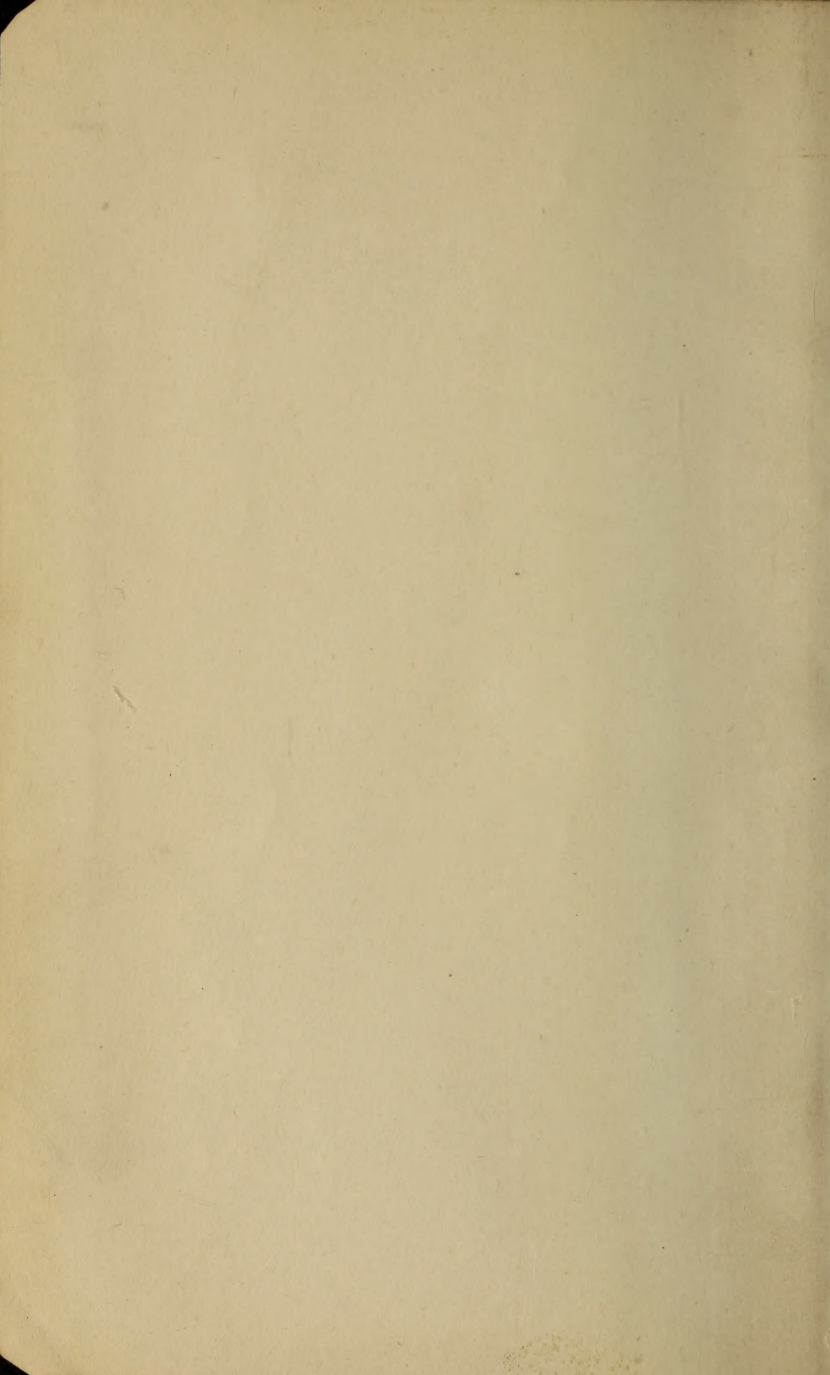


Class BS 185

Book 1895

Copyright N^o .P53

COPYRIGHT DEPOSIT.



THE

3

693
1620

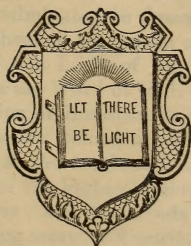
HOLMAN NEW SELF-PRONOUNCING

SUNDAY-SCHOOL TEACHER'S

BIBLE

CONTAINING THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS: TRANSLATED
OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES: AND WITH THE
FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY
COMPARED AND REVISED

(THE TEXT CONFORMABLE TO THAT OF THE OXFORD BIBLE,
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD)



PHILADELPHIA
A. J. HOLMAN & CO., LTD
No. 1222 ARCH STREET
1895

THE

HOLMAN'S NEW SELF-PROVINCING

SCHOOL TEACHERS

BIBLE

CONTAINING THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS: TRANSLATED
OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES: AND WITH THE
FORMER TRANSLATIONS DIFFERENTLY
COMPARED AND REVISED

COPYRIGHT, 1895, BY A. J. HOLMAN & CO.

(THE TEXT CONFORMABLE TO THAT OF THE OXFORD BIBLE,
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD)



PHILADELPHIA
A. J. HOLMAN & CO., LTD.

No. 1322 Arch Street

1895

PREFACE.

THE Bible, strictly speaking, is not a book, but a library of brief writings, some of which contain histories, some codes of laws, some prophecies, some collections of religious songs and proverbs, and some epistles.

This library is divided into two parts, the one containing records of the history and religious development of the Jews before the time of Christ, — the other the distinctive Christian literature produced by the followers of Our Lord during the first century after His appearance on earth.

Compared with all other literary productions, the Bible stands singularly and peculiarly alone. The earliest part of it is the oldest record in the world which lays any claim to being a trustworthy history. It traces that history back to its very beginnings, and develops it from the religious standpoint, throwing a Divine light upon it all. As a whole it bears the impress of Inspiration, by which its authors were divinely guided to tell the Divine shaping of events.

The Jews were the chosen people of God. From the very earliest times, He was in constant communication with them. Individual and tribal responsibilities were the ever-present and dominating ideas; and while all were not invested with the prophetic gift, He chose, from among them, such as were fitted to receive the Divine communication, and they became the real teachers of the race.

This process of revelation culminated in Jesus, in whom the indwelling of the Divine Spirit was perfect, unchecked by any sin or imperfection of His own being, so that every act and word of this Light of the World became a word of God to men, and His whole being was the Word of God.

The proof that this collection of literature is the Word of God is that it possesses the qualities and powers that belong to such a Word. It is true; and being true, it appeals to our sense of the truth, and approves itself to us. The truth that the Bible conveys being of the highest order, it kindles the minds that speak it to high and great expression; and the minds that receive it, to respond to its greatness. But above all, being moral and spiritual truth coming from God Himself, it is an instrument by which the Spirit quickens those "dead in trespasses and sins," and imparts spiritual life to men.

It tells its own story best when it says: — "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son."

In this new clear type edition of the Holman Self-Pronouncing Sunday-School Teacher's Bible, the same plan of syllabification and accentuation has been carried out which caused our Minion type Sunday-School Teacher's Bible to be so universally popular. Every proper name in the text is syllabified and accented,

PREFACE.

and the many variable vowels and consonants are diacritically marked according to the most reliable modern standards of pronunciation.

The clearness of the page, the admirable arrangement of its myriads of references, its size, convenience, beauty, and durability, combine to render it superior to all other editions of the Sacred Word for ready reference and everyday use.

In addition to the text of the Old and New Testaments, it contains newly prepared "Illustrated Aids and Helps," — a vast encyclopedia of information on biblical subjects, the fruits of the ripest and rarest scholarship, — all digested and arranged so that the humblest inquirer can have convenient access to them.

Neither time, labor, nor expense has been spared to render this edition worthy of the confidence of the people; and it is our earnest hope that many a one who has not hitherto found attractions in the pages of the Bible will be able to say, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path."

This library is divided into two parts, the one containing records of the history and religious development of the Jews before the time of Christ; — the other the distinctive Christian literature produced by the followers of Our Lord during the first century after His appearance on earth.

Compared with all other literary productions, the Bible stands singularly and pre-eminently alone. The earliest part of it is the oldest record in the world which lays any claim to being a trustworthy history. It traces that history back to its very beginnings, and develops it from the religious standpoint, showing a Divine light upon it all. As a whole it bears the impress of inspiration, in which its authors were divinely guided to tell the Divine story of events.

The Jews were the chosen people of God. From the very earliest times, He was in constant communication with them. Individual and tribal responsibilities were the ever-present and dominating ideas; and while all were not invested with the prophetic gift, He chose, from among them, such as were fitted to receive the Divine communication, and they became the real teachers of the race.

This process of revelation culminated in Jesus, in whom the individual of the Divine spirit was perfect, unobscured by any sin or imperfection of His own being, so that every act and word of the Light of the World became a word of God to men, and His whole being was the Word of God.

The proof that this collection of literature is the Word of God is that it possesses the qualities and powers that belong to such a Word. It is true; and being true, it appeals to our sense of the truth, and approves itself to us. The truth that the Bible conveys being of the highest order, it kindles the minds that speak it to high and great expression; and the minds that receive it, to respond to its greatness. But above all, being moral and spiritual truth coming from God Himself, it is an instrument by which the Spirit quickens those "dead in trespasses and sin," and imparts spiritual life to men.

It tells its own story best when it says: — "God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by His Son."

In this new cheap type edition of the Holman Self-Permanencing Sunday-School Teachers' Bible, the same plan of syllabification and accentuation has been carried out which caused our Mission type Sunday-School Teachers' Bible to be so universally popular. Every proper name in the text is syllabified and accented.

ADDITIONAL MATTER.

The Bible Students' Helper.

INTRODUCTORY.

PART I.—THE BIBLE.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none">1. THE TITLE OF THE BIBLE.2. THE CANON OF SCRIPTURE, JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN.<ol style="list-style-type: none">(1) The Old Testament.(2) The New Testament.3. LANGUAGE OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.4. AUTHENTICITY OF THE BIBLE. | <ol style="list-style-type: none">5. INTEGRITY OF THE TEXT.6. ANCIENT VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES, GREEK, SYRIAC, LATIN, &c.7. ANCIENT MSS.8. ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES.<ol style="list-style-type: none">(1) Wyclif, 1330—A. V. 1611.(2) The Revised Version. |
|---|--|

PART II.—THE OLD TESTAMENT.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none">1. SUMMARY OF THE SEVERAL BOOKS.<ol style="list-style-type: none">(1) Divisions of the Hebrew Bible.(2) Divisions of the English Bible.2. BRIEF SUMMARY OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.3. ITINERARY OF THE ISRAELITES TO THE LAND OF CANAAN.4. MIRACLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.5. PARABLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.6. SPECIAL PRAYERS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.7. THE PATRIARCHS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS. | <ol style="list-style-type: none">8. LEVI AND THE PRIESTHOOD.9. CHRONOLOGY OF THE EARLY PERIOD OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.10. CHRONOLOGY OF THE KINGS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.11. CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PROPHETS.12. CHRONOLOGY FROM CAPTIVITY TO CLOSE OF OLD TESTAMENT CANON.13. THE WITNESS OF MODERN DISCOVERIES.14. ETHNOLOGY OF THE JEWS AND THE SURROUNDING NATIONS. |
|---|--|

PART III.—THE APOCRYPHA.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none">1. SUMMARY OF THE SEVERAL BOOKS.2. THE APOCRYPHAL ADDITIONS TO DANIEL. | <ol style="list-style-type: none">3. PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.4. CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PERIOD. |
|---|---|

PART IV.—THE NEW TESTAMENT.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none">1. SUMMARY OF THE SEVERAL BOOKS.<ol style="list-style-type: none">(1) The Gospels and Acts.(2) The Epistles.(3) The Apocalypse.2. CHRONOLOGY AND HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.3. OUR LORD'S MIRACLES.4. OUR LORD'S PARABLES.6. SPECIAL PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS IN NEW TESTAMENT.6. THE NAMES, TITLES, AND OFFICES OF CHRIST. | <ol style="list-style-type: none">7. PROPHECIES RELATING TO CHRIST.8. QUOTATIONS FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT IN THE NEW.9. REFERENCES TO OLD TESTAMENT, NOT BEING EXACT QUOTATIONS.10. REFERENCES IN NEW TESTAMENT TO INCIDENTS RECORDED IN THE OLD.11. CHRONOLOGY OF THE ACTS AND PAULINE EPISTLES.12. ST. PAUL'S MISSIONARY JOURNEYS.13. ST. PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME. |
|---|--|

PART V.—PALESTINE: ITS INHABITANTS, PHYSICAL CONFORMATION, &c.

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. POLITICAL CONDITION OF JUDEA IN THE FIRST CENTURY, A.D. 2. FAMILY OF THE HERODS. 3. JEWISH SECTS, PARTIES, &c. 4. GEOGRAPHY AND TOPOGRAPHY OF THE BIBLE. 5. MOUNTAINS OF SCRIPTURE. 6. RIVERS, LAKES, &c., OF SCRIPTURE. 7. GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY OF BIBLE LANDS. 8. PRECIOUS STONES OF THE BIBLE. 9. BOTANY OF THE BIBLE. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 10. MAMMALIA OF THE BIBLE. 11. BIRDS FOUND IN PALESTINE. 12. AQUATIC CREATURES OF THE BIBLE. 13. REPTILES AND AMPHIBIA OF THE BIBLE. 14. INSECTS AND OTHER SMALLER ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE. 15. MUSIC AND MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS OF THE BIBLE. 16. JEWISH WEIGHTS, MONEY, MEASURES, AND TIME. 17. THE JEWISH CALENDAR. |
|--|---|

PART VI.—INDICES.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. WORDS OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS IN THE AUTHORIZED VERSION. 2. GLOSSARY OF ANTIQUITIES, CUSTOMS, &c. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 3. DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES. 4. SUBJECT-INDEX TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES. 5. CONCORDANCE. |
|---|---|

PART VII.—SCRIPTURE ATLAS (INDEXED).

- | | |
|---|---|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. THE DISTRIBUTION OF THE POSTERITY OF NOAH (Gen. 10). 2. THE LAND OF CANAAN. 3. THE PENINSULA OF SINAI, WITH PART OF EGYPT. 4. CANAAN AS DIVIDED BETWEEN THE TRIBES. 5. THE DOMINIONS OF DAVID AND SOLOMON. 6. THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL. 7. ASSYRIA AND THE ADJACENT LANDS, illustrating the Captivities of Israel and Judah. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 8. BABYLONIAN EMPIRE. 9. PERSIAN EMPIRE. 10. GRECIAN EMPIRE. 11. ROMAN EMPIRE. 12. THE ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM. 13. THE HOLY LAND IN THE TIME OF OUR SAVIOUR. 14. THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL. 15. THE TEMPLE, REBUILT BY HEROD. |
|---|---|

** For detailed List of Contents, see HELPS TO THE STUDY OF THE BIBLE.

GENERAL INDEX, page vii.

THE NAMES AND ORDER
OF ALL THE
BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT,
WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS.

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

	PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.
GENESIS	9	50	Ecclesiastes	597	12
Exodus	59	40	The Song of Solomon	604	8
Leviticus	102	27	Isaiah	608	66
Numbers	133	36	Jeremiah	657	52
Deuteronomy	177	34	Lamentations	712	5
Joshua	214	24	Ezekiel	717	48
Judges	239	21	Daniel	767	12
Ruth	264	4	Hosea	782	14
I. Samuel	268	31	Joel	790	3
II. Samuel	300	24	Amos	792	9
I. Kings	327	22	Obadiah	798	1
II. Kings	359	25	Jonah	799	4
I. Chronicles	359	29	Micah	801	7
II. Chronicles	419	36	Nahum	805	3
Ezra	454	10	Habakkuk	807	3
Nehemiah	464	13	Zephaniah	809	3
Esther	479	10	Haggai	811	2
Job	486	42	Zechariah	813	14
Psalms	512	150	Malachi	821	4
Proverbs	575	31			

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.
MATTHEW	3	28	I. Timothy	204	6
Mark	34	16	II. Timothy	207	4
Luke	55	24	Titus	210	3
John	90	21	Philemon	211	1
The Acts	116	28	To the Hebrews	212	13
Epistle to the Romans	150	16	The Epistle of James	222	5
I. Corinthians	163	16	I. Peter	225	5
II. Corinthians	176	13	II. Peter	229	3
Galatians	184	6	I. John	231	5
Ephesians	189	6	II. John	234	1
Philippians	193	4	III. John	235	1
Colossians	196	4	Jude	236	1
I. Thessalonians	199	5	Revelation	237	22
II. Thessalonians	202	3			

A KEY TO THE PRONUNCIATION OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES.

EXPLANATION.

It is well known that the Scriptures are filled with many words of obscure derivation and meaning, and that it is difficult to determine their correct pronunciation. This difficulty is now removed, as the "New Self-Pronouncing Sunday-School Teacher's Bible" has been specially prepared to overcome it.

In the proper names the syllables are separated by hyphens (-), and the accented syllable is marked with the acute accent ('). The quantity of the vowel sounds, whether long, intermediate, or short, and their quality, whether broad, obtuse, obscure, or otherwise, as well as the value of the consonants, are shown in the following tables. By paying attention to this explanation, and applying it to the proper names in the text, the reader will easily learn to pronounce all of them correctly.

LONG, INTERMEDIATE, AND SHORT SOUNDS.

ā	as in fāte, Ābi.	ō	as in nōte, rōde.
ā́	" courāge, Ābiah.	ṓ	" annōtate.
ā̃	" hā́t.	ō̃	" nṓt.
ē	" mēte, Crēte.	ū	" mūte.
ḗ	" rēdeem, dēliver.	ū́	" tūb.
ē̃	" mḗt.		
ī	" pīne.	ȳ	" stȳle, Julȳ.
ī́	" cītation.	ȳ́	" nȳmph, abȳss.
ī̃	" pī́n.		

BROAD, OBTUSE, AND OBSCURE SOUNDS.

â	as in câre, Âaron.	û obtuse	as in fûrl, hûrl.
ä	" fār.	ü	" rûde, rûby.
ấ	" lâst.	u	" push.
ẫ	" fâll.	â obscure	" altâ, liâr.
ē obtuse	" tērm.	ē " "	" prudēt, fuēl.
ī " "	" fīrm.	ī " "	" ruīn.
î	" famīljar.	ô " "	" valôr, actôr.
ô	" ôrgan, fôr, Hôr.		

CONSONANT SOUNDS.

ç (*soft*) as in çent, Çyrus.
c (*hard*) is not marked.

ğ (*soft*) as in ğender, Genesis.
ğ (*hard* before e, i and y) as
in ğet, Ğibeon.

ş (z) as in muse, Işaac.
x (*gs*) as in example,
Alexāder.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

GENESIS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament: 9 the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitful. 14 The creation of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of the fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle. 26 Creation of man in the image of God; and his blessing. 29 The appointment of food.*

IN ^athe beginning ^bGod created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was ^cwithout form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. ^dAnd the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 ¶ ^eAnd God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that *it* was good: and God divided ^fthe light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light ^gDay, and the darkness he called Night.

2 And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, ^hLet there be a ⁱfirmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, ^kLet the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry *land* Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it* was good.

11 And God said, ^lLet the earth bring forth ^mgrass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit ⁿafter his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that *it* was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, ^oLet there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide ^pthe day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in

B. C. 4004.

CHAP. 1.

a John 1. 1, 3.

Heb. 1. 10.

b Job 38. 4.

Isa. 44. 24.

Rom. 1. 20.

Col. 1. 16.

Heb. 11. 3.

Rev. 4. 11.

c Jer. 4. 23.

d Isa. 40. 12.

e Ps. 33. 9.

f between the light and be-

tween the darkness.

g Ps. 74. 16.

h And the evening was,

and the morning was.

i Job 37. 18.

Ps. 33. 6.

Ps. 136. 5.

Jer. 10. 12.

j expansion.

k Job 26. 10.

Job 38. 8.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 95. 5.

l Heb. 6. 7.

m tender grass.

n Luke 6. 44.

o Deut. 4. 19.

Job 25. 3, 5.

Ps. 74. 16.

Ps. 136. 7.

p between the day and

between the night.

q for the rule of the day, etc.

r Ps. 8. 1.

s Ps. 104. 24.

t Or, creeping.

u soul.

v let fowl fly.

w face of the firmament of heaven.

x Ps. 104. 18-23.

y Ps. 100. 3.

z Eph. 4. 24.

aa James 3. 9.

ab Ps. 8. 6.

ac 1 Cor. 11. 7.

ad Eph. 4. 24.

ae Col. 3. 10.

af Mal. 2. 15.

ag Matt. 19. 4.

ah Mark 10. 6.

ai Ps. 127. 3.

aj 1 Tim. 4. 3.

ak ch. 9. 1, 7.

al Lev. 26. 9.

am Ps. 123. 3, 4.

the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light ⁶to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also.

17 And God ⁱset them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it* was good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, ^mLet the waters bring forth abundantly the ⁿmoving creature that hath ^olife, and ^pfowl *that* may fly above the earth in the ¹⁰open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it* was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, ⁿLet the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it* was good.

26 ¶ And God said, ^oLet us make man ^pin our image, after our likeness: and let them have ^qdominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his *own* image, in the ^rimage of God created he him; ^smale and female created he them.

28 And ^tGod blessed them, and God said unto them, Be ^ufruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every

living thing that ¹¹moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb ¹²bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; ^vto you it shall be for meat.

30 And ^wto every beast of the earth, and ^xto every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ¹³life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And ^vGod saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The first sabbath. 8 The garden of Eden. 17 The tree of knowledge forbidden. 19 The creatures named. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And ^aon the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God ^bblessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God ¹created and made.

4 ¶ These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And ^cevery plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the ^dLORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

6 But ²there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man ³of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in E'dén; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to ^fgrow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; ^gthe tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And ^ha river went out of E'dén to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

B. C. 4004.

CHAP. 1.

11 creepeth.

12 seeding seed.

v Job 36. 31.

Ps. 104. 14.

15.

Ps. 136. 25.

Ps. 140. 7.

Acts 14. 17.

w Ps. 145. 15.

16.

Ps. 147. 9.

x Job 38. 41.

13 a living soul.

y Ps. 104. 24.

1 Tim. 4. 4.

CHAP. 2.

a Ex. 31. 17.

Heb. 4. 4.

b Ex. 16. 22-30.

1 created to make.

c Ps. 104. 14.

d Ps. 65. 9. 11.

2 Or, a mist which went up.

3 the dust of, etc.

e ch. 13. 10.

f Ezek. 31. 8.

g ch. 3. 22.

Rev. 22. 2, 14.

h Ps. 46. 4.

i ch. 25. 18.

4 Cush.

j Dan. 10. 4.

5 Or, eastward to Assyria.

6 Or, Adam.

7 eating thou shalt eat.

8 dying thou shalt die.

9 as before him.

k Ps. 8. 6.

10 Or, the man.

11 called.

l ch. 15. 12.

12 builded.

m Pro. 18. 22.

Heb. 13. 4.

n ch. 29. 14.

Judg. 9. 2.

2 Sam. 5. 1.

Eph. 5. 30.

13 Isha.

14 Ish.

1 Cor. 11. 8.

o Ps. 45. 10.

Matt. 19. 5.

Mark 10. 7.

1 Cor. 6. 16.

p Eph. 5. 28-31.

q Ex. 32. 25.

Is. 47. 3.

CHAP. 3.

a Matt. 10. 16.

Rev. 12. 9.

Rev. 20. 2.

11 The name of the first is Pi'son: that is it which compasseth the whole land of ¹Hav'i-lah, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gi'hon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of ⁴E-thi-^o-pi-^a.

14 And the name of the third river is ⁵Hid'de-kel: that is it which goeth ⁵toward the east of As-syr'i-^a. And the fourth river is Eū-phra'tēs.

15 And the LORD God took ⁶the man, and put him into the garden of E'dén to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden ⁷thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof ⁸thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, *It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help ⁹meet for him.*

19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and ¹⁰brought them unto Ad'am to see what he would call them: and whatsoever ¹⁰Ad'am called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

20 And Ad'am ¹¹gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Ad'am there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a deep ¹sleep to fall upon Ad'am, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, ¹²made he a woman, and ^mbrought her unto the man.

23 And Ad'am said, This is now bone ⁿof my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called ¹³Woman, because she was taken out of ¹⁴Man.

24 Therefore ^oshall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and ^pthey shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ^qashamed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's fall: 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent cursed; his overthrow by the woman's seed. 16 Mankind's punishment; and loss of paradise.

NOW the serpent was more subtil ^athan any beast of the field

which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, ¹hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 ^b But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, ^c Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* ² pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; ⁴ and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves ³ aprons.

8 And they heard ^e the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the ⁴ cool of the day: and Ādām and his wife ^d hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Ādām, and said unto him, ^e Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and ^h I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, ⁱ The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

15 And I will put ^k enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; ⁱ it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will

B. C. 4004.

CHAP. 3.

1 because, etc.

^b ch. 2. 16, 17.

^c 2 Cor. 11. 3.

1 Tim. 2. 14.

2 a desire.

^d Rom. 5. 12-19.

3 Or, things to

gird about.

^e Job 38. 1.

4 wind.

^f Job 31. 33.

Ps. 139. 1-12.

Jer. 23. 34.

Amos 9. 3.

^g ch. 4. 9.

^h Job 23. 15.

1 John 3. 20.

ⁱ Prov. 23. 13.

Ja. 1. 13.

^j Isa. 65. 25.

Mic. 7. 17.

^k Num. 21. 6, 7.

^l Rom. 16. 20.

Heb. 2. 14.

1 John 3. 8.

^m John 16. 21.

1 Tim. 2. 15.

5 Or, subject

to thy husband.

ⁿ Job 5. 7.

Eccles. 2. 23.

6 cause to

bud.

^o 1 Cor. 15. 21.

22.

7 Chavah, or,

living.

^p verse 5.

^q ch. 2. 9.

^r ch. 2. 8.

^s Ps. 104. 4.

Heb. 1. 7.

^t John 14. 6.

CHAP. 4.

1 That is,

gotten, or,

acquired.

2 Hebel.

3 feeder.

4 at the end

of days.

^a Ex. 13. 12.

Ex. 34. 19.

Lev. 27. 26.

Num. 18. 17.

Prov. 3. 9.

5 sheep, or,

goats.

^b Judg. 6. 21.

^c Heb. 11. 4.

greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; ^m in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall be* ^o to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Ādām he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; ⁿ in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 Thorns also and thistles shall it, ^o bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou *art*, and ^o unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Ādām called his wife's name ⁷ Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Ādām also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, ^p Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, ^q and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of E'dēn, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed ^r at the east of the garden of E'dēn ^e Chēr'u-bīm, and a flaming sword which turned every way, ^t to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The birth of Cain and Abel. 8 The murder of Abel. 11 The curse of Cain. 17 Enoch, the first city, built. 19 Lamech and his two wives. 23 Seth and Enos born.

AND Ādām knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare ¹ Cāin, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother ² Ā'bēl. And Ā'bēl was ³ a keeper of sheep, but Cāin was a tiller of the ground.

3 And ⁴ in process of time it came to pass, that Cāin brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Ā'bēl, he also brought of ^a the firstlings of his ^o flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had ^b respect unto Ā'bēl and to his offering:

5 But ^c unto Cāin and to his offering he had not respect. And Cāin was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cāin,

Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not ⁶be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And ⁷unto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cāin talked with Ā'bēl his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cāin rose up against Ā'bēl his brother, and ^aslew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cāin, Where is Ā'bēl thy brother? And he said, I know not: *Am I my brother's keeper?*

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ⁸blood ^ecrieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now *art* thou ^fcursed from the earth, which hath opened her ^gmouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cāin said unto the LORD, ⁹My punishment *is* greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cāin, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD ^hset a mark upon Cāin, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cāin went out from the ⁱpresence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nōd, on the east of Ē'dēn.

17 And Cāin knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare ¹⁰Ē'nōch: and he builded a city, ^jand called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Ē'nōch.

18 And unto Ē'nōch was born Ī'rād: and Ī'rād begat Mē-hū'ja-el: and Mē-hū'ja-el begat Mē-thū'sa-el: and Mē-thū'sa-el begat ¹¹Lā'mech.

19 ¶ And Lā'mech took unto him two wives: the name of the one *was* Ā'dah, and the name of the other Zil'lāh.

20 And Ā'dah bare Jā'bāl: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as have* cattle.

21 And his brother's name *was* Jū-bal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zil'lāh, she also bare Tū'-bal-cāin, an ¹²instructor of every ar-

B. C. 4004.

CHAP. 4.

6 Or, have the excellency. Heb. 11. 4.

7 Or, subject unto thee, ch. 3. 16.

d Matt. 23. 35. 1 John 3. 12-15. Jude 11.

8 bloods.

e Heb. 12. 24. Rev. 6. 10.

f Deut. 23. 15-26. Gal. 3. 10.

g Job 16. 18.

9 Or, Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven.

h Ezek. 9. 4, 6.

i 2 Ki. 13. 23. 2 Ki. 24. 20. Jer. 23. 39. Jer. 52. 3.

10 Chanoch.

j Ps. 49. 11.

11 Lemech.

12 whetter.

13 Or, I would slay a man in my wound, etc.

14 Or, in my hurt.

15 Sheth, that is, appointed, or, put.

16 Enosh.

17 Or, call themselves by the name of the LORD. ch. 6. 2.

1 Ki. 18. 24. Ps. 116. 17. Joel 2. 32. Zeph. 3. 9. John 1. 12. Acts 15. 17. 1 Cor. 1. 2.

CHAP. 5.

a 1 Chr. 1. 1. Matt. 1. 1. Luke 3. 38.

b ch. 1. 26, 27. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10.

c ch. 3. 19. Job 30. 23. Ps. 49. 7-9. Ps. 89. 45. Rom. 5. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 21. Heb. 9. 27.

1 Kenan.

2 Maleleel, that is, Fraiser of God.

tificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tū'-bal-cāin *was* Nā'a-mah.

23 And Lā'mech said unto his wives, Ā'dah and Zil'lāh, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lā'mech, hearken unto my speech: for ¹³I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man ¹⁴to my hurt.

24 If Cāin shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lā'mech seventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Ād'ām knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name ¹⁵Sēth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Ā'bēl, whom Cāin slew.

26 And to Sēth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name ¹⁶Ē'nos: then began men ¹⁷to call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs, from Adam unto Noah. 24 The godliness and translation of Enoch.

THIS is the ^abook of the generations of Ād'ām. In the day that God created man, in ^bthe likeness of God made he him;

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Ād'ām, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Ād'ām lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat *a son* in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Sēth:

4 And the days of Ād'ām after he had begotten Sēth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Ād'ām lived were nine hundred and thirty years: ^cand he died.

6 And Sēth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Ē'nos:

7 And Sēth lived after he begat Ē'nos eight hundred and seventy years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Sēth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Ē'nos lived ninety years, and begat ¹Cā-i'nan:

10 And Ē'nos lived after he begat Cā-i'nan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Ē'nos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cā-i'nan lived seventy years, and begat ²Mā-hā'lā-lē-el:

13 And Cā-i'nan lived after he begat Mā-hā'lā-lē-el eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cā-i'nan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived sixty and five years, and begat ³ Jā'reḏ:

16 And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived after he begat Jā'reḏ eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mā-hā'la-lē-el were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jā'reḏ lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat ^a Ē'nōch:

19 And Jā'reḏ lived after he begat Ē'nōch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jā'reḏ were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Ē'nōch lived sixty and five years, and begat ^a Mē-thy'se-lah:

22 And Ē'nōch ^a walked with God after he begat Mē-thy'se-lah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Ē'nōch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And ⁵ Ē'nōch walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him.

25 And Mē-thy'se-lah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat ⁵ Lā'mech.

26 And Mē-thy'se-lah lived after he begat Lā'mech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Mē-thy'se-lah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lā'mech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name ⁶ Nō'ah, saying, This *same* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground ⁹ which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lā'mech lived after he begat Nō'ah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lā'mech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Nō'ah was five hundred years old: and Nō'ah begat Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The wickedness of the world provoketh God's wrath, and curseth the flood. 8 Noah findeth grace. 14 The order, form, and use of the ark.*

AND it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That ^a the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they ^b took them wives of all which they chose.

B. C. 2948.

CHAP. 5.

3 Jered, that is, descending.

d1 Chr. 1. 3. Henoch. Jude 14, 15.

4 Or, Mathusalem, that is, at his death the sending forth of waters.

e ch. 6. 9. ch. 17. 1. 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ps. 16. 8. Micah 6. 8. Mal. 2. 6. 1 Thess. 2. 12.

f 2 Ki. 2. 11. Heb. 11. 5.

5 Lemech.

6 that is, rest, or, comfort.

g ch. 3. 17. ch. 4. 11.

CHAP. 6.

a 2 Cor. 6. 18.

b Deut. 7. 3, 4.

c Luke 19. 42. Gal. 5. 16, 17. 1 Pet. 3. 20.

d Ps. 78. 39.

e Rom. 1. 28-31.

1 the whole imagination, with the purposes and desires of the heart.

f ch. 8. 21. Deut. 29. 19. Prov. 6. 15. Matt. 15. 19.

2 every day.

g Num. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 11, 29.

h Isa. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30.

3 from man unto beast.

i ch. 19. 19. Ex. 33. 12. Luke 1. 30. Acts 7. 49.

4 Or, upright.

j Ps. 14. 2. Ps. 33. 13.

k Ezek. 7. 2. Amos 8. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 7.

5 Or, from the earth.

6 nests.

7 2 Pet. 2. 5.

m Rom. 5. 12, 14.

3 And the LORD said, ^c My spirit shall not always strive with man, ^d for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same became mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And ^e God saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and that ^f every ⁷ imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil ² continually.

6 And ⁸ it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it ^h grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; ³ both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Nō'ah ^a found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These *are* the generations of Nō'ah: Nō'ah *was* a just man and ^a perfect in his generations, and Nō'ah walked with God.

10 And Nō'ah begat three sons, Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth.

11 The earth also *was* corrupt before God, and the earth *was* filled with violence.

12 And God ^j looked upon the earth, and, behold, it *was* corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Nō'ah, ^k The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them ⁶ with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; ⁶ rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this *is* the *fashion* which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark *shall* be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; *with* lower, second, and third *stories* shalt thou make it.

17 ^l And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that *is* in the earth ^m shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all ^afood that is eaten, and thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 ^o Thus did Nō'ah; ^p according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. 11 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood. 21 All flesh destroyed.*

AND the LORD said unto Nō'ah, ^a Come thou and all thy house into the ark; ^b for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every ^c clean beast thou shalt take to thee by ¹ sevens, the male and his female; and of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and ^a I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I ² destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And Nō'ah did according unto all ^c that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Nō'ah *was* six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 [¶] And Nō'ah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went in two and two unto Nō'ah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Nō'ah.

10 And it came to pass ³ after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 [¶] In the six hundredth year of Nō'ah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the

B. C. 2340.

CHAP. 6.

^m ch. 1. 20, 30.^o Heb. 11. 7.^p ch. 7. 5.

CHAP. 7.

^a Ps. 91. 1-10.

Heb. 11. 7.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

2 Pet. 2. 5.

^b ch. 6. 9.

Ps. 33. 18,

19.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

^c Lev. 11.

1 seven seven.

^d Job 22. 16.

2 Pet. 2. 5.

2 blot out.

^e ch. 6. 22.

Ps. 119. 6.

^f Heb. 6. 18.^g Or, on the

seventh day.

^h ch. 8. 2.

Prov. 8. 28.

Ezek. 20. 19.

ⁱ Ps. 78. 23.

Isa. 24. 18.

Mal. 3. 10.

^k Or, flood-

gates.

^l wing.^m Ps. 91.

Ps. 17. 8.

Ps. 145. 20.

1 Pet. 1. 5.

ⁿ Ps. 104. 25.^o Ps. 104. 6.^p ch. 6. 13, 17.

Job 22. 16.

Matt. 24. 39.

Luke 17. 27.

2 Pet. 3. 6.

^q ch. 2. 7.^r the breath

of the spirit

of life.

^s Ezek. 14. 14.

Mal. 3. 17,

18.

Heb. 11. 7.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

2 Pet. 2. 5.

^t ch. 8. 3, 4.

compared

with verse

11 of this

chapter.

CHAP. 8.

^a ch. 19. 29.

Ex. 2. 24.

1 Sam. 1. 19.

Ps. 105. 42.

Ps. 136. 23.

^b Ex. 14. 21.

Ex. 15. 10.

Ps. 104. 7.

^c ch. 7. 11.

same day were all ^v the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the ^h windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day entered, Nō'ah, and Shēm, and Hām, and Jā'pheth, the sons of Nō'ah, and Nō'ah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every ⁵ sort.

15 And they went in unto Nō'ah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD ⁱ shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; ^j and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; ^k and all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 ^l And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing: that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in ^m whose nostrils *was* ⁶ the breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry *land*, died,

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and ⁿ Nō'ah only remained *alive*, and they that *were* with him in the ark.

24 ^o And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The waters abate.* 4 *The ark resteth on Ararat.*

13 *The earth dried.* 15 *Noah goeth forth of the ark.* 20 *buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifice.*

21 *God promiseth to curse the earth no more.*

AND God ^a remembered Nō'ah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that *was* with him in the ark: ^b and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters *as*-swaged;

2 ^c The fountains also of the deep

and the windows of heaven were stopped, and ^athe rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth ¹continually: and after the end ^aof the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of ^{the} month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters ²decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Nō'ah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth ^aa raven, which went forth ³to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove ^bfound no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and ⁴pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an ^colive leaf pluckt off: so Nō'ah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Nō'ah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, saying,

16 Go ^dforth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that ^eis with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may

B. C. 2349.

CHAP. 8.

d 1 Ki. 8. 35.

Job 38. 37.

1 in going and returning.

e ch. 7. 24.

2 were in going and decreasing.

f ch. 6. 16.

g 1 Ki. 17. 4.

3 in going forth and returning.

h Deut. 28. 65.

4 caused her to come.

i Luke 2. 14.

j ch. 7. 13. Ps. 121. 8.

k ch. 1. 22.

5 families.

l Lev. 11.

6 savour of rest.

Lev. 1. 9.

Ex. 20. 41.

2 Cor. 2. 15.

Eph. 5. 2.

m ch. 3. 17.

n ch. 6. 17.

Isa. 54. 9.

7 Or, though.

o ch. 6. 5.

Ps. 51. 5.

Job 14. 4.

Job 15. 14.

Jer. 17. 9.

Rom. 1. 21.

Rom. 3. 23.

Eph. 2. 1-3.

o ch. 9. 15.

8 As yet all the days of the earth.

p Jer. 33. 20, 25.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 1. 28.

b Hos. 2. 18.

James 3. 7.

c Deut. 12. 15.

Deut. 14. 3.

d Lev. 17. 10.

Lev. 19. 26.

Deut. 12. 23.

1 Sam. 14. 34.

Acts 15. 20, 29.

e Ex. 21. 23, 29.

f Num. 35. 31.

g Acts 17. 26.

h Ex. 21. 12, 14.

Lev. 24. 17.

Matt. 26. 52.

Rev. 13. 10.

i h. 1. 27.

1 Cor. 11. 7.

breed abundantly in the earth, and ^kbe fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Nō'ah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their ⁵kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Nō'ah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of ²every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled ^aa sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again ^mcurse the ground any more for man's sake; ⁿfor the ^oimagination of man's heart ^pis evil from his youth; ^qneither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 ⁸While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and ^pday and night shall not cease.

CHAPTER 9.

1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the rainbow. 23 Noah is drunken, and mocked by him: 25 he pronounceth a curse on Canaan, and blessings on Shem and on Japheth: 29 he dieth.

AND ^aGod blessed Nō'ah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 ^bAnd the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 ^cEvery moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

4 ^dBut flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; ^eat the hand of every beast will I require it, and ^fat the hand of man; at the hand of every ^gman's brother will I require the life of man.

6 ^hWhoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: ⁱfor in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold, I establish my

covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with ^j every living creature that *is* with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be ^k a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This *is* ^t the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that *is* with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant, which *is* between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; ^m and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember ⁿ the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Nō'ah, This *is* the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Nō'ah, that went forth of the ark, were Shēm, and Hām, and Jā'pheth: ^o and Hām *is* the father of ¹ Cā'nāan.

19 These *are* the three sons of Nō'ah: ^p and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Nō'ah began to be *an* husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, ^r and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Hām, the father of Cā'nāan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 ^s And Shēm and Jā'pheth took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Nō'ah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, ^t Cursed *be* Cā'nāan; ^u a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

B. C. 2347.

CHAP. 9.

j ch. 8. 1.

k 2 Pet. 3. 5.

l Matt. 26. 26-28.

m Ex. 28. 12, Lev. 26. 42, 45, Ezck. 16. 60, Isa. 54. 9.

n ch. 17. 13, 19, 2 Sam. 23. 5.

o ch. 10. 6.

1 Chenaan.

p ch. 10. 32, 1 Chr. 1. 4.

q ch. 3. 19, ch. 4. 2, Eccles. 5. 9.

r ch. 19. 32, 36, Prov. 20. 1, Eph. 5. 18.

s Ex. 20. 12, Gal. 6. 1.

t Deut. 27. 16, Matt. 25. 41.

u Joshua 9. 23, 1 Ki. 9. 29.

v Ps. 144. 15, Heb. 11. 16.

w Or, servant to them.

x Or, persuade.

y Eph. 2. 13, 14, Eph. 3. 6.

z ch. 3. 19, Job 30. 23, Job 34. 15, Ps. 89. 48, Rom. 5. 12, 1 Cor. 15. 21, Heb. 9. 27.

CHAP. 10.

a 1 Chr. 1. 5-7.

1 Or, Chittim.

2 Or, Rodanim.

b ch. 6. 11.

c Mic. 5. 6.

3 Or, Babylon.

4 Or, he went out into Assyria.

5 Or, the streets of the city.

d 1 Chr. 1. 12.

6 Taidon.

26 And he said, ^v Blessed *be* the LORD God of Shēm; and Cā'nāan shall be ² his servant.

^w 27 God shall ³ enlarge Jā'pheth, and ^w he shall dwell in the tents of Shēm; and Cā'nāan shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Nō'ah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Nō'ah were nine hundred and fifty years: ^x and he ^x died.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The generations of Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth, 6 and of Ham. 8 Nimrod the first monarch. 15 The descendants of Canaan. 21 The sons of Shem.

NOW these *are* the generations of the sons of Nō'ah, Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 ^a The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mer, and Mā'gōg, and Mād'a-i, and Jā'-vān, and Tu'bal, and Mē'shech, and Tī'ras.

3 And the sons of Gō'mer; Āsh'ke-nāz, and Rī'phath, and Tō-gar'mah.

4 And the sons of Jā'-vān; Ē-lī'shah, and Tār'shish, ¹ Kīt'tim, and ² Dōd'-a-nim.

5 By these were the isles of the Gēn'tiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Hām; Cūsh, and Mīz'ra-īm, and Phūt, and Cā'nāan.

7 And the sons of Cūsh; Sē'bā, and Hāw'lah, and Sāb'tah, and Rā'a-mah, and Sāb'te-chah; and the sons of Rā'a-mah; Shē'bā, and Dē'dan.

8 And Cūsh begat Nīm'rōd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nīm'rōd the mighty hunter before ^b the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his ^c kingdom was ³ Bā'bel, and Ē'rēch, and Āc'cād, and Cāl'neh, in the land of Shī'nār.

11 Out of that land ⁴ went forth Ās'shur, and builded Nīm'e-veh, and ⁵ the city Rē-hō'both, and Cāl'ah.

12 And Rē'sen between Nīm'e-veh and Cāl'ah: the same *is* a great city.

13 And Mīz'ra-īm begat Lu'dim, and Ān'a-mim, and Lē'hā-bim, and Nāph'tu-him,

14 And Path-ry'sim, and Cās'lu-him, (^d out of whom came Phī-lis'tim,) and Cāph'tō-rim.

15 ¶ And Cā'nāan begat ^e Sī'dōn his firstborn, and Hēth,

16 And the Jēb'u-site, and the Ām'-ōr-ite, and the Gīr'ga-site,

17 And the Hī'vite, and the Ārk'ite, and the Sīn'ite,

18 And the Ār'vad-ite, and the Zēm'-a-rīte, and the Hā'math-ite: and

afterward were the families of the Cā'nāan-ites spread abroad.

19 ^a And the border of the Cā'nāan-ites was from Sī'dōn, as thou comest to Ġē'rār, unto ⁷ Ġā'zā; as thou goest, unto Sōd'om, and Ġōmōr'rah, and Ād'mah, and Ze-bō'im, even unto Lā'shā.

20 These are the sons of Hām, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shēm also, the father of all the children of Ē'bēr, the brother of Jā'pheth the elder, even to him were *children* born.

22 The ⁷ children of Shēm: Ē'lām, and Ās'shur, and ⁸ Ār-phāx'ād, and Lūd, and Ā'ram.

23 And the children of Ā'ram; Ūz, and Hūl, and Ġē'thēr, and Māsh.

24 And Ār-phāx'ād begat ⁹ Sā'lah; and Sā'lah begat Ē'bēr.

25 ^h And unto Ē'bēr were born two sons: the name of one was ¹⁰ Pē'leg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Jōk'tan.

26 And Jōk'tan begat Āl-mō'dād, and Shē'leph, and Hā'zar-mā'veth, and Jē'rāh,

27 And Hā-dō'ram, and Ūzal, and Dīk'lah,

28 And Ō'bal, and Ā-bīm'ā-el, and Shē'bā,

29 And Ō'phīr, and Hāv'ī-lah, and Jō'bāb: all these were the sons of Jōk'tan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'shā, as thou goest unto Sē'phar a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shēm, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 ⁱ These are the families of the sons of Nō'ah, after their generations, in their nations: ^j and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAPTER 11.

1 One language in the world. 3 The building of Babel, and confusion of tongues. 10 The generations of Shēm, 21 and of Terah. 31 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.

AND the whole earth was ^a of one ¹ language, and of one ² speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed ³ from the east, that they found a plain in the land of ^b Shī'nār; and there they dwelt there.

3 And ⁴ they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and ⁵ burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, ^c whose top ⁶ may reach unto heaven; and let us make ^d us a name, lest we be ^e scat-

B. C. 2218.

CHAP. 10.

e ch. 13. 12, 14,

15.

ch. 15. 18-21.

Num. 34. 2,

12.

Joshua 12. 7.

7 Azzah.

f 1 Chr. 1. 17.

8 Arpachshad.

9 Shelah.

g ch. 11. 12.

h 1 Chr. 1. 19.

10 That is,

Division.

i 1 Chr. 1. 4.

j ch. 9. 19.

CHAP. 11.

a Acts 2. 6.

1 lip.

2 words.

3 Or, east-

wards, as

ch. 13. 11.

b Dan. 1. 2.

c a man said

to his

neighbour.

d burn them to

a burning.

e Deut. 1. 28.

f may be

very high.

g John 5. 44.

h Luke 1. 51.

i ch. 13. 21.

Ps. 33. 13.

Ps. 53. 2.

j Ps. 2. 1, 4.

k ch. 1. 26.

l ch. 42. 23.

Deut. 28. 49.

Jer. 5. 15.

Acts 2. 4-11.

1 Cor. 14. 2,

11, 23.

j ch. 10. 25-32.

Ps. 92. 9.

Prov. 19. 29.

Luke 1. 51.

7 That is,

Confusion.

k 1 Cor. 14. 23.

l 1 Chr. 1. 17-

27.

m Luke 3. 35.

n 1 Chr. 1. 19.

o Or, Phaleg,

Luke 3. 35.

p Or, Ragau,

Luke 3. 35.

10 Or, Saruch,

Luke 3. 35.

11 Or, Thara,

Luke 3. 34.

tered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 ^f And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people ^{is} one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have ^g imagined to do.

7 Go to, ^h let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may ⁱ not understand one another's speech.

8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence ^j upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called ⁷ Bā'bel; ^k because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ ^l These are the generations of Shēm: Shēm was an hundred years old, and begat Ār-phāx'ād two years after the flood:

11 And Shēm lived after he begat Ār-phāx'ād five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Ār-phāx'ād lived five and thirty years, ^m and begat Sā'lah:

13 And Ār-phāx'ād lived after he begat Sā'lah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Sā'lah lived thirty years, and begat Ē'bēr:

15 And Sā'lah lived after he begat Ē'bēr four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 ⁿ And Ē'bēr lived four and thirty years, and begat ⁸ Pē'leg:

17 And Ē'bēr lived after he begat Pē'leg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Pē'leg lived thirty years, and begat ⁹ Rē'u:

19 And Pē'leg lived after he begat Rē'u two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Rē'u lived two and thirty years, and begat ¹⁰ Sē'rug:

21 And Rē'u lived after he begat Sē'rug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Sē'rug lived thirty years, and begat Nā'hôr:

23 And Sē'rug lived after he begat Nā'hôr two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nā'hôr lived nine and twenty years, and begat ¹¹ Tē'rah:

25 And Nā'hôr lived after he begat Tē'rah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Tē'rah lived seventy years, and ^o begat Ā'brām, Nā'hōr, and Hā'ran.

27 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Tē'rah: Tē'rah begat Ā'brām, Nā'hōr, and Hā'ran; and Hā'ran begat ^p Lōt.

28 And Hā'ran died before his father Tē'rah in the land of his nativity, in Ūr of the Chāl'dees.

29 And Ā'brām and Nā'hōr took them wives: the name of Ā'brām's wife *was* ^q Sā'rāi; and the name of Nā'hōr's wife, ^r Mīl'cah, the daughter of Hā'ran, the father of Mīl'cah, and the father of Is'cah.

30 But ^s Sā'rāi was barren; she *had* no child.

31 And Tē'rah took Ā'brām his son, and Lōt the son of Hā'ran his son's son, and Sā'rāi his daughter in law, his son Ā'brām's wife; and they ^t went forth with them from Ūr of the Chāl'dees, to go into ^u the land of Cā'nāan; and they came unto ^v Hā'ran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Tē'rah were two hundred and five years: and Tē'rah died in Hā'ran.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ: 4 he departs from Haran. 6 Canaan promised.*

NOW the ^a LORD had said unto Ā'brām, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 ^b And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 ^c And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: ^d and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Ā'brām departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lōt went with him: and Ā'brām *was* seventy and five years old when he departed out of Hā'ran.

5 And Ā'brām took Sā'rāi his wife, and Lōt his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten ^e in Hā'ran; and they went forth to go ^f into the land of Cā'nāan; and into the land of Cā'nāan they came.

6 ¶ And Ā'brām passed through the land unto the place of ^g Sī'chem, ^h unto the plain of Mō'reh. And the Cā'nāan-ite *was* then in the land.

7 ⁱ And the LORD appeared unto Ā'brām, and said, ^j Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an ^k altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

B. C. 2247.

CHAP. 11.

^o ch. 12. 1.
^p Joshua 24. 2.
^q 1 Chr. 1. 25.

^r ch. 12. 4.
^s ch. 13. 10.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u ch. 19. 1, 20.
^v 2 Pet. 2. 7.

^w ch. 17. 15.
^x ch. 22. 20.
^y ch. 16. 1.
^z Neh. 9. 7.
^{aa} Acts 7. 4.
^{ab} Heb. 11. 8.
^{ac} ch. 10. 19.
^{ad} 12 Or, Charan.

CHAP. 12.

^{ae} ch. 15. 7.
^{af} Acts 7. 3.
^{ag} ch. 17. 6.
^{ah} ch. 18. 13.
^{ai} ch. 46. 3.
^{aj} Num. 23. 10.
^{ak} Deut. 26. 5.
^{al} 1 Ki. 3. 8.
^{am} ch. 24. 35.
^{an} ch. 27. 20.
^{ao} Ex. 23. 22.
^{ap} Num. 24. 9.

^{aq} ch. 22. 18.
^{ar} ch. 26. 4.
^{as} ch. 23. 14.
^{at} Ps. 72. 17.
^{au} Acts 3. 25.
^{av} Gal. 3. 8.

^{aw} ch. 11. 31.
^{ax} Heb. 11. 8.
^{ay} 1 Or, Sychar.
^{az} John 4. 5.

^{ba} Deut. 11. 30.
^{bb} Judg. 7. 1.

^{bc} ch. 17. 1.

^{bd} Deut. 34. 4.

^{be} Ps. 105. 9-12.

^{bf} ch. 13. 4.

^{bg} 2 Or, Ai, or, Aija.

^{bh} 3 in going and journeying.

^{bi} ch. 13. 3.

^{bj} ch. 26. 1.

^{bk} Ps. 105. 13.

^{bl} ch. 43. 1.

^{bm} o. 26. 7.

^{bn} ch. 20. 11.

^{bo} Ps. 25. 21.

^{bp} Eph. 4. 25.

^{bq} ch. 20. 5, 13.

^{br} s Esth. 2. 16.

^{bs} ch. 20. 18.

^{bt} 1 Chr. 16. 21.

^{bu} Ps. 105. 14.

^{bv} Heb. 13. 4.

^{bw} ch. 20. 9.

^{bx} ch. 26. 10.

^{by} Prov. 21. 1.

CHAP. 13.

^{ca} ch. 24. 35.
^{cb} Ps. 112. 3.
^{cc} Prov. 10. 22.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bēth'-el, and pitched his tent, *having* Bēth'-el on the west, and ² Hā'i on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Ā'brām journeyed, ³ going on ^k still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was ⁴ a famine in the land: and Ā'brām ^m went down into E'gypt to sojourn there; for the famine *was* ⁿ grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he *was* come near to enter into E'gypt, that he said unto Sā'rāi his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* ^o a fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the E-gypt'jans shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife: and they ^p will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, ^q I pray thee, ^r thou *art* my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Ā'brām *was* come into E'gypt, the E-gypt'jans beheld the woman that she *was* very fair.

15 The ^s princes also of Phā'raōh saw her, and commended her before Phā'raōh: and the woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house.

16 And he entreated Ā'brām well for her sake: and he had sheép, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

17 And the LORD ^t plagued Phā'raōh and his house with great plagues because of Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife.

18 And Phā'raōh called Ā'brām, and said, ^u What *is* this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

20 And Phā'raōh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Abram and Lot return from Egypt: 7 they part asunder. 10 Lot goes to Sodom. 14 God's promise renewed to Abram. 18 He goeth to Hebron, and there builds an altar.*

AND Ā'brām went up out of E'gypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lōt with him, into the south.

2 And Ā'brām *was* ^a very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bēth'-el,

unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bēth'-el and Hā'i;

4 Unto the place of the ^b altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Ā'brām called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lōt also, which went with Ā'brām, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the ^c land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was ^d a strife between the herdmen of Ā'brām's cattle and the herdmen of Lōt's cattle: and the Cā'nāan-ite and the Pēr'iz-zite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Ā'brām said unto Lōt, ^e Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be ^f brethren.

9 ^g Is ^h not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: ⁱ if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lōt lifted up his eyes, and ^k beheld all the ^l plain of Jōr'dan, that it ^m was well watered every where, before the LORD ⁿ destroyed Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah, ^o even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Ē'gypt, as thou comest ^p unto Zō'ar.

11 Then Lōt chose him all the plain of Jōr'dan; and Lōt journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Ā'brām dwelled in the land of Cā'nāan, and Lōt dwelled in the cities ^q of the plain, and pitched ^r his tent toward Sōd'om.

13 But ^s the men of Sōd'om ^t were wicked and ^u sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ā'brām, after that Lōt was separated from him, ^v Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art ^w northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy ^x seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the ^y dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Ā'brām removed ^z his tent, and came and dwelt in the ^{aa} plain

B. C. 1921.

CHAP. 13.

b ch. 12. 7, 8.

c ch. 36. 7.

Luke 12. 17, 18.

d ch. 26. 20.

e Phil. 2. 14, 15.

1 men brethren.

Ex. 2. 13.

Ps. 133. 1.

f ch. 20. 15.

g Rom. 12. 18.

Heb. 12. 14.

James 3. 13-18.

h Num. 32. 1.

i Deut. 34. 3.

Ps. 107. 34.

j ch. 19. 24.

Ps. 107. 34.

k ch. 14. 2.

ch. 19. 22.

l ch. 19. 29.

m ch. 18. 20.

Ezek. 16. 49.

2 Pet. 2. 7.

n ch. 6. 11.

o Isa. 49. 18.

p ch. 28. 14.

q 2 Chr. 20. 7.

r ch. 26. 4.

Ex. 32. 13.

Num. 23. 10.

Deut. 1. 10.

1 Chr. 27. 23.

Jer. 33. 22.

Rom. 4. 16.

Heb. 11. 12.

2 plains.

CHAP. 14.

a ch. 10. 10.

b Isa. 11. 11.

c James 4. 1.

d Deut. 29. 23.

e ch. 19. 22.

f Dent. 3. 17.

Num. 34. 12.

Joshua 3. 16.

Ps. 107. 34.

1 Or, the plain of

Khin-

chain.

2 Or, the plain of

Baran.

g 2 Chr. 20. 2.

h ch. 11. 3.

i ch. 10. 17, 30.

j ch. 11. 31.

k ch. 13. 12.

Jer. 2. 17, 19.

l ver. 24.

of Mām'rē, which ^{is} in Hē'bron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The battle of four kings against five.* 12 *Lot taken prisoner, 14 is rescued by Abram.* 18 *Melchizedek blesseth Abram:* 20 *Abram giveth him tithes.*

AND it came to pass in the days of Ā'm-ra-phel king of ^a Shī'nār, Ā'ri-ōch king of Ē'la-sār, Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr king of ^b Ē'lām, and Tī'dal king of nations;

2 *That these* ^c made war with Bē'rā king of Sōd'om, and with Bī'shā king of Gō-mōr'rah, Shī'nāb king of ^d Ād'mah, and Shēm'e-ber king of Ze-bō'im, and the king of Bē'la, which is ^e Zō'ar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Sīd'dim, ^f which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr, and the kings that ^g were with him, and smote the Rēph'ā-ims in Āsī'tē-rōth Kār-nā'im, and the Zū'zims in Hām, and the Ē'mims in ^h Shā'veh Kīr-īa-thā'im,

6 And the Hō'rites in their mount Sē'ir, unto ⁱ Ēl-pā'ran, which ^{is} by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Ēn-mīsh'pat, which ^{is} Kā'desh, and smote all the country of the Ām'ā-lēk-ites, and also the Ām'ōr-ites, that dwelt ^j in Hāz'e-zon-tā'mar.

8 And there went out the king of Sōd'om, and the king of Gō-mōr'rah, and the king of Ād'mah, and the king of Ze-bō'im, and the king of Bē'la (the same ^{is} Zō'ar); and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sīd'dim;

9 With Chēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr the king of Ē'lām, and with Tī'dal king of nations, and Ām-ra-phel king of Shī'nār, and Ā'ri-ōch king of Ē'la-sār; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Sīd'dim ^{was} full of ^k slimepits; and the kings of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the ^l mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lōt, ^m Ā'brām's brother's son, ⁿ who dwelt in Sōd'om, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Ā'brām the Hē'brew; for he dwelt in the plain of Mām'rē the Ām'ōr-ite, brother of Ēsh'cōl, and brother of Ā'nēr: and these ^o were confederate with Ā'brām.

14 And when Ā'brām heard that

his ^m brother was taken captive, he ³ armed his ⁴ trained *servants*, ⁿ born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued *them* ^o unto Dān.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hō'bah, which *is* on the left hand of Dā-mās'eus.

16 And ^p he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lōt, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sōd'om went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chēd-ōr-lā'ō-mēr, and of the kings that *were* with him, at the valley of Shā'veh, which *is* the ^q king's dale.

18 And ^r Mēl-chīz'e-dēk king of Sā'lem brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* the priest of ^s the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed *be* Ā'brām of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed *be* the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes ^t of all.

21 And the king of Sōd'om said unto Ā'brām, Give me the ^u persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Ā'brām said to the king of Sōd'om, ^v I have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, ^w the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That I ^x will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that *is* thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Ā'brām rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Ā'nēr, Ēsh'cōl, and Mām'rē; let them take their portion.

CHAPTER 15.

1 God encourageth Abram: 4 promisseth him a son and a numerous seed: 6 he is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is again promised, and confirmed by a sign and a vision.

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Ā'brām in ^a a vision, saying, ^b Fear not, Ā'brām: *I am* thy shield, and thy exceeding ^c great reward.

2 And Ā'brām said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house *is* this Ē-li-ē'zēr of Dā-mās'eus?

3 And Ā'brām said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house *is* mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD *came* unto him, saying, This

B. C. 1918.

CHAP. 14.

^m ch. 13. 8.

³ Or, led forth.

⁴ Or, instructed.

ⁿ ch. 17. 27. ch. 15. 3. Eccles. 2. 7.

^o Deut. 34. 1. Judg. 18. 29. Isa. 41. 2.

^p 1 Sam. 30. 8, 18, 19.

^q 2 Sam. 13. 18.

^r Heb. 7. 1, 2.

^s Ps. 110. 4. Mic. 6. 6. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 10-22.

^t Heb. 7. 4.

^u souls.

^v Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10. 5.

^w Ps. 24. 1. Matt. 11. 25.

^x Euth. 9. 15. 2 Cor. 11. 9-12.

CHAP. 15.

^a ch. 46. 2.

^b Isa. 41. 10.

^c Ps. 58. 11. Ps. 84. 9, 11. Heb. 11. 6.

^d ch. 17. 16. 2 Sam. 7. 12.

^e Ps. 147. 4.

^f Ex. 32. 13. Heb. 11. 12.

^g Rom. 4. 3-6, 20-25.

^h Ps. 106. 31. Gal. 3. 6.

ⁱ Acts 7. 2.

^j Judg. 6. 36-40.

^k 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.

^l 2 Ki. 20. 8. Luke 1. 18.

^m ch. 2. 21.

ⁿ Ex. 1. 1.

^o Ex. 1. 11.

^p Ex. 12. 40.

^q Ex. 6. 6.

^r Ex. 7. 14.

^s ch. 25. 8. Job 5. 26. Heb. 11. 13.

^t Matt. 23. 32.

^u 1 Thess. 2. 16.

^v 2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

^w 1 a lamp of fire.

^x ch. 17. 8.

^y Deut. 1. 7.

^z Num. 34. 3.

^{aa} 2 Chr. 9. 26.

^{ab} Neh. 9. 8.

^{ac} Ps. 105. 11.

shall not *be* thine heir; but he that shall ^a come forth out of thine own bowels shall *be* thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and ^b tell the stars, if thou *be* able to number them: and he said unto him, ^c So shall thy seed *be*.

6 And ^d he believed in the LORD; and he ^e counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, *I am* the LORD that ^f brought thee out of Ūr of the Chā'l'dees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, ^g whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Ā'brām drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a ^h deep sleep fell upon Ā'brām; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Ā'brām, Know of a surety that ⁱ thy seed shall *be* a stranger in a land *that is* not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall ^j afflict them ^k four hundred years;

14 And also ^l that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance.

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt *be* buried ^m in a good old age.

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Ā'm'ōr-ites ⁿ *is* not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and ^o a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Ā'brām, saying, Unto thy seed ^p have I given this land; from the river of Ē'gypt unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs:

19 The Kēn'ites, and the Kēn'izites, and the Kād'mōn-ites,

20 And the Hīt'tites, and the Pēr'-izites, and the Rēph'a-ims,

21 And the Ā'm'ōr-ites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Ġir'ga-shites, and the Jēb'u-sites.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram. 6 Hagar fleeth from her mistress. 9 is sent back by an angel to submit to her. 15 Ishmael is born.

NOW Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife ^a bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Ē-gŷp'tjan, whose name was ¹ Hā'gar.

2 And Sā'rāi said unto Ā'brām, Behold now, the LORD ^b hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may ² obtain children by her. And Ā'brām hearkened to the voice of Sā'rāi.

3 And Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife took Hā'gar her maid the Ē-gŷp'tjan, after Ā'brām had dwelt ten years in the land of Cā'nāan, and gave her to her husband Ā'brām to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hā'gar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was ^c despised in her eyes.

5 And Sā'rāi said unto Ā'brām, My wrong ^{be} upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: ^d the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Ā'brām said unto Sā'rāi, Behold, thy maid ^{is} in thy hand; do to her ³ as it pleaseth thee. And when Sā'rāi ⁴ dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to ^e Shūr.

8 And he said, Hā'gar, Sā'rāi's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sā'rāi.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and ^f submit thyself under her hands.

10 And ^g the angel of the LORD said unto her, ^h I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou ^{art} with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name ⁱ Īsh'mā-el; because ^j the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand ^{will} be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and ^k he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, ^l Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called ^m Bē'er-lā-hāi'-roi; behold, ⁿ it is between Kā'desh and Bē'red.

B. C. 1913.

CHAP. 16.

a Judg. 13. 2.
Luke 1. 7.

1 Or, Agar.
Gal. 4. 24.

b ch. 30. 2.

2 be builded by her.
Ruth 4. 11.

c Prov. 30. 23.

d Ex. 5. 21.

3 that which is good in thine eyes.

4 afflicted her.

e ch. 25. 18.

f Eph. 6. 5-9.

g ch. 22. 15-18.
Mal. 3. 1.

h ch. 25. 12.

5 That is, God shall hear.

i Ex. 2. 23, 24.

j ch. 25. 18.

k Ps. 130. 1-12.

6 That is, The well of him that liveth and seeth me.

CHAP. 17.

a ch. 5. 22.

b Job 1. 1.

1 Or, upright, or, sincere.

c Gal. 3. 17, 18.

d Ex. 3. 6.

2 multitude of nations.

3 That is, Father of a great multitude.

e ch. 26. 24.
ch. 28. 13.
Heb. 11. 16.
Rom. 9. 7-9.

4 of thy sojournings.
ch. 23. 4.
ch. 28. 4.

f Ex. 6. 7.
Ex. 29. 45.
Lev. 26. 12.
Deut. 4. 37.
Deut. 14. 2.
Deut. 26. 18.
Deut. 29. 13.
Ps. 48. 14.
Rev. 21. 7.

g Ps. 25. 10.

h Acts 7. 8.
Rom. 4. 11.
Gal. 6. 15.

5 a son of eight days.
Luke 2. 21.
John 7. 22.

15 ¶ And Hā'gar bare Ā'brām a son: and Ā'brām called his son's name, which Hā'gar bare, Īsh'mā-el.

16 And Ā'brām was fourscore and six years old, when Hā'gar bare Īsh'mā-el to Ā'brām.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The covenant is renewed. 5 Abram's name changed. 9 Circumcision instituted. 16 Isaac with a numerous issue is promised.

AND when Ā'brām was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Ā'brām, and said unto him, I ^{am} the Almighty God; ^a walk before me, and be thou ^b perfect.

2 And I will make my ^c covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Ā'brām ^d fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant ^{is} with thee, and thou shalt be a father of ² many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Ā'brām, but thy name shall be ³ Ā'brā-hām; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, ^e to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land ^f wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Cā'nāan, for an everlasting possession; and ^g I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Ā'brā-hām, ^h Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This ⁱ is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ^j ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And ^k he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which ^{is} not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be

⁴ cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto A'brā-hām, As for Sā'rāi thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sā'rāi, but ^c Sā'rah shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, and ^j give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and ⁷ she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then A'brā-hām fell upon his face, and ^k laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall ^l Sā'rah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And A'brā-hām said unto God, O that Ish'mā-el might live before thee!

19 And God said, ^m Sā'rah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name I'saac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ish'mā-el, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will ⁿ multiply him exceedingly; ^o twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him ^p a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with I'saac, which ^r Sā'rah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off ^r talking with him, and God went up from A'brā-hām.

23 ¶ And A'brā-hām took Ish'mā-el his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of A'brā-hām's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as ^s God had said unto him.

24 And A'brā-hām was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ish'mā-el his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In ^t the selfsame day was A'brā-hām circumcised, and Ish'mā-el his son.

27 And all the men of ^u his house, born ^v in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Abraham entertained three angels. 9 Sarah reproved. 17 Destruction of Sodom revealed to Abraham: 23 he intercedes for it.

AND the LORD ^a appeared unto him in the plains of Mām'rē: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 And he lift up his eyes and

B. C. 1898.

CHAP. 17.

i Ex. 4. 24.
Josh. 5. 2-7.

6 That is, Princess.

j ch. 18. 10.
ch. 21. 1.

7 she shall become nations.

k ch. 18. 12.
ch. 21. 6.

l ch. 21. 7.

m ch. 18. 10.
ch. 21. 2.
Gal. 4. 28-31.

n ch. 16. 10.

o ch. 25. 12-16.

p ch. 21. 18.

q ch. 21. 2.

r ch. 18. 33.
ch. 35. 9-15.

s ver. 9.

t Ps. 119. 60.

u ch. 18. 19.

v ch. 14. 14.

CHAP. 18.

a ch. 18. 18.
ch. 14. 13.
Acts 7. 2.

b ver. 22.
ch. 19. 1.

c Heb. 13. 2.
1 Pet. 4. 9.

d ch. 24. 32.
ch. 43. 24.

1 stay.

2 you have passed.

3 Hasten.

e ch. 24. 67.
Titus 2. 5.

f ch. 21. 2.
Luke 1. 13.
Rom. 9. 9.

g Rom. 4. 19.

h Heb. 11. 11.

i ch. 17. 17.
Luke 1. 18.

j 1 Pet. 3. 6.

k Ps. 115. 3.
Jer. 32. 17.
Zech. 8. 6.

l Matt. 3. 9.
Matt. 13. 26.
Luke 1. 37.
Rom. 4. 21.
Heb. 11. 19.

m Ps. 25. 14.
Amos 3. 7.

n John 15. 15.

looked, and, lo, ^b three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, he ran ^c to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and ^d wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and ¹ comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore ² are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And A'brā-hām hastened into the tent unto Sā'rah, and said, ³ Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And A'brā-hām ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress *it*.

8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sā'rah thy wife? And he said, Behold, ^e in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sā'rah thy wife shall have a ^f son. And Sā'rah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him.

11 Now A'brā-hām and Sā'rah *were* ^g old and well stricken in age; and *it* ceased to be with Sā'rah after the ^h manner of women.

12 Therefore Sā'rah laughed within herself, saying, ⁱ After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my ^j lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto A'brā-hām, Wherefore did Sā'rah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 Is any thing ^k too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sā'rah shall have a son.

15 Then Sā'rah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sōd'om: and A'brā-hām went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, ^l Shall I hide from A'brā-hām that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Ā'brā'hām shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall ^{be} blessed in him?

19 For I know him, that he ^{will} command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Ā'brā'hām that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because the ^{cry} of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'ah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, ^{and} see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sōd'om: but Ā'brā'hām stood yet before the ^{of} LORD.

23 ¶ And Ā'brā'hām drew near, and said, ^{Wilt} thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there be ^{fifty} righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that ^{are} therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and ^{that} the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall ^{not} the Judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the LORD said, ^{If} I find in Sōd'om fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Ā'brā'hām answered and said, ^{Behold} now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which ^{am} ^{but} dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for ^{lack} of five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy ^{it}.

29 And he spake unto him ^{yet} again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do ^{it} for forty's sake.

30 And he said ^{unto} him, ^{Oh} let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do ^{it}, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, ^I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy ^{it} for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, ^{Oh} let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but

B. C. 1898.

CHAP. 18.

m ch. 12. 3.
cb. 22. 18.
Ps. 72. 17.
Acts 3. 25.
Gal. 3. 8, 9,
16, 18.

n Deut. 6. 6, 7.
Josh. 24. 15.
Eph. 6. 4.

o ch. 4. 10.
ch. 19. 13.
James 5. 4.

p ch. 11. 5.
Ex. 3. 8.
Ps. 14. 2.
Heb. 4. 13.

q verses 1, 2.

r Num. 16. 22.
2 Sam. 24. 17.
Ps. 11. 4-7.

s Matt. 7. 13,
14.

t Isa. 3. 10, 11.

u Job 8. 3, 20.
Job 34. 17.
Ps. 58. 11.
Ps. 94. 2.
Rom. 3. 5, 6.

v Jer. 5. 1.
Ezek. 22. 30.
Matt. 24. 22.

w Luke 18. 1.

x Ps. 8. 4.

y 1 Thess. 5. 17.

z Isa. 55. 8, 9.

a Heb. 4. 16.

b Judg. 6. 39.

c Ex. 34. 6, 7.
Ps. 34. 15.
Prov. 15. 29.
1 John 3. 22.
James 5. 16.

CHAP. 19.

a ch. 18. 2, 22.

b Heb. 13. 2.

c Luke 24. 28.

d ch. 18. 8.

e Isa. 3. 9.

f ch. 4. 1.
Judg. 19. 22.
Rom. 1. 24.
Jude 7.

g Judg. 19. 24.

h ch. 18. 5.

i Ex. 2. 14.
Acts 7. 26,
28.
2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

j 2 Ki. 6. 18.
Acts 13. 11.

this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, ^I will not destroy ^{it} for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Ā'brā'hām: and Ā'brā'hām returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites stricken with blindness. 17 He is directed to flee to the mountain. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed. 26 Lot's wife punished. 31 Origin of Moab and Ammon.

AND there came ^{two} angels to Sōd'om at even; and Lōt sat in the gate of Sōd'om: and Lōt seeing ^{them} rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, ^{turn} in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; ^{but} we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and ^{he} made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, ^{even} the men of Sōd'om, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 And ^{they} called unto Lōt, and said unto him, ^{Where} ^{are} the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And ^{Lōt} went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as ^{is} good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for ^{therefore} came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said ^{again}, ^{This} one ^{fellow} came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, ^{even} Lōt, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lōt into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that ^{were} at the door of the house ^{with} blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lôt, Hast ^a thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, ¹bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath ^msent us to destroy it.

14 And Lôt went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married ^ahis daughters, and said, Up, ^oget you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed ^pas one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lôt, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which ¹are here; lest thou be consumed in the ²iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; ^qthe LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, ^rEscape for thy life; ^slook not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lôt said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou ^thast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted ³thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was ^ucalled ⁴Zô'ar.

23 ¶ The sun was ⁵risen upon the earth when Lôt entered into Zô'ar.

24 Then ^vthe LORD rained upon Sôd'om and upon Gô-môr'rah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all ^wthe plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

B. C. 1898.

CHAP. 19.

k Joshua 6. 22.

l ch. 7. 1.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

m 1 Chr. 21. 15.

n Matt. 1. 18.

o Num. 16. 21,

45.

Rev. 18. 4.

p Ex. 9. 21.

Luke 17. 28-

30.

Luke 24. 11.

1 are found.

2 Or, punish-

ment.

q Ex. 34. 7.

1 Sam. 2. 9.

1 Chr. 15. 34.

Ps. 25. 10.

Ps. 31. 23.

Ps. 32. 10.

Ps. 33. 18.

Ps. 34. 22.

Ps. 97. 10.

Ps. 145. 20.

Prov. 2. 8.

Eph. 2. 4, 5.

r Heb. 2. 3.

s ver. 26.

t 1 Tim. 1. 14-

16.

3 thy face.

Job 42. 9.

1 Sam. 25. 35.

Ps. 145. 19.

u ch. 13. 10.

ch. 14. 2.

v That is,

little.

5 gone forth.

w Deut. 29. 23.

Ps. 11. 6.

Isa. 13. 19.

Jer. 29. 16.

Jer. 50. 40.

Ezek. 16. 49,

50.

Hosea 11. 8.

Amos 4. 11.

Zeph. 2. 9.

Luke 17. 29.

2 Pet. 2. 6.

Jude 7.

w ch. 14. 3.

Ps. 107. 34.

x Luke 17. 31.

y ch. 18. 22.

z Rev. 18. 9.

a ch. 8. 1.

ch. 18. 23.

b verses 17, 19.

c ch. 16. 2, 4.

ch. 38. 8.

Deut. 25. 5.

d Luke 21. 34.

1 Cor. 15. 33.

e Mark 12. 19.

f Deut. 2. 9.

g Deut. 2. 19.

CHAP. 20.

a ch. 18. 1.

b ch. 26. 6.

c ch. 12. 11-

13.

ch. 26. 7.

26 ¶ But his wife ^alooked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Ā'brā'hām gat up early in the morning to the place where he ^vstood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sôd'om and Gô-môr'rah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, ^athe smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God ^aremembered Ā'brā'hām, and sent Lôt out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lôt dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lôt went up out of Zô'ar, and ^bdwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zô'ar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father *is* old, and *there is* not a man in the earth ^cto come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, ^dlet us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, ^ethat we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, *and* lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lôt with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Mō'ab: the same ^fis the father of the Mō'ab-ites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Bēn-ām'mi: the ^gsame *is* the father of the children of Ām'môn unto this day.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Abraham denieth his wife, and Abimelech taketh her: 14 he restoreth her with presents.

AND Ā'brā'hām journeyed from thence ^atoward the south country, and dwelled between Kā'desh and Shûr, and sojourned in ^bĜē'rār.

2 And ^cĀ'brā'hām said of Sā'rah

his wife, She *is* my sister: and *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* king of *Ĝērār* sent, and took *ā* *Sā'rah*.

3 But God *ē* came to *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* in *ā* dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art* but *ā* dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she *is* *ā* man's wife.

4 But *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* had not come near her: and he said, Lord, *h* wilt thou slay also *ā* righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she herself said, He *is* my brother: in the *2* integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also *ē* withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man *his* wife; for he *is* a prophet, and he *ē* shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore *her* not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that *are* thine.

8 Therefore *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* called *Ā'brā-hām*, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom *ā* great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

10 And *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* said unto *Ā'brā-hām*, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And *Ā'brā-hām* said, Because I thought, *2* Surely the fear of God *is* not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And *ē* yet indeed *she is* my sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when God *ē* caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, *ē* He *is* my brother.

14 And *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* took *ē* sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave *them* unto *Ā'brā-hām*, and restored him *Sā'rah* his wife.

15 And *Ā-bīm'ē-lech* said, *ē* Behold, my land *is* before thee: dwell *3* where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto *Sā'rah* he said, Behold,

B. C. 1808.

CHAP. 20.

d ch. 12. 15.

e Ps. 105. 14.

f Job 4. 12.

Job 33. 15.

g ver. 7.

1 married to an husband.

h ch. 18. 23-25.

2 Or, simplicity, or, sincerity.

i ch. 35. 5.

Ex. 34. 4.

1 Sam. 25. 20, 34.

j 1 Sam. 7. 5.

2 Ki. 5. 11.

Job 42. 8.

Jas. 5. 14-16.

1 John 5. 16.

k ch. 30. 9.

Joshua 7. 25.

l ch. 42. 18.

Neh. 5. 15.

Prov. 16. 6.

m ch. 11. 29.

n ch. 12. 1, 9.

11.

o ch. 12. 13.

p ch. 12. 16.

q ch. 13. 9.

ch. 47. 6.

2 as is good in thine eyes.

r ver. 5.

s Job 42. 8.

Jas. 5. 16.

t ch. 12. 17.

CHAP. 21.

a 1 Sam. 2. 21.

b ch. 17. 19.

ch. 18. 10, 14.

Gal. 4. 23.

c Acts 7. 8.

Heb. 11. 11.

d ch. 17. 19.

e ch. 17. 10-12.

f Ps. 126. 2.

Isa. 54. 1.

g Luke 1. 14,

58.

h ch. 18. 11.

i ch. 16. 1, 4,

15.

j Gal. 4. 29.

k ch. 23. 8.

ch. 32. 6, 7.

Gal. 4. 30, 31.

l ch. 17. 18.

m Rom. 9. 7.

Heb. 11. 18.

n ch. 16. 10.

ch. 17. 20.

ch. 25. 12.

I have given thy *ē* brother a thousand *pieces* of silver: behold, he *is* to thee *ā* covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other*: thus she was reprov'd.

17 ¶ So *Ā'brā-hām* *ē* prayed unto God: and God healed *Ā-bīm'ē-lech*, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare *children*.

18 For the LORD had *ē* fast closed up all the wombs of the house of *Ā-bīm'ē-lech*, because of *Sā'rah* *Ā'brā-hām's* wife.

CHAPTER 21.

2 *Isaac is born.* 9 *Hagar and Ishmael cast forth:* 17 *an angel comforteth her.* 22 *Abimelech makes a covenant with Abraham.*

AND the LORD *ē* visited *Sā'rah* as he had said, and the LORD did unto *Sā'rah* *ē* as he had spoken.

2 For *Sā'rah* conceived, *ē* and bare *Ā'brā-hām* a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And *Ā'brā-hām* *ē* called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom *Sā'rah* bare to him, *Ī'saac*.

4 And *Ā'brā-hām* *ē* circumcised his son *Ī'saac* being eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 And *Ā'brā-hām* was an hundred years old, when his son *Ī'saac* was born unto him.

6 ¶ And *Sā'rah* said, *ē* God hath made me to laugh, *so that* all that hear will laugh *ē* with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto *Ā'brā-hām*, that *Sā'rah* should have given children suck? for *h* I have born *him* a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and *Ā'brā-hām* made *ā* great feast the *same* day that *Ī'saac* was weaned.

9 ¶ And *Sā'rah* saw the *ē* son of *Hā'gar* the *Ē-gýpt'ian*, which she had born unto *Ā'brā-hām*, *ē* mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto *Ā'brā-hām*, *ē* Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, *even* with *Ī'saac*.

11 And the thing was very *2* grievous in *Ā'brā-hām's* sight because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto *Ā'brā-hām*, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that *Sā'rah* hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for *ē* in *Ī'saac* shall thy seed be called.

13 And also *ē* of the son of the bondwoman will I make *ā* nation, because he *is* thy seed.

14 And *Ā'brā-hām* rose up early in

the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hā'gar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and ^o sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Bē'er-shē'bā.

15 And ^p the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, ^q Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And ^r God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hā'gar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hā'gar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for ^s I will make him a great nation.

19 And God ^t opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And ^u God was with the lad; and he grew, and ^v dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pā'ran: and his mother took him a wife out of the ^w land of E'gypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that ^x Ā-bīm'ē-lech and Phī'chol the chief captain of his host spake unto Ā'brā-hām, saying, ^y God is with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore ^z swear unto me here by God ¹ that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Ā'brā-hām said, I will swear.

25 And Ā'brā-hām reproved Ā-bīm'ē-lech because of a well of water, which Ā-bīm'ē-lech's servants had violently ^a taken away.

26 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.

27 And Ā'brā-hām took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Ā-bīm'ē-lech; and both of them ^b made a covenant.

28 And Ā'brā-hām set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech said unto Ā'brā-hām, ^c What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven

B. C. 1808.

CHAP. 21.

^o John 8. 35.

^p Num. 20. 5.
Ps. 63. 1.

^q ch. 44. 34.

^r Ex. 3. 7.
2 Ki. 13. 4, 23.

^s ver. 13.
ch. 25. 12.

^t Judg. 8. 24.

^u Num. 22. 31.
2 Ki. 6. 17.
Luke 24. 16.

^v ch. 39. 2, 3.

^w ch. 16. 12.

^x ch. 24. 4.

^y ch. 20. 2.

^z ch. 26. 28.

Isa. 8. 10.

¹ Joshua 2. 12.
1 Sam. 24. 21.

¹ if thou shalt lie unto me.

^a ch. 26. 15-22.

^b ch. 26. 28-31.

^c ch. 33. 8.

^d ch. 31. 48.

^e ch. 26. 33.

² That is, the well of the oath.

^f Josh. 13. 2.

³ Or, tree.

^g Deut. 33. 27.
Ps. 9. 7.

^h Ps. 29. 10.
Ps. 43. 6.
Ps. 90. 2.

ⁱ Ps. 93. 2.
Isa. 9. 6.

^j Isa. 40. 28.
Isa. 63. 16.

^k Jer. 10. 10.
Lam. 5. 19.

^l Micah 5. 2.
Hab. 1. 12.

^m Rom. 16. 26.
Heb. 13. 8.

ⁿ 1 Tim. 1. 17.
Rev. 10. 6.

^o Rev. 15. 7.

CHAP. 22.

^a Jas. 1. 12-14.
Heb. 11. 17.

¹ Behold me.

^b John 3. 16.

^c 2 Chr. 3. 1.

^d Heb. 11. 17-19.

^e John 19. 17.
1 Pet. 2. 24.

² Behold me.

³ Or, kid.

^f 1 Pet. 1. 19.

^g John 10. 17, 18.

Heb. 11. 17.

ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that ^a they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he ^e called that place ² Bē'er-shē'bā; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Bē'er-shē'bā: then Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose up, and Phī'chol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the ^f land of the Phī-lis'tines.

33 ¶ And Ā'brā-hām planted ^g a grove in Bē'er-shē'bā, and called there on the name of the LORD, the ^h everlasting God.

34 And Ā'brā-hām sojourned in the Phī-lis'tines' land many days.

CHAPTER 22.

¹ Abraham, offering Isaac, 11 is stayed by the angel: 15 he is blessed again. 20 Generation of Nahor unto Rebekah.

AND it came to pass after these ^a things, that ^a God did tempt Ā'brā-hām, and said unto him, Ā'brā-hām: and he said, ¹ Behold, here I am.

² And he said, ^b Take now thy son, thine only son I'saac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land ^c of Mō-ri'ah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

³ ¶ And Ā'brā-hām ^d rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and I'saac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

⁴ Then on the third day Ā'brā-hām lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

⁵ And Ā'brā-hām said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

⁶ And Ā'brā-hām took the wood of the burnt offering, and ^e laid it upon I'saac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

⁷ And I'saac spake unto Ā'brā-hām his father, and said, My father: and he said, ² Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where ^{is} the ³ lamb for a burnt offering?

⁸ And Ā'brā-hām said, My son, God will provide himself ^f a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

⁹ And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Ā'brā-hām built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and ^g bound I'saac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And A'brā-hām ^h stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, A'brā-hām, A'brā-hām: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, [†] Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now [†] I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And A'brā-hām lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and A'brā-hām went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering [†] in the stead of his son.

14 And A'brā-hām called the name of that place [†] Jē-hō'vah-jī'reh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto A'brā-hām out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, [†] By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the [†] stars of the heaven, and as the [†] sand which is upon the sea [†] shore; and thy seed shall [†] possess the gate of his enemies;

18 And [†] in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because [†] thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So A'brā-hām returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Bē'er-shē'bā; and A'brā-hām dwelt at Bē'er-shē'bā.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told A'brā-hām, saying, Behold, [†] Mīl'cah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nā'hōr;

21 Hūz [†] his firstborn, and Būz his brother, and Kē-mū'el the father of [†] A'ram,

22 And Chē'sed, and Hā'zō, and Pī'dāsh, and Jīd'laph, and Bēth-ū'el.

23 And [†] Bēth-ū'el begat Rē-bēk'ah: these eight Mīl'cah did bear to Nā'hōr, A'brā-hām's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Re'y'mah, she bare also Tē'bah, and Gā'hām, and Thā'hāsh, and Mā'a-chah.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Sarah's age and death. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

AND Sā'rah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sā'rah.

B. C. 1872.

CHAP. 22.
h Isa. 53. 6-12.

i 1 Sam. 15. 22.

j ch. 26. 5.
Rom. 8. 32.
Jas. 2. 22.

k 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

l That is, the Lord will see, or, provide.

l Ps. 105. 9.
Luke 1. 73.
Heb. 6. 13, 14.

m ch. 15. 5.
Jer. 33. 22.

n ch. 13. 16.

o ch. 24. 69.
Micah 1. 9.

p ch. 12. 3.
ch. 18. 18.
Gal. 3. 8, 9, 16, 18.

q verses 3, 10.
ch. 26. 5.

r ch. 11. 29.

s Job 1. 1.

t Job 32. 2.

u ch. 24. 15.

CHAP. 23.

a John 11. 31, 35.

b ch. 17. 8.
1 Chr. 29. 15.

Ps. 39. 12.

Ps. 105. 12.

Ps. 119. 19.

2 Cor. 5. 6, 7.

Heb. 11. 9, 13.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

c ch. 49. 30.

1 a prince of God.

d ch. 13. 2.

ch. 14. 14.

ch. 24. 35.

e Rom. 13. 7.

2 full money.

3 ears.

f ch. 34. 20, 24.

Ruth 4. 4.

g 2 Sam. 24. 20-24.

h Phil. 4. 5-8.

i Ex. 30. 13.

Ezek. 45. 12.

j Jer. 32. 9-12.

k ch. 25. 9.

ch. 40. 30-32.

ch. 59. 13.

Acts 7. 16.

2 And Sā'rah died in Kir'jath-ār'bā; the same is Hē'bron in the land of Cā'nāan: and A'brā-hām came [†] to mourn for Sā'rah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And A'brā-hām stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Hēth, saying,

4 I am [†] a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a [†] buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Hēth answered A'brā-hām, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art [†] a mighty [†] prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And A'brā-hām stood up, and bowed [†] himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Hēth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to E'phron the son of Zō'har,

9 That he may give me the cave of Mach-pēlah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for [†] as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And E'phron dwelt among the children of Hēth: and E'phron the Hīt'tite answered A'brā-hām in the [†] audience of the children of Hēth, even of all that went in at the [†] gate of his city, saying,

11 Nay, [†] my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And A'brā-hām bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto E'phron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: [†] I will give thee money for the field; take [†] it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And E'phron answered A'brā-hām, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels [†] of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And A'brā-hām hearkened unto E'phron; and A'brā-hām [†] weighed to E'phron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Hēth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 ¶ And [†] the field of E'phron, which was in Mach-pēlah, which

was before Mām'rē, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Ā'brā-hām for a possession in the presence of the children of Hēth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Ā'brā-hām buried Sā'rah his wife in the cave of the field of Māch-pē'lah before Mām'rē: the same is Hē'bron in the land of Cā'nāan.

20 And the field, and the cave that *is* therein, were *made* sure unto Ā'brā-hām for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Hēth.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Abraham sendeth his servant to get a wife for his son Isaac : 50 he obtaineth Rebekah : 62 Isaac meeteth her.

AND Ā'brā-hām *was* old, and *well* stricken in age: and the LORD had *blessed* Ā'brā-hām in all things.

2 And Ā'brā-hām said *unto* his eldest servant of his house, that ruled *over* all that he had, *Put*, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt *not* take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Cā'nāan-ites, among whom I dwell:

4 But thou shalt go *unto* my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son I'saac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Ā'brā-hām said unto him, Beware *thou* that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven, which took *me* from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, *Unto* thy seed will I give this land; he shall send *his* angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt *be* clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Ā'brā-hām his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; *for* all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he

B. C. 1860.

CHAP. 23.

l ch. 35. 29.

m Ruth 4. 7-10.
Jer. 32. 10, 11.

CHAP. 24.

a ch. 18. 11.

1 gone into days.

b ch. 13. 2.
Gal. 3. 9.

c ch. 15. 2.

d ver. 10.
ch. 39. 4-6.e ch. 47. 29.
Lam. 5. 6.f Ex. 34. 16.
Deut. 7. 3.
2 Cor. 6. 14-17.

g ch. 28. 2.

h 2 Pet. 2. 20-22.

i ch. 12. 1, 7.

j ch. 13. 15.
Ex. 32. 13.k Ex. 23. 20.
Ps. 34. 7.
Isa. 63. 9.

l Joshua 2. 17-20.

2 Or, and.

m ch. 27. 43.

3 women which draw water go forth.

n Ex. 2. 16.
1 Sam. 9. 11.o ver. 27.
ch. 26. 24.
Ex. 3. 6, 15.

p Phil. 4. 6.

q Prov. 19. 14.

r Judg. 6. 17-37.
1 Sam. 6. 7.

s Ps. 34. 15.

t ch. 11. 20.

u ch. 26. 7.

4 good of countenance.

v John 4. 7.

w 1 Pet. 3. 8.
1 Pet. 4. 9.

z Luke 2. 19, 51.

5 Or, jewel for the forehead.

y Ex. 32. 2, 3.
Isa. 3. 19, 20.
1 Pet. 3. 3.

arose, and went to Mēs-q-pō-tā'mī-ā, unto the *city* of Nā'hōr.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, *even* the time that *3* women *go* out to draw water.

12 And he said, *O* LORD God of my master Ā'brā-hām, *I* pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Ā'brā-hām.

13 Behold, I stand *here* by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: *let the same be* she *that* thou hast appointed for thy servant I'saac; and *thereby* shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, *before* he had done speaking, that, behold, Rē-bēk'ah came out, who was born to Bēth-ū'el, son of *4* Mīl'cah, the wife of Nā'hōr, Ā'brā-hām's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel *was* *very* *4* fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, *Let* me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, *Drink*, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man *was* wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden *5* earring of *half* a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten *shekels* weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room *in* thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I *am* the daughter of Bēth-ū'el the son

of Mil'cah, which she bare unto Nā'hôr.

25 She said moreover unto him, We ² have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man ^a bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, ^b Blessed be the LORD God of my master Ā'brā'hām, who hath not left destitute my master of ^c his mercy and his truth: I *be-
ing* in the way, ^d the LORD led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told *them of* her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rē-bēk'ah had a brother, and his name *was* ^e Lā'ban: and Lā'ban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rē-bēk'ah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, ^f thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and ^g gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that *were* with him.

33 And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, ^h I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I *am* Ā'brā'hām's servant.

35 And the LORD hath ⁱ blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him ^j flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sā'rah my master's wife bare ^k a son to my master when she was old: and ^l unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master ^m made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Cā'nāan-ites, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And ⁿ he said unto me, The LORD, before whom ^o I walk, will send his

B. C. 1857.

CHAP. 24.

z 1 Pet. 4. 9.

a ver. 52.
Ex. 4. 31.

b Ex. 18. 10.
Ruth 4. 14.
1 Sam. 25. 32.
2 Sam. 18. 28.
Luke 1. 68.

c ch. 32. 10.
Ps. 98. 3.

d ver. 48.
Prov. 3. 6.

e ch. 29. 5.

f ch. 26. 29.
Judg. 17. 2.
Ruth 3. 10.
Ps. 115. 15.

g ch. 43. 24.
Judg. 19. 21.

h Job 23. 12.
Jolm 4. 34.
Eph. 6. 5-7.

i ver. 1.
ch. 13. 2.

j Job 1. 3.

k ch. 21. 2.

l ch. 21. 10.
ch. 25. 5.

m ver. 3.

n ver. 7.

o ch. 5. 22-24.
ch. 17. 1.

p Ex. 23. 20.

q ver. 8.

r 1 Ki. 1. 36.
Acts 10. 7, 8.
22.

s Neh. 1. 11.
Ps. 90. 17.
Rom. 1. 10.

t ver. 13.

u Heb. 13. 2.

v ver. 15.

w 1 Sam. 1. 13.
Isa. 65. 24.

x Ezek. 16. 11.
12.

y ver. 26.

z Ps. 32. 8.
Ps. 48. 14.
Ps. 107. 7.
Isa. 48. 17.

a ch. 47. 29.
Joshua 2. 14.

b Ps. 118. 23.
Matt. 21. 42.
Mark 12. 11.

c ch. 20. 15.

d Ex. 3. 22.
Ex. 11. 2.
Ex. 12. 35.

6 vessels.

^p angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 Then ^q shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, ^r O LORD God of my master Ā'brā'hām, if now thou ^s do prosper my way which I go:

43 Behold, ^t I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water*, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, ^u Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 And ^v before I had ^w done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rē-bēk'ah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water*: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? And she said, The daughter of Bēth-ū'el, Nā'hôr's son, whom Mil'cah bare unto him: and I put the ^x earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I ^y bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Ā'brā'hām, which had ^z led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now ^a if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Lā'ban and Bēth-ū'el answered and said, ^b The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rē-bēk'ah *is* ^c before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Ā'brā'hām's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth jewels ^d of silver, and ^e jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to

Rē-bēk'ah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother ^oprecious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, ^ʃSend me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us ^ʔa few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the ^oLORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rē-bēk'ah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rē-bēk'ah their sister, and her ^hnurse, and A'brā-hām's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rē-bēk'ah, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister, be thou ⁱthe mother of thousands of millions, and let thy ^ʃseed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rē-bēk'ah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rē-bēk'ah, and went his way.

62 And I'saac came from the way of the well ^hLā-hāi'-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And I'saac went out ^sto meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels *were* coming.

64 And Rē-bēk'ah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw I'saac, she lighted ^moff the camel.

65 For she *had* said unto the servant, What man *is* this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It *is* my master: therefore she took a ^mveil, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told I'saac all things that he had done.

67 And I'saac brought her into his mother Sā'rah's tent, and took Rē-bēk'ah, and she became his wife: and he loved her: and ^oI'saac was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAPTER 25.

1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah: 7 his age and death. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 23 The birth of Esau and Jacob. 29 Esau selleth his birthright.

THEN again A'brā-hām took a wife, and her name *was* Kē-tū'rah.

2 And she bare him ^aZīm'rān, and Jōk'shan, and Mē'dan, and Mīd'īan, and Ish'bāk, and Shū'ah.

3 And Jōk'shan begat Shē'bā, and Dē'dan. And the sons of Dē'dan

B. C. 1857.

CHAP. 24.

e 2 Chr. 21. 3.

Ezra 1. 6.

f verses 56, 59.

7 Or, a full year, or, ten months.

g ver. 40.

h ch. 35. 8.

i ch. 17. 16. Ruth 4. 11.

j ch. 22. 17.

k ch. 16. 14. ch. 25. 11.

8 Or, to pray.

l Joshua 1. 8.

Ps. 1. 2.

Ps. 35. 17.

Ps. 77. 12.

Ps. 119. 15.

Ps. 143. 5.

Dan. 6. 10.

Matt. 6. 5. 6.

Matt. 14. 23.

Mark 1. 35.

Mark 6. 46.

Luke 5. 16.

Luke 6. 12.

Acts 10. 9.

m Josh. 15. 18.

1 Sam. 25. 23.

n 1 Cor. 11. 3.

6, 7, 10.

o 1 Thess. 4. 13.

CHAP. 25.

a 1 Chr. 1. 32.

b ch. 24. 36.

c ch. 21. 14.

d Judg. 6. 3.

e ch. 15. 15.

ch. 47. 8, 9.

f ch. 35. 29.

ch. 49. 33.

Acts 13. 36.

g ch. 50. 13.

h ch. 49. 29, 30.

i ch. 23. 16.

j ch. 16. 14.

ch. 24. 62.

k 1 Chr. 1. 29.

l Or, Hadad.

1 Chr. 1. 30.

l ch. 17. 20.

m ver. 8.

ch. 49. 33.

Mark 15. 37.

n 1 Sam. 15. 7.

2 fell.

o ch. 10. 12.

p Matt. 1. 2.

q ch. 24. 67.

were As-shū'rīm, and Lē-tū'shim, and Lē-ūn'mīm.

4 And the sons of Mīd'īan; E'phah, and E'phēr, and Hā'noch, and A-bī'dah, and E'l'dā-ah. All these *were* the children of Kē-tū'rah.

5 ¶ And A'brā-hām ^ogave all that he had unto I'saac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which A'brā-hām had, A'brā-hām gave gifts, and ^osent them away from I'saac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the ^aeast country.

7 And these *are* the days of the years of A'brā-hām's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then A'brā-hām gave up the ghost, and died in ^aa good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was ^ʃgathered to his people.

9 And his sons ^oI'saac and Ish'mā-el buried him ^ain the cave of Māch-pē'lah, in the field of E'phron the son of Zō'har the Hīt'tite, which *is* before Mām'rē;

10 The ⁱfield which A'brā-hām purchased of the sons of Hēth: there was A'brā-hām buried, and Sā'rah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of A'brā-hām, that God blessed his son I'saac: and I'saac dwelt by the well ^hLā-hāi'-roi.

12 ¶ Now these *are* the ^hgenerations of Ish'mā-el, A'brā-hām's son, whom Hā'gar the E-gy'p'tian, Sā'rah's handmaid, bare unto A'brā-hām:

13 And these *are* the names of the sons of Ish'mā-el, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ish'mā-el, Nē-bā'joth; and Kē'dār, and Ad'bē-el, and Mīb'sam,

14 And Mīsh'mā, and Dū'mah, and Mās'sā,

15 Hā'dār, and Tē'mā, Jē'tūr, Nā'phish, and Kēd'e-mah:

16 These *are* the sons of Ish'mā-el, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; ⁱtwelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these *are* the years of the life of Ish'mā-el, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave ^mup the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from ^mHāv'ī-lah unto Shūr, that *is* before E'gypt, as thou goest toward As-sy'r'ī-a: and he ^ʔdied in the ^opresence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these *are* the generations of I'saac, A'brā-hām's son: A'brā-hām ^ʔbegat I'saac:

20 And I'saac was forty years old when he took ^ʔRē-bēk'ab to wife, the

* daughter of Bēth-ū'el the Sŷr'tan of Pā'dan-ā'ram, the * sister to Lā'ban the Sŷr'tan.

21 And I'saac t intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD was u intreated of him, and Rē-bēk'ah his wife v conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to w enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two z manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all v over like an hairy garment; and they called his name E'sau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and z his hand took hold on E'sau's heel; and a his name was called Jā'cob: and I'saac was threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and E'sau was a b cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jā'cob was c a plain man, d dwelling in tents.

28 And I'saac loved E'sau, because s he did e eat of his venison: f but Rē-bēk'ah loved Jā'cob.

29 ¶ And Jā'cob sod pottage: and E'sau came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And E'sau said to Jā'cob, Feed me, I pray thee, 4 with that same red pottage: for I am faint: therefore was his name called 5 E'dom.

31 And Jā'cob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And E'sau said, Behold, I am 6 at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jā'cob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he 7 sold his birthright unto Jā'cob.

34 Then Jā'cob gave E'sau bread and pottage of lentiles; and h he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus E'sau despised his birthright.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Isaac because of famine goeth to Gerar: 23 God appeareth to him at Beer-sheba, and blesseth him. 26 Abimelech's covenant with him. 34 Esau's wives.

AND there was a famine in the land, beside a the first famine that was in the days of Ā'brā'hām. And I'saac went unto b Ā'bīm'ē-lech king of the Phī-lis'tines unto Ġē'rār.

B. C. 1853.

CHAP. 25.

r ch. 22. 23.
s ch. 24. 29.

t 1 Sam. 1. 11.
u 1 Chr. 5. 29.

2 Chr. 33. 13.
z Ezra 8. 23.

v Rom. 9. 10.
w 1 Sam. 9. 9.

1 Sam. 10. 22.
x ch. 24. 60.

y ch. 27. 11.
z Hos. 12. 3.

a ch. 27. 36.
b ch. 27. 3. 5.

c Job 1. 1. 8.
d Job 2. 3.

e Heb. 11. 9.
f venison was

in his mouth.
g ch. 27. 19.

f ch. 27. 6.
4 with that red,

with that red pottage.

5 That is, Red.

6 going to die.
g Heb. 12. 16.

h 1 Cor. 13. 32.

CHAP. 26.

a ch. 12. 10.
b ch. 20. 2.

c ch. 12. 1.
Ps. 37. 3.

d ch. 20. 1.
Ps. 39. 12.

Heb. 11. 9.
e ch. 28. 15.

f ch. 12. 2.
g ch. 13. 15.

h Ps. 105. 9.
i ch. 15. 5.

j ch. 22. 18.
Ps. 72. 17.

k ch. 22. 16.
l ch. 12. 13.

m Prov. 29. 25.
n ch. 24. 16.

o ch. 20. 9.
p Ps. 105. 15.

1 found.
q Matt. 13. 8.

Mark 4. 8.
r ch. 24. 1.

Job 42. 12.
Ps. 112. 3.

Prov. 3. 16.
Prov. 10. 22.

Matt. 6. 33.
Mark 10. 30.

s Prov. 10. 22.
2 went going.

3 Or, husbandry.
t ch. 37. 11.

Eccles. 4. 4.
u ch. 21. 39.

v Ex. 1. 9.

2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into E'gypt; dwell in the e land which I shall tell thee of:

3 Sojourn d in this land, and e I will be with thee, and f will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, g I will give all these countries, and I will perform h the oath which I sware unto Ā'brā'hām thy father;

4 And i I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and j in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 Because k that Ā'brā'hām obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And I'saac dwelt in Ġē'rār:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, l She is my sister: for m he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rē-bēk'ah; because she was n fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Ā'bīm'ē-lech king of the Phī-lis'tines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, I'saac was sporting with Rē-bēk'ah his wife.

9 And Ā'bīm'ē-lech called I'saac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And I'saac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Ā'bīm'ē-lech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and o thou shouldst have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Ā'bīm'ē-lech charged all his people, saying, He that p toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then I'saac sowed in that land, and t received in the same year an hundredfold: and the LORD blessed r him.

13 And the man u waxed great, and v went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of w servants: and the Phī-lis'tines e envied him.

15 For all the wells x which his father's servants had digged in the days of Ā'brā'hām his father, the Phī-lis'tines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Ā'bīm'ē-lech said unto I'saac, Go from us; for y thou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And I'saac departed thence,

and pitched his tent in the valley of Gê'râr, and dwelt there.

18 And I'saac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of A'brâ'hâm his father; for the Philis'tines had stopped them after the death of A'brâ'hâm: ^wand he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And I'saac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of ⁴springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gê'râr did ^zstrive with I'saac's herdmen, saying, The water *is* ours: and he called the name of the well ⁵E'sêk; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it ⁶Sit'nah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it ⁷Rê-hô'both; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be ^vfruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Bê'er-shê'bâ.

24 And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, ^zI am the God of A'brâ'hâm thy father: ^afear not, for ^bI am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant A'brâ'hâm's sake.

25 And he ^cbuild an altar there, and ^dcalled upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there I'saac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then A'bîm'ê-lech went to him from Gê'râr, and A'hûz'zath one of his friends, and Ph'chol the chief captain of his army.

27 And I'saac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye ^ehate me, and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, ⁸We saw certainly that the LORD ^fwas with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 ⁹That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: ^gthou art now the blessed of the LORD.

30 And ^hhe made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and ⁱswore one to another: and I'saac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

B. C. 1804.

CHAP. 26.

w ch. 21. 31.

4 living.

z ch. 21. 25.

5 That is, Contention.

6 That is, Hatred.

7 That is, Room.

y ch. 17. 6.
Ex. 1. 7.z ch. 24. 12.
Ex. 3. 6.
Acts 7. 32.

a ch. 15. 1.

b verses 3, 4.
Rom. 8. 31.c ch. 12. 7.
ch. 13. 18.

d Ps. 116. 17.

e Judg. 11. 7.

8 Seeing we saw.

f ch. 21. 22, 23.

9 If thou shalt, etc.

g ch. 24. 31.
Ps. 115. 15.

h ch. 19. 3.

i ch. 21. 31.

10 That is, An oath.

j ch. 21. 31.

11 That is, The well of the oath.

k ch. 36. 2.

l ch. 27. 46.
ch. 28. 1, 8.

12 bitterness of spirit.

CHAP. 27.

a ch. 48. 10.
1 Sam. 3. 2.
Eccl. 12. 3.b Prov. 27. 1.
Jas. 4. 14.

c ch. 25. 27, 28.

1 hunt.

d ver. 27.
ch. 48. 9, 15.
ch. 49. 28.Deut. 33. 1.
Heb. 11. 20.

e ver. 13.

f ver. 4.

g ch. 48. 15.

h ch. 25. 25.

i ver. 22.

j ch. 9. 25.
Deut. 27. 18.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that I'saac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it ¹⁰Shê'bah: therefore ^jthe name of the city *is*

¹¹Bê'er-shê'bâ unto this day.
34 ¶ And ^kE'sau was forty years old when he took to wife Jū'dith the daughter of Bê-ê'rî the Hî't'tite, and Bâsh'ê-mâth the daughter of Ê'lon the Hî't'tite:

35 Which ^lwere ¹²a grief of mind unto I'saac and to Rê-bêk'ah.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Jacob, instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the blessing: 34 Esau's complaint: 41 he threateneth Jacob's life. 42 Rebekah sendeth Jacob to Laban.

AND it came to pass, that when I'saac was old, and ^ahis eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called E'sau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, *here am I*.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, ^bI know not the day of my death:

3 Now ^ctherefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and ^dtake me *some* venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat; that my soul ^emay bless thee before I die.

5 And Rê-bêk'ah heard when I'saac spake to E'sau his son. And E'sau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, and to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And Rê-bêk'ah spake unto Jā'cob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto E'sau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, ^eobey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury ^fmeat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he ^gmay bless thee before his death.

11 And Jā'cob said to Rê-bêk'ah his mother, Behold, ^hE'sau my brother *is* a hairy man, and I *am* a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure ⁱwill feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring ^ja curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon ^k me *be* thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them*.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother: and his mother ⁱ made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rē-bēk'ah took ² goodly raiment ^m of her eldest son E'sau, which *were* with her in the house, and put them upon Jā'cōb her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jā'cōb.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here *am* I; who *art* thou, my son?

19 And Jā'cōb said unto his father, I *am* E'sau thy firstborn; ⁿ I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, ^o that thy soul may bless me.

20 And I'saac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found *it* so quickly, my son? ^p And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* ³ to me.

21 And I'saac said unto Jā'cōb, Come near, I pray thee, that ^q I may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son E'sau or not.

22 And Jā'cōb went near unto I'saac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Jā'cōb's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of E'sau.

23 And he discerned him not, because ^r his hands were hairy, as his brother E'sau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very son E'sau? And he said, ^s I *am*.

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, ^t that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father I'saac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, ^u the smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore ^v God give thee of the ^w dew of heaven, and ^x the fatness of the earth, and ^y plenty of corn and wine:

29 Let ^z people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: ^a be lord over thy brethren, and ^b let thy mother's

B. C. 1760.

CHAP. 27.

^k ch. 43. 9.
^l Sam. 25. 24.
^m Sam. 14. 9.
ⁿ Matt. 27. 25.

^o verses 4, 9.^p despicable.^q ver. 27.^r 1 Ki. 13. 18.^s 1 Ki. 14. 2.^t Isa. 23. 15.^u Zech. 13. 4.^v ver. 4.^w Ex. 20. 7.^x before me.^y ver. 12.^z ver. 16.^a Rom. 3. 7. 8.^b Eph. 4. 25.^c ver. 4.^d Hosea 14. 6.^e Song 2. 13.^f Heb. 6. 7.^g Heb. 11. 20.^h Deut. 33. 13.ⁱ 2 Sam. 1. 21.^j Num. 18. 12.^k Deut. 33. 28.^l Ps. 65. 9.^m Zech. 9. 17.ⁿ ch. 9. 25.^o ch. 25. 23.^p ch. 49. 8.^q ch. 12. 3.^r Num. 24. 9.^s ver. 4.^t trembled with a great trembling greatly.^u hunted.^v ch. 23. 2. 4.^w Num. 23. 20.^x Eph. 1. 3.^y Rom. 11. 20.^z Heb. 12. 17.^a 1 Thess. 4. 6.^b ch. 25. 25.^c That is, a supplanter.^d ch. 25. 33.^e fulfilled,^f 2 Sam. 8. 14.^g ver. 28.^h Or, supported.ⁱ Heb. 12. 17.^j Heb. 11. 20.^k Or, of the fatness.^l ch. 25. 23.^m 2 Sam. 8. 14.ⁿ Obad. 18-20.^o fulfilled,^p 2 Ki. 8. 20.^q ch. 37. 4. 8.^r ch. 50. 3. 4.^s 10.

sons bow down to thee: cursed ^b *be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as I'saac had made an end of blessing Jā'cōb, and Jā'cōb was yet scarce gone out from the presence of I'saac his father, that E'sau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and ^c eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And I'saac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? And he said, I *am* thy son, thy firstborn E'sau.

33 And I'saac ^t trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where *is* he that hath ^u taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, ^v *and* he shall be blessed.

34 And when E'sau heard the words of his father, ^w he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with ^x subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, ^y Is not he rightly named ^z Jā'cōb? for he hath supplanted me these two times: ^a he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And I'saac answered and said unto E'sau, ^b Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and ^c with corn and wine have I ^d sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And E'sau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And E'sau lifted up his voice, ^e and wept.

39 And I'saac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, ^f thy dwelling shall be ^g the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and ^h shalt serve thy brother; and ⁱ it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And E'sau ^j hated Jā'cōb because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and E'sau said in his heart, ^k The days of mourning

for my father are at hand; ^q then will I slay my brother Jā'cōb.

42 And these words of Ē'sau her elder son were told to Rē-bēk'ah: and she sent and called Jā'cōb her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Ē'sau, as touching thee, doth ^r comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Lā'-ban my brother to ^a Hā'ran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rē-bēk'ah said to Ī'saac, ⁱ I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Hēth: ^u if Jā'cōb take a wife of the daughters of Hēth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Jacob is blessed, and sent to Padan-aram: 10 his vision, and God's promise in a dream. 18 The stone at Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow.*

AND Ī'saac called Jā'cōb, and ^a blessed ^a him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'nāan.

2 Arise, go to Pā'dan-ā'ram, to the house of Bēth-ū'el thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Lā'ban thy mother's brother.

3 And ^b God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be ¹ a multitude of people;

4 And give thee ^c the blessing of Ā'brā'hām, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land ² wherein thou art a ^a stranger, which God gave unto Ā'brā'hām.

5 And Ī'saac sent away Jā'cōb: and he went to Pā'dan-ā'ram unto Lā'ban, son of Bēth-ū'el the Sūr-ian, the brother of Rē-bēk'ah, Jā'cōb's and Ē'sau's mother.

6 ¶ When Ē'sau saw that Ī'saac had blessed Jā'cōb, and sent him away to Pā'dan-ā'ram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'nāan;

7 And that Jā'cōb obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'dan-ā'ram;

8 And Ē'sau seeing ^e that the

B. C. 1760.

CHAP. 27.

^q Obadiah 10.
¹ John 3. 12.
^r Ps. 64. 5.
^s ch. 11. 31.
^t ch. 26. 35.
^u ch. 28. 8.
^u ch. 24. 3.

CHAP. 28.

^a ch. 27. 33.
^b ch. 17. 1, 6.
¹ an assembly of people.
^c ch. 12. 2.
^c ch. 22. 17.
² of thy so-journings.
^d ch. 17. 8.
¹ Chr. 29. 15.
^{Ps.} 39. 12.
^{Ps.} 105. 12.
^{Ps.} 119. 19.
² Cor. 5. 6, 7.
^{Heb.} 11. 9.
¹ Pet. 1. 17.
¹ Pet. 2. 11.

^e ch. 24. 3.
³ were evil in the eyes, etc.
^f ch. 36. 3.
^g she is called Basemath.
^g ch. 25. 13.
^h Called, Acts 7. 2, Charan.
ⁱ ch. 41. 1.
^{Job} 33. 13.
^j John 1. 51.
^{Heb.} 1. 14.
^k ch. 35. 1.
^{ch.} 48. 3.
^l ch. 26. 24.
^m ch. 13. 15.
ⁿ ch. 13. 16.
⁴ break forth.
^o ch. 13. 14.
^{Deut.} 12. 20.
^p ch. 12. 3.
^q ch. 26. 24.
^{ch.} 31. 3.
^r ch. 48. 16.
^{Ps.} 121. 5.
^s ch. 35. 6.
^t Deut. 31. 6.
^u Num. 23. 19.

^v Ex. 3. 5.
^{Josh.} 5. 15.
^w Judg. 1. 23.
^{Hosea} 4. 15.
⁵ That is, The house of God.
^z ch. 31. 13.
^{Judg.} 11. 30.
² Sam. 15. 8.
^y ver. 15.
^z 1 Tim. 6. 8.
^a Judg. 11. 31.
² Sam. 19. 24.
^b Deut. 26. 17.
² Sam. 15. 8.
² Ki. 5. 17.
^c ch. 35. 7.
^d Lev. 27. 30.

daughters of Cā'nāan ^a pleased not Ī'saac his father;

9 Then went Ē'sau unto Īsh'ma-el, and took unto the wives which he had ^r Mā'ha-lath the daughter of Īsh'ma-el Ā'brā'hām's son, the ^s sister of Nē-bā'joth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jā'cōb went out from Bē'er-shē'bā, and went ^t toward Hā'ran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them* for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he ⁱ dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold ^j the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 And, ^k behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, ¹ I *am* the LORD God of Ā'brā'hām thy father, and the God of Ī'saac: ^m the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And ⁿ thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt ^a spread abroad to the ^e west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and ^p in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, ^q I *am* with thee, and will ^r keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will ^s bring thee again into this land; for ⁱ I will not leave thee, ^u until I have done *that* which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jā'cōb awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is ^v in ^v this place; and I knew *it* not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful *is* this place! *this is* none other but the house of God, and *this is* the gate of heaven.

18 And Jā'cōb rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up *for* a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that ^w place ^b Bēth-'el: but the name of that city was *called* Lūz at the first.

20 And ^z Jā'cōb vowed a vow, saying, If ^y God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me ^a bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that ^a I come again to my father's house in peace; ^b then shall the LORD be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set *for* a pillar, ^c shall be God's house: ^d and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAPTER 29.

1 Jacob, coming to the well of Heran, 9 meeteth Rachel, and is entertained by Laban : 15 he covenanteth for her, 21 but is deceived with Leah. 28 Rachel also given him to wife on a new agreement. 31 Leah beareth Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah.

THEN Jā'qob¹ went on his journey, and came into the land of the² people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jā'qob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Hā'ran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Lā'ban the son of Nā'hōr? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, ^{3b} Is he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, Rā'chel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, ⁴ it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: cattle ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rā'chel came with her father's sheep: ^c for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jā'qob saw Rā'chel the daughter of Lā'ban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Lā'ban his mother's brother, that Jā'qob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Lā'ban his mother's brother.

11 And Jā'qob kissed Rā'chel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jā'qob told Rā'chel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rē-bēk'ah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Lā'ban heard the tidings of Jā'qob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Lā'ban all these things.

14 And Lā'ban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Lā'ban said unto Jā'qob, Because thou art my brother,

B. C. 1760.

CHAP. 29.

1 lift up his feet.

a Num. 23. 7. Hos. 12. 12.

2 children.

3 Is there peace to him?

b ch. 43. 27.

4 yet the day is great.

c Ex. 2. 16.

d Ex. 2. 17.

e ch. 33. 4. ch. 45. 14. Rom. 16. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 3. 4.

f ch. 13. 8. ch. 14. 14.

g ch. 24. 28.

5 hearing.

h ch. 24. 29.

i ch. 2. 23. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1. 2 Sam. 19. 12. 13.

6 a month of days.

j ch. 31. 41. 2 Sam. 3. 14.

k ch. 30. 26.

l Song 8. 7.

m Judg. 15. 1.

n Judg. 14. 10. John 2. 1.

7 place.

o Judg. 14. 12.

p ch. 30. 26. ch. 31. 41. Hos. 12. 12.

q Ps. 127. 3.

r ch. 30. 1.

8 That is, See a son.

a Ex. 3. 7. Ex. 4. 21. Deut. 26. 7. Ps. 25. 18. Ps. 106. 44.

shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be?

16 And Lā'ban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Lē'ah, and the name of the younger was Rā'chel.

17 Lē'ah was tender eyed; but Rā'chel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jā'qob loved Rā'chel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rā'chel thy younger daughter.

19 And Lā'ban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jā'qob served seven years for Rā'chel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jā'qob said unto Lā'ban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Lā'ban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Lē'ah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Lā'ban gave unto his daughter Lē'ah Zil'pah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Lē'ah: and he said to Lā'ban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rā'chel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Lā'ban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 O Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jā'qob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rā'chel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Lā'ban gave to Rā'chel his daughter Bil'hah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rā'chel, and he loved also Rā'chel more than Lē'ah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the LORD saw that Lē'ah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rā'chel was barren.

32 And Lē'ah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reu'ben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and

bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I *was* hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name ⁹ Sîm'-e-on.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called ¹⁰ Lê'vi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name ¹¹ Jû'dah; and ¹² left bearing.

CHAPTER 30.

1 Rachel's grief for her barrenness: 5 Bilhah beareth Dan and Naphtali: 9 Zilpah beareth Gad and Asher: 17 Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah: 22 Rachel beareth Joseph. 25 Jacob's new covenant with Laban: 37 his policy to become rich.

AND when Râ'chel saw that ^a she bare Jâ'cob no children, Râ'chel ^b envied her sister; and said unto Jâ'cob, Give me children, ^c or else I die.

2 And Jâ'cob's anger was kindled against Râ'chel: and he said, ^d Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold ^e my maid Bil'hah, go in unto her; ^f and she shall bear upon my knees, ^g that I may also ^h have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bil'hah her handmaid ^h to wife: and Jâ'cob went in unto her.

5 And Bil'hah conceived, and bare Jâ'cob a son.

6 And Râ'chel said, God hath ⁱ judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ² Dän.

7 And Bil'hah Râ'chel's maid conceived again, and bare Jâ'cob a second son.

8 And Râ'chel said, With ³ great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name ⁴ Nâph'ta-li.

9 When Lê'ah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zil'pah her maid, and gave her Jâ'cob to wife.

10 And Zil'pah Lê'ah's maid bare Jâ'cob a son.

11 And Lê'ah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name ⁵ Gäd.

12 And Zil'pah Lê'ah's maid bare Jâ'cob a second son.

13 And Lê'ah said, ⁶ Happy am I, for the daughters ^k will call me blessed: and she called his name ⁷ Äsh'ër.

14 ¶ And Rey'ben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes ^l in the field, and brought them unto his mother Lê'ah. Then Râ'chel said to Lê'ah, ^m Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

B. C. 1749.

CHAP. 29.

9 That is, hearing.
10 That is, joined.
Num. 18. 2, 4.
11 That is, Praise.
12 stood from bearing.

CHAP. 30.

a ch. 29. 31.
b ch. 37. 11.
c Job 5. 2.
d ch. 16. 2.
e 1 Sam. 1. 5.
f ch. 16. 2.
g ch. 30. 23.
h Job 3. 12.
i ch. 16. 2.
j he built by her.
k ch. 35. 22.
l Ps. 35. 24.
m Ps. 43. 1.
Lam. 3. 59.
2 That is, Judging.
3 wrestlings of God.
j Called.
Nephthalim.
Matt. 4. 13.
4 That is, My wrestling.
5 That is, A troop, or company.
Isa. 65. 11.
6 In my happiness.
k Prov. 31. 28.
Luke 1. 48.
7 That is, Happy.
l Song 7. 13.
Precious fruits, or sweet flowers.
m ch. 25. 30.
n Num. 16. 9.
8 That is, An hire.
9 That is, Dwelling.
10 That is, Judgment.
o ch. 8. 1.
1 Sam. 1. 19.
p ch. 29. 31.
q 1 Sam. 1. 6.
Isa. 4. 1.
Luke 1. 25.
11 That is, Adding.
r ch. 35. 17.
s ch. 24. 55.
t ch. 18. 33.
u ch. 31. 55.
v ch. 29. 20.
w ch. 39. 3. 5.
Ps. 1. 3.
Isa. 61. 9.
x ch. 29. 24.
y ch. 29. 15.
z ch. 31. 6.
Matt. 24. 45.
Titus 2. 10.
12 broken forth.
13 at my foot.
z 1 Tim. 5. 8.

15 And she said unto her, ^a Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Râ'chel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jâ'cob came out of the field in the evening, and Lê'ah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Lê'ah, and she conceived, and bare Jâ'cob the fifth son.

18 And Lê'ah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name ⁸ İs'sa-char.

19 And Lê'ah conceived again, and bare Jâ'cob the sixth son.

20 And Lê'ah said, God hath endued me *with* a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name ⁹ Zéb'u-lun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ¹⁰ Dî'-nah.

22 ¶ And God ^a remembered Râ'chel, and God hearkened to her, and ^b opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away ^c my reproach:

24 And she called his name ¹¹ Jô'seph; and said, ^d The LORD shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Râ'chel had born Jô'seph, that Jâ'cob said unto Lâ'ban, ^e Send me away, that I may go unto ^f mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, ^g for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Lâ'ban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, ^h tarry: for ⁱ I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me ^j for thy sake.

28 And he said, ^k Appoint me thy wages, and I will give ^l it.

29 And he said unto him, ^m Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* ⁿ increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee ^o since my coming: and now when shall I ^p provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jâ'cob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt

do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and ^a of such shall be my hire.

33 So shall my ^b righteousness answer for me ¹⁴ in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that *is* not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Lā'ban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jā'qob: and Jā'qob fed the rest of Lā'ban's flocks.

37 ¶ And ^cJā'qob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and piled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had piled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jā'qob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Lā'ban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Lā'ban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jā'qob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Lā'ban's, and the stronger Jā'qob's.

43 And the man ^a increased exceedingly, and ^ehad much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER 31.

¹ Jacob departeth secretly from Laban: 19 Rachel stealeth away her father's images. 22 Laban pursueth Jacob: 44 their covenant at Galed.

AND he ^aheard the words of Lā'ban's sons, saying, Jā'qob hath

B. C. 1749.

CHAP. 30.

a ch. 31. 8.

b Ps. 37. 6.

14 to morrow.

c ch. 31. 9.

d ver. 30.

ch. 28. 15.
Job 1. 3.
Eccles. 2. 7.
Ezek. 39. 10.

e ch. 13. 2.
ch. 24. 35.
ch. 26. 13.

CHAP. 31.

a Joh 5. 2.
Job 31. 31.
Ps. 57. 4.
Prov. 14. 30.
Eccles. 4. 4.
Rom. 15. 13.
Titus 3. 3.
James 3. 8.

b Ps. 49. 16.

c ch. 4. 5.

d Deut. 28. 45.

1 as yesterday and the day before.
1 Sam. 19. 7.

e ch. 28. 15.
ch. 32. 9.

f ver. 2.

g ch. 21. 22.
Isa. 41. 10.
Heb. 13. 5.

h ch. 30. 29.

i ver. 41.

j Num. 14. 22.
Neh. 4. 12.
Job 19. 3.
Zech. 8. 23.

k ch. 15. 1.
ch. 20. 6.
Job 22. 25.
Ps. 5. 11.
Ps. 7. 10.
Ps. 20. 1.
Ps. 62. 2.
Ps. 84. 11.
Ps. 105. 14.
Ps. 115. 9.
Prov. 30. 5.

l ch. 30. 32.

m verses 1, 16.

2 Or, he goats.

n ch. 43. 16.

o Ex. 3. 7.
Deut. 24. 15.
Ps. 12. 5.
Eph. 6. 9.

p ch. 28. 18.

q ver. 3.
ch. 32. 9.

r ch. 2. 24.

s ch. 20. 15.

taken away all that *was* our father's; and of that which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this ^b glory.

2 And Jā'qob beheld ^cthe countenance of Lā'ban, and, behold, it *was* not ^dtoward him ¹as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jā'qob, ^eReturn unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jā'qob sent and called Rā'chel and Lē'ah to the field unto his flock, 5 And said unto them, ^fI see your father's countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before; but the God of my father ^ghath been with me.

6 And ^hye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and ⁱchanged my wages ^jten times; but God ^ksuffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, ^lThe speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled; and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath ^mtaken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the ²rams which leaped upon the cattle *were* ringstraked, speckled, and grisdled.

11 And ⁿthe angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jā'qob: And I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ringstraked, speckled, and grisdled: for ^oI have seen all that Lā'ban doeth unto thee.

13 I *am* the God of Bēth'-el, ^pwhere thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now ^qarise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rā'chel and Lē'ah answered and said unto him, ^rIs there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for ^she hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jā'qob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Pā'dan-

āram, for to go to Iṣaac his father in the land of Cānāan.

19 And Lā'ban went to shear his sheep: and Rā'chel had stolen the ³images that were her father's.

20 And Jā'qob stole away ⁴unawares to Lā'ban the Syr'ān, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and ⁵set his face toward the mount Gil'eād.

22 And it was told Lā'ban on the third day that Jā'qob was fled.

23 And he took his ⁶brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gil'eād.

24 And God ⁷came to Lā'ban the Syr'ān in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou ⁸speak not to Jā'qob ⁹either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Lā'ban overtook Jā'qob. Now Jā'qob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Lā'ban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gil'eād.

26 And Lā'ban said to Jā'qob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and ¹⁰carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and ¹¹steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me ¹²to kiss my sons and my daughters? ¹³thou hast now done foolishly in so doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the ¹⁴God of your father spake unto me ¹⁵yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jā'qob either good or bad.

30 And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longest after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou ¹⁶stolen my gods?

31 And Jā'qob answered and said to Lā'ban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, ¹⁷let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what ¹⁸is thine with me, and take ¹⁹it to thee. For Jā'qob knew not that Rā'chel had stolen them.

33 And Lā'ban went into Jā'qob's tent, and into Lē'ah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found them not. Then went he out

B. C. 1739.

CHAP. 31.

³ teraphim.
Judg. 17. 5.
1 Sam. 19. 13.
Ezek. 21. 21.
Hosca 3. 4.

t ch. 35. 2.

⁴ the heart of Laban.

¹¹ ch. 46. 28.
² Ki. 12. 17.
Luke 9. 31.

v ch. 13. 8.

¹⁰ ch. 20. 3.
Job 33. 15.
Matt. 1. 20.

x ch. 24. 50.

⁵ from good to bad.

y 1 Sam. 30. 2.

⁶ hast stolen me.

⁸ Ruth 1. 9.
¹ Ki. 19. 20.
Acts 20. 37.

¹ 1 Sam. 13. 13.
² Chr. 16. 9.

⁶ ch. 28. 13.
Ps. 5. 11. 12.
Ps. 84. 11.
Ps. 115. 9.

e ver. 24.

¹ ver. 19.
Joshua 24. 2.
Judg. 18. 24.
Ps. 115. 4-9.
Isa. 44. 10-20.
Jer. 10. 3-5.
Acts 19. 26.

e ch. 44. 9.

7 felt.

¹ Ex. 20. 12.
Lev. 19. 32.
Eph. 6. 1.

g ver. 19.

¹ Eph. 4. 26.

8 felt.

¹ 1 Sam. 12. 3.
¹ Cor. 6. 5.

¹ Ex. 22. 10.

¹ Ex. 22. 12.

¹ ch. 29. 27.

m ver. 7.

n Ps. 124. 1.

¹ ver. 53.
Isa. 8. 13.

¹ ch. 29. 32.
Ex. 3. 7.

¹ 1 Chr. 12. 17.
Jude 9.

r ch. 20. 28.

s Josh. 24. 27.

t ch. 28. 18.

of Lē'ah's tent, and entered into Rā'chel's tent.

34 Now Rā'chel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Lā'ban ⁷searched all the tent, but found them not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot ⁸rise up before thee; for the custom of women ⁹is upon me. And he searched, but found not the ¹⁰images.

36 ¶ And Jā'qob ¹¹was wroth, and chode with Lā'ban: and Jā'qob answered and said to Lā'ban, What ¹²is my trespass? what ¹³is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast ¹⁴searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? ¹⁵set ¹⁶it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 That ¹⁷which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of ¹⁸my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I ¹⁹served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and ²⁰thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except ²¹the God of my father, the God of Ābrā'hām, and ²²the fear of Iṣaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. ²³God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and ²⁴rebuked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And Lā'ban answered and said unto Jā'qob, These daughters ²⁵are my daughters, and these children ²⁶are my children, and these cattle ²⁷are my cattle, and all that thou seest ²⁸is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, ²⁹let us make a covenant, I and thou; and ³⁰let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jā'qob ³¹took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jā'qob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Lā'ban called it ⁹ Jē'gar-sā-hā-dū'thā: but Jā'qob called it ¹⁰ Gāl'ē-ed.

48 And Lā'ban said, " This heap *is* a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Gāl'ē-ed;

49 And ¹¹ Mīz'pah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man *is* with us; see, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Lā'ban said to Jā'qob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Ā'brā'hām, and the God of Nā'hōr, the God of their father, *is* judge betwixt us. And Jā'qob *sware* by the fear of his father I'saac.

54 Then Jā'qob ¹² offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Lā'ban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and ¹³ blessed them: and Lā'ban departed, and returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim: 3 his message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming; and prayeth for deliverance: 13 he sendeth a present to Esau: 24 he wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, and is called Israel. 31 He halteth.

AND Jā'qob went on his way, and ^a the angels of God met him.

2 And when Jā'qob saw them, he said, This *is* God's ^b host: and he called the name of that place ¹ Mā-hā-nā'im.

3 And Jā'qob sent messengers before him to E'sau his brother unto ^c the land of Sē'ir, ^d the ² country of E'dom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, ^e Thus shall ye speak unto my lord E'sau; Thy servant Jā'qob saith thus, I have sojourned with Lā'ban, and stayed there until now:

5 And ^f I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that ^g I may find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned

B. C. 1739.

CHAP. 31.

9 That is, The heap of witness. Chald.

10 That is, The heap of witness. Heb.

u Josh. 24. 27.

v Judg. 11. 29. 1 Sam. 7. 5.

11 That is, A beacon, or, watch-tower.

w ch. 16. 5.

x ch. 21. 23.

12 Or, killed beasts.

y ch. 28. 1. 2 Sam. 6. 20.

CHAP. 32.

a Ps. 91. 11. Heb. 1. 14.

b Joshua 5. 14. 2 Ki. 6. 16. Ps. 103. 21. Ps. 148. 2. Luke 2. 13.

1 That is, Two hosts, or camps.

c ch. 33. 14.

d ch. 36. 6-8. Deut. 2. 5. Joshua 24. 4.

2 field.

e Prov. 15. 1.

f ch. 30. 43.

g ch. 33. 8.

h ch. 33. 1.

i ch. 35. 3.

j Prov. 2. 11. Eph. 5. 15.

k Ps. 50. 15.

l ch. 28. 13.

m ch. 31. 3.

3 I am less than all, etc.

n 2 Sam. 9. 8.

o ch. 24. 27.

p Job 8. 7.

q Ps. 59. 1. 2.

r Hos. 10. 14.

4 upon.

s ch. 28. 13-15.

t ch. 43. 11.

u Prov. 21. 14.

to Jā'qob, saying, We came to thy brother E'sau, and also ^b he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jā'qob was greatly afraid and ^c distressed: and he ^d divided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If E'sau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And ^e Jā'qob said, ¹ O God of my father Ā'brā'hām, and God of my father I'saac, the LORD ^f which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 ^g I am not ^h worthy of the least of all the ⁱ mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with ^j my staff I passed over this Jōr'dan; and now I am become two bands.

11 ^k Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of E'sau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the ^l mother ^m with the children.

12 And ⁿ thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a ^o present for E'sau his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When E'sau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jā'qob's; *it is* a present sent unto my lord E'sau: and, behold, also *he is* behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the drives, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto E'sau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jā'qob *is* behind us. For he said, I will ^p appease him with the

present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept ⁵ of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and ^u passed over the ford Jāb'bok.

23 And he took them, and ^v sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jā'cob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the ⁷ breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and ^w the hollow of Jā'cob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And ^x he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, ^y I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jā'cob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jā'cob, but ⁸ Īs'ra-el: for as a prince hast thou power ^z with God and ^a with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jā'cob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, ^b Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And Jā'cob called the name of the place ⁹ Pē-nū'el: for ^c I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Pē-nū'el the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Īs'ra-el eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jā'cob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAPTER 33.

1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting.
17 Jacob cometh to Succoth; 18 he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar.

AND Jā'cob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, ^a Ē'sau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Lē'ah, and unto Rā'chel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Lē'ah and her children after, and Rā'chel and Jō'seph hindmost.

3 And he passed over before them, and ^b bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

B. C. 1739.

CHAP. 32.

5 my face.

v Deut. 3. 16.

6 caused to pass.

7 ascending of the morning.

w Matt. 26. 41.

2 Cor. 12. 7.

x Luke 24. 28.

y Hos. 12. 4.

8 That is, A prince of God.

2 Ki. 17. 34.

z Hos. 12. 3, 4.

a ch. 25. 31.

ch. 27. 33.

b Judg. 13. 18.

9 That is, The face of God.

c ch. 16. 13.

Ex. 24. 11.

Ex. 33. 20.

Deut. 5. 24.

Judg. 6. 22.

Judg. 13. 22.

Isa. 6. 5.

CHAP. 33.

a ch. 32. 6.

b ch. 18. 2.

ch. 42. 6.

ch. 43. 26.

c ch. 32. 28.

Prov. 16. 1.

Prov. 21. 1.

Jer. 10. 23.

d ch. 45. 14.

1 to thee.

e ch. 48. 9.

Ps. 127. 3.

Isa. 8. 18.

2 What is all this band to thee?

f ch. 32. 16.

g ch. 32. 5.

3 be that to thee that is thine.

h ch. 43. 3.

2 Sam. 3. 13.

2 Sam. 14. 24.

28, 32.

Matt. 18. 10.

i Judg. 1. 15.

1 Sam. 25. 27.

2 Ki. 5. 15.

4 all things.

Phil. 4. 18.

j 2 Ki. 5. 23.

5 according to the foot of the work, etc., and according to the foot of the children.

k ch. 32. 3.

6 set, or, place.

7 Wherefore is this?

l Ruth 2. 13.

m Josh. 13. 27.

Judg. 8. 5.

8 That is, booths.

n John 3. 23.

9 Called, Sychem.

Acts 7. 16.

Josh. 24. 1.

4 And ^c Ē'sau ran to meet him, and embraced him, ^d and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who *are* those ¹ with thee? And he said, The children which ^e God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Lē'ah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Jō'seph near and Rā'chel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, ² What *meanest* thou by ^f all this drove which I met? And he said, *These are* ^g to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Ē'sau said, I have enough, my brother; ³ keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jā'cob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I ^h have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, ⁱ my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have ⁴ enough. ^j And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, ^k according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord ^l unto Sē'ir.

15 And Ē'sau said, Let me now ^m leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, ⁿ What needeth it? ^o let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Ē'sau returned that day on his way unto Sē'ir.

17 And Jā'cob journeyed to ^p Sūc'coth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called ⁸ Sūc'coth.

18 ¶ And Jā'cob came to ^q Shā'lem, a city of ^r Shē'chem, which *is* in the land of Cā'nāan, when he came from Pā'dan-ā'ram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And ^ehe bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of ¹⁰ Hā'mor, Shē'chem's father, for an hundred ¹¹ pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and ^vcalled it ¹² Ēl-e-lō'hē-īś-ṛā-el.

CHAPTER 34.

1 Dinah defiled. 20 The Shechemites are circumcised. 25 The sons of Jacob taking advantage thereof slay them, and spoil their city. 30 Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi.

AND ^aDī'nah the daughter of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'qob, ^bwent out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē'chem the son of Hā'mor the Hī'vite, prince of the country, ^csaw her, he ^dtook her, and lay with her, and ¹defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dī'nah the daughter of Jā'qob, and he loved the damsel, and spake ²kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē'chem ^espake unto his father Hā'mor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jā'qob heard that he had defiled Dī'nah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jā'qob held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hā'mor the father of Shē'chem went out unto Jā'qob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jā'qob came out of the field when they heard ^{it}: and the men were grieved, and they ^fwere very wroth, because he ^ghad wrought folly in īś-ṛā-el in lying with Jā'qob's daughter; ^hwhich thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hā'mor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'chem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And ⁱmake ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and ^jthe land shall be before you; dwell and ^ktrade ye therein, and get ^lyou possessions therein.

11 And Shē'chem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much ^mdowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jā'qob answered Shē'chem and Hā'mor his father ⁿdeceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dī'nah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sis-

B. C. 1739.

CHAP. 33.

o Joshua 24. 32.
John 4. 5.10 Acts 7. 16,
Called,
Emmor.

11 Or, lambs.

p ch. 35. 7.

12 That is,
God the God
of Israel.

CHAP. 34.

a ch. 30. 21.

b Titus 2. 5.

c ch. 6. 2.
Judg. 14. 1.

d ch. 20. 2.

1 humbled
her.
Deut. 22. 29.2 to the heart of
the damsel.
Isa. 40. 2.
Hoses 2. 14.

e Judg. 14. 2.

f ch. 49. 7.
2 Sam. 13. 21.g Josh. 7. 15.
Judg. 20. 6.h Deut. 23. 17.
2 Sam. 13. 12.

i Ex. 23. 32.

j ch. 13. 9.
ch. 20. 15.

k ch. 42. 34.

l ch. 47. 27.

m Ex. 22. 16.
Deut. 22. 29.
1 Sam. 18. 25.

n 2 Sam. 13. 24.

o Joshua 5. 9.

p 1 Chr. 4. 9.

q 2 Sam. 15. 2.
Ruth 4. 1.

r ch. 23. 10.

s ch. 49. 5-7.

2 mouth.

ter to one that is uncircumcised; for ^othat ^qwere a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we ^{be}, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hā'mor, and Shē'chem Hā'mor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jā'qob's daughter: and he ^{was} ^rmore honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son came unto the ^sgate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men ^{are} peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, ^{it} is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they ^{are} circumcised.

23 ^{Shall} not their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs ^{be} ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hā'mor and unto Shē'chem his son hearkened all that ^wwent out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jā'qob, ^sSīm'e-on and Lē'vi, Dī'nah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son with the ^sedge of the sword, and took Dī'nah out of Shē'chem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jā'qob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which ^{was} in the city, and that which ^{was} in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took

they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house.

30 And Jā'qob said to Sīm'g-on and Lē'vī, 'Ye have troubled me ^v to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cā'nān-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites: and ^w I *be-
ing* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, ^z Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35.

1 *God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el: 2 he purgeth his house of idols, 5 and buildeth an altar: 9 God blesseth him there. 16 Rachel beareth Benjamin, and dies. 23 The sons of Jacob. 28 Isaac's death.*

AND God said unto Jā'qob, Arise, ^a go up to ^a Bēth'-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, ^b that appeared unto thee ^c when thou fleddest from the face of E'sau thy brother.

2 Then Jā'qob said unto his ^d household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away ^e the strange gods that are among you, and ^f be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bēth'-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, ^g who answered me in the day of my distress, ^h and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jā'qob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all their* earrings which *were* in their ears; and Jā'qob hid them under ⁱ the oak which *was* by Shē'chem.

5 And they journeyed: and ^k the terror of God was upon the cities that *were* round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jā'qob.

6 ¶ So Jā'qob came to ^l Lūz, which *is* in the land of Cā'nān, that *is*, Bēth'-el, he and all the people that *were* with him.

7 And he ^m built there an altar, and called the place ⁿ Ēl-bēth'-el: because ^o there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But ^p Dēb'q-rah Rē-bēk'ah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bēth'-el under an oak: and the name of it was called ^q Āl'lōn-bāch'uth.

9 ¶ And ^r God appeared unto Jā'qob again, when he came out of Pā'dan-ā-ram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Jā'qob: ^s thy name shall not be called any more Jā'qob, ^t but Īs'ra-el shall be thy name: and he called his name Īs'ra-el.

11 And God said unto him, ^u I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply, ^v a nation and a company of

B. C. 1732.

CHAP. 34.

t ch. 49. 6.
u Joshua 7. 25.
v Ex. 5. 21.
1 Sam. 13. 4.
w Deut. 4. 27.
x Ps. 105. 12.
z Prov. 6. 34.

CHAP. 35.

a ch. 28. 19.
b ch. 28. 13.
c ch. 27. 41.
d ch. 18. 19.
e Josh. 24. 15.
f ch. 31. 19, 34.
1 Sam. 7. 3.
g Ex. 19. 10.
h ch. 32. 7, 24.
Is. 107. 6.
i ch. 28. 20.
j ch. 31. 3, 42.
k Hosea 2. 13.
l Josh. 24. 26.
m Ex. 15. 16.
n Ex. 23. 27.
Ex. 34. 24.
Deut. 11. 25.
Joshua 2. 9.
Joshua 5. 1.
1 Sam. 14. 15.
2 Chr. 14. 14.
o ch. 28. 22.
p Eccles. 5. 4.
1 That is, The God of Beth-el.
q ch. 28. 13.
r ch. 24. 29.
2 That is, The oak of weeping.
p Hosea 12. 4.
q ch. 17. 5.
r ch. 32. 28.
s ch. 17. 1.
ch. 48. 3, 4.
Ex. 6. 8.
t ch. 17. 5, 6.
ch. 45. 4.
u ch. 12. 7.
ch. 13. 15.
ch. 26. 3, 4.
ch. 28. 13.
Ex. 32. 13.
v ch. 17. 22.
w ch. 28. 18.
x ch. 28. 19.
3 a little piece of ground.
y ch. 30. 24.
4 That is, The son of my sorrow.
5 That is, The son of the right hand.
z ch. 43. 7.
a Ruth 1. 2.
Ruth 4. 11.
Micah 5. 2.
Matt. 2. 6.
b 1 Sam. 10. 2.
c Micah 4. 8.
d ch. 49. 4.
1 Chr. 5. 1.
e ch. 46. 8.
Ex. 1. 2.
f ch. 13. 18.
g Josh. 14. 15.
h Eccles. 12. 7.
i ch. 15. 15.
ch. 25. 6.
ch. 49. 33.
j ch. 25. 9.
ch. 49. 31.

nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land ^w which I gave Ā'brā'hām and Ī'saac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God ^x went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jā'qob ^y set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jā'qob called the name of the place where God spake with him, ^z Bēth'-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Bēth'-el; and there was but ^a a little way to come to Ēph'rāth: and Rā'chel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; ^b thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name ^c Bēn-ō'nī: but his father called him ^d Bēn'ja-min.

19 And ^e Rā'chel died, and was buried in the way to ^f Ēph'rāth, which *is* Bēth'-lē-hēm.

20 And Jā'qob set a pillar upon her grave: that *is* the pillar of Rā'chel's grave ^g unto this day.

21 ¶ And Īs'ra-el journeyed, and spread his tent beyond ^h the tower of E'dār.

22 And it came to pass, when Īs'ra-el dwelt in that land, that Reu-ben went and ⁱ lay with Bīl'hah his father's concubine: and Īs'ra-el heard *it*. Now the sons of Jā'qob were twelve:

23 The sons of Lē'ah; ^j Reu-ben, Jā'qob's firstborn, and Sīm'g-on, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, and Īs'sā-char, and Zēb'u-lun:

24 The sons of Rā'chel; Jō'seph, and Bēn'ja-min:

25 And the sons of Bīl'hah, Rā'chel's handmaid; Dān, and Nāph'tā-lī:

26 And the sons of Zīl'pah, Lē'ah's handmaid; Gād, and Ash'er: these *are* the sons of Jā'qob, which were born to him in Pā'dan-ā-ram.

27 ¶ And Jā'qob came unto Ī'saac his father unto ^k Mām'rē, unto the ^l city of Ār'bah, which *is* Hē'bron, where Ā'brā'hām and Ī'saac sojourned.

28 And the days of Ī'saac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Ī'saac ^m gave up the ghost, and died, and ⁿ was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of days: and ^o his sons E'sau and Jā'qob buried him.

CHAPTER 36.

2 Esau's family in Canaan. 6 He removeth to mount Seir. 9 His sons. 15 The dukes which descended of his sons. 29 The sons and dukes of Seir. 31 The kings of Edom.

NOW these are the generations of E'sau, ^a who is E'dom.

2 ^b E'sau took his wives of the daughters of Ca'nāan; A'dah the daughter of E'lon the Hīt'tite; and ^c Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah the daughter of A'nah the daughter of Zīb'e-on the Hīt'vite;

3 And ^d Bāsh'ē-māth Īsh'ma-el's daughter, sister of Nē-bā'joth.

4 And ^e A'dah bare to E'sau Ēl'ī-phāz; and Bāsh'ē-māth bare Reu'el;

5 And Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah bare Jē'ūsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah: these are the sons of E'sau, which were born unto him in the land of Ca'nāan.

6 And E'sau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the ^f persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Ca'nāan; and went into the country from the face of his ^g brother Jā'cob.

7 For ^h their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land ⁱ wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt E'sau in ^j mount Se'ir: ^k E'sau is E'dom.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of E'sau the father of ^l the E'dom-ites in mount Se'ir:

10 These are the names of E'sau's sons; ^m Ēl'ī-phāz the son of A'dah the wife of E'sau, Reu'el the son of Bāsh'ē-māth the wife of E'sau.

11 And the sons of Ēl'ī-phāz were Tē'man, Ō'mar, ⁿ Zē'phō, and Gā'tam, and Kē'nāz.

12 And Tim'nā was concubine to Ēl'ī-phāz E'sau's son; and she bare to Ēl'ī-phāz ^o Ām'a-lēk: these were the sons of A'dah E'sau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reu'el; Nā'hāth, and Zē'rah, Shām'mah, and Mīz'zah: these were the sons of Bāsh'ē-māth E'sau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah, the daughter of A'nah the daughter of Zīb'e-on, E'sau's wife: and she bare to E'sau Jē'ūsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.

15 ¶ These were dukes of the sons of E'sau: the sons of Ēl'ī-phāz the firstborn son of E'sau; duke Tē'man, duke Ō'mar, duke Zē'phō, duke Kē'nāz,

16 Duke Kō'rah, duke Gā'tam, and duke Ām'a-lēk: these are the dukes that came of Ēl'ī-phāz in the land of E'dom; these were the sons of A'dah.

B. C. 1793.

CHAP. 36.

a ch. 25. 30.

b ch. 26. 34.

c verse 25.

d ch. 28. 9.

e 1 Chr. 1. 35.

f souls.

g Deut. 23. 7.

h ch. 13. 6, 11.

i ch. 17. 8.

1 Chr. 23. 15.

Ps. 39. 12.

Ps. 105. 12.

Ps. 119. 19.

2 Cor. 5. 6, 7.

Heb. 11. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

j ch. 32. 3.

k verse 1.

l Edom.

m 1 Chr. 1. 35,

etc.

n Or, Zephi.

o Ex. 17. 8.

Num. 24. 20.

Deut. 25. 17-

19.

1 Sam. 15. 2,

3.

p 1 Chr. 1. 38.

q ch. 14. 6.

Deut. 2. 12,

22.

r Or, Homam.

1 Chr. 1. 39.

s Or, Allan.

1 Chr. 1. 40.

t Or, Shephi.

1 Chr. 1. 40.

u Lev. 19. 10.

v Or, Anram.

1 Chr. 1. 41.

w Or, Jakan.

1 Chr. 1. 42.

x 1 Chr. 1. 43.

y 1 Sam. 10. 24.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reu'el E'sau's son; duke Nā'hāth, duke Zē'rah, duke Shām'mah, duke Mīz'zah: these are the dukes that came of Reu'el in the land of E'dom; these are the sons of Bāsh'ē-māth E'sau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah E'sau's wife; duke Jē'ūsh, duke Jā-ā'lam, duke Kō'rah: these were the dukes that came of Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah the daughter of A'nah, E'sau's wife.

19 These are the sons of E'sau, who is E'dom, and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ ^m These are the sons of Se'ir the ⁿ Hō'rīte, who inhabited the land; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zīb'e-on, and A'nah.

21 And Dī'shon, and E'zēr, and Dī'shan: these are the dukes of the Hō'rītes, the children of Se'ir in the land of E'dom.

22 And the children of Lō'tan were Hō'rī and ^o Hē'mam; and Lō'tan's sister was Tim'nā.

23 And the children of Shō'bal were these; ^p Āl'vān, and Mān'a-hāth, and E'bal, ^q Shē'phō, and Ō'nām.

24 And these are the children of Zīb'e-on; both A'jah, and A'nah: this was that A'nah that found ^r the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zīb'e-on his father.

25 And the children of A'nah were these; Dī'shon, and Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah the daughter of A'nah.

26 And these are the children of Dī'shon; ^s Hēm'dan, and Esh'ban, and Īth'ran, and Chē'ran.

27 The children of E'zēr are these; Bī'hān, and Zā'a-vān, and ^t A'kan.

28 The children of Dī'shan are these; Ūz, and A'rān.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Hō'rītes; duke Lō'tan, duke Shō'bal, duke Zīb'e-on, duke A'nah,

30 Duke Dī'shon, duke E'zēr, duke Dī'shan: these are the dukes that came of Hō'rī, among their dukes in the land of Se'ir.

31 ¶ And ^u these are the kings that reigned in the land of E'dom, before there reigned any ^v king over the children of Īs'ra-el.

32 And Bē'lā the son of Bē'or reigned in E'dom: and the name of his city was Dīm'hā-bah.

33 And Bē'lā died, and Jō'bāb the son of Zē'rah of Boz'rah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jō'bāb died, and Hū'sham of the land of Tēm'a-ni reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'sham died, and Hā'dād the son of Bē'dād, who smote Mīd'ian in the field of Mo'ab, reigned

in his stead: and the name of his city was *Ā'vith*.

36 And *Hā'dād* died, and *Sām'lah* of *Mās're-kah* reigned in his stead.

37 And *Sām'lah* died, and *Saul* of *Rē-hō* both *by* the river reigned in his stead.

38 And *Saul* died, and *Bā'al-hā'nan* the son of *Āch'bōr* reigned in his stead.

39 And *Bā'al-hā'nan* the son of *Āch'bōr* died, and *Hā'dār* reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was *Pā'u*; and his wife's name was *Mē-hēt'a-bel*, the daughter of *Mā-tred*, the daughter of *Mēz'a-hāb*.

40 And these *are* the names of the *dukes that came of* *Ē'sau*, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke *Tīm'nah*, duke *Ā'lah*, duke *Jē'theth*,

41 Duke *Ā-hō-līb'ā-mah*, duke *Ē'lah*, duke *Pī'non*,

42 Duke *Kē'nāz*, duke *Tē'man*, duke *Mīb'zar*,

43 Duke *Māg'dī-el*, duke *Ī'ram*: these *be* the dukes of *Ē'dom*, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he *is* *Ē'sau* the father of ¹⁰ the *Ē'dom*-ites.

CHAPTER 37.

2 Joseph hated of his brethren: ⁵ his two dreams: ¹⁸ his brethren conspire his death. ²³ He is cast into a pit. ²⁶ They sell him to the Ishmaelites, ³⁶ who sell him to Potiphar in Egypt.

AND *Jā'qob* dwelt in the land ¹ wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of *Cā'nāan*.

2 These *are* the generations of *Jā'qob*. *Jō'seph*, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad *was* with the sons of *Zil'pah*, his father's wives: and *Jō'seph* brought unto his father *a* their evil report.

3 Now *Ī's'ra-el* loved *Jō'seph* more than all his children, because he *was* ^b the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of *many* ² colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they ^c hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And *Jō'seph* dreamed a dream, and he told *it* his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, ^d behold, we *were* binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us?

B. C. 1796.

CHAP. 36.

^r 1 Chr. 1. 50, Hadad Pai. After his death was an Aristocracy, Ex. 15. 15.

^a 1 Chr. 1. 51.

⁹ Or, Aliah.

¹⁰ Edom.

CHAP. 37.

¹ of his father's sojournings.

ch. 17. 8.

ch. 25. 4.

ch. 28. 4.

ch. 36. 7.

ch. 47. 9.

1 Chr. 29. 15.

Ps. 30. 12.

Ps. 105. 12.

Ps. 119. 10.

2 Cor. 5. 6, 7.

Heb. 11. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

^a 1 Sam. 2. 22.

24.

^b ch. 44. 20.

² Or, pieces.

Judg. 5. 30.

2 Sam. 13. 18.

Ps. 45. 14.

Ezek. 16. 16.

^c ch. 27. 41.

ch. 49. 23.

1 Sam. 17. 28.

John 7. 3. 5.

1 John 2. 11.

1 John 3. 10.

12.

^d ch. 42. 6. 9.

ch. 43. 26.

ch. 44. 14.

^e ch. 46. 29.

^f ch. 27. 29.

^g Acts 7. 9.

^h Dan. 7. 28.

Luke 2. 19. 51.

³ see the peace of thy brethren, etc.

ch. 29. 6.

1 Sam. 17. 17.

ⁱ ch. 13. 18.

ch. 23. 2. 19.

ch. 35. 27.

Josh. 14. 14.

15.

Judg. 1. 10.

^j Song 1. 7.

^k . Ki. 6. 13.

^l 1 Sam. 19. 1.

Ps. 31. 13.

Ps. 37. 12. 32.

Ps. 94. 21.

Matt. 27. 1.

Mark 14. 1.

John 11. 53.

Acts 23. 12.

⁴ master of dreams.

^m Prov. 1. 11.

Prov. 6. 17.

1 John 3. 12.

13.

ⁿ ch. 42. 22.

or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, ^e the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and ^f thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And ^g his brethren envied him; but his father ^h observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in *Shē'chem*.

13 And *Ī's'ra-el* said unto *Jō'seph*, Do not thy brethren feed *the* flock in *Shē'chem*? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here *am* I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, ³ see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale ⁱ of *Hē'tron*, and he came to *Shē'chem*.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, *he was* wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: ^j tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their* flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to *Dō'than*. And *Jō'seph* went after his brethren, and found them in ^k *Dō'than*.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they ^l conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this ^m dreamer cometh.

20 Come ⁿ now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And ⁿ Reuben heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when

Jō'seph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Jō'seph out of his coat, *his coat of many* ⁵ colours that *was* on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 And ^othey sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of ^p Ish'me-el-ites came from Gīl'e-ād with their camels bearing spicery and ^q balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to E'gypt.

26 And Jū'dah said unto his brethren, What profit *is* it if we sale our brother, and ^r conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish'me-el-ites and ^s let not our hand be upon him; for he *is* ^t our brother and ^u our flesh. And his brethren ^v were content.

28 Then there passed by ^w Mid'ī-an-ites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Jō'seph out of the pit, ^x and sold Jō'seph to the Ish'me-el-ites for ^y twenty *pieces* of silver: and they brought Jō'seph into E'gypt.

29 ¶ And Re'y-ben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Jō'seph *was* not in the pit; and he ^z rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child ^a *is* not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took ^b Jō'seph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of *many* colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it *be* thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is* my son's coat; an ^c evil beast hath devoured him; Jō'seph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jā'eqb ^d rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters ^e rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, ^f For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And ^g the Mid'ī-an-ites sold him into E'gypt unto Pōt'ī-phar, an ^h officer of Phā'raōh's, and ⁱ captain of the guard.

CHAPTER 38.

1 Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 13 Tamar deceiveth Judah. 27 She beareth twins, Pharez and Zarah.

AND it came to pass at that time, that Jū'dah went down from his brethren, and ^a turned in to a

B. C. 1729.

CHAP. 37.

⁵ Or, pieces.

^o Prov. 30. 20. Amos 6. 6.

^p verses 28, 36.

^q Jer. 8. 22.

^r ch. 4. 10.

^s Job 16. 18.

^t 1 Sam. 18. 17.

^u ch. 42. 21.

^v ch. 29. 14.

^w hearkened.

^x ch. 39. 1.

^y Judg. 6. 3.

^z ch. 45. 4. 5.

^a Ps. 105. 17.

^b Acts 7. 9.

^c Matt. 27. 9.

^d Job 1. 20.

^e ch. 42. 13, 36.

^f Jer. 31. 15.

^g verse 23.

^h verse 20.

ⁱ ch. 44. 28.

^j verse 29.

^k 2 Sam. 12. 17.

^l ch. 42. 38.

^m Job. 30. 1.

ⁿ eunuch: But

the word doth

signify not

only eunuchs,

but also chm-

berlains,

courtiers, and

officers.

^o chief of the

slaughtermen,

or, execution-

ers.

^p Or, chief mar-

shal.

CHAP. 38.

^a 2 Ki. 4. 8.

^b ch. 34. 2.

^c 1 Chr. 2. 3.

^d Num. 26. 19.

^e ch. 46. 12.

^f Num. 26. 20.

^g ch. 24. 4.

^h ch. 48. 12.

ⁱ 1 Chr. 2. 3.

^j Matt. 22. 24.

^k Deut. 25. 6.

^l was evil in the

eyes of the

LORD.

^m Num. 26. 19.

ⁿ Ruth 1. 13.

^o Lev. 22. 13.

^p the days were

multipled.

^q 2 Sam. 13. 39.

^r Josh. 15. 10,

57.

^s Judg. 14. 1.

^t Prov. 7. 12.

^u the door of

eyes, or, of

Enajim.

^v verses 11, 26.

^w Ezek. 16. 33.

^x a kid of the

goats.

^y verse 29.

certain Ā-dū'lām-ite, whose name *was* Hī'rah.

2 And Jū'dah ^b saw there a daughter of a certain Cā'nāan-ite, whose name *was* ^c Shū'ah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name ^d Ēr.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name ^e Ō'nan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name ^f Shē'lah: and he was at Chē'zib, when she bare him.

6 And Jū'dah ^g took a wife for Ēr his firstborn, whose name *was* Tā'mar.

7 And ^h Ēr, Jū'dah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; ⁱ and the LORD slew him.

8 And Jū'dah said unto Ō'nan, Go in unto ^j thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Ō'nan knew that the seed should not be ^k his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did ^l displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew ^m him also.

11 Then said Jū'dah to Tā'mar his daughter in law, ⁿ Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'lah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did*. And Tā'mar went ^o and dwelt in her father's house.

12 ¶ And ^p in process of time the daughter of Shū'ah Jū'dah's wife died; and Jū'dah ^q was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Tim'nath, he and his friend Hī'rah the Ā-dū'lām-ite.

13 And it was told Tā'mar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up ^r to Tim'nath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a veil, and wrapped herself, and ^s sat in ^t an open place, which *is* by the way to Tim'nath; for she saw ^u that Shē'lah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Jū'dah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Goto, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she *was* his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, ^v I will send thee ^w a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt ^x thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy ^u signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that *is* in thine hand. And he gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and ^vlaid by her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Jū'dah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Ā-dūl'lām-ite, to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where *is* the harlot, that *was* ^zopenly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this *place*.

22 And he returned to Jū'dah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, *that* there was no harlot in this *place*.

23 And Jū'dah said, Let her take *it* to her, lest we ^abe shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Jū'dah, saying, Tā'mar thy daughter in law hath ^wplayed the harlot; and also, behold, she *is* with child by whoredom. And Jū'dah said, Bring her forth, ^xand let her be burnt.

25 When she *was* brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these *are*, ^yam I with child: and she said, ^yDiscern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Jū'dah ^zacknowledged *them*, and said, ^aShe hath been more righteous than I; because that ^bI gave her not to Shē'lah my son. And he knew her again ^cno more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out *his* hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, ^dHow hast thou broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: therefore his name was called ^ePhā'rēz.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called ^fZā'rah.

CHAPTER 39.

1 Joseph, advanced in Potiphar's house, ^gresisteth his mistress's temptation: 13 he is falsely accused, 20 and cast into prison: 21 God is with him *there*.

AND Jō'seph was brought down ^hto Ē'gypt; and ⁱa Pōtī-phar, an

B. C. 1729.

CHAP. 38.

u verse 25.

v verse 14.

5 Or, in Enajim.

6 become a contempt.

w Judg. 19. 2.

x Lev. 21. 9. Deut. 22. 21.

y ch. 37. 32.

z ch. 37. 33.

a 1 Sam. 24. 17.

b verse 14.

c Job 34. 31.

7 Or, wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee?

8 That is, A breach. ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.

9 That is, East, or, Brightness.

CHAP. 39.

a ch. 37. 36. Ps. 105. 17.

b ch. 37. 28.

c ch. 21. 22. ch. 26. 24. 28. ch. 28. 15. 1 Sam. 16. 18. 1 Sam. 18. 14. 28.

Job 17. 9. Ps. 5. 12. Prov. 3. 7-10, 33.

Prov. 30. 5. Acts 7. 9.

d Ps. 1. 3. Prov. 10. 6, 22. Prov. 28. 20.

e ch. 18. 3. ch. 19. 19.

f ch. 24. 2.

g ch. 30. 27.

h 1 Sam. 16. 13.

i 2 Sam. 13. 11.

j Prov. 6. 29, 32.

k ch. 20. 6. Lev. 6. 2. 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 51. 4.

l Prov. 7. 13, etc.

1 great.

officer of Phā'raōh, captain of the guard, an Ē'gypt'tjan, ^bbought him of the hands of the Ish'mē-el-ites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And ^cthe LORD was with Jō'seph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Ē'gypt'tjan.

3 And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD ^dmade all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Jō'seph ^efound grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him ^foverseer over his house, and all *that* he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time *that* he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that ^gthe LORD blessed the Ē'gypt'tjan's house for Jō'seph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Jō'seph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Jō'seph was ^ha goodly person, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Jō'seph; and she said, ⁱLie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what *is* with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 *There is* none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou *art* his wife: ^jhow then can I do this great wickedness, and ^ksin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Jō'seph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, ^lor to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Jō'seph went into the house to do his business; and *there was* none of the men of the house there within.

12 And ^mshe caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Ē'brew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a ⁿloud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she ^m spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hē'brew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his ⁿ wrath was kindled.

20 And Jō'seph's master took him, and ^o put him into the ^p prison, a place where the king's prisoners ^{were} bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Jō'seph, and ² shewed him mercy, and ^q gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison ^r committed to Jō'seph's hand all the prisoners that ^{were} in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing ^{that was} under his hand; because ^s the LORD was with him, and ^{that} which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

CHAPTER 40.

1 The butler and baker of Pharaoh are imprisoned; 4 Joseph hath charge of them; he interpreteth their dreams. 23 The ingratitude of the butler.

AND it came to pass after these things, ^t that the ^a butler of the king of E'gypt and ^{his} baker had offended their lord the king of E'gypt.

2 And Phā'raōh was ^b wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And ^c he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Jō'seph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Jō'seph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of E'gypt, which ^{were} bound in the prison.

6 And Jō'seph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they ^{were} sad.

7 And he asked Phā'raōh's officers ^{that were} with him in the ward of

B. C. 1729.

CHAP. 39.

^m Ex. 23. 1.
ⁿ Ps. 120. 3.
^o Prov. 6. 25.
^p Prov. 23. 27.
^q Prov. 26. 28.
^r Prov. 30. 23.

ⁿ Prov. 6. 34.

^o Ps. 105. 18.
^p 1 Pet. 2. 19.

^p ch. 40. 3.
^q ch. 41. 14.

2 extended kindness unto him.

^q Ex. 3. 21.
^r Ex. 11. 3.
^s Ex. 12. 35.
^t Ps. 146. 46.
^u Prov. 16. 7.
^v Dan. 1. 9.
^w Acts 7. 9.

^r ch. 40. 3, 4.

^s verses 2, 3.
^t Prov. 11. 11.

CHAP. 40.

^a Neh. 1. 11.

^b Prov. 16. 14.

^c ch. 39. 20.

1 are your faces evil?
^d Neh. 2. 2.

^d ch. 41. 15.

^e ch. 41. 16.
^f Dan. 2. 11.

^f Judg. 7. 14.
^g Dan. 2. 36.
^h Dan. 4. 10.

2 Or, reckon.

^g Ps. 3. 3.
^h Jer. 52. 31.

3 remember me with thee.

ⁱ Luke 23. 42.

ⁱ Joshua 2. 12.
^j 1 Sam. 20. 14.
^k 1 Ki. 2. 7.

^j ch. 39. 20.

4 Or, full of holes.

5 meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or, cook.

6 Or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee.

^k Matt. 14. 6.

^l Mark 6. 21.

7 Or, reckoned.

^m Matt. 25. 19.

ⁿ verse 13.

^o Neh. 2. 1.

his lord's house, saying, Wherefore ¹ look ye so sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, ^a We have dreamed a dream, and ^{there is} no interpreter of it. And Jō'seph said unto them, ^e Do not interpretations ^{belong} to God? tell me ^{them}, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Jō'seph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine ^{was} before me;

10 And in the vine ^{were} three branches: and it ^{was} as though it budded, ^{and} her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Phā'raōh's cup ^{was} in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Phā'raōh's cup, and I gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand.

12 And Jō'seph said unto him, ^r This ^{is} the interpretation of it: The three branches ^{are} three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Phā'raōh ^{2a} lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Phā'raōh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But ^{3b} think on me when it shall be well with thee, and ⁱ shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phā'raōh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hē'brews: and ⁴ here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Jō'seph, I also ^{was} in my dream, and, behold, ^{I had} three ⁴ white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket ^{there was} of all manner of ⁵ bake-meats for Phā'raōh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Jō'seph answered and said, This ^{is} the interpretation thereof: The three baskets ^{are} three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Phā'raōh ⁶ lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, ^{which was} ⁷ Phā'raōh's birthday, that he ¹ made a feast unto all his servants: and he ^{7m} lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he ⁸ restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he ^o gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand:

22 But he ^phanged the chief baker: as Jō'seph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Jō'seph, but ^q forgot him.

CHAPTER 41.

1 Pharaoh's two dreams: 25 Joseph interpreteth them: 33 he giveth Pharaoh counsel. 38 Joseph is advanced: 50 he begetteth Manasseh and Ephraim. 53 The famine beginneth.

AND it came to pass at the end of ^A two full years, that Phā'raōh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Phā'raōh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, ¹ rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phā'raōh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning ^a that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all ^b the magicians of Ē'gypt, and all the ^c wise men thereof: and Phā'raōh told them his dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Phā'raōh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Phā'raōh, saying, I do remember my faults this day:

10 Phā'raōh was ^d wroth with his servants, ^e and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:

11 And ^f we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And ^g *there was* there with us a young man, an Hē'brew, ^h servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he ⁱ interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, ^j as he interpreted ^k unto us, so it was; me he restored ^l unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then ^m Phā'raōh sent and called Jō'seph, and they ⁿ brought him

B. C. 1730.

CHAP. 40.

p Esther 7. 10.

q Job 19. 14.
Ps. 31. 12.
Prov. 3. 27.
Eccles. 9. 15.
Amos 8. 6.
Heb. 13. 16.

CHAP. 41.

1 fat.

a Dan. 4. 5.

b Ex. 7. 11.
Isa. 29. 14.
Dan. 1. 20.
Dan. 2. 2.

c Matt. 2. 1.

d ch. 40. 2, 3.

e ch. 39. 20.

f ch. 40. 5.

g 2 Ki. 5. 4.

h ch. 37. 36.

i ch. 40. 12.

j ch. 40. 23.

k Ps. 105. 20.

l Dan. 2. 25.

2 made him run.

m 1 Sam. 2. 8.
Ps. 113. 7, 8.

n Ps. 25. 14.
Dan. 5. 16.

3 Or, when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it.

o Ps. 25. 14.
Prov. 3. 32.
Dan. 2. 30.
Amos 3. 7.
John 15. 15.
Acts 3. 12.
2 Cor. 3. 5.

p ch. 40. 8.
Deut. 29. 20.
Dan. 2. 22, 28, 47.
Dan. 4. 2.

4 come to the inward parts of them.

5 Or, small.

q Ps. 60. 11.
Ps. 118. 8.
Ps. 146. 3.
Isa. 8. 19.
Dan. 4. 7.

r Dan. 2. 28, 20, 45.
Rev. 4. 1.

s 2 Ki. 8. 1.

t ch. 47. 13.
1 Ki. 17. 1.
Ps. 105. 16.

hastily ^m out of the dungeon: and he shaved ⁿ himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Phā'raōh.

15 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: ⁿ and I have heard say of thee, *that* ^o thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Jō'seph answered Phā'raōh, saying, ^p *It is* not in me: ^q God shall give Phā'raōh an answer of peace.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Ē'gypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had ^r eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, ^s withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and ^t I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Jō'seph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh is one: ^u God hath shewed Phā'raōh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them *are* seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be ^v seven years of famine.

28 This *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Phā'raōh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Phā'raōh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Ē'gypt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Ē'gypt; and the famine shall ^w consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very ⁶ grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh twice; it is because the thing is ⁷ established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and let him over the land of E'gypt.

34 Let Phā'raōh do *this*, and let him appoint ⁸ officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of E'gypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phā'raōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of E'gypt; that the land ⁹ perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Phā'raōh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this is, a man ¹⁰ in whom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ¹¹ be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, See, I ¹² have set thee over all the land of E'gypt.

42 And Phā'raōh ¹³ took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Jō'seph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of ¹⁴ fine linen, and ¹⁵ put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, ¹⁶ Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of E'gypt.

44 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'seph, I am Phā'raōh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of E'gypt.

45 And Phā'raōh called Jō'seph's name ¹⁷ Zāph'nath-pā-a-nē'ah; and he gave him to wife Ās'e-nāth the daughter of Pō-tī'-phe-rah ¹⁸ priest of On. And Jō'seph went out over all the land of E'gypt.

46 ¶ And Jō'seph was thirty years old when he ¹⁹ stood before Phā'raōh

B. C. 1715.

CHAP. 41.

6 heavy.

7 Or, prepared of God.

8 Or, overseers.

9 be not cut off.

10 Num. 27. 18.

Job 32. 8.

Prov. 2. 6.

Dan. 4. 8.

Dan. 5. 11.

11 be armed,

or, kiss.

12 Ps. 105. 21.

Prov. 14. 35.

Eccles. 4. 13.

13 Dan. 6. 3.

Acts 7. 10.

14 Esther 3. 10.

Esther 8. 2.

15 Or, silk.

16 Dan. 5. 29.

17 12 Abrech, or,

Tender father.

18 Which in the

Coptic sig-

nifies A re-

vealer of se-

crets, or,

The man to

whom secrets

are revealed.

19 Or, prince.

Ex. 2. 16.

20 Sam. 20. 26.

21 1 Sam. 16. 21.

1 Ki. 12. 6, 8.

Dan. 1. 19.

22 ch. 22. 17.

Judg. 7. 12.

1 Sam. 13. 5.

Ps. 78. 27.

23 ch. 46. 20.

ch. 48. 5.

15 Or, prince.

16 That is,

Forgetting.

17 That is,

Fruitful.

24 Ps. 105. 16.

Acts 7. 11.

18 all wherein

was.

c ch. 42. 6.

ch. 47. 14, 24.

Prov. 11. 26.

d Deut. 9. 28.

e ch. 12. 10.

ch. 26. 1.

ch. 43. 1.

2 Ki. 8. 1.

CHAP. 42.

a Acts 7. 12.

b ch. 43. 8.

Ps. 33. 18, 19.

Ps. 118. 17.

Isa. 38. 1.

king of E'gypt. And Jō'seph went out from the presence of Phā'raōh, and went throughout all the land of E'gypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of E'gypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Jō'seph gathered corn ²⁵ as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50 And ²⁶ unto Jō'seph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Ās'e-nāth the daughter of Pō-tī'-phe-rah ²⁷ priest of On bare unto him.

51 And Jō'seph called the name of the firstborn ²⁸ Mā-nās'seh: For God, *said he*, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he ²⁹ E'phrā'im: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of E'gypt, were ended.

54 And ³⁰ the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Jō'seph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of E'gypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of E'gypt was famished, the people cried to Phā'raōh for bread: and Phā'raōh said unto all the E'-gypt'tjans, Go unto Jō'seph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Jō'seph opened ³¹ all the storehouses, and sold ³² unto the E'-gypt'tjans; and the famine waxed sore in the land of E'gypt.

57 And ³³ all countries came into E'gypt to Jō'seph for to buy corn; because that the famine was ³⁴ so sore in all lands.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt: 17 they are imprisoned by Joseph, for spies: 21 their remorse for Joseph: 25 their return: 29 their relation to Jacob.

NOW when ¹ Jā'cōb saw that there was corn in E'gypt, Jā'cōb said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in E'gypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may ² live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Jō'seph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in E'gypt.

4 But Bēn'jā-min, Jō'seph's brother,

Jā'cob sent not with his brethren; for he said, ^c Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Īs'ra-el came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was ^d in the land of Cā'nāan.

6 And Jō'seph was the governor ^e over the land, and he *it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Jō'seph's brethren came, and ^f bowed down themselves before him *with their faces* to the earth.

7 And Jō'seph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake ¹ roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Cā'nāan to buy food.

8 And Jō'seph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Jō'seph ^g remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye *are* spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye *are* come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food *are* thy servants come.

11 We *are* all one man's sons; we *are* true men, thy servants *are* no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye *are* come.

13 And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Cā'nāan; and, behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and one ^h *is* not.

14 And Jō'seph said unto them, That *is it* that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: ⁱ By the life of Phā'raōh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be ² kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Phā'raōh surely ye *are* spies.

17 And he ³ put them all together into ward three days.

18 And Jō'seph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for ^j I fear God:

19 If ye *be* true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But ^k bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another,

B. C. 1707.

CHAP. 42.

c verse 38.

d ch. 12. 10.
ch. 26. 1.
Acts 7. 11.

e ch. 41. 41.

f ch. 27. 29.
ch. 33. 6.
ch. 37. 7.
Ruth 2. 10.
1 Ki. 1. 16.
Isa. 60. 14.

1 hard things
with them.

g ch. 37. 5, 9.

h ch. 37. 30.
ch. 44. 20.
Lam. 5. 7.

i 1 Sam. 1. 26.
1 Sam. 17. 55.

2 bound.

3 gathered.

j Lev. 25. 43.
Neb. 5. 15.

k verse 34.
ch. 43. 5.
ch. 44. 23.

l Job 36. 8, 9.
Hosea 5. 15.

m Ps. 107. 17.
Prov. 5. 22.
Prov. 11. 21.
Prov. 21. 13.
Matt. 7. 2.

n ch. 37. 21.

o ch. 9. 5.
1 Ki. 2. 32.
2 Chr. 24. 22.
Ps. 9. 12.
Luke 11. 50,
51.

4 an interpreter was
between
them.

p Matt. 5. 44.
Rom. 12. 17,
20, 21.
1 Pet. 3. 9.

q ch. 43. 21.

5 went forth.

r verse 7.

6 with us
hard things.

s verses 15,
19, 20.

t ch. 34. 10.

u ch. 43. 21.

^l We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; ^m therefore *is* this distress come upon us.

22 And Reū'ben answered them, saying, ⁿ Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood *is* ^o required.

23 And they knew not that Jō'seph understood *them*; for ⁴ he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Sīm'e-on, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Jō'seph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and ^p thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as ^q one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, *it was* in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money *is* restored; and, lo, *it is* even in my sack: and their heart ⁵ failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jā'cob their father unto the land of Cā'nāan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, *who is* the lord of the land, ^r spake ⁶ roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We *are* true men; we *are* no spies:

32 We *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father; one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Cā'nāan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, ^s Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true men; leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food* for the famine of your households, and *be* gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye *are* no spies, but *that ye are* true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall ^t traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, ^u every man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and when *both* they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jā'eqb their father said unto them, Me have ye ^v bereaved of my children: Jō'seph is not, and Sim'e-on is not, and ye will take Bēn'ja-min away: all these things are against me.

37 And Reu'ben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his ^w brother is dead, and he is left alone: ^z if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye ^v bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

CHAPTER 43.

1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren; 19 their fears: 31 he maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was ^a sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of E'gypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Jū'dah spake unto him, saying, The man ¹ did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except ^b your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And İ's'ra-el said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man ² asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the ³ tenor of these words: ⁴ could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Jū'dah said unto İ's'ra-el his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: ^c if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned ⁵ this second time.

11 And their father İ's'ra-el said unto them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the

B. C. 1707.

CHAP. 42.

v ch. 43. 14.

w verse 13.

ch. 37. 33.

ch. 44. 28.

z verse 4.

ch. 44. 29.

y ch. 37. 35.

ch. 44. 31.

CHAP. 43.

a ch. 12. 10.

ch. 26. 1.

ch. 41. 57.

1 Ki. 18. 2.

2 Ki. 8. 1.

Jer. 52. 6.

Lam. 5. 10.

1 protesting

ch. 42. 20.

ch. 44. 23.

2 asking

asked us.

3 mouth.

4 knowing

could we

know.

c ch. 44. 32.

Phile. 18. 19.

5 Or, twice

by this.

d ch. 32. 20.

Prov. 18. 16.

e ch. 37. 25.

Jer. 8. 22.

Ezek. 27. 17.

f ch. 42. 25, 35.

g 1 Sam. 14. 6.

2 Sam. 22.

3. 13.

Job 13. 15.

Ps. 22. 4.

Ps. 34. 8, 22.

Ps. 40. 4.

Ps. 52. 8.

Ps. 61. 4.

Ps. 71. 5.

Ps. 141. 8.

Prov. 28. 5.

Isa. 57. 13.

Nah. 1. 7.

6 Or, and I,

as I have

been, etc.

Esther 4. 16.

h ch. 24. 2.

ch. 39. 4.

ch. 44. 1.

7 kill a killing.

1 Sam. 25. 11.

8 eat.

9 roll himself

upon us.

Job 30. 14.

10 coming

down we

came down.

ch. 42. 3, 10.

i ch. 42. 27, 35.

11 your money

came to me.

j ch. 18. 4.

ch. 24. 32.

Luke 7. 44.

John 13. 5.

1 Tim. 5. 10.

land in your vessels, and ^d carry down the man a present, a ^e little balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand: and the money ^f that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry ^{it} again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And ^g God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Bēn'ja-min. ^h If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Bēn'ja-min; and rose up, and went down to E'gypt, and stood before Jō'seph.

16 And when Jō'seph saw Bēn'ja-min with them, he said to ⁱ the ruler of his house, Bring ^{these} men home, and ^j slay, and make ready; for ^{these} men shall ^k dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Jō'seph bade; and the man brought the men into Jō'seph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Jō'seph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may ^l seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Jō'seph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, ¹⁰ we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And ⁱ it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, ^{every} man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: ¹¹ I had your money. And he brought Sim'e-on out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Jō'seph's house, and ^j gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Jō'seph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Jō'seph came home, they brought him the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and ² bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of *their* ¹² welfare, and said, ¹³ *Is* your father well, the old man of ¹⁴ whom ye spake? *Is* he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father *is* in good health, *he is* yet alive. ²⁹ And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Bēn'ja-min, ³⁰ his mother's son, and said, *Is* this your younger brother, ³¹ of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Jō'seph made haste; ³² for his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep; and he entered into *his* chamber, and ³³ wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on ³⁴ bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Ē-gŷp'tjans, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Ē-gŷp'tjans might not eat bread with the Hē'brews; for that *is* an ³⁵ abomination unto the Ē-gŷp'tjans.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Bēn'ja-min's mess was ³⁶ five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and ³⁷ were merry with him.

CHAPTER 44.

1 Joseph's policy to stay Benjamin. 14 Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.

AND he commanded ¹ the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Jō'seph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Jō'seph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them. Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

B. C. 1707.

CHAP. 43.

k ch. 27. 29.
ch. 33. 6.
ch. 37. 7. 10.
Ruth 2. 10.

12 peace.
ch. 37. 14.

13 Is there
peace to your
father?

l ch. 42. 11, 13.

m ch. 37. 7, 10.
Prov. 14. 19.

n ch. 35. 17, 18.

o ch. 42. 13.

p 1 Ki. 3. 26.
Jer. 31. 20.

q ch. 42. 24.
2 Sam. 18. 33.

r verse 25.

s ch. 46. 34.
Ex. 8. 26.

t ch. 45. 22.

14 drank
largely.
Hag. 1. 6.
John 2. 10.

CHAP. 44.

1 him that was
over his house.

2 Or, maketh
trial.

a ch. 43. 21.

b ch. 31. 32.

c ch. 37. 29. 34.
Num. 14. 6.
2 Sam. 1. 11.

d ch. 37. 7.

3 Or, make
trial.
verse 5.

e Job 40. 4.

f verse 9.

g Josh. 22. 29.
Josh. 24. 16.

1 Sam. 12. 23.
1 Sam. 14. 45.

1 Sam. 20. 2.
Job 27. 5.

Prov. 17. 15.
Luke 20. 16.

Rom. 3. 4, 6, 31.

Rom. 6. 2, 15.
Rom. 7. 7, 13.

Rom. 9. 14.
Rom. 11. 1, 11.

1 Cor. 6. 15.
Gal. 2. 17.

Gal. 3. 21.
Gal. 6. 14.

h ch. 18. 20, 32.
Ex. 32. 22.

i ch. 41. 40.
Prov. 19. 12.

j ch. 37. 3.

5 *Is* not this *it* in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he ² divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, ⁹ the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Ca'nāan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, ¹⁰ both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also *let it be* according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Bēn'ja-min's sack.

13 Then they ¹⁴ rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Jū'dah and his brethren came to Jō'seph's house: for he *was* yet there: and they ¹⁵ fell before him on the ground.

15 And Jō'seph said unto them, What deed *is* this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly ¹⁶ divine?

16 And Jū'dah said, ¹⁷ What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, ¹⁸ we are my lord's servants, both we, and *he* also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, ¹⁹ God forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Jū'dah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and ¹⁹ let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou *art* ²⁰ even as Phā'raōh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and ²¹ a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ^k Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for *if* he should leave his father, *his father* would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ^l Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And ^m our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother *be* with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that ⁿ my wife bare me two *sons*:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, ^o Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye ^p take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad *be* not with us; seeing ^q that his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad *is* not ^r with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If ^s I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^t let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad *be* not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall ^u come on my father.

CHAPTER 45.

1 Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren, and comforteth them in God's providence. 9 He sendeth for his father. 27 The spirit of Jacob is revived.

THEN Jō'seph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Jō'seph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he ^v wept aloud: and the *Egyptians* and the house of Phā-raōh heard.

B. C. 1707.

CHAP. 44.

^k ch. 42. 15, 20.^l ch. 43. 3, 5.^m ch. 43. 2.ⁿ ch. 46. 19.^o ch. 37. 33.^p ch. 42. 36, 38.^q 1 Sam. 18. 1.^r ch. 43. 9.^s Ex. 32. 32.^t find my father. Ex. 18. 8.

Job 31. 29.

Ps. 116. 3.

Ps. 119. 143.

CHAP. 45.

¹ gave forth his voice in weeping. Num. 14. 1.^a Acts 7. 13.² Or, terrified. Job 4. 5.

Job 23. 15.

Ps. 77. 4.

Zech. 12. 10.

Matt. 14. 26.

Mark 6. 50.

^b ch. 37. 28.^c Isa. 40. 2.

2 Cor. 2. 7.

³ neither let there be anger in your eyes.^d ch. 50. 20.

Deut. 23. 14.

2 Sam. 16. 10.

Job 5. 19, 20.

21.

Job 38. 41.

Ps. 33. 18, 19.

Ps. 37. 18, 19.

Ps. 62. 11.

Ps. 73. 1.

Ps. 105. 16.

17.

Acts 4. 24.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

⁴ to put for you a remnant.^e ch. 41. 43.

Judg. 17. 10.

Job 29. 16.

^f ch. 47. 1.^g 1 Tim. 5. 4.^h ch. 42. 23.ⁱ Acts 7. 14.⁵ was good in the eyes of Pharaoh. ch. 41. 37.

3 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, ^a I am Jō'seph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were ² troubled at his presence.

4 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Jō'seph your brother, ^b whom ye sold into *Egypt*.

5 Now therefore ^c be not grieved, ³ nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for ^d God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land: and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you ⁴ to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me ^e a father to Phā-raōh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of *Egypt*.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Jō'seph, God hath made me lord of all *Egypt*: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And ^f thou shalt dwell in the land of Gō'shen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I nourish thee; for ^g yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Bēn'ja-min, that *it is* ^h my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in *Egypt*, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and ⁱ bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Bēn'ja-min's neck, and wept; and Bēn'ja-min wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 [†] And the fame thereof was heard in Phā-raōh's house, saying, Jō'seph's brethren are come: and it ^j pleased Phā-raōh well, and his servants.

17 And Phā-raōh said unto Jō'seph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Cā'nāan;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and

I will give you the good of the land of E'gypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of E'gypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also ⁶ regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of E'gypt is yours.

21 And the children of İs'ra-el did so: and Jō'seph gave them wagons, according to the ⁷ commandment of Phā'raōh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Bēn'jamin he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses ⁸ laden with the good things of E'gypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of E'gypt, and came into the land of Cā'nāan unto Jā'cōb their father,

26 And told him, saying, Jō'seph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of E'gypt. ^k And ⁹ Jā'cōb's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Jō'seph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Jō'seph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jā'cōb their father revived:

28 And İs'ra-el said, *It is enough; Jō'seph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.*

CHAPTER 46.

1 Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba: 5 he goeth into Egypt: 8 the number of his family: 26 Joseph meeteth him.

AND İs'ra-el took his journey with all that he had, and came ^a to Bē'er-shē'bā, and offered sacrifices unto ^b the God of his father İs'zac.

2 And God spake unto İs'ra-el ^c in the visions of the night, and said, Jā'cōb, Jā'cōb. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, *I am God,* ^d the God of thy father: fear not to go down into E'gypt; for I will there make ^e of thee a great nation:

4 ^f I will go down with thee into E'gypt; and I will also surely ^g bring thee up again: and ^h Jō'seph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And ⁱ Jā'cōb rose up from Bē'er-shē'bā: and the sons of İs'ra-el

B. C. 1707.

CHAP. 45.

j ch. 27. 23.
Num. 18. 12, 29.

6 let not your eye spare, etc.
7 mouth.

8 carrying.

k Job 29. 24.
Ps. 136. 1.
Luke 24. 11, 41.

9 his.

CHAP. 46.

a ch. 21. 31.

b ch. 26. 24.
ch. 28. 13.
ch. 31. 42.

c ch. 15. 1.
Job 33. 14, 15.

d ch. 28. 13.

e ch. 12. 2.
Deut. 26. 5.
Ex. 1. 9.

f ch. 28. 15.
ch. 48. 21.

g ch. 15. 16.
ch. 50. 13.
Ex. 3. 8.

h ch. 50. 1.

i ch. 15. 13.
Acts 7. 15.

j Deut. 26. 5.
Josh. 24. 4.
Ps. 103. 23.
Isa. 52. 4.

k Ex. 1. 1.
Ex. 6. 14.

l Num. 26. 5.
1 Chr. 5. 1.

m Ex. 6. 15.
1 Chr. 4. 24.

1 Or, Nemuel.

2 Or, Jarib.

3 Or, Zerah.
1 Chr. 4. 24.

4 Or, Gershom.

n ch. 38. 3.

o ch. 38. 29.
1 Chr. 2. 5.

p Num. 26. 15.
Zephon.

6 Or, Ozni.

7 Or, Arod.

q 1 Chr. 7. 30.
r ch. 30. 10.

s ch. 41. 50.
8 Or, prince.

t 1 Chr. 7. 6.

u Num. 26. 38.
Ahiram.

v Num. 26. 39.
Shupham.
1 Chr. 7. 12.
Shuppim.

9 Hupham.

carried Jā'cōb their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Phā'raōh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Cā'nāan, and came into E'gypt, ^j Jā'cōb, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into E'gypt.

8 ¶ And ^k these are the names of the children of İs'ra-el, which came into E'gypt, Jā'cōb and his sons: ^l Reu'ben, Jā'cōb's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reu'ben; Hā'noah, and Phāl'lū, and Hēz'ron, and Cār'mi.

10 ¶ And ^m the sons of Sīm'e-on; ¹ Jē-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hād, and ² Jā'chin, and ³ Zō'har, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'nāan-ite woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of Lē'vi; ⁴ Gēr'shōn, Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri.

12 ¶ And the sons of Jūdah; Ēr, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah, and Phā'rēz, and Zā'rah: but ⁵ Ēr and Ō'nan died in the land of Cā'nāan. And ⁶ the sons of Phā'rēz were Hēz'ron and Hāmūl.

13 ¶ And the sons of İs'sa-char; Tō'la, and ⁷ Phū'vah, and Jōb, and Shām'ron.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zēb'u-lun; Sē'red, and Ē'lon, and Jāh'lē-el.

15 These be the sons of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'cōb in Pā'dan-ā'ram, with his daughter Dī-nah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Gād; ⁸ Ziph'ion, and Hāg'gi, Shū'ni, and ⁹ Ēz'bōn, Ē'ri, and ⁷ Ā'rō-di, and Ā'rē'li.

17 ¶ And ⁹ the sons of Āsh'ēr; Jīm'nah, and Ish'u-ah, and İs'u-i, and Bē'rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister: and the sons of Bē'rī'ah; Hē'bēr, and Māl'chī-el.

18 These are ^r the sons of Zil'pah, whom Lā'ban gave to Lē'ah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jā'cōb, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rā'chel Jā'cōb's wife; Jō'seph, and Bēn'ja-min.

20 ¶ And ^s unto Jō'seph in the land of E'gypt were born Mā'nās'seh and Ēphrā'im, which Ās'e-nath the daughter of Pō-tī-phē-gah ^a priest of Ōn bare unto him.

21 ¶ And ^t the sons of Bēn'ja-min were Bē'lāh, and Bē'chēr, and Āsh'bel, Gēr'ā, and Nā'a-man, ^u Ē'hī, and Rōsh, ^v Mūp'pim, and ⁹ Hūp'pim, and Ārd.

22 These are the sons of Rā'chel,

which were born to Jā'eqb: all the souls *were* fourteen.

23 ¶ And ^w the sons of Dān; ¹⁰ Hū'shim.

24 ¶ And ² the sons of Nāph'ta-lī; Jāh'zē-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zēr, and Shī'lem.

25 These ^v are the sons of Bīl'hah, which ³ Lā'ban gave unto Rā'chel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jā'eqb: all the souls *were* seven.

26 ^a All the souls that came with Jā'eqb into Ē'gypt, which came out of his ¹¹ loins, besides Jā'eqb's sons' wives, all the souls *were* threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Jō'seph, which were born him in Ē'gypt, *were* two souls: ^b all the souls of the house of Jā'eqb, which came into Ē'gypt, *were* threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Jū'dah before him unto Jō'seph, ^c to direct his face unto Gō'shen; and they came into the land of Gō'shen.

29 And Jō'seph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Īs-ra-el his father, to Gō'shen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Īs-ra-el said unto Jō'seph, Now ^a let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou *art* yet alive.

31 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Phā'raōh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Cā'nāan, are come unto me;

32 And the men *are* shepherds, for ¹² their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phā'raōh shall call you, and shall say, ^e What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle ^f from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Gō'shen; for every shepherd *is* ^v an abomination unto the Ē-gypt'tjans.

CHAPTER 47.

1 Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh: 11 giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptians' property to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land not bought.

THEN Jō'seph ^a came and told Phā'raōh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Cā'nāan; and, behold, they *are* in the ^b land of Gō'shen.

2 And he took some of his brethren,

B. C. 1707.

CHAP. 46.

^w 1 Cor. 7. 12.

10 Or, Shubam.

^x 1 Chr. 7. 13.

^y ch. 30. 5, 7.

^z ch. 29. 29.

^a Ex. 1. 5.

11 thigh.

^b Deut. 10. 22.

Acts 7. 14.

^c ch. 31. 21.

^d Luke 2. 29.

12 they are men

of cattle.

^e ch. 47. 2, 3.

^f ch. 30. 35.

ch. 34. 5.

ch. 37. 12.

^g Ex. 8. 26.

CHAP. 47.

^a ch. 46. 31.

^b ch. 45. 10.

ch. 46. 28.

^c Acts 7. 13.

^d ch. 46. 33.

^e ch. 46. 34.

^f ch. 15. 13.

Deut. 26. 5.

Ps. 105. 23.

Isa. 52. 4.

^g ch. 43. 1.

Acts 7. 11.

^h ch. 46. 34.

ⁱ ch. 20. 15.

^j verso 4.

^k 1 Ki. 11. 28.

Prov. 12. 24.

Prov. 22. 29.

1 How many

are the days

of the years

of thy life?

^l Ps. 30. 12.

Ps. 119. 19.

2 Cor. 5. 6, 7.

Heb. 11. 9,

13.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

^m Job 7. 7.

Job 14. 1.

Ps. 102. 3.

Ecc. 2. 23.

Jas. 4. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 24.

ⁿ ch. 25. 7.

ch. 35. 28.

^o verse 7.

^p Ex. 1. 11.

Ex. 12. 37.

^q verse 6.

^r Ex. 20. 12.

Prov. 10. 1.

2 Or, as a little

child is nour-

ished; ac-

cording to the

little ones.

ch. 50. 21.

^s ch. 41. 30.

Acts 7. 11.

^t ch. 41. 56.

^u verse 19.

even five men, and ^e presented them unto Phā'raōh.

3 And Phā'raōh said unto his brethren, ^d What is your occupation? And they said unto Phā'raōh, ^e Thy servants *are* shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phā'raōh, ^f For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; ^g for the famine *is* sore in the land of Cā'nāan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants ^h dwell in the land of Gō'shen.

5 And Phā'raōh spake unto Jō'seph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 The ⁱ land of Ē'gypt *is* before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in ^j the land of Gō'shen let them dwell: and if thou knowest *any* men of activity among them, then make them ^k rulers over my cattle.

7 And Jō'seph brought in Jā'eqb his father, and set him before Phā'raōh: and Jā'eqb blessed Phā'raōh.

8 And Phā'raōh said unto Jā'eqb, ¹ How old *art* thou?

9 And Jā'eqb said unto Phā'raōh, The ⁱ days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* an hundred and thirty years: ^m few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have ⁿ not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jā'eqb ^o blessed Phā'raōh, and went out from before Phā'raōh.

11 ¶ And Jō'seph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Ē'gypt, in the best of the land, in the land of ^p Rā-né'sēs, as ^q Phā'raōh had commanded.

12 And Jō'seph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his ^r father's household, with bread, ² according to *their* families.

13 ¶ And *there was* no bread in all the land; for the famine *was* very sore, ^s so that the land of Ē'gypt and *all* the land of Cā'nāan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And ^t Jō'seph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Ē'gypt, and in the land of Cā'nāan, for the corn which they bought: and Jō'seph brought the money into Phā'raōh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Ē'gypt, and in the land of Cā'nāan, all the Ē-gypt'tjans came unto Jō'seph, and said, Give us bread: for ^u why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Jō'seph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Jō'seph: and Jō'seph gavethem bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he ³ fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phā'raōh: and give *us* seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Jō'seph bought all the land of Ē'gypt for Phā'raōh; for the Ē'gyp'tians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Phā'raōh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from *one* end of the borders of Ē'gypt even to the *other* end thereof.

22 Only ^a the land of the ⁴ priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion *assigned* them of Phā'raōh, and did eat their portion which Phā'raōh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Jō'seph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Phā'raōh: lo, *here is* seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth *part* unto Phā'raōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: ^w let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phā'raōh's servants.

26 And Jō'seph made it a law over the land of Ē'gypt unto this day, that Phā'raōh should have the fifth *part*; ^a except the land of the ^b priests only, *which* became not Phā'raōh's.

27 ¶ And Īs'ra-el ^d dwelt in the land of Ē'gypt, in the country of Gō'shen; and they had possessions therein, and ^g grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

B. C. 1706.

CHAP. 47.

3 led them.

v Ezra 7. 24.

4 Or, princes.
ch. 41. 46.
2 Sam. 8. 18.

w ch. 33. 15.

z verse 22.

5 Or, princes.

y verse 11.

z ch. 12. 2.
ch. 13. 13, 14.
ch. 17. 6.
ch. 18. 18.
ch. 26. 4.
ch. 46. 3.
Ex. 1. 7.
Deut. 26. 5.
Ps. 105. 24.
Acts 7. 17.6 the days of
the years of
his life.a Deut. 31. 14.
1 Ki. 2. 1.

b ch. 24. 2.

c ch. 24. 49.

d ch. 50. 25.

e 2 Sam. 19. 37.

f ch. 23. 2, 17-20.
ch. 25. 9, 10.
ch. 35. 29.
ch. 49. 29.
ch. 50. 5, 13.
Acts 7. 16.
Heb. 11. 22.g ch. 48. 2.
1 Ki. 1. 47.
Heb. 11. 21.

CHAP. 48.

a ch. 28. 13, 19.
ch. 35. 6, 9,
etc.

b ch. 17. 8.

c ch. 41. 50.
ch. 46. 20.
Joshua 13. 7.
Joshua 14. 4.

d ch. 35. 19.

e ch. 33. 5.

f ch. 27. 4.

28 And Jā'cob lived in the land of Ē'gypt seventeen years: so ^a the whole age of Jā'cob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time ^a drew nigh that Īs'ra-el must die: and he called his son Jō'seph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, ^b put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and ^c deal kindly and truly with me; ^d bury me not, I pray thee, in Ē'gypt:

30 But ^e I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Ē'gypt, and ^f bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And ^g Īs'ra-el bowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAPTER 48.

1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 3 Jacob repeateth God's promise; taketh Ephraim and Manasseh as his own: he bleaseth Joseph's sons.

AND it came to pass after these *A* things, that *one* told Jō'seph, Behold, thy father *is* sick: and he took with him his two sons, Mā'nās'seh and Ē'phrā'im.

2 *One* told Jā'cob, and said, Behold, thy son Jō'seph cometh unto thee: and Īs'ra-el strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jā'cob said unto Jō'seph, God Almighty appeared unto me at ^a Lūz in the land of Cā'nāan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee ^b for an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy ^c two sons, Ē'phrā'im and Mā'nās'seh, which were born unto thee in the land of Ē'gypt before I came unto thee into Ē'gypt, are mine; as Reu'ben and Sim'e-on, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethern in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Pā'dan, ^d Rā'chel died by me in the land of Cā'nāan in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ē'phrāth: and I buried her there in the way of Ē'phrāth; the same *is* Bēth'-lē'hēm.

8 And Īs'ra-el beheld Jō'seph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Jō'seph said unto his father, ^e They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this *place*. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and ^f I will bless them.

10 Now ^athe eyes of Īs'ra-el were ¹dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he ^bkissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Īs'ra-el said unto Jō'seph, ^cI had not thought to see thy face; and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Jō'seph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Jō'seph took them both. Ēphrā-im in his right hand toward Īs'ra-el's left hand, and Mā-nās'seh in his left hand toward Īs'ra-el's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Īs'ra-el stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ēphrā-im's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Mā-nās'seh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Mā-nās'seh was the firstborn.

15 ¶ And ^dhe blessed Jō'seph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Ābrā-hām and Īs'ac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel ^kwhich redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let ^lmy name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Ābrā-hām and Īs'ac; and let them ²grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Jō'seph saw that his father ^mlaid his right hand upon the head of Ēphrā-im, it ³displeased him; and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ēphrā-im's head unto Mā-nās'seh's head.

18 And Jō'seph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this ⁿis the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his ^oyounger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a ⁴multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, ^pIn thee shall Īs'ra-el bless, saying, God make thee as Ēphrā-im and as Mā-nās'seh; and he set Ēphrā-im before Mā-nās'seh.

21 And Īs'ra-el said unto Jō'seph, Behold, I die: but ^qGod shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover ^rI have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the ^sĀm'ōr-ite with my sword and with my bow.

B. C. 1689.

CHAPTER. 48.

g ch. 27. 1.

1 heavy.

Isa. 6. 10.

Isa. 59. 1.

h ch. 27. 27.

i ch. 45. 26.

j Heb. 11. 21.

k ch. 28. 15.

l Amos 9. 12.

Acts 15. 17.

2 as fishes do increase.

m verse 14.

3 was evil in his eyes.

n Num. 2. 19.

Deut. 33. 17.

4 fulness.

o Ruth 4. 11.

p ch. 50. 24.

q Josh. 24. 32.

1 Chr. 5. 2.

John 4. 5.

r ch. 34. 28.

Josh. 17. 14.

CHAPTER. 49.

a Deut. 23. 1.

Amos 3. 7.

b Num. 24. 14.

Deut. 4. 20.

c Ps. 34. 11.

d Deut. 21. 17.

1 do not thou excel.

e Deut. 27. 20.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

2 Or, my couch is gone.

f Prov. 18. 9.

3 Or, their swords are weapons of violence.

g ch. 34. 25.

h Prov. 1. 15.

i Ps. 26. 9.

4 Or, houghed oxen.

j Joshua 21. 1.

1 Chr. 4. 24.

k Num. 24. 9.

l Num. 24. 17.

m Ps. 60. 7.

n 1 Chr. 5. 2.

Isa. 11. 1.

Ezek. 21. 27.

Dan. 9. 25.

Matt. 21. 9.

Luke 1. 32.

o Isa. 2. 2.

Isa. 11. 10.

Isa. 42. 1. 4.

Isa. 49. 6.

Isa. 53. 4. 5.

Isa. 60. 1-5.

Hag. 2. 7.

Luke 2. 30.

p Deut. 33. 18.

q Judg. 15. 20.

Judg. 18. 2.

CHAPTER 49.

1 Jacob calleth his sons together: 3 he pronounceth curses on Reuben, 5 and on Simeon and Levi: 8 a blessing on Judah, etc. 28 He charges them concerning his burial: 33 his death.

AND Jā'qob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may ^atell you that which shall befall you ^bin the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jā'qob; and ^chearken unto Īs'ra-el your father.

3 ¶ Reu'ben, thou art my first-born, my might, ^dand the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, ^ethou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: ²he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ Sim'e-on and Lē'vi are ^fbrethren; ³instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, ^hcome not thou into their secret; ¹unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they ⁴digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: ^jI will divide them in Jā'qob, and scatter them in Īs'ra-el.

8 ¶ Jū'dah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Jū'dah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: ^khe stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The ^lsceptre shall not depart from Jū'dah, nor a ^mlawgiver from between his feet, ⁿuntil Shī'lōh come; ^oand unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zēb'u-lun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zī'dōn.

14 ¶ Īs'sa-char is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ Dān shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Īs'ra-el.

17 ^r Dān shall be a serpent by the way, ^a an adder in the path, that biteh the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 ^a I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 [¶] ^a Gād, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 [¶] Out of Āsh'er his bread *shall* be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 [¶] Nāph'ta-lī *is* a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 [¶] Jō'seph *is* a fruitful bough, *even* a fruitful bough by a well; *whose* ^a branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have ^a sorely grieved him, and shot *at him*, and hated him:

24 But his ^v bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the ^w mighty God of Jā'qob; (from thence ^a *is* the shepherd, ^v the stone of Īs'ra-el:)

25 *Even* by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, ^a who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Jō'seph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 [¶] Bēn'ja-min shall ^a *ravin as* a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, ^b and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 [¶] All these *are* the twelve tribes of Īs'ra-el: and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I ^a *am* to be gathered unto my people: ^a bury me with my fathers ^a in the cave that *is* in the field of Ē'phron the Hīt'tite,

30 In the cave that *is* in the field of Māch-pē'lah, which *is* before Mām'rē, in the land of Cā'nāan. which ^a Ābrā'hām bought with the field of Ē'phron the Hīt'tite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 ^a There they buried Ābrā'hām and Sā'rah his wife; ^b there they buried Īs'ac and Rē-bēk'ah his wife; and there I buried Lē'ah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* therein *was* from the children of Hēth.

33 And when Jā'qob had made an end of commanding his sons, he ga-

B. C. 1689.

CHAP. 49.

^r Judg. 18. 27.

5 an arrow-snake.

^e Ps. 25. 3, 5. Ps. 62. 5. Ps. 119. 166, 174.

Ps. 130. 5. Isa. 25. 9. Isa. 40. 31. Lam. 3. 25. Rom. 2. 7.

1 Cor. 1. 7. Phil. 3. 20. Titus 2. 13.

^t Deut. 33. 20.

6 daughters.

^u ch. 37. 24.

^v Job 29. 20.

^w Ps. 132. 2, 5.

^x Ps. 80. 1.

^y Isa. 23. 16.

^z Deut. 33. 13.

^a Judg. 20. 21, 25.

^b Num. 23. 24. Esther 8. 11. Ezek. 39. 10. Zech. 14. 1, 7.

^c ch. 15. 15. ch. 25. 8.

^d ch. 47. 30. 2 Sam. 19. 37.

^e ch. 50. 13.

^f ch. 23. 16.

^g ch. 23. 19. ch. 25. 9.

^h ch. 35. 29.

CHAP. 50.

^a ch. 46. 4.

^b 2 Ki. 13. 14.

^c 2 Chr. 16. 14. Matt. 26. 12. Mark 14. 8. Mark 16. 1.

Luke 24. 1. John 19. 39, 40.

1 wept.

^d Num. 20. 29. Deut. 34. 8.

^e Esther 4. 2.

^f 2 Chr. 16. 14. Isa. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60.

^g Acts 8. 2.

^h 1 Sam. 31. 13. Job 2. 13.

2 That is, The mourning of the Egyptians.

ⁱ ch. 23. 16. Acts 7. 16.

thered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAPTER 50.

1 *The mourning for Jacob; 7 his funeral. 24 Joseph prophesieth to his brethren their return to Canaan; 26 his age, and death.*

AND Jō'seph ^a fell upon his father's face, and ^b wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Jō'seph commanded his servants the physicians to ^a embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Īs'ra-el.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Ē-gŷp'tjans ^{1 a} mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Jō'seph spake unto ^a the house of Phā'raōh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Phā'raōh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave ^a which I have digged for me in the land of Cā'nāan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phā'raōh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 [¶] And Jō'seph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Phā'raōh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Ē-gŷpt,

8 And all the house of Jō'seph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Gō'shen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Ā'tad, which *is* beyond Jōr'dan, and there they ^a mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: ^b and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'nāan-ites, saw the mourning in the floor of Ā'tad, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Ē-gŷp'tjans: wherefore the name of it was called ^a Ā'bēl-miz'rā'im, which *is* beyond Jōr'dan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For ^a his sons carried him into the land of Cā'nāan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Māch-pē'lah, which Ābrā'hām bought with the field for a possession of a bury-

ingplace of Ēphron the Hīt'tite, before Mām'rē.

14 ¶ And Jō'seph returned into Ē'gypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Jō'seph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Jō'seph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they ³ sent a messenger unto Jō'seph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Jō'seph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for ⁴ they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of ⁵ the God of thy father. And Jō'seph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and ⁶ fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Jō'seph said unto them, Fear not: ⁷ for am I in the place of God?

20 But ⁸ as for you, ye thought evil

B. C. 1689.

CHAP. 50.

f Job 15. 21.

3 charged.

k Prov. 28. 13.

l ch. 49. 25.

m ch. 37. 7, 10.

n Deut. 32. 35.

Rom. 12. 19.

Heb. 10. 30.

o Ps. 50. 5.

Isa. 10. 7.

p ch. 45. 5, 7.

Acts 3. 13-15.

q ch. 47. 12.

Matt. 5. 44.

4 to their hearts.

r Job 42. 16.

s ch. 30. 3.

5 borne.

t Ex. 3. 16, 17.

Heb. 11. 22.

u ch. 26. 3.

v ch. 47. 29.

Ex. 13. 19.

Josh. 24. 32.

against me; but ⁹ God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: ¹⁰ I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake ¹¹ kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Jō'seph dwelt in Ē'gypt, he, and his father's house: and Jō'seph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Jō'seph saw Ēphrā'im's children ¹² of the third generation: the children also of Mā'chir the son of Mā-nās'seh ¹³ were ¹⁴ brought up upon Jō'seph's knees.

24 And Jō'seph said unto his brethren, I die: and ¹⁵ God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land ¹⁶ which he sware to A'brā'hām, to Ī'saac, and to Jā'cob.

25 And ¹⁷ Jō'seph took an oath of the children of Ī's'ra-el, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Jō'seph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Ē'gypt.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

EXODUS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The children of Israel multiply; 8 they are oppressed by a new king. 22 The male children destroyed.

NOW ¹ these are the names of the children of Ī's'ra-el, which came into Ē'gypt: every man and his household came with Jā'cob.

2 Reu'ben, Sīm'ē-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah,

3 Ī's'a'char, Zēb'u-lun, and Bēn'-jā-min,

4 Dān, and Nāph'ta-li, Gād, and Ash'ēr.

5 And all the souls that came out of the ¹ loins of Jā'cob were seventy ² souls: for Jō'seph was in Ē'gypt already.

6 And ³ Jō'seph died, and all his brethren, and ⁴ all that generation.

7 ¶ And ⁵ the children of Ī's'ra-el were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Ē'gypt, which knew not Jō'seph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, ⁶ the people of the children of

B. C. 1705.

CHAP. 1.

a Gen. 46. 8.

ch. 6. 14.

1 thigh.

b Gen. 46. 26.

Deut. 10. 22.

c Gen. 50. 25.

Acts 7. 15.

d Eccles. 1. 4.

e Gen. 46. 3.

Deut. 26. 5.

Ps. 105. 24.

Acts 7. 17.

f Ps. 105. 24.

g Ps. 10. 2.

h Ps. 83. 3.

i Job 5. 13.

Prov. 28. 10.

j Gen. 15. 13.

ch. 3. 7.

k ch. 2. 11.

ch. 5. 4, 5.

Prov. 27. 3.

Ps. 81. 6.

k Gen. 47. 11.

2 And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, etc.

l ch. 2. 23.

ch. 22. 21.

Lev. 25. 14.

17.

Num. 20. 15.

Job 20. 19.

Ps. 10. 17, 18.

Prov. 14. 31.

m Ps. 81. 6.

Ī's'ra-el are more and mightier than we:

10 Come ⁷ on, let us ⁸ deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters ⁹ to afflict them with their ¹⁰ burdens. And they built for Phā'raoh treasure cities, Pī'thom ¹¹ and Rā-ām'sēs.

12 ² But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Ī's'ra-el.

13 And the Ē'gypt'tjans made the children of Ī's'ra-el to serve with rigour:

14 And they ¹² made their lives bitter with hard bondage, ¹³ in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Ē'gypt spake to the Hē'brew midwives, of which

the name of the one *was* Shīph'rah, and the name of the other Pu'ah:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hē'brew women, and see *them* upon the stools; if it *be* a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it *be* a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives ^a feared God, and did not ^a as the king of Ē'gypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Ē'gypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And ^a the midwives said unto Phā'raōh, Because the Hē'brew women *are* not as the Ē'gypt'jian women; for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 Therefore ^a God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, ^a that he made them houses.

22 And Phā'raōh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Moses is born, and laid among the flags; 6 he is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter: 12 he slayeth an Egyptian, and fleeth into Midian. 21 He marryeth Zipporah.*

AND there went ^a a man of the house of Lē'vi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Lē'vi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and ^b when she saw him that he *was* a goodly *child*, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid *it* in the flags by the river's brink.

4 And ^c his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the ^d daughter of Phā'raōh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened *it*, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This *is* one of the Hē'brews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Phā'raōh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hē'brew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Phā'raōh's daughter said to

B. C. 1573.

CHAP. 1.

a Prov. 16. 6.

o Dan. 3. 16. 13.
Dan. 6. 13.
Acts 5. 29.p Joshua 2. 4.
2 Sam. 17. 19, 20.q Prov. 11. 18.
Eccl. 8. 12.
Isa. 3. 10.
Heb. 6. 10.r 1 Sam. 2. 35.
2 Sam. 7. 11, 13, 27. 20.
1 Ki. 2. 24.
1 Ki. 11. 38.
Ps. 127. 1.

CHAP. 2.

a ch. 6. 20.
Num. 26. 59.
1 Chr. 23. 13, 14.

b Heb. 11. 23.

c ch. 15. 20.
Num. 26. 59.

d Acts 7. 21.

1 That is,
Drawn out.

e Heb. 11. 24-26.

2 a man, a prince.
Gen. 13. 8.
Gen. 47. 22, 26.
1 Sam. 8. 13.
2 Sam. 20. 26.f Gen. 24. 11.
Gen. 29. 2.

g ch. 2. 1.

3 Or, prince, as
Gen. 41. 43.h Gen. 29. 10.
1 Sam. 9. 11.i Num. 10. 29.
Called also
Jethro, or
Jether.

j Gen. 31. 54.

k That is,
A stranger
here.

l ch. 18. 3.

m Heb. 11. 13.

n ch. 7. 7.

her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Phā'raōh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Phā'raōh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name ¹ Mō'ses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, ^a when Mō'ses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Ē'gypt'jian smiting an Hē'brew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he slew the Ē'gypt'jian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hē'brews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee ² a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Ē'gypt'jian? And Mō'ses feared and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Phā'raōh heard this thing, he sought to slay Mō'ses. But Mō'ses fled from the face of Phā'raōh, and dwelt in the land of Mid'ian: and he sat down by ^a a well.

16 ^a Now the ³ priest of Mid'ian had seven daughters: ^a and they came and drew *water*, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Mō'ses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to ⁴ Reu'e'l their father, he said, How *is it that* ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Ē'gypt'jian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where *is* he? why *is it that* ye have left the man? call him, that he may ^a eat bread.

21 And Mō'ses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Mō'ses Zip-pō'rah his daughter.

22 And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name ⁴ k Ē'ēr'shōm: for he said, I have been ^a a stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ^m in process of time, that the king of Ē'gypt died: and the children of Is'ra-el

^asighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and their ^ocry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God ^rheard their groaning, and God ^rremembered his ^rcovenant with Ābrā-hām, with Īśaac, and with Jā'cob.

25 And God ^elooked upon the children of Īś'ra-el, and God ^bhad respect unto them.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Moses keepeth Jethro's flock; God appeareth unto him in a burning bush, and sendeth him to deliver Israel.

NOW Mō'ses kept the flock of Jēthrō his father in law, the priest of Mid'ian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to ^athe mountain of God, even to Hō'reb.

2 And ^bthe angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Mō'ses said, I will now turn aside, and see ^cthis great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto ^dhim out of the midst of the bush, and said, Mō'ses, Mō'ses. And he said, Here *am* I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: ^eput off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, ^fI *am* the God of thy father, the God of Ābrā-hām, the God of Īśaac, and the God of Jā'cob. And Mō'ses hid his face; for ^ghe was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Ē'gypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for ^hI know their sorrows;

8 And ⁱI *am* come down to ^jdeliver them out of the hand of the Ē'gypt'jans, and to bring them up out of that land ^kunto a good land and a large, unto a land ^lflowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the ^mCā'nāan-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hīvites, and the Jēb'u-sites.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Īś'ra-el is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith ⁿthe Ē'gypt'jans oppress them.

10 Come ^onow therefore, and I will send thee unto Phā'raoh, that thou

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 2.

ⁿ Ps. 12. 5.

^o Gen. 18. 20.
Deut. 24. 13.
Jas. 5. 4.

^p ch. 6. 5.

^q Ps. 105. 8.

^r Gen. 15. 14.

^s 2 Sam. 16. 12.
Luke 1. 25.

^t knew.

CHAP. 3.

^a 1 Ki. 19. 8.

^b Deut. 33. 16.
Isa. 63. 9.
Acts 7. 30.

^c Ps. 111. 2.

^d Deut. 33. 16.

^e Joshua 5. 15.

^f Gen. 28. 13.

^g Mark 12. 25.

^h Isa. 6. 1. 5.

ⁱ Rev. 1. 17.

^j Gen. 18. 21.

^k Gen. 11. 5.

^l Job. 12. 51.

^m Deut. 1. 25.

ⁿ Num. 13. 27.

^o Gen. 15. 18.

^p ch. 1. 11.

^q Ps. 105. 20.

^r Micah 6. 4.

^s 1 Sam. 13. 18.

^t 1 Ki. 3. 7-9.

^u Isa. 6. 5, 8.

^v Jer. 1. 6.

^w Gen. 31. 3.

^x Deut. 31. 23.

^y Joshua 1. 5.

^z Isa. 43. 2.

^{aa} Rom. 8. 31.

^{ab} Gen. 32. 29.

^{ac} ch. 6. 3.

^{ad} John 8. 58.

^{ae} Heb. 13. 8.

^{af} Rev. 1. 4.

^{ag} Ps. 135. 13.

^{ah} Hosea 12. 5.

^{ai} Gen. 48. 15.

^{aj} Gen. 50. 24.

^{ak} ch. 2. 25.

^{al} ch. 4. 31.

^{am} Deut. 26. 7.

^{an} Ps. 33. 13, 14.

^{ao} Ps. 80. 14.

^{ap} Luke 1. 68.

^{aq} Gen. 15. 14.

^{ar} Num. 23. 3.

^{as} 1 Or. but by strong hand.

^{at} ch. 7. 3.

^{au} Deut. 6. 22.

^{av} Neh. 9. 10.

^{aw} Ps. 105. 27.

^{ax} Ps. 135. 9.

^{ay} Jer. 32. 20.

^{az} Acts 7. 36.

^{ba} ch. 12. 31.

^{bb} ch. 11. 3.

^{bc} ch. 12. 36.

^{bd} Ps. 106. 46.

^{be} Prov. 16. 7.

mayest bring forth my people the children of Īś'ra-el out of Ē'gypt.

11 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto God, ^pWho *am* I, that I should go unto Phā'raoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Īś'ra-el out of Ē'gypt?

12 And he said, ^qCertainly I will be with thee; and this *shall* be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Ē'gypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Mō'ses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Īś'ra-el, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, ^rWhat *is* his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Mō'ses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Īś'ra-el, ^sI AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Mō'ses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Īś'ra-el, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ābrā-hām, the God of Īśaac, and the God of Jā'cob, hath sent me unto you: this *is* ^tmy name for ever, and this *is* my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and gather the elders of Īś'ra-el together, and say unto them, The ^uLORD God of your fathers, the God of Ābrā-hām, of Īśaac, and of Jā'cob, appeared unto me, saying, ^vI have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Ē'gypt:

17 And I have said, ^wI will bring you up out of the affliction of Ē'gypt unto the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hīvites, and the Jēb'u-sites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Īś'ra-el, unto the king of Ē'gypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hē'brews hath ^xmet with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Ē'gypt will not let you go, ^yno, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Ē'gypt with ^zall my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and ^{aa}after that he will let you go.

21 And ^{ab}I will give this people favour in the sight of the Ē'gypt'jans:

and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But ^b every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters; ^c and ye shall spoil ² the Ē-gýptians.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Moses' rod is turned into a serpent: 6 his hand is leprous: 18 he departs from Jethro. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses.*

AND Mō'ses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand? And he said, A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Mō'ses fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may ^a believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of A'brā-hām, the God of Īśaac, and the God of Jā'cōb, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* leprous ^b as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, ^c it was turned again as his *other* flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour *it* upon the dry *land*: and ^a the water which thou takest out of the river ¹ shall become blood upon the dry *land*.

10 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I *am* not ² eloquent, neither ³ heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but ^e I *am* slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 3.

b Gen. 15. 14.
ch. 11. 2.c Job 27. 17.
Prov. 15. 22.
Ezek. 39. 10.

2 Or, Egypt.

CHAP. 4.

a ch. 19. 9.

b Num. 12. 10.
2 Ki. 5. 27.c Num. 12. 13, 14.
Deut. 32. 39.
2 Ki. 5. 14.
Matt. 8. 3.

d ch. 7. 19.

1 shall be and shall be.

2 a man of words.

3 since yesterday, nor since the third day.

e ch. 6. 12.
Jer. 1. 6.

f Ps. 94. 9.

g Isa. 50. 4.
Jer. 1. 9.
Matt. 10. 19.
Mark 13. 11.
Luke 12. 11, 12.
Luke 21. 14.

h Jonah 1. 3.

4 Or, shouldst.

i Num. 23. 12.
Deut. 18. 18.
Isa. 51. 16.
Jer. 1. 9.

j Deut. 5. 31.

k ch. 7. 1.
ch. 18. 19.

5 Jether.

l ch. 2. 15, 23.
Matt. 2. 20.m ch. 17. 9.
Num. 20. 8.n Joshua 11. 20.
1 Sam. 6. 6.
Dan. 5. 20.
Rom. 9. 14-23.
Jas. 1. 13-17.o Hosea 11. 1.
Rom. 9. 4.
2 Cor. 6. 18.p Jer. 31. 9.
Jas. 1. 18.q ch. 11. 5.
ch. 12. 29.

r Num. 23. 22.

s Gen. 17. 14.

t Joshua 5. 2, 3.

6 Or, knife.

Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be ^o with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, ^b send, I pray thee, by the hand of *him* whom thou ^d wilt send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Mō'ses, and he said, Is not Aār'ōn the Lē'vite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And ⁱ thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and ^j will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and ^k thou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Mō'ses went and returned to ^o Jē'thrō his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which *are* in Ē-gýpt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jē'thrō said to Mō'ses, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses for 'all the men *are* dead which sought thy life.

20 And Mō'ses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Ē-gýpt: and Mō'ses took the ^m rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, When thou goest to return into Ē-gýpt, see that thou do all those wonders before Phā'raōh, which I have put in thine hand: but ⁿ I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Phā'raōh, Thus saith the LORD, ^o Īs'ra-el *is* my son, ^p *even* my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I ^q will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the ^r LORD met him, and sought to ^s kill him.

25 Then Zíp-pō'rah took ^t a sharp ^o stone, and cut off the foreskin of

her son, and ⁷cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me.

26 So he let him go : then she said, A bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aâr'on, Go into the wilderness to meet Mô'ses. And he went, and met him in ²⁸the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Mô'ses told Aâr'on all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Mô'ses and Aâr'on went and ³⁰gathered together all the elders of the children of İs'ra-el :

30 And Aâr'on spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Mô'ses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people ³²believed : and when they heard that the LORD had ³³visited the children of İs'ra-el, and that he had ³⁴looked upon their affliction, then ³⁵they bowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron : 6 he increaseth the Israelites' task : 10 the people have no straw.*

AND afterward Mô'ses and Aâr'on went in, and told Phā'raōh, Thus saith the LORD God of İs'ra-el, Let my people go, that they may hold ²a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Phā'raōh said, ³Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let İs'ra-el go ? I know not the LORD, ⁴neither will I let İs'ra-el go.

3 And they said, ⁴The God of the Hē'brews hath met with us : let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God ; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of E'gypt said unto them, ⁵Wherefore do ye, Mô'ses and Aâr'on, let the people from their works ? get you unto your ⁶burdens.

5 And Phā'raōh said, Behold, the people of the land now ⁷are ⁸many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Phā'raōh commanded the same day the ⁹taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore : let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them ; ye shall not diminish *ought* thereof : for they *be* idle ;

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 4.

7 made it touch.

u ch. 3. 1.

v verse 16.

w ch. 3. 18.

x ch. 3. 16.

y ch. 2. 25.
ch. 3. 7.

z Gen. 24. 26.
ch. 12. 27.
1 Chr. 29. 20.

CHAP. 5.

a ch. 10. 9.

b 2 Ki. 18. 35.
Job 21. 15.
Ps. 12. 3-5.
2 Chr. 32. 14.

c ch. 3. 19.

d ch. 3. 18.

e Prov. 23. 15.

f ch. 1. 11.

g ch. 1. 7, 9.

h ch. 1. 11.

i let the work be heavy upon the men.

j ch. 1. 11.
Prov. 29. 12.

k a matter of a day in his day.

l Gen. 15. 13.

m ch. 6. 9.

n to stink.
Gen. 34. 30.
1 Sam. 13. 4.
2 Sam. 10. 6.
1 Chr. 19. 6.

o Num. 11. 11.
1 Sam. 30. 6.

p delivering thou hast not delivered.

q Matt. 14. 31.
Heb. 10. 23.

therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God.

9 ¹Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein ; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the ¹¹taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Phā'raōh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it : yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of E'gypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hastened *them*, saying, Fulfil your works, ¹⁴*your* daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And ¹⁵the officers of the children of İs'ra-el, which Phā'raōh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore ?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of İs'ra-el came and cried unto Phā'raōh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants ?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick : and, behold, thy servants *are* beaten ; but the fault *is* in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye *are* idle, *ye are* idle : therefore ye say, Let us go *and* do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, *and* work ; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of İs'ra-el did see *that* they *were* in evil *case*, after it was said, Ye shall not diminish *ought* from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Mô'ses and Aâr'on, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Phā'raōh :

21 And ²²they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge ; because ye have made our savour ²³to be abhorred in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Mô'ses ²⁴returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou *so* evil entreated this people ? why *is it that* thou hast sent me ?

23 For since I came to Phā'raōh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people ; ²⁵neither ²⁶hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAPTER 6.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH.
14 The generations of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi.

THEN the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Phā'raōh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand ^a shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Mō'ses, and said unto him, I *am* ¹ the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Ā'brā'hām, unto Ī'saac, and unto Jā'cob, by the name of ^b God Almighty, but ^c by my name JĒ-HŌ'VAH was I not known to them.

4 And ^d I have also established my covenant with them, ^e to give them the land of Cā'nāan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And ^f I have also heard the groaning of the children of Īs'ra-el, whom the Ē-gýp'tjans keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Īs'ra-el, I *am* the LORD, and ^g I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Ē-gýp'tjans, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will ^h redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will ⁱ take you to me for a people, and ^j I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God, which bringeth you out ^k from under the burdens of the Ē-gýp'tjans.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did ^l swear to give it to Ā'brā'hām, to Ī'saac, and to Jā'cob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I *am* the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'ses spake so unto the children of Īs'ra-el: but they hearkened not unto Mō'ses for ^m anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē-gýpt, that he let the children of Īs'ra-el go out of his land.

12 And Mō'ses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Īs'ra-el have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Phā'raōh hear me, ⁿ who *am* of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'on, and gave them a charge unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and unto Phā'raōh king of Ē-gýpt, to bring the children of Īs'ra-el out of the land of Ē-gýpt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: ^o The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Īs'ra-el; Hā-

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 6.

a ch. 11. 1.

ch. 12. 31.

1 Or.

JEHOVAH.

b Gen. 17. 1.

Gen. 35. 11.

Gen. 48. 3.

c ch. 3. 14.

Ps. 68. 4.

John 8. 58.

Rev. 1. 4.

d Gen. 15. 18.

Gen. 17. 4, 7.

e Gen. 17. 8.

f ch. 2. 24.

g ch. 3. 17.

ch. 7. 4.

Deut. 26. 8.

Ps. 81. 6.

Ps. 136. 11, 12.

h ch. 15. 13.

Deut. 7. 8.

1 Chr. 17. 21.

Neh. 1. 10.

i Deut. 7. 6.

2 Sam. 7. 24.

j Gen. 17. 7, 8.

ch. 29. 45, 46.

Deut. 29. 13.

Rev. 21. 7.

k Ps. 81. 6.

2 lift up my hand.

Gen. 14. 22.

l Gen. 15. 18.

Gen. 26. 3.

3 shortness, or, straitness.

m Jer. 1. 6.

n Gen. 46. 9.

1 Chr. 5. 3.

o Gen. 46. 10.

1 Chr. 4. 24.

p Gen. 46. 11.

Num. 3. 17.

1 Chr. 6. 1.

q Num. 26. 57.

1 Chr. 6. 18.

r ch. 2. 1, 2.

Num. 26. 59.

s Num. 16. 1.

1 Chr. 6. 37.

38.

t Lev. 10. 4.

Num. 3. 30.

u Ruth 4. 19,

20.

1 Chr. 2. 10.

Matt. 1. 4.

v Lev. 10. 1.

Num. 3. 2.

Num. 26. 60.

1 Chr. 6. 3.

1 Chr. 24. 1.

w Num. 26. 11.

x Num. 25. 7,

11, 12.

Joshua 24. 33.

y ch. 7. 4.

ch. 12. 17, 51.

Num. 33. 1.

z ch. 32. 7.

ch. 33. 1.

Ps. 77. 20.

a ch. 7. 2.

noch, and Pāl'lu, Hēz'ron, and Cār'mī: these *be* the families of Reuben.

15 And ^a the sons of Sīm'e-on; Jē-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hād, and Jā'chīn, and Zō'har, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'nāan-it-ish woman: these *are* the families of Sīm'e-on.

16 ¶ And these *are* the names ^b of the sons of Lē'vī according to their generations: Ġēr'shōn, and Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri: and the years of the life of Lē'vī *were* an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The sons of Ġēr'shōn; Līb'nī, and Shī'mī, according to their families.

18 And ^c the sons of Kō'hath; Ām'rām, and Īz'har, and Hē'bron, and Ūz'zē'el: and the years of the life of Kō'hath *were* an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the sons of Mē-rā'ri; Mā'hālī and Mū'shī: these *are* the families of Lē'vī according to their generations.

20 And ^d Ām'rām took him Jōch'e-bed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aār'on and Mō'ses: and the years of the life of Ām'rām *were* an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And ^e the sons of Īz'har; Kō'rah, and Nē'pheg, and Zich'rī.

22 And ^f the sons of Ūz'zē'el; Mīsh'a-el, and Ēl'za-phān, and Zith'rī.

23 And Aār'on took him Ē-līsh'e-bā, daughter of ^g Ām-mīn'a-dab, sister of Nā-āsh'on, to wife; and she bare him ^h Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Īth'a-mār.

24 And the ⁱ sons of Kō'rah; Ās'sir, and Ēl'kā-nah, and Ā-bī'ā-sāph: these *are* the families of the Kō'r'hites.

25 And Ē-le-ā'zar Aār'on's son took him ^j one of the daughters of Pū'tī-el to wife; and ^k she bare him Phīn'e-has: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vites according to their families.

26 These *are* that Aār'on and Mō'ses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from the land of Ē-gýpt according to their ^l armies.

27 These *are* they which spake to Phā'raōh king of Ē-gýpt, ^m to bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from Ē-gýpt: these *are* that Mō'ses and Aār'on.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day *when* the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the land of Ē-gýpt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying, I *am* the LORD: ⁿ speak thou unto Phā'raōh king of Ē-gýpt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Mō'sēs said before the LORD, Behold, ^b I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phā'raōh hearken unto me?

CHAPTER 7.

¹ Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh: 10 his rod turned into a serpent: 11 the sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 19 The river is turned into blood.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^a See, I have made thee a god to Phā'raōh: and Aār'ōn thy brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aār'ōn thy brother shall speak unto Phā'raōh, that he send the children of Is'ra-el out of his land.

3 And I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, and ^b multiply my ^c signs and my wonders in the land of E'gypt.

4 But Phā'raōh shall not hearken unto you, ^d that I may lay my hand upon E'gypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Is'ra-el, out of the land of E'gypt ^e by great judgments.

5 And the E-gypt'tjans shall know that ^f I am the LORD, when I ^g stretch forth mine hand upon E-gypt, and bring out the children of Is'ra-el from among them.

6 And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Mō'sēs was ^h fourscore years old, and Aār'ōn fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phā'raōh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

9 When Phā'raōh shall speak unto you, saying, ⁱ Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aār'ōn, ^j Take thy rod, and cast it before Phā'raōh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn went in unto Phā'raōh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aār'ōn cast down his rod before Phā'raōh, and before his servants, and it ^k became a serpent.

11 Then Phā'raōh also ^l called the wise men and ^m the sorcerers: now the magicians of E'gypt, they also ⁿ did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aār'ōn's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phā'raōh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; ^o as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^p Phā'raōh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Phā'raōh in the

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 6.

b ch. 4. 10.
Jer. 1. 6.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 4. 16.
Jer. 1. 10.

b ch. 11. 9.

c ch. 4. 7.

d ch. 10. 1.
ch. 11. 9.

e ch. 6. 6.

f ch. 8. 22.
ch. 14. 4, 18.
Ps. 9. 16.
Ps. 30. 13.
Ps. 83. 18.

g ch. 3. 20.

h Deut. 29. 5.
Deut. 31. 2.
Deut. 34. 7.
Acts 7. 23, 30.

i Isa. 7. 11.
Jolm 2. 18.
John 6. 30.

j ch. 4. 2, 17.

k ch. 4. 3.

l Gen. 41. 8.
Dan. 2. 2.

m 2 Tim. 3. 8.

n verse 22.
ch. 8. 7, 18.

Job 12. 16.
Prov. 12. 5.
Isa. 19. 13.
Zeph. 1. 8, 9.
2 Cor. 11. 13.

2 Thess. 2. 9, 11.

2 Tim. 3. 13.
2 Pet. 2. 13.
Rev. 12. 9.
Rev. 13. 14.

o ch. 4. 21.

p ch. 8. 15.
ch. 10. 1, 20, 27.

q ch. 4. 2, 3.

r ch. 3. 12, 18.
ch. 5. 1, 3.

s Ps. 9. 16.
Ezek. 20. 48.
Ezek. 25. 17.
Ezek. 34. 30.
Joel 3. 17.

t ch. 4. 9.

u Rev. 16. 4, 6.

v verse 24.

w ch. 8. 5.
ch. 9. 22.
ch. 10. 12, 21.
ch. 14. 21, 23.

1 gathering of
their waters.

x ch. 17. 5.

y Ps. 78. 44.
Ps. 105. 29.

z Prov. 29. 1.

morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and ^a the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hē'brews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, ^b that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou ^c shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that ^d is in mine hand upon the waters which ^e are in the river, and ^f they shall be turned ^g to blood.

18 And the fish that ^h is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the E-gypt'tjans shall ⁱ loathe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, Say unto Aār'ōn, Take thy rod, and ^j stretch out thine hand upon the waters of E'gypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their ^k pools of water, that they may become blood; and ^l that there may be blood throughout all the land of E'gypt, both in ^m vessels of wood, and in ⁿ vessels of stone.

20 And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn did so, as the LORD commanded; and ^o he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that ^p were in the river, in the sight of Phā'raōh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the ^q waters that ^r were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that ^s was in the river died; and the river stank, and the E-gypt'tjans could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of E'gypt.

22 And the magicians of E'gypt did so with their enchantments: and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

23 And Phā'raōh turned and went into his house, neither ^t did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the E-gypt'tjans digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ Frogs are threatened, 5 and sent. 16 The dust is turned into lice, which the magicians could not do. 20 The plague of flies. 32 Pharaoh is still hardened.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, ^a Go unto Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let

my people go, ^a that they may serve me.

2 And if thou ^b refuse to let *them* go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with ^c frogs :

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into ^d thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy ^e kneading-troughs :

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, Say unto Aār'ōn, ^f Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Ē'gypt.

6 And Aār'ōn stretched out his hand over the waters of Ē'gypt ; and ^g the frogs came up, and covered the land of Ē'gypt.

7 And ^h the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Ē'gypt.

8 ¶ Then Phā'raōh called for Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn, and said, ⁱ Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people ; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Mō'sēs said unto Phā'raōh, ^j Glory over me : ^k when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, ^l to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only ?

10 And he said, ^m To morrow. And he said, ⁿ Be it according to thy word : that thou mayest know that ^o there is none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people ; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn went out from Phā'raōh : and Mō'sēs cried ^p unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Phā'raōh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Mō'sēs ; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps : and the land stank.

15 But when Phā'raōh saw that there was ^q respite, ^r he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them ; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 3. 12.

b ch. 7. 14.
ch. 9. 2.

c Rev. 16. 13.

d Ps. 105. 30.

1 Or, dough.

e ch. 7. 19.

f Ps. 78. 45.
Ps. 105. 30.

g ch. 7. 11.

h ch. 9. 28.
ch. 10. 17.
Num. 21. 7.
1 Ki. 13. 6.
Acts 8. 24.

2 Or, Have this honour over me, etc.

3 Or, against when.

4 to cut off.

5 Or, against to morrow.

i ch. 9. 14.
Deut. 33. 26.
2 Sam. 7. 22.
1 Chr. 17. 20.
Ps. 86. 8.
Isa. 46. 9.
Jer. 10. 6. 7.

j ch. 9. 33.
ch. 10. 18.
ch. 32. 11.
Jas. 5. 15-18.

k Eccl. 8. 11.

l Prov. 21. 29.

m Ps. 105. 31.

n ch. 7. 11.

o Luke 10. 18.
2 Tim. 3. 8, 9.

p 1 Sam. 6. 3, 9.
Job 27. 11.
Ps. 8. 3.
Matt. 12. 28.
Luke 11. 20.
Acts 13. 11.

q ch. 7. 15.

6 Or, a mixture of noisome beasts, etc.

r ch. 9. 4, 6, 26.

7 a redemption.

8 Or, by to morrow.

s Ps. 78. 45.

9 Or, destroyed.

t Gen. 46. 34.
Deut. 7. 25, 26.
Deut. 12. 31.

u ch. 3. 18.

v ch. 3. 12.

ses, Say unto Aār'ōn, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Ē'gypt.

17 And they did so ; for Aār'ōn stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and ^m it became lice in man, and in beast ; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Ē'gypt.

18 And ⁿ the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they ^o could not : so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phā'raōh, This ^p is the finger of God : and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them ; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^q Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh ; lo, he cometh forth to the water ; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send ^r swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses : and the houses of the Ē'gypt'jans shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And ^s I will sever in that day the land of Gō'shen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there ; to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put ^t a division between my people and thy people : ^u to morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so ; ^v and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Phā'raōh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Ē'gypt : the land was ^w corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Phā'raōh called for Mō'sēs and for Aār'ōn, and said, Goye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Mō'sēs said, It is not meet so to do ; for we shall sacrifice the abomination ^x of the Ē'gypt'jans to the LORD our God : lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Ē'gypt'jans before their eyes, and will they not stone us ?

27 We will go ^y three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as ^z he shall command us.

28 And Phā'raōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness ;

only ye shall not go very far away :
w intreat for me.

29 And Mō'seš said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of *flies* may depart from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people, to-morrow : but let not Phā'raōh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Mō'seš went out from Phā'raōh, and intreated the LORD.

31 And ^uthe LORD did according to the word of Mō'seš ; and he removed the swarms of *flies* from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people ; there remained not one.

32 And Phā'raōh ^vhardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The murrain of beasts.* 8 *The plague of boils and blains, 22 of hail.* 27 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses, 35 but yet is hardened.*

THEN the LORD said unto Mō'seš, Go ^ain unto Phā'raōh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou ^brefuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the ^chand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep : *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

4 And ^dthe LORD shall sever between the cattle of Iſ'ra-el and the cattle of E'g'yp't : and there shall nothing die of all *that is* the children's of Iſ'ra-el.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To-morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and ^eall the cattle of E'g'yp't died : but of the cattle of the children of Iſ'ra-el died not one.

7 And Phā'raōh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Iſ'ra-el-ites dead. And ^fthe heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš and unto Aār'on, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Mō'seš sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phā'raōh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of E'g'yp't, and shall be ^ga boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of E'g'yp't.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phā'raōh ; and Mō'seš sprinkled it up toward heaven ; and it became ^ha boil break-

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 8.

w ch. 9. 28.
1 Ki. 13. 6.
Ezra 6. 10.
Acts 8. 24.

x Jas. 5. 17.

y ch. 4. 21.
Prov. 23. 14.
Rom. 9. 17-23.
Jas. 1. 13-17.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 8. 1.
Jer. 22. 1.

b ch. 8. 2.
Rom. 2. 5.

c ch. 7. 4.
1 Sam. 5. 6.
1 Sam. 6. 3, 5.
Job 27. 11.
Ps. 59. 10.
Luke 11. 20.
Acts 13. 11.

d ch. 8. 22.

e Ps. 78. 50.

f ch. 8. 32.

g Rev. 16. 2.

h Deut. 28. 27.

i 2 Tim. 3. 9.

j ch. 4. 21.
ch. 7. 14.
ch. 8. 32.
ch. 10. 1, 20.
ch. 14. 8.
Deut. 2. 30.
Joshua 11. 20.
Isa. 63. 17.
John 12. 40.
Rom. 9. 18.
Jas. 1. 13-17.

k ch. 4. 21.

l ch. 8. 20.

m Deut. 3. 24.
Deut. 33. 26.
2 Sam. 7. 22.
1 Chr. 17. 20.
Ps. 71. 19.
Ps. 86. 8.
Isa. 45. 5-25.
Isa. 46. 9.
Jer. 10. 6, 7.

n ch. 3. 20.

o Prov. 16. 4.
Rom. 9. 17.
1 Pet. 2. 9.

1 made thee stand.

2 set not his heart unto.

p Rev. 16. 21.

q Joshua 10. 11.
Ps. 18. 13.
Ps. 78. 47.
Ps. 105. 32.
Ps. 148. 8.
Isa. 30. 30.
Ezek. 38. 22.
Rev. 8. 7.

ing forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the ⁱmagicians could not stand before Mō'seš because of the boils ; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the E'g'yp'tians.

12 And ^jthe LORD hardened the heart of Phā'raōh, and he hearkened not unto them ; as ^kthe LORD had spoken unto Mō'seš.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, ^lRise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people ; ^mthat thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will ⁿstretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence ; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for ^othis *cause* have I ^lraised thee up, for to shew in thee my power ; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go ?

18 Behold, to-morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in E'g'yp't since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field ; *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phā'raōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses :

21 And he that ²regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be ^phail in all the land of E'g'yp't, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of E'g'yp't.

23 And Mō'seš stretched forth his rod toward heaven : and ^qthe LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground ; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of E'g'yp't.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous,

such as there was none like it in all the land of *E'gypt* since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of *E'gypt* all that *was* in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 Only ^ain the land of *Gō'shen*, where the children of *Is'ra-el* were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And *Phā'raōh* sent, and called for *Mō'ses* and *Aār'on*, and said unto them, ^eI have sinned this time: ^uthe LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 ^vI treat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more ^zmighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And *Mō'ses* said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I ^wwill spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the ^xearth is the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, ^yI know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: ^zfor the barley *was* in the ear, and the flax *was* bolted.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they were ^anot grown up.

33 And *Mō'ses* went out of the city from *Phā'raōh*, and ^aspread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when *Phā'raōh* saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of *Phā'raōh* was hardened, neither would he let the children of *Is'ra-el* go; as the LORD had spoken ^bby *Mō'ses*.

CHAPTER 10.

⁴ God threateneth to send locusts. 7 *Pharaoh*, moved by his servants, inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of locusts, 21 of darkness. 24 *Pharaoh* saith to *Moses*: 27 his heart is yet hardened.

AND the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, Go in unto *Phā'raōh*: ^afor I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that ^bI might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that ^cthou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in *E'gypt*, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I *am* the LORD.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 9.

^r Ps. 105. 33.

^s ch. 9. 4. 6. ch. 11. 7. Isa. 32. 18, 19.

^t ch. 10. 16.

^u 2 Chr. 12. 6. Ps. 129. 4. Ps. 145. 17. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 14.

^v ch. 8. 8, 23. ch. 10. 17. Acts 8. 24.

3 voices of God. Ps. 29. 3, 4.

^w 1 Ki. 8. 22, 38. Ps. 143. 6. Isa. 1. 15.

^x Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26.

^y Isa. 26. 10.

^z Ruth 1. 22. Ruth 2. 23.

^a hidden, or, dark.

^b ch. 8. 12.

^c by the hand of Moses. ch. 4. 13.

CHAP. 10.

^a ch. 7. 14. Deut. 2. 30. Joshua 11. 20. John 12. 40. Rom. 9. 18.

^b ch. 7. 4.

^c Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 44. 1. Ps. 71. 18. Joel 1. 3.

^d 1 Ki. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 34. 27. Jas. 4. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 6.

^e Prov. 30. 27. Rev. 9. 3.

1 eye.

^f Joel 2. 25.

^g ch. 8. 3, 21.

^h ch. 23. 33. Joshua 23. 13. 1 Sam. 18. 21. Eccl. 7. 26. 1 Cor. 7. 35.

2 who, and who, etc.

ⁱ Prov. 3. 9.

^j ch. 5. 1.

^k ch. 7. 19.

^l verses 4, 5.

^m Deut. 28. 38. Ps. 78. 40. Ps. 105. 34. Rev. 9. 2.

ⁿ Joel 2. 2.

3 And *Mō'ses* and *Aār'on* came in unto *Phā'raōh*, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the *Hē'-brews*, How long wilt thou refuse to ^ahumble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the ^blocusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the ¹face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and ²they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they ³shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the *E'-gyp'-tians*; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from *Phā'raōh*.

7 And *Phā'raōh's* servants said unto him, How long shall this man be ^aa snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that *E'gypt* is destroyed?

8 And *Mō'ses* and *Aār'on* were brought again unto *Phā'raōh*: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: ²but who are they that shall go?

9 And *Mō'ses* said, ⁱWe will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for ^jwe must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it: for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye *that are men*, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from *Phā'raōh's* presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, ^kStretch out thine hand over the land of *E'gypt* for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of *E'gypt*, ¹and eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left.

13 And *Mō'ses* stretched forth his rod over the land of *E'gypt*, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And ^mthe locusts went up over all the land of *E'gypt*, and rested in all the coasts of *E'gypt*: very grievous were they; ⁿbefore them there

were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of *E'gypt*.

16 ¶ Then *Phā'raōh* called for *Mō'ses* and *Aār'ōn* in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and in-treat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from *Phā'raōh*, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of *E'gypt*.

20 But the LORD hardened *Phā'raōh's* heart, so that he would not let the children of *Is'ra-el* go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of *E'gypt*, even darkness which may be felt.

22 And *Mō'ses* stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of *E'gypt* three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of *Is'ra-el* had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And *Phā'raōh* called unto *Mō'ses*, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

25 And *Mō'ses* said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD hardened *Phā'raōh's* heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And *Phā'raōh* said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And *Mō'ses* said, Thou hast

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 10.

o verse 5.

p Ps. 105. 35.

3 hastened to call.

q ch. 9. 27.

r ch. 9. 28.

1 Ki. 13. 6. Job 34. 31.

s ch. 8. 30.

4 fastened.

t Joel 2. 20.

u ch. 4. 21.

ch. 11. 10.

Deut. 2. 30.

Joshua 11. 20.

2 Chr. 23. 22.

Rom. 2. 4. 5.

Rom. 9. 17-22.

Jas. 1. 13-17.

v ch. 9. 22.

5 that one may feel darkness.

w Ps. 105. 28.

x ch. 8. 22.

y verse 10.

6 into our hands.

z verse 20.

ch. 4. 21.

—ch. 14. 4. 8.

a Heb. 11. 27.

CHAP. 11.

a ch. 12. 31.

1 Or, demand.

b ch. 3. 22.

ch. 12. 35.

c ch. 3. 21.

ch. 12. 36.

Ps. 136. 46.

d 2 Sam. 7. 9.

Esther 9. 4.

e ch. 12. 12.

23, 29.

Amos 5. 17.

f Amos 4. 10.

g Amos 5. 17.

h Joshua 10. 21.

Job 5. 23.

Hos. 2. 18.

i Mal. 3. 18.

2 that is at thy feet.

Judg. 4. 10.

Judg. 8. 5.

1 Ki. 20. 10.

2 Ki. 3. 9.

3 heat of anger.

j ch. 7. 3. 13.

ch. 9. 12. 35.

ch. 10. 20. 27.

Deut. 2. 30.

Joshua 11. 20.

Isa. 63. 17.

John 12. 40.

Rom. 2. 5.

Rom. 9. 22.

spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

CHAPTER 11.

1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 The death of the firstborn of Egypt threatened, etc.

AND the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, Yet will I bring one plague more upon *Phā'raōh*, and upon *E'gypt*; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the *E'gypt'ians*. Moreover the man *Mō'ses* was very great in the land of *E'gypt*, in the sight of *Phā'raōh's* servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And *Mō'ses* said, Thus saith the LORD, About midnight will I go out into the midst of *E'gypt*:

5 And all the firstborn in the land of *E'gypt* shall die, from the first-born of *Phā'raōh* that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of *E'gypt*, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of *Is'ra-el* shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the *E'gypt'ians* and *Is'ra-el*.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from *Phā'raōh* in a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, *Phā'raōh* shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of *E'gypt*.

10 And *Mō'ses* and *Aār'ōn* did all these wonders before *Phā'raōh*: and the LORD hardened *Phā'raōh's* heart, so that he would not let the children of *Is'ra-el* go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The beginning of the year changed. 3 The passover instituted. 11 The rite of the passover. 15 Unleavened bread. 29 The firstborn of Egypt are slain. 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land. 43 Ordinance of the passover.

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses* and *Aār'ōn* in the land of *E'gypt*, saying,

2 This ^amonth shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Is'ra-el, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a ¹lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be ^bwithout blemish, a male ²of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the ^cfourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Is'ra-el shall kill it ³in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, ^dand unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast *with* fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ^eye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; *with* your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it ^fis the LORD's passover.

12 For I ^gwill pass through the land of E'gypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of E'gypt, both man and beast; and ^hagainst all the ⁴gods of E'gypt I will execute judgment: I *am* the LORD.

13 And ⁱthe blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye *are*: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you ⁵to destroy you, when I smite the land of E'gypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a ^jfeast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 ^kSeven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses; for whosoever eateth lea-

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 12.

^a ch. 13. 4.
Deut. 16. 1.

1 Or, kid.

^b Lev. 22. 19.
Mal. 1. 8, 14.
Heb. 9. 14.
1 Pet. 1. 19.

² son of a year.
Lev. 23. 12.

^c Lev. 23. 5.
Num. 9. 3.
Num. 28. 16.
Deut. 16. 1, 6.

³ between the two evenings.
ch. 16. 12.

^d Num. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 5. 8.

^e ch. 23. 18.

^f Deut. 16. 5.

^g ch. 11. 4, 5.
Amos 5. 17.

^h Num. 33. 4.

ⁱ Or, princes.
ch. 22. 28.
Ps. 82. 1, 6.
John 10. 34.

^j Heb. 11. 28.

⁵ for a destruction.

^j Lev. 23. 4, 5.
2 Ki. 23. 21.

^k Num. 28. 17.
Deut. 16. 3, 8.
1 Cor. 5. 7.

^l Gen. 17. 14.
Num. 9. 13.

6 soul.

^m ch. 13. 3.

ⁿ Lev. 23. 5.

^o ch. 23. 15.
ch. 34. 18.

^p Num. 9. 13.

^q Num. 9. 4.
Joshua 5. 10.
Ezra 6. 20.
Luke 22. 7.

7 Or, kid.

^r Ezek. 9. 6.
Rev. 7. 3.
Rev. 9. 4.

^s 2 Sam. 24. 16.
1 Cor. 10. 10.
Heb. 11. 28.

^t ch. 13. 8, 14.
Deut. 32. 7.
Joshua 4. 6.
Ps. 78. 6.

vened bread from the first day until the seventh day, ¹that soul shall be cut off from Is'ra-el.

16 And in the first day *there shall be* an holy convocation, and in the seventh day *there shall be* an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every ^aman must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the *feast* of unleavened bread; for ^min this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of E'gypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In ⁿthe first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 ^oSeven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, ^peven that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Is'ra-el, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Mo'ses called for all the elders of Is'ra-el, and said unto them, ^qDraw out and take you a ¹lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that ^ris in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that ^ris in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the E-gyp'tians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not ^ssuffer ^sthe destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And ^tit shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It ^uis the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Is'ra-el in E'gypt, when he smote the E-gyp'tians, and delivered

our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Īs'ra-el went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of E'g'yp't, from the firstborn of Phā'raōh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that *was* in the ^s dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Phā'raōh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the E-ġyp'tjāns; and there was a ^g great cry in E'g'yp't; for *there was* not a house where *there was* not one dead.

31 ¶ And he called for Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, ^h both ye and the children of Īs'ra-el; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and ^h bless me also.

33 And ^h the E-ġyp'tjāns were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, ^h We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their ^h kneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Īs'ra-el did according to the word of Mō'sēs; and they ^h borrowed of the E-ġyp'tjāns ^h jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the E-ġyp'tjāns, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*. ^h And they spoiled the E-ġyp'tjāns.

37 ¶ And ^h the children of Īs'ra-el journeyed from ^h Rā-mē'sēs to Sūc'coth, about ^h six hundred thousand on foot *that were* men, beside children.

38 And ^h a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of E'g'yp't, for it was not leavened; because ^h they were thrust out of E'g'yp't, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Īs'ra-el, who dwelt in E'g'yp't, *was* ^h four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 12.

^u Num. 8. 17.
Num. 33. 4.
Ps. 78. 51.
Ps. 105. 36.
Ps. 135. 8.
Ps. 136. 10.
Isa. 37. 36.

^h house of the pit.

^v ch. 11. 6.
Prov. 21. 13.
Ezek. 7. 27.
Jas. 2. 13.

^w ch. 10. 9.

^x Gen. 27. 34.

^y ch. 11. 8.
Ps. 105. 38.

^z Gen. 20. 3.

⁹ Or, dough.
ch. 8. 3.

10 Or, demanded.

^a ch. 3. 22.
ch. 11. 2.

^b Gen. 15. 14.
ch. 3. 22.

^c Num. 33. 3, 5.

^d Gen. 47. 11.

^e Gen. 12. 2.
Gen. 46. 3.
ch. 38. 26.
Num. 1. 45.
Num. 11. 21.

11 a great mixture.
Num. 11. 4.

^f ch. 6. 1.
ch. 11. 1.

^g Gen. 15. 13.
Acts 7. 6.
Gal. 3. 17.

^h ch. 7. 4.

12 a night of observations.

ⁱ Num. 9. 14.

^j Gen. 17. 12, 13.

^k Lev. 22. 10.

^l Ps. 34. 20.
John 19. 33.

13 do it.

^m Num. 9. 14.
Num. 15. 15.
Gal. 3. 28.

ⁿ Acts 7. 36.

CHAP. 13.

^a ch. 22. 29, 30.
Lev. 27. 26.
Num. 3. 13.
Num. 8. 16, 17.
Num. 18. 15.
Deut. 15. 19.
Luke 2. 23.

^b ch. 12. 42.
Deut. 16. 3.

1 servants.

^c ch. 6. 1.
^d ch. 21. 15.
^e ch. 34. 18.
Deut. 16. 1.

of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all ^h the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of E'g'yp't.

42 It ^h is ^h a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of E'g'yp't: this ^h is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Īs'ra-el in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn, This ^h is ^h the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast ^h circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A ^h foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; ^h neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 All the congregation of Īs'ra-el shall ^h keep it.

48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 ^h One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Īs'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Īs'ra-el out of the land of E'g'yp't by ^h their armies.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The firstborn sacrificed to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded to be observed yearly. 11 The firstlings of beasts are set apart. 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them: 20 they come to Etham: 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud and a pillar of fire.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Sanctify ^h unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Īs'ra-el, *both* of man and of beast: it ^h is mine.

3 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto the people, ^h Remember this day, in which ye came out from E'g'yp't, out of the house of ^h bondage; for by ^h strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this ^h place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This ^h day came ye out in the month A'b'ib.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 * Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt ^s shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of E'gypt.

9 And it shall be for a ^o sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of E'gypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, as he ^h sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That ⁱ thou shalt ² set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males *shall be* the LORD's.

13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ³ lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children ^s shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And ^k it shall be when thy son asketh thee ⁴ in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from E'gypt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of E'gypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for ^{1a} a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of E'gypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 13.

e ch. 12. 15, 16.

f Ps. 44. 1.

g ch. 12. 14.
Num. 15. 39.
Deut. 6. 8.
Deut. 11. 18.
Prov. 3. 9.
Isa. 40. 16.
Jer. 22. 24.
Matt. 23. 5.

h Gen. 15. 18.
Gen. 17. 8.
Gen. 28. 15.
Ps. 105. 42-43.

i ch. 22. 29.
ch. 34. 19.
Lev. 27. 26.
Num. 18. 15.
Ezek. 44. 30.

2 cause to pass over.

3 Or, kid.

j Num. 3. 46.

k ch. 12. 26.
Deut. 6. 20.
Joshua 4. 6, 21.

4 to morrow.

l Deut. 6. 8.

m ch. 14. 11.
Num. 14. 1.

n Deut. 17. 16.

o ch. 14. 2.
Num. 33. 6.

5 Or, by five in a rank.

p Gen. 50. 25.
Joshua 24. 32.
Acts 7. 16.

q Num. 33. 6.

r Deut. 1. 33.
Neh. 9. 12, 19.
Ps. 78. 14.
Isa. 4. 5.
1 Cor. 10. 1.

s Ps. 121. 5-8.

CHAP. 14.

a Num. 33. 7.

b Jer. 44. 1.

c Ps. 35. 21.
Ps. 71. 11.

d Jas. 1. 13-17.

e ch. 9. 16.
Rom. 9. 17-23.

f ch. 6. 1.
ch. 13. 9.
Num. 33. 3.

Phā'raōh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Philis'tines, although that *was* near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent ^m when they see war, and they ⁿ return to E'gypt:

18 But ^o God led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Is'ra-el went up ⁵ harnessed out of the land of E'gypt.

19 And Mō'ses took the bones of Jō'seph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Is'ra-el, saying, ^p God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Sūc'coth, and encamped in E'tham, ¹ in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And ^r the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

22 He ^s took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

CHAPTER 14.

1 God instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 6 Pharaoh pursueth. 10 The Israelites murmur: 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 They pass through the Red sea. 25 The Egyptians drowned.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, ^A saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, that they turn and encamp before ^a Pi-ha-hi'roth, between ^b Mig'dol and the sea, over against Bā'al-zē'phon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Phā'raōh will say of the children of Is'ra-el, ^c They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And ^d I will harden Phā'raōh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I ^e will be honoured upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host; that the E'gypt'ians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of E'gypt that the people fled: and the heart of Phā'raōh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Is'ra-el go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of E'gypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And ^f the LORD hardened the

heart of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and he pursued after the children of Īs'ra-el: and the children of Īs'ra-el went out with an high hand.

9 But the ^oĒ-ġyṗ'tjāṣ pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Phā'raōh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pī-ha-hi'roth, before Bā'al-zē'phon.

10 ¶ And when Phā'raōh drew nigh, the children of Īs'ra-el lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Īs'ra-el ^acried out unto the LORD.

11 And ⁱthey said unto Mō'sēs, Because *there were no graves in Ē'gypt*, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Ē'gypt?

12 ^jIs not this the word that we did tell thee in Ē'gypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ? For *it had been better* for us to serve the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto the people, ^kFear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: ^lfor the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 The ^lLORD shall fight for you, and ye shall ^mhold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, that they go forward:

16 But ⁿlift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Īs'ra-el shall go on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will ^oharden the hearts of the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ, and they shall follow them: and I will get me honour upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Phā'raōh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And ^pthe angel of God, which went before the camp of Īs'ra-el, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ and the camp of Īs'ra-el; and ^qit was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 14.

g ch. 15. 9.
Joshua 24. 6.h Joshua 24. 7.
Neh. 9. 9.
Ps. 34. 17.
Ps. 107. 6.

i Ps. 106. 7.

j ch. 6. 9.

k 2 Chr. 20. 15,
17.
Isa. 41. 10,
13, 14.l Or, for where-
as ye have
seen the Ē-
gyptians to day,
etc.m Deut. 20. 4.
Joshua 10. 14,
42.
Joshua 23. 3.
2 Chr. 20. 29.
Neh. 4. 20.
Isa. 31. 4.

n Isa. 30. 15.

o ch. 7. 19.

p Prov. 29. 1.

q Gen. 48. 16.

r Isa. 8. 14.
2 Cor. 4. 3.s Joshua 3. 16.
Joshua 4. 23.
Neh. 9. 11.
Ps. 74. 13.
Ps. 106. 9.
Ps. 114. 3.t ch. 15. 19.
Num. 33. 8.
Ps. 66. 6.
Ps. 78. 13.
1 Cor. 10. 1.
Heb. 11. 29.

u Hab. 3. 10.

v Or, and made
them to go
heavily.

w Joshua 4. 18.

x shook off.
Deut. 11. 4.
Neh. 9. 11.
Ps. 78. 53.

y Hab. 3. 8.

z Ps. 77. 20.
Ps. 78. 52, 53.

a Ps. 106. 8, 10.

b Ps. 58. 10.
Ps. 59. 10.

c hand.

d ch. 19. 9.
John 2. 11.
John 11. 45.

CHAP. 15.

e Judg. 5. 1.
2 Sam. 22. 1.

night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Mō'sēs stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry *land*, and the waters were ^rdivided.

22 And ^sthe children of Īs'ra-el went into the midst of the sea upon the dry *ground*: and the waters were ^ta wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Phā'raōh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, ^uthat they drave them heavily: so that the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ said, Let us flee from the face of Īs'ra-el; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ.

26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Mō'sēs stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea ^vreturned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ fled against it; and the LORD ^woverthrew the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ in the midst of the sea.

28 And ^xthe waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the host of Phā'raōh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But ^ythe children of Īs'ra-el walked upon dry *land* in the midst of the sea; and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD ^zsaved Īs'ra-el that day out of the hand of the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ; and Īs'ra-el saw ^athe Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Īs'ra-el saw that great ^bwork which the LORD did upon the Ē-ġyṗ'tjāṣ: and the people feared the LORD, and ^cbelieved the LORD, and his servant Mō'sēs.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Moses' song. 22 The people want water. 23 The bitter waters at Marah are sweetened. 27 They remove to Elim.

THEN sang ^aMō'sēs and the children of Īs'ra-el this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will

sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The LORD *is* my strength ^b and song, and he is become my salvation: he *is* my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I ^c will exalt him.

3 The LORD *is* a man of ^d war: the LORD *is* his ^e name.

4 Phā'raōh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy ^f right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, *which* ^g consumed them ^h as stubble.

8 And ⁱ with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, ^j the floods stood upright as an heap, *and* the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will ^k divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall ^l destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who ^m *is* like unto thee, O LORD, among the ⁿ gods? who *is* like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful *in* praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people *which* thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy strength unto ^o thy holy habitation.

14 The ^p people shall hear, *and* be afraid: ^q sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Pāl-es-tīnā.

15 Then the dukes of Ē'dom shall be amazed; ^r the mighty men of Mō'ab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Cā'nāan shall melt away.

16 ^s Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be *as* still ^t as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, ^u *which* thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and ^v plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, *in* the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 15.

b Isa. 12. 2.

c 2 Sam. 22. 47.

Ps. 90. 5.

d Rev. 19. 11.

e Ps. 83. 18.

f Ps. 118. 15.

g Deut. 4. 24.

Ps. 50. 13.

Heb. 12. 29.

h Isa. 5. 24.

i Job 4. 9.

j Hab. 3. 10.

k Isa. 53. 12.

Luke 11. 22.

l Or, repossess.

m 2 Sam. 7. 22.

1 Ki. 8. 23.

Ps. 86. 8.

Jer. 49. 19.

n Or, mighty ones.

m Ps. 78. 54.

n Joshua 2. 9.

o Ps. 48. 6.

p Hab. 3. 7.

q Dent. 2. 25.

r 1 Sam. 25. 37.

s Deut. 32. 9.

Isa. 43. 1.

Jer. 31. 11.

Titus 2. 14.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

t Ps. 44. 2.

u Judg. 11. 34.

Judg. 21. 21.

1 Sam. 18. 6.

2 Sam. 6. 16.

1 Chr. 15. 16.

Ps. 68. 25.

Ps. 81. 2.

Ps. 149. 3.

Jer. 31. 4.

v Num. 33. 8.

3 That is,

Bitterness,

Ruth 1. 20.

w ch. 14. 10.

ch. 17. 4.

Ps. 50. 15.

x 2 Ki. 2. 21.

2 Ki. 4. 41.

y Joshua 24. 25.

z ch. 16. 4.

Deut. 8. 2. 16.

Judg. 2. 22.

Judg. 3. 1. 4.

Ps. 66. 10.

Ps. 81. 7.

a Deut. 7. 12.

b Deut. 28. 27.

c ch. 23. 25.

Ps. 41. 3. 4.

Ps. 103. 3.

Ps. 147. 3.

d Num. 33. 9.

CHAP. 16.

a Ezek. 30. 15.

dwell in, *in* the Sanctuary, O Lord, *which* thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Phā'raōh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Īs'ra-el went on dry *land* in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Mīr'ī-am the prophetess, the sister of Aār'ōn, ^u took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Mīr'ī-am answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Mō'sēs brought Īs'ra-el into the wilderness of Shūr; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came ^v to Mā'rah, they could not drink of the waters of Mā'rah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called ^w Mā'rah.

24 And the people murmured against Mō'sēs, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he ^x cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, ^y *which* when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he ^z made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there ^a he proved them,

26 And said, ^b If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these ^c diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Ē-gŷp'tjān's: for I *am* the LORD ^d that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And ^e they came to Ē'lim, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails and manna are sent. 23 The manna was not to be found on the Sabbath. 32 An omer of it preserved.

AND they took their journey from Ē'lim, and all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el came unto the wilderness of ^a Sīn, *which is* between Ē'lim and Sī'nāi, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Ē-gŷpt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el ^b murmured against Mō'seš and Aâr'on in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Īs'ra-el said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Ē'gypt, when ^c we sat by the flesh pots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Mō'seš, Behold, I will rain ^a bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather ^{1a} a certain rate every day, that I ^e may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare *that* which they bring in; and ^f it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Mō'seš and Aâr'on said unto all the children of Īs'ra-el, ^g At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Ē'gypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the ^h glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and what *are* we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Mō'seš said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what *are* we? your murmurings *are* not against us, but ⁱ against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'seš spake unto Aâr'on, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aâr'on spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD ^j appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

12 I ^k have heard the murmurings of the children of Īs'ra-el: speak unto them, saying, ^l At even ye shall eat flesh, and ^m in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye ⁿ shall know that I *am* the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even ^o the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning ^p the dew lay round about the host.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 16.

^b ch. 15. 24.
Isa. 106. 25.
1 Cor. 10. 10.

^c Num. 11. 4.

^d Ps. 78. 24. 25.
Ps. 105. 40.
John 6. 31.
1 Cor. 10. 3.

^e 1 the portion of a day in his day, Prov. 30. 8, Matt. 6. 11.

^f ch. 15. 25.
Deut. 8. 2, 16.

^g Lev. 25. 21.

^h ch. 6. 7.
Num. 16. 23.

ⁱ Isa. 35. 2.
Isa. 49. 5.
John 11. 4, 40.

^j 1 Sam. 8. 7.
Luke 10. 16.
Rom. 13. 2.
1 Thess. 4. 8.

^k 1 Ki. 8. 10.

^l Num. 14. 27.

^m verse 6.

ⁿ verse 7.

^o ch. 6. 7.
1 Ki. 20. 28.
Joel 3. 17.

^p Num. 11. 31.
Ps. 78. 27, 28.
Ps. 105. 40.

^q Num. 11. 9.

^r Num. 11. 7.
Deut. 8. 3.
Neh. 9. 15.
Ps. 78. 24.
Ps. 105. 40.

^s Or, What is this? or, It is a portion.

^t Isa. 25. 6.
John 6. 31, 49, 58.
1 Cor. 10. 3.

^u verse 36.

^v by the poll, or, head.

^w souls.

^x 2 Cor. 8. 15.

^y Gen. 2. 3.
ch. 20. 8.
ch. 31. 15.
ch. 35. 3.
Lev. 23. 3.

^z verse 20.

^{aa} Matt. 12. 12.
Matt. 24. 20.
Heb. 4. 4.

^{ab} ch. 20. 9, 10.

^{ac} 2 Ki. 17. 14.
Ps. 78. 10, 22.
Ps. 106. 14.
Jer. 4. 14.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* ^a a small round thing, *as* small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Īs'ra-el saw *it*, they said one to another, ² *It is* manna: for they wist not what *it was*. And Mō'seš said unto them, ³ *This is* the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ *This is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, ⁴ *an omer* ⁵ for every man, *according* to the number of your ⁶ persons; take ye every man for *them* which *are* in his tents.

17 And the children of Īs'ra-el did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an omer, ⁷ he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Mō'seš said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Mō'seš; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Mō'seš was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one *man*: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Mō'seš.

23 And he said unto them, *This is* *that* which the LORD hath said. To morrow *is* ⁸ the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake *that* which ye will bake *to day*, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Mō'seš bade: and it did not ⁹ stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Mō'seš said, Eat that to day; for to day ¹⁰ *is* a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 ¹¹ Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Mō'seš, How long ¹² refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of İs'ra-el called the name thereof Manna: and ^{it} was like coriander seed white; and the taste of it *was* like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Mō'ses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Ē'gypt.

33 And Mō'ses said unto Aār'on. Take ^a a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so Aār'on laid it up ^b before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of İs'ra-el did eat manna ^c forty years, ^d until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Cā'nāan.

36 Now an omer *is* the tenth *part* of an ephah.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The people murmur for water at Rephidim, and are sent to the rock in Horob. 13 Amalek overcome; 14 God's vengeance against them. 15 Moses buildeth an altar.*

AND ^a all the congregation of the children of İs'ra-el journeyed from the wilderness of Sīn, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rēph'i-dim: and *there was* no water for the people to drink.

2 ^b Wherefore the people did chide with Mō'ses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Mō'ses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye ^c tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people ^d murmured against Mō'ses, and said, Wherefore *is* this *that* thou hast brought us up out of Ē'gypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Mō'ses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to ^e stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^f Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of İs'ra-el; and thy rod, wherewith ^g thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

B. C. 1401.

CHAP. 16.

z Num. 11. 7, 8.

a Heb. 9. 4.

b ch. 25. 16, 21.

ch. 40. 20.

Num. 17. 10.

Deut. 10. 5.

1 Ki. 8. 9.

c Num. 33. 38.

Deut. 8. 2, 3.

Neh. 9. 20, 21.

John 6. 31, 49.

d Joshua 5. 12.

Neh. 9. 15.

CHAP. 17.

a ch. 16. 1.

ch. 19. 2.

Num. 33. 12,

14.

b Num. 20. 3.

c Deut. 6. 16.

Ps. 78. 18, 41.

Isa. 7. 12.

Matt. 4. 7.

1 Cor. 10. 9.

d ch. 16. 2.

e 1 Sam. 30. 6.

John 8. 59.

John 10. 31.

f Ezek. 2. 6.

g Num. 20. 8.

h Ps. 105. 41.

Ps. 114. 8.

1 Cor. 10. 4.

1 That is,

Tentation,

Ps. 93. 8.

Heb. 3. 8.

2 That is,

Chiding, or,

Strife.

i Gen. 36. 12.

Num. 24. 20.

Deut. 25. 17.

1 Sam. 15. 2.

j Called, Jesus,

Acts 7. 45.

Heb. 4. 8.

k Jas. 5. 16.

l ch. 34. 27.

m Deut. 25. 19.

1 Sam. 30. 1.

2 Sam. 8. 12.

Ezra 9. 14.

3 That is,

The LORD

my banner,

Judg. 6. 24.

4 Or, Because

the hand of

Amalek is

against the

throne of

the LORD,

therefore,

etc.

5 the hand

upon the

throne of

the LORD.

CHAP. 18.

1 That is, A

s ranger

there.

6 ^h Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Hō'reb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Mō'ses did so in the sight of the elders of İs'ra-el.

7 And he called the name of the place ¹ Mās'sah, and ² Mēr'i-bah, because of the chiding of the children of İs'ra-el, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then ⁱ came Ām'a-lēk, and fought with İs'ra-el in Rēph'i-dim.

9 And Mō'ses said unto ^j Jōsh'u-ā, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Ām'a-lēk: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Jōsh'u-ā did as Mō'ses had said to him, and fought with Ām'a-lēk: and Mō'ses, Aār'on, and Hūr went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Mō'ses ^k held up his hand, that İs'ra-el prevailed; and when he let down his hand, Ām'a-lēk prevailed.

12 But Mō'ses' hands *were* heavy; and they took a stone, and put *it* under him, and he sat thereon; and Aār'on and Hūr stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Jōsh'u-ā discomfited Ām'a-lēk and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^l Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse *it* in the ears of Jōsh'u-ā: for ^m I will utterly put out the remembrance of Ām'a-lēk from under heaven.

15 And Mō'ses built an altar, and called the name of it ⁿ Jē-hō'vah-nīs'sī:

16 For he said, ^o Because ^p the LORD hath sworn that the LORD *will have* war with Ām'a-lēk from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons: 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Jethro giveth Moses counsel; it is accepted. 21 Jethro departeth.*

WHEN Jē'thrō, the priest of Mid'i-an, Mō'ses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Mō'ses, and for İs'ra-el his people, *and* that the LORD had brought İs'ra-el out of Ē'gypt;

2 Then Jē'thrō, Mō'ses' father in law, took Zip-pō'rah, Mō'ses' wife, after he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one *was* ¹ Ġēr'shōm; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other *was* ²Ē-lî-ê-zēr; for the God of my father, *said he*, *was mine help*, and delivered me from the sword of Phā-raōh:

5 And Jē-thrō, Mō'seš' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Mō'seš into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Mō'seš, I thy father in law Jē-thrō am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Mō'seš went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of *their* ³welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Mō'seš told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Phā-raōh and to the Ē-gyp'tjaṅs for Īs-ra-el's sake, and all the travail that had ⁴come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD delivered them.

9 And Jē-thrō rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Īs-ra-el, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Ē-gyp'tjaṅs.

10 And Jē-thrō said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Ē-gyp'tjaṅs, and out of the hand of Phā-raōh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Ē-gyp'tjaṅs.

11 Now I know that the LORD *is* ^agreater than all gods: ^bfor in the thing wherein they dealt ^cproudly *he was above them*.

12 And Jē-thrō, Mō'seš' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aār'ōn came, and all the elders of Īs-ra-el, to eat bread with Mō'seš' father in law ^dbefore God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'seš sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Mō'seš from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Mō'seš' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Mō'seš said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have ^ea matter, they come unto me; and I judge between ^fone and another, and I do ^gmake *them* know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Mō'seš' father in law said

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 18.

2 That is, My God is an help.

3 peace, Gen. 43. 27. 2 Sam. 11. 7.

4 found them.

α 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 95. 3. Ps. 97. 9. Ps. 135. 5. Isa. 37. 16-20. Dan. 2. 47.

β ch. 1. 10.

γ Job 40. 11. Ps. 119. 21. Luke 1. 51.

δ Deut. 12. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 18. 21, 31.

ε 2 Sam. 15. 3. Job 31. 13.

5 a man and his fellow.

ζ Num. 36. 6.

6 Fading thou wilt fade.

g Num. 11. 14. Deut. 1. 9, 12.

h Deut. 5. 5.

i Num. 27. 5.

j Deut. 4. 1, 5.

k Ps. 143. 8.

l Deut. 1. 18.

m Deut. 16. 18. Acts 6. 3.

n Gen. 42. 18. 2 Sam. 21. 3.

o Ezek. 18. 8.

p Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33. Deut. 17. 8.

q Deut. 1. 15. Acts 6. 5.

r Job 29. 16.

s Num. 10. 29.

CHAP. 19.

α Acts 7. 38.

unto him, The thing that thou doest *is* not good.

18 ⁶Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is* with thee: for this thing *is* too heavy for thee; ⁷thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou ^hfor the people to God-ward, that thou mayest ⁱbring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt ^jteach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them ^kthe way wherein they must walk, and ^lthe work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people ^mable men, such as ⁿfear God, ^omen of truth, hating covetousness; and place *such* over them, *to be* rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: ^pand it shall be, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear *the* burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee *so*, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So Mō'seš hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And ^aMō'seš chose able men out of all Īs-ra-el, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the ^rhard causes they brought unto Mō'seš, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Mō'seš let his father in law depart; and ^she went his way into his own land.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *The people come to Sīnāi. 3 God's message to them. 8 Their answer. 10 They are prepared against the third day; 12 the mountain must not be touched. 15 The fearful presence of God upon the mount.*

IN the third month, when the children of Īs-ra-el were gone forth out of the land of Ē-gyp't, the same day came they *into* the wilderness of Sīnāi.

2 For they were departed from Rēph'ī-dim, and were come *to* the desert of Sīnāi, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Īs-ra-el camped before the mount.

3 And ^aMō'seš went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out

of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jā'qob, and tell the children of İsrā-el;

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Ē-ġypt'jans, and how^b I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for^d all the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me^e a kingdom of priests, and an^f holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of İsrā-el.

7 ¶ And Mō'ses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And^g all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Mō'ses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Lo, I come unto thee^h in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Mō'ses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Go unto the people,ⁱ and sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them^k wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the^l LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sī'nāi.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: ^mwhosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when theⁿ trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Mō'ses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come^o not at your wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp trembled.

17 And^p Mō'ses brought forth the

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 19.

^b Deut. 32. 11.
Isa. 63. 9.
Rev. 12. 14.

^c Deut. 32. 8.
1 Ki. 8. 53.
Ps. 135. 4.
Isa. 43. 1.
Titus 2. 14.

^d Deut. 10. 14.
Job 41. 11.
Ps. 50. 12.
1 Cor. 10. 26.

^e 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.
Rev. 20. 6.

^f Lev. 20. 24.
Deut. 7. 6.
Isa. 62. 12.
1 Thess. 5. 27.

^g ch. 24. 3, 7.
Deut. 26. 17.

^h Deut. 4. 11.
Ps. 97. 2.
Matt. 17. 5.

ⁱ Deut. 4. 12.
John 12. 29.

^j Heb. 10. 22.

^k Lev. 15. 5.

^l ch. 34. 5.
Deut. 33. 2.

^m Heb. 12. 20.

ⁿ Or, cornet.

^o 1 Cor. 7. 5.
Rev. 5. 4.

^p Deut. 4. 10.

^q Judg. 5. 5.
Ps. 68. 7, 8.

^r 2 Chr. 7. 1.

^s Gen. 15. 17.
Ps. 144. 5.
Rev. 15. 8.

^t Jer. 4. 24.

^u Neh. 9. 13.
Ps. 81. 7.

^v 2 contest.

^w 1 Sam. 6. 19.

^x Lev. 10. 3.

^y 2 Sam. 6. 7.

CHAP. 20.

^a Deut. 5. 23.

^b Lev. 25. 1.
Deut. 5. 6.
Ps. 81. 10.
Hos. 13. 4.

^c ch. 13. 3.

^d 1 servants.

^e Deut. 6. 14.

^f Deut. 17. 35.
Jer. 25. 6.

^g Lev. 26. 1.
Deut. 4. 16.

^h Joshua 23. 7.
2 Ki. 17. 35.
Isa. 44. 15.

ⁱ Joshua 24. 19.
Nab. 1. 2.

^j Num. 14. 18.

^k Job 5. 4.
Ps. 79. 8.
Isa. 14. 20.

^l Jer. 2. 9.
Ezek. 18. 19.

^m Deut. 7. 9.
Ps. 89. 34.
Rom. 11. 28.

ⁿ Ps. 15. 4.
Matt. 5. 33.

people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And^p mount Sī'nāi was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it^q in fire: and the smoke^r thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole^s mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Mō'ses spake, and^t God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sī'nāi, on the top of the mount; and the LORD called Mō'ses up to the top of the mount; and Mō'ses went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Go down,^u charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to^v gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD,^w sanctify themselves, lest the LORD^x break forth upon them.

23 And Mō'ses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sī'nāi: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aār'ōn with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Mō'ses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAPTER 20.

1 The ten commandments. 22 Idolatry forbidden. 24 Directions concerning the altar.

AND God spake all these words, ^asaying,

2 I^b am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Ē-ġypt,^c out of the house of^d bondage.

3^e Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4^f Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of^g anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

5^h Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God amⁱ a jealous God,^j visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And^k shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7^l Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for

the LORD ^k will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 ^l Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 ^m Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the ⁿ seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, ^o nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For *in* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not kill.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, ^u thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And ^v all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Mō'ses, "Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Mō'ses said unto the people, Fear not: ^z for God is come to prove you, and ^z that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Mō'ses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Is'ra-el, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all ^a places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will ^a bless thee.

25 And ^b if thou wilt make me an

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 20.

k Micah 6. 11.

l ch. 31. 13.

Deut. 5. 12.

m Ezek. 20. 12.

Luke 13. 14.

n Gen. 2. 2.

o Neh. 13. 16.

p Lev. 19. 3.

Deut. 5. 16.

Jer. 35. 7, 18.

Matt. 15. 4.

Matt. 19. 19.

Luke 16. 20.

Eph. 6. 2.

q Rom. 13. 9.

r Matt. 5. 27.

s Lev. 19. 11.

Matt. 19. 18.

1 Thess. 4. 6.

t Micah 2. 2.

Eph. 5. 3.

u Prov. 6. 29.

Matt. 5. 28.

v Heb. 12. 18.

w Gal. 3. 19.

x Gen. 22. 1.

y Prov. 3. 7.

z 2 Chr. 6. 6.

a Gen. 12. 2.

b Joshua 8. 31.

2 build them

with hewing.

CHAP. 21.

a ch. 24. 3. 4.

Deut. 4. 14.

Deut. 6. 1.

b Lev. 25. 39.

Deut. 15. 12.

Jer. 34. 14.

1 with his body.

c Lev. 25. 44.

d Deut. 15. 16.

2 saying shall

say.

e ch. 12. 12.

ch. 22. 8. 28.

Deut. 16. 18.

Ps. 82. 1.

f Ps. 40. 6.

g Neh. 5. 5.

3 be evil in the

eyes of, etc.

h 1 Cor. 7. 5.

i Gen. 9. 6.

Lev. 24. 17.

Num. 35. 30.

Matt. 26. 52.

j Deut. 19. 4. 5.

k 1 Sam. 24. 4.

10, 18.

l Num. 35. 11.

Joshua 20. 2.

m Num. 15. 39.

Deut. 10. 11.

Heb. 10. 26.

n 1 Ki. 2. 28-34.

2 Ki. 11. 15.

altar of stone, thou shalt not ² build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Laws for menservants, 7 for womenservants, 12 for murder and manslaughter, 16 for menstealers, 17 for cursers of parents, 18 for smiters, etc.

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt ^a set before them.

2 If ^b thou buy an Hē'brew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for no thing.

3 If he came in ¹ by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him ^a a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 And ^a if the servant ² shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the ^c judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall ^d bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man ^e sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.

8 If she ³ please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another ^f wife; her food, her raiment, ^h and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ He ⁴ that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And ⁱ if a man lie not in wait, but God ^j deliver him into his hand; then ¹ I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come ^m presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; ⁿ thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And ^ahe that stealeth a man, and ^bselleth him, or if he be ^cfound in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And ^ahe that ^bcurseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite ^aanother with a stone, or with *his* fist, and he die not, but keepeth *his* bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad ^aupon his staff, then shall he that smote *him* be quit: only he shall pay for ^bthe loss of his time, and shall cause *him* to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely ^cpunished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for *he is his* money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart *from her*, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall ^apay as the judges *determine*.

23 And if *any* mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 ^aEye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And ^aif a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then ^athe ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox *shall be* quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ^aransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 21.

o Deut. 24. 7.

p Gen. 37. 28.

q ch. 22. 4.

r Lev. 20. 9.

Prov. 20. 20.

Matt. 15. 4.

Mark 7. 10.

4 Or, revileth.

5 Or, his

neighbour.

e 2 Sam. 3. 29.

6 his ceasing.

7 avenged,

Gen. 4. 13, 24.

Lev. 25. 43.

Rom. 13. 4.

Eph. 6. 9.

1 Tim. 3. 3.

Jas. 3. 1.

t Lev. 25. 45.

u Deut. 22. 18,

19.

v Lev. 24. 20.

Deut. 19. 21.

Matt. 5. 38.

Matt. 7. 2.

w Col. 4. 1.

x Gen. 9. 5.

y Num. 35. 31.

z Zech. 11. 12,

13.

Matt. 26. 15.

Phil. 2. 7.

CHAP. 22.

1 Or, goat.

a 2 Sam. 12. 6.

Prov. 6. 31.

Luke 19. 8.

b Ex. 20. 15.

Lev. 19. 11.

Deut. 5. 19.

Matt. 6. 19.

Matt. 19. 18.

Matt. 24. 43.

Luke 18. 20.

Rom. 13. 9.

1 Cor. 6. 10.

Eph. 4. 28.

1 Pet. 4. 15.

c Num. 35. 27.

d ch. 21. 2.

Matt. 18. 25.

2 thing stolen.

e ch. 21. 16.

f Prov. 6. 31.

g Deut. 25. 1.

2 Chr. 19. 10.

unto their master ^athirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make *it* good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Laws concerning theft; 5 damage; 7 trusts and trespasses; 14 borrowing; 16 fornication; 18 witchcraft; 19 bestiality; 20 idolatry; 21 strangers, widows, etc.

IF a man shall steal an ox, or a ^asheep, and kill it, or sell it, he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and ^afour sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a ^bthief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall* ^cno blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall be* blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be ^asold for his theft.

4 If the ^atheft be certainly ^cfound in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall ^arestore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith*; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, *to see* whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the ^acause of both parties

shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:

11 Then shall an ^a oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And ⁱ if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And ^j if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall ³ pay virgin according to the ^k dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ ^l Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ ^m He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ ⁿ Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of ^o Egypt.

22 ¶ ^p Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they ^q cry against me, I will surely ^r hear their cry;

24 And my ^s wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and ^t your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ If ^u thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If ^v thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that ^w is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 23.

^a Heb. 6. 16.
ⁱ Gen. 31. 29.
^j Deut. 22. 28.
^k weigh.
^l Gen. 23. 16.
^m 1 Sam. 18. 25.
ⁿ Deut. 18. 10.
^o Num. 25. 2.
^p Deut. 13. 1.
^q Deut. 17. 2.
^r 1 Ki. 18. 40.
^s 2 Ki. 10. 25.
^t Hosea 8. 14.
^u Lev. 19. 33.
^v Lev. 25. 35.
^w Deut. 10. 19.
^x Zech. 7. 10.
^y Mal. 3. 5.
^z Deut. 10. 18.
^{aa} Isa. 1. 17.
^{ab} Ezek. 22. 7.
^{ac} Deut. 15. 9.
^{ad} Job 35. 9.
^{ae} Job 34. 25.
^{af} Jas. 5. 4.
^{ag} Job 31. 23.
^{ah} Ps. 109. 9.
^{ai} Lev. 25. 35.
^{aj} Neh. 5. 7.
^{ak} Ezek. 18. 8.
^{al} Job 24. 3.
^{am} Prov. 20. 16.
^{an} Amos 2. 8.
^{ao} Eccl. 10. 20.
^{ap} 2 Pet. 2. 10.
^{aq} 4 Or. judges.
^{ar} Ps. 82. 6.
^{as} thy fulness.
^{at} ^u Prov. 3. 9.
^{au} 6 tear.
^{av} ^z Deut. 15. 19.
^{aw} ^y Lev. 22. 27.
^{ax} ^z Lev. 19. 2.
^{ay} ^a Ezek. 4. 14.

CHAP. 23.

^a Prov. 10. 18.
^b 1 Or. receive.
^c 1 Ki. 21. 10.
^d Prov. 19. 5.
^e Acts 6. 11.
^f 1 Ki. 19. 10.
^g Job 31. 34.
^h Luke 23. 23.
ⁱ Ps. 72. 2.
^j 2 answer.
^k Lev. 19. 15.
^l Prov. 25. 21.
^m 1 Thess. 5. 15.
ⁿ 3 Or. wilt thou cease to help him? or, and wouldst cease to leave thy business for him; thou shalt surely leave it to join with him.
^o Job 31. 13.
^p 4 Eph. 4. 25.
^q 1 Rom. 1. 18.
^r 5 Prov. 17. 8.
^s 4 the seeing.
^t Ps. 94. 6.
^u 5 soul.
^v 1 Lev. 25. 3.
^w 6 Or. olive trees.
^x Luke 13. 14.

pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 ¶ Thou ¹ shalt not revile the ² gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay to offer ³ the first ⁴ w of thy ripe fruits, and of thy ⁵ liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise ⁶ shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven ⁷ days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be ⁸ holy men unto me: neither ⁹ shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Laws concerning slander and false witness; 4 charitableness; 3, 6 justice; 10 the year of rest; 12 the sabbath; 13 idolatry; 14 the three feasts. 20 An Angel promised, with a blessing, if they obey him.

THOU ^a shalt not ¹ raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an ^b unrighteous witness.

2 ¶ Thou ^c shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; ^d neither shalt thou ² speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou ^e countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If ^f thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, ³ and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 ¶ Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep ^h thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for ⁱ I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And ^j thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth ^k the wise, and perverteth the eyes of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also ^k thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the ⁵ heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of ^l Egypt.

10 And ¹ six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy ⁶ oliveyard.

12 Six ^m days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine

ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all *things* that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make ⁿ no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ Three ^o times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month *Ā'bīb*; for in it thou camest out from *Ē'gýpt*: and none shall appear before me empty:)

16 And ^p the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, *which is in the end of the year*, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my ^r sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 The ^s first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not see the kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke ^t him not; for he will ^u not pardon your transgressions: for ^v my name *is* in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then ^w I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and ^x an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and ^y bring thee in unto the *Ām'ōr-ites*, and the *Hit'tites*, and the *Pēr'iz-zites*, and the *Cā'nāan-ites*, the *Hiv'ites*, and the *Jēb'u-sites*: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not ^z bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shall ^a serve the LORD your God, and he ^b shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and ^c I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ There ^d shall nothing cast thy young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will ^e fulfil.

27 I will send ^f my fear before thee,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 23.

ⁿ Hosea 2. 17.

^o Deut. 16. 16.

^p Lev. 23. 10.

^r Or, feast.

^q Neh. 10. 35.
Prov. 3. 9.

^r Eph. 4. 30.

^s Joshua 24. 19.
1 John 5. 16.

^t Isa. 9. 6.
Jer. 23. 6.
John 10. 38.

^u Gen. 12. 3.

^v Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee.

^w Joshua 24. 8.

^x ch. 20. 5.

^y Deut. 10. 12.
Joshua 22. 5.
1 Sam. 12. 20.

^z Deut. 28. 5.

^a Deut. 7. 15.

^b Job 21. 10.

^c Gen. 25. 8.

^d Gen. 35. 5.
Deut. 2. 25.
Josh. 2. 9, 11.
1 Sam. 14. 15.

^e neck,
Ps. 18. 40.

^f Deut. 7. 20.

^g Deut. 7. 22.

^h 1 Ki. 4. 21.

ⁱ Joshua 21. 44.

^j ch. 34. 12, 15.

^k Deut. 7. 2.

^l Deut. 12. 30.

^m Joshua 23. 13.

ⁿ Judg. 2. 3.

^o 1 Sam. 18. 21.

^p Ps. 106. 36,
37.

CHAP. 24.

^a ch. 28. 1.

^b Lev. 10. 1, 2.

^c Num. 11. 16.

^d Deut. 31. 9.

^e Gen. 28. 18.

^f Gen. 31. 45.

^g Heb. 9. 18.

^h Heb. 9. 20.

ⁱ Heb. 13. 20.

^j 1 Pet. 1. 2.

and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their ^u backs unto thee.

28 And I ^v will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the *Hi'-vite*, the *Cā'nāan-ite*, and the *Hit'-vite*, from before thee.

29 I ^w will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And ^x I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the *Phi-lis'tines*, and from the desert unto the river: for I ^y will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, ^z it will surely be a snare unto thee.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Moses is called up unto the mountain. 3 The people promise obedience. 4 He builds an altar. 9 The glory of God appears. 14 Aaron and Hur have charge of the people, etc.

AND he said unto *Mō'ses*, Come ^a up unto the LORD, thou, and *Aār'on*, ^b *Nā'dāb*, and *Ā-bi'hū*, ^c and seventy of the elders of *Īs'ra-el*; and worship ye ^d afar off.

2 And *Mō'ses* alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And *Mō'ses* came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And *Mō'ses* ^e wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve ^f pillars, according to the twelve tribes of *Īs'ra-el*.

5 And he sent young men of the children of *Īs'ra-el*, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

6 And *Mō'ses* ^g took half of the blood, and put ^h it in basons: and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And *Mō'ses* took the blood, and sprinkled ⁱ it on the people, and said, Behold ^j the blood of the covenant,

which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then went up Mō'sēs, and Aār'on, Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, and seventy of the elders of İsr'a-el;

10 And they ^osaw the God of İsr'a-el: and *there was* under his feet as it were a paved work of ^ha sapphire stone, and as it were the ⁱbody of heaven in *his* clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of İsr'a-el he ^jlaid not his hand: also ^kthey saw God, and did ^leat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee ^mtables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Mō'sēs rose up, and ⁿhis minister Jōsh'u'a: and Mō'sēs went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aār'on and Hūr *are* with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Mō'sēs went up into the mount, and ^oa cloud covered the mount.

16 And ^pthe glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sī'nāi, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Mō'sēs out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD *was* like ^qa devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of İsr'a-el.

18 And Mō'sēs went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and ^rMō'sēs was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle.* 10 *The form of the ark, etc.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, ^ssaying,

2 Speak unto the children of İsr'a-el, that they ^tbring me an ^uoffering: ^vof every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this *is* the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and ^wfine linen, and goats' *hair*,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the ^xbreast-plate.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 24.

^g Gen. 32. 30. ch. 3. 6. ch. 33. 20, 23. Judg. 13. 22. Isa. 6. 1, 5. John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12.

^h Ezek. 1. 26. Ezek. 10. 1. Rev. 4. 3.

ⁱ Matt. 17. 2. j ch. 19. 21.

^k Gen. 16. 13. Deut. 4. 33.

^l Gen. 31. 54. ch. 18. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 18.

^m ch. 32. 15. Deut. 5. 22.

ⁿ ch. 33. 11. o ch. 19. 9.

^p Matt. 17. 5. p ch. 16. 10. Num. 14. 10.

^q Heb. 12. 18. r Deut. 9. 9.

CHAP. 25.

1 take for me. 2 Or, heave offering.

^a 1 Chr. 29. 3. 2 Cor. 9. 7.

³ Or, silk. Gen. 41. 42.

^b ch. 28. 15. c Lev. 4. 6.

^d Heb. 3. 9. Rev. 21. 3.

^e ch. 37. 1. Deut. 10. 3. Heb. 9. 4.

^f 1 Ki. 8. 8. g ch. 16. 24.

^g ch. 31. 15. ch. 40. 20.

^h Num. 17. 10. Deut. 10. 2. Deut. 31. 26.

ⁱ 1 Ki. 8. 9. 2 Ki. 11. 12.

^j ch. 37. 6. Rom. 3. 25. Heb. 9. 5.

^k Or, of the matter of the mercy seat.

^l 1 Ki. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 18.

^m j ch. 25. 34. ch. 40. 20.

ⁿ k ch. 29. 42, 43. ch. 39. 6, 39. Lev. 16. 2.

^o Num. 17. 4. Ezek. 9. 5. Jas. 2. 13.

^p Num. 7. 89. 1 Sam. 4. 4.

^q 2 Sam. 6. 2. 2 Ki. 19. 15.

^r Ps. 80. 1. Ps. 90. 1. Isa. 37. 16.

^s m ch. 37. 10. 1 Ki. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 8. Heb. 9. 2.

8 And let them make me a ^asanctuary; that ^aI may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ And ^athey shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put *them* in the four corners thereof; and two rings *shall be* in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The ^jstaves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark ^othe testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And ^hthou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: *even* ^aof the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And ⁱthe cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces *shall look* one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 ^jAnd thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark: and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And ^kthere I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from ^lbetween the two cherubims which *are* upon the ark of the testimony, of *all things* which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of İsr'a-el.

23 ¶ Thou ^mshalt also make a table

of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make ⁿ the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, ^o to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table ^o shewbread before me alway.

31 ¶ And ^p thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And ^q six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the ^r seven lamps thereof: and ^s they shall ^o light the lamps thereof, that they may ^t give light over against ^u it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 25.

n ch. 37. 16.
Num. 4. 7.5 Or, to pour
out withal.

o Lev. 24. 5.

p ch. 37. 17.
1 Ki. 7. 49.
Zech. 4. 2.
Heb. 9. 2.
Rev. 1. 12.
Rev. 4. 5.q ch. 37. 18, 19.
Num. 8. 4.

r Rev. 1. 12.

s ch. 27. 21.
ch. 30. 8.
Lev. 24. 3, 4.
2 Chr. 13. 11.6 Or, cause
to ascend.

t Num. 8. 2.

7 the face of it.

u ch. 26. 30.
Num. 8. 4.
1 Chr. 28. 11,
19.
Acts 7. 44.
Heb. 8. 5.8 which thou
wast caused
to see.

CHAP. 26.

a ch. 25. 9.
ch. 26. 42, 43.
ch. 31. 7.
ch. 33. 7.
ch. 36. 8.
ch. 39. 32-43.
ch. 40. 2, 17.
Acts 7. 44, 45.
Heb. 8. 2-5.
Heb. 9. 2, 11.
Rev. 21. 3.b 1 Cor. 12. 28.
Eph. 4. 11, 12.
Heb. 1. 14.1 the work of
a cunning
workman, or,
embroiderer.c 1 Cor. 12. 4,
5, 6, 12.d Eph. 4. 13.
Col. 2. 2, 19.

e ch. 36. 14.

2 Or, covering.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And ^a look that thou make them after their pattern, ^b which was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAPTER 26.

1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle. 7 The eleven curtains of goats' hair. 31 The veil for the ark. 35 The hanging for the door.

MOREOVER thou shalt make the ^a tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet; ^b with cherubims of ^c cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled ^e together one to another; and ^o other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make ^a loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of ^o another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And ^e thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the ² tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and

a cubit on the other side ³ of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And ⁴ thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two ⁴ tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty ⁵ sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle ⁵ westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be ⁶ coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make ^h bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 26.

3 in the remainder, or, surplusage.

f ch. 36. 19. Num. 24. 5.

4 hands.

g ch. 38. 27.

5 seaward, Gen. 12. 8.

6 twinned, Ps. 133. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 10. Col. 3. 2, 19.

h ch. 36. 31. Num. 3. 36. Rom. 15. 1. 1 Cor. 9. 19. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Gal. 6. 2.

i ch. 25. 9, 40. ch. 27. 8. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5.

j Lev. 16. 2. 2 Chr. 3. 14. Matt. 27. 51. Mark 15. 38. Luke 23. 45. Heb. 9. 3.

k ch. 25. 16. ch. 37. 1. ch. 40. 21. Num. 3. 31. Joshua 4. 11. 1 Sam. 4. 6. 1 Sam. 6. 19. 1 Ki. 8. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 1. Ps. 132. 8. Heb. 9. 4. Rev. 11. 19.

l 2 Chr. 3. 14.

m Lev. 16. 2. Matt. 24. 15. Heb. 9. 2, 3.

n ch. 25. 21. ch. 40. 20. Lev. 16. 2. Heb. 9. 5.

o ch. 40. 22. Heb. 9. 2.

p ch. 40. 24.

q ch. 36. 37.

r ch. 36. 38.

CHAP. 27.

a ch. 38. 1. Ezek. 44. 13.

b 1 Ki. 1. 50. 1 Ki. 2. 28. Ps. 118. 27.

c Num. 16. 38.

d 1 Sam. 2. 13, 14.

1 Or, sieve, Amos 9. 9.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according ¹ to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And ² thou shalt make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the veil under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the veil ^h the ark of the testimony: and ¹ the veil shall divide unto you between ^h the holy place and the most holy.

34 And ² thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And ³ thou shalt set the table without the veil, and the ² candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And ⁴ thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five ⁵ pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

CHAPTER 27.

1 The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels. 9 The court of the tabernacle, with its hangings and pillars. 18 The measure of the court. 20 The oil for the lamp.

AND thou shalt make ^a an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make ^b the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and ^c thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, ^d and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a ¹ grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into

the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to ^e bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: ^fas ²it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ And ^gthou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be* hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of* silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be* hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be* fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate *shall be* fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side *shall be* hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court *shall be* an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court *shall be* filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be of* silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court *shall be* an hundred cubits, and the breadth ^hfifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the ⁱpins of the court, *shall be of* brass.

20 ¶ And ^kthou shalt command the children of Is^lra-el, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp ^lto burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without ^mthe veil, which is before the testimony, ⁿAâr'on and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: ^oit shall be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Is^lra-el.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 27.

e Num. 4. 15.
Isa. 52. 11.
f ch. 25. 40.
ch. 26. 30.
Acts 7. 44.
Heb. 8. 5.
2 he shewed.
g ch. 38. 9.
Ps. 100. 4.
3 fifty by fifty.
4 Or, nails, or, stakes.
Ezra 9. 8.
Isa. 33. 20.
Zech. 10. 4.
h Lev. 24. 2.
5 to ascend up.
i ch. 26. 31, 33.
j ch. 30. 8.
1 Sam. 3. 8.
2 Chr. 13. 11.
k ch. 28. 43.
cu. 29. 9, 28.
Lev. 3. 17.
Lev. 16. 34.
Lev. 24. 9.
Num. 13. 3.
Num. 19. 21.
1 Sam. 30. 25.

CHAP. 28.

a Num. 16. 1.
3.
Num. 17. 1, 3.
8.
Num. 18. 7.
Ps. 77. 20.
Ps. 90. 6.
Ps. 106. 16.
Ps. 115. 10, 12.
Ps. 118. 3.
Heb. 5. 1, 4.
b ch. 29. 5, 29.
ch. 31. 10.
ch. 50. 1, 2.
Lev. 8. 7, 30.
Num. 20. 26, 28.
c ch. 31. 6.
ch. 35. 31-35.
ch. 36. 1.
1 Ki. 3. 12.
Isa. 28. 26.
Acts 6. 3.
d ch. 35. 30, 31.
Deut. 34. 9.
Isa. 11. 2.
Isa. 28. 24-26.
1 Cor. 12. 7-11.
Eph. 1. 17.
e ch. 39. 2.
Lev. 8. 7.
1 Or, embroidered.
f ch. 39. 7.
Zech. 6. 13.
g Gen. 9. 12-17.
ch. 12. 14.
ch. 13. 9.
ch. 39. 7.
Lev. 24. 7.
Num. 16. 40.
Num. 51. 54.
Joshua 4. 7.
Ps. 135. 13.
Zech. 6. 14.
Mark 14. 9.
Acts 10. 4.
1 Cor. 11. 24, 25.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Aaron and his sons separated for the priest's office. 6 The ephod. 30 The Urim and Thummim. 36 The plate of the mitre, etc.

AND ^atake thou unto thee Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Is^lra-el, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, *even* Aâr'on, Nâ'dâb and Â-bi'hû, Ê-le-â'zar and Ith'a-mâr, Aâr'on's sons.

2 And ^bthou shalt make holy garments for Aâr'on thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And ^cthou shalt speak unto all that *are* wise hearted, ^dwhom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aâr'on's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these *are* the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And ^ethey shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and *so* it shall be joined together.

8 And the ^fcurious girdle of the ephod, which *is* upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; *even of* gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Is^lra-el:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and *the other* six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, *like* the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Is^lra-el: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of Is^lra-el: and ^gAâr'on shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders ^hfor a memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chains of pure gold at

the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And ^hthou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And ⁱthou shalt ²set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a ³sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their ⁴inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of İs'ra-el, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be ⁵according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aâr'on shall ⁶bear the

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 28.

^h ch. 39. 8.
Lev. 8. 8.
Isa. 59. 17.
Eph. 6. 14.
1 Thess. 5. 8.

ⁱ ch. 39. 10.
Mal. 3. 17.

² fill in it fillings of stone.

³ Or, ruby.

⁴ fillings.
Jas. 1. 3.

^j Num. 1. 5.
Num. 2. 3.
Num. 10. 14.
Num. 26. 5.
Rev. 7. 4-8.
Rev. 21. 12.

^k Song 8. 6.
Isa. 49. 15-16.
Heb. 9. 24.

^l verse 12.

^m Lev. 8. 8.
Num. 27. 21.
Deut. 33. 8.
1 Sam. 28. 6.
Ezra 2. 63.
Neh. 7. 65.

ⁿ ch. 39. 22.
Lev. 8. 7.
2 Sam. 6. 14.
Hosea 3. 4.

⁵ Or, skirts.

^o ch. 39. 30.
Lev. 8. 9.
1 Chr. 16. 29.
Ps. 29. 2.
Ps. 93. 5.
Zech. 14. 20.
Heb. 4. 15.
Heb. 7. 25.
Heb. 12. 14.

^p Lev. 10. 17.
Lev. 22. 9.
Num. 18. 1.
Isa. 53. 11.
Ezek. 4. 4.
John 1. 29.
Heb. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 2. 24.

^q Lev. 1. 4.
Lev. 22. 27.
Lev. 25. 11.
Isa. 56. 7.

^r ch. 39. 27.
Ezek. 44. 17.
18.

^s ch. 29. 7.
ch. 30. 30.
Lev. 10. 7.

⁶ fill their hand.

^t Lev. 8.
Heb. 7. 28.

names of the children of İs'ra-el in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, ¹for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And ^mthou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Ū'rim and the Thūm'mim; and they shall be upon Aâr'on's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aâr'on shall bear the judgment of the children of İs'ra-el upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And ⁿthou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And ⁵beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aâr'on to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And ^othou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aâr'on's forehead, that Aâr'on may ^pbear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of İs'ra-el shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be ^qaccepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework.

40 ¶ And ^rfor Aâr'on's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt ^sanoint them, and ⁶consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them lin-

en ^u breeches to cover ⁷ their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall ^s reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aâr'ôn, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near ^v unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they ^w bear not iniquity, and die; ^x it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

CHAPTER 29.

1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt offering. 43 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: ^a Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And ^b unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aâr'ôn and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^c shalt wash them with water.

5 And ^d thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aâr'ôn the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with ^e the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing ^f oil, and pour ^g it upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aâr'ôn and his sons, and ^h put the bonnets on them: and the ⁱ priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt ^j consecrate Aâr'ôn and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and ^k Aâr'ôn and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou ^l shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put ^m it upon ⁿ the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 28.

^u Lev. 6. 10.
^v Ezek. 44. 18.

⁷ flesh of their nakedness.

⁸ be.

^v ch. 20. 26.

^w Lev. 21. 19,
21.
Num. 18. 22.

^x Lev. 17. 7.

CHAP. 29.

^a Lev. 8. 2.

^b Lev. 6. 20-22.

^c ch. 40. 12.
Lev. 8. 6.
Heb. 10. 22.

^d Lev. 8. 7.

^e ch. 28. 8.

^f ch. 30. 25.
Lev. 8. 12.
Lev. 10. 7.
Lev. 21. 10.
Num. 35. 25.
Ps. 133. 1, 2.
Isa. 61. 1.

¹ bind.

^g Num. 18. 7.

² fill the hand of.

^h Lev. 1. 4.
Lev. 8. 14.

ⁱ Lev. 8. 15.

^j ch. 27. 2.
ch. 30. 2.

^k Lev. 3. 3.

³ It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be the midriff.

^l Lev. 4. 11,
12, 21.
Heb. 13. 11.

^m Lev. 8. 18.

ⁿ Lev. 1. 4.
Isa. 53. 6.
Gal. 4. 3-5.

⁴ Or, upon.

^o Gen. 8. 21.

^p Lev. 8. 22.

^q ch. 30. 25.
Lev. 8. 30.

^r Heb. 9. 22.

^s Lev. 8. 23.

⁵ Or, shake to and fro.

^t Lev. 8. 28.

13 And ^k thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and ³ the caul that ^{is} above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that ^{is} upon them, and burn ^{them} upon the altar.

14 But ^l the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it ^{is} a sin offering.

15 ¶ Thou ^m shalt also take one ram; and Aâr'ôn and his sons shall put ⁿ their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle ^{it} round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put ^{them} unto his pieces, and ⁴ unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it ^{is} a burnt offering unto the LORD: it ^{is} ^o a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ And ^p thou shalt take the other ram; and Aâr'ôn and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put ^{it} upon the tip of the right ear of Aâr'ôn, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that ^{is} upon the altar, and of ^q the anointing oil, and sprinkle ^{it} upon Aâr'ôn, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and ^r he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul ^{above} the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that ^{is} upon them, and the right shoulder; for it ^{is} a ram of consecration:

23 And ^s one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that ^{is} before the LORD:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aâr'ôn, and in the hands of his sons: and shalt ⁵ wave them for a wave offering before the LORD.

25 And ^t thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn ^{them} upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it ^{is}

an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take ^u the breast of the ram of Aâr'on's consecration, and wave it ^{for} a wave offering before the LORD: and ^v it shall be thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify ^w the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *even of that which is for Aâr'on, and of that which is for his sons:*

28 And it shall be Aâr'on's and his sons' by ^x a statute for ever from the children of İs'ra-el: for it *is* an heave offering: and ^y it shall be an heave offering from the children of İs'ra-el of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *even* their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aâr'on shall ^z be his sons' after him, ^a to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And ^b that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on ^c seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ^d seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aâr'on and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread ^e that *is* in the basket, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And ^f they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but ^g a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they *are* holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, according to all *things* which I have commanded thee: ^h seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt ⁱ offer every day a bullock *for* a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, ^j and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar; and sanctify it; ^k and it shall be an altar most holy: ^l whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this *is* that which thou

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 29.

^u Lev. 7. 31. 34.
^v Lev. 8. 29.
^w Num. 18. 11, 18.
^x Ps. 99. 6.
^y Deut. 18. 3.
^z Lev. 10. 15.
^a Lev. 7. 34.
^b Num. 20. 26.
^c Num. 18. 8.
^d Num. 35. 25.
^e he of his sons.
^f Lev. 8. 35.
^g Lev. 8. 31.
^h Matt. 12. 4.
ⁱ Lev. 10. 14.
^j every one not a Levite.
^k Lev. 8. 33.
^l Heb. 10. 11.
^m ch. 30. 26.
ⁿ i ch. 40. 10.
^o j ch. 30. 29.
^p Matt. 23. 19.
^q Num. 28. 3.
^r 1 Chr. 16. 40.
^s 2 Chr. 2. 4.
^t 2 Chr. 13. 11.
^u 2 Chr. 31. 3.
^v Ezra 3. 3.
^w Dan. 9. 27.
^x Dan. 12. 11.
^y Ezek. 46. 13.
^z 1 Ki. 18. 29.
^a 2 Ki. 16. 15.
^b Ezra 9. 4, 5.
^c Ps. 141. 2.
^d Ezek. 4. 3, 5.
^e Dan. 9. 21.
^f Dan. 8. 11.
^g Num. 17. 4.
^h Or, Israel.
ⁱ 1 Ki. 8. 11.
^j H. g. 2. 7, 9.
^k Matt. 3. 1.
^l Lev. 21. 15.
^m Ex. 25. 8.
ⁿ Lev. 26. 12.
^o Zech. 2. 10.
^p John 14. 17.
^q 2 Cor. 6. 16.
^r Rev. 21. 3.

CHAP. 30.

^a ch. 37. 25.
^b ch. 40. 5.
^c Rev. 8. 3.
^d 1 roof.
^e 2 walls.
^f 3 ribs.

shalt offer upon the altar; ^k two lambs of the first year ^l day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in ^m the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine *for* a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt ⁿ offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 *This shall be* ^o a continual burnt offering throughout your generations *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: ^p where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of İs'ra-el, and ^q the tabernacle *shall* be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will ^r sanctify also both Aâr'on and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And ^s I will dwell among the children of İs'ra-el, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Eġypt, that I may dwell among them: I *am* the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 30.

¹ The altar of incense. ¹¹ The ransom of souls.
¹⁷ The brasen laver. ²² The holy anointing oil.
³⁴ The composition of the perfume.

AND thou shalt make ^a an altar ^b to burn incense upon: *of* shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; and foursquare shall it be: and two cubits *shall be* the height thereof: the horns thereof *shall be* of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the ¹ top thereof, and the ² sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two ³ corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make *it*: and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the veil that *is* by the ark of the testi-

mony, before the mercy seat that *is* over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aâr'ôn shall burn thereon ⁴ sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aâr'ôn ⁵ lighteth the lamps ⁶ at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no ⁷ strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And ⁸ Aâr'ôn shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it *is* most holy unto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

12 When ⁹ thou takest the sum of the children of Is'ra-el after ⁷ their number, then shall they give every man ¹⁰ a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no ¹¹ plague among them, when *thou* numberest them.

13 This ¹² they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (¹³ a shekel *is* twenty gerahs:) an half shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The ¹⁴ rich shall not ¹⁵ give more, and the poor shall not ¹⁶ give less than half a shekel, when *they* give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Is'ra-el, and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be ¹⁷ a memorial unto the children of Is'ra-el before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

18 ¹⁸ Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot *also* of brass, to wash *withal*: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aâr'ôn and his sons ¹⁹ shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the taber-

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 30.

4 incense of spices.

c 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. Luke 1. 9.

5 causeth to ascend, or, setteth up.

6 between the two evens.

d Lev. 10. 1.

e Lev. 23. 27.

f ch. 38. 25. Num. 1. 4, 5. Num. 26. 2. 2 Sam. 24. 2.

7 them that are to be numbered.

g Num. 31. 50. Job 33. 24. Job 36. 18. Ps. 40. 7. Matt. 20. 28. Mark 10. 45. 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 18.

h 2 Sam. 24. 15.

i Matt. 17. 24.

j Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12.

k Job 34. 19. Prov. 22. 2. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.

8 multiply.

9 diminish.

l Num. 16. 40.

m 1 Ki. 7. 38.

n Isa. 52. 11. Heb. 10. 22.

o ch. 28. 43.

p Song 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 22.

q Ps. 45. 8.

r Jer. 6. 20.

s Ps. 45. 8.

t ch. 29. 40.

10 Or, perfumer.

u Num. 35. 25. Ps. 89. 20. Ps. 133. 2.

v Lev. 8. 10. Num. 7. 1.

11 One not a priest. Lev. 22. 10, 12, 13. Num. 1. 51. Num. 3. 10.

w Gen. 17. 14. Lev. 7. 20, 21.

x ch. 25. 6. ch. 37. 29.

12 salted. Lev. 2. 13.

nacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and ²¹ it shall be a statute for ever to them, *even* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto ²² thee principal spices, of pure ²³ myrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet ²⁴ calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*,

24 And of ²⁵ cassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an ²⁶ hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the ²⁷ apothecary: it shall be *"an holy anointing oil*.

26 And ²⁸ thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aâr'ôn and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: *it is* holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon ³⁴ a stranger, ³⁵ shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ³⁶ Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like *weight*:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, ³⁷ tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the

testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, ^y where I will meet with thee: ^z it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAPTER 31.

1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and qualified for the work of the tabernacle. 12 Of the sabbath. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 See, ^a I have called by name Bē-zā'fē-el the ^b son of Ū'rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'dah:

3 And I have ^c filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass.

5 And in cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him ^a Ā-hō'fī-ab, the son of Ā-hīs'-a-mach, of the tribe of Dān: and in the hearts of all that are ^e wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 The ^f tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that *is* thereupon, and all the ¹ furniture of the tabernacle.

8 And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aār'on the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy *place*: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, ^y Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 ^h Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it *is* holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 30.

y ch. 29. 42.
Lev. 16. 2.z ch. 29. 37.
Lev. 2. 3.

CHAP. 31.

a ch. 35. 30.

b 1 Chr. 2. 20.

c ch. 35. 31.
1 Ki. 7. 14.
Isa. 28. 26.
1 Cor. 12. 4-8.

d ch. 35. 34.

e ch. 28. 3.
ch. 36. 1.

f ch. 36. 8.

1 vessels.

g Lev. 19. 3.
Lev. 26. 2.Ezek. 20. 12.
Ezek. 44. 24.

h Deut. 5. 15.

Neb. 9. 14.
Isa. 36. 6.
Isa. 58. 13.
Ezek. 20. 12.i ch. 35. 2.
Num. 15. 35.j Gen. 2. 2.
ch. 15. 23.
ch. 20. 10.2 holiness.
ch. 28. 36.

k Ezek. 20. 12.

l Gen. 1. 31.

m ch. 24. 12.
ch. 32. 15.
ch. 34. 28. 29.Deut. 4. 13.
Deut. 5. 22.
Deut. 9. 10, 11.
2 Cor. 3. 3.

CHAP. 32.

a ch. 24. 18.
Deut. 9. 9.b Isa. 46. 6. 7.
Acts 7. 40.

c Judg. 8. 24.

d ch. 20. 23.
Deut. 9. 16.
Judg. 17. 3. 4.1 Ki. 12. 28.
Neh. 9. 18.
Ps. 106. 19.Isa. 46. 6.
Acts 7. 41.
Rom. 1. 23.e Lev. 23. 2.
2 Ki. 10. 20.

f 1 Cor. 10. 7.

g Deut. 9. 12.

h Gen. 6. 11.
Deut. 4. 16.
Deut. 32. 5.Judg. 2. 19.
Hosea 9. 9.i ch. 20. 3. 4.
23.

Deut. 9. 16.

be put to death: for ⁱ whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the ^j seventh *is* the sabbath of rest, ² holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth *any* work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Is'ra-el shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, *for* a perpetual covenant.

17 It *is* ^k a sign between me and the children of Is'ra-el for ever: for *in* ⁶ six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Mō'sēs, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sī'nāi, ^m two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAPTER 32.

1 The people in Moses' absence cause Aaron to make a calf. 19 Moses breaketh the tables. 25 The idolaters slain. 30 Moses prayeth for the people.

AND when the people saw that A Mō'sēs ^a delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aār'on, and said unto him, ^b Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for *as for* this Mō'sēs, the man that brought us up out of the land of E'gypt, we wot not what *is* become of him.

2 And Aār'on said unto them, Break off the ^c golden earrings, which *are* in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aār'on.

4 And ^d he received *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These *be* thy gods, O Is'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of E'gypt.

5 And when Aār'on saw *it*, he built an altar before it; and Aār'on made ^e proclamation, and said, To-morrow *is* a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the ^f people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^g Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of E'gypt, ^h have corrupted *themselves*:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I ⁱ commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and

have sacrificed thereunto, and said, ⁷These *be* thy gods, O *Īs'ra-el*, which have brought thee up out of the land of *Ē'gypt*.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ⁸I have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore ¹let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and ^mI will make of thee a great nation.

11 And ^aMō'ses besought ¹the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of *Ē'gypt* with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 Wherefore should the *Ē'gypt*-tjans speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember A'brā-hām, *Ī'saac*, and *Īs'ra-el*, thy servants, to whom thou ^aswarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, ^vI will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever.

14 And the LORD ^rrepented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ¶ And ^rMō'ses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony *were* in his hand: the tables *were* written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other *were* they written.

16 And the ^atables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Jōsh'u-ā heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Mō'ses, *There is* a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, *It is* not the voice of *them* that shout for mastery, neither *is it* the voice of *them* that cry for ²being overcome: *but* the noise of *them* that sing do I hear.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Mō'ses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strawed *it* upon the water, and made the children of *Īs'ra-el* drink *of it*.

21 And Mō'ses said unto Aār'ōn,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 32.

j 1 Ki. 12. 28.

k ch. 33. 3. 5.

ch. 34. 9.

Deut. 9. 6, 13.

Deut. 31. 27.

2 Chr. 30. 8.

Isa. 48. 4.

Acts 7. 51.

1 Deut. 9. 14.

m Num. 14. 12.

n Deut. 9. 18,

26-29.

Ps. 74. 1.

Ps. 106. 23.

1 the face of the LORD.

o Gen. 22. 16.

Heb. 6. 13.

p Gen. 12. 7.

Gen. 15. 13.

Gen. 17. 7, 18.

Gen. 26. 4.

Gen. 28. 13.

Gen. 35. 12.

q Num. 23. 19.

Deut. 32. 36.

2 Sam. 24. 26.

1 Chr. 21. 15.

Jer. 18. 8.

Hosea 11. 8.

Joel 2. 13.

Jonah 3. 10.

r Deut. 9. 15.

s ch. 31. 18.

2 weakness.

t Gen. 20. 9.

u ch. 15. 24.

v ch. 33. 4, 5.

w 2 Chr. 28. 19.

3 those that rose up against them.

x Deut. 33. 9.

4 Or. And Moses said,

Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, because every man hath been against his son, and against his brother, etc.

y Num. 25. 11.

Deut. 33. 6.

Deut. 33. 9.

Prov. 21. 3.

Zech. 13. 3.

5 fill your hands.

z 1 Sam. 12. 20.

a 2 Sam. 16. 12.

Amos 5. 15.

b Deut. 9. 14.

Ps. 69. 28.

Rom. 9. 3.

c Ps. 56. 8.

Ps. 139. 16.

Dan. 12. 1.

Phil. 4. 3.

Rev. 3. 5.

Rev. 20. 12,

15.

Rev. 22. 19.

d Lev. 23. 30.

Ezek. 18. 4.

e Num. 20. 16.

f Amos 3. 14.

Rom. 2. 5, 6.

^tWhat did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aār'ōn said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: ^athou knowest the people, that they *are set* on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for *as for* this Mō'ses, the man that brought us up out of the land of *Ē'gypt*, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off. So they gave *it* me: then I cast *it* into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Mō'ses saw that the people *were* ^vnaked; (for Aār'ōn had ^wmade them naked unto *their* shame among ³their enemies:)

26 Then Mō'ses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who *is* on the LORD's side? *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Lē'vī gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of *Īs'ra-el*, Put every man his sword by his side, *and* go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^aslay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Lē'vī did according to the word of Mō'ses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 ⁴v For Mō'ses had said, ⁵Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'ses said unto the people, ²Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; ^aperadventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Mō'ses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, ^bblot me, I pray thee, ^cout of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^dWhosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the *place* of which I have spoken unto thee: ^ebehold, mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless ^fin the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because ¹ they made the calf, which Aâr'ôn made.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *The Lord refuseth to go with the people. 7 The tabernacle removed out of the camp. 9 The Lord talketh with Moses. 12 Moses prayeth for God's presence: 18 desireth to see his glory.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of E'gypt, unto the land which I swear unto Ābrā'hām, to Īśaac, and to Jā'acob, saying, ^a Unto thy seed will I give it: 2 And ^b I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Cā'nān-ite, the Ām'ôr-ite, and the Hīt-ite, and the Pēr'iz-zite, the Hī'vite, and the Jēb'u-site:

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art ^c a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and ^d no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Mō'ses, Say unto the children of Īś'ra-el, Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I ^e may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Īś'ra-el stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Hō'reb.

7 And Mō'ses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Mō'ses went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood every man ^f at his tent door, and looked after Mō'ses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Mō'ses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD ^g talked with Mō'ses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man ^h in his tent door.

11 And ⁱ the LORD spake unto Mō'ses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but ^j his servant Jōsh'u-a, the son of Nūn, a young

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 32.

g 2 Sam. 12. 9.

CHAP. 33.

a Gen. 12. 7.

b Deut. 7. 22. Joshua 24. 11.

c ch. 32. 9. Deut. 9. 6.

d 2 Sam. 19. 24.

e Ps. 139. 23.

f 2 Sam. 21. 1.

g Num. 16. 27.

h Ps. 99. 7.

i Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Deut. 34. 10.

j ch. 24. 13.

k Ps. 1. 6. Jer. 1. 5. John 10. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 19.

l ch. 34. 9.

m Ps. 25. 4. Ps. 27. 11. Ps. 86. 11. Ps. 119. 33.

n Deut. 9. 26. Joel 2. 17.

o ch. 40. 34-38. Isa. 63. 9.

p Deut. 3. 20. Joshua 21. 44. Joshua 22. 4. Joshua 23. 1. Ps. 95. 11.

q ch. 34. 9.

r Num. 14. 14.

s Deut. 4. 34. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 147. 20. Titus 2. 14.

t Gen. 19. 21. Jas. 5. 16.

u 1 Tim. 6. 16.

v Jer. 31. 14.

w Rom. 4. 4. Rom. 9. 15.

x Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 13. 22. Isa. 6. 5. Rev. 1. 16.

y Isa. 2. 21.

z Ps. 91. 1, 4.

a John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12.

CHAP. 34.

a Deut. 10. 1.

b Deut. 10. 2, 4.

man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, ^k I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^l if I have found grace in thy sight, ^m shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation ⁿ is ⁿ thy people.

14 And he said, ^o My presence shall go ^{with thee}, and I will ^p give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, ^q If thy presence go not ^{with me}, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? ^r is it not in that thou goest with us? so ^s shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that ^{are} upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^t I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me ^u thy glory.

19 And he said, ^v I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; ^w and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for ^x there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, ^{there} is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee ^y in a cleft of the rock, and will ^z cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall ^a not be seen.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *The tables are renewed. 5 The name of the LORD proclaimed. 10 God maketh a covenant with the people. 29 Moses' face shineth.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^a Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and ^b I will write upon ^{these} tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto

mount Sī'nāi, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Mō'ses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sī'nāi, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD ^c God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in ^d goodness and ^e truth,

7 ^f Keeping mercy for thousands, ^g forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that ^h will by no means clear *the guilty*; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Mō'ses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it *is* a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for ⁱ thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, ^j I make a covenant: before all thy people I will ^k do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art* shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* ^l a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 ^m Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Ām'ōr-ite, and the Cā'nāan-ite, and the Hīt-ite, and the Pēr'iz-zite, and the Hī-vite, and the Jēb'u-site.

12 ⁿ Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their ^o images, and ^p cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose ^q name *is* Jealous, *is* a ^r jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 34.

c Neh. 9. 17.

Joel 2. 13.

d Rom. 2. 4.

e Ps. 108. 4.

f Jer. 32. 18.

Dan. 9. 4.

g Eph. 4. 32.

1 John 1. 9.

h Joshua 24. 19.

Job 10. 14.

i Ps. 94. 14.

Zech. 2. 12.

j Deut. 29. 12.

k 2 Sam. 7. 23.

Ps. 147. 20.

l Isa. 64. 3.

m Deut. 12. 23.

n Judg. 2. 2.

1 statutes.

o 2 Ki. 18. 4.

p Isa. 57. 15.

q ch. 20. 5.

r Ezek. 6. 9.

s 1 Cor. 10. 27.

t 1 Cor. 8. 4.

u Ezra 9. 2.

v Num. 25. 1, 2.

w Lev. 19. 4.

x ch. 23. 15.

y ch. 22. 29.

Ezek. 44. 30.

Luke 2. 23.

z Num. 18. 15.

2 Or, kid.

a Deut. 16. 16.

2 Sam. 24. 24.

b Deut. 5. 12.

Luke 13. 14.

c ch. 23. 16.

3 revolution of the year.

d Deut. 16. 10.

e Lev. 18. 24.

Deut. 7. 1.

Joshua 24. 8-13.

Ps. 78. 55.

Ps. 80. 8.

f Deut. 19. 8.

g Gen. 35. 5.

2 Chr. 17. 10.

Prov. 16. 7.

h ch. 23. 18.

i ch. 12. 10.

j Deut. 26. 2.

10 Neh. 10. 35.

Prov. 3. 9.

k Deut. 31. 9.

Isa. 30. 8.

l Deut. 9. 9, 18.

m ch. 31. 18.

ch. 32. 16.

Deut. 10. 2, 4.

4 words,

^r go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* ^s call thee, and thou eat ^t of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of their ^u daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go ^v a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 ^w Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of ^x unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Āb'ib: for in the month Āb'ib thou camest out from Ē'gypt.

19 ^y All that openeth the matrix *is* mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether* ox or sheep, *that is* ^z mine.

20 But ^a the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ^b lamb: and if thou redeem *him* not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me ^c empty.

21 ¶ ^d Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ And ^e thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the ^f year's end.

23 ¶ ^g Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of Īs'ra-el.

24 For I will ^h cast out the nations before thee, and ⁱ enlarge thy borders: ^j neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 ^k Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither ^l shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

26 The ^m first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not see thee a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Write thou ⁿ these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Īs'ra-el.

28 And ^o he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And ^p he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten ^q commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'ses came down from mount Sī'

nāi with the ^atwo tables of testimony in Mō'sēs' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Mō'sēs wist not that ^othe skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aār'on and all the children of Īs'ra-el saw Mō'sēs, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Mō'sēs called unto them; and Aār'on and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Mō'sēs talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Īs'ra-el came nigh: ^pand he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sī'nāi.

33 And *till* Mō'sēs had done speaking with them, he put ^qa veil on his face.

34 But when Mō'sēs went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the veil off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Īs'ra-el *that* which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Īs'ra-el saw the face of Mō'sēs, that the skin of Mō'sēs' face shone: and Mō'sēs put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

CHAPTER 35.

² *The sabbath.* ⁴ *The free gifts for the tabernacle.* ²⁰ *The readiness of the people to offer.* ³⁰ *Bezaleel and Aholiab called to the work.*

AND Mō'sēs gathered all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el together, and said unto them, ^aThese *are* the words which the LORD hath commanded, that *ye* should do them.

2 ^bSix days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you ¹an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be nigh to death.

3 ^cYe shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Mō'sēs spake unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^dThis *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: ^ewhosoever *is* of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 34.

n ch. 32. 15.

o Matt. 17. 2.

p ch. 24. 3.

q 2 Cor. 3. 13.

CHAP. 35.

a ch. 34. 32.

b ch. 31. 14, 15.

Lev. 23. 3.

Num. 15. 32.

Deut. 5. 12.

Luke 13. 14.

1 holiness.

c ch. 16. 23.

d ch. 25. 1, 2.

e ch. 25. 2.

2 Cor. 9. 7.

f ch. 31. 6.

1 Ki. 7. 14.

Isa. 28. 25.

g ch. 25. 9.

ch. 25. 1, 2.

ch. 29. 42, 43.

ch. 31. 7.

ch. 33. 7.

ch. 35. 8.

ch. 39. 32, 43.

ch. 40. 2.

Acts 7. 44, 46.

Heb. 8. 2, 5.

Heb. 9. 2, 11.

Rev. 21. 3.

h ch. 25. 10.

i ch. 25. 23.

j ch. 25. 30.

Lev. 24. 5, 6.

k ch. 25. 31.

l ch. 30. 1.

ch. 37. 25.

ch. 40. 5.

m ch. 30. 23.

n ch. 30. 34.

1 Sam. 2. 28.

1 Chr. 23. 13.

2 Chr. 29. 11.

Luke 1. 9.

o ch. 27. 1.

p ch. 27. 9.

q ch. 31. 10.

ch. 39. 1, 41.

Num. 4. 5, 6.

r ch. 25. 2.

ch. 36. 2.

1 Chr. 28. 2.

9.

1 Chr. 29. 9.

Ezra 7. 27.

2 Cor. 8. 12.

2 Cor. 9. 7.

s 1 Chr. 20. 8.

t ch. 28. 3.

ch. 31. 6.

ch. 36. 1.

2 Ki. 23. 7.

Prov. 31. 10.

22, 24.

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And ^jevery wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The ^stabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The ^hark, and the staves thereof, *with* the mercy seat, and the veil of the covering,

13 The ⁱtable, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the ^jshewbread,

14 The ^kcandlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And ^lthe incense altar, and his staves, and ^mthe anointing oil, and ⁿthe sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 The ^oaltar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 The ^phangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 The ^qcloths of service, to do service in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aār'on the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el departed from the presence of Mō'sēs.

21 And they came, every one ^rwhose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, *and* they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And ^severy man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought *them*.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought *it*.

25 And all the women that were ^twise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they

had spun, *both* of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' *hair*.

27 And ^uthe rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

28 And ^vspice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of İs'ra-el brought a ^wwilling offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Mō'ses.

30 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the children of İs'ra-el, See, ^zthe LORD hath called by name Bē-zāl'ē-el the son of Ū'ri, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'dah;

31 And he hath filled him with the ^yspirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and ^aĀ-hō'lī-ab, the son of Ā-hīs'a-mach, of the tribe of Dān.

35 Them hath he ^afilled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAPTER 36.

1 The offerings delivered to the workmen. 4 The liberality of the people restrained. 8 The curtains. 19 The covering. 35 The veil, etc.

THEN wrought Bē-zāl'ē-el and Ā-hō'lī-ab, and every ^awise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the ^bsanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Mō'ses called Bē-zāl'ē-el and Ā-hō'lī-ab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one ^cwhose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Mō'ses all the offering, which the children of İs'ra-el ^dhad brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 35.

u 1 Chr. 29. 6.
Ezra 2. 68.

v ch. 30. 23.

w 1 Chr. 29. 9.

z ch. 31. 2.

y Gen. 41. 38.
Job 32. 8.
Prov. 2. 6.

z ch. 31. 6.

a verse 31.
ch. 31. 3. 6.
ch. 30. 1. 2.
1 Ki. 7. 14.
2 Chr. 2. 14.
Isa. 28. 26.
Jas. 1. 5.

CHAP. 36.

a ch. 28. 3.
ch. 31. 6.
ch. 35. 10. 35.
Job 32. 8.
Isa. 28. 26.
Prov. 2. 6.

b ch. 25. 8.
Lev. 4. 6.
Lev. 19. 30.
Num. 3. 8.
Num. 18. 5.
1 Ki. 6. 16.
Ps. 90. 6.
Ps. 134. 2.
Ps. 150. 1.

Isa. 63. 18.
Lam. 1. 10.
Lam. 2. 20.
Lam. 4. 1.
Ezek. 5. 11.
Dan. 8. 13. 14.
Heb. 9. 1. 2.

c ch. 35. 21. 26.
1 Chr. 29. 5.

d ch. 35. 27.

e 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.

f ch. 26. 1.
Job 32. 8.
Prov. 10. 8.
Prov. 15. 14.
Prov. 18. 1.
Prov. 18. 15.
Prov. 21. 1.

g Gen. 3. 24.
1 Ki. 6. 23.
2 Chr. 3. 10.
Ezek. 1. 5-28.
Ezek. 10. 1.

h ch. 26. 5.

i ch. 26. 7.

make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Mō'ses, saying, ^eThe people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Mō'ses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ ^fAnd every wise hearted man, among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* ^vcherubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selv-edge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 ^hFifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And ⁱhe made curtains of goats' *hair* for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which completh the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And ^jhe made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

20 ¶ And ^khe made boards for the tabernacle of ^lshittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two ¹tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle ²westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were ³coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, ⁴under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made ^mbars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made ⁿa veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 35.

^j ch. 26. 14.^k ch. 26. 15.^l ch. 25. 5, 10.

Num. 25. 1.

Deut. 10. 3.

Joshua 2. 1.

1 hands.

2 seaward, ch. 25. 22.

3 twined, ch. 26. 24.

Ps. 133. 1.

Acts 2. 45.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

4 two sockets, two sockets under one board.

^m ch. 26. 26.ⁿ ch. 26. 31.

Matt. 27. 51.

Heb. 6. 19.

Heb. 10. 20.

^o ch. 26. 36.

5 the work of a needleworker, or, embroiderer.

^p 1 Ki. 7. 16.

2 Chr. 4. 12.

Jer. 52. 22.

CHAP. 37.

^a ch. 35. 30.^b ch. 25. 10.^c Num. 4. 6.^d Num. 1. 50.

2 Sam. 6. 3.

^e ch. 25. 17.

1 Or, out of, etc.

2 Or, out of, etc.

^f Gen. 3. 24.

ch. 25. 22.

1 Ki. 6. 23.

2 Chr. 3. 10.

Ps. 80. 1.

Ezek. 1. 5-28.

Ezek. 10. 1.

John 1. 51.

Phil. 2. 10.

1 Tim. 3. 16.

Heb. 1. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 12.

^g ch. 25. 23.

Mal. 1. 7, 12.

37 ¶ And he made an ^ohanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ⁵of needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters ^pand their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

CHAPTER 37.

1 The ark. 6 The mercy seat with cherubim. 10 The table. 17 The candlestick. 25 The altar of incense.

29 The anointing oil and sweet incense.

AND ^aBē-zāl^bē-el made ^bthe ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made ^cstaves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he ^dput the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the ^emercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub ¹on the end on this side, and another cherub ²on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the ³cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made ⁴the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his ^a dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers ^b to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the ^c candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like ^d almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made ^e his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made ^f the holy anointing oil, and the pure ^g incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 37.

h ch. 25. 29.

i Or, to pour out withal.

i ch. 25. 31.

Lev. 24. 4.

1 Chr. 28. 15.

Zech. 4. 2.

Matt. 5. 13.

16.

John 6. 35.

Phil. 2. 15.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

Rev. 1. 20.

j Num. 17. 8.

Jer. 1. 11.

k Rev. 1. 20.

Rev. 4. 5.

l ch. 30. 1.

ch. 40. 26.

1 Ki. 9. 25.

2 Chr. 29. 6.

7.

Isa. 60. 6.

Mal. 1. 11.

Heb. 7. 25.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

Rev. 8. 3.

4 unction of holiness,

ch. 30. 23, 34.

Ps. 133. 2.

Isa. 11. 2.

Isa. 61. 1.

1 John 2. 20.

m Ps. 141. 2.

Song 4. 14.

Mal. 1. 11.

Heb. 5. 7.

Heb. 7. 25.

Rev. 5. 8.

CHAP. 38.

a ch. 27. 1.

2 Ki. 16. 17.

2 Chr. 29. 23.

24.

Ps. 51. 15-19.

Isa. 61. 8.

Ezek. 44. 11.

Heb. 9. 14.

Heb. 13. 10.

b 1 Ki. 7. 45.

c ch. 30. 18.

2 Ki. 16. 17.

2 Chr. 4. 2.

Ps. 26. 6.

Ezek. 36. 25.

Zech. 13. 1.

2 Cor. 7. 1.

Heb. 10. 22.

1 John 5. 6.

1 Or, brasen

glasses.

2 assembling by

troops, as

1 Sam. 2. 22.

d ch. 27. 9.

Ps. 84. 2. 10.

Ps. 92. 13.

CHAPTER 38.

1 The altar of burnt offering. 8 The laver of brass. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that which the people offered.

AND he made the altar ^a of burnt offering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of ^b brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made ^c the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the ^d lookingglasses of the women ^e assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made ^f the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court

round about *were* of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars *were* of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver; and the overlaying of their chapters *of* silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needlework, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets *of* brass four; their hooks *of* silver, and the overlaying of their chapters and their fillets *of* silver.

20 And all the *of* pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were* of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the tabernacle, *even of* the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Mō'ses, for the service of the Lē'vites, by *the* hand of İth'a-mâr, son to Aâr'on the priest.

22 And *İ* Bē-zāl'ē-el the son of Ū'rî, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jû'dah, made all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

23 And with him *was* Ā-hō'İ-ab, son of Ā-lîs'a-mach, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that *was* occupied for the work in all the work of the holy *place*, *even* the gold of the offering, *was* twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after *the* shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that *were* numbered of the congregation *was* an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A *be*kah for *every* man, *that is*, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for *six* hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver *were* cast *the* sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the veil; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five *shekels* he

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 38.

e 2 Chr. 3. 14.
f ch. 27. 19.
2 Chr. 3. 9.
Ezra 9. 8.
Isa. 22. 23.
Eph. 2. 21, 22.
g Num. 1. 50, 53.
Num. 9. 15.
2 Chr. 24. 6.
Acts 7. 44.
h Num. 4. 28, 33.
i ch. 31. 2, 6.
f ch. 30. 13.
Lev. 5. 15.
Lev. 27. 3, 25.
Num. 3. 47.
Num. 18. 15.
k ch. 30. 13, 15.
3 a poll.
l Num. 1. 46.
m ch. 26. 19, 21, 25, 32.
n ch. 27. 19.
2 Chr. 3. 9.
Ezra 9. 8.
Isa. 22. 23.
Eph. 2. 21, 22.

CHAP. 39.

a ch. 35. 23.
b ch. 31. 10.
ch. 35. 19.
Ps. 93. 5.
Ezek. 43. 12.
c ch. 28. 4.
d ch. 28. 6.
Lev. 8. 7.
e Isa. 11. 5.
Rev. 1. 13.
f ch. 28. 9.
g Job 28. 16.
h Isa. 49. 16.
Rev. 2. 17.
i ch. 28. 12.
Jehua 4. 7.
Neh. 2. 20.
j ch. 28. 15.
Isa. 59. 17.
k ch. 28. 17.
1 Or, ruby.
Reuben's stone.
2 Simeon's stone.
l Job 28. 19.
Ezek. 28. 13.
Rev. 21. 19, 20.
3 Levi's stone.
m Isa. 54. 12.
4 Judah's stone.
n Ezek. 27. 16.
Rev. 4. 3.
5 Issachar's stone.
o Job 28. 6.
Song 5. 14.
Isa. 54. 11.
6 Zebulun's stone.
p Jer. 17. 1.

made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering *was* seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAPTER 39.

1 The cloths of service and holy garments. 2 The ephod. 3 The breastplate. 22 The robe of the ephod. 27 The coats, mitre, etc. 32 All viewed and approved by Moses.

AND *of* the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made *cloths* of service, to do service in the holy *place*, and made the holy garments for Aâr'on; *as* the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

2 And *he* made the ephod *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it into* wires, to work *it* in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, *with* cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple *it* together: by the two edges *was* it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that *was* upon it, *was* of the same, according to the work thereof; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

6 ¶ And *they* wrought *onyx* stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets *are* graven, with the names of the children of İsrâ-el.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, *that they should be* stones for a memorial to the children of İsrâ-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

8 ¶ And *he* made the breastplate *of* cunning work, like the work of the ephod; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It *was* foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span *was* the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

10 And *they* set in it four rows of stones: the first row *was* a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this *was* the first row.

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ⁷ figure, an ⁸ agate, and an ⁹ amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a ¹⁰ beryl, an ¹¹ onyx, and a ¹² jasper: *they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.*

14 And the stones *were according to the names of the children of Is'ra-el*, twelve, according to their names, *like the engravings of a signet*, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which *was* on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

22 ¶ And ¹he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And *there was* an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made ²bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister *in*; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

27 ¶ And ³they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aâr'on, and for his sons,

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 39.

7 Dan's stone.

8 Naphtali's stone.

9 Gad's stone.

10 Asher's stone.

11 Dan. 10. 6.

11 Joseph's stone.

12 Job 28. 16.

12 Benjamin's stone.

13 Rev. 21. 11.

14 ch. 28. 31.
Lev. 8. 7.
1 Sam. 2. 18.
2 Sam. 6. 14.

15 ch. 28. 33.
The pomegranates prevented the bells from striking against each other.

16 ch. 28. 39. 40.
Lev. 8. 13.
Isa. 61. 10.
Rom. 3. 22.
Gal. 3. 27.

17 ch. 28. 4. 30.
Ezek. 44. 18.

18 ch. 28. 42.
Lev. 6. 10.
Lev. 16. 4.
Ezek. 44. 17.

19 Ps. 93. 5.
Zeoh. 14. 20.
Isa. 23. 18.

20 ch. 25. 40.

21 Heb. 9.

22 Rev. 1. 13-20.

23 ch. 27. 21.
Matt. 5. 14.
Phil. 2. 13.

24 the incense of sweet spices.

25 ch. 38. 30.
1 Ki. 8. 64.

26 Rev. 3. 12.

27 ch. 35. 10.

28 Gen. 14. 19.
Lev. 9. 22.
Num. 6. 23.
Joshua 22. 6.
2 Sam. 6. 18.
1 Ki. 8. 14.
2 Chr. 30. 27.

28 And ⁴a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and ⁵linen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like to the engravings of a signet*, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Is'ra-el did ⁶according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought ⁷the tabernacle unto Mō'ses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat,

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The ⁸pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, *even with the lamps* to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and ⁹the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The ¹⁰brass altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, ¹¹and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aâr'on the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so the children of Is'ra-el ¹²made all the work.

43 And Mō'ses did look upon all the work, and behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Mō'ses ¹³blessed them.

CHAPTER 40.

1 The tabernacle is commanded to be reared and anointed. 12 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 34 A cloud covereth it.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 On the first day of the ^afirst month shalt thou set up ^bthe tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And ^cthou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the veil.

4 And ^dthou shalt bring in the table, and set ^ein order ^fthe things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the ^galtar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And ^hthou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take ⁱthe anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that ^jis therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof; and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar; and ^kit shall be an altar ^lmost holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And ^mthou shalt bring Aâr'on and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aâr'on the holy garments, ⁿand anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring ^ohis sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office; for their anointing shall surely be ^pan everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Mō'ses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the ^qtabernacle was reared up.

18 And Mō'ses reared up the taber-

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 40.

a ch. 12. 2.
ch. 13. 4.

b ch. 25. 9.
ch. 26. 1, 30.
Num. 7. 1.
Acts 7. 44, 45.
Heb. 8. 2-5.
Heb. 9. 2, 11.
Rev. 21. 3.

c Num. 4. 5.

d ch. 26. 35.

e Lev. 24. 5, 6.

f the order
thereof.

g Heb. 9. 24.
Heb. 10. 19-22.

h ch. 30. 18.

i ch. 30. 23-26.

j ch. 29. 36.

k holiness of
holinesses.

l Lev. 8. 1-13.

m ch. 28. 41.

n Ps. 133. 2.
Heb. 7. 23.

o Num. 25. 13.
Heb. 7. 11.
1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.
Rev. 1. 6.

p Num. 7. 1.

q tables of the
law.

r ch. 25. 16.
Ps. 78. 5.
Isa. 8. 20.

s ch. 35. 12.

t ch. 26. 35.

u ch. 26. 35.

v ch. 25. 37.

w ch. 30. 6.

x ch. 30. 7.

y ch. 26. 36.

z ch. 29. 38.

aa ch. 30. 18.

ab ch. 30. 19.

ac ch. 27. 9, 16.

ad Lev. 16. 2.
Num. 9. 15.
1 Ki. 8. 10.
2 Chr. 5. 13.
2 Chr. 7. 2.
Isa. 6. 4.
Ezek. 43. 4.
Hag. 2. 7, 9.
Rev. 15. 8.

ae 1 Ki. 8. 11.
2 Chr. 5. 14.
Ps. 78. 14.

nacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

20 ¶ And he took and put ^{ba}the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and ^{bb}set up the veil of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

22 ¶ And ^{bc}he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the veil.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Mō'ses.

24 ¶ And ^{bd}he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And ^{be}he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

26 ¶ And ^{bf}he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the veil:

27 And ^{bg}he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

28 ¶ And ^{bh}he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering ^{bi}by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and ^{bj}offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

30 ¶ And ^{bj}he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash ^{bk}withal.

31 And Mō'ses and Aâr'on and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; ^{bl}as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

33 And ^{bm}he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Mō'ses finished the work.

34 ¶ Then ^{bn}a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Mō'ses ^{bo}was not able to

enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And ^c when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Is'ra-el ^d went onward in all their journeys:

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 40.

^c Num. 10. 11.

Neh. 9. 19.

^d journeyed.^d Num. 9. 19-22.^e ch. 13. 21.

Num. 9. 15.

37 But ^d if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For ^e the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Is'ra-el, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED LEVITICUS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The burnt offerings, 3 of the herd, 10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls.

AND the LORD ^a called unto Mō-seš, and spake ^b unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, ^c If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering *be* a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male ^d without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

4 And ^e he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be ^f accepted for him to *make* atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the ^h bullock before the LORD: ⁱ and the priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall bring the blood, and ^j sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that *is by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aâr'on the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and ^k lay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt sacrifice. an offering made by fire, of a ^l sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aâr'on's

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 1.

^a Ex. 19. 3.^b Num. 12. 4, 5.^c ch. 22. 18.^d Ex. 12. 5.

ch. 3. 1.

ch. 22. 20, 21.

Drut. 15. 21.

Mal. 1. 14.

Eph. 5. 27.

Heb. 9. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

^e Ex. 29. 10.

ch. 4. 15.

ch. 8. 14.

Isa. 53. 4.

2 Cor. 5. 21.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

^f Isa. 56. 7.

Rom. 12. 1.

Phil. 4. 18.

^g Num. 15. 25.

Rom. 5. 11.

^h Micah 6. 6.ⁱ Heb. 10. 11.^j Heb. 12. 24.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

^k Gen. 22. 9.^l Gen. 8. 21.

Ezek. 20. 28.

2 Cor. 2. 15.

Eph. 5. 2.

Phil. 4. 18.

^m ch. 5. 7.

Luke 2. 24.

1 Or, pinch off

the head with

the nail.

2 Or, the fifth

thereof.

ⁿ Gen. 15. 10.

CHAP. 2.

^a ch. 6. 14.

ch. 9. 17.

Num. 15. 4.

^b ch. 5. 12.

ch. 6. 15.

ch. 24. 7.

Isa. 66. 3.

Acts 10. 4.

sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of ^m turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and ⁿ wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with ² his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, *but* ⁿ shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: *it is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The meat offering of flour, with oil and incense.

12 The oblation of firstfruits not to be burnt. 13

The salt of the meat offering.

AND when any will offer ^a a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aâr'on's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn ^b the memorial of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And ^cthe remnant of the meat offering *shall be* Aâr'on's and his sons': ^a*it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers ^eanointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* ¹in a pan, it shall *be of* fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: *it is* a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* in the fryingpan, it shall *be* made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* an ^joffering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering *shall be* Aâr'on's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD ^amade by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall *be* made with ^bleaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As ⁱfor the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not ²be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt ^jthou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the ^ksalt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with ¹all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy ^mfirstfruits unto the LORD, thou ⁿshalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of ^ofull ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: *it is* a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, *part* of the beaten corn thereof, and *part* of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 whether a lamb, 12 or a goat.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 2.

c ch. 7. 9.
ch. 10. 12, 13.

d Ex. 29. 37.
Num. 18. 9.

e Ex. 29. 2.

1 Or, on a flat
plate, or,
slice.

f Ex. 29. 18.
Rom. 12. 1.

g Ex. 29. 18, 37.

h ch. 6. 17.
Matt. 16. 12.
Mark 8. 15.
Luke 12. 1.
1 Cor. 5. 8.
Gal. 3. 9.

i Ex. 22. 29.
ch. 23. 10, 11.
Deut. 26. 10.

2 ascend.

j Mark 9. 49.
Col. 4. 6.

k Num. 18. 19.

l Ezek. 43. 24.

m Ex. 23. 19.
Prov. 3. 9.

n ch. 23. 10, 14.

o 2 Ki. 4. 42.

CHAP. 3.

a ch. 22. 21.

b Ex. 29. 10.
Num. 8. 12.
Isa. 53. 4.
2 Cor. 5. 21.
Heb. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 2. 24.
1 Pet. 3. 18.

1 Or, suet.

2 Or, midriff
over the liver,
and over the
kidneys.

c Ex. 29. 13.
1 Sam. 2. 15,
16.

d 2 Cor. 5. 21.
Titus 2. 11,
12.
Heb. 7. 26,
27.
1 Pet. 1. 19.

e ch. 21. 6, 8,
17, 21, 22.
ch. 22. 25.
Ezek. 44. 7.
Mal. 1. 7, 12.

AND if his oblation *be* a ^asacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it* of the herd; whether *it be* a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

2 And ^bhe shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâr'on's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the ¹fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the ²caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aâr'on's sons ^cshall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD *be* of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it ^awithout blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâr'on's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* ^ethe food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering *be* a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aâr'on shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth

the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: ^f all the fat is the LORD's.

17 It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither ^g fat nor ^h blood.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The sin offering of ignorance for the priest, 13 for the congregation, 22 for a ruler, 27 for any of the people.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, ^A saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs-ra-el, saying, ^a If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them;

3 If ^b the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young ^c bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto ^d the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall ^e take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the veil of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall ^f put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour ^h all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

10 As it was taken off from the

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 3.

f ch. 7. 23.
1 Sam. 2. 15.
2 Chr. 7. 7.
g ch. 6. 18.
ch. 7. 36.
ch. 17. 7.
ch. 23. 14.

3 Compare
Deut. 32. 14,
with
Neh. 8. 10.
h Gen. 9. 4.
ch. 17. 10.
Deut. 12. 16.
1 Sam. 14. 33.
Ezek. 44. 7,
15.
Rom. 14. 20-23.

CHAP. 4.

a ch. 5. 15. 17.
Num. 15. 22.
1 Sam. 14. 27.
Ps. 19. 12.
b ch. 8. 12.
ch. 21. 10, 12.
Heb. 5. 3.
c ch. 9. 2.
d ch. 1. 3, 4.
e ch. 16. 14.
Num. 10. 4.
Heb. 9. 13.
f Isa. 42. 21.
John 8. 29.
Rom. 3. 24.
2 Cor. 5. 19.
Eph. 2. 13.
Rev. 5. 9.
g ch. 8. 15.
ch. 9. 9.
ch. 16. 18.
Heb. 9. 21-23.
h ch. 5. 9.
i Ex. 29. 14.
Num. 19. 5.
1 to without the camp.
j ch. 6. 11.
k Heb. 13. 11.
2 at the pouring out of the ashes.
l Num. 15. 24.
Joshua 7. 11.
m ch. 5. 2, 3, 4, 17.
n Ex. 29. 10, 15, 19.
ch. 1. 4.
ch. 3. 2, 8, 13.
ch. 8. 14, 22.
ch. 16. 21.
Isa. 53. 6.
Matt. 8. 17.
Heb. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 2. 24.
o Heb. 9. 12-14.
p Num. 15. 25.
Dan. 9. 24.
Rom. 5. 11.
Heb. 2. 17.
Heb. 10. 10-12.
1 John 1. 7.
1 John 2. 2.
q Ex. 18. 21.
Num 16. 2.
2 Sam. 21. 1-3.
2 Sam. 24. 10-17.
Ezra 9. 2.
Acts 3. 17.

bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 And ⁱ the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth ¹ without the camp unto a clean place, ^j where the ashes are poured out, and ^k burn him on the wood with fire: ² where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And ^l if the whole congregation of İs-ra-el sin through ignorance, ^m and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation shall ⁿ lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And ^o the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even before the veil.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: ^p and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ^q ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he

shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish :

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD : it is a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as ^r the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings : ^s and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And ^t if ³ any one of the ⁴ common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somehow* against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty :

28 Or ^u if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge : then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And ^v he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And ^w he shall take away all the fat thereof, ^z as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a ^y sweet savour unto the LORD ; ^z and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a ^a lamb for a sin offering, ^b he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar :

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to ^c the offerings made by fire unto

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 4.

^r ch. 3. 5.^s Num. 15. 28.^t Num. 15. 27.
Eecl. 7. 20.³ any soul.⁴ people of the land.^u verse 23.^v verses 4. 24.^w ch. 3. 14.^x ch. 3. 3.^y Ex. 29. 18.
ch. 1. 9.
Ezra 6. 10.^z verse 26.^a Isa. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
Acts 8. 32.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6-14.
Rev. 13. 8.^b verse 23.^c ch. 3. 5.^d Dan. 9. 24.
Rom. 5. 11.
Heb. 9. 8. 28.
1 John 1. 7.
1 John 2. 2.

CHAP. 5.

^a 1 Ki. 8. 31.
Prov. 29. 24.
Matt. 26. 63.^b Gen. 17. 14.
ch. 7. 18.
ch. 17. 16.
ch. 19. 8.
ch. 20. 17.
Num. 9. 13.^c ch. 11. 24, 28,
31, 39.
Num. 19. 11,
13, 16.^d ch. 12. 1. 2.
ch. 13. 1. 2.
ch. 15. 1. 2.^e That is,
rashly, as
1 Sam. 14. 24.^f 1 Sam. 25. 22.
Mal. 3. 5.
Acts 23. 12.^g Mark 6. 23.^h ch. 26. 40.
Num. 5. 7.
Ezra 10. 11.ⁱ ch. 14. 21.¹ his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.² Or, pinch off the head with the nail.³ ch. 1. 14.³ Or, ordinance.

the LORD : and the priest shall make an ^d atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The trespass offering of one that concealeth his knowledge in touching an unclean thing, 4 or in making an oath. 14 The trespass offering in sacrilege, 17 and in sins of ignorance.*

AND if a soul sin, ^a and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known *of it* ; if he do not utter *it*, then he shall ^b bear his iniquity.

2 Or ^c if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it be* a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and *if it be* hidden from him ; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the ^d uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness *it be* that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him ; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, ^e pronouncing with his lips ^f to do evil, or ^g to do good, whatsoever *it be* that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him ; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that he shall ^h confess that he hath sinned in that *thing* :

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering ; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And ⁱ if ¹ he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD ; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer *that which is* for the sin offering first, and ² wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide *it* asunder :

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar ; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar : it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second *for* a burnt offering, according to the ³ manner : and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring

two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; ^k he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put *any* frankincense thereon: for it *is* a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, *even* a memorial thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, according ^l to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: *it is* a sin offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the *remnant* shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

15 If ^m a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then ⁿ he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after ^o the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and ^p shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: ^q and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; ^r though he wist *it* not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist *it* not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 *It is* a trespass ^s offering: ^t he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The trespass offering for sins done wittingly.*
 8 *The law of the burnt offering, 14 and meat offering.*
 19 *The offering at the consecration of a priest.*
 24 *The law of the sin offering.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and ^a commit a trespass against the LORD, and ^b lie unto his neighbour in that ^c which was delivered him to keep, or in ^d fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath ^e deceived his neighbour;

B. C. 1400.

CHAP. 5.

^k Num. 5. 15.

^l ch. 4. 35.

^m ch. 22. 14.

ⁿ Ezra 10. 10.

^o Ex. 30. 13.

^p ch. 27. 25.

^q ch. 6. 5.

^r ch. 22. 14.

^s ch. 27. 13, 15.

^t 27. 31.

^u Num. 5. 7.

^v ch. 4. 26.

^w Heb. 9. 13, 14.

^x Ps. 19. 12.

^y Luke 12. 48.

^z Heb. 5. 2.

^a Isa. 53. 10.

^b Ezra 10. 2.

CHAP. 6.

^a Num. 5. 6.

^b ch. 19. 11.

^c Acts 5. 4.

^d Col. 3. 9.

^e Ex. 22. 7, 10.

^f putting of the

^g hand, or, in

^h dealing.

ⁱ Prov. 24. 28.

^j Prov. 26. 19.

^k Deut. 22. 1.

^l Ex. 22. 11.

^m ch. 19. 12.

ⁿ Jer. 7. 9.

^o Zech. 5. 4.

^p ch. 5. 16.

^q Num. 5. 7.

^r 2 Sam. 12. 6.

^s Luke 19. 8.

^t 2 in the day of

^u his trespass,

^v or, in the day

^w of his being

^x found guilty.

^y Ex. 12. 5.

^z ch. 3. 1.

^a ch. 22. 20, 21.

^b Deut. 15. 21.

^c Eph. 5. 27.

^d 1 Tim. 2. 5, 6.

^e Heb. 9. 14.

^f 3 Or, for the

^g burning.

^h i Ex. 28. 39-43.

ⁱ ch. 16. 4.

^j Ezek. 44. 17.

^k j Ps. 50. 3.

^l Isa. 33. 14.

^m Dan. 7. 10.

ⁿ k Num. 15. 4.

3 Or ^a have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and ^b sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even ^c restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, ^d in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without ^e blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

7 And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

9 Command Aâr'ōn and his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the burnt offering: *It is* the burnt offering, ^a because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 And ^b the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.

11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The ^c fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And ^d this *is* the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aâr'ōn shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which *is* upon the meat offering, and shall burn ^e it upon the altar *for* a sweet savour, *even* the memorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aâr'qn and his sons eat: ^twith unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It ^mshall not be baked with leaven. ⁿI have given it *unto them* for their portion of my offerings made by fire; ^oit is most holy, as *is* the sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 ^pAll the males among the children of Aâr'qn shall eat of it. ^q*It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: ^revery one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

20 This ^sis the offering of Aâr'qn and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and *when it is* baked, thou shalt bring it in: and the baked pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: *it is* a statute for ever unto the LORD; ^uit shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aâr'qn and to his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the sin offering: ^vIn the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: ^wit is most holy.

26 The ^xpriest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 ^yWhatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden ^zshall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brassen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 ^aAll the males among the priests shall eat thereof: *it is* most holy.

30 And ^bno sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 6.

l Num. 18. 10.

m ch. 2. 11.

n Num. 18. 9, 10.

o Ex. 29. 37.

p Num. 18. 10.

q ch. 3. 17.

r Ex. 29. 37.

s ch. 22. 3.

t Ex. 29. 2.

u Ex. 16. 36.

v Ex. 29. 25.

w Isa. 53. 10.

x Dan. 9. 26.

y 1 Tim. 2. 6.

z ch. 4. 24, 29.

w ch. 21. 22.

Ps. 93. 5.

z Num. 18. 9.

Ezek. 44. 27,

28.

y Ex. 29. 37.

z ch. 30. 20.

z ch. 11. 33.

ch. 15. 12.

a Num. 18. 10.

b ch. 16. 27.

Heb. 13. 11.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 5. 1-6.

ch. 6. 1-7.

b Ex. 29. 37.

ch. 6. 17.

ch. 21. 22.

c ch. 4. 24, 29,

33.

d Ex. 29. 13.

ch. 3. 4, 9,

10, 14, 15,

ch. 4. 8, 9.

e Titus 2. 14.

f Heb. 9. 28.

g ch. 6. 16.

Num. 18. 9.

h ch. 2. 3.

Ps. 93. 5.

i ch. 6. 25.

ch. 14. 13.

j ch. 2. 3, 10.

Num. 18. 9.

k Or. on the

flat plate,

or, slice.

l ch. 2. 3, 10.

ch. 5. 13.

Num. 5. 9.

1 Cor. 9. 7-14.

m ch. 3. 1.

ch. 22. 18.

l ch. 2. 4.

Num. 6. 15.

m Amos 4. 5.

n Num. 18. 8.

o ch. 22. 30.

Heb. 3. 13-15.

tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the peace offerings. 22 The fat and the blood are forbidden. 28 The priest's portion.*

LIKEWISE ^athis is the law of the trespass offering: ^bit is most holy.

2 In ^cthe place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it ^dall the fat thereof: the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul *that is* above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar *for* an ^eoffering made by fire unto the LORD: *it is* a trespass offering.

6 ^fEvery male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: ^git is most holy.

7 As the sin offering *is*, so *is* ^hthe trespass offering: *there is* one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, *even* the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And ⁱall the meat offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and ^jin the pan, shall be the ^kpriest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aâr'qn have, one *as much* as another.

11 And ^lthis *is* the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers ^manointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer *for* his offering ⁿleavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation *for* an heave offering unto the LORD, ^oand it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 And ^pthe flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that

it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But ^p if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be ^q imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an ^r abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean *thing* shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, ^s having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul ^t shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, as ^u the uncleanness of man, or any ^v unclean beast, or any ^w abominable unclean *thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, saying, ^x Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the ² beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it* shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ^y ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, saying, ^z He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation

B. C. 1-991.

CHAP. 7.

p ch. 19. 6.

q Gen. 4. 4, 5.
Num. 18. 27.

r ch. 11. 10.
Prov. 15. 8.
Eccl. 5. 1.
Jer. 6. 20.
Amos 5. 22.

s ch. 15. 3.

t Gen. 17. 14.

u ch. 12.
ch. 13.
ch. 15.
ch. 22. 4.

v ch. 11. 24, 28.

w ch. 11. 10-13,
20, 41, 42.
Deut. 14. 3.
Ezek. 4. 14.

x ch. 3. 17.
1 Sam. 2. 29.

2 carcass.

y Gen. 9. 4.
ch. 3. 17.
ch. 17. 10-14.
Deut. 12. 16.
1 Sam. 14. 33.
Ezek. 44. 15.
Acts 15. 20.

z ch. 3. 1.

a Ex. 29. 24, 27.
ch. 8. 27.
Num. 6. 20.

b ch. 3. 5, 11.

c ch. 9. 21.
Num. 6. 20.

d Ex. 29. 28.
ch. 10. 14, 15.
Num. 18. 18.
Deut. 18. 3.

e Ex. 40. 13, 15.
ch. 8. 12, 30.

f Heb. 7. 18-28.
Heb. 8. 1-13.

g ch. 6. 9.

h ch. 6. 25.

i Ex. 29. 1.
ch. 6. 20.

CHAP. 8.

a Ex. 29. 1.

b Ex. 30. 24, 25.

unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that ^a the breast may be waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

31 And ^b the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aâr'on's and his sons'.

32 And ^c the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest *for* an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aâr'on, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder *for his* part.

34 For ^d the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of İs'ra-el from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aâr'on the priest and unto his sons by a statute *for* ever from among the children of İs'ra-el.

35 ¶ This *is the* portion of the anointing of Aâr'on, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of İs'ra-el, ^e in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute ^f for ever throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law ^g of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, ^h and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, ⁱ and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the LORD commanded Mō'ses in mount Sî'nai, in the day that he commanded the children of İs'ra-el to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sî'nai.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Moses consecrath Aaron and his sons: 14 their sin offering: 18 their burnt offering. 22 The ram of consecration. 31 The place and time of their consecration.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Take ^a Aâr'on and his sons with him, and the garments, and ^b the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Mō'ses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was

gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Mō'sēs said unto the congregation, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Mō'sēs brought Aār'on and his sons, and ^ewashed them with water.

7 And he put upon him ^dthe coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him; and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate ^ethe Ūrim and the Thūm'mim.

9 And ^fhe put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD ^gcommanded Mō'sēs.

10 And ^hMō'sēs took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he ⁱpoured of the anointing oil upon Aār'on's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

13 And ^jMō'sēs brought Aār'on's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and ^kput bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

14 And ^lhe brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aār'on and his sons ^mlaid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew *it*; ⁿand Mō'sēs took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And ^ohe took all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul ^pabove the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Mō'sēs burned *it* upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD ^qcommanded Mō'sēs.

18 ¶ And ^rhe brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aār'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed *it*; and Mō'sēs sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 8.

^c Ex. 30. 19.
Ps. 26. 6.
Isa. 62. 11.
Ezek. 36. 25.
1 Cor. 6. 11.
Eph. 5. 26.
Heb. 9. 19-14.
Rev. 1. 5, 6.

^d Ex. 28. 4.

^e Num. 27. 21.
Deut. 33. 8.
1 Sam. 28. 6.
Ezra 2. 63.
Neh. 7. 65.

^f Ex. 29. 6.
Zech. 3. 5.

^g Ex. 28. 37.^h Ex. 30. 26-29.

ⁱ Ex. 29. 7.
ch. 21. 10, 12.
Ps. 133. 2.
Isa. 61. 1.

^j Ex. 29. 8, 9.
Ps. 132. 9.
Isa. 61. 10.

^k bound.

^l Ex. 29. 10.
Ps. 51. 19.
Ps. 66. 15.
Ezek. 43. 19.
Heb. 9. 13, 14.

^m ch. 4. 4.

ⁿ Ex. 29. 12, 36.
ch. 4. 7.
Heb. 9. 22.

^o Ex. 29. 13.
ch. 4. 8.

^p Ex. 29. 14.
ch. 4. 11, 12.

^q Ex. 29. 15.^r Ex. 29. 18.

^s Ex. 29. 19, 31.
ch. 7. 37.
Rev. 1. 5, 6.

^t Ex. 29. 20.
Rom. 12. 1.
1 Cor. 6. 20.

^u Heb. 9. 18-24.^v Ex. 29. 22.^w Ex. 29. 23.^x Ex. 29. 24.^y Ex. 29. 25.

^z Gen. 8. 21.
Eph. 5. 2.

^a Ex. 29. 26.

^b Ex. 29. 21.
Ex. 30. 30.
Num. 3. 3.
1 Pet. 1. 2.

^c Ex. 29. 31.
Ezek. 46. 20.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Mō'sēs burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Mō'sēs burnt the whole ram upon the altar: *it was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; ^gas the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

22 ¶ And ^hhe brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aār'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew *it*; and Mō'sēs took of the blood of *it*, and put *it* upon ⁱthe tip of Aār'on's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aār'on's sons, and Mō'sēs put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Mō'sēs ^jsprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And ^khe took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul ^labove the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And ^mout of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all ⁿupon Aār'on's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them ^ofor a wave offering before the LORD.

28 And ^pMō'sēs took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar upon the burnt offering: *they were* consecrations for ^qa sweet savour: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Mō'sēs took the breast, and waved *it* ^rfor a wave offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration it was ^sMō'sēs' part; as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

30 And ^tMō'sēs took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which *was* upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aār'on, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aār'on, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto Aār'on and to his sons, ^uBoil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat *it* with the bread that *is* in the basket of conse-

crations, as I commanded, saying, Aâr'on and his sons shall eat it.

32 And ^ethat which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for ^dseven days shall he consecrate you.

34 As he ^ehath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and ^fkeep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aâr'on and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'ses.

CHAPTER 9.

1, 8 *Aaron's sin offering and burnt offering for himself and the people.* 22 *Moses and Aaron bless the people, and fire cometh out from the Lord upon the altar.*

AND ^ait came to pass on the eighth day, that Mō'ses called Aâr'on and his sons, and the elders of İs'ra-el;

2 And he said unto Aâr'on, ^bTake thee a young calf for a sin offering, and ^ca ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of İs'ra-el thou shalt speak, saying, ^dTake ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a ^emeat offering mingled with oil: for ^fto day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought *that* which Mō'ses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Mō'ses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and ^gthe glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Mō'ses said unto Aâr'on, Go unto the altar, and ^hoffer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and ⁱoffer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aâr'on therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which *was* for himself.

9 And ^jthe sons of Aâr'on brought

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 8.

c Ex. 29. 34.

d Ex. 29. 30, 35.

ch. 14. 8.

Num. 19. 12.

Ezek. 43. 23,

26.

e Heb. 7. 16.

f Num. 3. 7.

Num. 9. 19.

Deut. 11. 1.

1 Ki. 2. 3.

Ezek. 48. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 18.

1 Tim. 5. 21.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 14. 10, 23.

ch. 15. 14.

Ezek. 43. 27.

b Ex. 29. 1.

ch. 4. 3.

c ch. 8. 18.

d ch. 4. 22.

Ezra 6. 17.

Ezra 10. 19.

Isa. 53. 10.

Rom. 8. 3.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

e ch. 2. 4.

f Ex. 29. 43.

g Ex. 24. 16.

Ex. 30. 34, 35.

1 Ki. 8. 10-12.

h 1 Sam. 3. 14.

Heb. 5. 3.

Heb. 7. 27.

i ch. 4. 16, 20.

Heb. 5. 1.

j ch. 8. 15.

k ch. 4. 7.

l ch. 8. 16.

m ch. 4. 8.

n ch. 4. 10, 11.

ch. 8. 17.

o Isa. 53. 10.

John 1. 29.

1 Cor. 15. 3.

2 Cor. 5. 21.

Eph. 5. 2.

Gal. 1. 4.

Heb. 1. 3.

Heb. 2. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

1 John 2. 2.

Rev. 1. 5.

1 Or. ordi-

nance.

2 filled his hand

out of it.

p Ex. 29. 38.

q Ex. 29. 24.

r Deut. 21. 5.

Luke 24. 50.

s 2 Sam. 6. 18.

1 Chr. 16. 2.

2 Chr. 6. 3.

t Num. 15. 19.

u Gen. 4. 4.

Gen. 15. 17.

2 Chr. 7. 1.

v Ex. 29. 18.

w 1 Ki. 18. 39.

Ezra 3. 11.

the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and ^kput it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But ^lthe fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; ^mas the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

11 And ⁿthe flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aâr'on's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And ^ohe brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which *was* the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the ^pmanner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and ^qtook an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, ^rbeside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aâr'on's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aâr'on waved ^sfor a wave offering before the LORD; as Mō'ses commanded.

22 And Aâr'on lifted up his hand toward the people, and ^tblessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Mō'ses and Aâr'on went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and ^ublessed the people: ^vand the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And ^wthere came a fire out from ^xbefore the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: *which* when all the people saw, ^ythey shouted, and fell on their faces.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ Nadab and Abihu burnt. ⁸ The priests forbidden wine when they enter the tabernacle. ¹² The law of eating the holy things.

AND ^a Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū, the sons of Aār'ōn, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered ^b strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

2 And there ^c went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Mō'sēs said unto Aār'ōn, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that ^d come nigh me, and before all the people I will be ^e glorified. And Aār'ōn held his peace.

4 And Mō'sēs called Mīsh'a-el and Ēl'zā-phān, the sons of ^f Ūz'zī-el the uncle of Aār'ōn, and said unto them, Come near, ^g carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried their brethren coats out of the camp; as Mō'sēs had said.

6 And Mō'sēs said unto Aār'ōn, and unto Ē-le-ā'zar and unto Īth'a-mār, his sons, ^h Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest ⁱ wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Īs'ra-el, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And ^j ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: ^k for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Mō'sēs.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aār'ōn, saying,

9 ^l Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may ^m put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 And ⁿ that ye may teach the children of Īs'ra-el all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Mō'sēs.

12 ¶ And Mō'sēs spake unto Aār'ōn, and unto Ē-le-ā'zar and unto Īth'a-mār, his sons that were left, Take the ^o meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for ^p it is most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 10.

^a Num. 26. 61.^b Ex. 30. 9.^c Num. 16. 35.
² Sam. 6. 7.^d Ex. 19. 22.
¹ Isa. 52. 11.
² Ezek. 20. 41.^e Isa. 49. 3.
² Ezek. 28. 22.
¹ John 13. 31.
² Thess. 1. 10.^f Ex. 6. 18.
³ Num. 3. 19.^g Acts 5. 6.^h Num. 6. 6, 7.ⁱ 2 Sam. 24. 1.^j ch. 21. 12.^k Ex. 28. 41.^l Prov. 31. 5.
¹ Isa. 28. 7.
² Ezek. 44. 21.
³ Hosea 4. 11.
⁴ Luke 1. 15.
⁵ Eph. 5. 18.
⁶ 1 Tim. 3. 3.
⁷ Titus 1. 7.^m Jer. 15. 19.
²² Ezek. 22. 26.ⁿ Deut. 24. 8.
¹ Neh. 8. 2, 13.
² Jer. 18. 18.^o Ex. 29. 2.
³ ch. 6. 16.
¹⁸ Num. 18. 9, 10.^p ch. 21. 22.^q Ex. 29. 24.
⁷ ch. 7. 31, 34.
¹⁸ Num. 18. 11.^r ch. 9. 3, 15.^s Ezek. 44. 29.^t ch. 6. 26.^u ch. 9. 8, 12.^v Jer. 6. 20.
¹⁴ Jer. 14. 12.
² Hosea 9. 4.

CHAP. 11.

^a Deut. 14. 4.⁴ Ezek. 4. 14.¹ Dan. 1. 8.¹² Acts 19. 12.¹⁴ Rom. 14. 2.⁸ 1 Cor. 8. 8.² Col. 2. 16.^b 1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.

sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And ^τ the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Īs'ra-el.

15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave *it* for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Mō'sēs diligently sought the ^τ goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Ē-le-ā'zar and Īth'a-mār, the sons of Aār'ōn *which were* left alive, saying,

17 ^σ Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and *God* hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, ^τ as I commanded.

19 And Aār'ōn said unto Mō'sēs, Behold, this ^υ day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering to day, ^υ should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Mō'sēs heard *that*, he was content.

CHAPTER 11.

What beasts may and may not be eaten, etc.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs ^α and to Aār'ōn, saying unto them, ^β Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^α These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, *and* cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is ^δ unclean unto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; *he is unclean to you.*

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; *they are unclean to you.*

9 ¶ These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an *abomination* unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcasses in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ And *these are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the eagle, and the ¹ ossifrage, and the ² ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cor-morant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the ^h pelican, and the ^g gier eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All ⁴ fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat; the ¹ locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper ^j after his kind.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them ^k shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 11.

c Isa. 65. 4.
Isa. 66. 3, 17.

d Isa. 52. 11.
Acts 10. 14, 15.

Acts 15. 29.
Rom. 14. 14, 17.
1 Cor. 8. 8.
Col. 2. 16, 21.
Heb. 9. 10.

e Deut. 14. 9, 10.

f ch. 7. 18.
Deut. 14. 3.

g Deut. 14. 12.
Rom. 14.

1 A species of eagle.

2 The black eagle.

h Ps. 102. 6.
Zeph. 2. 14.

3 The golden vulture.

4 Supposed to mean all flying insects.

i Matt. 3. 4.

j Judg. 6. 5.
Jer. 46. 23.
Nab. 3. 17.

k ch. 14. 8.
ch. 15. 5.
Num. 19. 10, 22.

5 Supposed to mean monkeys, bears, frogs, etc.

l Heb. 9. 10.

m Isa. 66. 17.

6 Supposed to mean the frog.

n Ps. 58. 8.

o Isa. 2. 20.

p ch. 15. 12.

q ch. 6. 28.

7 a gathering together of waters.

r ch. 17. 15.
ch. 22. 8.
Deut. 14. 21.
Ezek. 4. 14.

26 *The carcasses of every beast* which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are unclean* unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And ⁵ whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on *all* four, those *are unclean* unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they *are unclean* unto you.

29 ¶ These also shall be ¹ unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and ⁿ the mouse, and the ^o tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the ⁿ snail, and the ^o mole.

31 These *are unclean* to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it be* any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it be*, wherein *any* work is done, ² it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean; and ^q ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every *thing* whereupon *any* part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether *it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for they are unclean*, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, ⁷ wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any* part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any* part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And ^r he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and

be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall be* an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever ^s hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they *are* an abomination.

43 Ye ^a shall not make ⁹ yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For ⁱ I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ^u ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For ^v I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of E^ggypt, to be your God: ^w ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To ^z make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The purification of a woman after childbirth: ⁶ her offerings for her purifying.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō^ses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs^r-ra-el, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then ^a she shall be unclean seven days; ^b according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the ^c eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And ^d when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a ^e lamb ¹ of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 11.

8 doth mult^l ply feet.

s ch. 20. 25.

9 your souls.

t Isa. 43. 3.
Isa. 51. 15.u Ex. 19. 6.
ch. 19. 2.
1 Thess. 4. 7.
1 Pet. 1. 15.v Gen. 35. 1, 2.
Ex. 6. 7.
Rom. 14. 17.w Rom. 12. 1.
1 Cor. 6. 11.x ch. 10. 10.
Jer. 15. 19.
Ezek. 22. 26.

CHAP. 13.

a Luke 2. 22.

b ch. 15. 19.

c Gen. 17. 12.
Luke 1. 59.
John 7. 22, 23.

d Luke 2. 22.

e Isa. 53. 7.
Luke 24. 26, 27.
John 1. 29, 36.
1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
Rev. 5. 6-8.

1 a son of his year.

f Heb. 9. 9-23.
H. b. 10. 1-12.g ch. 5. 7.
Luke 2. 24.
2 Cor. 8. 9.

2 her hand find not sufficiency of.

h ch. 4. 26.
ch. 13.

CHAP. 13.

1 OR, swelling.

a Deut. 23. 27.
Isa. 3. 17.b ch. 10. 10, 11.
Deut. 17. 8, 9.
Deut. 24. 8.
Ezek. 22. 26.
Luke 17. 11-16.
John 13. 8-10.c ch. 11. 25.
ch. 14. 8.

d 2 Sam. 3. 29.

e 2 Ki. 5. 3.

f Num. 12. 10, 12.
2 Ki. 5. 27.
2 Chr. 26. 19, 20.
Luke 5. 14.
Luke 17. 14.

dove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make ^f an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This *is* the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 And ⁹ if ² she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the ^h priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER 13.

The laws and tokens in discerning leprosy.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō^ses and Aār^on, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a ¹ rising, ^a a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; ^b then he shall be brought unto Aār^on the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and *when* the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* deeper than the skin of his flesh, it *is* a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof *be* not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague in his sight *be* at a stay, *and* the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, *and* the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it *is* but a scab: and he shall ^c wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And *if* the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* ^d a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall ^e be brought unto the priest;

10 And ^f the priest shall see *him*:

and, behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* ² quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It *is* an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, whosoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall ³ pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the ⁴ priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: for the raw flesh *is* unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall ⁵ come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, *if* the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he *is* clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was ⁶ a boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and *if* it *be* not lower than the skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it *is* a burning boil; and the priest ⁷ shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* ⁸ a hot burning, and the quick *flesh* that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 13.

2 the quickening of living flesh.

3 make clean the plague, Ex. 15. 20. Ps. 103. 2, 3.

7 Deut. 24. 8.

8 Luke 5. 12-14.

i Deut. 32. 39. Ps. 147. 3.

j Ex. 9. 9. Ex. 15. 26. Deut. 28. 27. 2 Ki. 29. 7. Job 2. 7. Ps. 38. 3-7. Isa. 38. 21.

k Prov. 28. 13. Luke 5. 14. Luke 17. 14. 1 Cor. 5. 5. Gal. 6. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 2, 3.

4 a burning of fire.

l Ex. 4. 6, 7. Num. 12. 10. 2 Sam. 3. 29. 2 Ki. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 19. Luke 5. 12-14.

m ch. 10. 10. Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26.

n Deut. 24. 8. Mal. 2. 7. 1 Cor. 12. 9.

o Deut. 28. 27. Isa. 3. 17.

p Job 1. 20. Rom. 8. 13.

q ch. 10. 10. Jer. 15. 19. Ezek. 22. 26. Ezek. 44. 23.

be in sight deeper than the skin; it *is* a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the ⁹ plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hair in the bright spot, and it *be* no lower than the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then ¹⁰ the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it *be* somewhat dark; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then ¹¹ the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it *be* in sight deeper than the skin; and *there be* in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a dry ¹² scall, *even* a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, and *that there is* no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, *if* the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be ¹³ shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, *if* the scall be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he *is* unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that there is* black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he *is* clean: and the ¹⁴ priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, *even* white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, *if* the bright spots in the skin of their flesh *be* darkish white; *it is* a freckled spot *that* groweth in the skin; *he is* clean.

40 And the man whose ⁵ hair is fallen off his head, *he is* ⁷ bald; *yet is* he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, *he is* forehead bald: *yet is* he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; *it is* a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then ^a the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the rising of the sore *be* white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, *he is* unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague *is* in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put ^t a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, "Unclean, unclean."

46 All the days wherein the plague *shall be* in him he shall be defiled; *he is* unclean: he shall dwell alone; ⁷ without the camp *shall* his habitation *be*.

47 ¶ The ^w garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, *whether it be* a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether *it be* in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any ⁶ thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any ⁷ thing of skin; *it is* a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And ^a the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that* hath the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague *is* ^v a fretting leprosy; *it is* unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it *is*

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 13.

5 head is pilled.

^r Isa. 15. 2.
Amos 8. 10.

^s ch. 10. 10.
Ezek. 22. 26.

^t Ezek. 24. 17, 22.
Micah 3. 7.

^u 1 Ki. 8. 37.
Job 40. 4.
Job 42. 6.
Ps. 61.
Ps. 72. 12.
Isa. 6. 5.
Lam. 4. 15.
Luke 17. 12, 13.
Rev. 21. 4.

^v Num. 5. 2.
Num. 12. 14.
2 Ki. 7. 3.
2 Chr. 26. 21.
Luke 17. 12.
1 Cor. 5. 5.
2 Thess. 3. 6.
Heb. 12. 15.

^w Isa. 59. 6.
Ezek. 16. 16.
Zech. 3. 4.
Rom. 1. 21-31.
Rom. 13. 12.
Jude 23.

6 work of.

⁷ vessel, or, instrument.

^x Jer. 15. 19.
Ezek. 44. 23.

^y ch. 14. 44.
Ezek. 16. 43.

8 whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.

CHAP. 14.

^a Jer. 15. 19.
Ezek. 44. 23.
Luke 5. 12, 14.
Luke 17. 14.

1 Or, sparrows.

^b Num. 19. 6.

^c Heb. 9. 19.

^d Ex. 12. 22.
Num. 19. 18.
Ps. 51. 7.

^e Ezek. 36. 25.
Heb. 9. 13.
Heb. 10. 22.

a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague *is*, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, *if* the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; *it is* unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; *it is* fret inward, ^s *whether it be* bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague *be* somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; *it is* a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague *is* with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin *it be*, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER 14.

1 The rites and sacrifices in cleansing of the leper. 33 The signs of leprosy in a house: 48 the cleansing of that house.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, A saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He ^a shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, *if* the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two ¹ birds alive and clean, and ^b cedar wood, ^c and scarlet, ^d and hyssop: 5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird *that was* killed over the running water:

7 And he shall ^e sprinkle upon him

that is to be cleansed from the leprosy ⁷seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose ²into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed ³shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and ⁴wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and ⁵shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day ⁷he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb ³of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour ^{for} ⁴a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and ¹offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and ²wave them ^{for} a wave offering before the LORD:

13 And he shall slay the ²lamb in ³the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for ²as the sin offering ^{is} the priest's, so ^{is} the trespass offering: ⁷it is most holy:

14 And the priest shall take ^{some} of the blood ⁷of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put ^{it} upon ³the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take ^{some} of the log of oil, and pour ^{it} into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that ^{is} in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:

17 And of the rest of the oil that ^{is} in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him ⁴that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that ^{is} in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 14.

f ch. 8. 11.
1 Ki. 5. 10, 14.

2 upon the face of the field.

g ch. 13. 6.

h ch. 11. 25.

i Num. 5. 2, 3.
Num. 12. 15.
2 Chr. 29. 20, 21.

j Luke 5. 14.

3 the daughter of her year.

k ch. 2. 1.
Num. 13. 4, 15.l ch. 5. 2, 6, 13.
ch. 6. 6, 7.

m Ex. 29. 24.

n Isa. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6.o Ex. 29. 11.
ch. 1. 5, 11.

p ch. 7. 7.

q ch. 2. 3.
ch. 7. 6.r Eph. 1. 7.
Col. 1. 14.
Heb. 9. 9-14.
Rev. 12. 11.s Ex. 29. 20.
ch. 8. 27.
Rom. 12. 1.
2 Cor. 7. 1.t Rom. 6. 13-22.
Rom. 12. 1.
1 Cor. 6. 20.u ch. 4. 26.
Num. 15. 28.
Dan. 9. 24.
Rom. 5. 11.
2 Cor. 5. 13, 19.v Eph. 2. 13-22.
Col. 1. 19-22.
Heb. 2. 17.
1 John 1. 7.w ch. 5. 7.
ch. 12. 8.
Job 34. 19.
Prov. 17. 5.
Prov. 27. 2.
Luke 6. 20.
John 5. 3.

4 his hand reach not.

5 for a waving.

x ch. 12. 8.
ch. 15. 14, 15.
Luke 2. 24.y 1 Thess. 5. 23.
1 John 1. 7.
Rev. 1. 5.

y 1 Cor. 6. 11.

z ch. 15. 15.
Rom. 8. 3.

an ²atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And ²if he be poor, and ⁴cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb ^{for} a trespass offering ²to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 And ²two turtledoves, or ²two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them ^{for} a wave offering before the LORD:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take ^{some} of the ²blood of the trespass offering, and put ^{it} upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger ^{some} of the oil that ^{is} in his left hand seven times before the LORD:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that ^{is} in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of ²him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that ^{is} in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the ²turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 ^{Even} such as he is able to get, the one ^{for} a sin offering, and the other ^{for} a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall

make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'se and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

34 ^a When ye be come into the land of Cā'nāan, which I give to you for a possession, and ^b I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is* as it were ^c a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they ^d empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that ^e all that *is* in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight *are* lower than the wall:

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 ^f Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall east them into an unclean place without the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* ^g a fretting leprosy in the house: it *is* unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean ^h until the even.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 14.

^a Gen. 17. 8.
Num. 32. 22.
Deut. 7. 1.
Deut. 19. 1.

^b Deut. 32. 39.
Isa. 45. 7.
Amos 3. 6.

^c Ps. 91. 10.
Prov. 5. 33.
Zech. 5. 4.

^d Or, prepare.

^e Num. 19. 18.
Ps. 51. 7.
Isa. 52. 11.

^f 1 Cor. 5. 6, 7.
2 Cor. 6. 17.
2 Thess. 3. 6.
1 Tim. 5. 22.
Rev. 18. 4.

^g Jer. 15. 19.
Ezek. 22. 26.
Ezek. 44. 23.

^h ch. 13. 51.
Zech. 5. 4.

ⁱ ch. 17. 15.
ch. 22. 6.
Num. 19. 7-10, 21, 22.
1 Cor. 15. 33.

^j in coming in shall come in, etc.

^k Deut. 32. 39.
Job 5. 18.
Hosea 6. 1.
Luke 7. 21.

^l 1 Ki. 4. 33.
Ps. 51. 7.

^m ch. 13. 30.

ⁿ ch. 13. 47.

^o ch. 13. 2.

^p Ex. 15. 26.
Deut. 4. 9.
Deut. 24. 8.
Ps. 78. 5.
Ps. 119. 96.
Prov. 6. 23.
Prov. 13. 13.
Eccl. 8. 5.
Ezek. 44. 23.

^q in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.

CHAP. 15.

^a ch. 22. 4.
Num. 5. 2.
2 Sam. 3. 29.
Matt. 9. 20.
Mark 5. 25.
Luke 8. 43.

^b Or, running of the reins.

^c vessel.

^d ch. 11. 25.
ch. 17. 15.
Heb. 9. 10.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest ^e shall come in, and look *upon it*, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is ^f healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the ^g hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and ^h scall,

55 And for the ⁱ leprosy of a garment, and of a house,

56 And ^j for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 To ^k teach ^l when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

CHAPTER 15.

1, 19 The uncleanness of men and women by their issues. 13, 23 Their cleansing.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'se and to Aār'ōn, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, ^a When any man hath a ^b running issue out of his flesh, *because of* his issue he *is* unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it *is* his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every ^c thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, ^d and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue

shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue ^e spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^d *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any* of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he ^e toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the ^f vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then ^g he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him ^h two turtles, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, ⁱ the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the ^j priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And ^k if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation, they shall *both* bathe *themselves* in water, and ^l be unclean until the even.

19 ^m And ⁿ if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be ^o put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 15.

^e Num. 12. 14.
Job 30. 10.

^d 2 Cor. 7. 1.

^e 1 Cor. 15. 33.

^f ch. 6. 28.
ch. 11. 32, 33.

^g ch. 14. 8.
Num. 12. 14.
Num. 10. 11.

^h ch. 14. 22, 23.
Num. 6. 10.
Heb. 10. 10,
12, 14.

ⁱ ch. 14. 30, 31.

^j ch. 14. 19, 31.
Heb. 9. 14.
Heb. 10. 1.

^k ch. 22. 4.
Deut. 23. 10.

^l 1 Sam. 21. 4.

^m ch. 12. 2.
Ezek. 35. 17.

ⁿ in her separation.

^o 2 Cor. 7. 1.
Heb. 10. 22.

^p ch. 20. 18.

^q Matt. 9. 20.
Mark 5. 25.
Luke 8. 43.

^r Rom. 3. 25.
2 Cor. 5. 18,
19.
Eph. 1. 7.
Eph. 2. 12-22.
Col. 1. 19-22.
Heb. 2. 17.
Heb. 9. 14.
Heb. 10. 1.
Heb. 13. 20.
1 John 1. 2.
1 John 1. 7.
1 John 2. 1.

^s ch. 11. 47.
Deut. 24. 8.
Ezek. 22. 26.
Ezek. 44. 25.

^t Num. 5. 3.
Num. 19. 13,
20.
Ezek. 5. 11.
Ezek. 23. 38.
1 Cor. 3. 17.

upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^a *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And ^b if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And ^c if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she *shall* be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make ^d an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye ^e separate the children of Is'ra-el from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they ^f defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and *of* him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAPTER 16.

1 How the high priest must enter into the holy place.
11 The sin offering for himself. 15 The sin offering for the people. 20 The scapegoat. 29 The yearly feast of the expiations.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses
after the ^adeath of the two
sons of Aār'on, when they offered
before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses,
Speak unto Aār'on thy brother, that
he ^bcome not at all times into the
holy place within the veil before the
mercy seat, which ^cis upon the ark;
that he die not: for I ^cwill appear
in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aār'on ^dcome into the
holy place: ^ewith a young bullock
for a sin offering, and a ram for a
burnt offering.

4 He shall put on ^fthe holy linen
coat, and he shall have the linen
breeches upon his flesh, and shall be
girded with a linen girdle, and with
the linen mitre shall he be attired:
these ^gare ^hholy garments; therefore
^hshall he wash his flesh in water, and
so put them on.

5 And he shall take of ⁱthe congrega-
tion of the children of Is'ra-el two
kids of the goats for a sin offering,
and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aār'on shall offer his bullock
of the sin offering, which ⁱis for him-
self, and ^jmake an atonement for
himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats,
and present them before the LORD
^{at}the door of the tabernacle of the
congregation.

8 And Aār'on shall cast lots upon
the two goats; one lot for the LORD,
and the other lot for the ¹scapegoat.

9 And Aār'on shall bring the goat
upon which the LORD's ^klot ²tell,
and offer him ^{for}a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot
fell to be the scapegoat, shall be
presented alive before the LORD, to
make ^{an}atonement with him, ^{and}
to let him go for a scapegoat into
the wilderness.

11 And Aār'on shall bring the bul-
lock of the sin offering, which ⁱis for
himself, and shall make an atone-
ment for himself, and for his house,
and shall kill the bullock of the sin
offering which ⁱis for himself:

12 And he shall take ^ma censer full
of burning coals of fire from off the
altar before the LORD, and his hands
full of ⁿsweet incense beaten small,
and bring ^{it}within the veil:

13 And ^ohe shall put the incense
upon the fire before the LORD, that
the ^pcloud of the incense may cover
the ^qmercy seat that ⁱis upon the
testimony, that he die not:

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 16.

a ch. 10. 1, 2.

b Ex. 30. 10.
ch. 23. 27, 28.
Heb. 9. 7.
Heb. 10. 19.c Ex. 25. 22.
Ex. 40. 34.
1 Ki. 8. 10,
11, 12.

d Heb. 9. 7-25.

e ch. 4. 3.

f Ex. 28. 39.
ch. 6. 10.
Ezek. 44. 17.
Phil. 2. 7.
Heb. 2. 14.

g Ps. 93. 5.

h Ex. 30. 29.
Heb. 10. 22.i ch. 4. 14.
Num. 29. 11.
2 Chr. 29. 21.
Ezra 6. 17.
Ezek. 45. 22.j ch. 9. 7.
Heb. 5. 1, 2.
Heb. 7. 27, 28.

1 Azazel.

k Prov. 16. 33.

2 went up.

l Isa. 53. 4-10.
Rom. 3. 25.
2 Cor. 5. 21.
Heb. 7. 26.
Heb. 9. 23, 24.
1 John 2. 2.m ch. 10. 1.
Num. 16. 18.
Rev. 8. 5.n Ex. 30. 34.
Ex. 31. 11.
Ex. 37. 29.
Rev. 8. 3, 4.o Ex. 30. 1, 7, 8.
Num. 16. 7,
18, 40.
Rev. 8. 3, 4.

p 1 Tim. 6. 16.

q Ex. 25. 21, 22.

r Heb. 10. 4.

s Heb. 2. 17.

t Heb. 6. 19.

u Ex. 29. 36.

v dwelleth.

w Luke 1. 10.

x Heb. 9. 22.

y Ezek. 43. 20.

z Ezek. 45. 20.

3 Isa. 53. 6.

4 a man of op-
portunity.a Ps. 103. 1-13.
Matt. 8. 17.
Heb. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 2. 24.

5 of separation.

b Ezek. 42. 14.
Phil. 2. 6-11.

14 And ^rhe shall take of the blood
of the bullock, and sprinkle ^{it}with
his finger upon the mercy seat east-
ward; and before the mercy seat
shall he sprinkle of the blood with
his finger seven times.

15 ¶ ^sThen shall he kill the goat of
the sin offering, that ⁱis for the peo-
ple, and bring his blood ^twithin the
veil, and do with that blood as he
did with the blood of the bullock,
and sprinkle ^{it}upon the mercy seat,
and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall ^umake an atone-
ment for the holy place, because of
the uncleanness of the children of
Is'ra-el, and because of their trans-
gressions in all their sins: and so
shall he do for the tabernacle of
the congregation, that ^vremaineth
among them in the midst of their
uncleanness.

17 And ^wthere shall be no man in
the tabernacle of the congregation
when he goeth in to make an atone-
ment in the holy place, until he come
out, and have made an atonement for
himself, and for his household, and
for all the congregation of Is'ra-el.

18 And he shall go out upon the
altar that ⁱis before the LORD, and
^umake an atonement for it; and
shall take of the blood of the bul-
lock, and of the blood of the goat,
and put ^{it}upon the horns of the
altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the
blood upon it with his finger seven
times, and cleanse it, and ^xhallow
it from the uncleanness of the chil-
dren of Is'ra-el.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an
end of ^yreconciling the holy place,
and the tabernacle of the congrega-
tion, and the altar, he shall bring
the live goat:

21 And Aār'on shall lay both his
hands upon the head of the live
goat, and confess over him all the
iniquities of the children of Is'ra-el,
and all their transgressions in all
their sins, ^zputting them upon the
head of the goat, and shall send ^{him}
away by the hand of ⁴a fit man into
the wilderness:

22 And the goat shall ^abear upon
him all their iniquities unto a land
⁵not inhabited: and he shall let go
the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aār'on shall come into the
tabernacle of the congregation, and
^bshall put off the linen garments,
which he put on when he went into
the holy place, and shall leave them
there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with
water in the holy place, and put on

his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And ^ethe fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, ^aand bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And ^ethe bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall ^{one} carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* ^jin the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to ^gcleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 ^hIt shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he ⁱshall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments:

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And ^jthis shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of İs'ra-el for all their sins ^konce a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Blood of beasts must be offered at the tabernacle door. 10 Eating of blood forbidden.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, ^Asaying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'on, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* of the

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 16.

^c Ex. 29. 13.
ch. 4. 10.

^d ch. 15. 5.
Heb. 9. 10.

^e ch. 8. 17.
ch. 4. 12, 21.
ch. 6. 30.
Heb. 13. 11.

^f Ex. 30. 10.
ch. 23. 57.
Num. 29. 7.
Isa. 58. 3, 5.
Dan. 10. 3,
12.

^g Ezek. 36. 25.
Jer. 34. 8.
Titus 2. 14.
Eph. 5. 26.
Heb. 9. 13, 14.

^h Ex. 31. 15.
Ex. 35. 2.
ch. 23. 32.

ⁱ Ex. 29. 29.
Num. 20. 26.

^j fill his hand.

^k ch. 23. 31.
Num. 29. 7.

^l Ex. 30. 10.
Heb. 9. 7, 25.

CHAP. 17.

^a Deut. 12. 5.

^b Ps. 32. 2.
Rom. 4. 6.

^c Gen. 17. 14.

^d Gen. 21. 33.
Gen. 22. 2.
Deut. 12. 2.
1 Ki. 14. 22,
23.
2 Ki. 17. 10.
Ezek. 20. 28.

^e Ex. 29. 18.
ch. 4. 31.
Num. 18. 17.

^f Deut. 32. 17.
2 Chr. 11. 15.
Ps. 106. 37.
Acts 7. 42, 43.
1 Cor. 10. 20.

^g Ex. 34. 15.
Deut. 31. 16.

^h Gen. 9. 4.
1 Sam. 14. 33.

ⁱ ch. 26. 17.
Jer. 44. 11.
Ezek. 15. 7.

^j Mark 14. 24.
Rom. 5. 9.
Eph. 1. 7.
Col. 1. 14.

^k Heb. 9. 22.

^l that hunteth
any hunting.

^m Deut. 12. 16.
Deut. 15. 23.
1 Sam. 14. 32-
34.

ⁿ Ezek. 24. 7.

^o Gen. 9. 4.

house of İs'ra-el, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

4 And ^abringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be ^bimputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man ^cshall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of İs'ra-el may bring their sacrifices, ^dwhich they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^eburn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices ^funto devils, after whom they ^ghave gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of İs'ra-el, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And ^hwhatsoever man *there be* of the house of İs'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; ⁱI will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh *is* in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar ^jto make an atonement for your souls: for ^k*it is* the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of İs'ra-el, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of İs'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, ^lwhich hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even ^mpour out the blood thereof, and ⁿcover it with dust.

14 ^oFor *it is* the life of all flesh; the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of

İs'ra-el, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And ^oevery soul that eateth ²that which died of *itself*, or that which was torn *with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.*

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then ^phe shall bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER 18.

6 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, ^Asaying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, ^aI am the LORD your God.

3 After ^bthe doings of the land of E'gypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after ^cthe doings of the land of Cā'nāan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: ^awhich if a man do, he shall live in them: ^cI am the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is ¹near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The ¹nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.

9 The ^onakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.*

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness.*

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 17.

^o Ex. 22. 31.
^d Deut. 14. 21.

² a carcass.

^p Num. 19. 20.
^h Heb. 9. 28.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.

15 ^hThou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she *is* thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 ⁱThou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.*

18 Neither shalt thou take ²a wife to her sister, ⁱto vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life *time*.

19 ^kAlso thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover ^lthou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed ^mpass through the ⁿfire to Mō'lech, neither shalt thou ^oprofane the name of thy God: ^pI am the LORD.

22 ^qThou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it *is* abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it *is* confusion.

24 ^rDefile not ye yourselves in any of these things: ^sfor in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And ^tthe land is defiled: therefore I do ^uvisit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit *any* of these abominations; *neither* any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which *were* before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that *were* before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit *them* shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine or-

CHAP. 18.

^a Ex. 6. 7.
^b Ezek. 20. 5.

^c Ezek. 23. 8.

^c Ex. 23. 24.

^d Luke 10. 28.
^e Rom. 10. 5.
^f Gal. 3. 12.

^e Isa. 44. 6.
^f Jer. 9. 24.
^g Mal. 3. 6.

¹ remainder of his flesh.

^f Gen. 49. 4.
¹ Cor. 5. 1.

^g 2 Sam. 13. 12.

^h Gen. 38. 18.
ⁱ Ezek. 22. 11.

ⁱ Matt. 14. 3, 4.
^j Matt. 22. 24.

² Or, one wife to another,
¹ Tim. 3. 2.

^j Gen. 30. 15.
^k Mal. 2. 15.

^k Ezek. 18. 6.

^l Prov. 6. 29.
^m Mal. 3. 5.
ⁿ Matt. 5. 27, 28.

¹ Cor. 6. 9.
^h Heb. 13. 4.

^m 2 Ki. 16. 3.
^h Jer. 19. 5.

ⁿ 1 Ki. 11. 7, 33.

^o Ezek. 36. 20.
^h Mal. 1. 12.

^p Isa. 42. 8.

^q Rom. 1. 27.
^h 1 Tim. 1. 10.

^r Matt. 15. 18.
^h 1 Cor. 3. 17.

^s Deut. 18. 12.

^t Num. 35. 34.
^h Isa. 24. 5.
^h Jer. 16. 18.

^u Isa. 26. 21.
^h Jer. 9. 9.

dinance, that ye commit not *any one* of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 19.

A repetition of sundry laws.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, ^bsaying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, ^a'Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God *am* holy.

3 ¶ Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and ^bkeep my sabbaths: I *am* the LORD your God.

4 ¶ ^c'Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it *is* abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore *every one* that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And ^a'when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather *every* grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them ^c'for the poor and stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, ^d'neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob *him*: ^e'the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deaf, ^a'nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt ^c'fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

15 ¶ ^d'Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 19.

^a Ex. 19. 6.
ch. 11. 44.
ch. 20. 7, 26.
Eph. 1. 4.
1 Thess. 4. 7.
1 Pet. 1. 16.

^b Gen. 2. 2.
Ex. 20. 8.
Ex. 31. 13.
Neh. 9. 14.
Neh. 13. 15-21.
Isa. 56. 2.
Isa. 58. 13.
Mark 2. 27.
Heb. 4. 9.

^c Ex. 20. 3-5.
1 Cor. 10. 14.

^d Ex. 23. 11.
ch. 23. 22.
Deut. 15. 1-18.
Deut. 24. 19.
Ruth 2. 15.

^e Ps. 41. 1.
Ps. 140. 12.
Prov. 14. 31.
Prov. 22. 16.
Prov. 28. 7.
Eccl. 5. 3.
Isa. 3. 12-15.
Jas. 2. 1-9.

^f 1 Ki. 13. 18.
Jer. 9. 3-5.
Acts 5. 3, 4.
Eph. 4. 25.

^g Deut. 24. 14.
Mal. 3. 5.
Jas. 5. 4.

^h Rom. 14. 13.

ⁱ 1 Pet. 2. 17.

^j Ps. 82. 2.
Prov. 24. 23.
Jas. 2. 9.

^k 1 Ki. 21. 13.
Matt. 26. 60.

^l Gen. 27. 41.
1 John 2. 9, 11.
1 John 3. 15.

^m Luke 17. 3.

ⁿ Or, that thou fear not sin for him,
1 Cor. 5. 2.

^o Rom. 12. 17.

^p Matt. 5. 43, 44.

^q 2 reproached by, or, for man, or, abused by any.

^r 3 there shall be a scourging, or, they shall be scourged.

^s 4 holiness of praises, to the Lond.

^t Deut. 12. 17, 18.

^u 2 Ki. 17. 17.

^v Jer. 9. 26.

^w Deut. 14. 1.

^x Deut. 23. 17.

^y profane.

^z ch. 26. 2.

^{aa} Eccl. 5. 1.

down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou ^a'stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I *am* the LORD.

17 ¶ ^b'Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: ^c'thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, ^d'and not suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ ^e'Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, ^f'but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I *am* the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that *is* a bondmaid, ^g'betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; ^h'she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be ⁱ'holy ^j'to praise the LORD *withal*.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I *am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat *any thing* with the blood: ^k'neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 ^l'Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not ^m'make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I *am* the LORD.

29 ¶ ⁿ'Do not ^o'prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ ^p'Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and ^q'reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

31 ¶ ^w Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

32 ¶ ^z Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 ¶ And ^v if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

34 *But* ^z the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and ^a thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of *E'gypt*: I *am* the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 ^b Just balances, just ⁷ weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of *E'gypt*.

37 ^c Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Of him that giveth of his seed unto Molech: 4 of him that favoureth such an one: 6 of going to wizards: 7 of sanctification: 9 of him that curseth his parents: 10 of adultery: 11, 14, 17, 19 of incest: 13 of sodomy, etc.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of *Is'ra-el*, ^a Whosoever *he be* of the children of *Is'ra-el*, or of the strangers that sojourn in *Is'ra-el*, that giveth *any* of his seed unto Mō'lech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mō'lech, to ^b defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Mō'lech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and ^c against his family, and will cut him off, and all that ^d go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Mō'lech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And ^e the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctify yourselves therefore,

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 19.

w 1 Sam. 28. 7.
Isa. 8. 19.x 1 Ki. 2. 19.
Prov. 20. 29.
Prov. 23. 22.
1 Tim. 5. 1.

y Ex. 22. 21.

G Or, oppress.

z Ex. 12. 48.

a Deut. 10. 19.

b Deut. 25. 13,

15.

Prov. 20. 10.

7 stones.

c ch. 13. 4, 5.

Deut. 5. 1.

Deut. 6. 25.

CHAP. 20.

a 2 Ki. 17. 17.

2 Ki. 23. 10.

2 Chr. 33. 6.

b Ezek. 5. 11.

Num. 19. 20.

c Ex. 20. 5.

d ch. 17. 7.

e ch. 19. 31.

2 Ki. 23. 24.

f Ex. 22. 31.

Matt. 5. 48.

Eph. 1. 4.

Col. 3. 12.

1 Thess. 5. 23.

1 Pet. 1. 16.

g Ex. 31. 13.

h Ex. 21. 17.

Deut. 27. 16.

Prov. 20. 29.

Matt. 15. 4.

i 2 Sam. 1. 13.

1 Ki. 2. 32.

j Deut. 22. 22.

Jer. 29. 23.

John 8. 4. 5.

1 Cor. 6. 9.

Heb. 13. 4.

k ch. 18. 8.

Deut. 27. 23.

l ch. 18. 15.

Deut. 23. 17.

Judg. 19. 22.

Rom. 1. 27.

32.

m ch. 18. 17.

n Deut. 27. 21.

o Gen. 20. 12.

p ch. 15. 24.

1 made naked.

q ch. 18. 12.

and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: ^a I *am* the LORD which sanctify you.

9 ¶ For ^b every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; ⁱ his blood *shall be* upon him.

10 ¶ And ^j the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And ^k the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

12 ^l And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood *shall be* upon them.

13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

14 And ^m if a man take a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 And ⁿ if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

17 And ^o if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it *is* a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And ^p if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath ^q discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And ^r thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his

uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 And ^r if a man shall take his brother's wife, it *is* ² an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my ^s statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and ^t therefore I abhorred them.

24 But ^u I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I *am* the LORD your God, ^v which have separated you from *other* people.

25 ^w Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that ^x creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for ^y I the LORD *am* holy, and ^z have severed you from *other* people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ A ¹ man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood *shall be* upon them.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Of the priests' mourning: 6 of their holiness: 7, 13 of their marriages. 16 The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.*

AND the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^a Speak unto the priests the sons of Aār'on, and say unto them, There ^b shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother.

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath no husband: for her may he be defiled.

4 But ^c he shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 ^d They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and ^e not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 20.

^r ch. 18. 16.

² a separation.

^s ch. 18. 26.

ch. 19. 37.

^t Deut. 9. 5.

^u Ex. 3. 17.

Ex. 6. 8.

^v Ex. 19. 5.

Ex. 33. 16.

Deut. 7. 6.

Deut. 14. 2.

1 Ki. 8. 53.

Ps. 135. 4.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

^w ch. 11. 47.

Deut. 14. 4.

^x Or, moveth.

^y ch. 19. 2.

Ps. 99. 5.

Isa. 6. 3.

Isa. 30. 11.

1 Pet. 1. 16.

Rev. 3. 7.

Rev. 4. 8.

^z Titus 2. 14.

¹ Ex. 22. 18.

Deut. 18. 10.

1 Sam. 28. 7.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 5. 2.

Ezek. 44. 25.

¹ Or, being an

husband

among his

people, he

shall not de-

file himself

for his wife,

etc.

^b ch. 19. 27, 28.

Deut. 14. 1.

^c Ex. 20. 7.

ch. 18. 21.

Deut. 5. 11.

Ps. 15. 4.

Matt. 5. 33-

37.

^d ch. 3. 11.

^e Ezek. 44. 22.

^f Deut. 24. 1, 2.

^g ch. 20. 7, 8.

Isa. 43. 15.

^h Gen. 38. 24.

ⁱ Ex. 29. 29.

Num. 35. 25.

^j Ex. 28. 2.

^k ch. 10. 6.

^l Num. 19. 14.

^m ch. 10. 7.

ⁿ Ex. 28. 36.

ch. 8. 9, 13,

30.

^o Ezek. 44. 22.

^p Rom. 12. 1.

1 Cor. 3. 16,

17.

Eph. 5. 27.

^q Num. 16. 5.

Ps. 64. 4.

² Or, food.

^r ch. 22. 23.

³ Or, too

slender.

^s Deut. 23. 1.

^t ch. 2. 3, 10.

ch. 8. 17, 29.

ch. 24. 9.

Num. 18. 9.

^u ch. 22. 10.

Num. 18. 19.

made by fire, and the ^a bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 ^e They shall not take a wife *that is* a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman ^f put away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore: for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: ^g for I the LORD, which sanctify you, *am* holy.

9 ¶ And ^h the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And ⁱ he *that is* the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and ^j that is consecrated to put on the garments, ^k shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he ^l go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 ^m Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for ⁿ the crown of the anointing oil of his God *is* upon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And ^o he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for ^p I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aār'on, saying, Whosoever ^q he *be* of thy seed in their generations that hath *any* blemish, let him not ^r approach to offer the ² bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man ^s he *be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing ^t superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or a ^u dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or ^v hath his stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aār'on the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the ^w most holy, and of the ^x holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the veil, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Mō'ses told it unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of İs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from holy things. 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of them. 17 The sacrifices must be without blemish. 26 The age of the sacrifice.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'on and to his sons, that they ^aseparate themselves from the holy things of the children of İs'ra-el, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they ^bhallow unto me: I am the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of İs'ra-el hallow unto the LORD, having his ^cuncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aâr'on is a leper, or hath ^aa running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, ^euntil he be clean. And ^rwhoso toucheth any thing that is unclean ^bby the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or ^qwhosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or ^ha man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he ⁱwash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because ^jit is his food.

8 ^kThat which dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, ^llest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

10 ^mThere shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy *any* soul ⁿwith his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto ^oa stranger, she may

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 22.

a Num. 6. 3.

b Ex. 13. 12.
Num. 18. 32.
Deut. 15. 19.

c ch. 7. 20.

d ch. 15. 2.

1 running of the reins.

e ch. 15. 13.

f Num. 19. 11, 22.

g ch. 11. 24.

h ch. 15. 7, 19.

i Heb. 10. 22.

j Num. 18. 11.

k Ex. 22. 31.
ch. 17. 15.

l Ex. 28. 43.
Num. 18. 22.

m One not a priest,
Ex. 29. 33.
Num. 8. 10.
1 Sam. 21. 6.

2 with the purchase of his money.

3 a man a stranger.

n Gen. 38. 11.

o Num. 18. 11.

p ch. 5. 15, 16.

q Num. 18. 32.

r Or, laide themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.

s Num. 15. 14.

t Deut. 15. 21.
Deut. 17. 1.
Mal. 1. 8, 14.
Eph. 5. 27.
Heb. 9. 14.

u Num. 15. 3, 8.
Deut. 23. 21.
Ps. 61. 8.
Ps. 65. 1.

5 Or, goats.

6 Or, kid.

u ch. 21. 18.

v Num. 15. 15.

w Mal. 1. 14.

x Ex. 22. 30.

not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and ^uis returned unto her father's house, ^eas in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ And ^vif a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And ^wthey shall not profane the holy things of the children of İs'ra-el, which they offer unto the LORD;

16 Or ^xsuffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, ^yWhatsoever *he be* of the house of İs'ra-el, or of the strangers in İs'ra-el, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

19 *Ye shall offer* at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 *But* ^zwhatsoever hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD ^ato accomplish *his* vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or ^bsheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a ^clamb that hath any thing ^usuperfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make *any offering thereof* in your land.

25 Neither ^vfrom a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their ^wcorruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

27 ^xWhen a bullock, or a sheep, or

a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And *whether it be cow or ewe*, ye shall not kill it *and her young both in one day*.

29 And when ye will *offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will*.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I *am* the LORD.

31 *Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the LORD*.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but *I will be hallowed among the children of Is'ra-el: I am the LORD which hallow you*,

33 *That brought you out of the land of E'gypt, to be your God: I am the LORD*.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Of sundry feasts.* 3 *The sabbath.* 4 *The passover.*
26 *The day of atonement, etc.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, *d* saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, *Concerning the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall ^a proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts.*

3 *Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is ^c the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.*

4 *^d These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.*

5 *In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the LORD's pass-over.*

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month *is the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.*

7 *In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.*

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day *is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.*

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, *When ye come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring ¹ a sheaf of ^h the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:*

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 23.

7 Or, she goat.

y Deut. 22. 6.

z Ps. 107. 22.

Ps. 116. 17.

Amos 4. 5.

a ch. 10. 37.

Num. 15. 40.

Deut. 4. 40.

b Isa. 6. 3.

Matt. 6. 9.

Luke 11. 2.

c Ex. 6. 7.

CHAP. 23.

a Ex. 32. 5.

2 Chr. 30. 5.

Joel 1. 14.

2 Ki. 16. 20.

Ps. 81. 3.

b Ex. 20. 9.

Deut. 5. 13.

Luke 13. 14.

c Neh. 13. 22.

Isa. 56. 2.

Isa. 58. 13.

d Ex. 23. 14.

e Ex. 12. 6.

Num. 28. 16.

Deut. 16. 1.

f Ex. 12. 16.

Num. 28. 18.

g Ex. 23. 16.

Num. 15. 2.

18.

Deut. 16. 9.

Joshua 3. 15.

1 omer, or, handful.

h Prov. 3. 9.

Rom. 11. 16.

1 Cor. 15. 20.

i Ex. 20. 24.

ch. 9. 21.

j Ex. 34. 22.

ch. 25. 8.

Deut. 16. 9.

k Acts 2. 1.

l Ex. 23. 16.

Ex. 22. 29.

Num. 28. 26.

Deut. 26. 1, 2.

m ch. 4. 23, 28.

Num. 28. 20.

n ch. 7. 31-34.

ch. 8. 29.

Num. 18. 12.

Deut. 18. 4.

2 most holy.

o Ex. 23. 11.

Deut. 15. 1.

18.

Job 20. 19.

Ps. 112. 9.

Prov. 14. 31.

Prov. 29. 7.

Ecc. 5. 8.

Isa. 58. 7, 8.

Jas. 2.

p ch. 19. 9. 10.

Deut. 24. 19.

Ruth 2. 15.

16.

11 And he shall *wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.*

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf *an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.*

13 And the meat offering thereof *shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.*

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.*

15 ¶ And *ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:*

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number *fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD.*

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; *they are ¹ the firstfruits unto the LORD.*

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be *for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.*

19 Then ye shall sacrifice *one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings.*

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits *for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: ^a they shall be ² holy to the LORD for the priest.*

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, *that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.*

22 ¶ And *when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, ^p neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the LORD your God.*

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, In the ^aseventh month, in the first *day* of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a ^rmemorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

27 Also on the tenth *day* of this seventh month ^athere shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it *is* a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, ^bhe shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul *it be* that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 *It shall be* unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth *day* of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye ^bcelebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^aThe fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: ^aon the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: *it is* a ^asolemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These *are* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 23.

q Num. 29. 1.

r ch. 23. 9.
Num. 10. 10.

s Ex. 30. 10.
ch. 16. 30.
Num. 29. 7.
Isa. 58. 3, 5.
Dan. 10. 3, 12.

t Gen. 17. 14.
ch. 13. 46.
Num. 5. 2.
2 Chr. 26. 21.
2 Thess. 3. 6.

3 rest.

u Ex. 23. 16.
Num. 29. 13.
Deut. 16. 13.
Neh. 8. 14.
Zech. 14. 16.
John 7. 2.
Heb. 11. 9.

v Num. 29. 35.
2 Chr. 7. 8, 9.
Neh. 8. 18.
John 7. 37.

4 day of restraint.

w Ex. 23. 16.
Deut. 16. 13.
Matt. 21. 8.

x Neh. 8. 15.

5 fruit.

y Deut. 16. 14.
Isa. 35. 10.
Isa. 66. 10.
Rom. 5. 11.

z Deut. 31. 13.
Ps. 78. 5, 6.

CHAP. 24.

a Ex. 27. 20.
Ex. 39. 37.
Num. 8. 2-4.

1 to cause to ascend.

b Ex. 31. 8.

c Ex. 40. 24.

d 1 Ki. 7. 48.
2 Chr. 4. 19.
Heb. 9. 2.

e Num. 4. 7.
1 Chr. 9. 32.
2 Chr. 2. 4.

f 1 Sam. 21. 6.
Matt. 12. 4.
Mark 2. 26.
Luke 6. 4.

g Ex. 29. 33.
ch. 8. 31.

your vows, and beside all your free-will offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have ^wgathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day *shall be* a sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a sabbath.

40 And ^aye shall take you on the first day the ^bboughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; ^aand ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Īs'ra-el-ites born shall dwell in booths:

43 ^aThat your generations may know that I made the children of Īs'ra-el to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Ē'gypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

44 And Mō'sēs declared unto the children of Īs'ra-el the feasts of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *The oil for the lamps.* 5 *The shewbread.* 10 *Shelomith's son blasphemeth.* 17 *Of murder.* 23 *The blasphemer stoned.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Command ^athe children of Īs'ra-el, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, ^ato cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aār'ōn order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the ^bpure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve ^ccakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, ^dupon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 ^eEvery sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Īs'ra-el by an everlasting covenant.

9 And ^fit shall be Aār'ōn's and his sons'; and ^gthey shall eat it in the

holy place : for it *is* most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an *Is'ra-el-it-ish* woman, whose father was an *E-gyp'tian*, went out among the children of *Is'ra-el* : and this son of the *Is'ra-el-it-ish* woman and a man of *Is'ra-el* strove together in the camp ;

11 And the *Is'ra-el-it-ish* woman's son blasphemed the name of the LORD, and ^hcursed. And they ⁱbrought him unto *Mō'sēs* : (and his mother's name was *Shē'lo-mith*, the daughter of *Dib'ri*, of the tribe of *Dān* :)

12 And they ^jput him in ward, ²that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto *Mō'sēs*, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp ; and let all that heard *him*, ^klay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of *Is'ra-el*, saying, Whosoever curseth his God ^lshall bear his sin.

16 And he that ^mblasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him : as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ And ⁿhe that ³killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good ; ⁴beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour ; as ^ohe hath done, so shall it be done to him ;

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth : as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And ^phe that killeth a beast, he shall restore it : and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have ^qone manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country : for I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And *Mō'sēs* spake to the children of *Is'ra-el*, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, ^rand stone him with stones. And the children of *Is'ra-el* did as the LORD commanded *Mō'sēs*.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Sabbath of the seventh year. 3 The jubile. 14 Of oppression. 18 A blessing of obedience. 47 Of redeeming servants.

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'sēs* in mount *Sin'ai*, saying,

B. C. 1497.

CHAP. 24.

h Job 1. 5.

Isa. 8. 21.

i Ex. 18. 22.

j Num. 15. 34.

2 to expound unto them according to the mouth of the LORD.

k Deut. 17. 7.

l ch. 5. 1. Num. 9. 13.

m 1 Ki. 21. 10. Ps. 74. 10, 18. Matt. 12. 31. Mark 3. 28.

n Gen. 9. 6. Deut. 19. 11. Matt. 26. 52. Rev. 13. 10.

3 smiteth the life of a man.

4 life for life.

o Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38.

p Ex. 21. 33.

q Ex. 12. 49. ch. 19. 34. Num. 15. 16.

r Deut. 13. 9.

CHAP. 25.

1 rest.

a ch. 25. 34, 35. 2 Chr. 36. 21.

b 2 Ki. 19. 29. Isa. 37. 30.

2 of thy separation.

3 loud of sound.

c ch. 25. 24. ch. 16. 20, 30.

d Ex. 20. 2. Isa. 49. 24, 25. Isa. 61. 2.

Jer. 34. 8. 15. 17. Luke 4. 19. Gal. 5. 1.

e Num. 36. 4.

f ch. 27. 24. Num. 30. 4.

g ch. 19. 13. 1 Sam. 12. 3. Ps. 10. 18.

Micah 2. 2.

2 Speak unto the children of *Is'ra-el*, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land ¹keep a ^asabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof ;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD : thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 ^bThat which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes ²of thy vine undressed : for it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you ; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years ; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet ³of the jubile to sound on the tenth *day* of the seventh month, in ^cthe day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and ^aproclaim liberty throughout *all* the land unto all the inhabitants thereof : it shall be a jubile unto you ; and ^eye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you : ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it *is* the jubile ; it shall be holy unto you : ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 ^jIn the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest *ought* of thy neighbour's hand, ^gye shall not oppress one another :

15 According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee :

16 According to the multitude of

years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 ^a Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I *am* the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do by my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; ⁱ and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat of your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, ^j What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will ^k command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ^l ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat *yet* of ^m old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold ⁴ for ever: for ⁿ the land *is* mine; for ye *are* ^o strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ ^p If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and if ^q any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and ^r himself be able to redeem it;

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore *it* to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; *within* a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 25.

^h Prov. 14. 31.
Prov. 22. 22.
Jer. 7. 6.
1 Thess. 4. 6.

ⁱ ch. 26. 5.
Deut. 12. 10.
Ps. 4. 8.
Prov. 1. 33.

^j Matt. 6. 27.
Num. 11. 4-13.
2 Ki. 6. 13.

^k Deut. 28. 8.
Ps. 33. 12.
Ps. 119. 2.
Prov. 8. 33.
Prov. 8. 32.
1 Tim. 4. 8.

^l 2 Ki. 19. 29.

^m Joshua 5. 11.

ⁿ 4 for cutting off,
or, to be quite
cut off.

^o Deut. 32. 43.
2 Chr. 7. 20.
Ps. 24. 1.
Ps. 85. 1.
Isa. 8. 8.

^p Ps. 119. 19.
1 Pet. 2. 11.

^q Ruth 2. 20.

^r Ruth 3. 2.

^s his hand hath
attained and
found suffi-
ciency.

^t redemption
belongeth
unto it.

^u Joshua 21. 2.

^v Or, one of the
Levites re-
deem them.

^w Acts 4. 36.

^x his hand fail-
eth.

^y strengthen.

^z Deut. 15. 7.
Ps. 37. 26.
Prov. 14. 31.
Luke 6. 35.
Acts 11. 29.
Rom. 12. 10.

^{aa} Ex. 22. 25.
Deut. 23. 19.
Neh. 5. 7.
Ps. 15. 5.
Prov. 28. 8.

^{ab} Ex. 21. 2.
Deut. 15. 12.
1 Ki. 9. 22.
2 Ki. 4. 1.
Jer. 34. 14.

^{ac} serve thyself
with him with
the service,
etc.

^{ad} Rom. 6. 22.
1 Cor. 7. 23.

^{ae} with the sale
of a bondman.

^{af} Ex. 1. 13-14.
Ex. 2. 23.
Ex. 3. 7, 9.
Isa. 47. 6.
Eph. 6. 9.
Col. 4. 1.

^{ag} Ex. 1. 17, 21.
Deut. 25. 18.
Mal. 3. 5.

which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: ⁴ they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithstanding ⁷ the cities of the Lêvites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Lêvites redeem at any time.

33 And if ^{7a} a man purchase of the Lêvites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in *the year* of jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Lêvites *are* their possession among the children of İs'ra-el.

34 But the ⁸ field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it *is* their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and ⁸ fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt ⁹ relieve him: *yea, though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 ^u Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Êgypt, to give you the land of Că-năan, *and* to be your God.

39 ¶ And ^v if thy brother *that dwell-eth* by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not ¹⁰ compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 *But* as an hired servant, *and* as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, *and* shall serve thee unto the year of jubile:

41 *And then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they *are* ^w my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Êgypt: they shall not be sold ¹¹ as bondmen.

43 ^z Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but ^y shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a possession;

they ¹² shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of İs'ra-el ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger wax ¹³ rich by thee, and thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If *there be* yet many years *behind*, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: *and the other* shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed ¹⁴ in these years, then he shall go out in the year of jubile, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of İs'ra-el are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of E'gypt: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Of idolatry. 2 Of religiousness. 3 A blessing to the obedient. 14 A curse to the disobedient. 40 A promise to the penitent.

YE shall make you ^a no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a ¹ standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* ² image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the LORD your God.

2 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 ^b Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 25.

12 ye shall serve yourselves with them.

13 his hand obtain, etc.

14 Or, by these means.

CHAP. 26.

a Ex. 20. 4. 5. Deut. 5. 8. 9. Isa. 44. 9-20. Ps. 97. 7.

1 Or, pillar.

2 a stone of picture, or, figured stone.

b Deut. 28. 12. Isa. 30. 23.

c Deut. 11. 15. Joel 2. 19, 26.

d Job 11. 18.

e 1 Chr. 22. 9. Isa. 45. 7.

f Ps. 3. 5. Jer. 30. 10.

3 cause to cease.

g 2 Ki. 17. 25.

h Joshua 23. 10.

i Ex. 2. 25.

j 2 Ki. 13. 23.

k Gen. 17. 6, 7.

l Ezek. 37. 26.

m Deut. 32. 19.

n 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21.

o Ezek. 11. 20.

p Ezek. 34. 27.

q Deut. 28. 15.

r 2 Ki. 17. 15.

s upon you.

t Deut. 28. 22.

u 1 Sam. 2. 33.

v Job 31. 8.

w Judg. 2. 14.

x Ps. 106. 41.

y Ps. 53. 5.

z 1 Sam. 2. 5.

aa 1 Sam. 4. 10.

ab Ps. 127. 1.

ac Deut. 28. 18. Hag. 1. 10.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ^c ye shall eat your bread to the full, and ^d dwell in your land safely.

6 And ^e I will give peace in the land, and ye ^f shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will ^g rid ^h evil beasts out of the land, neither shall ⁱ the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will ⁱ have respect unto you, and ^j make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And ^k I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not ^l abhor you.

12 And ^m I will walk among you, and ⁿ will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of E'gypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; ^o and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But ^p if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall ^q despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint ^r over you terror, consumption, ^s and the burning ague, that shall ^t consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ^u ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and ye ^v shall be slain before your enemies: ^w they that hate you shall reign over you; and ^x ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you ^y seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will ^z break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your ^{aa} strength shall be spent in vain: for ^{ab} your land shall

not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk ⁵ contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 ^b I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and ^c your high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ^d ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 ^e Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And ^f I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, ^g I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And ^h when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ⁱ ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also ^j in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And ^k ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And ^l I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and ^m cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall ⁿ abhor you.

31 And ^o I will make your cities waste, and ^p bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And ^q I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And ^r I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 ^s Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye ^t be in your enemies' land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 26.

5 O^r, at all adventures with me.

^b Deut. 32. 24.
² Ki. 17. 25.

^c Judg. 5. 6.
² Chr. 15. 5.

^d Jer. 5. 3.

^e 2 Sam. 22. 27.

^f Ezek. 6. 3.

^g Deut. 28. 22.
Nun. 14. 12.
Amos 4. 10.

^h Isa. 3. 1.

ⁱ Micah 6. 14.

^j Isa. 59. 18.

^k 2 Ki. 6. 29.

^l 2 Chr. 34. 3.

^m 2 Ki. 23. 20.

ⁿ Ps. 73. 59.

^o Neh. 2. 3.

^p Ps. 74. 1-8.
Jer. 22. 5.
Lam. 1. 10.

^q Jer. 9. 11.
Jer. 25. 11.

^r Deut. 4. 27.
Deut. 28. 64.
Ps. 44. 11.
Zech. 7. 14.

^s ch. 25. 2-4.
² Chr. 35. 21.

^t Gen. 35. 5.
Joshua 2. 9-11.

^u Prov. 28. 1.

^v driven.

^w Judg. 7. 22.
Isa. 10. 4.

^x Judg. 2. 14.

^y Neh. 1. 9.
Jer. 3. 25.

^z Jer. 9. 25.
Acts 7. 51.
Rom. 2. 29.

^a 1 Ki. 21. 29.
² Chr. 12. 6.

^b Ex. 2. 24.
Ps. 105. 45.

^c Ps. 136. 23.

^d Deut. 4. 31.

^e Rom. 11. 28.

^f Ezek. 20. 9.

^g Deut. 33. 4.

36 And upon them that are left *alive* of you I ^t will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the ^u sound of a ^c shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And ^v they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ^w ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you ^x shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 ^y If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their ^z uncircumcised hearts be ^a humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I ^b remember my covenant with Jā'eqob, and also my covenant with Iś'ac, and also my covenant with Ābrā'hām will I remember; and I will ^c remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, ^d I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the LORD their God.

45 But I will ^e for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'gypt ^f in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I *am* the LORD.

46 ^g These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Iś'ra-el in mount Sī'nāi by the hand of Mō'ses.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Concerning vows. 26 Of the Lord's firstlings. 28 No devoted thing may be redeemed. 30 The tithe may not be changed.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, ^a When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after ^b the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it *be* from five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it *be* from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver.

7 And if it *be* from sixty years old and above; if it *be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But ^c if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it *be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD ^d shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it *be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: ^e as thou valuest it, *who art* the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall ^f sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 27.

a Gen. 28. 20-22.

Num. 6. 2. Deut. 23. 21-24.

1 Sam. 1. 11, 28.

Job 22. 27. Ps. 50. 14, 15.

Ecc. 5. 4-6. Jonah 1. 16.

b Ex. 30. 13. Num. 3. 47.

Num. 18. 16.

c ch. 12. 8. ch. 14. 21, 22.

Luke 21. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 12.

1 shall be sacrificed.

2 according to thy estimation, O priest, etc.

d ch. 25. 29-31. Num. 18. 14.

2 Cor. 9. 10.

3 Or. the land of an homer, etc.

e ch. 25. 15, 16.

f ch. 25. 10, 28, 31.

g Num. 18. 14. Ezek. 44. 29.

h verses 27. 29. ch. 25. 28.

Isa. 35. 9, 10. Jer. 32. 15.

i Ex. 30. 13. Num. 3. 47.

Num. 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12.

4 firstborn, etc., Ex. 13. 2, 12.

Ex. 22. 30. Num. 18. 17.

Deut. 15. 19.

j Joshua 6. 17. Judg. 11. 30, 31.

5 Persons, Ex. 22. 20.

Num. 21. 2. Deut. 7.

Deut. 20. 16. Deut. 25. 19.

Joshua 6. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 3.

k Gen. 28. 22. Num. 18. 21.

2 Chr. 31. 5. Neh. 13. 12.

the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: ³ an homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall ^e reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, ^f when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted; the ^g possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a *man* sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which *is* not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, *as* a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 ^h In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did belong*.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: ⁱ twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the ^j firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: *it is* the LORD's.

27 And if it *be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 ^k Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, ^l which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And ^m all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, or of

the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: it is holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever ¹passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

B. C. 1491.

CHAP. 27.

¹ Jer. 33. 13.
Ezek. 20. 37.
Micah 7. 14.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These *are* the commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'ses for the children of İ's'ra-el in mount Sī'nai.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS.

CHAPTER 1.

1, 17 *The men of war numbered.* 47 *The Levites exempted for the tabernacle service.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses ^a in the wilderness of Sī'nai, ^b in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of E'gypt, saying,

2 ^c Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of İ's'ra-el, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in İ's'ra-el: thou and Aâr'on shall ¹number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall ^a be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the ^e tribe of Reu'ben; Ê-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ēr.

6 Of Sīm'e-on; Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shād'da-i.

7 Of Jūdah; J' Nāh'shon the son of Ām-mīn'a-dab.

8 Of İ's'sa-char; Nē-thān'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

9 Of Zēb'u-lun; Ê-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

10 Of the children of Jō'seph: of E'phrā'im; Ê-līsh'a-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd: of Mā-nās'seh; Gā-mā-lēl the son of Pē-dāh'zur.

11 Of Bēn'ja-min; Āb'i-dān the son of ² Gīd-e-ō'nī.

12 Of Dān; Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'da-i.

13 Of Āsh'ēr; Pā'gī-el the son of Ō'ran.

14 Of Gād; Ê-lī'a-sāph the son of ^a Deu'el.

15 Of Nāph'ta-lī; Ā-hī'rā the son of E'nan.

16 ^b These *were* the renowned of

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 1.

a Ex. 19. 1.

b Ex. 25. 22.

c Ex. 30. 12.
2 Sam. 24. 2.
1 Chr. 21. 2.

1 muster.

d ch. 2. 2.
1 Chr. 27. 1.

e Gen. 29. 32.
Deut. 31. 6.
Rev. 7. 5.

f ch. 7. 12.
Ruth 4. 20.
1 Chr. 2. 10.
Luke 3. 32.

2 That is, a cutter down.

g ch. 2. 14,
he is called
Reuel.

h Gen. 6. 4.
Ex. 18. 21.
ch. 7. 2.
Judg. 6. 15.
1 Chr. 5. 24.
Micah 5. 2.

i Ex. 18. 21, 25.
Deut. 1. 15.
1 Sam. 22. 7.

j Neh. 7. 61.
Heb. 7. 3.

k ch. 26. 1. 2.
2 Sam. 24. 1.

l 2 Sam. 22. 35.
Ps. 44. 3.
Ps. 60. 12.
Ps. 144. 1.
1 Cor. 16. 13.
2 Cor. 3. 5.
Eph. 6. 12.

m Gen. 30. 11.
Gen. 49. 19.
Joshua 4. 12.
Jer. 49. 1.
Rev. 7. 5.

the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, ¹heads of thousands in İ's'ra-el.

17 ¶ And Mō'ses and Aâr'on took these men which are expressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their ^j pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As ^k the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sī'nai.

20 And the children of Reu'ben, İ's'ra-el's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were ¹able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reu'ben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Sīm'e-on, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Sīm'e-on, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of ^m Gād, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gād, were

forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the ⁿchildren of Jū'dah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Jū'dah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Īs'sa-char, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Īs'sa-char, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zēb'u-lun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Jō'seph, *namely*, of the ^ochildren of Ē'phrā-īm, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ē'phrā-īm, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Mā-nās'seh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the ^pchildren of Bēn'ja-min, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Bēn'ja-

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 1.

ⁿ Gen. 29. 35.
Gen. 38. 1-3.
Gen. 49. 8,
with
ch. 2. 3, 4.
Deut. 33. 7.
2 Sam. 24. 9.
1 Chr. 5. 2.
Ps. 78. 68.
Matt. 1. 2.
Heb. 7. 14.
Rev. 5. 5.

^o Gen. 30. 24.
Gen. 48. 19,
20, with
ch. 2. 18, 19.
Judg. 12. 6.
Ps. 60. 7.
Jer. 7. 15.
Obadiah 19.

^p Gen. 35. 16-18.
Gen. 44. 20.
ch. 26. 41.
Judg. 20. 44-46.
2 Chr. 17. 17.
Ps. 68. 27.
Rev. 7. 8.

^q Gen. 30. 5, 6.
Gen. 46. 23,
with
ch. 2. 25.

^r ch. 26. 64.

^s Gen. 13. 16.
Ex. 12. 37.
ch. 26. 51.
Deut. 10. 22.
1 Ki. 4. 26.

^t ch. 2. 33.
ch. 3.
1 Chr. 6. 1.
1 Chr. 21. 6.

^u ch. 26. 62.

^v Ex. 31. 18.
ch. 3. 7, 8.
ch. 4. 15, 25,
26, 27, 33.

^w ch. 3. 23, 29,
35, 38.

^x ch. 10. 17, 21.

min, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the ^qchildren of Dān, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dān, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Āsh'ēr, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Nāph'ta-lī, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Nāph'ta-lī, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 ^r These *are* those that were numbered, which Mō'ses and Aâr'on numbered, and the princes of Īs'ra-el, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Īs'ra-el, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Īs'ra-el;

46 Even all they that were numbered were ^ssix hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But ^tthe Lē'vites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Mō'ses, saying,

49 ^uOnly thou shalt not number the tribe of Lē'vī, neither take the sum of them among the children of Īs'ra-el:

50 But ^vthou shalt appoint the Lē'vites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, ^wand shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And ^xwhen the tabernacle set-

teth forward, the Lē'vites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Lē'vites shall set it up: and the ³stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Īs'ra-el shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Lē'vites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no ²wrath upon the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el: and the Lē'vites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Īs'ra-el did according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'sēs, so did they.

CHAPTER 2.

The order of the tribes in their tents, etc.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

2 ^aEvery man of the children of Īs'ra-el shall ^bpitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: ¹far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Jū'dah pitch throughout their armies: and ^cNāh'shon the son of Ām-mīn'a-dab shall be captain of the children of Jū'dah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Īs'a-char: ^dand Nē-thān'e-el the son of Zū'ar shall be captain of the children of Īs'a-char.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were ^efifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of ^fZēb'u-lun: and Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon shall be captain of the children of Zēb'u-lun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Jū'dah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. ^gThese shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of ^hRey'ben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Rey'ben shall be Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 1.

3 Every one not a Levite.

¶ ch. 2. 2, 34.

z Lev. 10. 6.

ch. 8. 19.

ch. 16. 46.

1 Sam. 6. 19.

a ch. 8. 24.

ch. 18. 3, 4.

1 Chr. 23. 32.

2 Chr. 13. 10.

CHAP. 2.

a ch. 1. 52.

b ch. 24. 2-9.

1 over against.

c ch. 10. 14.

Ruth 4. 20.

1 Chr. 2. 10.

Matt. 1. 4.

Luke 3. 32,

33.

d ch. 7. 18, 23.

e ch. 26. 25.

f Gen. 49. 13.

Deut. 33. 18.

g ch. 10. 14.

1 Chr. 5. 2.

Ps. 78. 52.

h Deut. 33. 6.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

2 Deut.

i ch. 10. 18.

Gen. 49. 3.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

j Acts 7. 44.

Heb. 8. 2.

k 1 Cor. 14. 40.

l Gen. 48. 14-

20.

ch. 10. 22.

Deut. 33. 17.

Ps. 80. 2.

Jer. 31. 9.

18-21.

Hosea 11. 3.

Zech. 9. 9-17.

m Ps. 68. 27.

Rev. 7. 8.

3 That is, A

cutter down.

n ch. 10. 22.

o Deut. 33. 22.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Sīm'e-on: and the captain of the children of Sīm'e-on shall be Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shād'dā-i.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gād: and the captain of the sons of Gād shall be Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of ²Rey'el.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Rey'ben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. And ⁱthey shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Lē'vites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every ^kman in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of ^lE'phrā'im according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of E'phrā'im shall be Ē-līsh'a-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Mā-nās'seh: and the captain of the children of Mā-nās'seh shall be Gā-mā'lī-el the son of Pē-dāh'zur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of ^mBēn'ja-min: and the captain of the sons of Bēn'ja-min shall be Āb'i-dān the son of ³Gīd-e-ō'ui.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of E'phrā'im were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. And ⁿthey shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of ^oDān shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dān shall be Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dā-i.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Āsh'ēr: and the

captain of the children of Āsh'ēr shall be Pā'gi-el the son of Ōc'ran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of *p* Nāph'ta-li: and the captain of the children of Nāph'ta-li shall be Ā-hi'rā the son of E'nan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dān *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. *a* They shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Īs'ra-el by the house of their fathers: *r* all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts *were* six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But *e* the Lē'vites were not numbered among the children of Īs'ra-el; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

34 And the children of Īs'ra-el did according to all that *e* the LORD commanded Mō'ses: so *u* they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The Levites' service. 40 The firstborn freed by the Levites. 44 The overplus redeemed.

THESE also *are* the generations of Aār'on and Mō'ses in the day that the LORD spake with Mō'ses in mount Sī'nāi.

2 And these *are* the names of the sons of Aār'on; Nā'dāb the *a* first-born, and Ā-bi'hū, E-le-ā'zar, and Īth'a-mār.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aār'on, *b* the priests which were anointed, *i* whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And *c* Nā'dāb and Ā-bi'hū died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, and they had no children: and E-le-ā'zar and Īth'a-mār ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aār'on their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

6 *d* Bring the tribe of Lē'vī near, and present them before Aār'on the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the *e* service of the tabernacle.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 2.

p Gen. 30. 8.
Gen. 49. 21.
2 Ki. 15. 29.
Rev. 7. 6.

q ch. 10. 25.

r Ex. 12. 37.
ch. 1. 46.
ch. 11. 21.

s ch. 1. 47.
ch. 3. 5-51.
ch. 26. 57-62.
1 Chr. 6.

t Ex. 39. 42.
ch. 24. 2.
Ps. 119. 6.
Isa. 45. 12.
Luke 1. 6.

u ch. 24. 2-9.
Song 6. 10.
1 Cor. 14. 40.

CHAP. 3.

a Ex. 6. 23.
ch. 26. 61.
1 Chr. 6. 3.

b Ex. 28. 41.
Lev. 8. 1.

c 1 whose hand he filled.

d Lev. 10. 1.
1 Chr. 24. 2.
Isa. 66. 15.
2 Thess. 1. 8.
Heb. 12. 29.

e Ex. 32. 26.
ch. 8. 6.

f ch. 1. 50.

g ch. 8. 19.

h ch. 18. 7.
1 Chr. 6. 49.
Acts 6. 3, 4.
Rom. 12. 7.

i Every one not a Levite.

j ch. 8. 16.
ch. 18. 6.

k Ex. 13. 2.
Lev. 27. 26.
ch. 8. 16.
Neh. 10. 36.
Luke 2. 23.

l Ex. 13. 12, 15.

m Ex. 19. 1.

n ch. 26. 62.

o mouth.

p Gen. 46. 11.
Ex. 6. 16.
ch. 26. 57.
1 Chr. 23. 6.

q Ex. 6. 17.

r ch. 1. 53.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Īs'ra-el, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And *s* thou shalt give the Lē'vites unto Aār'on and to his sons: they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Īs'ra-el.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aār'on and his sons, *a* and they shall wait on their priest's office: and *2* the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

12 And I, behold, *b* I have taken the Lē'vites from among the children of Īs'ra-el instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Īs'ra-el: therefore the Lē'vites shall be mine;

13 Because *i* all the firstborn *are* mine; *j* for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of E'gypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Īs'ra-el, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I *am* the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the *k* wilderness of Sī'nāi, saying,

15 Number the children of Lē'vī after the house of their fathers, by their families: *l* every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Mō'ses numbered them according to the *3* word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And *m* these were the sons of Lē'vī by their names; Ġēr'shōn, and Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'rī.

18 And these *are* the names of the sons of Ġēr'shōn by their families; *n* Līb'nī, and Shīm'e-ī.

19 And the sons of Kō'hath by their families; Ām'rām, and Īz'e-hār, Hē-bron, and Ūz'zī-el.

20 And the sons of Mē-rā'rī by their families; Māh'li, and Mū'shi. These *are* the families of the Lē'vites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Ġēr'shōn *was* the family of the Līb'nites, and the family of the Shīm'ites: these *are* the families of the Ġēr'shōn-ites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *even* those that were numbered of them *were* seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The *o* families of the Ġēr'shōn-ites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the

father of the Ġēr'shon-ites shall be Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of Lā'el.

25 And ^v the charge of the sons of Ġēr'shōn in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be ^v the tabernacle, and ^v the tent, ^s the covering thereof, and ^t the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And ^v the hangings of the court, and ^v the curtain for the door of the court, which ^{is} by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and ^v the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And ^v of Kō'hath was the family of the Ām'rām-ites, and the family of the Īz'e-har-ites, and the family of the Hē'bron-ites, and the family of the Ūz'zi-el-ites: these are the families of the Kō'hath-ites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The ^v families of the sons of Kō'hath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kō'hath-ites shall be Ē-līz'a-phan the son of Ūz'zi-el.

31 And ^v their charge shall be ^a the ark, and ^b the table, and ^c the candlestick, and ^d the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and ^e the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Ē-le-āzar the son of Aār'on the priest shall be ^f chief over the chief of the Lē'vites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Mē-rā'ri was the family of the Māh'lites, and the family of the Mū'shites: these are the families of Mē-rā'ri.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mē-rā'ri was Zū'rī-el the son of Āb-i-hā'il: ^v these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And ^v under the custody and charge of the sons of Mē-rā'ri shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

B. C. 1490.

C. IAP. 3.

p ch. 4. 24-26.
1 Chr. 9. 14, 33.
1 Chr. 23. 32.

q Ex. 25. 9.

r Ex. 26. 1.

s Ex. 26. 7, 14.

t Ex. 26. 36.

u Ex. 27. 9.

v Ex. 27. 16.

w Ex. 35. 18.

x 1 Chr. 26. 23.

y ch. 1. 53.

z ch. 4. 15.

a Ex. 25. 10.

b Ex. 25. 23.

c Ex. 25. 31.

d Ex. 27. 1.

e Ex. 30. 1.

f ch. 20. 25-28.

2 Ki. 25. 18.

1 Chr. 9. 20.

g ch. 1. 53.

h the office of the charge.

i ch. 1. 53.

ch. 2. 3.

j ch. 18. 5.

1 Chr. 6. 43, 49.

k verses 7, 8.

l Every one not a Levite.

m ch. 4. 47, 48.

ch. 26. 62.

n verse 15.

o verses 12, 45.

p verses 12, 41.

1 Sam. 1. 28.

q ch. 18. 15.

r verses 39, 43.

s Lev. 27. 6.

ch. 18. 16.

t Lev. 27. 25.

ch. 18. 16.

u Gal. 4. 4, 5.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

Titus 2. 14.

Heb. 9. 12.

1 Pet. 1. 18.

v verses 46, 47.

Acts 20. 33.

38 ¶ ^v But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Mō'ses, and Aār'on and his sons, keeping ^v the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Īs'ra-el; and ^v the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 ^v All that were numbered of the Lē'vites, which Mō'ses and Aār'on numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Number ^v all the firstborn of the males of the children of Īs'ra-el from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 And ^v thou shalt take the Lē'vites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Īs'ra-el; and the cattle of the Lē'vites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Īs'ra-el.

42 And Mō'ses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Īs'ra-el.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

45 Take the Lē'vites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Īs'ra-el, and the cattle of the Lē'vites instead of their cattle; and the Lē'vites shall be ^v mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be ^v redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Īs'ra-el, ^v which are more than the Lē'vites;

47 Thou shalt even take ^v five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (^v the shekel is twenty gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aār'on and to his sons.

49 And Mō'ses took the ^v redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Lē'vites:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Īs'ra-el took he the money; ^v a thousand three hundred and three-

score and five *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

51 And Mō'sēs gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aār'ōn and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Of the Levites' service.* 17 *The office of the priests.* 34 *The number of the Kohathites, 38 of the Gershonites, 42 and of the Merarites.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kō'hath from among the sons of Lē'vī, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 ^a From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the ¹ host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 ^b This shall be the service of the sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation, *about* the most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aār'ōn shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down ^c the covering veil, and cover the ^d ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in ^e the staves thereof.

7 And upon the ^f table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to ² cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the ^g candlestick of the light, ^h and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar.

11 And upon ⁱ the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *them* on a bar:

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 4.

a Gen. 41. 46.

ch. 3. 40.

1 Chr. 23. 3.

24. 27.

Luke 3. 23.

1 Or, warfare.

b verse 15.

c Ex. 26. 31.

Lev. 16. 2.

2 Chr. 3. 14.

Matt. 27. 51.

Heb. 9. 3.

d Ex. 25. 10, 16.

e Ex. 25. 13.

f Lev. 24. 6, 8.

2 Or, pour out withal.

g Ex. 25. 31.

h Ex. 25. 37, 38.

i Ex. 30. 1.

3 Or, bowls.

j ch. 7. 9.

Deut. 31. 9.

2 Sam. 6. 13.

k 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7.

l ch. 3. 31.

m Ex. 25. 6.

Lev. 24. 2.

n Ps. 141. 2.

Mal. 1. 11.

Rev. 5. 8.

o Ex. 29. 40.

ch. 28. 3.

Dan. 9. 27.

p Ex. 30. 23.

q verse 4.

r 1 Sam. 6. 19.

s 1 Chr. 23. 3.

24. 27.

4 to war the warfare.

5 Or, carriage.

t Ex. 26. 14.

ch. 3. 23, 26.

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the ³ basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aār'ōn and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the ⁴ sons of Kō'hath shall come to bear *it*: ^h but they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. ⁱ These things are the burden of the sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aār'ōn the priest *pertaineth* ^m the oil for the light, and the ⁿ sweet incense, and the ^o daily meat offering, and the ^p anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kō'hath-ites from among the Lē'vites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the ^q most holy things: Aār'ōn and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 ^r But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Ġēr'shōn, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 ^s From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in ^t to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This *is* the service of the families of the Ġēr'shon-ites, to serve, and for ⁵ burdens:

25 And ^u they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the

gate of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the ⁶u appointment of Aâr'ôn and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Ġēr'shon-ites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Ġēr'shôn in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge *shall be* under the hand of İth'a-mar the son of Aâr'ôn the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Mē-rā'ri, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 ^v From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the ⁷w service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And ^z this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon ^v the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of İth'a-mar the son of Aâr'ôn the priest.

34 ¶ And ^z Mō'seş and Aâr'ôn and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kō'hath-ites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 ^a From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These *were* they that were numbered of the families of the Kō'hath-ites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Mō'seş and Aâr'ôn did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'seş.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 4.

6 mouth.

^u Luke 1. 70.

^v verse 3.
Gen. 41. 46.
ch. 4. 23.
ch. 8. 24. 26.
1 Chr. 28. 12, 13.

7 warfare.

^w Ps. 110.
1 Tim. 6. 11.
2 Tim. 2. 4.
2 Tim. 4. 7.

^x ch. 3. 36, 37.

^y Ex. 25. 9.
ch. 3. 8.
ch. 7. 1.
1 Chr. 9. 29.

^z verse 2.
ch. 3. 19, 27.

^a ch. 8. 24-26.
1 Chr. 23. 24.
Luke 3. 23.
1 Tim. 3. 6.

^b verses 35-40.
Deut. 34. 25.
2 Cor. 12. 9.

^c Rom. 12. 6-8.

^d 1 Cor. 12. 4-28.

CHAP. 5.

^a Lev. 13. 3, 46.
ch. 12. 14.
Deut. 23. 10.
2 Ki. 5. 27.
2 Chr. 26. 20.
Isa. 52. 11.
Luke 17. 12.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Ġēr'shôn, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These *are* they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Ġēr'shôn, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Mō'seş and Aâr'ôn did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 ^b From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These *be* those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, whom Mō'seş and Aâr'ôn numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'seş.

46 All those that were numbered of the Lē'vites, whom Mō'seş and Aâr'ôn and the chief of İş'ra-el numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers.

47 ^c From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation.

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Mō'seş, ^d every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Mō'seş.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The unclean to be removed out of the camp. 5 Resurrection enjoined. 9 Hallowed things belong to the priest. 11 The trial of jealousy.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seş, saying,

2 Command the children of İş'ra-el, that they put out of the camp every ^a leper, and every one that hath an

issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead :

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, ^a in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of İs'ra-el did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, so did the children of İs'ra-el.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, ^a When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass ^a with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth *part* thereof, and give it unto *him* against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest; beside ^a the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every ¹ offering of all the holy things of the children of İs'ra-el, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be ¹ his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, If any man's ¹ wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man ^a lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner*;

14 And ¹ the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her ^m offering for her, the tenth *part* of an ephah of barley meal: he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it *is* an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, ^a bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and ^a set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 5.

b Lev. 15. 2.

c Lev. 21. 1. ch. 9. 6, 10.

d Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 11, 12. Deut. 32. 19. Joshua 22. 19. Ps. 76. 2. Zech. 2. 10. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.

e Lev. 6. 2, 3.

f Lev. 5. 5. Joshua 7. 19.

g Lev. 6. 5.

h Lev. 7. 7.

i Or. heave offering.

i Lev. 10. 13.

j Prov. 2. 16. Prov. 7. 10, 27. Hosea 4. 13.

k Lev. 18. 20. Prov. 30. 20.

l Prov. 6. 34. Song 8. 6. Isa. 19. 14.

m Lev. 5. 11. Isa. 53. 2.

n 1 Ki. 17. 18.

o Lev. 1. 3. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Jer. 17. 10. Mal. 3. 5. Heb. 13. 4.

2 under thy husband, or, being in the power of thy husband.

p Gen. 9. 25. Joshua 6. 26. Neh. 10. 29. Mal. 4. 6. Matt. 26. 74.

q Isa. 65. 15. Jer. 29. 22.

3 fall.

r Ps. 109. 18. Prov. 1. 31.

s Deut. 27. 15.

t Lev. 8. 27.

u Lev. 2. 2, 9.

v Deut. 28. 37. Ps. 83. 9. Eccl. 7. 26. Isa. 65. 15. Jer. 24. 9. Zech. 8. 13.

w Job 17. 8, 9. Ps. 37. 5, 6. Rom. 5. 3-5.

water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put *it* into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which *is* the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness ² *with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside *to another* instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall ^a charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, ^a The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to ³ rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse ^a shall go into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to swell, and *thy* thigh to rot: ^a And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot *them* out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and *become* bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall ^a wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

26 And ^a the priest shall take an handful of the offering, *even* the memorial thereof, and burn *it* upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that*, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and *become* bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman ^a shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she ^a shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This *is* the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside *to another* instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman ^z shall bear her iniquity.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The law of the Nazarite in his separation.* 22 *The form of blessing the people.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall ¹ separate *themselves* to vow a vow of a Nāz'a-rite, to separate *themselves* unto the LORD:

3 ^a He shall separate *himself* from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his ² separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the ³ vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no ^b razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth *himself* unto the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth *himself* unto the LORD ^c he shall come at no dead body.

7 ^d He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the ^e consecration of his God *is* upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he *is* holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall ^f shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And ^g on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 5.

^z Lev. 20. 17.
Rom. 2. 8, 9.

CHAP. 6.

¹ Or, make themselves Nazarites.

^a Lev. 10. 9.
Judg. 13. 4.
Amos 2. 12.
Luke 1. 15.

² Or, Nazarite-ship.

³ vine of the wine.

^b Judg. 13. 5.
1 Sam. 1. 11.
Lam. 4. 7.

^c Lev. 19. 28.
Lev. 21. 11.
Jer. 16. 5, 6.
Matt. 8. 21, 22.

^d ch. 9. 6.

^e separation.

^f Acts 18. 18.

^g Lev. 5. 7.

^h fall.

ⁱ Acts 21. 26.

^j Lev. 4. 2.

^k Lev. 3. 6.

^l Lev. 2. 4.
Lev. 8. 2.
John 6. 50-53.

^m Ex. 29. 2.

ⁿ ch. 15. 5, 7.
Isa. 62. 9.
Joel 1. 9, 13.
1 Cor. 10. 3.

^o Acts 21. 24.

^p Luke 17. 10.
Rom. 6. 6.
Gal. 5. 24.
Eph. 4. 23.
Col. 3. 9.

^q Lev. 8. 31.

^r Ex. 20. 23, 24.

^s Lev. 9. 21.

^t Eccl. 9. 7.
Isa. 35. 10.
John 17. 4, 5.
Rev. 14. 13.

^u 1 Chr. 23. 13.

^v Ps. 134. 3.

^w Ps. 121. 7.
John 17. 11.
1 Pet. 1. 5.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall ⁵ be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this *is* the law of the Nāz'a-rite, when ⁶ the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish ⁷ for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish ⁸ for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, ⁹ cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread ¹⁰ anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their ¹¹ drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 And ¹² the Nāz'a-rite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and ¹³ put it in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the ¹⁴ sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and ¹⁵ shall put *them* upon the hands of the Nāz'a-rite, after *the hair* of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave ¹⁶ them for a wave offering before the LORD: this *is* holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and ¹⁷ after that the Nāz'a-rite may drink wine.

21 This *is* the law of the Nāz'a-rite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

23 Speak unto Aār'on and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ¹⁸ ye shall bless the children of İs'ra-el, saying unto them,

24 The LORD ¹⁹ bless thee, and ²⁰ keep thee:

25 The LORD ^v make his face shine upon thee, and ^w be gracious unto thee:

26 The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and ^v give thee peace.

27 And ^v they shall put my name upon the children of İs'ra-el; and ^a I will bless them.

CHAPTER 7.

1, 10 *The princes' offerings.* 89 *God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat.*

AND it came to pass on the day that Mō'ses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and ^a sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That the princes of İs'ra-el, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, ¹ and were over them that were numbered, ^b offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

5 Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Lē'vites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Mō'ses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Lē'vites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Ġēr'shōn, according to their service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Mē-rā'ri, according unto their service, under the hand of İth'a-mār the son of Aār'ōn the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kō'hath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them ^c was that they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered ^a for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, They shall offer their offering, each prince ^e on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was Nāh'shon the son of Ām-mīn'a-dab, of the tribe of Jū'dah:

13 And his offering *was* one silver charger, the ^f weight thereof *was* an

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 6.

^v Ps. 67. 1.
^{Ps.} 80. 3.
^{Dan.} 9. 17.

^w Gen. 43. 29.
^{John} 1. 17.
^{Rom.} 5. 21.

^x Ps. 21. 6.
^{Acts} 2. 28.

^y Ps. 85. 10.
^{Isa.} 26. 3. 12.

^{Luke} 2. 14.
^{Rom.} 15. 13.
² Thess. 3. 16.

^z Deut. 28. 10.
² Chr. 7. 14.

^a Ps. 115. 12.

CHAP. 7.

^a Gen. 32. 26,
29.

¹ Ki. 8. 64.
¹ Chr. 4. 10.

^{Matt.} 23. 19.
^{Eph.} 1. 3.

¹ who stood.

^B Ex. 35. 27.
¹ Chr. 29. 6-8.

² Chr. 35. 8.
^{Neh.} 7. 70-72.

^c 2 Sam. 6. 13.
¹ Chr. 23. 26.

^d Deut. 20. 5.
¹ Ki. 8. 63.

^{Ezra} 6. 10.

^e 1 Cor. 15. 23.

^f Ex. 25. 29.
^{Ezra} 1. 9, 10.

^{Jer.} 52. 19.
^{Dan.} 5. 3.

² There were three shekels: the royal shekel, value 1s. 3d., the shekel of the sanctuary, value 2s. 6d., and the common shekel, about 1s.

^g 2 Ki. 25. 14, 15.

^h Ex. 30. 34.
^{Lev.} 16. 12.

^{13.}
^{eb.} 16. 46, 47.

^{Deut.} 33. 8, 10.

^{Ps.} 141. 2.
^{Isa.} 64. 6.

^{Jer.} 6. 20.
^{Jer.} 41. 5.

^{Ezek.} 16. 18.
^{Mal.} 1. 11.

^{Rev.} 5. 8.

ⁱ Lev. 4. 23.

^j Luke 3. 32.

^k Gen. 8. 29.
^{Lev.} 6. 9.

^{Ps.} 20. 1-3.
^{Ps.} 51. 19.

^{Ezek.} 45. 17.
^{Eph.} 5. 2.

^{Heb.} 9. 13.

^l Lev. 7. 11, 13.

¹ Ki. 8. 63.
^{Prov.} 7. 14.

^{Col.} 1. 20.

^m Isa. 53. 7.
^{John} 1. 29.

^{Acts} 8. 32.
^{Gal.} 1. 4.

¹ Pet. 1. 19.
^{Rev.} 5. 6-14.

hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after ² the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

14 One ^a spoon of ten *shekels* of gold, full of ^b incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

16 One kid of the goats for ^a sin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nāh'shon ^f the son of Ām-mīn'a-dab.

18 ¶ On the second day Nē-thān'g-el the son of Zū'ar, prince of İs'a-char, did offer:

19 He offered *for* his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for ^a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of ⁱ peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nē-thān'g-el the son of Zū'ar.

24 ¶ On the third day Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon, prince of the children of Zēb'u-lun, *did offer*:

25 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one ^m lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ur, prince of the children of Reu'ben, *did offer*:

31 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of

seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'ē-ur.*

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shād'da-i, prince of the children of Sim'e-on, *did offer:*

37 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one ^w lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shād'da-i.*

42 ¶ On the sixth day ^o3 Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of Deū'el, prince of the children of Gād, *offered:*

43 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with ^v oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

45 One ^a young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of ⁴ peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of Deū'el.*

48 ¶ On the seventh day ^e Ē-līsh'a-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd, prince of the children of Ē'phrā-īm, *offered:*

49 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 7.

ⁿ Ex. 12. 5.
Isa. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
Acts 8. 32.
Heb. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6.

^o ch. 1. 14.
ch. 2. 14.
ch. 10. 20.

3 Son of Reuel.

^p Lev. 2. 5.
Lev. 14. 10.
Heb. 1. 9.
1 John 2. 27.

^q Ps. 40. 6.
Ps. 50. 8-14.
Ps. 51. 16.
Isa. 1. 11.
Jer. 7. 22.
Amos 5. 22.
2 Cor. 5. 21.

⁴ A sacrifice of payment, or, of perfections.

^r ch. 1. 10.
ch. 2. 18.
1 Chr. 7. 25.

^s Deut. 33. 10.
Ps. 66. 15.
Ps. 141. 2.
Ezek. 8. 11.
Mal. 1. 11.
Luke 1. 10.
Rev. 5. 8.
Rev. 8. 3.

^t Micah 6. 6-8.

^u ch. 1. 10.
ch. 2. 20.

^v Ex. 30. 7.

^w Ex. 12. 5.
John 1. 29.
Acts 8. 32.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6.

^x Lev. 3. 1.
Micah 5. 5.
2 Cor. 5. 19.
21.
Eph. 2. 14:

^y ch. 1. 11.
ch. 2. 22.

^z Isa. 66. 20.
Ps. 141. 2.
Dan. 9. 27.
Rom. 15. 16.
Phil. 4. 18.
Heb. 13. 15.
Rev. 5. 8.

^a Ps. 40. 6.
Isa. 53. 4.
2 Cor. 5. 21.

^b Lev. 3. 1.
1 Ki. 8. 63.
Prov. 7. 14.
Col. 1. 20.

^c ch. 1. 12.
ch. 2. 25.

^d Lev. 27. 25.
ch. 3. 47.

shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^e incense:

51 One ^t young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ē-līsh'a-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd.*

54 ¶ On the eighth day *offered* Gā-mā'ī-el ^u the son of Pē-dāh'zur, prince of the children of Mā-nās'seh:

55 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^v incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one ^w lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for ^x a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Gā-mā'ī-el the son of Pē-dāh'zur.*

60 ¶ On the ninth day ^y Āb'i-dān the son of Ġīd-e-ō'nī, prince of the children of Bēn'ja-min, *offered:*

61 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^z incense:

63 One ^a young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of ^b peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Āb'i-dān the son of Ġīd-e-ō'nī.*

66 ¶ On the tenth day ^c Ā-hī-ē'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'da-i, prince of the children of Dān, *offered:*

67 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the ^d shekel of the sanctuary; both of

them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^e incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ā-hi-ê-zêr the son of Ām-ni-shād-da-i.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day ^f Pā-gi-el the son of Ōc'ran, prince of the children of Āsh'êr, offered:

73 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^e incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Pā-gi-el the son of Ōc'ran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day ^h Ā-hi-rā the son of Ē'nan, prince of the children of Nāph'ta-li, offered:

79 His offering *was* one ⁱ silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ā-hi-rā the son of Ē'nan.

84 This *was* ^j the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by ^k the princes of Īs-ra-el: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hun-

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 7.

^e Ex. 30. 7-9.
Ps. 141. 2.
Isa. 66. 20.
Dan. 9. 27.
Mal. 1. 11.
Luke 1. 9.
Rom. 15. 16.
Phil. 4. 18.
Heb. 13. 15.

^f ch. 1. 13.
ch. 2. 27.

^g Mal. 1. 11.
Luke 1. 11.

^h ch. 1. 15.
ch. 2. 29.

ⁱ Ezra 1. 9. 10.
Jer. 52. 19.
Dan. 5. 2.
Zech. 14. 20.
Matt. 14. 8, 11.

^j 1 Chr. 29. 6.
Ezra 2. 68.
Neh. 7. 70.
Isa. 60. 6. 10.
Heb. 13. 10.
Rev. 21. 14.

^k Joshua 22. 13, 14.
Judg. 5. 9.
Prov. 17. 7.
Hosea 13. 10.

^l Ex. 30. 13.

^m Rom. 12. 1.

ⁿ Lev. 2. 1.
Lev. 6. 14-18.
ch. 15. 4.

^o Ex. 31. 18.
ch. 11. 17.
ch. 12. 8.

^p That is, God.

^q Ex. 25. 22.
Lev. 1. 1.
Heb. 4. 16.

^r Gen. 3. 24.
1 Ki. 6. 53.
Ps. 18. 16.
Ps. 90. 1.
Heb. 1. 14.

CHAP. 8.

^a Ex. 40. 25.
Lev. 24. 1. 2.
Ps. 119. 105, 130.
Isa. 8. 20.
Matt. 5. 14.
John 1. 9.

^b Ex. 25. 31.

^c Ex. 25. 18.

^d Ex. 25. 40.

^e Ps. 26. 6.
Isa. 52. 11.
Heb. 7. 26.

^f sin water,
ch. 19. 9, 17.

^g let them cause
a razor to
pass over, etc.

^h Lev. 14. 8, 9.

ⁱ Lev. 2. 1.

^j Ex. 29. 4.

dred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* apiece, after the ^l shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the ^m burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their ⁿ meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This *was* the dedication of the altar, after that it *was* anointed.

89 And when Mō'seš *was* gone into the tabernacle of the congregation ^o to speak with ^p him, then he heard ^q the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between ^r the two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ How the lamps are to be lighted. ⁵ The consecration of the Levites: 23 the age and time of their service.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

2 Speak unto Aār'on, and say unto him, When thou ^a lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aār'on did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Mō'seš.

4 And ^b this work of the candlestick *was* of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* ^c beaten work: ^d according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Mō'seš, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

6 Take the Lē'vites from among the children of Īs-ra-el, and ^e cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle ¹ water of purifying upon them, and ² let them ^f shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and *so* make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with ^g his meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

9 And ^h thou shalt bring the Lē'vites before the tabernacle of the

congregation: [†]and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of *İs'ra-el* together:

10 And thou shalt bring the *Lē'vites* before the LORD: and the children of *İs'ra-el* [‡]shall put their hands upon the *Lē'vites*:

11 And *Aâr'ôn* shall [§]offer the *Lē'vites* before the LORD for an [¶]offering of the children of *İs'ra-el*, that [¶]they may execute the service of the LORD.

12 And [¶]the *Lē'vites* shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the *Lē'vites*.

13 And thou shalt set the *Lē'vites* before *Aâr'ôn*, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the *Lē'vites* from among the children of *İs'ra-el*: and the *Lē'vites* shall be [¶]mine.

15 And after that shall the *Lē'vites* go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and [¶]offer them for an offering.

16 For they [¶]are wholly given unto me from among the children of *İs'ra-el*: [¶]instead of such as open every womb, [¶]even [¶]instead of the firstborn of all the children of *İs'ra-el*, have I taken them unto me.

17 [¶]For all the firstborn of the children of *İs'ra-el* [¶]are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of *E'gýpt* I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the *Lē'vites* for all the firstborn of the children of *İs'ra-el*.

19 And [¶]I have given the *Lē'vites* as [¶]a gift to *Aâr'ôn* and to his sons from among the children of *İs'ra-el*, to do the service of the children of *İs'ra-el* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of *İs'ra-el*: [¶]that there be no plague among the children of *İs'ra-el*, when the children of *İs'ra-el* come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And *Mō'ses*, and *Aâr'ôn*, and all the congregation of the children of *İs'ra-el*, did to the *Lē'vites* according unto all that the LORD commanded *Mō'ses* concerning the *Lē'vites*, so did the children of *İs'ra-el* unto them.

21 And the *Lē'vites* were purified, and they washed their clothes; and [¶]*Aâr'ôn* offered them as an offering before the LORD; and *Aâr'ôn* made

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 8.

i Lev. 8. 3.

j Lev. 1. 4.

3 wave.

4 wave offering.

5 they may be to execute, etc.

k Ex. 29. 10.

Lev. 1. 4.

Lev. 8. 14.

Lev. 16. 21.

l ch. 3. 45.

ch. 16. 9.

Mal. 3. 17.

m Ex. 29. 24.

n ch. 3. 12. 45.

o Ex. 13. 2, 12,

13, 15.

Luke 2. 23.

p ch. 3. 9.

6 given.

q ch. 1. 53.

ch. 16. 46.

r Rom. 15. 16.

s 2 Chr. 30. 15.

2 Chr. 31. 2.

t ch. 4. 3.

1 Chr. 23. 3,

24, 27.

7 to war the warfare of,

etc.

8 return from the warfare of the service.

u ch. 1. 53.

1 Chr. 23. 28.

32.

Ezek. 44. 8,

11.

CHAP. 9.

a Ex. 12. 1.

Lev. 23. 5.

ch. 28. 16.

Deut. 16. 1, 2.

Heb. 10. 1.

1 between the two evenings.

b Joshua 5. 10.

c ch. 5. 2.

ch. 6. 6. 7.

John 13. 23.

d Ex. 18. 15.

e 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

f Ps. 25. 14.

Ps. 85. 8.

Prov. 3. 5, 6.

John 7. 17.

Eph. 1. 9, 18.

Heb. 3. 5, 6.

an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And [¶]after that went the *Lē'vites* in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before *Aâr'ôn*, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded *Mō'ses* concerning the *Lē'vites*, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses*, saying,

24 This [¶]is it that *belongeth* unto the *Lē'vites*: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in [¶]to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall [¶]cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, [¶]to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the *Lē'vites* touching their charge.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The passover enjoined. 9 A second passover allowed. 15 A cloud guideth the Israelites.

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses* in the wilderness of *Sī'nāi*, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of *E'gýpt*, saying,

2 Let the children of *İs'ra-el* also keep [¶]a the passover at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, [¶]at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And *Mō'ses* spake unto the children of *İs'ra-el*, that they should keep the passover.

5 And [¶]they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of *Sī'nāi*: according to all that the LORD commanded *Mō'ses*, so did the children of *İs'ra-el*.

6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were [¶]defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and [¶]they came before *Mō'ses* and before *Aâr'ôn* on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We [¶]are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may [¶]not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of *İs'ra-el*?

8 And *Mō'ses* said unto them, Stand still, and [¶]I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or *be* in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 The ^gfourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, *and* ^heat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*.

12 ⁱThey shall leave none of it unto the morning, ^jnor break any bone of it: ^kaccording to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul ^lshall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall ^mbear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ⁿye shall have one ordinance, both for the ^ostranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and ^pat even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by* day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the ^qcloud ^rwas taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of İs'ra-el journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of İs'ra-el pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of İs'ra-el journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: ^sas long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud ^ttarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of İs'ra-el kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD ^uthey journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 9.

^g 2 Chr. 30. 2. 15.

^h Ex. 12. 8.

ⁱ Ex. 12. 10.

^j John 19. 36.

^k Ex. 12. 43.

^l Gen. 17. 14.

^m Ex. 12. 15.

ⁿ Lev. 17. 4, 10, 14-16.

^o Heb. 6. 6.

^p Heb. 12. 25.

^q ch. 5. 31.

^r Gal. 3. 10.

^s Heb. 10. 26.

^t Ex. 12. 49.

^u proselyte.

^v Ex. 13. 21.

^w Ex. 13. 21, 22.

^x Deut. 1. 33.

^y Neh. 9. 12.

^z Ex. 40. 36, 37.

^{aa} ch. 10. 11, 33, 34.

^{ab} Ps. 78. 14.

^{ac} Isa. 49. 10.

^{ad} John 10. 4.

^{ae} 1 Cor. 10. 1.

^{af} prolonged.

^{ag} Ps. 48. 14.

^{ah} Prov. 3. 5, 6.

^{ai} was.

^{aj} Ex. 40. 36, 37.

^{ak} Ps. 73. 24.

^{al} Isa. 63. 14.

^{am} Ps. 73. 24.

^{an} Isa. 63. 14.

CHAP. 10.

^a Ps. 81. 3.

^b Ps. 89. 15.

^c Isa. 1. 13.

^d Hosea 8. 1.

^e Joel 1. 14.

^f Jer. 4. 5.

^g Joel 2. 15.

^h Ps. 22. 22.

ⁱ Ps. 35. 18.

^j Ps. 39. 7. 8.

^k Ps. 40. 9. 10.

^l Isa. 55. 1-4.

^m Zech. 8. 21-23.

ⁿ Rev. 22. 17.

^o Ex. 18. 21.

^p ch. 1. 15.

^q ch. 2. 3.

^r Joel 2. 1.

^s ch. 31. 6.

^t Joshua 6. 4.

^u 1 Chr. 15. 24.

^v 2 Chr. 13. 12.

^w Judg. 2. 18.

^x Judg. 3. 27.

^y Judg. 6. 9.

^z 1 Sam. 10. 18.

^{aa} Ps. 106. 42.

^{ab} Gen. 8. 1.

^{ac} 1 Ki. 8. 44.

^{ad} Ps. 106. 4.

^{ae} J Lev. 23. 24.

^{af} 1 Chr. 15. 24.

^{ag} 2 Chr. 7. 6.

^{ah} Ezra 3. 10.

^{ai} Neh. 12. 35.

^{aj} Ps. 81. 3.

^{ak} abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of İs'ra-el abode in their tents, and journeyed not: ^bbut when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and ^cat the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ses.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites go from Sinai to Paran. 33 Moses' blessing.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the ^acalling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when ^bthey shall blow with them, all ^cthe assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one trumpet, then the princes, *which are* ^dheads of the thousands of İs'ra-el, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the ^ecamps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not ^fsound an alarm.

8 And ^gthe sons of Aār'ōn, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that ^hoppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be ⁱremembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also ^jin the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over

your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you ^k for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was ^l taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of İs'ra-el took ^m their journeys out of the ⁿ wilderness of Si'nai; and the cloud rested in the ^o wilderness of Pā'ran.

13 And they first took their journey ^p according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'seş.

14 ¶ In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Jū'dah according to their armies: and over his host was Nāl'shon the son of Ām-mīn'a-dab.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of İs'sa-char was Nē-thān'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zēb'u-lun was Ē-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

17 And ^r the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Ġēr'shōn and the sons of Mē-rā'ri set forward, ^s bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of Re'y-ben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shēd'e-ur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Sīm'e-on was Shē-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shād'dā-ī.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gād was Ē-lī'a-sāph the son of Deū'el.

21 And the Kō'hath-ites set forward, bearing the ^t sanctuary: and ^u the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Ē'phrā'im set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ē-līsh'a-mā the son of Ām-mī'hūd.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Mā-nās'seh was Gā-mā'lī-el the son of Pē-dāh'zur.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Bēn'ja-min was Āb'i-dān the son of Ġīde-o'nī.

25 ¶ And ^v the standard of the camp of the children of Dān set forward, ^w which was the reaward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ā-hī-e'zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'dā-ī.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr was Pā-ḡi-el the son of Öc'ran.

27 And over the host of the tribe

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 10.

^k Ex. 23, 29.
Joshua 4. 7.
1 Cor. 11. 24-26.

^l ch. 9. 17.

^m Ex. 40. 36.

ⁿ ch. 1. 1.

^o ch. 12. 16.
ch. 13. 3, 25.
Deut. 1. 1.
Deut. 33. 2.
1 Sam. 25. 1.
Hab. 3. 3.

^p ch. 2. 34.

^q ch. 1. 51.

^r ch. 4. 24, 31.

1 The most holy furniture.

2 That is, the Gershonites and the Merarites.

^s Joshua 6. 9.

3 These.

^t Ps. 80. 1.
Song 6. 10.

^u Ex. 2. 18.

^v Gen. 12. 7.

^w Judg. 1. 16.

^x Gen. 32. 12.

^y Job 29. 15.

^z Ex. 3. 1.

^a Deut. 1. 33.
Jer. 31. 2.

^b Neh. 9. 12, 19.
Ps. 105. 39.

^c Ps. 68. 1, 2.
Isa. 51. 9.

^d Ps. 90. 14-17.
Ps. 132. 8.

^e ten thousand thousands.

CHAP. 11.

^a Ex. 15. 23, 24.
Deut. 9. 22.
Lam. 3. 39.

1 Or, were as it were complainers.

2 it was evil in the ears of, etc.

^b Lev. 10. 2.
2 Ki. 1. 12.

^c Jas. 5. 16.

3 sunk.

4 That is, A burning.

^d Ex. 12. 33.

5 lusted a lust.

6 returned and wept.

^e 1 Cor. 10. 6.

^f Ex. 16. 3.
Matt. 6. 24-34.

Rom. 8. 7.
Phil. 3. 19.

of the children of Nāph'ta-lī was Ā-hī'rā the son of Ē'nan.

28 ^g Thus ^h were the journeyings of the children of İs'ra-el according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Mō'seş said unto Hō'bāb, the son of ⁱ Rā'gu'el the Mid'ī-an-ite, Mō'seş' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, ^j I will give it you: come thou with us, and ^k we will do thee good: for ^l the LORD hath spoken good concerning İs'ra-el.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us ^m instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what good-ness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from ⁿ the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^o went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

34 And ^p the cloud of the LORD was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Mō'seş said, ^q Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, ^r O LORD, unto the ^s many thousands of İs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 11.

^t Manna loathed. ^u Seventy elders appointed.
^v 31 Quails are given in wrath, etc.

AND ^a when the people ^b complained, ^c it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard ^d it: and his anger was kindled; and the ^e fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed ^f them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Mō'seş; and when Mō'seş ^g prayed unto the LORD, the fire ^h was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place ⁱ Tāb'e-rah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the ^j mixt multitude that was among them ^k fell a lusting: and the children of İs'ra-el also ^l wept again, and said, ^m Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 ⁿ We remember the fish, which we did eat in Ē'gypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now our soul *is* dried away: *there is* nothing at all, beside this manna, *before* our eyes.

7 And the manna *was* as coriander seed, and the ⁷ colour thereof as the colour of *a* bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered *it*, and ground *it* in mills, or beat *it* in a mortar, and baked *it* in pans, and made cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Mō'ses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Mō'ses also was displeased.

11 And ^h Mō'ses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, 'Carry them in thy bosom, as *a* nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou ^k swarest unto their fathers?

13 'Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 ^m I am not able to bear all this people alone, because *it is* too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, ⁿ kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not ^o see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Gather unto me ^p seventy men of the elders of İ's'ra-el, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will ^q come down and talk with thee there: and ^r I will take of the spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, ^s Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept ^t in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? ^u for *it was* well with us in E'gypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

B. C. 1400.

CHAP. 11.

7 eye of it as the eye of.

g Gen. 2. 12.

h Ex. 17. 4. Deut. 1. 12.

Jer. 15. 10, 15.

Mal. 3. 14.

2 Cor. 11. 28.

i Isa. 40. 11.

Ezek. 34. 23.

j Isa. 49. 23.

1 Thess. 2. 7.

k Gen. 22. 16,

17.

Gen. 26. 3.

Ex. 13. 5.

l 2 Ki. 4. 43.

Matt. 15. 33.

Mark 8. 4.

m Ex. 18. 18.

n 1 Ki. 19. 4.

Job 6. 8-10.

Jonah 4. 3.

o Zeph. 3. 15.

p Ex. 24. 1, 9.

q Gen. 11. 5.

r 1 Sam. 10. 6.

2 Ki. 2. 15.

Job 32. 8.

Joel 2. 28.

s Ex. 19. 10.

t Ex. 16. 7.

u Acts 7. 39.

8 month of days.

v 2 Ki. 7. 2.

Matt. 15. 33.

Mark 6. 37.

w Isa. 50. 2.

z Ezek. 12. 25.

y Ex. 34. 5.

ch. 12. 5.

z 2 Ki. 2. 15.

a 1 Sam. 10.

5, 6.

Joel 2. 28.

Acts 2. 17, 18.

1 Cor. 14. 1.

b 1 Sam. 20. 26.

Jer. 36. 5.

c Mark 9. 38.

John 3. 26.

d Acts 25. 29.

1 Cor. 14. 5.

e Ps. 78. 26.

9 the way of a day.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 But *even a* whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of E'gypt?

21 And Mō'ses said, The people, among whom I *am*, *are* six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 ^v Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^w Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether ^x my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Mō'ses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD ^y came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, *that*, ^z when the spirit rested upon them, they ^a prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two *of the* men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Ēl'dād, and the name of the other Mē'dād: and the spirit rested upon them; and they *were* of them that were written, but ^b went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Mō'ses, and said, Ēl'dād and Mē'dād do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Jōsh'u-a the son of Nūn, the servant of Mō'ses, *one of the* young men, answered and said, My lord Mō'ses, ^c forbid them.

29 And Mō'ses said unto him, Envis-est thou for my sake? ^d would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Mō'ses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of İ's'ra-el.

31 ¶ And there went forth ^e a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, as it were ^f a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten *homers*; and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the *of* flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place ¹⁰ Kib'roth-hat-tā'a-vah: because there they buried the people that *lusted*.

35 And ^h the people journeyed from Kib'roth-hat-tā'a-vah unto Hā-zē'roth; and ¹¹ abode at Hā-zē'roth.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Miriam's and Aaron's sedition.* 10 *Her leprosy: Moses prayeth for her.* 14 *She is shut out of the camp seven days.*

AND Mir'iam and Aār'on spake against Mō'ses because of the ¹ Ethī-ō'pī-an woman whom he had married: for ^a he had ² married an Ethī-ō'pī-an woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Mō'ses? ^b hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD ^c heard it.

3 (Now the man Mō'ses was ^d very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)

4 And ^e the LORD spake suddenly unto Mō'ses, and unto Aār'on, and unto Mir'iam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And ^f the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aār'on and Mir'iam: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him ^g in a vision, and will speak unto him ^h in a dream.

7 ⁱ My servant Mō'ses is not so, ^j who is faithful in all mine house.

8 With him will I speak ^k mouth to mouth, even ^l apparently, and not in dark speeches; and ^m the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then ⁿ were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Mō'ses?

9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, ^o behold, Mir'iam became leprous, *white as snow*: and Aār'on looked upon Mir'iam, and, behold, *she* was leprous.

11 And Aār'on said unto Mō'ses,

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 11.

f Ex. 16. 33.

g Ps. 78. 30.

10 That is, The graves of lust.

h ch. 33. 17. Deut. 1. 1.

11 they were in, etc.

CHAP. 12.

1 Or, Cushite.

a Ex. 2. 21.

2 taken.

b Ex. 15. 20. Micah 6. 4.

c Gen. 29. 33. 2 Ki. 19. 4. Ps. 94. 9. Isa. 37. 4.

d Ps. 147. 6. Ps. 149. 4. Matt. 5. 5.

1 Tim. 6. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 25. 1 Pet. 3. 4.

e Ps. 76. 9.

f Ex. 34. 5. ch. 16. 19.

g Gen. 46. 2. Job 33. 15. Luke 1. 11, 22.

h Matt. 1. 20.

i Ps. 105. 26.

j Heb. 3. 2, 5.

k Deut. 34. 10.

l 1 Cor. 13. 12.

m Ex. 33. 19.

n 2 Pet. 2. 10.

o Deut. 24. 9.

p 2 Ki. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 19.

q 2 Sam. 19. 19.

r Ps. 88. 4. Eph. 2. 1-5. Col. 2. 13. 1 Tim. 5. 6.

s Jas. 5. 15.

t Heb. 12. 9.

u Lev. 13. 46. ch. 5. 2, 3.

v Deut. 24. 9. 2 Chr. 26. 20.

CHAP. 13.

a ch. 32. 8. Deut. 1. 22.

b ch. 14. 6, 30. ch. 26. 53. ch. 34. 19. Joshua 11. 6.

Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, ^a lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be ^a as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Mō'ses ^a cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^a If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be ^a shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in *again*.

15 And ^a Mir'iam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Mir'iam was brought in *again*.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hā-zē'roth, and pitched in the wilderness of Pā'ran.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The names of the men who were sent to search the land: 17 their instructions: 21 their acts: 26 and their relation.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, ^a saying,

2 ^a Send thou men, that they may search the land of Cā'nāan, which I give unto the children of Is'ra-el: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Mō'ses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Pā'ran: all those men were heads of the children of Is'ra-el.

4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reu'ben, Shām-mū'a the son of Zāc'cur.

5 Of the tribe of Sīm'e-on, Shā'phat the son of Hō'rī.

6 Of the tribe of Jū'dah, ^b Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh.

7 Of the tribe of Is'sa-char, I'gāl the son of Jō'seph.

8 Of the tribe of E'phra'im, Ō-shē'a the son of Nūn.

9 Of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min, Pāl'ti the son of Rā'phu.

10 Of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, Gād'dī-el the son of Sō'dī.

11 Of the tribe of Jō'seph, *namely*, of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, Gād'dī the son of Sū'sī.

12 Of the tribe of Dān, Ām'mī-el the son of Ĝē-māl'lī.

13 Of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Sē'thur the son of Mī'cha'el.

14 Of the tribe of Nāph'ta-lī, Nāh-bī the son of Vōph'sī.

15 Of the tribe of Gād, Ĝē-ū'el the son of Mā'chī.

16 These *are* the names of the men which Mō'ses sent to spy out the

land. And Mō'sēs called ʿō-shē'ā the son of Nūn¹ Jē-hōsh'u-ā.

17 ¶ And Mō'sēs sent them to spy out the land of Cā'nāan, and said unto them, Get you up this way² southward, and go up into^a the mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be ʿ fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And ʿ be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rē'hōb, as men come to Hā'math.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hē'bron; where ʿ Ā-hī'mān, Shē'shāi, and Tāl'māi, the children of Ā'nāk, were. (Now Hē'bron was built seven years before ʰ Zō'an in E'gýpt.)

23 And they came unto the ʰ brook of Ēsh'ēōl, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the ʰ brook ʰ Ēsh'ēōl, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Īs'ra-el cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Mō'sēs, and to Aār'on, and to all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, unto the wilderness of Pā'ran, to Kā'desh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with ʰ milk and honey; ʰ and this is the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless ʰ the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Ā'nāk there.

29 The ʰ Ām'a-lēk-ites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hīt'tites, and the Jēb'u-sites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, dwell in the mountains: and the Cā'nāan-ites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jōr'dān.

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 13.

c Ex. 17. 9.

1 He shall save.

2 Into the south country.

d Gen. 14. 10.

ch. 14. 40.

Deut. 1. 19.

Judg. 1. 9, 19.

e Deut. 8. 7, 8.

Neh. 9. 25,

35.

Ezek. 20. 6.

Ezek. 34. 14.

f Deut. 31. 6.

Josh. 1. 6, 9.

Heb. 13. 6.

g Judg. 1. 10.

Joshua 11.

21, 22.

Joshua 15.

13, 14.

h Ps. 78. 12.

Isa. 19. 11.

Isa. 30. 4.

3 Or, valley.

4 Or, valley.

5 That is,

A cluster of grapes.

i Ex. 3. 8.

Ex. 13. 5.

Ex. 33. 3.

Deut. 1. 25.

j Deut. 1. 25.

k Deut. 1. 28.

Deut. 9. 1, 2.

l Ex. 17. 8.

Judg. 6. 3.

ch. 14. 43.

1 Sam. 14. 48.

1 Sam. 15. 3.

m Joshua 14. 7.

Ps. 60. 12.

Ps. 118. 10.

Isa. 11. 10.

Rom. 8. 31.

Phil. 4. 3.

Heb. 11. 33,

34.

n Matt. 23. 13.

6 Perhaps a

plague was

then in the

country.

o Amos 2. 9.

7 men of stat-

ures.

p 1 Sam. 17.

4-7.

q Isa. 40. 22.

CHAP. 14.

a Ps. 106. 25.

b Deut. 28. 68.

c Neh. 9. 17.

Acts 7. 39.

Heb. 11. 15.

d Deut. 10. 15.

2 Sam. 15. 25.

1 Ki. 10. 9.

Ps. 22. 8.

Ps. 147. 10, 11.

Isa. 65. 4.

e ch. 13. 27.

f Deut. 9. 7,

23, 24.

g Deut. 20. 3.

h ch. 24. 8.

1 shadow.

i Gen. 48. 21.

Ex. 33. 16.

Deut. 20. 1.

2 Chr. 15. 2.

Isa. 41. 10.

j Ex. 17. 4.

30 And ʰ Cā'leb stilled the people before Mō'sēs, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they ʰ brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that ʰ eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and ʰ all the people that we saw in it are ʰ men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, ʰ the sons of Ā'nāk, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight ʰ as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAPTER 14.

1 The people murmur at the spies' report. 11 God threateneth them. 13 Moses intercedeth with God, and obtaineth pardon.

AND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And ʰ all the children of Īs'ra-el murmured against Mō'sēs and against Aār'on: and the whole congregation said unto them, ʰ Would God that we had died in the land of E'gýpt! or would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into E'gýpt?

4 And they said one to another, ʰ Let us make a captain, and let us return into E'gýpt.

5 Then Mō'sēs and Aār'on fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD ʰ delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; ʰ a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only ʰ rebel not ye against the LORD, ʰ neither fear ye the people of the land; for ʰ they are bread for us: their ʰ defence is departed from them, ʰ and the LORD is with us: fear them not.

10 ʰ But all the congregation bade

stone them with stones. And ^k the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of İs'ra-el.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, How long will this people ^l provoke me? and how long will it be ere they ^m believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and ⁿ will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And ^o Mō'ses said unto the LORD, Then the E-gyptians shall hear *it*, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them:)

14 And they will tell *it* to the inhabitants of this land: ^p for they have heard that thou LORD art among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to face, and that ^q thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now *if* thou shalt kill *all* this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD was not ^r able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD *is* ^s longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing *the guilty*, ^t visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from E'gypt ^u even until now.

20 And the LORD said, I ^v have pardoned according to thy word:

21 But *as truly as I live*, ^w all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 ^x Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in E'gypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now ^y these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 ^z Surely they shall not see the land which I swore unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant Cā'leb, because

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 14.

^k Ex. 16. 10.

Lev. 9. 23.

^l Heb. 3. 8.^m Ps. 78. 22.

John 12. 37.

ⁿ Ex. 32. 10.^o Ezek. 20. 9.^p Ex. 15. 14.^q Neh. 9. 12.^r Joshua 7. 9.^s Ps. 103. 8.

Ps. 145. 8.

Jonah 4. 2.

^t Ex. 34. 7.^u Or, hitherto.^v Jas. 5. 16.^w John 5. 14.^x Ps. 72. 19.

Isa. 5. 16.

Isa. 11. 9.

^y Ezek. 18. 3.

Hab. 2. 14.

^z Rev. 11. 15.^{aa} Deut. 1. 31.

34.

^{bb} Ps. 95. 11.^{cc} Heb. 4. 6, 7.^{dd} Gen. 31. 7.^{ee} If they see the land.^{ff} Deut. 1. 35.

Ps. 95. 11.

Ps. 106. 26.

^{gg} Ezek. 20. 15.

Heb. 3. 13.

^{hh} Ps. 25. 13.

Ps. 37. 11.

Isa. 33. 15.

ⁱⁱ Matt. 5. 5.^{jj} Ex. 16. 28.

Matt. 17. 17.

Mark 9. 19.

^{kk} Ex. 16. 12.

1 Cor. 10. 10.

^{ll} Heb. 3. 17.^{mm} ch. 26. 64.ⁿⁿ lifted up my hand.^{oo} Deut. 1. 35.

38.

^{pp} Ps. 106. 24.

Prov. 1. 25.

26.

^{qq} Heb. 12. 16.

17.

^{rr} 1 Cor. 10. 5.^{ss} Or, feed.^{tt} Ps. 107. 40.^{uu} Deut. 2. 14.^{vv} ch. 13. 25.^{ww} Ps. 95. 10.^{xx} 1 Ki. 8. 56.

Ps. 77. 8.

Heb. 4. 1.

^{yy} Or, interruption.^{zz} ch. 23. 19.^{aaa} ch. 13. 31.^{bbb} Jer. 28. 16.

17.

^{ccc} 1 Cor. 10. 10.

Heb. 3. 17.

Jude 5.

^{ddd} Joshua 14. 6.

he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and ^a his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Am'a-lék-ites and the Cā'nāan-ites dwell in the valley.) To morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'on, saying,

27 ^a How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? ^b I have heard the murmurings of the children of İs'ra-el, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, ^c As truly as I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and ^d all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, *concerning* which I ^e swore to make you dwell therein, ^f save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn.

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ^g ye have despised.

32 But *as for* you, ^h your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall ⁱ wander in the wilderness ^j forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 ^k After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, *even* ^l forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, *even* forty years, ^m and ye shall know my ⁿ breach of promise.

35 ^o I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And ^p the men, which Mō'ses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, ^q died by the plague before the LORD.

38 ^r But Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, *which were* of the men that went to search the land, lived *still*.

39 And Mō'ses told these sayings

unto all the children of İs'ra-el: and ^athe people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, ^rwe be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Mō'ses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress ^athe commandment of ^ethe LORD? but it shall not prosper.

42 ^aGo not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Ām'a-lēk-ites and the Cā'nāan-ites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: ^vbecause ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Mō'ses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the Ām'a-lēk-ites came down, and the Cā'nāan-ites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Hōr'mah.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The law of sundry offerings. 32 The sabbath-breaker stoned. 37 The law of fringes.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 ^aSpeak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And ^bwill make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice ^cin ¹performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, ^dor in your solemn feasts, to make a ^esweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then ^fshall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring ^ga meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled ^hwith the fourth part of an hin of oil.

5 And ⁱthe fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a

E. C. 1480.

CHAP. 14.

q Prov. 19. 3.
Matt. 8. 12.
Heb. 12. 17.

r Deut. 1. 41.
Eccl. 9. 3.
Matt. 7. 21.
Luke 13. 25.

s 2 Chr. 24. 20.

t Job 9. 4.
Isa. 50. 1. 2.
Jer. 2. 37.
1 Cor. 10. 22.

u Deut. 1. 42.
Ps. 44. 1-3.

v Judg. 16. 20.

CHAP. 15.

a Lev. 23. 10.

b Ex. 29. 18,
25, 41.
Lev. 1. 2, 3.

c Lev. 7. 16.
Lev. 22. 18,
21.

1 separating.

d Lev. 23. 8, 12.
ch. 28. 19, 27,
ch. 29. 2, 8,
13.
Deut. 16. 10.

e Gen. 8. 21.
Lev. 1. 9.
Ezek. 20. 41.
2 Cor. 2. 15.
Eph. 5. 2.
Phil. 4. 18.

f Lev. 2. 1.
Lev. 6. 14.
Lev. 7. 9, 10.
Lev. 23. 13.
Isa. 66. 20.

g Ex. 29. 40.

h Lev. 14. 10.

i ch. 28. 7.

j Lev. 7. 11.

k Lev. 24. 22.
ch. 9. 14.
Gal. 3. 28.
Col. 3. 11.

l Joshua 5. 11,
12.

m Ex. 23. 19.
Deut. 26. 2,
10.
Neh. 10. 37.
Prov. 3. 9.

n Lev. 2. 14.
Lev. 23. 10.

o Lev. 4. 2.
1 John 2. 1.

p Lev. 4. 13.

2 from the eyes.

sacrifice in performing a vow, or ^jpeace offerings unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering h: if an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 ^kOne ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the ^lbread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.

20 ^mYe shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do ⁿthe heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And ^oif ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Mō'ses,

23 Even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Mō'ses, from the day that the LORD commanded Mō'ses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, ^pif ought be committed by ignorance ²without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer

one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of *Īs-ra-el*, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of *Īs-ra-el*, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of *Īs-ra-el*, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of *Īs-ra-el* were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto *Mō'ses* and *Aār'ōn*, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto *Mō'ses*, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded *Mō'ses*.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto *Mō'ses*, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of *Īs-ra-el*,

B. C. 1490.

CHAP. 15.

3 Or, ordinance.

q Lev. 4. 23. ch. 28. 15. Ezra 6. 17.

r Lev. 4. 20. Dan. 9. 24. Rom. 5. 11.

Heb. 2. 17. Heb. 10. 10, 11, 12.

1 John 1. 7.

s Lev. 4. 27, 28. Ps. 19. 13. Luke 12. 48.

t Lev. 4. 35.

4 doth.

u Deut. 17. 12. Ps. 19. 13. Rom. 10. 16.

Heb. 10. 26.

2 Pet. 2. 10.

5 with an high hand.

v 2 Sam. 12. 9. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 30. 12.

Heb. 10. 28.

w Ezek. 18. 20.

x Ex. 35. 2, 3.

y Lev. 24. 12.

z Ex. 31. 14, 15.

Gal. 3. 5.

a 1 Ki. 21. 13. Acts 7. 58.

b Deut. 22. 12. Matt. 9. 20.

Matt. 23. 5. Luke 8. 43, 44.

c Deut. 29. 19. Job 31. 7. Jer. 9. 14.

Ezek. 6. 9.

d Ex. 34. 15, 16. Ps. 73. 27.

Hosea 2. 2. Jas. 4. 4.

e Lev. 11. 44, 45. Matt. 5. 48.

Rom. 12. 1. Col. 1. 22.

1 Thess. 5. 8.

1 Pet. 1. 15.

CHAP. 16.

a Jude 11.

b ch. 26. 9.

c Ps. 106. 16.

1 It is much for you.

d Ex. 19. 6.

e Ex. 29. 45.

f ch. 20. 6.

g 2 Tim. 2. 19.

h Lev. 21. 6-12.

i Ex. 28. 1.

1 Sam. 2. 28. Ps. 105. 20.

j Lev. 10. 3.

k 1 Sam. 18. 23. Isa. 7. 13.

l Deut. 10. 8.

and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

41 I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of *Ē-ġypt*, to be your God: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The rebellion of Korah. 31 The earth cleaveth asunder. 46 Aaron stayeth the plague.

NOW a *Kō'rah*, the son of *Īz'har*, the son of *Kō'hath*, the son of *Lē'vi*, and *Dā'than* and *Ā-bi'rām*, the sons of *Ē-lī'ab*, and *Ōn*, the son of *Pē'leth*, sons of *Rey'ben*, took men:

2 And they rose up before *Mō'ses*, with certain of the children of *Īs-ra-el*, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they gathered themselves together against *Mō'ses* and against *Aār'ōn*, and said unto them, *Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD?*

4 And when *Mō'ses* heard it, he fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto *Kō'rah* and unto all his company, saying, Even to-morrow the LORD will shew who are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.

6 This do; Take you censers, *Kō'rah*, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to-morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of *Lē'vi*.

8 And *Mō'ses* said unto *Kō'rah*, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of *Lē'vi*:

9 Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of *Īs-ra-el* hath separated you from the congregation of *Īs-ra-el*, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand

before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Lē'vi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: ^m and what is Aār'ōn, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And Mō'seš sent to call Dā'than and Ā-bi'rām, the sons of Ē-lī'ab: which said, We will not come up:

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou ⁿ make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into ^a a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou ² put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Mō'seš was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, ^v Respect not thou their offering: ⁷ I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Mō'seš said unto Kō'rah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aār'ōn, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aār'ōn, each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Mō'seš and Aār'ōn.

19 And Kō'rah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and ⁷ the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš and unto Aār'ōn, saying,

21 ² Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may ⁴ consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, ^u the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall ^v one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and Ā-bi'rām.

B. C. 1471.

CHAP. 16.

m 1 Cor. 3. 5.

n Acts 7. 27, 35.

o Ex. 3. 8. Lev. 20. 24.

2 bore out, that is, blind with fair words.

p Gen. 4. 4, 5.

q 1 Sam. 12. 3. Acts 20. 33. 2 Cor. 7. 2.

r Ex. 16. 7, 10. Lev. 9. 6, 23.

s Gen. 19. 17. Jer. 51. 6. Acts 2. 40. Rev. 18. 4.

t Ex. 32. 10. Ps. 73. 19. Isa. 37. 36.

u Job 12. 10. Eccl. 12. 7. Isa. 57. 16. Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9.

v 2 Sam. 24. 17. 1 Chr. 21. 17. Ezek. 18. 20.

w Gen. 19. 12. Isa. 32. 11. Acts 2. 40. 2 Cor. 6. 17. Rev. 18. 4.

z Job 9. 4. Prov. 16. 18.

y Deut. 18. 22. Zech. 2. 9.

z Jer. 23. 16. Ezek. 13. 17.

3 as every man dieth.

a Ex. 20. 5. Job 35. 15. Isa. 10. 3. Jer. 5. 9. Lam. 4. 22.

4 create a creature.

b Job 31. 3. Isa. 28. 21.

c Ps. 55. 15. Rev. 9. 2.

d ch. 26. 10. ch. 27. 3. Deut. 11. 6. Ps. 106. 17.

e 1 Chr. 6. 22.

f Lev. 10. 2. ch. 11. 1. Ps. 106. 18.

g Prov. 20. 2. Hab. 2. 10.

h ch. 17. 10. ch. 26. 10. Ezek. 14. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 6.

25 And Mō'seš rose up and went unto Dā'than and Ā-bi'rām; and the elders of İš'ra-el followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, ^w Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and Ā-bi'rām, on every side: and Dā'than and Ā-bi'rām came out, and stood ² in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Mō'seš said, ^u Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for I have not *done them* ² of mine own mind.

29 If these men die ³ the common death of all men, or if they be ^a visited after the visitation of all men; *then* the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD ⁴ make ^b a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they ^c go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And ^d it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that *was* under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and ^e all the men that *appertained* unto Kō'rah, and all *their* goods.

33 They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all İš'ra-el that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*.

35 And there ^f came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seš, saying,

37 Speak unto Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aār'ōn the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these ^g sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates *for* a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: ^h and they shall be a sign unto the children of İš'ra-el.

39 And Ē-le-ā'zar the priest took

the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad *plates for a covering of the altar*:

40 *To be a memorial unto the children of İs'ra-el, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aâr'on, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Kô'rah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Mō'ses.*

41 ¶ But on the morrow *all the congregation of the children of İs'ra-el murmured against Mō'ses and against Aâr'on, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.*

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Mō'ses and against Aâr'on, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the ^kcloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Mō'ses and Aâr'on came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And ^tthey fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto Aâr'on, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: ^mfor there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aâr'on took as Mō'ses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he ⁿstood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Kô'rah.

50 And Aâr'on returned unto Mō'ses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

CHAPTER 17.

6 *Aaron's rod only flourisheth: 10 it is laid up for a memorial against the rebels.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their fathers*, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers

B. C. 1471.

CHAP. 16.

ch. 3. 38.
ch. 15. 4-7.
1 Ki. 13.

ch. 14. 2.
Ps. 106. 13,
26.

Matt. 5. 11.
Acts 21. 28.
2 Cor. 6. 8.

Ex. 16. 7, 10.
Ex. 24. 16.
Ex. 40. 34.
Lev. 9. 23.
ch. 14. 10.

ch. 20. 6.
1 Chr. 21. 16.
Matt. 26. 39.

m Lev. 10. 6.
ch. 1. 53.
ch. 8. 19.
ch. 11. 33.
ch. 18. 5.
Joshua 7. 1.
Joshua 22. 18,
20.

1 Sam. 6. 19.
2 Sam. 24. 1.
1 Chr. 27. 24.
Ps. 106. 29.

n 2 Sam. 24. 16,
17, 23.
Job 33. 24.
Ps. 106. 30.
Matt. 20. 28.
1 Thess. 1. 10.
Heb. 7. 24.
Jas. 5. 16.

CHAP. 17.

a Ex. 25. 22.
Ex. 29. 42, 43.
Ex. 30. 36.
Lev. 16. 2.
1 Ki. 8. 10-12.

b ch. 16. 5.

1 a rod for one
prince, a rod
for one prince.

c Ex. 38. 21.
ch. 18. 2.
Acts 7. 44.

d Gen. 40. 10.
Ps. 110. 2.
Song 2. 3.
Isa. 4. 2.
Isa. 9. 7.
Isa. 35. 1, 2.

e Heb. 9. 4.

f Ex. 16. 32.
ch. 16. 38.
Deut. 31. 19-
26.

2 children of
rebellion.

g ch. 18. 4, 7.

CHAP. 18.

a ch. 17. 13.

1 be responsible
for whatever
is done about
the sanctuary.

b Gen. 29. 34.

c ch. 3. 6-10.

twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aâr'on's name upon the rod of Lē'vi: for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, ^awhere I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, *that* the man's rod, ^bwhom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of İs'ra-el, whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Mō'ses spake unto the children of İs'ra-el, and every one of their princes gave him ¹a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, *even twelve rods*: and the rod of Aâr'on was among their rods.

7 And Mō'ses laid up the rods before the LORD in ^cthe tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Mō'ses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aâr'on for the house of Lē'vi was ^dbudded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Mō'ses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of İs'ra-el: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Bring ^eAâr'on's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for ^fa token against the ²rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Mō'ses did *so*: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of İs'ra-el spake unto Mō'ses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 ^gWhosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The charge of the priests and Levites.* 8 *The priests', 21 and the Levites' portion.* 25 *Of the heave offering to the priests, etc.*

AND the LORD said unto Aâr'on, ^aThou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall ¹bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Lē'vi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be ^bjoined unto thee, and ^cminister

unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the ^acharge of all the tabernacle: ^eonly they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, ^jthat neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep ^ethe charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of İs'ra-el.

6 And I, behold, I have ^htaken your brethren the Lēvites from among the children of İs'ra-el: to you *they are given as a gift for the LORD*, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and ⁱwithin the veil; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office *unto you as a service of gift*: and the ^jstranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aār'ōn, Behold, ^kI also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of İs'ra-el: unto thee have I given them ^lby reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every ^mmeat offering of theirs, and every ⁿsin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 In the ^omost holy *place* shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this *is* thine; ^pthe heave offering of thy gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of İs'ra-el: I have given them unto thee, ^qand to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: ^revery one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 ^rAll the ³best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto

B. C. 1471.

CHAP. 18.

d ch. 3. 25, 31.

e ch. 16. 42.

f ch. 4. 15.

g Ex. 27. 21.

Ex. 30. 7.

Lev. 24. 3.

1 Chr. 9. 19,

23, 33.

1 Chr. 24. 5.

h ch. 3. 12, 45.

i Heb. 9. 3, 6.

j 1 Sam. 6. 19.

k Lev. 6. 16, 18.

Lev. 7. 6, 32.

Lev. 10. 14,

15.

l Ex. 40. 13, 15.

m Lev. 2. 2, 3.

Lev. 10. 12,

13.

n Lev. 4. 22, 27.

Lev. 6. 23, 26.

2 inner court.

o Ex. 29. 27, 28.

Lev. 7. 30, 34.

p Lev. 10. 14.

Deut. 18. 3.

q Lev. 22. 2.

r Ex. 23. 19.

Deut. 18. 4.

3 fat.

s Lev. 27. 28.

t Ex. 13. 2.

Ex. 34. 20.

Lev. 27. 26.

ch. 3. 13.

u Ex. 13. 13.

Lev. 27. 27.

v Lev. 27. 2, 6.

ch. 3. 47.

w Ex. 30. 13.

Lev. 27. 25.

Ezek. 45. 12.

x Deut. 15. 19.

y Lev. 3. 2, 5.

z Ex. 29. 26-28.

Lev. 7. 31.

4 a perpetual

covenant.

a Deut. 10. 9.

Deut. 14. 27.

Deut. 18. 1,

2.

Joshua 13. 14,

33.

Joshua 18. 7.

Ps. 16. 5.

Ps. 73. 26.

Ps. 142. 5.

Ezek. 44. 28.

b Lev. 27. 30,

32.

Deut. 12. 17-

19.

Neh. 10. 37.

Neh. 12. 44.

Heb. 7. 5, 8.

c Lev. 22. 9.

5 to die.

d Deut. 10. 9.

the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 ^eEvery thing devoted in İs'ra-el shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth ^ethe matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless ^ethe firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, ^vaccording to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, ^wwhich *is* twenty gerahs.

17 But ^ethe firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they *are* holy: ^vthou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat *for an offering made by fire*, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the ^ewave breast and as the right shoulder *are* thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of İs'ra-el offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: *it is* ^ea covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aār'ōn, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: ^eI *am* thy part and thine inheritance among the children of İs'ra-el.

21 And, behold, ^bI have given the children of Lēvī all the tenth in İs'ra-el for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of İs'ra-el henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, ^elest they bear sin, ⁵and die.

23 But the Lēvites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of İs'ra-el they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of İs'ra-el, which they offer *as* an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Lēvites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, ^dAmong the children of İs'ra-el they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying.

26 Thus speak unto the Lē'vites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of İs'ra-el the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* ^a a tenth *part* of the tithe.

27 And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of İs'ra-el; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aār'on the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the ^a best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Lē'vites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it *is* ^f your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall ^a bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of İs'ra-el, lest ye die.

CHAPTER 19.

1 The water of separation: 11 the use of it for purification of uncleanness.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Aār'on, saying,

2 This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of İs'ra-el, that they bring thee ^a a red heifer without spot, wherein *is* no blemish, and ^b upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Ē-le-āzar the priest, that he may bring her ^c forth without the camp, and *one* shall slay her before his face:

4 And Ē-le-āzar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ^a sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:

5 And *one* shall burn the heifer in his sight; ^a her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take ^f cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and

B. C. 1471.

CHAP. 18.

^e Neh. 10. 38.

6 fat.

^f Matt. 10. 10.

Luke 10. 7.

1 Cor. 9. 13.

2 Cor. 12. 13.

Gal. 6. 6.

1 Thess. 5.

12. 13.

1 Tim. 5. 18.

^g Lev. 19. 8.

Lev. 22. 16.

CHAP. 19.

^a Isa. 53. 4-6.

Gal. 4. 4.

Heb. 9. 13,

14.

Rev. 1. 5.

^b Deut. 21. 3.

1 Sam. 6. 7.

John 10. 17.

Phil. 2. 6, 8.

^c Lev. 4. 12, 21.

Lev. 13. 46.

Lev. 16. 27.

Lev. 24. 14.

Heb. 13. 11.

^d Lev. 4. 6, 17.

Lev. 16. 14.

Isa. 52. 15.

Ezek. 30. 25.

Heb. 9. 13,

14.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

^e Ex. 29. 14.

Lev. 4. 11, 12.

Isa. 53. 10.

^f Lev. 14. 4, 6.

^g Lev. 11. 25.

Lev. 15. 5.

^h Heb. 9. 13.

ⁱ ch. 31. 23.

Zech. 13. 1.

2 Cor. 7. 1.

^j Lev. 21. 1.

ch. 5. 2.

ch. 9. 6, 10.

Isa. 52. 11.

Lam. 4. 14.

Hag. 2. 13.

Rom. 5. 12.

2 Cor. 6. 17.

Eph. 2. 1.

1 soul of man.

^k ch. 31. 19.

^l Lev. 15. 31.

m ch. 8. 7.

ⁿ Lev. 7. 20.

Lev. 22. 3.

^o Lev. 11. 32.

ch. 31. 20.

2 dust.

3 living waters

shall be given.

^p Ps. 51. 7.

John 15. 2.

John 17. 19.

1 Cor. 1. 30.

Heb. 9. 14.

cast *it* into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 ^a Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man *that is* clean shall gather up the ^b ashes of the heifer, and lay *them* up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of İs'ra-el ^c for a water of separation: *it is* a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of İs'ra-el, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ¶ ^d He that toucheth the dead body of any ^e man shall be unclean seven days.

12 ^f He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, ^g defileth the tabernacle of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from İs'ra-el: because ^h the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; ⁱ his uncleanness *is* yet upon him.

14 This *is* the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every ^a open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, *is* unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean *person* they shall take of the ^b ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and ^c running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

18 And a clean *person* shall take ^d hyssop, and dip *it* in the water, and sprinkle *it* upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean *person* shall sprin-

kle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and ⁹ on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that ^rsoul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And ^s whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAPTER 20.

1 The death of Miriam. 7 Moses, smiting the rock, bringeth forth water. 22 Aaron's death; Eleazar succeedeth him.

THEN ^a came the children of İs'ra-el, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kā'desh; and ^b Mir'ī-am died there, and was buried there.

2 And ^c there was no water for the congregation: ^d and they gathered themselves together against Mō'ses and against Aār'on.

3 And the people ^e chode with Mō'ses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died ^f when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And ^g why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of E'gypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Mō'ses and Aār'on went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^h they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

8 ⁱ Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aār'on thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and ^j thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt

B. C. 1453.

CHAP. 19.

q Lev. 14. 9.

r Gen. 17. 14.

Mark 16. 16.

Acts 13. 39.

41.

Rom. 2. 4. 5.

Gal. 3. 10.

s Hag. 2. 13.

CHAP. 20.

a ch. 33. 36.

b ch. 26. 59.

c Ex. 17. 1.

d Ex. 16. 2. 7.

12.

ch. 16. 19. 42.

ch. 21. 5.

1 Cor. 10. 10.

e Ex. 17. 2.

ch. 14. 2.

f ch. 11. 1. 33.

ch. 14. 37.

ch. 16. 32. 33.

49.

Lam. 4. 9.

g Ex. 5. 21.

ch. 11. 5.

Ps. 106. 21.

Acts 7. 35. 40.

h ch. 14. 5.

i Ex. 17. 5.

j Neh. 9. 15.

Ps. 78. 15. 16.

Isa. 43. 20.

k ch. 17. 10.

l Ps. 106. 33.

m Jas. 1. 20.

n Ex. 17. 6.

Deut. 8. 15.

1 Cor. 10. 4.

o ch. 27. 14.

Deut. 3. 26.

p Lev. 10. 3.

Ezek. 20. 41.

1 Pet. 3. 15.

q Ps. 95. 8.

1 That is,

Strife.

r Judg. 11. 16.

17.

s Deut. 23. 7.

Obad. 10. 12.

2 found us.

t Ex. 2. 23.

Ex. 3. 7.

u Acts 7. 35.

v ch. 21. 22.

w Deut. 2. 6. 28.

x Gen. 27. 41.

Gen. 32. 6.

Judg. 11. 17.

Ps. 120. 7.

Amos 1. 11.

y Deut. 2. 27.

29.

z Judg. 11. 18.

Rom. 12. 18.

Heb. 12. 14.

give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Mō'ses took the rod ^k from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Mō'ses and Aār'on gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, ^l Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Mō'ses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock ^m twice: and the ⁿ water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and Aār'on, Because ^o ye believed me not, to ^p sanctify me in the eyes of the children of İs'ra-el, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 ^q This is the water of ¹ Mēr'ī-bah; because the children of İs'ra-el strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Mō'ses sent messengers from Kā'desh unto the king of E'dom. ^s Thus saith thy brother İs'ra-el, Thou knowest all the travel that hath ^t befallen us:

15 How our fathers went down into E'gypt, and we have dwelt in E'gypt a long time; and the E-ğyp'tians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And ^u when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and ^v sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of E'gypt: and, behold, we *are* in Kā'desh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 ^w Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's *high* way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And E'dom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of İs'ra-el said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, ^x then I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else*, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, ^y Thou shalt not go through. And E'dom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus E'dom refused to give İs'ra-el passage through ^z his border: wherefore İs'ra-el ^z turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of İs'ra-el,

even the whole congregation, journeyed from ^aKā'desh, and ^bcame unto mount Hôr.

23 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and Aār'on in mount Hôr, by the coast of the land of Ē'dom, saying,

24 Aār'on shall ^cbe gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Īs'ra-el, because ye rebelled against my ³word at the water of Mērī-bah.

25 ^aTake Aār'on and Ē-le-ā'zar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hôr:

26 And strip Aār'on of his garments, and put them upon Ē-le-ā'zar his son: and Aār'on shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Mō'ses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up unto mount Hôr in the sight of all the congregation.

28 ^cAnd Mō'ses stripped Aār'on of his garments, and put them upon Ē-le-ā'zar his son; and ³Aār'on died there in the top of the mount: and Mō'ses and Ē-le-ā'zar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aār'on was dead, they mourned for Aār'on ³thirty days, even all the house of Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 21.

⁴ The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents; ⁵ but healed by a brazen serpent, etc.

AND when ^aking Ā'rād the Cā'nāan-ite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Īs'ra-el came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Īs'ra-el, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And ^bĪs'ra-el vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then ^cI will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Īs'ra-el, and delivered up the Cā'nāan-ites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place ¹Hôr'mah.

4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hôr by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Ē'dom: and the soul of the people was much ²discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people ^aspake against God, and against Mō'ses, ^cWherefore have ye brought us up out of Ē'gypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and ³our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And ³the LORD sent ^bfiery ser-

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 20.

^a ch. 33. 37.^b ch. 21. 4.^c Gen. 25. 8.

ch. 27. 13.

Isa. 57. 1. 2.

Heb. 12. 23.

3 mouth.

^d Deut. 32. 50.^e Ex. 29. 29. 30.

ch. 23. 10.

Deut. 10. 6.

Job 30. 23.

^f ch. 23. 10.

Deut. 10. 6.

Job 14. 12.

Prov. 14. 32.

Hosea 13. 14.

Rev. 14. 13.

^g Gen. 50. 3. 10.

Deut. 34. 8.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 33. 40.

Judg. 1. 16.

^b Gen. 28. 20.

Judg. 11. 30.

^c Lev. 27. 28.

1 That is. Utter

destruction.

2 shortened,

or, grieved.

^d Ps. 78. 19.^e Ex. 16. 3.^f Prov. 27. 7.^g Amos 9. 3. 4.

1 Cor. 10. 9.

^h Deut. 8. 15.ⁱ Ps. 78. 34.

Isa. 26. 16.

Hosea 5. 15.

^j Ex. 8. 8. 28.

1 Sam. 12. 19.

1 Ki. 13. 6.

Acts 8. 24.

^k 2 Ki. 18. 4.

John 3. 14. 15.

3 Or, Heaps

of Abarim.

^l ch. 22. 36.

Judg. 11. 18.

4 Or, Vaheb

in Suphah.

5 leaneth.

^m Judg. 9. 21.ⁿ Rev. 7. 17.^o Ex. 15. 1.

Ps. 105. 2.

6 Ascend.

7 Or, answer.

^p Deut. 33. 4.

Isa. 33. 22.

8 field.

9 Or, the hill.

^q ch. 23. 28.

10 Or, the wil-

derness.

^r Deut. 2. 26.

Judg. 11. 19.

^s ch. 20. 17.

pents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Īs'ra-el died.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Mō'ses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee: ³pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Mō'ses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And ^aMō'ses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el set forward, and pitched in Ō'both.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'both, and pitched at ³Ij'e-āb'ā-rim, in the wilderness which is before Mō'ab, toward the sunrising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zā'rad,

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Ār'nōn, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Ām'ōr-ites: for ¹Ār'nōn is the border of Mō'ab, between Mō'ab and the Ām'ōr-ites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, ⁴What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Ār'nōn,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ār, and ⁵lieth upon the border of Mō'ab.

16 And from thence they went to ^mBē'er: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, Gather the people together, and ^aI will give them water.

17 ¶ Then Īs'ra-el sang this song, ⁶Spring up, O well; ³sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of the ^plawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Māt'tā-nah:

19 And from Māt'tā-nah to Nā-hā'li-el: and from Nā-hā'li-el to Bā'mōth:

20 And from Bā'mōth in the valley, that is in the ⁸country of Mō'ab, to the top of ⁹Pis'gah, which looketh ^qtoward ¹⁰Jesh'i-mōn.

21 ¶ And ^aĪs'ra-el sent messengers unto Sihōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, saying,

22 ^aLet me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or

into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: *but* we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And ¹Si'hōn would not suffer İ's-ra-el to pass through his border: but Si'hōn gathered all his people together, and went out against İ's-ra-el into the wilderness: and ²he came to Jā'hāz, and fought against İ's-ra-el.

24 And ³İ's-ra-el smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Ār'nōn unto Jāb'bok, even unto the children of Ām'mōn: for the border of the children of Ām'mōn *was* strong.

25 And İ's-ra-el took all these cities: and İ's-ra-el dwelt in all the cities of the Ām'ōr-ites, in Hēsh'bōn, and in all the ⁴villages thereof.

26 For Hēsh'bōn *was* the city of Si'hōn the king of the Ām'ōr-ites, who had fought against the former king of Mō'ab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Ār'nōn.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Hēsh'bōn, let the city of Si'hōn be built and prepared:

28 For there is ⁵a fire gone out of Hēsh'bōn, a flame from the city of Si'hōn: it hath consumed ⁶Ār of Mō'ab, and the lords of the high places of Ār'nōn.

29 Woe to thee, Mō'ab! thou art undone, O people of ⁷Chēmōsh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites.

30 We have shot at them; Hēsh'bōn is perished even ⁸unto Dī'hōn, and we have laid them waste even unto Nō'phah, which *reacheth* unto Mēd'e-bā.

31 ¶ Thus İ's-ra-el dwelt in the land of the Ām'ōr-ites.

32 And Mō'ses sent to spy out ⁹Jā-ā-zēr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Ām'ōr-ites that *were* there.

33 ¶ And they turned and went up by the way of Bā'shān: and Ōg the king of Bā'shān went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle ¹⁰at Ēd'rei.

34 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ¹¹ Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and ¹²thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Si'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt at Hēsh'bōn.

35 ¹³ So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 21.

t Deut. 29. 7.

u Deut. 2. 32, 33.

v Deut. 29. 7. Josh. 9. 22.

w Ps. 135. 10. Amos 2. 9.

11 daughters.

w Isa. 15. 4. Jer. 48. 45, 46.

x Deut. 2. 9. Isa. 15. 1.

y Judg. 11. 24. 1 Ki. 11. 7, 33.

2 Ki. 23. 13.

z Jer. 48. 18, 22.

a Jer. 48. 32.

b Joshua 13. 12.

c Deut. 3. 2.

d Ps. 135. 10. Ps. 136. 20.

e Deut. 3. 3, 4.

CHAP. 22.

a ch. 33. 48. Gen. 35. 5.

Deut. 2. 25. Joshua 2. 9.

Jer. 32. 21.

b Judg. 11. 25.

c Ex. 15. 15.

d ch. 31. 8. Joshua 13. 21.

e Deut. 23. 4. Joshua 13. 22.

Neh. 13. 1. 2. Micah 6. 5.

f Deut. 23. 4.

1 eye.

g Gen. 12. 3. ch. 23. 7.

Deut. 23. 4. Joshua 24. 9.

1 Sam. 17. 43. Neh. 13. 2.

h Ex. 23. 8. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.

Prov. 17. 23. Isa. 56. 11.

Micah 3. 11.

i Gen. 20. 3. Gen. 31. 24.

2 I shall prevail in fighting against him.

j Gen. 12. 2. Gen. 22. 17.

ch. 23. 20. Deut. 23. 5.

Deut. 33. 20. Ps. 144. 15.

Rom. 11. 29.

CHAPTER 22.

2 Balak's first message for Balaam refused: 15 his second obtaineth him: 22 an angel would have elain him, if his ass had not saved him.

AND ¹the children of İ's-ra-el set forward, and pitched in the plains of Mō'ab on this side Jōr'dan by Jēr'i-chō.

2 ¶ And ²Bā'lāk the son of Zip'por saw all that İ's-ra-el had done to the Ām'ōr-ites.

3 And ³Mō'ab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many: and Mō'ab was distressed because of the children of İ's-ra-el.

4 And Mō'ab said unto the ⁴elders of Mid'i-an. Now shall this company lick up all *that are* round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Bā'lāk the son of Zip'por *was* king of the Mō'ab-ites at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto ⁵Bā'laam the son of Bē'or to ⁶Pē'thōr, which *is* by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from ⁷Ē'gypt; behold, they cover the ⁸face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, ⁹curse me this people; for they *are* too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blestest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Mō'ab and the elders of Mid'i-an departed with the ¹⁰rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Bā'laam, and spake unto him the words of Bā'lāk.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Mō'ab abode with Bā'laam.

9 And ¹¹God came unto Bā'laam, and said, What men *are* these with thee?

10 And Bā'laam said unto God, Bā'lāk the son of Zip'por, king of Mō'ab, hath sent unto me, *saying*,

11 Behold, *there is* a people come out of ¹²Ē'gypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure ¹³I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bā'laam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for ¹⁴they *are* blessed.

13 And Bā'laam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes

of Bā'lāk, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mō'ab rose up, and they went unto Bā'lāk, and said, Bā'laam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Bā'lāk sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Bā'laam, and said to him, Thus saith Bā'lāk the son of Zip'por, ³ Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For ⁴ I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Bā'laam answered and said unto the servants of Bā'lāk, If Bā'lāk would give me his house full of silver and gold, ¹ I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 And God came unto Bā'laam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but ² yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Bā'laam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went ² with the princes of Mō'ab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: ³ and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants *were* with him.

23 And ⁴ the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bā'laam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'laam's ⁵ foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, ⁶ where *was* no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down un-

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 22.

3 Be not thou letted from, etc.

^k Deut. 16. 19. Ps. 49. 17. Matt. 4. 8. 9. Matt. 16. 26.

^l 1 Ki. 22. 14. 2 Chr. 18. 13.

^m ch. 23. 12, 26. ch. 24. 13. Ps. 33. 10, 11. Isa. 37. 29. Isa. 46. 10.

ⁿ Prov. 15. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10.

^o 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11.

^p Ex. 4. 24. Ex. 23. 20.

^q 2 Ki. 6. 17.

^r Isa. 47. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 19.

^s Isa. 26. 11. Hosea 2. 6.

^t Prov. 14. 16. Prov. 27. 3, 4. Jas. 1. 19.

^u Matt. 19. 26. 1 Cor. 1. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 16.

^v Prov. 12. 10. Eccl. 9. 3. Jer. 17. 9. Matt. 15. 19.

^w 1 Cor. 1. 27.

^x who had ridden upon me.

^y Or, ever since thou wast, etc.

^z Gen. 21. 19. 2 Ki. 6. 17. 1 Chr. 21. 16. Luke 24. 16.

^{aa} Job 8. 20. Prov. 11. 2. Jer. 3. 25.

^{ab} Or, bowed himself.

^{ac} To be an adversary unto thee.

^{ad} Deut. 23. 4. Prov. 28. 6. Micah 6. 5. Acts 13. 10. 2 Pet. 2. 14, 15.

^{ae} 1 Sam. 26. 21. 2 Sam. 12. 13.

^{af} Be evil in thine eyes.

^{ag} Gen. 14. 17. Gen. 18. 2. 1 Sam. 13. 10. Acts 23. 15.

^{ah} 1 Ki. 22. 14. 2 Chr. 18. 13.

^{ai} Or, A city of streets.

der Bā'laam: ^a and Bā'laam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD ^b opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'laam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'laam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, ^c for now would I kill thee.

30 And ^d the ass said unto Bā'laam, Am not I thine ass, ^e upon which thou hast ridden ^f ever since *I was* thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD ^g opened the eyes of Bā'laam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he ^h bowed down his head, and ⁱ fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out ^j to withstand thee, because *thy* way is ^k perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'laam said unto the angel of the LORD, ^l I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it ^m displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bā'laam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bā'laam went with the princes of Bā'lāk.

36 ¶ And when Bā'lāk heard that Bā'laam was come, ⁿ he went out to meet him unto a city of Mō'ab, which *is* in the border of Ār'nōn, which *is* in the utmost coast.

37 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? ^o the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'laam went with Bā'lāk, and they came unto ^p Kīr'jath-hū'zoth.

40 And Bā'lāk offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'laam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Bā'lāk took Bā'laam, and brought him up into the ^c high places of Bā'al, that thence he might see the utmost *part* of the people.

CHAPTER 23.

1, 14, 28 *Balak's sacrifice.* 7, 18 *Balaam's parable.*

AND Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'laam had spoken; and Bā'lāk and Bā'laam offered on *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And ¹ he went to an high place.

4 And God met Bā'laam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD ^a put a word in Bā'laam's mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'lāk, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Mō'ab.

7 And ^b he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāk the king of Mō'ab hath brought me from ^c A'ram, out of the mountains of the east, *saying*, Come, curse me Jā'cōb, and come, ^d defy İ's'ra-el.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or ^e how shall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, ^f the people shall dwell alone, and ^g shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 ^h Who can count the dust of Jā'cōb, and the number of the fourth *part* of İ's'ra-el? Let ⁱ me die the ^j death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, What hast thou done unto me? ^k I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed *them* altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Bā'lāk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me *them* from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zō'phim, to the top of ^l Pī's-

B. C. 1432.

CHAP. 22.

^c Deut. 12. 2.
² Chr. 11. 15.
Jer. 48. 35.

CHAP. 23.

¹ Or, he went solitary.

^a Deut. 18. 18.
Jer. 1. 9.

^b Job 27. 1.
Ps. 73. 2.
Ezek. 17. 2.
Micah 2. 4.
Hab. 2. 6.
Matt. 13. 35.

^c Gen. 10. 22.
Gen. 28. 5.

^d 1 Sam. 17. 10.

^e Prov. 21. 30.
Isa. 47. 12.

^f Lev. 20. 24.
Deut. 33. 28.
1 Ki. 8. 53.

^g Ezra 9. 2.
Eph. 2. 14.

^h Gen. 22. 17.

ⁱ my soul, or, my life.

^j Ps. 116. 15.
Isa. 57. 1. 2.

^k Joshua 24. 10.
Neh. 13. 2.

^l Or, The hill.

^m Isa. 1. 10, 11.
Hosea 12. 11.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 3. 17.

^o Judg. 3. 20.

^p 1 Sam. 15. 29.
Ps. 102. 25, 27.

^q Mal. 3. 6.
Rom. 11. 29.
Titus 1. 2.
Jas. 1. 17.

^r Gen. 12. 2.
Gen. 22. 17.
ch. 22. 12.

^s Jer. 50. 20.
Hos. 14. 2-4.
Micah 7. 18-20.

^t Rom. 4. 7.
Rom. 6. 14.
2 Cor. 5. 19.

^u Ex. 13. 21.

^v Ps. 89. 15.
Ps. 97. 1.
Ps. 98. 6.

^w Isa. 33. 22.
Luke 19. 37, 38.

^x Deut. 33. 17.

^y Or, in.

^z Ps. 31. 19.

^{aa} Or, The wilderness.

^{ab} 2 Pet. 2. 16.

gah, ^k and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

15 And he said unto Bā'lāk, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet *the LORD* yonder.

16 And the LORD met Bā'laam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bā'lāk, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Mō'ab with him. And Bā'lāk said unto him, What ¹ hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, ^m Rise up, Bā'lāk, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zip'por:

19 ⁿ God *is* not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do *it*? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received *commandment* to bless: and ^o he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 ^p He hath not beheld iniquity in Jā'cōb, neither hath he seen perverseness in İ's'ra-el: the ^q LORD his God *is* with him, ^r and the shout of a king *is* among them.

22 God brought them out of E'gypt; he hath as it were ^s the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely *there is* no enchantment ^t against Jā'cōb, neither *is there* any divination against İ's'ra-el: according to this time it shall be said of Jā'cōb and of İ's'ra-el, ^u What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat *of* the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Neither curse them at ail, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'laam answered and said unto Bā'lāk, Told not I thee, saying, All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me *them* from thence.

28 And Bā'lāk brought Bā'laam unto the top of Pē'or, that looketh toward ^v Jēsh'i-mōn.

29 And ^w Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'laam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Balaam foretelleth Israel's happiness: 15 he prophesieth of the Star of Jacob, etc.

AND when Bā'laam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Is'ra-el, he went not, as at other times, ¹ to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Bā'laam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Is'ra-el abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and ^a the spirit of God came upon him.

3 And ^b he took up his parable, and said, Bā'laam the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man ² whose eyes are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, ^c falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jā'cob, and thy tabernacles, O Is'ra-el!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes ^d which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than ^e A'gāg, and his ^f kingdom shall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of E'gypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? ^g Blessed is he that bleisseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Bā'lāk's anger was kindled against Bā'laam, and he smote his hands together: and Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Bā'lāk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 24.

1 to the meeting of enchantments.

a ch. 11. 25.
1 Sam. 19. 20.
2 Chr. 15. 1.
Matt. 7. 21-23.
1 Cor. 12. 8, 10.

b ch. 23. 7.

2 who had his eyes shut, but now opened.

c 1 Sam. 19. 24.
Ezek. 1. 28.
Dan. 8. 18.
2 Cor. 12. 2.
Rev. 1. 10, 17.

d Ps. 1. 3.
Jer. 17. 8.

e 1 Sam. 15. 32.

f 2 Sam. 5. 12.
1 Ki. 4. 21.
1 Chr. 14. 2.

g Gen. 12. 3.
Ex. 24. 22.
Ps. 122. 6.
Matt. 25. 40, 45.

h Job 19. 25-27.

i Jer. 23. 5.
Dan. 2. 44.
Luke 1. 32, 33.
Heb. 1. 8.
Rev. 22. 16.

j Gen. 49. 10.
Ps. 110. 2.

3 Or, smite through the princes of Moab.

k Gen. 27. 37.
2 Sam. 8. 14.
Ps. 60. 8-12.
Isa. 34. 5.
Amos 9. 12.

4 Or, the first of the nations that warred against Israel.

5 Or, shall be even to destruction.

6 Kain.

7 Or, how long shall it be ere Asshur carry thee away captive?

l Gen. 10. 4.
Isa. 23. 1.
Dan. 11. 30.

m Gen. 11. 14.

n Lev. 26. 28.
Deut. 28. 36.
Matt. 23. 37.

CHAP. 25.

a ch. 33. 49.
Micah 6. 5.

b ch. 31. 16.
Rev. 2. 14.

c Joshua 22. 17.
Hosea 9. 10.

d Ex. 34. 15.
e Ex. 20. 5.

f Ps. 106. 29.
g Joshua 22. 17.

h Deut. 13. 17.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'laam the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 ^a I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come ^b a Star out of Jā'cob, and ^c a Sceptre shall rise out of Is'ra-el, and shall ^d smite the corners of Mō'ab, and destroy all the children of Shēth.

18 And ^e E'dom shall be a possession, Sē'ir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Is'ra-el shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jā'cob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Am'a-lēk, he took up his parable, and said, Am'a-lēk was ^f the first of the nations; but his latter end ^g shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kēn'ites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless ^h the Kēn'ite shall be wasted, ⁱ until Ašsh'ur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of ^j Chit'tim, and shall afflict Ašsh'ur, and shall afflict ^k E'bēer, and ^l he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'laam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Bā'lāk also went his way.

CHAPTER 25.

1 The Israelites' whoredom and idolatry with Moab. 6 Zimri and Cozbi slain.

AND Is'ra-el abode in ^a Shīt'tim, and ^b the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Mō'ab.

2 And ^c they called the people unto the ^d sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and ^e bowed down to their gods.

3 And Is'ra-el joined himself unto Bā'al-pē'or: and ^f the anger of the LORD was kindled against Is'ra-el.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^g Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, ^h that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Is'ra-el.

5 And Mō'ses said unto the judges

of İs'ra-el, ¹ Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'al-pē'or.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of İs'ra-el came and brought unto his brethren a Mīd'ī-an-ī-īsh woman in the sight of Mō'seş, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of İs'ra-el, ² who were weeping *before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.*

7 And when Phīn'e-has, ³ the son of E-le-ā'zar, the son of Aār'ōn the priest, saw *it*, he rose up from among the congregation, and took ¹ a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of İs'ra-el into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of İs'ra-el, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of İs'ra-el.

9 And ¹ those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seş, saying,

11 ² Phīn'e-has, the son of E-le-ā'zar, the son of Aār'ōn the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of İs'ra-el, while he was zealous ² for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of İs'ra-el in ² my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, ³ Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and ⁴ his seed after him, *even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood*; because he was ⁵ zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of İs'ra-el.

14 Now the name of the İs'ra-el-ite that was slain, *even that was slain with the Mīd'ī-an-ī-īsh woman, was* Zīm'ri, the son of Sāl'u, a prince of a ³ chief house among the Sīm'e-on-ites.

15 And the name of the Mīd'ī-an-ī-īsh woman that was slain *was* Cōz'bi, the daughter of Zūr; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Mīd'ī-an.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'seş, saying,

17 Vex the Mīd'ī-an-ites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pē'or, and in the matter of Cōz'bi, the daughter of a prince of Mīd'ī-an, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pē'or's sake,

CHAPTER 26,

¹ Israel numbered. ² The inheritance of the land divided. ³ Of Caleb and Joshua.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 25.

¹ 1 Ki. 18. 40.

² Joel 2. 17.

³ Ex. 6. 25.

⁴ 1 a spear, or, pike.

⁵ 1 Cor. 10. 8.

m Ps. 106. 30.

² with my zeal.

³ Ex. 20. 5. Ps. 78. 53.

Nah. 1. 2.

Zeph. 1. 15.

⁴ Mal. 3. 1.

⁵ 1 Chr. 6. 4.

⁶ Ex. 40. 15.

⁷ Acts 22. 3.

⁸ house of a father.

CHAP. 26.

¹ Ex. 30. 12. ch. 1. 2.

² Deut. 4. 46-49. Deut. 34. 1, 6-8.

ch. 22. 1. ch. 31. 12.

ch. 33. 48.

ch. 35. 1.

³ Gen. 29. 32. Gen. 46. 3.

Gen. 49. 2, 3.

Ex. 6. 14.

ch. 1. 21.

Deut. 33. 6.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

Rev. 7. 5.

⁴ ch. 16. 1, 2.

ch. 27. 3.

Deut. 11. 6.

Ps. 106. 17.

Isa. 65. 16.

Jude 11.

⁵ ch. 16. 38.

1 Sam. 2. 34.

Job 31. 3.

Ps. 145. 20.

Prov. 2. 22.

Prov. 10. 20.

Prov. 11. 21.

Jer. 29. 22.

Ezek. 14. 8.

1 Cor. 10. 6.

2 Pet. 2. 6.

Jude 7.

⁶ Ex. 6. 24.

1 Chr. 6. 22.

⁷ Gen. 46. 10.

Ex. 6. 15.

Jemuel.

⁸ 1 Chr. 4. 24.

Jarib.

⁹ Gen. 46. 10.

Zohar.

¹⁰ Gen. 46. 13.

Ziphion.

¹¹ Or, Ezbon.

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Mō'seş and unto E-le-ā'zar the son of Aār'ōn the priest, saying,

2 ¹ Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of İs'ra-el, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in İs'ra-el.

3 And Mō'seş and E-le-ā'zar the priest spake with them ² in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dān near Jēr'ī-chō, saying,

4 ³ Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Mō'seş and the children of İs'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of E'gypt.

5 ¶ Reu'ben, the eldest son of İs'ra-el: the children of Reu'ben; Hā'nōch, *of whom cometh the family of the Hā'nōch-ites*: of Pāl'lu, the family of the Pāl'lu-ites:

6 Of Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'rōn-ites: of Cār'mī, the family of the Cār'mites.

7 These are the families of the Reu'ben-ites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pāl'lu; E-ī'ab.

9 And the sons of E-ī'ab; Nē-mū'el, and Dā'than, and Ā-bī'rām. This *is that* Dā'than and Ā-bī'rām, *which were* ⁴ famous in the congregation, who strove against Mō'seş and against Aār'ōn in the company of Kō'rah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Kō'rah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: ⁵ and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding ⁶ the children of Kō'rah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Sīm'e-on after their families: of ⁷ Nē-mū'el, the family of the Nē-mū'el-ites: of Jā'min, the family of the Jā'min-ites: of ⁸ Jā'chīn, the family of the Jā'chīn-ites:

13 Of ⁹ Zē'rah, the family of the Zār'hites: of Shā'ul, the family of the Shā'ul-ites.

14 These are the families of the Sīm'e-on-ites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gād after their families: of ¹⁰ Zē'phon, the family of the Zē'phon-ites: of Hāg'gī, the family of the Hāg'gites: of Shū'nī, the family of the Shū'nites:

16 Of ¹¹ Ōz'nī, the family of the Ōz'-

nites: of Ē'ri, the family of the Ē'rites:

17 Of *Ā'rōd, the family of the Ā'rōd-ites: of Ā-rē'li, the family of the Ā-rē-lites.

18 These *are* the families of the children of Gād according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The 'sons of Jū'dah were Ēr and Ō'nān: and Ēr and Ō'nān died in the land of Cā'nāan.

20 And ^mthe sons of Jū'dah after their families were; of Shē'lah, the family of the Shē'lan-ites: of Phā-réz, the family of the Phār'zites: of Zē'rah, the family of the Zār'hites.

21 And the sons of Phār'réz were; of Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'-ron-ites: of Hā'mūl, the family of the Hāmūl-ites.

22 These *are* the families of Jū'dah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ ⁿOf the sons of Īs'sa-char after their families: of Tō'lā, the family of the Tō'lā-ites: of ²Pū'ā, the family of the Pū'nites:

24 Of ³Jāsh'ūb, the family of the Jāsh'ūb-ites: of Shīm'rōn, the family of the Shīm'ron-ites.

25 These *are* the families of Īs'sa-char according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ ^oOf the sons of Zēb'u-lun after their families: of Sē'red, the family of the Sār'dites: of Ē'lon, the family of the Ē'lon-ites: of Jāh'lē-el, the family of the Jāh'lē-el-ites.

27 These *are* the families of the Zēb'u-lun-ites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The ²sons of Jō'seph after their families were Mā-nās'seh and Ē'phrā'im.

29 Of the sons of Mā-nās'seh: of ^qMā'chīr, the family of the Mā'chīr-ites: and Mā'chīr begat Gīl'e-ād: of Gīl'e-ād come the family of the Gīl'e-ād-ites.

30 These *are* the sons of Gīl'e-ād: of ^rJē-ē'zēr, the family of the Jē-ē-zēr-ites: of Hē'lek, the family of the Hē'lek-ites:

31 And of Ās'ri-el, the family of the Ās'ri-el-ites: and of Shē'chem, the family of the Shē'chem-ites:

32 And of Shē-mī'dā, the family of the Shē-mī'dā-ites: and of Hē'phēr, the family of the Hē'phēr-ites.

33 ¶ And ^sZē-lō'phe-hād the son of Hē'phēr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zē-lō'phe-hād were Māh'lah,

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 26.

^k Gen. 46. 16, Arodi.

^l Gen. 38. 2. Gen. 46. 12. 1 Chr. 2. 3.

^m Gen. 49. 8. 1 Chr. 2. 3. Rev. 7. 5.

ⁿ Gen. 46. 13. ch. 1. 28, 29. 1 Chr. 7. 1.

² Or, Phuvah.

³ Or, Job.

^o Gen. 46. 14. Gen. 49. 13. ch. 1. 30, 31. Deut. 33. 18.

^p Gen. 41. 51. Gen. 46. 20. ch. 1. 32-35. Deut. 33. 17.

^q ch. 32. 39, 40. ch. 36. 1. Deut. 3. 15. Joshua 17. 1. Judg. 5. 14. 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.

^r Called Abiezer. Joshua 17. 2. Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34.

^s ch. 27. 1. Joshua 17. 3.

^t 1 Chr. 7. 20, Bered.

^u Deut. 33. 13-17.

^v Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chr. 7. 6. 1 Chr. 8. 1.

^w Gen. 46. 21. Ehi. 1 Chr. 8. 1. Aharah.

^z Gen. 46. 21. Muppim, and Huppim.

^y 1 Chr. 8. 3, Addar.

^z Gen. 46. 23. Gen. 49. 16, 17. ch. 1. 38, 39. Deut. 33. 22.

⁴ Or, Hushim.

^a Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 30.

^b Gen. 46. 24. 1 Chr. 7. 13.

and Nō'ah, Hōg'lah, Mīl'cah, and Tīr'zah.

34 These *are* the families of Mā-nās'seh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These *are* the sons of Ē'phrā'im after their families: of Shū'thē-lah, the family of the Shū'thal-ites: of ^tBē'chēr, the family of the Bāch'-rites: of Tā'hān, the family of the Tā'hān-ites.

36 And these *are* the sons of Shū'thē-lah: of Ē'rān, the family of the Ē'rān-ites.

37 These *are* the families of the sons of Ē'phrā'im according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These *are* the sons of ^uJō'seph after their families.

38 ¶ The ^vsons of Bēn'ja-min after their families: of Bē'lā, the family of the Bē'lā-ites: of Āsh'bel, the family of the Āsh'bel-ites: of ^wĀ-hī-ram, the family of the Ā-hī-ram-ites:

39 Of ^zShū'pham, the family of the Shū'pham-ites: of Hū'pham, the family of the Hū'pham-ites.

40 And the sons of Bē'lā were ^vĀrd and Nā'a-man: of ^zĀrd, the family of the Ārd-ites: and of Nā'a-man, the family of the Nā'a-mites.

41 These *are* the sons of Bēn'ja-min after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ ^zThese *are* the sons of Dān after their families: of ⁴Shū'ham, the family of the Shū'ham-ites. These *are* the families of Dān after their families.

43 All the families of the Shū'ham-ites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ ^aOf the children of Āsh'ēr after their families: of Jīm'nā, the family of the Jīm'nites: of Jēs'u-i, the family of the Jēs'u-ites: of Bē-rī'ah, the family of the Bē-rī-ites.

45 Of the sons of Bē-rī'ah: of Hē'bēr, the family of the Hē'bēr-ites: of Māl'chī-el, the family of the Māl'chī-el-ites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Āsh'ēr was Sā'rah.

47 These *are* the families of the sons of Āsh'ēr according to those that were numbered of them; *who were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ ^bOf the sons of Nāph'ta-lī after their families: of Jāh'zē-el, the family of the Jāh'zē-el-ites: of Gū'nī, the family of the Gū'nites:

49 Of Jē'zēr, the family of the Jē-

of Īs'ra-el, ⁱ Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'al-pe'or.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Īs'ra-el came and brought unto his brethren a Mid'ī-an-ī-ish woman in the sight of Mō'ses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, ^j who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phīn'e-has, ^k the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aār'on the priest, saw *it*, he rose up from among the congregation, and took ^l a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Īs'ra-el into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Īs'ra-el, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Īs'ra-el.

9 And ^l those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

11 ^m Phīn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aār'on the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Īs'ra-el, while he was zealous ⁿ for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Īs'ra-el in ⁿ my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, ^o Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and ^p his seed after him, *even* the covenant of ^q an everlasting priesthood; because he was ^r zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Īs'ra-el.

14 Now the name of the Īs'ra-el-īte that was slain, *even* that was slain with the Mid'ī-an-ī-ish woman, *was* Zīm'ri, the son of Sā'l'u, a prince of a ^s chief house among the Sīm'e-on-ites.

15 And the name of the Mid'ī-an-ī-ish woman that was slain *was* Cōz'bī, the daughter of Zūr; he *was* head over a people, and of a chief house in Mid'ī-an.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

17 Vex the Mid'ī-an-ites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pē'or, and in the matter of Cōz'bī, the daughter of a prince of Mid'ī-an, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pē'or's sake,

CHAPTER 26,

1 Israel numbered. 52 The inheritance of the land divided. 63 Of Caleb and Joshua.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 25.

i 1 Ki. 18. 40.

j Joel 2. 17.

k Ex. 6. 25.

l a spear, or, pike.

1 1 Cor. 10. 8.

m Ps. 106. 30.

2 with my zeal.

n Ex. 20. 5.
Ps. 78. 33.

Nah. 1. 2.
Zeph. 1. 18.

o Mal. 3. 1.

p 1 Chr. 6. 4.

q Ex. 40. 15.

r Acts 22. 3.

3 house of a father.

CHAP. 26.

a Ex. 30. 12.
ch. 1. 2.

b Deut. 4. 46-49.
Deut. 34. 1, 6-8.

ch. 22. 1.
ch. 31. 12.
ch. 33. 48.
ch. 35. 1.

c Gen. 29. 32.
Gen. 46. 3.

Gen. 49. 2, 3.
Ex. 6. 14.

ch. 1. 21.
Deut. 33. 6.

1 Chr. 5. 1.
Rev. 7. 5.

d ch. 16. 1, 2.
ch. 27. 3.

Deut. 11. 6.
Ps. 106. 17.

Isa. 65. 16.
Jude 11.

e ch. 16. 38.
1 Sam. 2. 34.

Job 31. 3.
Ps. 145. 20.

Prov. 2. 22.
Prov. 10. 29.

Prov. 11. 27.
Jer. 20. 22.

Ezek. 14. 8.
1 Cor. 10. 6.

2 Pet. 2. 6.
Jude 7.

f Ex. 6. 24.
1 Chr. 6. 22.

g Gen. 46. 10,
Ex. 6. 15,
Jemuel.

h 1 Chr. 4. 24,
Jarib.

i Gen. 46. 10,
Zohar.

j Gen. 46. 10,
Ziphion.

k Or, Zabon.

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Mō'ses and unto Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aār'on the priest, saying,
2 ^a Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Īs'ra-el.

3 And Mō'ses and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest spake with them ^b in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dan near Jēr'ī-chō, saying,

4 *Take the sum of the people*, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Mō'ses and the children of Īs'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gypt.

5 ¶ Reu'ben, the eldest son of Īs'ra-el: the children of Reu'ben; Hā'nōch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hā'nōch-ites: of Pāl'lū, the family of the Pāl'lū-ites:

6 Of Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'rōn-ites: of Cār'mī, the family of the Cār'mites.

7 These *are* the families of the Reu'ben-ites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pāl'lū; Ē-lī'ab.

9 And the sons of Ē-lī'ab; Nē-mū'el, and Dā'than, and Ā-bī'rām. This *is that* Dā'than and Ā-bī'rām, *which were* ^d famous in the congregation, who strove against Mō'ses and against Aār'on in the company of Kō'rah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Kō'rah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: ^e and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding ^f the children of Kō'rah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Sīm'e-on after their families: of ^g Nē-mū'el, the family of the Nē-mū'el-ites: of Jā'min, the family of the Jā'min-ites: of ^h Jā'chīn, the family of the Jā'chīn-ites:

13 Of ⁱ Zē'rah, the family of the Zār'hites: of Shā'ul, the family of the Shā'ul-ites.

14 These *are* the families of the Sīm'e-on-ites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gād after their families: of ^j Zē'phon, the family of the Zē'phon-ites: of Hāg'gī, the family of the Hāg'gītes: of Shū'nī, the family of the Shū'nites:

16 Of ^k Ōz'nī, the family of the Ōz'

nites: of Ē'ri, the family of the Ē'rites:

17 Of *Ā'rōd, the family of the Ā'rōd-ites: of Ā-rē'li, the family of the Ā-rē'rites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gād according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The 'sons of Jū'dah were Ēr and Ō'nān: and Ēr and Ō'nān died in the land of Cā'nān.

20 And ^m the sons of Jū'dah after their families were; of Shē'lah, the family of the Shē'lan-ites: of Phā'rēz, the family of the Phār'zites: of Zē'rah, the family of the Zār'hites.

21 And the sons of Phā'rēz were; of Hēz'rōn, the family of the Hēz'ron-ites: of Hāmūl, the family of the Hāmūl-ites.

22 These are the families of Jū'dah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ ⁿ Of the sons of Īs'sā-char after their families: of Tō'lā, the family of the Tō'lā-ites: of Pū'ā, the family of the Pū'nites:

24 Of ^s Jāsh'ūb, the family of the Jāsh'ūb-ites: of Shīm'rōn, the family of the Shīm'ron-ites.

25 These are the families of Īs'sā-char according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ ^o Of the sons of Zēb'u-lun after their families: of Sē'red, the family of the Sār'dites: of Ē'lōn, the family of the Ē'lōn-ites: of Jāh'lē-el, the family of the Jāh'lē-el-ites.

27 These are the families of the Zēb'u-lun-ites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The ^p sons of Jō'seph after their families were Mā-nās'seh and Ē'phrā'im.

29 Of the sons of Mā-nās'seh: of ^q Mā'chir, the family of the Mā'chir-ites: and Mā'chir begat Gīl'e-ād: of Gīl'e-ād come the family of the Gīl'e-ād-ites.

30 These are the sons of Gīl'e-ād: of ^r Jē-ē-zēr, the family of the Jē-ē-zēr-ites: of Hē'lek, the family of the Hē'lek-ites:

31 And of Ās'rī-el, the family of the Ās'rī-el-ites: and of Shē'chem, the family of the Shē'chem-ites:

32 And of Shē'mī'dā, the family of the Shē'mī'dā-ites: and of Hē'phēr, the family of the Hē'phēr-ites.

33 ¶ And ^s Zē-lō'phē-hād the son of Hē'phēr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zē-lō'phē-hād were Māh'lah,

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 26.

k Gen. 46. 16, Arodi.

l Gen. 38. 2, Gen. 46. 12, 1 Chr. 2. 3.

m Gen. 49. 8, 1 Chr. 2. 3, Rev. 7. 5.

n Gen. 46. 13, ch. 1. 28, 29, 1 Chr. 7. 1.

2 Or, Phuvah.

3 Or, Job.

o Gen. 46. 14, Gen. 49. 13, ch. 1. 30, 31, Deut. 33. 18.

p Gen. 41. 51, Gen. 46. 20, ch. 1. 32-35, Deut. 33. 17.

q ch. 32. 39, 40, ch. 36. 1, Deut. 3. 15, Joshua 17. 1, Judg. 5. 14, 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.

r Called Abiezer, Joshua 17. 2, Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34.

s ch. 27. 1, Joshua 17. 3.

t 1 Chr. 7. 20, Bered.

u Deut. 33. 13-17.

v Gen. 46. 21, 1 Chr. 7. 6, 1 Chr. 8. 1.

w Gen. 46. 21, Ehi, 1 Chr. 8. 1, Aharah.

x Gen. 46. 21, Muppim, and, Huppim.

y 1 Chr. 8. 3, Addar.

z Gen. 46. 23, Gen. 49. 16, 17, ch. 1. 38, 39, Deut. 33. 22.

4 Or, Hushim.

a Gen. 46. 17, 1 Chr. 7. 30.

b Gen. 46. 24, 1 Chr. 7. 13.

and Nō'ah, Hōg'lah, Mīl'cah, and Tīr'zah.

34 These are the families of Mā-nās'seh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ē'phrā'im after their families: of Shū'the-lah, the family of the Shū'thal-ites: of 'Bē'chēr, the family of the Bāch'rites: of Tā'hān, the family of the Tā'hān-ites.

36 And these are the sons of Shū'the-lah: of Ē'rān, the family of the Ē'rān-ites.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ē'phrā'im according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of ^w Jō'seph after their families.

38 ¶ The ^v sons of Bēn'ja-min after their families: of Bē'lā, the family of the Bē'lā-ites: of Āsh'bel, the family of the Āsh'bel-ites: of ^w Ā'hī-ram, the family of the Ā'hī'ram-ites:

39 Of ^x Shū'pham, the family of the Shū'pham-ites: of Hū'pham, the family of the Hū'pham-ites.

40 And the sons of Bē'lā were ^v Ārd and Nā'a-man: of Ārd, the family of the Ārd-ites: and of Nā'a-man, the family of the Nā'a-mites.

41 These are the sons of Bēn'ja-min after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ ^z These are the sons of Dān after their families: of ^y Shū'ham, the family of the Shū'ham-ites. These are the families of Dān after their families.

43 All the families of the Shū'ham-ites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ ^a Of the children of Āsh'ēr after their families: of Jīm'nā, the family of the Jīm'nites: of Jēs'u-i, the family of the Jēs'u-ites: of Bē'rī'ah, the family of the Bē'rī-ites.

45 Of the sons of Bē'rī'ah: of Hē'bēr, the family of the Hē'bēr-ites: of Māl'chī-el, the family of the Māl'chī-el-ites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Āsh'ēr was Sā'rah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Āsh'ēr according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ ^b Of the sons of Nāph'ta-lī after their families: of Jāh'zē-el, the family of the Jāh'zē-el-ites: of Gū'nī, the family of the Gū'nites:

49 Of Jē'zēr, the family of the Jē'

zēr-ites: of Šil'lem, the family of the Šil'lem-ites.

50 These are the families of Nāph'ta-lī according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 ^a These were the numbered of the children of Īs'ra-el, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

53 Unto ^b these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 ^c To many thou shalt ^c give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt ^d give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be ^e divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And ^f these are they that were numbered of the Lē'vites after their families: of Ġēr'shōn, the family of the Ġēr'shon-ites: of Kō'hath, the family of the Kō'hath-ites: of Mē-rā'ri, the family of the Mē-rā'rites.

58 These are the families of the Lē'vites: the family of the Lib'nites, the family of the Hē'bron-ites, the family of the Māh'lites, the family of the Mū'shites, the family of the Kō'rath-ites. And Kō'hath begat Ām'rām.

59 And the name of Ām'rām's wife was ^h Jōch'e-bed, the daughter of Lē'vī, whom her mother bare to Lē'vī in Ē'gypt: and she bare unto Ām'rām Aār'ōn and Mō'ses, and Mīr'ām their sister.

60 And unto Aār'ōn was born Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Īth'a-mār.

61 And ⁱ Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And ^j those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: ^k for they were not numbered among the children of Īs'ra-el, because there was ^l no inheritance given them among the children of Īs'ra-el.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Mō'ses and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, who numbered the children of Īs'ra-el in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dān near Jēr'ī-chō.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 26.

c 1 Chr. 7. 13, Shallum.

d ch. 1. 46. ch. 2. 32.

e Thus each man's portion would be fifteen acres.

f ch. 33. 34.

g multiply his inheritance.

h diminish his inheritance.

i ch. 34. 13. Joshua 14. 23. Joshua 14. 2. Joshua 17. 14. Joshua 18. 6, 10, 11.

j Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 10. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.

k Ex. 2. 1, 2.

l Lev. 10. 1, 2. ch. 3. 4. 1 Chr. 24. 2.

m ch. 3. 39.

n ch. 1. 49.

o ch. 18. 20, 23, 24. ch. 35. 2-8. Deut. 10. 9. Deut. 14. 27-29. Deut. 18. 1, 2. Joshua 14. 3.

p ch. 1. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15.

q ch. 14. 28. Deut. 32. 49, 50. Ps. 90. 3-8. Rom. 11. 22. 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17, 18. Jude 5.

r ch. 14. 30. ch. 32. 12. Deut. 1. 30, 38.

CHAP. 27.

a ch. 1. 34, 35. ch. 26. 33. ch. 36. 1. 11. 1 Chr. 7. 15.

b ch. 26. 04, 65.

c ch. 16. 1, 2.

d ch. 14. 23-37. Rom. 5. 12.

e diminished.

f Ex. 18. 15. Lev. 24. 12, 13. Prov. 3. 5, 6.

g ch. 36. 2.

h ch. 35. 29.

64 ^m But among these there was not a man of them whom Mō'ses and Aār'ōn the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Īs'ra-el in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They ⁿ shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, ^o save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn.

CHAPTER 27.

1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses, being told of his death, sueth for a successor: 18 Joshua appointed to succeed him.

THEN came the daughters of ^a Zē-lō'phē-hād, the son of Hē'phēr, the son of Ġī'l'e-ād, the son of Mā'chīr, the son of Mā-nās'seh, of the families of Mā-nās'seh the son of Jō'seph: and these are the names of his daughters; Māh'lah, Nō'ah, and Hōg'lah, and Mī'cah, and Tīr'zah.

2 And they stood before Mō'ses, and before Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father ^b died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD ^c in the company of Kō'rah; ^d but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be ^e done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us ^f therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Mō'ses ^g brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zē-lō'phē-hād speak right: ^h thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it; and it shall be unto the children of Īs'ra-el ⁱ a statute of

judgment, as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^aGet thee up into this mount Aḅ'ā-rim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aār'ōn thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye ^jrebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that *is* the ^kwater of Mer'ṭ-bah in Kā'desh in the wilderness of Zin.

15 ¶ And Mō'sēs spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the ⁱGod of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 ^mWhich may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not ⁿas sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Take thee Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, a man ^oin whom *is* the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before E-le-ā'zar the priest, and before all the congregation; and ^pgive him a charge in their sight.

20 And ^qthou shalt put *some* of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Iṣ'ra-el ^rmay be obedient.

21 And ^she shall stand before E-le-ā'zar the priest, who shall ask *counsel* for him ^tafter the judgment of Ūrim before the LORD: ^uat his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the children of Iṣ'ra-el with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Mō'sēs did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Jōsh'u-ā, and set him before E-le-ā'zar the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, ^vand gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'sēs.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ Offerings to be observed. ³ The continual burnt offering. ⁹ The sabbath offering, ¹¹ at the new moons, ¹⁶ at the passover, ²⁶ of firstfruits.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Command the children of Iṣ'ra-el, and say unto them, My offering, and ^amy bread for my sacrifices made by fire, ^{for} ¹a sweet savour unto me,

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 27.

^h Deut. 3. 27.
ⁱ Deut. 32. 49.

ⁱ ch. 20. 24, 28.
^{ch.} 31. 2.
^{Deut.} 10. 6.

^j Deut. 1. 37.
^{Ps.} 106. 32.

^k Ex. 17. 7.
^{ch.} 20. 1, 13, 24.

^l ch. 16. 22.
^{Heb.} 12. 9.
^{Zech.} 12. 1.

^m Deut. 31. 2.
^{1 Sam.} 8. 20.
^{2 Chr.} 1. 10.

ⁿ 1 Ki. 22. 17.
^{2 Chr.} 18. 16.
^{Matt.} 9. 33.

^o Gen. 41. 38.

^p Deut. 31. 7.

^q ch. 11. 17.
^{1 Sam.} 10. 6.
^{2 Ki.} 2. 15.

^r Deut. 34. 9.
^{Joshua} 1. 16.

^s Joshua 9. 14.
^{Judg.} 1. 1.
^{1 Sam.} 23. 9.
^{1 Sam.} 30. 7.

^t Lev. 8. 8.
^{Deut.} 33. 8.
^{1 Sam.} 28. 6.

^u Joshua 9. 14.
^{1 Sam.} 22. 10.

^v Deut. 3. 28.
^{Isa.} 55. 4.

CHAP. 28.

^a Lev. 3. 11.
^{Mal.} 1. 7, 12.

¹ a savour of my rest.

^b Ex. 29. 38.

² in a day.

³ between the two evenings.

^c Ex. 16. 36.
^{Lev.} 2. 1.
^{ch.} 15. 4.

^d Lev. 2. 1.

^e Ex. 29. 40.

^f Ex. 29. 42.
^{Lev.} 23. 13.
^{ch.} 15. 5, 7, 10.

^g Ezek. 46. 4.

^h ch. 10. 10.
^{1 Sam.} 20. 5.

ⁱ Chr. 23. 31.
^{2 Chr.} 2. 4.
^{Neh.} 10. 33.

^{Isa.} 1. 13, 14.
^{Hosca} 2. 11.

^{Col.} 2. 16.

ⁱ ch. 15. 4.
^{ch.} 29. 10.

^j Ex. 12. 6.
^{Lev.} 23. 5.
^{Ezek.} 45. 21.

^{Matt.} 26. 2.
^{17.}

^{Luke} 22. 7.

shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, ^bThis *is* the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot ²day by day, *for* a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer ³at even;

5 And ^ca tenth *part* of an ephah of flour for a ^dmeat offering, mingled with the fourth *part* of an ^ehin of beaten oil.

6 *It is* a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Si'nai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink offering thereof *shall be* the fourth *part* of an hin for the one lamb: ^jin the holy *place* shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD *for* a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer *it*, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 *This is* ^othe burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And ^hin the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And ⁱthree tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil *for* a meat offering unto one lamb; *for* a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third *part* of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth *part* of an hin unto a lamb: *this is* the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 And ^jin the fourteenth day of

the first month *is* the passover of the LORD.

17 And ^a in the fifteenth day of this month *is* the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the ¹ first day *shall be* an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein*:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: ^m they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer *for* a bullock, and two tenth deals *for* a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer *for* every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And ⁿ one goat *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement *for* you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* *for* a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of ^o a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And ^p on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also ^q in the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks *be out*, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD; ^r two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement *for* you.

31 Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *The offering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their souls, 13 at the feast of tabernacles.*

AND in the seventh month, on the ^A first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: ^a it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 28.

^k Ex. 12. 15-17.

Lev. 23. 6.

^l Lev. 23. 7.

^m Lev. 22. 20.

ch. 29. 8.

Deut. 15. 21.

ⁿ Lev. 16. 18.

Rom. 8. 3.

Gal. 4. 4.

Hab. 9. 12.

^o 2 Cor. 2. 15.

Eph. 5. 2.

^p Ex. 12. 16.

Lev. 23. 8.

^q Ex. 23. 16.

Lev. 23. 10.

15.

Deut. 16. 10.

Prov. 3. 9.

Acts 2. 1.

^r Lev. 23. 18.

19.

CHAP. 29.

^a Lev. 23. 24.

Ps. 89. 15.

Isa. 27. 13.

Zech. 9. 14.

Mark 16. 15.

1 Cor. 15. 52.

Rev. 8. 6-13.

^b ch. 28. 11.

^c Ex. 20. 38.

Lev. 6. 9.

ch. 28. 3.

Dan. 12. 11.

^d ch. 15. 11, 12.

1 a savour of rest.

^e Lev. 16. 29.

Lev. 23. 27.

^f Ezra 8. 21.

Ps. 35. 13.

Isa. 58. 5.

Matt. 5. 4.

Luke 13. 3. 4.

1 Cor. 9. 27.

2 Cor. 7. 9.

Jas. 4. 9.

^g Lev. 22. 20.

ch. 28. 19.

Deut. 15. 21.

Deut. 17. 1.

^h Lev. 16. 3, 5.

ⁱ Ex. 23. 16.

Ex. 34. 22.

Lev. 23. 34.

Deut. 16. 13.

Ezek. 45. 25.

^j Ezra 3. 4.

Dan. 9. 24.

Heb. 7. 18, 19.

Heb. 8. 13.

Heb. 10. 1-13.

2 Perhaps

the gradual

decrease of

the bullocks

denoted the

gradual aboli-

tion of the

ceremonies.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals *for* a bullock, and two tenth deals *for* a ram,

4 And one tenth deal *for* one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement *for* you:

6 Beside ^b the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and ^c the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, ^d according unto their manner, *for* ^a a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And ^e ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall ^f afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work *therein*:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; ^g they shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal *for* one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside ^h the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And ⁱ on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:

13 And ^j ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs;

16 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day *ye shall* offer twelve ^k young bullocks, two

rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, ^k after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

22 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year ^l without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be*

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 29.

^k ch. 15. 12.
ch. 28. 7, 14.
Lev. 2.

^l Heb. 7. 26.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6-14.

^m Lev. 23. 36.
Ps. 47. 5, 6.
Isa. 11. 10.
Isa. 54.
Isa. 60.
Matt. 28.
John 7. 37.
Heb. 1. 3.
Heb. 4. 9.
Rev. 7. 9-17.
Rev. 11. 15.

3 Or, offer.

ⁿ Lev. 23. 2.
1 Chr. 23. 31.
Neh. 10. 33.
Isa. 1. 14.

^o Lev. 7. 11, 16.
Lev. 22. 21, 23.
Lev. 23. 38.
ch. 6. 21.
Deut. 12. 6.
1 Cor. 10. 31.

^p Ex. 24. 3.
Deut. 5. 27-31.
John 1. 17.
Acts 7. 37, 38.

CHAP. 30.

^a ch. 1. 4, 16.
Deut. 1. 13, 17.

^b Gen. 28. 20.
Lev. 27. 2.
Judg. 11. 30, 35.
Ps. 56. 12.
Prov. 20. 25.
Eccl. 5. 4.

^c Lev. 5. 4.
Matt. 14. 9.
Acts 23. 14.

1 profane.

^d Job 22. 27.
Ps. 22. 25.
Ps. 50. 14.
Ps. 66. 15, 14.
Nah. 1. 15.

2 her vows were upon her.

according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a ^m solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work *therein*:

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These *things* ye shall ³ do unto the LORD in your ⁿ set feasts, beside your ^o vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And ^p Mō'ses told the children of Is'ra-el according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

CHAPTER 30.

1 Vows are not to be broken. 3 Of a maid's vow; 9 of a widow's, or of her that is divorced.

AND Mō'ses spake unto ^a the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Is'ra-el, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 ^b If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or ^c swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not ¹ break his word, he shall ^d do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when ² she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (*For* ^a the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Mō'sēs and E-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, ^a *for* a memorial for the children of Is'ra-el before the LORD.

CHAPTER 32.

The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on the east side of Jordan.

NOW the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of ^a Jā'zēr, and the land of Gīl'e-ād, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben came and spake unto Mō'sēs, and to E-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ā't'a-rōth, and Dr'bōn, and Jā'zēr, and ^b Nīm'rah, and Hēsh'bōn, and E-le-ā'leh, and ^c She'bām, and Nē'bō, and ^d Bē'ōn,

4 *Even* the country ^e which the LORD smote before the congregation of Is'ra-el, ^f is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Jōr'dān.

6 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto the children of Gād and to the children of Reu'ben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore ¹ discourage ye the heart of the children of Is'ra-el from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, ² when I sent them from Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā ³ to see the land.

9 For ⁴ when they went up unto the valley of Esh'cōl, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Is'ra-el, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And ⁵ the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of E'g'yp't, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Ā'brā'hām, unto I'saac, and unto Jā'cob; because ⁶ they have not ⁷ wholly followed me:

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 31.

z Deut. 20. 14.

a Ex. 30. 16.
ch. 16. 40.
Zech. 6. 14.
Luke 22. 19.
Acts 10. 4.

CHAP. 32.

a ch. 21. 32.
Joshua 13. 25.
2 Sam. 24. 5.
Isa. 16. 8, 9.

b verse 36,
Beth-nimrah.

c verse 38,
Shibmah.

d verse 38,
Baal-meon.

e ch. 21. 24, 34.

1 break.

f ch. 13. 3.

g Deut. 1. 22.

h ch. 13. 23.
Deut. 1. 24.

i ch. 14. 11.
Deut. 1. 34.
Ps. 95. 11.
Heb. 3. 8-19.

j Deut. 1. 35.

k ch. 14. 24.

2 fulfilled after me.

l Deut. 1. 36.
Joshua 14. 8,
9.

Job 4. 7.
Ps. 37. 29.
Prov. 11. 31.

m ch. 14. 33.

n ch. 26. 64.

o Deut. 1. 34.

p Deut. 30. 17.
2 Chr. 7. 19.
2 Chr. 15. 2.

q Joshua 4. 12, 13.

r Joshua 22. 4.

s Joshua 12. 1.

t Deut. 3. 18.
Joshua 1. 14.

u Deut. 3. 20.
Joshua 11. 23.

v Joshua 22. 4.

w Deut. 3. 12.
Joshua 1. 15.
Joshua 13. 8,
32.

z Gen. 4. 7.
Gen. 44. 16.
Ps. 140. 11.
Prov. 13. 21.
Isa. 3. 11.
Isa. 59. 12.
Rom. 2. 9.
1 Cor. 4. 5.

y verses 16, 34.

z Joshua 1. 14.

a Joshua 4. 12.

12 Save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh the Kēn'ez-ite, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn: ¹ for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Is'ra-el, and he made them ² wander in the wilderness forty years, until ³ all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the ⁴ fierce anger of the LORD toward Is'ra-el.

15 For if ye ⁵ turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But ⁶ we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Is'ra-el, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 ⁷ We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Is'ra-el have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jōr'dān, or forward; ⁸ because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jōr'dān eastward.

20 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jōr'dān before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And ⁹ the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ¹⁰ ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Is'ra-el; and ¹¹ this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure ¹² your sin will find you out.

24 ¹³ Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben spake unto Mō'sēs, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 ¹⁴ Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gīl'e-ād:

27 ¹⁵ But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Mō'sēs commanded Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'ra-el:

29 And Mō'sēs said unto them, If the children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben will pass with you over Jōr'dan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gīl'e-ād for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Cā'nāan.

31 And the children of Gād and the children of Reu'ben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD unto the land of Cā'nāan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jōr'dan may be ours.

33 And ^b Mō'sēs gave unto them, even to the children of Gād, and to the children of Reu'ben, and unto half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh the son of Jō'seph, ^c the kingdom of Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, and the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shān, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gād built ^a Dī'bōn, and Āt'a-rōth, and ^e Ār'ō-ēr,

35 And Āt'rōth, Shō'phan, and ^f Jā-ā'zēr, and Jōg'be-hah,

36 And ^g Bēth-nīm'rah, and Bēth-hā'ran, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reu'ben built Hēsh'bōn, and Ē-lē-ā'leh, and Kīr-jath-ā'im,

38 And ^h Nē'bō, and ⁱ Bā'al-mē'on, (^j their names being changed,) and Shīb'mah: and ^k gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of ^k Mā'chīr the son of Mā-nās'seh went to Gīl'e-ād, and took it, and dispossessed the Ām'ōr-ite which was in it.

40 And Mō'sēs ^l gave Gīl'e-ād unto Mā'chīr the son of Mā-nās'seh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And ^m Jā'ir the son of Mā-nās'seh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them ⁿ Hā'voth-jā'ir.

42 And Nō'bah went and took Kē'nath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nō'bah, after ^o his own name.

CHAPTER 33.

1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 32.

^b Deut. 3. 12.
Joshua 12. 6.

^c ch. 21. 24.
Deut. 2. 30-35.

^d Deut. 3. 1-8.
Ps. 135. 10, 11.
Ps. 136. 19-21.

^e ch. 33. 45.

^f Deut. 2. 35.

^g verses 1, 3, Jazer.

^h verse 3, Nimrah.

ⁱ Isa. 46. 1.

^j ch. 22. 41.

^k Ex. 23. 13.

^l they called by names the names of the cities.

^m Gen. 50. 23.
ch. 26. 29.
Joshua 17. 1.

ⁿ Deut. 3. 12.
Joshua 17. 1.

^o Deut. 3. 14.
1 Chr. 2. 21.

^p Judg. 10. 4.
1 Ki. 4. 13.

^q 2 Sam. 18. 18.
Ps. 49. 11.

CHAP. 33.

^a Gen. 47. 11.
Ex. 1. 11.

^b Ex. 12. 2.
Ps. 105. 38.
Isa. 52. 12.
Micah 2. 13.

^c Ex. 14. 8.

^d Ex. 12. 12.
Isa. 19. 1.
Zeph. 2. 11.
Rev. 12. 8.

^e Ex. 12. 37.

^f Gen. 33. 17.
Ex. 13. 20.
Joshua 13. 27.
1 Ki. 7. 46.
Ps. 60. 6.

^g Ex. 14. 2, 9.

^h Ex. 14. 22.

ⁱ Ex. 16. 1.

^j Ex. 17. 1.

^k Ex. 16. 1.

^l ch. 11. 34.

^m That is, The graves of lust.

ⁿ ch. 12. 16.
Deut. 1. 1.

THESE are the journeys of the children of Īs'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gypt with their armies under the hand of Mō'sēs and Aār'ōn.

2 And Mō'sēs wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they ^a departed from Rā-mē'sēs in the ^b first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Īs'ra-el went out ^c with an high hand in the sight of all the Ē-gyp'tjans.

4 For the Ē-gyp'tjans buried all their firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: ^d upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 And ^e the children of Īs'ra-el removed from Rā-mē'sēs, and pitched in Sūc'coth.

6 And they departed from ^f Sūc'coth, and pitched in Ē'tham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And ^g they removed from Ē'tham, and turned again unto Pī-ha-hī'roth, which is before Bā'al-zē'phon: and they pitched before Mig'dol.

8 And they departed from before Pī-ha-hī'roth, and ^h passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Ē'tham, and pitched in Mā'rah.

9 And they removed from Mā'rah, and came unto Ē'līm: and in Ē'līm were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Ē'līm, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sīn.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sīn, and encamped in Dōph'kah.

13 And they departed from Dōph'kah, and encamped in Ā'lush.

14 And they removed from Ā'lush, and encamped at ⁱ Rēph'ī-dim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rēph'ī-dim, and pitched in the ^k wilderness of Sīnāi.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sīnāi, and pitched ^l at Kīb'roth-hat-tā'ā-vah.

17 And they departed from Kīb'roth-hat-tā'ā-vah, and encamped at Hā-zē'roth.

18 And they departed from Hā-zē'roth, and pitched in ^m Rith'mah.

19 And they departed from Rith'mah, and pitched at Rīm'mon-pā-rez.

20 And they departed from Rīm'mon-pā-rez, and pitched in * Līb'nah.

21 And they removed from Līb'nah, and pitched at Rīs'sah.

22 And they journeyed from Rīs'sah, and pitched in Kē-hēl'a-thah.

23 And they went from Kē-hēl'a-thah, and pitched in mount Shā'pher.

24 And they removed from mount Shā'pher, and encamped in Hār'adah.

25 And they removed from Hār'adah, and pitched in Māk'hēloth.

26 And they removed from Māk'hēloth, and encamped at Tā'hāth.

27 And they departed from Tā'hāth, and pitched at Tā'rah.

28 And they removed from Tā'rah, and pitched in Mith'cah.

29 And they went from Mith'cah, and pitched in Hāsh-mō'nah.

30 And they departed from Hāsh-mō'nah, and * encamped at Mō-sē-roth.

31 And they departed from Mō-sē-roth, and pitched in Bēn-ē-jā'a-kān.

32 And they removed from * Bēn-ē-jā'a-kān, and encamped at * Hôr-hā-gīd'gad.

33 And they went from Hôr-hā-gīd'gad, and pitched in Jôt'ba-thah.

34 And they removed from Jôt'ba-thah, and encamped at Ē-brō'nah.

35 And they departed from Ē-brō'nah, and encamped at Ē'zī-on-gā'bēr.

36 And they removed from Ē'zī-on-gā'bēr, and pitched in the * wilderness of Zīn, which is Kā'desh.

37 And they removed from * Kā'desh, and pitched in mount Hôr, in the edge of the land of Ē'dom.

38 And * Aār'on the priest went up into mount Hôr at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Īs'ra-el were come out of the land of Ē'gypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aār'on was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hôr.

40 And * King Ā'rād the Cā'nān-ite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Cā'nān, heard of the coming of the children of Īs'ra-el.

41 And they departed from mount Hôr, and pitched in Zal-mō'nah.

42 And they departed from Zal-mō'nah, and pitched in Pū'non.

43 And they departed from Pū'non, and pitched in Ō'both.

44 And they departed from Ō'both,

B. C. 1432.

CHAP. 33.

n Deut. 1. 1.
Laban.

o Deut. 10. 6.

p Gen. 36. 27.
Deut. 10. 6.
1 Chr. 1. 42.

q Deut. 10. 7.
Gudgodah.

r Deut. 2. 8.
1 Ki. 9. 26.
1 Ki. 22. 48.

s ch. 13. 21.
ch. 21. 1.
ch. 27. 14.
ch. 34. 3, 4.
Deut. 32. 61.
Joshua 15. 1.

t ch. 20. 22, 23.
ch. 21. 4.

u ch. 20. 25, 28.
Deut. 10. 6.
Deut. 32. 50.

v ch. 21. 1.

2 Or. Heaps of
Abarim.

w ch. 32. 34.

x Jer. 48. 22.

y ch. 21. 20.

z ch. 22. 1.

3 Mournful
Shittim, or.
The plains of
Shittim.

a Deut. 7. 1.
Deut. 9. 1.

b Ex. 23. 24.
Ex. 34. 12-17.
Deut. 7. 2-5,
25, 26.
Deut. 12. 2, 3,
30, 31.
Deut. 20. 16-18.
Joshua 11. 12.
Judg. 2. 2.

c Ps. 24. 1.
Deut. 12. 14.
Job 41. 11.
Dan. 4. 35.

d ch. 26. 53.

4 multiply his
inheritance.

5 diminish his
inheritance.

e Joshua 23. 13.
Ps. 106. 34.

CHAP. 34.

a Gen. 17. 8.
Deut. 1. 7.
Ps. 78. 55.

b Joshua 15. 1.

and pitched in * Īj'g-āb'g-rīm, in the border of Mō'ab.

45 And they departed from Ī'im, and pitched in * Dī'bon-gād.

46 And they removed from Dī'bon-gād, and encamped in * Āl'mōn-dīb-lā-thā'im.

47 And they removed from Āl'mōn-dīb-lā-thā'im, and pitched in the mountains of Āb'ā-rīm, before Ne'bō.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Āb'ā-rīm, and * pitched in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan near Jēr'ī-chō.

49 And they pitched by Jôr'dan, from Bēth-jēs'ī-mōth even unto * Ā' / bēl-shī'tim in the plains of Mō'ab.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the plains of Mō'ab by Jôr'dan near Jēr'ī-chō, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, * When ye are passed over Jôr'dan into the land of Cā'nān;

52 * Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: * for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And * ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and to the more ye shall * give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall * give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be * pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

CHAPTER 34.

1 The borders of the land of Conaan. 16 The names of the men which were assigned to divide it.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Command the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into * the land of Cā'nān; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Cā'nān with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then * your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zīn along

by the coast of E'dom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south ^a to the ascent of Ā-krāb'-bim, and pass on to Zīn: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā, and shall go on to Hā'zar-ād'dar, and pass on to Āz'mōn:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Āz'mōn ^a unto the river of E'gypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have ¹ the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount ² Hôr:

8 From mount Hôr ye shall point out *your border* ³ unto the entrance of Hā'math; and the goings forth of the border shall be to ^a Zē'dād:

9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziph'rōn, and the goings out of it shall be at ⁴ Hā'zar-e'nan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hā'zar-e'nan to Shē-pham:

11 And the coast shall go down from Shē'pham ⁵ to Rīb'lah, on the east side of Ā'in; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the ³ side of the sea ⁷ of Chīn'ne-rēth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jōr'dan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Mō'ses commanded the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, ⁶ This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 ¹ For the tribe of the children of Re'y-ben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gād according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance*; and half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jōr'dan *near Jēr'ī-chō* eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: ^a E-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'uā the son of Nūn.

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 34.

c Gen. 14. 3.

d ch. 32. 8.

e Gen. 15. 18.

1 Ki. 8. 65.

Isa. 27. 12.

1 The Mediter-
ranean.2 Not the Mount
Hor on the
border of
Edom, where
Aaron died,
but Mount
Hor north of
Lebanon.

f ch. 13. 21.

Joshua 14. 5.

6.

2 Sam. 8. 9.

2 Ki. 14. 25.

Isa. 10. 9.

Jer. 39. 5.

g Ezek. 47. 15.

h Ezek. 47. 17.

i 2 Ki. 23. 33.

3 shoulder.

j Deut. 3. 17.

Joshua 11. 2.

k Joshua 14. 1.

2.

l ch. 32. 33.

m Ex. 6. 23-25.

n Gen. 29. 35.

Deut. 33. 7.

Ps. 60. 7.

o ch. 13. 6, 30.

ch. 14. 24, 30.

ch. 26. 65.

ch. 32. 11, 12.

Deut. 1. 36.

p Gen. 29. 33.

Gen. 49. 5.

Ezek. 48. 24.

q Gen. 35. 18.

Deut. 33. 12.

Ps. 68. 27.

r Gen. 48. 8-22.

Deut. 33. 13.

Ps. 80. 1.

s Deut. 32. 8.

Acts 17. 26.

CHAP. 35.

a Lev. 25. 32.

33.

ch. 18. 20-24.

Deut. 18. 1. 2.

1 Chr. 6. 64.

Joshua 14. 3.

4.

Ezek. 45. 1.

1 Six hundred

and eight

yards.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of ^a Jū'dah, Cā-leb ^a the son of Jē-phūn'neh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of ^a Sīm'e-on, Shē-mū'el the son of Ām-mī'hūd.

21 Of the tribe of ^a Bēn'ja-min, Ē-lī'-dad the son of Chīs'lon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dān, Būk'ki the son of Jōg'li.

23 The prince of the ^a children of Jō'seph, for the tribe of the children of Mā-nās'seh, Hān'nī-el the son of E'phōd.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of E'phrā'im, Kē-mū'el the son of Shiph'tan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zēb'u-lun, Ē-līz'a-phān the son of Pār'nach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Īs'sa-char, Pāl'ti-el the son of Āz'zan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr, Ā-hī'hud the son of Shē'l'q-mī.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Nāph'tā-li, Pēd'a-hēl the son of Ām-mī'hūd.

29 These are *they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the ^a inheritance unto the children of Īs'ra-el in the land of Cā'nāan.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *Eight and forty cities given to the Levites: 6 six of them to be cities of refuge. 9 The laws concerning murder and manslaughter.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses in the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dan *near Jēr'ī-chō*, saying,

2 ^a Command the children of Īs'ra-el, that they give unto the Lē'vites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give *also* unto the Lē'vites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Lē'vites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward ^{1a} a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Lē'vites *there shall be* ^b six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and ² to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Lē'vites *shall be* ^c forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give *shall be* ^d of the possession of the children of Īs'ra-el: ^e from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Lē'vites according to his inheritance which ³ he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, ^f When ye be come over Jōr'dān into the land of Cā'nāan;

11 Then ^g ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person ⁴ at unawares.

12 And ^h they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 ⁱ Ye shall give three cities on this side Jōr'dān, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Cā'nāan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Īs'ra-el, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And ^k if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him ⁵ with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or ^l if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 ^m The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But ⁿ if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him ^o by laying of wait, that he die;

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 35.

^b Deut. 4. 41.

Joshua 20. 2.

Ps. 9. 9.

Ps. 62. 7, 8.

Isa. 4. 6.

² above them ye shall give.

^c 1 Chr. 6. 54-81.

^d Joshua 21. 3.

^e Ex. 16. 18.

ch. 26. 54.

³ they inherit.

^f Deut. 19. 2.

^g Ex. 21. 13.

⁴ by error.

^h Deut. 19. 6.

ⁱ Deut. 4. 41.

2 Cor. 8. 13,

14.

^j ch. 15. 16.

^k Ex. 21. 12, 14.

Lev. 24. 17,

Deut. 19. 11,

12.

⁵ with a stone of the hand.

⁶ He was the nearest kinsman of the person slain.

^l Gen. 4. 8.

2 Sam. 2. 27.

1 Ki. 2. 31.

Luke 4. 29.

^m Ex. 21. 14.

Deut. 19. 11.

1 Sam. 18. 10,

11, 25.

1 Sam. 20. 1.

1 Sam. 24. 11.

Ps. 10. 7-10.

ⁿ Joshua 20. 6.

^o Eph. 1. 7.

^p Ex. 29. 7.

Lev. 4. 3.

Lev. 21. 10.

⁷ no blood shall be to him.

^q ch. 27. 11.

^r Deut. 17. 6.

Matt. 18. 16.

2 Cor. 13. 1.

1 Tim. 5. 19.

Heb. 10. 28.

Rev. 11. 3.

⁸ faulty to die.

^s Acts 4. 12.

Gal. 2. 21.

^t Gen. 4. 9-12.

Lev. 18. 25.

Deut. 21. 23.

Ps. 106. 38.

Isa. 26. 21.

Hosea 4. 2, 3.

Micah 4. 11.

⁹ there can be no expiation for the land.

^u Gen. 9. 6.

^v Lev. 18. 25.

Deut. 21. 23.

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote *him* shall surely be put to death; for he *is* a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing *him* not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then ⁿ the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and ^o he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which ^p was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; ⁷ he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these *things* shall be for ^a a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the ^r mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to *cause him* to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which *is* ^s guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take ^o no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are*: for blood ^t it defileth the land: and ⁹ the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but ^u by the blood of him that shed it.

34 ^v Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I

dwell: for ^w I the LORD dwell among the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el.

CHAPTER 36.

¹ *The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters is remedied by marrying in their own tribes.*

AND the chief fathers of the families of the ^a children of Ġīl'e-ād, the son of Mā'chīr, the son of Mā-nās'seh, of the families of the sons of Jō'seph, came near, and spake before Mō'ses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el:

² And they said, ^b The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el: and ^c my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zē-lō'pheh-hād our brother unto his daughters.

³ And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe ^d whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

⁴ And when ^e the jubile of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

⁵ And Mō'ses commanded the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Jō'seph ^f hath said well.

⁶ This is the thing which the LORD

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 35.

^w ch. 5. 3.
Ps. 76. 2.
Isa. 8. 18.
Hosea 9. 3.
² Cor. 6. 16.

CHAP. 36.

^a ch. 26. 29.

^b ch. 26. 55.
ch. 33. 54.

^c ch. 27. 1, 7.

¹ unto whom
they shall be.

^d Lev. 25. 10.^e ch. 27. 7.² be wives.^f 1 Ki. 21. 3.

³ cleave to
the, etc.

^g 1 Chr. 23. 22.^h ch. 27. 1.

⁴ to some that
were of the
families.

ⁱ Deut. 33. 4.
Neh. 9. 12,
13, 14.
John 1. 17.

^j ch. 22. 1.
ch. 26. 3.
ch. 31. 12.
ch. 33. 50.

doth command concerning the daughters of Zē-lō'pheh-hād, saying, Let them ² marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

⁷ So shall not the ^f inheritance of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el shall ³ keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

⁸ And ^e every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

⁹ Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

¹⁰ Even as the LORD commanded Mō'ses, so did the daughters of Zē-lō'pheh-hād:

¹¹ ^a For Māh'lah, Tīr'zah, and Hōg'lah, and Mīl'cah, and Nō'ah, the daughters of Zē-lō'pheh-hād, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

¹² And they were married ⁴ into the families of the sons of Mā-nās'seh the son of Jō'seph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

¹³ These *are* the commandments and the judgments, ⁱ which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'ses unto the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el in ^j the plains of Mō'ab by Jōr'dan near Jēr'ī-chō.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

DEUTERONOMY.

CHAPTER 1.

¹ *Moses' speech at the end of the fortieth year, 6 in which he briefly rehearseeth the story of God's promise to Israel, 34 and his anger for their incredulity and disobedience.*

THESE *be* the words which Mō'ses spake unto all ʾĪsʾrā-el ^a on this side Jōr'dan in the wilderness, in the plain over against ¹ the Red sea, between Pā'ran, and Tō'phel, and Lā'ban, and Hā-ze'roth, and Dīz'ā-hāb.

² *(There are eleven days' journey from Hō'reb by the way of mount Sē'ir ^b unto Kā'desh-bār-ne-ā.)*

³ And it came to pass ^c in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month,

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 1.

^a Num. 32. 6,
20, 29.
Joshua 9. 1.

¹ Or, Zuph.

^b Num. 13. 26.
ch. 9. 23.

^c Num. 33. 38.

^d Num. 21. 24.
Neh. 9. 22.
Ps. 135. 11.

^e Joshua 13. 12.^f Ex. 3. 1.

^g Ex. 19. 1.
Num. 10. 11.

on the first *day* of the month, *that* Mō'ses spake unto the children of ʾĪsʾrā-el, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

⁴ ^a After he had slain Sī'hōn the king of the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt in Hēsh'bōn, and Ōg the king of Bā'shān, which dwelt at Ās'tā-rōth ^c in Ēd're-ī:

⁵ On this side Jōr'dan, in the land of Mō'ab, began Mō'ses to declare this law, saying,

⁶ The LORD our God spake unto us ^f in Hō'reb, saying, Ye have dwelt long ^e enough in this mount:

⁷ Turn you, and take your journey,

and go to the mount of the Ām'ōr-ites, and unto ² all the places high thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, and unto Lēb'a-non, unto the great river, the river Euphrā'tēs.

8 Behold, I have ³ set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD swore unto your fathers, ⁴ Ābra'hām, I'saac, and Jā'cōb, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And ¹ I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ² ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, ³ as he hath promised you!)

12 'How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 ⁴ Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken *is good for us* to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and ⁵ made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and ⁶ judge righteously between every man and his ⁷ brother, and the stranger that *is* with him.

17 ⁸ Ye shall not ⁹ respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall ¹⁰ not be afraid of the face of man; for the ¹¹ judgment *is* God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, ¹² bring *it* unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Hō'reb, ¹³ we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Ām'ōr-ites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and ¹⁴ we came to Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Ām'ōr-ites,

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 1.

2 all his neighbours.

3 given.

4 Gen. 12. 7.
Gen. 15. 18.

5 Ex. 18. 18.

6 Gen. 15. 5.
Gen. 22. 17.
Ex. 32. 13.
ch. 10. 22.
1 Chr. 27. 23.7 Gen. 22. 17.
Ex. 32. 13.8 1 Ki. 8. 8.
2 Cor. 11. 28.

9 Give.

10 gave.

11 Ex. 23. 2, 3,
7, 8.
John 7. 24.

12 Lev. 24. 22.

13 1 Sam. 16. 7.
Prov. 24. 23.
Jas. 2. 1.

14 acknowledge faces.

15 Prov. 28. 21.

16 2 Chr. 19. 6.

17 Ex. 18. 22, 20.

18 Num. 10. 12.
ch. 8. 15.

19 Num. 13. 26.

20 Num. 13. 30.
Joshua 1. 9.
Ps. 27. 1-3.
Ps. 46. 1, 7,
11.
Isa. 41. 10.
Isa. 43. 1, 2.
Luke 12. 32.
Heb. 13. 6.

21 Num. 13. 3.

22 Num. 14. 1-4.
Ps. 106. 24.

23 ch. 9. 28.

24 melted.

25 Num. 13. 28,
31-33.
ch. 9. 1, 2.

26 Num. 13. 28.

27 Ex. 14. 14.
Neh. 4. 20.28 Ex. 19. 4.
ch. 32. 11.
Isa. 46. 3, 4.
Hosea 11. 3.
Acts 13. 18.29 Ps. 106. 24.
Jude 5.30 Ex. 13. 21.
Ps. 78. 14.31 Num. 10. 33.
Ezek. 20. 6.

32 ch. 2. 14.

33 Num. 14. 22.
Ps. 95. 11.

which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess *it*, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; ¹ fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and ² I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Ēsh'cōl, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought *it* down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, *It is* a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 ³ Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD ⁴ hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Ē'gypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Ām'ōr-ites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have ⁵ discouraged our heart, saying, ⁶ The people *is* greater and taller than we; the cities *are* great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the ⁷ Ān'ā-kīm there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 ⁸ The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Ē'gypt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God ⁹ bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ¹⁰ ye did not believe the LORD your God,

33 ¹¹ Who went in the way before you, ¹² to search you out a place to pitch your tents *in*, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, ¹³ and swore, saying,

35 ¹⁴ Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see

that good land, which I swore to give unto your fathers,

36 Save Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'-neh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath ^s wholly followed the LORD.

37 ^h Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 But Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, ⁱ which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: ^j encourage him: for he shall cause Is'ra-el to inherit it.

39 Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day ^k had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me. Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, ⁹ and went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, ^l as bees do, and destroyed you in Sē'ir, even unto Hōr'mah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; ^m but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 ⁿ So ye abode in Kā'desh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The story is continued: 6 they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor the Moabites, 17 nor the Ammonites. 24 Sihon the Amorite to be subdued.

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Sē'ir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 1.

8 fulfilled to go after.

^h Num. 27. 14. ch. 3. 26. ch. 4. 21. Ps. 106. 32.

ⁱ Ex. 24. 13. Ex. 33. 11. 1 Sam. 16. 22.

^j ch. 31. 7. 23.

^k Isa. 7. 15, 16. Ezek. 18. 20.

⁹ ye were presumptuous, and went up.

^l ch. 28. 25. ch. 32. 30. Ps. 118. 12. Isa. 7. 18.

^m Job 27. 9. Ps. 68. 15. Prov. 1. 24.

ⁿ Jer. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 7-14. Zech. 7. 11.

^o Num. 13. 25. Num. 20. 1, 22.

CHAP. 2.

1 even to the treading of the sole of the foot.

^a Gen. 36. 8. ch. 32. 8. Joshua 24. 4.

^b Ps. 115. 3. Dan. 4. 32, 35. Acts 17. 26.

^c 1 Ki. 9. 26. 2 Ki. 14. 22.

² Or. use no hostility against Moab.

^c Num. 21. 23.

^d Gen. 19. 36. Ps. 8. 8.

^e Gen. 14. 5.

^f Num. 13. 22. ch. 9. 2.

^g Gen. 14. 6. Gen. 36. 20.

³ inherited them.

⁴ Or. room.

⁵ Or. valley.

^h Num. 14. 33. Num. 26. 64. Ps. 78. 33.

ⁱ ch. 1. 34, 35.

^j 1 Sam. 5. 6, 9, 11.

^k 1 Sam. 7. 13. Ps. 78. 33.

^l Ps. 95. 10, 11. Heb. 4. 1-5.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of E'sau, which dwell in Sē'ir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, ¹ no, not so much as a foot breadth; ^a because I have given mount Sē'ir unto E'sau for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of E'sau, which dwelt in Sē'ir, through the way of the plain from E'li'āth, and from E'zi-on-gā'bēr, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Mō'ab.

9 And the LORD said unto me, ² Distress not the Mō'ab-ites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given E'ar unto ^a the children of Lōt for a possession.

10 ^e The E'mīm's dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as ^f the Ān'a-kīm's;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Ān'a-kīm's; but the Mō'ab-ites call them E'mīm's.

12 ^g The Hō'rīm's also dwelt in Sē'ir beforetime; but the children of E'sau ³ succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their ⁴ stead; as Is'ra-el did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over the ⁵ brook Zē're'd. And we went over the brook Zē're'd.

14 And the space in which we came from Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā, until we were come over the brook Zē're'd, was thirty and eight years; ^h until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, ⁱ as the LORD swore unto them.

15 For indeed the ^j hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 [†] So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ār, the coast of Mō'ab, this day:

19 And *when* thou comest nigh over against the children of Ām'mōn, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ām'mōn *any* possession; because I have given it unto ^k the children of Lōt *for* a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ām'mōn-ites call them ⁱ Zam-zūm'imis;

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Ān'a-kims; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Ē'sau, ^m which dwelt in Sē'ir, when he ⁿ destroyed the Hō'rims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And ^o the Ā'vims which dwelt in Hā-zē'rīm, *even* unto ^p Āz'zah, ^q the Cāph'tō-rims, which came forth out of Cāph'tōr, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and ^r pass over the river Ār'nōn: behold, I have given into thine hand Sī'hōn the Ām'ōr-ite, king of Hēsh'bōn, and his land: ^s begin to possess *it*, and contend with him in battle.

25 ^t * This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations *that are* under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kēd'e-mōth unto Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn ^u with words of peace, saying,

27 ^v Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: ^w only I will pass through on my feet;

29 (^x As the children of Ē'sau which dwell in Sē'ir, and the Mō'ab-ites which dwell in Ār, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jōr'dān into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 ^y But Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the ^z LORD thy God ^a hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate,

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 2.

k Gen. 19. 38.

l Gen. 14. 5, Zuzims.

m Gen. 36. 8.

n Job 12. 23.

o Joshua 13. 3.

p Jer. 25. 20. Zeph. 2. 4.

q Gen. 10. 14. Amos 9. 7.

r Num. 21. 13, 14.

s begin. possess.

t Ex. 15. 14. ch. 13. 25.

u ch. 20. 10. Esther 9. 30.

v Num. 21. 21.

w Num. 20. 19.

x ch. 23. 3.

y Num. 21. 23.

z Joshua 11. 20.

a Ex. 4. 21. Hosea 4. 17.

b Ex. 23. 31. ch. 7. 2. Ps. 135. 10-12. Ps. 136. 18-20.

c ch. 29. 7.

d Lev. 27. 28. ch. 7. 2, 26. Joshua 7. 11. Joshua 9. 24. Joshua 11. 14. 1 Sam. 13. 3, 8, 9.

e every city of men, and women, and little ones.

f ch. 3. 12. Joshua 13. 9.

g Ps. 44. 3.

h Gen. 32. 22. Num. 21. 24. ch. 3. 16.

CHAP. 3.

a Num. 21. 34.

b ch. 29. 8.

c ch. 2. 24. Ps. 135. 10-12.

that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sī'hōn and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sī'hōn came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jā'hāz.

33 And ^a the LORD our God delivered him before us; and ^b we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and ^c utterly destroyed the ^d men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 ^e From Ār'ō-ēr, which *is* by the brink of the river of Ār'nōn, and *from* the city that *is* by the river, even unto Ġīl'e-ād, there was not one city too strong for us: ^f the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ām'mōn thou camest not, *nor* unto any place of the river ^g Jāb'bok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbad us.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Conquest of Og king of Bashan. 21 Moses' exhortation to Joshua. 23 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 27 He is permitted to see it.

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bā'shān: and ōg the king of Bā'shān came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Ēd're-j.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto ^a Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt at Hēsh'bōn.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands ōg also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, ^b all the region of Ār'gōb, the kingdom of ōg in Bā'shān.

5 All these cities *were* fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwall'd towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sī'hōn king ^c of Hēsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil

of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Am'or-ites the land that *was* on this side Jôr'dan, from the river of Är'nôn unto mount Hēr'môn;

9 (*Which* ^d Hēr'môn the Sî-dô'nî-ans call Sir'i-ôn; and the Am'or-ites call it ^e She'nir;)

10 ^f All the cities of the plain, and all Gîl'e-ād, and ^g all Bā'shān, unto Sāl'chah and Êd'te-î, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān.

11 ^h For only Ōg king of Bā'shān remained of the remnant of ⁱ giants; behold, his bedstead *was* a bedstead of iron; ^j is it not in Rāb' bath of the children of Am'môn? nine cubits *was* the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, *which* we possessed at that time, ^k from Är'ô-ēr, which *is* by the river Är'nôn, and half mount Gîl'e-ād, and ^l the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reu'ben-ites and to the Gād-ites.

13 ^m And the rest of Gîl'e-ād, and all Bā'shān, *being* the kingdom of Ōg, gave I unto the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh; all the region of Är'gôb, with all Bā'shān, which was called the land of giants.

14 ⁿ Jā'tr the son of Mā-nās'seh took all the country of Är'gôb ^o unto the coasts of Gēsh'u-ri and Mā-ach'-a-thi; and called them after his own name, Bā'shān-hā'voth-jā'tr, unto this day.

15 ^p And I gave Gîl'e-ād unto Mā-chîr.

16 And unto the Reu'ben-ites ^q and unto the Gād-ites I gave from Gîl'e-ād even unto the river Är'nôn half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jāb'bok, ^r *which is* the border of the children of Am'môn;

17 The plain also, and Jôr'dan, and the coast *thereof*, from ^s Chîn'ne-rāh ^t even unto the sea of the plain, ^u *even* the salt sea, ^v under Āsh'dôth-pîs'gah eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying. The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of İ's'ra-^w el, all *that are* ^x meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (*for* I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and *until* they also possess the

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 3.

^d Ps. 29. 6.^e Ps. 89. 12.^f Ps. 133. 3.^g 1 Chr. 5. 23.^h Job. 4. 49.ⁱ Joshua 12. 5.^j Amos 2. 9.^k Gen. 14. 5.^l Rephaims.^m 2 Sam. 12. 25.ⁿ Jer. 49. 2.^o Amos 1. 14.^p Num. 32. 33.^q ch. 12. 36.^r Joshua 12. 2.^s 2 Ki. 10. 33.^t Num. 32. 33.^u Num. 32. 39.^v 1 Chr. 5. 23.^w 1 Chr. 2. 22.^x 2 Sam. 3. 3.^y 2 Sam. 10. 6.^z Num. 26. 29.^a Joshua 17. 1.^b 2 Sam. 24. 5.^c Num. 21. 24.^d Num. 34. 11.^e Gen. 13. 10.^f Gen. 14. 3.^g Joshua 12. 3.^h Gen. 14. 3.ⁱ The sea of Sodom.^j Or, under the springs of Pîs'gah, or, the hill.^k 2 sons of power.^l Joshua 22. 4.^m Ex. 14. 14.ⁿ ch. 1. 30.^o ch. 11. 2.^p Neh. 9. 32.^q Ps. 106. 2.^r Ps. 145. 3, 6.^s Ex. 15. 11.^t 2 Sam. 7. 22.^u Ps. 71. 19.^v Ps. 86. 8.^w ch. 4. 22.^x Or, The hill.^y Num. 27. 18.^z ch. 1. 38.^a ch. 4. 46.

CHAP. 4.

^a Ezek. 20. 11.^b Rom. 10. 5.^c ch. 12. 32.^d Joshua 1. 7.^e Prov. 30. 6.^f Matt. 15. 9.^g Rev. 22. 18.

land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jôr'dan: and *then* shall ye ^h return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded Jôsh'u-â at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the ⁱ LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to show thy servant ^j thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for ^k what God *is there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see ^l the good land that *is* beyond Jôr'dan, that goodly mountain, and Lēb'a-non.

26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 Get thee up into the top of ^m Pîs'-gah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jôr'dan.

28 But ⁿ charge Jôsh'u-â, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in ^o the valley over against Bēth-pē'ôr.

CHAPTER 4.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 14 A particular dissuasive against idolatry. 41 Moses appointeth three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

NOW therefore hearken, O İ's'ra-^a el, unto ^b the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you. 2 ^c Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Bā'al-pē'or: for all the men that followed Bā'al-pē'or, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do *them*; for this *is* your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, *Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.*

7 For *what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call upon him for?*

8 And what nation *is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?*

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, *lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;*

10 *Specially* the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Hô'reb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that they may teach their children.*

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the *midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.*

12 And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; *only ye heard a voice.*

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.*

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 *Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Hô'reb out of the midst of the fire:*

16 Lest ye corrupt *yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,*

17 The likeness of any beast that *is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,*

18 The likeness of any thing that

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 4.

c Job 28. 23.
Ps. 19. 7.
Prov. 1. 7.
2 Tim. 3. 15.

d 1 Ki. 10. 6. 9.
Dan. 1. 20.
Mal. 3. 12.
Acts 4. 13.

c 2 Sam. 7. 23.

f Ex. 25. 8.
Lev. 26. 12.
1 Ki. 6. 13.
Ps. 46. 1.
Isa. 55. 6.
Zech. 2. 10.
Eph. 2. 17.
Jas. 4. 8.

g Prov. 4. 23.

h Prov. 3. 1. 3.

i Gen. 18. 19.
ch. 6. 7.
Ps. 78. 5. 6.
Prov. 22. 6.
Eph. 6. 4.

j Ex. 19. 9. 19.
Heb. 12. 18.

1 heart.

2 save a voice.

k Prov. 4. 23.
27.
Jer. 17. 21.
Mal. 2. 19.

l Isa. 40. 18.
Acts 17. 24-29.

m Rom. 1. 23.

n ch. 17. 3.
Job 31. 26.

o Gen. 2. 1.
2 Ki. 17. 16.

3 Or, imparted.

p 2 Pet. 1. 13.
q Ex. 24. 17.
ch. 9. 3.
Isa. 33. 14.
Heb. 12. 29.

r Ex. 20. 5.
ch. 6. 15.
Isa. 42. 8.

s 2 Ki. 17. 17.

t ch. 30. 18. 19.
Isa. 1. 2.
Micah 6. 2.

u Lev. 26. 33.
ch. 28. 62. 61.
Neh. 1. 8.
Ezek. 12. 15.

v ch. 28. 35. 64.
1 Sam. 26. 29.
Jer. 16. 13.
Acts 7. 42.

w 2 Chr. 15. 4.
Neh. 1. 9.
Isa. 55. 9.

x have found thee.

z Gen. 49. 1.
ch. 31. 29.
Jer. 23. 20.

creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that *is in the waters beneath the earth:*

19 And lest thou *lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldst be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.*

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even out of E'gypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day.*

21 Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jôr'dan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for an inheritance:*

22 But *I must die in this land, I must not go over Jôr'dan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.*

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, *or the likeness of any thing, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.*

24 For *the LORD thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.*

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt *yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:*

26 *I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jôr'dan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.*

27 And the LORD *shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.*

28 And *there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.*

29 *But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.*

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things *are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou*

turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice ;

31 (For the LORD thy God *is* ^a a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he swore unto them.

32 For ^a ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and *ask* ^b from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it ?

33 Did *ever* people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live ?

34 Or hath God assayed to go *and* take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in E'gypt before your eyes ?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he *is* God ; *there is* none else beside him.

36 ^a Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee : and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire ; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of E'gypt ;

38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou *art*, to bring thee in, to give thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider *it* in thine heart, that ^a the LORD he *is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath : *there is* none else.

40 ^f Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, ^g that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Mō'sēs ^h severed three cities on this side Jōr'dān toward the sunrising ;

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past ; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live :

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 4.

^y Jer. 4. 1, 2.

^z Ex. 34. 6.
Num. 14. 18.
2 Chr. 30. 9.
Neh. 9. 31.
Ps. 86. 5, 15.
Ps. 103. 8.
Ps. 111. 4.
Ps. 116. 5.
Ps. 130. 4, 7.
Jonah 4. 2.

^a Job 8. 8.

^b Ex. 15. 11.
1 Sam. 2. 2.
2 Sam. 22. 31, 32.

Isa. 44. 6, 8.
Matt. 24. 31.
Mark 12. 29.

^c ch. 32. 39.
1 Sam. 2. 2.
2 Sam. 22. 32.
Isa. 45. 5, 18.
Mark 12. 29.

^d Ex. 19. 9, 19.
1 Chr. 29. 11.
2 Chr. 20. 6.
Heb. 12. 18.

^e Joshua 2. 11.
Isa. 42. 8.
Dan. 4. 35.

^f Lev. 22. 31.

^g ch. 5. 16.
ch. 6. 3, 18.
ch. 22. 7.
Eph. 6. 3.

^h Num. 35. 6.ⁱ Joshua 20. 8.^j ch. 3. 29.

^k Num. 21. 35.
ch. 3. 3, 4.

^l ch. 2. 36.^m Ps. 133. 3.

CHAP. 5.

1 keep to do them.

^a Ex. 19. 5.
ch. 4. 23.
Heb. 8. 6-13.

^b Matt. 13. 17.
Heb. 8. 9.

^c Ex. 19. 9, 19.
ch. 4. 33, 36.
ch. 34. 10.

^d Ex. 19. 16.
Num. 16. 48.
Ps. 106. 23.
Jer. 30. 21.
Gal. 3. 19.
Heb. 12. 18, 19.

^e Ex. 19. 16.

^f Ex. 20. 2.
Lev. 26. 1.
ch. 6. 4.
Ps. 81. 10.

2 servants.

^g Ex. 20. 3.

^h Ex. 20. 4.
Ps. 97. 7.
Acts 17. 29.

43 *Namely*, ⁱ Bē'zēr in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reu'ben-ites ; and Rā'moth in Gīl'e-ād, of the Gād-ites ; and Gō'lan in Bā'shān, of the Mā-nās'sites.

44 ¶ And this *is* the law which Mō'sēs set before the children of I's'ra-el :

45 These *are* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Mō'sēs spake unto the children of I's'ra-el, after they came forth out of E'gypt,

46 On this side Jōr'dān, ^j in the valley over against Bēth-pē'ōr, in the land of Sī'hōn king of the Am'ōr-ites, who dwelt at Hēsh'bōn, whom Mō'sēs and the children of I's'ra-el smote, after they were come forth out of E'gypt :

47 And they possessed his land, and the land ^k of ōg king of Bā'shān, two kings of the Am'ōr-ites, which *were* on this side Jōr'dān toward the sunrising ;

48 ^l From Ār'ō-ēr, which *is* by the bank of the river Ār'nōn, even unto mount Sī'ōn, which *is* ^m Hēr'mōn,

49 And all the plain on this side Jōr'dān eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pī's'gah.

CHAPTER 5.

1 A commemoration of the covenant in Horeb. 6 The ten commandments. 22 At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.

AND Mō'sēs called all I's'ra-el, and A said unto them, Hear, O I's'ra-el, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and ¹ keep, and do them.

2 The ^a LORD our God made a covenant with us in Hō'reb.

3 The LORD ^b made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who *are* all of us here alive this day.

4 The ^c LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (^d I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD : for ^e ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ *I am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of E'gypt, from the house of ² bondage.

7 ^g Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 ^h Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, or any likeness of *any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth :

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them : for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous

God, ⁱ visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And ^j shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 *Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 ^k Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 ^m Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day is the ⁿ sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of *Egypt*, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; ^p that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 ^q Thou shalt not kill.

18 ^r Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 ^s Neither shalt thou steal.

20 ^t Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 ^u Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And he ^v wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 5.

i Ex. 34. 7.

j Jer. 32. 18.
Dan. 9. 4.
1 John 1. 7.

k Ex. 20. 7.
Lev. 19. 12.
Jas. 5. 12.
Matt. 5. 33.

l Ex. 20. 8.
Neh. 13. 17.

m Ex. 23. 12.

n Gen. 2. 2.
Heb. 4. 4.

o Lev. 19. 3.
ch. 27. 16.
Eph. 6. 2, 3.
Col. 3. 20.

p ch. 4. 40.

q Matt. 5. 21.

r Luke 18. 20.

s Rom. 13. 9.

t 1 Ki. 21. 10.

u Micah 2. 2.
Hab. 2. 9.
Luke 12. 15.
Rom. 7. 7.
Gal. 5. 14.

v Ex. 24. 12.

3 add to hear.

w ch. 4. 33.

x Heb. 12. 19.

y ch. 32. 29.
Ps. 81. 13.
Isa. 48. 18.
Matt. 23. 37.
Luke 19. 42.
2 Cor. 5. 20.
Heb. 12. 25.

z ch. 11. 1.
Ps. 119. 1-5.
Luke 11. 28.
John 15. 14.
Rev. 22. 14.

a Mal. 4. 4.
Gal. 3. 19.

b ch. 17. 20.
Joshua 1. 7.
Prov. 4. 27.

c ch. 10. 12.
Ps. 119. 6.
Eccl. 8. 12.
Luke 1. 6.
1 Tim. 4. 8.

d ch. 4. 40.
ch. 12. 25, 28.
Eph. 6. 3.

CHAP. 6.

1 pass over.

a Ex. 20. 20.
Ps. 111. 10.
Ps. 128. 1.
Eccl. 12. 13.

and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we ³ hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 ^w For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and ^x speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 ^y O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and ^z keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and ^a I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ^b ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in ^c all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, ^d and that *it may be* well with you, and that ye may prolong *your* days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Moses exhorteth Israel to hear God, and to keep his commandments, which consists in loving him with all the heart: 16 they must not tempt the Lord: 20 they are commanded to instruct their children.*

NOW these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye ¹ go to possess it:

2 ^a That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of

thy life; ^b and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O Īs'ra-el, and observe to do *it*; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 ° Hear, O Īs'ra-el: the LORD our God is one LORD:

5 And ^d thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And ^e these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And ^f thou shalt ² teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And ^g thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And ^h thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Ābrā-hām, to Īśaac, and to Jā'cob, to give thee great and goodly cities, ⁱ which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Ēgypt, from the house of ³ bondage.

13 Thou shalt ^j fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and ^k shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not ^l go after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you;

15 (For the LORD thy God *is* a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, ^m as ye tempted him in Mās'sah.

17 Ye shall ⁿ diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do *that which is*

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 6.

^b Prov. 3. 1.

^c Isa. 9. 6.
Mark 12. 29.
John 1. 1.
1 Cor. 8. 4.
Eph. 4. 6.
Phil. 2. 5, 6.

^d ch. 30. 6.
Matt. 22. 37.
Mark 12. 30-32.

^e Isa. 51. 7.

^f Eph. 6. 4.

² whet. or, sharpen.

^g Prov. 3. 3.
Prov. 7. 3.

^h ch. 11. 20.
Isa. 50. 8.
Isa. 57. 8.

ⁱ Joshua 24. 13.
Ps. 105. 44.

³ bondmen, or, servants.

^j ch. 13. 4.
Luke 4. 8.

^k Ps. 63. 11.

^l Jer. 25. 6.

^m Matt. 4. 7.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 10. 9.

^o Ps. 119. 4.

⁴ to morrow.

⁵ evil.

^p Job 35. 7, 8.

^q Ps. 41. 2.
Luke 10. 28.

^r Rom. 10. 3.

CHAP. 7.

^a Joshua 6. 17.

^b Ex. 23. 32.
Joshua 2. 14.
Judg. 1. 24.

^c Joshua 23. 12.
1 Ki. 11. 2.
Ezra 9. 2.

^d Ex. 23. 24.

right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee ⁴ in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Phā'raōh's bondmen in Ēgypt; and the LORD brought us out of Ēgypt with a mighty hand:

22 And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and ⁵ sore, upon Ēgypt, upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, ⁶ for our good always, that ⁷ he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

25 And ⁷ it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAPTER 7.

¹ All communion with the nations forbidden, ⁴ for fear of idolatry, ⁶ and for the holiness of the people. ²⁵ Images to be destroyed.

WHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hīt'tites, and the Ġir'gashites, and the Ām'ōrites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and ^a utterly destroy them; ^b thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 ° Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall ^d destroy their altars, and

break down their ¹ images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 * For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: [†] the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people:

8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the ⁹ oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, ^h hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Phā-raōh king of E'gypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, ⁱ the faithful God, ^j which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And ^k repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to pass, ² if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will ^l love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil ^m diseases of E'gypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all ⁿ them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be ^o a snare unto thee.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 7.

1 statues, or, pillars.

e Ps. 50. 5.

Jer. 2. 3.

Amos 3. 2.

Titus 2. 14.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

f Ps. 135. 4.

Amos 3. 2.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

g Ex. 32. 13.

Ps. 105. 8.

Luke 1. 55.

h Ex. 13. 3.

i Isa. 49. 7.

1 Cor. 1. 9.

2 Cor. 1. 18.

1 Thess. 5. 24.

2 Tim. 2. 13.

Heb. 11. 11.

j Neh. 1. 5.

Dan. 9. 4.

k Ps. 21. 8.

Prov. 11. 31.

Isa. 59. 18.

Nah. 1. 2.

Rom. 12. 19.

l because.

m Ex. 23. 25.

Ps. 1. 3.

Ps. 11. 7.

Ps. 63. 3.

Ps. 146. 8.

Prov. 15. 9.

John 14. 21.

n Ex. 9. 14.

ch. 28. 27.

Ps. 105. 37.

o Num. 33. 53.

p Judg. 6. 13.

Ps. 77. 11.

Ps. 105. 5.

Ps. 135. 8-10.

Isa. 63. 11-15.

q Ex. 23. 28.

Joshua 24. 12.

r Num. 14. 9.

s ch. 10. 17.

Neh. 1. 5.

3 pluck off.

4 before thy face.

t Joshua 10. 24.

u ch. 11. 25.

Joshua 1. 5.

v Ex. 32. 20.

ch. 12. 3.

1 Chr. 14. 12.

w Ex. 20. 17.

Joshua 7. 1.

Luke 12. 15.

Col. 3. 5.

x Judg. 8. 27.

Zeph. 1. 3.

y ch. 17. 1.

z Lev. 27. 28.

CHAP. 8.

a Ps. 136. 16.

Amos 2. 10.

b 2 Chr. 32. 31.

John 2. 25.

c Ex. 16. 2.

Ps. 78. 23-25.

1 Cor. 10. 3.

4.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I ^o dispossess them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Phā-raōh, and unto all E'gypt:

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 ¶ Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is among you, ^a a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will ³ put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them ⁴ unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And ⁵ he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: ⁶ there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods ⁷ shalt ye burn with fire: thou ⁸ shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be ⁹ snared therein: for it is ¹⁰ an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; ¹¹ for it is a cursed thing.

CHAPTER 8.

1 An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's

mercy and goodness in his dealings with Israel.

19 The evil of worshipping other gods.

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God ^a led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, ^b to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldst keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and ^c suf-

ferred thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth ^a not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 ^e Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 ^f Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land ¹ of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When ^g thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 ^h Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein:

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 ⁱ Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou ^j forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of E'gypt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who ^k led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, ^l wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; ^m who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, ⁿ to do thee good at thy latter end;

17 And ^o thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 8.

d Ps. 104. 29.
Matt. 4. 4.
Heb. 13. 5, 6.

e ch. 29. 5.
Neb. 9. 21.

f Ps. 80. 32.
Prov. 3. 12.
Heb. 12. 5.
Rev. 3. 19.

1 of olive tree
of oil.

g Ps. 103. 2.
1 Cor. 10. 31.
1 Tim. 4. 3.

h Prov. 30. 9.

i 1 Cor. 4. 7.

j Ps. 106. 21.

k Isa. 63. 12.

l Num. 21. 6.
Hosea 13. 5.

m Num. 20. 11.

n Ex. 16. 15.

o Jer. 24. 5, 6.
Rom. 8. 23.
2 Cor. 4. 17.
Heb. 12. 11.
1 Pet. 1. 7.

p ch. 9. 4.

q Prov. 10. 22.
Hosea 2. 8.

r Lam. 1.
Dan. 9. 12.
Zech. 1. 6.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 4. 38.
ch. 7. 1.

b ch. 1. 23.

c Num. 13. 22.

d ch. 31. 3.
Micah 2. 13.
Rev. 19. 11-15.

e ch. 4. 24.
Isa. 30. 27.
Nah. 1. 5, 6.
2 Thess. 1. 8.
Heb. 12. 29.

f Ex. 23. 31.

g ch. 8. 11, 17.
Rom. 11. 6.
1 Cor. 4. 4.

h Gen. 15. 16.
Lev. 18. 24.
ch. 18. 12.

i 2 Tim. 1. 9.
Titus 3. 5.

j Gen. 12. 7.
Gen. 13. 15.
Gen. 15. 7.
Gen. 17. 8.

k Gen. 26. 4.
Gen. 28. 13.
Ex. 32. 13.
Luke 1. 54, 55.
Acts 13. 32, 33.

l Rom. 15. 8.

m Ex. 14. 11.
Num. 11. 4.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: ^a for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, ^r so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, 1 by rehearsing their several rebellions: 26 his prayer for them.

HEAR, O Is'ra-el: Thou art to pass over Jôr'dan this day, to go in to possess nations ^a greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and ^b fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall, ^c the children of the An'a-kims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of A'nāk!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God is he which ^d goeth over before thee; as a ^e consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: ^f so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 ^g Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but ^h for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 ⁱ Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform ^j the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, A'brā'hām, I'saac, and Jā'cob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people.

7 ¶ Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: ^k from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of E'gypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also ¹in Hō'reb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then ²I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water :

10 And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God ; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, *that* the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, ³Arise, get thee down quickly from hence ; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of E'gypt have corrupted *themselves* : they are ⁴quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them ; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore ⁵the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, ⁶it is a stiff-necked people :

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and ⁷blot out their name from under heaven : and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire : and the two tables of the covenant *were* in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, *and* had made you a molten calf : ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And ⁸I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I ⁹fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights : I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 ¹⁰For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. ¹¹But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aār'qn to have destroyed him :

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 9.

¹ Ex. 32. 4.
Ps. 106. 19.² Ex. 24. 18.
Luke 4. 1.³ Ex. 32. 7.⁴ ch. 31. 29.
Judg. 2. 17.⁵ Ex. 32. 9.⁶ ch. 10. 16.
ch. 31. 27.
2 Ki. 17. 14.⁷ ch. 29. 30.
Ps. 9. 5.
Ps. 100. 13.⁸ Ps. 69. 9.
Ps. 119. 139.⁹ Ex. 34. 28.
Ps. 106. 23.¹⁰ Ex. 32. 10, 11.
Heb. 12. 29.¹¹ Ex. 32. 14.
ch. 10. 10.
Ps. 106. 23.
Amos 7. 1-6.
Jas. 5. 13.¹² Ex. 32. 20.
Isa. 2. 18-21.
Isa. 30. 22.
Isa. 31. 7.
Hosea 8. 11.¹³ Num. 11. 1.¹⁴ Num. 11. 4.¹⁵ Num. 13. 3.¹⁶ Ps. 78. 22.
Ps. 106. 24.
Heb. 3. 18, 19.
Heb. 4. 2.¹⁷ ch. 31. 27.¹⁸ 1 Sam. 7. 9.
Prov. 15. 29.
Jer. 15. 1.¹⁹ Gen. 41. 57.
1 Sam. 14. 25.²⁰ Num. 14. 16.
ch. 32. 26, 27.
Joshua 7. 7-9.
Ps. 115. 1, 2.
Isa. 48. 9-11.²¹ ch. 4. 20.
1 Ki. 8. 51.
Neh. 1. 10.
Ps. 95. 7.

CHAP. 10.

¹ Ex. 34. 1, 2.² Ex. 25. 10.³ Ex. 25. 5.

and I prayed for Aār'qn also the same time.

21 And ¹I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground it very small, *even* until it was as small as dust : and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at ²Tāb'e-rah, and at Mās'-sah, and at ³Kīb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise ⁴when the LORD sent you from Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you ; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and ye ⁵believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice. 24 ⁶Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first : because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 ⁷I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of E'gypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, A'brā'hām, I'saac, and Jā'cob ; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin :

28 Lest ⁸the land whence thou broughtest us out say, ⁹Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 ¹⁰Yet they *are* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ God's mercy in restoring the two tables, ⁶ in continuing the priesthood, ⁸ in separating the tribe of Levi, ¹⁰ and hearkening to Moses' suit for the people.

AT that time the LORD said unto me, ¹Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and ²make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of ³shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And ^ahe wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten ¹commandments, ^ewhich the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire ^fin the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and ^gcame down from the mount, and ^hput the tables in the ark which I had made; ⁱand there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el took their journey from Bē-ē'rōth ^jof the children of Jā'a-kān to Mō-sē'rā: ^kthere Aār'on died, and there he was buried, and E-le-ā'zar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto Gūd/go-dah; and from Gūd/go-dah to Jōt/bāth, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Lē'vī, to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and ^lto bless in his name, unto this day.

9 ^mWherefore Lē'vī hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD ⁿis his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according to the ²first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, and the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 And the LORD said unto me, Arise, ³take *thy* journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I swear unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Īs'ra-el, ^awhat doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy God, to walk in all his ways, and ^oto love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, ^pthe heaven and the heaven of heavens ^{is} the LORD's thy God, ^qthe earth *also*, with all that therein ^{is}.

15 Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, ^{even}you above all people, ^{as it is} this day.

16 Circumcise therefore ^rthe foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked.

17 For the LORD your God ^{is} *God*

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 10.

d Jer. 31. 33.

1 words.

c Ex. 20. 1.

f ch. 9. 10.

ch. 18. 16.

g Ex. 34. 29.

h Ex. 40. 20.

i 1 Ki. 8. 9.

j Num. 33. 31.

k Num. 20. 28.

l Lev. 9. 22.

Num. 6. 23.

ch. 21. 5.

m Num. 18. 20.

24.

ch. 18. 1, 2.

Ezek. 44. 28.

2 Or, former days.

3 go in journey.

n Micah 6. 8.

o Matt. 22. 37.

1 Tim. 1. 5.

p 1 Ki. 8. 27.

Ps. 115. 16.

q Gen. 14. 19.

Ps. 24. 1.

r Lev. 26. 41.

Rom. 2. 28.

Eph. 4. 22.

Col. 2. 11.

s Ps. 136. 2.

Dan. 2. 47.

t Rev. 17. 14.

u 2 Chr. 19. 7.

Acts 10. 34.

Rom. 2. 11.

Gal. 2. 6.

Eph. 6. 9.

Col. 3. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

v Ps. 68. 5.

Ps. 146. 9.

w Matt. 4. 10.

x Ps. 63. 11.

y Ps. 22. 3.

CHAP. 11.

a Zech. 3. 7.

b Num. 16. 1.

Ps. 106. 17.

1 Or, living substance which followed them.

2 was at their feet.

c Josh. 1. 6, 7.

of gods, and ^tLORD of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which ^uregardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

18 ^vHe doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of E'gypt.

20 ^wThou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, ^xand swear by his name.

21 ^yHe *is* thy praise, and he *is* thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into E'gypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAPTER 11.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 18 A careful study is required in God's words. 26 A blessing and a curse is set before them.

THEREFORE thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and ^akeep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, *always*.

2 And know ye this day: for *I speak* not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the LORD your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

3 And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of E'gypt unto Phā'raōh the king of E'gypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of E'gypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And ^bwhat he did unto Dā'than and Ā-hī'rām, the sons of E-lī'ab, the son of Reu'ben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the ¹substance that ²was in their possession, in the midst of all Īs'ra-el:

7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may ^cbe strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And ^a that ye may prolong *your* days in the land, which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, ^e a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, *is* not as the land of *Ēg̃ypt*, from whence ye came out, ^f where thou sowdest thy seed, and waterdest *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbs :

11 ^o But the land, whither ye go to possess it, *is* a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven :

12 A land which the LORD thy God ^o careth for : ^h the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* always upon it, from the beginning, of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken ⁱ diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, ^j to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That ^k I will give *you* the rain of your land in his due season, ^l the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And ^m I will ⁴ send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest ^o eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, ^o that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them ;

17 And *then* ^v the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he ^o shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit ; and *lest* ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 ^r And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 ^s And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates :

21 That ^t your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, ^u as the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For if ^v ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love

B. C. 1461.

CHAP. 11.

d ch. 4. 40.
ch. 5. 16.
Prov. 3. 1. 26.
Prov. 10. 27.

e Ex. 3. 8.

f Zech. 14. 18.

g ch. 8. 7.

h seeketh.

i 1 Ki. 9. 3.

j ch. 6. 17.

k 2 Thess. 3. 5.

l Lev. 26. 4.
ch. 28. 12.

m Joel 2. 23.

o Jas. 5. 7.

p Ps. 104. 14.

q give.

r Joel 2. 19.

s Job 31. 27.

t ch. 6. 15.

u 1 Ki. 8. 35.

v 2 Chr. 6. 26.

w 2 Chr. 7. 13.

x Prov. 22. 6.

y Hab. 2. 2.

z Prov. 3. 2.

aa Prov. 4. 10.

ab Prov. 9. 11.

ac Ps. 72. 5.

ad Ps. 89. 29.

ae ch. 6. 17.

af ch. 4. 38.

ag ch. 9. 1.

ah Joshua 1. 3.

ai Joshua 14. 9.

aj Gen. 15. 18.

ak Num. 34. 3.

al ch. 7. 24.

am Ex. 23. 27.

an ch. 30. 1.

ao ch. 28. 2.

ap ch. 28. 15.

aq ch. 27. 12.

CHAP. 12.

a ch. 4. 10.

b 1 Ki. 8. 40.

c Gal. 6. 9.

d Ex. 34. 13.

e Or, inherit.

f 2 Ki. 16. 4.

g 2 Ki. 17. 10.

h Jer. 3. 6.

i Num. 33. 52.

j Judg. 2. 2.

k break down.

the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him ;

23 Then will the LORD ^w drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall ^x possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 ^y Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours : ^z from the wilderness and *Lēb'a-nōn*, from the river, the river *Eū-phra'tēs*, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 ^a There shall no man be able to stand before you : *for* the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, ^b as he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ ^c Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse ;

27 A ^d blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day :

28 And a ^e curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put ^f the blessing upon mount *Gēr'i-zīm*, and the curse upon mount *Ēbal*.

30 *Are* they not on the other side *Jōr'dan*, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the *Cā-nāan-ites*, which dwell in the champaign over against *Ĝil'gāl*, beside the plains of *Mō'reh* ?

31 For ye shall pass over *Jōr'dan* to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed. 5 The place of God's service is to be kept. 16, 23 Blood forbidden. 17, 20, 26 Holy things to be eaten in the holy place.

THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, ^a all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 ^b Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall ¹ possess served their gods, ^c upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree :

3 And ^d ye shall ² overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and

burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And ^athither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your ^atithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And ⁱthere ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ^jye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But *when* ye go over Jôr'dan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be ^ka place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all ³your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Lēvite that *is* within your gates; forasmuch as ¹he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 ^mTake heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever ⁿthy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 12.

^e Ps. 16. 4.
Zech. 13. 2.

^f ch. 26. 2.
¹ Ki. 8. 29.
² Chr. 7. 12.
Ps. 78. 68.

^g Lev. 17. 3.

^h ch. 14. 22.

ⁱ ch. 14. 26.

^j Lev. 23. 40.
Ecc. 3. 12.
Ecc. 5. 18.

^k ch. 14. 23.
ch. 15. 20.
ch. 16. 2.
ch. 17. 8.
ch. 18. 6.
ch. 26. 2.
ch. 31. 11.
Joshua 18. 1.
¹ Ki. 8. 29.
Ps. 78. 68.
Ps. 87. 2.

³ the choice of
your vows.

^l ch. 10. 9.
ch. 14. 29.

^m Lev. 17. 4.

ⁿ Gen. 9. 3.

^o ch. 14. 5.
ch. 15. 22.

^p Gen. 9. 4.
Lev. 7. 26.
ch. 15. 23.
¹ Sam. 14. 33.
34.
Acts 15. 20,
29.

^q ch. 14. 23.

^r Ecc. 3. 12,
13.
Ecc. 5. 18-
20.

^s ch. 14. 27.

⁴ all thy days.

^t Gen. 15. 18.
Gen. 28. 14.
ch. 11. 24.
ch. 19. 8.

⁵ be strong.

^u Gen. 9. 4.
Lev. 17. 11,
14.

^v ch. 4. 40.
Isa. 3. 10.

^w ch. 13. 18.
¹ Ki. 11. 38.

^x Num. 5. 9,
10.

^y ¹ Sam. 21.
22. 24.

^z Lev. 1. 5, 9,
13.
Lev. 17. 11.

thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, ^aas of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 ^pOnly ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 [†]Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 ^qBut thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lēvite that *is* within thy gates: and thou shalt ^rrejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 ^sTake heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Lēvite ⁴as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 [†]When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, ^tas he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only ⁵be sure that thou eat not the blood: ^ufor the blood *is* the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; ^vthat it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, ^wwhen thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy ^xholy things which thou hast, and ^ythy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And ^zthou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, ^a that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest *that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.*

29 ¶ When ^b the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou ^c succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared ^d by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 ^e Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every ^f abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for ^g even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: ^h thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Enticers to idolatry to be stoned to death, 6 without regard to nearness of relation. 12 Idolatrous cities not to be spared.*

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and ^a giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And ^b the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God ^c proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall ^d walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him.

5 And ^e that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall ^f be put to death; because he hath ^g spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. ^h So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or ⁱ the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which ^j is as thine own soul,

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 12.

^a Ps. 25. 12, 13.
Prov. 1. 33.
Prov. 3. 1-4.
Eccl. 8. 12.

^b Ex. 23. 23.
Ps. 78. 55.

^c inheritest, or, possesseth them.

^d after them.

^e Lev. 18. 3, 26, 31.

^f 2 Ki. 17. 15.
2 Chr. 33. 2.

^g abomination of the.

^h Jer. 32. 35.

ⁱ Joshua 1. 7.
Prov. 30. 6.
Rev. 22. 18.

CHAP. 13.

^a 2 Thess. 2. 9.

^b Jer. 28. 9.
Matt. 7. 22.

^c Matt. 24. 24.
1 Cor. 11. 19.
2 Thess. 2. 11.

^d 2 Ki. 23. 3.
2 Chr. 34. 31.
1 John 1. 7.

^e 1 Ki. 18. 40.
Isa. 9. 15, 16.
Zech. 13. 3.
Rev. 19. 20.

^f 1 Ki. 18. 40.
2 Ki. 10. 18-26.

^g spoken revolt against the LORD.

^h 1 Cor. 5. 13.

ⁱ Job 2. 9.
Micah 7. 5.

^j Prov. 1. 10.
Gal. 1. 8, 9.

^k ch. 17. 7.
Acts 7. 58.

^l bondmen.

^m ch. 19. 20.

ⁿ Joshua 22. 11.

^o Or, naughty men.

^p 1 John 2. 19.

^q 2 Ki. 17. 21.

^r Joshua 6. 17.

^s Isa. 17. 1.
Isa. 25. 2.

^t ch. 7. 26.

^u Or, devoted.

^v Joshua 6. 26.

^w Gen. 22. 17.
Gen. 20. 4.

^x Gen. 28. 14.

^y ch. 12. 25.

entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 *Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;*

8 Thou shalt ⁱ not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; ^j thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of ^k bondage.

11 And ^l all Is-ra-el shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear ^m say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 *Certain men, ⁿ the children of Bē'l'al, ^o are gone out from among you, and have ^p withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;*

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, ^q if it be truth, and the thing certain, *that such abomination is wrought among you;*

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, ^r destroying it utterly, and all that ^s is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be ^t an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And ^u there shall cleave nought of the ^v cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may ^w turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, ^x as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, ^y to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do *that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.*

CHAPTER 14.

1 God's children must not disfigure themselves in mourning. 3 What may be eaten, and what may not, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of fowls. 22 Tithe of divine service. 28 The third year's tithe of alms and charity.

YE are ^a the children of the LORD your God: ^b ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 ^c For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that ^d are upon the earth.

3 ¶ ^e Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 ^f These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the ^g pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the os-sifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 14.

a Gen. 6. 2, 4.
Ps. 82. 6, 7.
Jer. 3. 19.
Hosea 1. 10.
Rom. 8. 16.
Gal. 3. 26.
1 John 3. 1.

b Lev. 19. 28.
Lev. 21. 5.
Jer. 16. 6.
1 Thess. 4. 13.

c Lev. 11. 45.
Lev. 19. 2.
Lev. 20. 26.
Isa. 62. 12.
Dan. 8. 24.
Rom. 12. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 9.

d Isa. 65. 4.
Ezek. 4. 14.
Acts 10. 13.
Rom. 14. 14.

e Lev. 11. 2.
1 dishon, or, bison.

f Lev. 11. 13.

g Ex. 22. 31.
Lev. 17. 15.
Lev. 22. 8.
Ezek. 4. 14.

h Ex. 23. 19.

i Lev. 27. 30.
ch. 12. 6, 17.
Neh. 10. 37.

j Ps. 2. 11.
Ps. 5. 7.
Ps. 111. 10.
Ps. 147. 11.
Prov. 3. 13.
Isa. 8. 13.
Jer. 32. 38-41.
Heb. 12. 23.

k ch. 12. 21.

l asketh of thee.

m Rom. 13. 4.
Rom. 15. 27.
1 Cor. 9. 1-14.

n Num. 18. 20.
ch. 13. 1, 2.

o Amos 4. 4.

p ch. 10. 18.
Ps. 94. 6.
Luke 14. 13.
Heb. 13. 2.

q ch. 15. 10.
Ps. 41. 1.
Prov. 3. 9, 10.
Prov. 11. 24.
Isa. 58. 7-12.
Mal. 3. 10.
Luke 11. 41.
2 Cor. 9. 6-11.

CHAP. 15.

a Ex. 23. 10.
Jer. 34. 14.

1 master of the lending of his hand.

that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. ^a Thou shalt not see the kid in his mother's milk.

22 ^b Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or ^c if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul ^d desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And ^e the Lēvite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for ^f he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ ^g At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Lēvite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and ^h the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the ⁱ LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor: 7 it must be no hindrance to lending or giving. 12 Of Hebrew servants' freedom. 19 All firstling males of cattle to be sanctified unto the Lord.

AT the end of ^a every seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every ^b creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.

3 ^b Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *it again*: but *that* which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 ² Save when there shall be no poor among you; ^c for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and ^d thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou ^e shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 ^f But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a ³ thought in thy ⁴ wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine ^g eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and ^h he cry unto the LORD against thee, and ⁱ it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and ^j thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that ^k for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ And ^l if thy brother, an Hēbrew man, or an Hēbrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath ^m blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 15.

b ch. 23. 20.

2 Or. to the end that there be no poor among you.

c ch. 28. 8.

d Prov. 22. 7.

e Matt. 18. 30.

1 John 3. 17.

f Lev. 25. 35. Matt. 5. 42. Luke 6. 34. Gal. 2. 10.

3 word.

4 Belial.

g ch. 28. 54. Prov. 23. 6. Matt. 20. 15.

h ch. 24. 15. Job 34. 28. Ps. 12. 5. Amos 5. 11. Jas. 5. 4.

i Matt. 25. 41.

j Matt. 25. 40. Acts 20. 35. Rom. 12. 8. 2 Cor. 9. 5. 1 Tim. 6. 18. 1 Pet. 4. 11.

k ch. 14. 29.

Ps. 41. 1.

Prov. 14. 21.

31.

Prov. 22. 9.

Prov. 29. 7.

l Ex. 21. 2.

Jer. 34. 14.

m Prov. 10. 22.

n Ex. 21. 5, 6.

o Isa. 16. 14.

Isa. 21. 15.

p Ex. 13. 2.

q ch. 12. 5.

ch. 14. 23.

ch. 16. 11.

r Lev. 22. 20.

ch. 17. 1.

s ch. 12. 15, 22.

t Gen. 9. 4.

Lev. 7. 26.

ch. 12. 16.

CHAP. 16.

a Ex. 12. 2.

Lev. 23. 5.

Num. 9. 2-5.

John 18. 28.

b 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

Heb. 11. 28.

c Ex. 12. 5-7.

2 Chr. 35. 7.

Matt. 26. 2.

Mark 14. 12.

Luke 22. 8, 15.

1 Cor. 5. 7.

d Ex. 12. 15,

19, 39.

e Ex. 12. 10.

Ēgypt, and the LORD thy God re-deemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, ^a if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust *it* through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maid-servant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth ^a a double hired servant *to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 ^a Thou shalt eat *it* before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 And ^a if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice *it* unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat *it* within thy gates: the ^a unclean and the clean *person shall eat it alike*, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not eat ^a the blood thereof; thou shalt pour *it* upon the ground as water.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 of tabernacles. 18 Of judges, and of justice. 21 Groves and images forbidden.*

OBSEVE the ^a month of Ābīb, and keep the ^b passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Ābīb the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Ēgypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and ^c the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

3 ^a Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with *it*; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Ēgypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Ēgypt all the days of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; ^a neither shall there *any* *thing* of the flesh, which thou sacri-

ficestd the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not ¹sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover ²at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of E^ggypt.

7 And thou shalt ³roast and eat *it* ⁴in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and ⁵on the seventh day *shall be* a ⁶solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work *therein*.

9 ¶ ⁷Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest to *put* the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with ⁸a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, ⁹according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the L^evite that *is* within thy gates, and ¹⁰the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 And ¹¹thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in E^ggypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ ¹²Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy ¹³corn and thy wine:

14 And ¹⁴thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the L^evite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unlea-

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 16.

1 Or, kill.

² Matt. 27. 46.

³ Ex. 12. 8.

⁴ 2 Chr. 35. 13.

⁵ 2 Ki. 23. 23.

⁶ John 2. 13.

⁷ Ex. 12. 10.

⁸ Lev. 23. 8.

⁹ restraint.

¹⁰ Ex. 23. 16.

¹¹ Lev. 23. 15.

¹² Num. 28. 23.

¹³ Acts 2. 1.

¹⁴ Or, sufficiency.

¹⁵ Prov. 10. 22.

¹⁶ Joel 2. 14.

¹⁷ 1 Cor. 16. 2.

¹⁸ Luke 14. 12.

¹⁹ Gen. 15. 13.

²⁰ ch. 15. 15.

²¹ ch. 25. 6.

²² Ps. 105. 23.

²³ 25.

²⁴ Lev. 23. 34.

²⁵ Num. 29. 12.

²⁶ 4 floor, and thy winepress.

²⁷ ch. 26. 11.

²⁸ Neh. 8. 9.

²⁹ Eccl. 9. 7.

³⁰ Isa. 12.

³¹ Isa. 25. 6-8.

³² Isa. 30. 29.

³³ according to the gift of his hand.

³⁴ Ex. 23. 2.

³⁵ Lev. 19. 15.

³⁶ 1 Sam. 8. 3.

³⁷ Job 31. 21, 22.

³⁸ Prov. 17. 23.

³⁹ Eccl. 7. 7.

⁴⁰ Isa. 1. 17, 23.

⁴¹ Prov. 24. 23.

⁴² Acts 10. 34.

⁴³ Ex. 23. 8.

⁴⁴ Prov. 17. 23.

⁴⁵ Eccl. 7. 7.

⁴⁶ Or, matters.

⁴⁷ Justice, justice.

⁴⁸ ch. 4. 1.

⁴⁹ Ezek. 18. 5.

⁵⁰ Ex. 34. 13.

⁵¹ Judg. 3. 7.

⁵² 1 Ki. 14. 15.

⁵³ 2 Ki. 17. 16.

⁵⁴ 2 Chr. 33. 3.

CHAP. 17.

1 Or, goat.

² a Job 31. 26.

³ b Jer. 7. 22.

⁴ c Lev. 24. 14.

⁵ Joshua 7. 25.

⁶ d Num. 35. 30.

⁷ Matt. 18. 16.

⁸ John 8. 17.

⁹ 2 Cor. 13. 1.

¹⁰ 1 Tim. 5. 19.

¹¹ Heb. 10. 28.

vened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man *shall give* ⁵as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 ⁶Thou shalt not wrest judgment; ⁷thou shalt not respect persons, ⁸neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ⁹words of the righteous.

20 ¹⁰That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest ¹¹live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ ¹²Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up *any* ¹³image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Things sacrificed must be sound.* 2 *Idolaters must be slain.* 8 *The priests and judges to determine controversies.* 14 *The election and duty of a king.*

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God *any* bullock, or ¹sheep, wherein is blemish, or *any* evilfavouredness: for that *is* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the ²sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, ³which I have not commanded:

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of *it*, and enquired diligently, and, behold, *it be* true, and the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought in I^sra^el:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, *even* that man or that woman, and ⁴shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 ⁵At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; *but* at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the

people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, ^fbetween blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, *being* matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, ^gand get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And ^hthou shalt come unto the priests the Lēvites, and ⁱunto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; ^jand they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, *to* the right hand, nor *to* the left.

12 And ^kthe man that will do presumptuously, ^land will not hearken unto the priest ^mthat standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Is'ra-el.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, ⁿI will set a king over me, like ^oas all the nations that *are* about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set *him* king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: *one* ^pfrom among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which *is* not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses ^qto himself, nor cause the people ^rto return to E'gypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as ^sthe LORD hath said unto you, ^tYe shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that ^uhis heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly ^vmultiply to himself silver and gold.

18 And ^wit shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of *that*

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 17.

^e 2 Chr. 19. 10.
^f Hag. 2. 11.
^g Mal. 2. 7.

^h Ex. 21. 13.
ⁱ Num. 35. 11.

^j ch. 12. 5.
^k Ps. 122. 5.

^l Jer. 18. 18.

^m ch. 19. 17.

ⁿ Judg. 4. 5.
^o 1 Ki. 3. 10.

^p Num. 15. 30.
^q Ezra 10. 8.
^r Hosea 4. 4.

^s 2 not to hearken.

^t ch. 18. 5.

^u 1 Sam. 10. 19.
^v Hosea 13. 9.

^w 1 Sam. 8. 5.

^x Jer. 30. 21.

^y 1 Ki. 4. 25.
^z Ps. 20. 7.

^a Isa. 31. 1.

^b Ex. 13. 17.

^c Hosea 11. 5.

^d 1 Ki. 11. 3.

^e 1 Ki. 10. 21.

^f 2 Ki. 11. 12.

^g ch. 31. 9.
^h 2 Ki. 22. 8.

ⁱ Joshua 1. 8.
^j Ps. 119. 97.

^k ch. 5. 32.
^l 1 Ki. 15. 5.

CHAP. 18.

^a Num. 18. 8, 9.
^b 1 Cor. 9. 13.

^c Lev. 7. 30.

^d Ex. 22. 29.

^e ch. 10. 8.

^f Num. 35. 2, 3.

^g 2 Chr. 31. 4.

^h his sales by the fathers.

ⁱ Lev. 18. 26.
^j ch. 12. 29.

^k Lev. 19. 26.

^w which *is* before the priests the Lēvites:

19 And ^xit shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he ^yturn not aside from the commandment, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Is'ra-el.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The Lord is the priests' and the Levites' inheritance. 9 The abominations of the nations are to be avoided. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be heard.*

THE priests the Lēvites, *and* all the tribe of Lēvi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Is'ra-el: they ^ashall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it be* ox or sheep; and ^bthey shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The ^cfirstfruit *also* of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, ^dto stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Lēvite come from any of thy gates out of all Is'ra-el, where he ^esojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Lēvites *do*, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like ^fportions to eat, beside ^gthat which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^hthou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, ⁱor that useth divination, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter

with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and ⁱbecause of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be ²perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt ³possess, hearkened unto ^jobservers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ ^kThe LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, They have well *spoken* that which they have spoken.

18 ^lI will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and ^mwill put my words in his mouth; ⁿand he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 And ^oit shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But ^pthe prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or ^qthat shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 ^rWhen a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAPTER 19.

¹ Of the cities of refuge. ¹⁴ The landmark is not to be removed. ¹⁵ Two witnesses required. ¹⁶ Punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou ¹succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 ^aThou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way,

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 18.

ⁱ Lev. 18. 24.

² Or, upright, or, sincere.

³ Or, inherit.

^j 2 Ki. 21. 6.

^k Num. 24. 17.

Isa. 11. 1.

Matt. 11. 3.

Matt. 21. 11.

Luke 2. 25-34.

Luke 4. 16-22.

Luke 7. 16.

Luke 24. 19.

John 4. 19.

25. 26.

John 6. 14.

Acts 3. 22.

Acts 7. 37.

^l John 1. 45.

^m Isa. 51. 16.

John 17. 8.

ⁿ John 4. 25.

John 8. 28.

^o Acts 3. 23.

^p ch. 13. 5.

Jer. 14. 14.

Zech. 13. 3.

^q Jer. 2. 8.

^r Jer. 28. 9.

CHAP. 19.

1 inheritest, or, possessest.

^a Joshua 20. 2.

2 from yesterday the third day.

3 iron.

4 wood.

5 findeth.

6 smite him in life.

7 from yesterday the third day.

^b Gen. 15. 18.

^c Joshua 20. 7.

^d Ex. 21. 12.

Num. 35. 16.

Prov. 28. 17.

^e Prov. 29. 10.

1 John 3. 15.

8 in life.

^f 1 Ki. 2. 31.

^g ch. 27. 17.

Job 24. 2.

Prov. 22. 28.

Hosea 5. 10.

^h Matt. 18. 16.

John 8. 17.

2 Cor. 13. 1.

1 Tim. 5. 19.

Heb. 10. 28.

and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this *is* the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not ²in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the ³head slippeth from the ⁴helve, and ⁵lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and ⁶slay him; whereas he *was* not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not ⁷in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God ^benlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; ^cthen shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But ^dif any man ^ehate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him ⁶mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, ^fbut thou shalt put away the *guilt* of innocent blood from Is'ra-el, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ ^gThou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ ^hOne witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witness ⁱrise up against any man to testify against him ^othat which is wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy *is*, shall stand before the LORD, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, *if* the witness *be* a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 ^jThen shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And ^kthose which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; *but* ^llife shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle.* 10 *How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace.* 16 *What cities must be devoted.*

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest ^ahorses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* ^bwith thee, which brought thee up out of the land of *Ēgypt*.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O *Is̄ra-el*, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts ¹faint, fear not, and do not ²tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, ^oto fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new house, and hath not ^adedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not *yet* ^aeaten of it? let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And ^ewhat man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 19.

ⁱ Ps. 27. 12.
¹ Ki. 21. 13.

⁹ Or, falling away.

^j Prov. 19. 5.
Dan. 6. 24.

^k ch. 17. 13.
ch. 21. 21.

^l Ex. 21. 23.
Lev. 24. 20.

CHAP. 20.

^a Ps. 20. 7.
Isa. 31. 1.

^b Num. 23. 21.
ch. 31. 6, 8.
² Chr. 13. 12.
² Chr. 32. 7, 8.
Ps. 23. 4.
Isa. 41. 10.

¹ be tender.

² make haste.

^c ch. 1. 30.
ch. 3. 22.
Joshua 23. 10.

^d Neh. 12. 27.
See title of Ps. 30.

³ made it common.

^e ch. 24. 5.

^f Judg. 7. 3.

⁴ melt.

⁵ to be in the head of the people.

^g 2 Sam. 20. 18, 20.

^h 1 Ki. 9. 21.

ⁱ Num. 31. 7.

^j Joshua 8. 2.

⁶ spoil.

^k Joshua 22. 8.

^l Num. 21. 2, 35.
Num. 33. 52.
ch. 7. 1, 2.
Joshua 11. 14.

^m Ex. 34. 12-17.
ch. 7. 4.
ch. 12. 30, 31.
ch. 18. 9.
Joshua 23. 12, 13.

¹ Cor. 15. 33.

ⁿ Ex. 23. 33.
² Ki. 21. 3-15.
Ps. 106. 34-41.
Hosea 8. 11.

⁷ Or, for. O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege.

⁸ to go from before thee.

⁹ it come down.

say, ^jWhat man *is there* that *is* fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart ⁴faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies ^oto lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, ^othen proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be ^atributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, ⁱthou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and ^jthe cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou ⁶take unto thyself; and ^kthou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities *which* are very far off from thee, which *are* not of the cities of these nations.

16 But ^lof the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely*, the *Hi'tites*, and the *Am'or-ites*, the *Cā'nāan-ites*, and the *Pēr'iz-zites*, the *Hi'vites*, and the *Jēb'u-sites*; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That ^mthey teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye ⁿsin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (ⁱfor the tree of the field *is* man's *life*) ⁸to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until ⁹it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ The expiation of uncertain murder. ¹⁰ The usage of a captive taken to wife. ¹⁵ The firstborn is not to be disinherited upon private affection. ¹⁸ A stubborn son to be stoned to death.

IF one be found ^a slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Lē'vī shall come near; for ^b them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and ^c by their ¹ word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, ^d shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, ^e Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Iſ'ra-el, whom thou hast redeemed, ^f and lay not innocent blood ² unto thy people of Iſ'ra-el's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So ^g shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the ^h LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and ⁱ pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, ^j and bewail her father and her mother a full month; and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 21.

a Ps. 9. 12.

Prov. 28. 17.

b 1 Chr. 23. 13.

c ch. 17. 8, 9.

1 mouth.

d Job 9. 30.

Ps. 19. 12.

Ps. 73. 13.

Jer. 2. 22.

Matt. 27. 24.

Heb. 9. 10.

e 2 Sam. 3. 28.

f Jer. 26. 15.

Ezek. 22. 3.

Jonah 1. 14.

1 Thess. 2. 15, 16.

2 in the midst.

g ch. 19. 13.

h Joshua 21. 44.

2 Chr. 32. 8.

3 make, or,

dress, or,

suffer to grow.

i Ps. 45. 10.

j Gen. 34. 2.

Judg. 19. 24.

k Gen. 29. 33.

l 2 Chr. 11. 19.

2 Chr. 21. 3.

Rom. 8. 29.

m Gen. 25. 5. 6.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

4 that is found

with him.

n Gen. 49. 3.

o Gen. 25. 31.

p Ex. 20. 12.

Lev. 19. 3.

Lev. 21. 9.

Prov. 1. 3.

Prov. 15. 5.

Eph. 6. 1.

q ch. 19. 19.

r ch. 13. 11.

s ch. 22. 26.

1 Sam. 26. 16.

Matt. 26. 66.

Acts 23. 29.

t Joshua 8. 29.

John 19. 31.

u Gal. 3. 13.

5 the curse of

God.

v Lev. 18. 25.

Num. 35. 34.

CHAP. 22.

a Ex. 23. 4.

Rom. 12. 10.

3 Pat. 1. 7.

1 John 3. 15.

1 John 4. 21.

b Prov. 27. 10.

Zech. 7. 9.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go, whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou ^j hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and ^k another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, ^l when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by ^m giving him a double portion of all ⁴ that he hath: for he is ⁿ the beginning of his strength; ^o the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his ^p father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; ^q he is a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: ^r so shalt thou put evil away from among you; ^s and all Iſ'ra-el shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin ^t worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 ^u His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for ^v he that is hanged is ⁵ accursed of God); that ^w thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Of humanity toward brethren. 5 The sex to be distinguished by apparel. 9 Confusion to be avoided.

22 Adultery to be punished with death. 23 Of rape.

28 Of fornication. 30 Incest forbidden.

THOU ^a shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go ^b astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine

own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.

5 ¶ The *e* woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, *d* thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; *e* that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ *f* Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the *i* fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ *g* Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ *h* Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee *i* fringes upon the four *2* quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest *thyself*.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, *j* and go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens* of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 22.

c 1 Cor. 14. 40.

d Lev. 22. 28.
Neh. 9. 6.
Ps. 36. 6.
Ps. 145. 9.
Prov. 12. 10.
Matt. 10. 29.
Luke 12. 6.

e ch. 4. 40.

f Lev. 19. 19.
Matt. 6. 24.
Matt. 9. 16.
2 Cor. 6. 14-16.
2 Cor. 11. 3.

1 fulness of thy seed.

g 2 Cor. 6. 14, 15, 16.

h Lev. 19. 19.

i Num. 15. 38.
Matt. 23. 5.

2 wings.

j Gen. 29. 21.
Judg. 15. 1.

k Ex. 18. 21.
ch. 1. 9-18.
Rom. 13. 4.

l ch. 17. 4.

m Gen. 34. 7.
Lev. 21. 9.
Judg. 20. 6, 10.

n ch. 13. 5.
ch. 17. 7.

o Lev. 20. 10.
Prov. 6. 22.
Mal. 3. 5.
Matt. 5. 27, 28.
John 8. 5.
1 Cor. 6. 9.
Heb. 13. 4.

p Matt. 1. 18, 19.

q ch. 21. 14.
Matt. 1. 20, 24.

3 Or, take strong hold of her.

r Ex. 22. 16, 17.

s Lev. 18. 8.
Lev. 20. 11.
ch. 27. 20.
1 Cor. 5. 1.

of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these *are the tokens* of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And ** the* elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give *them* unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of *Is'ra-el*: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing *l* be true, *and the tokens* of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath *m* wrought folly in *Is'ra-el*, to play the whore in her father's house: *n* so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ¶ *o* If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from *Is'ra-el*.

23 ¶ If a damsel *that is* a virgin be *p* betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath *q* humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man *r* force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

28 ¶ *r* If a man find a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ *s* A man shall not take his fa-

ther's wife, nor ⁴ discover his father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Who may and who may not enter into the congregation. 9 Uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 15 Of the fugitive.*

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 ^a An *Ām'mōn-ite* or *Mō'ab-ite* shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 ^b Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of *E'gypt*; and ^c because they hired against thee *Bā'laam* the son of *Bē'or* of *Pē'thōr* of *Mēs-o-pō-tā-mī-a*, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto *Bā'laam*; but the LORD thy God turned the ^d curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 ^e Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their ¹ prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ^f Thou shalt not abhor an *E'dom-ite*; ^g for he *is* thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an *E-gyp'tian*; because ^h thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ⁱ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ^j If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening ^k cometh on, he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

12 ^l Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou ^m wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God ⁿ walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 22.

¹ Gen. 9. 23-27. Ruth 3. 9.

CHAP. 23.

^a Ruth 4. 5. Neh. 4. 3-7. Neh. 13. 1, 2.

^b Gen. 14. 18. ch. 2. 29. 1 Sam. 25. 11. 1 Ki. 18. 4. Isa. 63. 9. Matt. 10. 40, 42.

^c Num. 22. 5, 6. Joshua 24. 9.

^d Prov. 26. 2.

^e Ezra 9. 12.

1 good.

^f Gen. 25. 24, 25, 26. Obad. 10, 12.

^g Ex. 22. 21. Lev. 19. 34. ch. 19. 19.

^h Lev. 15. 16. Num. 5. 2, 3. 1 Cor. 5. 11, 13.

2 turneth toward.

3 sittest down.

ⁱ Gen. 15. 1. Lev. 20. 12. Jer. 32. 40. 2 Cor. 6. 16.

^j Ex. 3. 5.

4 nakedness of any thing.

^k 1 Sam. 30. 15.

5 is good for him.

^l Ex. 22. 21. Prov. 22. 22. Jer. 7. 6. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.

6 Or. sodom- itess.

^m Prov. 2. 16.

ⁿ Gen. 19. 5.

^o Lev. 25. 36. Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 34.

^p Lev. 19. 34.

^q ch. 15. 10.

^r Job 22. 27. Ps. 61. 8. Eccl. 5. 4, 5.

^s Ps. 66. 13.

^t Matt. 12. 1.

^u Luke 12. 15. 1 Cor. 6. 10. Col. 3. 5.

CHAP. 24.

^a Matt. 5. 31. Mark 10. 4.

1 matter of nakedness.

2 cutting off.

thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be ^j holy: that he see no ⁴ unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ^k Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it ^l liketh him best: ^m thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ⁿ There shall be no ⁶ whore of ^m the daughters of *Is'ra-el*, nor ^a sodomite of the sons of *Is'ra-el*.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ^o Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 ^p Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: ^q that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ^r When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 ^s That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; *even* a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ^t When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put *any* in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, ^u then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but ^v thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Of divorce*; 6. *10 of pledges*; 7. *of menstruals*; 8. *of leprosy*; 14. *The hire of a servant to be given*.

17. *Of justice*; 19. *of charity*.
WHEN a ^a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found ¹ some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of ² divorcement, and give *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorce-ment, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 ^b Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, ³ neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall ^c cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper ^d millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Is^rael, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in ^e the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the L^evites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 ^f Remember what the LORD thy God did ^h unto Mⁱr^ram by the way, after that ye were come forth out of E^ggypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost ^g lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man ^{be} poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 ⁱ In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, ^j and bless thee: and ^k it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not ^l oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day ^m thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and ⁿ setteth his heart upon it: ^o lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 24.

b Jer. 3. 1.

3 not any thing shall pass upon him.

c Prov. 5. 18.

d Isa. 47. 2.

e Ex. 21. 10.

f Lev. 13. 2. Matt. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14.

g Luke 17. 32. 1 Cor. 10. 6.

h Num. 12. 10.

i lend the loan of any thing to, etc.

j Ex. 22. 26. Job 24. 7. 8. Ezek. 33. 15. Amos 2. 8.

k Job 20. 11. 2 Cor. 9. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 18.

l ch. 6. 25. Ps. 106. 31. Dan. 4. 27.

m Prov. 14. 31. Amos 4. 1. Mal. 3. 5.

n Lev. 19. 13.

o lifteth his soul unto it.

p Job 27. 13. Jas. 5. 4.

q 2 Ki. 14. 6. Ezek. 18. 20.

r Ex. 22. 21, 22. Prov. 22. 22. Isa. 1. 23. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.

s Ex. 22. 26.

t Lev. 23. 22.

u Prov. 10. 17.

v thou shalt not bough it after thee.

w after thee.

CHAP. 25.

a Luke 12. 48.

b Prov. 19. 29.

c Matt. 10. 17.

d 2 Cor. 11. 24.

e Job 18. 3.

f Prov. 12. 10.

g 1 Cor. 9. 9.

h 1 Tim. 5. 18.

i thresheth.

j Luke 20. 28.

k Or, next kinsman.

16 ^o The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless: nor ^q take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in E^ggypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may ^r bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, ^s thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it ^t afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of E^ggypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 5 If raising seed unto a brother: 11 of the immodest woman: 13 of unjust weights. 17 The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be ^a worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, ^b and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 ^c Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should ^d seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he ^e treadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her ^f husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

CHAPTER 26.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits. 12 The third year's tithes. 16 The covenant between God and the people.

AND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 ^a That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD swore unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, ^a A Sÿr'tan ^d ready to perish was my father, and he went down into E'gypt, and sojourned there with a ^e few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And ^f the E'gypt'tians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And ^g when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the LORD brought us forth out of E'gypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and ^h with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even ⁱ a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which ^j thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

11 And ^k thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Lē'vite, and the stranger that ^l is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the ^m tithes of thine increase the third year, which ⁿ is the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Lē'vite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 25.

g Gen. 38. 9.

3 Or, next kinsman's wife.

h Ruth 4. 7. Isa. 20. 2.

i Prov. 6. 33. 1 Tim. 3. 7.

j ch. 19. 13.

k Lev. 19. 35. Prov. 11. 1. Ezek. 45. 10. Amos 8. 5.

Micah 6. 11.

l a stone and a stone.

m an ephah and an ephah.

n Ex. 20. 12.

o Prov. 11. 1. Amos 8. 5-7.

p 1 Cor. 3. 9-11. 1 Thess. 4. 6.

q Rev. 21. 27.

r Ex. 17. 8.

s Neh. 5. 9, 15. Ps. 36. 1.

t Prov. 16. 6. Rom. 3. 18.

u p 1 Sam. 15. 3.

CHAP. 26.

a Ex. 23. 10. Num. 18. 13.

b Prov. 3. 9. Rom. 8. 23.

c 1 Cor. 15. 20.

d ch. 12. 5.

e Gen. 26. 5. Hosea 12. 12.

f Gen. 43. 1, 2.

g Ex. 46. 27. ch. 10. 22.

h Ex. 1. 11.

i Ex. 3. 9. Ex. 4. 31.

j ch. 4. 34. ch. 34. 11, 12.

k Ex. 3. 8.

l j ch. 8. 18. Prov. 10. 22.

m ch. 12. 7, 12, 18.

n ch. 16. 11. Eccl. 3. 12, 13.

o Isa. 65. 14. Acts 2. 46, 47.

p Phil. 4. 4. 1 Tim. 6. 17.

q Lev. 27. 30. Num. 18. 24.

r m ch. 14. 28, 29.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth ^g shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Is'ra-el.

7 And if the man like not to take his ^h brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Is'ra-el, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and ⁱ loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And ^j his name shall be called in Is'ra-el, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, ^k thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ ^l Thou shalt not have in thy bag ^m divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house ⁿ divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: ^o that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For ^p all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ ^q Remember what Ām'a-lēk did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of E'gypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he ^r feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, ^s when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Ām'a-lēk from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also have given them unto the Lē'vite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, ^{neither} have I forgotten them:

14 ^o I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *ought* thereof for *any* unclean use, nor given *ought* thereof for the dead: *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 ^p Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people İ's-ra-el, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast ^q avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And ^r the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that *thou* shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee ^s high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an ^t holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAPTER 27.

1 The people are to write the law upon stones, and to build an altar of whole stones. 11 The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal. 14 The curses pronounced on Ebal.

AND Mō'se's with the elders of İ's-ra-el commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day ^a when ye shall pass over Jōr'dan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou ^b shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 26.

ⁿ Ps. 119. 141, 154, 176.

^o Lev. 7. 20. Hosea 9. 4.

^p 2 Chr. 6. 26, 27.

Ps. 80. 14. Ps. 102. 19, 20.

Isa. 1. 2. Isa. 57. 15.

Zech. 2. 13. Acts 7. 40.

^q Ex. 20. 19. Ps. 48. 14.

^r Ex. 6. 7. ch. 7. 6.

ch. 14. 2. ch. 23. 9.

ch. 29. 13. 2 Sam. 7. 23, 24.

^s ch. 4. 7. 8. ch. 28. 1.

Ps. 148. 14.

^t Ex. 19. 6. Lev. 20. 24, 26.

ch. 7. 6. Ps. 50. 5.

Isa. 62. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 17.

1 Thess. 5. 27. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

CHAP. 27.

^a Joshua 4. 1.

^b Joshua 8. 32.

^c ch. 11. 29. Joshua 8. 30.

^d Ex. 20. 25. Joshua 8. 31.

^e Hab. 2. 2.

^f ch. 11. 29. Judg. 9. 7.

^g for a cursing.

ch. 33. 10. Joshua 8. 33.

Neh. 8. 7. 8. Dan. 9. 11.

Mal. 2. 7-9.

^h Ex. 20. 4. Lev. 19. 4.

Lev. 26. 1. ch. 4. 15. 23.

Isa. 44. 9. Hosea 13. 2.

ⁱ Num. 5. 22. 1 Cor. 14. 16.

^j Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 3.

^k Prov. 22. 28.

^l Lev. 19. 14. Job 29. 15.

Prov. 23. 10. Matt. 15. 14.

Rev. 2. 14. m Ex. 22. 21.

ch. 10. 18. Mal. 3. 5.

God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jōr'dan, *that* ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, ^c in mount E'bal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: ^d thou shalt not lift up *any* iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very ^e plainly.

9 ¶ And Mō'se's and the priests the Lē'vites spake unto all İ's-ra-el, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O İ's-ra-el; this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Mō'se's charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand ^j upon mount Ġēr'i-zim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jōr'dan; Sim'e-on, and Lē'vi, and Jūd'ah, and İ's'sa-char, and Jō'seph, and Bēn'ja-min:

13 And these shall stand upon mount E'bal ^k to curse; Reu'ben, Gād, and Aš'hēr, and Zēb'u-lun, Dān, and Nāph'ta-li.

14 ¶ And ^l the Lē'vites shall speak, and say unto all the men of İ's-ra-el with a loud voice.

15 ^m Cursed *be* the man that maketh *any* graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth *it* in a secret place.

ⁿ And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 ^o Cursed *be* he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 ^p Cursed *be* he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 ^q Cursed *be* he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 ^r Cursed *be* he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 ^a Cursed *be* he that lieth with his father's wife: because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 ^a Cursed *be* he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 ^a Cursed *be* he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 ^a Cursed *be* he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 ^a Cursed *be* he that confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *The blessings for obedience.* 15 *The curses for disobedience.*

AND it shall come to pass, ^a if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God ^b will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and ^c overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 ^d Blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* ^e in the field.

4 Blessed *shall be* ^f the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed *shall be* thy basket and thy ^g store.

6 ^h Blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

7 The LORD ⁱ shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall ^j command the blessing upon thee in thy ^k store-houses, and in all that thou ^l settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 ^k The LORD shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

B. C. 1431.

CHAP. 27.

^a Lev. 18. 8.
¹ Cor. 5. 1.
^o 2 Sam. 13. 1.
^p Lev. 24. 17.
Num. 35. 31.
^q Ex. 23. 7.
ch. 10. 17.
Ps. 15. 5.
^r Ps. 119. 21.
Jer. 11. 3.
Gal. 3. 10.

CHAP. 28.

^a Ex. 15. 26.
Lev. 26. 3.
Ps. 106. 3.
Isa. 1. 19.
Isa. 3. 10.
Jer. 11. 4.
^b 1 Chr. 14. 2.
Rom. 2. 10.
^c Zech. 1. 6.
^d Ps. 128. 1. 4.
^e Gen. 39. 5.
^f Gen. 22. 17.
1 Tim. 4. 8.
¹ Or, dough, or, kneading-trough.

^g Ps. 121. 8.
^h 2 Sam. 22. 38.

ⁱ Lev. 25. 21.

2 Or, barns.

^j ch. 15. 10.

^k Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 19. 5.

Isa. 1. 26.

Titus 2. 14.

^l 2 Chr. 7. 14.

^m Prov. 10. 22.

3 Or, for good.

4 belly.

ⁿ Jas. 1. 18.

^o Joshua 1. 7.

2 Ki. 22. 2.

Prov. 4. 27.

^p Lev. 26. 14.

Lam. 2. 17.

Dan. 9. 11.

Mal. 2. 2.

Rom. 2. 8. 9.

^q Isa. 3. 1.

Hab. 3. 17.

^r Prov. 2. 33.

Zech. 5. 3. 4.

Mal. 2. 2.

^s Ps. 80. 16.

Isa. 30. 17.

Isa. 51. 20.

5 which thou wouldst do.

^t Lev. 26. 25.

Num. 14. 12.

Jer. 16. 4.

Amos 4. 10.

Matt. 24. 7.

^u Lev. 26. 16.

6 Or, drought.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou ^v art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And ^w the LORD shall make thee plenteous ^x in goods, in the fruit of thy ^y body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD ^z shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do *them*:

14 ^a And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, ^b if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

17 Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the ^c fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee cursing, ^d vexation, and ^e rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto ^f for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make ^g the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 ^h The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the ⁱ sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And thy heaven that *is* over thy

head shall be brass, and the earth that *is* under thee *shall be* iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 ^vThe LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and ^wthalt be ⁷removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with ^athe botch of *Egypt*, and with ^vthe emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt grope at noon-day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee*.

30 ^aThou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not ^agather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and ^bshall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail *with longing* for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

33 ^aThe fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed always:

34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall ^bbring thee, and ^cthy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known;

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 28.

^v Lev. 26. 17.
ch. 32. 39.
Isa. 30. 17.

^w Jer. 15. 4.
Ezek. 23. 46.

⁷ for a removing.

^a Ex. 9. 9.

^y 1 Sam. 5. 6.
Ps. 78. 66.

^z Job 31. 10.
Isa. 8. 10.

⁸ profane, or, use it as common meat.

⁹ shall not return to thee.

^a Lev. 26. 16.
Jer. 5. 17.

^b 2 Ki. 17. 4.
2 Ki. 25. 7.
11.

^c Jer. 30.
2 Chr. 33.

^d Jer. 16. 13.

^e 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8.
Jer. 24. 9.
Zech. 8. 13.

^f Ps. 44. 14.

^g Micah 6. 15.
Hag. 1. 6.

^h Ex. 10. 4.
Joel 1. 4.

¹⁰ they shall not be thine.

ⁱ Jer. 52. 28.

¹¹ Or, possess.

^j Ezra 9. 7.
Lam. 1. 5.

^k Num. 26. 10.
Isa. 8. 18.
Ezek. 5. 15.
Ezek. 14. 8.

^l Neh. 9. 35, 36, 37.

^m Isa. 47. 6.
Jer. 27. 12.
Jer. 28. 14.
Matt. 11. 29.

ⁿ Jer. 5. 15.
Jer. 6. 22, 23.
Luke 19. 43.

^o Jer. 48. 49.
Jer. 49. 22.
Lam. 4. 19.
Ezek. 17. 3.
Hosea 8. 1.

¹² hear.

¹³ strong of face,
Prov. 7. 13.
Eccl. 8. 1.

^p 2 Chr. 36. 17.
Isa. 47. 6.

^q Isa. 1. 7.
Isa. 62. 8.
Jer. 5. 15-17.

and ^dthere shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become ^ean astonishment, a proverb, ^fand a by-word, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 ^gThou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for ^hthe locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them*, but shalt neither drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the grapes*; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit*.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but ¹⁰thou shalt not enjoy them; for ⁱthey shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust ¹¹consume.

43 The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: ^jhe shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenest not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee ^kfor a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 ^lBecause thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all *things*;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all *things*: and he ^mshall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 ⁿThe LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, ^oas swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not ¹²understand;

50 A nation ¹³of fierce countenance, ^pwhich shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall ^qeat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall ^rbesiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And ^athou shalt eat the fruit of thine own ¹⁴body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And ^ttoward her ¹⁵young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear ^uthis glorious and fearful ^vname, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues ^wwonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of *E'gypt*, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD ¹⁶bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were ^xas the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 28.

^r 2 Ki. 25. 1.
Jer. 37. 8.
Matt. 22. 7.

^s Lev. 26. 29.
2 Ki. 6. 28, 29.
Jer. 19. 9.
Lam. 2. 20.
Lam. 4. 10.
Luke 21. 23.

¹⁴ belly.

^t Lam. 4. 10.

¹⁵ afterbirth.

^u Ex. 6. 3.
Ps. 99. 3.
Isa. 29. 23.
Isa. 57. 15.
Mal. 1. 14.

^v Ps. 20. 1.
Ps. 83. 18.
Ps. 113. 3.
Isa. 42. 8.
Mal. 2. 2.
Mal. 4. 2.
Phil. 2. 10.

^w 1 Ki. 9. 7, 9.
2 Chr. 21. 12-15.
Lam. 1. 9, 12.
Lam. 4. 12.
Dan. 9. 12.

¹⁶ cause to ascend.

^x Neh. 9. 23.

^y Isa. 62. 5.
Jer. 32. 41.
Micah 7. 13.
Zeph. 3. 17.
Luke 10. 6, 10.

^z Prov. 1. 25.
Isa. 1. 24.

^a Lev. 26. 33.
Neh. 1. 8.

^b Gen. 8. 9.
Isa. 57. 21.
Amos 9. 4.

^c Lev. 26. 36.

^d Job 7. 4.

^e Jer. 43. 7.
Hosea 8. 13.

¹⁷ Fulfilled at the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans, A. D. 79.

CHAP. 29.

^a ch. 4. 34.
ch. 7. 19.

^b Ps. 13. 3.
Ps. 19. 8.
Ps. 146. 8.
Isa. 6. 9.
Isa. 63. 17.
Ezek. 12. 2.
Matt. 13. 14.
John 8. 43.
Acts 28. 26.
Rom. 11. 8.
Eph. 1. 18.
2 Thess. 2. 11.

^c ch. 1. 3.
ch. 8. 2.

^d Ex. 16. 12.
Neh. 9. 15.
Ps. 78. 24.

63 And it shall come to pass, *that* as the LORD ^yrejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD ^zwill rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD ^ashall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

65 And ^bamong these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: ^cbut the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 ^dIn the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD ^eshall bring thee into *E'gypt* again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and ¹⁷there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

CHAPTER 29.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 10 The people are all presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant. 18 The great wrath on him that flattereth himself in his wickedness.

THESE are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Mō'ses to make with the children of *Is'ra-el* in the land of Mō'ab, beside the covenant which he made with them in Hō'reb.

2 ¶ And Mō'ses called unto all *Is'ra-el*, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of *E'gypt* unto Phā'raōh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 ^aThe great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet ^bthe LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 ^cAnd I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 ^dYe have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink:

that ye might know that I *am* the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, ^aSi'hōn the king of Hēsh/bōn, and ōg the king of Bā'shān, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and ^fgave it for an inheritance unto the Re'y-ben-ites, and to the Gād'ites, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh.

9 ^gKeep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Is'ra-el.

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from ^hthe hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest ⁱenter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may ⁱestablish thee to day for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Ābrā'hām, to I'saac, and to Jā'cob.

14 Neither with you only ^jdo I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, ^kand also with *him* that *is* not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Ē'gypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their ^lidols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; ^mlest there should be among you a root that beareth ³gall and wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, ⁿI shall have peace, though I walk ⁿin the ⁴imagination of mine heart, ^oto add ⁵drunkenness to thirst:

20 ^pThe LORD will not spare him, but then ^qthe anger of the LORD and ^rhis jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 29.

^e Num. 21. 23. ch. 2. 32.^f Num. 32. 33.^g Joshua 1. 7.

1 Ki. 2. 3.

Ps. 25. 10.

Isa. 56. 1, 2.

4. 7.

Jer. 1. 5.

^h Joshua 9. 21.

1 pass.

ⁱ Gen. 17. 6, 7.^j Jer. 31. 31.

Heb. 8. 7, 8.

^k Acts 2. 39.

1 Cor. 7. 14.

^l 2 dungy gods.^m Heb. 12. 15.ⁿ 3 rosh, or, a

poisonful

herb.

^o Ps. 14. 1.^p Num. 15. 39.

Eccl. 11. 9.

^q Or, stub-

bornness.

^r Job 15. 16.

Isa. 30. 1.

Eph. 4. 19.

^s the drunken

to the thirsty.

^t Ezek. 14. 7.^u Ps. 74. 1.^v Ps. 79. 5.^w Matt. 24. 51.

6 is written.

^x wherewith

the LORD hath

made it sick.

^y Judg. 9. 45.

Ps. 107. 34.

Ezek. 47. 11.

Zeph. 2. 9.

Luke 14. 34.

35.

^z Gen. 19. 24.^a 1 Ki. 9. 8.^b Or, who had

not given to

them any

portion.

^c 9 divided.^d w Ps. 11. 6.^e z 2 Chr. 7. 20.

Job 11. 6, 7.

Ps. 52. 5.

Prov. 2. 22.

^f y Job 11. 6, 7.

Prov. 3. 32.

Jer. 23. 18.

Amos 5. 7.

Acts 1. 7.

^g z Ps. 19. 7.

Luke 16. 29.

John 5. 39.

Acts 17. 11.

2 Tim. 3. 16.

CHAP. 30.

^a Lev. 26. 40.^b ch. 28.^c 1 Ki. 8. 47.

Luke 15. 17.

^d Neh. 1. 9.^e Ps. 106. 45.

Jer. 29. 14.

Lam. 3. 22.

^f Ps. 147. 2.

Ezek. 34. 13.

21 And the LORD ^ashall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el, according to all the curses of the covenant that ^bare written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses ^cwhich the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 And that the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, ^dand salt, and burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, ^elike the overthrow of Sōd'om, and Gō-mōr'-rah, Ād'mah, and Ze-bō'im, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, ^fWherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gypt:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and ^gwhom he had not ^hgiven unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, ⁱto bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the LORD ^jrooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The ^ksecret *things* belong unto the LORD our God: but ^lthose *things* which are revealed *belong* unto us and to our children for ever, that *we* may do all the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30.

1 Great mercies promised unto the penitent. 11 The commandment is manifest. 15 Death and life are set before the Israelites.

AND ^ait shall come to pass, when ^ball these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and ^cthou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt ^dreturn unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 ^eThat then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and ^fgather thee from all the nations,

whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 ^a If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And ^b the LORD thy God will circumscribe thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again ^j rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is ^k not hidden from thee, neither is it far off.

12 It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, ^m I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil:

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 30.

^g ch. 23. 64.^h ch. 10. 16.ⁱ Ezek. 34. 27.^j Jer. 32. 41.

Zeph. 3. 17.

Luke 13. 6,

10, 32.

^k Isa. 45. 19.^l Prov. 30. 4.

John 3. 13.

Rom. 10. 6.

^m ch. 11. 26.

Mark 16. 10.

John 3. 16.

Gal. 3. 13, 14.

ⁿ ch. 4. 26.

ch. 8. 19.

Isa. 63. 17,

18.

^o Job 12. 10.

Ps. 27. 1.

Ps. 66. 9.

Dan. 5. 23.

John 11. 25.

Acts 17. 25,

28.

^p Gen. 12. 7.

Gen. 13. 15.

Gen. 15. 18.

Gen. 17. 1-8.

Gen. 20. 4.

Gen. 28. 13.

Acts 7. 5.

CHAP. 31.

^a Ex. 7. 7.

ch. 34. 7.

^b Num. 27. 17.

1 Ki. 3. 7.

^c Num. 20. 12.

Num. 27. 13.

ch. 3. 27.

^d ch. 9. 3.^e Num. 21. 24.^f ch. 7. 2.^g 1 Chr. 22. 13.^h ch. 1. 29.

ch. 7. 18.

ⁱ ch. 20. 4.

Ps. 118. 6.

^j Heb. 13. 5.^k ch. 1. 38.^l Ex. 13. 21.

Num. 14. 9.

Ps. 37. 3.

Rom. 8. 31.

^m 1 Chr. 28. 20.

be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 ⁿ I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jôr'dan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy ^o life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Ābrā'hām, to Īśaac, and to Jā'cob, ^p to give them.

CHAPTER 31.

1 Moses encourageth the people, and Joshua: 9 he delivereth the law to the priests, to read it every seventh year to the people. 19 God giveth Moses a song to testify against the people. 23 Joshua receiveth a charge.

AND Mō'ses went and spake these A words unto all Īś'ra-el.

2 And he said unto them, I ^a am an hundred and twenty years old this day: I can no more ^b go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, ^c Thou shalt not go over this Jôr'dan.

3 The LORD thy God, ^d he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Jōsh'u-ā, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.

4 And the LORD shall do unto them ^e as he did to Sī'hōn and to Ōg, kings of the Ām'ōr-ites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And ^f the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 ^g Be strong and of a good courage, ^h fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, ⁱ he it is that doth go with thee: ^j he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Mō'ses called unto Jōsh'u-ā, and said unto him in the sight of all Īś'ra-el, ^k Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, ^l he it is that doth go before thee: ^m he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Mō'ses wrote this law,

and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Lē'vī, ^o which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of İsrā-el.

10 And Mō'ses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years, in the solemnity of the *year* of release, ^q in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all İsrā-el is come to ^r appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, ^s thou shalt read this law before all İsrā-el in their hearing.

12 ^t Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that their children, ^u which have not known *any thing*, ^v may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jōr'dan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, ^w Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Jōsh'u-ā, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Mō'ses and Jōsh'u-ā went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And ^x the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'ses, Behold, thou shalt ^y sleep with thy fathers; and this people will ^z rise up, and ^a go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to *be* among them, and will ^b forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ^c I will forsake them, and I will ^d hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall ^e befall them; so that they will say in that day, ^f Are not these evils come upon us, because our God *is* ^g not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of İsrā-el: put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of İsrā-el.

20 For when I shall have brought

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 31.

n ch. 17. 18.

o Num. 4. 15.

1 Chr. 15. 12.

p ch. 15. 1.

q Lev. 23. 34.

r ch. 16. 16.

s Joshua 8. 34.

2 Ki. 23. 2.

t ch. 4. 10.

u ch. 11. 2.

Prov. 22. 5.

Eph. 6. 4.

v Ps. 78. 6, 7.

w Num. 27. 13.

x Ex. 33. 9.

Ps. 99. 7.

1 lie down.

y Ex. 32. 6.

z Judg. 2. 17.

a ch. 32. 15.

1 Ki. 11. 81-33.

2 Ki. 22. 16, 17.

Isa. 1. 4.

b 2 Chr. 15. 2.

2 Chr. 24. 20.

c ch. 32. 20.

Ps. 104. 20.

Ezek. 8. 17.

Ezek. 39. 23.

2 find them.

d Num. 14. 42.

Isa. 63. 17.

e Num. 14. 42.

f ch. 32. 15.

Neh. 9. 26.

Ps. 17. 10.

Ps. 73. 7.

Ps. 119. 70.

Jer. 5. 28.

Hosea 13. 6.

3 before.

g 1 Chr. 28. 9.

Hosea 5. 3.

Hosea 13. 5.

John 2. 24.

Rev. 2. 23.

h Amos 5. 25.

4 do.

i Joshua 1. 6.

j 1 Ki. 8. 9.

2 Ki. 22. 8.

k ch. 9. 24.

l ch. 9. 6.

2 Chr. 30. 8.

Ps. 78. 8.

m ch. 30. 19.

n Judg. 2. 19.

Hosea 9. 9.

CHAP. 32.

a Ps. 50. 4.

Isa. 1. 2.

them into the land which I swear unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, ^s and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify ³ against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for ^r I know their imagination ^a which they ⁴ go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear.

22 ¶ Mō'ses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of İsrā-el.

23 And he gave Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn a charge, and said, ⁱ Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of İsrā-el into the land which I swear unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'ses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Mō'ses commanded the Lē'vites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, ^j and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 ^k For I know thy rebellion, and thy ^l stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, ^m and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly ⁿ corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Mō'ses spake in the ears of all the congregation of İsrā-el the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Moses' song, which setteth forth the perfections of God: 44 the people exhorted to set their hearts upon it. 48 God sendeth him up to mount Nebo, to see the land, and die.

GIVE ^a ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 ^b My doctrine shall drop as the rain, ^c my speech shall distil as the dew, ^e as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 *He is* the Rock, ^d his work *is* perfect: for ^e all his ways are judgment: ^f a God of truth and ^g without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

5 ¹ They have corrupted themselves, ² their spot *is* not the spot of his children: *they are* a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus ^a requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? *is* not he ^b thy father that hath ^c bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee?

7 ¹ Remember the days of old, consider the years of ³ many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the most High ^k divided to the nations their inheritance, when he ^l separated the sons of Ad'am, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Is'ra-el.

9 For ^m the LORD's portion *is* his people; Jā'e'qōb *is* the ⁿ lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he ^o led him about, he ^p instructed him, he ^q kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 So the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 ^r He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck ^s honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bā'shān, and goats, ^t with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure ^u blood of the grape.

15 ^v But Jēsh'u-rūn waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he ^w forsook God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed the ^x Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousy

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 32.

b 2 Sam. 23. 4.

Isa. 55. 10.

Hosea 6. 4.

1 Cor. 3. 6-8.

c Ps. 72. 6.

d 2 Sam. 22. 3.

e Dan. 4. 37.

f Jer. 10. 10.

g Job 34. 10.

1 He hath corrupted to himself.

2 Or, that they are not his children, that is their blot.

h Ps. 116. 12.

i Isa. 63. 10.

j 2 Sam. 7. 23.

Ps. 74. 2.

3 generation and generation.

k Zech. 9. 2.

l Gen. 11. 8.

m 1 Sam. 10. 1.

4 cord.

5 Or, compassed him about.

n ch. 4. 36.

Neh. 9. 21.

Ps. 32. 8, 10.

Rom. 2. 18.

o Ps. 17. 8.

Prov. 7. 2.

p Isa. 58. 14.

q Job 29. 6.

r Ps. 147. 14.

s Gen. 49. 11.

Matt. 23. 23, 29.

t Isa. 1. 4.

u Ps. 89. 26.

6 Or, which were not God.

7 Or, despised.

v Matt. 17. 17.

w 1 Sam. 12. 21.

x Rom. 10. 19.

y Lam. 4. 11.

8 Or, hath burned.

9 Or, hath consumed.

10 burning coals.

z Lam. 1. 20.

11 from the chambers.

12 bereave.

a Ps. 140. 8.

13 Or, Our high haud, and not the LORD, hath done all this.

b Ps. 81. 13.

c Joshua 23. 10.

d Ps. 44. 12.

with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed unto devils, ^b not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw *it*, he ⁷ abhorred *them*, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end *shall be*: for they are a very forward generation, ^v children in whom *is* no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with *that which is* not God; they have provoked me to anger ^w with their vanities: and ^x I will move them to jealousy with *those which are* not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For ^y a fire is kindled in mine anger, and ^z shall burn unto the lowest hell, and ⁹ shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 *They shall be* burnt with hunger, and devoured with ¹⁰ burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 ^z The sword without, and terror ¹¹ within, shall ¹² destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling *also* with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, *and* lest they should ^a say, ¹³ Our hand *is* high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither *is there any* understanding in them.

29 ^b O that they were wise, *that* they understood this, *that* they would consider their latter end!

30 How should ^c one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock ^d had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For their rock *is* not as our

Rock, ^aeven our enemies themselves *being* judges.

32 For their vine ¹⁴ *is* of the vine of Sôd'om, and of the fields of Gô-môr'rah: their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter:

33 Their wine *is* the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 *Is* not this ¹laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

35 ^aTo me *belongeth* vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in *due* time: for the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For the LORD shall judge his people, ^band repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that *their* ¹⁵power is gone, and *there is* none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, ¹Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be ¹⁶your protection.

39 See now that I, *even* I, *am* he, and *there is* no god with me: ^kI kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand.

40 ¹For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and *that* with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges ^mupon the enemy.

43 ¹⁷ⁿRejoice, O ye nations. *with* his people: for he will ^aavenge the blood of his servants, and ^pwill render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

44 ¶ And Mô'ses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and ¹⁸Hô-shé'a the son of Nûn.

45 And Mô'ses made an end of speaking all these words to all İs'ra-el:

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 32.

e 1 Sam. 4. 8.

14 Or, *is worse than the vine of Sodom, etc.*

f Job 14. 17.

g Ps. 94. 1.
Rom. 12. 19.
Heb. 10. 30.h Judg. 2. 13.
Ps. 90. 13.
Ps. 106. 45.

15 hand.

i Judg. 10. 14.
2 Ki. 3. 13.

16 an hiding for you.

j Isa. 41. 4.
Isa. 45. 5.k 1 Sam. 2. 6.
Ps. 68. 20.
Isa. 43. 13.
Hosea 6. 1.

l Ex. 6. 8.

m Job 13. 24.

17 Or, Praise his people, ye nations: or, Sing ye.

n Rom. 15. 10.

o Rev. 6. 10.

p Ps. 85. 1.

18 Or, Joshua.

q Prov. 3. 2.
Rom. 10. 5.

r Num. 27. 12.

s Num. 20. 11.

19 Or, strife at Kadesh.

CHAP. 33.

a Gen. 49. 28.
Luke 24. 50, 53.b Ex. 19. 13.
Hab. 3. 3.c Dan. 7. 10.
Acts 7. 53.
Gal. 3. 19.
Heb. 2. 2.

1 a fire of law.

d Hosea 11. 1.
Mal. 1. 2.e 1 Sam. 2. 9.
Ps. 50. 5.f Luke 10. 39.
Acts 22. 3.

g John 7. 19.

h Job 29. 25.

i Gen. 49. 8.

j Ex. 28. 30.
Lev. 8. 8.
Num. 27. 21.

47 For *it is* not a vain thing for you; ^abecause *it is* your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong *your* days in the land, whither ye go over Jôr'dan to possess it.

48 ^rAnd the LORD spake unto Mô'ses that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Âb'â-rim, unto mount Nê'bô, which *is* in the land of Mô'ab, that *is* over against Jêr'î-chô; and behold the land of Câ'nâan, which I give unto the children of İs'ra-el for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aâr'on thy brother died in mount Hôr, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because ^eye trespassed against me among the children of İs'ra-el at the waters of ¹⁹Mêr'î-bah-Kâ'desh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of İs'ra-el.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of İs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 33.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND ^athis *is* the blessing, where-with Mô'ses the man of God blessed the children of İs'ra-el before his death.

2 And he said, ^bThe LORD came from Si'nâi, and rose up from Sê'ir unto them; he shined forth from mount Pâr'an, and he came with ^cten thousands of saints: from his right hand *went* ¹a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, ^dhe loved the people; ^eall his saints *are* in thy hand: and they ^fsat down at thy feet; *every one* shall receive of thy words.

4 ^gMô'ses commanded us a law, *even* the inheritance of the congregation of Jâ'côb.

5 And he was ^hking in Jêsh'u-rûn, when the heads of the people and the tribes of İs'ra-el were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Reu'ben live, and not die; and let *not* his men be few.

7 ¶ And this *is the blessing* of Jû'dah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Jû'dah, and bring him unto his people: ⁱlet his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Lê'vi he said, ^jLet thy Thûm'mim and thy Û'rim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Mäs'sah, and with whom

thou didst strive at the waters of Mēr'ī-bah;

9 Who said unto his ^k father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for ^m they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 ² They shall teach Jā'eqb thy judgments, and Īs'ra-el thy law: ³ they shall put incense ⁴ before thee, ⁿ and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and accept ^o the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of Bēn'jā-min he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Jō'seph he said, ^p Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for ^q the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things ⁵ put forth by the ⁶ moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things ^r of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of ^s him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon the head of Jō'seph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of ^t unicorns: with them ^u he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ēphrā-īm, and they are the thousands of Mā-nās'seh.

18 ¶ And of Zēb'u-lun he said, Re-joice, Zēb'u-lun, in thy going out; and, Is'sa-char, in thy tents.

19 They shall ^v call the people unto the mountain; there ^v they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gād he said, Blessed be he that ^w enlargeth Gād: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And ^x he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he ^y seated; and ^y he came with the heads of the

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 33.

k ch. 13. 6.
Matt. 10. 37.
Mark 10. 29.
Luke 14. 26.

l Ex. 32. 26.

m Mal. 2. 5.

2 Or, Let them
teach, etc.

3 Or, let them
put incense.

4 at thy nose.

n Ps. 51. 19.

o Ps. 20. 3.

p Gen. 49. 25.

q Gen. 27. 28.

5 thrust forth.

6 moons.

r Hab. 3. 6.

s Ex. 3. 2, 4.
Acts 7. 30.

7 an unicorn.

t 1 Ki. 22. 11.

u Isa. 2. 3.

v Ps. 4. 5.

w 1 Chr. 12. 8.

x Num. 32. 16.

8 cield.

y Num. 32. 16,
21.

z Joshua 19. 47.

a Joshua 19. 32.

b Job 29. 6.

9 Or, Under
thy shoes
shall be iron.

c Ps. 86. 8.
Jer. 10. 6.

d Ps. 68. 4, 33,
34.
Hab. 3. 8.

e Ps. 90. 1.

f Num. 23. 9.
Jer. 25. 6.

g Ps. 144. 15.

h 2 Sam. 7. 23.

10 Or, shall be
subdued.

CHAP. 34.

1 Or, the hill.

a Judg. 18. 28.

b Ex. 23. 31.
Num. 34. 6.
ch. 11. 24.

c Judg. 1. 16,
2 Chr. 28. 15.

d ch. 32. 50.
Joshua 1. 1, 2.
Mal. 4. 4.

people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Īs'ra-el.

22 ¶ And of Dān he said, Dān is a lion's whelp: ^z he shall leap from Bā'shān.

23 ¶ And of Nāph'ta-li he said, O Nāph'ta-li, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: ^a possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Āsh'ēr he said, Let Āsh'ēr be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him ^b dip his foot in oil.

25 ⁹ Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ¶ There is ^c none like unto the God of Jēsh'u-rūn, ^d who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God is thy ^e refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 ^f Īs'ra-el then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jā'eqb shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy ^g art thou, O Īs'ra-el: ^h who is like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies ¹⁰ shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAPTER 34.

1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land: 5 his death and burial: 7 his age: 8 thirty days' mourning for him: 9 Joshua succeedeth him. 10 The praise of Moses.

AND Mō'ses went up from the plains of Mō'ab unto the mountain of Nē'bō, to the top of ¹ Pis'gah, that is over against Jēr'ī-chō. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gī'e-ād, ^a unto Dān,

2 And all Nāph'ta-li, and the land of Ēphrā-īm, and Mā-nās'seh, and all the land of Jū'dah, ^b unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jēr'ī-chō, ^c the city of palm trees, unto Zō'ar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I swear unto Ābrā'hām, unto Ī'saac, and unto Jā'eqb, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ ^d So Mō'ses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Mō'ab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Mō'ab, over against Bēth-pē'ôr: but ^e no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Mō'sēs was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: ^g his eye was not dim, nor his ² natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el wept for Mō'sēs in the plains of Mō'ab ^h thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Mō'sēs were ended.

9 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn was full of the ⁱ spirit of wisdom;

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 34.

^e Jude 9.^f ch. 31. 2.^g Gen. 27. 1.² moisture fled.^h Gen. 51. 3.

Num. 20. 29.

ⁱ Ex. 31. 3.

Num. 11. 17.

1 Ki. 3. 12.

Isa. 11. 2.

^f Num. 27. 18.^h ch. 18. 15, 18.ⁱ Ex. 33. 11.

Num. 12. 6.

ch. 5. 4.

for Mō'sēs ^j had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Īs'ra-el hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

10 ¶ And there ^k arose not a prophet since in Īs'ra-el like unto Mō'sēs, ^l whom the LORD knew face to face,

11 In all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Ē'gypt to Phā'raōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Mō'sēs shewed in the sight of all Īs'ra-el.

THE

BOOK OF JOSHUA.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Moses. 3 Extent of the promised land. 5 God promiseth to assist Joshua. 10 Joshua prepareth the people to pass over Jordan.

NOW after the death of Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, Mō'sēs' ^a minister, saying,

2 ^b Mō'sēs my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jōr'dan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Īs'ra-el.

3 ^c Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Mō'sēs.

4 ^d From the wilderness and this Lēb'a-non even unto the great river, the river Eū-phrātēs, all the land of the Hīt'ites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 ^e There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: ^f as I was with Mō'sēs, so I will be with thee: ^g I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for ^h unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, ^h which Mō'sēs my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest ² prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 ⁱ This book of the law shall not

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 1.

^a Deut. 1. 38.^b Deut. 34. 5.^c Deut. 11. 24.^d Gen. 15. 18.

Ex. 23. 31.

Num. 34. 3.

Deut. 1. 7.

1 Chr. 5. 9.

^e Deut. 7. 24.

Ps. 46. 11.

Rom. 8. 31.

37.

^f Ex. 3. 12.^g Deut. 31. 6.

1 Or, thou

shalt cause

this people

to inherit

the land.

^h Num. 27. 23.

ch. 11. 15.

2 Or, do wisely.

ⁱ Deut. 17. 18,

19.

^j Ps. 1. 2.^k 1 Chr. 22. 13.

Prov. 3. 1.

3 Or, do wisely.

^l Ps. 27. 1.

Jer. 1. 8.

^m Deut. 9. 1.

ch. 3. 2.

ⁿ Num. 32. 20.

ch. 22. 2, 3, 4.

4 marshalled

by five: as

Ex. 13. 18.

^o ch. 22. 4.

depart out of thy mouth; but ^j thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for ^k then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt ³ have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; ^l be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God ^{is} with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Jōsh'u-ā commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for ^m within three days ye shall pass over this Jōr'dan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reū'ben-ites, and to the Gād'ites, and to half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, spake Jōsh'u-ā, saying,

13 Remember ⁿ the word which Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Mō'sēs gave you on this side Jōr'dan; but ye shall pass before your brethren ⁴ armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as ^{he} hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: ^o then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Mō'sēs the LORD's ser-

vant gave you on this side Jôr'dan toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And they answered Jôsh'u-â, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Mô'ses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God ^pbe with thee, as he was with Mô'ses.

18 Whosoever *he be* that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

CHAPTER 2.
1 Rahab receiveth and concealth the two spies sent from Shittim: 3 the covenant between her and them: 23 their return and report to Joshua.

AND Jôsh'u-â the son of Nûn ¹sent ^aout of Shît'tim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jêr'î-chô. And they went, and ^bcame into an harlot's house, named ^cRâ'hâb, and ²lodged there.

2 And ^ait was told the king of Jêr'î-chô, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Îs'ra-el to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jêr'î-chô sent unto Râ'hâb, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 ^aAnd the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were*:

5 And it came to pass *about the time* of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whether the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But ^jshe had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jôr'dan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your ^aterror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land ³faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD ^adried up the water of the Red sea

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 1.

p Gen. 21. 22.
e Gen. 26. 24, 28.
1 Sam. 16. 18.
1 Ki. 1. 37.
Ps. 20. 1-4, 9.
Rom. 8. 31.

CHAP. 2.

1 Or, had sent.

a Num. 25. 1.

b Heb. 11. 31.
Jas. 2. 25.

c Matt. 1. 5.
But it is doubtful whether this is the same person.

2 lay.

d Ps. 127. 1.
Prov. 21. 30.

e 2 Sam. 17. 19.

f Ex. 1. 17.

g Gen. 35. 5.
Ex. 15. 15.
Deut. 2. 25.

3 melt.

h ch. 4. 23.

i Num. 21. 24, 34, 35.

j Ex. 15. 14, 15.

k ch. 5. 1.
ch. 7. 5.
Isa. 13. 7.

4 rose up.

l Deut. 4. 39.
1 Ki. 8. 60.
Ps. 83. 18.
Dan. 4. 34, 35.
Zech. 8. 20, 23.

m 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15, 17.

n Eph. 6. 1. 2.
1 Tim. 5. 8.

5 instead of you to die.

o Matt. 5. 7.

p Acts 9. 25.
Heb. 11. 31.

q Ex. 20. 7.

r Gen. 7. 1.
Gen. 19. 12, 17.
ch. 6. 23.
Esther 8. 6.
Acts 11. 14.
2 Tim. 1. 16.

6 gather.

s Num. 35. 26, 27.

t Matt. 27. 25.

for you, when ye came out of Ê'gÿpt; and ^awhat ye did unto the two kings of the Âm'ôr-ites, that *were* on the other side Jôr'dan, Si'hôn and Ôg, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had ^jheard *these things*, ^kour hearts did melt, neither ⁴did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for ^lthe LORD your God, he *is* God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, ^mswear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto ⁿmy father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life ⁵for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that ^owe will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she ^plet them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We *will be* ^qblameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: ^rand thou shalt ^bbring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, *that* whosoever shall go ^sout of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* upon his head, and we *will be* guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, ^this blood *shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three

days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but found *them* not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and told him all *things* that befell them:

24 And they said unto Jōsh'u-ā, Truly ^a the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do ^r faint because of us.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 7 The Lord encourageth him. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of Jordan are divided.

AND Jōsh'u-ā rose early in the morning; and they removed ^a from Shīt'tim, and came to Jōr'dan, he and all the children of Is'ra-el, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass ^b after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, ^c When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, ^d and the priests the Lē'vites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 ^e Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed *this way* ¹ heretofore.

5 And Jōsh'u-ā said unto the people, Sanctify ^f yourselves: for to-morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Jōsh'u-ā spake unto the priests, saying, ^g Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, This day will I begin to ^h magnify thee in the sight of all Is'ra-el, that they may know that, as I was with Mō'ses, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jōr'dan, ye shall stand still in Jōr'dan.

9 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā said unto the children of Is'ra-el, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Jōsh'u-ā said, Hereby ye shall know that the ⁱ living God *is* among you, and *that* he will without fail ^j drive out from before you the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 2.

^u Ex. 23. 31.
ch. 6. 2.
ch. 21. 44.

7 melt.

CHAP. 3.

^a Num. 25. 1.
ch. 2. 1.

^b ch. 1. 10, 11.^c Num. 10. 33.^d Deut. 31. 9.^e Ex. 19. 12.

Deut. 28. 58.

¹ Chr. 15. 30.

Ps. 2. 11.

Heb. 12. 28.

¹ since yesterday, and the third day.^f Lev. 20. 7.

Num. 11. 18.

ch. 7. 13.

¹ Sam. 16. 5.^g Num. 4. 15.^h ch. 4. 14.¹ Chr. 29. 25.² Chr. 1. 1.ⁱ Deut. 5. 26.¹ Sam. 17. 20.² Ki. 19. 4.

Hosea 1. 10.

Matt. 16. 16.

^j Ex. 33. 2.

Deut. 7. 1.

Ps. 44. 2.

^k Job 41. 11.

Ps. 24. 1.

Micah 4. 13.

Zech. 4. 14.

^l ch. 4. 2.^m Ex. 15. 8.

Ps. 78. 13.

Hab. 3. 15.

ⁿ Ex. 25. 10.

Deut. 10. 3.

² Chr. 6. 41.

Ps. 132. 8.

Acts 7. 45.

Heb. 9. 4.

^o 1 Chr. 12. 15.

Jer. 12. 5.

² Occasioned by the melting of the snow on Lebanon.^p ch. 4. 18.

ch. 5. 10, 12.

^q 1 Ki. 4. 12.

1 Ki. 7. 46.

^r Deut. 3. 17.^s Gen. 14. 3.

Deut. 3. 17.

Num. 34. 3.

^t Ex. 14. 29.

Heb. 11. 29.

CHAP. 4.

^a Deut. 27. 2.

ch. 3. 17.

^b Num. 13. 2.

Num. 34. 13.

Deut. 1. 23.

ch. 1. 4-15.

ch. 3. 12.

1 Ki. 18. 31.

the Hī'vites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Ġir'ga-shites, and the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Jēb'u-sites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of ^k the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jōr'dan.

12 Now therefore ^l take you twelve men out of the tribes of Is'ra-el, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jōr'dan, *that* the waters of Jōr'dan shall be cut off *from* the waters that come down from above; and they ^m shall stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jōr'dan, and the priests bearing the ⁿ ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jōr'dan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for ^o Jōr'dan ² overfloweth all his banks ^p all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Ād'am, that *is* beside ^q Zār'e-tān: and those that came down ^r toward the sea of the plain, *even* ^s the salt sea, failed, *and* were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jēr'ī-chō.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jōr'dan, ^t and all the Is'ra-el-ites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jōr'dan.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Twelve stones taken for a memorial out of Jordan: 9 twelve other stones set up in the midst thereof. 10 The people pass over. 14 God magnifieth Joshua.

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed ^a over Jōr'dan, that the LORD spake unto Jōsh'u-ā, saying,

^b Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

³ And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jōr'dan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Jōsh'u-ā called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Is'ra-el, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Jōsh'u-ā said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD

your God into the midst of Jôr'dan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of İs'ra-el:

6 That this may be a sign among you, *that* ^e when your children ask *their fathers* ⁱ in time to come, saying, What *mean* ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That ^a the waters of Jôr'dan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jôr'dan, the waters of Jôr'dan were cut off: and these stones shall be for ^e a memorial unto the children of İs'ra-el for ever.

8 And the children of İs'ra-el did so as Jôsh'u-â commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jôr'dan, as the LORD spake unto Jôsh'u-â, according to the number of the tribes of the children of İs'ra-el, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Jôsh'u-â set up twelve stones in the midst of Jôr'dan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there ² unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jôr'dan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Jôsh'u-â to speak unto the people, according to all that Mō'ses commanded Jôsh'u-â: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And ^a the children of Reu'ben, and the children of Gād, and half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, passed over armed before the children of İs'ra-el, as Mō'ses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand ³ prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jēr'î-chō.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD magnified ^b Jôsh'u-â in the sight of all İs'ra-el; and they feared him, as they feared Mō'ses, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Jôsh'u-â, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear ^a the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jôr'dan.

17 Jôsh'u-â therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jôr'dan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 4.

c Ex. 12. 26.
Deut. 6. 20.
Ps. 44. 1.
Ps. 48. 13, 14.
Ps. 78. 3, 4,
5, 6.
Isa. 38. 16.

1 to morrow.

d ch. 3. 13.

e Ex. 12. 14.
Num. 16. 40.
1 Cor. 11. 24.

f Gen. 28. 18.
ch. 24. 27.
1 Sam. 7. 12.

2 B. C. 1427.

g Num. 32. 20.

3 Or, ready armed.

h ch. 3. 7.
1 Sam. 2. 30.
1 Chr. 29. 12,
25.
2 Chr. 1. 1.

i Ex. 25. 16.
Rev. 11. 19.

4 plucked up.

5 went.

j ch. 5. 9.
1 Sam. 11. 14,
15.
Amos 4. 4.
Micah 6. 5.

6 to morrow.

k Ex. 14. 21.
Neh. 9. 11.
Ps. 77. 16, 19.
Isa. 43. 16.

l Ex. 9. 16.
Deut. 28. 10.
1 Sam. 17. 46.
1 Ki. 5. 42.
2 Ki. 5. 15.
Ps. 89. 7.
Ps. 106. 8.
Dan. 3. 26-29.

m 1 Chr. 29. 12.
Ps. 89. 13.

n Ex. 14. 31.
Ps. 76. 6-8.
Jer. 10. 7.

7 all days.

CHAP. 5.

a Num. 13. 29.

b Ex. 15. 14.
Ps. 48. 6.

c 1 Ki. 10. 5.

1 Or, knives of flints.

2 Or, Gibeah-haaraloth.

d Num. 14. 29.
Num. 26. 64.

of the midst of Jôr'dan, *and* the soles of the priests' feet were ⁴ lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jôr'dan returned unto their place, and ⁵ flowed over all his banks, as *they* did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jôr'dan on the tenth *day* of the first month, and encamped ^j in Gil'gāl, in the east border of Jēr'î-chō.

20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jôr'dan, did Jôsh'u-â pitch in Gil'gāl.

21 And he spake unto the children of İs'ra-el, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers ⁶ in time to come, saying, What *mean* these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, İs'ra-el came over this Jôr'dan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jôr'dan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, ^k which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 ^l That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it *is* ^m mighty: that ye might ⁿ fear the LORD your God ⁷ for ever.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The Canaanites afraid. 2 Circumcision is renewed. 10 The passover kept at Gilgal. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Am'or-ites, which were on the side of Jôr'dan westward, and all the kings of the Cā'nāan-ites, ^a which were by the sea, ^b heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jôr'dan from before the children of İs'ra-el, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, ^c neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of İs'ra-el.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Jôsh'u-â, Make thee ¹ sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of İs'ra-el the second time.

3 And Jôsh'u-â made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of İs'ra-el at ² the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this *is* the cause why Jôsh'u-â did circumcise: ^d All the people that came out of E'g'yp't, *that were* males, *even* all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of E'g'yp't.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people *that were* born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of E'g'yp't, *them* they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of İs'ra-el walked

^e forty years in the wilderness, till all the people *that were* men of war, which came out of *E'gypt*, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD swore that ^fhe would not shew them the land, which the LORD swore unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And ^gtheir children, *whom* he raised up in their stead, them Jōsh'u-ā circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, ^hwhen they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, ⁱtill they were whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, This day have I rolled away ^jthe reproach of *E'gypt* from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called ^k*Gil'gāl* unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of *Is'ra-el* encamped in *Gil'gāl*, and kept the passover ^lon the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of *Jērī-chō*.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the selfsame day.

12 ¶ And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of *Is'ra-el* manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of *Cā'nāan* that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jōsh'u-ā was by *Jērī-chō*, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood ^ma man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Jōsh'u-ā went unto him, and said unto him, *Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?*

14 And he said, Nay; but *as* ⁿcaptain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Jōsh'u-ā ^ofell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Jōsh'u-ā, ^pLoose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy. And Jōsh'u-ā did so.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Jericho shut up.* 8 *The city compassed six days.* 20 *The walls fall down.* 22 *Kahab is saved.* 26 *The rebuilder of Jericho cursed.*

NOW *Jērī-chō* ^qwas straitly shut up because of the children of *Is'ra-el*: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, See, ^r*a* I have given into thine hand

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 5.

^e Deut. 1. 3.

Ps. 95. 10.

^f Heb. 3. 11.

^g Num. 14. 31.

^h when the people had made an end to be circumcised.

ⁱ Gen. 34. 25.

^j Lev. 18. 3.

ch. 24. 14.

^k 1 Sam. 14. 6.

^l Ezek. 20. 7.

^m That is, Rolling.

ⁿ Ex. 12. 6.

Num. 9. 5.

^o Gen. 18. 2.

Zech. 1. 8.

Acts 1. 10.

^p Or, prince.

^q Gen. 17. 3.

Lev. 9. 24.

Num. 16. 22,

45.

^r Ex. 3. 5.

Lev. 19. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 2.

1 Chr. 16. 25,

29.

Ps. 22. 3.

Ps. 29. 2.

Ps. 33. 8.

Ps. 76. 7, 11.

Ps. 89. 7.

Ps. 95. 4, 9.

Isa. 6. 5.

Acts 7. 33.

Rev. 4. 8.

CHAP. 6.

1 did shut up, and was shut up.

^a ch. 2. 9.

2 Sam. 5. 19.

Neh. 9. 24.

Dan. 5. 13, 19.

^b Judg. 7. 16.

^c Num. 10. 8.

^d under it.

^e ch. 4. 13.

^f That is, before the ark.

^g Num. 10. 25.

Isa. 42. 12, 13.

^h gathering host.

ⁱ make your voice to be heard.

^j Deut. 31. 25.

^k 1 Chr. 15. 25.

Jērī-chō, and the king thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven ^ltrumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and ^mthe priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down ⁿflat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jōsh'u-ā had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns ^opassed on ^pbefore the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, ^qand the ^rrereward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Jōsh'u-ā had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor ^smake any noise with your voice, neither shall *any* word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā rose early in the morning, ^tand the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD ^uwent on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Jōsh'u-à said unto the people, ^a Shout: for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be ^a accursed, *even* it, and all that *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rā'hāb the harlot shall live, she and all that *are* with her in the house, because ^a she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, ^j in any wise keep *your-selves* from the accursed thing, lest ye make *yourselves* accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Īs'ra-el a curse, ^k and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, *are* ⁷ consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when *the* priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that ⁱ the wall fell down ⁸ flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they ^m utterly destroyed all that *was* in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Jōsh'u-à had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, ⁿ as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rā'hāb, ^o and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her ⁹ kindred, and left them without the camp of Īs'ra-el.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that *was* therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Jōsh'u-à saved Rā'hāb the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and ^p she dwelleth in Īs'ra-el *even* ¹⁰ unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Jōsh'u-à sent to spy out Jēr'i-chō.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 6.

^h Judg. 7. 20.
² Chr. 13. 14.

⁶ Or, devoted,
Lev. 27. 28.
Micah 4. 13.

ⁱ Gen. 12. 3.
ch. 2. 4.
¹ Sam. 15. 6.
Matt. 10. 41.
Heb. 6. 10.

^j Deut. 7. 26.
ch. 7. 1, 11,
12.
Isa. 52. 11.
Rom. 12. 9.
² Cor. 6. 17.
Eph. 5. 11.
¹ Thess. 5. 22.

^k ch. 7. 25.
Jonah 1. 12.

⁷ holiness.
^l Heb. 11. 30.

⁸ under it.

^m Deut. 7. 2.
¹ Sam. 15. 3,
8, 18, 19.
¹ Ki. 20. 42.
Jer. 48. 18.
Rev. 18. 21.

ⁿ ch. 2. 14.
Heb. 11. 31.

^o ch. 2. 13.

⁹ families.

^p Matt. 1. 5.
10 B. C. 1427.

^q 1 Ki. 16. 34.
Mal. 1. 4.

^r Gen. 39. 2.
ch. 1. 5.
ch. 3. 7.
Judg. 1. 19.
² Sam. 7. 9.
Rom. 8. 31.

^s ch. 9. 1, 3.
¹ Sam. 2. 30.

CHAP. 7.

^a ch. 22. 20.

¹ Chr. 2. 7.
Achar.

² Or, Zimri,
1 Chr. 2. 6.

³ about two thousand men, or about three thousand men.

^b Lev. 26. 17.
Deut. 28. 25.
Isa. 30. 17.
Isa. 59. 2.

⁴ Or, in Morad.

^c ch. 2. 9, 11.
Lev. 26. 36.
Ps. 22. 14.

^d Gen. 37. 29.
² Sam. 13. 31.
Esther 4. 1.
Acts 14. 14.

^e 1 Sam. 4. 12.
² Sam. 1. 2.
Neh. 9. 1.
Job 2. 12.

^f Ex. 5. 22.

⁵ necks.
^g Ps. 83. 4.
^h Ex. 32. 12.

26 ¶ And Jōsh'u-à adjured *them* at that time, saying, ^a Cursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jēr'i-chō: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest *son* shall he set up the gates of it.

27 ^r So the LORD was with Jōsh'u-à; and his ^s fame was *noised* throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7.

¹ Achan's trespass. ² The Israelites smitten at Ai. ⁶ Joshua's complaint. ¹⁰ God instructeth him what to do. ¹⁶ Achan taken by lot: ¹⁹ his confession: ²⁴ he and all that he had destroyed in the valley of Achor.

BUT the children of Īs'ra-el committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for ^a ¹ Ā'chān, the son of Cār'mi, the son of ² Zāb'di, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Īs'ra-el.

² And Jōsh'u-à sent men from Jēr'i-chō to Ā'ī, which *is* beside Bēth-ā'ven, on the east side of Bēth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ā'ī.

³ And they returned to Jōsh'u-à, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let ³ about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ā'ī; *and* make not all the people to labour thither; for they *are* but few.

⁴ So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: ^b and they fled before the men of Ā'ī.

⁵ And the men of Ā'ī smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them *from* before the gate *even* unto Shēb'a-rīm, and smote them ⁴ in the going down: wherefore ^c the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

⁶ ¶ And Jōsh'u-à ^d rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Īs'ra-el, and ^e put dust upon their heads.

⁷ And Jōsh'u-à said, Alas, O Lord God, ^f wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jōr'dān, to deliver us into the hand of the Ām'ōr-ites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jōr'dān!

⁸ O Lord, what shall I say, when Īs'ra-el turneth their ⁵ backs before their enemies!

⁹ For the Cā'nāan-ites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of *it*, and shall environ us round, and ⁶ cut off our name from the earth: and ^h what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

¹⁰ ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-

u-â, Get thee up; wherefore ⁶ liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 ¹İs-ra-el hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: ⁴ for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and ⁵ dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 ² Therefore the children of ³İs-ra-el could not stand before their enemies, but turned *their* backs before their enemies, because ¹ they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, ^m sanctify the people, and say, "Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of ³İs-ra-el, *There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O ³İs-ra-el: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.*

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which ^o the LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof*: and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 ^p And it shall be, *that* he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he ^q hath wrought ⁷ folly in ³İs-ra-el.

16 ¶ So Jōsh/u-â rose up early in the morning, and brought ³İs-ra-el by their tribes; and the tribe of Jū'dah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Jū'dah; and he took the family of the Zār'hites: and he brought the family of the Zār'hites man by man; and Zāb'di was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and ^r A'chān, the son of Cār'mi, the son of Zāb'di, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, was taken.

19 And Jōsh/u-â said unto A'chān, My son, ^s give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of ³İs-ra-el, ^t and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide *it* not from me.

20 And A'chān answered Jōsh/u-â, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of ³İs-ra-el, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Bāb'y-lō-nish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 7.

6 fallst.

i ch. 6. 17.

j Acts 5. 1.

k Num. 14. 45.

l Deut. 7. 26.
ch. 6. 18.

m Ex. 19. 10.

n ch. 3. 5.

o 1 Sam. 10. 19-21.
Prov. 16. 33.
Jonah 1. 7.
Acts 1. 24-26.

p 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39.

q Gen. 34. 7.

7 Or, wickedness.

r Gen. 4. 7.
Num. 32. 23.
Prov. 13. 21.
Jer. 2. 26.
Acts 5. 1-10.s 1 Sam. 6. 5.
John 9. 24.t Num. 5. 6. 7.
2 Chr. 30. 22.
Ps. 51. 3.
Dan. 9. 4.

8 tongue.

u Ex. 20. 17.
1 Ki. 21.
Prov. 15. 27.
Hab. 2. 9.
Luke 12. 15.
Rom. 7. 7, 8.
Eph. 5. 5.

v Tim. 6. 10.

9 poured.

v ch. 15. 7.

w ch. 6. 18.
1 Ki. 18. 17.
1 Chr. 2. 7.
Gal. 5. 12.

x Deut. 17. 5.

y ch. 8. 29.
2 Sam. 18. 17.
Lam. 3. 53.

z Deut. 13. 17.

a Isa. 65. 10.

10 That is, Trouble.

CHAP. 8.

a Deut. 1. 21.
Deut. 7. 18.
ch. 1. 9.b ch. 2. 24.
ch. 6. 2.
Ps. 44. 3.

c ch. 6. 21.

d Deut. 20. 14.

e Judg. 20. 29.

1 Or, in ambush.

a ⁸ wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I ^u coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Jōsh/u-â sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Jōsh/u-â, and unto all the children of ³İs-ra-el, and ^u laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Jōsh/u-â, and all ³İs-ra-el with him, took A'chān the son of Zē'rah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto ^v the valley of A'chôr.

25 And Jōsh/u-â said, ^w Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. ^x And all ³İs-ra-el stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they ^y raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So ^z the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, ^a The valley of ¹⁰ A'chôr, unto this day.

CHAPTER 8.

1 God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 29 The king thereof hanged. 30 Joshua buildeth an altar, writeth the law on stones, and pronounceth blessings and curings.

AND the LORD said unto Jōsh/u-â, ^a Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to A'i: see, ^b I have given into thy hand the king of A'i, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to A'i and her king as thou didst unto ^c Jēr'i-chō and her king: only ^d the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Jōsh/u-â arose, and all the people of war, to go up against A'i: and Jōsh/u-â chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ^e ye shall lie ¹ in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when

they come out against us, as at the first, that ¹we will flee before them, 6 (For they will come out after us) till we have ²drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. ⁹See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Jōsh'u-ā therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bēth'-el and Ā'i, on the west side of Ā'i: but Jōsh'u-ā lodged that night among the people.

10 And Jōsh'u-ā ¹rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Īs'ra-el, before the people to Ā'i.

11 And all the people, *even the people* of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ā'i: now *there was* a valley between them and Ā'i.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush ¹between Bēth'-el and Ā'i, on the west side ³of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and ⁴their liers in wait on the west of the city, Jōsh'u-ā went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ā'i saw *it*, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Īs'ra-el to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he ¹wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Jōsh'u-ā and all Īs'ra-el ¹made as if they were beaten before them, and fled ²by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that *were* in Ā'i were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Jōsh'u-ā, and were drawn away ³from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ā'i or Bēth'-el, that went not out after Īs'ra-el: and they left the city open, and pursued after Īs'ra-el.

18 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ā'i; for ¹I will give it into thine hand. And Jōsh'u-ā

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 8.

f Judg. 20. 32.

2 pulled.

g ch. 1. 16.

2 Sam. 13. 28.

h Gen. 22. 3.

ch. 3. 1.

ch. 6. 12.

ch. 7. 15.

Ps. 101. 8.

Ps. 110. 60.

Eccl. 9. 10.

Jer. 21. 12.

i Gen. 12. 8.

Gen. 28. 19.

Judg. 1. 22.

3 Or, of Ai.

4 their lying in

wait.

f Judg. 20. 34.

Eccl. 9. 12.

Matt. 24. 39.

50.

1 Thess. 5. 1.

3.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

k Judg. 20. 36.

l ch. 15. 61.

ch. 16. 1.

ch. 18. 12.

m Ex. 14. 3. 4.

Judg. 20. 31.

Ps. 9. 16.

n Deut. 7. 23.

24.

Deut. 9. 3.

Deut. 31. 3-8.

ch. 1. 5.

Jer. 40. 3.

5 hand.

o Lev. 27. 29.

Deut. 7. 2.

Job 24. 5.

Luke 17. 26-

30.

1 Thess. 5. 3.

p Num. 31. 22.

26.

Matt. 20. 15.

q Deut. 13. 16.

2 Ki. 19. 35.

Isa. 17. 1.

Jer. 9. 11.

r B. C. 1427.

s ch. 10. 26.

Ps. 107. 40.

t Deut. 21. 23.

ch. 10. 27.

u ch. 7. 26.

2 Sam. 18. 17.

v Gen. 8. 20.

Ex. 20. 24.

w Deut. 27. 4.

5.

stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hastened and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ā'i looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no ⁵power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Jōsh'u-ā and all Īs'ra-el saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ā'i.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Īs'ra-el, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ⁶let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ā'i they took alive, and brought him to Jōsh'u-ā.

24 And it came to pass, when Īs'ra-el had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ā'i in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Īs'ra-elites returned unto Ā'i, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And *so* it was, *that* all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ā'i.

26 For Jōsh'u-ā drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ā'i.

27 ⁷Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Īs'ra-el took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he commanded Jōsh'u-ā.

28 And Jōsh'u-ā burnt Ā'i, and made it an ⁸heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto ⁹this day.

29 ¹⁰And the king of Ā'i he hanged on a tree until eventide: ¹¹and as soon as the sun was down, Jōsh'u-ā commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and ¹²raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Jōsh'u-ā ¹³built an altar unto the LORD God of Īs'ra-el ¹⁴in mount Ebal,

31 As Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of

İs'ra-el, as it is written in the ² book of the law of Mō'sēs, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up *any* iron; and ³ they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And ² he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Mō'sēs, which he wrote in the presence of the children of İs'ra-el.

33 And all İs'ra-el, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Lēvites, ^a which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well ^b the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gērĭ-zim, and half of them over against mount Ē'bal; ^c as Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of İs'ra-el.

34 And afterward ^d he read all the words of the law, ^e the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Mō'sēs commanded, which Jōsh'u-ā read not before all the congregation of İs'ra-el, ^f with the women, and the little ones, and ^g the strangers that ^h were conversant among them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites, obtaining a league by craft, are condemned to perpetual bondage.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* on this side Jōr'dan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the ^a great sea over against Lēb'a-non, ^b the Hit'tite, and the Ām'ōr-ite, the Cā'nāan-ite, the Pērĭz-zite, the Hī-vite, and the Jēb'u-site, heard *thereof*;

2 That they ^c gathered themselves together, to fight with Jōsh'u-ā and with İs'ra-el, with one ^d accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on ^e heard ^f what Jōsh'u-ā had done unto Jērĭ-chō and to Āĭ,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and ^g wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Jōsh'u-ā ^h unto the camp at Gĭl'gāl, and said unto him, and to the men of İs'ra-el, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 8.

2 Deut. 27. 5, 6.

y Ex. 20. 24.

z Deut. 27. 2, 8.

a Deut. 31. 9,

23.

b Lev. 24. 23.

Num. 15. 16.

c Deut. 11. 29.

d Deut. 31. 11.

Neh. 8. 3.

e Deut. 29. 20,

21.

f Deut. 31. 12.

g Zech. 8. 23.

6 walked.

CHAP. 9.

a Num. 34. 6.

b Gen. 15. 18,

21.

c Ex. 3. 17.

Deut. 7. 1.

c 1 Chr. 20. 1.

Ps. 2. 1, 2.

Ps. 83. 3, 5.

Prov. 11. 21.

Isa. 8. 9, 10,

12.

Acts 4. 26-28.

1 mouth.

d ch. 10. 2.

2 Sam. 21. 1,

2.

e ch. 6. 27.

f Matt. 9. 17.

Luke 5. 37, 38.

g ch. 5. 10.

h ch. 11. 19.

i Ex. 23. 32.

Deut. 7. 2.

j Deut. 20. 11.

k Deut. 20. 15.

l Ex. 15. 14.

m Num. 21. 24,

33.

2 in your hand.

3 Or, they received the

men by reason of their

victuals.

n Num. 27. 21.

Judg. 1. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 10.

1 Sam. 30. 8.

2 Sam. 2. 1.

Isa. 30. 1, 2.

o 2 Sam. 21. 2.

p ch. 18. 25.

Ezra 2. 25.

q Ps. 15. 4.

r 2 Sam. 21. 1.

Zech. 5. 3, 4.

Mal. 3. 5.

7 And the men of İs'ra-el said unto ^a the Hīvites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and ^b how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Jōsh'u-ā, ^c We are thy servants. And Jōsh'u-ā said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, ^d From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have ^e heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Ē'gypt,

10 And ^f all that he did to the two kings of the Ām'ōr-ites, that *were* beyond Jōr'dan, to Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, and to ōg king of Bā'shān, which *was* at Āsh'ta-rōth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals ^g with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot *for* our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, *were* new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And ^h the men took of their victuals, ⁱ and asked not *counsel* at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Jōsh'u-ā ^j made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of İs'ra-el journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were* ^k Gĭb'e-on, and Chē-phīrah, and Bē-ē-rōth, and Kir'jath-jē'a-rim.

18 And the children of İs'ra-el smote them not, ^l because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of İs'ra-el. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of İs'ra-el: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest ^m wrath be

upon us, because of the oath which we swore unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be ^s hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

22 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are ^t cursed, and there shall ^a none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Jōsh'u-ā, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God ^u commanded his servant Mō'ses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore ^v we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are ^w in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Īs'ra-el, that they slew them not.

27 And Jōsh'u-ā ⁵ made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, ^z in the place which he should choose.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Five kings war against Gibeon: 6 Joshua rescueth it. 10 God fighteth against them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 26 The five kings hanged. 28 Seven more kings conquered. 40 Joshua's return.

NOW it came to pass, when Ā-dōn'ī-zē¹dec king of Jē-ry/sā-lēm had heard how Jōsh'u-ā had taken Ā'ī, and had utterly destroyed it; ^a as he had done to Jēr'ī-chō and her king, so he had done to ^b Ā'ī and her king; and ^c how the inhabitants of Ġīb'e-on had made peace with Īs'ra-el, and were among them;

2 That they ^d feared greatly, because Ġīb'e-on ^e was a great city, as one of the ¹ royal cities, and because it ^f was greater than Ā'ī, and all the men thereof ^g were mighty.

3 Wherefore Ā-dōn'ī-zē¹dec king of Jē-ry/sā-lēm sent unto Hō^ham king of Hē^hbrōn, and unto Pī^hram king of Jār^hmūth, and unto Jā^hphī^hā king of Lā^h'chish, and unto Dē^hbīr king of Ēg^hlōn, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Ġīb'e-on: ^h for it

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 9.

^a Deut. 29. 11.

^t Gen. 9. 25.

^h not be cut off from you.

^u Ex. 23. 32.

^{Num.} 33. 51,

^{53.} 55, 56.

^{Deut.} 7. 1, 2.

^v Ex. 15. 14.

^w Gen. 16. 6.

⁵ gave, or, delivered to be.

^z Deut. 12. 5.

¹ Ki. 3. 29.

¹ Ki. 9. 7.

² Chr. 7. 12,

^{20.}

^{Ps.} 78. 68.

CHAP. 10.

^a ch. 6. 21.

^b ch. 8. 22.

^c ch. 9. 15.

^d Ex. 15. 14-15.

^{Deut.} 11. 25.

^{Ps.} 48. 4-6.

^{Prov.} 1. 25,

^{27.}

^{Heb.} 10. 27,

^{31.}

^{Rev.} 6. 15-17.

¹ cities of the kingdom.

^e Gen. 23. 2.

^f ch. 9. 15.

^g ch. 9. 2.

^h ch. 5. 10.

ⁱ ch. 8. 1.

^j Deut. 7. 24.

⁻ ch. 11. 6.

^{ch.} 23. 9.

^k ch. 1. 5.

^l Judg. 4. 15.

¹ Sam. 7. 10.

² Chr. 14. 12.

^{Ps.} 18. 14.

^{Isa.} 28. 21.

^m ch. 16. 8, 5.

ⁿ ch. 15. 35.

^o Ps. 18. 13, 14.

^{Ps.} 77. 17.

^{Isa.} 28. 2.

^{Isa.} 30. 30.

^{Rev.} 16. 21.

^p Deut. 4. 19.

^{Ps.} 19. 4.

^{Isa.} 28. 21.

^{Isa.} 38. 8.

^{Isa.} 60. 20.

^{Hab.} 3. 11.

² be silent.

^q Judg. 12. 12.

^r 2 Sam. 1. 13.

³ Or, The upright.

^s Isa. 38. 8.

^t Ex. 14. 14.

^{Deut.} 1. 30.

^{Deut.} 3. 22.

^{ch.} 23. 3, 10.

² Chr. 20. 29.

^{Neh.} 4. 20.

^{Ps.} 33. 8, 12.

^{20.}

^{Isa.} 31. 4.

^{Isa.} 42. 13.

^{Isa.} 52. 10, 12.

^{Zech.} 14. 3.

hath made peace with Jōsh'u-ā and with the children of Īs'ra-el.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Ām'ōr-ites, the king of Jē-ry/sā-lēm, the king of Hē'brōn, the king of Jār'mūth, the king of Lā'chish, the king of Ēg'lōn, ^g gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Ġīb'e-on, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Ġīb'e-on sent unto Jōsh'u-ā ^h to the camp to Ġil'gāl, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Ām'ōr-ites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Jōsh'u-ā ascended from Ġil'gāl, he, and ⁱ all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'u-ā, ^j Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; ^k there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Jōsh'u-ā therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Ġil'gāl all night.

10 And the LORD ^l discomfited them before Īs'ra-el, and slew them with a great slaughter at Ġīb'e-on, and chased them along the way that goeth up ^m to Bēth-hō'rōn, and smote them to ⁿ Ā-zē'kah, and unto Māk-kē'dah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Īs'ra-el, and were in the going down to Bēth-hō'rōn, ^o that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Ā-zē'kah, and they died: ^p they were more which died with hailstones than ^q they whom the children of Īs'ra-el slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Jōsh'u-ā to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Ām'ōr-ites before the children of Īs'ra-el, and he said in the sight of Īs'ra-el, ^r Sun, ^s stand thou still upon Ġīb'e-on; and thou, Moon, in the valley of ^t Āj'a-lōn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. ^u Is not this written in the book of ^v Jā'shēr? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was ^w no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for ^x the LORD fought for Īs'ra-el.

15 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā returned, and all Īs'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Ġil'gāl.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Māk-kē'dah.

17 And it was told Jōsh'u-ā, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Māk-kē'dah.

18 And Jōsh'u-ā said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and ⁴smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Jōsh'u-ā and the children of Īs'ra-el had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Jōsh'u-ā at Māk-kē'dah in peace: ^unone moved his tongue against any of the children of Īs'ra-el.

22 Then said Jōsh'u-ā, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jē-ri/sā-lēm, the king of Hē'brōn, the king of Jār'mūth, the king of Lā'chish, and the king of Ēg'lōn.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Jōsh'u-ā, that Jōsh'u-ā called for all the men of Īs'ra-el, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, ^vput your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Jōsh'u-ā said unto them, ^wFear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: ^zfor thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Jōsh'u-ā smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they ^vwere hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, *that* Jōsh'u-ā commanded, and they ^ztook them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Jōsh'u-ā took Māk-kē'dah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein;

B. C. 1451.

CHAP. 10.

⁴ cut off the tail.^u Ex. 11. 7.
Isa. 54. 17.^v Deut. 33. 29.
Ps. 2. 8-12.
Ps. 91. 13.
Ps. 107. 40.
Ps. 110. 5.
Isa. 26. 5, 6.
Mal. 4. 3.
Rev. 2. 26, 27.^w ch. 1. 9.
1 Sam. 17. 37.
Ps. 63. 7.
2 Cor. 1. 10.
2 Tim. 4. 17.^z Deut. 3. 21.^y Num. 25. 4.
ch. 8. 29.
2 Sam. 21. 6, 9.
Esther 2. 23.
Esther 7. 9, 10.
Ps. 149. 7, 9.^z Deut. 21. 23.
ch. 8. 29.^a ch. 6. 21.^b ch. 15. 42.
ch. 21. 13.
2 Ki. 8. 22.
2 Ki. 19. 8.^c 2 Ki. 14. 19.
Micah 1. 13.^d ch. 16. 3, 10.
1 Ki. 9. 16, 17.
1 Chr. 20. 4.⁵ pulled down.^e Num. 13. 22.
ch. 14. 13.
ch. 15. 13.
Judg. 1. 10.
2 Sam. 5. 1, 3.^f ch. 15. 15.
ch. 21. 15.^g ch. 15. 21-63.
ch. 19. 1-8.

he let none remain: and he did to the king of Māk-kē'dah ^aas he did unto the king of Jēr'i-chō.

29 Then Jōsh'u-ā passed from Māk-kē'dah, and all Īs'ra-el with him, unto ^bLīb'nah, and fought against Līb'nah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Īs'ra-el; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jēr'i-chō.

31 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā passed from Līb'nah, and all Īs'ra-el with him, unto ^cLā'chish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lā'chish into the hand of Īs'ra-el, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Līb'nah.

33 ¶ Then Hō'ram king of ^dGē'zēr came up to help Lā'chish; and Jōsh'u-ā smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā'chish Jōsh'u-ā passed unto Ēg'lōn, and all Īs'ra-el with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly ^bdestroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'chish.

36 And Jōsh'u-ā went up from Ēg'lōn, and all Īs'ra-el with him, unto ^eHē'brōn; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Ēg'lōn; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā returned, and all Īs'ra-el with him, to ^fDē'bīr; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hē'brōn, so he did to Dē'bīr, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Līb'nah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Jōsh'u-ā smote ^gall the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remain-

ing, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of İs'ra-el ^h commanded.

41 And Jōsh/u-ā smote them from Kā/desh-bār-ne-ā ⁱ even unto J Gā-zā, and ^k all the country of Gō'shen, even unto Ġīb'e-on.

42 And ^l all these kings and their land did Jōsh/u-ā take at one time, because the LORD God of İs'ra-el fought for İs'ra-el.

43 And Jōsh/u-ā returned, and all İs'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Ġil'gāl.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 21 The Anakims cut off. 23 The land subdued.

AND it came to pass, when ^a Jā'bin king of Hā/zōr had heard ^b those things, that he ^b sent to Jō'bāb king of Mā'dōn, and to the king ^c of Šīm'rōn, and to the king of Āch'shāph,

2 And to the kings that ^d were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of ^d Chīm'ne-rōth, and in the valley, and in the borders ^e of Dōr on the west,

3 And to the Ca'nāan-ite on the east and on the west, and to the Ām'ōr-ite, and the Hīt'ite, and the Pēr'iz-zite, and the Jēb'u-site in the mountains, ^f and to the Hī'vite under ^g Hēr'mōn ^h in the land of Mīz'peh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, ⁱ even as the sand that ⁱ is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were ^j met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Mē'rom, to fight against İs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh/u-ā, Be not afraid because of them: for to-morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before İs'ra-el: thou shalt ^k hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Jōsh/u-ā came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Mē'rom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of İs'ra-el, who smote them, and chased them unto ^l great Zī'dōn, and unto ^m Mīs're-photh-mā'im, and unto the valley of Mīz'peh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Jōsh/u-ā did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Jōsh/u-ā at that time turned back, and took Hā/zōr, and smote the king thereof with the

B. C. 1450.

CHAP. 10.

^h Ex. 23. 31-33.
ⁱ Ex. 34. 12.
^j Deut. 7. 2.

^k Num. 13. 17, 26.

^l Gen. 10. 19.
^m Deut. 2. 23.
ⁿ Amos 1. 6.
^o Zeph. 2. 4.
^p Zech. 9. 5.
^q Acts 8. 26.

^r ch. 11. 16.

^s Ps. 44. 2.
^t Ps. 80. 8.
^u Isa. 43. 4.

CHAP. 11.

^a Ps. 2. 1, 2.
^b Ps. 83.

^c ch. 10. 3.

^d ch. 19. 15.

^e Num. 34. 11.

^f ch. 17. 11.

^g 1 Ki. 4. 11.

^h Judg. 3. 3.

ⁱ ch. 13. 11.

^j Gen. 31. 49.

^k Judg. 20. 1.

^l 1 Sam. 7. 3-7.

^m 1 Ki. 15. 22.

ⁿ Gen. 22. 17.

^o Gen. 32. 12.

^p 1 Sam. 13. 5.

^q assembled by appointment.

^r 2 Sam. 8. 4.

^s 2 Or, Zidon-rabbah.

^t Burnings of waters, or, Salt pits.

^u any breath.

^v Num. 33. 52.

^w Deut. 7. 2.

^x on their heap.

^y Ex. 34. 11.

^z Deut. 7. 2.

^{aa} ch. 1. 7.

^{ab} he removed nothing.

^{ac} ch. 12. 8.

^{ad} ch. 10. 41.

^{ae} ch. 12. 7.

^{af} Or, the smooth mountain.

^{ag} Deut. 7. 24.

^{ah} Till 1445. ver. 23.

^{ai} ch. 9. 3, 7.

^{aj} Ex. 4. 21.

^{ak} 1 Sam. 2. 25.

^{al} 1 Ki. 12. 15.

^{am} Rom. 9. 18.

^{an} Jas. 1. 13-17.

^{ao} Deut. 20. 16.

^{ap} Num. 13. 22.

^{aq} Deut. 1. 28.

^{ar} ch. 15. 13, 14.

^{as} Judg. 1. 10.

^{at} 1 Sam. 17. 4.

^{au} ch. 15. 46.

sword: for Hā/zōr beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that ^d were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying ^e them: there was not ^f any left to breathe: and he burnt Hā/zōr with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Jōsh/u-ā take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, ^g and he utterly destroyed them, ^h as Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But ⁱ as for the cities that stood still ^j in their strength, İs'ra-el burned none of them, save Hā/zōr only; ^k that did Jōsh/u-ā burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of İs'ra-el took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them; neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ As the LORD commanded Mō'ses his servant, so ^m did Mō'ses command Jōsh/u-ā, and ⁿ so did Jōsh/u-ā; ^o he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

16 So Jōsh/u-ā took all that land, the ^p hills, and all the south country, ^q and all the land of Gō'shen; and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of İs'ra-el, and the valley of the same;

17 ^r Even from ^r the mount Hā'lāk, that goeth up to Sē'ir, even unto Bā'al-gad in the valley of Lēb'a-non under mount Hēr'mōn: and ^s all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 ^t Jōsh/u-ā made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of İs'ra-el, save ^u the Hī'vites the inhabitants of Ġīb'e-on: all ^v other they took in battle.

20 For ^w it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against İs'ra-el in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, ^x and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, ^y as the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Jōsh/u-ā, and cut off ^z the Ān'a-kims from the mountains, from Hē'bron, from Dē'bir, from A'nab, and from all the mountains of Jū'dah, and from all the mountains of İs'ra-el: Jōsh/u-ā destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Ān'a-kims left in the land of the children of İs'ra-el: only in Gā/zā, in ^{aa} Gāth, and ^{ab} in Āsh'dōd, there remained.

23 So Jōsh'u-ā took the whole land, ^v according to all that the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, and Jōsh'u-ā gave it for an inheritance unto Īs'ra-el ^z according to their divisions by their tribes. ^a And the land rested from war.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings on the west side of Jordan which Joshua smote.*

NOW these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Īs'ra-el smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jōr'dan toward the rising of the sun, ^a from the river Ār'nōn ^b unto mount Hēr'mōn, and all the plain on the east:

2 Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, who dwelt in Hēsh'bōn, and ruled from Ār'ō-ēr, which is upon the bank of the river Ār'nōn, and from the middle of the river, and from half Ēl'e-ād, even unto the river Jāb'boḱ, *which is* the border of the children of Ām'mōn;

3 And ^a from the plain to the sea of Chīn'g-rōth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea on the east, ^a the way to Bēth-jēsh'ī-mōth; and from ¹ the south, under ² Āsh'dōth-pī's'gah:

4 ¶ And ^a the coast of ōg king of Bā'shān, *which was of* ¹ the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Āsh'ta-rōth and at Ed're-i,

5 And reigned in mount Hēr'mōn, and ^a in Sāl'cah, and in all Bā'shān, unto ^b the border of the Ēsh'u-rites and the Mā-āh'a-tītes, and half Ēl'e-ād, the border of Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn.

6 Them did Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD and the children of Īs'ra-el smite: and Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD gave it *for* a possession unto the Reu'ben-ites, and the Gād'-ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nā's-seh.

7 ¶ And these *are* the kings of the country Jōsh'u-ā and the children of Īs'ra-el smote on this side Jōr'dan on the west, from Bā'al-gad in the valley of Lēb'a-non even unto the mount Hā'lāk, that goeth up to ¹ Sē'ir; which Jōsh'u-ā gave unto the tribes of Īs'ra-el *for* a possession according to their divisions;

8 ¹ In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hīt'tites, ² the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, the Pēr'iz-zites, the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites:

9 ¶ The king of Jēr'ī-chō, one; ¹ the king of Ā'ī, which is beside Bēth'-el, one;

B. C. 1452.

CHAP. 11.

y Num. 34. 2.

z Num. 26. 53.

a ch. 14. 15.

ch. 21. 44.

ch. 23. 1.

CHAP. 12.

a Num. 21. 24.

Deut. 2. 24.

Isa. 16. 2.

b Deut. 3. 8, 9.

c Deut. 3. 17.

d ch. 13. 20.

1 Or, Teman.

2 Or, The

springs of

Pisgah, or,

The hill.

e Num. 21. 35.

f Deut. 3. 11.

g ch. 13. 11.

h Deut. 3. 14.

1 Sam. 27. 8.

2 Sam. 3. 3.

2 Sam. 13. 37.

2 Ki. 25. 23.

i Gen. 14. 6.

Gen. 32. 3.

j ch. 10. 40.

k Ex. 3. 8.

l ch. 6. 2.

m ch. 8. 29.

n ch. 10. 23.

o ch. 19. 13.

1 Ki. 4. 10.

3 Or, Sharon.

p ch. 11. 1.

ch. 19. 15.

q ch. 19. 37.

r Gen. 14. 1, 2.

CHAP. 13.

a Gen. 18. 11.

ch. 14. 10.

ch. 23. 1.

1 Ki. 1. 1.

Luke 1. 7.

1 to possess it,

Deut. 31. 3.

b Ex. 23. 29, 31.

Deut. 11. 23,

24.

c Gen. 10. 14.

Gen. 26. 1.

d 1 Sam. 27. 8.

2 Sam. 3. 3.

2 Sam. 13. 37.

e Jer. 2. 18.

f 1 Sam. 6. 4,

16.

g Zeph. 2. 5.

h Deut. 2. 23.

2 Or, The cave.

i ch. 19. 30.

j Judg. 1. 34.

k 1 Ki. 5. 18.

Ps. 83. 7.

l ch. 12. 7.

m ch. 11. 8.

n ch. 23. 13.

o ch. 14. 1, 2.

10 ^a The king of Jē-ru/sā-lēm, one; the king of Hē'bron, one;

11 The king of Jār'mūth, one; the king of Lā'chish, one;

12 The king of Ēg'lōn, one; the king of Ēz'zēr, one;

13 The king of Dē'bīr, one; the king of Ēd'dēr, one;

14 The king of Hōr'mah, one; the king of Ā'rād, one;

15 The king of Līb'nah, one; the king of Ā-dūl'ām, one;

16 The king of Māk-kē'dah, one; the king of Bēth'-el, one;

17 The king of Tāp'pu-ah, one; ^a the king of Hē'phēr, one;

18 The king of Ā'phek, one; the king of ³ Lā-shār'on, one;

19 The king of Mā'dōn, one; the king of Hā'zōr, one;

20 The king of ¹ Shīm'ron-mē'ron, one; the king of Āch'shāph, one;

21 The king of Tā'a-nāch, one; the king of Mē-gīd'dō, one;

22 ^a The king of Kē'desh, one; the king of Jōk'ne-ām of Cār'mel, one;

23 The king of Dōr in the coast of Dōr, one; the king of ^a the nations of Ēl'gāl, one;

24 The king of Tīr'zah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER 13.

2 *Bounds of the land not yet conquered. 15 The two tribes and half, and tribe of Levi, excepted. 22 Ba-laan slain.*

NOW Jōsh'u-ā ^a was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land ¹ to be possessed.

2 ^b This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all ^c the borders of the Phī-lis'-tines, and all ^d Ēsh'u-ri,

3 ^e From Sī'hōr, which *is* before Ēg'ypt, even unto the borders of Ēk'rōn northward, *which is* counted to the Cā'nāan-ite: ^f five lords of the Phī-lis'tines; the Gā'zāth-ites, and the Āsh'dōth-ites, the Ēsh'ka-lōn-ites, the Ēl'tites, and the Ēk'rōn-ites; also ^g the Ā'vites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, and ² Mē-ā'rah that *is* beside the Sī-dō'nī-ans, ^h unto Ā'phek, to the borders of ⁱ the Ām'ōr-ites:

5 And the land of ^j the Ēl'b-ites, and all Lēb'a-non, toward the sunrising, ^k from Bā'al-gad under mount Hēr'mōn unto the entering into Hā'math.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lēb'a-non unto ¹ Mis'rē-photh-mā'im, and all the Sī-dō'nī-ans, them ^m will I drive out from before the children of Īs'ra-el: only ⁿ divide thou it by lot unto the Īs'ra-el-ites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh,

8 With whom the Reu'ben-ites and the Gād'ites have received their inheritance, ° which Mō'ses gave them, beyond Jōr'dan eastward, *even as* Mō'ses the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From Ār'ō-ēr, that *is* upon the bank of the river Ār'nōn, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, ° and all the plain of Mēd'e-bā unto Dī'bōn;

10 And all the cities of Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, which reigned in Hēsh'bōn, unto the border of the children of Ām'mōn;

11 ° And Gīl'e-ād, and the border of the Gēsh'u-rites and Mā-āch'a-thites, and all mount Hēr'mōn, and all Bā'shān unto Sāl'cah;

12 All the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān, which reigned in Āsh'ta-rōth and in Ēd're-ī, who remained of ° the remnant of the giants: ° for these did Mō'ses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Īs'ra-el expelled not the Gēsh'u-rites, nor the Mā-āch'a-thites: but the Gēsh'u-rites and the Mā-āch'a-thites dwell among the Īs'ra-el-ites until this day.

14 ° Only unto the tribe of Lē'vī he gave none inheritance; ° the sacrifices of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Mō'ses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reu'ben *inheritance* according to their families.

16 And their coast was ° from Ār'ō-ēr, that *is* on the bank of the river Ār'nōn, ° and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Mēd'e-bā;

17 Hēsh'bōn, and all her cities that *are* in the plain; Dī'bōn, and ° Bā'mōth-bā'al, and Bēth-bā'al-mē'on,

18 ° And Jā-hā-zā, and Kēd'e-mōth, and Mēph'a-āth,

19 ° And Kīr-jath-ā'im, and Sīb'mah, and Zā'reth-shā'har in the mount of the valley,

20 And Bēth-pē'ōr, and ° Āsh'dōth-pī's'gah, and Bēth-jēsh'i-mōth,

21 ° And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, which reigned in Hēsh'bōn, ° whom Mō'ses smote with ° the princes of Mid'ān, Ē'vī, and Rē'kem, and Zūr, and Hūr, and Rē'bā, which were dukes of Sī'hōn, dwelling in the country.

22 ¶ ° Bā'laam also the son of Bē'or, the ° soothsayer, did the children

B. C. 1445.

CHAP. 13.

o Num. 32. 33.
ch. 22. 4.p Num. 21. 30.
Isa. 15. 2.

q ch. 12. 5.

r Deut. 3. 11.

s Num. 21. 24.

t Num. 18. 20.
Deut. 10. 9.
Deut. 18. 2.
ch. 14. 3, 4.u Num. 21. 28,
30.Deut. 3. 12.
ch. 12. 2.

v Num. 21. 28.

3 Or, The high
places of
Baal, and
house of
Baal-meon.

w Num. 21. 23.

z Num. 32. 37.

4 Or, Springs
of Pisgah,
or, The hill.

y Deut. 3. 10.

z Num. 21. 24.

a Num. 31. 8.

b Num. 22. 5.
2 Pet. 2. 15.
Rev. 2. 14.

5 Or, diviner.

c Num. 32. 35.

d Num. 21. 26,
28, 29,
with
Deut. 2. 19.
Judg. 11. 13.e 2 Sam. 11. 1.
2 Sam. 12. 26.f Gen. 33. 17.
1 Ki. 7. 46.g ch. 11. 2.
Matt. 14. 34.
Luke 5. 1.

h 1 Chr. 2. 23.

i ch. 12. 4.

j ch. 18. 7.

k Num. 18. 20.
Deut. 10. 9.
Deut. 12. 12.
ch. 18. 7.
Ezek. 44. 28.

CHAP. 14.

a Num. 34. 17.

b Num. 26. 55.
Ps. 16. 5.
Prov. 16. 33.
Prov. 18. 18.

of Īs'ra-el slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reu'ben was Jōr'dan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reu'ben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Mō'ses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gād, *even* unto the children of Gād according to their families.

25 ° And their coast was Jā'zēr, and all the cities of Gīl'e-ād, ° and half the land of the children of Ām'mōn, unto Ār'ō-ēr that *is* before ° Rāb'bah;

26 And from Hēsh'bōn unto Rā-math-mīz'peh, and Bēt'ō-nim; and from Mā-hā-nā'im unto the border of Dē'bīr;

27 And in the valley, Bēth-ā'rām, and Bēth-nīm'rah, ° and Sūc'coth, and Zā'phōn, the rest of the kingdom of Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, Jōr'dan and his border, *even* unto the edge ° of the sea of Chīn'ne-rēth on the other side Jōr'dan eastward.

28 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Gād after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Mō'ses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Mā-nās'seh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mā-hā-nā'im, all Bā'shān, all the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shān, and ° all the towns of Jā'ir, which *are* in Bā'shān, threescore cities:

31 And half Gīl'e-ād, and ° Āsh'ta-rōth, and Ēd're-ī, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shān, *were pertaining* unto the children of Mā'chīr the son of Mā-nās'seh, *even* to the one half of the children of Mā'chīr by their families.

32 These *are* the countries which Mō'ses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Mō'ab, on the other side Jōr'dan, by Jēr'ī-chō, eastward.

33 ° But unto the tribe of Lē'vī Mō'ses gave not *any* inheritance: the ° LORD God of Īs'ra-el was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

CHAPTER 14.

The nine tribes and a half to have their inheritance by lot.

AND these *are* the countries which the children of Īs'ra-el inherited in the land of Cā'nāan. ° which Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'ra-el, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 ° By lot was their inheritance, as

the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'sēs, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 ° For Mō'sēs had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jōr'dān: but unto the Lē'vites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For ° the children of Jō'sēph were two tribes, Mā-nās'seh and E'phrā'im: therefore they gave no part unto the Lē'vites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 ° As the LORD commanded Mō'sēs, so the children of Īs'rā-el did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Jūdāh came unto Jōsh'u-ā in Gīl'gāl: and Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh the J'Kēn'ez-ite said unto him, Thou knowest ° the thing that the LORD said unto Mō'sēs the man of God concerning me and thee ° in Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā.

7 Forty years old was I when Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD sent me from Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly ° followed the LORD my God.

9 And Mō'sēs sware on that day, saying, ° Surely the land ° whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, ° as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Mō'sēs, while the children of Īs'rā-el ° wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 ° As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Mō'sēs sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both ° to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the Ān'a-kīm's were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: ° if so be the LORD will be with me, then ° I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Jōsh'u-ā ° blessed him, and ° gave unto Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh Hē'bron for an inheritance.

14 Hē'bron therefore became the inheritance of Cā'leb the son of Jē-

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 14.

c Num. 32. 29. ch. 13. 8.

d Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2.

e Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. Ezek. 45. 1-8.

f Num. 32. 12. ch. 15. 17.

g Deut. 1. 36.

h Num. 13. 26. Deut. 1. 19.

i Deut. 1. 36. Rev. 14. 4.

j ch. 1. 3.

k Num. 13. 22.

l Num. 14. 30. Ps. 90. 10.

1 walked.

m Deut. 34. 7.

n Deut. 31. 2.

o 1 Sam. 14. 6. 2 Chr. 14. 11, 12.

p Ps. 18. 32. Ps. 44. 3.

q Ps. 60. 12. Ps. 118. 10-12.

r Rom. 8. 31. Phil. 4. 13.

s ch. 15. 14. Judg. 1. 10.

t Gen. 47. 7-10. ch. 22. 6.

u ch. 10. 37. ch. 21. 11.

v 1 Chr. 6. 55.

w Gen. 23. 2. ch. 15. 13.

x ch. 11. 23.

CHAP. 15.

a Num. 34. 3.

b Num. 33. 36.

1 tongue.

2 Or, The going up to Acrabim.

c Num. 34. 5.

d Gen. 15. 18. 1 Ki. 8. 65.

e ch. 18. 17.

f ch. 7. 26. Isa. 65. 10. Hosea 2. 15.

3 Fuller's fountain.

g ch. 18. 16. 2 Ki. 23. 10. Jer. 19. 2, 6.

h ch. 18. 28. Judg. 1. 21. Judg. 19. 10.

i ch. 18. 16.

4 Or, Rephaim.

phūn'neh the Kēn'ez-ite unto this day, because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Īs'rā-el.

15 And ° the name of Hē'bron before was Kīr'jath-ār'bā; which Ār'bā was a great man among the Ān'a-kīm's. ° And the land had rest from war.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Borders of the lot of Judah. 13 Caleb's portion and conquest. 16 Othniel, for his valour, hath Achsah to wife. 21 Cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered.

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Jūdāh by their families; ° even to the border of E'dom the ° wilderness of Zīn southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the ° bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to ° Mā-āl'eh-ā-crāb'bim, and passed along to Zīn, and ascended up on the south side unto Kā'desh-bār'ne-ā, and passed along to Hēz'rōn, and went up to Ā'dār, and fetched a compass to Kār'ka-ā:

4 From thence ° it passed ° toward Āz'mōn, and went out unto ° the river of E'gypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jōr'dān. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jōr'dān:

6 And the border went up to Bēth-hōg'lā, and passed along by the north of Bēth-ār'ā-bah; and the border went up ° to the stone of Bō-han the son of Reu'ben:

7 And the border went up toward Dē'bīr from ° the valley of Ā'chōr, and so northward, looking toward Gīl'gāl, that is before the going up to Ā-dūm'mīn, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of Ēn-shē'mesh, and the goings out thereof were at ° Ēn-rō'gēl:

8 And the border went up ° by the valley of the son of Hīn'nom unto the south side of the ° Jēb'u-site; the same is Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hīn'nom westward, which is at the end ° of the ° valley of the giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nēph'to-ah, and went out to the cities of mount E'phron; and the border was drawn

to ^j Bā'al-ah, which is ^k Kir'jath-jē-
a-rim:

10 And the border compassed from Bā'al-ah westward unto mount Sē'ir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē'a-rim, which is Chēs'ā-lon, on the north side, and went down to Bēth-shē'mēsh, and passed on to ⁱ Tim'nah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of ^m Ēk'rōn northward: and the border was drawn to Shē'rōn, and passed along to mount Bā'al-ah, and went out unto Jāb'nē-el; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was ⁿ to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Jū'dah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And ^o unto Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh he gave a part among the children of Jū'dah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Jōsh'u-ā, even ^p the city of Ār'bā the father of Ā'nāk, which city is Hē-bron.

14 And Cā'leb drove thence ^r the three sons of Ā'nāk, ^q Shē'shāi, and Ā-hi'mān, and Tāl'māi, the children of Ā'nāk.

15 And ^r he went up thence to the inhabitants of Dē'bīr: and the name of Dē'bīr before was Kir'jath-sē-phēr.

16 ¶ And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kir'jath-sē-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch'sah my daughter to wife.

17 And ^s Ōth'nē-el the ^t son of Kē'nāz, the brother of Cā'leb, took it: and he gave him Āch'sah his daughter to wife.

18 And ^u it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and ^v she lighted off her ass; and Cā'leb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me ^w a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 ^x This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah toward the coast of Ē'dom southward were ^y Kāb'zē-el, and ^z Ēdēr, and Jā'gūr,

22 And Kī'nah, and Dī-mō'nah, and Ād'ā-dah,

23 And Kē'desh, and Hā'zōr, and Īth'nan,

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 15.

^j 1 Chr. 13. 6.

^k Judg. 18. 12.

^l Gen. 38. 13.

^m ch. 19. 43.

ⁿ Deut. 11. 24.

^o Ezek. 47. 20.

^p ch. 14. 13.

^q Or. Kirjath-arba.

^r Judg. 1. 10.

^s Num. 13. 22.

^t ch. 10. 38.

^u Judg. 3. 9.

^v ch. 14. 6.

^w Judg. 1. 14.

^x Gen. 24. 64.

^y 1 Sam. 25. 23.

^z Gen. 33. 11.

^{aa} Gen. 49. 8-12.

^{ab} Jekabzeel.

^{ac} Gen. 35. 21.

^{ad} 1 Sam. 15. 4.

^{ae} ch. 19. 5.

^{af} 1 Sam. 27. 6.

^{ag} 1 Chr. 12. 1.

^{ah} Neh. 11. 29.

^{ai} ch. 19. 41.

^{aj} ch. 10. 3, 5.

^{ak} ch. 12. 15.

^{al} 1 Sam. 17. 1.

^{am} ch. 10. 10.

^{an} 1 Sam. 17. 52.

^{ao} Or. or.

^{ap} Not that in

^{aq} ch. 11. 3.

^{ar} Gen. 31. 49.

^{as} or

^{at} ch. 18. 26.

^{au} 2 Ki. 14. 7.

^{av} ch. 10. 3.

^{aw} 2 Ki. 18. 14.

^{ax} 2 Chr. 11. 9.

^{ay} 2 Ki. 22. 1.

^{az} ch. 12. 12.

^{ba} by the place

^{bb} of.

^{bc} ch. 13. 3.

^{bd} Gen. 15. 18.

^{be} Num. 34. 6.

^{bf} ch. 10. 41.

^{bg} ch. 11. 16.

24 Zīph, and ^a Tē'lem, and Bē'ā-lōth,

25 And Hā'zōr, Hā-dāt'tah, and Kē'rī-ōth, and Hēz'rōn, which is Hā'zōr,

26 Ā'mām, and Shē'mā, and Mōl'-a-dah,

27 And Hā'zar-gād'dah, and Hēsh'mōn, and Bēth-pā'let,

28 And Hā'zar-shū'al, and Bē'er-shē'bā, and Bīz-jōth'jah,

29 Bā'al-ah, and Ī'im, and Ā'zem,

30 And Ēl'to-lād, and Chē'sil, and Hōr'mah,

31 And ^a Zīk'lāg, and Mād-mān'nah, and Sān-sān'nah,

32 And Lēb'ā-ōth, and Shīl'him, and Ā'in, and ^b Rīm'mon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their vil-

lages:

33 And in the valley, ^c Ēsh'tā-ōl, and Zō'rē-ah, and Āsh'nah,

34 And Za-nō'ah, and Ēn-gān'nīm, Tāp'pu-ah, and Ē'nam,

35 ^a Jār'mūth, and ^e Ā-dū'lām, ^f Sō'-coh, and ^g Ā-zē'kah,

36 And ^h Shār-ā'im, and Ād-i-thā'im, and Ēdē'rah, ⁱ and Ēdē-rōth-ā'im; fourteen cities with their vil-

lages:

37 Zē'nan, and Hād'a-shah, and Mīg'dal-gād,

38 And Dīl'ē-an, and ⁱ Mīz'peh, and ^j Jōk'thē-el,

39 ^k Lā'chish, and ^l Bōz'kāth, and ^m Ēg'lōn,

40 And Cāb'bon, and Lāh'mam, and Kīth'lish,

41 And Ēdē-rōth, Bēth-dā'gon, and Nā'a-mah, and Māk-kē'dah; sixteen cities with their villages:

42 Līb'nah, and Ē'thēr, and Ā'shan,

43 And Jīph'tah, and Āsh'nah, and Nē'zib,

44 And Kēi'lah, and Āch'zīb, and Mā-rē'shah; nine cities with their vil-

lages:

45 Ēk'rōn, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ēk'rōn even unto the sea, all that lay ⁿ near ^o Āsh'dōd, with their villages:

47 Āsh'dōd with her towns and her villages, Gā'zā with her towns and her villages, unto the ^p river of Ē'-

gypt, and ^q the great sea, and the border thereof:

48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shā'mīr, and Jāt'tīr, and Sō'coh,

49 And Dān'nah, and Kir'jath-sān'-nah, which is Dē'bīr,

50 And Ā'nab, and Ēsh'tē-mōh, and Ā'nīm,

51 And ^r Gō'shen, and Hō'lōn, and Gī'loh; eleven cities with their vil-

lages:

52 Ā'rab, and Du'mah, and Ē'shē-an,

53 And ⁹ Jā'nūm, and Bēth-tāp'pū-ah, and Ā-phē'kah,

54 And Hūm'tah, and ^r Kīr'jath-ār'bā, which is Hē'bron, and Zī'or; nine cities with their villages:

55 Mā'on, Cār'mel, and Zīph, and Jūt'tah,

56 And Jēz'rē-el, and Jōk'dē-ām, and Zanō'ah,

57 Cāin, Ġīb'e-ah, and Tīm'nah; ten cities with their villages:

58 Hāl'hūl. Bēth'-zūr, and Ġē'dōr,

59 And Mā'a-rāth, and Bēth ā'nōth, and Ēl'tē-kon; six cities with their villages:

60 ^r Kīr'jath-bā'al, which is Kīr'jath-jē'a-rīm, and Rāb'bah; two cities with their villages:

61 In the wilderness, Bēth-ār'ā-bah, Mid'din, and Sēc'a-cah,

62 And Nūb'shān, and the city of Salt, and ^r Ēn-ġē'dī; six cities with their villages.

63 ¶ As for the Jēb'u-sites the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, ^u the children of Jū'dah could not drive them out: ^v but the Jēb'u-sites dwell with the children of Jū'dah at Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto this day.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. 5 The borders of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered.

AND the lot of the children of Jō'seph ¹ fell from Jōr'dan by Jēr'ī-chō, unto the water of Jēr'ī-chō on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jēr'ī-chō throughout mount Bēth'-el,

2 And goeth out from Bēth'-el to ^a Lūz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ā'rēhī to Āt'a-rōth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Jāph-lē'ti, ^b unto the coast of Bēth-hō'rōn the nether, and to ^c Ġē'zēr: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

4 ^d So the children of Jō'seph, Mā-nās'seh and Ēphrā'im, took their inheritance.

5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ēphrā'im according to their families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was ^e Āt'a-rōth-ād'dār, ^f unto Bēth-hō'rōn the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea to ^g Mīch'mē-thah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Tā'a-nāth-shī'lōh, and passed by it on the east to Jā-nō'hah;

7 And it went down from Jā-nō'hah to Āt'a-rōth, ^h and to Nā'a-rāth, and came to Jēr'ī-chō, and went out at Jōr'dan.

8 The border went out from Tāp'pū-ah westward unto the ⁱ river Kā'nah;

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 15.

9 Or, Janus.

r Gen. 23. 2.
ch. 14. 15.e ch. 18. 14.
1 Sam. 7. 1, 2.
1 Chr. 13. 6.t 1 Sam. 23. 29.
u Judg. 1. 8, 21.v Judg. 1. 21.
2 Sam. 24. 16, 18.
2 Chr. 3. 1.
Zech. 9. 7.

CHAP. 16.

1 went forth.

a Gen. 28. 19.
ch. 18. 13.
Judg. 1. 26.b ch. 18. 13.
2 Chr. 8. 5.

c 1 Chr. 7. 28.

d ch. 17. 14.

e ch. 18. 13.

f 2 Chr. 8. 5.

g ch. 17. 7.

h 1 Chr. 7. 28.

i ch. 17. 9.
ch. 19. 28.j ch. 15. 63.
1 Ki. 9. 16.k Gen. 9. 25.
ch. 17. 12, 13.
1 Ki. 9. 20, 21.

CHAP. 17.

a Gen. 41. 51.
Gen. 46. 20.
Gen. 48. 18.b Gen. 50. 23.
1 Chr. 7. 14.

c Deut. 3. 15.

d Num. 26. 29-32.

e 1 Chr. 7. 18.

1 Jezzer.

f Num. 26. 32.

g Num. 26. 33.

h ch. 14. 1.

i Num. 27. 6, 7.

2 mouth.

j Num. 26. 29.

3 Or, City of apples.

k ch. 12. 17.
ch. 13. 34.
ch. 16. 8.

and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ēphrā'im by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ēphrā'im were among the inheritance of the children of Mā-nās'seh, all the cities with their villages.

10 ^j And they drave not out the Cā'nāan-ites that dwell in Ġē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell among the Ēphrā'im-ites unto this day, and serve ^k under tribute.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The lot of Manasseh: 1 his coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph sue for another lot.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe ^a of Mā-nās'seh; for he was the ^a firstborn of Jō'seph; *to wit*, for ^b Mā'chūr the firstborn of Mā-nās'seh, the father of Ġīl'e-ād: because he was a man of war, therefore he had ^c Ġīl'e-ād and Bā'shān.

2 There was also ^a lot for ^d the rest of the children of Mā-nās'seh by their families; for ^e the children of ¹ Ā-bī-ē'zēr, and for the children of Hē'lek, and ^f for the children of Ās'ri-el, and for the children of Shē'chem, and for the children of Hē'phēr, and for the children of Shē-mī'dā: these were the male children of Mā-nās'seh the son of Jō'seph by their families.

3 ¶ But ^g Zē-lō'phe-hād, the son of Hē'phēr, the son of Ġīl'e-ād, the son of Mā'chūr, the son of Mā-nās'seh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Māh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hōg'lah, Mīl'cah, and Tir'zah.

4 And they came near before ^h Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and before the princes, saying, ⁱ The LORD commanded Mō'seš to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the ^j commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Mā-nās'seh, beside the land of Ġīl'e-ād and Bā'shān, which were on the other side Jōr'dan;

6 Because the daughters of Mā-nās'seh had an inheritance among his sons: and ^j the rest of Mā-nās'seh's sons had the land of Ġīl'e-ād.

7 ¶ And the coast of Mā-nās'seh was from Āsh'ēr to Mīch'mē-thah, that lieth before Shē'chem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of Ēn-tāp'pū-ah.

8 Now Mā-nās'seh had the land of ^k Tāp'pū-ah: but Tāp'pū-ah on the

border of Mā-nās'sēh belonged to the children of E'phrā'im;

9 And the coast descended ¹ unto the ⁴ river Kā'nah, southward of the river: ^m these cities of E'phrā'im are among the cities of Mā-nās'sēh: the coast of Mā-nās'sēh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was E'phrā'im's, and northward it was Mā-nās'sēh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Āsh'ēr on the north, and in Īs'sa-char on the east.

11 ^m And Mā-nās'sēh had in Īs'sa-char and in Āsh'ēr ^o Bēth-she'ān and her towns, and Īb'e-ām and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dōr and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tā'a-nāch and her towns, and the inhabitants of Mē-gīd'dō and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet ^p the children of Mā-nās'sēh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities: but the Cā'nāan-ites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Īs'ra-el were waxen strong, that they put the Cā'nāan-ites to ^q tribute; but ^r did not utterly drive them out.

14 And ^r the children of Jō'sēph spake unto Jōsh'u-ā, saying, Why hast thou given me but ^s one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am ^t a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Jōsh'u-ā answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Pēr'iz-zites and of the ^u giants, if mount E'phrā'im be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Jō'sēph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Cā'nāan-ites that dwell in the land of the valley have ^v chariots of iron, both they who are of Bēth-she'ān and her towns, and they who are ^w of the valley of Jēz're-el.

17 And Jōsh'u-ā spake unto the house of Jō'sēph, even to E'phrā'im and to Mā-nās'sēh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Cā'nāan-ites, ^w though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 17.

l ch. 16. 8.

4 Or, brook of reeds.

m ch. 16. 9.

n ch. 16. 9.
1 Chr. 7. 29.o 1 Sam. 31. 10.
1 Ki. 4. 12.

p Ex. 23. 29-33.

q ch. 16. 10.

5 driving they drove them not out.

r ch. 16. 4.

s Gen. 48. 22.

t Gen. 48. 19.

6 Rephaims.

u Judg. 1. 19.

v ch. 19. 18.
Judg. 6. 33.1 Ki. 4. 12.
1 Ki. 18. 46.w ch. 11. 4-6.
ch. 13. 6.
Kom. 8. 31.
Heb. 13. 6.

CHAP. 18.

a ch. 19. 51.
ch. 21. 2.
ch. 22. 9.
Judg. 21. 19.
1 Sam. 14. 3.
Ps. 78. 58,
59, 60.
Jer. 7. 12.b Judg. 18. 31.
1 Sam. 1. 3,
24.
1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.

1 Where it remained till taken by the Philistines at the death of Eli.

c Prov. 2. 2-6.
Prov. 10. 4.
Zeph. 3. 16.
Matt. 20. 6.
Phil. 3. 13, 14.

d ch. 15. 1.

e ch. 16. 1, 4.

f ch. 14. 2.

g ch. 13. 33.

h Deut. 10. 9.
Ezek. 44. 28.

i ch. 13. 8.

j Prov. 16. 33.

k ch. 15. 1.

CHAPTER 18.

1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is described, 10 and divided by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin. 21 Their cities.

AND the whole congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el assembled together ^a at Shiloh, and ^b set up the tabernacle of the congregation ¹ there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Īs'ra-el seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Jōsh'u-ā said unto the children of Īs'ra-el, ^c How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: ^d Jū'dah shall abide in their coast on the south, and ^e the house of Jō'sēph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, ^f that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 ^g But the Lēv-ites have no part among you; for the ^h priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: ⁱ and Gād, and Reu'ben, and half the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, have received their inheritance beyond Jōr'dān on the east, which Mō'se's the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Jōsh'u-ā charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Jōsh'u-ā to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Jōsh'u-ā ^j cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Jōsh'u-ā divided the land unto the children of Īs'ra-el according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Bēn'ja-min came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Jū'dah and the children of Jō'sēph.

12 And ^k their border on the north side was from Jōr'dān; and the bor-

der went up to the side of Jēr'ī-chō on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Bēth-ā'ven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Lūz, to the side of Lūz, which is Bēth-el, southward; and the border descended to Āt'a-rōth-ā'dār, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side ^m of the nether Bēth-hō'rōn.

14 And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of ² the sea southward, from the hill that *lieth* before Bēth-hō'rōn southward; and the goings out thereof were at ⁿ Kīr'-jath-bā'al, which is Kīr'-jath-jē'a-rīm, a city of the children of Jū'dah; this *was* the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kīr'-jath-jē'a-rīm, and the border went out on the west, and went out to ^o the well of waters of Nēph'to-ah:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before ^p the valley of the son of Hīn'-nom, and which is in the ³ valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hīn'-nom, to the side of Jē-bū'si on the south, and descended to ⁴ Ēn-rō'gel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Ēn-shē'mesh, and went forth toward Ġē'l'loth, which is over against the going up of Ā-dūm'mim, and descended to the ⁵ stone of Bō'han the son of Reū'ben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against ⁵ Ār'a-bah northward, and went down unto Ār'a-bah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Bēth-hōg'lah northward; and the outgoings of the border were at the north ⁶ bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jōr'dan: this *was* the south coast.

20 And Jōr'dan was the border of it on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Bēn'ja-min, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Bēn'ja-min according to their families were ^r Jēr'ī-chō, and ^s Bēth-hōg'lah, and the valley of Kē'-ziz,

22 And Bēth-ār'a-bah, and Zēm-a-rā'im, and Bēth-el,

23 And Ā'vīm, and Pā'rah, and Ōph'rah,

24 And Chē'phār-hā-ām'mo-nāi, and Ōph'ni, and ^t Gā'bā; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Ġib'e-on, and Rā'mah, and Bē-ē'rōth,

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 18.

1 Gen. 28. 19.

m ch. 16. 3.

2 The pool of Gibeon.

n ch. 9. 17.

1 Chr. 13. 6.

o ch. 15. 9.

p ch. 15. 8.

2 Ki. 23. 10.

2 Chr. 28. 3.

2 Chr. 33. 6.

Isa. 30. 33.

Jer. 19. 2.

3 Or.

Rephaim.

4 Fuller's fountain.

q ch. 15. 6.

5 Or, the plain,

ch. 15. 6.

6 tongue.

r ch. 2. 1.

ch. 6. 26.

1 Ki. 16. 34.

Luke 10. 30.

Luke 19. 1.

s ch. 15. 6.

t ch. 21. 17.

1 Sam. 15. 34.

Ezra 2. 26.

Isa. 10. 29.

u 2 Sam. 21. 14.

7 Which be-

longed partly

to Benjamin,

and partly to

Judah,

ch. 15. 8.

v Gen. 46. 21.

1 Chr. 7. 6.

1 Chr. 8. 1.

Acts 17. 26.

CHAP. 19.

a Gen. 49. 7.

b 1 Chr. 4. 28.

c Gen. 21. 14.

31.

Gen. 26. 33.

ch. 15. 28.

d Neh. 11. 26.

e 1 Chr. 4. 29.

30.

f Gen. 49. 13.

Ex. 23. 31.

The Mediter-

ranean.

g ch. 12. 23.

1 Ki. 4. 12.

1 Chr. 6. 68.

1 Or, which is

drawn.

26 And Miz'peh, and Chē-phī'rah, and Mō'zah,

27 And Rē'kem, and Īr'pē-el, and Tār'a-lah,

28 And ^u Zē'lah, Ē'leph, and ^v Jē-bū'si, which is Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Ġib'e-ath, and Kīr'jath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Bēn'ja-min ^w according to their families.

CHAPTER 19.

1 The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

AND the second lot came forth to ^A Sīm'e-on, even for the tribe of the children of Sīm'e-on according to their families: and their inheritance was ^a within the inheritance of the children of Jū'dah.

2 And ^b they had in their inheritance ^c Bē'er-shē'bā, and Shē'bā, and ^d Mō'l'a-dah,

3 And Hā'zar-shū'al, and Bā'lah, and Ā'zem,

4 And ^e Ēl'to-lād, and Bē'thūl, and Hōr'mah,

5 And Zīk'lāg, and Bēth-mār'cā-bōth, and Hā'zar-sū'sah,

6 And Bēth-lēb'a-ōth, and Shā-ru'-hen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ā'in, Rēm'mon, and Ē'thēr, and Ā'shan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that *were* round about these cities to Bā'al-ath-bē'ēr, Rā'math of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Sīm'e-on according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Jū'dah *was* the inheritance of the children of Sīm'e-on: for the part of the children of Jū'dah was too much for them: therefore the children of Sīm'e-on had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zēb'u-lun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sā'rid:

11 ¶ And their border went up toward the sea, and Mār'a-lah, and reached to Dāb'ba-shēth, and reached to the river that is ^v before Jōk'-ne-ām;

12 And turned from Sā'rid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chis'lōth-tā'bōr, and then goeth out to Dāb'e-rāth, and goeth up to Jā-phī'a,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Ġit'tah-hēphēr, to Īt'tah-kā'zin, and goeth out to Rēm'mon-ⁱ mēth'q-ār to Nē'ah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hān'na-thon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiph'thah-el:

15 And ^aKāt'tath, and Nā'hāl'lal, and ^aShīm'rōn, and Ī-dā'lah, and Bēth'-lē'hēm: twelve cities with their villages.

16 ^jThis is the inheritance of the children of Zēb'u-lun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 [†]And the fourth lot came out to Is'sa-char, for the children of Is'sa-char according to their families.

18 And their border was toward ^aJēz'rē-el, and Chē-sūl'lōth, and ^aShū'nem,

19 And Haph-rā'im, and Shī'hōn, and Ān-ā-hā'rath,

20 And Rāb'bīth, and Kīsh'īōn, and Ā'bēz,

21 And ^mRē'meth, and Ēn-gān'nīm, and Ēn-hād'dah, and Bēth-pāz'zez;

22 And the coast reacheth ^ato Tā'-bōr, and Shā-hāz'i-mah, and Bēth-shē'mēsh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jōr'dan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Is'sa-char according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 [†]And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr according to their families.

25 And their border was ^aHēl'kāth, and Hā'li, and Bē'ten, and Āch'-shāph,

26 And Ā-lām'mē-lech, and Ā'mād, and Mī'she-al; and reacheth to ^aCār'mel westward, and to Shī'hōr-lib'nath;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bēth-dā'gon, and reacheth to Zēb'u-lun, and to the valley of Jiph'thah-el toward the north side of Bēth-ē'mēk, and Nē'el, and goeth out to ^aCā'būl on the left hand,

28 And Hē'bron, and Rē'hōb, and Hām'mōn, and ^aKā'nah, even unto great ^aZī'dōn;

29 And then the coast turneth to Rā'mah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hō'sah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to ^aĀch'zib:

30 Ūm'mah also, and Ā'phek, and Rē'hōb: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ēr according to their families, these cities with their villages.

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 19.

^a ch. 21. 34.ⁱ ch. 11. 1.
^{ch.} 12. 20.^j Acts 17. 26.^k ch. 17. 16.
Judg. 6. 33.
1 Ki. 21. 1. 23.
2 Ki. 8. 29.
Hosea 1. 4. 5.^l 1 Sam. 23. 4.
2 Ki. 4. 8.^m ch. 21. 29,
Jarmuth.ⁿ Judg. 4. 6.
1 Sam. 10. 3.
1 Chr. 6. 77.
Ps. 89. 12.^o 2 Sam. 2. 16.
1 Chr. 6. 75,
Hukok.^p 1 Ki. 18. 19.
2 Ki. 2. 25.
Isa. 35. 2.
Jer. 46. 18.
Amos 1. 2.
Amos 9. 3.
Micah 7. 14.^q 1 Ki. 9. 13.^r John 2. 1,
Cana.^s Gen. 10. 15,
19.
^{ch.} 11. 8.
Judg. 1. 31.
Acts 27. 3.^t Tzor, that is,
The rock.^u Gen. 38. 5.
Micah 1. 14.^v Deut. 33. 23.^w Gen. 10. 18.^x Deut. 3. 17.
^{ch.} 11. 2.
^{ch.} 12. 3.
Mark 6. 53.
Luke 5. 1.^y Judg. 13. 2.^z 1 Ki. 4. 9.³ Or, over
against.⁴ Or, Joppa.^z Judg. 13.^a Gen. 49. 17.^b Judg. 18. 29.^c Num. 26. 54.
Acts 17. 26.

32 [†]The sixth lot came out to the children of Nāph'ta-li *even* for the children of Nāph'ta-li according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Hē'leph, from Ā'lōn to Zā'a-nān'nim, and Ād'a-mī, Nē'keb, and Jāb'ne-el, unto Lā'kūm; and the outgoings thereof were at Jōr'dan:

34 And then ^athe coast turneth westward to Āz'nōth-tā'bōr, and goeth out from thence to Hūk'kōk, and reacheth to Zēb'u-lun on the south side, and reacheth to Āsh'ēr on the west side, and to Jū'dah upon Jōr'dan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Zīd'dim, Zēr, and ^aHām'māth, Rāk'kāth, and ^wChīn'ne'rēth,

36 And Ād'a-mah, and Rā'mah, and Hā'zōr,

37 And Kē'desh, and Ēd'rē-ī, and Ēn-hā'zōr,

38 And I'ron, and Mīg'dal-ēl, Hō'rem, and Bēth-ā'nāth, and Bēth-shē'mēsh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Nāph'ta-li according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 [†]And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dān according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was ^aZō'rah, and Ēsh'tā-ōl, and Īr-shē'mēsh,

42 And ^aShā'al-āb'bin, and Āj'a-lōn, and Jēth'lah,

43 And Ē'lōn, and Thīm'na-thah, and Ēk'rōn,

44 And Ēl'te-keh, and Gīb'be-thon, and Bā'al'ath,

45 And Jē'hūd, and Bēn'ē-bē'rāk, and Gāth-rīm'mon,

46 And Mē-jār'kōn, and Rāk'kōn, with the border ^abefore ^aJā'phō.

47 And ^athe coast of the children of Dān went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dān went up to fight against Lē'shem, and took it, and ^asmote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Lē'shem, ^bDān, after the name of Dān their father.

48 ^aThis is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dān according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 [†]When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Is'ra-el gave an inheritance to Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which

he asked, *even* ^aTim'nath-^esē'rah in mount Ē'phrā'im: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 ^fThese are the inheritances, which Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'ra-el, divided for an inheritance by lot ^gin Shī'lōh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAPTER 20.

1 The Lord commandeth, 7 and the Israelites appoint by name six cities of refuge.

THE LORD also spake unto Jōsh'u-ā, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^aAppoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Mō'ses:

3 That the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of ^bthe gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall ¹take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And ^cif the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, ^duntil he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they ²appointed ^eKē'desh in Gāl'i-lee in mount Nāph'ta-li, and ^fShē'chem in mount Ē'phrā'im, and ^gKir'jath-ār'bā, which is Hē'bron, in ^hthe mountain of Jū'dah.

8 And on the other side Jōr'dan by Jēr'ī-chō eastward, they assigned ⁱBē'zēr in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and ^jRā'moth in Gīl'e-ād out of the tribe of Gād, and ^kGō'lan in Bā'shān out of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh.

9 ^lThese were the cities appointed for all the children of Īs'ra-el, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth *any* person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 19.

d ch. 24. 30.

e 1 Chr. 7. 24.

f Num. 34. 17. ch. 14. 1.

g ch. 18. 1, 10. Ps. 78. 60. Jer. 7. 12.

CHAP. 20.

a Ex. 21. 13. Deut. 4. 41-45.

b Rom. 8. 1, 33, 34. Heb. 6. 18, 19.

c Ruth 4. 1, 2. Job 5. 4. Jer. 38. 7.

d gather. Ps. 20. 9.

e Num. 35. 12.

f Num. 35. 12, 25.

g sanctified.

h ch. 21. 32. 1 Chr. 6. 76.

i Gen. 33. 18, 19. ch. 21. 21. 2 Chr. 10. 1.

j ch. 14. 15. ch. 21. 11, 13.

k Luke 1. 39.

l ch. 21. 36. 1 Chr. 6. 78.

m ch. 21. 38. 1 Ki. 22. 3.

n ch. 21. 27.

o Num. 35. 15.

CHAP. 21.

a ch. 14. 1. ch. 17. 4.

b ch. 18. 1.

c Num. 35. 2. Matt. 10. 10. Gal. 6. 6.

d 1 Tim. 5. 17, 18.

e ch. 24. 33.

f Gen. 49. 7. ch. 18. 6. Prov. 16. 33.

g Num. 35. 2.

h called.

i 1 Chr. 6. 55.

j Or, Kir'jath-arba.

k ch. 14. 15. ch. 15. 13.

l 2 Sam. 2. 1-3. 2 Sam. 5. 1-5. Luke 1. 39.

m ch. 14. 14.

the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Eight and forty cities given by lot out of the other tribes unto the Levites. 9 The cities of the priests. 43 God gave them rest.

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vites unto ^aĒ-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'ra-el;

2 And they spake unto them at ^bShī'lōh in the land of Cā'nāan, saying, ^cThe LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'ses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Īs'ra-el gave unto the Lē'vites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kō'hath-ites: and the children of Aār'on the priest, *which were* of the Lē'vites, ^dhad by lot out of the tribe of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of Sīm'e-on, and out of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kō'hath *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ē'phrā'im, and out of the tribe of Dān, and out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gēr'shōn *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Īs'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Ash'ēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'ta-li, and out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh in Bā'shān, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Mē-rā'rī by their families *had* out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and out of the tribe of Gād, and out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, twelve cities.

8 And ^ethe children of Īs'ra-el gave by lot unto the Lē'vites these cities with their suburbs, ^fas the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'ses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sīm'e-on, these cities which are *here* ¹mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aār'on, *being* of the families of the Kō'hath-ites, *who were* of the children of Lē'vi, *had*: for theirs was the first lot.

11 And ^gthey gave them ²the city of Ār'bā the father of ^hĀ'nāk, *which city is* Hē'bron, ⁱin the hill country of Jū'dah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But ^jthe fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus *they gave to the children of Aār'on the priest ¹Hē'bron with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^mLib'nah with her suburbs,

14 And ⁿJāt'tir with her suburbs, and ^oĒsh-tē-mō'ā with her suburbs,

15 And ^pHō'lōn with her suburbs, and ^qDē'bīr with her suburbs,

16 And ^rĀ'in with her suburbs, and ^sJūt'tah with her suburbs, and

^tBēth-shē'mēsh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Bēn'jāmin, ^uĠīb'e-on with her suburbs, ^vĠē'hā with her suburbs,

18 Ān'a-thoth with her suburbs, and ^wĀl'mōn with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aār'on, the priests, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ *And the families of the children of Kō'hath, the Lē'vites which remained of the children of Kō'hath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ē'phrā'im.

21 For they gave them ^vShē'chem with her suburbs in mount Ē'phrā'im, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Ġē'zēr with her suburbs,

22 And Kīb'zā'im with her suburbs, and Bēth-hō'rōn with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dān, Ēl'tē-keh with her suburbs, Ġīb'be-thon with her suburbs,

24 Āij'a-lōn with her suburbs, Gāth-rīm'mon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, Tā'nāch with her suburbs, and Gāth-rīm'mon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kō'hath that remained.

27 ¶ *And unto the children of Ġēr'shōn, of the families of the Lē'vites, out of the *other* half tribe of Mā-nās'seh *they gave* ^aGō'lan in Bā'shān with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^bBē'ēsh-tē-rah with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Īs'sā-char, Kī'shon with her suburbs, Dāb'a-reh with her suburbs,

29 Jār'mūth with her suburbs, Ēn-gān'nīm with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Mī'shal with her suburbs, Āb'dōn with her suburbs,

31 Hēl'kāth with her suburbs, and Rē'hōb with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Nāph'i-

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 21.

Ġ ch. 20. 7-9.
1 Chr. 6. 57.

l ch. 15. 54.

m ch. 10. 29.
ch. 15. 42.
Isa. 37. 8.

n ch. 15. 48.

o ch. 15. 50.

p 1 Chr. 6. 58,
Hilen.

q ch. 15. 49.

r 1 Chr. 6. 59,
Ashan.

s ch. 15. 55.

t ch. 15. 10.

u ch. 18. 25.

v ch. 18. 24,
Gaba.

w 1 Chr. 6. 60,
Alemeth.

x 1 Chr. 6. 66.

y Gen. 33. 19.
ch. 20. 7.
1 Ki. 12. 1.

z 1 Chr. 6. 71.

a Deut. 1. 4.
ch. 21. 8.
1 Chr. 6. 71.

b Or,
Ashtaroth.

b ch. 20. 7.

c 1 Chr. 6. 77.

d ch. 20. 8.

e Deut. 4. 43.
1 Ki. 4. 13.

f Gen. 32. 2.
2 Sam. 2. 8.

g Gen. 49. 7.

4 That is, 608
yards broad
for barns,
gardens, etc.,
and 1216 more
for fields and
vineyards.

h Gen. 13. 15.
Gen. 15. 18.
Gen. 26. 3.

i ch. 11. 23.
ch. 22. 4.

j Deut. 7. 24.

k ch. 23. 14.
Ex. 3. 7, 8.
1 Ki. 8. 56.
Isa. 49. 7, 8,
15, 16.
Matt. 24. 35.
Luke 21. 33.

CHAP. 22.

a Num. 32. 20.

b ch. 1. 16, 17.

ta-li, ^bKē'desh in Gāl'lee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hām'moth-dōr with her suburbs, and Kār'tan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Ġēr'shon-ites according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ *And unto the families of the children of Mē-rā'ri, the rest of the Lē'vites, out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, Jōk'ne-ām with her suburbs, and Kār'tah with her suburbs,

35 Dīm'nah with her suburbs, Nā'ha-lāl with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reu'ben, ^dBē'zēr with her suburbs, and Jā'hā'zah with her suburbs,

37 Kēd'gē-mōth with her suburbs, and Mēph'ā-āth with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gād, ^eRā'moth in Ġīl'e-ād with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^fMā-hā-nā'im with her suburbs,

39 Hēsh'bōn with her suburbs, Jā'zēr with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Mē-rā'ri by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Lē'vites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

41 * And all the cities of the Lē'vites within the possession of the children of Īs'ra-el *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with ⁴their suburbs round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Īs'ra-el ^hall the land which he swore to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 * And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he swore unto their fathers: and there ^jstood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 * There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Īs'ra-el: all came to pass.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Joshua dismisseth the two tribes and half with a blessing: 10 they build the altar of testimony in their journey: 11 contention thereupon. 30 The deputies satisfied.

THEN Jōsh'u-ā called the Reu'ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh.

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept ^aall that Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD commanded you, ^band have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, ^c which Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jōr'dan.

5 But ^d take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD charged you, ^e to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Jōsh'u-ā ^f blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Mā-nās'sēh Mō'sēs had given possession in Bā'shān: ^g but unto the other half thereof gave Jōsh'u-ā among their brethren on this side Jōr'dan westward. And when Jōsh'u-ā sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: ^h divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh returned, and departed from the children of Is'ra-el out of Shī'lōh, which *is* in the land of Cā'nāan, to go unto the ⁱ country of Gīl'e-ād, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'sēs.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jōr'dan, that *are* in the land of Cā'nāan, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh built there an altar by Jōr'dan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Is'ra-el ^j heard say, Behold, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh have built an altar over against the land of Cā'nāan, in the borders of Jōr'dan, at the passage of the children of Is'ra-el.

12 And when the children of Is'ra-el heard of it, ^k the whole congregation of the children of Is'ra-el gathered

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 22.

^c Deut. 29. 8.
ch. 13. 8.^d Deut. 6. 6, 17.
2 Ki. 10. 31.
Ps. 119. 4.
Matr. 22. 36.
Rom. 13. 10.
1 Tim. 1. 5.^e Deut. 10. 12.
Deut. 19. 9.
ch. 23. 11.
Luke 11. 42.
John 15. 9.
10.
1 John 5. 3.
Jude 21.^f Gen. 47. 7.
ch. 14. 13.
2 Sam. 6. 18.
Luke 24. 50.^g ch. 17. 5.^h 1 Sam. 30. 24.ⁱ Num. 32. 1,
26, 29.^j Lev. 17. 8.
Deut. 13. 12.^k Judg. 20. 1.^l Deut. 13. 14.^m Ex. 6. 25.ⁿ house of the
father.^o Num. 1. 4.^p Lev. 17. 8, 9.
1 Sam. 15. 23.^q Deut. 4. 3.^r Gen. 18. 23,
25.
Num. 16. 22.
ch. 7. 1, 11,
12.
1 Chr. 21. 1,
14.^s Lev. 17. 8, 9.
ch. 18. 1.^t ch. 7. 1, 5.
1 Chr. 2. 6, 7.^u Prov. 15. 1.
Prov. 18. 13.
Prov. 24. 26.^v Ex. 15. 11.
Deut. 10. 17.
Ps. 32. 1.
Ps. 85. 8.
Ps. 136. 2.
Dan. 2. 47.
Rev. 19. 16.^w 1 Ki. 8. 39.
Job 10. 7.
Ps. 44. 21.
Ps. 139. 1, 2.
Jer. 12. 3.
John 2. 25.
2 Cor. 11. 11,
31.
Heb. 4. 13.
Rev. 2. 23.

themselves together at Shī'lōh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Is'ra-el ^x sent unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Gād, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, into the land of Gīl'e-ād, ^y Phīn'e-has the son of E-le-ā'zar the priest.

14 And with him ten princes, of each ^z chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Is'ra-el; and ^a each one *was* an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Is'ra-el.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Gād, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, unto the land of Gīl'e-ād, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Is'ra-el, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, ^b that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 *Is* the iniquity ^c of Pē'or too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to-morrow ^d he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Is'ra-el.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, ^e wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 ^f Did not A'chān the son of Zē'rah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Is'ra-el? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ ^g Then the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Is'ra-el,

22 THE LORD ^h God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he ⁱ knoweth, and Is'ra-el he shall know; *if it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day.)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace

offerings thereon, let the LORD himself ^w require it;

24 And if we have not *rather* done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, ² In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of İs'ra-el?

25 For the LORD hath made Jôr'dan a border between us and you, ye children of Reu'ben and children of Gäd; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it *may be* ^a a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might ^v do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should *so* say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *again*, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, ² to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phîn'e-has the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of İs'ra-el which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gäd and the children of Mä-näs'seh spake, ³ it pleased them.

31 And Phîn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar the priest said unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Gäd, and to the children of Mä-näs'seh, This day we perceive that the LORD *is* ^a among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: ⁴ now ye have delivered the children of İs'ra-el out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phîn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reu'ben, and from the children of Gäd, out of the land of Gīl'e-ād, unto the land of Cā'nāan, to the children of İs'ra-el, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the chil-

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 22.

^w Deut. 18. 19.
1 Sam. 20. 16.
Ps. 7. 3. 5.
Ps. 10. 13, 14.

2 To-morrow.

^x Gen. 31. 48.
ch. 24. 27.
1 Sam. 7. 12.

^y Deut. 12. 5,
6, 11, 12, 17,
18, 26, 27.

^z Deut. 12. 13,
14.

3 It was good
in their eyes.

^a Ex. 25. 8.
Lev. 26. 11,
12.
2 Chr. 15. 2.
Zech. 8. 23.
1 Cor. 14. 25.
Rev. 21. 3.

4 then.

^b 1 Chr. 29. 20.
Dan. 2. 19.
Luke 2. 28.

5 That is, A
witness.

B. C. 1427.

CHAP. 23.

^a ch. 21. 44.

^b ch. 13. 1.

1 come into
days.

^c Deut. 31. 28.
ch. 24. 1.

2 at the sunset.

^d Ex. 23. 30.
Ex. 33. 2.
Deut. 11. 23.

^e Num. 33. 53.

^f Deut. 5. 32.

^g Ex. 23. 33.
Deut. 7. 2, 3.
Prov. 4. 14.
Eph. 5. 11.

^h Ex. 23. 13.
Ps. 16. 4.
Jer. 5. 7.
Zeph. 1. 5.

3 Or, For if ye
will cleave.

4 Or, Then
the LORD
will drive.

ⁱ ch. 1. 5.

^j Judg. 3. 31.
2 Sam. 23. 8.

5 your souls.

^k Heb. 10. 38.
2 Pet. 2. 20.

dren of İs'ra-el; and the children of İs'ra-el ^b blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reu'ben and Gäd dwelt.

34 And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Gäd called the altar ⁵ Ēd: for it *shall be* a witness between us that the LORD is God.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 12 and by threatenings, in case of disobedience.

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD ^a had given rest unto İs'ra-el from all their enemies round about, that Jōsh'u-ā ^b waxed old *and* ¹ stricken in age.

2 And Jōsh'u-ā ^c called for all İs'ra-el, *and* for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jôr'dan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea ² westward.

5 And the LORD your God, ^d he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, ^e as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Mō'ses, ^f that ye turn not aside therefrom *to* the right hand or *to* the left;

7 That ye ^g come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither ^h make mention of the name of your gods, nor cause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 ³ But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 ⁴ For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but *as for* you, ⁱ no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 One ^j man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, *he it is* that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto ⁵ yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise ^k go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that re-

main among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that ¹the LORD your God will no more drive out *any* of these nations from before you; ²but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day ³*I am* going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that ⁴not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 ⁵Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you ⁶all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAPTER 24.

¹Joshua, assembling the tribes, ²relateth God's benefits: ¹⁴he reneweth the covenant between God and them: ²⁹his age and death. ³³Eliazar dieth.

AND Jōsh'u-ā gathered all the tribes of Is'ra-el to ^aShē'chem, and ^bcalled for the elders of Is'ra-el, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they ^cpresented themselves before God.

2 And Jōsh'u-ā said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, ^aYour fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* Tē'rah, the father of Ā'brā'hām, and the father of Nā'chōr: and ^ethey served other gods.

3 And ^f*I* took your father Ā'brā'hām from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Cā'nāan, and multiplied his seed, and ^ggave him I'ssac.

4 And *I* gave unto I'ssac Jā'cob and E'sau: and *I* gave unto ^hE'sau mount Sē'ir, to possess it; but Jā'cob and his children went down into E'gypt.

5 ⁱ*I* sent Mō'ses also and Aār'on, and ^j*I* plagued E'gypt, according to

B. C. 1427.

CHAP. 23.

^lJudg. 2. 3.

^m1 Ki. 11. 4.

ⁿEcd. 12. 3-7.

^oHeb. 9. 27.

^pLuke 21. 33.

^qDeut. 28. 63.

^rLev. 26. 16.

^sDeut. 28. 15.

^t16.

^uJudg. 3. 8, 12.

^vLuke 21. 22.

CHAP. 24.

^aGen. 12. 6.

^bGen. 35. 4.

^cJudg. 9. 1-3.

^dEx. 18. 25.

^ech. 23. 2.

^f1 Sam. 10. 19.

^gActs 10. 33.

^hGen. 11. 26.

ⁱDeut. 26. 5.

^jIsa. 51. 2.

^kGen. 31. 53.

^lActs 7. 2, 3.

^mPs. 127. 3.

ⁿh Gen. 36. 8.

^oDeut. 2. 5.

^pActs 17. 26.

^qi Ex. 3. 10.

^rj Ex. 7.

^sEx. 8.

^tEx. 9.

^uk Ex. 12. 37, 51.

^vNicah 6. 4.

^wl Ex. 14. 9.

^xPs. 77. 15-20.

^yPs. 78. 13.

^zIsa. 63. 12, 13.

^{aa}Acts 7. 36.

^{ab}Heb. 11. 29.

^{ac}m Num. 21. 21.

^{ad}31.

^{ae}Deut. 2. 32.

^{af}n Judg. 11. 25.

^{ag}o Num. 22. 5.

^{ah}p Deut. 23. 5.

^{ai}q Num. 23. 11.

^{aj}r Ex. 23. 28.

^{ak}Deut. 7. 20.

^{al}a Ps. 44. 3, 6.

^{am}t Deut. 6. 10.

^{an}ch. 11. 13.

^{ao}Prov. 13. 22.

^{ap}u Deut. 10. 12.

^{aq}1 Sam. 12. 24.

^{ar}Job 1. 1.

^{as}Acts 9. 31.

^{at}v Gen. 17. 1.

^{au}Deut. 18. 13.

^{av}Ps. 119. 1.

^{aw}2 Cor. 1. 12.

^{ax}Eph. 6. 24.

^{ay}w Lev. 17. 7.

^{az}x Ezek. 20. 7.

^{ba}y Ex. 23. 24.

^{bb}z Gen. 18. 19.

that which *I* did among them: and afterward *I* brought you out.

6 And *I* ^kbrought your fathers out of E'gypt: and ye came unto the sea; ^land the E-gyp'tians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the E-gyp'tians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what *I* have done in E'gypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And *I* brought you into the land of the Ām'ōr-ites, which dwelt on the other side Jōr'dan; ^mand they fought with you: and *I* gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and *I* destroyed them from before you.

9 Then ⁿBā'lāk the son of Zīp'por, king of Mō'ab, arose and warred against Is'ra-el, and ^osent and called Bā'lqam the son of Bē'or to curse you:

10 ^pBut *I* would not hearken unto Bā'lqam; ^qtherefore he blessed you still: so *I* delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jōr'dan, and came unto Jēr'i-chō: and the men of Jēr'i-chō fought against you, the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Hīt'tites, and the Ġir'ga-shītes, the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites; and *I* delivered them into your hand.

12 And ^r*I* sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Ām'ōr-ites; *but* ^snot with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And *I* have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and ^tcities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ ^uNow therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in ^vsincerity and in truth: and ^wput away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and ^xin E'gypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or ^ythe gods of the Ām'ōr-ites, in whose land ye dwell: ^zbut as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he *it* is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of *E'gypt*, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the *Am'ôr-ites* which dwell in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for he *is* our God.

19 And Jôsh'u-â said unto the people, *a* Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he *is* an *b* holy God; he *is* a jealous God; *c* he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 *d* If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, *e* then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Jôsh'u-â, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Jôsh'u-â said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that *f* ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore *g* put away, *said he*, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of *Is'ra-el*.

24 And the people said unto Jôsh'u-â, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Jôsh'u-â *h* made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shê'chem.

B. C. 1427.

CHAP. 24.

a Ruth 1. 15.
Matt. 6. 24.
Luke 14. 25-33.

b Lev. 19. 2.
1 Sam. 6. 20.
Ps. 69. 5. 9.
Isa. 5. 16.

c Ex. 23. 21.
Isa. 27. 11.

d ch. 23. 12-15.
2 Chr. 15. 2.
Ezra 8. 22.
Isa. 1. 28.
Jer. 17. 13.
Heb. 10. 26, 27, 28.

e Isa. 63. 10.
Acts 7. 42.

f Ps. 119. 173.

g Gen. 35. 2.
1 Sam. 7. 3.

h Ex. 15. 25.

i Deut. 31. 24.

j Judg. 9. 6.

k Gen. 28. 18.
ch. 4. 3.

l Gen. 31. 48.

m Deut. 32. 1.

n ch. 19. 50.

o Judg. 2. 7.

1 prolonged
their days
after Joshua.

p Gen. 50. 25.
Ex. 13. 19.
Acts 7. 16.

q Gen. 33. 19.

2 Or, lambs.

r Ex. 6. 25.

26 ¶ And Jôsh'u-â *i* wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took *j* a great stone, and *k* set it up there under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Jôsh'u-â said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be *l* a witness unto us; for *m* it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Jôsh'u-â let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that Jôsh'u-â the son of Nûn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in *n* Tîm'nath-sê'rah, which *is* in mount *E'phrâ-îm*, on the north side of the hill of Gâ'âsh.

31 And *o* Is'ra-el served the LORD all the days of Jôsh'u-â, and all the days of the elders that *l* overlived Jôsh'u-â, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Is'ra-el.

32 ¶ And *p* the bones of Jô'seph, which the children of Is'ra-el brought up out of *E'gypt*, buried they in Shê'chem, in a parcel of ground *q* which Jâ'e'qob bought of the sons of Hâ'mor the father of Shê'chem for an hundred *r* pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Jô'seph.

33 And Ê-le-â'zar the son of Aâr'on died; and they buried him in a hill that *pertained* to *r* Phîn'e-has his son, which was given him in mount *E'phrâ-îm*.

THE

BOOK OF JUDGES.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adoni-bezek justly requited. 8 Jerusalem 10 and Hebron taken. 21, 27 Some Canaanites yet left.

NOW after the death of Jôsh'u-â it came to pass, that the children of Is'ra-el *a* asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Cā'nāan-ites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, *b* Jū'dah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Jū'dah said unto Sîm'e-on his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'nāan-ites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. *c* So Sîm'e-on went with him.

B. C. 1425.

CHAP. 1.

a Ex. 23. 30.
ch. 20. 18.
1 Sam. 23. 9, 10.

b Gen. 49. 8.

c Eccl. 4. 9.
Mark 6. 7.
1 Cor. 12. 26.
Gal. 6. 2.

d Deut. 9. 1.
Ps. 44. 2.

1 the thumbs of
their hands
and of their
feet.

2 Or, gleaned.

e Lev. 24. 19.
Ps. 109. 16.
Prov. 1. 31.
Mark 4. 24.

4 And Jū'dah went up; and *d* the LORD delivered the Cā'nāan-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bē'zek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Ā-dōn'î-bē'zek in Bē'zek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'nāan-ites and the Pēr'iz-zites.

6 But Ā-dōn'î-bē'zek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Ā-dōn'î-bē'zek said, Three-score and ten kings, having *1* their thumbs and their great toes cut off, *2* gathered *their meat* under my table *e* as I have done, so God hath

requited me. And they brought him to Jê-ry'sā-lēm, and there he died.

8 Now ^f the children of Jū'dah had fought against Jê-ry'sā-lēm, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ ^g And afterward the children of Jū'dah went down to fight against the Cā'nāan-ites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the ^h valley.

10 And Jū'dah went against the Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Hē'bron: (now the name of Hē'bron before ^{was} ^h Kîr'jath-ār'bā:) and they slew Shē'shāi, and Ā-hi'nān, and Tāl'māi.

11 ⁱ And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Dē'bir: and the name of Dē'bir before ^{was} Kîr'jath-sē'phēr:

12 And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kîr'jath-sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch'sah my daughter to wife.

13 And Ōth'nī-el the son of Kē'nāz, ^j Cā'leb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Āch'sah his daughter to wife.

14 ^k And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field; and she lighted from off ^{her} ass; and Cā'leb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, 'Give me a ^l blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Cā'leb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And ^m the children of the Kēn'ite, Mō'sēs' father in law, went up out ⁿ of the city of palm trees with the children of Jū'dah into the wilderness of Jū'dah, which ^{lieth} in the south of ^o Ā'rād; ^p and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Jū'dah went with Sîm'e-on his brother, and they slew the Cā'nāan-ites that inhabited Zē'phath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called ^q Hôr'mah.

18 Also Jū'dah took ^r Gā'zā with the coast thereof, and Ās'ke-lōn with the coast thereof, and Ēk'rōn with the coast thereof.

19 And ^s the LORD was with Jū'dah; and ^t he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had ^u chariots of iron.

20 ^v And they gave Hē'bron unto Cā'leb, as Mō'sēs said: and he ex-

B. C. 1425.

CHAP. 1.

^f Joshua 15. 63.^g Joshua 10. 12, 36.^h Or, low country.ⁱ Joshua 14. 15.^j Joshua 15. 15.^k ch. 3. 9.^l Joshua 15. 18.^m Gen. 33. 11. 1 Sam. 25. 27. Heb. 6. 7.ⁿ Or, present.^o Num. 10. 29-32.^p ch. 4. 11. 1 Sam. 15. 6. 1 Chr. 2. 55. Jer. 35. 2.^q Deut. 34. 3. 2 Chr. 28. 15.^r Num. 21. 1.^s Num. 10. 32.^t Num. 21. 3.^u Joshua 11. 22. ch. 16. 1. 1 Sam. 6. 17.^v Gen. 39. 2, 21. ch. 5. 10. 2 Ki. 18. 17. Rom. 8. 31.^w Or, he possessed the mountain.^x Joshua 17. 16.^y Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Joshua 14. 9, 13.^z Joshua 15. 63. 2 Sam. 5. 6.^a Joshua 2. 1. ch. 18. 2.^b Gen. 28. 19.^c 1 Sam. 30. 15.^d Joshua 17. 11.^e Joshua 21. 25.^f driving he drove them not out.^g 1 Ki. 9. 16.^h Joshua 19. 15.ⁱ Joshua 19. 24-30.^j Ps. 106. 34, 35.^k Joshua 19. 38.

pelled thence the three sons of Ā'nāk.

21 ^l And the children of Bēn'jamin did not drive out the Jēb'u-sites that inhabited Jê-ry'sā-lēm; but the Jēb'u-sites dwell with the children of Bēn'jamin in Jê-ry'sā-lēm unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Jō'seph, they also went up against Bēth'-el: and the LORD ^{was} with them.

23 And the house of Jō'seph ^{sent} to descry Bēth'-el. (Now the name of the city before ^{was} ^m Lūz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and ⁿ we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hīt'tites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Lūz: which ^{is} the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ Neither did ^o Mā-nās'seh drive out the inhabitants of Bēth-shē'an and her towns, nor ^p Ā'a-nāch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dōr and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Īb'le-ām and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Mē-gid'dō and her towns: but the Cā'nāan-ites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Īs'ra-el was strong, that they put the Cā'nāan-ites to tribute, and ^q did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ ^r Neither did Ē'phrā'im drive out the Cā'nāan-ites that dwelt in Gē'zēr; but the Cā'nāan-ites dwelt in Gē'zēr among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zēb'u-lun drive out the inhabitants of Kîr'rōn, nor the ^s inhabitants of Nā'ha-lōl; but the Cā'nāan-ites dwell among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ ^t Neither did Āsh'ēr drive out the inhabitants of Āc'chō, nor the inhabitants of Zî'dōn, nor of Āh'lāb, nor of Āch'zîb, nor of Hēl'bah, nor of Ā'phîk, nor of Rē'hōb:

32 But the Āsh'ēr-ites ^u dwell among the Cā'nāan-ites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ ^v Neither did Nāph'ta-lî drive out the inhabitants of Bēth-shē'mēsh, nor the inhabitants of Bēth-ā'nāth; but he dwelt among the Cā'nāan-ites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bēth-shē'mēsh and of Bēth-ā'nāth became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Ām'ôr-ites forced the children of Dān into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Ām'ôr-ites would dwell in mount Hē'rēs ^a in Āij'a-lōn, and in Shā-āl'bim: yet the hand of the house of Jō'seph ⁷ prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Ām'ôr-ites was ^h from ^s the going up to Ākrāb'bim, from the rock, and upward.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *An angel sent to rebuke the people at Bochim.*
 10 Wickedness of the new generation after Joshua:
 20 their punishment.

AND an ^{a1} angel of the LORD came up from Gīl'gāl to Bō'chim, and said, I made you to go up out of Ē'gypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and ^b I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be ^c as thorns in your sides, and ^d their gods shall be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Īs'ra-el, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place ² Bō'chim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when Jōsh'u-ā had let the people go, the children of Īs'ra-el went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Jōsh'u-ā, and all the days of the elders that ³ outlived Jōsh'u-ā, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Īs'ra-el.

8 And Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Tīm'nath-hē'rēs, in the mount of Ē'phrā'im, on the north side of the hill Gā'āsh.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which ^e knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Īs'ra-el.

11 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Bā'al'im:

B. C. 1425.

CHAP. 1.

g ch. 12. 12.

7 was heavy.

h Num. 34. 4.

s Or, Maaleh-akrabbin.

CHAP. 2.

a Gen. 16. 7.

Gen. 32. 1.

Ex. 3. 1-6.

John 1. 51.

1 Or, messenger.

b Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 6. 4.

Ps. 105. 8-11.

Micah 7. 20.

Luke 1. 54,

55, 72-75.

c Joshua 23. 13.

d Ex. 23. 33.

Deut. 7. 16.

ch. 3. 6.

Ps. 106. 36.

2 That is,

Weepers.

3 prolonged

days after

Joshua.

e Ex. 5. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 12.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

Jer. 9. 3.

Gal. 4. 8.

2 Thess. 1. 8.

Titus 1. 16.

f Deut. 13. 5.

ch. 10. 6, 13.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

g Deut. 6. 14.

h Ex. 20. 5.

i ch. 3. 8.

2 Chr. 7. 19.

Ps. 78. 58-62.

Ps. 89. 30.

Isa. 1. 28.

j 2 Ki. 17. 20.

k ch. 3. 8.

Ps. 44. 12.

Isa. 50. 1.

l Lev. 26. 37.

Joshua 7. 12.

m Lev. 26. 14,

34.

Deut. 28. 15-

68.

n ch. 3. 9.

1 Sam. 12. 11.

Acts 13. 20.

o saved.

p Ex. 34. 15, 16.

Lev. 17. 7.

Rev. 17. 1-5.

q Joshua 1. 5.

r Gen. 6. 6.

Deut. 32. 36.

Ps. 106. 44.

Jer. 18. 7-10.

s Or, were

corrupt.

6 they let

nothing fall

of their.

r Joshua 23. 16.

s Deut. 8. 2.

7 Or, suffered.

12 And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Ē'gypt, and followed ^s other gods, of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and ^h bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Bā'al and Āsh'ta-rōth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Īs'ra-el, and ^j he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and ^k he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that ^l they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and ^m as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless ⁿ the LORD raised up judges, which ⁴ delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they ^o went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then ^p the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for ^q it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and ^r corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; ^s they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Īs'ra-el; and he said, Because that this people hath ^t transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Jōsh'u-ā left when he died:

22 That through them I ^u may prove Īs'ra-el, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD ^v left those

nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Jōsh'u-ā.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Nations left to prove Israel; 5 by communion with whom the Israelites commit idolatry. 8 Othniel delivereth Israel from Chushan-rishathaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philistines.

NOW these are the nations which the LORD left, ^ato prove Īs'ra-el by them, even as many of Īs'ra-el as had not known all the wars of Cā'nāan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Īs'ra-el might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, ^bfive lords of the Phī-lis-tines, and all the Cā'nāan-ites, and the Si-dō'nī-an, and the Hī'vites that dwelt in mount Lēb'a-non, from mount Bā'al-hēr'mōn unto the entering in of Hā'math.

4 And they were to prove Īs'ra-el by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Mō'seš.

5 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el dwell among the Cā'nāan-ites, Hīt-ites, and Ām'ōr-ites, and Pēr'iz-zites, and Hī'vites, and Jēb'u-sites:

6 And ^athey took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 ^cAnd the children of Īs'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and served Bā'al'im and ^fthe groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Īs'ra-el, and he sold them into the hand of ^gChū'shan-rish-a-thā'im king of ¹Mēs-o-pō-tā-mī-ā: and the children of Īs'ra-el served Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im eight years.

9 And when the children of Īs'ra-el ^acried unto the LORD, the LORD ^araised up a ²deliverer to the children of Īs'ra-el, who delivered them, even ^fŌth'nī-el the son of Kē'nāz, Cā'leb's younger brother.

10 And ^athe Spirit of the LORD ³came upon him, and he judged Īs'ra-el, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im king of ⁴Mēs-o-pō-tā-mī-ā into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Ōth'nī-el the son of Kē'nāz died.

12 ¶ ¹And the children of Īs'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened ^hĒg'lōn the king of Mō'ab against

B. C. 1406.

CHAP. 3.

a Gen. 22. 1.
Deut. 8. 2, 16.
John 2. 24.
1 Cor. 11. 19.

b Joshua 13. 3.

c Ps. 106. 35.
d Ex. 34. 16.
Deut. 7. 3.
Ezra 9. 12.

e ch. 2. 11.

f Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 10. 21.
ch. 6. 25.

g Hab. 3. 7.

1 Aram-naharaim.

h ch. 6. 7.
ch. 10. 10.
1 Sam. 12. 10.
Neh. 9. 27.
Ps. 22. 5.
Ps. 106. 44.

i ch. 2. 16.

2 saviour.

j ch. 1. 13.

k Num. 11. 17.
1 Sam. 10. 6.
1 Sam. 11. 6.
2 Chr. 15. 1.
Heb. 6. 4.

3 was.

4 Aram.

l ch. 2. 19.
Jer. 16. 12.
Hosae 6. 4.
Matt. 23. 32.

m 1 Sam. 12. 9.

n ch. 5. 14.

o Deut. 34. 3.
ch. 1. 16.

p Lev. 26. 23-25.
Deut. 28. 48.

q Ps. 50. 15.
Ps. 78. 34.
Jer. 29. 12, 13.
Dan. 9. 3.

5 Or, the son of Jemini.

6 shut of his right hand.

r Joshua 4. 20.

7 Or, graven images.

8 a parlour of cooling.

9 Or, it came out at the fundament.

10 Or, easeth nature.

s ch. 5. 14.
ch. 6. 34.
1 Sam. 13. 3.

Īs'ra-el, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ām'mōn and ^aĀm'a-lēk, and went and smote Īs'ra-el, and possessed ^athe city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Īs'ra-el ^rserved Ēg'lōn the king of Mō'ab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Īs'ra-el ^rcried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ēhūd the son of Gē'rā, ^aa Bēn'ja-mīte, a man ^alefthanded: and by him the children of Īs'ra-el sent a present unto Ēg'lōn the king of Mō'ab.

16 But Ēhūd made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Ēg'lōn king of Mō'ab: and Ēg'lōn was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again ^rfrom the ^rquarries that were by Gē'l-gāl, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ēhūd came unto him; and he was sitting in ^aa summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ēhūd said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ēhūd put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and ^athe dirt came out.

23 Then Ēhūd went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he ¹⁰covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ēhūd escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Sē'ī-rāth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that ^ahe blew a trumpet

in the ^tmountain of Ē'phrā'im, and the children of Īs'ra-el went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for ^uthe LORD hath delivered your enemies the Mō'ab-ites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took ^vthe fords of Jōr'dān toward Mō'ab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Mō'ab at that time about ten thousand men, all ¹¹lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Mō'ab was subdued that day under the hand of Īs'ra-el. And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was ¹²Shām'gār the son of Ā'nāth, which slew of the Phil's'tine's six hundred men ^wwith an ox goad: ^zand he also delivered ¹³Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Deborah and Barak deliver Israel from Jabin and Sisera. 18 Jael killeth Sisera. 23 Jabin subdued.

AND ^athe children of Īs'ra-el again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ē'hūd was dead.

2 And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jā'bin king of Cā'nāan, that reigned in ^bHā'zōr; the captain of whose host ^{was} ^cSīs'e-rā, which dwelt in Hā-rō'sheth of the Gēn'tile's.

3 And the children of Īs'ra-el cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred ^dchariots of iron; and twenty years ^ehe mightily oppressed the children of Īs'ra-el.

4 ¶ And Dēb'q-rah, a prophetess, the wife of Lāp'īdōth, she judged Īs'ra-el at that time.

5 ^fAnd she dwelt under the palm tree of Dēb'q-rah between Rā'mah and Bēth'-el in mount Ē'phrā'im: and the children of Īs'ra-el came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called ^hBā'rak the son of Ā-bīn'ō-ām out of Kē'desh-nāph'tā-li, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Īs'ra-el commanded, ^{saying}, Go and draw toward mount Tā'bōr, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Nāph'tā-li and of the children of Zēb'u-lun?

7 And ⁱI will draw unto thee to the ^kriver Kī'shōn Sīs'e-rā, the captain of Jā'bin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Bā'rak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, ^{then} I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey

B. C. 1336.

CHAP. 3.

^t Joshua 17. 15.
ch. 7. 24.
ch. 17. 1.

^u ch. 7. 9, 15.
¹ Sam. 17. 47.

^v Joshua 2. 7.
ch. 12. 5.

11 fat.

12 This seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines.

^w 1 Sam. 17. 47, 50.

^z ch. 2. 16.

13 So part is called Israel, ch. 41. 1, and ch. 10. 7.

B. C. 1316.

CHAP. 4.

^a ch. 2. 19.

^b Joshua 11. 1.

^c 1 Sam. 12. 9.

Ps. 83. 9.

^d Joshua 17. 18.

ch. 1. 19.

^e Deut. 28. 29.

33, 47, 48.

ch. 5. 8.

Ps. 106. 42.

^f 2 Ki. 22. 14.

1 Cor. 1. 27.

^g Gen. 35. 8.

^h Heb. 11. 32.

ⁱ Joshua 19. 37.

^j Ex. 14. 4.

Ezek. 38. 10-16.

Joel 3. 11-14.

^k ch. 5. 21.

Ps. 83. 9.

^l ch. 2. 14.

Ps. 44. 12.

Isa. 50. 1.

^m ch. 5. 18.

ⁿ Ex. 11. 8.

^o ch. 1. 16.

^p Ex. 3. 1.

Ex. 18. 1.

^q Num. 24. 21.

¹ gathered by cry, or, proclamation.

^r Deut. 9. 3.

2 Sam. 3. 24.

Ps. 68. 7.

Isa. 52. 12.

Micah 2. 13.

^s Ps. 83. 9, 10.

Joshua 10. 10.

2 unto one.

^t Job 12. 21, 24.

Ps. 18. 14.

Ps. 107. 40.

Prov. 29. 23.

Amos 5. 19.

3 Or, rug, or, blanket.

^u ch. 5. 25.

that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall ¹sell Sīs'e-rā into the hand of a woman. And Dēb'q-rah arose, and went with Bā'rak to Kē'desh.

10 ¶ And Bā'rak called ^mZēb'u-lun and Nāph'tā-li to Kē'desh; and he went up with ten thousand men ⁿat his feet: and Dēb'q-rah went up with him.

11 Now Hē'bēr ^othe Kēn'ite, *which was* of the children of ^pHō'bāb the father in law of Mō'ses, had severed himself from ^qthe Kēn'ites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zā'a-nā'im, which *is* by Kē'desh.

12 And they shewed Sīs'e-rā that Bā'rak the son of Ā-bīn'ō-ām was gone up to mount Tā'bōr.

13 And Sīs'e-rā ¹gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him, from Hā-rō'sheth of the Gēn'tile's unto the river of Kī'shōn.

14 And Dēb'q-rah said unto Bā'rak, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sīs'e-rā into thine hand: ^ris not the LORD gone out before thee? So Bā'rak went down from mount Tā'bōr, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And ^sthe LORD discomfited Sīs'e-rā, and all *his* chariots, and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword before Bā'rak; so that Sīs'e-rā lighted down off *his* chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Bā'rak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Hā-rō'sheth of the Gēn'tile's: and all the host of Sīs'e-rā fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not ²a man left.

17 Howbeit Sīs'e-rā ^tfled away on his feet to the tent of Jā'el the wife of Hē'bēr the Kēn'ite: for *there was* peace between Jā'bin the king of Hā'zōr and the house of Hē'bēr the Kēn'ite.

18 ¶ And Jā'el went out to meet Sīs'e-rā, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a ³mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened ^ua bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jā'el Hē'bēr's wife ^v took a nail of the tent, and ⁴ took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Bā'rak pursued Sīs'e-rā, Jā'el came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sīs'e-rā lay dead, and the nail *was* in his temples.

23 So ^v God subdued on that day Jā'bin the king of Cā'nāan before the children of Īs'ra-el.

24 And the hand of the children of Īs'ra-el ⁵ prospered, and prevailed against Jā'bin the king of Cā'nāan, until they had destroyed Jā'bin king of Cā'nāan.

CHAPTER 5.

The song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN sang Dēb'q-rah and Bā'rak the son of Ā-bīn'ō-ām on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Īs'ra-el, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

4 LORD, ^a when thou wentest out of Sē'ir, when thou marchedst out of the field of E'dom, ^b the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 ^c The mountains ¹ melted from before the LORD, *even* that Sī'nāi from before the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

6 In the days of ^a Shām'gār the son of Ā'nāth, in the days of Jā'el, ^e the highways were unoccupied, and the ² travellers walked through ^b byways.

7 *The inhabitants* of the villages ceased, they ceased in Īs'ra-el, until that I Dēb'q-rah arose, that I arose ^f a mother in Īs'ra-el.

8 They ^g chose new gods; then *was* war in the gates: ^h was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Īs'ra-el?

9 My heart *is* toward the governors of Īs'ra-el, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 ⁴ Speak, ye ⁱ that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 *They that are delivered* from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the ⁵ righteous acts of the LORD, *even* the righteous acts to-

B. C. 1296.

CHAP. 4.

v ch. 5. 26.

4 put.

w 1 Chr. 22. 18.

Ps. 18. 47.

5 going went and was hard.

CHAP. 5.

a Deut. 33. 2.

Ps. 68. 7. 8.

b Isa. 64. 3.

Hab. 3. 3.

c Deut. 4. 11.

1 flowed.

d ch. 3. 31.

e Lev. 26. 22.

Isa. 33. 8.

Lam. 1. 4.

2 walkers of paths.

3 crooked ways.

f ch. 4. 4-6.

Isa. 49. 23.

g Deut. 32. 16.

ch. 2. 12.

h 1 Sam. 13. 19.

22.

ch. 4. 3.

4 Or, Meditate.

i ch. 12. 14.

5 righteousnesses of the LORD.

j ch. 3. 27.

k Num. 32. 39.

6 draw with the pen, etc.

7 his feet.

8 Or, In the divisions, etc.

9 impressions.

l Num. 32. 1.

10 Or, In.

m Joshua 13. 25.

n Joshua 19. 29.

11 Or, port.

12 Or, creeks.

o ch. 4. 10.

13 exposed to reproach.

p ch. 4. 16.

Ps. 44. 12.

q Joshua 10. 11.

r ch. 4. 15.

14 paths.

s ch. 4. 7.

15 Or, trampings, or plungings.

t ch. 21. 9.

u 1 Sam. 17. 47.

v Prov. 31. 31.

Luke 1. 28.

16 she hammered.

ward the inhabitants of his villages in Īs'ra-el: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Dēb'q-rah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Bā'rak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Ā-bīn'ō-ām.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 ^v Out of Ē'phrā-īm *was* there a root of them against Ām'a-lēk; after thee, Bēn'ja-min, among thy people; out of ^a Mā'chir came down governors, and out of Zēb'u-lun they that ^b handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Īs'ra-char *were* with Dēb'q-rah; even Īs'ra-char, and also Bā'rak: he was sent on ⁷ foot into the valley. ⁸ For the divisions of Reu'ben *there were* great ⁹ thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou ¹ among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? ¹⁰ For the divisions of Reu'ben *there were* great searchings of heart.

17 ^m Gī'l'e-ād abode beyond Jōr'dan: and why did Dān remain in ships?

ⁿ Āsh'ēr continued on the sea ¹¹ shore, and abode in his ¹² breaches.

18 ^v Zēb'u-lun and Nāph'ta-lī *were* a people *that* ¹³ jeopardized their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came *and* fought, then fought the kings of Cā'nāan in Tā'a-nāch by the waters of Mē-gīd'dō; ^p they took no gain of money.

20 ^q They fought from heaven; the ^r stars in their ¹⁴ courses fought against Sīs'e-rā.

21 ^s The river of Kī'shōn swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kī'shōn. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the ¹⁵ pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Mē'rōz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; ^t because they came not to the help ^u of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall Jā'el the wife of Hē'bēr the Kēn'ite be, ^v blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, *and* she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and ¹⁶ with the hammer she smote Sīs'e-rā, she smote off

his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 ¹⁷ At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down ¹⁸ dead.

28 The mother of Sís'e-rà looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned ¹⁹ answer to herself,

30 ²⁰ Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; ²⁰ to every man a damsel or two; to Sís'e-rà a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 ²¹ So lét all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but lét them that love him be ²² as the sun ²³ when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The Israelites, for their sin, oppressed by Midian: ¹ a prophet rebuketh them. 11 An angel sendeth Gideon to deliver them. 17 Gideon's present consumed by fire: 38 his signs.

AND ^a the children of Ís'ra-el did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand ^b of Mid'i-an seven years.

2 And the hand of Mid'i-an ¹ prevailed against Ís'ra-el: and because of the Mid'i-an-ites the children of Ís'ra-el made them ^c the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Ís'ra-el had sown, that the Mid'i-an-ites came up, and the Ám'a-lék-ites, ^d and the children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and ^e destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gázà, and left no sustenance for Ís'ra-el, neither ² sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Ís'ra-el was greatly impoverished because of the Mid'i-an-ites; and the children of Ís'ra-el ^f cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Ís'ra-el cried unto the LORD because of the Mid'i-an-ites,

8 That the LORD sent ³ a prophet unto the children of Ís'ra-el, which

B. C. 1296.

CHAP. 5.

17 Between.

18 destroyed.

19 her words.

²⁰ Ex. 15. 9.

20 to the head of a man.

²¹ Ps. 48. 4, 5.²² Ps. 58. 11.²³ Ps. 68. 1-3.²⁴ Ps. 83. 9.²⁵ Rev. 6. 10.²⁶ Rev. 18. 20.²⁷ 2 Sam. 23. 4.²⁸ Ps. 37. 6.²⁹ Matt. 13. 43.³⁰ Ps. 19. 5.

B. C. 1256.

CHAP. 6.

^a Lev. 26. 14. ch. 2. 19.^b Gen. 25. 2.^c Hab. 3. 7.

1 was strong.

^c 1 Sam. 13. 6.^d Heb. 11. 38.^d Gen. 29. 1.^e ch. 7. 12.^f 1 Ki. 4. 30.^g Job 1. 3.^e Lev. 26. 16.^f Deut. 28. 30.^g Job 31. 7, 8.^h Jer. 5. 17.ⁱ Micah 6. 13.

2 Or, goat.

^f Ps. 50. 15.^g Ps. 78. 34.^h Hosea 5. 13.

3 a man a prophet.

^g 2 Ki. 17. 35.^h Joshua 17. 2.ⁱ ch. 8. 2.

4 to cause it to flee.

ⁱ Gen. 16. 7-13.^j ch. 13. 3.^k Luke 1. 11, 28.^j Ps. 89. 49.^k Isa. 59. 1.^k 2 Chr. 15. 2.^l 1 Sam. 12. 11.^m Heb. 11. 32.^m Joshua 1. 9.

5 my thousand

is the mean-

est.

ⁿ Ex. 3. 12.^o Ex. 4. 1.^p Gen. 18. 3.

6 Or, meat offering.

7 a kid of the goats.

^q ch. 13. 10.

said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Ís'ra-el, I brought you up from Ê'gypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Ê'gypt'tjans, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; ⁹ fear not the gods of the Ám'ôr-ites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Ôph'rah, that pertained unto Jô'ash ^h the A'bi-êz'rite: and his son Gîd'e-on threshed wheat by the winepress, ⁴ to hide it from the Mid'i-an-ites.

12 And the ⁱ angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gîd'e-on said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and ^j where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Ê'gypt? but now the LORD hath ^k forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Mid'i-an-ites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, ^l Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Ís'ra-el from the hand of the Mid'i-an-ites: ^m have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Ís'ra-el? behold, ⁵ my family is poor in Mâ-nâs'seh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, ⁿ Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mid'i-an-ites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then ^o shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 ^p Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my ⁶ present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gîd'e-on went in, and made ready ⁷ a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and ⁸ lay them upon this

rock, and ^r pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and ^a there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gīd'e-on perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gīd'e-on said, Alas, O Lord God! ^q for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, ^u Peace *be* unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gīd'e-on built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it ⁸ Jē-hō'vah-shā'lom: unto this day it *is* yet ^v in Ōph'rah of the Ā'bi-ēz'rites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, ^u even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Bā'al that thy father hath, and ^w cut down the grove that *is* by it:

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this ¹⁰ rock, ¹¹ in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gīd'e-on took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and *so* it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* ^x by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Bā'al was cast down, and the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar *that was* built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gīd'e-on the son of Jō'āsh hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Jō'āsh, ^y Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bā'al, and because he hath cut down the grove that *was* by it.

31 And Jō'āsh said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bā'al? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself,

B. C. 1249.

CHAP. 6.

r 1 Ki. 18. 33.

s Lev. 9. 24.

2 Chr. 7. 1.

t Gen. 16. 13.

Ex. 33. 20.

ch. 13. 22.

u Dan. 10. 19.

Luke 24. 36.

8 That is, The

LORD send

peace.

v ch. 8. 32.

9 Or, and.

w Ex. 34. 13.

Deut. 7. 5.

ch. 3. 7.

10 strong

place.

11 Or, in an

orderly

manner.

x John 3. 2.

y John 16. 2.

Acts 26. 9.

12 That is, Let

Baal plead.

z 1 Sam. 12. 11.

Or, Jerubbe-

shed: i. that

is, Let shame,

or, confusion,

plead,

2 Sam. 11. 27.

Jer. 11. 13.

Hosea 9. 10.

a Joshua 17. 16.

1 Ki. 18. 45.

b ch. 3. 10.

ch. 11. 29.

ch. 13. 25.

1 Chr. 12. 18.

2 Chr. 24. 20.

1 Cor. 12. 8-

11.

13 clothed.

c ch. 3. 27.

14 was called

after him.

d Ex. 4. 3, 4, 6,

7.

Deut. 32. 2.

Ps. 72. 6.

Hosea 6. 3, 4.

e Gen. 18. 32.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 6. 32.

1 Sam. 12. 11.

b Gen. 22. 3.

Joshua 3. 1.

Eccl. 9. 10.

1 That is,

Trembling.

c Gen. 12. 6.

d Deut. 8. 17.

Deut. 9. 4.

1 Sam. 17. 47.

Pa. 33. 16, 17,

18.

Ps. 44. 6, 7.

Prov. 25. 6.

Eccl. 9. 11.

Isa. 10. 13.

Jer. 9. 23, 24.

Zech. 4. 6.

Rom. 3. 27.

1 Cor. 1. 29.

2 Cor. 4. 7.

2 Cor. 10. 17.

Eph. 2. 9.

e Deut. 20. 8.

because *one* hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him ¹² Jē-rūb'ba-āl, saying, Let Bā'al plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Mid'ī-an-ites and the Ām'a-lēk-ites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in ^a the valley of Jēz'ra-el.

34 But ^b the Spirit of the LORD ¹³ came upon Gīd'e-on, and he ^c blew a trumpet; and Ā'bi-ēz'ēr ¹⁴ was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Mā-nās'seh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Āsh'ēr, and unto Zēb'u-lun, and unto Nāph'ta-lī; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gīd'e-on said unto God, If thou wilt save Is'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 ^a Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and *it be* dry upon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Is'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gīd'e-on said unto God, ^e Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Gideon's army: 9 he is encouraged by the dream, and the interpretation of the barley cakes. 16 His stratagem against Midian. 24 Oreb and Zeeb taken.

¶ THEN ^a Jē-rūb'ba-āl, who *is* Gīd'e-on, and all the people that were with him, ^b rose up early, and pitched beside the well of ¹ Hā'rod: so that the host of the Mid'ī-an-ites were on the north side of them, by the hill of ^c Mō'reh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gīd'e-on, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Mid'ī-an-ites into their hands, lest Is'ra-el ^d vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, ^e Whosoever *is* fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gīl'e-ād. And there returned of the

people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gīd'e-on, The people *are* yet *too* many; bring them down unto the water, and I will ² try them for thee there: and it shall be, *that* of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gīd'e-on, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gīd'e-on, *By* the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mid'i-an-ites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the *rest* of Iṣ'ra-el every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Mid'i-an was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same *night*, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phū'rah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt ² hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phū'rah his servant unto the outside of the ³ armed men that *were* in the host.

12 And the Mid'i-an-ites and the Am'a-lék-ites and ¹ all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gīd'e-on was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, ² a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Mid'i-an, and came un-

B. C. 1249.

CHAP. 7.

2 separate, or, purify.

f 1 Sam. 14. 6.
Isa. 41. 14-18.g Gen. 46. 2, 3.
Job 4. 13.
Matt. 1. 20.
Acts 18. 9, 10.
Acts 27. 23.h Gen. 24. 14.
1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.

3 Or, ranks by five.

i ch. 6. 5, 33.
ch. 8. 10.j ch. 6. 16.
Isa. 41. 14, 15.
1 Cor. 1. 27.

k Gen. 40. 8.

4 the breaking thereof.

5 trumpets in the hand of all of them.

6 Or, fire-brands, or, torches.

l Ex. 14. 24.
Luke 12. 38.
Rev. 16. 15.m Ex. 14. 13, 14.
2 Chr. 20. 17.
Isa. 30. 7, 15.n Ex. 14. 25.
2 Ki. 7. 7.
Job 15. 21, 22.
Prov. 28. 1.

o 2 Cor. 4. 7.

p 1 Sam. 14. 16-20.
Ps. 83. 9.
Isa. 9. 4.q 1 Sam. 14. 20.
2 Chr. 20. 23.

7 Or, toward.

8 lip.

r ch. 3. 27.
Rom. 15. 30.
Phil. 1. 27.

to a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And ² his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gīd'e-on the son of Jō'āsh, a man of Iṣ'ra-el: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Mid'i-an, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was *so*, when Gīd'e-on heard the telling of the dream, and ⁴ the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Iṣ'ra-el, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Mid'i-an.

16 And he divided the three hundred men *into* three companies, and he put ⁵ a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and ⁶ lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, *The sword of the LORD, and of Gīd'e-on.*

19 ¶ So Gīd'e-on, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the ¹ middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gīd'e-on.

21 And they ^m stood every man in his place round about the camp: ⁿ and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred ^o blew the trumpets, and ^p the LORD set ^q every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Bēth-shit'tah ¹ in Zēr'e-rāth, *and* to the ² border of A'bēl-mē-hō'lah, unto Tāb'bath.

23 And the men of Iṣ'ra-el gathered themselves together out of Nāph'ta-lī, and out of Āsh'ēr, and out of all Mā-nās'seh, and pursued after the Mid'i-an-ites.

24 ¶ And Gīd'e-on sent messengers throughout all ^r mount Ē'phrā'im, saying, Come down against the Mid'i-an-ites, and take before them the waters unto Bēth-bā'rah and Jōr'dān. Then all the men of Ē'phrā'im gathered themselves together, and

* took the waters unto ^c Bēth-bā'rah and Jōr'dan.

25 And they took ^u two princes of the Mid'tan-ites, Ō'reb and Zē'eb; and they slew Ō'reb upon ^v the rock Ō'reb, and Zē'eb they slew at the winepress of Zē'eb, and pursued Mid'tan, and brought the heads of Ō'reb and Zē'eb to Gīd'ē-on on the ^w other side Jōr'dan.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The Ephraimites are offended and pacified. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna taken. 28 Midian totally subdued. 32 Gideon's death; the Israelites' idolatry and ingratitude.

AND ^a the men of E'phrā'īm said unto him, ¹ Why hast thou served us thus, that thou callest us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Mid'tan-ites? And they did chide with him ² sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is not the gleanings of the grapes of E'phrā'īm better than the vintage of A'bi-e'zēr?

3 ^b God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Mid'tan, Ō'reb and Zē'eb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their ³ anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gīd'ē-on came to Jōr'dan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that ^{were} with him, faint, yet pursuing ^{them}.

5 And he said unto the men ^c of Sūc'coth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they ^{be} faint, and I am pursuing after Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, kings of Mid'tan.

6 ¶ And the princes of Sūc'coth said, ^a Are the hands of Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā now in thine hand, that ^e we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gīd'ē-on said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā into mine hand, then I will ⁴ tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence ⁵ to Pē-nū'el, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Pē-nū'el answered him as the men of Sūc'coth had answered ^{him}.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pē-nū'el, saying, When I ^a come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā ^{were} in Kār'kôr, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand ^{men}, all that were left of all ^b the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell ⁵ an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

B. C. 1249.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 3. 28.

t John 1. 28.

u ch. 8. 3.

Ps. 83. 11.

v Isa. 10. 26.

w ch. 8. 4.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 12. 1.

2 Sam. 19. 41.

1 What thing is this thou hast done unto us?

2 strongly.

b ch. 7. 24.

Ps. 44. 3.

Prov. 15. 1.

Rom. 12. 3, 6.

3 spirit.

c Gen. 33. 17.

Ps. 60. 6.

d 1 Ki. 20. 11.

e 1 Sam. 25. 11.

4 thresh.

f Gen. 32. 30.

g 1 Ki. 22. 27.

Luke 12. 45.

1 Thess. 5. 2.

3.

h ch. 7. 12.

5 Or, an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.

i Num. 22. 35.

j ch. 18. 27.

Prov. 17. 18.

1 Thess. 5. 3.

k Ps. 83. 11.

6 terrified.

7 writ.

8 made to know.

l 1 Ki. 12. 25.

m ch. 4. 6.

Ps. 59. 12.

9 according to the form, etc.

n Ps. 83. 11.

10 Or, ornaments like the moon.

o 1 Sam. 8. 7.

1 Sam. 10. 19.

Ps. 10. 16.

Ps. 29. 10.

Ps. 29. 18.

Isa. 26. 13.

Isa. 34. 22.

Isa. 43. 15.

Hosea 13. 10.

11 ¶ And Gīd'ē-on went up by the way of that dwelt in tents on the east ^c of Nō'bah and Jōg'be-hah, and smote the host: for the host was ³ secure.

12 And when Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā fled, he pursued after them, and ^k took the two kings of Mid'tan, Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, and ^e discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gīd'ē-on the son of Jō'āsh returned from battle before the sun ^{was} up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Sūc'coth, and enquired of him: and he ⁷ described unto him the princes of Sūc'coth, and the elders thereof, ^{even} threescore and seven-teen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Sūc'coth, and said, Behold Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, ^{Are} the hands of Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men ^{that are} weary?

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he ⁸ taught the men of Sūc'coth.

17 And he beat down the tower of ^l Pē-nū'el, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, What manner of men ^{were they} whom ye slew ^m at Tā'bôr? And they answered, As thou ^{art}, so ^{were} they; each one ⁹ resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They ^{were} my brethren, ^{even} the sons of my mother: as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jē'thēr his first-born, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he ^{was} yet a youth.

21 Then Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man ^{is}, so ^{is} his strength. And Gīd'ē-on arose, and ⁿ slew Zē'bah and Zal-mūn'nā, and took away the ¹⁰ ornaments that ^{were} on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Iš'ra-el said unto Gīd'ē-on, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Mid'tan.

23 And Gīd'ē-on said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: ^e the LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gīd'ē-on said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had

golden earrings, ² because they were *Ġsh'ma-el-ites*.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give *them*. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside ornaments, and ¹¹ collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Mid'tan, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Ġid'e-on ⁷ made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* ⁷ in Ōph'rah: and all Ġs'ra-el ⁸ went thither a whoring after it: which thing became ⁹ a snare unto Ġid'e-on, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Mid'tan subdued before the children of Ġs'ra-el, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Ġid'e-on.

29 ¶ And Jē-rūb'ba-āl the son of Jō'āsh went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Ġid'e-on had ¹⁰ threescore and ten sons ¹² of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that was in Shē'chem, she also bare him a son, whose name he ¹³ called ¹⁴ Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

32 ¶ And Ġid'e-on the son of Jō'āsh died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Jō'āsh his father, ¹⁵ in Ōph'rah of the Ā'bī-ēz'rites.

33 And it came to pass, ¹⁶ as soon as Ġid'e-on was dead, that the children of Ġs'ra-el turned again, and went a whoring after Bā'al'im, and ¹⁷ made ¹⁸ Bā'al-bē'rith their god.

34 And the children of Ġs'ra-el ¹⁹ remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 ²⁰ Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jē-rūb'ba-āl, *namely*, Ġid'e-on, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Ġs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Abimelech is made king by the Shechemites.* 7 *Jotham, by a parable, reproacheth them.* 22 *Gaal's conspiracy.* 50 *Abimelech slain.* 56 *Jotham's curse fulfilled.*

AND Ā-bīm'ē-lech the son of Jē-rūb'ba-āl went to Shē'chem unto ¹ his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shē'chem, ¹ Whether *is* better for you, either that all the sons of Jē-rūb'ba-āl, *which are*

B. C. 1249.

CHAP. 8.

^p Gen. 16. 10.
^q Gen. 25. 13.
^r Gen. 37. 25.

¹¹ Or, sweet
jewels.
^q ch. 17. 5.
^r ch. 18. 14, 17.

¹² ch. 6. 24.
¹³ Ex. 23. 33.
¹⁴ Ps. 73. 27.
¹⁵ Ps. 106. 39.

¹⁶ Deut. 7. 16.
¹⁷ ch. 9. 2. 5.
¹⁸ ch. 10. 4.

¹⁹ going out of
his thigh.
²⁰ set.

¹⁴ That is,
My father
the king.

¹⁵ ch. 6. 24.
¹⁶ ch. 2. 19.
¹⁷ ch. 9. 4.

¹⁸ That is,
Idol of the
covenant.

¹⁹ Ps. 78. 11. 42.
²⁰ Eccl. 12. 1.

²¹ ch. 9. 16.
²² Eccl. 9. 14,
15.

B. C. 1209.

CHAP. 9.

^a ch. 8. 31.
¹ What is good?
whether, etc.

^b ch. 8. 30.
^c Gen. 20. 14.
^d Sam. 19. 13.
^e 1 Chr. 11. 1.
^f Heb. 2. 14.

² after.
^d Gen. 29. 15.
^e ch. 8. 33.

^f ch. 11. 3.
¹ Sam. 22. 2.
² Chr. 13. 7.
³ Prov. 12. 11.
⁴ Acts 17. 5.

^g ch. 6. 24.
^h 2 Ki. 10. 17.
ⁱ Matt. 2. 16,
20.

³ Or, by the
oak of the
pillar.

ⁱ Deut. 11. 29.
^j Joshua 8. 33.
^k John 4. 20.

^j 2 Ki. 14. 9.
^k ch. 8. 22.
^l Ps. 104. 15.

⁴ go up and
down for
other trees.

⁵ Or, thistle.
^m Isa. 30. 2.
ⁿ Dan. 4. 12.
^o Hosea 14. 7.

ⁿ Ezek. 19. 14.
^o 2 Ki. 14. 9.
^p Ps. 104. 16.
^q Isa. 2. 13.

^b threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I *am* ^c your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shē'chem all these words: and their hearts inclined ² to follow Ā-bīm'ē-lech; for they said, He *is* our ^d brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of ^e Bā'al-bē'rith, wherewith Ā-bīm'ē-lech hired ^f vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house ^g at Ōph'rah, and ^h slew his brethren the sons of Jē-rūb'ba-āl, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jō'tham the youngest son of Jē-rūb'ba-āl was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shē'chem gathered together, and all the house of Mil'ō, and went, and made Ā-bīm'ē-lech king, ³ by the plain of the pillar that was in Shē'chem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Jō'tham, he went and stood in the top of ⁴ mount Ġēr'ī-zīm, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Harken unto me, ye men of Shē'chem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 ⁵ The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, ⁶ Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ⁷ where-with by me they honour God and man, and ⁸ go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the ⁵ bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come and put your trust in my ^m shadow: and if not, ⁿ let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the ^o cedars of Lēb'a-non.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Ā-bīm'ē-lech king, and if ye

have dealt well with Jē-rūb/ba-āl and his house, and have done unto him ^a according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and ^b adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Mid-ian:

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Ā-bīm'ē-lech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shē'chem, because he *is* your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jē-rūb/ba-āl and with his house this day, *then* ^a rejoice ye in Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, let fire come out from Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and devour the men of Shē'chem, and the house of Mīl'lō; and let fire come out from the men of Shē'chem, and from the house of Mīl'lō, and devour Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

21 And Jō'tham ran away, and fled, and went to ^a Bē'er, and dwelt there, for fear of Ā-bīm'ē-lech his brother.

22 ¶ When Ā-bīm'ē-lech had reigned three years over Iṣ'ra-el,

23 Then ^a God sent an evil spirit between Ā-bīm'ē-lech and the men of Shē'chem; and the men of Shē'chem ^a dealt treacherously with Ā-bīm'ē-lech:

24 ^a That the cruelty *done* to the threescore and ten sons of Jē-rūb/ba-āl might come, and their blood be laid upon Ā-bīm'ē-lech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shē'chem, which ^a aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shē'chem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

26 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed came with his brethren, and went over to Shē'chem: and the men of Shē'chem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, and made ^a merry, and went into ^a the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

28 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed said, ^a Who *is* Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and who *is* Shē'chem, that we should serve him? *is not he* the son of Jē-rūb/ba-āl? and Zē'bul his officer? serve the men of ^a Hā'mor the father of Shē'chem: for why should we serve him?

B. C. 1200.

CHAP. 9.

p ch. 8. 35.

6 cast his life.

q Isa. 8. 6.
Phil. 3. 3.
Jas. 4. 16.r Num. 21. 16.
Joshua 19. 8.
2 Sam. 20. 14.s 1 Sam. 16. 14.
1 Sam. 18. 9, 10.
1 Ki. 12. 15.
1 Ki. 18. 19.
2 Chr. 18. 19-22.
Isa. 19. 2. 14.
2 Thess. 2. 1, 11.t Isa. 33. 1.
Matt. 7. 2.u 1 Sam. 15. 33.
1 Ki. 2. 32.
Esther 9. 25.
Ps. 7. 16.
Ps. 58. 10, 11.
Matt. 23. 35.

7 strengthened his hands to kill.

8 Or, songs.

v ch. 8. 33.

w Ex. 5. 2.
1 Sam. 25. 10.

x Gen. 34. 2.

y 2 Sam. 15. 4.
1 Ki. 20. 11.
Ps. 10. 3.

9 Or, hot.

10 craftily, or, to Tormah.

11 as thine hand shall find.

z Mark 8. 24.

12 navel.

13 Or, The regarders of the times, soothsayers.

a 2 Sam. 2. 26, 27.
2 Ki. 14. 8.
Jer. 2. 28.

29 And ^a would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Ā-bīm'ē-lech. And he said to Ā-bīm'ē-lech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zē'bul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gā'al the son of Ē'bed, his anger was ^a kindled. 31 And he sent messengers unto Ā-bīm'ē-lech ¹⁰ privily, saying, Behold, Gā'al the son of Ē'bed and his brethren be come to Shē'chem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that *is* with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, *that* in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them ¹¹ as thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shē'chem in four companies.

35 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Ā-bīm'ē-lech rose up, and the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gā'al saw the people, he said to Zē'bul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zē'bul said unto him, ^a Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men.

37 And Gā'al spake again and said, See there come people down by the ¹² middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of ¹³ Mē-ōn'e-nīm.

38 Then said Zē'bul unto him, Where *is* now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who *is* Ā-bīm'ē-lech, that we should serve him? *is not this* the people that thou hast despised? ^a go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gā'al went out before the men of Shē'chem, and fought with Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

40 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown *and* wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech dwelt at Ā-ru'mah: and Zē'bul thrust out Gā'al and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shē'chem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Ā-bīm'ē-lech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies,

and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the people that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that *was* therein, and ^bbeat down the city, and ¹⁴sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shē'chem heard that, they entered into an hold of the house ^c of the god Bē'rith.

47 And it was told Ā-bīm'ē-lech, that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem were gathered together.

48 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech gat him up to mount ^a Zāl'mōn, he and all the people that *were* with him; and Ā-bīm'ē-lech took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, What ye have seen ¹⁵me do, make haste, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Ā-bīm'ē-lech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then ^ewent Ā-bīm'ē-lech to Thē'bez, and encamped against Thē'bez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Ā-bīm'ē-lech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And ^fa certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Ā-bīm'ē-lech's head, and all to brake his skull.

54 Then ^ghe called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Īs'ra-el saw that Ā-bīm'ē-lech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ ^hThus God rendered the wickedness of Ā-bīm'ē-lech, which he did

B. C. 1206.

CHAP. 9.

^b Deut. 29. 23.
See verse 21.
1 Ki. 12. 25.
2 Ki. 3. 25.
Job 8. 22.
Job 21. 17, 30.
Ps. 9. 16.
Ps. 11. 6.
Ps. 76. 10.
Ps. 119. 119.
Prov. 2. 22.
Eccl. 8. 12, 13.

14 Thus marking it out for perpetual desolation and barrenness.

^c ch. 8. 33.
1 Ki. 18. 26.
2 Ki. 1. 2-4.
Ps. 115. 8.
Isa. 28. 15-18.
Isa. 37. 38.

^d Ps. 68. 14.

15 I have done.

^e Ex. 14. 4.
^f Job. 4. 17.
2 Sam. 11. 21.
Job 31. 3.
Jer. 49. 20.
1 Cor. 1. 27.

^g 1 Sam. 31. 4.

^h Gen. 9. 5, 6.
Job 31. 3.
Ps. 9. 12.
Ps. 11. 6.
Ps. 58. 10, 11.
Ps. 94. 24.
Prov. 5. 22.
Prov. 24. 12.
Acts 28. 4.
Rom. 2. 6.
Gal. 6. 7.
Rev. 19. 20, 21.

CHAP. 10.

^a ch. 2. 16.
ch. 3. 9.

1 save, or, deliver.

^b ch. 5. 10.

^c Deut. 3. 14.

2 Or, The villages of Jair.

^d ch. 2. 11.
ch. 4. 1.
ch. 6. 1.

^e ch. 2. 13.
ch. 3. 7.
2 Chr. 28. 23.
Ps. 106. 36.

^f ch. 2. 12.

^g 1 Ki. 11. 33.
1 Ki. 16. 31.
2 Ki. 23. 13.
Ps. 106. 36.

^h 1 Sam. 12. 9.

3 crushed.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 12. 10.

^j Ex. 14. 30.

1 Sam. 12. 8.

^k Num. 21. 21.

^l ch. 3. 12.

^m ch. 3. 31.

ⁿ ch. 5. 19.

^o ch. 6. 3.

unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shē'chem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Jō'tham the son of Jē-rūb'-ba-āl.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir. 6 Israel oppressed by the Philistines and Ammonites: 10 they cry to God: 15 they repent: God pitieth them.

AND after Ā-bīm'ē-lech there arose A to ^a defend Īs'ra-el Tō'lā the son of Pū'ah, the son of Dō'dō, a man of Īs'sa-char; and he dwelt in Shā'mīr in mount E'phrā'im.

2 And he judged Īs'ra-el twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shā'mīr.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jā'ir, a Gīl'e-ād-ite, and judged Īs'ra-el twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that ^brode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, ^cwhich are called ²Hā'-voth-jā'ir unto this day, which *are* in the land of Gīl'e-ād.

5 And Jā'ir died, and was buried in Cā'mōn.

6 ¶ And ^dthe children of Īs'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and ^eserved Bā'al'im, and Āsh'ta-rōth, and ^fthe gods of Sūr'i-ā, and the gods of ^gZī'dōn, and the gods of Mō'ab, and the gods of the children of Ām'mōn, and the gods of the Phī-lis'tīnes, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Īs'ra-el, and he ^hsold them into the hands of the Phī-lis'tīnes, and into the hands of the children of Ām'mōn.

8 And that year they vexed and ³oppressed the children of Īs'ra-el: eighteen years, all the children of Īs'ra-el that *were* on the other side Jōr'dan in the land of the Ām'ōrites, which *is* in Gīl'e-ād.

9 Moreover the children of Ām'mōn passed over Jōr'dan to fight also against Jū'dah, and against Bēn'ja-min, and against the house of E'phrā'im; so that Īs'ra-el was sore distressed.

10 ¶ ⁱAnd the children of Īs'ra-el cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Bā'al'im.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Īs'ra-el, Did not I deliver you ^jfrom the Ē-gypt'jans, and ^kfrom the Ām'ōr-ites, ^lfrom the children of Ām'mōn, ^mand from the Phī-lis'tīnes?

12 ⁿThe Zī-dō'nī-ans also, ^oand the Ām'a-lēk-ites, and the Mā'on-ites,

did ^p oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 ^q Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and ^r cry unto the gods which ye have chosen: let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of ^s Is'ra-el said unto the LORD, We have sinned: ^t do thou unto us whatsoever ^u seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 ^v And they put away the ^w strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and ^x his soul ^y was grieved for the misery of Is'ra-el.

17 Then the children of ^z Am'mōn were ^a gathered together, and encamped in ^b Gil'e-ād. And the children of Is'ra-el assembled themselves together, and encamped in ^c Miz'peh.

18 And the people and princes of Gil'e-ād said one to another, What man ^d is he that will begin to fight against the children of Am'mōn? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gil'e-ād.

CHAPTER 11.

4 The Gileadites covenant with Jephthah. 12 His embassy to the king of Ammon: 29 his vow: 32 he overcometh the Ammonites.

NOW Jeph'thah the Gil'e-ād-ite was ^e a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of ^f an harlot: and Gil'e-ād begat Jeph'thah.

2 And Gil'e-ād's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jeph'thah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou ^g art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jeph'thah fled ^h from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tōb: and there were gathered ⁱ vain men to Jeph'thah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass ^j in process of time, that the children of Am'mōn made war against Is'ra-el.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Am'mōn made war against Is'ra-el, the elders of Gil'e-ād went to fetch Jeph'thah out of the land of Tōb:

6 And they said unto Jeph'thah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Am'mōn.

7 And Jeph'thah said unto the elders of Gil'e-ād, ^k Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gil'e-ād said

B. C. 1161.

CHAP. 10.

p Ps. 106. 42.

q Deut. 32. 15.
ch. 2. 12.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

r 2 Ki. 3. 13.

s 1 Sam. 3. 18.

t 4 is good in
thine eyes.

u 2 Chr. 7. 14.

v gods of
strangers.

w Ps. 106. 44.

x was
shortened.y cried
together.

z Gen. 31. 49.

CHAP. 11.

a ch. 6. 12.

1 a woman an
harlot.

2 from the face.

b ch. 9. 4.
1 Sam. 22. 2.Job 39. 1-19.
Acts 17. 5.

3 after days.

c Gen. 25. 27.

d Luke 17. 4.

e ch. 10. 18.

f Gen. 31. 50.
Jer. 23. 23.Mich. 1. 2.
Rom. 1. 9.

1 Thess. 2. 5.

g be the hearer
between us.h ch. 10. 17.
ch. 20. 1.1 Sam. 10. 17.
Prov. 16. 3.

i Num. 21. 24.

j Gen. 32. 22.

k Num. 22. 13-15.
Deut. 2. 9, 19.

2 Chr. 20. 10.

l Num. 14. 23.
Deut. 1. 40.

Joshua 5. 6.

m Num. 13. 26.
Deut. 1. 46.

n Num. 20. 14.

o Num. 20. 1.

p Num. 21. 4.

q Num. 21. 11.
35.Deut. 2. 26.
Joshua 13. 8.

12.

unto Jeph'thah, Therefore we ^a turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Am'mōn, and be our ^b head over all the inhabitants of Gil'e-ād.

9 And Jeph'thah said unto the elders of Gil'e-ād, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Am'mōn, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gil'e-ād said unto Jeph'thah, The LORD ^c be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jeph'thah went with the elders of Gil'e-ād, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jeph'thah uttered all his words ^d before the LORD in Miz'peh.

12 ¶ And Jeph'thah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Am'mōn, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Am'mōn answered unto the messengers of Jeph'thah, ^e Because Is'ra-el took away my land, when they came up out of ^f Eg'gypt, from Ar'nōn even unto ^g Jāb'bok, and unto Jōr'dan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jeph'thah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Am'mōn:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jeph'thah, ^h Is'ra-el took not away the land of Mō'ab, nor the land of the children of Am'mōn:

16 But when Is'ra-el came up from ⁱ Eg'gypt, and ^j walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and ^k came to Kā'desh;

17 Then ^l Is'ra-el sent messengers unto the king of ^m E'dom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of E'dom would not hearken ⁿ thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Mō'ab: but he would not ^o consent: and Is'ra-el ^p abode in Kā'desh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and ^q compassed the land of E'dom, and the land of Mō'ab, and ^r came by the east side of the land of Mō'ab, and pitched on the other side of Ar'nōn, but came not within the border of Mō'ab: for Ar'nōn was the border of Mō'ab.

19 And ^s Is'ra-el sent messengers unto Si'hōn king of the Am'ōr-ites, the king of Hēsh'bōn; and Is'ra-el said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 But Si'hōn trusted not Is'ra-el to pass through his coast: but Si'hōn gathered all his people together,

and pitched in Jā'hāz, and fought against Īs'ra-el.

21 And the LORD God of Īs'ra-el delivered Sī'hōn and all his people into the hand of Īs'ra-el, and they smote them: so Īs'ra-el possessed all the land of the Ām'ōr-ites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Ām'ōr-ites, from Ār'nōn even unto Jāb'bok, and from the wilderness even unto Jōr'dan.

23 So now the LORD God of Īs'ra-el hath dispossessed the Ām'ōr-ites from before his people Īs'ra-el, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which Chēmōsh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now art thou any thing better than Bā'lāk the son of Zīp'por, king of Mō'ab? did he ever strive against Īs'ra-el, or did he ever fight against them.

26 While Īs'ra-el dwelt in Hēsh'bōn and her towns, and in Ār'ō'ēr and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Ār'nōn, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Īs'ra-el and the children of Ām'mōn.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ām'mōn hearkened not unto the words of Jēph'thah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jēph'thah, and he passed over Gīl'e-ād, and Mā-nās'seh, and passed over Miz'peh of Gīl'e-ād, and from Miz'peh of Gīl'e-ād he passed over unto the children of Ām'mōn.

30 And Jēph'thah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ām'mōn into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ām'mōn, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jēph'thah passed over unto the children of Ām'mōn to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Ār'ō'ēr, even till thou come to Min'nith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a

B. C. 1143.

CHAP. 11.

Num. 21. 24.
Deut. 2. 33, 34.

Num. 21. 29.
1 Ki. 11. 7.
Jer. 48. 7.

Ex. 23. 28, 31.
Ex. 34. 11.
Num. 33. 50, 54.

Deut. 7. 16, 24.

Deut. 9. 3, 6.
Deut. 18. 12.
Joshua 3. 10.
Joshua 13. 6.
2 Chr. 7. 20.
2 Chr. 20. 7.
Ps. 44. 2, 3.
Acts 13. 19.

Num. 22. 2.
Deut. 23. 3, 4.

Joshua 24. 9.
Micah 6. 5.

Deut. 2. 36.

Gen. 18. 25.
Job 9. 15.
John 5. 22, 23.

ch. 3. 10.

Gen. 28. 20.

1 Sam. 1. 11.
Ecc. 5. 1, 2.

that which cometh forth, which shall come forth.

Lev. 27. 2.
1 Sam. 1. 11.

Or, or I will offer it, etc.

Ezek. 27. 17.

Or, Abel.

ch. 10. 17.

Ex. 15. 20.
1 Sam. 18. 6.
Ps. 68. 25.
Jer. 31. 4.

of himself, or, he had not of his own either son or daughter.

Gen. 37. 29.
2 Sam. 13. 30, 31.

Job 1. 20.

Ecc. 5. 2.

Ps. 15. 4.

Ecc. 5. 4, 5.

Num. 30. 2.

2 Sam. 18. 19.

go and go down.

Gen. 30. 23.
Luke 1. 25.

1 Sam. 1. 22.

Or, ordinance.

11 from year to year.

Or, talk with.

CHAP. 12.

ch. 8. 1.

1 were called.

1 Sam. 19. 5.

Job 13. 14.

Ps. 119. 109.
Rom. 16. 4.
Rev. 12. 11.

very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ām'mōn were subdued before the children of Īs'ra-el.

34 ¶ And Jēph'thah came to Miz'peh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; his daughter he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ām'mōn.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Īs'ra-el.

40 That the daughters of Īs'ra-el went yearly to lament the daughter of Jēph'thah the Gīl'e-ād-ite four days in a year.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The Ephraimites quarrelling with Jephthah, and discerned by the word Shibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah's death.

AND the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jeph'thah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ām'mōn, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jēph'thah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ām'mōn; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ām'mōn, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jēph'thah gathered together all the men of Gīl'e-ād, and fought with E'phrā-īm: and the men of Gīl'e-ād smote E'phrā-īm, because they said, Ye Gīl'e-ād-ites ^care fugitives of E'phrā-īm among the E'phrā-īm-ites, and among the Mā-nās'-sites.

5 And the Gīl'e-ād-ites took ^dthe passages of Jōr'dan before the E'phrā-īm-ites: and it was so, that when those E'phrā-īm-ites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gīl'e-ād said unto him, *Art thou an E'phrā-īm-ite?* If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now ²Shīb'bo-lēth: and he said Sīb'-bo-lēth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jōr'dan: and there fell at that time of the E'phrā-īm-ites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jēph'thah judged Iś'ra-el six years. Then died Jēph'thah the Gīl'e-ād-ite, and was buried in *one* of the cities of Gīl'e-ād.

8 ¶ And after him ³Ib'zān of Bēth'-lē-hēm judged Iś'ra-el.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Iś'ra-el seven years.

10 Then died Ib'zān, and was buried at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

11 ¶ And after him ⁴E'lōn, a Zēb'-ulon-ite, judged Iś'ra-el; and he judged Iś'ra-el ten years.

12 And E'lōn the Zēb'-u-lon-ite died, and was buried in Aij'a-lōn in the country of Zēb'-u-lun.

13 ¶ And after him ⁵Ab'dōn the son of Hīl'lēl, a Pīr'a-thon-ite, judged Iś'ra-el.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty ^cnephews, that ^crode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Iś'ra-el eight years.

15 And Ab'dōn the son of Hīl'lēl the Pīr'a-thon-ite died, and was buried in Pīr'a-thon in the land of E'phrā-īm, ^fin the mount of the Ām'-a-lēk-ites.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Israel serveth the Philistines forty years. 2 An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife. 3 The angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoah's sacrifice. 24 Samson born.

AND the children of Iś'ra-el ¹did evil again in the sight of the LORD; ²and the LORD delivered them ^cinto the hand of the Phī-lis'-tines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of ^bZō'rah, of the family of the Dān'-

B. C. 1130.

CHAP. 12.

c 1 Sam. 25. 10. Ps. 78. 9.

d Joshua 22. 11. ch. 3. 28.

2 Which signifieth a burden, or, ear of corn, or, stream.

3 He seems to have been only a civil Judge to do justice in North east Israel.

4 A civil Judge in North east Israel.

5 A civil Judge also in North east Israel.

6 sons' sons.

c ch. 5. 10. ch. 10. 4.

f Gen. 14. 7. Ex. 17. 8. ch. 3. 13.

B. C. 1161.

CHAP. 13.

1 added to commit, etc.

2 This seems a partial captivity.

a 1 Sam. 12. 9.

b Joshua 15. 33.

c Gen. 16. 7-13. Ex. 3. 2-6. ch. 6. 12.

d Hosea 12. 3-5. Mal. 3. 1.

e Luke 1. 11. 13, 28, 31. Acts 7. 30.

d Num. 6. 2, 3. Luke 1. 15.

e Num. 6. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11.

f 1 Sam. 7. 13. 2 Sam. 8. 1. 1 Chr. 18. 1.

g Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 27. 1 Ki. 17. 24.

h Matt. 28. 3. Luke 9. 29. Acts 6. 15.

3 What shall be the manner of the, etc.

4 what shall be his work? or, what shall he do?

i Gen. 18. 5. ch. 6. 18.

5 before thee.

ites, whose name was Mā-nō'ah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the ^cangel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and ^ddrink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing*:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no ^erazor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Nāz'a-rite unto God from the womb: and he shall ^fbegin to deliver Iś'ra-el out of the hand of the Phī-lis'-tines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, ^gA man of God came unto me, and ^hhis countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing*: for the child shall be a Nāz'a-rite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Mā-nō'ah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Mā-nō'ah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Mā-nō'ah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day.

11 And Mā-nō'ah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman?* And he said, I *am*.

12 And Mā-nō'ah said, Now let thy words come to pass. ³How shall we order the child, and ⁴how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'ah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing*: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Mā-nō'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, ⁴let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid ⁵for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'ah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Mā-nō'ah knew not that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

17 And Mā-nō'ah said unto the angel of the LORD, What *is* thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, *Why* askest thou thus after my name, seeing it *is* ^csecret?

19 So Mā-nō'ah took a kid with a meat offering, ^kand offered *it* upon a rock unto the LORD: and *the angel* did wonderfully; and Mā-nō'ah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Mā-nō'ah and his wife looked on *it*, and ^lfell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mā-nō'ah and to his wife. ^mThen Mā-nō'ah knew that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

22 And Mā-nō'ah said unto his wife, ⁿWe shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have ^oshewed us all these *things*, nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name ^rSām'son: and the ^pchild grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 And ^qthe Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in ^sthe camp of Dān ^rbetween Zō'rah and Esh'tā-ōl.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines: 6 he killeth a lion: 10 his marriage feast: 12 his riddle: 19 he slayeth thirty Philistines.*

AND Sām'son went down ^ato Tim'nath, and ^bsaw a woman in Tim'nath of the daughters of the Philis'tines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Tim'nath of the daughters of the Philis'tines: now therefore ^cget her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of ^dthy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the ^euncircumcised Philis'tines? And

B. C. 1161.
CHAP. 13.
f Gen. 32. 29.
g Or, wonderful.
h ch. 6. 19, 20.
i Ki. 18. 30-35.
j Lev. 9. 24.
k Chr. 21. 16.
l Ezek. 1. 28.
m Dan. 10. 9.
n Hosea 12. 4. 5.
o Matt. 17. 6.
p ch. 6. 22.
q Gen. 32. 30.
r Ex. 33. 20.
s Deut. 4. 3.
t ch. 6. 23.
u Isa. 6. 5.
v Ps. 25. 14.
w Prov. 3. 22.
x John 14. 20-23.
y That is, Serving like the sun.
z p1 Sam. 3. 19.
aa Luke 1. 80.
ab Luke 2. 52.
ac ch. 3. 10.
ad ch. 6. 34.
ae 1 Sam. 11. 6.
af Matt. 4. 1.
ag John 3. 34.
ah Mahaneh-dan.
ai Joshua 15. 33.
B. C. 1141.
CHAP. 14.
aj Gen. 38. 13.
ak Joshua 15. 10.
al Gen. 34. 2.
am Ps. 119. 37.
an Gen. 21. 21.
ao Gen. 24. 2.
ap 13.
aq Gen. 24. 3. 4.
ar Ex. 34. 16.
as Deut. 7. 3.
at 1 she is right in mine eyes.
au Joshua 11. 20.
av 2 Chr. 10. 15.
aw 2 in meeting him.
ax ch. 3. 10.
ay ch. 13. 25.
az 1 Sam. 11. 6.
ba 1 Ki. 10. 1.
bb Ezek. 17. 2.
bc Luke 14. 7.
bd i Gen. 20. 27.
be 3 Or, shirts.
bf j Gen. 45. 22.
bg k Gen. 3. 6.
bh ch. 16. 5.
bi Prov. 6. 26.
bj Micah 7. 6.
bk l ch. 15. 6.
bl 4 to possess us, or, to impoverish us?
bm ch. 16. 15.

Sām'son said unto his father, Get her for me; for ¹she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it *was* ^fof the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philis'tines: for at that time the Philis'tines had dominion over Is'ra-el.

5 ¶ Then went Sām'son down, and his father and his mother, to Tim'nath, and came to the vineyards of Tim'nath: and, behold, a young lion roared ²against him.

6 And ^gthe Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he* had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Sām'son well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Sām'son made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Sām'son said unto them, I will now ^hput forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me ⁱwithin the seven days of the feast, and find ^jit out, then I will give you thirty ^ksheets and thirty ^jchange of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare *it* me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Sām'son's wife, ^kEntice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, ^llest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us ^mto take that we have? *is it* not so?

16 And Sām'son's wife wept before him, and said, ^mThou dost but hate

me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

17 And she wept before him ⁵ the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what *is* stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And ^a the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ash-ke-lôn, and slew thirty men of them, and took their ^b spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Sām'son's wife ^c was given to his companion, whom he had used as ^d his friend.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Samson *is* denied his wife: 3 he burneth the Philistines' corn: 9 he is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines: 14 he killeth them with a jawbone.

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Sām'son visited his wife with ^a a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly ^b hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: *is* not her younger sister fairer than she? ¹ take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Sām'son said concerning them, ² Now shall I be more blameless than the Philis'tines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Sām'son went and caught three hundred ³ foxes, and took ⁴ firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the standing corn of the Philis'tines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 ¶ Then the Philis'tines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Sām'son, the son in law of the Tim'nite, because he had taken

B. C. 1140.

CHAP. 14.

5 Or, the rest of the seven days, etc.

^a Num. 11. 17. ch. 3. 10. ch. 13. 25. 1 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Sam. 11. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 4, 11.

6 Or, apparel.

^c oh. 15. 2.

^d John 3. 29.

CHAP. 15.

^a Gen. 38. 17. 1 Sam. 16. 20. Luke 15. 29.

^b ch. 14. 20.

1 let her be thine.

2 Or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though, etc.

3 Or, jackals, which were in great numbers in some parts of Palestine.

4 Or, torches.

^c ch. 14. 15.

5 That is, with great confusion.

^d 1 Chr. 4. 3. 2 Chr. 11. 6.

6 went down.

^e Lev. 26. 25. Deut. 28. 43, 44. ch. 2. 13, 14. ch. 14. 4.

7 were melted.

8 moist.

^f Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32. 30. Joshua 23. 10. ch. 3. 31. 2 Sam. 23. 8.

9 an heap, two heaps.

10 That is, The lifting up of the jawbone, or, casting away of the jawbone.

^g Ps. 3. 7.

his wife, and given her to his companion. ^a And the Philis'tines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Sām'son said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them ^b hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock ^c E'tam.

9 ¶ Then the Philis'tines went up, and pitched in Jū'dah, and spread themselves in Lē'hī.

10 And the men of Jū'dah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Sām'son are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Jū'dah ^d went to the top of the rock E'tam, and said to Sām'son, Knowest thou not that the Philis'tines are ^e rulers over us? what *is* this *that* thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philis'tines. And Sām'son said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lē'hī, the Philis'tines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that *were* upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ¹ loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a ² new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and ³ slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Sām'son said, With the jawbone of an ass, ⁴ heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place ¹⁰ Rā'-math-lē'hī.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, ⁹ Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that *was* in ¹¹ the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, ^h his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof ¹² Ēn-hāk-kō-rē, which *is* in Lē'hī unto this day.

20 ¹³ And he judged Is'ra-el ¹⁴ in the days of the Phī-lis'tīneš twenty years.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Samson carrieth away the gates of Gaza. 4 Delilah, corrupted by the Philistines, enticeth him: 15 he is overcome. 21 The Philistines take him, and put out his eyes. 23 Their feast to Dagon. 25 His death.

THEN went Sām'son to Gā'zā, and saw there ¹ an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gā'zites, saying, Sām'son is come hither. And they ² compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ² quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Sām'son lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, ³ bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that *is* before Hē'bron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman ⁴ in the valley of Sō'rek, whose name *was* Dē-lī'lah.

5 And the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš came up unto her, and said unto her, ⁵ Entice him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth*, and by what *means* we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to ⁵ afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver.

6 ¶ And Dē-lī'lah said to Sām'son, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Sām'son said unto her, If they bind me with seven ⁶ green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as ⁷ another man.

8 Then the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she ⁸ bound him with them.

9 Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Phī-lis'tīneš *be* upon thee, Sām'son. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it ⁹ toucheth the fire. ¹⁰ So his strength was not known.

10 And Dē-lī'lah said unto Sām'son, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray

B. C. 1140.

CHAP. 15.

11 Lehi, the name of the place.

h Gen. 45. 27. Isa. 40. 29.

12 That is, The well of him that called, or, cried.

13 He seems to have judged South west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines.

i ch. 13. 1.

B. C. 1120.

CHAP. 16.

1 a woman an harlot.

a 1 Sam. 19. 11. 1 Sam. 23. 23. Ps. 118. 19, 11, 12.

Acts 9. 24. 2 Cor. 11. 32, 33.

2 silent.

3 with the bar.

4 Or, by the brook.

b ch. 14. 15. Prov. 2. 16-19. Prov. 5. 3-11. Prov. 7. 21.

5 Or, humble.

6 moist.

7 one.

c Prov. 6. 26.

8 smelleth.

d John 5. 14.

9 wherewith work hath not been done.

e Prov. 7. 22.

f ch. 14. 16. Prov. 2. 16.

10 shortened.

g 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 18. 2. Micah 7. 5.

h Num. 6. 5. ch. 13. 5. Acts 18. 18.

i Prov. 5. 3, 4. Prov. 7. 21. Eccl. 7. 25, 26.

j Num. 14. 9, 42, 43.

Joshua 7. 12.

1 Sam. 16. 14.

1 Sam. 18. 12.

2 Chr. 15. 2. Ps. 33. 16. Prov. 22. 14. Jer. 9. 23, 24. Hosea 9. 12.

11 bored out.

thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes ⁹ that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Dē-lī'lah therefore took new ropes, and ¹⁰ bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Phī-lis'tīneš *be* upon thee, Sām'son. And *there were* liars in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Dē-lī'lah said unto Sām'son, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened *it* with the pin, and said unto him, The Phī-lis'tīneš *be* upon thee, Sām'son. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, ¹¹ How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart *is* not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, *so* that his soul was ¹² vexed unto death;

17 That he ¹² told her all his heart, and said unto her, ¹³ There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I *have been* a Nāz'a-rite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Dē-lī'lah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Phī-lis'tīneš came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And ¹⁴ she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Phī-lis'tīneš *be* upon thee, Sām'son. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD ¹⁵ was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Phī-lis'tīneš took him, and ¹⁶ put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gā'zā, and bound him

with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again ¹² after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto ¹³ Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised ^k their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, ¹⁴ which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made ¹⁵ them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the Lord, and said, O Lord God, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and ¹⁶ on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let ¹⁷ me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zorah and Esh-ta-ol in the buryingplace of Manoh his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Micah restoreth the stolen money to his mother; 3 she maketh images. 5 Micah's idolatry; 7 he hireth a Levite to be his priest.

B. C. 1120.

CHAP. 16.

12 Or, as when he was shaven.

13 Signifieth a fish.

k 1 Sam. 31. 9.
1 Chr. 10. 9.
Ps. 97. 7.
Ps. 115. 4, 8.
Ps. 135. 15, 18.
Dan. 5. 4, 23.
1 Cor. 8. 4.
1 Cor. 10. 19, 20.

14 and who multiplied our slain.

l verses 6-9.
ch. 9. 27.
2 Sam. 17. 28.
1 Ki. 20. 12.
Esther 3. 15.
Isa. 32. 13.
Dan. 5. 2-4.
Matt. 14. 6, 7.

15 before them.

m Deut. 22. 8.

n Jer. 15. 15.

16 Or, he leaned on them.

17 my soul.

o ch. 13. 25.

B. C. 1406.

CHAP. 17.

a Gen. 14. 19.
Ruth 2. 20.
2 Sam. 2. 5.

b Ex. 20. 4, 23.
Lev. 19. 4.
Deut. 12. 30.
Ps. 115. 4-8.

c Isa. 46. 6.

d Ex. 28. 4-15.
ch. 8. 27.
1 Sam. 23. 6.

e Gen. 31. 19.
Hosea 3. 4.

1 filled the hand.

f ch. 18. 1.
ch. 19. 1.
Deut. 33. 5.

g Deut. 12. 8.

h Joshua 19. 15.
ch. 19. 1.
Ruth 1. 1, 2.
Micah 5. 2.
Matt. 2. 1, 5, 6.

2 in making his way.

i Gen. 45. 8.
ch. 18. 19.
Job 29. 16.
Isa. 22. 21.

j Gen. 45. 8.
Job 29. 16.

3 an order of garments, or, a double suit, etc.

AND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the Lord from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the Lord will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAPTER 18.

1 The Danites seek out an inheritance. 27 They win Laish. 30 They set up idolatry.

IN ^a those days *there was* no king in ^aİs'ra-el: and in those days ^b the tribe of the Dān'ites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their* inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of İs'ra-el.

2 And the children of Dān sent of their family five men from their coasts, ¹ men of valour, from ^cZō'rah, and from Esh'tā-ōl, ^d to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount E'phrā-īm, to the ^ehouse of Mī'cah, they lodged there.

3 When they *were* by the house of Mī'cah, they knew the voice of the young man the Lē'vite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place*? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Mī'cah with me, and hath ^f hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, ^g Ask counsel, we pray thee, ^h of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, ⁱ Go in peace: before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to ^j Lā'ish, and saw the people that *were* therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zī-dō'nī-ans, quiet and secure; and *there was* no ^k magistrate in the land, that might put *them* to shame in *anything*; and they *were* far from the Zī-dō'nī-ans, and had no business with *any* man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zō'rah and Esh'tā-ōl: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, ^l Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and *are* ^m ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; ⁿ a place where *there is* no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Dān'ites, out of Zō'rah and out of Esh'tā-ōl, six hundred men ^o appointed with weapons of war.

B. C. 1406.

CHAP. 18.

^a ch. 17. 6.
^{ch.} 21. 25.

^b Joshua 19. 47.

¹ sons.

^c ch. 13. 25.

^d Num. 13. 17.

^e ch. 17. 1.

^f ch. 17. 10.
John 10. 12,
13.

Acts 20. 33.

1 Tim. 3. 3.

Titus 1. 11.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

^g 1 Ki. 22. 5.
Hosea 4. 12.

^h ch. 17. 5.

ⁱ 1 Ki. 22. 6.

^j Joshua 19. 47.
called
Leshem.

^k 2 possessors, or,
heir of
restraint.

^l Num. 13. 30.
Num. 14. 7-9.
Joshua 2. 23,
24.

1 Sam. 14. 48.

^m 1 Ki. 22. 3.

ⁿ Deut. 8. 9.

^o girded.

^p Joshua 15. 60.

^q That is, Camp
of Dan.

^r 1 Sam. 14. 28.

^s ch. 8. 27.
ch. 17. 5.

1 Sam. 23. 6.

^t asked him
of peace.

^u Gen. 31. 19,
30.

ch. 6. 31.

2 Ki. 19. 18.

Isa. 41. 29.

Micah 5. 13.

^v Job 21. 5.

Job 29. 9.

Prov. 30. 32.

Micah 7. 16.

^w Gen. 45. 8.

ch. 17. 10.

2 Ki. 6. 21.

Job 29. 16.

Isa. 22. 21.

Matt. 23. 9.

^x that thou art
gathered to-
gether.

12 And they went up, and pitched in ^aKir'jath-jē'a-rim, in Jū'dah: wherefore they called that place

^b Mā'hā-neh-dān unto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kir'jath-jē'a-rim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount E'phrā-īm, and came unto the house of Mī'cah.

14 ¶ ^c Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that ^d there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Lē'vite, *even* unto the house of Mī'cah, and ^e saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dān, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took ^f the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that *were* appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Mī'cah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, ^g lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, ^h and be to us a father and a priest: *is it* better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in İs'ra-el?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Mī'cah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Mī'cah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dān.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dān. And they turned their faces, and said unto Mī'cah, What aileth thee, ⁱ that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what

is this *that* ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dān said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest ⁷angry fellows run upon thee, and ⁸thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dān went their way: and when Mī'cah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took *the things* which Mī'cah had made, and the priest which he had, and ²came unto Lā-ish, unto a people *that were* at quiet and secure: ³and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And *there was* no deliverer, because it *was* ⁷far from Zī'dōn, and they had no business with *any* man; and it was in the valley that *lieth* ³by Bēth-rē'hōb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And ²they called the name of the city ⁷Dān, after the name of Dān their father, who was born unto Is'ra-el: howbeit the name of the city *was* Lā-ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dān set up the graven image: and Jōn'a-than, the son of Ġēr'shōm, the son of Mā-nās'seh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dān ²until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Mī'cah's graven image, which he made, ³all the time that the house of God *was* in Shī'lōh.

CHAPTER 19.

1 ¹A Levite going to Beth-lehem to fetch his wife, 16 an old man entertaineth him at Gibeah. 22 The Gibeathites abuse his concubine to death. 29 His behaviour.

AND it came to pass in those days, ¹when *there was* no king in Is'-ra-el, that there was a certain Lē-vite sojourning on the side of mount Ē'phrā-īm, who took to him ¹a concubine out of ⁶Bēth-lē-hēm-jū'dah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Bēth-lē-hēm-jū'dah, and was there ²four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak ³friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

B. C. 1466.

CHAP. 19.

7 bitter of soul.

8 gather thy soul and the soul of thy household.

† Deut. 33. 22.

u Joshua 19. 47.

v verse 7. Gen. 49. 13. Joshua 11. 8. ch. 10. 12. Isa. 23. 4-12. Ezek. 27. 8.

w Num. 13. 21. 2 Sam. 10. 6.

x Joshua 19. 47.

y Gen. 14. 14. ch. 20. 1. 1 Ki. 12. 29.

z ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 2. Ps. 78. 60.

a Joshua 18. 1. 1 Sam. 4.

CHAP. 19.

a ch. 17. 6.

1 a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine.

b ch. 17. 7.

2 days four months, or, a year and four months.

3 to her heart.

4 Strengthen.

5 till the day declined.

6 is weak.

7 it is the pitching time of the day.

8 to thy tent.

9 to over against.

c Joshua 18. 28. 2 Sam. 5. 6.

d Gen. 10. 15. 16. Ex. 33. 2. Num. 13. 29. Joshua 15. 8. 63.

ch. 1. 21. 2 Sam. 5. 6. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chr. 1. 13. 14.

e Joshua 18. 28. 1 Sam. 10. 20.

f Isa. 10. 29. Hosea 5. 8.

10 gathered.

j Ps. 104. 23.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, ⁴Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried ⁵until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day ⁶draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, ⁷the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to-morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go ⁸home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came ⁹over against ⁶Jē-bus, which is Jē-ry/sā-lēm; and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also *was* with him.

11 And when they *were* by Jē'b'us, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city ⁴of the Jēb'u-sites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Is'ra-el; we will pass over ⁶to Ġīb'e-ah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Ġīb'e-ah, or in Rā'mah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them *when they were* by Ġīb'e-ah, which *belongeth* to Bēn'ja-min.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Ġīb'e-ah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that ¹⁰took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from ⁷his work out of the field at even, which *was* also of

mount *Ēphrā'im*; and he sojourned in *Gīb'e-ah*: but the men of the place were ¹¹ *Bēn'ja-mites*.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, *We are* passing from *Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah* toward the side of mount *Ēphrā'im*; from thence *am* I: and I went to *Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah*, but I *am now* going to ⁹ the house of the LORD; and there *is* no man that ¹² receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, ^h Peace be with thee; howsoever *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; ⁱ only lodge not in the street.

21 ^j So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: ^k and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ *Now* as they were making their hearts merry, behold, ^l the men of the city, certain ^m sons of *Bē'li-al*, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, ⁿ Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And ^o the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not *so* wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, ^p do not this folly.

24 ^q Behold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and ^r humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not ¹³ so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they ^s knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord *was*, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the

B. C. 1406.

CHAP. 19.

11 sons of
Jemini.g Joshua 18. 1.
ch. 18. 31.
1 Sam. 1. 3,
7.

12 gathereth.

h Gen. 43. 23.
ch. 6. 23.

i Gen. 19. 2.

j Gen. 24. 32.
Gen. 43. 24.k Gen. 18. 4.
Gen. 24. 32.Luke 7. 38,
44.

John 13. 5.

l Tim. 5. 10.

m Gen. 19. 4.
ch. 20. 5.Hosea 9. 9.
Hosea 10. 9.n Deut. 13. 13.
1 Sam. 2. 12.

1 Ki. 21. 10.

2 Chr. 13. 7.

2 Cor. 6. 15.

o Gen. 10. 5.
Rom. 1. 26,
27.

p Gen. 19. 6.

q 2 Sam. 13. 12.

r Gen. 19. 8.

s Gen. 34. 2.

Deut. 21. 14.

13 the matter
of this folly.

t Gen. 4. 1.

u ch. 20. 5.

v ch. 20. 6.

1 Sam. 11. 7.

w ch. 20. 7.

Prov. 11. 14.

Prov. 13. 10.

Prov. 15. 22.

Prov. 20. 18.

CHAP. 20.

a Deut. 13. 12.

Joshua 22. 12.

ch. 21. 5.

1 Sam. 11. 7.

1 That is,
The whole
country.

b Judg. 10. 17.

Judg. 11. 11.

1 Sam. 7. 5.

1 Sam. 10. 17.

2 Ki. 25. 23.

c ch. 8. 10.

2 Sam. 24. 9.

2 Ki. 3. 26.

2 the man
the Levite.

d ch. 19. 15.

e ch. 19. 22.

f ch. 19. 25, 26.

3 humbled.

g ch. 19. 29.

h Gen. 34. 7.

Joshua 7. 15.

i Ex. 19. 5, 6.

Joshua 9. 14.

ch. 19. 30.

Prov. 13. 10.

door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But ^u none answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, ^w and divided her, *together* with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of *Is'ra-el*.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of *Is'ra-el* came up out of the land of *E'gypt* unto this day: consider of it, ^v take advice, and speak *your minds*.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *The Levite, in a general assembly, declareth his wrong: 8 their decree. 18 The Israelites lose forty thousand: 29 They destroy all the Benjamites except six hundred.*

THEN ^a all the children of *Is'ra-el* went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from ¹ *Dān* even to *Bē'er-shē-bā*, with the land of *Gīb'e-ād*, unto the LORD ^b in *Miz'peh*.

2 And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of *Is'ra-el*, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen ^c that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of *Bēn'ja-min* heard that the children of *Is'ra-el* were gone up to *Miz'peh*.) Then said the children of *Is'ra-el*, Tell *us*, how was this wickedness?

4 And ² the *Lēv'ite*, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, ^d I came into *Gīb'e-ah* that *belongeth* to *Bēn'ja-min*, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 ^e And the men of *Gīb'e-ah* rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: ^f and my concubine have they ³ forced, that she is dead.

6 And ^g I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of *Is'ra-el*: for they ^h have committed lewdness and folly in *Is'ra-el*.

7 Behold, ye *are* all children of *Is'ra-el*: ⁱ give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of *us* go to his tent, neither will we any of *us* turn into his house.

9 But now this *shall be* the thing which we will do to *Gīb'e-ah*; *we will* go up by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Is'ra-el, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-min, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Is'ra-el.

11 So all the men of Is'ra-el were gathered against the city, ⁴ knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Is'ra-el sent men through all the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, saying, What wickedness *is* this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver *us* the men, ^{*} the children of Bĕl'lai, which *are* in Gĭb'e-ah, that we may put them to death, and ¹ put away evil from Is'ra-el. But the children of Bĕn'ja-min would not ^u hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Is'ra-el;

14 But the children of Bĕn'ja-min gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gĭb'e-ah, to go out to battle against the children of Is'ra-el.

15 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-ah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen ^u men left-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair *breadth*, and not miss.

17 And the men of Is'ra-el, beside Bĕn'ja-min, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these *were* men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Is'ra-el arose, and went up to the house of God, and ^o asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-min? And the LORD said, Jū'dah *shall go up* first.

19 And the children of Is'ra-el rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gĭb'e-ah.

20 And the men of Is'ra-el went out to battle against Bĕn'ja-min; and the men of Is'ra-el put themselves in array to fight against them at Gĭb'e-ah.

21 And ^v the children of Bĕn'ja-min came forth out of Gĭb'e-ah, and ^v destroyed down to the ground of the Is'ra-el-ites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Is'ra-el encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the

H. C. 1406.

CHAP. 20.

4 fellows.

J Deut. 13. 14.
Joshua 22. 13.16.
Matt. 18. 15-16.

Rom. 12. 18.

K Deut. 13. 13.
ch. 19. 22.1 Sam. 30. 22.
2 Sam. 20. 1.1 Ki. 21. 13.
2 Chr. 13. 7.

2 Cor. 6. 15.

L Deut. 13. 5.
Deut. 17. 12.

1 Cor. 5. 13.

m 2 Chr. 25. 16.
Rom. 1. 32.n ch. 3. 15.
1 Chr. 12. 9.o Ex. 28. 30.
Num. 27. 21.Joshua 9. 14.
ch. 1. 1.1 Sam. 22. 10.
13. 15.

Exa 8. 21.

p Gen. 49. 27.

q Deut. 23. 9.
Eccl. 9. 1, 11.r Ps. 78. 34-35.
Hosea 5. 15.s Job 9. 12.
Ps. 66. 18.Ps. 97. 2.
Hosea 10. 9.Micah 4. 4.
John 9. 31.t Job 22. 27.
Ps. 50. 15.Ps. 91. 15.
Prov. 3. 6.u Joshua 18. 1.
1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.Ps. 78. 60, 61.
Jer. 7. 12.v Ex. 6. 25.
Num. 25. 7.11.
Joshua 22. 13.Ps. 106. 30.
31.

w Deut. 10. 8.

x Joshua 8. 4.
2 Sam. 5. 23.5 to smite of
the people
wounded
as at, etc.

6 Or, Beth-el.

place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Is'ra-el went up and ^v wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-min my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Is'ra-el came near against the children of Bĕn'ja-min the second day.

25 And Bĕn'ja-min went forth against them out of Gĭb'e-ah the second day, and ^v destroyed down to the ground of the children of Is'ra-el again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Is'ra-el, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Is'ra-el ^v enquired of the LORD, (for ^u the ark of the covenant of God *was* there in those days,

28 ^v And Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aār'ōn, ^u stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-min my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to-morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Is'ra-el ^v set hers in wait round about Gĭb'e-ah.

30 And the children of Is'ra-el went up against the children of Bĕn'ja-min on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gĭb'e-ah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min went out against the people, *and* were drawn away from the city; and they began ^v to smite of the people, *and* kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to ^u the house of God, and the other to Gĭb'e-ah in the field, about thirty men of Is'ra-el.

32 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min said, They *are* smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Is'ra-el said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Is'ra-el rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Bā'al-tā'mār: and the liers in wait of Is'ra-el came forth out of their places, *even* out of the meadows of Gĭb'e-ah.

34 And there came against Gĭb'e-ah ten thousand chosen men out of all

Is'ra-el, and the battle was sore: ^v but they knew not that evil *was* near them.

35 And the LORD smote Běn'ja-min before Is'ra-el: and the children of Is'ra-el destroyed of the Běn'ja-mites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Běn'ja-min saw that they were smitten: ^z for the men of Is'ra-el gave place to the Běn'ja-mites, because they trusted unto the liars in wait which they had set beside Gīb'e-ah.

37 ^a And the liars in wait hastened, and rushed upon Gīb'e-ah; and the liars in wait ⁷ drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed ⁸ sign between the men of Is'ra-el ⁹ and the liars in wait, that they should make a great ¹⁰ flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Is'ra-el retired in the battle, Běn'ja-min began ¹¹ to smite *and* kill of the men of Is'ra-el about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Běn'ja-mites ⁶ looked behind them; and, behold, ¹² the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Is'ra-el turned again, ^c the men of Běn'ja-min were amazed: for they saw that evil ¹³ was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Is'ra-el unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which *came* out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 *Thus* they ^a inclosed the Běn'ja-mites round about, *and* chased them, *and* trode them down ¹⁴ with ease ¹⁵ over against Gīb'e-ah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Běn'ja-min eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rīm'mōn: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gī'dom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Běn'ja-min were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 ^f But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the

B. C. 1406.

CHAP. 20.

^y Joshua 8. 14.
Job 21. 13.
Prov. 4. 19.
Eccl. 3. 11.
Isa. 3. 10, 11.
Matt. 24. 44.
Luke 21. 34.
1 Thess. 5. 3.
^z Joshua 8. 15.
^a Joshua 8. 19.
⁷ Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.
⁸ Or, time.
⁹ with.
¹⁰ elevation.
¹¹ to smite the wounded.
^b Joshua 8. 20.
¹² the whole consumption.
^c Ex. 15. 9, 10.
Prov. 5. 22.
Prov. 11. 5, 6.
Isa. 33. 14.
Luke 17. 27, 28.
¹³ touched them.
^d Hosea 9. 9.
¹⁴ Or, from Menuchah, etc.
¹⁵ unto over against.
^e Joshua 15. 32.
^f ch. 21. 13.
Isa. 1. 9.
Jer. 14. 9, 10.
Isa. 3. 32.
Hab. 3. 2.
¹⁶ was found.
¹⁷ were found.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 20. 1.
1 Sam. 7. 5, 6.
^b Joshua 18. 1.
ch. 20. 18, 26.
^c Gen. 8. 20.
Ex. 20. 24, 25.
ch. 6. 26.
1 Sam. 14. 35.
2 Sam. 24. 25.
1 Ki. 8. 64.
Heb. 13. 10.
^d Lev. 27. 23, 29.
ch. 5. 23.
1 Sam. 11. 7.
Jer. 48. 10.
^e 1 Sam. 11. 1.
2 Sam. 2. 5, 6.
^f Dent. 13. 15.
Joshua 7. 24-26.
ch. 5. 23.
1 Sam. 11. 7.
^g Num. 31. 17.
¹ knoweth the lying with man.
² young women virgins.

rock Rīm'mōn, and abode in the rock Rīm'mōn four months.

48 And the men of Is'ra-el turned again upon the children of Běn'ja-min, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that ¹⁶ came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that ¹⁷ they came to.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin.
¹⁶ The elders consult how to find wives for those that were left.

NOW ^a the men of Is'ra-el had sworn in Mīz'peh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Běn'ja-min to wife.

2 And the people came ^b to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Is'ra-el, why is this come to pass in Is'ra-el, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Is'ra-el?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and ^c built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Is'ra-el said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Is'ra-el that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? ^d For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mīz'peh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Is'ra-el repented them for Běn'ja-min their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Is'ra-el this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 [†] And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Is'ra-el that came not up to Mīz'peh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from ^e Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, ^f Go and smite the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, ^g Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that ¹ hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād four hundred ² young virgins, that had

known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to ^hShi'lōh, which is in the land of Cā'nāan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some ^a to speak to the children of Bēn'ja-min ⁱ that were in the rock Rīm'mōn, and to ⁴ call peaceably unto them.

14 And Bēn'ja-min came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jā'bes'h-gīl'e-ād: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Bēn'ja-min, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Bēn'ja-min?

17 And they said, *There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Bēn'ja-min, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Iṣ'ra-el.*

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: ^j for the children of Iṣ'ra-el have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Bēn'ja-min.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is a feast of the LORD in Shi'lōh ^a yearly in a place which is on the north side of Bēth'-el, ^u on the east side*

B. C. 1406.

CHAP. 21.

A Joshua 18. 1.
Joshua 22. 9.
1 Sam. 1. 3.
Ps. 78. 59, 60.
Jer. 7. 12, 14.

3 and spake and called.

i ch. 20. 47.

4 Or, proclaim peace.

j ch. 11. 35.

5 from year to year.

6 Or, toward the sun-rising.

7 Or, on.

k Ex. 15. 20.
Ex. 32. 6, 19.
ch. 11. 34.
1 Sam. 18. 6.
1 Sam. 21. 11.
Jer. 31. 4, 15.

8 Or, Gratify us in them.

l ch. 20. 48.

m ch. 17. 6.
ch. 18. 1.

n Deut. 12. 8.
ch. 17. 6.
Lam. 5. 14.
Rom. 13. 3, 4, 5.

⁷ of the highway that goeth up from Bēth'-el to Shē'chem, and on the south of Lē-bō'nah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Bēn'ja-min, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shi'lōh come out ^k to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shi'lōh, and go to the land of Bēn'ja-min.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, ^a Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that ye should be guilty.*

23 And the children of Bēn'ja-min did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and ⁱ repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Iṣ'ra-el departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 ^m In those days *there was* no king in Iṣ'ra-el: ⁿ every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

THE

BOOK OF RUTH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elimelech, driven by famine into Moab, dieth there.*
6 *Naomi returning home, Ruth accompanieth her.*

NOW it came to pass in the days when the ^a judges ⁱ ruled, that there was ^b a famine in the land. And a certain man of ^c Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah went to sojourn in the country of Mō'ab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was Ē-līm'ē-lech, and the name of his wife Nā-ō'mī, and the name of his two sons Māh'lon and Chīl'on, ^d Ēph'rāth-ites of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah. And they came ^e into the country of Mō'ab, and ² continued there.

3 And Ē-līm'ē-lech Nā-ō'mī's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Mō'ab; the name of the one was Ōr'pah, and the name of the

B. C. 1322.

CHAP. 1.

a Judg. 2. 16.
1 judged.
b Gen. 12. 10.
Deut. 28. 38.
1 Ki. 18. 2.
c Judg. 17. 8.
Micah 5. 2.
d Gen. 35. 19.
e Judg. 3. 30.
2 were.
f Ex. 4. 31.
Ps. 80. 14.
Jer. 29. 10.
Zeph. 2. 7.
Zech. 10. 3.
Luke 1. 68.
g Gen. 28. 20.
Gen. 48. 15.
Ex. 16. 4. 6.
Ps. 104. 14, 16.
Ps. 111. 5.
Ps. 132. 15.
Ps. 145. 15.
Prov. 30. 8.
Isa. 55. 10.
Matt. 6. 11.
h Joshua 24. 15.
i 2 Tim. 1. 16.

other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Māh'lon and Chīl'on died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Mō'ab: for she had heard in the country of Mō'ab how that the LORD had ^j visited his people in ^g giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Jū'dah.

8 And Nā-ō'mī said unto her two daughters in law, ^k Go, return each to her mother's house: ⁱ the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may

find^j rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Nā-ō'mī said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, ^k that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, ^l if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye ^m tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for ⁿ it grieveth me much for your sakes that ^o the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Ōr'pah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth ^p clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her ^q gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, ^r Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people ^s shall be my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: ^t the LORD do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

18 ^u When she saw that she ^v was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Bēth'-lē-hēm. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bēth'-lē-hēm, that ^w all the city was moved about them, and they said, ^x Is this Nā-ō'mī?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not ^y Nā-ō'mī, call me ^z Mā'rā: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, ^a and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why ^b then call ye me Nā-ō'mī, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Nā-ō'mī returned, and Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Mō'ab: and they came to

B. C. 1312.

CHAP. 1.

f ch. 3. 1.

k Gen. 38. 11.
Deut. 25. 5.3 Or. if I were
with an
husband.

4 hope.

5 I have much
bitterness.l Judg. 2. 15.
Job 19. 21.
Ps. 32. 4.
Ps. 38. 2.
Ps. 39. 9, 10.m Deut. 4. 4.
Deut. 10. 20.
Prov. 17. 17.
John 6. 66-69.
Heb. 10. 39.n Joshua 24. 15,
19. 21.
Judg. 11. 24.6 Or. Be not
against me.o 1 Sam. 3. 17.
2 Ki. 6. 31.

p Acts 21. 14.

7 strengthened
herself.

q Matt. 21. 10.

r Isa. 23. 7.
Lam. 2. 15.8 That is, Plea-
sant.

9 That is, Bitter.

s 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8.

t Ex. 9. 31.
2 Sam. 21. 9.

CHAP. 2.

a ch. 3. 2, 12.

1 That is,
Strength is
in him.b Lev. 19. 9.
Deut. 24. 19.2 hap.
happened.c Judg. 6. 12.
Ps. 118. 26.
Ps. 129. 7, 8.
Luke 1. 28.
2 Thess. 3. 16.
2 Tim. 4. 22.

d Col. 4. 6.

e ch. 1. 22.

f Gen. 18. 2.
1 Sam. 25. 23.

g Prov. 31. 31.

h ch. 1. 14.
Luke 5. 11,
28.
Luke 14. 33.
Heb. 11. 8, 9,
24-26.

Bēth'-lē-hēm ⁱ in the beginning of barley harvest.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz: ⁴ he taketh knowledge of her, and sheweth her favour.

AND Nā-ō'mī had a ^k kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Ē-līm/ē-lech; and his name was ^l Bō'āz.

2 And Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess said unto Nā-ō'mī, Let me now go to the field, and glean ^m ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her ⁿ hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Bō'āz, who was of the kindred of Ē-līm/ē-lech.

4 ¶ And, behold, Bō'āz came from Bēth'-lē-hēm, and said unto the reapers, ^o The LORD be with you. And they answered him, ^p The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Bō'āz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel ^q is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō'ab-it-ish damsel that ^r came back with Nā-ō'mī out of the country of Mō'ab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Bō'āz unto Ruth, Hear-est thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she ^s fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou should-est take knowledge of me, seeing I *am* a stranger?

11 And Bō'āz answered and said unto her, ^t It hath fully been shewed me, ^u all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 ⁴The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Is^rael, ⁵under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, ³Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken ⁴friendly unto thine handmaid, ⁴though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Bô'áz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Bô'áz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and ⁵reproach her not:

16 And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took *it* up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did ¹take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Bô'áz.

20 And Nā-ô'mī said unto her daughter in law, ^mBlessed be he of the LORD, who ^ahath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Nā-ô'mī said unto her, The man is ⁿnear of kin unto us, ⁶one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Mō'ab-ĭt-ess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Nā-ô'mī said unto Ruth her daughter in law, *It is good*, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they ⁷meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Bô'áz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

B. C. 1312.

CHAP. 2.

i 1 Sam. 24. 19.

Ps. 19. 11.

Ps. 35. 11.

Prov. 1. 18.

Matt. 5. 12.

Luke 6. 35.

2 Tim. 1. 18.

Heb. 6. 10.

j Ps. 17. 8.

Ps. 36. 7.

Ps. 57. 1.

Ps. 65. 7.

3 Or. 1 find

favour.

4 to the heart.

k 1 Sam. 25. 41.

Phil. 2. 3.

5 shame her

not.

l Ps. 41. 1.

m ch. 3. 10.

2 Sam. 2. 5.

Job 29. 13.

2 Tim. 1. 16.

n Prov. 17. 17.

6 Or. one that

hath right

to redeem.

7 Or. fall upon

thee.

CHAP. 3.

a 1 Cor. 7. 36.

1 Tim. 5. 8.

b Deut. 4. 40.

ch. 1. 9.

Ps. 128. 2.

Jer. 22. 15, 16.

c ch. 2. 8.

d 2 Sam. 14. 2.

1 Or. lift up

the clothes

that are on

his feet.

e Eph. 6. 1.

Col. 3. 20.

f Judg. 19. 6.

2 Sam. 13. 28.

Esther 1. 10.

2 Or. took hold

on.

g Ezek. 16. 8.

3 Or. one that

hath right

to redeem.

h ch. 2. 20.

i ch. 1. 8.

4 gate.

j Prov. 12. 4.

k ch. 4. 1.

1 Thess. 4. 6.

l Deut. 25. 5.

ch. 4. 5.

Matt. 22. 24.

m Judg. 8. 19.

Jer. 4. 2.

Heb. 6. 16.

CHAPTER 3.

1 By Naomi's instruction, 6 Ruth lieth at Boaz's feet, who acknowledgeth the duty of a kinsman.
14 His present to Ruth.

THEN Nā-ô'mī her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, ^ashall I not seek ^brest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now *is* not Bô'áz of our kindred, ^cwith whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, ^dand anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and ^euncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, ^fAll that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Bô'áz had eaten and drunk, and ^ghis heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and ^hturned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, *I am* Ruth thine handmaid: ⁱspread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou *art* ^ja near kinsman.

10 And he said, ^kBlessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than ^lat the beginning, inasmuch as thou followest not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the ^mcity of my people doth know that thou *art* ⁿa virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that *I am thy* near kinsman: howbeit ^othere is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* if he will ^pperform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, ^qas the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning : and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, " Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the veil that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her : and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman. 6 He refusing the redemption. 9 Boaz marieth Ruth. 13 She beareth obed.

THEN went Bō'áz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, ^a the kinsman of whom Bō'áz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of ^b the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Nā-ō'mī, that is come again out of the country of Mō'ab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother Ē-līm'ē-lech's:

4 And ¹ I thought to advertise thee, saying, ^c Buy it ^d before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: ^e for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Bō'áz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Nā-ō'mī, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess, the wife of the dead, ^f to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ ^g And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

7 ^h Now this was the manner in former time in Is'ra-el concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to

B. C. 1312.

CHAP. 3.

ⁿ Rom. 12. 17.
¹ Cor. 10. 32.
² Cor. 8. 21.
¹ Thess. 5. 22.
¹ Pet. 2. 12.

CHAP. 4.

^a ch. 3. 12.
^b Ex. 18. 21, 22.
Deut. 16. 18.
Deut. 17. 9.
¹ Ki. 21. 8.
Ps. 82. 2.
Prov. 31. 23.

¹ I said I will reveal in thine ear.

^c Jer. 32. 7, 8.
Rom. 12. 17.
² Cor. 8. 21.
Phil. 4. 8.

^d Gen. 23. 18.

^e Lev. 25. 25.

^f Gen. 38. 8.
Deut. 25. 5, 6.
ch. 3. 13.
Matt. 22. 24.

^g ch. 3. 12, 13.

^h Deut. 25. 7, 9.

ⁱ Deut. 25. 6.

^j Gen. 1. 28.
Gen. 9. 1.
Gen. 17. 15.
Gen. 24. 60.
Gen. 28. 3.
Ps. 127. 3.
Ps. 128. 3.

^k Deut. 25. 9.

² Or, get thee riches, or, power.

^l Gen. 35. 16.
Micah 5. 2.

³ proclaim thy name.

^m Gen. 38. 29.
¹ Chr. 2. 4.
Matt. 1. 3

ⁿ 1 Sam. 2. 20

^o Gen. 29. 31

^p Luke 1. 58.
Rom. 12. 15.

⁴ caused to cease unto thee.

⁵ Or, redeemer.

⁶ to nourish.

⁷ thy gray hairs.

^q 1 Sam. 1. 8.

^r Luke 1. 58,
59.

^s 1 Chr. 2. 4.
Matt. 1. 3.

^t Num. 1. 7.

⁸ Or, Salmah.

his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Is'ra-el.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Bō'áz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Bō'áz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Ē-līm'ē-lech's, and all that was Chīl'ōn's and Māh'lōn's, of the hand of Nā-ō'mī.

10 Moreover Ruth the Mō'ab-it-ess, the wife of Māh'lōn, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, ⁱ that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. ^j The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rā'chel and like Lē'ah, which two did ^k build the house of Is'ra-el: and ² do thou worthily in ^l Eph'ra-tah, and ³ be famous in Bēth'-lē-hēm:

12 And let thy house be like the house of Phā'rēz, ^m whom Tā'mar bare unto Jū'dah, of ⁿ the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Bō'áz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, ^o the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And ^p the women said unto Nā-ō'mī, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not ⁴ left thee this day without a ⁵ kinsman, that his name may be famous in Is'ra-el.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and ^c a nourisher of ⁷ thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is ^v better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Nā-ō'mī took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 ^r And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Nā-ō'mī; and they called his name Ō'bed: he is the father of Jēs'se, the father of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Phā'rēz: ^s Phā'rēz begat Hēz'rōn,

19 And Hēz'rōn begat Rām, and Rām begat Ām-mīn'a-dab,

20 And Ām-mīn'a-dab begat ^t Nāh'-shōn, and Nāh'-shōn begat ⁸ Sāl'mōn,

21 And Sāl'mōn begat Bō'áz, and Bō'áz begat Ō'bed,

22 And Ō'bed begat Jēs'se, and Jēs'se begat Dā'vid.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

¹ Of Elkanah and his two wives. ⁹ Hannah's prayer. ²⁰ Samuel born.

NOW there was a certain man of Rā-math-ā'im-zō'phim, of mount Ē'phrā'im, and his name was ^a Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Jēr'o-hām, the son of Ē-li'hū, the son of Tō'hū, the son of Zūph, ^b an Ēph'rāth-ite:

² And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hān'nah, and the name of the other Pē-nū'nah: and Pē-nū'nah had children, but Hān'nah had no children.

³ And this man went up out of his city ¹ yearly ^c to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in ^d Shī'lōh. And the two sons of Ē'lī, Hōph'nī and Phīn'e-has, the priests of the LORD, were there.

⁴ ¶ And when the time was that Ēl'kā-nah offered, he gave to Pē-nū'nah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

⁵ But unto Hān'nah he gave ² a worthy portion; for he loved Hān'nah: ^e but the LORD had shut up her womb.

⁶ And her adversary also ³ provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

⁷ And as he did so ^f year by year, ⁴ when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

⁸ Then said Ēl'kā-nah her husband to her, Hān'nah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? ^{am} not I ⁹ better to thee than ten sons?

⁹ ¶ So Hān'nah rose up after they had eaten in Shī'lōh, and after they had drunk. Now Ē'lī the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the ^h temple of the LORD.

¹⁰ And ⁱ she was ⁵ in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

¹¹ And she ^j vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed ^k look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and ^l remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid ^m a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and ⁿ there shall no razor come upon his head.

B. C. 1171.

CHAP. 1.

^a 1 Chr. 6. 27.

^b Ruth 1. 2.

¹ from year to year.

^c Deut. 12. 5.

^d Joshua 18. 1. Judg. 18. 31.

² Or, a double portion.

^e Gen. 30. 2.

³ angered her.

^f Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16.

⁴ from her going up, or, from the time that she, etc.

^g Ruth 4. 15.

^h ch. 3. 3.

ⁱ Job 7. 11.

⁵ litter of soul.

^j Gen. 28. 30. Num. 21. 2. Judg. 11. 30.

^k Gen. 29. 32. Ex. 4. 31. 2 Sam. 16. 12.

^l Gen. 8. 1. Ps. 132. 1, 2.

⁶ seed of men.

^m Num. 6. 5.

⁷ multiplied to pray.

⁸ hard of spirit.

ⁿ Ps. 62. 8.

^o 2 Cor. 6. 15.

⁹ Or, meditation.

^p Judg. 18. 6. ch. 23. 35.

^q Ps. 20. 4, 5.

^r Gen. 33. 15.

^s Eccl. 9. 7. John 16. 24.

^t Gen. 30. 22.

¹⁰ in revolution of days.

¹¹ That is, Asked of God.

^u Luke 2. 22.

^v ch. 2. 11.

^w Num. 30. 7.

^x 2 Sam. 7. 25.

¹² And it came to pass, as she ⁷ continued praying before the LORD, that Ē'lī marked her mouth.

¹³ Now Hān'nah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Ē'lī thought she had been drunken.

¹⁴ And Ē'lī said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

¹⁵ And Hān'nah answered and said, No, my lord, I ^{am} a woman ^a of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have ^b poured out my soul before the LORD.

¹⁶ Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of ^c Bē'lī-al: for out of the abundance of my ^d complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

¹⁷ Then Ē'lī answered and said, ^e Go in peace: and ^f the God of Īs-ra-el grant ^g thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

¹⁸ And she said, ⁷ Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman ^h went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

¹⁹ ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Rā'mah: and Ēl'kā-nah knew Hān'nah his wife; and ⁱ the LORD remembered her.

²⁰ Wherefore it came to pass, ¹⁰ when the time was come about after Hān'nah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name

¹¹ Sām'u-el, ^{saying}. Because I have asked him of the LORD.

²¹ And the man Ēl'kā-nah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

²² But Hān'nah went not up: for she said unto her husband, ⁱ I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will ^u bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there ^v abide for ever.

²³ And ^w Ēl'kā-nah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; ^x only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

²⁴ ¶ And when she had weaned

him, she ^vtook him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child *was* young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, *as* thy soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 ^vFor this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have ¹²lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth ¹³he shall be lent to the LORD. And he ^aworshipped the LORD there.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Hannah's song in thankfulness to God.* 12 *The sin of Eli's sons.* 13 *Samuel's ministry.* 27 *A prophecy against Eli's house.*

AND Hān'nah ^aprayed, and said, ^bMy heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I ^crejoice in thy salvation.

2 ^dThere is none holy as the LORD: for there is ^enone beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; ^flet not ¹arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 ^gThey that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry ceased: so that ^hthe barren hath born seven; and ⁱshe that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 ^jThe LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD ^kmaketh poor, and maketh rich: ^lhe bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 ^mHe raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, ⁿto set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for ^othe pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 ^pHe will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; ^qfor by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: ^rthe LORD shall judge the ends of

B. C. 1171.

CHAP. 1.

^y Deut. 12. 5.

^z Matt. 7. 7.

12 Or, returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD.

13 Or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.

^a Gen. 24. 25, 52.

CHAP. 2.

^a Phil. 4. 6.

^b Luke 1. 46.

^c Ps. 9. 14.

^d Ps. 13. 5.

^e Ex. 15. 11.

^f Isa. 6. 3.

^g Deut. 4. 35.

^h Ps. 73. 25.

ⁱ Mal. 3. 13.

^j 1 hard.

^k Luke 1. 53.

^l Ps. 113. 9.

^m Isa. 54. 1.

ⁿ Gal. 4. 27.

^o Deut. 32. 30.

^p Job 5. 13.

^q Hosea 6. 1.

^r John 5. 25-29.

^s Rev. 1. 18.

^t Job 1. 21.

^u Ps. 102. 10.

^v Ps. 75. 7.

^w Dan. 4. 17.

^x Gen. 41. 14.

^y ch. 15. 17.

^z Job 36. 7.

^a Jas. 2. 5.

^b Rev. 1. 6.

^c Rev. 3. 21.

^d Heb. 1. 3.

^e Ps. 91. 11.

^f 1 Sam. 14. 6.

^g Ps. 96. 13.

^h ch. 3. 1.

ⁱ Deut. 13. 13.

^j Rom. 1. 28.

^k as on the day.

^l Gen. 6. 11.

^m Mal. 2. 8.

ⁿ Rom. 2. 24.

^o Ex. 28. 4.

^p Or, petition which she asked, etc.

^q Gen. 21. 1.

^r Luke 2. 40.

^s assembled by troops.

^t Or, I hear evil words of you.

the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.

11 And El'kā-nah went to Rā'mah to his house. ^aAnd the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Eli *were* ^bsons of Bē'l'ial; ^cthey knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's custom with the people *was, that*, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he *struck it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Is'ra-el-ites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And *if* any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat ²presently, and *then* take *as much* as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, *Nay*; but thou shalt give *it me* now: and if not, I will take *it* by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great ^vbefore the LORD: for men ^wabhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Sām'u-el ministered before the LORD, *being* a child, ^xgirded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli blessed El'kā-nah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the ^yloan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD ^zvisited Hān'nah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Sām'u-el ^agrew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Is'ra-el; and how they lay with the women that ^bassembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for ^cI hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for *it* is no good

report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people ^o to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man ^a sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, ^b because the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Sām'u-el grew on, and was ^c in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 ¶ ^d And there came a man of God unto E'li, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^e Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in E'gypt in Phā'raoh's house?

28 And did I ^f choose him out of all the tribes of İs'ra-el to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and ^g did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of İs'ra-el?

29 Wherefore ^h kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded ⁱ in ^j my habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of İs'ra-el my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of İs'ra-el saith, I said indeed ^k that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, ^l Be it far from me; for them that honour me ^m I will honour, and ⁿ they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, ^o the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see ^p an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give İs'ra-el: and there shall not be an ^q old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, ^r whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die ^s in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hōph'nī and Phīn'e-has; ^t in one day they shall die both of them.

35 ^u And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which ^v is in mine heart and in my mind: and ^w I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before ^x mine anointed for ever.

36 ^y And it shall come to pass, that

B. C. 1165.

CHAP. 2.

6 Or, to cry out.

a Num. 15. 30.

b Deut. 2. 30. Prov. 15. 10.

c Prov. 3. 4. Luke 2. 40. Acts 2. 47. Rom. 14. 18.

d 1 Ki. 13. 1. e Ex. 4. 14.

f Ex. 28. 1. g Lev. 2. 3.

h Deut. 32. 15. Mal. 1. 12.

i Deut. 12. 5. j 1 Chr. 15. 2. Jer. 18. 9.

k Ps. 18. 20. Ps. 91. 14.

l Num. 11. 20. 2 Sam. 12. 9. 10.

m Mal. 2. 9. n ch. 4. 11.

7 Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel.

n Zech. 8. 4. 8 men.

o ch. 4. 11. p 1 Ki. 2. 35.

1 Chr. 29. 22. Heb. 2. 17.

q 2 Sam. 7. 11. r Ps. 2. 2.

s 1 Ki. 2. 27. 9 Join.

10 Or, somewhat about the priesthood.

B. C. 1141.

CHAP. 3.

a Ps. 74. 9. Amos 8. 11.

b Ex. 27. 21. Lev. 24. 3.

1 Or, Thus did Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed unto him.

c Jer. 9. 24. Acts 19. 2.

d Ps. 85. 8. Acts 9. 6.

e ch. 2. 30. 2 beginning and ending.

3 Or, And I will tell him.

f ch. 2. 12. 4 Or, accursed.

5 frowned not upon them.

every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, ⁹ Put me, I pray thee, into ¹⁰ one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAPTER 3.

2 The Lord appeareth to Samuel in a vision, 11 and revealeth to him the destruction of Eli's house.

AND ^a the child Sām'u-el ministered unto the LORD before E'li. And the word of the LORD was precious in those days; ^b there was no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when E'li was laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere ^b the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Sām'u-el was laid down to sleep;

4 That the LORD called Sām'u-el: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto E'li, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Sām'u-el. And Sām'u-el arose and went to E'li, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 ¹ Now Sām'u-el ^c did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Sām'u-el again the third time. And he arose and went to E'li, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And E'li perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore E'li said unto Sām'u-el, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Sām'u-el went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Sām'u-el, Sām'u-el. Then Sām'u-el answered, ^d Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Sām'u-el, Behold, I will do a thing in İs'ra-el, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against E'li all ^e things which I have spoken concerning his house: ² when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 ³ For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because ^f his sons made themselves ⁴ vile, and he ⁵ restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto

the house of *Eli*, that the iniquity of *Eli's* house *shall* not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And *Sām'u-el* lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And *Sām'u-el* feared to shew *Eli* the vision.

16 Then *Eli* called *Sām'u-el*, and said, *Sām'u-el*, my son. And he answered, Here *am* I.

17 And he said, What *is* the thing that *the LORD* hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide *it* not from me: *God* do so to thee, and *more* also, if thou hide *any* *thing* from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And *Sām'u-el* told him *every* whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, *It is* the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And *Sām'u-el* grew, and *the LORD* was with him, *and* did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all *Is'ra-el* *from* *Dān* even to *Bē'er-shē'bā* knew that *Sām'u-el* was *established* to be a prophet of the LORD.

21 And *the LORD* appeared again in *Shilōh*: for the LORD revealed himself to *Sām'u-el* in *Shilōh* by the word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4.

Israel overcome by the Philistines. 11 The ark taken, and Hophni and Phinehas slain. 12 Eli, hearing the tidings, falleth backward, and his neck breaketh.

AND the word of *Sām'u-el* *came* to all *Is'ra-el*. Now *Is'ra-el* went out against the *Philis'tines* to battle, and pitched *beside* *Ēb'en-ē'zēr*: and the *Philis'tines* pitched in *Ā'phek*.

2 And the *Philis'tines* put themselves in array against *Is'ra-el*: and when *they* joined battle, *Is'ra-el* was smitten before the *Philis'tines*: and they slew of *the* army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of *Is'ra-el* said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the *Philis'tines*? Let us *fetch* the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of *Shilōh* unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to *Shilōh*, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, *which dwelleth between* *the cherubims* and the two sons of *Eli*, *Hōph'nī* and *Phīn'ē-has*, *were* there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the

B. C. 1141.

CHAP. 3.

Num. 15. 30.
Isa. 22. 14.
Heb. 10. 26-31.

Ruth 1. 17.
Matt. 26. 63.

6 so add.

7 Or, word.

8 all the things, or, words.

Gen. 18. 25.
ch. 15. 10-12.
Job 1. 21.

Gen. 39. 2.
ch. 18. 14.
2 Tim. 4. 22.

ch. 9. 6.

Judg. 20. 1.

9 Or, faithful.

Gen. 12. 7.
Num. 12. 6.

CHAP. 4.

1 was, or, came to pass.

ch. 7. 12.

2 the battle was spread.

3 the array.

4 take unto us.

2 Sam. 6. 2.
Ps. 80. 1.

Ex. 25. 18.
Num. 7. 89.

5 yesterday, or, the third day.

2 Sam. 10. 12.
1 Chr. 19. 13.
1 Cor. 16. 13.
Eph. 6. 10, 11.

Judg. 13. 1.
ch. 12. 9.

6 be men.

Lev. 25. 17.
Deut. 28. 25.
Ps. 78. 9, 62.

ch. 2. 32.
Ps. 78. 61.

Ps. 78. 64.

7 died.

Joshua 7. 6.
2 Sam. 13. 19.
Neh. 9. 1.
Job 2. 12.

ch. 1. 9.

8 stood.

2 Sam. 1. 4.

9 is the thing.

camp, all *Is'ra-el* shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the *Philis'tines* heard the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the *Hē'brews*? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the *Philis'tines* were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing *heretofore*.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? *these are* the Gods that smote the *Ē-gy'ptians* with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 *Be* strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye *Philis'tines*, that ye be not servants unto the *Hē'brews*, *as* they have been to you: *quit* yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the *Philis'tines* fought, and *Is'ra-el* was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of *Is'ra-el* thirty thousand footmen.

11 And *the* ark of God was taken; *and* the two sons of *Eli*, *Hōph'nī* and *Phīn'ē-has*, *were* slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of *Bēn'-ja-min* out of the army, and came to *Shilōh* the same day with his clothes rent, and *with* earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, *Eli* sat upon *a* seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out.

14 And when *Eli* heard the noise of the crying, he said, What *meaneth* the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told *Eli*.

15 Now *Eli* was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes *were* dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto *Eli*, *I am* he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, *What* *is* there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, *Is'ra-el* is fled before the *Philis'tines*, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, *Hōph'nī* and *Phīn'ē-has*, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was

an old man, and heavy. And he had judged *İs'ra-el* forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, *Phīn-g-has'* wife, was with child, *near* ¹⁰ to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains ¹¹ came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death ¹ the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, ¹² neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child ¹³ *İ-cha-bōd*, saying, ^m The glory is departed from *İs'ra-el*: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from *İs'ra-el*: for the ark of God is taken.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The Philistines bring the ark into the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon falleth down. 6, 9, 12 The Philistines are smitten with emerods.

AND the *Phī-lis'tīneš* took the ark of God, and brought it from *Ēb'en-ē'zēr* unto *Āsh'dōd*.

2 When the *Phī-lis'tīneš* took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of *Dā'gōn*, and set it by *Dā'gōn*.

3 ¶ And when they of *Āsh'dōd* arose early on the morrow, behold, ^a *Dā'gōn* was ^b fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took *Dā'gōn*, and ^c set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, *Dā'gōn* was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of ^a the LORD; and ^c the head of *Dā'gōn* and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only ¹ the stump of *Dā'gōn* was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of *Dā'gōn*, nor any that come into *Dā'gōn's* house, tread ^f on the threshold of *Dā'gōn* in *Āsh'dōd* unto this day.

6 But ^o the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of *Āsh'dōd*, and he ^d destroyed them, and smote them with ⁱ emerods, even *Āsh'dōd* and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of *Āsh'dōd* saw that *it was so*, they said, The ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon *Dā'gōn* our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the *Phī-lis'tīneš* unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el*? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* be carried about

B. C. 1141.

CHAP. 4.

10 Or, to cry out.
11 were turned.
12 Gen. 35. 17.
12 set not her heart.
13 That is, Where is the glory? or, There is no glory.
m Ps. 21. 8.
Ps. 78. 61.
Hoses 9. 12.

CHAP. 5.

a Ex. 12. 12.
Judg. 16. 23.
b Ex. 18. 11.
1 Chr. 16. 24, 25, 26.
Ps. 95. 3.
Ps. 95. 4, 5.
Isa. 19. 1.
Nab. 1. 14.
c Isa. 46. 7.
d Isa. 49. 18.
e Jer. 50. 2.
Ezek. 6. 4, 6.
Micah 1. 7.
1 Or, the fishy part. The upper part of Dagon resembled a man, and the lower a fish.
f Zeph. 1. 9.
g verses 7, 11.
Ex. 9. 3.
Ps. 9. 17.
Ps. 32. 4.
Ps. 75. 8.
Ps. 130. 19.
Isa. 31. 3.
Dan. 4. 35.
Acts 13. 11.
h ch. 6. 5.
i Deut. 28. 27.
Ps. 78. 66.
j Deut. 2. 15.
ch. 7. 13.
k Ps. 78. 66.
2 me, to slay me and my.
3 me not, and my.
l Ex. 11. 6.
Prov. 21. 13.
Isa. 15. 3.
Jer. 25. 34.
Amos 5. 17.

CHAP. 6.

a Gen. 41. 8.
Ex. 7. 11.
Dan. 2. 2.
Matt. 2. 4.
b Ex. 25. 15.
Deut. 10. 16.
c Lev. 5. 15.
d Joshua 13. 3.
Judg. 3. 3.
1 them.
e ch. 5. 6.
f Joshua 7. 19.
1 Chr. 16. 23.
Isa. 42. 12.
Jer. 13. 16.
Mal. 2. 2.
John 9. 24.
Rev. 14. 7.
g Ex. 9. 3.
ch. 5. 6, 11.
Ps. 35. 10.
Acts 14. 11.
h Ex. 7. 13.
Ex. 8. 15.
2 Or, reproachfully.

unto *Gāth*. And they carried the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* about *thither*.

9 And it was *so*, that, after they had carried it about, ^f the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and ^a he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to *Ēk'rōn*. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to *Ēk'rōn*, that the *Ēk'rōn-ites* cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el* to ² us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the *Phī-lis'tīneš*, and said, Send away the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el*, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay ³ us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And ⁴ the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The Philistines counsel how to send back the ark: 10 they bring it on a new cart with an offering to Beth-shemesh. 19 The Beth-shemites smitten for looking into the ark.

AND the ark of the LORD was in the country of the *Phī-lis'tīneš* seven months.

2 And the *Phī-lis'tīneš* ^a called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of *İs'ra-el*, send it not ^b empty; but in any wise return him ^a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, ^a according to the number of the lords of the *Phī-lis'tīneš*: for one plague was on ¹ you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that ^c mar the land; and ye shall ^f give glory unto the God of *İs'ra-el*: peradventure he will ^o lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, ^a as the *Ē-gyp'tians* and *Phā'raōh* hardened their hearts? when he had wrought ² wonderfully

among them, ⁱ did they not let ³ the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make ^j a new cart, and take two milch kine, ^k on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to ^l Bēth-shē'mēsh, then ⁴ he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bēth-shē'mēsh, and ⁵ went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philis'tines went after them unto the border of Bēth-shē'mēsh.

13 And they of Bēth-shē'mēsh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Jōsh'u-ā, a Bēth-shē'mite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Lē'vites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Bēth-shē'mēsh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when ^m the five lords of the Philis'tines had seen it, they returned to Ēk'rōn the same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods which the Philis'tines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD; for Āsh'dōd one, for Gā'zā one, for Ās'ke-lōn one, for Gāth one, for Ēk'rōn one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philis'tines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and

B. C. 1140.

CHAP. 6.

i Ex. 3. 19, 20.

Ex. 6. 1.

Ex. 11. 1, 8.

Ps. 100. 38.

3 them.

j 2 Sam. 6. 3.

k Num. 19. 2.

l Joshua 15. 10.

4 Or, it.

5 in a street they went.

m Joshua 13. 3.

Judg. 3. 3.

ch. 29. 2.

Zeph. 2. 5.

6 Or, great

Abel, that is,

mourning.

n Ex. 19. 21.

Lev. 10. 1-3.

Num. 4. 5.

15, 20.

Deut. 29. 29.

2 Sam. 6. 7.

Col. 2. 13.

1 Pet. 4. 17.

o 2 Sam. 6. 9.

Mal. 3. 2.

Rev. 6. 17.

p Joshua 13. 14.

Judg. 13. 12.

1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.

B. C. 1130.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 6. 21.

Ps. 132. 6.

b 2 Sam. 6. 4.

c Deut. 30. 2.

1 Ki. 8. 48.

Isa. 55. 7.

Hosea 6. 1.

Joel 2. 12.

d Gen. 35. 2.

e Judg. 2. 13.

f Deut. 30. 6.

2 Chr. 30. 19.

Job 11. 13.

Prov. 16. 1.

Matt. 15. 8.

g Deut. 6. 13.

Deut. 10. 24.

Joshua 24. 14.

Mat. 4. 10.

Luke 4. 8.

h Judg. 2. 11.

i Judg. 10. 17.

Judg. 11. 11.

ch. 10. 17.

2 Ki. 25. 33.

j 2 Sam. 14. 14.

k Neh. 9. 1, 2.

Dan. 9. 3.

Joel 2. 12.

l Lev. 26. 40.

Judg. 10. 10.

1 Ki. 8. 47.

Job 33. 27, 28.

Ps. 106. 6.

of country villages, even unto the ⁶ great stone of Ā'bēl, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Jōsh'u-ā, the Bēth-shē'mite.

19 ¶ And ⁿ he smote the men of Bēth-shē'mēsh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bēth-shē'mēsh said, ^o Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of ^p Kir'jath-jē'a-rim, saying, The Philis'tines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAPTER 7.

3 The Israelites, by Samuel's means, solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 9 While Samuel prayeth the Philistines are discomfited.

AND the men of ^a Kir'jath-jē'a-rim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of ^b Ā'bīn'ā-dāb in the hill, and sanctified Ē-le-ā'zar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kir'jath-jē'a-rim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Īs'ra-el lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Sām'u-el spake unto all the house of Īs'ra-el, saying, If ye do ^c return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then ^d put away the strange gods and ^e Āsh'ta-rōth from among you, and ^f prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and ^g serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philis'tines.

4 Then the children of Īs'ra-el did put away ^h Bā'alīm and Āsh'ta-rōth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Sām'u-el said, ⁱ Gather all Īs'ra-el to Miz'peh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Miz'peh, and ^j drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and ^k fasted on that day, and said there, ^l We have sinned against the LORD.

And Sām'u-el judged the children of Īs'ra-el in Miz'peh.

7 And when the Philis'tines heard that the children of Īs'ra-el were gathered together to Miz'peh, the lords of the Philis'tines went up against Īs'ra-el. And when the children of Īs'ra-el heard it, they were afraid of the Philis'tines.

8 And the children of Īs'ra-el said

to Sām'u-el, ¹Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philis'tines.

9 ¶ And Sām'u-el took a sucking lamb, and offered it *for* a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and ^mSām'u-el cried unto the LORD for Īs'ra-el; and the LORD ²heard him.

10 And as Sām'u-el was offering up the burnt offering, the Philis'tines drew near to battle against Īs'ra-el: ⁿbut the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philis'tines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Īs'ra-el.

11 And the men of Īs'ra-el went out of Miz'peh, and pursued the Philis'tines, and smote them, until *they* came under Bēth'-cār.

12 Then Sām'u-el took a stone, and set it between Miz'peh and Shēn, and called the name of it ³Ēb'en-ē'zēz, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ ^oSo the Philis'tines were subdued, and they ^pcame no more into the coast of Īs'ra-el: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philis'tines all the days of Sām'u-el.

14 And the cities which the Philis'tines had taken from Īs'ra-el were restored to Īs'ra-el, from Ēk'rōn even unto Gāth; and the coasts thereof did Īs'ra-el deliver out of the hands of the Philis'tines. And there was peace between Īs'ra-el and the Ām'ōr-ites.

15 And Sām'u-el ^qjudged Īs'ra-el all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year ^rin circuit to Bēth'-el, and Gil'gāl, and Miz'peh, and judged Īs'ra-el in all those places.

17 And his return *was* to Rā'mah; for there *was* his house; and there he judged Īs'ra-el; and there he built ^san altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ By the occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 19 Samuel describeth how the king would rule over them.

AND it came to pass, when Sām'u-el was old, that he ^amade his ^bsons judges over Īs'ra-el.

² Now the name of his firstborn was Jō'el; and the name of his second, Ā-bī'ah: *they were judges in Bē'er-shē'bā.*

3 And his sons ^cwalked not in his ways, but turned aside after ^dlucre, and ^etook bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Īs'ra-el gathered themselves together, and came to Sām'u-el unto Rā'mah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou

B. C. 1120.

CHAP. 7.

¹ Be not silent from us from crying.

^m Ps. 90. 6.

² Or, answered.

ⁿ Joshua 10. 10. Judg. 4. 15. ch. 2. 10.

³ That is, The stone of help.

^o Judg. 13. 1.

^p ch. 13. 5.

^q ch. 12. 11.

^r and he circumsized.

^r Judg. 21. 4.

B. C. 1095.

CHAP. 8.

^a Deut. 16. 18.

^b Judg. 10. 4. Judg. 12. 14, compared with Judg. 5. 10.

¹ Vashni.

^c Eccl. 2. 19. Jer. 22. 15.

^d Ex. 18. 21. Deut. 10. 19. 1 Tim. 3. 3.

^e Deut. 16. 19. Ps. 15. 5.

^f ch. 12. 13. Hosea 13. 10. Acts 13. 21.

² was evil in the eyes of Samuel.

^g ch. 15. 11. Prov. 3. 5.

^h Ex. 16. 8. Matt. 10. 24, 25. Luke 10. 16.

ⁱ ch. 10. 19.

³ Or, obey.

⁴ Or, notwithstanding thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, etc.

^j Deut. 17. 16.

^k ch. 14. 52. 2 Chr. 26. 10-15.

^l 1 Ki. 21. 7.

⁵ eunuchs.

^m Job 27. 9. Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1. 25.

ⁿ Isa. 1. 15. Micah 3. 4. Luke 13. 25.

ⁿ Isa. 66. 4. Jer. 44. 16.

art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now ^fI make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing ²displeased Sām'u-el, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Sām'u-el ^gprayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Sām'u-el, Harken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for ^athey have not rejected thee, but ^bthey have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Ē'gypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore ³hearken unto their voice: ⁴howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Sām'u-el told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, ⁵This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ⁶He will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his chariots, and *to be* his horsemen; and *some* shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and *will set them* to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters *to be* confectionaries, and *to be* cooks, and *to be* bakers.

14 And ⁷he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, *even the best of them*, and give *them* to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his ⁸officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put *them* to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD ^mwill not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people ⁿrefused to obey the voice of Sām'u-el; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may

judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Sām'u-el heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Sām'u-el, *o* Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Sām'u-el said unto the men of Is'ra-el, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Saul, despairing to find his father's asses, cometh to Samuel. 15 God revealeth to Samuel Saul's coming, and his appointment to the kingdom.

NOW there was a man of Bēn'ja-min, whose name was *a* Kīsh, the son of Ā-bī'el, the son of Zē'rōr, the son of Bē-chō'rāth, the son of Ā-phi'ah, *1* a Bēn'ja-mite, a mighty man of *2* power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Is'ra-el a goodlier person than he: *b* from his shoulders and upward *he* was higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kīsh Saul's father were lost. And Kīsh said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount E'phrā'im, and passed through the land of *c* Shāl't-shā, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shā'lim, and *there they were* not: and he passed through the land of the Bēn'ja-mites, but they found *them* not.

5 And when they were come to the land of *d* Zūph, Saul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *e* caring for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city *e* a man of God, and *he is* an honourable man; all *f* that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, *if* we *g* go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread *h* is spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what *i* have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, *j* I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Is'ra-el, when a man *k* went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the

B. C. 1005.

CHAP. 8.
o Hosea 13. 11.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 14. 51.
1 Chr. 8. 33.
Acts 13. 21.*1* Or, the son of a man of Jemini.*h* Or, substance.*b* ch. 10. 23.*c* 2 Ki. 4. 42.*d* ch. 1. 1.*e* Deut. 33. 1.
ch. 2. 27.
1 Ki. 13. 1.
2 Ki. 6. 6.
1 Tim. 6. 11.*f* ch. 3. 19.
Isa. 44. 26.
Matt. 24. 35.*g* Judg. 6. 18.
1 Ki. 14. 3.
2 Ki. 4. 42.*3* is gone out of, etc.*4* is with us.*5* there is found in my hand.*h* Gen. 25. 22.
Ex. 23. 30.
Num. 27. 21.
Judg. 1. 1.*i* 2 Sam. 24. 11.
2 Ki. 17. 13.
1 Chr. 29. 23.
Isa. 30. 17.
Amos 7. 12.*6* Thy word is good.*7* in the ascent of the city.*j* Gen. 24. 11.
Ex. 2. 16.*k* Gen. 31. 54.
ch. 16. 2.*8* Or, feast.*1* 1 Ki. 3. 2.*9* to day.*m* ch. 15. 1.
Ps. 25. 14.
Mark 11. 2-4.
Acts 13. 21.*10* revealed the ear of Samuel.*n* ch. 10. 1.
ch. 15. 1.
ch. 16. 3.*o* Ex. 2. 25.
Ex. 3. 7, 9.*p* ch. 16. 12.
Hosea 13. 11.*11* restrain in.*12* to day three days.*q* Judg. 20. 46.
Ps. 63. 27.*r* Judg. 6. 15.

seer: for *he that is* now called a Prophet was beforetime called *i* a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, *6* Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ And as they went up *7* the hill to the city, *j* they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for *k* there is a *8* sacrifice of the people to day in the *1* high place:

13 As soon as ye-be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about *9* this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Sām'u-el came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ *m* Now the LORD had *10* told Sām'u-el in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Bēn'ja-min, and *n* thou shalt anoint him *to be* captain over my people Is'ra-el, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philis'tines: for I have *o* looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Sām'u-el saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, *p* Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall *11* reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Sām'u-el in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house *is*.

19 And Sām'u-el answered Saul, and said, I *am* the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost *12* three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom *is* all the desire of Is'ra-el? *Is it* not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, *Am* not I a Bēn'ja-mite, of *q* the smallest of the tribes of Is'ra-el? and my *r* family the least of all the families of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min?

wherefore then speakest thou ¹³ so to me?

22 And Sām'u-el took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons.

23 And Sām'u-el said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up *the* shoulder, and *that* which *was* upon it, and set it before Saul. And Sām'u-el said, Behold that which is ¹⁴ left! set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Sām'u-el that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Sām'u-el communed with Saul upon *the* top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Sām'u-el called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Sām'u-el, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Sām'u-el said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still ¹⁵ a while, that I may ¹⁶ shew thee the word of God.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul, and confirmeth him by the prediction of *three* signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesieth. 17 He is chosen by lot at Mizpeh.

THEN ^a Sām'u-el took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over ^b his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by ^c Rā'chel's sepulchre in the border of Bēn'ja-min ^d at Zēl'zah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left ¹ the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of ^e Tā'bōr, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God ^f to Bēth'-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

B. C. 1695.

CHAP. 9.

¹³ according to this word?

^a Lev. 7. 32.

Ezek. 24. 4.

¹⁴ Or, reserved.

¹⁵ Deut. 22. 8.

Acts 10. 9.

¹⁶ to day.

¹⁶ Or, cause thee to hear.

CHAP. 10.

^a ch. 16. 13.

² Ki. 9. 3.

^b Ex. 10. 5, 6.

Deut. 32. 9.

Jer. 10. 16.

^c Gen. 35. 19.

^d Joshua 18. 28.

¹ the business.

^e Joshua 19. 22.

Judg. 4. 6. 12.

Ps. 69. 12.

^f Gen. 28. 22.

Gen. 35. 1.

² ask thee of peace.

³ ch. 13. 3.

⁴ ch. 9. 12.

¹ Ex. 15. 20.

² Ki. 8. 15.

¹ Cor. 14. 1.

^j Num. 11. 25.

ch. 16. 13.

Matt. 7. 22.

^k ch. 19. 23.

³ it shall come to pass, that when those signs, etc.

^l Ex. 4. 8.

⁴ do for thee as thine hand shall find.

^m Gen. 21. 20.

Deut. 20. 1.

Judg. 6. 12.

Matt. 1. 23.

ⁿ ch. 11. 14.

^o ch. 13. 8.

⁵ shoulder.

⁶ turned.

^p ch. 19. 20.

^q Matt. 7. 21.

23.

⁷ a man to his neighbour.

^r Matt. 13. 54.

John 7. 15.

Acts 4. 13.

⁸ from thence.

^s Isa. 54. 13.

^t ch. 14. 50.

4 And they will ² salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, ^a where *is* the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down ^b from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; ^c and they shall prophesy:

6 And ^d the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and ^e thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And ^f let it be, when ¹ these signs are come upon thee, ⁴ that thou do as occasion serve thee; for ^g God *is* with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me ^h to Gil'gāl; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: ⁱ seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was *so*, that when he had turned his ⁵ back to go from Sām'u-el, God ⁶ gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, ^a a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and ^e he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said ⁷ one to another, What *is* this *that is* come unto the son of Kish? ^h *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one ⁸ of the same place answered and said, But ⁱ who *is* their father? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Saul's ⁱ uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Sām'u-el.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Sām'u-el said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Sām'u-el spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Sām'u-el called the peo-

ple together ^uunto the LORD ^vto Miz'peh;

18 And said unto the children of İs'ra-el, ^wThus saith the LORD God of İs'ra-el, I brought up İs'ra-el out of E'gypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the E'gy'p'tjans, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 And ^xye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Sām'u-el had ^ycaused all the tribes of İs'ra-el to come near, the tribe of Bēn'ja-min was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Bēn'ja-min to come near by their families, the family of Mā'tri was taken, and Saul the son of Kīsh was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they ^zenquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Sām'u-el said to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, ^aGod save the king.

25 Then Sām'u-el told the people the ^bmanner of the kingdom, and wrote ^cit in a book, and laid ^dit up before the LORD. And Sām'u-el sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to Gīb'e-ah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But ^ethe children of Bē'Ḥal said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, ^fand brought him no presents. But he ^gheld his peace.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ *Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition: 4 they send to Saul, and are delivered. 12 Saul confirmed king.*

THEN Nā'hāsh the Ām'mōn-ite came up, and encamped against ^aJā'besh-gīl'e-ād: and all the men of Jā'besh said unto Nā'hāsh, ^bMake a covenant with us, and we will serve thee,

B. C. 1095.

CHAP. 10.

^u Judg. 11. 11.

^{ch.} 11. 15.

^v ch. 7. 5.

^w Ex. 3. 7. 8.

^{Ex.} 14. 11.

^{Deut.} 4. 34.

^{Judg.} 6. 8.

^{Neh.} 9. 9-12,

27, 28.

^z ch. 8. 7.

^{ch.} 12. 12.

^{Luke} 18. 16.

^y Joshua 7. 14.

^{Acts} 1. 24.

^z ch. 23. 2.

⁹ Let the king live.

^a Deut. 17. 14.

^{ch.} 8. 11.

^b Deut. 13. 13.

^{ch.} 11. 12.

^{Acts} 7. 33,

51, 52.

^c 2 Sam. 8. 2.

¹ Ki. 4. 21.

² Chr. 17. 5.

^{Ps.} 72. 10.

^{Matt.} 2. 11.

¹⁰ Or, he was as

though he had

been deaf.

CHAP. 11.

^a Judg. 21. 8.

^{ch.} 31. 11-13.

^b Gen. 26. 28.

^{Ex.} 23. 32.

¹ Ki. 20. 34.

^{Job} 41. 4.

^{Ezek.} 17. 13.

^c Gen. 34. 14.

^{ch.} 17. 26.

¹ Forbear us.

^d ch. 10. 26.

^{ch.} 14. 2.

² Sam. 21. 6.

^e Judg. 2. 4.

^{Judg.} 21. 2.

^{Rom.} 12. 15.

^f Judg. 3. 10.

^{Judg.} 6. 34.

^{Judg.} 11. 29.

^{ch.} 10. 10.

^{ch.} 16. 13.

^g Judg. 19. 20.

^h Judg. 21. 5.

ⁱ Gen. 35. 5.

² Chr. 14. 14.

² Chr. 17. 10.

^{Prov.} 14. 26.

² as one man.

^j Judg. 1. 5.

^k 2 Sam. 24. 9.

³ Or, deliverance.

^l ch. 31. 11.

^m Judg. 7. 16.

ⁿ Jas. 2. 13.

^o ch. 10. 27.

^{Ps.} 21. 8.

^p Luke 19. 27.

^q 2 Sam. 19. 22.

^r Ex. 14. 13, 30.

^{ch.} 14. 45.

^{ch.} 19. 5.

2 And Nā'hāsh the Ām'mōn-ite answered them, On this *condition* will I make *a covenant* with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it *for* ^aa reproach upon all İs'ra-el.

3 And the elders of Jā'besh said unto him, ¹Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of İs'ra-el: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers ^ato Gīb'e-ah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and ^eall the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What *aileth* the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jā'besh.

6 ¶ And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and ^bshewed them in pieces, and sent *them* throughout all the coasts of İs'ra-el by the hands of messengers, saying, ^bWhosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Sām'u-el, so shall it be done unto his oxen. ⁱAnd the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out ²with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in ^jBē'zek, the children ^kof İs'ra-el were three hundred thousand, and the men of Jā'dah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād, To-morrow, by *that time* the sun be hot, ye shall have ³help. And the messengers came and shewed *it* to the men of Jā'besh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jā'besh said, To-morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was *so* on the morrow, that ⁴Saul put the people ^min three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ām'mōn-ites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so ⁿthat two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Sām'u-el, ^oWho is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? ^pbring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, ^qThere shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day ^rthe LORD hath wrought salvation in İs'ra-el.

14 Then said Sām'u-el to the peo-

ple, Come, and let us go ^a to Gīl'gāl, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gīl'gāl; and there they made Sāul king before the LORD in Gīl'gāl; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Sāul and all the men of Īs'ra-el rejoiced greatly.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Samuel testifieth his integrity: 6 he reproveth the people for ingratitude: 16 he terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time, 20 but comforteth them in God's mercy, if they will fear the Lord.

AND Sām'u-el said unto all Īs'ra-el, Behold, I have hearkened unto ^a your voice in all that ye said unto me, and ^b have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king ^c walketh before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons ^a are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I *am*: witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: ^a whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received *any*¹ bribe² to ^c blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD *is* witness against you, and his anointed *is* witness this day, ^f that ye have not found ought ^a in my hand. And they answered, *He is* witness.

6 ¶ And Sām'u-el said unto the people, ^h *It is* the LORD that ³ advanced Mō'ses and Aār'ōn, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of E-gypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may ⁱ reason with you before the LORD of all the ⁴ righteous acts of the LORD, which he did ⁵ to you and to your fathers.

8 When Jā'qōb was come into E-gypt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the LORD sent Mō'ses and Aār'ōn, which brought forth your fathers out of E-gypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgot the LORD their God, he sold them into the hand of Sis'e-rā, captain of the host of Hā'zōr, and into the hand of the Philis'tines, and into the hand of the king of Mō'ab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because

B. C. 1095.

CHAP. 11.

s ch. 10. 8.

CHAP. 12.

a ch. 8. 5.

b ch. 10. 24.

c Num. 27. 17.

ch. 8. 29.

d Num. 16. 15.

Acts 20. 33.

1 Thess. 2. 5.

1 ransom.

2 Or, that I

should hide

mine eyes at

him.

e Deut. 16. 19.

f John 18. 38.

Acts 23. 9.

2 Cor. 1. 12.

g Ex. 22. 4.

Ps. 17. 3.

h Ex. 6. 26.

Neh. 9. 9-14.

Ps. 77. 19.

20.

Hosea 12. 13.

Micah 6. 4.

3 Or, made.

i Isa. 1. 18.

Isa. 5. 3.

Micah 6. 2, 3.

4 righteous-

nesses, or,

benefits.

5 with.

j Gen. 17. 7.

Judg. 8. 23.

ch. 8. 7.

k Hosea 13. 11.

l Deut. 6. 13.

Deut. 10. 12.

Deut. 13. 4.

Deut. 14. 23.

Deut. 17. 19.

Joshua 24. 14.

Ps. 81. 13.

Ecl. 8. 12.

Isa. 3. 10.

6 mouth.

7 be after.

m Lev. 26. 14.

Deut. 28. 15.

Joshua 24. 20.

n Prov. 26. 1.

o Joshua 10. 12.

ch. 7. 9.

Jas. 5. 16.

p ch. 8. 7.

Hosea 13. 10.

q Ex. 14. 31.

Ezra 10. 9.

r Gen. 20. 7.

Ex. 9. 28.

Ps. 78. 34, 35.

Acts 8. 24.

Jas. 5. 15.

1 John 5. 16.

s Jer. 16. 19.

Hab. 2. 18.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

t Ps. 106. 8.

Jer. 14. 21.

u Mal. 1. 2.

Matt. 11. 26.

John 15. 16.

v 1 Cor. 9. 16.

8 from ceasing.

we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Bā'al-im and Āsh'ta-rōth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent Jē-rūb'ba-āl, and Bē'dān, and Jēph'thah, and Sām'u-el, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nā'hāsh the king of the children of Ām'mōn came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when ^j the LORD your God *was* your king.

13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, ^k the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will ^l fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the ⁶ commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you ⁷ continue following the LORD your God:

15 But if ye will ^m not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as *it was* against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 *Is it not* ⁿ wheat harvest to day? ^a I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that ^p your wickedness *is* great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Sām'u-el called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: ^q and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Sām'u-el.

19 And all the people said unto Sām'u-el, ^r Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Sām'u-el said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside, ^s for *then should ye go* after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for *they are* vain.

22 For the LORD will not forsake his people ^t for his great name's sake: because ^u it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, ^v God forbid that I should sin against the LORD ⁸ in ceasing to pray for you: but I

will teach you the ^w good and the right way:

24 Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your ^x heart: for consider ⁹ how great *things* he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ^y ye shall be consumed, ^z both ye and your king.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Saul's selected band: 3 he calleth the Hebrews to Gilead against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten. 5 The Philistines' great host. 6 The Israelites' distress. 8 Saul, weary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproveth him.*

SAUL ¹reigned one year; and ²when he had reigned two years over Is'ra-el,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Is'ra-el; *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Mich'mash and in mount Bèth'-el, and a thousand were with Jōn'a-than in Gīb'e-ah of Bēn'ja-min: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jōn'a-than smote ^athe garrison of the Phī-lis'tīnes that *was* in ²Gē'bā, and the Phī-lis'tīnes heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hē'brews hear.

4 And all Is'ra-el heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Phī-lis'tīnes, and that Is'ra-el also ³was had in abomination with the Phī-lis'tīnes. And the people were called together after Saul to Gīl'gāl.

5 ¶ And the Phī-lis'tīnes gathered themselves together to fight with Is'ra-el, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which *is* on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mich'mash, eastward ^bfrom Bèth-ā'ven.

6 When the men of Is'ra-el saw that they were in a strait, (for the people ^cdid hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *some* of the Hē'brews went over Jōr'dan to the land of Gād and Gīl'e-ād. As for Saul, he *was* yet in Gīl'gāl, and all the people ⁴followed him trembling.

8 ¶ ^aAnd he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Sām'u-el had appointed: but Sām'u-el came not to Gīl'gāl; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he ^eoffered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon

B. C. 1093.

CHAP. 12.

w 1 Ki. 8. 36.

2 Chr. 6. 27.

Jer. 6. 16.

z Ezra 9. 13.

9 Or, what a great thing,

etc.

y Joshua 24. 20.

z Deut. 28. 36.

CHAP. 13.

1 the son of one

year in his

reigning.

a ch. 10. 5.

2 Or, The hill.

3 did stink.

b Joshua 18. 12.

c Judg. 6. 2.

4 trembled

after him.

d ch. 10. 8.

e Deut. 12. 5-14.

ch. 15. 22.

1 Ki. 3. 4.

2 Chr. 26. 16.

Prov. 15. 8.

Prov. 21. 3, 27.

Heb. 5. 4.

5 bless him.

6 intreated

the face.

f 2 Sam. 12. 7-9.

1 Ki. 18. 18.

2 Ki. 16. 9.

Job 34. 13.

Prov. 19. 3.

Matt. 14. 3.

4.

g ch. 15. 11.

Lev. 17.

Num. 18. 7.

h ch. 2. 30.

ch. 15. 28.

i 2 Sam. 7. 15.

Ps. 78. 70.

Ps. 89. 20.

Acts 13. 22.

7 found.

j ch. 14. 2.

8 Geba.

k Joshua 18. 23.

l Joshua 18. 13.

14.

1 Chr. 6. 68.

2 Chr. 8. 5.

9 Or, serpents.

m 2 Ki. 24. 14.

Jer. 24. 1.

10 a file with

mouths.

11 to set.

n Judg. 3. 31.

ch. 17. 47, 50.

Zech. 4. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 27.

29.

as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Sām'u-el came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might ⁵salute him.

11 ¶ And Sām'u-el said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Phī-lis'tīnes gathered themselves together at Mich'mash;

12 Therefore said I, The Phī-lis'tīnes will come down now upon me to Gīl'gāl, and I have not ⁶made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Sām'u-el said to Saul, ^fThou hast done foolishly: ^gthou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Is'ra-el for ever.

14 ^hBut now thy kingdom shall not continue: ⁱthe LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Sām'u-el arose, and gat him up from Gīl'gāl unto Gīb'e-ah of Bēn'ja-min. And Saul numbered the people that *were* ⁷present with him, ^jabout six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jōn'a-than his son, and the people that *were* present with them, abode in ⁸Gīb'e-ah of Bēn'ja-min: but the Phī-lis'tīnes encamped in Mich'mash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Phī-lis'tīnes in three companies: one company turned unto the way that *leadeth* to ^kŌph'rah, unto the land of Shū'al:

18 And another company turned the way to ^lBèth-hō'rōn: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of ⁹Ze-hō'im toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ Now ^mthere was no smith found throughout all the land of Is'ra-el: for the Phī-lis'tīnes said, Lest the Hē'brews make *them* swords or spears:

20 But all the Is'ra-el-ites went down to the Phī-lis'tīnes, to sharpen every man his share, and his coultter, and his ax, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had ¹⁰a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and ¹¹to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that ⁿthere was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any

of the people that *were* with Saul and Jōn'a-than: but with Saul and with Jōn'a-than his son was there found.

23 And the ¹² garrison of the Philis'tines went out to the passage of ^o Mich'mash.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Jonathan miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison. 17 A divine terror maketh them beat themselves.*

NOW ¹ it came to pass upon a day, that Jōn'a-than the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philis'tines' garrison, that *is* on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gīb'e-ah under a pomegranate tree which *is* in Mīg'rōn: and the people that *were* with him *were* ^a about six hundred men;

3 And ^b Ā-hi'ah, the son of Ā-hi'tub, ^c Ī-cha-bōd's brother, the son of Phīn'e-has, the son of E'li, ^d the LORD's priest in Shī'lōh, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jōn'a-than was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jōn'a-than sought to go over ^e unto the Philis'tines' garrison, *there was* a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one *was* Bō'zēz, and the name of the other Sē'neh.

5 The ² forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against Mich'mash, and the other southward over against Gīb'e-ah.

6 And Jōn'a-than said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these ^f uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is* no restraint to the LORD ^g to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jōn'a-than, Behold, we will pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, ³ Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and ^h this *shall be* a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philis'tines: and the Philis'tines

B. C. 1087.

CHAP. 13.

12 Or, standing camp.

^o ch. 14. 5.

CHAP. 14.

1 Or, there was a day.

^a ch. 13. 15.

^b ch. 22. 9. Ahimelech.

^c ch. 4. 21.

^d Ex. 28. 30. ch. 2. 28. ch. 22. 18.

^e ch. 13. 23.

^f tooth.

^g Gen. 17. 7-11.

Judg. 14. 3.

ch. 17. 36.

2 Sam. 1. 20.

1 Chr. 10. 4.

Eph. 2. 13.

12. Phil. 3. 3.

^g Deut. 32. 30.

Joshua 14. 12.

2 Chr. 14. 11.

Ps. 115. 1-3.

Zech. 4. 6.

Matt. 10. 36.

Rom. 8. 31.

3 Be still.

^h Gen. 24. 14.

Judg. 7. 11.

ch. 10. 7.

2 Sam. 5. 24.

Isa. 7. 11. 14.

4 Or, half a furrow of an acre of land.

ⁱ Joshua 2. 9.

Judg. 7. 21.

2 Ki. 7. 7.

Job 18. 11.

Ps. 14. 5.

^j ch. 13. 17.

5 a trembling of God.

^k Num. 27. 21.

6 Or, tumult.

^l Joshua 9. 14.

Ps. 106. 13.

7 were cried together.

^m Judg. 7. 22.

2 Chr. 20. 33.

Isa. 9. 19-21.

ⁿ ch. 13. 6.

^o Ex. 14. 30.

Deut. 3. 29.

ch. 10. 19.

1 Chr. 11. 14.

Ps. 17. 7.

Ps. 44. 6. 7.

Isa. 63. 9.

Hosea 1. 7.

said, Behold, the Hē'brews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jōn'a-than and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jōn'a-than said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Is'ra-el.

13 And Jōn'a-than climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jōn'a-than; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jōn'a-than and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were ^a an half acre of land, *which* a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And ^b there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and ^c the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was ^d a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gīb'e-ah of Bēn'ja-min looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down *one another*.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who *is* gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jōn'a-than and his armourbearer *were* not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ā-hi'ah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Is'ra-el.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul ^e talked unto the priest, that the ^f noise that *was* in the host of the Philis'tines went on and increased: and ^g Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that *were* with him ^h assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, ⁱ every man's sword *was* against his fellow, and *there was* a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hē'brews that *were* with the Philis'tines before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from* the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Is'ra-el-ites that *were* with Saul and Jōn'a-than.

22 Likewise all the men of Is'ra-el which ^j had hid themselves in mount E'phrā-im, when they heard that the Philis'tines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 So ^k the LORD saved Is'ra-el that

day: and the battle passed over ^v unto Bēth-ā'ven.

24 ¶ And the men of Īs'ra-el were distressed that day: for Saul had ^v adjured the people, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food.

25 ^v And all *they* of the land came to a wood; and there was ^v honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jōn'a-than heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipped it in an ^v honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father ^v straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were ^v faint.

29 Then said Jōn'a-than, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Phī-lis'tines?

31 And they smote the Phī-lis'tines that day from Mich'mash to Āi'a-lōn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* ^v with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have ^v transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox ^v with him that night, and slew *them* there.

35 And Saul ^v built an altar unto the LORD: ^v the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

B. C. 1087.

CHAP. 14.

p ch. 13. 5.

q Lev. 27. 29.

Num. 21. 2.

Deut. 27. 15.

25.

Joshua 6. 25.

Judg. 11. 30.

Prov. 11. 9.

r Deut. 9. 28.

Matt. 3. 5.

s Ex. 3. 8.

Num. 13. 27.

Matt. 3. 4.

8 Or, wood-

honey.

9 adjuring,

adjured.

10 Or, weary.

t Gen. 9. 4.

Lev. 3. 17.

Lev. 7. 25.

Lev. 17. 10.

Deut. 12. 15.

23. 24.

Acts 15. 20.

29.

11 Or, dealt

treacher-

ously.

12 in his hand.

u Judg. 21. 4.

ch. 7. 17.

2 Sam. 24. 25.

13 that altar he

began to build

unto the

LORD.

v Mal. 2. 7.

Jas. 4. 8.

w Ex. 14. 3-5.

ch. 28. 6.

Ps. 66. 18.

John 9. 31.

x Joshua 7. 14.

ch. 10. 19.

14 corners.

y ch. 19. 6.

ch. 20. 31.

ch. 22. 16.

2 Sam. 12. 5.

Eccl. 9. 2.

15 Or, Shew the

innocent.

z Joshua 7. 15.

ch. 10. 20, 21.

John 1. 7.

16 went forth.

a Joshua 7. 19.

b ch. 25. 22.

c 2 Sam. 14. 11.

1 Ki. 1. 32.

Luka 21. 18.

d Isa. 13. 3.

Acts 15. 12.

2 Cor. 6. 1.

e ch. 11. 11.

f 2 Sam. 10. 6.

g Num. 25. 17.

17 Or, wrought

mightily.

h ch. 15. 3, 7.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Phī-lis'tines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, ^v Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Phī-lis'tines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Īs'ra-el? But ^v he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, ^v Draw ye near hither, all the ^v chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, ^v as the LORD liveth, which saveth Īs'ra-el, though it be in Jōn'a-than my son, he shall surely die. But *there* was not a man among all the people *that* answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Īs'ra-el, Be ye on one side, and I and Jōn'a-than my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, ^v Give a perfect *lot*. ^v And Saul and Jōn'a-than were taken: but the people ^v escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jōn'a-than my son. And Jōn'a-than was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jōn'a-than, ^v Tell me what thou hast done. And Jōn'a-than told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and*, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, ^v God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jōn'a-than.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jōn'a-than die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Īs'ra-el? God forbid: ^v as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; ^v *d* for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jōn'a-than, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Phī-lis'tines: and the Phī-lis'tines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Īs'ra-el, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Mō'ab, and against the children of ^v Ām'mōn, and against ^v Ē'dom, and against the kings of ^v Zō'bah, and against the Phī-lis'tines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he ^v vexed *them*.

48 And he ^v gathered an host, and ^v smote the Ām'a-lēk-ites, and deliv-

ered Īs'ra-el out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now ¹the sons of Saul were Jōn'a-than, and Īsh'u-i, and Mēl'chī-shū'ā: and the names of his two daughters *were these*; the name of the firstborn Mē'rab, and the name of the younger Mī'chal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ā-hīn'q-am, the daughter of Ā-hīm'a-āz: and the name of the captain of his host was ¹⁸Āb'nēr, the son of Nēr, Saul's uncle.

51 ⁵And Kīsh was the father of Sāul; and Nēr the father of Āb'nēr was the son of Ā-bī'el.

52 And there was sore war against the Phī-lis'tīnes all the days of Sāul: and when Sāul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, ⁶he took him unto him.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Saul sent to destroy Amalek: 8 he spareth Agag, and the best of the spoil. 10 God rejecteth him for disobedience.

SĀM'U-EL also said unto Sāul, The ^aLORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Īs'ra-el: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember *that* which Ām'a-lēk did to Īs'ra-el, ^bhow he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Ē'gypt.

3 Now go and smite Ām'a-lēk, and ^cutterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, ^dinfant and suckling, ^eox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Sāul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Tēl'a-im, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Jū'dah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Ām'a-lēk, and ¹laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Sāul said unto ^athe Kēn'ites, ^bGo, depart, get you down from among the Ām'a-lēk-ites, lest I destroy you with them: ^cfor ye shewed kindness to all the children of Īs'ra-el, when they came up out of Ē'gypt. So the Kēn'ites departed from among the Ām'a-lēk-ites.

7 And ^dSaul smote the Ām'a-lēk-ites from ^eHāy'ī-lah until thou comest to ^fShūr, that is over against Ē'gypt.

8 And ^mhe took A'gāg the king of the Ām'a-lēk-ites alive, and ⁿutterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared A'gāg, and ^othe best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and ²of the fatlings,

B. C. 1087.

CHAP. 14.

i ch. 31. 2.

1 Chr. 8. 33.

18 Abiner.

j ch. 9. 1.

k ch. 8. 11.

B. C. 1079.

CHAP. 15.

a ch. 9. 16.

b Ex. 17. 8.

Deut. 25. 17.

c Lev. 27. 28.

Joshua 6. 17.

d Ex. 20. 5.

Isa. 14. 21.

e Gen. 3. 17.

Joshua 7. 24.

f Joshua 15. 24.

1 Or, fought.

g Num. 24. 21.

Judg. 1. 16.

h Gen. 18. 25.

Gen. 19. 12.

Acts 2. 40.

Rev. 18. 4.

i Ex. 18. 10.

Num. 10. 29.

j ch. 14. 48.

k Gen. 2. 11.

Gen. 25. 18.

l Gen. 16. 7.

ch. 27. 8.

m 1 Ki. 20. 34.

Esther 3. 1.

n ch. 30. 1.

o Prov. 15. 27.

1 Tim. 6. 10.

2 Or, of the

second sort.

p Gen. 6. 6.

2 Sam. 24. 16.

q Joshua 22. 16.

1 Ki. 9. 6.

Ps. 36. 3.

Zeph. 1. 6.

Matt. 24. 13.

r ch. 13. 13.

s ch. 16. 1.

Luke 19. 41.

44.

Rom. 9. 1-3.

t Joshua 15. 55.

u Gen. 14. 19.

Ruth 3. 2.

v Luke 18. 11.

w Gen. 3. 12.

Prov. 28. 13.

3 they consume

them.

x Ps. 50. 8. 9.

Prov. 21. 3.

Isa. 1. 11.

Amos 5. 21.

24.

Micah 6. 6.

Matt. 9. 13.

Heb. 10. 6.

y Ex. 19. 5.

Ecc. 5. 1.

Hosea 6. 6.

Matt. 5. 24.

Mark 12. 33.

and the lambs, and *all that was good*, and would not utterly destroy them; but every thing *that was vile* and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Sām'u-el, saying,

11 ²It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is ³turned back from following me, and ⁴hath not performed my commandments. And it ⁵grieved Sām'u-el; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Sām'u-el rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Sām'u-el, saying, Saul came to ⁶Cār'mel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Ġil'gāl.

13 And Sām'u-el came to Saul: and Saul said unto ^ahim, Blessed be thou of the LORD: ^bI have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Sām'u-el said, What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ām'a-lēk-ites: ^cfor the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Sām'u-el said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Sām'u-el said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not *made* the head of the tribes of Īs'ra-el, and the LORD anointed thee king over Īs'ra-el?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Ām'a-lēk-ites, and fight against them until ³they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Sām'u-el, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought A'gāg the king of Ām'a-lēk, and have utterly destroyed the Ām'a-lēk-ites.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Ġil'gāl.

22 And Sām'u-el said, ^aHath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, ^bto

obey is better than sacrifice, *and* to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion *is as* the sin of ^awitchcraft, and stubbornness *is as* iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from *being* king.

24 ¶ And ²Saul said unto Sām'u-el, ^aI have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because ^bI feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Sām'u-el said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: ^cfor thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from *being* king over İs'ra-el.

27 And as Sām'u-el turned about to go away, ^dhe laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Sām'u-el said unto him, ^eThe LORD hath rent the kingdom of İs'ra-el from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

29 And also the ^fStrength of İs'ra-el will not lie nor repent: for he *is* not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: *yet* ^ghonour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before İs'ra-el, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Sām'u-el turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Sām'u-el, Bring ye hither to me A'gäg the king of the Ä'm'a-läk-ites. And A'gäg came unto him delicately. And A'gäg said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Sām'u-el said, ^hAs thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And ⁱSām'u-el hewed A'gäg in pieces before the LORD in Gil'gal.

34 ¶ Then Sām'u-el went to Rā'mah; and Saul went up to his house to ^jGib'e-ah of Saul.

35 And Sām'u-el came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Sām'u-el mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over İs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Samuel sent by God to Beth-lehem. 11 He anointeth David. 15 Saul sendeth for David to quiet his evil spirit.

AND the LORD said unto Sām'u-el, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over İs'ra-el? ^afill thine horn with oil, and go, I will

B. C. 1079.

CHAP. 15.

- 4 divination.
2 Sam. 12. 13.
a Ex. 9. 27.
Matt. 27. 4.
b Ex. 23. 2.
Prov. 29. 25.
Isa. 51. 12.
Luke 23. 20-25.
Rev. 21. 8.
c ch. 2. 30.
d 1 Ki. 11. 30.
e ch. 23. 17.
5 Or, Eternity, or, Victory.
f Num. 23. 19.
Ezek. 24. 14.
2 Tim. 2. 13.
Titus 1. 2.
g ch. 2. 30.
Ps. 49. 20.
Prov. 4. 8.
Prov. 26. 1.
Rom. 2. 28, 29.
h Gen. 9. 6.
Ex. 17. 11.
Judg. 1. 7.
Matt. 7. 2.
Rev. 16. 6.
i 1 Ki. 13. 40.
j ch. 11. 4.

B. C. 1063.

CHAP. 16.

- a 2 Ki. 9. 1.
b Ps. 78. 70.
Acts 13. 22.
1 in thine hand.
c ch. 20. 29.
2 Or, feast.
d Ex. 4. 15.
e ch. 9. 16.
f ch. 21. 1.
2 Sam. 6. 9.
Hosea 6. 5.
Hosea 11. 10.
Luke 5. 8.
Acts 24. 25.
3 meeting.
g 1 Ki. 2. 13.
h Ex. 19. 10.
i Called Elihu.
1 Chr. 27. 18.
j 1 Ki. 12. 26.
k Ps. 147. 10.
l Isa. 55. 8.
m 2 Cor. 10. 7.
4 eyes.
n 1 Chr. 28. 9.
2 Chr. 16. 9.
Ps. 7. 9.
Jer. 11. 20.
Acts 1. 24.
Rev. 2. 23.
o ch. 17. 12.
p 2 Sam. 7. 8.
Ps. 78. 70.
5 round.
q Song 5. 10.
6 fair of eyes.
r ch. 9. 17.
s Ps. 89. 20.
t Num. 27. 18.
Judg. 11. 29.

send thee to Jēs'se the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite: for ^bI have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Sām'u-el said, How can I go? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer ¹with thee, and say, ^cI am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jēs'se to the ²sacrifice, and ^dI will shew thee what thou shalt do: and ^ethou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

4 And Sām'u-el did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bēth'-lē-hēm. And the elders of the town ^ftrembled at his ³coming, and said, ^gComest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: ^hsanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jēs'se and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked ⁱon E-li'ab, and ^jsaid, Surely the LORD's anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Sām'u-el, Look not on ^khis countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: ^lfor the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man ^mlooketh on the ⁴outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the ⁿheart.

8 Then Jēs'se called Ä-b'n'a-dāb, and made him pass before Sām'u-el. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jēs'se made Shām'mah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jēs'se made seven of his sons to pass before Sām'u-el. And Sām'u-el said unto Jēs'se, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Sām'u-el said unto Jēs'se, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, ^oThere remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Sām'u-el said unto Jēs'se, ^pSend and fetch him: for we will not sit ⁵down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he *was* ^qruddy, and withal ^rof a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. ^sAnd the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he.

13 Then Sām'u-el took the horn of oil, and ^tanointed him in the midst of his brethren: and ^uthe Spirit of the LORD came upon Dā'vid from that day forward. So Sām'u-el rose up, and went to Rā'mah.

14 ¶ "But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and "an evil spirit from the LORD ⁷troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are before thee*, to seek out a man, *who is a cunning player on an harp*: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jēs'sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite, *that is cunning in playing*, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in ³matters, and a comely person, and the LORD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jēs'sē, and said, Send me Dā'vid thy son, *which is with the sheep*.

20 And Jēs'sē took an ass *laden with bread*, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by Dā'vid his son unto Saul.

21 And Dā'vid came to Saul, and "stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jēs'sē, saying, Let Dā'vid, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that Dā'vid took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The Israelites and Philistines, being ready to battle, 4 Goliath challengeth a combat. 12 David accepteth the challenge, and slayeth him. 55 Saul taketh notice of David.

NOW the Phī-lis'tīnēs gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at "Shō'choh, *which belongeth to Jū'dah*, and pitched between Shō'choh and Ā-zē'kah, in ¹E'phes-dam'mim.

2 And Saul and the men of Īs-ra-el were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of E'lah, and ²set the battle in array against the Phī-lis'tīnēs.

3 And the Phī-lis'tīnēs stood on a mountain on the one side, and Īs-ra-el stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was a valley between them*.

B. C. 1033.

CHAP. 16.

u ch. 18. 12.
Ps. 51. 11.

v ch. 19. 9.

7 Or, terrified.

8 Or, speech.

w Gen. 41. 46.
1 Ki. 10. 8.
Prov. 22. 29.

CHAP. 17.

a Joshua 15. 85.
2 Chr. 25. 18.

1 Or, The coast of lands, called Pad-dammim.

2 ranged the battle.

3 a treader-down.

b 2 Sam. 21. 19.
1 Chr. 20. 5.

c Joshua 11. 22.
2 Sam. 21. 22.
1 Chr. 8. 13.
1 Chr. 18. 1.
1 Chr. 20. 8.
2 Chr. 26. 6.
Amos 6. 2.

4 About eleven feet and a half.

5 clothed.

6 Or, gorget.

d 2 Sam. 21. 19.
1 Chr. 11. 23.

e ch. 8. 17.
1 Chr. 21. 3.

f ch. 11. 1.

g Num. 23. 7.
8.
2 Sam. 21. 21.
Neh. 2. 19.

h Ruth 4. 22.
ch. 16. 1, 18.

i Gen. 35. 19.

j ch. 16. 10, 11.
1 Chr. 2. 13.

k ch. 16. 6.
1 Chr. 2. 13.

7 cheeses of milk.

8 captain of a thousand.

l Gen. 37. 14.

4 ¶ And there went out ³a champion out of the camp of the Phī-lis'tīnēs, named ⁶Gō-lī'ath, of ^cGāth, whose height *was* ⁴six cubits and a span.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brass upon his head, and *he was* ⁶armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a ⁶target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the ^astaff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Īs-ra-el, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *am* not I a Phī-lis'tīne, and ye ^cservants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and ⁱserve us.

10 And the Phī-lis'tīne said, I ^odefy the armies of Īs-ra-el this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Īs-ra-el heard those words of the Phī-lis'tīne, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dā'vid *was* ^hthe son of that ^cĒph'rāth-ite of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dah, whose name *was* Jēs'sē; and he had ⁱeight sons: and the man went among men *for* an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jēs'sē went and followed Saul to the battle: and the ^knames of his three sons that went to the battle *were* Ē-lī'ab the firstborn, and next unto him Ā-bin'a-dāb, and the third Shām'mah.

14 And Dā'vid *was* the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But Dā'vid went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

16 And the Phī-lis'tīne drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jēs'sē said unto Dā'vid his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten ⁷cheeses unto the ⁸captain of *their* thousand, and ^llook how thy brethren fare, and take *their* pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the

men of Īs'ra-el, were in the valley of E'lah, fighting with the Phī-lis'tīnes.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jēs'sē had commanded him; and he came to the ⁹ trench, as the host was going forth to the ¹⁰ fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Īs'ra-el and the Phī-lis'tīnes had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And Dā'vid left ¹¹ his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and ¹² saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Phī-lis'tīne of Gāth, Gō-li'ath by name, out of the armies of the Phī-lis'tīnes, and spake according to the same words: and Dā'vid heard them.

24 And all the men of Īs'ra-el, when they saw the man, fled ¹³ from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Īs'ra-el said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Īs'ra-el is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and ^m will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Īs'ra-el.

26 And Dā'vid spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Phī-lis'tīne, and taketh away ⁿ the reproach from Īs'ra-el? for who *is* this ^o uncircumcised Phī-lis'tīne, that he should defy the armies of ^p the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And E-li'ab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and E-li'ab's ^q anger was kindled against Dā'vid, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And Dā'vid said, What have I now done? ^r *Is there* not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same ¹⁴ manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which Dā'vid spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he ¹⁵ sent for him.

B. C. 1063.

CHAP. 17.

9 Or, place of the carriage.

10 battle array, or, place of fight.

11 the vessels from upon him.

12 asked his brethren of peace, 23 Gen. 43. 27. Judg. 13. 15.

13 from his face.

m Josh. 15. 16.

n ch. 11. 2.

o ch. 14. 6.

p Deut. 5. 23. Jer. 10. 10.

q Gen. 37. 4. Prov. 15. 19. Prov. 27. 4. Eccl. 4. 4. Matt. 10. 35. Matt. 27. 15. Mark 3. 21.

r Prov. 15. 1.

14 word.

15 took him.

s Num. 13. 30. Num. 14. 9. Deut. 20. 1. 3. Isa. 30. 3. Heb. 12. 12.

t ch. 16. 13.

u Num. 13. 31. Deut. 9. 2.

16 Or, kid.

v ch. 7. 12. Ps. 18. 16. 17. Ps. 61. 7. Ps. 77. 11. Ps. 138. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17, 18.

w ch. 20. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.

17 clothed David with his clothes.

18 Or, valley.

19 vessel.

20 Ps. 123. 4. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28.

y ch. 16. 12.

z ch. 24. 14. 2 Sam. 3. 8.

a 1 Ki. 20. 10, 11. Jer. 9. 23. Ezek. 28. 2, 9, 10.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, ^a Let no man's heart fail because of him; ^b thy servant will go and fight with this Phī-lis'tīne.

33 And Saul said to Dā'vid, ^c Thou art not able to go against this Phī-lis'tīne to fight with him: for thou *art but* a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a ¹⁶ lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught *him* by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Phī-lis'tīne shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 Dā'vid said moreover, ^d The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Phī-lis'tīne. And Saul said unto Dā'vid, Go, and ^e the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul ¹⁷ armed Dā'vid with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And Dā'vid girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved *it*. And Dā'vid said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved *them*. And Dā'vid put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the ¹⁸ brook, and put them in a shepherd's ¹⁹ bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling *was* in his hand: and he drew near to the Phī-lis'tīne.

41 And the Phī-lis'tīne came on and drew near unto Dā'vid; and the man that bare the shield *went* before him.

42 And when the Phī-lis'tīne looked about, and saw Dā'vid, he ^f *disdained* him: for he was *but* a youth, and ^g ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Phī-lis'tīne said unto Dā'vid, ^h *Am* I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Phī-lis'tīne cursed Dā'vid by his gods.

44 And the Phī-lis'tīne ⁱ said to Dā'vid, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said Dā'vid to the Phī-lis'tīne, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield:

^b but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Īs'ra-el, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD ²⁰ deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give ^c the carcases of the host of the Phī-lis'tīnes this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; ^d that all the earth may know that there is a God in Īs'ra-el.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD ^e saveth not with sword and spear: for ^f the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Phī-lis'tīne arose, and came and drew nigh to meet Dā'vid, that Dā'vid hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Phī-lis'tīne.

49 And Dā'vid put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang ^g it, and smote the Phī-lis'tīne in his forehead, that the stone ^h sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So ⁱ Dā'vid prevailed over the Phī-lis'tīne with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Phī-lis'tīne, and slew him; but ^j there was no sword in the hand of Dā'vid.

51 Therefore Dā'vid ran, and stood upon the Phī-lis'tīne, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Phī-lis'tīnes saw their champion was dead, ^k they fled.

52 And the men of Īs'ra-el and of Jū'dah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Phī-lis'tīnes, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ēk'rōn. And the wounded of the Phī-lis'tīnes fell down by the way to ^l Shā-a-rā'im, even unto Gāth, and unto Ēk'rōn.

53 And the children of Īs'ra-el returned from chasing after the Phī-lis'tīnes, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And Dā'vid took the head of the Phī-lis'tīne, and brought it to Jē-ry'-sā-lēm; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw Dā'vid go forth against the Phī-lis'tīne, he said unto Āb'nēr, the captain of the host, Āb'nēr, ^m whose son is this youth? And Āb'nēr said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as Dā'vid returned from the slaughter of the Phī-lis'tīne, Āb'nēr took him, and brought him

B. C. 1063.

CHAP. 17.

^b 2 Sam. 22. 33,

35.

2 Chr. 32. 8.

Ps. 124. 8.

Prov. 18. 10.

2 Cor. 10. 4.

Phil. 4. 13.

Heb. 11. 33,

34.

20 shalt thee up.

^c Deut. 28. 26.

^d Joshua 4. 24.

1 Ki. 8. 43.

2 Ki. 19. 19.

Isa. 52. 10.

^e Ps. 44. 6, 7.

Hosea 1. 7.

Zech. 4. 6.

^f 2 Chr. 20. 15.

21—unk as a

stone in the

water.

^g ch. 21. 9.

Judg. 3. 31.

2 Sam. 21. 21.

^h Heb. 11. 34.

ⁱ Joshua 15. 36.

^j ch. 15. 21, 22.

^k Ruth 4. 22.

1 Chr. 2. 13,

14, 15.

Isa. 11. 1, 10.

Matt. 1. 6.

Acts 13. 22.

Rom. 15. 12.

CHAP. 18.

^a Gen. 44. 30.

2 Sam. 18. 33.

Col. 2. 2.

^b Deut. 13. 6.

ch. 19. 2.

ch. 20. 17.

2 Sam. 1. 26.

Prov. 18. 24.

John 15. 17-19.

1 John 3. 12-14.

^c ch. 8. 11.

ch. 14. 52.

1 Or, prospered.

2 Or, Philistines.

^d Ex. 15. 20.

Judg. 5. 1, 2.

Judg. 11. 34.

Ps. 58. 25.

Ps. 150. 4.

Jer. 31. 4.

3 threestringed instruments.

^e Ex. 15. 21.

Judg. 5. 3.

2 Chr. 5. 13.

Ps. 24.

Isa. 5. 1.

^f 4 was evil in

his eyes.

^g Gen. 4. 5.

Matt. 20. 15.

Luke 15. 28.

^h ch. 16. 14.

ⁱ ch. 19. 24.

Acts 16. 16.

^j ch. 19. 10.

ch. 20. 33.

Prov. 27.

^k ch. 16. 13.

^l ch. 28. 15.

before Saul with the head of the Phī-lis'tīne in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, ^m thou young man? And Dā'vid answered, I am the son of thy servant ⁿ kJēs'sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Jonathan loveth David. 8 Saul envieth his praise, and seeketh to kill him in his fury. 17 He offereth him his daughter for a snare.

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that ^a the soul of Jōn'a-than was knit with the soul of Dā'vid, ^b and Jōn'a-than loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and ^c would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jōn'a-than and Dā'vid made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jōn'a-than stripped himself of the robe that ^d was upon him, and gave it to Dā'vid, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid went out whither-soever Saul sent him, ^e and ^f behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when Dā'vid was returned from the slaughter of the ^g Phī-lis'tīne, that ^h the women came out of all cities of Īs'ra-el, singing and dancing; to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with ⁱ instruments of music.

7 And the women ^j answered ^k one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying ^l displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto Dā'vid ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed ^m but thousands: and ⁿ what can he have more but the kingdom?

9 And Saul ^o eyed Dā'vid from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^p the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, ^q and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and Dā'vid played with his hand, as at other times: and ^r there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul ^s cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite Dā'vid even to the wall with it. And Dā'vid avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of Dā'vid, because ^t the LORD was with him, and was ^u departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people.

14 And Dā'vid ^a behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and ^m the LORD *was* with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Is'ra-el and Jū'dah loved Dā'vid, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to Dā'vid, Behold my elder daughter Mē'rāb, ⁿ her will I give thee to wife: only be thou ^e valiant for me, and fight ^e the LORD's battles. For Saul said, ^p Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Phī-lis'tīnez be upon him.

18 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, Who *am* I? and what *is* my life, or my father's family in Is'ra-el, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Mē'rāb Saul's daughter should have been given to Dā'vid, that she was given ^r unto Ā'drī-el the ^e Mē-hō'athite to wife.

20 And Mī'chal Saul's daughter loved Dā'vid: and they told Saul, and the thing ⁷ pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be ^t a snare to him, and that the hand of the Phī-lis'tīnez may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in *the one* of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with Dā'vid secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid said, Seemeth it to you *a* light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I *am* a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, ⁸ On this manner spake Dā'vid.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to Dā'vid, The king desireth not any ^a dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phī-lis'tīnez, to be ^v avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make Dā'vid fall by the hand of the Phī-lis'tīnez.

26 And when his servants told Dā'vid these words, it ^a pleased Dā'vid well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not ¹⁰ expired.

27 Wherefore Dā'vid arose and

B. C. 1063.

CHAP. 18.

1 Num. 27. 17.

2 Sam. 3. 2.

5 Or, prospered.

m Gen. 39. 2.

Joshua 6. 27.

ch. 10. 7.

ch. 16. 18.

Acts 7. 9.

n ch. 17. 25.

6 a son of

valour.

o Num. 32. 20.

ch. 25. 28.

p 2 Sam. 12. 9.

q Ruth 2. 10.

ch. 9. 21.

2 Sam. 7. 18.

Prov. 15. 33.

r 2 Sam. 21. 8.

s Judg. 7. 22.

7 was right in

his eyes.

t Ex. 10. 7.

Ps. 7. 14-16.

Prov. 26. 24-26.

Jer. 5. 26.

8 According to

these words.

u Gen. 34. 12.

Ex. 22. 17.

v ch. 14. 24.

9 was right in

the eyes of.

10 fulfilled.

w 2 Sam. 3. 14.

ch. 12. 15.

Job 5. 2, 12,

13.

Ps. 37. 12, 13.

Ecdl. 4.

Jas. 2. 13.

y 2 Sam. 11. 1.

z Luke 21. 15.

11 precious.

CHAP. 19.

a Prov. 27. 4.

b Acts 23. 16.

c Prov. 31. 8.

d Gen. 42. 22.

ch. 2. 25.

2 Chr. 6. 22.

Ps. 35. 12.

Ps. 109. 5.

Prov. 17. 13.

Jer. 18. 20.

1 Cor. 8. 12.

1 John 3. 15.

e Judg. 9. 17.

Judg. 12. 3.

ch. 28. 21.

Ps. 119. 109.

f ch. 17. 49.

g 1 Sam. 11. 13.

1 Chr. 11. 14.

h ch. 20. 32.

i Matt. 27. 4.

1 yesterday

third day.

j his face.

k ch. 16. 14.

ch. 18. 10.

went, he and his men, and slew of the Phī-lis'tīnez two hundred men; and ^w Dā'vid brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Mī'chal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD *was* with Dā'vid, and that Mī'chal Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And ^a Saul was yet the more afraid of Dā'vid; and Saul became Dā'vid's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Phī-lis'tīnez ^v went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that Dā'vid behaved himself ^r more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much ¹¹ set by.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill Dā'vid. 4 He persuadeth his father to a reconciliation.

8 Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against Dā'vid.

18 David fleeth to Samuel. 22 Saul prophesieth.

AND Saul ^a spake to Jōn'a-than his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill Dā'vid.

2 But Jōn'a-than Saul's son delighted much in Dā'vid: and Jōn'a-than told Dā'vid, ^b saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret *place*, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou *art*, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jōn'a-than ^c spake good of Dā'vid unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king ^d sin against his servant, against Dā'vid; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his ^e life in his hand, and ^f slew the Phī-lis'tīnez, and ^g the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Is'ra-el: thou sawest *it*, and didst rejoice: ^h wherefore then wilt thou ⁱ sin against innocent blood, to slay Dā'vid without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jōn'a-than: and Saul sware, As the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jōn'a-than called Dā'vid, and Jōn'a-than shewed him all those things. And Jōn'a-than brought Dā'vid to Saul, and he was in his presence, as ¹ in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and Dā'vid went out, and fought with the Phī-lis'tīnez, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from ² him.

9 And ^j the evil spirit from the

LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and Dā'vid played with *his* hand.

10 And Saul ^ksought to smite Dā'vid even to the wall with the javelin: but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he snote the javelin into the wall: and Dā'vid fled, and escaped that night.

11 ^lSaul also sent messengers unto Dā'vid's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Mī'chal Dā'vid's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Mī'chal ^mlet Dā'vid down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mī'chal took an ^simage, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid, she said, He *is* sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see Dā'vid, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Mī'chal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Mī'chal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; ⁿwhy should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So Dā'vid fled, and escaped, and came to ^oSām'u-el to Rā'mah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Sām'u-el went and dwelt in Nā'joth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, Dā'vid *is* at Nā'joth in Rā'mah.

20 And ^pSaul sent messengers to take Dā'vid: ^qand when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Sām'u-el standing *as* appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also ^rprophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Rā'mah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sē'chu: and he asked and said, Where *are* Sām'u-el and Dā'vid? And one said, Behold, *they be* at Nā'joth in Rā'mah.

23 And he went thither to Nā'joth in Rā'mah: and ^sthe Spirit of God was upon him also, and he

B. C. 1032.

CHAP. 19.

k Job 5. 2.
Ps. 5. 6.
Prov. 1. 16.
Prov. 29. 10.

l Ps. 59. title.

m Joshua 2. 15.
Acts 9. 24, 25.

n 2 Sam. 2. 22.

o Prov. 17. 17.
Mal. 2. 7.

p John 7. 32, 45.

q ch. 10. 5, 6.
1 Cor. 14. 3,
24, 25.

r Num. 11. 25.
Joel 2. 28.

s Gen. 31. 24.
Num. 23. 5.
ch. 10. 10.
Prov. 21. 1.
Dan. 4. 35.
Matt. 7. 22.
John 11. 51.
1 Cor. 13. 2.

t Isa. 20. 2.

u Tell.

v 2 Sam. 6. 14,
20.
Micah 1. 8.

w ch. 10. 11.
Acts 9. 21.

CHAP. 20.

a Gen. 44. 7.
Joshua 22. 29.

1 uncover mine ear.

2 Or, say what is thy mind,
and I will do,
etc.

3 speaketh, or, thinketh.

b Num. 10. 10.
Num. 28. 11.
2 Ki. 4. 23.
1 Chr. 23. 31.
2 Chr. 2. 4.
Ezra 3. 5.
Neh. 10. 33.
Ps. 81. 3.
Isa. 1. 13.
Ezek. 45. 17.

c ch. 19. 2.
Ps. 55. 12.
John 8. 59.
Acts 17. 14.

d ch. 16. 4.

e Or, feast.

f Deut. 1. 23.
2 Sam. 17. 4.

g Joshua 2. 14.
Ruth 1. 8.

h ch. 18. 8.
ch. 23. 18.

i 2 Sam. 14. 22.

went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nā'joth in Rā'mah.

24 ^tAnd he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Sām'u-el in like manner, and ^ulay down ^vnaked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, ^wIs Saul also among the prophets?

CHAPTER 20.

1 David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety: 11 their covenant renewed by oath. 24 Saul, missing David, seeketh to kill Jonathan. 41 Jonathan and David's lovingly part.

AND Dā'vid fled from Nā'joth in Rā'mah, and came and said before Jōn'a-than, What have I done? what *is* mine iniquity? and what *is* my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, ^aGod forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will ¹shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? *it is not so.*

3 And Dā'vid sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jōn'a-than know this, lest he be grieved: but truly *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, *there is* but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jōn'a-than unto Dā'vid, ²Whatsoever thy soul ³desireth, I will even do *it* for thee.

5 And Dā'vid said unto Jōn'a-than, Behold, to morrow *is* the ^bnew moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may ^chide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then said, Dā'vid earnestly asked *leave* of me that he might run ^dto Bēth'-lē-hem his city: for *there is* a yearly ⁴sacrifice there for all the family.

7 ^eIf he say thus, *It is* well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, *then* be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt ^fdeal kindly with thy servant; for ^gthou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, ^hif there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldst thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jōn'a-than said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said Dā'vid to Jōn'a-than, Who shall tell me? or what *if* thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jōn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, Come, and let us go out into the

field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jōn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, ¹O LORD God of Is'ra-el, when I have ⁵sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, *if there be good toward Dā'vid*, and I then send not unto thee, and ⁶shew it thee;

13 ⁷The LORD do so and much more to Jōn'a-than: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and ⁸the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But also ¹thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of Dā'vid every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jōn'a-than ⁷made a covenant with the house of Dā'vid, saying, ¹⁰Let the LORD even require it at the hand of Dā'vid's enemies.

17 And Jōn'a-than caused Dā'vid to swear again, ⁸because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jōn'a-than said to Dā'vid, To morrow *is* the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be ⁹empty.

19 And *when* thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down ¹⁰quickly, and come to ¹¹the place where thou didst hide thyself ¹¹when the business was *in hand*, and shalt remain by the stone ¹²E'zēl.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side *thereof*, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows *are* on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for *there is peace* to thee, and ¹³no hurt; ¹⁰as the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows *are* beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And *as touching* the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD *be* between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So Dā'vid ¹¹hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, *even* upon a seat by the wall: and Jōn'a-than arose,

B. C. 1062.

CHAP. 20.

1 Joshua 22. 23.

5 searched.

6 uncover thine ear.

7 Ruth 1. 17.

8 Joshua 1. 5.
ch. 17. 37.
1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.9 Gen. 21. 23.
2 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7.
2 Sam. 21. 7.

7 cut.

10 ch. 25. 22.
ch. 31. 2.
2 Sam. 4. 7.
2 Sam. 21. 8.

8 Or, by his love toward him.

9 missed.

10 greatly, or, diligently.

11 ch. 19. 2.

11 in the day of the business.

12 Or, that sheweth the way.

13 not any thing.

14 Deut. 6. 13.
Deut. 10. 20.
Ps. 64. 11.
Isa. 65. 16.
Jer. 4. 2.

15 Prov. 27. 12.

16 ch. 14. 50.

17 Lev. 6. 2. 3.
Lev. 7. 21.
Lev. 11. 24, 27, 31, 40.
Lev. 15. 5.
Num. 19. 16.
1 Cor. 15. 33.
2 Cor. 6. 17.
Eph. 2. 1-3.
Eph. 5. 11.

14 Son of perverse rebellion, or, Thou perverse rebel.

15 is the son of death.

16 Gen. 31. 35.
ch. 19. 5.
Ps. 25. 3.
Ps. 69. 4.
Ps. 82. 4.
Prov. 14. 25.
Prov. 24. 11.
Prov. 31. 9.
Matt. 27. 23.
Luke 23. 32.
John 7. 51.
John 15. 26.

16 to pass over him.

and 7 Āb'nēr sat by Saul's side, and Dā'vid's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he *is* ⁷not clean; surely he *is* not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, *which was* the second day of the month, that Dā'vid's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jōn'a-than his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jēs'sē to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jōn'a-than answered Saul, Dā'vid earnestly asked *leave* of me to go to Bēth/-lē-hēm:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to *be there*: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jōn'a-than, and he said unto him, ¹⁴Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jēs'sē to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jēs'sē liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he ¹⁵shall surely die.

32 And Jōn'a-than answered Saul his father, and said unto him, ⁸Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jōn'a-than knew that it was determined of his father to slay Dā'vid.

34 So Jōn'a-than arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for Dā'vid, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jōn'a-than went out into the field at the time appointed with Dā'vid, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow ¹⁶beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jōn'a-than had shot, Jōn'a-than cried after the lad, and said, *Is not* the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jōn'a-than cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not.

And Jōn'a-than's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jōn'a-than and Dā'vid knew the matter.

40 And Jōn'a-than gave his ¹⁷ artillery unto ¹⁸ his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry *them* to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, Dā'vid arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until Dā'vid exceeded.

42 And Jōn'a-than said to Dā'vid, Go in peace, ¹⁹ forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jōn'a-than went into the city.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ David, at Nob, obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread: ⁸ he taketh Goliath's sword: ¹⁰ at Gath he feigneth himself mad.

THEN came Dā'vid to ^a Nōb to ^b Ā-hīm'e-lech the priest: and Ā-hīm'e-lech was afraid at the meeting of Dā'vid, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And Dā'vid said unto Ā-hīm'e-lech the priest, ^c The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is ¹ present.

4 And the priest answered Dā'vid, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is ^d hallowed bread; ^e if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And Dā'vid answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the ^f vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread is* in a manner common, ² yea, though it were sanctified this day ^g in the vessel.

6 So the priest ^h gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, ⁱ that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, detained

B. C. 1062.

CHAP. 20.

17 Instruments.

18 that was his.

19 Or, the LORD be witness of that which, etc.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 22. 19.

Neh. 11. 32.

Isa. 10. 32.

^b ch. 14. 3.

called Abiathar.

Called also Abiathar.

^c Gen. 27. 20.

24.

ch. 19. 11.

Ps. 119. 29.

Prov. 20. 25.

Gal. 2. 12, 13.

Col. 3. 9.

1 found.

^d Ex. 25. 30.

Lev. 24. 5.

Matt. 12. 4.

^e Ex. 19. 15.

Zech. 7. 3.

^f 1 Thess. 4. 4.

2 Or, especially

when this day

there is other

sanctified in

the vessel.

^g Lev. 8. 26.

^h Matt. 12. 3.

Mark 2. 25.

Luke 6. 3.

ⁱ Lev. 24. 8.

jch. 22. 9.

Ps. 52. title.

k ch. 31. 10.

3 Or, Abimelech.

l Ps. 56. title.

m ch. 18. 7.

n Ps. 34. title.

4 Or, made marks.

5 Or, playeth

the mad man.

CHAP. 22.

^a Ps. 57. title.

Ps. 142. title.

^b Joshua 12. 15.

2 Sam. 23. 13.

Micah 1. 15.

Heb. 11. 38.

^c Judg. 11. 3.

1 had a creditor.

2 bitter of soul.

^d Gen. 47. 11.

Ex. 20. 12.

Deut. 5. 16.

Prov. 10. 1.

Prov. 23. 24.

Matt. 19. 19.

Eph. 6. 2.

1 Tim. 5. 4.

before the LORD; and his name *was* ^j Dō'eg, an E'dom-ite, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ā-hīm'e-lech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Gō'h'ath the Phī-lis'tine, wherewith thou slewest in the valley of E'lah: ^k behold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it*: for *there is* no other save that here. And Dā'vid said, *There is none* like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to ^l Ā'chīsh the king of Gāth.

11 And ^m the servants of Ā'chīsh said unto him, *Is* not this Dā'vid the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, ⁿ Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

12 And Dā'vid laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Ā'chīsh the king of Gāth.

13 And ^o he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and ^p scrambled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Ā'chīsh unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man ^q is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the mad man in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

CHAPTER 22.

¹ David's kindred and others resort to him at Achish. 2 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 17 Saul commandeth to kill the priests. 20 Abiathar escapeth, and fleeth after David.

DĀ'VID therefore departed thence, and ^a escaped ^b to the cave Ā-dū'lām: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it*, they went down thither to him.

2 ^c And every one *that was* in distress, and every one that ^d *was* in debt, and every one that ^e *was* discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid went thence to Mīz'peh of Mō'ab: and he said unto the king of Mō'ab, ^f Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and *be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Mō'ab: and they dwelt with

him all the while that Dā'vid was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet ^e Gād said unto Dā'vid, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Jū'dah. Then Dā'vid departed, and came into the forest of Hā'reth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that Dā'vid was discovered, and the men that ^tere with him, (now Saul abode in tīb'e-ah under a ³ tree in Rā'mah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him:)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Bēn'ja-mites; will the son of Jēs'se ^fgive every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is none* that ^asheweth me that ^omy son hath made a league with the son of Jēs'se, and *there is none* of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered ^a Dō'eg the E'dom-ite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jēs'se coming to Nōb, to ^a Ā-hīm'e-lech the son of ^j Ā-hi'tub.

10 And ^a he enquired of the LORD for him, and ⁱ gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Gō-li'ath the Phi-lis'tine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ā-hīm'e-lech the priest, the son of Ā-hi'tub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nōb: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ā-hi'tub. And he answered, ^b Here I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jēs'se, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ā-hīm'e-lech ^m answered the king, and said, And who *is so* faithful among all thy servants as Dā'vid, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, ⁶ less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt

B. C. 1062.

CHAP. 22.

e 2 Sam. 24. 11.
1 Chr. 21. 9.
2 Chr. 29. 25.

3 Or, grove in a high place.

f ch. 8. 14.

4 uncovereth mine ear.

g ch. 18. 3.
ch. 20. 30.

h ch. 21. 7.
Ps. 52. title.

i ch. 21. 1.

j ch. 14. 3.

k Num. 27. 21.

l ch. 21. 6, 9.

5 Behold me.

m ch. 19. 4, 5.
ch. 20. 32.
ch. 24. 11.
Prov. 24. 11, 12.
Prov. 31. 9.

6 little, or, great.

7 runners, or, guard.

n Ex. 1. 17.
Acts 4. 19.

o Ps. 12. 5.
Prov. 28. 15.

p ch. 2. 31.

q Ex. 28. 40.

r Neh. 11. 32.
Isa. 10. 32.

s Ps. 10.
Isa. 26. 13.

t ch. 23. 6.

u Judg. 9. 5.
ch. 2. 33.

v 1 Ki. 2. 26.
Matt. 24. 9.
John 16. 2.
Heb. 12. 1-3.

CHAP. 23.

a Joshua 15. 44.

b Num. 27. 21.
ch. 28. 6.
ch. 30. 8.
2 Sam. 5. 19, 23.

1 Chr. 10. 14.
Ps. 37. 5.
Prov. 3. 5, 6.

surely die, Ā-hīm'e-lech, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto the ⁷ footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also *is* with Dā'vid, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king ⁿ would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And ^o the king said to Dō'eg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Dō'eg the E'dom-ite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and ^p slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a ^q linen ephod.

19 ^r And Nōb, the city of the priests, smote ^e he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ And one of the sons of Ā-hīm'e-lech the son of Ā-hi'tub, named Ā-bi'a-thār, ^u escaped, and fled after Dā'vid.

21 And Ā-bi'a-thār shewed Dā'vid that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And Dā'vid said unto Ā-bi'a-thār, I knew *it* that day, when Dō'eg the E'dom-ite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: ^v for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou *shalt* be in safeguard.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David rescueth Keilah. 7 Saul's coming, and treachery of the Keilites. 13 David escapeth to Ziph. 19 Saul pursueth him. 22 He dwelleth at En-gedi.

THEN they told Dā'vid, saying, Behold, the Phi-lis'tines fight against ^a Kēi'lah, and they rob the threshing floors.

2 Therefore Dā'vid ^b enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Phi-lis'tines? And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, Go, and smite the Phi-lis'tines, and save Kēi'lah.

3 And Dā'vid's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Jū'dah: how much more then if we come to Kēi'lah against the armies of the Phi-lis'tines?

4 Then Dā'vid enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kēi'lah; for I will deliver the Phi-lis'tines into thine hand.

5 So Dā'vid and his men went to Kēi'lah, and fought with the Phi-lis'tines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great

slaughter. So Dā'vid saved the inhabitants of Kēi'lah.

6 And it came to pass, when Ā-bī'ā-thār the son of Ā-him'e-lech ^cfled to Dā'vid to Kēi'lah, that he came down ^dwith an ephod in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was to come to Kēi'lah. And Saul said, God ^ehath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kēi'lah, to besiege Dā'vid and his men.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and ^fhe said to Ā-bī'ā-thār the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said Dā'vid, O LORD God of Īs'ra-el, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kēi'lah, ^gto destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Kēi'lah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Īs'ra-el, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said Dā'vid, Will the men of Kēi'lah ^hdeliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver thee up.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid and his men, ⁱwhich were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kēi'lah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was escaped from Kēi'lah; and he forbore to go forth.

14 And Dā'vid abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in ^ja mountain in the wilderness of Zīph. And Saul ^ksought him every day, but ^lGod delivered him not into his hand.

15 And Dā'vid saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and Dā'vid was in the wilderness of Zīph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Jōn'a-than Saul's son arose, and went to Dā'vid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Īs'ra-el, and I shall be next unto thee; and ^mthat also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two ⁿmade a covenant before the LORD; and Dā'vid abode in the wood, and Jōn'a-than went to his house.

19 ¶ Then ^ocame up the Zīph'ites to Saul to Gīb'e-ah, saying, Doth not

B. C. 1062.

CHAP. 23.

c ch. 22. 20.

d Ex. 15. 6.

ch. 24. 4-6.

ch. 26. 8, 9.

Ps. 71. 11.

e Num. 27. 21.

ch. 30. 7.

f ch. 22. 19.

2 Sam. 20. 20.

Esther 3. 6.

Ps. 44. 22.

1 shut up.

g ch. 22. 2.

h Ps. 11. 1.

i Joshua 15. 55.

j ch. 27. 1.

Ps. 54. 3, 4.

Prov. 1. 16.

k Deut. 33. 3.

ch. 2. 9.

Ps. 32. 7.

Ps. 33. 18.

Ps. 121. 3, 8.

Prov. 2. 9.

Prov. 21. 30.

Rom. 8. 31.

2 Tim. 3. 11.

l ch. 24. 20.

m ch. 18. 3.

2 Sam. 21. 7.

n ch. 26. 1.

Ps. 54. title.

o 2 on the right

hand.

p Or, the wilderness.

q it becometh

me.

r foot shall be.

o Joshua 15. 55.

ch. 25. 2.

6 Or, from the

rock.

p ch. 19. 12.

ch. 20. 38.

2 Sam. 15. 14.

Ps. 31. 22.

q 2 Chr. 20. 12.

Ps. 17. 9.

2 Cor. 1. 8.

r Deut. 32. 36.

ch. 14. 6.

2 Sam. 22.

2 Ki. 19. 9.

Ps. 18.

Isa. 37. 6-9.

7 spread themselves

upon,

etc.

8 That is, The

rock of divisions.

s 2 Chr. 20. 2.

CHAP. 24.

a ch. 23. 23.

1 after.

b Ps. 38. 12.

Dā'vid hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hāch'ī-lah, which is ²on the south of ³Jēsh'ī-mōn?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and ⁴our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his ⁵haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he deal-eth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Jū'dah.

24 And they arose, and went to Zīph before Saul: but Dā'vid and his men were in the wilderness ^oof Mā'on, in the plain on the south of Jēsh'ī-mōn.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told Dā'vid: wherefore he came down ⁶into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Mā'on. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after Dā'vid in the wilderness of Mā'on.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and Dā'vid and his men on that side of the mountain: ^rand Dā'vid made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed Dā'vid and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ ^rBut there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philis'tines have ⁷invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after Dā'vid, and went against the Philis'tines: therefore they called that place ⁸Sē'lā-hām-mah-lē'koth.

29 ¶ And Dā'vid went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at ⁸Ēn-gē'dī.

CHAPTER 24.

⁴ David in a cave at En-gedi cutteth off Saul's skirt, but spareth his life: ⁸ he urgeth thereby his innocence.

AND it came to pass, ^awhen Saul was returned from ¹following the Philis'tines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dā'vid is in the wilderness of Ēn-gē'dī.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Īs'ra-el, ^band

went to seek Dā'vid and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and Saul went in to *c* cover his feet: and *a* Dā'vid and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 *c* And the men of Dā'vid said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then Dā'vid arose, and cut off the skirt of *2* Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that *d* Dā'vid's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, *e* The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the anointed of the LORD.

7 So Dā'vid *3* stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on *his* way.

8 Dā'vid also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, Dā'vid stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, *h* Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, Dā'vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and *some* bade me kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he *is* the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that *there is* neither *i* evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou *j* huntest my soul to take it.

12 *k* The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the 'king of Iſ-ra-el come out? after whom dost thou pursue? *m* after a dead dog, after *n* a flea.

B. C. 1061.

CHAP. 24.

c Judg. 3. 24.*d* Ps. 57. title.*e* ch. 26. 8.*2* the robe which was Saul's.*f* 2 Sam. 24. 10.*g* ch. 26. 11.*2* Sam. 1. 14. Job 31. 29, 30.*3* cut off.*h* Ps. 141. 6.

Prov. 16. 28.

Prov. 17. 9.

i Ps. 7. 3.

Ps. 35. 7.

j ch. 26. 20.*k* Gen. 16. 5.

Judg. 11. 27.

l Prov. 5. 23.*m* ch. 17. 43.*2* Sam. 9. 8.*n* ch. 26. 20.*o* 2 Chr. 24. 22.*p* Ps. 35. 1.

Ps. 43. 1.

Micah 7. 9.

4 judge.*q* ch. 26. 17.*r* Gen. 38. 26.

Ex. 9. 27.

s Matt. 5. 44.*5* shut up.*t* ch. 23. 17.*2* Sam. 3. 17.

Matt. 2. 3-6,

13, 10.

B. C. 1060.

CHAP. 25.

a ch. 28. 3.

Isa. 57. 1, 2.

b Gen. 50. 11.

Deut. 34. 8.

Acts 8. 2.

c Gen. 14. 6.

Num. 12. 16.

Ps. 120. 5.

d ch. 23. 24.*1* Or, business.*e* Joshua 15. 55.*f* Gen. 38. 13.*2* Sam. 13. 23.*g* Ruth 4. 11.

Prov. 14. 7.

Prov. 24. 3, 4.

h Isa. 32. 5, 7.*i* Gen. 38. 13.*2* ask him in my name of peace.

15 The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and *a* see, and *b* plead my cause, and *c* deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, *d* Is this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to Dā'vid, Thou *art* *e* more righteous than I: for *f* thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had *g* delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, *h* I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Iſ-ra-el shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And Dā'vid sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but Dā'vid and his men gat them up unto the hold.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Samuel dieth. 4 David's message to Nabal, 10 whose churlish answer provoketh him. 14 Abigail pacifieth him. 36 Nabal's death.

AND *a* Sām'u-el died; and all the Iſ-ra-el-ites were gathered together, and *b* lamented him, and buried him in his house at Rā'mah. And Dā'vid arose, and went down *c* to the wilderness of Pā'ran.

2 And *there was* a man *d* in Mā'on, whose *1* possessions *were* in *e* Cār'mel; and the man *was* very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was *f* shearing his sheep in Cār'mel.

3 Now the name of the man *was* Nā'bal; and the name of his wife Ab'l-gail: and *she was* a *g* woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man *was* *h* churlish and evil in his doings; and he *was* of the house of Cā'leb.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid heard in the wilderness that Nā'bal did *i* shear his sheep.

5 And Dā'vid sent out ten young men, and Dā'vid said unto the young men, Get you up to Cār'mel, and go to Nā'bal, and *j* greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him

that liveth *in prosperity*, ² Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we ³ hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Cār'mel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in ⁴ a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son Dā'vid.

9 And when Dā'vid's young men came, they spake to Nā'bal according to all those words in the name of Dā'vid, and ⁴ ceased.

10 ¶ And Nā'bal answered Dā'vid's servants, and said, ¹ Who *is* Dā'vid? and who *is* the son of Jēs'se? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 ¹¹ Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my ⁵ flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give ^{it} unto men, whom I know not whence they *be*?

12 So Dā'vid's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And Dā'vid said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and Dā'vid also girded on his sword: and there went up after Dā'vid about four hundred men; and two hundred ⁶ abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Āb'ī-gāil, Nā'bal's wife, saying, Behold, Dā'vid sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he ⁶ railed on them.

15 But the men *were* very good unto us, and we were not ⁷ hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were ⁸ a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is* such a son of Bē'hī-al, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Āb'ī-gāil made haste, and ² took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred ⁸ clusters of

B. C. 1060.

CHAP. 25.

j 2 Sam. 18. 28.

1 Chr. 12. 18.

Ps. 122. 7.

Matt. 10. 12.

13.

Luke 10. 5.

3 shamed.

k Neh. 8. 10.

Esther 9. 19.

4 rested.

l Judg. 9. 28.

Ps. 73. 7, 8.

m Judg. 8. 6.

5 slaughtered.

n ch. 30. 24.

6 dew upon

them.

7 shamed.

o Ex. 14. 22.

Job 1. 10.

Zech. 2. 5.

p Gen. 32. 13.

2 Sam. 17. 28.

29.

Prov. 18. 16.

8 Or, lumps.

q Gen. 32. 16.

r Gen. 44. 4.

Ps. 35. 12.

Prov. 17. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 20.

s Ruth 1. 17.

ch. 3. 17.

ch. 20. 13, 16.

t Joshua 15. 18.

9 ears.

10 lay it to his

heart.

11 That is,

Fool.

u 2 Ki. 2. 2.

v Gen. 20. 6.

12 saving thy-

self.

w 2 Sam. 18. 32.

x Gen. 33. 11.

13 Or, present.

14 walk at the

feet of, etc.

y 2 Sam. 7. 11.

1 Ki. 9. 5.

1 Chr. 17. 16.

z ch. 24. 11.

a Deut. 33. 29.

Ps. 68. 9.

Matt. 10. 29,

30.

Acts 17. 28.

b Jer. 10. 18.

15 in the midst

of the bought

of a sling.

raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid *them* on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, ⁹ Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nā'bal.

20 And it was so, *as* she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, Dā'vid and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now Dā'vid had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this *fellow* hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertain* unto him: and he hath ⁷ requited me evil for good.

22 ⁸ So and more also do God unto the enemies of Dā'vid, if I leave of all that *pertain* to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Āb'ī-gāil saw Dā'vid, she hasted, and ¹ lighted off the ass, and fell before Dā'vid on her face, and bowed herself to the ground.

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, *upon me let this* iniquity *be*: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine ⁹ audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, ¹⁰ regard this man of Bē'hī-al, *even* Nā'bal: for as his name *is*, so *is* he; ¹¹ Nā'bal *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, ¹² as the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath ¹⁰ withholden thee from coming to *shed* blood, and from ¹² avenging thyself with thine own hand, now ¹¹ let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nā'bal.

27 And now ¹³ as this ¹³ blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that ¹⁴ follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for ¹⁵ the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles of the LORD, and ¹⁶ evil hath not been found in thee *all* thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be ¹⁷ bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he ¹⁸ sling out, ¹⁵ as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord

according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over *İs'ra-el*;

31 That this shall be ¹⁶ no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Āb'ī-gāil, ^c Blessed be the LORD God of *İs'ra-el*, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of *İs'ra-el* liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nā'bal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So Dā'vid received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, ^d Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted ^e thy person.

36 ¶ And Āb'ī-gāil came to Nā'bal; and, behold, ^f he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nā'bal's heart was merry within him, for he was ^g very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nā'bal, and his wife had told him these things, that his ^h heart died within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that ⁱ the LORD smote Nā'bal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when Dā'vid heard that Nā'bal was dead, he said, Blessed be the LORD, that hath ^j pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nā'bal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath ^k returned the wickedness of Nā'bal upon his own head. And Dā'vid sent and communed with Āb'ī-gāil, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of Dā'vid were come to Āb'ī-gāil to Cār'mel, they spake unto her, saying, Dā'vid sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let ^l thine handmaid be a ser-

B. C. 1060.

CHAP. 25.

16 no staggering, or, stumbling.

c Gen. 24. 27. Ex. 18. 10. Ezra 7. 27. Ps. 41. 12, 13. Ps. 72. 18. Luke 1. 68.

d ch. 20. 42. 2 Sam. 15. 9. Luke 7. 50.

e Gen. 19. 21.

f 2 Sam. 13. 23.

g Prov. 20. 1. Isa. 5. 11. Hosea 4. 11. Luke 21. 34. Eph. 5. 18.

h Deut. 28. 28. Job 15. 21.

i Ex. 12. 29. 2 Sam. 6. 7. Job 12. 10. Ps. 104. 29. Acts 12. 23.

j Prov. 22. 23.

k 2 Sam. 3. 28, 29. Esther 7. 10. Ps. 7. 16.

l Ruth 2. 10, 13. Prov. 15. 33.

17 at her feet.

m Joshua 15. 56. 2 Sam. 3. 2.

n Gen. 2. 24. ch. 27. 3. Matt. 19. 5, 8.

o 2 Sam. 3. 14.

18 Phaltiel.

p Isa. 10. 30.

CHAP. 26.

a ch. 23. 19. Ps. 54. title.

b ch. 14. 50. ch. 17. 53. 2 Sam. 2. 8.

1 Or, midst of his carriages.

c 1 Chr. 9. 16.

d Judg. 7. 10.

2 shut up.

vant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Āb'ī-gāil hastened, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went ¹⁷ after her; and she went after the messengers of Dā'vid, and became his wife.

43 Dā'vid also took Ā-hin'q-am ^m of Jēz're-el; ⁿ and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given ^o Mī'chal his daughter, Dā'vid's wife, to ¹⁸ Phāl'ti the son of Lā'ish, which was of ^p Gāl'lim.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Saul cometh to the hill of Hachilah against David. 5 David stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and eruse.

AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gīb'e-ah, saying, ^a Doth not Dā'vid hide himself in the hill of Hāch'ī-lah, which is before Jēsh'ī-mōn?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of *İs'ra-el* with him, to seek Dā'vid in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hāch'ī-lah, which is before Jēsh'ī-mōn, by the way. But Dā'vid abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 Dā'vid therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and Dā'vid beheld the place where Saul lay, and ^b Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the ¹ trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered Dā'vid and said to Ā-him'e-lech the Hīt'tite, and to Ā-bīsh'ā-ī ^c the son of Zēr-ū-ī-ah, brother to Jō'ab, saying, Who will ^d go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Ā-bīsh'ā-ī said, I will go down with thee.

7 So Dā'vid and Ā-bīsh'ā-ī came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Āb'nēr and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Ā-bīsh'ā-ī to Dā'vid, God hath ² delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time.

9 And Dā'vid said to Ā-bīsh'ā-ī, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 Dā'vid said furthermore, *As the LORD liveth, ° the LORD shall smite him; or ° his day shall come to die; or he shall ° descend into battle, and perish.*

11 ^h The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that *is* at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So Dā'vid took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because ⁱ a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space *being* between them:

14 And Dā'vid cried to the people, and to Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, saying, Answerest thou not, Āb'nēr? Then Āb'nēr answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And Dā'vid said to Āb'nēr, Art not thou a *valiant* man? and who is like to thee in Īs'ra-el? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. *As the LORD liveth, ye are* ³ worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear *is*, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew Dā'vid's voice, and said, ^j Is this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Dā'vid said, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, ^k Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? ^l or what evil *is* in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have ^m stirred thee up against me, let him ⁿ accept an offering; but if *they be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD; ⁿ for they have driven me out this day from ^o abiding in the ^o inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Īs'ra-el is come out to seek ^p a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, ^q I have sinned: return, my son Dā'vid: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul

B. C. 1069.

CHAP. 26.

e ch. 24. 15.
Ps. 94. 1, 2, 23.Prov. 20. 22.
Luke 18. 7.
Rom. 12. 19.
Hob. 10. 30.
Rev. 18. 8.f Gen. 47. 29.
Deut. 31. 14.
Job 7. 1.
Ps. 37. 18.g ch. 31. 6.
h Lev. 19. 18.
ch. 24. 6, 12.
Prov. 24. 29.
Rom. 12. 17, 19.i Pet. 3. 9.
j Gen. 2. 21.
Ester 6. 1.
Isa. 29. 10.k the sons of death.
j ch. 24. 16.
k ch. 24. 9, 11.
l Ps. 7. 3.m ch. 16. 14, 23.
ch. 18. 10.
2 Sam. 16. 11.n smell.
n Deut. 4. 28.
Ps. 120. 5.o cleaving.
o Ex. 15. 17.
Deut. 4. 20.
Deut. 9. 26.
2 Sam. 14. 16.
Ps. 106. 4, 5.
Isa. 19. 25.p ch. 24. 14.
q Ex. 9. 27.
Num. 22. 34.
ch. 15. 24.
Matt. 27. 4.r ch. 18. 30.
s Ps. 7. 8.
Ps. 18. 20.
Ps. 23. 4.
Ecc. 8. 12.
Isa. 3. 10, 11.t Gen. 32. 28.
Isa. 54. 17.

B. C. 1058.

CHAP. 27.

1 be consumed.
a ch. 25. 13.
b ch. 21. 10.c Joshua 15. 31.
2 the number of days.
3 a year of days.ch. 29. 3, till 1056.
d Joshua 13. 2.e Judg. 1. 29.
4 Or, Gerzites.f Ex. 17. 16.
ch. 15. 7, 8.

g Gen. 25. 18.

was ^r precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And Dā'vid answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 ^s The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to Dā'vid, Blessed *be* thou, my son Dā'vid: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still ^t prevail. So Dā'vid went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Saul, hearing that David was fled to Gath, seeketh no more for him. 5 David begetteth Ziklag of Achish.

AND Dā'vid said in his heart, I shall now ¹ perish one day by the hand of Saul: *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philis'tines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Īs'ra-el: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dā'vid arose, ^a and he passed over with the six hundred men that *were* with him ^b unto A'chish, the son of Mā'och, king of Gāth.

3 And Dā'vid dwelt with A'chish at Gāth, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* Dā'vid with his two wives, Ā'hin'ō-am the Jéz're-el-ite, and Āb'ī-gail the Cār'mel-ite, Nā'bal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was fled to Gāth: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto A'chish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then A'chish gave him Zik'lāg that day: wherefore ^c Zik'lāg pertaineth unto the kings of Jū'dah unto this day.

7 And ² the time that Dā'vid dwelt in the country of the Philis'tines was ³ a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid and his men went up, and invaded ^d the Gēsh'u-rites, ^e and the ^f Gēz'rites, and ^g the Ām'ā-lēk-ites: for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, ^h as

thou goest to Shûr, even unto the land of Ēgypt.

9 And Dā'vid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to A'chish.

10 And A'chish said, ⁵ Whither have ye made a road to day? And Dā'vid said, ⁶ Against the south of Jū'dah, and against the south of ⁷ the Jē-rāh'me-el-ites, and against the south of the Kēn'ites.

11 And Dā'vid saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *tidings* to Gāth, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did Dā'vid, and so *will* be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Phī-lis'tines.

12 And A'chish believed Dā'vid, saying, He hath ⁶ made his people Is'ra-el utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ *Achish's confidence in David. 7 Saul seeketh to a witch, who, being encouraged by him, raiseth up Samuel. 15 Saul, hearing his ruin, fainteth: 21 he is refreshed with meat.*

AND ^a it came to pass in those days, that the Phī-lis'tines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Is'ra-el. And A'chish said unto Dā'vid, ¹ Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And Dā'vid said to A'chish, ² Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And A'chish said to Dā'vid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now ³ Sām'u-el was dead, and all Is'ra-el had lamented him, and buried him in Rā'mah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away ⁴ those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Phī-lis'tines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in ⁵ Shū'nem: and Saul gathered all Is'ra-el together, and they pitched in ⁶ Gil-bō'a.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Phī-lis'tines, he was ⁷ afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, ⁸ the LORD answered him not, neither by ⁹ dreams, nor by ¹⁰ Ū'rim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, ¹¹ there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Ēn'-dōr.

B. C. 1056.

CHAP. 27.

⁵ Or. did you not make a road, etc.

⁶ Ps. 141. 3.

⁷ 1 Chr. 2. 9.

⁸ made himself to stink to his people Israel.

CHAP. 28.

^a ch. 29. 1.

¹ Knowing, know.

² Rom. 12. 9.

^c ch. 25. 1.
¹ Ps. 57. 1, 2.
² Acts 16. 16, 19.

^d Ex. 22. 18.
¹ Lev. 19. 31.
² Deut. 18. 10.

^e Joshua 19. 18.

^f ch. 31. 1.

^g Job 15. 21.
¹ Ps. 48. 5, 6.
² Isa. 57. 20.
³ Dan. 5. 6.

^h Prov. 1. 28.
¹ Lam. 2. 9.

ⁱ Num. 12. 6.

^j Ex. 28. 30.
¹ Num. 27. 21.

^k Deut. 18. 11.
¹ 1 Chr. 10. 13.
² Isa. 8. 19.

^l Isa. 57. 2.
¹ Rev. 14. 13.

^m Ex. 22. 28.
¹ Ps. 138. 1.

² What is his form?

ⁿ ch. 15. 27.

^o 2 Thess. 2. 10, 11.

^p Prov. 5. 11.
¹ Prov. 14. 14.

^q ch. 18. 12.

³ by the hand of prophets.

⁴ Or. for himself.

^r ch. 15. 28.

⁵ mine hand.

^s ch. 15. 9.
¹ 1 Ki. 20. 42.
² 1 Chr. 10. 13.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and ² he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me ³ him up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Sām'u-el.

12 And when the woman ⁴ saw Sām'u-el, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou *art* Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw ⁵ gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, ⁶ What form *is* he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he *is* covered with ⁷ a mantle. And Saul perceived that it *was* Sām'u-el, and he ⁸ stooped with ⁹ his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Sām'u-el said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, ¹⁰ I am sore distressed; for the Phī-lis'tines make war against me, and ¹¹ God ¹² is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither ¹³ by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Sām'u-el, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD ¹⁴ is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done ¹⁵ to him, ¹⁶ as he spake by ¹⁷ me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, *even* to Dā'vid:

18 ¹⁸ Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Ām'a-lék, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Is'ra-el with thee into the hand of the Phī-lis'tines: and to morrow ¹⁹ shall thou and thy sons *be* with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host

of Īs'ra-el into the hand of the Phī-lis'tines.

20 Then Saul ^a fell straightway all along on the earth, and ^e was sore afraid, because of the words of Sām'-uel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have ^w put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, ^v I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had ^w a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAPTER 29.

¹ David, marching with the Philistines to fight with Israel, ³ is disallowed by their princes. ⁶ Achish dismisseth him with commendations of his fidelity.

NOW ^a the Phī-lis'tines gathered together all their armies ^b to Ā'phek: and the Īs'ra-el-ites pitched by a fountain which *is* in Jēz're-el.

2 And the lords of the Phī-lis'tines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but Dā'vid and his men passed on in the rereward ^c with Ā'chish.

3 Then said the princes of the Phī-lis'tines, What *do* these Hē'brews *here*? And Ā'chish said unto the princes of the Phī-lis'tines, *Is* not this Dā'vid, the servant of Saul the king of Īs'ra-el, which hath been with me ^d these days, or these years, and I have ^e found no fault in him since he fell *unto me* unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Phī-lis'tines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phī-lis'tines said unto him, ^f Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest ^g in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should*

B. C. 1036.

CHAP. 28.

6 made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.

t ch. 25. 37.
Job 15. 20-24.
Ps. 50. 21.

u Judg. 12. 3.
ch. 19. 5.

v Gen. 4. 6.
Prov. 25. 20, 21.

w Gen. 18. 7, 8.
Luke 15. 23, 27, 30.

CHAP. 29.

a ch. 28. 1.

b ch. 4. 1.
1 Ki. 20. 30.

c ch. 28. 1, 2.

d ch. 27. 7.

e Dan. 6. 5.
John 19. 6.
1 Pet. 3. 16.

f 1 Chr. 12. 10.
g ch. 14. 21.

h ch. 18. 7.
Prov. 27. 14.

i Num. 27. 17.
2 Sam. 3. 25.
Ps. 121. 8.
Isa. 37. 28.

1 thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.

2 do not evil in the eyes of the lords.

3 before thee.

j 2 Sam. 14. 17.

k Ps. 37. 23.
Ps. 73. 2.
Ps. 91. 11.
Ps. 119. 133.
Prov. 16. 9.

l 2 Sam. 4. 4.

CHAP. 30.

a Ex. 17. 8, 14, 16.
Num. 24. 21.
Deut. 25. 17, 19.
ch. 15. 7.
ch. 27. 8.
1 Chr. 4. 43.
Ezek. 25. 15.

b Job 38. 11.
Ps. 76. 10.
Isa. 27. 8.
Hab. 3. 2.

c Num. 14. 1.

d ch. 25. 42, 43.

it not be with the heads of these men?

5 *Is* not this Dā'vid, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, ^a Saul slew his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Ā'chish called Dā'vid, and said unto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and ^b thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless ¹ the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou ² displease not the lords of the Phī-lis'tines.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ā'chish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been ³ with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Ā'chish answered and said to Dā'vid, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, ⁴ as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Phī-lis'tines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 ⁵ So Dā'vid and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Phī-lis'tines. ⁶ And the Phī-lis'tines went up to Jēz're-el.

CHAPTER 30.

¹ The Amalekites spoil Ziklag; ³ but David, encouraged by God, pursueth them, and recovereth his two wives and all the spoil.

AND it came to pass, when Dā'vid and his men were come to Zīk'-lāg on the third day, that the ^a Ām'-a-lēk-ites had invaded the south, and Zīk'lāg, and smitten Zīk'lāg, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that *were* therein: ^b they slew not any, either great or small, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dā'vid and his men came to the city, and, behold, *it was* burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then Dā'vid and the people that *were* with him ^c lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And Dā'vid's ^d two wives were taken captives, Ā-hīn'q'am the Jēz'-

re-el-it-ess, and Āb'ī-gāil the wife of Nā'bal the Cār'mel-ite.

6 And Dā'vid was greatly distressed; ^e for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was ¹ grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but ^f Dā'vid encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 ^g And Dā'vid said to Ā-bī'a-thār the priest, Ā-hīm'g-lech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Ā-bī'a-thār brought thither the ephod to Dā'vid.

8 ^h And Dā'vid enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he ⁱ answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, and without fail recover *all*.

9 So Dā'vid went, he and the six hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Bē'sōr, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But Dā'vid pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Bē'sōr.

11 ^j And they found an Ē-gŷp'tjan in the field, and brought him to Dā'vid, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and ^k when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk *any* water, three days and three nights.

13 And Dā'vid said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I *am* a young man of Ē-gŷpt, servant to an Ām'ā-lēk-ite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion *upon* the south of ^l the Chēr'eth-ites, and upon *the coast* which *belongeth* to Jū'dah, and upon the south ^m of Cā'leb; and we burned Zik'lāg with fire.

15 And Dā'vid said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ⁿ And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* spread abroad upon all the earth, ^o eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Phī-lis'tines, and out of the land of Jū'dah.

17 And Dā'vid ^p smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of ^q the next day: and there escaped

B. C. 1056.

CHAP. 30.

^e Ex. 17. 4.¹ bitter.

^f Ps. 31. 24.
Ps. 33. 18.
Ps. 39. 7.
Ps. 42. 5.
Ps. 43. 5.
Ps. 71. 4. 5.
Ps. 119. 81.
Ps. 146. 5.
Lam. 3. 24.
23.
Joel 3. 16.
Hab. 3. 17.
Rom. 4. 20.

^g ch. 23. 6. 9.^h ch. 23. 2. 4.

ⁱ Ps. 22. 4. 5.
Ps. 28. 6.
Ps. 50. 15.

^j Ps. 111. 2.

^k Judg. 15. 19.
ch. 14. 27.

^l 2 Sam. 8. 18.
Ezek. 25. 16.
Zeph. 2. 5.

^m Josh. 14. 13.

ⁿ Ex. 32. 6.
ch. 25. 36-38.
2 Sam. 13. 28.
Dan. 5. 1-4.
Luke 12. 19.
Luke 21. 34.
1 Thess. 5. 3.
Rev. 11. 10.
13.

^o Job 20. 5.² their morrow.^p Gen. 14. 16.

³ Or, asked
them how
they did.

^q Deut. 13. 13.
ch. 22. 2.
ch. 23. 17. 25.

⁴ men.

^r Num. 31. 27.
Ps. 68. 12.

⁵ and forward.⁶ blessing.^s Gen. 12. 8.^t Joshua 19. 8.^u Joshua 15. 48.^v Joshua 13. 16.^w Joshua 15. 50.^x ch. 27. 10.^y Judg. 1. 16.

not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And Dā'vid ^p recovered all that the Ām'ā-lēk-ites had carried away: and Dā'vid rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any *thing* that they had taken to them: Dā'vid recovered all.

20 And Dā'vid took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drove before those *other* cattle, and said, This *is* Dā'vid's spoil.

21 ^q And Dā'vid came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow Dā'vid, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Bē'sōr: and they went forth to meet Dā'vid, and to meet the people that *were* with him: and when Dā'vid came near to the people, he ^r saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and *men* ^s of Bē'li-al, of ^t those that went with Dā'vid, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

23 Then said Dā'vid, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but ^u as his part *is* that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part *be* that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was ^v so from that day ^w forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Īs'ra-el unto this day.

26 ^x And when Dā'vid came to Zik'lāg, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Jū'dah, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a ^y present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD:

27 To *them* which *were* in ^z Bēth'-el, and to *them* which *were* in ^a south Rā'moth, and to *them* which *were* in ^b Jāt'tir,

28 And to *them* which *were* in ^c Ār'-ō-ēr, and to *them* which *were* in Siph-moth, and to *them* which *were* in ^d Ēsh-te-mō'ā,

29 And to *them* which *were* in Rā'-chāl, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of ^e the Jē-rāh'mē-el-ites, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the ^f Kēn'ites,

30 And to *them* which were in ^z Hôr'-mah, and to *them* which were in Chôr-â'shan, and to *them* which were in Â'thäch,

31 And to *them* which were ^a in Hê'-bron, and to all the places where Dä'vid himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Saul having lost his army at Gilboa, and his sons being slain, he and his armourbearer kill themselves.*
 2 *The Philistines triumph over their dead bodies.*
 3 *The men of Jabesh-gilead recover the bodies, and bury them at Jabesh.*

NOW ^a the Phî-lis'tînes fought against İs'ra-el: and the men of İs'ra-el fled from before the Phî-lis'tînes, and fell down ¹ slain in mount ^b Gil-bô'â.

2 And the Phî-lis'tînes followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Phî-lis'tînes slew ^c Jôn'a-than, and Â-bin'a-dab, and Mêl'e-chî-shû'â, Saul's sons.

3 And ^d the battle went sore against Saul, and the ² archers ³ hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 ^e Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest ^f these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ⁴ abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and ^g fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

B. C. 1056.

CHAP. 30.

z Judg. 1. 17.

a 2 Sam. 2. 1.

CHAP. 31.

a ch. 29. 1.

1 Chr. 10. 1.

1 Or,

wounded.

b ch. 28. 4.

c 1 Chr. 8. 33.

d 2 Sam. 1. 6.

2 shooters, men

with bows.

3 found him.

e Judg. 9. 54.

f ch. 14. 6.

4 Or, mock me.

g 2 Sam. 1. 10.

h ch. 12. 25.

Rom. 6. 23.

i 2 Sam. 1. 20.

j ch. 21. 9.

k Judg. 2. 13.

l Joshua 17. 11.

m Or, concern-

ing him.

n ch. 11. 1-11.

2 Sam. 2. 4-7.

o 2 Chr. 16. 14.

Amos 6. 10.

p 2 Sam. 21. 12.

Id. 14.

p Gen. 50. 10.

6 So Saul ^h died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of İs'ra-el that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jôr'dan, saw that the men of İs'ra-el fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Phî-lis'tînes came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phî-lis'tînes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gil-bô'â.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Phî-lis'tînes round about, to 'publish it in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 ¶ And they put his armour in the house of ^k Âsh'ta-rôth: and they fastened his body to the wall of ^l Bêth'-shân.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Jâ'besh-gîl'e-âd heard ^o of that which the Phî-lis'tînes had done to Saul:

12 ^m All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bêth'-shân, and came to Jâ'besh, and ⁿ burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and ^p buried them under a tree at Jâ'besh, and ^p fasted seven days.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

2 *An Amalekite bringeth tidings of Saul's death.*
 3 *David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan.*

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when Dä'vid was returned from ^a the slaughter of the Âm'a-lék-ites, and Dä'vid had abode two days in Zîk'läg;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, ^b a man came out of the camp from Saul ^c with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to Dä'vid, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And Dä'vid said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of İs'ra-el am I escaped.

B. C. 1056.

CHAP. 1.

a 1 Sam. 11. 11.

1 Ki. 20. 29,

30.

b ch. 4. 10.

c Gen. 37. 29.

Num. 14. 3.

Joshua 7. 6.

1 Sam. 4. 12.

Job 1. 20.

Acts 14. 14.

1 What was,

etc.

2 Meeting, I

met.

d 1 Sam. 31. 1.

e 1 Sam. 31. 2-4.

4 And Dä'vid said unto him, ¹ How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jôn'a-than his son are dead also.

5 And Dä'vid said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jôn'a-than his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, ² As I happened by chance upon ^a mount Gil-bô'â, behold, ^c Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him,

he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, ³ Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Ām'a-lēk-ite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for ⁴ anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and ⁵ slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that *was* upon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then Dā'vid took hold on his clothes, and ⁶ rent them; and likewise all the men that *were* with him:

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jōn'a-than his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Īs'ra-el; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ām'a-lēk-ite.

14 And Dā'vid said unto him, ⁷ How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?

15 And ⁸ Dā'vid called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And Dā'vid said unto him, ⁹ Thy blood be upon thy head; for ¹⁰ k thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 ¶ And Dā'vid lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jōn'a-than his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Jū'dah ¹¹ the use of the bow: behold, it is written ¹² in the book ¹³ of Jā'shēr.)

19 The beauty of Īs'ra-el is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

20 ¹⁴ Tell it not in Gāth, publish it not in the streets of Ās'ke-lōn; lest ¹⁵ the daughters of the Phīlīstīneš rejoice; lest the daughters of ¹⁶ the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gīl-bō'ā, ¹⁷ let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been ¹⁸ anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, ¹⁹ the bow

B. C. 1056.

CHAP. 1.

3 Behold me.

4 Or, my coat of mail, or, my embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, etc.

f Judg. 9. 54.

g ch. 3. 31.
2 Chr. 34. 27.
Ezra 9. 3.

h Num. 12. 8.
1 Sam. 24. 6.
Ps. 105. 15.

i 1 Sam. 22. 17, 18.
ch. 4. 10.

j 1 Sam. 26. 9.

k Luke 19. 22.

5 Or, the ode of the bow.

l Joshua 10. 13.

6 Or, of the up-right.

m 1 Sam. 31. 9.
Micah 1. 10.

n Ex. 15. 20.
1 Sam. 18. 6.

o 1 Sam. 31. 4.

p Job 3. 3. 4.

q 1 Sam. 10. 1.

r 1 Sam. 18. 4.

7 Or, sweet.

s Judg. 14. 18.

t 1 Sam. 18. 1.

1 Sam. 19. 2.

CHAP. 2.

a Num. 27. 31.
1 Sam. 23. 2, 4, 9.

b 1 Sam. 30. 31.

c 1 Sam. 27. 2.

1 That is, Suburbs.

d ch. 5. 5.

e 1 Sam. 31. 11.

f Ps. 115. 15.

g 2 Tim. 1. 16.

h Matt. 5. 44.

2 be ye the sons of valour.

i 1 Sam. 14. 50.
1 Sam. 17. 55.

3 the host which was Saul's.

4 Esh-baal.

j Gen. 32. 2.
ch. 17. 27.

of Jōn'a-than turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jōn'a-than *were* lovely and ⁷ pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were ⁸ stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Īs'ra-el, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with *other* delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jōn'a-than, *thou wast* slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jōn'a-than: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: ⁹ thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAPTER 2.

1 David, by God's direction, goeth up to Hebron, and is made king over Judah. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king over Israel. 18 Asahel slain.

AND it came to pass after this, ¹ that Dā'vid ² enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Jū'dah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And Dā'vid said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto ³ Hē'bron.

2 So Dā'vid went up thither, and his two wives also, Ā-hīn'q-am the Jēz're-el-ite, and Ab'igail Nā-bal's wife the Cār-mel-ite.

3 And ⁴ his men that *were* with him did Dā'vid bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the ⁵ cities of Hē'bron.

4 ⁶ And the men of Jū'dah came, and there they anointed Dā'vid king over the house of Jū'dah. And they told Dā'vid, saying, *That* ⁷ the men of Jā'bish-gīl'gād *were* they that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid sent messengers unto the men of Jā'bish-gīl'gād, and said unto them, ⁸ Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, *even* unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now ⁹ the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and ¹⁰ I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and ¹¹ be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Jū'dah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But ¹² Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of ¹³ Saul's host, took ¹⁴ Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to ¹⁵ Mā-hā-nā'im;

9 And made him king over Gīl'e-ād, and over the Āsh'ūr-ites, and over Jēz're-el, and over E'phra'im, and over Bēn'ja-min, and over all Īs'ra-el.

10 Īsh-bō'sheth Saul's son *was* forty years old when he began to reign over Īs'ra-el, and reigned two years. But the house of Jū'dah followed Dā'vid.

11 And the ⁵ time that Dā'vid was king in Hē'bron over the house of Jū'dah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, and the servants of Īsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hā-nā'im to ⁶ Gīb'e-on.

13 And Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u'iah, and the servants of Dā'vid, went out, and met ⁷ together by ¹ the pool of Gīb'e-on: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Āb'nēr said to Jō'āb, ^m Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Jō'āb said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Bēn'ja-min, which *pertained* to Īsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of Dā'vid.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called ⁷ Hēl'kāth-haz'zurim, which *is* in Gīb'e-on.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; ⁿ and Āb'nēr was beaten, and the men of Īs'ra-el, before the servants of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ And there were ^o three sons of Zēr-u'iah there, Jō'āb, and Ā-bīsh'-āi, and Ā'sa-hēl: and Ā'sa-hēl *was* ^p as light ⁸ of foot ⁹ as a wild roe.

19 And Ā'sa-hēl pursued after Āb'nēr; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left ¹⁰ from following Āb'nēr.

20 Then Āb'nēr looked behind him, and said, *Art* thou Ā'sa-hēl? And he answered, *I am*.

21 And Āb'nēr said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the ^q young men, and take thee his ¹¹ armour. But Ā'sa-hēl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Āb'nēr said again to Ā'sa-hēl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Jō'āb thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn

B. C. 1053.

CHAP. 2.

5 number of days.

k Joshua 9. 3. Isa. 28. 21.

6 Them together.

l Jer. 41. 12.

m Prov. 10. 23. Prov. 13. 10. Prov. 17. 14. Prov. 20. 3. Prov. 25. 8. Prov. 26. 18, 19.

7 That is, The field of strong men, or, of rocks.

n 1 Ki. 20. 11.

o 1 Chr. 2. 16.

p 1 Chr. 12. 8.

8 of his feet.

9 as one of the roes that is in the field.

10 from after Abner.

q 1 Sam. 17. 42.

11 garment, or, spoil.

r ch. 3. 27. ch. 4. 6. ch. 20. 10.

s Joshua 9. 3.

t Ps. 4. 2. Acts 7. 26.

u Prov. 17. 14. Prov. 20. 18. Prov. 25. 8. Luke 14. 31, 32.

12 from the morning.

13 Or, gone away.

v Song 9. 17.

w Gen. 32. 2. Joshua 21. 38. ch. 17. 24.

x Gen. 47. 29, 30. Gen. 49. 29. ch. 17. 23. ch. 19. 37.

CHAP. 3.

a Ps. 46. 9. Isa. 2. 4. Micah 4. 3. Matt. 10. 35, 36. Gal. 5. 17.

b 1 Chr. 3. 1.

c 1 Sam. 25. 43.

aside: wherefore Āb'nēr with the hinder end of the spear smote him ^r under the fifth *rib*, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, *that* as many as came to the place where Ā'sa-hēl fell down and died stood still.

24 Jō'āb also and Ā-bīsh'-āi pursued after Āb'nēr: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ām'mah, that *lieth* before Gī'ah by the way of the wilderness of ⁶ Gīb'e-on.

25 ¶ And the children of Bēn'ja-min gathered themselves together after Āb'nēr, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Āb'nēr called to Jō'āb, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their ¹ brethren?

27 And Jō'āb said, *As* God liveth, unless ^u thou hadst spoken, surely then ¹² in the morning the people had ¹³ gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Jō'āb blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Īs'ra-el no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Āb'nēr and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jōr'dan, and went through all ^v Bīth'rōn, and they came to ^w Mā-hā-nā'im.

30 And Jō'āb returned from following Āb'nēr: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dā'vid's servants nineteen men and Ā'sa-hēl.

31 But the servants of Dā'vid had smitten of Bēn'ja-min, and of Āb'nēr's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Ā'sa-hēl, and buried him in the ^x sepulchre of his father, which *was* in Bēth'-lē-hēm. And Jō'āb and his men went all night, and they came to Hē'bron at break of day.

CHAPTER 3.

2 Six sons born to David. 6 Abner revolteth to David. 23 Joab killeth Abner. 31 David mourneth for Abner.

NOW there was long ^a a war between the house of Saul and the house of Dā'vid: but Dā'vid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And ^b unto Dā'vid were sons born in Hē'bron: and his firstborn was Ām'nōn, ^c of Ā-hīn'q-am the Jēz're-el-ite;

3 And his second, ¹Chil'e-āb, of Āb'i-gāl the wife of Nā'bal the Cār'mel-ite; and the third, Āb'sa-lōm the son of Mā'a-cah the daughter of Tāl'nai king ^a of Ġē'shūr;

4 And the fourth, ^eĀd-ō-nī'jah the son of Hāg'gith; and the fifth, Shēph-a-tī'ah the son of Āb'i-tal;

5 And the sixth, It'h'rē-ām, by Ġē'lah Dā'vid's wife. These were born to Dā'vid in Hē'bron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Sāul and the house of Dā'vid, that Āb'nēr ^fmade himself strong for the house of Sāul.

7 And Sāul had a concubine, whose name was ^gRiz'pah, the daughter of Ā-j'ah; and Īsh-bō'sheth said to Āb'nēr, Wherefore hast thou ^hgone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Āb'nēr very wroth for the words of Īsh-bō'sheth, and said, Am I ⁱa dog's head, which against Jū'dah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Sāul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of Dā'vid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 ¶ So do God to Āb'nēr, and more also, except, ^kas the LORD hath sworn to Dā'vid, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Sāul, and to set up the throne of Dā'vid over Īs'ra-el and over Jū'dah, ^lfrom Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā.

11 And he could not answer Āb'nēr a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Āb'nēr sent messengers to Dā'vid on his behalf, saying, Whose ^mis the land? saying ⁿalso, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand ^oshall be with thee, to bring about all Īs'ra-el unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, ^pthat is, ^qThou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring ^ra Mī'chal Sāul's daughter; when thou comest to see my face.

14 And Dā'vid sent messengers to Īsh-bō'sheth Sāul's son, saying, Deliver ^sme my wife Mī'chal, which I espoused to me ^tor an hundred foreskins of the Phī-lis'tines.

15 And Īsh-bō'sheth sent, and took her from ^uher husband, ^veven from ^wPhāl'tī-el the son of Lā'ish.

16 And her husband went with her ^xalong weeping behind her to ^yBā-hū'rim. Then said Āb'nēr unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

B. C. 1048.

CHAP. 3.

1 Or, Daniel.

d ch. 13. 37.

1 Sam. 27. 8.

e 1 Ki. 1. 5.

f ch. 2. 8, 9.

2 Chr. 23. 8.

g ch. 21. 8, 10.

h ch. 16. 21.

i Deut. 23. 18.

1 Sam. 24. 13.

ch. 16. 9.

j Ruth 1. 17.

k 1 Sam. 15. 28.

1 Chr. 12. 23.

Ps. 78. 70.

Ps. 89. 19, 20.

Acts 13. 22.

l Judg. 20. 1.

ch. 17. 11.

2 saying.

m Gen. 43. 3.

Gen. 44. 23,

26.

n 1 Sam. 18. 20.

o 1 Sam. 18. 25,

27.

p 1 Sam. 25. 44,

Phalti.

3 going and weeping.

q ch. 19. 16.

4 both yesterday and the third day.

r 1 Chr. 12. 29.

s Deut. 14. 26.

5 going, gone.

t Num. 27. 17.

1 Sam. 29. 6.

Ps. 121. 8.

Isa. 37. 28.

u 1 Ki. 2. 5.

ch. 20. 9, 10.

6 Or, peaceably.

v Gen. 4. 8.

ch. 2. 23.

ch. 4. 6.

w ch. 2. 23.

x bloods.

17 ¶ And Āb'nēr had communication with the elders of Īs'ra-el, saying, Ye sought for Dā'vid ^zin times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do ^{aa}it: for the LORD hath spoken of Dā'vid, saying, By the hand of my servant Dā'vid I will save my people Īs'ra-el out of the hand of the Phī-lis'tines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Āb'nēr also spake in the ears of ^{ab}Bēn'ja-min: and Āb'nēr went also to speak in the ears of Dā'vid in Hē'bron all that seemed good to Īs'ra-el, and that seemed good to the whole house of Bēn'ja-min.

20 So Āb'nēr came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and twenty men with him. And Dā'vid made Āb'nēr and the men that ^{ac}were with him a feast.

21 And Āb'nēr said unto Dā'vid, I will arise and go, and will gather all Īs'ra-el unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest ^{ad}reign over all that thine heart desireth. And Dā'vid sent Āb'nēr away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of Dā'vid and Jō'āb came from ^{ae}pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Āb'nēr ^{af}was not with Dā'vid in Hē'bron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Jō'āb and all the host that was with him were come, they told Jō'āb, saying, Āb'nēr the son of Nēr came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Jō'āb came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Āb'nēr came unto thee; why ^{ag}is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is ^{ah}quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, that he came to deceive thee, and to know ^{ai}thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Jō'āb was come out from Dā'vid, he sent messengers after Āb'nēr, which brought him again from the well of Sī'rah: but Dā'vid knew ^{aj}it not.

27 And when Āb'nēr was returned to Hē'bron, Jō'āb ^{ak}took him aside in the gate to speak with him ^{al}quietly, and smote him there ^{am}under the fifth ^{an}rib, that he died, for the blood of ^{ao}A'sa-hēl his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when Dā'vid heard ^{ap}it, he said, I and my kingdom ^{aq}are guiltless before the LORD for ever, from the ^{ar}blood of Āb'nēr the son of Nēr:

29 * Let it rest on the head of Jō'āb, and on all his father's house; and let there not ⁸ fail from the house of Jō'āb one ⁹ that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Jō'āb and Ā-bīsh'ā-ī his brother slew Āb'nēr, because he had slain their brother * Ā'sā-hēl at Gīb'g-on in the battle.

31 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Jō'āb, and to all the people that *were* with him, " Rend your clothes, and ⁶ gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Āb'nēr. And king Dā'vid *himself* followed the ⁹ bier.

32 And they buried Āb'nēr in Hē'bron: and the king lifted up his voice, and ⁶ wept at the grave of Āb'nēr; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Āb'nēr, and said, Died Āb'nēr as a ⁴ fool dieth?

34 Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before ¹⁰ wicked men, so fell-est thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to ⁶ cause Dā'vid to eat meat while it was yet day, Dā'vid sware, saying, ⁷ So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, ⁹ till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it ¹¹ pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Īs'ra-¹el understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Āb'nēr the son of Nēr.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Īs'ra-el?

39 And I *am* this day ¹² weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zēr-ū'āh ^h be too hard for me: ⁱ the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAPTER 4.

² Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. ⁹ David causeth them to be put to death.

AND when Saul's son heard that Āb'nēr was dead in Hē'bron, his hands *were* feeble, and all the Īs'ra-el-ites *were* troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men *that were* captains of bands: the name of the one *was* Bā'a-nah, and the name of the ¹ other Rē'chāb, the sons of Rīm'mōn a Bē-ē'rōth-ite, of the children of Bēn'jā-min: (for ^a Bē-ē'rōth also was reckoned to Bēn'jā-min.

B. C. 1048.

CHAP. 3.

^x Judg. 9. 54.
56. 37.
¹ Ki. 2. 32, 33.
Ps. 7. 11, 16.
Ps. 94. 22, 23.
Prov. 5. 22.
⁸ be cut off.
^y Lev. 15. 2.
^z ch. 2. 23.
^a Joshua 7. 6.
ch. 1. 2, 11.
² Ki. 19. 1.
^b Gen. 37. 34.
² Ki. 19. 1.
Job 16. 15.
⁹ bed.
^c 1 Sam. 30. 4.
ch. 1. 12.
Prov. 24. 17.
^d ch. 13. 13.
Ecc. 2. 13, 16.
¹⁰ children of iniquity.
^e ch. 12. 17.
^f Ruth 1. 17.
^g ch. 1. 12.
¹¹ was good in their eyes.
¹² tender.
^h ch. 19. 7.
ⁱ ch. 19. 13.
Ps. 28. 4.
² Tim. 4. 14.

CHAP. 4.

¹ second.
^a Joshua 9. 17.
^b Neh. 11. 33.
^c ch. 9. 3.
^d 1 Sam. 29. 1.
² Or, Merib-baal.
^e Judg. 5. 25.
Ps. 147. 14.
^f ch. 2. 23.
ch. 3. 27.
^g 1 Sam. 17. 54.
Matt. 14. 11.
^h 1 Sam. 19. 2.
1 Sam. 23. 15.
ⁱ Gen. 48. 16.
¹ Ki. 1. 29.
Ps. 31. 7.
Ps. 103. 4.
^j ch. 1. 2.
³ he was in his own eyes as a bringer, etc.
⁴ Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings.
^k Gen. 9. 5, 6.
^l ch. 3. 32.

CHAP. 5.

^a 1 Chr. 12. 23.

3 And the Bē-ē'rōth-ites ^b fled to Gīt'tā-īm, and *were* sojourners there until this day.)

4 And ^c Jōn'a-than, Saul's son, had a son *that was* lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jōn'a-than ^d out of Jēz're-el, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* ² Mē-phīb'o-sheth.

5 And the sons of Rīm'mōn the Bē-ē'rōth-ite, Rē'chāb and Bā'a-nah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Īsh-bō'sheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, ^e as *though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him ^f under the fifth rib: and Rē'chāb and Bā'a-nah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and ⁹ took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Īsh-bō'sheth unto Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Īsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul thine enemy, ^h which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid answered Rē'chāb and Bā'a-nah his brother, the sons of Rīm'mōn the Bē-ē'rōth-ite, and said unto them, *As* the LORD liveth, ⁱ who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When ^j one told me, saying, Be-hold, Saul is dead, ³ thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Zik'lāg, ⁴ who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now ^k require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dā'vid commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged *them* up over the pool in Hē'bron. But they took the head of Īsh-bō'sheth, and buried *it* in the ^l sepulchre of Āb'nēr in Hē'bron.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ The tribes anoint David king over Israel. ⁶ He taketh Zion from the Jebusites. ¹³ Eleven sons born to him. ^{17, 22} He smiteth the Philistines.

THEN ^a came all the tribes of Īs'ra-el to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron,

and spake, saying, Behold, ^b we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, ^c thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Is'ra-el: and the LORD said to thee, ^d Thou shalt feed my people Is'ra-el, and thou shalt be a captain over Is'ra-el.

3 So all the elders of Is'ra-el came to the king to Hē'bron; ^e and king Dā'vid made a league with them in Hē'bron ^f before the LORD: and they anointed Dā'vid king over Is'ra-el.

4 ¶ Dā'vid was thirty years old when he began to reign, ^g and he reigned forty years.

5 In Hē'bron he reigned over Jū'dah ^h seven years and six months: and in Jē-ry'sā-lēm he reigned thirty and three years over all Is'ra-el and Jū'dah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went ⁱ to Jē-ry'sā-lēm unto ^k the Jēb'u-sites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto Dā'vid, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ^l thinking, Dā'vid cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless Dā'vid took the strong hold of Zī'ōn: the same is the city of Dā'vid.

8 And Dā'vid said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jēb'u-sites, and the lame and the blind, ^m that are hated of Dā'vid's soul, ⁿ he shall be chief and captain. ^o Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So Dā'vid dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid built round about ^p from Mil-lō and inward.

10 And Dā'vid ^q went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts was with him.

11 ¶ And ^r Hī'ram king of Tyre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and ^s masons: and they built Dā'vid an house.

12 And Dā'vid perceived that the LORD had established him king over Is'ra-el, and that he had exalted his kingdom ^t for his people Is'ra-el's sake.

13 ¶ And ^u Dā'vid took ^v him more concubines and wives out of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, after he was come from Hē'bron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to Dā'vid.

14 And these ^w be the names of those that were born unto him in Jē-ry'sā-lēm; Shām-mī'ah, and Shō'bāb, and Nā'than, and Sō'l'o-mon,

15 Ib'hār also, and Ē'lī-shū'ā, and Nē'p heg, and Jā-phī'ā,

B. C. 1048.

CHAP. 5.

b Gen. 29. 14.

c 1 Sam. 18. 13.

d 1 Sam. 16. 1.

ch. 7. 7.

Ps. 78. 71.

e 1 Chr. 11. 3.

f 2 Ki. 11. 17.

g 1 Sam. 23. 18.

h 1 Chr. 26. 31.

i 1 Chr. 3. 4.

j Judg. 1. 21.

k Joshua 15. 63.

l Or, saying.

David shall

not, etc.

m 1 Chr. 11. 6.

n Or, Because

they had said,

even the blind

and the lame,

He shall not

come into the

house.

o 1 Ki. 9. 24.

2 Chr. 32. 5.

p went going

and growing.

q 1 Ki. 5. 2.

r hewers of the

stone of the

wall.

s 2 Chr. 2. 11.

Esther 4. 14.

Isa. 45. 4.

t p Gen. 25. 5, 6.

q 1 Chr. 11. 16.

r ch. 23. 14.

s Isa. 17. 5.

u Or, Giants.

v Num. 27. 21.

1 Sam. 23. 2.

w 4.

x ch. 2. 1.

y Isa. 28. 21.

z That is, The

plain of

breaches.

7 Or, took

them away.

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 6.

a 1 Chr. 13. 5.

1 Or, Baalah,

that is, Kir-

jath-jearim.

2 Or, at which

the name,

even the name

of the LORD

of hosts, was

called upon.

b 1 Sam. 4. 4.

Ps. 80. 1.

c made to ride.

d Num. 7. 9.

e Or, The hill.

16 And Ē-līshū'ā-mā, and Ē-lī'ā-dā, and Ē-līph'ā-lēt.

17 ¶ But when the Phī-līs'tīnēs heard that they had anointed Dā'vid king over Is'ra-el, all the Phī-līs'tīnēs came up to seek Dā'vid; and Dā'vid heard of it, ^f and went down to the hold.

18 The Phī-līs'tīnēs also came and spread themselves in ^g the valley of ^h Rēph'ā-īm.

19 And Dā'vid ⁱ enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Phī-līs'tīnēs? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Phī-līs'tīnēs into thine hand.

20 And Dā'vid came to ^j Bā'al-pēr'ā-zīm, and Dā'vid smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place ^k Bā'al-pēr'ā-zīm.

21 And there they left their images, and Dā'vid and his men ^l burned them.

22 ¶ And the Phī-līs'tīnēs came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rēph'ā-īm.

23 And when Dā'vid enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; ^m but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Phī-līs'tīnēs.

25 And Dā'vid did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Phī-līs'tīnēs from Ē'bā until thou come to Ġā'zēr.

CHAPTER 6.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart. 6 Uzzah smitten. 12 David afterward bringeth the ark to Zion. 20 Michal's barrenness.

AGAIN, Dā'vid gathered together ^a all the chosen men of Is'ra-el, thirty thousand.

2 And ^b Dā'vid arose, and went with all the people that were with him from ^c Bā'ā-lē of Jū'dah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, ^d whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts ^e that dwelleth between the cherubims.

3 And they ^f set the ark of God ^g upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Ā-bīn'ā-dāb that was in ^h Ġīb'e-ah: and Ū'z'zah and Ā-hī'ō, the sons of Ā-bīn'ā-dāb, drove the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Ā-bīn'ā-dāb which was at

Ġīb'e-ah, ⁵ accompanying the ark of God: and Ā-hi'ō went before the ark.

5 And Dā'vid and all the house of Ġs'ra-el played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.*

6 ¶ And when they came to ⁶ Nā'-chōn's threshingfloor, Ūz'zah ^d put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen ⁷ shook it.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ūz'zah; and ^e God smote him there for *his* ⁸ error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the LORD had ⁹ made a breach upon Ūz'zah: and he called the name of the place ¹⁰ Pē'rez-ūz'zah to this day.

9 And ^f Dā'vid was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So Dā'vid would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of Dā'vid: but Dā'vid carried it aside into the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom the Ġīt'tite.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom the Ġīt'tite three months: and the LORD ^g blessed Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king Dā'vid, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. So Dā'vid went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom into the city of Dā'vid with gladness.

13 And it was so, that when ^h they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed ⁱ oxen and fatlings.

14 And Dā'vid ^j danced before the LORD with all *his* might; and Dā'vid *was* girded ^k with a linen ephod.

15 So Dā'vid and all the house of Ġs'ra-el brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of Dā'vid, Mī'chal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king Dā'vid leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in ^l his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that Dā'vid had ^m pitched for it: and Dā'vid ⁿ offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as Dā'vid had made

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 6.

5 with.

6 Or, Chidon, 1 Chr. 13. 9, that is, Destroying stroke.

d Num. 4. 15.

7 Or, stumbled.

e 1 Sam. 6. 19.

8 Or, rashness.

9 broken.

10 That is, The breach of Uzzah.

f Num. 17. 12, 13.

Ps. 119. 120. Luke 5. 8.

g Gen. 30. 27. Prov. 3. 9, 10. Isa. 61. 9.

h Num. 4. 15. 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15.

i 1 Ki. 8. 5. 2 Chr. 5. 6.

j Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34. Ps. 30. 11.

k 1 Sam. 2. 18.

l 1 Chr. 15. 1.

11 stretched.

m 1 Ki. 8. 5.

n Ps. 30, title.

o Eccl. 7. 16.

p 1 Sam. 19. 24.

q Judg. 9. 4.

12 Or, openly.

r 1 Sam. 13. 14.

13 Or, of the handmaids of my servants.

s 1 Sam. 15. 35. Isa. 22. 14.

CHAP. 7.

a 1 Chr. 17. 1. Dan. 4. 29, 30.

b ch. 5. 11.

c Ex. 26. 1.

d 1 Ki. 8. 17. 1 Chr. 22. 7.

1 to my servant, to David.

e 1 Ki. 8. 16.

f Lev. 26. 11.

2 1 Chr. 17. 6, any of the judges.

g ch. 5. 2. Ps. 78. 71, 72. Ezek. 34. 2, 13, 25. Matt. 2. 6. Acts 20. 28.

an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Ġs'ra-el, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of *flesh*, and a flagon of *wine*. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ Then Dā'vid returned to bless his household. And Mī'chal the daughter of Saul came out to meet Dā'vid, and said, ^o How glorious was the king of Ġs'ra-el to day, who ^p uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the ^q vain fellows ¹² shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And Dā'vid said unto Mī'chal, *It was* before the LORD, ^r which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Ġs'ra-el: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and ¹³ of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mī'chal the daughter of Saul had no child ^s unto the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Nathan approveth the purpose of David to build God an house; 4 God appointeth his successor to build it. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

AND it came to pass, ^a when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nā'than the prophet, See now, I dwell in ^b an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within ^c curtains.

3 And Nā'than said to the king, Go, do all that *is* ^d in thine heart; for the LORD *is* with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nā'than, saying,

5 Go and tell ¹ my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* house since ^e the time that I brought up the children of Ġs'ra-el out of Ē'gypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the *places* where I have ^f walked with all the children of Ġs'ra-el spake I a word with ² any of the tribes of Ġs'ra-el, whom I commanded ^g to feed my people Ġs'ra-el, saying,

Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, ³ from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Is'ra-el:

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies ⁴ out of thy sight, and have made thee ⁵ a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Is'ra-el, and ¹ will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Is'ra-el, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And ² when thy days be fulfilled, and thou ³ shalt sleep with thy fathers, ⁴ I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 ^m He shall build an house for my name, and I will ⁿ establish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 ^o I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If ^p he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, ^q as I took *it* from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And ^r thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.

18 ¶ Then went king Dā'vid in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, ^a Who am I, O Lord God? and what ^b is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord God; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And ^c is this the ^d manner of man, O Lord God?

20 And what can Dā'vid say more unto thee? for thou, Lord God, ^e knowest thy servant.

21 For thy ^f word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 7.

3 from after.

4 from thy face.

h Gen. 12. 2.

1 Chr. 17. 8.

Luke 1. 32.

i Ps. 44. 2.

Jer. 24. 6.

Amos 9. 15.

j 1 Ki. 2. 1.

k Deut. 31. 16.

Acts 13. 36.

l Ps. 132. 11.

Isa. 11. 1-3.

10.

m 1 Ki. 5. 5.

n Ps. 89. 4.

o Heb. 1. 5.

p Ps. 89. 30.

q 1 Sam. 15. 23.

r Ps. 89. 36, 37.

John 12. 34.

s Gen. 32. 10.

t Isa. 55. 8.

5 law.

u Gen. 18. 19.

v Eph. 4. 32.

w 1 Chr. 16. 25.

2 Chr. 2. 5.

Ps. 48. 1.

Ps. 89. 10.

Ps. 96. 4.

Ps. 135. 3.

x Deut. 3. 24.

1 Sam. 2. 2.

Ps. 81. 8.

Isa. 45. 5.

y Deut. 4. 7.

Ps. 147. 20.

z Neh. 1. 10.

a Deut. 26. 18.

b Ps. 72. 19.

Matt. 6. 9.

6 opened the ear.

c John 17. 17.

7 he thou pleased and bless.

B. C. 1040.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 7. 9.

ch. 21. 15-22.

1 Chr. 18. 1.

1 Or. The

bridge of

Ammah.

b 1 Sam. 14. 47.

Ps. 60. 8.

c Ps. 72. 10.

d ch. 10. 6.

Ps. 60. title.

e Gen. 15. 18.

2 Or. of his.

done all these great things, to make thy servant know *them*.

22 Wherefore ^w thou art great, O LORD God: for ^x there is none like thee, neither ^y is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And ^z what one nation in the earth ^a is like thy people, ^b even like Is'ra-el, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before ^c thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from E'gypt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For ^d a thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Is'ra-el to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish ^e it for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let ^f thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts ^g is the God over Is'ra-el: and let the house of thy servant Dā'vid be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Is'ra-el, hast ^h revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord God, thou ⁱ art that God, and ^j thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now ^k let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken ^l it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

CHAPTER 8.

1 David subdued the Philistines, and maketh the Moabites tributary. 3 He smiteth Hadadezer and the Syrians. 15 His reign.

AND ^a after this it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and Dā'vid took ^b Mē'theg-ām'mah out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And ^c he smote Mō'ab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Mō'ab-ites became Dā'vid's servants, and ^d brought gifts.

3 ¶ Dā'vid smote also Hād-ād-ē-zēr, the son of Rē'hōb, king of ^e Zō-bah, as he went to recover ^f his border at the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

4 And Dā'vid took ^g from him a

thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and Dā'vid houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Sŷr'i-ānš of Dā-mās'cus came to succour Hād-ād-ē-zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Sŷr'i-ānš two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Sŷr'i-ā of Dā-mās'cus: and the Sŷr'i-ānš became servants to Dā'vid, and brought gifts. And the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ād-ē-zēr, and brought them to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

8 And from 3 Bē'tah, and from 4 Bēr'q-thāi, cities of Hād-ād-ē-zēr, king Dā'vid took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When Tō'ī king of Hā'math heard that Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hād-ād-ē-zēr,

10 Then Tō'ī sent Jō'ram his son unto king Dā'vid, to 5 salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hād-ād-ē-zēr, and smitten him: for Hād-ād-ē-zēr 6 had wars with Tō'ī. And Jō'ram 7 brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king Dā'vid 8 did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued:

12 Of Sŷr'i-ā, and of Mō'ab, and of the children of Ām'mōn, and of the Phī-līs'tīnēs, and of Ām'a-lēk, and of the spoil of Hād-ād-ē-zēr, son of Rē'hōb, king of Zō'bah.

13 And Dā'vid gat him a name when he returned from 8 smiting of the Sŷr'i-ānš in 9 the valley of salt, 10 being eighteen thousand men.

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in E'dom; throughout all E'dom put he garrisons, and 11 all they of E'dom became Dā'vid's servants. And the LORD 12 preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

15 And Dā'vid reigned over all Iŷ'ra-el; and Dā'vid executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 1 And Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u'āh was over the host; and 2 Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Ā-hī'lud was 10 recorder;

17 And 1 Zā'dōk the son of Ā-hī-tub, and Ā-hīm'ē-lech the son of Ā-bī'a-thār, were the priests; and Sēr'a-īah was the 11 scribe;

18 1m And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over both the 12 Chēr'

B. C. 1040.

CHAP. 8.

3 Or, Tibbath.

4 Or, Chun.

5 ask him of peace.

6 was a man of wars with.

7 in his hand were.

f 1 Ki. 7. 51.

1 Chr. 18. 11.

1 Chr. 22. 14.

15.

Micah 4. 13.

Rev. 21. 24.

8 his smiting.

g 2 Ki. 14. 7.

9 Or, slaying.

h Gen. 27. 29.

i Ps. 37. 28.

Ps. 121. 8.

j ch. 19. 13.

k 1 Ki. 4. 3.

10 Or, remem-

brancer, or,

writer of

chronicles.

l 1 Chr. 24. 3.

11 Or, secre-

tary.

m 1 Chr. 18. 17.

n 1 Sam. 30. 14.

12 Or, princes.

CHAP. 9.

a 1 Sam. 18. 3.

Prov. 27. 10.

b ch. 16. 1.

c Deut. 10. 15.

1 Sam. 20. 14.

Luke 6. 35.

Titus 3. 3, 4.

d ch. 4. 4.

e ch. 17. 27.

1 Called Merib-

baal.

f Gen. 43. 18,

23.

1 Sam. 12. 19,

20, 24.

g Jer. 52. 33.

h 1 Sam. 24. 14.

ch. 16. 9.

i ch. 16. 4.

ch. 19. 29.

Isa. 32. 8.

j ch. 19. 17.

k ch. 16. 1-4.

Prov. 12. 17.

eth-ites and the Pē'leth-ites; and Dā'vid's sons were 12 chief rulers.

CHAPTER 9.

1 David sendeth for Mephibosheth, 7 entertaineth him at his table, 9 and restoreth him all that was Saul's.

AND Dā'vid said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may 1 shew him kindness for Jōn'a-than's sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was 2 Zi'bā. And when they had called him unto Dā'vid, the king said unto him, Art thou Zi'bā? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew 3 the kindness of God unto him? And Zi'bā said unto the king, Jōn'a-than hath yet a son, which is 4 lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Zi'bā said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of 5 Mā'chūr, the son of Ām'mē-el, in Lō-dē'bār.

5 ¶ Then king Dā'vid sent, and fetched him out of the house of Mā'chūr, the son of Ām'mē-el, from Lō-dē'bār.

6 Now when 1 Mē-phīb'q-shēth, the son of Jōn'a-than, the son of Saul, was come unto Dā'vid, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And Dā'vid said, Mē-phīb'q-shēth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto him, 7 Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jōn'a-than thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt 8 eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldst look upon such 9 a dead dog as I am?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Zi'bā, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mē-phīb'q-shēth thy master's son shall eat bread always at my table. Now Zi'bā had 11 fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Zi'bā unto the king, 12 According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mē-phīb'q-shēth, said the king, he shall

eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mē-phīb'q-shēth had a young son, ¹whose name was Mī'chā. And all that dwelt in the house of Zī'bā were servants unto Mē-phīb'q-shēth.

13 So Mē-phīb'q-shēth dwelt in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: for he did ¹eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

CHAPTER 10.

1 David's messengers sent to comfort Hanun are disgracefully treated. 6 The Ammonites overcome. 15 The Syrians defeated.

AND it came to pass after this, that the ^aking of the children of Ām'mōn died, and Hā'nūn his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said Dā'vid, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nūn the son of Nā'hāsh, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And Dā'vid sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And Dā'vid's servants came into the land of the children of Ām'mōn.

3 And the princes of the children of Ām'mōn said unto Hā'nūn their lord, ¹Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not Dā'vid *rather* sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hā'nūn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, ^beven to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto Dā'vid, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at ²Jēr'ī-chō until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that they ^cstank before Dā'vid, the children of Ām'mōn sent and hired ^dthe Sŷr'ī-ans of Bēth-rē'hōb, and the Sŷr'ī-ans of Zō'bā, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Mā'a-cah a thousand men, and of ³Ish'-tōb twelve thousand men.

7 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'āb, and all the host of ^ethe mighty men.

8 And the children of Ām'mōn came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Sŷr'ī-ans of Zō'bā, and of Rē'hōb, and Ish'-tōb, and Mā'a-cah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Jō'āb saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Is'ra-el, and put them in array against the Sŷr'ī-ans:

B. C. 1040.

CHAP. 9.

1 Chr. 8. 34.

m ch. 19. 33, 36.
2 Ki. 25. 29.

B. C. 1037.

CHAP. 10.

a 1 Sam. 11. 1.
ch. 17. 27.
1 Chr. 19. 1.

1 In thine eyes doth David.

b Isa. 3. 17.
Isa. 20. 4.
Jer. 13. 22, 26.
Ezek. 16. 37.
Micah 1. 11.
Nabum 3. 5.

2 Probably some village near to it. Compare Joshua 6. 24 with 1 Ki. 16. 34.

c Gen. 34. 30.
Ex. 5. 21.
1 Sam. 13. 4.

d ch. 8. 3, 5.

3 Or, The men of Tob.

e ch. 23. 8.

f Deut. 31. 6.

g 1 Sam. 4. 9.

h 1 Sam. 3. 18.
ch. 15. 26.
Ps. 20. 7.
Ps. 37. 3, 5, 40.
Ps. 44. 5, 6.
Ps. 118. 8.
Prov. 29. 25.

4 That is, Euphrates.

5 Or, Shophach.

6 1 Chr. 19. 18, footmen.

i Gen. 14. 4.

B. C. 1035.

CHAP. 11.

1 at the return of the year.

a 1 Chr. 20. 1.

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Ā-bīsh'-ā-ī his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ām'mōn.

11 And he said, If the Sŷr'ī-ans be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'mōn be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 ¶ Be of good courage, and let ^aus play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ^bthe LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Jō'āb drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Sŷr'ī-ans: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that the Sŷr'ī-ans were fled, then fled they also before Ā-bīsh'-ā-ī, and entered into the city. So Jō'āb returned from the children of Ām'mōn, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

15 ¶ And when the Sŷr'ī-ans saw that they were smitten before Is'ra-el, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hād-ār-ē'zēr sent, and brought out the Sŷr'ī-ans that were beyond the ^criver: and they came to Hē'lam; and ^dShō'bāch the captain of the host of Hād-ār-ē'zēr went before them.

17 And when it was told Dā'vid, he gathered all Is'ra-el together, and passed over Jōr'dan, and came to Hē'lam. And the Sŷr'ī-ans set themselves in array against Dā'vid, and fought with him.

18 And the Sŷr'ī-ans fled before Is'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Sŷr'ī-ans, and forty thousand ^ehorsemen, and smote Shō'bāch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were ^fservants to Hād-ār-ē'zēr saw that they were smitten before Is'ra-el, they made peace with Is'ra-el, and served them. So the Sŷr'ī-ans feared to help the children of Ām'mōn any more.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Joab besiegeth Rabbah. 2 David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba. 17 Uriah is slain. 27 David taketh Bath-sheba to wife.

AND it came to pass, ¹after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that Dā'vid ^asent Jō'āb, and his servants with him, and all Is'ra-el; and they destroyed the children of Ām'mōn, and besieged Rāb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried still at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that Dā'vid arose from off

his bed,^b and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he^c saw a woman washing herself; and the woman *was* very beautiful to look upon.

3 And Dā'vid sent and enquired after the woman. And *one* said, *Is not this* ² Bāth'-shē-bā, the daughter of ³ Ē-lī'am, the wife ⁴ of U-rī'ah the Hīt'tite?

4 And Dā'vid sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and ⁵ he lay with her; ⁶ for she was ⁷ purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told Dā'vid, and said, ⁸ I am with child.

6 ¶ And Dā'vid sent to Jō'āb, saying, Send me U-rī'ah the Hīt'tite. And Jō'āb sent U-rī'ah to Dā'vid.

7 And when U-rī'ah was come unto him, Dā'vid demanded *of him* ⁹ how Jō'āb did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And Dā'vid said to U-rī'ah, ¹⁰ Go down to thy house, and ¹¹ wash thy feet. And U-rī'ah departed out of the king's house, and there ¹² followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 ¹³ But U-rī'ah slept at the door of the king's house, with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told Dā'vid, saying, U-rī'ah went not down unto his house, Dā'vid said unto U-rī'ah, Camest thou not from *thy* journey? why *then* didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And U-rī'ah said unto Dā'vid, ¹⁴ The ark, and Īs'ra-el, and Jū'dah, abide in tents; and ¹⁵ my lord Jō'āb, and the servants of my lord, ¹⁶ are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? ¹⁷ as thou livest, and ¹⁸ as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And Dā'vid said to U-rī'ah, ¹⁹ Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So U-rī'ah abode in Jē-ru-sā-lēm that day, and the morrow.

13 And when Dā'vid had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him ²⁰ drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Dā'vid ²¹ wrote a letter to Jō'āb, and sent *it* by the hand of U-rī'ah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye U-rī'ah in the forefront of the ²² hottest battle, and retire ye

B. C. 1035.

CHAP. 11.

^b Deut. 22. 8.^c Gen. 34. 2.^d Job 31. 1.^e Ps. 119. 37.^f Matt. 5. 28.^g Or, Bath-shuah.^h Or, Ammiel.ⁱ ch. 23. 39.^j Ex. 20. 17.^k Lev. 18. 20.^l Heb. 13. 4.^m Jas. 1. 14.ⁿ Or, and when she had purified herself, etc., she returned.^o Lev. 15. 19.^p Lev. 20. 10.^q of the peace of, etc.^r Ps. 44. 21.^s Ps. 55. 21.^t Gen. 18. 4.^u went out after him.^v Job 5. 12-14.^w ch. 7. 2, 6.^x 1 Sam. 4. 4.^y ch. 20. 6.^z Matt. 10. 23.^{aa} 2 Tim. 2. 3.^{ab} Job 20. 12-14.^{ac} Gen. 9. 21, 22.^{ad} Ex. 32. 20.^{ae} Prov. 20. 1.^{af} Prov. 23. 29-35.^{ag} Hosea 4. 11.^{ah} Gal. 5. 21.^{ai} 1 Ki. 21. 8.^{aj} Ps. 19. 13.^{ak} Ps. 62. 9.^{al} Eccl. 8. 11.^{am} Jer. 9. 1-4.^{an} Micah 7. 3-5.^{ao} strong.^{ap} from after him.^{aq} ch. 12. 9.^{ar} Judg. 9. 53.^{as} ch. 20. 21.^{at} Job 31. 3.^{au} Judg. 6. 32.^{av} Jerubbaal.^{aw} be evil in thine eyes.^{ax} so and such.^{ay} ch. 12. 9.^{az} 11 was evil in the eyes of.^{ba} Job 10. 14.^{bb} Ps. 5. 4.^{bc} Ps. 45. 7.^{bd} Ps. 139. 1-5.^{be} Prov. 15. 9.^{bf} Hab. 1. 13.

B. C. 1034.

CHAP. 12.

^a Ps. 51. title.^b ch. 14. 5.^c 1 Ki. 20. 33.^d Matt. 21. 33, 45.^e Luke 15. 11.

⁸ from him, that he may ⁹ be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Jō'āb observed the city, that he assigned U-rī'ah unto a place where he knew that valiant men *were*.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Jō'āb: and there fell *some* of the people of the servants of Dā'vid; and U-rī'ah the Hīt'tite died also.

18 ¶ Then Jō'āb sent and told Dā'vid all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote ¹ Ā-bīm'e-lech the son of ² Jē-rūb'be-shēth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thē'bez? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant U-rī'ah the Hīt'tite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came, and shewed Dā'vid all that Jō'āb had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto Dā'vid, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and *some* of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant U-rī'ah the Hīt'tite is dead also.

25 Then Dā'vid said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Jō'āb, Let not this thing ³ displease thee, for the sword devoureth ⁴ one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of U-rī'ah heard that U-rī'ah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, Dā'vid sent and fetched her to his house, and she ⁵ became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that Dā'vid had done ⁶ displeased the LORD.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Nathan's parable: 7 he applyeth it to David, who confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born. 26 Rebbah is taken.

AND the LORD sent Nā'than unto Dā'vid. And ^a he came unto him, and ^b said unto him, There were

two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor *man* had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own ¹meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Dā'vid's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nā'than, *As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing* ²shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb ³fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nā'than said to Dā'vid, Thou *art* the man. Thus saith the LORD God of ⁴İs'ra-el, ⁵I anointed thee king over ⁶İs'ra-el, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Sāul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of ⁷İs'ra-el and of ⁸Jū'dah; and if *that* ⁹had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 ¹⁰Wherefore hast thou ¹¹despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? ¹²thou hast killed U-rī'ah the ¹³Hit'tite with the sword, and hast taken his wife ¹⁴to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of ¹⁵Ām'mōn.

10 Now therefore ¹⁶the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of U-rī'ah the ¹⁷Hit'tite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will ¹⁸take thy wives before thine eyes, and give ¹⁹them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst ²⁰it secretly: ²¹but I will do this thing before all ²²İs'ra-el, and before the sun.

13 ²³And Dā'vid said unto Nā'than, ²⁴I have sinned against the LORD. And Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, The LORD also hath ²⁵put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed

B. C. 1034.

CHAP. 12.

1 morsel.

2 Is a son of death, or, is worthily to die.

c Ex. 22. 1. Luke 19. 8.

d 1 Sam. 16. 13. ch. 7. 8.

e Gen. 9. 5, 6. 1 Sam. 15. 19.

f Lev. 25. 15, 16. Num. 15. 31. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 5. 24.

g ch. 11. 15.

h Amos 7. 9.

i Deut. 28. 30.

j ch. 16. 22.

k 1 Sam. 15. 24.

l ch. 24. 10. Job 7. 20. Ps. 32. 5. Prov. 28. 13.

m Ps. 32. 1. Micah 7. 18. Zech. 3. 4.

n Isa. 52. 5. Ezek. 36. 20. Rom. 2. 24.

o Gen. 4. 7. Amos 3. 2.

p Isa. 26. 16. Jer. 18. 8.

3 fasted a fast.

q ch. 13. 31.

4 do hurt.

r Ruth 3. 3.

s Ps. 95. 6, 7, 8. Ps. 103. 1, 8-17. Prov. 3. 7. Prov. 16. 6.

t Isa. 38. 1, 5. Jonah 3. 9.

u 2 Cor. 5. 1-8. Heb. 11. 10.

v Job 7. 8, 9.

w Matt. 1. 6.

x 1 Chr. 22. 9.

5 That is. Peaceable and perfect.

6 That is. Beloved of the LORD.

y 1 Chr. 2. 1.

z Deut. 3. 11.

thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD ¹to blaspheme, the child also *that is* born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nā'than departed unto his house. And the LORD ²struck the child that U-rī'ah's wife bare unto Dā'vid, and it was very sick.

16 Dā'vid therefore ³besought God for the child; and Dā'vid ⁴fasted, and went in, and ⁵lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, *and went* to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of Dā'vid feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then ⁶vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dā'vid saw that his servants ⁷whispered, Dā'vid perceived that the child was dead: therefore Dā'vid said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then Dā'vid arose from the earth, and washed, and ⁸anointed *himself*, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and ⁹worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, *while it was* alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: ¹⁰for I said, Who can tell *whether* God will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? ¹¹I shall go to him, but ¹²he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And Dā'vid comforted Bāth'shē-bā his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and ¹³she bare a son, and ¹⁴he called his name ¹⁵Sōl'omon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nā'than the prophet; and he called his name ¹⁶Jēd'ī-dī'ah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And ¹⁷Jō'āb fought against ¹⁸Rāb'bah of the children of ¹⁹Ām'mōn, and took the royal city.

27 And Jō'āb sent messengers to

Dā'vid, and said, I have fought against Rāb'bah, and have taken ⁷ the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and ⁸ it be called after my name.

29 And Dā'vid gathered all the people together, and went to Rāb'bah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 ^a And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was *set* on Dā'vid's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city ⁹ in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that *were* therein, and ¹⁰ put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ām'nōn. So Dā'vid and all the people returned unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Amnon loveth Tamar: 6 he defileth her. 28 Amnon is slain. 31 Absalom fleeth to Talmai.

AND it came to pass after this, that ^a Āb'sā-lōm the son of Dā'vid had a fair sister, whose name *was* ^b Tā'mar; and Ām'nōn the son of Dā'vid loved her.

2 And Ām'nōn was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tā'mar; for she *was* a virgin; and ¹ Ām'nōn thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Ām'nōn had a friend, whose name *was* Jōn'a-dāb, ^c the son of Shīm'e-ah Dā'vid's brother: and Jōn'a-dāb *was* a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why *art* thou, *being* the king's son, ² lean ³ from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Ām'nōn said unto him, ^d I love Tā'mar, my brother Āb'sā-lōm's sister.

5 And Jōn'a-dāb said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tā'mar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 ¶ So Ām'nōn lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Ām'nōn said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tā'mar my sister come, and ^e make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then Dā'vid sent home to Tā'mar, saying, Go now to thy brother Ām'nōn's house, and dress him meat.

B. C. 1034.

CHAP. 12.

7 That part where the cis-terns were.

8 my name be called upon it.

a 1 Chr. 20. 2.

9 very great.

10 Or, made them saw wood and stones, dig iron, and labour about furnaces.

B. C. 1032.

CHAP. 13.

a ch. 3. 2, 3.

b 1 Chr. 3. 9.

1 It was marvellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Amnon.

c 1 Chr. 2. 13.

2 thin.

3 morning by morning.

d Isa. 3. 9.

e Gen. 18. 6.

4 Or, paste.

f Gen. 45. 1. Judg. 3. 19.

g Gen. 39. 12. Prov. 7. 13. Eccl. 7. 25.

5 humble me.

6 it ought not so to be done.

h Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23. Prov. 7. 7-23.

i Gen. 19. 8. Lev. 18. 9, 11. Judg. 19. 24.

j Lev. 18. 9. Deut. 22. 25. Judg. 20. 5. ch. 12. 11. Esther 7. 8.

7 with great hatred greatly.

k Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 5. 30. Ps. 45. 14.

l Joshua 7. 6. ch. 1. 2. Job 2. 12.

m Jer. 2. 37.

8 Amnon.

9 set not thine heart.

10 and desolate.

8 So Tā'mar went to her brother Ām'nōn's house; and he was laid down. And she took ⁴ flour, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured *them* out before him; but he refused to eat. And Ām'nōn said, ⁵ Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Ām'nōn said unto Tā'mar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tā'mar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Ām'nōn her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he ⁶ took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not ⁵ force me; for ⁶ no such thing ought to be done in Īs'-ra-el: do not thou this ⁷ folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Īs'-ra-el. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; ⁴ for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, ⁷ forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Ām'nōn hated her ⁷ exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Ām'nōn said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And *she had* ^k a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that *were* virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tā'mar put ¹ ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and ^m laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Āb'sā-lōm her brother said unto her, Hath ⁸ Ām'nōn thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he *is* thy brother; ⁹ regard not this thing. So Tā'mar remained ¹⁰ desolate in her brother Āb'sā-lōm's house.

21 ¶ But when king Dā'vid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Āb'sa-lōm spake unto his brother Ām'nōn neither good nor bad: for Āb'sa-lōm ^a hated Ām'nōn, because he had forced his sister Tā'mar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Āb'sa-lōm ^a had sheepshearers in Bā'al-hā'zōr, which is beside ^a E'phrā'im: and Āb'sa-lōm invited all the king's sons.

24 And Āb'sa-lōm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Āb'sa-lōm, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Āb'sa-lōm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Ām'nōn go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Āb'sa-lōm pressed him, that he let Ām'nōn and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Āb'sa-lōm had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ām'nōn's ^a heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Ām'nōn; then kill him, fear not: ^a have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be ¹² valiant.

29 And the servants of Āb'sa-lōm did unto Ām'nōn as Āb'sa-lōm had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man ¹³ gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dā'vid, saying, Āb'sa-lōm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and ^a tare his garments, and ^a lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Jōn'a-dāb, the son of Shīm'e-ah Dā'vid's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Ām'nōn only is dead: for by the ¹⁴ appointment of Āb'sa-lōm this hath been ¹⁵ determined from the day that he forced his sister Tā'mar.

33 Now therefore ^a let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Ām'nōn only is dead.

34 But Āb'sa-lōm fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and,

B. C. 1030.

CHAP. 13.

^a Lev. 19. 17.
Prov. 10. 18.
Eph. 4. 26, 31.
1 John 2. 9,
11.

^o Gen. 28. 12.
1 Sam. 25. 4.
2 Ki. 3. 4.

^p Joshua 17. 18.

^q Gen. 9. 21.
Ruth 3. 7.
1 Sam. 25. 35.
Esther 1. 10.
Ps. 104. 15.

¹¹ Or, will you not, since I have commanded you?

¹² sons of valour.

¹³ rode.

^a Gen. 37. 29,
34.
ch. 1. 11.

^a ch. 12. 16.

¹⁴ mouth.

¹⁵ Or, settled.

¹⁶ ch. 19. 19.

¹⁷ according to the word of thy servant.

¹⁷ with a great weeping greatly.

^u ch. 3. 3.

¹⁸ Ammihur.

^v ch. 14. 23.

¹⁹ Or, was consumed.

^w Gen. 38. 12.

B. C. 1027.

CHAP. 14.

^a 2 Chr. 11. 6.
2 Chr. 20. 20.
Neh. 3. 5, 27.
Jer. 6. 1.
Amos 1. 1.

^b Ruth 3. 3.

^c Ex. 4. 15.

^d 1 Sam. 20. 41.
ch. 1. 2.

¹ Sare.
2 Ki. 6. 26.

^e ch. 12. 1.

² no deliverer between them.

^f Gen. 4. 14.
Num. 35. 19.
Deut. 19. 12.

³ upon the face of the earth.

^g Gen. 27. 13.
1 Sam. 25. 24.
Matt. 27. 25.

behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jōn'a-dāb said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: ¹⁶ as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept ¹⁷ very sore.

37 ¶ But Āb'sa-lōm fled, and went to ^a Tā'l'māi, the son of ¹⁸ Ām-mī'hūd, king of Gē'shūr. And Dā'vid mourned for his son every day.

38 So Āb'sa-lōm fled, and went to ^a Gē'shūr, and was there three years.

39 And the soul of king Dā'vid ¹⁹ longed to go forth unto Āb'sa-lōm: for he was ²⁰ comforted concerning Ām'nōn, seeing he was dead.

CHAPTER 14.

² Joab instructeth a widow of Tekoah 4 how to incline the king to bring home Absalom. 21 Joab sent to bring him to Jerusalem.

NOW Jō'ab the son of Zēr-ū'ah perceived that the king's heart was toward Āb'sa-lōm.

2 And Jō'ab sent to ^a Te-kō'ah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, ^b and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Jō'ab ^c put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Te-kō'ah spake to the king, she ^d fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, ¹ Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, ^e I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was ² none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, ^f the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband ^{neither} name nor remainder ³ upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Te-kō'ah said unto the king, My lord, O king, ^g the iniquity be on me, and on my father's

house : ^k and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith *ought* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, ⁴ that thou wouldest not suffer ⁱ the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, ^j As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak *one* word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against ^k the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again ⁱ his banished.

14 For we ^m must needs die, and *are* as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; ⁵ neither doth God respect *any* person: yet doth he ⁿ devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be ⁶ comfortable: for ^o as an angel of God, so *is* my lord the king ⁷ to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me. I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, *Is not* the hand of Jō'āb with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Jō'āb, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Jō'āb done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, ^p ac-

B. C. 1027.

CHAP. 14.

^h Num. 35. 33. ch. 3. 28.

⁴ that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.

ⁱ Num. 35. 19. Joshua 20. 3-6.

^j 1 Sam. 14. 45. Acts 27. 34.

^k Judg. 20. 2.

^l ch. 13. 37.

^m Job 30. 23. Eccl. 3. 19. Heb. 5. 27.

⁵ Or, because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, etc.

ⁿ Num. 35. 15.

⁶ for rest.

^o 1 Sam. 29. 9.

⁷ to hear.

^p ch. 19. 27.

⁸ blessed.

⁹ Or, thy.

^q Deut. 3. 14. ch. 3. 3.

^r Gen. 43. 3. ch. 3. 13. Rev. 22. 4.

¹⁰ And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.

^s Deut. 23. 35. Job 2. 7. Isa. 1. 6.

^t ch. 18. 9.

¹¹ Six pounds and a quarter avoirdupois.

^u ch. 18. 18.

¹² near my place.

^v ch. 13. 28. Prov. 20. 12.

^w Prov. 28. 13.

cording to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all *things* that *are* in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Jō'āb, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ab'sa-lōm again.

22 And Jō'āb fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and ⁸ thanked the king: and Jō'āb said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of ⁹ his servant.

23 So Jō'āb arose ^q and went to Gē'shūr, and brought Ab'sa-lōm to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him ^r not see my face. So Ab'sa-lōm returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ ¹⁰ But in all Is'ra-el there was none to be so much praised as Ab'sa-lōm for his beauty: ^s from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled *it*: because ^t the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled *it*;) he weighed the hair of his head at ¹¹ two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

27 And ^u unto Ab'sa-lōm there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name *was* Tā'mar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Ab'sa-lōm dwelt two full years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Ab'sa-lōm sent for Jō'āb, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Jō'āb's field is ¹² near mine, and he hath barley there; ^v go and set it on fire. And Ab'sa-lōm's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Jō'āb arose, and came to Ab'sa-lōm unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Ab'sa-lōm answered Jō'āb, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Gē'shūr? *it had been* good for me to *have been* there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if ^w there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Jō'āb came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Ab'sa-lōm, he came to the king,

and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king ² kissed Ab'sa-lôm.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Absalom stealeth the hearts of Israel: 10 he formeth a conspiracy. 13 David fleeth from Jerusalem. 29 The ark sent back.

AND ^a it came to pass after this, that Ab'sa-lôm ^b prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Ab'sa-lôm ^c rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy ¹ came to the king for judgment, then Ab'sa-lôm called unto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant *is* of one of the tribes of İs'ra-el.

3 And Ab'sa-lôm said unto him, ^d See, thy matters are good and right; but ^e there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Ab'sa-lôm said moreover, ^f Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and ^g took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Ab'sa-lôm to all İs'ra-el that came to the king for judgment: ^h so Ab'sa-lôm stole the hearts of the men of İs'ra-el.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ⁱ forty years, that Ab'sa-lôm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in ^j Hē-bron.

8 ^k For thy servant ^l vowed a vow ^m while I abode at Gē'shūr in Sŷr-lā, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hē-bron.

10 ¶ But Ab'sa-lôm sent spies throughout all the tribes of İs'ra-el, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Ab'sa-lôm reigneth in Hē-bron.

11 And with Ab'sa-lôm went two hundred men out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that were ⁿ called; and they went ^o in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Ab'sa-lôm sent for Ā-hiṯṯa-q-pheh the Gī'lo-nite, ^p Dā'vid's counsellor, from his city, even from ^q Gī'loh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people ^r increased continually with Ab'sa-lôm.

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 14.

^x Gen. 33. 4.
^y Luke 15. 20.

CHAP. 15.

a ch. 12. 11.

^b 1 Ki. 1. 5.
^c Prov. 11. 2.

c Prov. 1. 15.

1 to come.

d Prov. 12. 2.

^e Or, none will hear thee from the king downward.

e Judg. 9. 29.

f Ps. 12. 2.

g Rom. 15. 18.

^h Forty years from David's anointing, as recorded in 1 Sam. 16. 1.

ⁱ Or, four years from Absalom's return.

h ch. 2. 1.

i 1 Sam. 16. 2.

^j Gen. 28. 20.
^k 1 Sam. 1. 11.
^l Ps. 56. 12.

k ch. 13. 38.

l 1 Sam. 9. 13.

^m Gen. 20. 5.
ⁿ Prov. 14. 15.
^o Matt. 10. 16.
^p Rom. 16. 18, 19.

n Ps. 41. 9.

Micah 7. 5, 6.

o Joshua 15. 51.

p Ps. 3. 1.

q Judg. 9. 3.

r ch. 19. 9.

Ps. 3, title.

4 thrust.

5 choose.

s Ps. 3, title.

6 at his feet.

t ch. 12. 11.

ch. 16. 21.

u ch. 8. 18.

v ch. 18. 2.

⁷ make thee wander in going.

w 1 Sam. 23. 13.

x Ruth 1. 16.

1 Sam. 20. 3.

2 Ki. 2. 2, 4, 6.

y 1 Ki. 2. 37.

2 Chr. 30. 14.

z ch. 16. 2.

Matt. 3. 1-3.

a Num. 4. 15.

b Ps. 43. 3.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to Dā'vid, saying, ^a The hearts of the men of İs'ra-el are after Ab'sa-lôm.

14 And Dā'vid said unto all his servants that were with him at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Arise, and let us ^b flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Ab'sa-lôm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and ^c bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall ^d appoint.

16 And ^e the king went forth, and all his household ^f after him. And the king left ^g ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; ^h and all the Chēr'eth-ites, and all the Pē'leth-ites, and all the Gīt'tites, six hundred men which came after him from Gāth, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to ⁱ Īt'ta-ī the Gīt'tite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou earnest but yesterday, should I this day ^j make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go ^k whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Īt'ta-ī answered the king, and said, ^l As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And Dā'vid said to Īt'ta-ī, Go and pass over. And Īt'ta-ī the Gīt'tite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the ^m brook Kid'ron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the ⁿ wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo Zā'dōk also, and all the Lē'vites were with him, ^o a bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God: and Ā-bi-a-thār went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zā'dōk, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he ^p will bring me

again, and shew me *both* it, and his *c* habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no *a* delight in thee; behold, *here am I*, *e* let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zā'dōk the priest, *Art not* thou a *f* seer? return into *e* the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ā-hīm'a-āz thy son, and Jōn'a-than the son of Ā-bī'a-thār.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zā'dōk therefore and Ā-bī'a-thār carried the ark of God again to Jē-ry-sā-lēm: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And Dā'vid went up by the ascent of *mount* *h* Ō'lī-vēt, *s* and wept as he went up, and *i* had his head covered, and he went *j* barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him *k* covered every man his head, and they went up, *i* weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And *one* told Dā'vid, saying, *m* Ā-hīth'q-phel *is* among the conspirators with Āb'sā-lōm. And Dā'vid said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn *n* the counsel of Ā-hīth'q-phel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that *when* Dā'vid was come to the top of the *mount*, where he worshipped God, behold, Hū'shāi the *o* Ā'r'chite came to meet him *p* with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom Dā'vid said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be *q* a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Āb'sā-lōm, I will be thy servant, O king; *as I have been* thy father's servant hitherto, so *will* I now also *be* thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ā-hīth'q-phel.

35 And *hast* thou not there with thee Zā'dōk and Ā-bī'a-thār the priests? therefore it shall be, *that* what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell *it* to Zā'dōk and Ā-bī'a-thār the priests.

36 Behold, *they have* there with them their two sons, Ā-hīm'a-āz Zā'dōk's son, and Jōn'a-than Ā-bī'a-thār's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū'shāi *r* Dā'vid's friend came into the city, *s* and Āb'sā-lōm came into Jē-ry-sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Ziba, by false suggestions, obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 Shimei curseth David. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 15.

c ch. 6. 17.

d Num. 14. 8.

1 Ki. 10. 9.

2 Chr. 9. 8.

e 1 Sam. 3. 18.

f ch. 24. 11.

g ch. 17. 17.

h Zech. 14. 4.

Matt. 27. 1.

Luke 19. 29.

Acts 1. 12.

8 going up, and weeping.

i Esther 6. 12.

j Isa. 20. 2.

k Jer. 14. 3.

l Ps. 126. 6.

Matt. 5. 4.

Rom. 12. 15.

m Ps. 3. 1.

Ps. 55. 12.

n ch. 16. 23.

o Joshua 16. 2.

p ch. 1. 2.

q ch. 19. 35.

r ch. 16. 16.

Prov. 17. 17.

s ch. 16. 15.

CHAP. 16.

a ch. 15. 30.

b ch. 9. 2.

c Judg. 5. 10.

ch. 15. 1.

d 1 Sam. 25. 27.

e ch. 15. 23.

Ps. 104. 15.

Prov. 31. 6.

1 Tim. 5. 23.

f ch. 19. 27.

g Prov. 18. 13.

1 I do obedience.

h ch. 19. 16.

2 Or, he still came forth and cursed.

3 man of blood.

i Judg. 9. 24.

Rev. 16. 6.

j ch. 1. 16.

ch. 3. 28, 29.

k behold thee in thy evil.

l Ex. 23. 28.

m ch. 3. 39.

1 Pet. 2. 23.

n 2 Ki. 18. 25.

Lam. 3. 38.

o Rom. 9. 20.

AND *a* when Dā'vid was a little past the top of the hill, behold, *b* Zī'bā the servant of Mē-phib'q-shēth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Zī'bā, What meanest thou by these? And Zī'bā said, The asses *be* for the king's household *c* to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the *d* young men to eat; and the wine, *e* that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where *is* thy master's son? *f* And Zī'bā said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jē-ry-sā-lēm: for he said, To day shall the house of Īs-ra-el restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 *g* Then said the king to Zī'bā, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mē-phib'q-shēth. And Zī'bā said, *h* I humbly beseech thee *that* I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 ¶ And when king Dā'vid came to Bā-hū'rim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name *h* was Shīm'e-i, the son of Ġe'rā: *i* he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at Dā'vid, and at all the servants of king Dā'vid: and all the people and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shīm'e-i when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou *bloody* man, and thou man of Bē-līal:

8 The LORD hath *i* returned upon thee all *j* the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Āb'sā-lōm thy son: and, *k* behold, thou *art* taken in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said Ā-bīsh'ā-i the son of Zē-rū'iah unto the king, Why should this dead dog *k* curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, *i* What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zē-rū'iah? so let him curse, because *m* the LORD hath said unto him, Curse Dā'vid. *n* Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dā'vid said to Ā-bīsh'ā-i, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now *may this* Bēn'ja-mite *do it*? let

him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine ^aaffliction, and that the LORD will ^orequite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dā'vid and his men went by the way, Shīm'e-i went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and ^ccast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And Āb'sā-lōm, and all the people the men of Īs'ra-el, came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and Ā-hīth'ō-phel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hū'shāi the Ār'chite, Dā'vid's friend, was come unto Āb'sā-lōm, that Hū'shāi said unto Āb'sā-lōm, ⁷ God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Āb'sā-lōm said to Hū'shāi, *Is* this thy kindness to thy friend? ^p why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hū'shāi said unto Āb'sā-lōm, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Īs'ra-el, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, ^q whom should I serve? *should I not serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Āb'sā-lōm to Ā-hīth'ō-phel, Give ^r counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ā-hīth'ō-phel said unto Āb'sā-lōm, Go in unto thy father's ^a concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Īs'ra-el shall hear that thou ^cart abhorred of thy father: then shall ^u the hands of all that *are* with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Āb'sā-lōm a tent upon the top of the house; and Āb'sā-lōm went in unto his father's concubines ^v in the sight of all Īs'ra-el.

23 And the counsel of Ā-hīth'ō-phel, which he counselled in those days, *was* as if a man had enquired at the ^o oracle of God: so *was* all the counsel of Ā-hīth'ō-phel ^w both with Dā'vid and with Āb'sā-lōm.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Ahithophel's counsel overthrown by Hushai's. 15 Secret intelligence sent to David. 23 Ahithophel hangeth himself.

MOREOVER Ā-hīth'ō-phel said unto Āb'sā-lōm, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after Dā'vid this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is ^a weary and weak handed, and

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 16.

5 eye, or, tears.

o Ps. 37. 7.
Lam. 3. 22-26.
Matt. 5. 11, 12.
Rom. 8. 28.
2 Cor. 4. 17.

6 dusted him with dust.

7 Let the king live.

p ch. 15. 32, 37.
Prov. 17. 17.

q 1 Sam. 28. 2.

r Ex. 1. 10.
Ps. 2. 2.
Prov. 21. 30.
Matt. 27. 1.

s Gen. 35. 22.
ch. 12. 11.
ch. 15. 16.

t Gen. 34. 30.

u ch. 2. 7.
Zech. 8. 13.

v Lev. 18. 8.
Deut. 22. 30.
ch. 12. 11.
Prov. 23. 7.
Isa. 3. 9.
Micah 7. 3, 6.

8 word.

w ch. 15. 12.

CHAP. 17.

a Deut. 25. 18.
ch. 16. 14.
1 Ki. 22. 31.
John 11. 50.

b Zech. 13. 7.
Matt. 21. 38.

c Jer. 6. 14.

1 was right in the eyes of, etc.

2 what is in his mouth.

3 word?

4 counselled.

5 bitter of soul.

d Hosea 13. 8.

6 fallen.

7 a son of valour.

e Gen. 22. 17.

8 that thy face, or, presence go, etc.

f ch. 15. 31, 34.
Ps. 9. 15.

9 commanded.

will make him afraid: and all the people that *are* with him shall flee; and I will ^b smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest *is* as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in ^c peace.

4 And the saying ¹ pleased Āb'sā-lōm well, and all the elders of Īs'ra-el.

5 Then said Āb'sā-lōm, Call now Hū'shāi the Ār'chite also, and let us hear likewise ² what he saith.

6 And when Hū'shāi was come to Āb'sā-lōm, Āb'sā-lōm spake unto him, saying, Ā-hīth'ō-phel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his ³ saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hū'shāi said unto Āb'sā-lōm, The counsel that Ā-hīth'ō-phel hath ⁴ given *is* not good at this time.

8 For, said Hū'shāi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they *be* ⁵ chafed in their minds, as ^a a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father *is* a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, when some of them *be* ⁶ overthrown at the first, that who-soever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Āb'sā-lōm.

10 And he also *that is* ⁷ valiant, whose heart *is* as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Īs'ra-el knoweth that thy father *is* a mighty man, and *they* which *be* with him *are* valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Īs'ra-el *be* generally gathered unto thee, from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā, ⁸ as the sand that *is* by the sea for multitude; ⁸ and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that *are* with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he *be* gotten into a city, then shall all Īs'ra-el bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Āb'sā-lōm and all the men of Īs'ra-el said, The counsel of Hū'shāi the Ār'chite *is* better than the counsel of Ā-hīth'ō-phel. For ⁹ the LORD had ⁹ appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ā-hīth'ō-phel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Āb'sā-lōm.

15 ¶ Then said Hū'shāi unto Zā-

dōk and to Ā-bī'a-thār the priests, Thus and thus did Ā-hīth/q-phel counsel Āb'sa-lōm and the elders of Īs'ra-el; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Dā'vid, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Jōn'a-than and Ā-hīm'a-āz stayed ^h by Ēn-rō'gel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king Dā'vid.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Āb'sa-lōm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house ^j in Bā-hū'rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And ^k the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Āb'sa-lōm's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ā-hīm'a-āz and Jōn'a-than? And ^l the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jē-ri/sā-lēm.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king Dā'vid, and said unto Dā'vid, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ā-hīth/q-phel counselled against you.

22 Then Dā'vid arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jōr'dan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jōr'dan.

23 ¶ And when Ā-hīth/q-phel saw that his counsel was not ¹⁰ followed, he saddled ^m his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to ⁿ his city, and ¹¹ put his household in order, and ⁿ hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then Dā'vid came to ^o Mā-hā-nā'im. And Āb'sa-lōm passed over Jōr'dan, he and all the men of Īs'ra-el with him.

25 ¶ And Āb'sa-lōm made Ām'a-sā captain of the host instead of Jō'āb: which Ām'a-sā was a man's son, whose name was ¹² Īth'rā an Īs'ra-elite, that went in to ¹³ Āb'ī-gāil the daughter of Nā'hāsh, sister to Zēr-ū'ah Jō'āb's mother.

26 So Īs'ra-el and Āb'sa-lōm pitched in the land of Gīl'e-ād.

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 17.

g ch. 15. 27, 36.

h Joshua 2. 4.

i Joshua 15. 7.

j Ki. 1. 9.

That is, the fuller's well.

k ch. 3. 16.

ch. 16. 5.

ch. 19. 16.

l Joshua 2. 6.

m Ex. 1. 19.

n Joshua 2. 4.

1 Sam. 19. 14.

17.

1 Sam. 21. 2.

1 Sam. 27. 11.

12.

10 done.

m ch. 15. 12.

11 gave charge concerning his house.

n 1 Sam. 31. 4.

5.

Job 31. 3.

Ps. 55. 23.

Matt. 27. 5.

o Gen. 32. 2.

ch. 2. 8.

12 Or, Jether an Ishmaelite.

13 Abigal.

p 1 Sam. 11. 1.

ch. 10. 1.

q ch. 9. 4.

r ch. 19. 31, 32.

Ezra 2. 61.

s 1 Sam. 25. 18.

Prov. 11. 25.

Matt. 5. 7.

14 Or, cups.

t Deut. 15. 7.

Judg. 8. 4-6.

Ps. 34. 8-10.

Prov. 21. 26.

Ecl. 11. 1.

Isa. 58. 7-12.

Rom. 12. 13.

CHAP. 18.

a ch. 15. 19.

b ch. 21. 17.

1 set their heart on us.

2 as ten thousand of us.

3 be to succour.

c Joshua 17. 15.

18.

Joshua 20. 7.

Near to which Jephthah slew the Ephraimites.

Judg. 12. 6.

d Prov. 11. 21.

4 multiplied to devour.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid was come to Mā-hā-nā'im, that ^p Shō'bī the son of Nā'hāsh of Rāb'bah of the children of Ām'mōn, and ^q Mā'chīr the son of Ām'mī-el of Lō-dē'bār, and ^r Bār-zīl/q-i the Gīl'e-ād-ite of Rō-gē'lim,

28 Brought ^s beds, and ¹⁴ basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for Dā'vid, and for the people that were with him, ^t to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

CHAPTER 18.

1 David, viewing the armies, 5 giveth them charge of Absalom. 14 Absalom is slain by Joab. 33 David mourneth for him.

AND Dā'vid numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And Dā'vid sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Jō'āb, and a third part under the hand of Ā-bīsh'ā-i the son of Zēr-ū'ah, Jō'āb's brother, ^a and a third part under the hand of Īt'ta-i the Gīl'tite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 ^b But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not ¹ care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art ² worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou ³ succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Jō'āb and Ā-bīsh'ā-i and Īt'ta-i, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Āb'sa-lōm. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Āb'sa-lōm.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Īs'ra-el: and the battle was in the ^c wood of E'phrā'im;

7 Where the people of Īs'ra-el were slain before the servants of Dā'vid, and there was there ^d a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood ^e devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Āb'sa-lōm met the servants of Dā'vid. And Āb'sa-lōm rode upon

a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and ^e his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that *was* under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw *it*, and told Jō'āb, and said, Behold, I saw Āb'sā-lōm hanged in an oak.

11 And Jō'āb said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest *him*, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten *shekels* of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Jō'āb, Though I should ⁶ receive a thousand *shekels* of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Ā-bīsh'ā-i and Īt'tā-i, saying, ⁶ Beware that none *touch* the young man Āb'sā-lōm.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldst have set thyself against *me*.

14 Then said Jō'āb, I may not tarry thus ⁷ with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Āb'sā-lōm, while he *was* yet alive in the ⁸ midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Jō'āb's armour compassed about and smote Āb'sā-lōm, and slew him.

16 And Jō'āb blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Īs'ra-el: for Jō'āb held back the people.

17 And they took Āb'sā-lōm, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and ⁹ laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Īs'ra-el fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Āb'sā-lōm in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in ⁹ the king's dale: for he said, ¹⁰ I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he ¹¹ called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Āb'sā-lōm's place.

19 ¶ Then said ¹² Ā-hīm'a-āz the son of Zā'dōk, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath ¹³ avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Jō'āb said unto him, Thou shalt not ¹⁴ bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Jō'āb to ¹⁵ Cū'shī. Go tell the king what thou hast seen.

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 18.

^e ch. 14. 26.
Job 18. 5-14.
Matt. 27. 5.
1 Cor. 11. 14.

5 weigh upon
mine hand.

6 Beware who-
soever ye be
of, etc.

7 before thee.

8 heart.

^f Joshua 7. 26.
Jer. 22. 18,
19.
Lam. 3. 53.

^g Gen. 14. 17.

^h ch. 14. 27.
Job 13. 12.
Ps. 34. 16.
Ps. 109. 13.
Prov. 2. 22.

ⁱ Ps. 49. 11.

^j ch. 15. 36.
ch. 17. 17.

9 judged him
from the
hand, etc.

10 be a man of
tidings.

11 The Ethio-
pian.

12 be what
may.

13 Or. conven-
ient.

^k 1 Sam. 1. 9.
1 Sam. 4. 13.

^l ch. 13. 34.
2 Ki. 9. 17.

14 I see the
running.

^m 1 Ki. 1. 42.

15 Peace, or,
Peace be to
thee.

16 shut up.

17 Is there
peace?

18 Tidings is
brought.

ⁿ Ps. 27. 2.
Ps. 55. 19.

^o ch. 19. 4.
Prov. 10. 1.
Prov. 19. 13.

And Cū'shī bowed himself unto Jō'āb, and ran.

22 Then said Ā-hīm'a-āz the son of Zā'dōk yet again to Jō'āb, But ¹² howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cū'shī. And Jō'āb said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ¹³ ready?

23 But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ā-hīm'a-āz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cū'shī.

24 And Dā'vid sat ^k between the two gates: and ^l the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and beheld a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, ¹⁴ Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ā-hīm'a-āz the son of Zā'dōk. And the king said, ^m He *is* a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ā-hīm'a-āz called, and said unto the king, ¹⁵ All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath ¹⁶ delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, ¹⁷ Is the young man Āb'sā-lōm safe? And Ā-hīm'a-āz answered, When Jō'āb sent the king's servant, and *me* thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, *and* stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cū'shī came: and Cū'shī said, ¹⁸ Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD ⁿ hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cū'shī, *Is* the young man Āb'sā-lōm safe? And Cū'shī answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as *that* young man *is*.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, ^o O my son Āb'sā-lōm, my son, my son Āb'sā-lōm! would

God I had died for thee, O Āb'sā-lōm, my son, my son!

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Joab causeth the king to cease mourning. 9 The Israelites bring the king back, etc.*

AND it was told Jō'āb, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Āb'sā-lōm.

2 And the ¹ victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king ^a covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, ^b O my son Āb'sā-lōm, O Āb'sā-lōm, my son, my son!

5 And Jō'āb came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 ² In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, ³ that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Āb'sā-lōm had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak ⁴ comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, ^c there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat ^d in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: ^e for Īs'ra-el had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^f The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is ^g fled out of the land for Āb'sā-lōm.

10 And Āb'sā-lōm, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why ^h speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king Dā'vid sent to Zā-dōk and to Ā-bī'ā-thār the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Jū-dah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house?

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 19.

1 salvation, or, deliverance.

a ch. 15. 30.
1 Sam. 4. 12.

b ch. 18. 33.

2 By loving, etc.

3 that princes or servants are not to thee.

4 to the heart of thy servants.

c Prov. 14. 28.

d Ruth 4. 1.
ch. 18. 4. 24.e 1 Ki. 12. 16.
2 Ki. 14. 12.f ch. 5. 18.
1 Sam. 17. 1.

g ch. 15. 14.

5 are ye silent?

h Gen. 2. 23.
Judg. 9. 2.
ch. 5. 1.i ch. 17. 25.
1 Chr. 2. 16, 17.
1 Chr. 12. 18.j Ruth 1. 17.
1 Ki. 19. 2.k ch. 3. 29, 30.
ch. 8. 16.l Judg. 20. 1.
Ps. 110. 2, 3.
Acts 4. 32.m Joshua 5. 9.
1 Sam. 11. 14, 15.

n ch. 16. 5.

o ch. 9. 2. 10.
ch. 16. 1, 2.

6 the good in his eyes.

p Ps. 32. 2.
Rom. 4. 6, 8.
2 Cor. 5. 19.q ch. 16. 5, 6.
Prov. 28. 13.
Matt. 5. 25.

r ch. 13. 33.

s ch. 16. 5.

t Ex. 22. 23.
1 Sam. 24. 6.
ch. 16. 5, 7, 13.
Ecd. 10. 20.
Acts 23. 5.
2 Pet. 2. 10, 11.u 1 Sam. 26. 8.
ch. 16. 10.
Matt. 8. 29.

v 1 Sam. 11. 13.

w 1 Ki. 2. 8, 9, 37, 46.

x ch. 9. 6.

seeing the speech of all Īs'ra-el is come to the king, *even* to his house.

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* ^h my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 ⁱ And say ye to Ām'a-sā, *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? ^j God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually ^k in the room of Jō'āb.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Jū-dah, ^l even as the heart of one man: so that they sent *this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jōr'dan. And Jū-dah came to ^m Ġil'gāl, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jōr'dan.

16 ¶ And ⁿ Shīm'e-ī the son of Ġē'rā, a Bēn'ja-minite, which *was* of Bā-hū'r-im, hasted and came down with the men of Jū-dah to meet king Dā'vid.

17 And *there were* a thousand men of Bēn'ja-min with him, and ^o Zi'bā the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jōr'dan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do ^p what he thought good. And Shīm'e-ī the son of Ġē'rā fell down before the king, as he was come over Jōr'dan;

19 And said unto the king, ^q Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember ^r that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that the king should ^s take it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all ^t the house of Jō'seph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Ā-bīsh'ā-ī the son of Zēr-ū-ī'ah answered and said, Shall not Shīm'e-ī be put to death for this, because he ^u cursed the LORD's anointed?

22 And Dā'vid said, ^v What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zēr-ū-ī'ah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? ^w shall there any man be put to death this day in Īs'ra-el? for do not I know that I *am* this day king over Īs'ra-el?

23 Therefore ^x the king said unto Shīm'e-ī, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

24 ¶ And ^y Mē-phīb'o-shēeth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his

clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came *again* in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jē-ry/sā-lēm to meet the king, that the king said unto him, *Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mē-phib/ō-shēth?*

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant *is* lame.

27 And *he* hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; *but* my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore *what is* good in thine eyes.

28 For *all* of my father's house were but *7* dead men before my lord the king: *yet* didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, *Thou and Zi/bā divide the land.*

30 And Mē-phib/ō-shēth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And *a* Bār-zil/ā-i the Gīl'e-ād-ite came down from Rō-gē'lim, and went over Jōr'dan with the king, to conduct him over Jōr'dan.

32 Now Bār-zil/ā-i was a very aged man, *even* fourscore years old: and *he* had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mā-hā-nā'im; for he *was* a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bār-zil/ā-i, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

34 And Bār-zil/ā-i said unto the king, *How* long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jē-ry/sā-lēm?

35 *I am* this day *f* fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I *hear* any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jōr'dan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant *a* Chim/ham; let

B. C. 1023.

CHAP. 19.

y ch. 16. 17.

z ch. 16. 3.

Ps. 15. 3.

Ps. 63. 11.

Ps. 101. 7.

Prov. 6. 16, 17.

Prov. 21. 6.

a 1 Sam. 29. 9.

ch. 14. 17, 20.

7 men of death.

b ch. 9. 7, 10,

13.

c Deut. 19. 16-

21.

Ps. 82. 2.

Ps. 101.

Prov. 29. 4.

d 1 Ki. 2. 7.

Ezra 2. 61.

Neb. 7. 63.

e ch. 17. 27.

8 How many

days are

the years of

my life?

f Ps. 90. 10.

g Eccl. 12. 3-6.

h 1 Ki. 2. 7.

Jer. 41. 17.

9 choose.

i Gen. 31. 55.

j Gen. 14. 19.

Ex. 39. 43.

Joshua 22. 6.

1 Sam. 2. 20.

10 Chimhan.

k verse 15.

l verse 12.

Ruth 4. 12,

18-22.

1 Chr. 2. 3-15.

Ps. 78. 68, 70.

Matt. 1. 1-6.

m 1 Ki. 11. 30,

31.

n set us at

light.

o Judg. 8. 1.

B. C. 1022.

CHAP. 20.

a ch. 12. 10.

b Deut. 13. 13.

Judg. 19. 22.

1 Sam. 2. 12.

ch. 23. 6.

1 Ki. 21. 10,

13.

2 Chr. 13. 7.

c ch. 19. 43.

d 1 Ki. 12. 16.

2 Chr. 10. 16.

e Prov. 17. 14.

f ch. 15. 16.

1 an house of

ward.

2 bound.

3 in widowhood

of life.

him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chīm/ham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee; and whatsoever thou shalt *require* of me, *that* will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jōr'dan. And when the king was come over, the king *kissed* Bār-zil/ā-i, and *blessed* him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gīl'gāl, and *Chīm/ham* went on with him: and all the people of Jūdah conducted the king, and also half the people of Is'ra-el.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Is'ra-el came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Jūdah stolen thee away, and *have* brought the king, and his household, and all Dā'vid's men with him, over Jōr'dan?

42 And all the men of Jūdah answered the men of Is'ra-el, Because the king *is* *near* of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's *cost*? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Is'ra-el answered the men of Jūdah, and said, We have ten *parts* in the king, and we have also more *right* in Dā'vid than ye: why then did ye *despise* us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? *And* the words of the men of Jūdah were fiercer than the words of the men of Is'ra-el.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 10 Amasa is slain. 14 Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel. 16 A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head. 23 David's great officers.

AND there *a* happened to be there *a* man of *b* Bē'lī-al, whose name was Shē'bā, the son of Bich'ri, a Bēn'ja-mite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, *We* have no part in Dā'vid, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jēs'se: *a* every man to his tents, O Is'ra-el.

2 *So* every man of Is'ra-el went up from after Dā'vid, and followed Shē'bā the son of Bich'ri: but the men of Jūdah clave unto their king, from Jōr'dan even to Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid came to his house at Jē-ry/sā-lēm; and the king took the ten women *his* *f* concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in *ward*, and fed them, but went not in unto them. *So* they were *shut up* unto the day of their death, *living* in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Ām'a-sā, ⁴ Assemble me the men of Jū'dah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Ām'a-sā went to assemble the men of Jū'dah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dā'vid said to Ḃ-bīsh'ā-ī, Now shall Shē'bā the son of Bīch'rī do us more harm than did Āb'salōm: take thou Ḃ thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and ⁵ escape us.

7 And there went out after him Jō'āb's men, and the Ḃ Chēr'eth-ites, and the Pē'leth-ites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, to pursue after Shē'bā the son of Bīch'rī.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Ġīb'e-on, Ām'a-sā went before them. And Jō'āb's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Jō'āb said to Ām'a-sā, Art thou in health, my brother? ⁹ And Jō'āb took Ām'a-sā by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Ām'a-sā took no heed to the sword that was in Jō'āb's hand: so ¹⁰ he smote him therewith ¹ in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and ¹¹ struck him not again; and he died. So Jō'āb and Ḃ-bīsh'ā-ī his brother pursued after Shē'bā the son of Bīch'rī.

11 And one of Jō'āb's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Jō'āb, and he that is for Dā'vid, let him go after Jō'āb.

12 And Ām'a-sā wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Ām'a-sā out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jō'āb, to pursue after Shē'bā the son of Bīch'rī.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Is'ra-el unto Ḃ A'bēl, and to Bēth-mā'a-chah, and all the Bē-rites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in A'bēl of Bēth-mā'a-chah, and they ¹⁵ cast up a bank against the city, and ¹⁶ it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Jō'āb ¹⁷ battered the wall, to throw it down.

B. C. 1022.

CHAP. 20.

4 Call.

g 1 Sam. 26. 6. ch. 2. 18.

A ch. 11. 11. 1 Ki. 1. 33.

5 deliver himself from our eyes.

i ch. 8. 18. 1 Ki. 1. 38.

j Matt. 26. 49. Luke 22. 47.

k Gen. 4. 8. ch. 2. 23.

l ch. 2. 23.

6 doubled not his stroke.

m 1 Ki. 15. 20. 2 Chr. 16. 4.

n 2 Ki. 19. 32. Jer. 32. 24. Luke 19. 43.

7 Or, it stood against the outmost wall.

8 marred to throw down.

9 Or, They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end.

10 That is, a chief city.

o 1 Sam. 26. 19. 11 by his name.

p Eccl. 7. 19.

12 were scattered.

q ch. 8. 16.

r 1 Ki. 4. 6.

s 1 Ki. 4. 3.

13 Or, remembrancer.

t ch. 8. 17.

u ch. 23. 38.

14 Or, a prince.

B. C. 1021.

CHAP. 21.

1 sought the face, etc.

a Lev. 18. 25. Num. 35. 33. Isa. 26. 21.

b Joshua 9. 3.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jō'āb, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Jō'āb? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, ¹⁸ They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at A'bēl: and so they ended the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Is'ra-el: thou seekest to destroy a city and a ¹⁹ mother in Is'ra-el: why wilt thou swallow up ²⁰ the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Jō'āb answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount E'phrā-im, Shē'bā the son of Bīch'rī ²¹ by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against Dā'vid: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jō'āb, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people ²² in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Shē'bā the son of Bīch'rī, and cast it out to Jō'āb. And he blew a trumpet, and they ²³ retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Jō'āb returned to Jē-ry'sā-lēm unto the king.

23 ¶ Now ²⁴ Jō'āb was over all the host of Is'ra-el: and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over the Chēr'eth-ites and over the Pē'leth-ites:

24 And Ḃ-dō'rām was ²⁵ over the tribute: and ²⁶ Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Ḃ-hī'lud was ²⁷ recorder:

25 And Shē'vā was scribe: and ²⁸ Zā'dōk and Ḃ-bī'a-thār were the priests:

26 ²⁹ And I'rā also the Jā'r-ite was ³⁰ a chief ruler about Dā'vid.

CHAPTER 21.

1 The three years of famine for the Gibeonites cease, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rizpah's kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in their father's sepulchre.

THEN there was a famine in the days of Dā'vid three years, year after year; and Dā'vid ¹ enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, ² It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Ġīb'e-on-ites.

2 And the king called the Ġīb'e-on-ites, and said unto them; (now the Ġīb'e-on-ites were not of the children of Is'ra-el, but ³ of the remnant of

the Am'ôr-ites; and the children of Is'ra-el had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Is'ra-el and Jū'dah.)

3 Wherefore Dā'vid said unto the Gīb'e-on-ites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gīb'e-on-ites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Is'ra-el. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Is'ra-el,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gīb'e-ah of Saul, whom the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared Mē-phib'o-shēth, the son of Jōn'a-than the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that was between them, between Dā'vid and Jōn'a-than the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of Riz'pah the daughter of Ā-ī'ah, whom she bare unto Saul, Ār-mō'ni and Mē-phib'o-shēth; and the five sons of Mī'chal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Ādri-el the son of Bār-zil'qai the Mē-hōl'ath-ite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gīb'e-on-ites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And Riz'pah the daughter of Ā-ī'ah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told Dā'vid what Riz'pah the daughter of Ā-ī'ah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And Dā'vid went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jōn'a-than his son from the men of Jā'besh-gil'e-ād, which had stolen them from the street of Bēth'-shān, where the Philis'tines had hanged them, when the Philis'tines had slain Saul in Gil-bō'a:

13 And he brought up from thence

B. C. 1021.

CHAP. 21.

c ch. 20. 19.

2 Or, It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither pertains it to us to kill, etc.

3 Or, cut us off.

d Judg. 21. 4.

4 Or, chosen of the LORD.

e 1 Sam. 18. 3.
1 Sam. 23. 18.

f ch. 3. 7.

5 Or, Michal's sister.

6 bare to Adriel.

g ch. 6. 17.

h ch. 3. 7.

i Deut. 21. 23.

j 1 Sam. 31. 11,
12, 13.

k Joshua 18. 28.

l Joshua 7. 26.

7 Or, Rapha.

8 the staff, or, the head.

9 Nine pounds and a half avoirdupois.

10 candle, or, lamp.

m 1 Chr. 11. 29.

11 Or, Sippai.

12 Or, Rapha.

13 Or, Jair.

n 1 Chr. 20. 6.

14 Or, Rapha.

15 Or, reproached.

B. C. 1018.

CHAP. 22.

a Ex. 15. 1.

b Gen. 15. 1.
Deut. 32. 4.
1 Sam. 2. 2.
Ps. 18. 2.
Prov. 18. 10.
Matt. 18. 11.

c Heb. 2. 13.

d Gen. 15. 1.
Ps. 3. 3.

the bones of Saul and the bones of Jōn'a-than his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jōn'a-than his son buried they in the country of Bēn'ja-min in Zē'lah, in the sepulchre of Kīsh his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Philis'tines had yet war again with Is'ra-el; and Dā'vid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philis'tines: and Dā'vid waxed faint.

16 And Ish'bi-bē'nōb, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain Dā'vid.

17 But Ā-bīsh'āi the son of Zēr-ū-ī'ah succoured him, and smote the Philis'tine, and killed him. Then the men of Dā'vid sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Is'ra-el.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philis'tines at Gōb: then Sīb'-be-chai the Hū'shath-ite slew Sāph, which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gōb with the Philis'tines, where Ēl-hā'nan the son of Jā-ār'ē-ōr'-e-gim, a Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite, slew the brother of Gōl'ath the Gīt'tite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gāth, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

21 And when he defied Is'ra-el, Jōn'a-than the son of Shīm'e-ah the brother of Dā'vid slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gāth, and fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 22.

David's psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

AND Dā'vid spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust; he is my shield, and the

* horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the ¹ waves of death compassed me, the floods of ² ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The ³ sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress ⁴ I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did ⁵ hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then ⁶ the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke ⁷ out of his nostrils, and ⁸ fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He ⁹ bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness *was* under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon ¹⁰ the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, ¹¹ dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD ¹² thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out ¹³ arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his ¹⁴ nostrils.

17 He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of ¹⁵ many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD *was* my stay.

20 ¹⁶ He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he ¹⁷ delighted in me.

21 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his ¹⁸ judgments were be-

E. C. 1018.

CHAP. 22.

e Luke 1. 69.

f Prov. 18. 10.

g Ps. 9. 9.

h Ps. 18. 2.

i Ps. 59. 16.

j Isa. 32. 2.

k Or, pangs.

l Belial.

m Or, cords.

n Ps. 116. 4.

o Ex. 3. 7.

p Judg. 5. 4.

q Ps. 18. 7.

r Ps. 77. 18.

s ty.

t Ps. 97. 3.

u Hab. 3. 5.

v Heb. 12. 29.

w Isa. 64. 1.

x Ps. 104. 3.

y binding of waters.

z Isa. 30. 30.

a Deut. 32. 23.

b Ps. 7. 13.

c Ps. 77. 17.

d Ps. 144. 6.

e Hab. 3. 11.

f Or, anger.

g Or, great.

h Ps. 31. 8.

i ch. 15. 26.

j Deut. 7. 12.

k Gen. 6. 9.

l Job 1. 1.

m to him.

n before his eyes.

o Matt. 5. 7.

p Lev. 26. 23.

q Or, wrestle.

r Ps. 12. 5.

s Matt. 5. 3.

t Or, candle.

u Or, broken a troop.

v Dan. 4. 37.

w Rev. 15. 3.

x Ps. 12. 6.

y Prov. 30. 5.

z Or, refined.

a Deut. 32. 31.

b 1 Sam. 2. 2.

c Isa. 45. 5, 6.

d Ps. 27. 1.

e Riddeth, or, looseth.

f Deut. 18. 13.

g equalleth.

h for the war.

i multiplied me.

j ankles.

k caused to bow.

l 1 Sam. 28. 6.

m Prov. 1. 23.

fore me: and *as for* his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also ¹⁹ upright ²⁰ before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness ²¹ in his eye sight.

26 With ²² the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, *and* with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure: and ²³ with the froward thou wilt ²⁴ shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the ²⁵ afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes *are* upon the haughty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* down.

29 For thou *art* my ²⁶ lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have ²⁷ run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 *As for* God, ²⁸ his way *is* perfect; ²⁹ the word of the LORD *is* ³⁰ tried: he *is* a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For ³¹ who *is* God, save the LORD? and who *is* a rock, save our God?

33 God *is* my ³² strength *and* power: and he ³³ maketh my way ³⁴ perfect.

34 He ³⁵ maketh my feet like *hinds'* feet: and setteth me upon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands ³⁶ to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath ³⁷ made me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my ³⁸ feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou ³⁹ subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 ⁴⁰ They looked, but *there was* none to save; *even* ⁴¹ unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, *and* did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be ^a head of the heathen: ^a a people which I knew not shall serve me.

45 ²⁰ Strangers shall ²¹ submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid ^f out of their close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the ^o rock of my salvation.

48 It is God that ²² avengeth me, and that ^h bringeth down the people under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among ⁱ the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto Dā'vid, and to his seed for evermore.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David professeth his faith in God's promises. 8 A catalogue of his mighty men.

NOW these be the last words of Dā'vid. Dā'vid the son of Jēs'se said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jā'cob, and the sweet psalmist of Is'ra-el, said,

2 ^a The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Is'ra-el said, the Rock of Is'ra-el spake to me, ¹ He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling ^b in the fear of God.

4 And ^c he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 ^d Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 [†] But the sons of Bē'l'al shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man that shall touch them must be ² fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 [†] These be the names of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had: ³ The

B. C. 1018.

CHAP. 22.

d Deut. 28. 13.

e Isa. 55. 5.

20 Sons of the stranger.

21 lie, or, yield feigned obedience.

f Micah 7. 17.

g Ps. 89. 26.

22 giveth avengement for me.

h Ps. 144. 2.

i Rom. 15. 9.

CHAP. 23.

a 2 Pet. 1. 21.

1 Or, Be thou ruler, etc.

b Ex. 18. 21.

c Prov. 4. 18.

d 1 Ki. 9. 4-6.

2 filled.

3 Or, Joshebbaschet, the Tachmonite, head of the three.

4 slain.

e 1 Chr. 11. 12.

f 1 Chr. 11. 12.

5 Or, for foraging.

6 Or, the three captains over the thirty.

g Deut. 33. 29.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Chr. 29. 11.

2 Chr. 14. 11-14.

Ps. 2. 8.

Ps. 46. 1.

Ps. 98. 1.

Prov. 21. 30.

31. Rom. 8. 31.

h Or, giants.

i 1 Sam. 22. 4.

1 Chr. 12. 16.

j Lev. 17. 10.

k ch. 2. 18.

7 slain.

Tāch'mo-nite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Ād'ī-nō the Ēz'nite: he lift up his spear against eight hundred, ⁴ whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was ^e E-le-ā'zar the son of Dō'dō the Ā-hō'nite, one of the three mighty men with Dā'vid, when they defied the Phī-lis'tines that were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Is'ra-el were gone away:

10 He arose, and smote the Phī-lis'tines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was Shām'mah the son of Āg'ē-ē the Hā'ra-rite. ^f And the Phī-lis'tines were gathered together ⁵ into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Phī-lis'tines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Phī-lis'tines; and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And ⁶ three of the thirty chief went down, and came to Dā'vid in the harvest time unto ^o the cave of Ā-dū'lām: and the troop of the Phī-lis'tines pitched in ^h the valley of Rēph'a-īm.

14 And Dā'vid was then in ^a an hold, and the garrison of the Phī-lis'tines was then in Bēth'-lē-hēm.

15 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Phī-lis'tines, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to Dā'vid: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: is not this ⁱ the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And ^h Ā-bīsh'bāi, the brother of Jō'āb, the son of Zēr-ū'ah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, ⁷ and slew them, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-

hoi'a-dá, the son of a valiant man, of ¹ Káb'zē-el, ⁸ who had done many acts, ^m he slew two ⁹ lionlike men of Mō'ab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Ē-gýp'tjan, ¹⁰ a goodly man: and the E-gýp'tjan had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the E-gýp'tjan's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dá, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was ¹¹ more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And Dā'vid set him ⁿ over his ¹² guard.

24 ^o A'sa'hēl the brother of Jō'ab was one of the thirty; Ēl-hā'nān the son of Dō'dō of Bēth'-lē-hēm,

25 ^p Shām'mah the Hā'rod-ite, Ēl'-ká the Hā'rod-ite,

26 Hē'lez the Pál'tite, Ī'rā the son of Īk'kēsh the Tē-kō'ite,

27 A-bi-ē'zēr the Ān'-ē-thōth-ite, Mē-būn'nai the Hū'shath-ite,

28 Zāl'mōn the Ā-hō'hite, Mā-hār'-a-i the Nē-tōph'a-thite,

29 Hē'leb the son of Bā'a-nah, a Nē-tōph'a-thite, Īt'ta-i the son of Rī'bāi out of Ġib'e-ah of the children of Bēn'ja-min,

30 Bē-nā'jah the ^r Pīr'a-thon-ite, Hīd'da-i of the ¹³ brooks of ^r Gā'ash, 31 A-bi-āl'bōn the Ār'bāth-ite, Āz'-ma-veth the Bār-hū'mite,

32 Ēl'-ah-bā the Shā-āl'bo-nite, of the sons of Jā'shen, Jōn'a-than,

33 Shām'mah the Hā'ra-rite, Ā-hi'-am the son of Shā'rār the Hā'ra-rite,

34 Ēliph'e-lēt the son of Ā-hās'-ba-i, the son of the Mā-ach'a-thite, Ē-li'ām the son of Ā-hith'q-phil the Ġi'lonite,

35 Hēz'ra-i the Cār'mel-ite, Pā'a-rāi the Ār'bite,

36 Īgāl the son of Nā'than of Zō'-bah, Bā'ni the Gād'ite,

37 Zē'lek the Ām'mōn-ite, Nā'ha-ri the Bē-ē'rōth-ite, armourbearer to Jō'ab the son of Zēr-ū'ah,

38 ^s Ī'rā an ^t Īth'rite, Gā'rēb an Īth'-rite,

39 ^u U-rī'ah the Hī'tite: thirty and seven in all.

CHAPTER 24.

¹ David numbereth the people: 10 he, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth, and chooseth three days' pestilence: 15 his intercession to God: the plague ceaseth.

AND ^a again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Īs'ra-el, and ¹ he moved Dā'vid against them to say, ^b Go, number Īs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

B. C. 1018.

CHAP. 23.

¹ Joshua 15. 21.

⁸ great of acts.

^m Ex. 15. 15.

⁹ lions of God.

¹⁰ a man of countenance, or, sight.

¹ Chr. 11. 23. a man of great stature.

¹¹ Or, honourable among the thirty.

ⁿ ch. 8. 18.

¹² at his command, or, council.

^o ch. 2. 18.

^p 1 Chr. 11. 27.

^q Judg. 12. 15.

¹³ Or, valleys.

^r Judg. 2. 9.

^s ch. 20. 26.

^t Joshua 15. 48.

^u ch. 11. 3, 6.

B. C. 1017.

CHAP. 24.

^a ch. 16. 19.

¹ Ki. 22. 22.

¹ Satan.

^b 1 Chr. 27. 23.

² Or, Compass.

^c Gen. 23. 4.

^d Deut. 8. 13, 14.

^e 2 Chr. 32. 25, 26.

^f Prov. 18. 12.

^g 1 Chr. 21. 4.

^h Eccl. 8. 4.

ⁱ Acts 5. 29.

^j Deut. 2. 36.

^k Or, valley.

^l Num. 32. 1, 3.

^m Or, nether land newly inhabited.

ⁿ Joshua 19. 47.

^o Judg. 18. 28.

^p 1 Chr. 21. 5.

^q 1 Sam. 24. 5.

^r Prov. 18. 4.

^s 1 John 3. 20.

^t ch. 12. 13.

^u 1 Chr. 21. 8.

^v 1 Sam. 13. 13.

^w 1 Sam. 22. 5.

^x 1 Sam. 9. 9.

^y 1 Chr. 21. 12.

^z That is, three years and the present added to those mentioned, ch. 21. 1.

2 For the king said to Jō'ab the captain of the host, which was with him, ² Go now through all the tribes of Īs'ra-el, from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā, and number ye the people, that ^o I may know the number of the people.

3 And Jō'ab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding ^a the king's word prevailed against Jō'ab, and against the captains of the host. And Jō'ab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Īs'ra-el.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jōr'dan, and pitched in ^r Ār'ō-ēr, on the right side of the city that *lieth* in the midst of the ³ river of Gād, and toward ^s Jāz'ēr:

6 Then they came to Ġīl'e-ād, and to the ^t land of Tāh'tim-hōd'shī; and they came to ^v Dān-jā'an, and about to ^h Zī'dōn,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tī're, and to all the cities of the Hī-vites, and of the Cā'nāan-ites: and they went out to the south of Jū'dah, even to Bē'er-shē'bā.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Jō'ab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: ⁴ and there were in Īs'ra-el eight hundred thousand vallant men that drew the sword; and the men of Jū'dah were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And ^j Dā'vid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And Dā'vid said unto the LORD, ^k I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have ^l done very foolishly.

11 For when Dā'vid was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet ^m Gād, Dā'vid's ⁿ seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gād came to Dā'vid, and told him, and said unto him, Shall ^o seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land?

now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And Dā'vid said unto Gād, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; ^p for his mercies are ⁵ great: and ^q let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So ^r the LORD sent a pestilence upon Is'ra-el from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā seventy thousand men.

16 And when the ^s angel stretched out his hand upon Jē-ru'sā-lēm to destroy it, ^t the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing-place of ^u Ā-rau'nah the Jēb'u-site.

17 And Dā'vid spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, ^v I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gād came that day to Dā'vid, and said unto him, ^w Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of ^x Ā-rau'nah the Jēb'u-site.

19 And Dā'vid, according to the saying of Gād, went up as the LORD commanded.

B. C. 1017.

CHAP. 24.

^p Ps. 103. 8.
^q Ps. 119. 136.

^r Or, many.

^s Isa. 47. 6.
^t Zech. 1. 15.

^u 1 Chr. 21. 14.
^v 1 Chr. 27. 24.

^w Ex. 12. 23.
^x 1 Chr. 21. 15.
^y Ps. 104. 4.

^t Gen. 6. 6.
¹ Sam. 15. 11.
² Ps. 78. 38.
³ Joel 2. 13.
⁴ Jonah 3. 10.

^u 1 Chr. 21. 15.
^v Ornan.

^w 1 Chr. 21. 17.

^x 1 Chr. 21. 18.

^y Araniash.

^z Gen. 23. 8.

^a Num. 16. 48.

^b 1 Ki. 19. 21.

^c Ps. 20. 3.
^d Ezek. 20. 40.
^e 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^f 1 Chr. 21. 24.

^g Which became the site of the Temple.

^h 2 Chr. 33. 13.
ⁱ Isa. 19. 22.

20 And Ā-rau'nah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming out toward him: and Ā-rau'nah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Ā-rau'nah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? ^a And Dā'vid said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that ^b the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Ā-rau'nah said unto Dā'vid, Let my lord the king take and offer up what *seemeth* good unto him: ^c behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these *things* did Ā-rau'nah, as a king, give unto the king. And Ā-rau'nah said unto the king, The LORD thy God ^d accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Ā-rau'nah, Nay; but I will surely buy *it* of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So ^e Dā'vid bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And Dā'vid built there ^f an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the LORD was ^g intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Is'ra-el.

THE

FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age.* 32 Solomon, by David's appointment, is anointed king. 50 Adonijah, fleeing to the horns of the altar, is dismissed by Solomon.

NOW king Dā'vid was old and ¹ stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, ² Let there be sought for my lord the king ³ a young virgin: and ^a let her stand before the king, and let her ^b cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Is'ra-el, and found Ab'ishag a ^c Shū'namite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and minis-

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 1.

¹ entered into days.

² Let them seek.

³ a damsel, a virgin.

^a 1 Sam. 16. 21.

^b be a cherisher unto him.

^c Joshua 19. 18.

^d Gen. 4. 1.

^e Matt. 1. 25.

^f 2 Sam. 3. 4.

^g 1 Chr. 3. 2.

^h Deut. 17. 16.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 15. 1.

^j Ps. 20. 7.

^k 1 Sam. 3. 13.

^l Prov. 23. 13.

^m 6 from his days.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 3. 3, 4.

^o 1 Chr. 3. 2.

^p 7 his words were with Joab.

^q 2 Sam. 20. 25.

^r 1 ch. 2. 22.

^s 8 helped after Adonijah.

^t 1 ch. 4. 18.

^u 2 Sam. 23. 8.

tered to him: but the king ^a knew her not.

5 ¶ Then ^a Ād-ō-ni'jah the son of Hāg'gith exalted himself, saying, I will ^b be king: and ^c he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had ^d not displeased him ^e at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; ^f and his mother bare him after Ab'sa-lōm.

7 And ^g he conferred with Jō'ab the son of Zēr-u'ah, and with ^h Ā-hi'a-thār the priest: and ⁱ they ^j following Ād-ō-ni'jah helped him.

8 But Zā'dōk the priest, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and Nā'than the prophet, and ^k Shīm'e-i, and Rē'i, and ^l the mighty men which belonged to Dā'vid, were not with Ād-ō-ni'jah.

9 And Ād-ō-ni'jah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zō'hē-lēth, which is by ⁹ Ēn-rō'gel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Jū'dah the king's servants:

10 But Nā'than the prophet, and Bē-nā'jah, and the mighty men, and Sōl'o-mon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nā'than spake unto Bāth'-shē-bā the mother of Sōl'o-mon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ād-ō-ni'jah the son of 'Hāg-gith doth reign, and Dā'vid our lord knoweth *it* not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give ¹² thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Sōl'o-mon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king Dā'vid, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, ¹³ Assuredly Sōl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ād-ō-ni'jah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and ¹⁴ confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bāth'-shē-bā went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Āb'-ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bāth'-shē-bā bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, ¹⁶ What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, ¹⁷ thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Sōl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ād-ō-ni'jah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest *it* not:

19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Ā-bī'a-thār the priest, and Jō'ab the captain of the host: but Sōl'o-mon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Īs'ra-el are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ²¹ sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Sōl'o-mon shall be counted ²¹ offenders.

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 1.

9 Or, the fuller's well.

1 2 Sam. 3. 4.

m Prov. 11. 14.

n 1 Chr. 22. 9.

10 fill up.

11 What to thee?

o Gen. 18. 12.
Eph. 5. 33.
1 Pet. 3. 6.

12 lie down.

13 sinners.

14 Let king Adonijah live.

15 before the king.

p Judg. 8. 19.
1 Sam. 14. 39.
1 Sam. 25. 34.
2 Sam. 4. 9.
ch. 17. 1.
2 Ki. 4. 30.q Gen. 48. 16.
2 Sam. 4. 9.
Ps. 19. 14.
Ps. 31. 5, 7.
Ps. 34. 19, 22.
Ps. 71. 23.
Ps. 103. 1, 4.
Lam. 3. 58.r Neh. 2. 3.
Dan. 2. 4.s 2 Sam. 20. 6.
Esther 5. 8.16 which be-
longeth to me.

t 2 Chr. 32. 30.

u 1 Sam. 10. 1.
1 Sam. 16. 3, 12.2 Sam. 2. 4.
2 Sam. 5. 3.
ch. 19. 16.
2 Ki. 9. 3.v 2 Sam. 15. 10.
2 Ki. 9. 13.
Mark 11. 9, 10.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nā'than the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nā'than the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nā'than said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ād-ō-ni'jah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Ā-bī'a-thār the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, ²⁵ God save king Ād-ō-ni'jah.

26 But me, *even* me thy servant, and Zā'dōk the priest, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and thy servant Sōl'o-mon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king Dā'vid answered and said, Call me Bāth'-shē-bā. And she came ²⁸ into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, ²⁹ As the LORD liveth, that ²⁹ I hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, saying, Assuredly Sōl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bāth'-shē-bā bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, ³¹ Let my lord king Dā'vid live for ever.

32 ¶ And king Dā'vid said, Call me Zā'dōk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, ³³ Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Sōl'o-mon my son to ride upon ³³ mine own mule, and bring him down to ³³ Gī'hon:

34 And let Zā'dōk the priest and Nā'than the prophet ³⁴ anoint him there king over Īs'ra-el: and ³⁴ blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Sōl'o-mon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Īs'ra-el and over Jū'dah.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u-ī'ah^h did to me, *and* what he did to the two captains of the hosts of I's-ra-el, unto^h Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, and unto^h Ām'a-sā the son of Jē'thēr, whom he slew, and^s shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loins, and in his shoes that *were* on his feet.

6 Do therefore ^a according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of ^b Bār-zil'ā-i the Gīl'e-ād-ite, and let them be of those that ^c eat at thy table: for so ^d they came to me when I fled because of Ab'sa-lōm thy brother.

8 And, behold, *thou hast* with thee ^e Shīm'e-i the son of Gē'rā, a Bēn'-ja-mite of Bā-hū'rim, which cursed me with a ^f grievous curse in the day when I went to Mā-hā-nā'im: but he came down to meet me at Jōr'dān, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore ^g hold him not guiltless: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So ^h Dā'vid slept with his fathers, and was buried in ⁱ the city of Dā'vid.

11 And the days that Dā'vid ^j reigned over Is'ra-el *were* forty years: seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

12 ¶ Then sat Sōl'o-mon upon the throne of Dā'vid his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Ād-ō-ni'jah the son of Hāg'gith came to Bāth'-shē-bā the mother of Sōl'o-mon. And she said, ^k Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and *that* all Is'ra-el set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for ^l it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, ^m deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Sōl'o-mon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ⁿ Ab'ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite to wife.

18 And Bāth'-shē-bā said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bāth'-shē-bā therefore went unto king Sōl'o-mon, to speak unto him for Ād-ō-ni'jah. And the king rose up to meet her, and ^o bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 2.

k Prov. 20. 26.

l 2 Sam. 19. 31.

m 2 Sam. 9. 7.

n 2 Sam. 17. 27.

o 2 Sam. 16. 5.

p strong.

q Ex. 20. 7.

r ch. 1. 21.

s Job 14. 1.

t Eccl. 12. 5.

u Acts 2. 29.

v 2 Sam. 5. 7.

w 2 Sam. 5. 4.

x 1 Chr. 29. 26, 27.

y 1 Chr. 29. 23.

z 2 Chr. 1. 1.

aa 1 Sam. 16. 4.

ab 1 Chr. 22. 9.

ac 1 Chr. 28. 5.

ad 6. 7.

ae 2 Chr. 20. 6.

af Job 9. 12.

ag Ps. 33. 10, 11.

ah Ps. 113. 9.

ai Ps. 132. 10.

aj Prov. 19. 21.

ak Isa. 14. 27.

al Isa. 43. 13.

am Isa. 46. 9, 10.

an Dan. 2. 21.

ao Acts 5. 39.

ap 5 turn not away

aq my face.

ar w ch. 1. 3, 4.

as x Ex. 20. 12.

at Lev. 19. 32.

au Prov. 23. 22.

av y Ps. 45. 9.

aw Ps. 110. 1.

ax Matt. 20. 21.

ay z ch. 1. 7.

az a Ruth 1. 17.

ba 1 Sam. 14. 44.

bb 2 Sam. 3. 9.

bc 35.

bd ch. 20. 10.

be b 2 Sam. 7. 11.

bf c Joshua 21. 18.

bg 6 a man of

bh death.

bi d 1 Sam. 23. 6.

bj 2 Sam. 15. 24.

bk 29.

bl e 1 Sam. 22. 20.

bm 2 Sam. 15. 24.

bn f 1 Sam. 2. 31.

bo g ch. 1. 7.

bp h ch. 1. 50.

bq Ex. 21. 14.

set for the king's mother; ^r and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; ^s I *pray* thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Ab'ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite be given to Ād-ō-ni'jah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Sōl'o-mon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Ab'ī-shag the Shū'nam-mite for Ād-ō-ni'jah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he *is* mine elder brother; even for him, and for ^t Ā-bi'a-thar the priest, and for Jō'ab the son of Zēr-ū-jah.

23 Then king Sōl'o-mon sware by the LORD, saying, ^u God do so to me, and more also, if Ād-ō-ni'jah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, *as* the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of Dā'vid my father, and who hath made me an house, as he ^v promised, Ād-ō-ni'jah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Sōl'o-mon sent by the hand of Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Ā-bi'a-thar the priest said the king, Get thee to ^w Ān'a-thoth, unto thine own fields: for thou *art* ^x worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, ^y because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before Dā'vid my father, and because ^z thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Sōl'o-mon thrust out Ā-bi'a-thar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might ^a fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of E'li in Shī'lōh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Jō'ab: for Jō'ab ^b had turned after Ād-ō-ni'jah, though he turned not after Ab'sa-lōm. And Jō'ab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and ^c caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Sōl'o-mon that Jō'ab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Sōl'o-mon sent Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Bē-nā'jah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Bē-nā'jah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Jō'ab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, 'Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; ¹ that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Jō'āb shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD ² shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous ³ and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dā'vid not knowing *thereof, to wit,* ⁴ 'Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of the host of Is'ra-el, and ⁵ 'Ām'a-sā the son of Jē-thēr, captain of the host of Jū'dah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Jō'āb, and ⁶ upon the head of his seed for ever: ⁷ but upon Dā'vid, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in ⁸ the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā in his room over the host: and ⁹ Zā'dōk the priest did the king put in the room of 'Ā-bi'a-thār.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for ¹⁰ Shīm'e-i, and said unto him, 'Build thee an house in Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook ¹¹ Kid'ron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: ¹² thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shīm'e-i said unto the king, The saying *is* good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shīm'e-i dwelt in Jē-ry/sā-lēm many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shīm'e-i ran away unto ¹³ 'Ā'chish son of Mā'a-chah king of Gāth. And they told Shīm'e-i, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Gāth.

40 And Shīm'e-i ¹⁴ arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gāth to 'Ā'chish to seek his servants: and Shīm'e-i went, and brought his servants from Gāth.

41 And it was told Sōl'o-mon that Shīm'e-i had gone from Jē-ry/sā-lēm to Gāth, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shīm'e-i, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to ¹⁵ swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 2.

Ex. 21. 14.

J Num. 35. 33.
Deut. 19. 13.

k Gen. 4. 11.
Judg. 9. 24.
Ps. 7. 16.
Ps. 9. 15, 16.

l 2 Sam. 3. 27.
2 Chr. 21. 13.
Esther 1. 19.

m 2 Sam. 3. 27.

n 2 Sam. 20. 10.

o 2 Sam. 3. 29.

p 2 Sam. 3. 28.
Prov. 16. 7.
Isa. 9. 6, 7.
Phil. 4. 7.

q Joshua 15. 61.
Matt. 3. 1.

r Num. 25. 11, 13.
1 Sam. 2. 35.
1 Chr. 6. 53.

s 2 Sam. 16. 5.

t Prov. 20. 8, 26.

u 2 Sam. 15. 23.
2 Ki. 23. 6.

v Lev. 20. 9.
2 Sam. 1. 16.
Ezek. 18. 13.

w 1 Sam. 27. 2.

x Prov. 15. 27.

y Ps. 15. 4.

z Ezek. 17. 19.

a Ps. 7. 16.

b Prov. 25. 5.

CHAP. 3.

a ch. 9. 15.

b Lev. 17. 3.
Deut. 12. 2.
ch. 22. 43.

c Deut. 6. 5.
Deut. 10. 12.
Ps. 31. 23.
Ps. 145. 20.
Matt. 22. 37.
Mark 12. 30.
Luke 10. 27.
Rom. 8. 28.
1 Cor. 8. 3.
1 John 5. 3.

d 1 Chr. 15. 30.

e ch. 9. 2.
2 Chr. 1. 3.

f Num. 12. 6.
Matt. 1. 20.

g John 15. 7.

h 2 Cl r. 1. 8.

i Or, bounty.

j 1 Chr. 29. 1.
Job 32. 6-8.
Eccl. 10. 16.
Jer. 1. 6.

k Num. 27. 17.

l Deut. 7. 6.

m Gen. 13. 16.

whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shīm'e-i, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to Dā'vid my father: therefore the LORD shall ¹⁶ return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Sōl'o-mon shall be blessed, and ¹⁷ the throne of Dā'vid shall be established before the LORD forever.

46 So the king commanded Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Sōl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Solomon marrieth Pharaoh's daughter. 2 High places being in use, he sacrificeth at Gibeon. 3 He chooseth wisdom. 16 His judgment between two harlots.

AND Sōl'o-mon made affinity with A Phā'raoh king of E'gypt, and took Phā'raoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of Dā'vid, until he had made an end of building his own house, and ¹ the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jē-ry/sā-lēm round about.

2 ² Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Sōl'o-mon ³ loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of Dā'vid his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gēb'e-on to sacrifice there; ⁴ for that *was* the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Sōl'o-mon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ ⁵ In Gēb'e-on the LORD appeared to Sōl'o-mon ⁶ in a dream by night: and God said, ⁷ Ask what I shall give thee.

6 ⁸ And Sōl'o-mon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant Dā'vid my father great ⁸ mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of Dā'vid my father: ⁹ and I *am* but a little child: I know not *how* ¹⁰ to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou ¹¹ hast chosen, a great people, ¹² that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 ^m Give therefore thy servant an ² understanding heart ⁿ to judge thy people, that I may ^o discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the LORD, that Sô'l-o-mon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast ^p not asked for thyself ^q long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding ^r to discern judgment;

12 ^s Behold, I have done according to thy words: ^t lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also ^u given thee that which thou hast not asked, both ^v riches, and honour: so that there ^w shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father Dâ'vid did walk, then I will ^x lengthen thy days.

15 And Sô'l-o-mon ^y awoke; and, behold, ^z it ^{aa} was a dream. And he came to Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and ^{ab} made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, ^{ac} that ^{ad} were ^{ae} ^{af} harlots, unto the king, and ^{ag} stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we ^{ah} were together; ^{ai} there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living ^{aj} is my son, and the dead ^{ak} is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead ^{al} is thy son, and the liv-

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 3.

m 2 Chr. 1. 10.

Ps. 72. 1.

Prov. 2. 3.

Prov. 3. 13-15.

Jas. 1. 5.

2 hearing.

n Ps. 72. 1.

o Heb. 5. 14.

p Jas. 4. 3.

3 many days.

4 to hear.

q 1 John 5. 14.

r ch. 4. 29.

ch. 5. 12.

Prov. 3. 13-18.

Eccl. 1. 16.

s Matt. 6. 33.

Eph. 3. 20.

t ch. 10. 23.

Prov. 3. 16.

1 Cor. 3. 21-23.

2 Cor. 6. 10.

5 Or, hath not been.

u Ps. 91. 16.

Prov. 3. 2.

v Gen. 41. 7.

Jer. 31. 26.

w Gen. 31. 54.

ch. 8. 65.

Esther 1. 3.

Dan. 5. 1.

Mark 6. 21.

x Lev. 19. 29.

Deut. 23. 17.

y Num. 27. 2.

z Gen. 43. 30.

Isa. 49. 15.

Jer. 31. 20.

Hosea 11. 8.

6 were hot.

a Ezra 7. 25.

Isa. 11. 3.

Dan. 1. 17.

Col. 2. 2, 3.

7 in the midst of him.

CHAP. 4.

1 Or, the chief officer.

2 Or, secretaries.

a 2 Sam. 8. 16.

3 Or, remembrance.

b ch. 2. 35.

c ch. 2. 27.

d 2 Sam. 8. 18.

e 2 Sam. 15. 37.

1 Chr. 27. 33.

f ch. 5. 14.

4 Or, levy.

5 Or, Ben-hur.

6 Or, Ben-dekar.

7 Or, Ben-hesed.

8 Or, Ben-abinadab.

ing ^{am} is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This ^{an} is my son that liveth, and thy son ^{ao} is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son ^{ap} is the dead, and my son ^{aq} is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child ^{ar} was unto the king, for ^{as} her bowels ^{at} yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, ^{au} but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she ^{av} is the mother thereof.

28 And all Is'ra-el heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the ^{aw} wisdom of God was ^{ax} in him, to do judgment.

CHAPTER 4.

2 Solomon's princes: 7 his twelve officers: 22 his daily provision suitable to the largeness and peace of his kingdom: 29 his wisdom.

SO king Sô'l-o-mon was king over all Is'ra-el.

2 And these ^{ay} were the princes which he had; ^{az} Az-a-rî'ah the son of Zâ'dôk ^{ba} the priest,

3 Êlî-hô'reph and Â-hî'ah, the sons of Shî'shâ, ^{bb} 2 scribes; ^{bc} a Jê-hôsh'a-phat the son of Â-hî'lud, the ^{bd} recorder.

4 And ^{be} Bê-nâ'jah the son of Jê-hoi'a-dâ ^{bf} was over the host: and Zâ'dôk and ^{bg} Â-hî'a-thâr ^{bh} were the priests:

5 And Âz-a-rî'ah the son of Nâ'than ^{bi} was over the officers: and Zâ'bud the son of Nâ'than ^{bj} was ^{bk} principal officer, and ^{bl} the king's friend:

6 And Â-hî'shâr ^{bm} was over the household: and ^{bn} Âd-ô-nî'ram the son of Âb'dâ ^{bo} was over the ^{bp} tribute.

7 ¶ And Sô'l-o-mon had twelve officers over all Is'ra-el, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these ^{bq} are their names: ^{br} The son of Hûr, in mount Ê'phrâim:

9 ^{bs} The son of Dê'kâr, in Mâ'kâz, and in Shâ-âl'him, and Bêth-shê'mêsh, and Ê'lon-bêth-hâ'nân:

10 ^{bt} The son of Hê'sed, in Âr'u-bôth; to him ^{bu} pertained Sô'choh, and all the land of Hê'phêr:

11 ^{bv} The son of Â-bîn'a-dâb, in all the region of Dôr; which had Tâ'phath the daughter of Sô'l-o-mon to wife:

12 Bā'a-nā the son of Ā-hī'lud; *to him pertained Tā'a-nāch and Mē-gīd' dō, and all Bēth-shē'an, which is by Zār'ta-nah beneath Jēz're-el, from Bēth-shē'an to Ā'bēl-mē-hō-lah, even unto the place that is beyond Jōk'ng-ām:*

13 ⁹ The son of Gē'bēr, in Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād; *to him pertained the towns of Jā'r the son of Mā-nās'sēh, which are in Gīl'e-ād; to him also pertained the region of Ār'gōb, which is in Bā'shān, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:*

14 Ā-hīn'a-dāb the son of Īd'dō *had*

¹⁰ Mā-hā-nā'im:

15 Ā-hīm'a-āz *was in Nāph'ta-lī; he also took Bās'māth the daughter of Sōl'o-mon to wife:*

16 Bā'a-nah the son of Hū'shāi *was in Āsh'ēr and in Ā'lōth:*

17 Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Pār'ūah, in Is'sa-char:

18 Shīm'e-ī the son of Ē'lah, in Bēn'ja-min:

19 Gē'bēr the son of Ū'rī *was in the country of Gīl'e-ād, in the country of Sī'hōn king of the Ām'ōr-ites, and of Ōg king of Bā'shān; and he was the only officer which was in the land.*

20 ¹¹ Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el *were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.*

21 And Sōl'o-mon reigned over all kingdoms *of the river unto the land of the Phī-līs'tines, and unto the border of Ē'gypt: they brought presents, and served Sōl'o-mon all the days of his life.*

22 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon's ¹² provision for one day *was thirty measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,*

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over *all the region on this side the river, from Tiph'sah even to Āz'zah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.*

25 And Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el ¹³ dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dān even to Bē'er-shē'bā, all the days of Sōl'o-mon.

26 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon had forty thousand stalls ¹⁴ of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And ¹⁵ those officers provided victual for king Sōl'o-mon, and for all that came unto king Sōl'o-mon's

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 4.

9 Or, Ben-ge-ber.

g Num. 32. 41.

h Deut. 3. 4.

10 Or, to Mahanaim.

i Deut. 3. 8.

j Gen. 22. 17. ch. 3. 8.

k 1 Sam. 30. 16. 1 Chr. 12. 39. Ps. 72. 3.

Micah 4. 4. Zech. 9. 15. Acts 2. 46.

l Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31.

Deut. 11. 24. 2 Chr. 9. 26. Ps. 72. 8.

11 bread.

12 cors. A cor is about 75 gallons.

m Gen. 10. 19.

n Deut. 33. 28, 29.

Ps. 33. 12. Jer. 23. 6. Micah 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10.

13 confidently.

o Deut. 17. 16. ch. 10. 25, 26. Ps. 20. 7.

p verse 7.

14 Or, mules, or, swift beasts.

q Gen. 25. 6. Matt. 2. 1.

r Acts 7. 22.

s 1 Chr. 15. 19. Ps. 89. title.

t 1 Chr. 6. 33. Ps. 88. title.

u Prov. 1. 1. Eccl. 12. 9.

v Song 1. 1.

w ch. 10. 1.

CHAP. 5.

a Amos 1. 9.

b 2 Chr. 2. 3.

c 2 Sam. 7. 5. 1 Chr. 22. 8. 2 Chr. 6. 6-8.

d 1 Chr. 22. 8.

e 1 Chr. 22. 9. Ps. 72. 7. Isa. 9. 7.

f 2 Chr. 2. 4.

1 say.

g 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10.

h ch. 6. 9, 10, 16, 20.

table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and ¹⁴ dromedaries brought they unto the place where *the officers were, every man according to his charge.*

29 ¶ And God gave Sōl'o-mon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that *is on the sea shore.*

30 And Sōl'o-mon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children ¹⁵ of the east country, and all the wisdom of Ē'gypt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; ¹⁶ than Ē'than the Ēz'ra-hite, ¹⁷ and Hē'man, and Chāl'cōl, and Dār'dā, the sons of Mā'hōl: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And ¹⁸ he spake three thousand proverbs: and his ¹⁹ songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that *is in Lēb'a-non* even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And ²⁰ there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Hiram furnisheth timber to build the temple. 13 Solomon's workmen.

AND Hī'ram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Sōl'o-mon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: ¹ for Hī'ram was ever a lover of Dā'vid.

2 And ² Sōl'o-mon sent to Hī'ram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that Dā'vid my father ³ could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God ⁴ for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me ⁵ rest on every side, *so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.*

5 ⁶ And, behold, I ⁷ purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, ⁸ as the LORD spake unto Dā'vid my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me ⁹ cedar trees out of Lēb'a-non; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants ac-

cording to all that thou shalt ²appoint: for thou knowest that *there* is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the ³Si-dō-ni-ans.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Söl'o-mon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto Dā'vid a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Söl'o-mon, saying, I have ³considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My ³servants shall bring *them* down from Lēb'a-non unto the sea: ⁴and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt ⁴appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them*: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, ⁴in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Söl'o-mon cedar trees and fir trees *according to* all his desire.

11 ¶ And Söl'o-mon gave Hiram twenty thousand ⁵measures of wheat for food to his household, and ⁶twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Söl'o-mon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Söl'o-mon wisdom, ⁷as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Söl'o-mon; and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Söl'o-mon raised a ⁷levy out of all Is'ra-el; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lēb'a-non, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lēb'a-non, and two months at home: and ⁸Ad-ō-ni-ram was over the levy.

15 And Söl'o-mon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Söl'o-mon's officers which *were* over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Söl'o-mon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew *them*, and the ⁸stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The building of Solomon's temple: 5 the chambers thereof: 11 God's promise concerning it: 15 the ceiling and adorning of it: 23 the cherubim.

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 5.

2 say.

i Ezek. 27. 5.

3 heard.

j ch. 9. 20, 21.

k 2 Chr. 2. 16.

l send.

i Ezra 3. 7. Ezek. 27. 17. Acts 12. 20.

m 2 Chr. 2. 10.

5 cors. That is, about 42,500 boles.

6 About 1560 gallons, wine measure.

n ch. 3. 12. 2 Chr. 1. 12. Jas. 1. 5.

7 tribute of men.

o ch. 12. 18.

8 Or. Gibletes.

B. C. 1012.

CHAP. 6.

1 Of the sacred year: about the end of April.

2 built.

a Ezek. 41. 1.

3 Or, windows broad within, and narrow without: or, skewed and closed.

4 Or, upon, or, joining to.

5 floors.

6 Or, holy of holies.

7 ribs.

8 narrowings, or, rebatements.

9 shoulder.

10 Or, the vault-beams and the ceilings with cedar.

b Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 25. 11. Ps. 132. 13, 14. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Heb. 3. 6. Rev. 21. 3.

c Deut. 31. 6. Heb. 13. 5.

AND it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Is'ra-el were come out of the land of E'gypt, in the fourth year of Söl'o-mon's reign over Is'ra-el, in the month Zif, which is the second ¹month, that he ²began to build the house of the LORD. 2 And ³the house which king Söl'o-mon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made ³windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And ⁴against the wall of the house he built ⁵chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple and of the ⁶oracle: and he made ⁷chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made ⁸narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor ax nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right ⁹side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house ¹⁰with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Söl'o-mon, saying,

12 *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto Dā'vid thy father:

13 And ¹ I will dwell among the children of Is'ra-el, and will not forsake my people Is'ra-el.

14 So Sôl'o-mon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, ¹¹ both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: *and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.*

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the ^d most holy place.

17 And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was forty cubits *long*.

18 And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with ¹² knops and ¹³ open flowers: *all was cedar*; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to ^e set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with ¹⁴ pure gold; and *so* covered the altar *which was of cedar*.

21 So Sôl'o-mon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also ^f the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle ^g he made two cherubims of ¹⁵ olive tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and *so was it* of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and ¹⁰ they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the *other* wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

B. C. 1005.

CHAP. 6.

11 Or, from the floor of the house unto the walls, etc.; and so verse 16.

d Ex. 32. 34. Lev. 7. 6. Num. 18. 10. ch. 8. 6. Heb. 9. 3.

12 Or, gourds.

13 openings of flowers.

e Ex. 40. 20. ch. 8. 6-10.

14 shut up.

f Ex. 30. 1.

g Ex. 25. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 10, 11, 12. 2 Chr. 5. 8.

15 trees of oil, or, oily trees.

16 Or, the cherubims stretched forth their wings.

17 openings of flowers.

h John 10. 7.

18 Or, five-square.

19 Or, leaves of the doors.

20 openings of flowers.

21 Or, four-square.

i Ezek. 41. 23.

22 About the end of October.

23 Or, with all the appointments thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 9. 10. 2 Chr. 8. 1.

1 ribs.

2 sight against sight.

3 Or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and ¹⁷ open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for ^h the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel *and* side posts *were* ¹⁸ a fifth part of the wall.

32 The ¹⁹ two doors also *were* of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and ²⁰ open flowers, and overlaid *them* with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, ²¹ a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors *were* of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door *were* folding, and the two leaves of the other door *were* folding.

35 And he carved *thereon* cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered *them* with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in ²² the month Bûl, which *is* the eighth month, *was* the house finished ²³ throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So *was* he seven years in building it.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Building of Solomon's house, 2 of the house of Lebanon, 3 of the house for Pharaoh's daughter. 13 Hiram's work of the two pillars.

BUT Sôl'o-mon *was* building his own house ^a thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Léb'a-non; the length thereof *was* an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And *it was* covered with cedar above upon the ¹ beams, that *lay* on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And *there were* windows in three rows, and ² light *was* against light in three ranks.

5 And all the ³ doors and posts *were* square, with the windows: and light *was* against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars;

the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch *was* ⁴ before them: and the other pillars and the thick beam *were* ⁵ before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for ^b the throne where he might judge, *even* the porch of judgment: and it *was* covered with cedar ^c from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt *had* another court within the porch, *which* *was* of the like work. Söl'o-mon made also an house for Phä'raōh's daughter, ^e whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these *were* of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and *so* on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation *was* of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above *were* costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about *was* with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, ^d and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Söl'o-mon sent and fetched ^a Hī'ram out of Tyre.

14 ^f He *was* ^a a widow's son of the tribe of Nāph'ta-lī, and ^g his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and ^h he *was* filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Söl'o-mon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he ⁱ cast ⁱ two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapter *was* five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars: seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapters that *were* up-

B. C. 1005.

CHAP. 7.

4 Or, according to them.

5 Or, according to them.

b ch. 10. 19.

Ps. 45. 6.

Ps. 110. 1.

Prov. 20. 8.

Isa. 9. 7.

6 from floor to floor.

c ch. 3. 1.

d John 10. 23.

Acts 3. 11.

e 2 Chr. 4. 11.

Hiram.

f 2 Chr. 2. 14.

7 the son of a widow woman.

g 2 Chr. 4. 16.

h Ex. 28. 3.

Ex. 31. 3.

Job 35. 11.

Isa. 28. 26.

Dan. 1. 17.

Luke 2. 40.

8 fashioned.

i 2 Ki. 25. 17.

2 Chr. 3. 15.

Jer. 52. 21.

j 2 Ki. 25. 17.

2 Chr. 3. 15.

Jer. 52. 23.

k 2 Chr. 3. 17.

Song 3. 10.

Gal. 2. 9.

Rev. 3. 12.

l ch. 6. 3.

9 That is, He shall establish.

10 That is, In it is strength.

m 2 Ki. 25. 13.

2 Chr. 4. 2.

Jer. 52. 17.

n 2 Chr. 4. 3.

o 2 Chr. 4. 4. 5.

Jer. 52. 20.

Ezek. 1. 10.

Rev. 4. 6. 7.

12 There were but 2000 baths in it usually, but when quite filled it contained 3000, or 22,210 gallons, wine measure.

13 shootings.

p Gen. 3. 24.

ch. 6. 27.

Ps. 18. 10.

Ezek. 1. 10.

Ezek. 41. 18.

19.

Rev. 4. 6-8.

on the top of the pillars *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapters upon the two pillars *had* pomegranates also above, over against the belly which *was* by the network: and the pomegranates *were* ^j two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 ^k And he set up the pillars in ^l the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof ^m Jā'chin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ⁿ Bō'áz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily work: so *was* the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made ^m a molten sea, ten cubits ⁿ from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about *there were* knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, ^o compassing the sea round about: the knops *were* cast in two rows, when it *was* cast.

25 It stood upon ^a twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was* set above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it *was* an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof *was* wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained ⁱ two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he ⁱ made ten bases of brass; four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases *was* on this manner: they had ⁱ borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* ⁿ lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges *there was* a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brassen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above *was* a cubit: but the mouth thereof *was* round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it

were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders *were* four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels *were* ¹⁴joined to the base: and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their navies, and their felloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* four undersettors to the four corners of one base: and the undersettors *were* of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base *was* there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ¹⁵ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the ¹⁶proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this *manner* he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then [¶]made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right ¹⁷side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south.

40 ¶ And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Söl'o-mon for the house of the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapters that *were* on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapters that *were* ¹⁸upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

45 * And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Söl'o-mon for the house of the LORD, *were* of ¹⁹bright brass.

46 * In the plain of Jôr'dan did the

B. C. 1005.

CHAP. 7.

14 in the base.

15 hands, or, handles.

16 nakedness.

g Ex. 30. 18.

2 Chr. 4. 6.

Zech. 13. 1.

Titus 3. 5.

17 shoulder.

18 upon the face of the pillars.

r Ex. 27. 3.

2 Chr. 4. 16.

Zech. 14. 20,

21.

19 made bright, or, scoured.

s 2 Chr. 4. 17.

20 in the thickness of the ground.

t Gen. 33. 17.

Joshua 3. 16.

2 Chr. 4. 17.

u Joshua 3. 16.

21 for the exceeding multitude.

22 searched, 1 Chr. 22. 14.

v Ex. 37. 25.

w Ex. 37. 10.

x Ex. 25. 30.

Lev. 24. 5.

23 ash pans.

24 holy things of David.

king cast them, ²⁰in the clay ground between * Süc'coth and * Zâr'than.

47 And Söl'o-mon left all the vessels *unweighed*, ²¹because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass ²²found out.

48 And Söl'o-mon made all the vessels that *pertained* unto the house of the LORD: * the altar of gold, and * the table of gold, whereupon * the shewbread *was*,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right *side*, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the ²³censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, *both* for the doors of the inner house, the most holy *place*, and for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Söl'o-mon made for the house of the LORD. And Söl'o-mon brought in the ²⁴things which Dä'vid his father had dedicated; *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The dedication of the temple.* 12, 55 *Solomon's blessing:* 22 *his prayer:* 62 *his sacrifice of peace offerings.* 65 *The people joyful.*

THEN Söl'o-mon assembled the elders of İs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the ¹chief of the fathers of the children of İs'ra-el, unto king Söl'o-mon in Jê-ru'sā-lēm, * that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD ²out of the city of Dä'vid, which *is* Zi'ōn.

2 And all the men of İs'ra-el assembled themselves unto king Söl'o-mon at the feast ³in the month Êthl'a-nīm, which *is* the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of İs'ra-el came, ⁴and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, * and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, *even* those did the priests and the Lê'vites bring up.

5 And king Söl'o-mon, and all the congregation of İs'ra-el, that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto ⁷his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place*, *even* * under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth

their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they ^bdrew out the staves, that the ²ends of the staves were seen out in the ³holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 ⁱThere was nothing in the ark ^jsave the two tables of stone, which Mō'sēs ^kput there at Hō'reb, ⁴when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Īs'ra-el, when they came out of the land of Ē'gypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Sōl'o-mon, The LORD said that he would dwell ⁱin the thick darkness.

13 I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, ^ma settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and ⁿblessed all the congregation of Īs'ra-el: (and all the congregation of Īs'ra-el stood.)

15 And he said, ^oBlessed be the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, which spake with his mouth unto Dā'vid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled ⁱit, saying,

16 ^pSince the day that I brought forth my people Īs'ra-el out of Ē'gypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Īs'ra-el to build an house, that ^qmy name might be therein; but I chose Dā'vid to be over my people Īs'ra-el.

17 And it was in the heart of Dā'vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

18 And the LORD said unto Dā'vid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and sit on the throne of Īs'ra-el, as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein ^ris the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 8.

A Ex. 25. 14.

2 heads.

3 Or, ark.

i Ex. 25. 21.

Deut. 10. 2.

j Deut. 10. 5.

Heb. 9. 4.

k Ex. 40. 20.

l Or, where.

i Lev. 16. 2.

Ps. 18. 11.

Ps. 97. 2.

m Ps. 132. 14.

John 4. 21-23.

Acts 6. 14.

n Joshua 22. 6.

2 Sam. 6. 18.

1 Chr. 16. 2.

2 Chr. 6. 3.

o Luke 1. 68.

p 2 Chr. 6. 5.

q Deut. 12. 11.

r Deut. 31. 26.

s 2 Ki. 23. 3.

2 Chr. 6. 12.

Job 11. 13.

Ps. 63. 4.

Isa. 1. 15.

1 Tim. 2. 8.

t Ex. 15. 11.

1 Chr. 29. 10-13.

Ps. 35. 10.

Ps. 86. 8-10.

Jer. 10. 6-16.

Micah 7. 18.

u Deut. 7. 9.

Neh. 1. 5.

Dan. 9. 4.

v Gen. 17. 1.

2 Ki. 20. 3.

5 There shall

not be cut

off unto

thee a man

from my

sight.

6 only if.

w 2 Sam. 7. 25.

x 2 Chr. 2. 6.

Ps. 113. 4.

Isa. 65. 1.

Jer. 23. 24.

Acts 7. 49.

y 2 Cor. 12. 2.

z Phil. 4. 6.

a Dan. 6. 10.

7 Or, in this

place.

b 2 Chr. 20. 9.

Neh. 1. 6.

8 Or, in this

place.

c Ex. 34. 6, 7.

Ps. 85. 2.

Ps. 103. 2, 3.

Dan. 9. 9.

Matt. 6. 12.

1 John 1. 9.

9 and he

require an

oath of him.

d Deut. 29.

e Deut. 28. 25.

fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Ē'gypt.

22 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon stood before ^athe altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Īs'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Īs'ra-el, ^bthere is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, ^cwho keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that ^dwalk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled ^eit with thine hand, as ^fit is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Īs'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him, saying, ^gThere shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Īs'ra-el; ^hso that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 ^wAnd now, O God of Īs'ra-el, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant Dā'vid my father.

27 But ^xwill God indeed dwell on the earth? ^yBehold, the heaven and ^zheaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the ^aprayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, ^beven toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make ^cas toward this place.

30 ^dAnd hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Īs'ra-el, when they shall pray ^etoward this place; and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, ^fforgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, ^gand an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, ^hcondemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ ⁱWhen thy people Īs'ra-el

be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and ^j shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee ¹⁰ in this house :

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people *Is'ra-el*, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee ; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them :

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people *Is'ra-el*, that thou ^g teach them ^h the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar ; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their ¹¹ cities ; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be* :

38 What prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, or by all thy people *Is'ra-el*, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house :

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest : (for thou, *even* thou only, ^j knowest the hearts of all the children of men :)

40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that *is* not of thy people *Is'ra-el*, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake ;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy ^k strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm :) when he shall come and pray toward this house ;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for : ⁱ that all people of the earth may know thy name, to ^m fear thee, as *do* thy people *Is'ra-el* ; and that they may know that ¹² this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 8.

^f Lev. 25. 39.
Jer. 20. 12.

10 Or, toward.

^g Ps. 5. 8.
Ps. 25. 4. 5.
Ps. 27. 11.
Ps. 86. 11.
Ps. 94. 12.
Ps. 119. 133.
Isa. 35. 8.
Hosea 2. 21.

^h 1 Sam. 12. 23.
Jer. 6. 16.

ⁱ Lev. 26. 16.
Deut. 28. 21-52.

11 Or, jurisdiction.

^j 1 Chr. 28. 9.
Ps. 11. 4.
Jer. 17. 10.
Acts 1. 24.

^k Deut. 3. 24.

^l 1 Sam. 17. 46.
Ps. 67. 2.

^m Ps. 102. 15.

12 thy name is called upon this house.

13 the way of the city.

14 Or, right.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 6. 36.
Job 9. 2.
Ps. 130. 3.
Ps. 143. 2.
Prov. 20. 9.
Eccl. 7. 20.
Jas. 3. 2.
1 John 1. 8.

^o Lev. 26. 40.

15 bring back to their heart.

^p Neh. 1. 6.
Ps. 106. 6.
Dan. 9. 5.

^q Deut. 4. 29.
Neh. 1. 9.
Prov. 23. 26.
Jer. 29. 12.
Dan. 6. 10.
Acts 8. 37.
Rom. 10. 10.

^r 2 Chr. 6. 38.
Ps. 5. 7.
Dan. 6. 10.

16 Or, right.

^s Ezra 7. 6.
Ps. 103. 46.

unto the LORD ¹³ toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I have built for thy name :

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ¹⁴ cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (^a for *there is* no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near ;

47 ^o Yet if they shall ¹⁵ bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, ^p saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness ;

48 And *so* ^q return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and ^r pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name :

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their ¹⁶ cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and ^s give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them :

51 For they *be* thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of *E'gypt*, from the midst of the furnace of iron :

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people *Is'ra-el*, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, *to be* thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of *Mō'ses* thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of *E'gypt*, O Lord God.

54 And it was *so*, that when *Sōl'o-mon* had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, ^cand blessed all the congregation of *İs'ra-el* with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people *İs'ra-el*, according to all that he promised: ^uthere hath not ¹⁷failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of *Mō'seş* his servant.

57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: ^vlet him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may ^wincline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people *İs'ra-el* ¹⁸at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 ^xThat all the people of the earth may know that ^uthe LORD is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your ^zheart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And the king, and all *İs'ra-el* with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And *Söl'o-mon* offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of *İs'ra-el* dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brasen altar that *was* before the LORD *was* too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time *Söl'o-mon* held ^aa feast, and all *İs'ra-el* with him, a great congregation, from ^bthe entering in of *Hā'math* unto ^cthe river of *Ē'gypt*, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, *even* fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they ¹⁹blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for *Dā'vid* his servant, and for *İs'ra-el* his people.

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 8.

† 2 Sam. 6. 18.

u Deut. 12. 10.
Joshua 21. 45.

17 fallen.

v Deut. 31. 6.

w Ps. 119. 35.
Jer. 10. 23.
2 Cor. 3. 5.18 the thing of
a day in
this day.x Joshua 4. 24.
1 Sam. 17. 45.
2 Ki. 19. 19.y Deut. 4. 35.
ch. 18. 19.
Jer. 10. 10-12.

z ch. 11. 4.

a Lev. 23. 34.

b Num. 34. 8.
Joshua 13. 5.
Judg. 3. 3.c Gen. 15. 18.
Ex. 23. 31.

19 Or, thanked.

B. C. 992.

CHAP. 9.

a 2 Chr. 7. 11.

b ch. 7. 1.
2 Chr. 8. 1.
Eccl. 2. 4.

c 2 Chr. 8. 6.

d ch. 3. 5.

e 2 Ki. 20. 5.
Ps. 10. 17.
Dan. 9. 23.

f ch. 8. 29.

g Deut. 11. 12.

h Gen. 5. 22.
Gen. 6. 9.
Gen. 17. 1.
ch. 2. 4.
ch. 3. 6.
2 Ki. 20. 3.
Ps. 16. 8.
Ps. 128. 1.
Micah 6. 5.
Mal. 2. 6.i 2 Sam. 7. 12.
ch. 2. 4.
1 Chr. 22. 10.j 2 Sam. 7. 14.
2 Chr. 15.
Ps. 89. 30.k Deut. 4. 26.
2 Ki. 17. 23.

l Jer. 7. 14.

m Deut. 28. 37.
Ps. 44. 14.n Deut. 29. 24.
2 Chr. 7. 21.

o Jer. 22. 8.

1 Which were
inhabited by
Canaanites.

CHAPTER 9.

1 God's covenant, in a second vision, with Solomon.
10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram.
25 Solomon's yearly sacrifices.

AND ^ait came to pass, when *Söl'o-mon* had finished the building of the house of the LORD, ^band the king's house, and ^call *Söl'o-mon's* desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to *Söl'o-mon* the second time, ^das he had appeared unto him at *Gīb'e-on*.

3 And the LORD said unto him, ^eI have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, ^fto put my name there for ever; ^gand mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt ^hwalk before me, as *Dā'vid* thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon *İs'ra-el* for ever, ⁱas I promised to *Dā'vid* thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of *İs'ra-el*.

6 ^jBut if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 ^kThen will I cut off *İs'ra-el* out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed ^lfor my name, will I cast out of my sight; ^mand *İs'ra-el* shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And ⁿat this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, ^oWhy hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of *Ē'gypt*, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when *Söl'o-mon* had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 (*Now* *Hiram* the king of *Tyre* had furnished *Söl'o-mon* with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king *Söl'o-mon* gave *Hiram* twenty cities ¹in the land of *Gāl'ilee*.

12 And *Hiram* came out from *Tyre*

to see the cities which Sôl'o-mon had given him; and they ² pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of ³ Că'bûl unto this day.

14 And Hî'ram sent to the king six-score talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reason of the levy which king Sôl'o-mon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and ⁴ Mî'lô, and the wall of Jê-ry'să-lēm, and ⁵ Hă-zôr, and ⁶ Mē-gîd'dô, and ⁷ Ġē'zēr.

16 For Phă'raôh king of Ē'gypt had gone up, and taken Ġē'zēr, and burnt it with fire, ⁸ and slain the Că'năan-ites that dwelt in the city, and given it *for* a present unto his daughter, Sôl'o-mon's wife.

17 And Sôl'o-mon build Ġē'zēr, and ⁹ Bēth-hô'rôn the nether,

18 And ¹⁰ Bă'al-ath, and Tăd'môr in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Sôl'o-mon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and ¹¹ that which Sôl'o-mon desired to build in Jê-ry'să-lēm, and in Lăb'a-non, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And all the people *that were* left of the Ām'ôr-ites, Hî'tites, Pēr'iz-zites, Hî'vites, and Jēb'u-sites, which *were* not of the children of Īs'ra-el,

21 Their children ¹² that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Īs'ra-el also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Sôl'o-mon levy a tribute of ¹³ bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Īs'ra-el did Sôl'o-mon ¹⁴ make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These *were* the chief of the officers that *were* over Sôl'o-mon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Phă'raôh's daughter came up out of the city of Dă'vid unto ¹⁵ her house which *Sol'o-mon* had built for her: ¹⁶ then did he build Mî'lô.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Sôl'o-mon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense ¹⁷ upon the altar that *was* before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And king Sôl'o-mon made a navy of ships in ¹⁸ Ē'zî-on-ġē'bēr,

B. C. 992.

CHAP. 9.

2 were not right in his eyes.

3 That is, Displeasing, or, Dirty.

p ch. 5. 13.

q 2 Sam. 5. 9.

r Joshua 19. 36.

s Joshua 17. 11.

t Judg. 1. 29.

u Joshua 16. 10.

v Joshua 16. 3.

2 Chr. 8. 5.

w Joshua 19. 44.

4 the desire of Solomon which he desired.

z Judg. 1. 21.

y Gen. 9. 25.

Ezra 2. 35.

Neh. 7. 57.

z Lev. 25. 39.

Jer. 34. 14.

a ch. 3. 1.

2 Chr. 8. 11.

b ch. 11. 27.

2 Chr. 32. 5.

5 upon it.

c Num. 33. 35.

Deut. 2. 8.

ch. 22. 48.

6 lip.

d ch. 5. 6, 7.

ch. 10. 11.

e Gen. 10. 29.

ch. 10. 11.

2 Chr. 8. 18.

Ps. 45. 9.

Isa. 13. 12.

CHAP. 10.

α 2 Chr. 9. 1.

Ps. 72. 10, 15.

Isa. 60. 6.

Jer. 6. 20.

Matt. 12. 42.

Luke 11. 31.

b Judg. 14. 12.

c Prov. 1. 5.

1 words.

2 standing.

3 Or, butlers.

d 1 Chr. 26. 16.

4 word.

e Or, sayings.

6 thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.

e Prov. 8. 34.

f ch. 5. 7.

g Deut. 7. 8.

Dan. 2. 21.

h 2 Sam. 8. 15.

Ps. 72. 2.

Prov. 8. 15.

i ch. 9. 27.

j Job 22. 24.

which *is* beside Ē'lôth, on the ¹⁹ shore of the Red sea, in the land of Ē'dom.

27 ²⁰ And Hî'ram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Sôl'o-mon.

28 And they came to ²¹ Ū'phîr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought *it* to king Sôl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon: 14 his riches: 24 his presents: 26 his chariots and horses: 28 his tribute.*

AND when the ²² queen of Shē'bā heard of the fame of Sôl'o-mon concerning the name of the LORD, she came ²³ to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jê-ry'să-lēm with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sôl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Sôl'o-mon ²⁴ told her all her ²⁵ questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Shē'bā had seen all Sôl'o-mon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ²⁶ attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his ²⁷ cupbearers, ²⁸ and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true ²⁹ report that I heard in mine own land of thy ³⁰ acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, the half was not told me: ³¹ thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 ³² Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom.

9 ³³ Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Īs'ra-el: because the LORD loved Īs'ra-el for ever, therefore ³⁴ made he thee king, ³⁵ to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Shē'bā gave to king Sôl'o-mon.

11 ³⁶ And the navy also of Hî'ram, that brought gold from j Ū'phîr,

brought in from Ō'phīr great plenty of ⁷almug trees, and precious stones.

12 And ⁸the king made of the al-mug trees ⁹pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers : there came no such almg trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Sōl'o-mon gave unto the queen of Shē'hā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which Sōl'o-mon gave her ¹⁰of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sōl'o-mon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and ¹¹of all the kings of Ā-rā'bi-ā, and of the ¹²governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Sōl'o-mon made two hundred targets of beaten gold : six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

17 And *he made* ¹³three hundred shields of beaten gold ; three pound of gold went to one shield : and the king put them in ¹⁴the house of the forest of Lēb'a-non.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne *was* round ¹⁵behind : and *there were* ¹⁶stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps : there was not ¹⁷the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Sōl'o-mon's drinking vessels *were* of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lēb'a-non *were* of pure gold ; ¹⁸none *were* of silver : it was nothing accounted of in the days of Sōl'o-mon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of ¹⁹Thār'shish with the navy of Hī-ram : once in three years came the navy of Thār'shish, bringing gold, and silver, ²⁰ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Sōl'o-mon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth ²¹sought to Sōl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And ²²they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and

B. C. 992.

CHAP. 10.

⁷ almg trees.⁸ 2 Chr. 9. 11.⁹ a prop, or, rails.¹⁰ according to the hand of king Solomon.¹¹ Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 21. 13. Gal. 4. 25.¹² Or, captains.¹³ m ch. 14. 26.¹⁴ n ch. 7. 2.¹⁵ 2 Chr. 9. 17. Heb. 1. 3. S. Rev. 20. 11.¹⁶ 11 on the hinder part thereof.¹⁷ 12 bands.¹⁸ 13 so.¹⁹ 14 Or, there was no silver in them.²⁰ p Gen. 10. 4. ch. 22. 48. Ps. 48. 7. Isa. 2. 16.²¹ 15 Or, elephants' teeth.²² 16 sought the face of.²³ q Job 42. 11. Ps. 29. Matt. 2. 11.²⁴ r Deut. 17. 16. ch. 4. 26. 2 Chr. 1. 14.²⁵ s 2 Chr. 1. 15.²⁶ 17 gave.²⁷ 18 And the going forth of ²⁷the horses which was Solomon's.²⁸ t Ezek. 27. 7.²⁹ u Joshua 1. 4.³⁰ 19 by their hand.

CHAP. 11.

¹ a Gen. 6. 2.² 1 Or, beside.³ b Ex. 34. 16.⁴ c Deut. 17. 17. Neh. 13. 26.⁵ d Judg. 2. 13.⁶ 2 fulfilled not after.⁷ e Num. 33. 52.⁸ f Num. 21. 29.⁹ g 2 Ki. 23. 13.

armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon gathered together chariots and horsemen : and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

27 ¹⁰And the king ¹¹made silver *to be* in Jē-ru'sā-lēm as stones, and cedars made he *to be* as the sycomore trees that *are* in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ ¹²And Sōl'o-mon had horses brought out of ¹³E'gypt, and ¹⁴linen yarn : the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of E'gypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty : ¹⁵and so for all the kings of the Hīt'tites, and for the kings of Sūr'ā, did they bring *them* out ¹⁶by their means.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Solomon's wives and concubines in his old age draw him to idolatry.* 9 *God threateneth him.* 14 *Solomon's adversaries.* 41 *Rehoboam succeedeth him.*

BUT king Sōl'o-mon loved ¹many strange women, ²together with the daughter of Phā'ra'ōh, women of the Mō'ab-ites, Ām'mōn-ites, E'dom-ites, Zi-dō'nī-aug, and Hīt'tites ;

2 Of the nations *concerning* which the LORD said unto the children of I's'rā-el, ³Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you : *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods : Sōl'o-mon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines : and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Sōl'o-mon was old, ⁴that his wives turned away his heart after other gods : and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as *was* the heart of Dā'vid his father.

5 For Sōl'o-mon went after ⁵a Āsh'-rō-thē goddess of the Zi-dō'nī-aug, and after Mīl'com the abomination of the Ām'mōn-ites.

6 And Sōl'o-mon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ⁶went not fully after the LORD, as *did* Dā'vid his father.

7 ⁷Then did Sōl'o-mon build an high place for ⁷Chē'mōsh, the abomination of Mō'ab, in ⁸the hill that *is* before Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and for Mō'-lech, the abomination of the children of Ām'mōn.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was ^a angry with Söl'o-mon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of İs'ra-el, ⁱ which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And ^j had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods; but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Söl'o-mon, Forasmuch as this ³ is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, ^k I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for Dä'vid thy father's sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 ^l Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; *but* will give ^m one tribe to thy son ⁿ for Dä'vid my servant's sake, and for Jër-ry'sä-lëm's sake ^o which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD ^p stirred up an adversary unto Söl'o-mon, Hädäd the E'dom-ite: he *was* of the king's seed in E'dom.

15 ^q For it came to pass, when Dä'vid was in E'dom, and Jō'āb the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, ^r after he had smitten every male in E'dom;

16 (For six months did Jō'āb remain there with all İs'ra-el, until he had cut off every male in E'dom:)

17 That Hädäd fled, he and certain E'dom-ites of his father's servants with him, to go into E'gypt; Hädäd *being* yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Mid'i-an, and came to Pā'ran: and they took men with them out of Pā'ran, and they came to E'gypt, unto Phā'raōh king of E'gypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hädäd found great favour in the sight of Phā'raōh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Täh'pen-ēs the queen.

20 And the sister of Täh'pen-ēs bare him Gē-nū'bāth his son, whom Täh'pen-ēs weaned in Phā'raōh's house: and Gē-nū'bāth was in Phā'raōh's household among the sons of Phā'raōh.

21 ^s And when Hädäd heard in E'gypt that Dä'vid slept with his fathers, and that Jō'āb the captain of the host was dead, Hädäd said to Phā'raōh, ^t Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

B. C. 984.

CHAP. 11.

^h Deut. 7. 3.ⁱ Ps. 90. 7.^j ch. 3. 5.^k ch. 6. 12.^l 2 Chr. 7. 17.

22.

^m 3 is with thee.ⁿ ch. 12. 15.^o 2 Ki. 17. 15,

21.

^p 2 Sam. 7. 15.^q 1 Chr. 17. 13,

14.

^r Ps. 89. 32.^s m ch. 12. 20.^t Ex. 32. 13.^u 2 Ki. 13. 23.^v Deut. 12. 11.^w 2 Ki. 21. 4.^x Ps. 132. 13,

14.

^y Isa. 14. 32.^z p Deut. 31. 16,

17.

^{aa} 2 Chr. 5. 26.^{ab} Isa. 10. 5, 23.^{ac} Hosea 9. 12.^{ad} Nah. 1. 2.^{ae} q 1 Chr. 18. 12,

13.

^{af} Ps. 108. 10.^{ag} r Num. 24. 19.^{ah} Deut. 20. 13.^{ai} Ps. 60. title.^{aj} Mal. 1. 2, 3,

4.

^{ak} sch. 2. 10, 34.^{al} 4 Send me

away.

^{am} 5 Not.^{an} t 2 Sam. 8. 3.^{ao} u 2 Sam. 10. 8,

18.

^{ap} v 2 Chr. 15. 2.^{aq} w ch. 12. 2.^{ar} 2 Chr. 13. 6.^{as} x 2 Sam. 20. 21.^{at} y ch. 9. 24.^{au} 6 closed.^{av} 7 did work.^{aw} 8 burden.^{ax} z ch. 14. 2.^{ay} Joshua 18. 1.^{az} a 1 Sam. 15. 27.^{ba} b ch. 12. 1, 16,

20.

^{bb} c Judg. 2. 13.^{bc} d Num. 21. 29.^{bd} Jer. 48. 7, 13.^{be} e Acts 7. 43.

22 Then Phā'raōh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, ^b Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up *another* adversary, Rē'zon the son of E-lī'a-dah, which fled from his lord ^c Hädäd-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, ^d when Dä'vid slew them of Zō'bah: and they went to Dä-mäs'cus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Dä-mäs'cus.

25 And he was an ^e adversary to İs'ra-el all the days of Söl'o-mon, beside the mischief that Hädäd *did*: and he abhorred İs'ra-el, and reigned over Sŷr'ā.

26 ¶ And ^f Jër-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, an Ēph'rāth-ite of Zēr'e-dā, Söl'o-mon's servant, whose mother's name *was* Zēr-ry'ah, a widow woman, even he ^g lifted up *his* hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that he lifted up *his* hand against the king: ^h Söl'o-mon built Mil'lō, and ⁱ repaired the breaches of the city of Dä'vid his father.

28 And the man Jër-q-bō'am *was* a mighty man of valour: and Söl'o-mon seeing the young man that he ^j was industrious, he made him ruler over all the ^k charge of the house of Jō'seph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jër-q-bō'am went out of Jër-ry'sä-lēm, that the prophet ^l Ā-hī'jah the Shi'lo-nite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two *were* alone in the field:

30 And Ā-hī'jah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and ^m rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jër-q-bō'am, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of İs'ra-el, Behold, I ⁿ will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Söl'o-mon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant Dä'vid's sake, and for Jër-ry'sä-lēm's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of İs'ra-el:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped ^o Āsh'tō-rēth the goddess of the Zi-dō'nī-ans, ^p ĀChēmōsh the god of the Mō'ab-ites, and ^q Mil'com the god of the children of Ām'mōn, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which* is right in mine eyes, and to keep my

statutes and my judgments, as *did* Dā'vid his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for Dā'vid my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And of his son will I give one tribe, that *ʒ* Dā'vid my servant may have a ⁹light alway before me in Jê-rū/sā-lēm, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over İş'ra-el.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that* is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as Dā'vid my servant did; that ⁹I will be with thee, and ^hbuild thee a sure house, as I built for Dā'vid, and will give İş'ra-el unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of Dā'vid, but not for ever.

40 Söl'o-mon sought therefore to kill Jêr-q-bō'am. And Jêr-q-bō'am arose, and fled into Ē'gypt, unto Shī'shāk king of Ē'gypt, and was in Ē'gypt until the death of Söl'o-mon.

41 ¶ And ²the rest of the ¹⁰acts of Söl'o-mon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Söl'o-mon?

42 ^ʒAnd the ¹¹time that Söl'o-mon reigned in Jê-rū/sā-lēm over all İş'ra-el *was* forty years.

43 ^hAnd Söl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and ¹Rê-hq-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Rehoboam refusing the old men's counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt. 20 Jeroboam made king over them.

AND ^aRê-hq-bō'am went to Shē'chem: for all İş'ra-el were come to Shē'chem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when ^bJêr-q-bō'am the son of Nê'bāt, who was yet in Ē'gypt, heard of *it*, (for he was fled from the presence of king Söl'o-mon, and Jêr-q-bō'am dwelt in Ē'gypt:)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jêr-q-bō'am and all the congregation of İş'ra-el came, and spake unto Rê-hq-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our ^dyoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and

B. C. 980.

CHAP. 11.

f 2 Sam. 7. 29.
ch. 15. 4.
Ps. 132. 17.
Luke 1. 69,
70, 78, 79.
Acts 15. 16,
17.

⁹ lamp, or,
candle.

⁹ Deut. 31. 8.
Joshua 1. 5.

^h 1 Chr. 17. 10,
24-27.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 9. 29.

¹⁰ Or, words,
or, things.

^ʒ 2 Chr. 9. 30.

11 days.

^k 2 Chr. 9. 31.

^l Matt. 1. 7,
called
Reboam.

B. C. 975.

CHAP. 12.

^a 2 Chr. 10. 1.

^b ch. 11. 26.

^c ch. 11. 40.

^d 1 Sam. 8. 11-18.
ch. 4. 7, 22.
Job 20. 19, 20,
22, 23.
Prov. 3. 31.
Eccl. 5. 8.
Isa. 58. 6.
Ezek. 45. 8.
Amos 4. 1, 2.
Micah 2. 1, 3.
Mal. 3. 5.
1 Thess. 4. 6.

^e Job 12. 12.
Prov. 27. 10.
Eccl. 10. 4.
Jer. 42. 2-5.

^f 2 Chr. 10. 7.
Prov. 15. 1.

^g ch. 3. 7.
ch. 14. 21.
2 Chr. 10. 10,
11.
Ps. 7. 16.
Ps. 140. 11.
Prov. 18. 6, 7.
Isa. 47. 6.

1 hardly.

^h Judg. 14. 4.
ch. 22. 23.
2 Chr. 10. 15.
Ps. 5. 10.
Amos 3. 6.

ⁱ ch. 11. 11.

^ʒ 2 Sam. 20. 1.

his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rê-hq-bō'am ^aconsulted with the old men, that stood before Söl'o-mon his father while he yet-lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, *ʒ* If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, ⁹My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jêr-q-bō'am and all the people came to Rê-hq-bō'am the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people ¹roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for ^hthe cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD ⁱspake by Ā-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nite unto Jêr-q-bō'am the son of Nê'bāt.

16 ¶ So when all İş'ra-el saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, *ʒ* What portion have we in Dā'vid? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jês'se: to your tents, O İş'ra-el: now see to thine own house,

Dā'vid. So Īs'ra-el departed unto their tents.

17 But ^kas for the children of Īs'ra-el which dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rē-hq-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hq-bō'am ⁱsent Ā-dō'rām, who *was* over the tribute; and all Īs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rē-hq-bō'am ²made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jē-ry'-sā-lēm.

19 So ^mĪs'ra-el ³rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Īs'ra-el heard that Jēr-q-bō'am was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Īs'ra-el: there was none that followed the house of Dā'vid, but the tribe of Jū'dah ⁿonly.

21 ¶ And when ^oRē-hq-bō'am was come to Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, he assembled all the house of Jū'dah, with the tribe of Bēn'ja-min, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Īs'ra-el, to bring the kingdom again to Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon.

22 But ^pthe word of God came unto Shēm-ā-ī'ah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rē-hq-bō'am, the son of Sōl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and unto all the house of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Īs'ra-el: return every man to his house; for this thing is ^qfrom me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jēr-q-bō'am ^rbuilt Shē-chem in mount E'phra'im, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built ^sPē-nū'el.

26 And Jēr-q-bō'am said in ^this heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of Dā'vid:

27 If this people ^ugo up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, *even* unto Rē-hq-bō'am king of Jū'dah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rē-hq-bō'am king of Jū'dah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and ^vmade two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jē-ry'-sā-lēm: ^w"behold thy gods, O Īs'ra-el, which

B. C. 975.

CHAP. 13.

k ch. 11. 13.

2 Chr. 11. 13.

17.

l 2 Sam. 20. 24.

ch. 4. 6.

2 Chr. 10. 13.

2 strengthened himself.

m 1 Sam. 10. 19.

2 Ki. 17. 21.

2 Chr. 10. 19.

3 Or, fell away.

n ch. 11. 13.

o 2 Chr. 11. 1.

p 2 Chr. 11. 2.

q Prov. 16. 9.

r Gen. 12. 6.

Judg. 9. 45.

s Gen. 32. 30.

31.

Judg. 8. 17.

t Ps. 14. 1.

Rom. 8. 7.

u Deut. 12. 5.

v 2 Ki. 10. 29.

Hosea 8. 4, 7.

w Ex. 32. 4.

x Gen. 28. 19.

Hosea 4. 15.

y Judg. 13. 29.

z ch. 13. 34.

a ch. 13. 32.

b Num. 3. 10.

ch. 13. 33.

c Lev. 23. 33.

Num. 29. 12.

4 Or, went up to the altar,

etc.

5 Or, to sacrifice.

d Amos 7. 13.

6 Or, went up to the altar,

etc.

e Num. 15. 39.

7 To burn incense.

f ch. 13. 1.

CHAP. 13.

a 2 Ki. 23. 17.

b ch. 12. 32.

1 Or, to offer.

c 2 Ki. 23. 15.

16.

d Ex. 4. 8. 9.

Deut. 13. 1-3.

Isa. 7. 14.

John 2. 18.

1 Cor. 1. 22.

e Jer. 20. 2.

Acts 12. 1.

f Prov. 21. 30.

Isa. 8. 9. 10.

Acts 5. 39.

2 Cor. 10. 6.

g Ex. 8. 8.

Num. 21. 7.

Jer. 37. 3.

Acts 8. 24.

5. 16.

brought thee up out of the land of E'gypt.

29 And he set the one in ^zBēth'-el, and the other put he in ^zDān.

30 And this thing became ^aa sin: for the people went to *worship* before the one, *even* unto Dān.

31 And he made an ^ahouse of high places, ^band made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Lē'vi.

32 And Jēr-q-bō'am ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto ^cthe feast that *is* in Jū'dah, and he ^doffered upon the altar. So did he in Bēth'-el, ^esacrificing unto the calves that he had made: ^dand he placed in Bēth'-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he ^eoffered upon the altar which he had made in Bēth'-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, *even* in the month which he ^ehad devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Īs'ra-el: and he offered upon the altar, ^fand ^fburnt incense.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Jeroboam's hand withereth, 6 but at the prayer of the prophet is restored. 23 The disobedient prophet slain by a lion. 33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.

AND, behold, there ^acame a man A of God out of Jū'dah by the word of the LORD unto Bēth'-el: ^band Jēr-q-bō'am stood by the altar to ¹burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of Dā'vid, ^cJō-si'ah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave ^da sign the same day, saying, This *is* the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that *are* upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jēr-q-bō'am heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Bēth'-el, that he ^eput forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, ^fdried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ^gIntreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and

pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God ⁶ besought ² the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as *it was* before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and ⁴ I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, ¹ If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place :

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, ⁶ Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bēth'-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bēth'-el; and his ³ sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bēth'-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Jū'dah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. ¹ So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Jū'dah? And he said, *I am*.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place :

17 For ⁴ it was said to ¹ me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, ^m *I am* a prophet also as thou *art*: and ⁿ an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he ^o lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the ^p word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of

B. C. 975.

CHAP. 13.

^A Ex. 8. 12.
Matt. 5. 44.
Acts 7. 60.
Rom. 12. 20.

² the face of
the Lord.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 9. 7.
1 Cor. 2. 14.

^j Num. 22. 18.

^k 1 Cor. 5. 11.

³ son.

⁴ a word was.

^l ch. 20. 35.
1 Thess. 4. 15.

^m Jer. 5. 12.
Matt. 7. 15.
1 John 4. 1.

ⁿ Gal. 1. 8.

^o Ps. 63. 11.
Prov. 6. 16,
17, 19.
Jer. 23. 31, 32.
Ezek. 13. 8, 9.
1 Tim. 4. 1, 2.
2 Pet. 2. 18,
19.

^p Num. 23. 5.
John 11. 51.

^q Deut. 4. 24.
ch. 20. 36.
2 Sam. 6. 7.
2 Ki. 2. 24.
Eccl. 12. 13,
14.

^r Nahum 1. 2.
1 Pet. 4. 17.

⁵ broken.

^r Lev. 10. 2, 5.
Job 5. 22, 23.
Dan. 6. 22.

⁶ broken.

^s ch. 14. 13.
Jer. 22. 18.
Acts 8. 2.

^t Ruth 1. 17.
Ps. 26. 9.
Eccl. 8. 10.

^u 2 Ki. 23. 16,
19.

^v Lev. 23. 30.
Hosea 12. 11.

^w ch. 16. 24.
John 4. 5.
Acts 8. 1, 14.

^z 2 Chr. 13. 9.
Jer. 3. 8.

God that came from Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which *the Lord* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, ^a a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told *it* in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof*, he said, *It is* the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath ⁵ torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled *him*.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had ^r not eaten the carcase, nor ⁶ torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, ^s Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried; ^t lay my bones beside his bones:

32 ^u For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bēth'-el, and against all the ^v houses of the high places which *are* in the cities of ^w Sā-mā-ri-ā, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ ^z After this thing Jēr-o-bō'am returned not from his evil way, but

made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: who-soever would, he ^b consecrated him, and he became *one* of the priests of the high places.

34 ^v And this thing became sin unto the house of Jêr-q-bô'am, even to ^z cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAPTER 14.

5 *Ahijah denounceth God's judgments against Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign over Judah. 25 Shishak spoileth Jerusalem. 29 Abijah succeedeth Rehoboam.*

AT that time Â-bî'jah the son of Jêr-q-bô'am fell sick.

2 And Jêr-q-bô'am said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jêr-q-bô'am; and get thee to Shî'lôh: behold, there *is* Â-hî'jah the prophet, which told me that *"I should be king over this people."*

3 ^b And take ¹ with thee ten loaves, and ² cracknels, and a ³ cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jêr-q-bô'am's wife did so, and arose, ^c and went to Shî'lôh, and came to the house of Â-hî'jah. But Â-hî'jah could not see; for his eyes ^d were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ ^a And the LORD said unto Â-hî'jah, Behold, the wife of Jêr-q-bô'am cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he *is* sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself *to be* another woman.

6 And it was so, when Â-hî'jah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jêr-q-bô'am; why feignest thou thyself *to be* another? for *I am* sent to thee *with* ^e heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jêr-q-bô'am, Thus saith the LORD God of Îs'ra-el, ^e Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Îs'ra-el,

8 And ^f rent the kingdom away from the house of Dâ'vid, and gave it thee: and *yet* thou hast not been as my servant Dâ'vid, ^g who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only *which was* right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: ^h for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and ⁱ hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, ^j I will bring evil upon the house of Jêr-q-bô'am, and ^k will cut off from Jêr-q-bô'am

B. C. 975.

CHAP. 13.

7 returned and made.

8 filled his hand.

v ch. 12. 30.
2 Ki. 10. 31.z ch. 14. 10.
2 Ki. 17. 20-23.

B. C. 956.

CHAP. 14.

a ch. 11. 31.

b 1 Sam. 9. 7.

1 in thine hand.

2 Or, cakes.

3 Or, bottle.

c ch. 11. 29.

4 stood for his hoariness.

d Prov. 21. 30.

5 hard.

e 2 Sam. 12. 7.
ch. 16. 2.

f ch. 11. 31.

g ch. 15. 5.

h 2 Chr. 11. 15.

i Neh. 9. 26.
Ps. 50. 17.
Ezek. 23. 35.

j ch. 15. 29.

k ch. 21. 21.

2 Ki. 9. 8.

l Deut. 32. 36.

m ch. 21. 24.

n 2 Chr. 12. 12.
Psa. 6.

2 Pet. 2. 8, 9.

o ch. 15. 27.

p Deut. 29. 28.

Ps. 52. 5.

Amos 2. 9.

Zeph. 2. 4.

Matt. 15. 13.

q Joshua 23. 15.

r 2 Ki. 15. 29.

s Ex. 34. 13.

Deut. 12. 3.

t Isa. 13. 14.

u ch. 12. 30.
ch. 13. 4.

ch. 16. 2.

Micah 6. 16.

Matt. 18. 7.

v ch. 16. 6.

Song 6. 4.

w 2 Chr. 13. 2.

6 lay down.

x Job 32. 9.

Eccl. 4. 13.

y ch. 11. 36.

z 2 Chr. 12. 1.

a Ps. 78. 58.

Isa. 62. 2, 5.

1 Cor. 10. 22.

him that pisseth against the wall, ^l and him that is shut up and left in Îs'ra-el, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jêr-q-bô'am, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 ^m Him that dieth of Jêr-q-bô'am in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: *and* when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Îs'ra-el shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jêr-q-bô'am shall come to the grave, because in him ⁿ there is found *some* good thing toward the LORD God of Îs'ra-el in the house of Jêr-q-bô'am.

14 ^o Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Îs'ra-el, who shall cut off the house of Jêr-q-bô'am that day: but what? even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Îs'ra-el, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall ^p root up Îs'ra-el out of this ^q good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them ^r beyond the river, ^s because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And ^t he shall give Îs'ra-el up because of the sins of Jêr-q-bô'am, ^u who did sin, and who made Îs'ra-el to sin.

17 ¶ And Jêr-q-bô'am's wife arose, and departed, and came to ^v Tir'zah: *and* when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Îs'ra-el mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Â-hî'jah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jêr-q-bô'am, how he ^w warred, and how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Îs'ra-el.

20 And the days which Jêr-q-bô'am reigned *were* two and twenty years: and he ^x slept with his fathers, and Nâ'dâb his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rê-hô-bô'am the son of Sôl'o-mon reigned in Jû'dah. Rê-hô-bô'am *was* ^y forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, the city ^z which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Îs'ra-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Nâ'a-mah an Âm'môn-it-ess.

22 And ^a Jû'dah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they ^a provoked

him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them ^b high places, and ^c images, ^e and groves, on every high hill, and ^d under every green tree.

24 ^e And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of İs'ra-el.

25 ¶ And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-ho-bō'am, that Sui'shāk king of Ē'gypt came up against Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

26 And ^e he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold ^b which Sō'l-o-mon had made.

27 And king Rē-ho-bō'am made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the ^g guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Rē-ho-bō'am, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

30 And there was ⁱ war between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jēr-q-bō'am all their days.

31 And Rē-ho-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid. And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Ām'mōn-it-ess. And Ā-bī'jam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Abijam's wicked reign over Judah. 9 Asa's good reign. 23 Jehoashaphat's suceedeth him. 25 Nadab's wicked reign over Israel. 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

NOW in the eighteenth year of king Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt reigned Ā-bī'jam over Jū'dah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was ^a Mā'a-chah, the daughter ^b of Ā-bish'a-lōm.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and ^c his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of Dā'vid his father.

4 Nevertheless ^d for Dā'vid's sake did the LORD his God give him a ⁱ lamp in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

B. C. 922.

CHAP. 14.

^b Deut. 12. 2.

⁷ Or, standing images, or, statues.

^c 2 Ki. 17. 9.

^d Isa. 57. 5.

^e Gen. 19. 5.
^d Deut. 23. 17.
^{ch.} 15. 12.

^f ch. 11. 40.

^g ch. 7. 51.
² Chr. 12. 9.

^h ch. 10. 17.
² Chr. 9. 15.
^{16.}
^{Prov.} 23. 5.

⁸ runners.

ⁱ ch. 12. 24.

B. C. 958.

CHAP. 15.

^a 2 Chr. 13. 2.
² Michaiah the daughter of Uriel.

^b 2 Chr. 11. 21.
^{Abisalom.}

^c ch. 11. 4.
^{Ps.} 119. 80.

^d Gen. 12. 2.
² Chr. 21. 7.
^{Isa.} 37. 35.

¹ Or, candle.

^e ch. 14. 8.
^{Luke} 1. 6.

^f 2 Chr. 13. 2.
^{3, 22.}

^g 2 Chr. 14. 1.

² That is, grand-mother's.

^h 2 Chr. 14. 2.
² Chr. 15. 17.

ⁱ ch. 14. 24.
^{ch.} 22. 46.

^j Deut. 13. 6.
² Chr. 15. 16.
^{Matt.} 10. 37.
^{Luke} 12. 51.
^{53.}

³ cut off.

^k Ex. 32. 20.

^l ch. 22. 43.

⁴ holy.

^m 2 Chr. 16. 1.

ⁿ Joshua 18. 25.
¹ Sam. 15. 34.

^o ch. 12. 27.

^p ch. 20. 1-5,
^{33, 34.}
² Ki. 8. 7-15.

^q Gen. 14. 15.
^{ch.} 11. 23.

5 Because Dā'vid ^e did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of U-ri'ah the Hīt'tite.

6 And there was war between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jēr-q-bō'am all the days of his life.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'jam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? And there was war between Ā-bī'jam and Jēr-q-bō'am.

8 ^e And Ā-bī'jam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'sā his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jēr-q-bō'am king of İs'ra-el reigned Ā'sā over Jū'dah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his ² mother's name was Mā'a-chah, the daughter of Ā-bish'a-lōm.

11 ^b And Ā'sā did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did Dā'vid his father.

12 ^a And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also Mā'a-chah his mother, even ^c her he removed from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Ā'sā ³ destroyed her idol, and ^b burnt it by the brook Kid'ron.

14 ⁱ But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Ā'sā's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the ⁴ things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 ¶ And there was between Ā'sā and Bā'a-shā king of İs'ra-el all their days.

17 And ^m Bā'a-shā king of İs'ra-el went up against Jū'dah, and built ⁿ Rā'mah, ^o that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Ā'sā king of Jū'dah.

18 Then Ā'sā took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Ā'sā sent them to Bēn-hā'dād, the son of Tāb'rī-mōn, the son of Hē'z-lon, king of Sūr'ā, that dwelt at ^e Dā-mās'cus, saying,

19 There is a league between me and thee, and between my father

and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bā'a-shā king of Is'ra-el, that he may ⁵ depart from me.

20 So Bēn-hā'dād hearkened unto king A'sā, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Is'ra-el, and smote r'ī'jon, and ⁵ Dān, and ⁵ A'bēl-bēth-mā'a-
chah, and all Cīn'ne-rōth, with all the land of Nāph'tā-lī.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shā heard thereof, that he left off building of Rā'mah, and dwelt in Tīr'zah.

22 ⁵ Then king A'sā made a proclamation throughout all Jū'dah; none *was* ⁵ exempted: and they took away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'a-shā had builded; and king A'sā built with them ⁵ Gē'ba of Bēn'jā-min, and ⁵ Mīz'pah.

23 The rest of all the acts of A'sā, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? Nevertheless ⁵ in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And A'sā slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: ⁵ and ⁵ Jē-hōsh'a-phāt his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nā'dāb the son of Jēr-q-bō'am ⁷ began to reign over Is'ra-el in the second year of A'sā king of Jū'dah, and reigned over Is'ra-el two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in ⁵ his sin wherewith he made Is'ra-el to sin.

27 ¶ ⁵ And Bā'a-shā the son of Ā-hī'jah, of the house of Is'sa-char, conspired against him; and Bā'a-shā smote him at ⁵ Gīb'be-thon, which *belonged* to the Pīl-lis'tīneš; for Nā'dāb and all Is'ra-el laid siege to Gīb'be-thon.

28 Even in the third year of A'sā king of Jū'dah did Bā'a-shā ⁵ slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jēr-q-bō'am; he left not to Jēr-q-bō'am any that breathed, until he had ⁵ destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ā-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nite:

30 Because of the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am which he sinned, and which he made Is'ra-el sin, by his provocation

B. C. 954.

CHAP. 15.

5 go up.

r 2 Ki. 15. 29.

s Judg. 18. 29.

t 2 Sam. 20. 14.

u 2 Chr. 16. 6.

6 free.

v Joshua 21. 17.

w 1 Sam. 7. 6.

Jer. 40. 6, 10.

x 2 Chr. 16. 12.

Ps. 90. 10.

Ecl. 12. 1.

y ch. 22. 41-43.

Matt. 1. 8.

z Matt. 1. 8,

called

Josaphat.

7 reigned.

a ch. 12. 30.

b ch. 14. 14.

c Joshua 19. 44.

ch. 16. 15.

d Deut. 32. 35.

e ch. 14. 10, 14.

Job 18. 13-21.

Ps. 21. 10.

Isa. 14. 20.

f ch. 12. 28, 29.

ch. 13. 33.

B. C. 930.

CHAP. 16.

a ch. 21. 20-24.

2 Chr. 19. 2.

b 1 Sam. 2. 8.

ch. 14. 7.

Ps. 75. 6, 7.

Jer. 27. 5.

Dan. 2. 21.

c ch. 15. 34.

d ch. 14. 10.

ch. 15. 29.

Isa. 66. 24.

e ch. 14. 11.

f 2 Chr. 16. 1.

g ch. 14. 17.

h Ps. 115. 4.

Isa. 2. 8.

i ch. 14. 14.

2 Ki. 10. 30,

31.

Hosea 1. 4.

j ch. 15. 27.

2 Ki. 9. 31.

2 Ki. 12. 20.

k 1 Sam. 25. 36-

38.

2 Sam. 13. 28,

29.

ch. 20. 16.

Job 31. 3.

Prov. 20. 1.

Isa. 1. 28.

l which was over.

wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Is'ra-el to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nā'dāb, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Is'ra-el?

32 And there was war between A'sā and Bā'a-shā king of Is'ra-el all their days.

33 In the third year of A'sā king of Jū'dah began Bā'a-shā the son of Ā-hī'jah to reign over all Is'ra-el in Tīr'zah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in ⁵ the way of Jēr-q-bō'am, and in his sin wherewith he made Is'ra-el to sin.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 8 Zimri's conspiracy. 23 Omri buildeth Samaria. 29 Ahab's excessive wickedness and idolatry. 34 Joshua's curse fulfilled upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.*

THEN the word of the LORD came to ⁵ Jē'hū the son of Hā-nā'nī against Bā'a-shā, saying,

2 ⁵ Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Is'ra-el; and ⁵ thou hast walked in the way of Jēr-q-bō'am, and hast made my people Is'ra-el to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Bā'a-shā, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like ⁵ the house of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt.

4 ⁵ Him that dieth of Bā'a-shā in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā'a-shā, and what he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Is'ra-el?

6 So Bā'a-shā slept with his fathers, and was buried in ⁵ Tīr'zah: and E'lah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jē'hū the son of Hā-nā'nī came the word of the LORD against Bā'a-shā, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the ⁵ work of his hands, in being like the house of Jēr-q-bō'am; and because ⁵ he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of A'sā king of Jū'dah began E'lah the son of Bā'a-shā to reign over Is'ra-el in Tīr'zah, two years.

9 ⁵ And his servant Zīm'rī, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tīr'zah, ⁵ drinking himself drunk in the house of Ār'za ⁵ steward of his house in Tīr'zah.

10 And Zim'ri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of A'sa king of Jū'dah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, *that* he slew all the house of Bā'a-shā: he left him ¹not one that pisseth against a wall, ²neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zim'ri destroy all the house of Bā'a-shā, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Bā'a-shā ³by Jē'hū the prophet,

13 ^mFor all the sins of Bā'a-shā, and the sins of E'lah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Is'ra-el to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Is'ra-el to anger ⁿwith their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of E'lah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Is'ra-el?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of A'sa king of Jū'dah did Zim'ri reign ^oseven days in Tir'zah. And the people were encamped ^pagainst Gī'b'e-thon, which *belonged* to the Philis'tines.

16 And the people *that were* encamped heard say, Zim'ri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Is'ra-el made Ōm'ri, the captain of the host, king over Is'ra-el that day in the camp.

17 And Ōm'ri went up from Gī'b'e-thon, and all Is'ra-el with him, and they besieged Tir'zah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zim'ri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and ^qdied,

19 For his sins which he sinned in ^rdoing evil in the sight of the LORD, ^sin walking in the way of Jēr-o-bō'am, and in his sin which he did, to make Is'ra-el to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zim'ri, and his treason that he wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Is'ra-el?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Is'ra-el divided into ^ttwo parts: half of the people followed Tib'nī the son of Gī'nath, to make him king; and half followed Ōm'ri.

22 But the people that followed Ōm'ri prevailed against the people that followed Tib'nī the son of Gī'nath: so Tib'nī died, and Ōm'ri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of A'sa king of Jū'dah began Ōm'ri to

B. C. 920.

CHAP. 16.

1 Sam. 25. 22.

2 Or, both his kinsmen and his friends.

3 by the hand of.

m Isa. 3. 16.

n Deut. 32. 21.
1 Sam. 12. 21.
Isa. 41. 29.
Jer. 10. 8. 15.
Jonah 2. 8.
1 Cor. 8. 4.o Job 20. 5.
Ps. 37. 35.

p ch. 15. 27.

q Judg. 9. 54.

r Ps. 9. 16.

s ch. 12. 28.

t Isa. 9. 18.

4 Shomeron.

u ch. 14. 9.
Micah 6. 16.v Jer. 16. 19.
Acts 14. 15.

5 was it a light thing, etc.

w Gen. 6. 2.
Joshua 23. 12.
ch. 18. 4-19.

x Judg. 18. 7.

y ch. 21. 25.
2 Ki. 10. 18.z 2 Ki. 10. 21,
26, 27.a Ex. 34. 13.
Jer. 17. 2.

b ch. 21. 25.

c Num. 15. 30.
Ps. 119. 89,
126.Prov. 13. 13.
Isa. 40. 8.
Matt. 24. 35.
Luke 21. 33.
1 Pet. 1. 25.

B. C. 910.

CHAP. 17.

1 Elijah,
Luke 1. 17.
Luke 4. 25,
Elias.

a 2 Ki. 3. 14.

b Deut. 10. 8.

c Jas. 5. 17.

d Luke 4. 25.

reign over Is'ra-el, twelve years: ¹years reigned he in Tir'zah.

24 And he bought the hill Sā-mā-rī-a of Shē'mēr for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shē'mēr, owner of the hill, ⁴Sā-mā-rī-a.

25 ¶ But ⁵Ōm'ri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, and in his sin wherewith he made Is'ra-el to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Is'ra-el to anger with their ^ovanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Ōm'ri which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Is'ra-el?

28 So Ōm'ri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sā-mā-rī-a: and A'hāb his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of A'sa king of Jū'dah began A'hāb the son of Ōm'ri to reign over Is'ra-el: and A'hāb the son of Ōm'ri reigned over Is'ra-el in Sā-mā-rī-a twenty and two years.

30 And A'hāb the son of Ōm'ri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him.

31 And it came to pass, ^cas if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, ^uthat he took to wife Jēz'e-bēl the daughter of E'th'bāl king of the ^xZi-dō-ni-ans, ^vand went and served Bā'al, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā'al in ^zthe house of Bā'al, which he had built in Sā-mā-rī-a.

33 ^aAnd A'hāb made a grove; and A'hāb ^bdid more to provoke the LORD God of Is'ra-el to anger than all the kings of Is'ra-el that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hī'el the Bēth'-el-ite build Jēr'i-chō: he laid the foundation thereof in A-bī'rām his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Sē'gub, ^caccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Jōsh'u-ā the son of Nūn.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Elijah, prophesying against Ahab, is sent to Che-
rith: 8 he is sent to a widow of Zarephath: 17 he
raiseth her son to life.*

AND ¹E-lī'jah the Tish'bīte, *who* ^uwas of the inhabitants of Gīl'-e-ād, said unto A'hāb, ^aAs the LORD God of Is'ra-el liveth, ^bbefore whom I stand, ^cthere shall not be dew nor rain ^dthese years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chê'rith, that is before Jôr'dan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and ^e I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chê'rith, that is before Jôr'dan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning; and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass ² after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to ^f Zâr'e-phâth, which *belongeth* to Zi'dôn, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zâr'e-phâth. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks; and he called to her, and said, ^g Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, *As* the LORD thy God liveth, I have not ^h a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I *am* gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and ⁱ die.

13 And Ê-li'jah said unto her, Fear not; go *and* do as thou hast said: but ^j make me thereof a little cake first, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, ^k The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD ^l sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and ^m did according to the saying of Ê-li'jah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat ⁿ many days.

16 And ^o the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake ^p by Ê-li'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

B. C. 910.

CHAP. 17.

^e Ps. 37. 3.² at the end of days.^f Obad. 20. Luke 4. 25, Sarepta.^g Gen. 24. 17. Ps. 24. 1. John 4. 7. Heb. 11. 37.^h Gen. 18. 6.ⁱ Gen. 21. 15, 16.^j Gen. 22. 1, 2. 1 Pet. 1. 7.^k Ps. 34. 11. Phil. 4. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 8.^l giveth.^m 2 Chr. 20. 20. Matt. 20. 28. Heb. 11. 8.ⁿ Or, a full year.^o Deut. 15. 10. Prov. 11. 24.^p by the hand of.^q 2 Sam. 16. 10. Luke 4. 34. John 2. 4.^r Ex. 15. 25. Num. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 7. 8. ch. 18. 36, 37. Phil. 4. 6. Jas. 5. 13, 16.^s 2 Ki. 4. 34, 35.^t measured.^u into his inward parts.^v Ps. 65. 2. Prov. 15. 8, 29. Matt. 21. 22. Luke 11. 9, 10.^w 1 John 3. 22.^x Deut. 32. 39. Luke 7. 14. Acts 20. 10, 12. Heb. 11. 35.^y John 8. 2. John 16. 30.

B. C. 906.

CHAP. 18.

^a Luke 4. 25.^b Deut. 28. 12.^c Obadiah.^d over his house.^e Neh. 7. 2. Job 28. 23.^f Izebel.^g Matt. 10. 40, 42.^h that we cut not off ourselves from the beasts.

18 And she said unto Ê-li'jah, ⁱ What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 ^j And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 ^k And he ^l stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come ^m in unto him again.

22 And the LORD ⁿ heard the voice of Ê-li'jah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he ^o revived.

23 And Ê-li'jah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Ê-li'jah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Ê-li'jah, Now by this ^p I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Elijah meeteth Obadiah.* 17 *He reproveth Ahab.* 40 *Baal's prophets slain.* 41 *Elijah, by prayer, obtaineth rain.*

AND it came to pass *after* ^a many days, that the word of the LORD came to Ê-li'jah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto A'hâb; and ^b I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Ê-li'jah went to shew himself unto A'hâb. And *there was* a sore famine in Sâ-mâ-ri-â.

3 And A'hâb called ^c Ô-ba-di'ah, which *was* ^d the governor of his house. (Now Ô-ba-di'ah ^e feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was *so*, when ^f Jêz'e-bêl cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Ô-ba-di'ah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and ^g fed them with bread and water.)

5 And A'hâb said unto Ô-ba-di'ah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, ^h that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: A'hâb went one way by himself, and Ô-ba-di'ah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Ô-ba-di'ah *was* in the way, behold, Ê-li'jah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Ê-li'jah?

8 And he answered him, *I am : go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ē-lī'jah is here.*

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ā'hāb, to slay me ?

10 *As* the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee : and when they said, *He is not there* ; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ē-lī'jah *is here.*

12 And it shall come to pass, *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that ^e the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not ; and *so* when I come and tell Ā'hāb, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me : but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jēz'ē-hēl slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water ?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ē-lī'jah *is here* : and he shall slay me.

15 And Ē-lī'jah said, *As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So Ō-ba-dī'ah went to meet Ā'hāb, and told him : and Ā'hāb went to meet Ē-lī'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ā'hāb saw Ē-lī'jah, that Ā'hāb said unto him, *Art* thou he ^e that troubleth Īs'ra-el ?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Īs'ra-el ; but thou, and thy father's house, ^h in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Bā'al-im.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Īs'ra-el unto mount Ċār-mel, and the prophets of Bā'al four hundred and fifty, ^j and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jēz'ē-hēl's table.

20 So Ā'hāb sent unto all the children of Īs'ra-el, and ^k gathered the prophets together unto mount Ċār-mel.

21 And Ē-lī'jah came unto all the people, and said, ^l How long halt ye between two ^o opinions ? if the LORD be God, follow him : but if Bā'al, ^m then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Ē-lī'jah unto the people, ⁿ I, even I only, remain a prophet

B. C. 906.

CHAP. 18.

^e Ezek. 8. 12,

14.

Matt. 4. 1.

Acts 8. 39.

^f ch. 21. 20.^g Joshua 7. 25.

Luke 23. 2.

Acts 16. 20.

^h ch. 9. 9.² Chr. 13. 2.ⁱ Jer. 46. 18.^j ch. 16. 33.^k ch. 22. 6.^l Matt. 6. 24.

1 Cor. 10. 21,

22.

Rev. 3. 15.

⁵ Or, thoughts.^m Joshua 24.

15.

Ps. 100. 3.

ⁿ ch. 19. 10, 14.^o Lev. 9. 24.

1 Chr. 21. 26.

² Chr. 7. 1.⁶ The word is good.⁷ Or, answer.^p Ps. 115. 5.

Jer. 10. 5.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

⁸ Or, heard.⁹ Or, leaped up

and down at

the altar.

¹⁰ with a

great voice.

¹¹ Or, he

meditateth.

¹² hath a

pursuit.

^q Lev. 19. 28.¹³ poured out

blood upon

them.

^r 1 Cor. 11. 4,

5.

¹⁴ ascending.¹⁵ attention.^s Gen. 32. 28.^t Col. 3. 17.^u Lev. 1. 6.^v Judg. 6. 20.

of the LORD ; but Bā'al's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks ; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire *under* : and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire *under* ;

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD : and the God that ^a answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, ⁶ It is well spoken.

25 And Ē-lī'jah said unto the prophets of Bā'al, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first ; for ye *are* many ; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire *under*.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Bā'al from morning even until noon, saying, O Bā'al, ⁷ hear us. But *there was* ^p no voice, nor any that ⁸ answered. And they ⁹ leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Ē-lī'jah mocked them, and said, Cry ¹⁰ aloud : for he *is* a god ; either ¹¹ he is talking, or he ¹² is pursuing, or he is in a journey, *or* peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and ^q cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till ¹³ the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, ^r and they prophesied until the *time* of the ¹⁴ offering of the evening sacrifice, that *there was* neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any ¹⁵ that regarded.

30 And Ē-lī'jah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD *that was* broken down.

31 And Ē-lī'jah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jā'eqb, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, ^s Īs'ra-el shall be thy name :

32 And with the stones he built an altar ^t in the name of the LORD : and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he ^u put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid *him* on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and ^v pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do *it* the second

time. And they did *it* the second time. And he said, *Do it* the third time. And they did *it* the third time. 35 And the water ¹⁶ ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at *w* the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that *Ē-lī'jah* the prophet came near, and said, LORD ² God of *Ā'brā'hām*, *Īs'aa*c, and of *Īs'ra-el*, ³ let it be known this day that thou art God in *Īs'ra-el*, and that I am thy servant, and that ⁴ I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast ⁵ turned their heart back again.

38 Then ⁶ the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust; and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw *it*, they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he *is* the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And *Ē-lī'jah* said unto them, ⁷ Take the prophets of *Bā'al*; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and *Ē-lī'jah* brought them down to the brook *Kī'shōn*, and ⁸ slew them there.

41 ¶ And *Ē-lī'jah* said unto *Ā'hāb*, Get thee up, eat and drink; for *there is* ⁹ a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So *Ā'hāb* went up to eat and to drink. And *Ē-lī'jah* went up to the top of *Cār'mel*; ¹⁰ and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now; look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, ¹¹ Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, *there* ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto *Ā'hāb*, ¹² Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And *Ā'hāb* rode, and went to *Jēz're-el*.

46 And ¹³ the hand of the LORD was on *Ē-lī'jah*; and he girded up his loins, and ran before *Ā'hāb* ¹⁴ to the entrance of *Jēz're-el*.

CHAPTER 19.

¹ *Elijah fleeth to Beer-sheba; 4 he is comforted by an angel, 9 God sendeth him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha followeth Elijah.*

B. C. 906.

CHAP. 18.

16 went.

w Ex. 29. 39.

z Gen. 28. 13.

Ex. 3. 6.

Matt. 22. 32.

Heb. 11. 16.

y ch. 8. 43.

2 Ki. 19. 19.

Ps. 83. 18.

z Num. 16. 28.

a Jer. 10. 23.

b Lev. 9. 24.

Judg. 6. 21.

2 Chr. 7. 1.

17 Or, Apprehend.

c Deut. 13. 5.

Rev. 19. 20.

18 Or, a sound of a noise of rain.

d Jas. 5. 17.

e Hab. 2. 3.

19 Tie, or, Bind.

f 2 Ki. 3. 15.

Ezek. 1. 3.

20 till thou come to Jezreel.

CHAP. 19.

a ch. 18. 40.

b Ruth 1. 17.

ch. 2. 23.

c Prov. 27. 1.

d Num. 11. 15.

Jonah 4. 3. 8.

Phil. 1. 21-24.

1 for his life.

e Ps. 34. 7.

Acts 12. 7.

Heb. 1. 14.

2 bolster.

f Ex. 24. 13.

Deut. 9. 9. 18.

Matt. 4. 2.

Luke 4. 2.

g Ex. 3. 1.

h Ex. 33. 21.

i Rom. 11. 3.

j Ex. 20. 5.

Ps. 69. 9.

k ch. 18. 4.

l ch. 18. 22.

Rom. 11. 3.

m Ex. 24. 12.

n Ezek. 1. 4.

o Num. 14. 18.

Job 9. 17.

Ps. 86. 15.

Ps. 103. 8-18.

Ps. 111. 4.

Jas. 5. 11.

p Ex. 3. 6.

Isa. 6. 2.

AND *Ā'hāb* told *Jēz're-bēl* all that *Ē-lī'jah* had done, and withal how he had ^a slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then *Jēz're-bēl* sent a messenger unto *Ē-lī'jah*, saying, ^b So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by ^c to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to *Bē'er-shē'bā*, which *belongeth* to *Jū'dah*, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he ^d requested ¹ for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then ^e an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, *there* was a cake baked on the coals, and a cruse of water at his ² head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey *is* too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat ^f forty days and forty nights unto ³ *Hō'reb* the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither ⁴ unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, *Ē-lī'jah*?

10 And he said, ⁵ I have been very ⁶ jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of *Īs'ra-el* have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and ⁷ slain thy prophets with the sword; and ⁸ I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand ^m upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and ⁿ a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the LORD *was* not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a ^o still small voice.

13 And it was *so*, when *Ē-lī'jah* heard *it*, that ^p he wrapped his face

in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, E-lī'jah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Is'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Dā-mās'cus: *ⁱ* and when thou comest, anoint Hāz'a-el to be king over Sūr'ā:

16 And *ⁱ* Jē'hū the son of Nīm'shī shalt thou anoint to be king over Is'ra-el: and *ⁱ* E-lī'shā the son of Shā'phat of Ā'bēl-mē-hō'lah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And *ⁱ* it shall come to pass, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Hāz'a-el shall Jē'hū slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jē'hū *ⁱ* shall E-lī'shā slay.

18 *ⁱ* Yet I *ⁱ* have left *me* seven thousand in Is'ra-el, all the knees which have not bowed unto Bā'al, *ⁱ* and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found E-lī'shā the son of Shā'phat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and E-lī'jah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after E-lī'jah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, *⁴* Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and *ⁱ* boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. *ⁱ* Then he arose, and went after E-lī'jah, and *ⁱ* ministered unto him.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria. 13 The Syrians are slain. 31 Ahab diminisheth Ben-hadad. 42 A prophet reproveth him.

AND Bēn-hā'dād the king of Sūr'ā gathered all his host together: *ⁱ* and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Sā-mā'rī-ā, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ā'hāb king of Is'ra-el into the city, and said unto him. Thus saith Bēn-hā'dād,

3 Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine;

B. C. 906.

CHAP. 19.

q 2 Ki. 8. 12, 13.

r 2 Ki. 9. 1.

s Luke 4. 27, called Euseus.

t 2 Ki. 8. 12. 2 Ki. 9. 14. Amos 2. 14.

u 2 Ki. 2. 23, 24. Isa. 11. 4. Hosea 6. 5. Rev. 19. 21.

3 Or, I will leave.

v Isa. 1. 9. Ezek. 6. 8. Joel 2. 32. Rom. 11. 4.

w Job 31. 27. Hosea 13. 2.

4 Go return.

z 2 Sam. 24. 22.

y Matt. 4. 18-22. Luke 5. 27, 28.

z Ex. 24. 13.

B. C. 901.

CHAP. 20.

a Gen. 14. 1. 2. 2 Ki. 8. 7-15.

b Deut. 28. 48.

1 desirable.

c Ex. 3. 16. Lev. 4. 13.

2 I kept not back from him.

d ch. 19. 2. Acts 23. 12.

3 are at my feet.

e Prov. 27. 1. Eccl. 7. 8.

4 word.

f ch. 16. 9. Prov. 31. 4, 5. Eccl. 10. 17.

5 Or, tents.

6 Or, Place the engines: And, they placed engines.

7 approached.

g Ex. 7. 17. Ps. 9. 16.

8 Or, servants.

9 bind, or, tie.

thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine.

4 And the king of Is'ra-el answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, *ⁱ* I *am* thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Bēn-hā'dād, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is *ⁱ* pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Is'ra-el called all *ⁱ* the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and *ⁱ* I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not *unto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Bēn-hā'dād, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Bēn-hā'dād sent unto him, and said, *⁴* The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Sā-mā'rī-ā shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that *ⁱ* follow me.

11 And the king of Is'ra-el answered and said, Tell *him*, *ⁱ* Let not him that girdeth on *his* harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Bēn-hā'dād heard this *⁴* message, as he was *ⁱ* drinking, he and the kings in the *ⁱ* pavilions, that he said unto his servants, *⁶* Set *yourselves* in array. And they set *themselves* in array against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there *ⁱ* came a prophet unto Ā'hāb king of Is'ra-el, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and *ⁱ* thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

14 And Ā'hāb said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the *ⁱ* young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall *ⁱ* order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces,

and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of *İs'ra-el*, *being* seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But *Bën-hā'dād* was *h* drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and *Bën-hā'dād* sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of *Sā-mā'ri-ā*.

18 And he said, *h* Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the *Sŷr'ians* fled; and *İs'ra-el* pursued them: and *Bën-hā'dād* the king of *Sŷr'ia* escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of *İs'ra-el* went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the *Sŷr'ians* with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of *İs'ra-el*, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: *h* for at the return of the year the king of *Sŷr'ia* will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of *Sŷr'ia* said unto him, *m* Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, *n* Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that *h* thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that *Bën-hā'dād* numbered the *Sŷr'ians*, and went up to *h* *A'phek*, *h* to fight against *İs'ra-el*.

27 And the children of *İs'ra-el* were numbered, and *h* were all present, and went against them: and the children of *İs'ra-el* pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the *Sŷr'ians* filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of *İs'ra-el*, and said, Thus saith the LORD, *h* Be-

B. C. 900.

CHAP. 20.

h ch. 16. 9.
Prov. 23. 1.
Dan. 5. 2, 30.
Hosea 4. 11.
Eph. 5. 18.

i 1 Sam. 2. 3.
2 Ki. 14. 8-12.
Prov. 16. 18.
Luke 14. 11.

j Lev. 26. 8.
Ps. 33. 16.

k Job 40. 11.

l 2 Sam. 11. 1.
2 Chr. 38. 10.

m 2 Chr. 32. 13-19.
Isa. 42. 8.
Rom. 1. 21-23.

n Job 5. 12, 13.

10 that was fallen.

o Joshua 13. 4.

11 to the war with Israel.

12 Or, were victualled.

p Judg. 6. 5.

q Ex. 20. 5.
Deut. 4. 24.
Joshua 24. 19.
Ps. 33. 10.
Ps. 47. 8.
Ps. 149. 7.
Isa. 30. 27, 28.
Nahum 1. 2.

13 into a chamber within a chamber, or, from chamber to chamber.

r Gen. 37. 34.

s ch. 15. 20.

t Isa. 26. 10.
Isa. 28. 15.

u 2 Ki. 2. 3, 5, 7, 15.

v ch. 13. 17, 18.

w ch. 13. 24.

14 smiting and wounding.

cause the *Sŷr'ians* have said, The LORD is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of *İs'ra-el* slew of the *Sŷr'ians* an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to *A'phek*, into the city; and *there* a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left. And *Bën-hā'dād* fled, and came into the city, *h* into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of *İs'ra-el* are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of *İs'ra-el*: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of *İs'ra-el*, and said, Thy servant *Bën-hā'dād* saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would* come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother *Bën-hā'dād*. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then *Bën-hā'dād* came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And *Bën-hā'dād* said unto him, *h* The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in *Dă-mās'cus*, as my father made in *Sā-mā'ri-ā*. Then said *A'hāb*, I will send thee away with this covenant. So *h* he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of *h* the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour *v* in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, *w* a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, *h* so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and

waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And ^a as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and ^b he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then ^c shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt ^d pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, ^e he was gone. And the king of Is^{ra}-el said unto him, ^f So *shall* thy judgment be: thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Is^{ra}-el discerned him that he *was* of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^g Because thou hast let go out of *thy* hand a man ^h whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Is^{ra}-el ⁱ went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Sā-mā-rī-ā.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ Naboth refuseth Ahab his vineyard. ⁵ Jezebel causeth Naboth to be stoned. ¹⁷ Elījah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel, etc.

AND it came to pass after these things, that Nā'bōth the Jēz^{re}-el-ite had a vineyard, which *was* in a Jēz^{re}-el, hard by the palace of A'hāb king of Sā-mā-rī-ā.

2 And A'hāb spake unto Nā'bōth, saying, ^a Give me thy ^b vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it *is* near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; ^c or, if it ^d seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Nā'bōth said to A'hāb, The LORD forbid it me, ^e that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And A'hāb came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Nā'bōth the Jēz^{re}-el-ite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jēz^e-bēl his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Nā'bōth the Jēz^{re}-el-ite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee *another* vine-

B. C. 900.

CHAP. 20.

^a 2 Sam. 12. 1.

^y Judg. 9. 7-20.

² Sam. 14.

^{5-7.}

^z 2 Ki. 10. 24.

15 weigh.

16 he was not.

^a Job 15. 6.

^b Matt. 21. 41.

^c Luke 19. 22.

^b 1 Sam. 15. 9.

^{ch.} 22. 31-37.

17 of my curse.

^c ch. 21. 4.

^d Esther 5. 13.

^e Job 5. 2.

^f Prov. 19. 3.

B. C. 899.

CHAP. 21.

^a Judg. 6. 33.

¹ Sam. 29. 1.

^b Gen. 3. 6.

^c Ex. 20. 17.

^d Deut. 32. 21.

^e Hab. 2. 9.

^f Luke 12. 15.

¹ Tim. 6. 9.

^{10.}

^g Jas. 1. 14, 15.

¹ Sam. 8. 14.

¹ be good in

thine eyes.

^d Lev. 25. 23.

^e Num. 36. 7.

^f Ezek. 46. 18.

¹ Sam. 8. 14.

^f Jer. 6. 7.

^g Micah 2. 1.

² Or, Call an

assembly.

³ in the top of

the people.

^g Deut. 13. 13.

^h Judg. 19. 22.

¹ Sam. 2. 12.

² Sam. 20. 1.

² Cor. 6. 15.

^h Ex. 22. 28.

ⁱ Lev. 24. 15.

^{16.}

^j Acts 6. 11.

^k Lev. 24. 14.

^l Job 15. 34.

^m Prov. 11. 9.

ⁿ Isa. 9. 16, 17.

^{18.}

¹ Tim. 4. 2.

^k Num. 15. 33.

^l Joshua 7. 25.

^m Mark 15. 20.

ⁿ Acts 7. 58, 59.

^{18.}

^l Ps. 9. 12.

^m ch. 13. 32.

ⁿ Gen. 4. 9, 11.

yard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jēz^e-bēl his wife said unto him, Dost thou ^a now govern the kingdom of Is^{ra}-el? arise, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I ^b will give thee the vineyard of Nā'bōth the Jēz^{re}-el-ite.

8 So she wrote letters in A'hāb's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his city, dwelling with Nā'bōth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, ^c Proclaim a fast, and set Nā'bōth ^d on high among the people:

10 And set two men, ^e sons of Bē-lī-al, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou ^f didst blaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and ^g stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jēz^e-bēl had sent unto them, *and* as it *was* written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 ^h They proclaimed a fast, and set Nā'bōth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Bē-lī-al, and sat before him: and the men of Bē-lī-al witnessed against him, *even* against Nā'bōth, in the presence of the people, saying, Nā'bōth did blaspheme God and the king. ⁱ Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jēz^e-bēl, saying, Nā'bōth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jēz^e-bēl heard that Nā'bōth was stoned, and was dead, that Jēz^e-bēl said to A'hāb, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nā'bōth the Jēz^{re}-el-ite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Nā'bōth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when A'hāb heard that Nā'bōth was dead, that A'hāb rose up to go down to the vineyard of Nā'bōth the Jēz^{re}-el-ite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ ^j And the word of the LORD came to E-lījah the Tish^{bite}, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet A'hāb king of Is^{ra}-el, ^k which *is* in Sā-mā-rī-ā: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Nā'bōth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, ^l Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto

him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, ° In the place where dogs licked the blood of Nā'both shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ā'hāb said to Ē-lī'jah, Hast thou found me, ° O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, ° I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ā'hāb ° him that pisseth against the wall, and ° him that is shut up and left in Īs'ra-el.

22 And will make thine house like the house of ° Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, and like the house of ° Bā'a-shā the son of Ā-hī'jah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Īs'ra-el to sin.

23 And ° of Jēz'e-bēl also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jēz'e-bēl by the ° wall of Jēz're-el.

24 ° Him that dieth of Ā'hāb in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But ° there was none like unto Ā'hāb, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, ° whom Jēz'e-bēl his wife ° stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things ° as did the Ām'ōr-ites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Īs'ra-el.

27 And it came to pass, when Ā'hāb heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and ° put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'jah the Tish'bīte, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ā'hāb ° humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but ° in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Ahab slain at Ramoth-gilead. 37 Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Jehoshaphat's good reign over Judah. 51 Ahaziah's evil reign over Israel.

AND they continued three years without war between Sūr'ā and Īs'ra-el.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that ° Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah came down to the king of Īs'ra-el.

3 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto his servants, Know ye that ° Rā'moth in Gīl'e-ād is ours, and we be ° still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Sūr'ā?

B. C. 899.

CHAP. 21.

o ch. 22. 38.

p ch. 18. 17.

Isa. 29. 21.

Amos 5. 10.

q 2 Ki. 17. 17.

Rom. 7. 14.

r ch. 14. 10.

Deut. 32. 35.

Ps. 94.

s 1 Sam. 25. 22.

t ch. 14. 10.

u ch. 15. 29.

v ch. 16. 3, 11.

w 2 Ki. 9. 36.

Ps. 7. 16.

x Or, ditch.

y ch. 14. 11.

z ch. 16. 30.

z ch. 11. 1, 4.

Gen. 6. 2-5.

5 Or, incited.

a 2 Ki. 21. 11.

Gen. 15. 16.

b Gen. 37. 34.

c Ps. 78. 34-37.

d 2 Ki. 9. 25.

B. C. 897.

CHAP. 22.

a 2 Chr. 18. 2.

34.

b Deut. 4. 43.

1 silent from

taking it.

c 2 Ki. 3. 7.

d ch. 18. 19.

2 They were

prophets of

the groves,

hirelings of

Jezebel.

e 2 Ki. 3. 11.

f ch. 19. 10.

g ch. 20. 43.

3 Or, eunuch.

4 floor.

h Jer. 23. 25-32.

i Num. 22. 38.

Ps. 27.

Ps. 56. 1-10.

Prov. 28. 1.

Jer. 1. 7, 17.

19.

Ezek. 2. 3-8.

Acts 4. 13.

29. 31.

Acts 9. 29.

Rom. 8. 31.

2 Cor. 3. 12.

Gal. 1. 9, 10.

Eph. 6. 19-20.

Phil. 1. 20.

1 Thess. 2. 2-6.

1 Tim. 3. 13.

2 Tim. 4. 1-5.

Titus 1. 9, 10.

Heb. 13. 5, 6.

4 And he said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād? And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said to the king of Īs'ra-el, ° I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said unto the king of Īs'ra-el, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Īs'ra-el ° gathered the prophets together, about ° four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And ° Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, ° There is yet one man, Mī-cā'jah the son of Im'lah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but ° I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Īs'ra-el called an ° officer, and said, Hasten hither Mī-cā'jah the son of Im'lah.

10 And the king of Īs'ra-el and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a ° void place in the entrance of the gate of Sā-mā'ri-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zēd-e-kī'ah the son of Chē-nā'ā-nah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Sūr'āns, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, ° Go up to Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mī-cā'jah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Mī-cā'jah said, As the LORD liveth, ° what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mī-cā'jah, shall we go against Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee

that thou tell me nothing but *that which is true* in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Īs'ra-el scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: ^a I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, ^b and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall ^c persuade Ā'hāb, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, ^m Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 ⁿ Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zēd-e-kī'ah the son of Chē-nā'ā-nah went near, and ^o smote Mī-cā'jah on the cheek, and said, ^p Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mī-cā'jah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go ^q into ^r an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Īs'ra-el said, Take Mī-cā'jah, and carry him back unto Ā'mōn the governor of the city, and to Jō'āsh the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Mī-cā'jah said, If thou return at all in peace, ^s the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Harken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Īs'ra-el and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād.

30 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, ^t I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the

B. C. 897.

CHAP. 22.

j Matt. 9. 36.

k Isa. 6. 1.
Dan. 7. 9.l Job 1. 6.
Ps. 103. 20.
Dan. 7. 10.
Zech. 1. 10.
Matt. 18. 10.
Heb. 1. 7, 14.

m Or, deceive.

n Job 12. 16.
Ezek. 14. 9.
2 Thess. 2. 11.

o Ezek. 14. 9.

p Jer. 28. 16.

q 2 Chr. 18. 23.

r Or, from chamber to chamber.

s A chamber in a chamber.

t Num. 16. 29.
Deut. 18. 20.

u Or, when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle.

v 2 Chr. 35. 22.

w 2 Chr. 18. 31.
Prov. 13. 20.

x In his simplicity.

y 10 joints and the breast-plate.

z 11 made sick.

aa 12 ascended.

ab 13 bosom.

ac 14 came.

ad Deut. 32. 35.
ch. 21. 19.
Ps. 33. 11.
Ps. 119. 89.
Isa. 14. 27.
Nahum 1. 2.
Matt. 24. 35.
1 Pet. 1. 25.

ae Amos 3. 15.

af 2 Chr. 20. 31.

ag 2 Chr. 17. 3.

king of Īs'ra-el disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Sŷr'ā-a commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Īs'ra-el.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, that they said, Surely it is the king of Īs'ra-el. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt ^b cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Īs'ra-el, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a *certain* man drew a bow ^c at a venture, and smote the king of Īs'ra-el between the ^d joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am ^e wounded.

35 And the battle ^f increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Sŷr'ā-ans, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the ^g midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and ^h was brought to Sā-mā'r'ā; and they buried the king in Sā-mā'r'ā.

38 And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Sā-mā'r'ā; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according ⁱ unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hāb, and all that he did, and ^j the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el?

40 So Ā'hāb slept with his fathers; and A-hā-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And ^k Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of A'sā began to reign over Jū'dah in the fourth year of Ā'hāb king of Īs'ra-el.

42 Jē-hōsh'a-phāt *was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name *was* Ā-zū'bah the daughter of Shīl'hī.

43 And ^l he walked in all the ways of A'sā his father; he turned not aside from it, doing *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD: nev-

ertheless ^a the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And ^a Jē-hōsh'a-phāt made peace with the king of Iš'ra-el.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

46 ^a And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Ā'sā, he took out of the land.

47 ^a There was then no king in Ē'dom: a deputy *was* king.

48 Jē-hōsh'a-phāt ^{15 b} made ships of Thār'shish to go to Ō'phīr for gold: ^c but they went not; for the ships were broken at ^d Ē'zī-on-ġē'bēr.

49 Then said Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Ā'hāb unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Let my

B. C. 897.

CHAP. 22.

^x ch. 14. 23.
Deut. 12. 5-14.

^y 2 Chr. 19. 2.
2 Cor. 6. 14.

^z Gen. 13. 13.
ch. 14. 24.
Jude 7.

^a Gen. 25. 23.
2 Sam. 8. 14.
2 Ki. 3. 9.

15 Or, had
ten ships.

^b 2 Chr. 20. 36.

^c 2 Chr. 20. 37.

^d ch. 9. 26.

^e 2 Chr. 21. 1.

^f ch. 15. 26.

^g Judg. 2. 11.
ch. 16. 31.

servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jē-hōsh'a-phāt would not.

50 ¶ And ^e Jē-hōsh'a-phāt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Jē-hō'ram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Ā'hāb began to reign over Iš'ra-el in Sā-mā'ri-ā the seventeenth year of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah, and reigned two years over Iš'ra-el.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^f walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jēr-q-hō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Iš'ra-el to sin:

53 For ^g he served Bā'al, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Iš'ra-el, according to all that his father had done.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

Elijah bringeth fire from heaven on Ahaziah's messengers.

THEN Mō'ab ^a rebelled against Iš'ra-el^b after the death of Ā'hāb.

2 And Ā-ha-zī'ah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that *was* in Sā-mā'ri-ā, and *was* sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire¹ of Bā'al-zē'būb the god of Ēk'rōn whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the LORD said to Ē-lī'jah the Tīsh'bīte, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Sā-mā'ri-ā, and say unto them, ^d *Is it not* because *there is* not a God in Iš'ra-el, *that ye go* to enquire of Bā'al-zē'būb the god of Ēk'rōn?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, ² Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, ^e but shalt surely die. And Ē-lī'jah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why *are ye now* turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it not* because *there is* not a God in Iš'ra-el,

B. C. 895.

CHAP. 1.

^a 2 Sam. 8. 2.

^b ch. 3. 5.

1 The master
of flies.

^c 1 Sam. 5. 10.

^d Isa. 8. 19.
Jer. 2. 10-13.

2 The bed
whither thou
art gone up,
thou shalt not
come down
from it.

^e Job 18. 14-21.
Prov. 11. 19.
Eccl. 8. 13.
Isa. 3. 11.
Rom. 6. 23.
Jas. 1. 15.

^f Prov. 14. 32.

3 What was
the manner
of the man?

^g Zech. 13. 4.
Matt. 3. 4.

^h ch. 6. 13, 14.
Ps. 105. 15.

ⁱ Amos 7. 12.
Matt. 27. 29.

^j Num. 11. 1.
Luke 9. 54.

^k Isa. 25. 11.

that thou sendest to enquire of Bā'al-zē'būb the god of Ēk'rōn? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt ^f surely die.

7 And he said unto them, ³ What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, *He was* ^g an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Ē-lī'jah the Tīsh'bīte.

9 Then the king ^h sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou ⁱ man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Ē-lī'jah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I *be* a man of God, then ^j let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 ^k Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Ē-lī'jah answered and said unto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and

consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent ¹again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and ⁴fell on his knees before Ê-lî'jah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, ^mbe precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Ê-lî'jah, Go down with him: be not ^aafraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Bâ'al-zê'bûb the god of Êk'rôn, is it not because *there is no God in Îs'ra-el* to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the LORD which Ê-lî'jah had spoken. And ⁵Jê-hô'ram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jê-hô'ram the son of Jê-hôsh'a-phât king of Jû'dah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-ha-zî'ah which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Îs'ra-el?

CHAPTER 2.

¹ *Elijah divideth Jordan.* ¹¹ *He is taken up to heaven in a chariot of fire.* ¹⁴ *Elisha divideth Jordan.* ¹⁹ *He healeth the waters.* ²³ *Children mock Elisha.*

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would ^atake up Ê-lî'jah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Ê-lî'jah went with ^bÊ-lî'shâ from Gil'gâl.

2 And Ê-lî'jah said unto Ê-lî'shâ, ^cTarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Bêth'-el. And Ê-lî'shâ said unto him, *As the LORD liveth, and ^das thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.* So they went down to Bêth'-el.

3 And ^ethe sons of the prophets that *were* at Bêth'-el came forth to Ê-lî'shâ, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know *it*; hold *ye* your peace.

4 And Ê-lî'jah said unto him, Ê-lî'shâ, tarry here, I pray thee; for the

B. C. 856.

CHAP. 1.

¹ Prov. 27. 22.
Eccl. 9. 3.
Isa. 1. 5.
Jer. 5. 3.

4 bowed.

^m 1 Sam. 26. 21.
Ps. 72. 14.

ⁿ Isa. 51. 12.
Jer. 1. 17.
Ezek. 2. 6.

5 The second year that Jehoram was Prorox, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat.

CHAP. 2.

^a Gen. 5. 24.
Heb. 11. 5.

^b 1 Ki. 19. 21.

^c Ruth 1. 15, 16.

^d 1 Sam. 1. 26.
ch. 4. 30.

^e 1 Sam. 19. 20.
1 Ki. 20. 35.
ch. 4. 1, 38.

1 in sight, or, over against.

^f Ex. 14. 21.
Joshua 3. 16.

^g Num. 11. 17-25.

2 Thou hast done hard in asking.

^h Acts 1. 10.

ⁱ ch. 6. 17.
Ps. 68. 17.
Heb. 1. 7, 14.

^j ch. 13. 14.

^k Acts 1. 9.

^l Gen. 37. 29, 34.
Joshua 7. 6.

3 lip.

^m John 14. 12.

LORD hath sent me to Jêr'î-chô. And he said, *As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.* So they came to Jêr'î-chô.

5 And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Jêr'î-chô came to Ê-lî'shâ, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know *it*; hold *ye* your peace.

6 And Ê-lî'jah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jôr'dân. And he said, *As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.* And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood ¹to view afar off: and they two stood by Jôr'dân.

8 And Ê-lî'jah took his mantle, and wrapped *it* together, and smote the waters, and ²they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Ê-lî'jah said unto Ê-lî'shâ, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Ê-lî'shâ said, I pray thee, let a ³double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, ²Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou ⁴see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* ⁵a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Ê-lî'jah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And Ê-lî'shâ saw *it*, and he cried, ⁶My father, my father, the chariot of Îs'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof. And he ⁷saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and ⁸rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Ê-lî'jah that fell from him, and went back and stood by the ⁹bank of Jôr'dân;

14 And he took the mantle of Ê-lî'jah that fell from him, and ^msmote the waters, and said, Where *is* the LORD God of Ê-lî'jah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Ê-lî'shâ went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which *were* to view at Jêr'î-chô saw him, they said, The spirit of Ê-lî'jah doth rest on Ê-lî'shâ. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty ⁴ strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: ⁵ lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon ⁶ some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jēr-t'chō,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Ē-lī'shā, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the *water is* naught, and the ground *is* barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought *it* to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ² cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren *land*.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Ē-lī'shā which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Bēth'-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and ² mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, ² and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Cār'mel, and from thence he returned to Sā-mā-ri-ā.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Jehoram's evil reign over Israel. 4 Mesha king of Moab rebelleth. 6 Jehoram's army want water: Elisha promiseth water and victory over Moab. 24 The Moabites defeated.*

NOW ¹ Jē-hō-ram the son of Ā'hāb began to reign over Īs-ra-el in Sā-mā-ri-ā the eighteenth year of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the ¹ image of Bā'al ² that his father had made.

B. C. 806.

CHAP. 2.

4 sons of strength.

n 1 Ki. 18. 12. Ezek. 8. 3. Acts 8. 39.

5 one of the mountains.

o Joshua 6. 26.

6 causing to miscarry.

p Ex. 15. 25. ch. 4. 41. John 9. 6.

q 2 Chr. 36. 16. Ps. 31. 17, 18. Ps. 94. 4, 21-23. Prov. 13. 13. Isa. 5. 24. Isa. 28. 23. Jer. 5. 10-14. Luke 10. 16. 1 Thess. 4. 8. 2 Tim. 3. 3. Jude 14, 15, 18.

r Dent. 32. 35, 41, 43. Job 31. 3. Nahum 1. 2. Luke 12. 5. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30, 31.

CHAP. 3.

a ch. 1. 17.

1 statue.

b 1 Ki. 16. 31, 32.

c ch. 10. 28-31.

d 1 Ki. 12. 28, 31, 32.

e Gen. 13. 2. Job 1. 3.

f Isa. 16. 1.

g ch. 1. 1.

h 1 Ki. 22. 4.

2 at their feet.

i Ps. 78. 34. Prov. 19. 3. Isa. 8. 21.

j 1 Ki. 22. 7.

k Amos 3. 7.

l 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 3. 5, 6.

m ch. 2. 25.

n Ezek. 14. 3.

o Judg. 10. 14. Ruth 1. 15.

p 1 Ki. 18. 19.

q 1 Ki. 17. 1. ch. 5. 16.

r Ps. 15. 4.

s 1 Sam. 10. 5.

3 Nevertheless he ² cleaved unto ² the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, which made Īs-ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mē'shā king of Mō'ab was ² a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Īs-ra-el an hundred thousand ² lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when ² Ā'hāb was dead, that the king of Mō'ab rebelled against the king of Īs-ra-el.

6 ¶ And king Jē-hō-ram went out of Sā-mā-ri-ā the same time, and numbered all Īs-ra-el.

7 And he went and sent to Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah, saying, The king of Mō'ab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Mō'ab to battle? And he said, I will go up: ² I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Ē'dom.

9 So the king of Īs-ra-el went, and the king of Jū'dah, and the king of Ē'dom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle ² that followed them.

10 And the king of Īs-ra-el said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mō'ab!

11 But ² Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said, Is there not here a ² prophet of the LORD, that we may ² enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Īs-ra-el's servants answered and said, Here *is* Ē-lī'shā the son of Shā-phat, which poured water on the hands of Ē-lī'jah.

12 And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said, The word of the LORD *is* with him. So the king of Īs-ra-el and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt and the king of Ē'dom ² went down to him.

13 And Ē-lī'shā said unto the king of Īs-ra-el, ² What have I to do with thee? ² get thee to ² the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Īs-ra-el said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mō'ab.

14 And Ē-lī'shā said, ² As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard ² the presence of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me ² a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the min-

strel played, that ^ethe hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, "Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley ^vshall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is *but* a ^wlight thing in the sight of the LORD: ^zhe will deliver the Mō'ab-ites also into your hand.

19 ^yAnd ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and ^zmar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when ^zthe meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of E'dom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Mō'ab-ites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they ⁴gathered all that were able to ⁵put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Mō'ab-ites saw the water on the other side *as* red as blood:

23 And they said, This *is* blood: the kings are surely ⁶slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Mō'ab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Is'ra-el, the Is'ra-el-ites rose up and smote the Mō'ab-ites, so that they fled before them: but ⁷they went forward smiting the Mō'ab-ites, even in *their* country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: ⁸only in ^aKir-hār'a-sēth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Mō'ab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through *even* unto the king of E'dom: but they could not.

27 Then he took ⁹h's eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and ⁶offered him *for* a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Is'ra-el: and they departed ¹⁰from him, and returned to *their own* land.

B. C. 895.

CHAP. 3.

^e Ezek. 1. 3.
^e Ezek. 8. 1.

^u ch. 4. 3.

^v Ps. 107. 35.

^w Jer. 32. 17, 27.

Mark 10. 27.
Luke 1. 37.
Eph. 3. 20.

^z 1 Ki. 20. 28.

^y 1 Sam. 15. 3.

³ grieve.

^z Ex. 29. 39, 40.

⁴ were cried together.

⁵ gird himself with a girdle.

⁶ destroyed.

⁷ Or, they smote in it even smiting.

⁸ until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth.

^a Isa. 16. 7, 11.

⁹ Perhaps the king of Edom's son.

^b Lev. 18. 21.
Deut. 12. 31.
ch. 17. 17.

^c 2 Chr. 28. 3.
Ps. 106. 37, 38.

Jer. 7. 31.
Ezek. 16. 20.
Ezek. 20. 26, 31.

¹⁰ As they saw the Moabites so desperately resolute.

CHAP. 4.

^a 1 Ki. 20. 35.
ch. 2. 3, 5, 7.

^b Ex. 21. 2.
Lev. 25. 39.

Deut. 15. 12-15, 18.

Neh. 5. 1-12.
Jer. 34. 8-18.
Matt. 18. 25.

^c 1 Ki. 17. 12.

¹ Or, scant not.

^d Matt. 14. 20.

² Or, creditor.

³ there was a day.

^e Joshua 19. 18.
1 Sam. 28. 4.

⁴ laid hold on him.

^f Prov. 31. 10, 11.

^g Matt. 10. 41, 42.

Matt. 25. 40.
Rom. 12. 13.
Heb. 13. 1, 2.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ *Elisha augmenteth the widow's oil, 8 promiseth a son to the Shunammite, 18 raiseth her dead son, 38 healeth deadly pottages, 42 satisfieth a hundred men with twenty loaves.*

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of ^athe sons of the prophets unto E-li'shā, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come ^bto take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And E-li'shā said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save ^ca pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; ¹borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when ^dthe vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is not a vessel more.* And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy ²debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And ³it fell on a day, that E-li'shā passed to ^eShū'nem, where *was* a great woman; and she ⁴constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, *that* as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto ^fher husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 ^gLet us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gē-hā'zī his servant, Call this Shū'nām-mite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what *is* to be done for thee? would-

est thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then *is* to be done for her? And Ĝê-hâ'zî answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, ^a About this ^b season, shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, *thou* man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Ê-lî-shâ had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and *then* died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* ^b well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; ^c slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God ^d to mount Câr'mel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Ĝê-hâ'zî his servant, Behold, *yon-der is* that Shu'nam-mite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *is it* well with the child? And she answered, *It is* well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught ^e him by the feet: but Ĝê-hâ'zî ^f came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul *is* ^g vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a

B. C. 895.

CHAP. 4.

^h Gen. 18. 10, 14.ⁱ set time.^j peace.^k restrain not for me to ride.^l ch. 2. 25.^m by his feet.ⁿ Matt. 15. 23.^o bitter.^p 1 Ki. 18. 46. ch. 9. 1.^q Luke 10. 4.^r Ex. 7. 19. Ex. 14. 16. ch. 2. 8, 14. Acts 19. 12.^s ch. 2. 2.^t attention.^u John 11. 11.^v Matt. 6. 6.^w 1 Ki. 17. 20. Jas. 5. 16.^x Acts 20. 10.^y once hither, and once thither.^z 1 Ki. 17. 21.^{aa} ch. 8. 1.^{ab} Heb. 11. 35.^{ac} ch. 2. 1.^{ad} Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3.^{ae} Matt. 7. 16.^{af} Ex. 10. 17.^{ag} Ex. 15. 25. ch. 2. 21. ch. 5. 10. John 9. 6.

son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Ĝê-hâ'zî, ^a Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ^b salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and ^c lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, ^d As the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Ĝê-hâ'zî passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but *there was* neither voice, nor ^e hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child *is* ^f not awaked.

32 And when Ê-lî-shâ was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, *and* laid upon his bed.

33 He ^g went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, ^h and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and ⁱ he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house ^j to and fro; and went up, ^k and stretched himself upon him: and ^l the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Ĝê-hâ'zî, and said, Call this Shu'nam-mite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and ^m took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Ê-lî-shâ came again to ⁿ Ĝîl'gâl: and *there was* a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets *were* ^o sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred *them* into the pot of pottage: for they ^p knew *them* not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, *there is* ^q death in the pot. And they could not eat *thereof*.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And ^r he cast *it* into the pot; and he

said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no ¹² harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from ^a Bā'al-shāl'ī-shā, ^b and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn ¹³ in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, ^c What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave *thereof*.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, ^d and left *thereof*, according to the ^e word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Naaman's leprosy. 8 Elisha sendeth him to Jordan, and he is healed. 16 Elisha receiveth Naaman's gifts. 20 Gehazi by a lie obtaineth a present, but is smitten with leprosy.*

NOW ^a Nā'a-man, captain of the host of the king of Sŷr'ā, was a ^b great man ¹ with his master, and ² honourable, because by him the LORD had given ³ deliverance unto Sŷr'ā: he was also a mighty man in valour, *but he was a leper.*

2 And the Sŷr'āns had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Īs'ra-el a little maid; and she ⁴ waited on Nā'a-man's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord *were* ⁵ with the prophet that *is* in Sā-mā'r'ā! for he would ⁶ recover him of his leprosy.

4 And *one* went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Īs'ra-el.

5 And the king of Sŷr'ā said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Īs'ra-el. And he departed, and ^c took ⁷ with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Īs'ra-el, saying, Now when this letter *is* come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Nā'a-man my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Īs'ra-el had read the letter, that he ^d rent his clothes, and said, Am I ^e God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Ē-lī'shā the man of God had heard that the king of Īs'ra-el had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Where-

B. C. 895.

CHAP. 4.

12 evil thing.

^a 1 Sam. 9. 4.

^b 1 Cor. 9. 11.

Gal. 6. 6.

13 Or, in his

scrip. or,

garment.

^c Luke 9. 13.

John 6. 9.

^d Matt. 14. 20.

John 6. 13.

^e Gen. 18. 14.

Zech. 8. 6.

Matt. 19. 26.

Luke 1. 37.

B. C. 894.

CHAP. 5.

^a Luke 4. 27.

^b Ex. 11. 3.

ch. 4. 8.

Esther 9. 4.

1 before.

2 lifted up,

or, accepted in

counte-

nance, or,

gracious.

3 Or, victory.

4 was before.

5 before.

6 gather in.

1 Sam. 9. 8.

7 in his hand.

^d Gen. 37. 29.

^e Gen. 30. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 6.

^f Ex. 4. 30.

^g ch. 4. 41.

John 9. 7.

^h 1 Cor. 2. 14.

8 I said, or, I

said with

myself, He

will surely

come out, etc.

9 move up

and down.

10 Or, Amana.

ⁱ Prov. 14. 17.

Ecd. 7. 9.

Eph. 4. 31.

Col. 3. 8.

Jas. 1. 19.

^j Job 33. 25.

^k Luke 4. 27.

^l Luke 17. 15.

^m Isa. 43. 10,

11.

Rom. 10. 10.

ⁿ Dan. 2. 47.

^o Gen. 33. 11.

^p ch. 3. 14.

^q Gen. 14. 23.

Matt. 10. 8.

Acts 8. 18, 20.

^r ch. 7. 2, 17.

11 a little piece

of ground, as,

Gen. 35. 16.

fore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and ^j he shall know that there is a prophet in Īs'ra-el.

9 So Nā'a-man came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Ē-lī'shā.

10 And Ē-lī'shā sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and ^k wash in Jōr'dan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'a-man was ^l wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, ⁸ I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and ⁹ strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 *Are* not ¹⁰ Āb'ā-nā and Phār'par, rivers of Dā-mās'cus, better than all the waters of Īs'ra-el? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and ⁱ went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, *if* the prophet had bid thee *do some* great thing, wouldest thou not have done *it*? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jōr'dan, according to the saying of the man of God: and ^j his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and ^k he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now ^m I know that *there is* ⁿ no God in all the earth, but in Īs'ra-el: now therefore, I pray thee, take ^o a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, ^p As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, ^q I will receive none. And he urged him to take *it*; but he refused.

17 And Nā'a-man said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of Rīm'mōn to worship there, and ^r he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rīm'mōn: when I bow down myself in the house of Rīm'mōn, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him ¹¹ a little way.

20 ¶ But Ĝē-hā'zī, the servant of Ē-lī'shā the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'a-man this Sŷr'ī-an, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the LORD liveth, I will ^s run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Ĝē-hā'zī followed after Nā'a-man. And when Nā'a-man saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, ¹² Is all well?

22 And he said, All *is* well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ē'phrā'im two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'a-man said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the ¹³ tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and ^e stood before his master. And Ē-lī'shā said unto him, Whence comest thou, Ĝē-hā'zī? And he said, Thy servant went ¹⁴ no whither.

26 And ^u he said unto him, Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? *Is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maid-servants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'a-man ^v shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence ^w a leper as white as snow.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Elisha causeth iron to swim: 8 discovereth the king of Syria's counsel, 13 whose army is smitten with blindness. 24 Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria.

AND ^a the sons of the prophets said unto Ē-lī'shā, Behold now, the place where we ¹ dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jôr'dan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jôr'dan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the

B. C. 894.

CHAP. 5.

^a Ex. 20. 17.
Joshua 6. 13.
1 Sam. 8. 3-5.
Ps. 10. 3.
Prov. 1. 19.
Prov. 15. 27.
Luke 12. 15.
Col. 3. 5.
1 Tim. 6. 10.

12 Is there peace?

13 Or, secret place.

^t Prov. 30. 20.
Ezek. 33. 31.

14 not hither or thither.

^u Ps. 32. 10.
Ps. 63. 11.
Ps. 140. 11.
Prov. 13. 21.
Isa. 3. 11.
Isa. 57. 21.
Acts 13. 9.

^v 1 Tim. 6. 10.

^w Ex. 4. 6.
Lev. 13. 2, 3.
Lev. 14. 3, 35.
Num. 12. 10.
Ch. 15. 5.
2 Chr. 26. 19, 20.

B. C. 893.

CHAP. 6.

^a 1 Sam. 10. 12.
ch. 2. 3.
ch. 4. 1, 38.
ch. 9. 1.

1 sit before.

2 iron.

^b Ex. 15. 25.
ch. 2. 21.
ch. 4. 41.

3 Or, encamping.

^c ch. 13. 14.
Ps. 25. 14.
Prov. 3. 32.
Isa. 6. 13.
Amos 3. 7.
Matt. 5. 13.

4 No.

^d Gen. 37. 17.

5 heavy.

6 Or, minister.

^e 2 Sam. 22. 3, 31.

^f 2 Chr. 32. 7.
Ps. 3. 3-8.
Ps. 18. 2.
Ps. 27. 1-3.
Ps. 28. 7, 8.
Ps. 34. 22.
Ps. 40. 4.
Ps. 55. 18.
Prov. 18. 10.
Isa. 43. 1.
Rom. 8. 31.

^g ch. 2. 11.
Ps. 34. 7.
Zech. 1. 8.
Heb. 1. 14.

^h Gen. 19. 11.
Acts 13. 9.

7 come ye after me.

² ax head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And ^b he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Sŷr'ī-ā warred against Īs'ra-el, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my ³ camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^c Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Sŷr'ī-ans are come down.

10 And the king of Īs'ra-el sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Sŷr'ī-ā was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us *is* for the king of Īs'ra-el?

12 And one of his servants said, ⁴ None, my lord, O king: but Ē-lī'shā, the prophet that *is* in Īs'ra-el, telleth the king of Īs'ra-el the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, *he is* in ^d Dō'than.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a ⁵ great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the ⁶ servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for ^e they that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them.

17 And Ē-lī'shā prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain *was* full of horses and chariots of fire round about Ē-lī'shā.

18 And when they came down to him, Ē-lī'shā prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And ⁷ he smote them with blindness according to the word of Ē-lī'shā.

19 ¶ And Ē-lī'shā said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: ⁷ follow me, and I will

bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Sā-mā'ri-ā.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Sā-mā'ri-ā, that Ē-lī-shā said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, *they were* in the midst of Sā-mā'ri-ā.

21 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Ē-lī-shā, when he saw them, *My father, shall I smite them?* shall I smite *them*?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them*: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? *set* bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So *the bands of Sŷr'ā* came no more into the land of Īs'ra-el.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Bēn-hā'dād king of Sŷr'ā gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Sā-mā'ri-ā.

25 And there was a great *famine* in Sā-mā'ri-ā: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore *pieces* of silver, and the *fourth* part of a cab of dove's dung for five *pieces* of silver.

26 And as the king of Īs'ra-el was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, *If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee?* out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, *What aileth thee?* And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So *we* boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the *next* day. Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he *rent* his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, *he had* sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, *God do so* and more also to me, if the head of Ē-lī-shā the son of Shā'phat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Ē-lī-shā *sat* in his house, and *the elders* sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him:

B. C. 822.

CHAP. 6.

A ch. 2. 12.

i Prov. 25. 21.

Rom. 12. 20.

j ch. 5. 2.

k Lev. 26. 26.

8 That is,

about three

gills, a cab

being about

three pints.

9 Or, let not

the LORD

save thee.

l Judg. 18. 23.

Isa. 22. 1.

m Lev. 26. 29.

10 other.

n Gen. 37. 29,

34.

ch. 5. 7.

o Ruth 1. 17.

2 Sam. 3. 9,

35.

Acts 23. 14.

p Ps. 118. 6. 9.

q Ezek. 8. 1.

Mal. 3. 16.

r Luke 13. 32.

s 1 Ki. 18. 4.

11 That is, Je-

horam.

t Job 21. 15.

Ps. 27. 14.

Prov. 30. 9.

Isa. 8. 17.

Hab. 2. 3.

Mal. 3. 14.

Rev. 16. 9.

CHAP. 7.

a Ex. 8. 23.

Joshua 3. 5.

Ps. 46. 1.

1 a lord which

belonged to

the king lean-

ing upon his

hand.

b Gen. 7. 11.

Gen. 8. 2.

Mal. 3. 10.

c Deut. 3. 27.

Heb. 3. 17.

d Lev. 13. 45.

Num. 5. 2.

Deut. 24. 8. 9.

ch. 5. 27.

Luke 17. 12.

e Esther 4. 16.

Luke 15. 17-

19.

f Lev. 25. 36.

2 Sam. 5. 24.

ch. 4. 23.

Job 15. 21.

Ezek. 10. 5.

Rev. 6. 15, 16.

g 1 Ki. 10. 29.

h Job 18. 11.

Ps. 48. 4, 5,

6.

Prov. 28. 1.

Jer. 48. 8, 9.

but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, *See ye how* this son of *a murderer* hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: *is* not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and *he* said, Behold, this evil *is* of the LORD; *what* should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAPTER 7.

1 Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria.
17 The unbelieving lord trodden to death.

THEN Ē-lī-shā said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, *a* To morrow about this time *shall* a measure of fine flour *be sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Sā-mā'ri-ā.

2 Then *a* lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, *b* if the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing *be*? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see *it* with thine eyes, but *c* shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men *d* at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Sŷr'āns: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if *e* they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Sŷr'āns: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Sŷr'ā, behold, *there was* no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the host of the Sŷr'āns *f* to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, *even* the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Īs'ra-el hath hired against us *g* the kings of the Hītites, and the kings of the Ē-ġyptjāns, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they *h* arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it *was*, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid

it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Sŷr'ians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Sŷr'ians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Īs'ra-el that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Īs'ra-el-ites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Sŷr'ians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jōr'dan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Sŷr'ians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Sŷr'ians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Sā-mā'ri-ā:

B. C. 892.

CHAP. 7.

i Phil. 2. 14.
2 Pet. 1. 19.j Esther 9. 17.
Isa. 41. 27.
Nah. 1. 15.

2 we shall find punishment.

3 in it.

4 Or, furniture.

k Num. 23. 19.
Ps. 30. 2.
Isa. 40. 8.
Isa. 44. 26.
Matt. 24. 35.
Mark 13. 31.
1 Cor. 1. 9.
1 Thess. 5. 24.
1 Pet. 1. 25.l Deut. 32. 35,
39, 40.
ch. 6. 32.
2 Chr. 33. 16.
Job 31. 3.
Ps. 94. 4, 21-23.
Prov. 13. 13.
Isa. 5. 24.
Isa. 23. 22.
Jer. 5. 11-14.
Nah. 1. 2.
Luke 10. 16.
1 Thess. 4. 8.
Heb. 10. 30, 31.
Jude 14. 15.

m verse 1.

n Num. 20. 12.
Job 20. 23.
Jer. 17. 6.
Heb. 3. 18.

B. C. 801.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 4. 35.

b Lev. 26. 19,
20, 26.
2 Sam. 24. 13.
1 Ki. 17. 1.
Ps. 105. 11.
Hag. 1. 16.

c ch. 5. 27.

d ch. 4. 35.

1 Or, eunuch.

e 1 Ki. 19. 15.

f 1 Sam. 9. 7.
ch. 5. 5.g Joshua 9. 14.
1 Sam. 9. 9.
ch. 1. 2.

2 in his hand.

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The Shunammite's land restored. 7 Hazael killeth his master, and succeedeth him. 16 Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah. 24 Ahaziah succeedeth him: 25 his wicked reign.

THEN spake Ē-lī'shā unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household; and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Phī-lis'tines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Phī-lis'tines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Ē-hā'zī the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Ē-lī'shā hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Ē-hā'zī said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Ē-lī'shā restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Ē-lī'shā came to Dā-mās-cus; and Bēn-hā'dād the king of Sŷr'ia was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hāz'a-el, Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hāz'a-el went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Dā-mās-cus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son

Bén-há'dád king of Sýr'á hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Ê-lí'shâ said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

12 And Ház'a-el said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Ís'ra-el: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Ház'a-el said, But what, ^kis thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Ê-lí'shâ answered, The LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Sýr'á.

14 So he departed from Ê-lí'shâ, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Ê-lí'shâ to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Ház'a-el reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb king of Ís'ra-el, Jē-hōsh'a-phāt being then king of Jū'dah, Jē-hō'ram the son of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah began to reign.

17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Ís'ra-el, as did the house of Ā'hāb: for the daughter of Ā'hāb was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Jū'dah for Dā'vid his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him always a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days E'dom revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Jō'ram went over to Zā'ir, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the E'domites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 ¶ Yet E'dom revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah unto this day: Then Līb'nah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Jō-

B. C. 891.

CHAP. 8.

3 and set it.

h Gen. 45. 2.

Ps. 119. 136.

Jer. 9. 1, 18.

Luke 19. 41.

i ch. 10. 32.

ch. 12. 17.

Amos 1. 3.

j ch. 15. 16.

Hos. 13. 16.

Amos 1. 13.

k 1 Sam. 17. 43.

l 1 Ki. 19. 15.

m 2 Chr. 21. 3.

4.

4 reigned.

Began to

reign in con-

sult with his

father.

n 2 Chr. 21. 5.

o 2 Sam. 7. 19.

1 Ki. 11. 36.

2 Chr. 21. 7.

5 candle, or,

lamp.

p Gen. 27. 40.

ch. 3. 27.

q 2 Chr. 21. 8.

10.

r 1 Ki. 22. 47.

6 And so

fulfilled.

r Joshua 21. 13.

2 Chr. 21. 10.

7 called.

Azariah,

2 Chr. 22. 6.

and Jehoshaz.

2 Chr. 21. 17.

2 Chr. 25. 23.

s 2 Chr. 22. 2.

8 Or, grand-

daughter.

t 2 Chr. 22. 3.

4.

u ch. 9. 15.

9 wherewith the

Syrians had

wounded.

10 Ramoth.

v ch. 9. 16.

2 Chr. 22. 6.

11 wounded.

B. C. 884.

CHAP. 9.

a 1 Ki. 20. 35.

Jer. 1. 9, 10.

b ch. 4. 29.

Jer. 1. 17.

c ch. 8. 28.

1 chamber in

a cham'er.

d 1 Ki. 19. 16.

ram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

24 And Jō'ram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā-ha-zí'ah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb king of Ís'ra-el did Ā-ha-zí'ah the son of Jē-hō'ram king of Jū'dah begin to reign.

26 Two and twenty years old was Ā-ha-zí'ah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Āth-a-lí'ah, the daughter of Ōm'rí king of Ís'ra-el.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ā'hāb, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ā'hāb: for he was the son in law of the house of Ā'hāb.

28 ¶ And he went with Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb to the war against Ház'a-el king of Sýr'á in Rā'moth-gí'l'e-ād; and the Sýr'ans wounded Jō'ram.

29 And king Jō'ram went back to be healed in Jéz're-el of the wounds which the Sýr'ans had given him at Rā'mah, when he fought against Ház'a-el king of Sýr'á. And Ā-ha-zí'ah the son of Jē-hō'ram king of Jū'dah went down to see Jō'ram the son of Ā'hāb in Jéz're-el, because he was sick.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Jehu is anointed: 24 he killeth Joram in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah is slain. 36 Jezebel eaten by dogs.

AND Ê-lí'shâ the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Rā'moth-gí'l'e-ād:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jē-hū the son of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Nīm'shi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Ís'ra-el. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Rā'moth-gí'l'e-ād.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jē-hū said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the

house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, ^e Thus saith the LORD God of İs'ra-el, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over İs'ra-el.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ā'hāb thy master, ^f that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, ^g at the hand of Jēz'e-bēl.

8 For the whole house of Ā'hāb shall perish: and ^h I will cut off from Ā'hāb ⁱ him that pisseth against the wall, and ^j him that is shut up and left in İs'ra-el:

9 And I will make the house of Ā'hāb like the house of ^k Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, and like the house of ^l Bā'a-shā the son of Ā-hi'jah:

10 ^m And the dogs shall eat Jēz'e-bēl in the portion of Jēz'rē-el, and *there shall be none to bury her*. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jē'hū came forth to the servants of his lord: and *one* said unto him, *Is all well?* wherefore came ⁿ this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is false*; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over İs'ra-el.

13 Then they hasted, and ^o took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jē'hū ^p is king.

14 So Jē'hū the son of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the son of Nīm'shī conspired against Jō'ram. (Now Jō'ram had kept Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād, he and all İs'ra-el, because of Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'īā.)

15 But ^q king ^r Jō'ram was returned to be healed in Jēz'rē-el of the wounds which the Sŷr'īans ^s had given him, when he fought with Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'īā.) And Jē'hū said, If it be your minds, *then* ^t let none go forth *nor* escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jēz'rē-el.

16 So Jē'hū rode in a chariot, and went to Jēz'rē-el; for Jō'ram lay there. And Ā-hā-zī'ah king of Jūdāh was come down to see Jō'ram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jēz'rē-el, and he spied the company of Jē'hū as he came, and said, I see a company. And Jō'ram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it peace?*

18 So there went one on horseback

B. C. 884.

CHAP. 9.

^e 1 Sam. 2. 7. 8.
2 Chr. 22. 7.
Ps. 75. 6, 7.
Ps. 83. 18.
Jer. 27. 5.
Dan. 2. 21.

^f Ps. 58. 10, 11.

^g 1 Ki. 18. 4.

^h 1 Ki. 14. 10.
Ps. 76. 8-10.
12.
Ps. 110. 5.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 25. 22.

^j Deut. 32. 36.

^k 1 Ki. 14. 10.

^l 1 Ki. 16. 3.

^m verses 35-37.
1 Ki. 14. 10, 11.
Jer. 15. 3.

ⁿ Jer. 29. 26.
Hosea 9. 7.
Mark 3. 21.
John 10. 20.
Acts 17. 18.
1 Cor. 4. 10.
2 Cor. 5. 13.

^o Matt. 21. 7.
Mark 11. 7, 8.

^p reigneth.

^q ch. 8. 29.
2 Chr. 22. 6.

^r Jehoram.

^s smote.

^t let no
escaper
go, etc.

^u Or, marching.

^v in madness.

^w Bind.

^x ch. 8. 29.
2 Chr. 22. 7.

^y found.

^z 1 Ki. 16. 30-33.

Isa. 47. 9, 11.
Nab. 3. 4.
Rev. 2. 20.
Rev. 17. 1-5.

^{aa} filled his
hand with
a bow.

^{ab} bowed.

^{ac} 1 Ki. 21. 29.
Jer. 23. 33-38.
Nab. 1. 1.
Matt. 11. 30.

^{ad} bloods.

^{ae} 1 Ki. 21. 19.
Esther 7. 10.

^{af} Or, portion.

^{ag} Judg. 1. 27.
1 Ki. 9. 15.
2 Chr. 22. 9.
Zech. 12. 11.

to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jē'hū said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jē'hū answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the ^{ba} driving *is* like the driving of Jē'hū the son of Nīm'shī; for he driveth ^{bb} furiously.

21 And Jō'ram said, ^{bc} Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And ^{bd} Jō'ram king of İs'ra-el and Ā-hā-zī'ah king of Jūdāh went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jē'hū, and ^{be} met him in the portion of Nā'bōth the Jēz'rē-elite.

22 And it came to pass, when Jō'ram saw Jē'hū, that he said, *Is it peace, Jē'hū?* And he answered, What peace, ^{bf} so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jēz'e-bēl and her witchcrafts *are so many?*

23 And Jō'ram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ā-hā-zī'ah, *There is treachery, O Ā-hā-zī'ah.*

24 And Jē'hū ^{bg} drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jē-hō'ram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he ^{bh} sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jē'hū to Bīd'kār his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Nā'bōth the Jēz'rē-elite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ā'hāb his father: ^{bi} the LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the ^{bj} blood of Nā'bōth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and ^{bk} I will requite thee in this ^{bl} plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ā-hā-zī'ah the king of Jūdāh saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jē'hū followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. *And they did so* at the going up to Gūr, which ^{bm} is by Ib'e-ām. And he fled to ^{bn} Mē-gīd'dō, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.

29 And in the eleventh year of Jō'-

ram the son of A'hāb began A-ha-zī'ah to reign ¹⁴ over Jū'dah.

30 ¶ And when Jē'hū was come to Jēz're-el, Jēz'e-bēl heard of it; ^v and she ¹⁵ painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Jē'hū entered in at the gate, she said, *v* Had Zim'ri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side? who? And there looked out to him two *or* three ¹⁶ eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now ^z this cursed *woman*, and bury her: for *v* she *is* a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of *her* hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This *is* the word of the LORD, which he spake ¹⁷ by his servant E-lī'jah the Tish'bīte, saying, ^z In the portion of Jēz're-el shall dogs eat the flesh of Jēz'e-bēl:

37 And the carcase of Jēz'e-bēl shall be ^z as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jēz're-el: so that they shall not say, This *is* Jēz'e-bēl.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Jehu causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded. 18 He destroyeth the worshippers of Baal, 29 yet followeth Jeroboam's sins.

AND A'hāb had seventy sons in Sā-mā'ri-ā. And Jē'hū wrote letters, and sent to Sā-mā'ri-ā, unto the ^a rulers of Jēz're-el, to the elders, and to ¹ them that brought up A'hāb's children, saying,

2 ^b Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set *him* on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, ^c two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of *the children*, sent to Jē'hū, saying, ^a We *are* thy servants, and will do

B. C. 884.

CHAP. 9.

14 as viceroy to his father in his sickness, 2 Chr. 21. 18. But in Joram's 12th year he began to reign alone, ch. 8. 25.

v Ezek. 23. 40.

15 put her eyes in painting.

z 1 Ki. 16. 9-20.

16 Or, chamberlains.

z Prov. 10. 7. Isa. 65. 15.

y 1 Ki. 16. 31.

17 by the hand of.

z 1 Ki. 21. 23.

a Ps. 83. 10. Jer. 8. 2.

CHAP. 10.

a Deut. 16. 18.

1 nourishers.

b ch. 5. 6.

c ch. 9. 24. 27. Luke 14. 31.

d Joshua 9. 11, 24, 25.

2 for me.

e Ex. 20. 5. Job 21. 19.

f 1 Ki. 21. 21.

g ch. 9. 14. 24. Hosea 1. 4.

h 1 Sam. 3. 19. Ps. 33. 11. Isa. 14. 27.

Matt. 24. 35. 1 Pet. 1. 25.

3 by the hand of.

4 Or, acquaintance.

i 1 Ki. 18. 19.

5 house of shepherds binding sheep.

j ch. 8. 29.

6 found.

7 to the peace of, etc.

8 found.

k Jer. 35. 6.

l 1 Chr. 2. 55.

9 blessed.

m Ezra 10. 19.

all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou *that* which *is* good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye *be* ² mine, and *if* ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's ^a sons, and come to me to Jēz're-el by to-morrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and ^j slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jēz're-el.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye *be* righteous: behold, ^o I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall ^a fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of A'hāb: for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake ³ by his servant E-lī'jah.

11 So Jē'hū slew all that remained of the house of A'hāb in Jēz're-el, and all his great men, and his ⁴ kins-folks, and his ⁴ priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Sā-mā'ri-ā. And as he *was* at the ⁵ shearing house in the way,

13 ^j Jē'hū ^c met with the brethren of A-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of A-ha-zī'ah; and we go down ⁷ to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *even* two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he ⁸ lighted on ^k Jē'hōn'-a-dāb the son of ^l Rē'chāb coming to meet him: and he ⁹ saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Jē'hōn'-a-dāb answered, It *is*. If it be, ^m give *me* thine hand. And he gave *him* his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my ⁿ zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Sā-mā-rī-ā, ^o he slew all that remained unto Ā-hāb in Sā-mā-rī-ā, till he had ^p destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, ^q which he spake to Ē-lī'jah.

18 ¶ And Jē'hū gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ā'hāb served Bā'al a little; but Jē'hū shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the ^r prophets of Bā'al, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Bā'al; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jē'hū did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Bā'al.

20 And Jē'hū said, ¹⁰ Proclaim a solemn assembly for Bā'al. And they proclaimed it.

21 And Jē'hū sent through all Īs-ra-el: and all the worshippers of Bā'al came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the ^s house of Bā'al; and the house of Bā'al was ^t full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Bā'al. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jē'hū went, and Jē'hōn'ā-dāb the son of Rē'chāb, into the house of Bā'al, and said unto the worshippers of Bā'al, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Bā'al only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jē'hū appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If* any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go,* ^u his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jē'hū said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with ¹² the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Bā'al.

26 And they brought forth the ¹³ images out of the house of Bā'al, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Bā'al, and brake down the house of Bā'al, ^v and made it a draught house unto this day.

B. C. 884.

CHAP. 10.

ⁿ Prov. 27. 2.
Matt. 6. 2.
Rom. 10. 2.

^o ch. 9. 8.
² Chr. 22. 8.

^p Job 18. 5-21.
Job 31. 3.
Ps. 34. 16.
Ps. 145. 20.
Prov. 2. 22.
Prov. 10. 7, 29.
Mal. 4. 1.

^q 1 Ki. 21. 21.

^r 1 Ki. 16. 31,
32.

^s 1 Ki. 22. 6.

¹⁰ Sanctify.

^t 1 Ki. 16. 32.

¹¹ Or, so full,
that they
stood mouth
to mouth.

^u 1 Ki. 20. 39.

¹² the mouth.

¹³ statues.

^v Ezra 6. 11.
Dan. 2. 5.

^w Ex. 32. 4.
¹ Ki. 12. 28,
29.
Hos. 8. 5, 6.

^x ch. 13. 1.

¹⁴ observed not.

^y Prov. 4. 23.

^z Lev. 26. 14,
17.
Deut. 28. 15.
¹ Ki. 12. 30.
¹ Ki. 13. 34.

¹⁵ to cut off the
ends.

^a ch. 8. 12.
ch. 13. 22.

¹⁶ toward the
rising of the
sun.

¹⁷ Or. even to
Gilead and
Baslian.

^b Amos 1. 3.

¹⁸ the days
were.

CHAP. 11.

^a 2 Chr. 22. 10.

^b ch. 8. 26.

¹ seed of the
kingdom.

² 2 Chr. 22. 11.
Jehoshab-
eath.

³ Or, Jehoash.

^c 2 Chr. 22. 12.
Ps. 12. 8.

^d 2 Chr. 23. 1.

28 Thus Jē'hū destroyed Bā'al out of Īs-ra-el.

29 ¶ Howbeit *from* the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs-ra-el to sin, Jē'hū departed not from after them, *to wit,* ^w the golden calves that were in Bēth'-el, and that were in Dān.

30 And the LORD said unto Jē'hū, Because thou hast done well in executing *that which is* right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ā'hāb according to all that *was* in mine heart, ^x thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Īs-ra-el.

31 But Jē'hū ¹⁴ took no ^y heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Īs-ra-el with all his heart: for he departed not from ^z the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am, which made Īs-ra-el to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began ¹⁵ to cut Īs-ra-el short: and ^a Hāz'a-el smote them in all the coasts of Īs-ra-el;

33 From Jōr'dān ¹⁶ eastward, all the land of Gīl'e-ād, the Gād'ites, and the Reu'ben-ites, and the Mā-nās'sites, from Ār'ō'er, which *is* by the river Ār'nōn, ¹⁷ even ^b Gīl'e-ād and Bā'shān.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē'hū, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el?

35 And Jē'hū slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Sā-mā-rī-ā. And Jē'hō'a-hāz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And ¹⁸ the time that Jē'hū reigned over Īs-ra-el in Sā-mā-rī-ā was twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Jehoash saved from Athaliah's massacre: 4 he is made king. 13 Athaliah slain. 17 Jehoiaha restoreth God's worship.

AND when ^a Āth-a-lī'ah ^b the mother of Ā-hā-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the ¹ seed royal.

2 But ² Jē'hōsh'e-bā, the daughter of king Jō'ram, sister of Ā-hā-zī'ah, took ³ Jō'āsh the son of Ā-hā-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons *which were* slain: and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Āth-a-lī'ah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Āth-a-lī'ah did ^c reign over the land.

4 ¶ And ^d the seventh year Jē'hoi'-a-dā sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the

LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in ^c on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sûr; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, ⁴ that it be not broken down.

7 And two ⁵ parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 ^f And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king Dâ-vid's ^g spears and shields, that were in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right ⁶ corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, *along* by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and *gave him* the ^h testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, ⁷ God save the king.

13 [†] And when Âth-a-lî'ah heard the noise of the guard *and* of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by [†] a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and ^h all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Âth-a-lî'ah rent her clothes, and cried, ⁱ Treason, Treason.

15 But Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and

B. C. 878.

CHAP. 11.

^e 1 Chr. 9. 25.

⁴ Or, from breaking up.

⁵ bands, or, companies.

^f 2 Chr. 23. 8.

^g 1 Sam. 21. 9. 2 Sam. 8. 7.

^h 1 Chr. 26. 23, 27.

⁶ shoulder.

^h Ex. 25. 16.

Deut. 17. 14.

Ps. 19. 7.

Isa. 8. 16.

⁷ Let the king live.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 23. 12.

^j oh. 23. 3.

^k Prov. 29. 2.

Matt. 21. 9.

Luke 19. 37.

Rev. 19. 1-7.

[†] 1 Ki. 18. 17.

18.

ch. 9. 23.

^m Gen. 9. 6.

Ex. 21. 12.

14.

Lev. 24. 17.

Num. 35. 30.

31.

Prov. 11. 31.

Isa. 3. 11.

Matt. 26. 52.

Jas. 2. 13.

Rev. 13. 10.

ⁿ Deut. 5. 2. 3.

Jer. 11. 3. 6.

^o 1 Sam. 10. 23.

^p ch. 10. 26.

2 Chr. 23. 17.

^q Ex. 32. 20.

Deut. 7. 5.

Judg. 6. 25.

28.

2 Chr. 23. 17.

^r 2 Chr. 23. 18.

⁸ offices.

^s Prov. 11. 10.

CHAP. 12.

^a 2 Chr. 24. 1.

^b 1 Ki. 15. 14.

ch. 14. 4.

^c ch. 22. 4.

¹ holinesses,

or, holy

things.

^d Ex. 30. 13.

² the money of

the souls of

his estima-

tion.

³ ascendeth

upon the

heart of a

man.

⁴ twentieth

year and

third year.

^e 2 Chr. 24. 5.

she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: ^m and there was she slain.

17 [†] And Jê-hoi'a-dâ made ⁿ a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; ^o between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the ^p house of Bâ'al, and brake it down; his altars and his images ^q brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mât'tan the priest of Bâ'al before the altars. And ^r the priest appointed ^s officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all ^o the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Âth-a-lî'ah with the sword *beside* the king's house.

21 Seven years old was Jê-hô'ash when he began to reign.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Jehoash reigneth well while Jehoadda lived. 10 Being slain by his servants, Amaziah succeedeth him.

IN the seventh year of Jê-hô'ash ^a began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jê-ry/sâ-lém. And his mother's name was Zib'î-ah of Bê'er-shê'bâ.

2 And Jê-hô'ash did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest instructed him.

3 But ^b the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 [†] And Jê-hô'ash said to the priests, ^c All the money of the ¹ dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* the ² money of every one that passeth *the account*, ² the money that every man is set at, *and* all the money that ³ cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the priests take *it* to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was *so, that* ⁴ in the three and twentieth year of king Jê-hô'ash ^e the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jê-hô'ash called for Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why

repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no *more* money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no *more* money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jē-hoi'a-dā the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the ⁵door put therein all the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was so, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's ⁶scribe and the high priest came up, and they ⁷put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they ⁸laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that ⁹was laid out for the house to repair it.

13 Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt ¹⁰faithfully.

16 ¹¹The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: ¹²it was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then ¹³Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-ā went up, and fought against Gāth, and took it: and Hāz'a-el set his face to go up to Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

18 And Jē-hō'ash king of Jū'dah ¹⁴took all the hallowed things that Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, and Jē-hō'ram, and A-hā-zī'ah, his fathers, kings of Jū'dah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold *that was* found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hāz'a-el king

B. C. 856.

CHAP. 12.

f Luke 21. 1.

5 threshold.

6 Or, secretary.

7 bound up.

8 brought it forth.

9 went forth.

g 2 Chr. 34. 12.

Matt. 24. 45.

1 Cor. 4. 2.

h Lev. 5. 15.

Num. 5. 8-10.

i Lev. 7. 7.

Num. 18. 9.

j ch. 8. 12.

k 1 Ki. 15. 18.

ch. 16. 8.

2 Chr. 16. 2.

10 went up.

11 Or, Beth-

millo.

l 2 Chr. 24. 26.

Zabad.

12 Or, Shimirith.

m 2 Chr. 24. 27.

CHAP. 13.

1 the twentieth year and third year.

2 walked after.

a Lev. 26. 17.

Deut. 4. 23.

24.

Deut. 6. 13.

Deut. 7. 4.

Judg. 2. 14.

Ps. 7. 11.

Isa. 10. 5, 6.

Nah. 1. 3-6.

b ch. 8. 12.

c Num. 21. 7.

Judg. 6. 6-8.

Ps. 78. 34.

Jer. 2. 27.

d Ex. 3. 7.

ch. 14. 25.

Prov. 15. 3.

e ch. 14. 25, 27.

Luke 2. 11.

3 as yesterday, and third day.

4 he walked.

f 1 Ki. 16. 33.

5 stood.

g Amos 1. 3.

6 Alone.

of Sŷr'ī-ā: and he ¹⁰went away from Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jō'āsh, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Jō'āsh in ¹¹the house of Mīl'ō, which goeth down to Sil'ā.

21 For ¹²Jōz'a-chār the son of Shīm'-e-āth, and Jē-hōz'a-bād the son of ¹³Shō'mer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid: and ¹⁴m-ām-a-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Jehoahaz's wicked reign over Israel: 8 Joash succeeded him: 12 Jeroboam succeedeth him. 20 Eliah's death.

IN ¹the three and twentieth year of Jō'āsh the son of A-hā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah Jē-hō'a-hāz the son of Jē'hū began to reign over Is'ra-el in Sā-mā'ri-ā, and reigned seven-teen years.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, and ²followed the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, which made Is'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And ³the anger of the LORD was kindled against Is'ra-el, and he delivered them into the hand of ⁴Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-ā, and into the hand of Bēn-lā'dād the son of Hāz'a-el, all *their* days.

4 And Jē-hō'a-hāz ⁵besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for ⁶he saw the oppression of Is'ra-el, because the king of Sŷr'ī-ā oppressed them.

5 (¶ And the LORD gave Is'ra-el a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Sŷr'ī-ans: and the children of Is'ra-el dwelt in their tents, ⁷as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jēr-q-bō'am, who made Is'ra-el sin, *but* ⁸walked therein: ⁹and there ¹⁰remained the grove also in Sā-mā'ri-ā.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jē-hō'a-hāz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Sŷr'ī-ā had destroyed them, ¹¹and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hō'a-hāz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Is'ra-el?

9 And Jē-hō'a-hāz slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Sā-mā'ri-ā: and Jō'āsh his son reigned in his stead.¹²

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Jō'āsh king of Jū'dah began ⁷ Jē-hō'ash the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz to reign over Īs'ra-el in Sā-mā'ri-ā, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs'ra-el sin: *but* he walked therein.

12 ⁸ And the rest of the acts of Jō'āsh, and all that he did, and ⁹ his might wherewith he fought against Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el?

13 And Jō'āsh slept with his fathers; and Jēr-q-bō'am sat upon his throne: and Jō'āsh was buried in Sā-mā'ri-ā with the kings of Īs'ra-el.

14 ¶ Now Ē-lī'shā was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Jō'āsh the king of Īs'ra-el came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, ¹ the chariot of Īs'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Ē-lī'shā said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Īs'ra-el, ² Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand *upon it*: and Ē-lī'shā put his ³ hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Ē-lī'shā said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Sŷr'ī-ā: for thou shalt smite the Sŷr'ī-ān in ⁴ Ā'phek, till thou have consumed *them*.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took *them*. And he said unto the king of Īs'ra-el, ⁵ Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldst have smitten five or six times: then hadst thou smitten Sŷr'ī-ā till thou hadst consumed *it*: whereas now thou shalt smite Sŷr'ī-ā *but* thrice.

20 ¶ And ⁶ Ē-lī'shā died, and they buried him. And ⁷ the bands of the Mō'ab-ites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of *men*: and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Ē-lī'shā: and when the man ⁸ was let down, and touched the bones of Ē-lī'shā, he ⁹ revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But ¹⁰ Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-ā

B. C. 839.

CHAP. 13.

7 In consort with his father.

h ch. 14. 15.

i ch. 14. 9. 2 Chr. 25. 17.

j ch. 2. 12.

8 Make thine hand to ride.

k Gen. 49. 24.

l 1 Ki. 20. 26.

m Ex. 17. 11.

n He prophesied about sixty years.

o ch. 24. 2.

10 went down.

p ch. 4. 35. Matt. 27. 52. John 5. 25, 28, 29.

p ch. 8. 12.

q Ex. 33. 19. ch. 14. 27. Neh. 9. 31. Isa. 30. 18, 19. Jer. 12. 15. Lam. 3. 32.

r Ex. 2. 24, 25.

s Ex. 32. 13. Micah 7. 20. Luke 1. 54, 55, 72, 73.

11 face.

12 returned and took.

t verses 18, 19.

CHAP. 14.

a ch. 13. 10.

b 2 Chr. 25. 1.

c ch. 12. 3. 1 Ki. 15. 14.

d ch. 12. 20.

e Deut. 24. 16.

f 2 Chr. 25. 11.

g 2 Sam. 8. 13. Ps. 60. title.

1 Or, The rock.

h Joshua 15. 38.

i 2 Chr. 25. 17, 18.

j Prov. 17. 14.

oppressed Īs'ra-el all the days of Jē-hō'a-hāz.

23 ¹ And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and ² had respect unto them, ³ because of his covenant with Ā'brā'hām, Ī'saac, and Jā'cob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his ⁴ presence as yet.

24 So Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-ā died; and Bēn-hā'dād his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jē-hō'ash the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz ⁵ took again out of the hand of Bēn-hā'dād the son of Hāz'a-el the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jē-hō'a-hāz his father by war. ⁶ Three times did Jō'āsh beat him, and recovered the cities of Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Amaziah's good reign over Judah. 7 He smiteth Edom. 8 Jehoash deŷteth him. 17 He is slain by a conspiracy. 21 Azariah succeedeth him. 23 Jeroboam's wicked reign over Israel. 28 Zachariah succeedeth him.

IN ¹ the second year of Jō'āsh son of Jē-hō'a-hāz king of Īs'ra-el reigned ² Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'āsh king of Jū'dah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jēr-q-bō'am. And his mother's name *was* Jē-hō-ād'dan of Jēr-q-bō'am.

3 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like Dā'vid his father: he did according to all things as Jō'āsh his father did.

4 ¹ Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants ² which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Mō'ses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, ³ The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 ⁴ He slew of Ē'dom in ⁵ the valley of salt ten thousand, and took ⁶ Sē-lah by war, and called the name of it ⁷ Jōk'thē-el unto this day.

8 ¶ Then Ām-a-zī'ah sent messengers to Jē-hō'ash, the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz son of Jē'lui, king of Īs'ra-el, saying, ⁸ Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jē-hō'ash the king of Īs-ra-el sent to Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, ^a The thistle that was in Lēb'a-non sent to the ¹cedar that was in Lēb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lēb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Ē'dom, and ^mthine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry ²at home: for why shouldest thou ^mmeddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

11 But Ām-a-zī'ah would not hear. Therefore Jē-hō'ash king of Īs-ra-el went up; and he and Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah looked one another in the face at ^oBēth-shē'mēsh, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah.

12 And Jū'dah ³was put to the worse before Īs-ra-el; and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jē-hō'ash king of Īs-ra-el took Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Jē-hō'ash the son of Ā-hā-zī'ah, at Bēth-shē'mēsh, and came to Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and brake down the wall of Jē-ru-sā-lēm from ^pthe gate of Ē'phra-īm unto ^qthe corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all ^rthe gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Sā-mā-ri-ā.

15 ¶ ^sNow the rest of the acts of Jē-hō'ash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el?

16 And Jē-hō'ash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sā-mā-ri-ā with the kings of Īs-ra-el; and Jēr-q-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ ^tAnd Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah lived after the death of Jē-hō'ash son of Jē-hō'-a-hāz king of Īs-ra-el fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Ām-a-zī'ah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

19 Now ^uthey made a conspiracy against him in Jē-ru-sā-lēm: and he fled to ^vLā'chish; but they sent after him to Lā'chish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jē-ru-sā-lēm with his fathers in the city of Dā-vid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Jū'dah took ^wĀz-a-ri'ah, which *was* sixteen

B. C. 839.

CHAP. 14.

k Judg. 9. 8.

l 1 Ki. 4. 33.

m 2 Chr. 32. 25.

Ezek. 28. 2,

17.

Hab. 2. 4.

2 at thy house.

n 2 Chr. 35. 21.

Prov. 26. 17.

o Joshua 21. 16.

3 was smitten.

p 2 Chr. 25. 23.

Neh. 8. 16.

q Jer. 31. 38.

Zech. 14. 10.

r ch. 24. 13.

s ch. 13. 12.

t 2 Chr. 25. 25.

u ch. 12. 20, 21.

2 Chr. 25. 27.

v Joshua 10. 31.

w ch. 15. 13.

2 Chr. 26. 1,

Uzziah.

x Deut. 2. 9.

1 Ki. 9. 26.

ch. 16. 6.

It was a port on

the Red

Sea.

4 Now he begins

to reign alone.

y Num. 13. 21.

Ezek. 47. 16-

18.

Amos 6. 14.

z Deut. 3. 17.

a Jonah 1. 1.

Matt. 12. 39.

b Joshua 19. 13.

c Ex. 3. 7. 9.

ch. 13. 4.

d Deut. 32. 36.

e ch. 13. 5.

f 2 Sam. 8. 6.

5 After an in-

terregnum of

11 years.

B. C. 810.

CHAP. 15.

1 This is the

27th year of

Jeroboam's

partnership in

the kingdom

with his

father, who

made him con-

sult at his

going to the

Syrian wars.

It is the 16th

year of Jer-

oboam's

monarchy.

a ch. 14. 21.

b ch. 12. 3.

c 2 Chr. 23. 19.

years old, and made him king instead of his father Ām-a-zī'ah.

22 He built ^xĒ'lāth, and restored it to Jū'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the ^yfourteenth year of Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Jō'ash king of Īs-ra-el began to reign in Sā-mā-ri-ā, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that *which* was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs-ra-el to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Īs-ra-el ^zfrom the entering of Hā'math unto ^athe sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Īs-ra-el, which he spake by the hand of his servant ^aJō'nah, the son of Ā-mī't-ṭa-ī, the prophet, which *was* of ^bGāth-hē'phēr.

26 For the LORD ^csaw the affliction of Īs-ra-el, that *it* was very bitter: for ^dthere was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Īs-ra-el.

27 ^eAnd the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Īs-ra-el from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Jō'ash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jēr-q-bō'am, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Dā-mās'cus, and Hā'math, ^fwhich belonged to Jū'dah, for Īs-ra-el, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el?

29 And Jēr-q-bō'am slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Īs-ra-el; and ^gZāch-a-ri'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Azariah's and Jotham's reigns over Judah. 8 Zachariah's reign over Israel. 10 The reigns of Shallum, 17 Menahem, 22 Pekahiah, 25 and of Pekah. 32 Jotham's reign over Judah.

IN the ¹twenty and seventh year of Jēr-q-bō'am king of Īs-ra-el began ^aĀz-a-ri'ah son of Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jē-ru-sā-lēm. And his mother's name *was* Jēch-q-lī'ah of Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

3 And he did that *which* was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ām-a-zī'ah had done;

4 ^bSave that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD ^csmote the king,

so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and ^d dwelt in a several house. And Jō'tham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Āz-a-rī'ah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

7 So Āz-a-rī'ah slept with his fathers; and ^e they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid; and Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah did Zāch-a-rī'ah the son of Jēr-o-bō'am reign over Īs-ra-el in Sā-mā-rī-ā six months.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs-ra-el to sin.

10 And Shāl'lum the son of Jā'besh conspired against him, and ^f smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zāch-a-rī'ah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el.

12 This *was* ^g the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jē'hū, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Īs-ra-el unto the fourth *generation*. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shāl'lum the son of Jā'besh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of ^h Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah; and he reigned ² a full month in Sā-mā-rī-ā.

14 For Mēn'a-hēm the son of Gā'dī went up from ⁱ Tīr'zah, and came to Sā-mā-rī-ā, and smote Shāl'lum the son of Jā'besh in Sā-mā-rī-ā, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shāl'lum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el.

16 ¶ Then Mēn'a-hēm smote ^j Tīph-sah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tīr'zah: because they opened not to *him*, therefore he smote *it*; and all ^k the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah began Mēn'a-hēm the son of Gā'dī to reign over Īs-ra-el, and reigned ten years in Sā-mā-rī-ā.

18 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jēr-

B. C. 765.

CHAP. 15.

^d Lev. 13. 46.^e 2 Chr. 26. 23.

^f As prophesied,
Hosea 1. 4.
Amos 7. 9.
Job 20. 4-29.
Job 27. 13-23.
Job 31. 2, 3.
Ps. 1. 4.
Ps. 37. 37.
Ps. 52. 3, 5.
Prov. 2. 22.

^g ch. 10. 30.
Job 23. 13.
Ps. 33. 11.
Ps. 119. 89.
Isa. 14. 27.
Matt. 24. 35.
1 Pet. 1. 25.

^h verse 1,
Azariah.
2 Chr. 26. 1.
Matt. 1. 8,
Ozias.

² a month of days.

ⁱ Joshua 12. 24.
Song 6. 4.

^j 1 Ki. 4. 24.

^k ch. 8. 12.
2 Chr. 36. 17.
Isa. 13. 16, 18.

^l 1 Chr. 5. 26.
Isa. 9. 1.

^m ch. 14. 5.

³ caused to come forth.

ⁿ 1 Ki. 15. 25.
Job 20. 5.

^o 2 Chr. 28. 6.
Isa. 7. 1.

^p 1 Chr. 5. 26.
Isa. 9. 1.

^q 1 Ki. 15. 20.

⁴ After an anarchy for some years.

⁵ In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the 20th year after Joatham had begun to reign.

o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs-ra-el to sin.

19 And ¹ Pūl the king of Ās-sūr-ā came against the land: and Mēn'a-hēm gave Pūl a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to ^m confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Mēn'a-hēm ² exacted the money of Īs-ra-el, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Ās-sūr-ā. So the king of Ās-sūr-ā turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mēn'a-hēm, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el?

22 And Mēn'a-hēm slept with his fathers; and Pēk-a-hī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah Pēk-a-hī'ah the son of Mēn'a-hēm began to reign over Īs-ra-el in Sā-mā-rī-ā, and reigned ⁿ two years.

24 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs-ra-el to sin.

25 But Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Sā-mā-rī-ā, in the palace of the king's house, with Ār'gōb and Ā-rī'eh, and with him fifty men of the Gīl'e-ād-ites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pēk-a-hī'ah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs-ra-el.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah ^o Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah began to reign over Īs-ra-el in Sā-mā-rī-ā, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Īs-ra-el to sin.

29 In the days of Pē'kah king of Īs-ra-el ^p came Tīg'lath-pī-lē'ser king of Ās-sūr-ā, and took ^q I'jon, and A'bēl-bēth-mā'a-elah, and Jā-nō'ah, and Kē'desh, and Hā-zōr, and Gīl'e-ād, and Gāl'lee, all the land of Nāph'ta-li, and carried them captive to Ās-sūr-ā.

30 And Hō-shē'ā the son of Ēlah made a conspiracy against Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned ⁴ in his stead, ⁵ in the twentieth year of Jō'tham the son of Ūz-zī'ah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pē'kah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah king of Īs'ra-el began Jō'tham the son of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-rū'shā, the daughter of Zā'dōk.

34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Ūz-zī'ah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'tham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

37 ¶ In those days the LORD began to send against Jū'dah Rē'zin the king of Sŷr'ī-ā, and Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah.

38 And Jō'tham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Ā'hāz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Ahaz's wicked reign over Judah: 17 he spoileth the temple. 20 Hezekiah succeedeth him.

IN the seventeenth year of Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah Ā'hāz the son of Jō'tham king of Jū'dah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Ā'hāz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, like Dā'vid his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Īs'ra-el, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Īs'ra-el.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then Rē'zin king of Sŷr'ī-ā and Pē'kah son of Rēm-a-lī'ah king of Īs'ra-el came up to Jē-rū'sā-lēm to war: and they besieged Ā'hāz, but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rē'zin king of Sŷr'ī-ā recovered E'lath to Sŷr'ī-ā, and drave the Jews from E'lath: and the Sŷr'ī-ans came to E'lath, and dwelt there unto this day.

B. C. 738.

CHAP. 15.

1 Chr. 3. 12.
Matt. 1. 9.

a verse 4.

t 2 Chr. 27. 3.

u ch. 10. 32.
2 Chr. 28. 6.
At the end of
Jotham's
reign.

v 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6.
Isa. 7. 1.

B. C. 742.

CHAP. 16.

a 2 Chr. 28. 1.

b Lev. 18. 21.
Deut. 18. 10.
ch. 17. 17.
2 Chr. 28. 3.
Ps. 106. 37.
Jer. 7. 31.
Ezek. 16. 20.

c Deut. 12. 31.
ch. 21. 2. 11.
2 Chr. 33. 2.

d Isa. 57. 5-7.
Jer. 17. 2.

e Isa. 7. 1.

f ch. 14. 22.

1 Eloth.

g ch. 15. 29.

2 Tilgath-pileser,
1 Chr. 5. 26.
2 Chr. 28. 20,
Tilgath-pileser.

h ch. 12. 18.

3 Dammeseck.

i Foretold,
Amos 1. 5.

4 That is,
Media.

j 2 Chr. 26. 16,
19.

5 which were his.

k Ex. 40. 6, 20.
2 Chr. 4. 1.

l Ex. 29. 39,
40, 41.

m Gen. 44. 5.
2 Chr. 33. 6.
Isa. 2. 6.
Hosea 4. 12.

n 2 Chr. 28. 24.

o 1 Ki. 7. 27.

p ch. 25. 13-16.
2 Chr. 4. 15.

7 So Ā'hāz sent messengers to Tig'lath-pileser king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Sŷr'ī-ā, and out of the hand of the king of Īs'ra-el, which rise up against me.

8 And Ā'hāz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā.

9 And the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā hearkened unto him: for the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā went up against Dā-mās'cus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Rē'zin.

10 ¶ And king Ā'hāz went to Dā-mās'cus to meet Tig'lath-pileser king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, and saw an altar that was at Dā-mās'cus: and king Ā'hāz sent to U-rī'jah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And U-rī'jah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ā'hāz had sent from Dā-mās'cus: so U-rī'jah the priest made it against king Ā'hāz came from Dā-mās'cus.

12 And when the king was come from Dā-mās'cus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the brassen altar, which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ā'hāz commanded U-rī'jah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brassen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did U-rī'jah the priest, according to all that king Ā'hāz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ā'hāz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them: and took down the sea from off the brassen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hāz which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And Ā'hāz slept with his fathers, and *q* was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Hēz-e-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 5 Samaria taken, and Israel for their sins carried captive.

IN the twelfth year of Ā'hāz king of Jū'dah began *a* Hō-shē'ā the son of E'lāh to reign in Sā-mā'ri-ā over Īs'ra-el nine years.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Īs'ra-el that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up *b* Shāl-man-e'ser king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā: and Hō-shē'ā became his servant, and *1* gave him *2* presents.

4 And the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā found conspiracy in Hō-shē'ā: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of E'gy'pt, and brought no present to the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, as *he had done* year by year: therefore the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then *c* the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā came up throughout all the land, and went up to Sā-mā'ri-ā, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ *d* In the ninth year of Hō-shē'ā the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā took Sā-mā'ri-ā, and *e* carried Īs'ra-el away into Ās-sūr'ī-ā, *f* and placed them in Hā-lah and in Hā'bōr *by* the river of Gō-zan, and in the cities of the Mēdeš.

7 For so it was, that the children of Īs'ra-el had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of E'gy'pt, from under the hand of Phā'raoh king of E'gy'pt, and had feared other gods, *8* And *g* walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Īs'ra-el, and of the kings of Īs'ra-el, which they had made.

9 And the children of Īs'ra-el did secretly *h* those things that *were* not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, *i* from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 *j* And they set them up *k* images and *l* groves *in* every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 16.

q ch. 21. 18-26.
2 Chr. 28. 27.

CHAP. 17.

a After an interregnum. ch. 15. 30.
b ch. 18. 9.
1 rendered.
2 Or, tribute.
c ch. 18. 9.
d ch. 18. 10.
Hosea 1:3, 16, foretold.
e Lev. 26. 32.
Deut. 28. 36, 64.
f 1 Chr. 5. 26.
g Lev. 18. 3.
Deut. 18. 9.
ch. 16. 3.
h Deut. 13. 6.
Ezek. 8. 12.
i ch. 18. 8.
j Isa. 57. 5.
k statutes.
l Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 16. 21.
Micah 5. 14.
m Deut. 12. 2.
ch. 16. 4.
n Ex. 20. 3.
Lev. 26. 1.
Deut. 5. 7.
o Deut. 4. 19.
p by the hand of all.
q 1 Sam. 9. 9.
r Isa. 1. 16-20.
Jer. 18. 11.
s Deut. 31. 27.
Prov. 29. 1.
t Deut. 29. 25.
u Deut. 32. 21.
1 Cor. 8. 4.
v Ps. 115. 8.
Jer. 2. 5.
Rom. 1. 21.
w Deut. 12. 30, 31.
x Ex. 32. 8.
y 1 Ki. 14. 15.
z 1 Ki. 16. 31.
ch. 11. 18.
a Lev. 18. 21.
ch. 16. 3.
b 2 Chr. 28. 3.
Ps. 106. 37, 38.
Isa. 57. 5.
Jer. 7. 31.
Ezek. 16. 20.
c Deut. 18. 10.
ch. 21. 6.
Isa. 2. 6.
Jer. 27. 9.
Micah 5. 12.
Acts 16. 16.
Gal. 5. 20.
d Isa. 50. 1.
e 1 Ki. 11. 13, 32.
f Jer. 3. 8.
g ch. 13. 3.
h 1 Ki. 11. 11, 31.
i 1 Ki. 12. 20, 28.

in all the high places, as *did* the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For they served idols, *m* whereof the LORD had said unto them, *n* Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Īs'ra-el, and against Jū'dah, *o* by all the prophets, *and by* all *p* the seers, saying, *q* Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but *r* hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, *r* and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed *s* vanity, and *t* became vain, and went after the heathen that *were* round about them, *concerning* whom the LORD had charged them, that they should *u* not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and *v* made them molten images, *even* two calves, *w* and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, *x* and served Bā'al.

17 *y* And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and *z* used divination and enchantments, and *a* sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Īs'ra-el, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left *b* but the tribe of Jū'dah only.

19 Also *c* Jū'dah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Īs'ra-el which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Īs'ra-el, and afflicted them, and *d* delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For *e* he rent Īs'ra-el from the house of Dā'vid; and *f* they made Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt king: and Jēr-q-bō'am drave Īs'ra-el from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Īs'ra-el walked in all the sins of Jēr-q-bō'am which he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Īs'ra-el out of his sight, ^oas he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Īs'ra-el carried away out of their own land to Ās-sŷr'ī-ā unto this day.

24 ¶ ^hAnd the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā brought men from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and from Cū'thah, and from ⁱĀ'vā, and from Hā'math, and from Sēph-ar-vā'im, and placed them in the cities of Sā-mā'rī-ā instead of the children of Īs'ra-el: and they possessed Sā-mā'rī-ā, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* ^jthey feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Sā-mā'rī-ā, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā commanded, saying, Carry thither one of ^kthe priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Sā-mā'rī-ā came and dwelt in Bēth'-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Sā-mār'ī-tān had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Bāb'ŷ-lon made Sūc'coth-bē'noth, and the men of Cūth made Nēr'gal, and the men of Hā'math made Āsh'ī-mā.

31 And the Ā'vites made Nīb'-hāz and Tār'tāk, and the Sēph-ar-vites ^lburnt their children in fire to Ā-drām'mē-lech and Ā-nām'mē-lech, the gods of Sēph-ar-vā'im.

32 So they feared the LORD, ^mand made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 ⁿThey feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations ^owhom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances,

B. C. 678.

CHAP. 17.

g 1 Ki. 14. 16.

h Ezra 4. 2.

i ch. 18. 34.

j Eph. 2. 12.

k Judg. 17. 13.

l Lev. 18. 21.

Deut. 12. 31.

m 1 Ki. 12. 31.

n Isa. 29. 13.

Hosea 10. 2.

Zeph. 1. 5.

Matt. 6. 24.

Luke 16. 13.

o Or, who carried them

away from

thence.

p Gen. 32. 28.

q Judg. 6. 10.

r Ex. 20. 5.

s Ex. 6. 6.

t Deut. 10. 20.

Rev. 15. 4.

u Deut. 5. 32.

v Deut. 4. 23.

w Joshua 24. 14.

Zeph. 1. 5.

Luke 16. 13.

John 4. 24.

Rev. 3. 15.

or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jā'cob, ^owhom he named Īs'ra-el;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, ^pYe shall not fear other gods, nor ^qbow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Ē'gypt with great power and a ^rstretched out arm, ^shim shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ^tye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ^uye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations ^vfeared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Hezekiah's good reign: 4 he destroyeth idolatry.
17 Sennacherib besiegeth Jerusalem.

NOW it came to pass in the third year of Hō-shē'ā son of Ē'lah king of Īs'ra-el, *that* ^aHēz-e-kī'ah the son of Ā'hāz king of Jūdah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jēr'ŷā-lēm. His mother's name also was ^bĀ'bī, the daughter of Zāch-ā-rī'ah.

3 And he did *that which* was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'vid his father did.

4 ¶ ^cHe removed the high places, and brake the ^dimages, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the ^ebrassen serpent that Mō'ses had made: for unto those days the children of Īs'ra-el did burn incense to it: and he called it ^fNē-hūsh'tan.

5 He ^gtrusted in the LORD God of Īs'ra-el; ^hso that after him was none like him among all the kings of Jūdah, nor *any* that were before him.

6 For he ⁱclave to the LORD, and departed not ^jfrom following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'ses.

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 18.

a 2 Chr. 28. 27.

b 2 Chr. 29. 1.

Abijah.

c 2 Chr. 31. 1.

d statues.

e Num. 21. 9.

f That is,

A piece of

brass.

g ch. 19. 10.

2 Chr. 32. 7, 8.

Job 13. 15.

Ps. 13. 5.

Ps. 46. 1, 2.

Matt. 27. 43.

Eph. 1. 12.

f ch. 23. 25.

g Deut. 10. 20.

Joshua 23. 8.

h from after

him.

7 And the LORD ^h was with him; and he prospered ⁱ whithersoever he went forth: and he ^j rebelled against the king of Ās-sūr'ā, and served him not.

8 ^k He smote the Phī-lis'tines, *even* unto ^l Gā'zā, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ And ^m it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hēz-e-kī'ah, which was the seventh year of Hō-shē'ā son of Ē'lah king of Īs-ra-el, that Shāl-man-ē'ser king of Ās-sūr'ā came up against Sā-mā'rī-ā, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: *even* in the sixth year of Hēz-e-kī'ah, that *is* ⁿ the ninth year of Hō-shē'ā king of Īs-ra-el, Sā-mā'rī-ā was taken.

11 And the king of Ās-sūr'ā did carry away Īs-ra-el unto Ās-sūr'ā, and put them ^o in Hā'lah and in Hā-bōr by the river of Gō'zan, and in the cities of the Mēdes:

12 ^p Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Mō'ses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear *them*, nor do *them*.

13 ¶ Now ^q in the fourteenth year of king Hēz-e-kī'ah did ^r Sēn-nāch'erib king of Ās-sūr'ā come up against all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and took them.

14 And Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah sent to the king of Ās-sūr'ā to Lā'chish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Ās-sūr'ā appointed unto Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hēz-e-kī'ah ^s gave *him* all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hēz-e-kī'ah cut off *the gold* from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah had overlaid, and gave ^t it to the king of Ās-sūr'ā.

17 ¶ And the king of Ās-sūr'ā sent Tār'tan and Rāb'sa-ris and Rāb-sha-keh from Lā'chish to king Hēz-e-kī'ah with a ^u great host against Jē-ry'sā-lēm. And they went up and came to Jē-ry'sā-lēm. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, ^v which *is* in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 18.

^h Gen. 29. 2, 3.
ⁱ 2 Chr. 15. 2.
^j Ps. 46. 11.
^k Matt. 1. 23.

^l Ps. 60. 12.

^m Job. 19. 7.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 4. 41.
^o Isa. 14. 29.

^p Azzab.

^q Job. 17. 3.

^r Job. 17. 6.

^s 1 Chr. 5. 26.

^t Job. 17. 7.
^u Dan. 9. 6, 10.

^v 2 Chr. 32. 1.

^w Sanherib.

^x Job. 12. 18.
^y Job. 16. 8.
^z 2 Chr. 12. 9.

^{aa} them.

^{ab} heavy.

^{ac} Isa. 7. 3.

^{ad} Or, secretary.

^{ae} 2 Chr. 32. 10.

^{af} Or, talkest.

^{ag} word of the lips.

^{ah} Or, But counsel and strength are for the war.

^{ai} Ezra 4. 15.

^{aj} Isa. 36. 6.
^{ak} Ezck. 29. 6, 7.

^{al} trustest thee.

^{am} 2 Chr. 31. 1.
^{an} Isa. 36. 7.

^{ao} Or, hostages.

^{ap} Job. 19. 6, 22.
^{aq} 2 Chr. 35. 21.
^{ar} Isa. 7. 17.

^{as} the water of their feet.

^{at} 2 Chr. 32. 15.
^{au} Job 5. 19.
^{av} Dan. 3. 15-17.

king, there came out to them Ē-lī'a-kīm the son of Hīl-kī'ah, which was over the household, and Shēb'nā the ^{ba} scribe, and Jō'ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder.

19 And Rāb'-sha-keh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hēz-e-kī'ah. Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'ā, ^{bb} What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou ^{bc} sayest, (but *they are but* ^{bd} vain words,) ^{be} I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou ^{bf} rebellest against me?

21 ^{bg} Now, behold, thou ^{bh} trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, *even* upon Ē'gypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he, ^{bi} whose high places and whose altars Hēz-e-kī'ah hath taken away, and hath said to Jū'dah and Jē-ry'sā-lēm, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jē-ry'sā-lēm?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give ^{bj} pledges to my lord the king of Ās-sūr'ā, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Ē'gypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD ^{bk} said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Ē-lī'a-kīm the son of Hīl-kī'ah, and Shēb'nā, and Jō'ah, unto Rāb'-sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Sūr'an language; for we understand *it*: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Rāb'-sha-keh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink ^{bl} their own piss with you?

28 Then Rāb'-sha-keh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'ā:

29 Thus saith the king, ^{bm} Let not Hēz-e-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hēz-e-kī'ah make

you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ā.

31 Hearken not to Hēze-kī'ah: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'ā, ¹⁵ Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his ¹⁶ cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, ¹⁷ a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hēze-kī'ah, when he ¹⁷ persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 ¹⁸ Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ā?

34 ¹⁹ Where are the gods of Hām-math, and of Ār'pad? where are the gods of Sēph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nā, and ²⁰ I'vah? have they delivered Sā-mā'rī-ā out of mine hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, ²¹ that the LORD should deliver Jē-ru'sā-lēm out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Ē-lī'ā-kīm the son of Hīl-kī'ah, which was over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and Jō'ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder, to Hēze-kī'ah ²² with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rāb'-sha-keh.

CHAPTER 19.

¹ Hezekiah, in deep affliction, ⁶ comforted by Isaiah. ⁸ Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. ¹⁴ Hezekiah's prayer. ³⁵ An angel destroyeth the Assyrians. ³⁶ Sennacherib slain.

AND it came to pass, when king Hēze-kī'ah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the ² LORD.

2 And he sent Ē-lī'ā-kīm, which was over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to I-sā-jah the prophet the son of Ā'moz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēze-kī'ah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and ¹ blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 ² It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rāb'-sha-keh, ³ whom the king of Ās-sūr'ā his

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 18.

15 Make with me a blessing, or, seek my favour.

16 Or, pit.

¹⁷ Deut. 8. 7, 8.

17 Or, deceiveth.

^z ch. 19. 12. ² Chr. 32. 14. Isa. 10. 10, 11.

^a ch. 19. 13.

^b ch. 17. 24. Ava?

^c Ps. 2. 2, 4. Ps. 50. 21. Ps. 59. 7, 8. Isa. 10. 5-15. Dan. 3. 15. Rom. 1. 21, 22, 23.

^d Job 1. 20. Isa. 33. 7. Jer. 36. 24.

CHAP. 19.

^a Ps. 3. 4, 8. Ps. 27. 14. Ps. 37. 5-40. Ps. 55. 10, 22. Prov. 16. 3. Isa. 37. 1. Phil. 4. 6, 7. 1 Pet. 5. 6, 7.

1 Or, provocation.

^b 2 Sam. 16. 12.

^c ch. 18. 35.

^d Ps. 50. 21.

^e Jas. 5. 16.

2 found.

^f Isa. 37. 6.

^g Ex. 14. 13. ch. 6. 16.

^h Job 4. 9. Ps. 11. 6.

ⁱ ch. 18. 14.

^j 1 Sam. 23. 27. Isa. 37. 9.

^k ch. 18. 5. Isa. 37. 10, 14.

^l Gen. 11. 31.

^m Ezek. 27. 23.

ⁿ ch. 18. 34.

^o ch. 17. 24.

^p Isa. 37. 14.

^q Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 30. 1.

^r Ps. 96. 5. Isa. 44. 6.

^s Ps. 31. 2.

^t 2 Chr. 6. 40.

master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will ^a reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore ^e lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are ² left.

5 So the servants of king Hēze-kī'ah came to I-sā'jah.

6 ¹ And I-sā'jah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, ² Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Ās-sūr'ā have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send ³ a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ⁴ So Rāb'-sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ās-sūr'ā warring against Līb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed ⁵ from Lā'chish.

9 And ⁶ when he heard say of Tīr-ha-kah king of Ē-thī-ō-pī-ā, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hēze-kī'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēze-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God ⁷ in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ā.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sūr'ā have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gō'zan, ⁸ and Hā-ran, and Rē'zeph, and the children of ⁹ E'dēn which were in Thē-lā'sar?

13 ¹⁰ Where is the king of Hām-math, and the king of Ār'pad, and the king of the city of Sēph-ar-vā'im, of Hē'nā, and ¹¹ I'vah?

14 ¹² And Hēze-kī'ah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hēze-kī'ah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēze-kī'ah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of I's'ra-el, ¹³ which dwellest between the cherubims, ¹⁴ thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, ¹⁵ bow down thine ear, and hear: ¹⁶ open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sēn-nāch'e-rīb, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ās-sūr'ā have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have ³ cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the ⁴ work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, ⁵ that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, *even* thou only.

20 ¶ Then Ġ-sā'jah the son of Ā'moz sent to Hēz-e-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Ġs'ra-el, *That* which thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'e-rib king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā ⁶ I have heard.

21 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin ⁷ the daughter of Zī'ōn hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jē-ry'sā-lēm ⁸ hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against ⁹ the Holy One of Ġs'ra-el.

23 ¹⁰ By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, ¹¹ With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lēb'a-non, and will cut down ¹² the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* ¹³ the forest of his Cār'mel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of ¹⁴ besieged places.

25 ¹⁵ Hast thou not heard long ago how ¹⁶ I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that ¹⁷ thou shouldst be to lay waste fenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were ¹⁸ of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* ¹⁹ the grass on the house tops, and *as* corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But ²⁰ I know thy ²¹ abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore ²² I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this *shall be* ²³ a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which spring-

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 19.

3 given.

⁴ Ps. 115. 4.⁵ Ps. 83. 18.⁶ Ps. 65. 12.⁷ Lam. 2. 13.⁸ Job 16. 4.⁹ Ps. 22. 7, 8.¹⁰ Lam. 2. 15.¹¹ Ps. 71. 23.¹² Isa. 5. 24.¹³ Jer. 51. 5.¹⁴ By the hand

of.

¹⁵ Ps. 20. 7.¹⁶ the tallness,

etc.

¹⁷ Or, the forest

and his fruit-

ful field.

¹⁸ Or, fenced.¹⁹ Or, Hast thou

not heard how

I have made it

long ago, and

formed it of

ancient

times? should

I now bring it

to be laid

waste, and

fenced cities

to be ruinous

heaps?

²⁰ Ps. 33. 11.²¹ Isa. 45. 7.²² c Isa. 10. 5.²³ short of hand.²⁴ Ps. 129. 6.²⁵ c Ps. 139. 1.²⁶ Or, sitting.²⁷ Job 41. 2.²⁸ Amos 4. 2.²⁹ Job 20. 8, 9.³⁰ Isa. 7. 11.³¹ Luke 2. 12.³² the escaping

of the house

of Judah that

remaineth.

³³ the escaping.³⁴ Isa. 9. 7.³⁵ i ch. 20. 6.³⁶ j 1 Ki. 11. 12,

13.

³⁷ k 2 Chr. 32. 21.³⁸ l Gen. 10. 11.³⁹ Jonah 1. 2.⁴⁰ Nahum 1. 1.⁴¹ Zeph. 2. 13.⁴² 1 Ararat.⁴³ m Ezra 4. 2.

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 20.

¹ 2 Chr. 32. 24.² Isa. 38. 1.³ Give charge

concerning

thine house.

⁴ Neh. 13. 22.⁵ Ps. 132. 1-5.⁶ Isa. 38. 3.⁷ c Gen. 5. 22, 24.⁸ with a great

weeping.

⁹ Or, city.

eth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And ¹¹ the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'dah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jē-ry'sā-lēm shall go forth a remnant, and ¹² they that escape out of mount Zī'ōn: ¹³ the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For ¹⁴ I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and ¹⁵ for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

35 ¶ And ¹⁶ it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Ās-sūr'ī-an; an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sēn-nāch'e-rib king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at ¹⁷ Nīn'e-veh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nīs'rōch his god, that Ā-drām'mē-lech and Shā-rē'zer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of ¹⁸ Ār-mē-nī-ā. And ¹⁹ E'sar-hād'don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Hesekiah's life is lengthened.* 8 *The sun goeth ten degrees backward.* 21 *Hesekiah dieth, and is succeeded by Manasseh.*

IN ¹ those days was Hēz-e-kī'ah sick unto death. And the prophet Ġ-sā'jah the son of Ā'moz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ² Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, ³ remember now how I have ⁴ walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hēz-e-kī'ah wept ⁵ sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Ġ-sā'jah was gone out into the middle ⁶ court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hēz-e-kī'ah the captain of my people, Thus saith

the LORD, the God of Dā'vid thy father, ^aI have heard thy prayer, I have seen ^ethy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā; and ^jI will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

7 And Ī-sā'jah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hēz-e-kī'ah said unto Ī-sā'jah, What *shall be* the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Ī-sā'jah said, ^gThis sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hēz-e-kī'ah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Ī-sā'jah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and ^hhe brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the ⁱdial of A'hāz.

12 ¶ ^kAt that time ^lBē-rō'dāch-bāl'a-dān, the son of Bāl'a-dān, king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, sent letters and a present unto Hēz-e-kī'ah: for he had heard that Hēz-e-kī'ah had been sick.

13 And ^mHēz-e-kī'ah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his ⁿprecious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and *all* the house of his ^oarmour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hēz-e-kī'ah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Ī-sā'jah the prophet unto king Hēz-e-kī'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hēz-e-kī'ah said, They are come from a far country, *even* from Bāb'ŷ-lon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hēz-e-kī'ah answered, All *the things* that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Ī-sā'jah said unto Hēz-e-kī'ah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store un-

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 20.

^d 1 Ki. 18. 37.
ch. 19. 20.
2 Chr. 32. 20,
21.
Ps. 65. 2.
Luke 11. 9. 10.
Acts 10. 31.

^e Job 16. 20.
Ps. 39. 12.
Rev. 7. 17.

^f ch. 19. 34.
2 Chr. 32. 22.

^g Isa. 38. 7.

^h Joshua 10. 12-14.
Isa. 38. 8.

ⁱ 4 degrees.

^j Isa. 39. 1.

^k Or, Mero-dach-baladan.

^l 2 Chr. 32. 27, 31.

^m Or, spicery.

ⁿ Or, jewels.

^o Lev. 26. 33.
ch. 24. 13.
Jer. 27. 21.

^p ch. 24. 12.

^q Fulfilled,
Dan. 1. 3.

^r 1 Sam. 3. 18.
Ps. 39. 9.
Lam. 3. 22, 39.

^s Or, Shall there not be peace and truth, etc.

^t Neh. 3. 16.

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 16. 3.

^b ch. 18. 4.

^c 1 Ki. 16. 32.

^d Deut. 4. 19.
ch. 17. 16.

^e Jer. 32. 34.

^f 2 Sam. 7. 13.
1 Ki. 8. 29.

^g Lev. 18. 21.
ch. 16. 3.
2 Chr. 28. 3.

^h Lev. 19. 26,
31.
Deut. 18. 10.
ch. 17. 17.

ⁱ 1 Ki. 8. 29.
ch. 23. 27.
Ps. 132. 13, 14.
Jer. 32. 34.

to this day, ^kshall be carried into Bāb'ŷ-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, ^lshall they take away; ^mand they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

19 Then said Hēz-e-kī'ah unto Ī-sā'jah, ⁿGood *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, ^oIs it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hēz-e-kī'ah, and all his might, and how he ^pmade a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

21 And Hēz-e-kī'ah slept with his fathers: and Mā-nās'sēh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Manasseh's wicked reign, and great idolatry.* 19 *Amon's wicked reign.* 23 *He being slain, Josiah is made king.* 25 *Amon's acts.*

MĀ-NĀS'SĒH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Hēph'zī-bah.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, ^aafter the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Īs'ra-el.

3 For he built up again the high places ^bwhich Hēz-e-kī'ah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Bā'al, and made a grove, ^cas did A'hāb king of Īs'ra-el; and ^dworshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And ^ehe built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, ^fIn Jē-rū'sā-lēm will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 ^gAnd he made his son pass through the fire, and observed ^htimes, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke *him* to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to Dā'vid, and to Sōl'o-mon his son, ⁱIn this house, and in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Īs'ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I make the feet of Īs'ra-el move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only

if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Mō'se's commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Mā-nās'sēh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Iſ'ra-el.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,
11 * Because Mā-nās'sēh king of Jū'dah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Am'ōr-ites did, which were before him, and hath made Jū'dah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Iſ'ra-el, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jē-ry'sā-lēm and Jū'dah, that whosoever heareth of it, both in his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jē-ry'sā-lēm the line of Sā-mā'ri'a, and the plummet of the house of A'hāb: and I will wipe Jē-ry'sā-lēm as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of E'gypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover Mā-nās'sēh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jē-ry'sā-lēm from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Jū'dah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mā-nās'sēh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

18 And Mā-nās'sēh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Ūz'zā; and A'mon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ A'mon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jē-ry'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Mē-shūl'le-mēth, the daughter of Hā'rūz of Jōt'bah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Mā-nās'sēh did.

21 And he walked in all the way

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 21.

1 Ki. 14. 16.
2 Chr. 33. 9.

Prov. 29. 12.

k ch. 23. 26.

Jer. 15. 4.

1 Ki. 21. 26.

1 Pet. 4. 3.

Rev. 21. 8.

m 1 Sam. 3. 11.

Jer. 19. 3.

n Isa. 34. 11.

Lam. 2. 8.

Amos 7. 7, 8.

1 he wipeth and

turneth it

upon the face

thereof.

o ch. 19. 30.

p Gen. 9. 6.

ch. 24. 4.

Ps. 10. 2, 8.

Ps. 141. 38.

Prov. 6. 16,

17.

Isa. 59. 3, 7.

Jer. 2. 34.

Lam. 4. 13,

14.

Ezek. 9. 9.

Jod. 3. 19.

Micah 3. 9-12.

2 from mouth

to mouth.

q 2 Chr. 33. 11-

19.

r 2 Chr. 33. 20.

Jer. 22. 19.

s 2 Chr. 33. 21-

23.

t Deut. 32. 15.

Judg. 2. 12.

u ch. 12. 20.

2 Chr. 33. 24,

25.

v Matt. 1. 10,

called

Josias.

B. C. 641.

CHAP. 22.

a 1 Chr. 3. 14.

2 Chr. 34. 1.

Jer. 1. 2.

Zeph. 1. 1.

Matt. 1. 10.

b Joshua 15. 39.

c Deut. 5. 32.

Joshua 1. 7.

Prov. 4. 27.

d 2 Chr. 34. 8.

e ch. 12. 4.

2 Chr. 24. 8.

12.

Mark 12. 41,

42.

f ch. 12. 9.

1 Chr. 9. 19.

2 Chr. 8. 14.

Neh. 11. 19.

Ps. 84. 10.

1 threshold.

g ch. 12. 11, 12,

14.

h ch. 12. 15.

i Neh. 7. 2.

1 Cor. 4. 2.

j Deut. 31. 24.

that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servants of A'mon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king A'mon; and the people of the land made Jō-si'ah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of A'mon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Ūz'zā: and Jō-si'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Josiah's good reign: 3 he provideth for the repair of the temple. 8 Hilkiah findeth the book of the law. 15 Huldah prophesieth Jerusalem's destruction.

JŌ-SI'AH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jē-ry'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-dī'dah, the daughter of Ad-a'iah of Bōs'eath.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of Dā'vid his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Jō-si'ah, that the king sent Shā'phan the son of Az-a-lī'ah, the son of Mē-shūl'lam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hīl-kī'ah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hīl-kī'ah the high priest said unto Shā'phan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hīl-kī'ah gave the book to Shā'phan, and he read it.

9 And Shā'phan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have ² gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shā'phan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hīl-kī'ah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shā'phan ^{*} read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hīl-kī'ah the priest, and Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and Āch'bōr the son of ³ Mī-chā'jah, and Shā'phan the scribe, and Ā-sa-hī'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, ^m enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Jū'dah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great ^{is} ⁿ the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hīl-kī'ah the priest, and Ā-hī'kam, and Āch'bōr, and Shā'phan, and Ā-sa-hī'ah, went unto Hūl'dah the ^o prophetess, the wife of Shāl'um the son of ^p Tik'vah, the son of ⁴ Hār'has, keeper of the ⁵ wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jē-ry'sā-lēm ⁶ in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^q I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Jū'dah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the ^r works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to ^s the king of Jū'dah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, ^t thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, ^u to all that ^v *hear* the words which thou hast said,

19 Because thine ^w heart was tender, and thou hast ^x humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou hearest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become ^y a desola-

B. C. 641.

CHAP. 22.

2 melted.

^k Jer. 36. 21.

^l Abdon,
2 Chr. 34. 20.

3 Or, Micah.

^m Ps. 25. 14.
Prov. 3. 6.

ⁿ Deut. 29. 27.

^o Ex. 15. 20.
Luke 2. 36.
1 Cor. 11. 5.

^p Tik'vath.
2 Chr. 34. 22.

4 Or, Hasrah.

5 garments.

6 Or, in the second part.

^q Dan. 9. 11-14.

^r Ps. 115. 4.
Isa. 2. 8, 9.
Isa. 44. 17-20.
Micah 5. 13.

^s 2 Chr. 34. 26.

^t Eccl. 8. 12.

^u Ps. 51. 17.
Isa. 57. 15.

^v Ex. 10. 3.
Lev. 26. 40, 41.
2 Chr. 33. 12.
Ps. 34. 18.
Ps. 51. 17.
Isa. 57. 15.
Luke 14. 11.
Jas. 4. 6, 7.
1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.

^w Lev. 25. 31.
32.

^x Jer. 26. 6.

^y Ps. 37. 37.
Isa. 57. 1, 2.

B. C. 624.

CHAP. 23.

^a 2 Chr. 34. 29,
30.

1 from small
even unto
great.

^b ch. 22. 8.

^c ch. 11. 14.

^d Jer. 4. 2.

^e ch. 21. 3, 7.

2 caused to
cease.

3 Chemarim.

4 Or, twelve
signs, or,
constellations.

^f ch. 21. 3.

^g 2 Chr. 34. 4.

^h 1 Ki. 14. 24.

ⁱ Ezek. 16. 16.

5 houses.

tion and ^z a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou ^z shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Josiah causeth the law to be read, 3 reneweth the covenant of the Lord, 4 destroyeth idolatry, etc. 29 He is slain. 31 Jehoahaz's reign. 35 Jehoiaikim succeedeth him.*

AND ^a the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Jū'dah and of Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Jū'dah and all the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, ¹ both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant ^b which was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king ^c stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And ^d all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hīl-kī'ah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Bā'al, and for ^e the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jē-ry'sā-lēm in the fields of Kid'ron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bēth'-el.

5 And he ² put down ³ the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Jū'dah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the places round about Jē-ry'sā-lēm; them also that burned incense unto Bā'al, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the ⁴ planets, and to ⁵ all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jē-ry'sā-lēm, unto the brook Kid'ron, and burned it at the brook Kid'ron, and stamped *it* small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the ^o graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses ^h of the sodomites, that *were* by the house of the LORD, ⁱ where the women wove ⁵ hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Jū'dah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from ¹ Gē'bā to Bē'er-shē'bā, and brake down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entering in of the gate of Jōsh'u-ā the governor of the city, which *were* on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 ² Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, ³ but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled ⁴ Tō'pheth, which *is* in ⁵ the valley of the children of Hīn'nom, ⁶ that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Mō'leah.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Jū'dah had given to ⁷ the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nā'than-mē'lech the ⁸ chamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that *were* ⁹ on the top of the upper chamber of Ā'hāz, which the kings of Jū'dah had made, and the altars which ¹⁰ Mā-nās'sēh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and ¹¹ brake *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kid'rōn.

13 And the high places that *were* before Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which *were* on the right hand of ¹² the mount of corruption, which ¹³ Sō'lō-mōn the king of Is'ra-el had builded for Āsh'tō-rēth the abomination of the Zī-dō'nī-ans, and for Chē'mōsh the abomination of the Mō'ab-ites, and for ¹⁴ Mī'com the abomination of the children of Ām'mōn, did the king defile.

14 And he ¹⁵ brake in pieces the ¹⁶ images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¹⁷ Moreover the altar that *was* at Bēth'-el, and the high place ¹⁸ which Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who made Is'ra-el to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Jō-sī'ah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned *them* upon the altar, and polluted it; according to the ¹⁹ word

B. C. 624.

CHAP. 23.

1 Ki. 15. 22.

2 Ezek. 44. 10.

Mal. 2. 8.

1 Sam. 2. 36.

1 Isa. 30. 33.

2 Joshua 15. 8.

3 Lev. 18. 21.

4 Deut. 4. 19.

2 Chr. 14. 5.

Job 31. 26.

5 Or, eunuch,

or, officer.

6 Jer. 19. 13.

7 ch. 21. 5.

2 Chr. 33. 3.

15.

7 Or, ran

from thence.

8 That is,

the mount

of Olives.

9 Neh. 13. 26.

10 Or, Molech.

11 Ex. 23. 24.

Ex. 32. 20.

Num. 33. 52.

Deut. 7. 5, 25.

12 statues.

13 1 Ki. 12. 28,

33.

ch. 10. 31.

14 1 Ki. 13. 2.

15 to escape.

16 2 Chr. 34. 6.

17 Or, sacrificed.

18 2 Chr. 34. 5.

19 2 Chr. 35. 1.

20 Ex. 12. 8.

Lev. 23. 5.

Num. 9. 2.

Deut. 16. 2.

21 ch. 21. 6.

1 Chr. 10. 13.

22 Or, teraphim.

23 Lev. 19. 31.

Lev. 20. 27.

Deut. 18. 11.

ch. 22. 8-13.

2 Chr. 34. 14-19.

24 ch. 18. 5.

25 ch. 21. 11.

ch. 24. 3.

Jer. 15. 4.

26 14 angers.

27 ch. 17. 18.

of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *It is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Jū'dah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bēth'-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones ¹⁹ alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Sā-mā'ri-ā.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that *were* ²⁰ in the cities of Sā-mā'ri-ā, which the kings of Is'ra-el had made to provoke the LORD to anger, Jō-sī'ah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bēth'-el.

20 And he ²¹ slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there upon the altars, and ²² burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

21 ²³ And the king commanded all the people, saying, ²⁴ Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, ²⁵ as *it is* written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Is'ra-el, nor in all the days of the kings of Is'ra-el, nor of the kings of Jū'dah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Jō-sī'ah, *wherein* this passover was holden to the LORD in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

24 ²⁶ Moreover, ²⁷ the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the ²⁸ images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Jū'dah and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, did Jō-sī'ah put away, that he might perform the words of, ²⁹ the law which were written in the book that Hīl-ki'ah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 ³⁰ And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Mō'sēs; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ³¹ Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith ³² he had said he would bring judgment upon all the ³³ provocations that Mā-nās'sēh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Jū'dah also out of my sight, as ³⁴ I have removed Is'ra-el, and will cast

off this city Jê-ry/sâ-lêm which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, ¹My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jô-si'ah, and all that he did, ^{are} they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

29 ¶ In his days Phâ-raôh-nê'chôh king of Êgÿpt went up against the king of Âs-sÿr-î-a to the river Eû-phrà'tês; and king Jô-si'ah went against him; and he slew him at ^o Më-gîd/dô, when he ^h had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Më-gîd/dô, and brought him to Jê-ry/sâ-lêm, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took ¹ Jê-hô'a-hâz the son of Jô-si'ah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jê-hô'a-hâz ^{was} twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jê-ry/sâ-lêm. And his mother's name ^{was} ¹ Hâ-mî'tal, the daughter of Jêr-ê-mî'ah of Lîb'nah.

32 And he did ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phâ-raôh-nê'chôh put him in bands ^{kat} at Rib'lâh in the land of Hâ'math, ¹⁵ that he might not reign in Jê-ry/sâ-lêm; and ¹⁶ put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Phâ-raôh-nê'chôh made Ê-lî'a-kîm the son of Jô-si'ah king in the room of Jô-si'ah his father, and ¹ turned his name to ^m Jê-hoi'a-kim, and took Jê-hô'a-hâz away: ² and he came to Êgÿpt, and died there.

35 And Jê-hoi'a-kim gave the silver and the gold to Phâ-raôh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Phâ-raôh: he ^o exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give ^{it} unto Phâ-raôh-nê'chôh.

36 ¶ Jê-hoi'a-kim ^{was} twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jê-ry/sâ-lêm. And his mother's name ^{was} Ze-bû'dah, the daughter of Pê-dâ'jah of Ry'mah.

37 And he did ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAPTER 24.

¹ Jehoia-kim procureth his own ruin. ⁸ Jehoia-kim's succedeth him. ¹⁰ Jerusalem taken. ¹⁷ Zedekiah's evil reign.

IN ^{his} days Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came up, and Jê-hoi'a-kim became his servant

B. C. 623.

CHAP. 23.

^f 1 Ki. 8. 29.

^g Judg. 1. 27.
^{ch.} 9. 27.
Zech. 12. 11.

^h ch. 14. 8.

ⁱ ch. 14. 21.
2 Chr. 36. 1, 2.
Jer. 22. 11.

^j ch. 24. 18.

^k Num. 34. 11.
^{ch.} 25. 6.

^l Or, because he reigned.

^m set a mullet upon the land.

ⁿ ch. 24. 17.
Dan. 1. 7.

^o Matt. 1. 11, Jakim.

^p Jer. 22. 11.

^q Prov. 11. 11.

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 24.

^a Lev. 26. 25.
^{ch.} 17. 5.
2 Chr. 33. 6.
Jer. 25. 1, 9.
Dan. 1. 1.

^b Deut. 28. 49, 50.
Jer. 25. 9.
Ezek. 19. 8.

^c ch. 20. 17.
^{ch.} 21. 12.

^d by the hand of.

^e ch. 21. 2, 11.
^{ch.} 23. 26.

^f ch. 21. 15.
^{Jer.} 15. 1.
Lam. 3. 42.

^g 2 Chr. 36. 6.

^h Jer. 37. 5.
ⁱ Jer. 46. 2.

^j Jeconiah,
1 Chr. 3. 16.
Jer. 24. 1.
and Coniah,
Jer. 22. 24.

^k Dan. 1. 1.

^l came into siege.

^m Jer. 24. 1.
Ezek. 17. 12.

ⁿ Or, eunuchs.

^o Jer. 25. 1.
^m ch. 25. 27.

^p Jer. 52. 28.

^q Isa. 39. 6.

^r Dan. 5. 2.

^s 1 Ki. 14. 15.

^t 2 Chr. 35. 9, 10.
^u 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.

three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 ^b And the LORD sent against him bands of the Châl'dees, and bands of the Sÿr-î-ans, and bands of the MÔ'-ab-ites, and bands of the children of Âm'môn, and sent them against Jû'dah to destroy it, ^c according to the word of the LORD, which he spake ¹ by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came ^{this} upon Jû'dah, to remove ^{them} out of his sight, ^d for the sins of Mâ-nâs'seh, according to all that he did;

4 ^e And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jê-ry/sâ-lêm with innocent blood; which ^f the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hoi'a-kim, and all that he did, ^{are} they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'dah?

6 ^g So Jê-hoi'a-kim slept with his fathers: and Jê-hoi'a-chîn his son reigned in his stead.

7 And ^h the king of Êgÿpt came not again any more out of his land: for ⁱ the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon had taken from the river of Êgÿpt unto the river Eû-phrà'tês all that pertained to the king of Êgÿpt.

8 ^j ¶ Jê-hoi'a-chîn ^{was} eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jê-ry/sâ-lêm three months. And his mother's name ^{was} Nê-hûsh'tâ, the daughter of Êl'ngathan of Jê-ry/sâ-lêm.

9 And he did ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ^k ¶ At that time the servants of Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came up against Jê-ry/sâ-lêm, and the city ³ was besieged.

11 And Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 ^l And Jê-hoi'a-chîn the king of Jû'dah went out to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his ⁴ officers: ¹ and the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon ^m took him ⁿ in the eighth year of his reign.

13 ^o And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and ^p cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Sô'l'o-mon king of Îs'ra-êl had made in the temple of the LORD, ^q as the LORD had said.

14 And ^r he carried away all Jê-ry/sâ-lêm, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, ^{even} ten thousand captives, and ^s all the craftsmen and smiths: none re-

mained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And ^ahe carried away Jē-hoi'-a-chin to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ^bofficers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jē-ru'sā-lēm to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

16 And ^call the men of might, *even* seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths ^aa thousand, all *that were* strong and apt for war, even them the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon brought captive to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

17 ¶ And ^dthe king of Bāb'ŷ-lon made Māt-tā-n'ah ^ehis father's brother king in his stead, ^fand changed his name to Zēd-ē-kī'ah.

18 ^gZēd-ē-kī'ah ^hwas twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name *was* ⁱHā-mū'tal, the daughter of Jēr-ē-mī'ah of Līb'nah.

19 And he did *that which* ^jwas evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jē-hoi'-a-kim had done.

20 For ^kthrough the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jē-ru'sā-lēm and Jū'dah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zēd-ē-kī'ah ^lrebelled against the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Jerusalem again besieged.* 4 *Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, and his eyes put out.*

AND it came to pass ^ain the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon came, he, and all his host, against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zēd-ē-kī'ah.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the *fourth* month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which *is* by the king's garden: (now the Chāl'dēes *were* against the city round about:;) and ^bthe king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chāl'dēes pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jēr'ī-chō: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon ^cto Rīb'lah; and they ^dgave judgment upon him.

B. C. 599.

CHAP. 24.

t ch. 25. 12.
Jer. 39. 10.

u 2 Chr. 36. 10.
Esther 2. 6.

5 Or, eunuchs.

v Jer. 52. 28.

w Jer. 37. 1.

x 1 Chr. 3. 15.
2 Chr. 36. 10, 11.

y ch. 23. 34.
2 Chr. 36. 4.

z 2 Chr. 36. 11.
Jer. 37. 1.

a ch. 23. 31.

b Deut. 4. 24.
ch. 22. 16, 17.
ch. 23. 26, 27.

c Ezek. 17. 15.
2 Chr. 36. 13.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 25.

a 2 Chr. 36. 17.
Jer. 34. 2.

Ezek. 24. 1.

b Jer. 39. 4.

c ch. 23. 33.

1 *spake judgment with him.*

2 *made blind.*

d ch. 24. 12.

3 Or, chief marshal.

e 2 Chr. 36. 19.
Ps. 74. 3-7.
Ps. 79. 1.

Isa. 64. 11.
Micah 3. 12.

f Amos 2. 5.

g Neh. 1. 3.

h Jer. 39. 9.

4 *fallen away.*

i ch. 24. 14.
Jer. 40. 7.

j ch. 20. 17.

k 1 Ki. 7. 15.

l Ex. 27. 3.

m Ex. 37. 23.
2 Chr. 24. 14.

Esther 1. 7.
Dan. 5. 2.

5 *the one sea.*

n Jer. 52. 24.

o 1 Chr. 6. 14.
Ezra 7. 1.

p Jer. 21. 1.

6 *threshold.*

7 Or, eunuch.

q Jer. 52. 25.

8 *saw the king's face.*

9 Or, scribe of the captain of the host.

7 And they slew the sons of Zēd-ē-kī'ah before his eyes, and ²put out the eyes of Zēd-ē-kī'ah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh *day* of the month, which *is* ^athe nineteenth year of king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, came Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan, ^bcaptain of the guard, a servant of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

9 ^cAnd he burnt the house of the LORD, ^dand the king's house, and all the houses of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and every great *man's* house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chāl'dēes, that *were* with the captain of the guard, ^ebrake down the walls of Jē-ru'sā-lēm round about.

11 ^fNow the rest of the people *that were* left in the city, and the ^gfugitives that fell away to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard ^hleft of the poor of the land *to be* vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And ⁱthe ^jpillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and ^kthe bases, and the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chāl'dēes break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls, and such ^lthings as *were* of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, ^mone sea, and the bases which Sōl'o-mon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it *was* brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work; and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ ⁿAnd the captain of the guard took ^oSēr-g-i'ah the chief priest, and ^pZēph-a-n'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the ^qdoor:

19 And out of the city he took ^ran officer that was set over the men of war, and ^sfive men of them that ^twere in the king's presence, which ^uwere found in the city, and the ^vprin-

cipal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land *that were found in the city*:

20 And Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Bāb'ý-lon to Rīb'lah:

21 And the king of Bāb'ý-lon smote them, and slew them at Rīb'lah in the land of Hā'math. ^r So Jū'dah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ ^r And *as for* the people that remained in the land of Jū'dah, whom Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ý-lon had left, even over them he made Ġēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī-kam, the son of Shā'phan, ruler.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Bāb'ý-lon had made Ġēd-a-lī'ah governor, there came to Ġēd-a-lī'ah to Miz'pah, even Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-nī'ah, and Jō-hā'nān the son of Cā-rē'ah, and Sēr-a-í'ah the son of Tān'hū-mēth the Nē-tōph'a-thite, and Jā-āz-a-nī'ah the son of a Mā-āch'a-thite, they and their men.

24 And Ġēd-a-lī'ah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, ^r Fear not to be the servants of the Chāl'dēes; dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bāb'ý-lon; and it shall be well with you.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 25.

^r Lev. 26. 33.
Deut. 4. 26.
ch. 17. 20.
ch. 23. 27.
Jer. 24. 9, 10.
Amos 5. 27.

e Jer. 40. 5.

t Jer. 27. 12.

u Jer. 41. 1, 2.
Zech. 7. 5.

10 of the
kingdom.

v Jer. 41. 16-18.

w Deut. 28. 68.
Jer. 41. 17.

x Gen. 40. 13,
20.

11 good things
with him.

y Jer. 27. 6-11.
Dan. 2. 37.

z Gen. 41. 14,
42.
Esther 4. 4.

a 2 Sam. 9. 7.

25 But ^r it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-nī'ah, the son of E-lish'a-mā, of the seed ¹⁰ royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Ġēd-a-lī'ah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chāl'dēes that were with him at Miz'pah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, ^v and came to E'gypt: for they were afraid of the Chāl'dēes.

27 ¶ ^r And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jē-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* E'vīl-mē-rō'dach king of Bāb'ý-lon in the year that he began to reign ^r did lift up the head of Jē-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah out of prison;

28 And he spake ¹¹ kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of ^v the kings that were with him in Bāb'ý-lon;

29 And ^r changed his prison garments: and he did ^r eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance *was* a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

THE

FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Adam's line to Noah. 5 Sons of Japheth. 8 Sons of Ham. 17 Sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Sons of Ishmael. 32 Sons of Keturah. 34 Posterity of Abraham by Esau.

A D'AM, ^a Shēth, E'nosh,
2 Kē'nan, Mā-hā'la-lē-el, Jē'rēd,
3 ^b Hē'noch, Mē-thū'sē-lah, Lā'-mech,

4 Nō'ah, Shēm, Hām, and Jā'pheth.
5 ¶ ^c The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mer, and Mā'gōg, and Mād'a-i, and Jā'vān, and Tū'bal, and Mē'shech, and Tī'ras.

6 And the sons of Gō'mer; Āsh-chē-naz, and ¹ Rī'phāth, and Tō-gār-mah.

7 And the sons of Jā'vān; E-lī-shah, and Tār'shish, Kīt'tim, and ² Dōd'a-nīm.

8 ¶ ^a The sons of Hām; Cūsh, and Miz'ra-im, Pūt, and Cā'nāan.

9 And the sons of Cūsh; Sē'bā, and Hāv'ī-lah, and Sāb'tā, and Rā'a-mah, and Sāb'te-chā. And the sons of Rā'a-mah; Shē'bā, and Dē'dan.

B. C. 4004.

CHAP. 1.

a Gen. 4. 25.

b Jude 14.

c Gen. 10. 2.

1 Or, Diphath,
as it is in
some copies.

2 Or, Rodanim,
according to
some copies.

d Gen. 10. 6.

e Gen. 10. 8, 13.

f Gen. 10. 14.
Deut. 2. 23.
Amos 9. 7.

g Gen. 9. 23,
26.

3 Or, Mash,
Gen. 10. 23.

4 That is,
Division.

10 And Cūsh ^e begat Nīm'rōd: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Miz'ra-im begat Lū'dīm, and Ān'a-mīm, and Lē'hā-bīm, and Nāph'tu-hīm,

12 And Pāth-ru'sīm, and Cās'la-hīm, (of whom came the Phī-līs-tīnes,) and Cāph'thō-rīm.

13 And Cā'nāan begat Zī'dōn his firstborn, and Hēth,

14 The Jēb'u-site also, and the Ām'ōr-ite, and the Ġir'ga-shite,

15 And the Hī'vite, and the Ārk'ite, and the Sīn'ite,

16 And the Ār'vad-ite, and the Zēm'a-rite, and the Hā'math-ite.

17 ¶ The sons of ^r Shēm; E'lām, and Āssh'ur, and Ār-phāx'ād, and Lūd, and Ā'ram, and Ūz, and Hūl, and Ġē'thēr, and ³ Mē'shech.

18 And Ār-phāx'ād begat Shē'lah, and Shē'lah begat E'bēr.

19 And unto E'bēr were born two sons: the name of the one *was* ⁴ Pē'-leg; because in his days the earth

was divided: and his brother's name was Jōk'tan.

20 And Jōk'tan begat Āl-mō'dād, and Shē'leph, and Hā'zar-mā'veth, and Jē'rah,

21 Hā-dō'ram also, and Ū'zal, and Dik'lah,

22 And E'bal, and Ā-bīm'ā-el, and Shē'bā,

23 And Ō'phīr, and Hāv'i-lah, and Jō'bāb. All these were the sons of Jōk'tan.

24 ¶ ^h Shēm, Ār-phāx'ād, Shē'lah,

25 ⁱ E'bēr, Pē'leg, Rē'u,

26 Sē'rug, Nā'hōr, Tē'rah,

27 ^j Ā'brām; the same is Ā'brā'hām.

28 The sons of Ā'brā'hām: ^k Ī'sāac, and ^l Īsh'mā-el.

29 ¶ These are their generations: The ^m firstborn of Īsh'mā-el, Nē-bā'jōth; then Kē'dār, and Ād'bē-el, and Mib'sam,

30 Mish'mā, and Dū'mah, Mās'sā, ⁿ Hā'dād, and Tē'mā,

31 Jē'tūr, Nā'phish, and Kēd'e-mah. These are the sons of Īsh'mā-el.

32 ¶ Now ^o the sons of Kē-tū'rah, Ā'brā'hām's concubine: she bare Zim'rān, and Jōk'shan, and Mē'dan, and Mid'tan, and Īsh'bāk, and Shū'ah. And the sons of Jōk'shan; Shē'bā, and Dē'dan.

33 And the sons of Mid'tan; E'phah, and E'phēr, and Hē'noch, and Ā-bī'dā, and Ēl'dā-ah. All these are the sons of Kē-tū'rah.

34 And ^p Ā'brā'hām begat Ī'sāac. ^q The sons of Ī'sāac; E'sāu and Īs'ra-el.

35 ¶ The sons of ^r E'sāu; Ēl'ī-phāz, Reu'el, and Jē'ūsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.

36 The sons of Ēl'ī-phāz; Tē'man, and Ō'mar, ^s Zē'phī, and Gā'tam, Kē'nāz, and Tīm'nā, and Ām'a-lēk.

37 The sons of Reu'el; Nā'hāth, Zē'rah, Shām'mah, and Miz'zah.

38 And ^t the sons of Sē'ir; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zib'e-on, and Ā'nah, and Dī'shon, and E'zār, and Dī'shan.

39 And the sons of Lō'tan; Hō'rī, and ^u Hō'mam: and Tīm'nā was Lō'tan's sister.

40 The sons of Shō'bal; ^v Ā-lī'an, and Mān'a-hāth, and E'bal, ^w Shē'phī, and Ō'nam. And the sons of Zib'e-on; Ā'āh, and Ā'nah.

41 The sons of Ā'nah; ^x Dī'shon. And the sons of Dī'shon; ^y Ām'rām, and Ēsh'bān, and Īth'ran, and Chē'ran.

42 The sons of E'zēr; Bīl'hān, and Zā'van, and ^z Jā'kan. The sons of Dī'shan; Ūz, and Ā'ran.

43 ¶ Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of E'dom before

B. C. 4004.

CHAP. 1.

^h Gen. 11. 10. Luke 3. 36.

ⁱ Num. 24. 24. Luke 3. 35.

^j 2 Chr. 20. 7. Neh. 9. 7. Isa. 41. 8.

^k Gen. 21. 2, 3.

^l Gen. 16. 11, 15.

^m Gen. 25. 13-16.

ⁿ Or. Hadar, Gen. 25. 15.

^o Gen. 25. 1, 2.

^p Gen. 21. 2, 3.

^q Gen. 25. 25.

^r Deut. 2. 22. Mal. 1. 2, 3. Rom. 9. 13. Heb. 12. 16.

^s Or. Zepho, Gen. 36. 11.

^t Gen. 36. 20.

^u Or. Herman, Gen. 36. 22.

^v Or. Alvan, Gen. 36. 23.

^w Or. Shepho, Gen. 36. 23.

^x Gen. 36. 25.

^y Or. Hemdan, Gen. 36. 26.

^z Or. Akan, Gen. 36. 27.

¹ Gen. 36. 31.

² 1 Ki. 11. 14.

³ Gen. 36. 37.

⁴ Or. Hadar, Gen. 36. 39.

⁵ Or. Pau, Gen. 36. 39.

⁶ Ex. 15. 15.

⁷ Or. Alvah.

B. C. 1752.

CHAP. 2.

¹ Or. Jacob, Gen. 32. 28.

² Ex. 32. 13. Num. 13. 4-15.

³ Gen. 29. 32. Gen. 30. 5.

⁴ Ex. 1. 2.

⁵ Gen. 29. 35. Gen. 38. 3.

⁶ Deut. 33. 7. Num. 26. 19.

⁷ Gen. 38. 2.

⁸ Gen. 38. 7.

⁹ Gen. 38. 29, 30.

¹⁰ Matt. 1. 3.

¹¹ Gen. 46. 12. Ruth 4. 18.

¹² Or. Zabdī, Joshua 7. 1.

¹³ 1 Ki. 4. 31.

¹⁴ Or. Darda, h. chi. 4. 1.

¹⁵ Or. Achan, i. Joshua 6. 18.

any king reigned over the children of Īs'ra-el; Bē'lā the son of Bē'or: and the name of his city was Dīn'hā-bah.

44 And when Bē'lā was dead, Jō'bāb the son of Zē'rah of Bōz'rah reigned in his stead.

45 And when Jō'bāb was dead, Hū'sham of the land of the Tē'man-ites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Hū'sham was dead, ^u Hā'dād the son of Bē'dād, which smote Mid'tan in the field of Mō'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'vīth.

47 And when Hā'dād was dead, Sām'lah of Mās're-kah reigned in his stead.

48 ^v And when Sām'lah was dead, Shā'ul of Rē-hō'both by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shā'ul was dead, Bā'al-lā'nān the son of Āch'bōr reigned in his stead.

50 And when Bā'al-lā'nān was dead, ^w Hā'dād reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was ^x Pā'i; and his wife's name was Mē'hēt'-a-bel, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mēz'a-hāb.

51 ¶ Hā'dād died also. And the ^y dukes of E'dom were; duke Tīm'nah, duke ^z Ā-lī'ah, duke Jē'thēth,

52 Duke Ā-hō-lib'ā-mah, duke E'lah, duke Pī'non,

53 Duke Kē'nāz, duke Tē'man, duke Mīb'zar,

54 Duke Māg'dī-el, duke Ī'ram. These are the dukes of E'dom.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Sons of Israel. 3 Posterity of Judah. 13 Children of Jesse. 18 Posterity of Caleb: 21 of Hezron: 25 of Jerameel: 34 of Shechan.

THESE are the sons of ¹ Īs'ra-el; ² Reu'ben, Sīm'e-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, Īs'sa-char, and Zēb'u-lun,

2 Dān, Jō'seph, and Bēn'jā-min, Nāph'ta-lī, Gād, and Āsh'ēr.

3 ¶ The sons of ³ Jū'dah; Ēr, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah: ⁴ which three were born unto him of the daughter of

⁵ Shū'ā the Cā'nāan-ite-ess. And ⁶ Ēr, the firstborn of Jū'dah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.

4 And ⁷ Tā'mar his daughter in law bare him Phā'rēz and Zē'rah. All the sons of Jū'dah were five.

5 The sons of ⁸ Phā'rēz; Hēz'rōn, and Hā'mūl.

6 And the sons of Zē'rah; ⁹ Zīm'rī, and ¹⁰ E'than, and Hē'man, and Cāl'cōl, and ¹¹ Dār'ra: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of ¹² Ā'cār'mī; ¹³ Ā'chār, the troubler of Īs'ra-el, who transgressed in the thing ¹⁴ ac-

cursed.

8 And the sons of Ē'than; Āz-a-ri'ah.

9 The sons also of Hēz'rōn, that were born unto him; Jē-rāh'mē-el, and Rām, and Chē-lū'bāi.

10 And Rām begat Ām-mīn'a-dab; and Ām-mīn'a-dab begat Nālī'shōn, prince of the children of Jū'dah;

11 And Nālī'shōn begat Sāl'mā, and Sāl'mā begat Bō'āz,

12 And Bō'āz begat Ō'bed, and Ō'bed begat Jēs'se,

13 ¶ And Jēs'se begat his first-born Ē-lī'ab, and Ā-bīn'a-dāb the second, and Shīm'mā the third,

14 Nē-thān'e-el the fourth, Rād'da-i the fifth,

15 Ō'zem the sixth, Dā'vid the seventh:

16 Whose sisters were Zēr-ū'ah, and Ābī-gāil. 17 And the sons of Zēr-ū'ah; Ā-bīsh'ā-i, and Jō'ab, and Ā'sa-hēl, three.

17 And Ābī-gāil bare Ām'a-sā: and the father of Ām'a-sā was Jē'thēr the Īsh'mē-el-ite.

18 ¶ And Cā'leb the son of Hēz'rōn begat children of Ā-zū'bah his wife, and of Jē'rī-ōth: her sons are these; Jē'shēr, and Shō'bāb, and Ā'r'dōn.

19 And when Ā-zū'bah was dead, Cā'leb took unto him Ēph'rāth, which bare him Hūr.

20 And Hūr begat Ū'ri, and Ū'ri begat Bē-zāl'e-el.

21 ¶ And afterward Hēz'rōn went in to the daughter of Mā'chīr the father of Gīl'e-ād, whom he married when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Sē'gub.

22 And Sē'gub begat Jā'ir, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gīl'e-ād.

23 ¶ And he took Ġē'shūr, and Ā'ram, with the towns of Jā'ir, from them, with Kē'nath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these belonged to the sons of Mā'chīr the father of Gīl'e-ād.

24 And after that Hēz'rōn was dead in Cā'leb-ēph'ra-tah, then Ā-bī'ah Hēz'rōn's wife bare him Āsh'ūr the father of Te-kō'ā.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jē-rāh'mē-el the firstborn of Hēz'rōn were, Rām the firstborn, and Bū'nah, and Ō'ren, and Ō'zem, and Ā-hī'jah.

26 Jē-rāh'mē-el had also another wife, whose name was Āt'a-rah; she was the mother of Ō'am.

27 And the sons of Rām the firstborn of Jē-rāh'mē-el were, Mā'āz, and Jā'mīn, and Ē'kēr.

28 And the sons of Ō'am were, Shām'mā-i, and Jā'dā. And the sons of Shām'mā-i; Nā'dāb and Ābī'shur.

29 And the name of the wife of Āb-

B. C. 1471.

CHAP. 2.

5 Or, Aram, Matt. 1. 3, 4.

6 Or, Caleb.

7 Ruth 4. 19. Matt. 1. 4.

8 Num. 1. 7. Num. 2. 3.

9 Or, Salmon, Ruth 4. 21. Matt. 1. 4.

10 1 Sam. 16. 6.

8 Or, Sham-mah, 1 Sam. 16. 9.

11 2 Sam. 2. 18.

12 2 Sam. 17. 25.

9 Ithra an Israelite, 2 Sam. 17. 25.

10 Ex. 31. 2. 2 Chr. 1. 5.

11 Num. 27. 1.

12 took.

13 Num. 32. 41. Deut. 3. 14.

14 ch. 4. 5.

15 2 Sam. 14. 2. ch. 4. 5. 2 Chr. 11. 6. 2 Chr. 20. 20. Neh. 3. 5. Jer. 6. 1. Amos 1. 1.

16 ch. 11. 41.

17 Called because his descendants peopled that city.

18 Joshua 15. 17.

Īshur was Ābī-lā'il, and she bare him Āh'bān, and Mō'līd.

30 And the sons of Nā'dāb; Sē'led, and Āp'pa-im: but Sē'led died without children.

31 And the sons of Āp'pa-im; Īsh'i. And the sons of Īsh'i; Shē'shan. And the children of Shē'shan; Āh'lāi.

32 And the sons of Jā'dā the brother of Shām'mā-i; Jē'thēr, and Jōn'a-than; and Jē'thēr died without children.

33 And the sons of Jōn'a-than; Pē'leth, and Zā'zā. These were the sons of Jē-rāh'mē-el.

34 ¶ Now Shē'shan had no sons, but daughters. And Shē'shan had a servant, an Ē-gyp'tian, whose name was Jār'hā.

35 And Shē'shan gave his daughter to Jār'hā his servant to wife; and she bare him Āt'tāi.

36 And Āt'tāi begat Nā'than, and Nā'than begat Zā'bād,

37 And Zā'bād begat Ēph'lāl, and Ēph'lāl begat Ō'bed.

38 And Ō'bed begat Jē'hū, and Jē'hū begat Āz-a-ri'ah,

39 And Āz-a-ri'ah begat Hē'lez, and Hē'lez begat Ē-lē'a-sah,

40 And Ē-lē'a-sah begat Sī-sām'a-i, and Sī-sām'a-i begat Shāl'lum,

41 And Shāl'lum begat Jēk'a-mī'ah, and Jēk'a-mī'ah begat Ē-līsh'a-mā.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Cā'leb the brother of Jē-rāh'mē-el were, Mē'shā his firstborn, which was the father of Zīph; and the sons of Mā-rē'shah the father of Hē'bron.

43 And the sons of Hē'bron; Kō'rah, and Tāp'pu-ah, and Rē'kem, and Shē'mā.

44 And Shē'mā begat Rā'hām, the father of Jōr'ko-ām: and Rē'kem begat Shām'mā-i.

45 And the son of Shām'mā-i was Mā'on: and Mā'on was the father of Bēth'-zūr.

46 And Ē'phah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Hā'ran, and Mō'zā, and Gā'zēz: and Hā'ran begat Gā'zēz.

47 And the sons of Jāh'da-i; Rē'gem, and Jō'tham, and Ġē'shām, and Pē'let, and Ē'phah, and Shā'aph.

48 Mā'a-chah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Shē'ber, and Tir'ha-nah.

49 She bare also Shā'aph the father of Mād'mān'ah, Shē'vā the father of Māch'be-nah, and the father of Gīb'e-ā: and the daughter of Cā'leb was Āch'sā.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Cā'leb the son of Hūr, the firstborn of Ēph'ra-tah; Shō'bal the father of Kīr'jath-jē'a-rīm,

51 Sāl'mā the father of Bēth'-lē.

hēm, Hā'reph the father of Bēth-gā'dēr.

52 And Shō'bal the father of Kīr-jath-jē'a-rim had sons; ¹² Hār'ō-eh, and ¹³ half of the Mā-nā'heth-ites.

53 And the families of Kīr-jath-jē'a-rim; the It'h'rites, and the Pū'hites, and the Shū'math-ites, and the Mish'ra-ites; of them came the Zā're-ath-ites, and the Ēsh'tā-ul-ites.

54 The sons of Sāl'mā; Bēth'-lē-hēm, and the Nē-tōph'a-thites, ¹⁴ Āt'-a-rōth, the house of Jō'āb, and half of the Mā-nā'heth-ites, the Zō'rites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jā'bēz; the Tī'rath-ites, the Shīm'e-ath-ites, and Su'chath-ites. These are the ¹⁵ Kēn'ites that came of Hē'Māth, the father of the house of ¹⁶ Rē'chāb.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Sons of David: 10 his line to Zedekiah. 17 Successors of Jehoniah.

NOW these were the sons of Dā'vid, which were born unto him in Hē'bron; the firstborn ^a Ām'nōn, of Ā-hin'q-am the ^b Jēz're-el-ites; the second ^c Dān'iel, of Āb'i-gāil the Cār'mel-ites:

2 The third, Āb'sā-lōm the son of Mā'a-chah the daughter of Tāl'māi king of Gē'shūr: the fourth, Ād-ō-nī'jah the son of Hāg'gith:

3 The fifth, Shēph'a-tī'ah of Āb'i-tāl: the sixth, It'h're-ām by ^e Ēg'lah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hē'bron; and ^a there he reigned seven years and six months: and ^e in Jē-ru'sā-lēm he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; ² Shīm'e-ā, and Shō'bāb, and Nā'than, and ³ Sōl'o-mon, four, of ³ Bāth-shū-a the daughter of ^a Ām'mī-el:

6 Īb'hār also, and ⁵ Ē-līsh'a-mā, and Ē-līph'e-lēt,

7 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Jā-phī'a,

8 And Ē-līsh'a-mā, and ^e Ē-lī'a-dā, and Ē-līph'e-lēt, ^b nine.

9 These were all the sons of Dā'vid, beside the sons of the concubines, and ^a Tā'mar their sister.

10 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon's son was ^c Rē-ho-bō'am, ^a Ā-bī'a his son, ^a Sā his son, Jē-hōsh'a-phāt his son,

11 Jō'ram his son, Ā-hā-zī'ah his son, Jō'āsh his son,

12 Ām-a-zī'ah his son, Āz-a-rī'ah his son, Jō'tham his son,

13 Ā'hāz his son, Hēz-e-kī'ah his son, Mā-nās'seh his son,

14 Ā'mon his son, Jō-sī'ah his son,

15 And the sons of Jō-sī'ah were, the firstborn Jō-hā'nan, the second

B. C. 1471.

CHAP. 2.

12 Or, Reaiah, ch. 4. 2.

13 Or, half of the Menu-chites, or, Hattis-ham-menuchoth.

14 Or, Asarites, or, crowns of the house of Joab.

¹⁵ Gen. 15. 19. Num. 24. 21, 22.

Judg. 1. 16. 1 Sam. 15. 6.

¹⁶ Jer. 35. 2.

B. C. 1053.

CHAP. 3.

^a 1 Sam. 25. 43.

2 Sam. 3. 2.

^b Joshua 15. 56.

1 Or, Chilleah, 2 Sam. 3. 3.

^c 2 Sam. 3. 5.

^d 2 Sam. 2. 11.

^e 2 Sam. 5. 5.

^f ch. 14. 4.

2 Or, Sham-inua.

³ 2 Sam. 12. 24.

3 Or, Bath-sheba.

4 Or, Eliam.

5 Or, Elishua.

6 Or, Beeliada, ch. 14. 7.

^h 2 Sam. 5. 14.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 13. 1.

^j 1 Ki. 11. 43.

7 Or, Abijam, 1 Ki. 15. 1.

^k Matt. 1. 11.

^l 2 Ki. 24. 17. Being his uncle.

8 Shealtiel.

^m Matt. 1. 12.

ⁿ Ezra 3. 2.

^o Ezra 8. 2.

9 Hiskijahu.

B. C. 1300.

CHAP. 4.

^a Gen. 38. 29. Num. 26. 20, 21.

Ruth 4. 18.

1 Or, Chelubai, ch. 2. 9, or, Caleb, ch. 2. 18.

2 Or, Haroeh, ch. 2. 52.

Jē-hoi'a-kim, the third Zēd-e-kī'ah, the fourth Shāl'lum.

16 And the sons of ^a Jē-hoi'a-kim: Jēc-q-nī'ah his son, Zēd-e-kī'ah ^b his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jēc-q-nī'ah; Ās'sir, ^c Sā-lā'thī-el ^m his son,

18 Māl-chī'ram also, and Pē-dā'jah, and Shē-nā'zar, Jēc-a-mī'ah, Hōsh'a-mā, and Nēd-a-bī'ah.

19 And the sons of Pē-dā'jah were, ⁿ Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, and Shīm'e-ī: and the sons of Zē-rūb'ba-bēl; Mē-shūl'lam, and Hān-a-nī'ah, and Shēl'q-mith their sister:

20 And Hā-shū'bah, and Ō'hel, and Bēr-e-chī'ah, and Hās-a-dī'ah, Jū-shāb'hē'sēd, five.

21 And the sons of Hān-a-nī'ah; Pēl-a-tī'ah, and Jē-sā'jah: the sons of Rēph-a-ī'ah, the sons of Ār'nan, the sons of Ō-bā-dī'ah, the sons of Shēch-a-nī'ah.

22 And the sons of Shēch-a-nī'ah; Shēm-a-ī'ah: and the sons of Shēm-a-ī'ah; ^o Hāt'tūsh, and Īg'e-āl, and Bā-rī'ah, and Nē-a-rī'ah, and Shā'phat, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-a-rī'ah; Ē-lī-ō-ē'nā-i, and ^p Hēz-e-kī'ah, and Āz'rī-kam, three.

24 And the sons of Ē-lī-ō-ē'nā-i were, Hōd-a-ī'ah, and Ē-lī'a-shīb, and Pēl-a-ī'ah, and Āk'kūb, and Jō-hā'nan, and Dāl-a-ī'ah, and Ān-a'nī, seven.

CHAPTER 4.

1, 11 Posterity of Judah by Caleb, the son of Hur. 5 Of Ashur the son of Hezron. 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer.

THE sons of Jūd'ah; ^a Phā'rēz, ^b Hēz'rōn, and ^c Cār'mī, and Hūr, and Shō'bal.

2 And ² Rē-a-ī'ah the son of Shō'bal begat Jā'hāth; and Jā'hāth begat Ā-hū'mā-i, and Lā'hād. These are the families of the Zō'rath-ites.

3 And these were of the father of Ē'tam; Jēz're-el, and Ish'mā, and Id'bāsh: and the name of their sister was Hāz-e-lēl-pō'nī:

4 And Pē-nū'el the father of Gē'dōr, and Ēz'ēr the father of Hū'shah. These are the sons of Hūr, the firstborn of Eph'ra-tah, the father of Bēth'-lē-hēm.

5 ¶ And Āsh'ūr the father of Tekō'a had two wives, Hē'lah and Nā'a-rah.

6 And Nā'a-rah bare him Ā-hū'zam, and Hē'phēr, and Tēm'e-nī, and Hā-a-hāsh'ta-ri. These were the sons of Nā'a-rah.

7 And the sons of Hē'lah were, Zē'reth, and Jēz'q-ar, and Ēth'nan.

8 And Cōz begat Ā'nub, and Zō-bē'bah, and the families of Ā-hār'hel the son of Hā'rūm.

9 ¶ And Jā'bēz was ^b more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name ^c Jā'bēz, saying, Because ^e I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jā'bēz ^d called on the God of Īs'ra-el, saying, ^f Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest ^g keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God ^e granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chē'lūb the brother of Shū'ah begat Mē'hīr, which *was* the father of Esh'ton.

12 And Esh'ton begat Bēth-rā'phā, and Pa-sē'ah, and Te-hīm'nah the father of ^h Īr-nā'hāsh. These *are* the men of Kē'chah.

13 And the sons of Kē'nāz; ⁱ Ōth'nī-el, and Sēr-a-ī'ah: and the sons of Ōth'nī-el; ^j Hā'thāth.

14 And Mē-ōn'o-thāi begat Ōph'rah: and Sēr-a-ī'ah begat Jō'ab, the father of ^k the ^l valley of ^m Chār'a-shīm; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh; Īry, E'lah, and Nā'am: and the sons of E'lah, ⁿ even Kē'nāz.

16 And the sons of Jē-hā-lē'le-el; Zīph, and Zī'phah, Tir'ā, and Ā-sā-rē-el.

17 And the sons of Ēz'rā *were*, Jē'thēr, and Mē'rēd, and E'phēr, and Jā'lōn: and she bare Mī'rām, and Shām'mā-i, and Īsh'bah the father of Esh-te-mō'ā.

18 And his wife ^o Jē-hū-dī'jah bare Jē'rēd the father of Gē'dōr, and Hē'bēr the father of Sō'chō, and Jē-ki'ithī-el the father of Za-nō'ah. And these *are* the sons of Bith'ī-ah the daughter of Phā'raōh, which Mē'rēd took.

19 And the sons of *his* wife ^p Hō-dī'ah the sister of Nā'ham, the father of Kēi'lah the Gār'mite, and Esh-te-mō'ā the Mā-āch'a-thite.

20 And the sons of Shī'mon *were*, Ām'nōn, and Rīm'nah, Bēn-hā'nān, and Tīlōn. And the sons of Īsh'ī *were*, Zō'heth, and Bēn-zō'heth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shē'lah ^q the son of Jūd'ah *were*, Ēr the father of Lē'cah, and Lā'a-dah the father of Mā-rē'shah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Āsh-bē'ā,

22 And Jō'kim, and the men of Chō'ze-bā, and Jō'ash, and Sārāph, who had the ^r dominion in Mō'ab, and Jāsh'ū-bī-lē'hēm. And these *are* ancient things.

23 These *were* the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges:

B. C. 1300.

CHAP. 4.

b Gen. 34. 19.
Ps. 112. 6.3 That is,
Sorrowful.

c Gen. 3. 16.

d ch. 16. 8.
Job 12. 4.
Isa. 12. 4.4 If thou
wilt, etc.

5 Do me.

e Job 22. 27, 28.
Ps. 21. 4.
Ps. 66. 19, 20.
Matt. 7. 7-11.6 Or, the city
of Nahash.

f Joshua 15. 17.

7 Or, Ha-
thath, and
Meonothai,
who begat,
etc.

g Neh. 11. 35.

8 Or, inhabit-
ants of the
valley.9 That is,
Craftsmen.

10 Or, Uknaz.

11 Or, the
Jewess.12 Or, Jehu-
diah, men-
tioned before.

h Gen. 38. 1.

i 2 Sam. 8. 2.

13 Or, Jemuel,
Gen. 46. 10.
Ex. 6. 15.
Num. 26. 12.14 Or, Jachin,
Zohar.

15 unto.

16 Or, Balah,
Joshua 19. 3.17 Or, Eltolad,
Joshua 19. 4.18 Or, Hazar-
susah,
Joshua 19. 5.

19 Or, Ether.

20 Or, Baalath-
beer.21 Or, as they
divided them-
selves by
nations
among them.

22 coming.

j Gen. 9. 22.
Ps. 75. 51.

k 2 Ki. 18. 8.

there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The sons of Sīm'e-on *were*, ^l Nē-mū'el, and Jā'mīn, ^m Jā'rib, Zē'rah, and Shā'ul:

25 Shāl'lum his son, Mīb'sam his son, Mīsh'mā his son.

26 And the sons of Mīsh'mā; Hā-mū'el his son, Zāc'chur his son, Shīm'e-ī his son.

27 And Shīm'e-ī had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, ⁿ like to the children of Jūd'ah.

28 And they dwelt at Bē'er-shē'bā, and Mō'a-dah, and Hā'zar-shū'al,

29 And at ^o Bīl'hah, and at E'zēm, and at ^p Tō'lād,

30 And at Bēth-ī'el, and at Hōr'mah, and at Zīk'lāg,

31 And at Bēth-mār'cā-bōth, and ^q Hā'zar-sū'sim, and at Bēth-bī'r-

e-ī, and at Shā-a-rā'im. These *were* their cities unto the reign of Dā'vid.

32 And their villages *were*, ^r E'tam, and A'in, Rīm'mōn, and Tō'chen, and A'shan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that *were* round about the same cities, unto ^s Bā'al. These *were* their habitations, and ^t their genealogy.

34 And Mē-shō'bāb, and Jām'lech, and Jō'shah the son of Ām-a-zī'ah,

35 And Jō'el, and Jē'hū the son of Jōsī-bī'ah, the son of Sēr-a-ī'ah, the son of A'sī-el,

36 And Ēlī-ō-ē'nā-ī, and Jā-āk'ō-bah, and Jēsh-ō-ha-ī'ah, and Ā-sā-ī'ah, and Ā-dī-el, and Jē-sim'ī-el, and Bē-nā'jah,

37 And Zī'zā the son of Shī'phī, the son of A'lōn, the son of Jē-dā-jah, the son of Shīm'rī, the son of Shēm-a-ī'ah;

38 These ^u mentioned by *their* names *were* princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gē'dōr, *even* unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land *was* wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for *they* of Hām had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hēze-kī'ah king of Jūd'ah, and ^v smote their tents, and the habitations that *were* found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because *there was* pasture there for their flocks.

42 And *some* of them, *even* of the

sons of Sim'e-on, five hundred men, went to mount Sē'ir, having for their captains Pē-lā-ti'ah, and Nē-a-rī'ah, and Rēph-a-i'ah, and Ūz'zi-el, the sons of Ish'i.

43 And they smote ¹the rest of the Am'a-lēk-ites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The line of Reuben: 9 their habitation.

NOW the sons of Reu'ben the first-born of Is'ra-el, (for ^ahe was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he ^bdefiled his father's bed, ^chis birthright was given unto the sons of Jo'seph the son of Is'ra-el: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For ^aJū'dah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the ^cchief ¹ruler; but the birthright was Jo'seph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of ^fReu'ben the firstborn of Is'ra-el were, Hā'noch, and Pāl'lu, Hēz'rōn, and Cār'mi.

4 The sons of Jō'el; Shēm-a-i'ah his son, Gōg his son, Shīm'e-i his son.

5 Mī'cah his son, Rē-a-i'ā his son, Bā'al his son,

6 Bē-ē'rah his son, whom ²Til'gath-pīl-nē'ser king of As-sūr'i-ā carried away captive: he was prince of the Reu'ben-ites.

7 And his brethren by their families, ^gwhen the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jē-i'el, and Zēch-a-rī'ah,

8 And Bē'lā the son of A'zaz, the son of ³Shē'mā, the son of Jō'el, who dwelt in ^hAr'ō-ēr, even unto Nē'bō and Bā'al-mē'on:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Eū-phrā'tēs: because their cattle were multiplied ⁱin the land of Gīl'e-ād.

10 And in the days of Saul they made war ^jwith the Hā'gar-ites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents ^kthroughout all the east land of Gīl'e-ād.

11 ¶ And the children of Gād dwelt over against them, in the land of ^kBā'shān unto Sāl'cah:

12 Jō'el the chief, and Shā'pham the next, and Jā-ā'nāi, and Shā'phat in Bā'shān.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Mī'chaēl, and Mē-shū'l'am, and Shē'bā, and Jō'-ra-i, and Jā'chan, and Zī'ā, and Hē'bēr, seven.

14 These are the children of Ab-i-hā'il the son of Hū'ri, the son of Jā-rō'ah, the son of Gīl'e-ād, the son of

B. C. 1300.

CHAP. 4.

1 Sam. 15. 8.
2 Sam. 8. 12.

CHAP. 5.

a Gen. 29. 32.

b Gen. 35. 22.

c Gen. 48. 15.

d Gen. 49. 8.
Num. 2. 3.
Ps. 60. 7.

e Ps. 78. 68-71.
Jer. 23. 5. 6.
Micah 5. 2.
Matt. 2. 6.

1 Or, prince.

f Ex. 6. 14.
Num. 26. 5.

2 Or, Tiglath-pileser.

2 Ki. 15. 29.

g verse 17.

3 Or, She-miah,
verse 4.

h Joshua 13. 15.

i Joshua 22. 9.
Song 4. 1.
Micah 7. 14.

j Gen. 25. 12.

k upon all the face of the east.

l Joshua 13. 11.
24. 25.

m ch. 27. 29.
Song 2. 1.
Isa. 33. 2.

n their goings forth.

o 2 Ki. 15. 5.

p 2 Ki. 14. 16.
28.

q sons of valour.

r Gen. 25. 15.

s Ps. 9. 10.
Ps. 20. 7. 8.
Ps. 22. 4. 5.

t led captive.

8 souls of men.

u Deut. 20. 1. 4.
Joshua 10. 42.
2 Chr. 20. 15.
Rom. 8. 31.

v 2 Ki. 15. 29.

w 9 men of names.

x Deut. 32. 15.
Isa. 1. 4.

Mī'chaēl, the son of Jē-shīsh'a-i, the son of Jāh'dō, the son of Būz;

15 Ahi the son of Ab'di-ēl, the son of Gū'nī, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gīl'e-ād in Bā'shān, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of ¹Shār'on, upon ⁵their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of ^mJō'tham king of Jū'dah, and in the days of ⁿJēr-q-bō'am king of Is'ra-el.

18 ¶ The sons of Reu'ben, and the Gād'ites, and half the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, ^oof valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hā'gar-ites, with ^oJē'tūr, and Nē-phish, and Nō'dāb.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hā'gar-ites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they ^pput their trust in him.

21 And they ⁷took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of ^qmen an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was ^qof God. And they dwelt in their steads until ^rthe captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bā'shān unto Bā'al-hēr'mōn and Sē'nūr, and unto mount Hēr'mōn.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even E'phēr, and Ish'i, and E-l'i'el, and Az'ri'el, and Jēr-e-mī'ah, and Hō-dā-vī'ah, and Jāh'di'el, mighty men of valour, ⁹famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they ^rtransgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Is'ra-el stirred up the spirit of Pūl king of As-sūr'i-ā, and the spirit of Til'gath-pīl-nē'ser king of As-sūr'i-ā, and he carried them away, even the Reu'ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, and brought them unto Hā'lah, and Hā'bōr, and Hārā, and to the river Gō'zan, unto this day.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Sons of Levi. 4 Line of the priests. 49 Office of Aaron and his sons.

THE sons of Lē'vī; ^a Ġēr'shōn, Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri.
2 And the sons of Kō'hath; Ām'rām, İz'har, and Hē'bron, and Ūz'zī-el.

3 And the children of Ām'rām; Aār'on, and Mō'ses, and Mīr'ām. The sons also of Aār'on; ^b Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and İth'a-mār.

4 ¶ Ē-le-ā'zar begat Phīm'e-has, Phīm'e-has begat Ā-bīsh'u-ā,

5 And Ā-bīsh'u-ā begat Būk'kī, and Būk'kī begat Ūz'zī,

6 And Ūz'zī begat Zēr-a-hī'ah, and Zēr-a-hī'ah begat Mē-rā'ioth,

7 Mē-rā'ioth begat Ām-a-rī'ah, and Ām-a-rī'ah begat Ā-hī'tub,

8 And ^c Ā-hī'tub begat Zā'dōk, and ^d Zā'dōk begat Ā-hīm'a-āz,

9 And Ā-hīm'a-āz begat Āz-a-rī'ah, and Āz-a-rī'ah begat Jō-hā'nān,

10 And Jō-hā'nān begat Āz-a-rī'ah, (he ^e it is that ^f executed the priest's office ^g in the temple that Sōl-o-mon built in Jē-ru'sā-lēm:)

11 And ^h Āz-a-rī'ah begat Ām-a-rī'ah, and Ām-a-rī'ah begat Ā-hī'tub,

12 And Ā-hī'tub begat Zā'dōk, and Zā'dōk begat ⁱ Shāl'um,

13 And Shāl'um begat Hīl-kī'ah, and Hīl-kī'ah begat Āz-a-rī'ah,

14 And Āz-a-rī'ah begat ^j Sēr-a-ī'ah, and Sēr-a-ī'ah begat Jē-hōz'a-dāk,

15 And Jē-hōz'a-dāk went into captivity, when ^k the LORD carried away Jūd'ah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm by the hand of Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar.

16 ¶ The sons of Lē'vī; ^l Ġēr'shōm, Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri.

17 And these ^m be the names of the sons of Ġēr'shōm; Līb'nī, and Shīm'e-ī.

18 And the sons of Kō'hath ⁿ were, Ām'rām, and İz'har, and Hē'bron, and Ūz'zī-el.

19 The sons of ^o Mē-rā'ri; Māh'li, and Mū'shi. And these ^p are the families of the Lē'vites according to their fathers.

20 Of Ġēr'shōm; Līb'nī his son, Jā'hāth his son, Zīm'nāh his son,

21 ^q Jō'ah his son, ^r İd'dō his son, Zē'rah his son, ^s Jē-āt'e-rai his son.

22 The sons of Kō'hath; ^t Ām'mīn'a-dab his son, Kō'rah his son, Ās'sir his son,

23 Ēl'kā-nah his son, and Ē-bī'a-sāph his son, and Ās'sir his son,

24 Tā'hāth his son, ^u Ū'ri-el his son, Ūz-zī'ah his son, and Shā'ul his son.

25 And the sons of Ēl'kā-nah; ^v Ā-mās'a-ī, and Ā-hī'mōth.

B. C. 1300.

CHAP. 6.

^a Gen. 46. 11.^b Ex. 6. 23.

Lev. 10. 1.

^c 2 Sam. 8. 17.^d 2 Sam. 15. 27.^e 2 Chr. 26. 17.

18.

1 in the house.

^f 2 Chr. 3.^g Ezra 7. 3.

2 Or, Meshul-

lam.

ch. 9. 11.

^h Neh. 11. 11.ⁱ 2 Chr. 36. 17.

21.

^j Ex. 6. 16.^k Num. 3. 33.^l verse 42,

Ethan.

^m verse 41,

Adaiah.

ⁿ verse 41,

Ehni.

^o verses 2, 18,

Ishar.

^p verse 35,

Zephaniah,

Azariah, Joel.

^q verses 35, 36.^r verse 35,

Zuph.

1 Sam. 1. 1.

^s verse 34,

Toah.

^t verse 34,

Eliel.

3 Called also

Joel.

1 Sam. 8. 2.

^u ch. 16. 1.

2 Sam. 6. 17.

4 stood.

5 verse 26,

Nabath.

6 Or, Zophai.

^v verse 24,

Shaul,

Uziah,

Uriel.

^w Ex. 6. 24.^x verse 21,

Jeaterai.

^y verse 21,

Joah.

7 Called

Jedunum,

ch. 9. 16.

2 Chr. 35. 15.

Ps. 62. title.

8 Or, Kushaiah,

ch. 13. 17.

26 As for Ēl'kā-nah: the sons of Ēl'kā-nah; ^r Zō'phāi his son, and ^s Nā'hāth his son,

27 ^t Ē-lī'ab his son, Jēr'q-hām his son, Ēl'kā-nah his son.

28 And the sons of Sām'u-el; the firstborn ^u Vāsh'uī, and Ā-bī'ah.

29 The sons of Mē-rā'ri; Māh'li, Līb'nī his son, Shīm'e-ī his son, Ūz-zā his son,

30 Shīm'e-ā his son, Hag-ģī'ah his son, Ā-a-ī'ah his son.

31 And these ^v are they whom Dā'vid set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ^w ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Sōl-o-mon had built the house of the LORD in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and then they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these ^x are they that ^y waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites: Hē'mān a singer, the son of Jō'el, the son of Shē-mū'el,

34 The son of Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Jēr'q-hām, the son of Ē-lī'el, the son of ^z Tō'ah,

35 The son of ^{aa} Zūph, the son of Ēl'kā-nah, the son of Mā'hath, the son of Ā-mās'a-ī,

36 The son of Ēl'kā-nah, the son of ^{ab} Jō'el, the son of Āz-a-rī'ah, the son of Zēph-a-nī'ah,

37 The son of Tā'hāth, the son of Ās'sir, the son of ^{ac} Ē-bī'a-sāph, the son of Kō'rah,

38 The son of İz'har, the son of Kō'hath, the son of Lē'vī, the son of İsr'a-el.

39 And his brother A'saph, who stood on his right hand, ^{ad} even A'saph the son of Bēr-a-chī'ah, the son of Shīm'e-ā,

40 The son of Mī'cha'el, the son of Bā-a-sē'jah, the son of Māl-chī'ah,

41 The son of ^{ae} Ēth'nī, the son of Zē'rah, the son of Ād-a-ī'ah,

42 The son of ^{af} E'than, the son of Zīm'mah, the son of Shīm'e-ī,

43 The son of Jā'hāth, the son of Ġēr'shōm, the son of Lē'vī.

44 And their brethren the sons of Mē-rā'ri stood on the left hand:

^{ag} E'than the son of ^{ah} Kīsh'ī, the son of Āb'dī, the son of Māl'luch,

45 The son of Hash-a-bī'ah, the son of Ām-a-zī'ah, the son of Hīl-kī'ah,

46 The son of Ām'zī, the son of Bā'nī, the son of Shā'mer,

47 The son of Māh'li, the son of Mū'shi, the son of Mē-rā'ri, the son of Lē'vī.

48 Their brethren also the Lē'vites

were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aār'on and his sons offered ^a upon the altar the burnt offering, and ^a on the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most holy, and to make an atonement for Is'ra-el, according to all that Mō'se's the servant of God had commanded.

50 And these are ^b the sons of Aār'on; Ē-le-ā-zar his son, Phīn'ē-has his son, Ā-bish'u-ā his son,

51 Būk'kī his son, Ūz'zī his son, Zēr-a-hī'ah his son,

52 Mē-rā'jōth his son, Ām-a-rī'ah his son, Ā-hī'tub his son,

53 Zā'dōk his son, Ā-hīm'a-āz his son.

54 ¶ ^c Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aār'on, of the families of the Kō'hath-ites: for theirs was the lot.

55 ^d And they gave them Hē'bron in the land of Jū'dah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

56 ^e But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Cā'leb the son of Jē-phūn'neh.

57 And ^f to the sons of Aār'on they gave the cities of Jū'dah, namely, Hē'bron, the city of refuge, and Līb'nah with her suburbs, and Jāt'tir, and Ēsh-tē-mō'ā, with their suburbs,

58 And ^g Hī'len with her suburbs, Dē'bīr with her suburbs,

59 And ^h Ā'shan with her suburbs, and Bēth-shē'mēsh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min; Gē'ba with her suburbs, and Ā'le-mēth with her suburbs, and Ān'a-thoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kō'hath, ⁱ which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, ^j by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gēr'shōm throughout their families out of the tribe of Is'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'ta-lī, and out of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh in Bā'shān, thirteen cities.

63 Unto the sons of Mē-rā'rī were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Re'y'ben, and out of the tribe of Gād, and out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, ^k twelve cities.

64 And ^l the children of Is'ra-el

B. C. 1444.

CHAP. 6.

^a Ex. 29. 38.
Lev. 9. 12, 13.
Num. 3. 10.
Heb. 5. 1.

^b Ex. 30. 7.
1 Sam. 2. 28.
ch. 23. 13.
Luke 1. 9.

^c Ex. 6. 23.
Lev. 10. 1.
Num. 3. 2.
ch. 24. 1.
Ezra 7. 2-5.

^d Num. 35. 1-8.
Joshua 21. 9-19.
In this list Gibeon and Juttah are omitted.

^e Joshua 21. 11, 12.

^f Joshua 14. 13.

^g Joshua 21. 13.

^h Joshua 21. 15, 16.
Holon.

ⁱ Joshua 21. 16, Ain.

^j Joshua 21. 18, Almon.

^k verse 66.

^l Joshua 21. 5.

^m Joshua 21. 7, 34.

ⁿ Num. 35. 1-8.

^o Joshua 21. 4, 5, 20-26.

^p Gen. 33. 19.

^q See Joshua 21. 22-33, where many of these cities have other names. Perhaps some of the cities were exchanged for others.

^r Deut. 1. 4.

^s Joshua 21. 27, Beesabterah.

^t Joshua 21. 28, Kishon.

^u Num. 21. 25, Deut. 2. 24, Joshua 12. 2, 5, Neh. 9. 22, Song 7. 4, Isa. 15. 4.

gave to the Lē'vites these cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sīm'ē-on, and out of the tribe of the children of Bēn'ja-min, these cities, which are called by their names.

66 And ^a the residue of the families of the sons of Kō'hath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ē'phrā'im.

67 ^b And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, Shē'chem in mount Ē'phrā'im with her suburbs; they gave also Gē'zēr with her suburbs,

68 And ^c Jōk'mē-ām with her suburbs, and Bēth-hō'rōn with her suburbs.

69 And Āiy'a-lōn with her suburbs, and Gāth-rīm'mon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh; Ā'nēr with her suburbs, and Bil'ē-ām with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kō'hath.

71 Unto the sons of Gēr'shōm were given out of the family of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, Gō'lan in Bā'shān with her suburbs, and ^d Āsh'ta-rōth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Is'sa-char; ^e Kē'desh with her suburbs, Dāb'e-rāth with her suburbs,

73 And Rā'moth with her suburbs, and Ā'nem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr; Mā'shal with her suburbs, and Āb'dōn with her suburbs,

75 And Hū'kōk with her suburbs, and Rē'hōb with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Nāph'ta-lī; Kē'desh in Gāl'i-lee with her suburbs, and Hām'mōn with her suburbs, and Kīr-jāth-ā'im with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Mē-rā'rī were given out of the tribe of Zēb'u-lun, Rīm'mōn with her suburbs, Tā'hōr with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jōr'dan by Jēr'i-chō, on the east side of Jōr'dan, were given them out of the tribe of Re'y'ben, Bē'zēr in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jāh'zah with her suburbs,

79 Kē'd'e-mōth also with her suburbs, and Mēph'a-āth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gād; Rā'moth in Gīl'e-ād with her suburbs, and Mā-hā-nā'im with her suburbs,

81 And ^f Hēsh'bōn with her suburbs, and Jā'zēr with her suburbs.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 of Ephraim, 30 of Asher.

NOW the sons of ^a Is'sa-char were, ^b Tō'lā, and ^c Pū'ah, Jāsh'ūb, and Shīm'rōm, four.

2 And the sons of Tō'lā; Ūz'zī, and Rēph-a-ī'ah, and Jē'rī-el, and Jāh-ma-ī, and Jīb'sam, and Shē-mū'el, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tō'lā; *they were valiant men of might in their generations; ^d whose number was in the days of Dā'vid two and twenty thousand and six hundred.*

3 And the sons of Ūz'zī; Īz'ra-hī'ah; and the sons of Īz'ra-hī'ah; Mī'chael, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Jō'el, Īsh-ī'ah, five: all of them ^e chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.*

5 And their brethren among all the families of Is'sa-char were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ The sons of ^f Bēn'ja-min; Bē'lā, and Bē'chēr, and Jē-dī'a-el, three.

7 And the sons of Bē'lā; Ēz'bōn, and Ūz'zī, and Ūz'zī-el, and Jērī-mōth, and Īrī, five; heads of the house of *their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.*

8 And the sons of Bē'chēr; Ze-mī-rā, and Jō'āsh, and Ē-lī-ē-zēr, and Ē-lī-ō-ē-nā-i, and Ōm'ri, and Jērī-mōth, and Ā-bī'ah, and An'a-thoth, and Ā'l'a-mēth. All these are the sons of Bē'chēr.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *was twenty thousand and two hundred.*

10 The sons also of Jē-dī'a-el; Bīl'hān; and the sons of Bīl'hān; Jē'āsh, and Bēn'ja-min, and Ē'hūd, and Chē-nā'ā-nah, and Zē'than, and Thār'shish, and Ā-hīsh'a-hār.

11 All these the sons of Jē-dī'a-el, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.*

12 ^g Shūp'pim also, and Hūp'pim, the children of ^h Īr, and Hū'shim, the sons of ⁱ Ā'hēr.

13 ¶ The sons of Nāph'ta-lī; Jāh'zī-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zēr, and ^j Shāl'um, the sons of Bīl'hah.

14 ¶ ^k The sons of Mā-nās'seh; Āsh'rī-el, whom she bare: (*but his con-*

B. C. 1400.

CHAP. 7.

a Gen. 30. 17, 18.
Num. 1. 28, 29.

b Gen. 46. 13.
Num. 26. 23.

c Gen. 46. 13.
Phuvah, Job.

d 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2.
ch. 21. 1-5.

e ch. 5. 24.

f Gen. 46. 21.
Num. 26. 38.

g Num. 26. 39.
Shupham, and Hupham.

h verse 7, Īrī.

i Num. 26. 38.
Abiram.

j Gen. 46. 24.
Shilem.

k Num. 27. 1.

l Herzon, a grandson of Judah, married Machir's daughter, and their child was reckoned to the tribe of Manasseh.

l Num. 27. 1-11.

m 1 Sam. 12. 11.

n Num. 26. 30.
Jezer.

o Gen. 41. 52.
Num. 26. 35, 36.
Deut. 33. 13, 17.
Ps. 60. 7.

p Gen. 37. 34, 35.
2 Sam. 1. 11, 12.
Job 2. 11.
Ps. 69. 11.

q That is, In evil.

r Joshua 16. 3.
1 Sam. 13. 18.
2 Chr. 8. 5.

s Num. 13. 8, 16.
Nun.

t Joshua 16. 7.
Naarath.

3 daughters.

u Joshua 17. 7.

v Joshua 17. 11.
v Judg. 1. 22-29.

w Gen. 46. 17.
Num. 26. 44, 46.
Deut. 33. 24.

cubine the Ā'ram-it-ess bare Mā'ch'ir the father of Ġīl'e-ād:

15 And ¹ Mā'ch'ir took to wife *the sister of Hūp'pim and Shūp'pim, whose sister's name was Mā'a-chah;* and the name of the second *was Zē-lō'phē-hād:* and ² Zē-lō'phē-hād had daughters.

16 And Mā'a-chah the wife of Mā'ch'ir bare a son, and she called his name Pē'resh; and the name of his brother *was Shē'resh;* and his sons *were Ū'lam and Rā'kem.*

17 And the sons of Ū'lam; ^m Bē'dān. These *were the sons of Ġīl'e-ād, the son of Mā'ch'ir, the son of Mā-nās'seh.*

18 And his sister Hām-mōl'e-kēth bare Ī'shod, and ⁿ Ā-bī-ē-zēr, and Mā-hā'lah.

19 And the sons of Shē-mī'dah were, Ā-hī'an, and Shē'chem, and Līk'hī, and Ā'nī'am.

20 ¶ And ^o the sons of Ē'phrā-īm; Shū'thē-lah, and Bē'red his son, and Tā'hāth his son, and Ē'lā-dah his son, and Tā'hāth his son,

21 ¶ And Zā'bād his son, and Shū'thē-lah his son, and Ē'zēr, and Ē'lē-ād, whom the men of Gāth *that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.*

22 And Ē'phrā-īm their father ^p mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name ² Bē-rī'ah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter *was Shē'rah, who built ^q Bēth-hō'rōn the nether, and the upper, and Ūz'zen-shē'rah.)*

25 And Rē'phah *was his son, also Rē'sheph, and Tē'lah his son, and Tā'hān his son,*

26 Lā'ā-dān his son, Ām-mī'hūd his son, Ē-līsh'a-mā his son,

27 ^r Nōn his son, Jē-hōsh'u-ah his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations *were, Bēth'-el and the towns thereof, and eastward ^s Nā'a-rān, and westward Ġē'zēr, with the ³ towns thereof; Shē'chem also and the towns thereof, unto Gā'zā and the towns thereof:*

29 And by the borders of the children of ^t Mā-nās'seh, Bēth-shē'ān and her towns, Tā'a-nāch and her towns, ^u Mē-gīd'dō and her towns, Dōr and her towns. In these dwelt ^v the children of Jō'seph the son of Īs'rā-el.

30 ¶ ^w The sons of Āsh'ēr; Īm'nah, and Īs'u-ah, and Īsh'u-āi, and Bē-rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister.

31 And the sons of Bē-rī'ah; Hē'

bēr, and Māl'chī-el, who *is* the father of Bīr'zā-vīth.

32 And Hē'bēr begat Jāph'let, and ²Shō'mer, and Hō'tham, and Shū'ā their sister.

33 And the sons of Jāph'let; Pā'sach, and Bīm'hāl, and Āsh'vath. *These are* the children of Jāph'let.

34 And the sons of ²Shā'mer; Ā'hī, and Rōh'gah, Jē-hūb'bah, and Ā'ram.

35 And the sons of his brother Hē'lem; Zō'phah, and Im'nā, and Shē'lesh, and Ā'māl.

36 The sons of Zō'phah; Sū'ah, and Hār'q-phēr, and Shū'al, and Bē'ri, and Im'rah,

37 Bē'zēr, and Hōd, and Shām'mā, and Shīl'shab, and It'h'ran, and Bē-ē'rā.

38 And the sons of Jē'thēr; Jē-phūn'neh, and Pīs'pab, and Ā'rā.

39 And the sons of Ū'lā; Ā'rah, and Hān'el, and Rē-zī'ā.

40 All these *were* the children of Āsh'ēr, heads of *their* father's house, choice *and* mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were ²apt to the war *and* to battle *was* twenty and six thousand men.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 Stock of Saul and Jonathan.

NOW Bēn'ja-min begat ^aBē'lā his firstborn, Āsh'bel the second, and Ā-hār'ah the third,

2 Nō'hah the fourth, and Rā'phā the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bē'lā were, ¹Ād'dār, and Gē'rā, and Ā-bī'hūd,

4 And Ā-bīsh'u-ā, and Nā'a-man, and Ā-hō'ah,

5 And Gē'rā, and ²Shē-phū'phan, and Hū'ram.

6 And these *are* the sons of Ē'hūd: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Gē'bā, and they removed them to ^bMān'a-hāth:

7 And Nā'a-man, and Ā-hī'ah, and Gē'rā, he removed them, and begat Ūz'zā, and Ā-hī'hūd.

8 And Shā-hā-rā'im begat children in ^cthe country of Mō'ab, after he had sent them away: Hū'shim and Bā'a-rā *were* his wives.

9 And he begat of Hō'desh his wife, Jō'bāb, and Zīb'ā, and Mē'shā, and Māl'cham,

10 And Jē'ūz, and Shāch'ī'ā, and Mīr'mā. These *were* his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'shim he begat Āb'ī-tūb, and Ēl'pā'al.

12 The sons of Ēl'pā'al; Ē'bēr, and Mī'sham, and Shā'med, who built

B. C. 1400.

CHAP. 7.

^x verse 34, Shamer.

^y verse 32.

^z Deut. 2. 14.

CHAP. 8.

^a Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. ch. 7. 6.

1 Or. Ard. Gen. 46. 21.

2 Or. Shupham. Num. 26. 39. ch. 7. 12. Shuppim.

^b ch. 2. 52.

^c Ruth 1. 1.

^d Ezra 2. 33. Neh. 6. 2.

^e verse 21.

^f Joshua 19. 42.

3 Or, Shema, verse 13.

4 Called, Jchiel. ch. 9. 35.

^g ch. 9. 35.

^h ch. 9. 37. Zechariah.

ⁱ ch. 9. 38. Shimeam.

^j 1 Sam. 9. 1. ch. 9. 36, 39. Acts 13. 21.

^k 1 Sam. 14. 49. Ishui.

^l 2 Sam. 2. 8. Ish-bosheth.

^m 2 Sam. 9. 6, 10. Mephibosheth.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 9. 12. ch. 2. 49.

^o ch. 9. 41. Tahrea.

^p ch. 9. 42. Jara.

^q ch. 9. 43. Rephaiah.

^d Ō'nō, and Lōd, with the towns thereof:

13 Bē-rī'ah also, and ^eShē'mā, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of ^fĀij'a-lōn, who drove away the inhabitants of Gāth:

14 And Ā-hī'ō, Shā'shak, and Jēr'e-mōth,

15 And Zēb-a-dī'ah, and Ā'rād, and Ā'der,

16 And Mī'chaēl, and Īs'pah, and Jō'hā, the sons of Bē-rī'ah;

17 And Zēb-a-dī'ah, and Mē-shū'l-lam, and Hēz'ē-kī, and Hē'bēr,

18 Īsh-mē-rāi also, and Jēz-lī'ah, and Jō'bāb, the sons of Ēl'pā'al;

19 And Jā'kim, and Zīch'rī, and Zāb'dī,

20 And Ē-lī-ē-na-ī, and Zīl'thāi, and Ē-lī'el,

21 And Ād-a-ī'ah, and Bēr-a-ī'ah, and Shīm'rath, the sons of ³Shīm'hī;

22 And Īsh'pān, and Hē'bēr, and Ē-lī'el,

23 And Āb'dōn, and Zīch'rī, and Hā'nān,

24 And Hān-a-nī'ah, and Ē'lām, and Ān-to-thī'jah,

25 And Īplī-gē'dē'jah, and Pē-nū'el, the sons of Shā'shak;

26 And Shām-she-rā'ī, and Shē-hā-rī'ah, and Āth-a-lī'ah,

27 And Jār-ē-sī'ah, and Ē-lī'ah, and Zīch'rī, the sons of Jēr'o-hām.

28 These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief *men*. These dwell in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

29 And at Gīb'e-on dwell the ⁴father of Gīb'e-on; whose ⁵wife's name *was* Mā'a-chah:

30 And his firstborn son Āb'dōn, and Zūr, and Kish, and Bā'al, and Nā'dāb,

31 And Gē'dōr, and Ā-hī'ō, and ⁶Zā'cher.

32 And Mīk'loth begat ⁷Shīm'e-ah. And these also dwell with their brethren in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, over against them.

33 ¶ And ⁸Nēr begat Kīsh, and Kīsh begat Saul, and Saul begat Jōn'a-than, and Māl-chī-shū'ā, and ⁹Ā-bīn'a-dāb, and ¹⁰Ēsh-bā'al.

34 And the son of Jōn'a-than *was* ^mMēr'ib-bā'al; and Mēr'ib-bā'al begat ⁿMī'cah.

35 And the sons of Mī'cah *were*, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and ^oTā'rē-ā, and Ā'hāz.

36 And Ā'hāz begat ^pJē-hō'a-dah; and Jē-hō'a-dah begat Ā'l'e-mēth, and Āz'mā-veith, and Zīm'rī; and Zīm'rī begat Mō'zā.

37 And Mō'zā begat Bīn'e-ā: ^qRā-phā *was* his son, Ē-lē'a-sah his son, Ā'zel his son:

38 And Ā'zel had six sons, whose names *are* these, Āz'rī-kam, Bōch'e-

ru, and Īsh-ma-el, and Shē-a-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nan. All these were the sons of A'zel.

39 And the sons of Ē'shēk his brother were, Ūlam his firstborn, Jē-hūsh the second, and Ē-liph'e-lēt the third.

40 And the sons of Ūlam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Bēn'ja-min.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Original registers of Israel and Judah's genealogies. ³⁷ Charge of certain Levites. ³⁵ Saul and Jonathan's stock.

SO^a all Īs-ra-el were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Īs-ra-el and Jū'dah, who were carried away to Bāb'ŷ-lon for their transgression.

2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants that dwell in their possessions in their cities were, the Īs-ra-el-ites, the priests, Lē'vites, and the Nēth'i-nims.

3 And in Ē-Jē-rū'sā-lēm dwelt of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bēn'ja-min, and of the children of Ē-phrā-īm, and Mā-nās'seh;

4 Ūth'a-ī the son of Ām-mī'hūd, the son of Ōm'rī, the son of Īm'rī, the son of Bā'nī, of the children of Phā-rēz the son of Jū'dah.

5 And of the Shī'lo-nites; Ā-sa-ī'ah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zē'rah; Jē-ū-el, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Bēn'ja-min: Sāl'u the son of Mē-shūl'am, the son of Hōd-a-vī'ah, the son of Hās-g-nū'ah,

8 And Īb-nē'jah the son of Jēr'ō-hām, and Ē'lah the son of Ūz'zī, the son of Mīch'rī, and Mē-shūl'am the son of Shēph-a-thī'ah, the son of Rē-ū'el, the son of Īb-nī'jah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ And of the priests; Jē-dā'jah, and Jē-hoi'a-rīb, and Jā'chīn,

11 And Ā-z-a-rī'ah the son of Hīl-kī'ah, the son of Mē-shūl'am, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of Mē-rā'jōth, the son of Ā-hī'tub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ād-a-ī'ah the son of Jēr'ō-hām, the son of Pāsh'ūr, the son of Māl-chī'jah, and Mā-ās'ī-ai the son of Ā-dī'el, the son of Jāh'zē-rah, the son of Mē-shūl'am, the son of Mē-shūl'e-mīth, the son of Īm'mēr;

13 And their brethren, heads of the

B. C. 1400.

CHAP. 8.

^r ch. 12. 2.
2 Chr. 11. 1.
2 Chr. 13. 3.
2 Chr. 14. 8.
2 Chr. 17. 14-19.
Neh. 4. 13.
Song 3. 7. 8.
Eph. 6. 11-20.

B. C. 1200.

CHAP. 9.

^a Ezra 2. 59.
^b Lev. 26. 33.
2 Chr. 33. 11.
^c Ezra 2. 70.
Neh. 7. 73.
^d Joshua 9. 27.
Ezra 2. 43.

^e Neh. 11. 1.
^f Gen. 46. 12.
Num. 26. 20.

^g Neh. 11. 10.

1 Neh. 11. 11.

Seraiah.

2 mighty men of valour.

^h ch. 6. 19.

Neh. 11. 15.

19.

ⁱ ch. 2. 54.

Neh. 7. 26.

^j ch. 23. 5.

^k 2 Ki. 11. 19.

Ezek. 44. 2. 3.

^l Num. 26. 9.

11.

ch. 6. 33, 38.

Ps. 42. title.

3 thresholds.

^m Ex. 6. 25.

Num. 3. 32.

Joshua 22. 30.

31.

Ps. 106. 30.

ⁿ ch. 26. 1. 2.

^o 1 Sam. 9. 9.

4 founded.

5 Or, trust.

^p ch. 26. 13-19.

^q 2 Chr. 23. 8.

6 Or, trust.

7 Or, store-houses.

house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; ² very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of ^h the Lē'vites; Shēm-a-ī'ah the son of Hās'shub, the son of Āz'rī-kam, the son of Hash-a-bī'ah, of the sons of Mē-rā'rī;

15 And Bāk-bāk'kar, Hē'resh, and Gā'lāl, and Māt-ta-nī'ah the son of Mī'cah, the son of Zīch'rī, the son of A'saph;

16 And Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Shēm-a-ī'ah, the son of Gā'lāl, the son of Jēd'u-thūn, and Bēr-e-chī'ah the son of A'sā, the son of Ēl'kā-nah, that dwell in the villages of ⁱ the Nē-tōph'-athites.

17 And ^j the porters were, Shāl'lum, and Āk'kūb, and Tāl'mon, and Ā-hī-mān, and their brethren: Shāl'lum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in ^k the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Lē'vī.

19 And Shāl'lum the son of Kō'rē, the son of Ē-bī'a-sāph, the son of Kō'rah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, ^l the Kō'rah-ites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the ³ gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.

20 And ^m Phīn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him.

21 And Zēch-a-rī'ah the son of Mē-shēl'e-mī'ah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom ⁿ Dā'vid and Sām'u-el ^o the seer ⁴ did ordain in their ⁵ set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 ^p In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come ^q after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Lē'vites, the four chief porters, were in ^r their ⁶ set office, and were over the ⁷ chambers and treasures of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge

was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should ⁸bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the ⁹instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made ⁷the ointment of the spices.

31 And Māt-ti-thī'ah, one of the Lē'vites, who was the firstborn of Shāl'lum the Kō'rah-ite, had the ¹⁰set office ⁸over the things that were made ¹¹in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites, were over the ¹²shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are ⁴the singers, chief of the fathers of the Lē'vites, who remaining in the chambers were free: for ¹³they were employed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Lē'vites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

35 ¶ And in Gīb'e-on dwelt the father of Gīb'e-on, Jē-hī'el, whose wife's name was ⁵Mā'a-chah;

36 And his firstborn son Āb'dōn, then Zūr, and Kīsh, and Bā'al, and Nēr, and Nā'dāb,

37 And Gē'dōr, and Ā-hi'ō, and Zēch-a-rī'ah, and Mik'loth.

38 And Mik'loth begat Shīm'e-ām. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jē-ru-sā-lēm, over against their brethren.

39 ⁶And Nēr begat Kīsh; and Kīsh begat Saul; and Saul begat Jōn'a-than, and Māl-chī-shū'a, and Ā-bīn'a-dāb, and Ēsh-bā'al.

40 And the son of Jōn'a-than was Mēr'ib-bā'al: and Mēr'ib-bā'al begat Mī'cah.

41 And the sons of ⁷Mī'cah were, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and ¹⁴Tāh-rē'ā, ⁸and Ā'hāz.

42 And Ā'hāz begat ¹⁵Jā'rah; and Jā'rah begat Ā'l'e-mēth, and Āz-ma-veh, and Zīm'ri; and Zīm'ri begat Mō'zā;

43 And Mō'zā begat Bīn'e-ā; and ¹⁶Rēph-a-ī'ah his son, Ē-lē'a-sah his son, Ā'zel his son.

44 And Ā'zel had six sons, whose names are these, Āz'rī-kam, Bōch'e-ru, and Īsh'ma-el, and Shē'a-rī'ah, and Ō-bā-dī'ah, and Hā'nān: these were the sons of Ā'zel.

B. C. 1200.

CHAP. 9.

8 bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale.

9 Or, vessels.

^r Ex. 30. 23. Song 1. 8. 13. Jer. 6. 20. Ezek. 27. 19, 22. Mark 14. 3.

10 Or, trust.

^s Lev. 6. 21.

11 Or, on flat plates, or, slices.

12 bread of ordering.

^t ch. 6. 31. ch. 13. 8.

13 upon them.

^u ch. 8. 29.

^v ch. 8. 33.

^w 2 Sam. 9. 12.

14 Or, Tarea, ch. 8. 35.

^x ch. 8. 35.

15 Or, Jehoadab, ch. 8. 36.

16 Or, Rapha, ch. 8. 37.

B. C. 1056.

CHAP. 10.

^a 1 Sam. 7. 7. 1 Sam. 13. 5.

1 thrust through, or, wounded.

2 Or, Ishui, 1 Sam. 14. 49.

3 shooters with bows.

4 found him.

5 Or, mock me.

^b 1 Sam. 31. 10. Isa. 48. 5.

6 transgressed.

^c 1 Sam. 13. 13. 1 Ki. 18. 18. 2 Chr. 16. 9.

^d Ex. 22. 18. Lev. 19. 31. Deut. 18. 11. Isa. 8. 19.

^e 1 Sam. 28. 7.

^f 1 Sam. 13. 14.

7 Isai.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Saul's overthrow and death. 8 The Philistines triumph over him. 11 The men of Jabesh-gilead's kindness to him and his sons.

NOW ^athe Philis'tīnes fought against Īs'ra-el; and the men of Īs'ra-el fled from before the Philis'tīnes, and fell down ¹slain in mount Gil-bō'ā.

2 And the Philis'tīnes followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philis'tīnes slew Jōn'a-than, and ²Ā-bīn'a-dāb, and Māl-chī-shū'a, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the ³archers ⁴hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and ⁵abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Īs'ra-el that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philis'tīnes came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philis'tīnes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gil-bō'ā.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philis'tīnes round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 ^bAnd they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dā'gōn.

11 ¶ And when all Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād heard all that the Philis'tīnes had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jā'besh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jā'besh, and fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he ⁶committed against the LORD, ^ceven against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a ^dfamiliar spirit, ^eto enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and ^fturned the kingdom unto Dā'vid the son of ⁷Jēs'se.

CHAPTER 11.

1 David made king. 4 He winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour. 10 A catalogue of his worthies.

THEN ^a all İs'ra-el gathered themselves to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover ¹ in time past, even when Saul was king, thou *wast* he that leddest out and broughtest in İs'ra-el: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt ² feed my people İs'ra-el, and thou shalt be ruler over my people İs'ra-el.

3 Therefore came all the elders of İs'ra-el to the king to Hē'bron; and Dā'vid made a covenant with them in Hē'bron before the LORD; and ^b they anointed Dā'vid king over İs'ra-el, according to the word of the ^c LORD ³ by ^d Sām'u-el.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid and all İs'ra-el ^e went to Jē-ri/sā-lēm, which *is* Jē-bus; ^f where the Jēb'u-sites *were*, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jē-bus said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless Dā'vid took the castle of Zi'on, which *is* the city of Dā'vid.

6 And Dā'vid said, Whosoever smiteth the Jēb'u-sites first shall be ⁴ chief and captain. So Jō'āb the son of Zēr-ū-ī'ah went first up, and was chief.

7 And Dā'vid dwelt in the castle; therefore they called ⁵ it the city of Dā'vid.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Mil'ō round about: and Jō'āb ⁶ repaired the rest of the city.

9 So Dā'vid ⁷ waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts *was* with him.

10 ¶ ⁸ These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had, who ⁸ strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all İs'ra-el, to make him king, according to ^h the word of the LORD concerning İs'ra-el.

11 And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had; Jā-shō'be-ām, ⁹ an Hāch'mō-nite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain *by* him at one time.

12 And after him *was* E-le-ā-zar the son of Dō'dō, the Ā-hō'hite, who *was* one of the three mighties.

13 He was with Dā'vid at ¹⁰ Pās-dām'mim, and there the Phī-lis'tīnes were gathered together to battle, where *was* a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Phī-lis'tīnes.

B. C. 1048.

CHAP. 11.

a 2 Sam. 5. 1.
ch. 12. 23.

1 both yesterday and the third day.

2 Or, rule.
Ps. 75. 70, 71.

b 2 Sam. 5. 3.

c Rom. 8. 31.

3 by the hand of.

d 1 Sam. 16. 1.

e 2 Sam. 5. 6.

f Gen. 10. 16.
Ex. 3. 17.
Judg. 1. 21.

4 head.

5 That is, Zion.

6 received.

7 went in going and increasing.

g 2 Sam. 23. 8.

8 Or, held strongly with him.

h 1 Sam. 16. 1.
12.

9 Or, son of Hachmoni.

10 Or, Ephesdammin.
1 Sam. 17. 1.

11 Or, stood.

12 Or, salvation.

13 Or, three captains over the thirty.

i 2 Sam. 23. 13.

j ch. 14. 9.

14 Or, giants.
Isa. 17. 5.

15 with their lives?

k 1 Sam. 26. 6-8.

2 Sam. 2. 18.
ch. 2. 16.l 2 Sam. 23. 19.
1 Cor. 15. 41.

16 great of deeds.

m 2 Sam. 1. 23.
ch. 12. 8.

17 a man of measure.

n 2 Sam. 2. 18-23.
ch. 27. 7.

14 And they ¹¹ set themselves in the midst of *that* parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Phī-lis'tīnes; and the LORD saved *them* by a great ¹² deliverance.

15 ¶ Now ¹³ three of the thirty captains ⁱ went down to the rock to Dā'vid, into the cave of Ā-dū'lām; and the host of the Phī-lis'tīnes encamped ^j in the valley of ¹⁴ Rēph-ā-im.

16 And Dā'vid *was* then in the hold, and the Phī-lis'tīnes' garrison *was* then at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

17 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that *is* at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Phī-lis'tīnes, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to Dā'vid: but Dā'vid would not drink of *it*, but poured *it* out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid *it* me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men ¹⁵ that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy* of their lives they brought *it*. Therefore he would not drink *it*. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ ^k And Ā-bīsh-ā-ī the brother of Jō'āb, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 ^l Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the *first* three.

22 Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, the son of a valiant man of Kāh'ze-el, ¹⁶ who had done many acts; ^m he slew two lionlike men of Mō'ab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Ē-gyp'tjan, ¹⁷ a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Ē-gyp'tjan's hand *was* a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ē-gyp'tjan's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These *things* did Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three: and Dā'vid set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies *were*, ⁿ Ā'sa-hēl the brother of Jō'āb, Ēl-hā'nān the son of Dō'dō of Bēth'-lē-hēm,

27 ¹⁸ Shām'moth the ¹⁹ Hā'ro-rite, Hē'lez the ²⁰ Pēl'q-nite,
 28 ¹ Irā the son of Ik'kēsh the Tē-kō'ite, ² Bī'ē-zēr the An'toth-ite,
 29 ²¹ Sīb'be-cāi the Hū'shath-ite,
 22 ¹ I'lai the Ā-hō'ite,
 30 Mā-hār'a-i the Nē-tōph'a-thite,
 23 Hē'led the son of Bā'a-nah the Nē-tōph'a-thite,
 31 ¹ Ith'a-i the son of Rī'bāi of Ġib'g-ah, that pertained to the children of Bēn'ja-min, Bē-nā'jah the Pīr'a-thon-ite,
 32 ²⁴ Hū'rāi of the brooks of Gā'āsh, ²⁵ Ā-bē'l the Ār'bāth-ite,
 33 Āz'mā-veth the Bā-hā'rūm-ite, Ē-lī'ah-bā the Shā'āl'bo-nite,
 34 The sons of ²⁶ Hā'shem the Ġī-zō-nite, Jōn'a-than the son of Shā'gē the Hā'ra-rite,
 35 Ā-hī'am the son of ²⁷ Sā'car the Hā'ra-rite, ²⁸ Ēl't-phal the son of ²⁹ Ūr,
 36 Hē'phēr the Mēch'g-rath-ite, Ā-hī'jah the Pēl'q-nite,
 37 ³⁰ Hēz'rō the Cār'mel-ite, ³¹ Nā'a-rāi the son of Ēz'bā-i,
 38 Jō'el the brother of Nā'than, Mīb'har ³² the son of Hag-gē'rī,
 39 Zē'lek the Ām'mōn-ite, Nā-hār'a-i the Bē'rōth-ite, the armour-bearer of Jō'ab the son of Zēr-ū'ah,
 40 ¹ Irā the ² Ith'rite, Gā'rēb the Ith'rite,
 41 ³ U-rī'ah the Hīt'tite, ³³ Zā'bād the son of Āh'lāi,
 42 Ād'ī-nā the son of Shī'zā the Reu'ben-ite, a captain of the Reu'ben-ites, and thirty with him,
 43 Hā'nān the son of Mā'a-chah, and Jōsh'a-phāt the Mith'nite,
 44 Ūz-zī'ā the Āsh'tē-rāth-ite, Shā'mā and Jē'hē'l the sons of Hō'than the Ār'ō-ite,
 45 Jē-dī'a-el the son of Shīm'rī, and Jō'hā his brother, the Tīz'ite,
 46 Ē-lī'el the Mā'hā-vite, and Jēr-ī-bāi, and Jōsh'a-vī'ah, the sons of Ēl'nā-ām, and Ith'mah the Mō'ab-ite,
 47 Ā-lē'l, and Ō'bed, and Jā'sī-el the Mēs'q-bā-ite.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag. 23 The armies that came to him at Hebron.

NOW ^a these are they that came to Dā'vid to ^b Zik'lāg, ¹ while he yet kept himself close because of Sāul the son of Kīsh: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the ^c left in hurling stones and shoot-^d ing arrows out of a bow, even of Sāul's brethren of Bēn'ja-min.

3 The chief was ^e Ā-hī-ē-zēr, then Jō'āsh, the sons of ² Shē-mā'ah the Ġib'g-ath-ite; and Jē'zī-el, and Pē-

B. C. 1048.

CHAP. 11.

18 Or, Sham-mah.
 19 Or, Harodite, 2 Sam. 23. 25.
 20 Or, Paltite, 2 Sam. 23. 26.
 21 Or, Mebun-nai.
 22 Or, Zalmon.
 23 Or, Heleb.
 24 Or, Hiddai.
 25 Or, Abi-albon.
 26 Or, Jashen. See 2 Sam. 23. 32.
 27 Or, Sharah.
 28 Or, Eliph-elet.
 29 Or, Ahasbai.
 30 Or, Hezrai.
 31 Or, Paasai the Arbite.
 32 Or, the Haggerite.
 c ch. 2. 50, 53.
 p 2 Sam. 11. 3.
 33 Perhaps these last sixteen were of less note, and so are not added in 2 Sam. 23.

B. C. 1058.

CHAP. 12.

a 1 Sam. 27. 2.
 b 1 Sam. 27. 6.
 1 being yet shut up.
 c Judg. 20. 16.
 2 Or, Hasmaah.
 d ch. 11. 28.
 e Joshua 10. 2.
 1 Ki. 3. 4. 5.
 Isa. 28. 21.
 f 1 Sam. 23. 14, 29.
 ch. 11. 16.
 3 of the host.
 g 2 Sam. 17. 10.
 ch. 11. 22.
 Prov. 26. 1.
 4 as the roes upon the mountains to make haste.
 5 Or, one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.
 6 filled over.
 h Jer. 12. 5.
 7 before them.
 8 be one.
 9 Or, violence.
 i Zech. 3. 2.
 10 the spirit clothed Amasai.
 j 2 Sam. 17. 25.
 k 1 Sam. 29. 2.

let, the sons of Āz'mā-veth; and Bēr'a-chah, and Jē'hū ^a the An'toth-ite,
 4 And Īs-mā-i'ah the ^c Ġīb'g-on-ite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jēr-g-mī'ah, and Jā-hā'zī-el, and Jō-hā'nān, and Jōs'a-bād the Ġēd'ē-rath-ite,
 5 Ē-lū'zā-i, and Jēr'ī-mōth, and Bē-a-lī'ah, and Shēm'a-rī'ah, and Shēph-a-tī'ah the Hār'g-phite,
 6 Ēl'kā-nah, and Jē-sī'ah, and Ā-zār'g-el, and Jō-ē-zēr, and Jā-shō'be-ām, the Kōr'hites,
 7 And Jō-ē'lah, and Zēb-a-dī'ah, the sons of Jēr'q-hām of Ġē'dōr.
 8 And of the Gād'ites there separated themselves unto Dā'vid into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men ³ of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose ^d faces were like the faces of lions, and were ^e as swift as the roes upon the mountains;
 9 Ē-zēr the first, Ō-bā-dī'ah the second, Ē-lī'ab the third,
 10 Mīsh-mān'nah the fourth, Jēr-g-mī'ah the fifth,
 11 Āt'tāi the sixth, Ē-lī'el the seventh,
 12 Jō-hā'nān the eighth, Ēl'zā-bād the ninth,
 13 Jēr-g-mī'ah the tenth, Māch'ba-nāi the eleventh.
 14 These were of the sons of Gād, captains of the host: ⁵ one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.
 15 These are they that went over Jōr'dan in the first month, when it had ⁶ overflown all his ^h banks; and they put to flight all ⁱ them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.
 16 And there came of the children of Bēn'ja-min and Jūd'ah to the hold unto Dā'vid.
 17 And Dā'vid went out ⁷ to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall ⁸ be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no ⁹ wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and ⁱ rebuke it.
 18 Then ¹⁰ the spirit came ^j upon A-mās'a-i, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, Dā'vid, and on thy side, thou son of Jēs'sē: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dā'vid received them, and made them cap-tains of the band.
 19 And there fell some of Mā-nās'-seh to Dā'vid, ^k when he came with

the Phī-lis'tīnēs against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Phī-lis'tīnēs upon advertisement sent him away, saying, He ¹ will fall to his master Saul ¹¹ to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Zīk'lāg, there fell to him of Mā-nās'sēh, Ād'nah, and Jōz'a-bād, and Jē-di'a-el, and Mī-chaēl, and Jōz'a-bād, and E-li'hū, and Zī'thāi, captains of the thousands that were of Mā-nās'sēh.

21 And they helped Dā'vid ¹² against ^a the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day there came to Dā'vid to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the ¹³ bands that were ready armed to the war, and ^a came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, to ^a turn the kingdom of Saul to him, ^a according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Jū'dah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready ¹⁴ armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Sīm'g-on, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Lē'vi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jē-hoi'a-dā was the leader of the Aār'on-ites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred;

28 And ^a Zā'dōk, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Bēn'jāmin, the ¹⁵ kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto ¹⁶ the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of E'phrāim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, ¹⁷ famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dā'vid king.

32 And of the children of Is'sa-char, which were men ^a that had understanding of the times, to know what Is'ra-el ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zēb'u-lun, such as went forth to battle, ¹⁸ expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could ¹⁹ keep rank: they were ²⁰ not of double heart.

B. C. 1048.

CHAP. 12.

1 Sam. 29. 4.

11 on our heads.

12 Or, with a band.

m 1 Sam. 30. 1.

13 heads, or, captains, or, men.

n 2 Sam. 2. 3.

o ch. 10. 14.

p 1 Sam. 16. 1. ch. 11. 10.

14 Or, prepared.

q 2 Sam. 8. 17. 1 Ki. 1. 8. ch. 6. 3. Ezek. 44. 15.

15 brethren, Gen. 31. 23.

16 a multitude of them.

17 men of names.

r Esther 1. 13.

18 Or, rangers of battle, or, ranged in battle.

19 Or, set the battle in array.

20 without a heart and a heart.

21 Or, keeping their rank.

22 Or, victual of meal.

B. C. 1045.

CHAP. 13.

a 2 Sam. 5. 1. ch. 12. 14. Prov. 15. 22.

1 let us break forth and scnl.

b ch. 10. 7. Isa. 37. 4.

2 in the cities of their suburbs.

3 bring about.

c 1 Sam. 7. 1. 1 Sam. 14. 18.

d 2 Sam. 6. 1.

e Joshua 13. 3.

f 1 Sam. 6. 21.

g Joshua 15. 9. 60.

h Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4.

34 And of Nāph'ta-lī a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Dān'ites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Āsh'ēr, such as went forth to battle, ²¹ expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jōr'dan, of the Reu'ben-ites, and the Gād'ites, and of the half tribe of Mā-nās'sēh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hē'bron, to make Dā'vid king over all Is'ra-el: and all the rest also of Is'ra-el were of one heart to make Dā'vid king.

39 And there they were with Dā'vid three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto Is'sa-char and Zēb'u-lun and Nāph'ta-lī, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and ²² meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Is'ra-el.

CHAPTER 13.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obad-edom.

AND Dā'vid ^a consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And Dā'vid said unto all the congregation of Is'ra-el, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, ¹ let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are ^b left in all the land of Is'ra-el, and with them also to the priests and Lē'vites which are ² in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us ^a bring again the ark of our God to us: ^a for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So ^a Dā'vid gathered all Is'ra-el together, from ^a Shī'hôr of E'gypt even unto the entering of Hē'māth, to bring the ark of God ^a from Kirjath-jē'a-rim.

6 And Dā'vid went up, and all Is'ra-el, to Bā'alāh, ^a that is, to Kirjath-jē'a-rim, which belonged to Jū'dah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, ^b that dwelleth be-

tween the cherubims, whose name is called on it.

7 And they ⁴carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Ā-bin'a-dāb: and Ūz'zā and Ā-hi'v drave the cart.

8 And Dā'vid and all Īs'ra-el ⁵played before God with all *their* might, and with ⁵singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of *Chī'don, Ūz'zā put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen ⁶stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ūz'zā, and he smote him, ⁴because he put his hand to the ark: and there he ⁷died before God.

11 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Ūz'zā: wherefore that place is called ⁷Pē'rez-ūz'zā to this day.

12 And Dā'vid was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God *home* to me?

13 So Dā'vid ⁶brought not the ark *home* to himself to the city of Dā'vid, but carried it aside into the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom the Gīt'tite.

14 ⁸And the ark of God remained with the family of Ō'bed-ē'dom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed ⁹the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's felicity: 3 his wives: 8 his two victories over the Philistines.

NOW ¹Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And Dā'vid perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Īs'ra-el, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Īs'ra-el.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid took ¹more wives at Jē-ry'sā-lēm: and Dā'vid begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now ²these are the names of his children which he had in Jē-ry'sā-lēm; Shām-mū'ā, and Shō'bāb, Nā'than, and Sō'l'o-mon,

5 And Ib'hār, and Ēl-i-shū'ā, and Ēl'pa-let,

6 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Jā-phī'ā,

7 And Ē-līsh'a-mā, and ²Bē-ēl-i'g-dā, and Ē-līph'a-lēt.

8 ¶ And when the Phī-lis'tīnes heard that ³Dā'vid was anointed king over all Īs'ra-el, all the Phī-lis'tīnes went up to seek Dā'vid. And Dā'vid heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Phī-lis'tīnes came and

B. C. 1045.

CHAP. 13.

4 made the ark to ride.

i Num. 4. 15.

j 2 Sam. 6. 5.

5 songs.

k 2 Sam. 6. 6.

6 shook it.

l Num. 4. 15.

ch. 15. 13, 15.

m Lev. 10. 2.

7 That is, The breach of Uzza.

8 removed.

n 2 Sam. 6. 11.

o Gen. 30. 27.

ch. 26. 5.

Ps. 37. 22.

Prov. 3. 9, 10.

Mal. 3. 10.

B. C. 1047.

CHAP. 14.

a 2 Sam. 5. 11.

1 yet.

Deut. 17. 14,

17.

b 2 Sam. 5. 14.

ch. 3. 5.

2 Or, Eliada.

2 Sam. 5. 16.

c 2 Sam. 5. 17.

ch. 11. 3.

Ps. 2. 15.

3 Or, giants,

ch. 11. 15.

4 That is,

A place of branches,

Isa. 28. 21.

d 2 Sam. 5. 22.

e 2 Sam. 5. 23.

f 2 Sam. 5. 25.

Geba.

g 2 Chr. 26. 8.

h Deut. 2. 25.

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 15.

a ch. 16. 1.

Ps. 132. 2-5.

Acts 7. 46.

1 It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites.

b Num. 4. 2, 15.

Deut. 10. 8.

c 1 Ki. 8. 1.

ch. 13. 5.

d Ex. 6. 16, 18.

2 Or, kinsmen.

spread themselves in the valley of ³Rēph'a-im.

10 And Dā'vid enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Phī-lis'tīnes? And wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā'al-pēr'a-zīm; and Dā'vid smote them there. Then Dā'vid said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place ⁴Bā'al-pēr'a-zīm.

12 And when they had left their gods there, Dā'vid gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 ⁴And the Phī-lis'tīnes yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dā'vid enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, ⁵and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Phī-lis'tīnes.

16 Dā'vid therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Phī-lis'tīnes from ⁶Gīb'g-on even to Gā-zēr.

17 And ⁷the fame of Dā'vid went out into all lands; and the LORD ⁸brought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAPTER 15.

1 David bringeth the ark from Obed-edom. 25 He attendeth the solemnity with great joy. 29 Michal despiseth him.

AND Dā'vid made him houses in the city of Dā'vid, and prepared ⁹a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then Dā'vid said, ¹None ought to carry the ²ark of God but the Lē'vites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And Dā'vid ³gathered all Īs'ra-el together to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And Dā'vid assembled the children of Aār'on, and the Lē'vites:

5 Of the sons of ⁴Kō'hath; Ūrī-el the chief, and his ²brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Mē-rā'rī; Ā-sa-ī'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Ġēr'shōm; Jō'el

the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of ⁸Ē-līz'a-phān; Shēm-a-ī'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of ⁹Hē'bron; Ē-lī'el the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Ūz'zī-el; Ām-mīn'a-dāb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And Dā'vid called for Zā'dōk and Ā-bī'a-thār the priests, and for the Lē'vites, for Ū'rī-el, A-sa-i'ah, and Jō'el, Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Ē-lī'el, and Ām-mīn'a-dāb,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Lē'vites: ^asanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For ^bbecause ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Lē'vites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

15 And the children of the Lē'vites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as ^cMō'ses commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And Dā'vid spake to the chief of the Lē'vites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with ^dinstruments of musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Lē'vites appointed ^eHē-man the son of Jō'el; and of his brethren, ^fA'saph the son of Bēr-e-chī'ah; and of the sons of Mē-rā'ri their brethren, ^gĒ'than the son of Kūsh-ā'jah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zēch-a-rī'ah, Bēn, and Jā-ā'zī-el, and Shē-mīr'a-mōth, and Jē-hī'el, and Ūn'nī, Ē-lī'ab, and Bē-nā'jah, and Mā-a-sē'jah, and Māt-tī-thī'ah, and Ē-līph'e-leh, and Mik-nē'jah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Jē-i'el, the porters.

19 So the singers, Hē-man, A'saph, and Ē'than, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zēch-a-rī'ah, and ^hA'zī-el, and Shē-mīr'a-mōth, and Jē-hī'el, and Ūn'nī, and Ē-lī'ab, and Mā-a-sē'jah, and Bē-nā'jah, with psalteries on ⁱĀ'l'a-mōth;

21 And Māt-tī-thī'ah, and Ē-līph'e-leh, and Mik-nē'jah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Jē-i'el, and Āz-a-zī'ah, with harps ^jon the Shēm'i-nith to excel.

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 15.

e Ex. 6. 22.

f Num. 26. 58.

g Ex. 19. 10, 22.

h Lev. 10. 3.

i 1 Sam. 7. 1.

j 2 Chr. 5. 11.

k Ezek. 48. 11.

l John 17. 17.

m Rom. 12. 1, 2.

n 2 Sam. 6. 3.

o ch. 13. 7.

p ch. 13. 10, 11.

q Ex. 25. 14.

r Num. 4. 15.

s ch. 6. 31.

t ch. 13. 8.

u Ps. 33. 2.

v Ps. 149. 3.

w ch. 6. 33.

x ch. 6. 39.

y ch. 6. 44.

z Jaaziel, verse 18.

1 That is, virginal, or, treble.

2 Or, on the eighth to oversee,

Ps. 8, title.

3 Or, was for the carriage:

he instructed about the carriage.

4 lifting up.

5 Num. 10. 8.

Ps. 81. 3.

6 2 Sam. 6. 12, 13.

7 Deut. 12. 7, 18.

8 Num. 23. 1.

Job 42. 8.

9 Or, carriage.

10 ch. 13. 8.

11 2 Sam. 6. 16.

12 Acts 2. 13.

CHAP. 16.

a 2 Sam. 6. 17-19.

b Ps. 38.

Ps. 70, title.

22 And Chēn-a-nī'ah, chief of the Lē'vites, ⁶was for ⁷song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Bēr-e-chī'ah and Ēl'kā-nah were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shēb-a-nī'ah, and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, and Nē-thān'e-el, and Ā-mās'a-ī, and Zēch-a-rī'ah, and Bē-nā'jah, and Ē-lī-ē'zēr, the priests, ^odid blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Ō'bed-ē'dom and Jē-hī'ah were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So ^p Dā'vid, and the elders of Īs'ra-el, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom with ^qjoy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Lē'vites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they ^roffered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And Dā'vid was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Lē'vites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chēn-a-nī'ah the master of the ^ssong with the singers: Dā'vid also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 ^tThus all Īs'ra-el brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, ^uas the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of Dā'vid, that Mī'chal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king Dā'vid dancing and playing: and she ^vdespised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16.

1 David's festival sacrifice, and liberality to the people. 7 His psalm of thanksgiving.

SO ^athey brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that Dā'vid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dā'vid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Īs'ra-el, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed ^bcertain of the Lē'vites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to ^crecord, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Īs'ra-el:

5 A'saph the chief, and next to him Zēch-a-rī'ah, Jē-i'el, and Shē-mīr'a-mōth, and Jē-hī'el, and Māt-tī-thī'ah, and Ē-lī'ab, and Bē-nā'jah, and

Ō'bed-ē'dom: and Jē'iel¹ with psalteries and with harps; but Ā'saph made a sound with cymbals;

6 Bē-nā'jah also and Jā-hā'zī-el the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day Dā'vid delivered^c first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of Ā'saph and his brethren.

8 ^a Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 ^c Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 ^f Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 ^g Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his^h marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Īs'ra-el his servant, ye children of Jā'eōb, his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God; his judgments *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 *Even of theⁱ covenant* which he made with Ābrā-hām, and of his oath unto Ī'saac;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jā'eōb for a law, and to Īs'ra-el for an everlasting covenant.

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'nāan, ² the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but ³ few, ⁴ even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And *when* they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he ^k reproved kings for their sakes.

22 *Saying,* Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 ^m Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 ⁿ Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 ^o For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods^p of the people *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

27 ^q Glory and honour *are* in his presence; strength and gladness *are* in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 16.

1 with instruments of psalteries and harps.

c 2 Sam. 23. 1.

d Ps. 105. 1.

e Ps. 95. 1, 2.

f Ps. 34. 3.

g Isa. 45. 23.

h Amos 5. 6, 14.

i Gen. 15. 18.

j Gen. 28. 3.

k Gen. 28. 13.

l Neh. 9. 8.

m Heb. 6. 13-18.

2 the cord.

3 men of number.

f Gen. 34. 30.

h Heb. 11. 13.

k Gen. 12. 17.

l Ex. 7. 15-18.

i Ps. 105. 15.

j 1 John 2. 27.

m Ps. 47. 1.

n Ps. 96. 1.

o Isa. 12. 4.

p Ps. 24. 8.

q Isa. 40. 25, 26.

r Lev. 19. 4.

s Ps. 115. 4-8.

t Isa. 45. 21.

u 1 Cor. 8. 4.

v Ps. 8. 1.

w Isa. 35. 10.

x Luke 2. 13.

y Rev. 14. 2.

z Ps. 96. 11.

a Ps. 106. 1.

b Ps. 107. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

d Ps. 106. 47.

e 48.

f Ps. 72. 18, 19.

g Deut. 27. 15.

h Neh. 8. 6.

i ch. 21. 29.

j 2 Chr. 1. 3.

k 1 Ki. 3. 4.

l in the morning, and in the evening.

m 2 Chr. 5. 13.

n 2 Chr. 7. 3.

o Ezra 3. 11.

p Neh. 9. 17.

q Ps. 25. 10.

r Ps. 33. 5.

s Ps. 86. 5, 15.

t Ps. 100. 5.

u Ps. 103. 17.

v Ps. 107. 1.

w Ps. 118. 1.

x Joel 2. 13.

y Luke 6. 35.

z Jas. 5. 11.

5 for the gate.

a 2 Sam. 6. 19,

20.

b Gen. 18. 19.

of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 Let the^r heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let *men* say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let^s the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 ^t O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

35 ^u And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, *and* glory in thy praise.

36 ^v Blessed *be* the LORD God of Īs'ra-el for ever and ever. And all^w the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Ā'saph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Ō'bed-ē'dom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Ō'bed-ē'dom also the son of Jēd'ū-thūn and Hō'sah *to be* porters:

39 And Zā'dōk the priest, and his brethren the priests, ² before the tabernacle of the LORD ³ in the high place that *was* at Gīb'e-on,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually ⁴ morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Īs'ra-el;

41 And with them Hē'man and Jēd'ū-thūn, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD,

² because his mercy *endureth* for ever;

42 And with them Hē'man and Jēd'ū-thūn with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jēd'ū-thūn *were* ⁵ porters.

43 ^a And all the people departed every man to his house: and Dā'vid returned to ^b bless his house.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *David, forbidden to build God an house, 11 is promised blessings in his seed. 16 His prayer and thanksgiving.*

NOW ^a it came to pass, as Dā'vid sat in his house, that Dā'vid said to Nā'than the prophet, Lo, I ^b dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, Do all that *is* in thine heart; for God *is* with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nā'than, saying,

4 Go and tell Dā'vid my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Īs'ra-el unto this day; but ¹ have gone from ^c tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle to *another*.

6 Whersoever I have walked with all Īs'ra-el, spake I a word to any of the judges of Īs'ra-el, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, *even* ² from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Īs'ra-el:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

9 Also I ^a will ordain a place for my people Īs'ra-el, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them ^c any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to *be* over my people Īs'ra-el. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to *be* with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 ^f I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee:

14 But ^g I will settle him in mine

B. C. 1042.

CHAP. 17.

a 2 Sam. 7. 1.

b ch. 14. 1.
Hag. 1. 4.
Acts 7. 46.

1 have been.

c Ex. 40. 2.
2 Sam. 6. 17.

2 from after.

d Jer. 31. 12.

e 2 Chr. 15. 2.
Isa. 49. 17.f 2 Sam. 7. 14, 15.
ch. 22. 10.
Heb. 1. 5.g Ps. 2. 6.
Ps. 89. 36.
Isa. 9. 7.
Ezek. 37. 25.
Dan. 2. 44.
Micah 4. 1.
Matt. 21. 1-11.
Luke 1. 33.
Heb. 1. 8.

h 2 Sam. 7. 18.

i Gen. 32. 10.
Ps. 144. 3.j Ps. 139. 1.
John 21. 17.k Matt. 11. 26.
Eph. 1. 11.

3 greatnesses.

l Ex. 15. 11.
Deut. 3. 24.
1 Sam. 2. 2.
2 Sam. 7. 22.
Ps. 86. 8.m 2 Chr. 6. 33.
Ps. 21. 13.
Matt. 6. 9, 13.
John 12. 28.

4 hast revealed the ear of thy servant.

n Ex. 34. 6.
Titus 1. 2.
Heb. 6. 18.

5 Or, it hath pleased thee.

o Ps. 72. 17.
Rom. 11. 29.

house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.

16 ¶ And Dā'vid the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, *Who am I, O LORD God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?*

17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast *also* spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can Dā'vid *speak* more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for ^j thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according ^k to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all *these* ³ great things.

20 O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Īs'ra-el, whom God went to redeem to *be* his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Ēgypt?

22 For thy people Īs'ra-el didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that ^m thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Īs'ra-el, *even* a God to Īs'ra-el: and *let* the house of Dā'vid thy servant *be* established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, ⁴ hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in *his heart* to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast ⁿ promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore ⁵ let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for ^o thou bleesest, O LORD, and *it shall be* blessed for ever.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *David subdueth the Philistines and Moabites, 3 and smiteth Hadadzer and the Syrians. 14 His good reign.*

NOW after this ^a it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Philis-tines, and subdued them, and took Gāth and her towns out of the hand of the Philis-tines.

2 And he ^b smote Mō'ab; and the Mō'ab-ites became Dā'vid's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid smote ¹ Hād-ār-ē-zēr king of Zō'bah unto Hā'math, as he ^c went to stablish his dominion by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

4 And Dā'vid took from him a thousand chariots, and ^d seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: Dā'vid also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syr'i-ans of ² Dā-mās'cus came to help Hād-ār-ē-zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Syr'i-ans two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Syr'i-ā-dā-mās'cus; and the Syr'i-ans became Dā'vid's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD ^e preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ār-ē-zēr, and brought them to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

8 Likewise from ³ Tib'hath, and from Chūn, cities of Hād-ār-ē-zēr, brought Dā'vid very much brass, wherewith ^f Sō'l-o-mōn made the brassen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when ^g Tō'u king of Hā'math heard how Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hād-ār-ē-zēr king of Zō'bah;

10 He sent ^h Hā-dō'ram his son to king Dā'vid, ⁱ to enquire of his welfare, and ^j to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hād-ār-ē-zēr, and smitten him; (for Hād-ār-ē-zēr ^k had war with Tō'u;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king Dā'vid dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from E'dom, and from Mō'ab, and from the children of Ām'mōn, and from the Philis-tines, and from Ām'a-lēk.

12 Moreover ^l Ā-bīsh'ā-i the son of Zēr-u-āh slew of the E'dom-ites in the valley of salt ^m eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in E'dom; and all the E'dom-ites became Dā'vid's servants. Thus the LORD preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So Dā'vid reigned over all Iṣ'-

B. C. 1040.

CHAP. 18.

a 2 Sam. 8. 1.

b Num. 24. 17.

1 Or, Hadad-ecer.

2 Sam. 8. 3.

c Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 60. title.

d 2 Sam. 8. 4. seven hundred.

2 Darmesek.

e ch. 17. 8. Ps. 91. 14.

Prov. 21. 31.

3 Called in the book of Samuel, Bctah, and Berothai.

f 2 Chr. 4. 12, 15. 16.

g 2 Sam. 8. 9.

Toi.

h 2 Sam. 8. 10.

Joram.

4 Or, to salute.

5 to bless.

6 was the man of wars.

7 Abshai.

i 2 Sam. 7. 13.

j Gen. 27. 29. Num. 24. 18.

1 Sam. 10. 5.

8 Or, remembrancer.

9 Called Abimelech.

2 Sam. 8. 17.

10 Called Seraiah.

2 Sam. 8. 17, and Shisha.

1 Ki. 4. 3.

k 2 Sam. 8. 18.

11 at the hand of the king.

B. C. 1037.

CHAP. 19.

a 2 Sam. 10. 1.

b 1 Sam. 11. 1.

1 In thine eyes doth David, etc.

c Joshua 6. 24, 26.

2 to stink.

d 1 Sam. 14. 47. 2 Sam. 8. 3.

1 Ki. 11. 23. ch. 18. 5. 9.

e Num. 21. 30. Isa. 15. 2.

ra-el, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u-āh was over the host; and Jē-hōsh'ā-phāt the son of Ā-hi'lūd, ⁸ recorder.

16 And Zā'dōk the son of Ā-hi'tub, and ⁹ Ā-bīm'ē-lech the son of Ā-bi'ā-thār, were the priests; and ¹⁰ Shāv'shā was scribe;

17 ^{*} And Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over the Chēr'eth-ites and the Pē'leth-ites; and the sons of Dā'vid were chief ¹¹ about the king.

CHAPTER 19.

1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Havn, are disgracefully treated. 6 Joab and Abishai overcome the Ammonites. 16 Shophach slain by David.

NOW ^a it came to pass after this, that ^b Nā'hāsh the king of the children of Ām'mōn died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And Dā'vid said, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nūn the son of Nā'hāsh, because his father shewed kindness to me. And Dā'vid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of Dā'vid came into the land of the children of Ām'mōn to Hā'nūn, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ām'mōn said to Hā'nūn, ¹ Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hā'nūn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain*, and told Dā'vid how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at ^c Jēr'i-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that they had made themselves ² odious to Dā'vid, Hā'nūn and the children of Ām'mōn sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mēs-o-pō-tā'mi-ā, and out of Syr'i-ā-mā'a-chah, ^d and out of Zō'bah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'a-chah and his people; who came and pitched before ^e Mēd'e-bā. And the children of Ām'mōn gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'āb, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ām'mōn came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of ¹the city: and the kings that were come *were* by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Jō'āb saw that ³the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the ⁴choice of Īs'ra-el, and put *them* in array against the Sŷr'ī-ānš.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of ⁵Ā-bish-ā-i his brother, and they set *themselves* in array against the children of Ām'mōn.

12 And he said, If the Sŷr'ī-ānš be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'mōn be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do *that which is* good in his sight.

14 So Jō'āb and the people that *were* with him drew nigh before the Sŷr'ī-ānš unto the battle; and they ⁶fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ām'mōn saw that the Sŷr'ī-ānš were fled, they likewise fled before Ā-bish-ā-i his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jō'āb came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

16 ¶ And when the Sŷr'ī-ānš saw that they were put to the worse before Īs'ra-el, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Sŷr'ī-ānš that *were* beyond the ⁷river: and ⁸Shō'phāch the captain of the host of Hād-ār-ē-zēr *went* before them.

17 And it was told Dā'vid; and he gathered all Īs'ra-el, and passed over Jōr'dān, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when Dā'vid had put the battle in array against the Sŷr'ī-ānš, they fought with him.

18 But the Sŷr'ī-ānš ⁹fled before Īs'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew of the Sŷr'ī-ānš seven thousand *men which fought* in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'phāch the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hād-ār-ē-zēr saw that they were put to the worse before Īs'ra-el, they made peace with Dā'vid, and became his servants: neither would the Sŷr'ī-ānš help the children of Ām'mōn any more.

CHAPTER 20.

¹ Rabbah is besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people tortured. ⁴ Three overthrow of the Philistines, and three giants slain.

AND ^ait came to pass, that ¹after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Jō'āb

B. C. 1036.

CHAP. 19.

f² Sam. 11. 1.

3 the face of the battle was.

4 Or, young men.

5 Abshai.

g Ps. 20. 7.

Ps. 34. 22.

Ps. 40. 4.

Ps. 53. 22.

Prov. 28. 25.

Prov. 20. 25.

Isa. 30. 18.

h Lev. 26. 7. 8.

Num. 14. 9.

Deut. 28. 7.

i That is, Euphrates.

i² Sam. 10. 16.

Shobach.

j Ps. 33. 16.

Prov. 21. 31.

B. C. 1035.

CHAP. 20.

a² Sam. 11. 1.

2 Chr. 36. 10.

Eccl. 3. 8.

1 at the return of the year.

b² Sam. 12. 26.c² Sam. 12. 30.

31.

2 the weight of.

3 Or, made them awers of stone, diggers of iron, and cutters of wood.

4 stool, or, continued.

5 Or, Gob.

6 Or, Saph.

7 Or, Rapha.

2 Sam. 21. 18.

8 Jaare-oregim.

2 Sam. 21. 19.

9 a man of measure.

10 born to the giant, or, Rapha.

11 Or, reproached.

12 Called Shamhah.

1 Sam. 16. 9.

B. C. 1017.

CHAP. 21.

a² Sam. 24. 1.

Job 1. 6.

Zech. 3. 1.

Matt. 4. 3.

Luke 22. 31.

John 13. 2.

Acts 5. 3.

Rev. 12. 9.

b ch. 27. 23.

c Prov. 29. 25.

Eccl. 8. 4.

Acts 4. 19.

led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ām'mōn, and came and besieged Rāb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried at Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And ¹Jō'āb smote Rāb'bah, and destroyed it.

2 And Dā'vid ²took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it ²to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it; and it was set upon Dā'vid's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and ³cut *them* with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt Dā'vid with all the cities of the children of Ām'mōn. And Dā'vid and all the people returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that there ⁴arose war at ⁵Ĝē-zēr with the Phī-lis'tīnēš; at which time Sīb'be-chāi the Hū'shath-itē slew ⁶Sīp'pāi, *that was* of the children of ⁷the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Phī-lis'tīnēš; and Ēl-hā'nān the son of ⁸Jā'ir slew Lāh'mī the brother of Gō-lī'ath the Ĝit'tite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gāth, where was ⁹a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes *were* four and twenty, six *on each hand*, and six *on each foot*: and he also was ¹⁰the son of the giant.

7 But when he ¹¹defied Īs'ra-el, Jō'nā-than the son of ¹²Shīm'e-ā Dā'vid's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gāth; and they fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ David sinneth in numbering the people, 14 whereupon seventy thousand are destroyed by pestilence. 13 He buildeth an altar.

AND ^aSā'tan stood up against Īs'ra-el, and provoked Dā'vid to number Īs'ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid said to Jō'āb and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Īs'ra-el from Bē'er-shē'bā even to Dān; ^band bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Jō'āb answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they *be*: but, my lord the king, *are they* not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Īs'ra-el?

4 Nevertheless ^cthe king's word prevailed against Jō'āb. Wherefore Jō'āb departed, and went throughout all Īs'ra-el, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

5 ¶ And Jō'āb gave the sum of the number of the people unto Dā'vid. And all *they* of Īs'ra-el were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword : and Jū-dah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 ^a But Lē'vi and Bēn'jā-min counted he not among them : for the king's word was abominable to Jō'āb.

7 ¹ And God was displeased with this thing ; therefore he smote Īs'ra-el.

8 And Dā'vid said unto God, ^e I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing : ^f but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant ; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gād, Dā'vid's ^g seer, saying,

10 Go and tell Dā'vid, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I ² offer thee three *things* : choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee.

11 So Gād came to Dā'vid, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ³ Choose thee

12 ^a Either three years' famine ; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh *thee* : or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Īs'ra-el. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And Dā'vid said unto Gād, I am in a great strait : let me fall now into the hand of the LORD ; for very ⁴ great *are* his mercies : but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD sent pestilence upon Īs'ra-el : and there fell of Īs'ra-el seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an ⁱ angel unto Jē-ry'sā-lēm to destroy it : and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and ^j he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of ⁵ Ōr'nān the Jēb'u-site.

16 And Dā'vid lifted up his eyes, and ^k saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jē-ry'sā-lēm. Then Dā'vid and the elders of Īs'ra-el, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And Dā'vid said unto God, *Is it not I that* commanded the people to be numbered ? even I it is that have

B. C. 1017.

CHAP. 21.

d Num. 1. 47-49.
ch. 27. 24.

1 And it was evil in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.

e 2 Sam. 12. 13.
Ps. 23. 11.
Prov. 23. 13, 14.
2 Cor. 7. 10.f 2 Sam. 12. 13.
Ps. 51. 1-3.
Hosea 14. 2.

g 1 Sam. 9. 9.

2 stretch out.

3 Take to thee.

h 2 Sam. 24. 13.

4 Or, many.
Neh. 9. 17.
Ps. 100. 5.
Lam. 3. 22.i 2 Sam. 24. 16.
Jer. 26. 18.
Matt. 23. 37, 38.

j Gen. 6. 6.

5 Araunah,
2 Sam. 24. 18.

k 2 Chr. 3. 1.

6 Or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves.

7 Give.

l Num. 16. 48.

m 2 Sam. 24. 24.

n Lev. 9. 24.
2 Chr. 3. 1.

o ch. 16. 39.

p 1 Ki. 3. 4.
ch. 16. 39.q 2 Sam. 6. 9.
ch. 13. 12.
Job 13. 21.
Ps. 119. 120.

sinned and done evil indeed ; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done ? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house ; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gād to say to Dā'vid, that Dā'vid should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ōr'nān the Jēb'u-site.

19 And Dā'vid went up at the saying of Gād, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 ⁶ And Ōr'nān turned back, and saw the angel ; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ōr'nān was threshing wheat.

21 And as Dā'vid came to Ōr'nān, Ōr'nān looked and saw Dā'vid, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to Dā'vid with *his* face to the ground.

22 Then Dā'vid said to Ōr'nān, ⁷ Grant me the place of *this* threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD : thou shalt grant it me for the full price : that the plague may be ^l stayed from the people.

23 And Ōr'nān said unto Dā'vid, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do *that which is* good in his eyes : lo, I give *thee* the oxen also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering ; I give it all.

24 And king Dā'vid said to Ōr'nān, Nay ; but I will verily buy it for the full price : for I will not take *that which is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So ^m Dā'vid gave to Ōr'nān for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And Dā'vid built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD ; and ⁿ he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel ; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when Dā'vid saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ōr'nān the Jēb'u-site, then he sacrificed there.

29 ^o For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Mō'ses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, *were* at that season in the high place at ^p Gīb'e-on.

30 But Dā'vid could not go before it to enquire of God : for he ^q was

afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22.

1 David prepareth for building the temple. 6 He instructeth Solomon.

THEN Dā'vid said, ^aThis is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Īs'ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid commanded to gather together ^bthe strangers that were in the land of Īs'ra-el; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And Dā'vid prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance ^cwithout weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the ^dZi-dō'ni-anš and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to Dā'vid.

5 And Dā'vid said, ^eSōl'o-mon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So Dā'vid prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Sōl'o-mon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Īs'ra-el.

7 And Dā'vid said to Sōl'o-mon, My son, as for me, ^fit was in my mind to build an house ^gunto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ^hThou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him ⁱrest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be ^jSōl'o-mon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Īs'ra-el in his days.

10 ^kHe shall build an house for my name; and ^lhe shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Īs'ra-el for ever.

11 Now, my son, ^mthe LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the LORD ⁿgive thee wisdom, and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Īs'ra-el, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 ^oThen shalt thou prosper, if

B. C. 1017.

CHAP. 22.

a Deut. 12. 5.
2 Sam. 24. 18.
ch. 21. 18, 19,
26, 28.

b 1 Ki. 9. 21.

c 1 Ki. 7. 47.

d 1 Ki. 5. 6.

e ch. 29. 1.

f 2 Sam. 7. 2.
ch. 17. 1.
Acts 7. 40.

g Deut. 12. 5.

h 1 Ki. 5. 3.
ch. 28. 3.

i ch. 28. 5.

j 1 Ki. 4. 25.

1 That is,
Peaceable
and perfect.

k 2 Sam. 7. 13.
1 Ki. 5. 5.
ch. 17. 12.

l Ps. 89. 25, 27.
Heb. 1. 5.

m Rom. 8. 31.

n Deut. 4. 6.
1 Ki. 3. 9.
Ps. 72. 1.

o Joshua 1. 7.
1 Ki. 6. 12, 13.
ch. 11. 9, 14.
Isa. 3. 10.

p ch. 28. 20.

2 Or, in my
poverty.

3 That is,
masons and
carpenters.

q Deut. 12. 10.
2 Sam. 7. 1.
ch. 23. 25.

r 2 Chr. 20. 3.

s 1 Ki. 8. 6.
2 Chr. 5. 7

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 23.

a ch. 23. 5.
ch. 29. 22-25.

b Num. 4. 3.

1 Or, to
oversee.

c Deut. 16. 18.
ch. 26. 29.

d 2 Chr. 29. 25,
26.
Amos 6. 5.

e Ex. 6. 16.
Num. 26. 57.
ch. 6. 1.
2 Chr. 8. 14.

2 divisions.

thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Mō'seš with concerning Īs'ra-el: ^pbe strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, ^qin my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and ^rworkers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ Dā'vid also commanded all the princes of Īs'ra-el to help Sōl'o-mon his son, saying,

18 Is not the LORD your God with you? ^sand hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now ^tset your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to ^ubring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David maketh Solomon king. 2 Number and distribution of the Levites. 7 Sons of Gershon. 12 of Kohath. 21 and of Merari. 24 Office of the Levites.

SO when Dā'vid was old and full of days, he made ^vSōl'o-mon his son king over Īs'ra-el.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Īs'ra-el, with the priests and the Lē'vites.

3 Now the Lē'vites were numbered from the age of ^wthirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were ^xto set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were ^yofficers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which ^zI made, said Dā'vid, to praise therewith.

6 And ^aDā'vid divided them into ²courses among the sons of Lē'vī,

namely, Gēr'shōn, Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'ri.

7 ¶ Of the Gēr'shon-ites were, Lā'a-dān, and Shīm'e-i.

8 The sons of Lā'a-dān; the chief was Jē-hē'l, and Zē'tham, and Jō-el, three.

9 The sons of Shīm'e-i; Shē'lō-mith, and Hā'zī-el, and Hā'ran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Lā'a-dān.

10 And the sons of Shīm'e-i were, Jā'hāth, Zī'nā, and Jē'ūsh, and Bē-rī'ah. These four were the sons of Shīm'e-i.

11 And Jā'hāth was the chief, and Zī'zah the second; but Jē'ūsh and Bē-rī'ah ³ had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 ¶ The sons of Kō'hath; Ām-rām, Īz'har, Hē'bron, and Ūz'zī-el, four.

13 The sons of Ām-rām; Aār'on and Mō'seš; and ⁴ Aār'on was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, ⁵ to burn incense before the LORD, ⁶ to minister unto him, and ⁷ to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Mō'seš the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Lē'vī.

15 ⁸ The sons of Mō'seš were, Gēr'shōm, and Ē-lē-zēr.

16 Of the sons of Gēr'shōm, Shēb'u-el was the chief.

17 And the sons of Ē-lē-zēr were, Rē-hā-bī'ah ⁹ the chief. And Ē-lē-zēr had none other sons; but the sons of Rē-hā-bī'ah ⁵ were very many.

18 Of the sons of Īz'har; Shē'lō-mith the chief.

19 Of the sons of Hē'bron; Jē-rī'ah the first, Ām-a-rī'ah the second, Jā-hā'zī-el the third, and Jēk-a-mē'ah the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Ūz'zī-el; Mī'cah the first, and Jē-sī'ah the second.

21 ¶ The sons of Mē-rā'ri; Māh'li, and Mū'shī. The sons of Māh'li; Ē-lē-ā'zar, and Kish.

22 And Ē-lē-ā'zar died, and had no sons, but daughters; and their ⁶ brethren the sons of Kish ⁷ took them.

23 ⁸ The sons of Mū'shī, Māh'li, and Ē'dēr, and Jēr'e-mōth, three.

24 ¶ These were the sons of ⁹ Lē'vī after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of ¹⁰ twenty years and upward.

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 23.

3 did not multiply sons.

f Ex. 6. 18. ch. 6. 2.

g Ex. 28. 1. Num. 18. 7. Heb. 5. 4.

h Ex. 30. 7. Lev. 10. 1, 2. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28.

i Deut. 21. 5.

j Num. 6. 23.

k Ex. 2. 22.

l Or, the first.

m were highly multiplied.

n Or, kinsmen, Gen. 13. 8.

o Num. 36. 6.

p ch. 24. 30.

q Num. 10. 17.

r Num. 1. 3.

s Or, and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, etc.

t Num. 4. 5.

8 number.

9 their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.

q Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5-9.

r Lev. 6. 20.

s Lev. 2. 4.

10 Or, flat plate.

t Lev. 19. 35.

u ch. 6. 31-33. ch. 9. 33.

v 2 Chr. 31. 2. Ps. 137. 2-4. Rev. 5. 8-14.

w Num. 10. 10. Ps. 81. 3.

x Isa. 1. 13. 14.

y Lev. 23. 4.

z Num. 1. 53.

y Num. 3. 6.

CHAP. 24.

a Ex. 6. 23.

b Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2.

c Num. 3. 4.

d Joshua 18. 10. Prov. 16. 33. Acts 1. 26.

25 For Dā'vid said, The LORD God of Īs'ra-el hath given rest unto his people, ⁷ that they may dwell in Jē-ru'sā-lēm for ever:

26 And also unto the Lē'vites; they shall no more ⁷ carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of Dā'vid the Lē'vites were ⁸ numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because ⁹ their office was to wait on the sons of Aār'on for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for ⁹ the shewbread, and for ⁷ the fine flour for meat offering, and for ⁸ the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the ¹⁰ pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of ¹¹ measure and size;

30 And ¹² to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD ¹³ in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the ¹⁴ set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should ¹⁵ keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and ¹⁶ the charge of the sons of Aār'on their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Divisions of the sons of Aaron into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites 25 and Merarites divided by lot.

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aār'on. The sons of Aār'on; ¹ Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Īth'a-mār.

2 But ² Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ē-le-ā'zar and Īth'a-mār executed the priest's office.

3 And Dā'vid distributed them, both Zā'dōk of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ā-hīm'e-lech of the sons of Īth'a-mār, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar than of the sons of Īth'a-mār; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Īth'a-mār according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided ³ by lot, one sort with another; for the gov-

ernors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and of the sons of Īth-a-mār.

6 And Shēm-a-ī'ah the son of Nē-thān'e-el ^a the scribe, ^{one} of the Lē-vites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zā'dōk the priest, and Ā-him'e-lech the son of Ā-bī'a-thār, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē-vites: one ¹ principal household being taken for Ē-le-ā'zar, and one taken for Īth-a-mār.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jē-hoi'a-rib, the second to ^e Jē-dā-jah.

8 The third to ^f Hā'rim, the fourth to Se-ō'rim,

9 The fifth to Māl-chī'jah, the sixth to Mī'a-mīn,

10 The seventh to Hāk'kōz, the eighth to ^g Ā-bī'jah,

11 The ninth to Jēsh'u-ah, the tenth to Shech-a-nī'ah,

12 The eleventh to Ē-lī'a-shib, the twelfth to Jā'kim,

13 The thirteenth to Hūp'pah, the fourteenth to Jē-shēb'e-āb,

14 The fifteenth to Bīl'gah, the sixteenth to Im'mēr,

15 The seventeenth to Hē'zīr, the eighteenth to Āph'sēs,

16 The nineteenth to Pēth-a-hī'ah, the twentieth to Jē-hēz'e-kēl,

17 The one and twentieth to Jā'chin, the two and twentieth to Gā'mūl,

18 The three and twentieth to Del-a-ī'ah, the four and twentieth to Mā-a-zī'ah.

19 These *were* the ^h orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aār'ōn their father, as the LORD God of Īs'ra-el had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Lē-vi *were these*: Of the sons of Am'rām; ⁱ Shū'ba-el: of the sons of Shū'ba-el; Jeh-dē'jah.

21 Concerning ^k Rē-ha-bī'ah: of the sons of Rē-ha-bī'ah, the first *was* Īssh-ī'ah.

22 Of the Īz'har-ites; ^l Shēl'o-mōth: of the sons of Shēl'o-mōth; Jā'hāth.

23 And the sons ^m of Hēbron; Jē-ri'ah the first, Ām-a-rī'ah the second, Jā-hā-zī-el the third, Jēk-a-mē'am the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Ūz'zī-el; Mī'chah: of the sons of Mī'chah; Shā'mūr.

25 The brother of Mī'chah *was* Īssh-yah: of the sons of Īssh-ī'ah; Zēch-a-rī'ah.

26 ⁿ The sons of Mē-rā'rī *were* Māh'li and Mū'shi: the sons of Jā-a-zī'ah; Bē'nō.

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 24.

d Neh. 8. 4.

1 house of the father.

e Neh. 7. 39.

f Ezra 10. 21.

g Neh. 12. 4.

17.

Luke 1. 5.

h Num. 4. 49.

ch. 9. 25.

i ch. 9. 25.

Luke 1. 8, 23.

j ch. 23. 16.

Shebuel.

k ch. 23. 17.

l ch. 23. 18.

Shelomith.

m ch. 15. 9.

n Ex. 6. 19.

ch. 23. 21.

o ch. 23. 22.

p ch. 23. 23.

CHAP. 25.

a ch. 12. 28.

ch. 23. 2.

b ch. 6. 33.

ch. 15. 17.

c Ex. 15. 20.

Num. 11. 25.

1 Sam. 10. 5.

ch. 15. 16.

ch. 16. 4.

Ps. 150. 3-5.

1 Cor. 14. 1.

Rev. 15. 2-4.

1 Otherwise called

Jesharelah,

verse 14.

2 by the hands

of the king.

d verse 11, Izri.

3 With Shimei

mentioned,

verse 17.

e verse 18.

Azareel.

f verse 20,

Shubael.

g 1 Sam. 9. 9.

2 Sam. 24. 11.

ch. 21. 9.

ch. 26. 28.

Amos 7. 12.

4 Or, matters.

h Gen. 35. 6.

ch. 28. 5.

Ps. 127. 3.

Isa. 8. 18.

5 by the hands

of the king.

i Ps. 150. 1.

Eph. 5. 19.

Col. 3. 16.

27 ¶ The sons of Mē-rā'rī by Jā-a-zī'ah; Bē'nō, and Shō'hām, and Zāc'cur, and Īb'ri.

28 Of Māh'li *came* Ē-le-ā'zar, ^e who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish *was* Jē-rāh'me-el.

30 ^p The sons also of Mū'shi; Māh'li, and Ē'dēr, and Jēr'i-mōth. These *were* the sons of the Lē-vites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aār'ōn in the presence of Dā'vid the king, and Zā'dōk, and Ā-him'e-lech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē-vites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Number and o ces of the singers : 8 their division by lot into four and twenty orders.

MOREOVER Dā'vid and the ^a captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of ^b A'saph, and of Hē'man, and of Jēd'u-thūn, who should ^c prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of A'saph; Zāc'cur, and Jō'seph, and Nēth-a-nī'ah, and ¹ Ās-ā-rē'lah, the sons of A'saph under the hands of A'saph, which prophesied ² according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jēd'u-thūn: the sons of Jēd'u-thūn; Gēd-a-lī'ah, and ^a Zē'ri, and Jē-shā'jah, Hāsh-a-bī'ah, and Māt-tith'ah, ³ six, under the hands of their father Jēd'u-thūn, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Hē'man: the sons of Hē'man; Būk-kī'ah, Māt-ta-nī'ah, ^e Ūz'zī-el, ^f Shēb'u-el, and Jēr'i-mōth, Hā-a-nī'ah, Hā-nā'nī, Ē-lī'a-thah, Gīd-dāl'ti, and Rō-mām'ti-ē-zēr, Jōsh-bēk'a-shah, Māl'lō-thī, Hō'thīr, and Mā-hā-zī-ōth:

5 All these *were* the sons of Hē'man the king's ^g seer in the ⁴ words of God, to lift up the horn. And ^h God gave to Hē'man fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these *were* under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, ⁵ according to the king's order to A'saph, Jēd'u-thūn, and Hē'man.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, *even* all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā'saph to Jō'seph: the second to Ġēd-a-lī'ah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zāc'eur, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Īz'ri, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nēth-a-nī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Būk-kī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jē-shār'e-lah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Jē-shā'jah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Māt-ta-nī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shīm'e-ī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Ā-zār'e-el, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hāsh-a-bī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shy'ba-el, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Māt-ti-thī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jēr'e-mōth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hān-a-nī'ah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jōsh-bēk'a-shah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hā-nā'nī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Māl'lō-thī, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Ē-lī'a-thah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hō-thir, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Ġīd-dāl'ti, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mā-hā'zī-ōth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

31 * The four and twentieth to Rō-mām'ti-ē-zēr, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 25.

j 2 Chr. 23. 13.

k Rev. 4. 4.
Rev. 5. 8.
Rev. 11. 16.

CHAP. 26.

a ch. 9. 17.
ch. 15. 18.
2 Chr. 23. 19.b Num. 16. 1. 2.
Num. 26. 9-11.
Jude 11.c verse 14.
Shelemiah.1 ch. 6. 37.
ch. 9. 19.
Ebiasaph.d ch. 6. 39.
ch. 9. 15.
ch. 16. 37.e Gen. 33. 5.
ch. 13. 14.
Ps. 127. 3.2 That is,
Obed-edom.

f ch. 16. 38.

g Gen. 4. 7.
Gen. 49. 3.
Deut. 21. 17.
ch. 5. 1.3 Or, as well
for the
small as for
the great.h Joshua 18. 10.
ch. 24. 5.
ch. 25. 8.
Prov. 18. 18.
Jonah 1. 7.
Acts 1. 26.
Acts 10. 34.
Gal. 3. 28.
Col. 3. 11.4 Meshelemiah,
verse 1.

5 gatherings.

i 1 Ki. 10. 5.
2 Chr. 9. 4.j ch. 24. 31.
ch. 25. 8.
Neh. 12. 24.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges.

CONCERNING the divisions of the ^a porters: Of the ^b Kōr'hites was ^c Mē-shēl-g-mī'ah the son of Kō'rē, of the sons of ^d Ā'saph.

2 And the sons of Mē-shēl-g-mī'ah were, Zēch-a-rī'ah the firstborn, Jē-dī'a-el the second, Zēb-a-dī'ah the third, Jāth'nī-el the fourth,

3 Ē'lām the fifth, Jē-hō-hā'nan the sixth, Ēl-i-ō-ē-nā-ī the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Ō'bed-ē-dom were, Shēm-a-ī'ah the firstborn, Jē-hōz'a-bād the second, Jō'ah the third, and Sā'car the fourth, and Nē-thān'g-el the fifth,

5 Ām'mī-el the sixth, Īs'sa-char the seventh, Pē-ūl'thāi the eighth: for God ^e blessed ² him.

6 Also unto Shēm-a-ī'ah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shēm-a-ī'ah: Ōth'nī, and Rē'pha-el, and Ō'bed, Ēl'za-bād, whose brethren were strong men, Ē-lī'hū, and Sēm-a-chī'ah.

8 All these of the sons of Ō'bed-ē-dom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Ō'bed-ē-dom.

9 And Mē-shēl-g-mī'ah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also / Hō'sah, of the children of Mē-rā'ri, had sons; Sīm'rī the chief, (for though he was not ^a the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;)

11 Hīl-kī'ah the second, Tēb-a-lī'ah the third, Zēch-a-rī'ah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hō'sah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, ³ as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell tō ⁴ Shēl-g-mī'ah. Then for Zēch-a-rī'ah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Ō'bed-ē-dom southward; and to his sons the house of ⁵ Ā-sūp'pim.

16 To Shūp'pim and Hō'sah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shāl'le-chēthi, by the causeway of the ⁱ going up, ^j ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Lē'vites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Ā-sūp'pim two and two.

18 At Pār'bar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Pār'bar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kō'rē, and among the sons of Mē-rā'ri.

20 ¶ And of the Lē'vites, Ā-hi'jah was ^a over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the ⁷ dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sons of 'Lā'a-dān; the sons of the Ġēr'shon-ite Lā'a-dān, chief fathers, even of Lā'a-dān the Ġēr'shon-ite, were ^m Jē-hi'ē-li.

22 The sons of Jē-hi'ē-li; Zē'tham, and Jō'el his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the ^a Ām'rām-ites, and the Īz'har-ites, the Hē'bron-ites, and the Ūz'zi-el-ites:

24 And ^a Shēb'u-el the son of Ġēr'shōm, the son of Mō'ses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Ē-lī-ē-zēr; Rē-ha-bi'ah his son, and Jē-shā'jah his son, and Jō'ram his son, and Zich'ri his son, and ^p Shēl'q-mith his son.

26 Which Shēl'q-mith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which Dā'vid the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 ^a Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate ^a to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Sām'u-el ^r the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, and Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u'ah, had dedicated; and who-soever had dedicated *any thing*, it was under the hand of Shēl'q-mith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Īz'har-ites, Chēn-a-ni'ah and his sons were for the outward business over Īs'ra-el, for ^a officers and judges.

30 And of the Hē'bron-ites, Hāsh-a-bi'ah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were ^a officers among them of Īs'ra-el on this side Jōr'dan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hē'bron-ites was ^a Jē-rī'jah the chief, even among the Hē'bron-ites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the ^w fortieth year of the reign of Dā'vid they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour ^a at Jā'zēr of Ġil'e-ād.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hun-

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 26.

6 Or, out part,
2 Ki. 23. 11.

2 Deut. 12. 6.
1 Ki. 7. 51.
1 Ki. 14. 26.
ch. 9. 26-29.
ch. 23. 12.
ch. 29. 2-8.
Mal. 3. 10.

7 holy things,
2 Chr. 31. 11.
12.

1 ch. 6. 17.
Libni.

m ch. 29. 8.
Jehiel.

n Ex. 6. 18.
Num. 3. 19.
ch. 23. 12.

o ch. 23. 16.

p ch. 23. 18.

8 Out of the
battles and
spoils.

q 2 Ki. 12. 14.
Neh. 10. 32.

r 1 Sam. 9. 9.

s Deut. 1. 16.
Deut. 16. 18.
ch. 23. 4.
2 Chr. 19. 3-11.

9 over the
charge.

t ch. 23. 19.

u 2 Sam. 5. 4.
1 Ki. 2. 11.
ch. 29. 27.

v Num. 32. 1,
3, 35.
Joshua 21. 39.
Isa. 16. 9.

10 thing.

w 2 Chr. 19. 11.

CHAP. 27.

a 2 Sam. 23. 8.
ch. 11. 11.

b Gen. 38. 29.
Pharez.

c 2 Sam. 23. 9.
Dodo.

1 Or, principal
officer.

d 2 Sam. 23. 20,
22, 23.

e 2 Sam. 2. 18,
23.
ch. 11. 26.

f 2 Sam. 23. 26.

g ch. 11. 27.

h 2 Sam. 21. 18.
ch. 11. 29.

i ch. 11. 28.

dred chief fathers, whom King Dā'vid made rulers over the Reu'ben-ites, the Gād'ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, for every matter pertaining to God, and ^{10 w} affairs of the king.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Twelve captains for every several month. 16
Princes of the twelve tribes.

NOW the children of Īs'ra-el after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was ^a Jā-shō'be-ām the son of Zāb'di-el; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of ^b Pē'rez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was ^c Dōd'a-ī an Ā-hō'hite, and of his course was Mik'loth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Bē-nā'jah the son of Jē-ho'a-dā, a ¹ chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Bē-nā'jah, who was ^a mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ām-miz'a-bad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was ^a Ā'sa'hēl the brother of Jō'āb, and Zēb-a-di'ah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shām'huthi the Īz'ra-hite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ī'rā the son of Īk'kēsh the Tē-kō'ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was ^a Hē'lez the Pēl'q-nite, of the children of Ē'phrā'im: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was ^a Sīb'be-cāi the Hū'shath-ite, of the Zār'hites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was ^a Abi-ē-zēr the Ā-ne-toth'ite, of the Bēn'ja-mites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was ^j Mā-hār'a-i the Nē-tōph'a-thite, of the Zār'hītes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was ^k Bē-nā'jah the Pīr'a-thon-ite, of the children of E'phrā'im: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was ^l Hēl'dā-i the Nē-tōph'a-thite, ^m of Ōth'nēl: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el: the ruler of the Reubenites was ⁿ E-lī-ē-zēr the son of Zīch'ri: of the Sīm'e-on-ites, Shēph-a-tī'ah the son of Mā'a-chah:

17 Of the Lē'vites, ^o Hāsh-a-bī'ah the son of Kē-mū'el: of the Aār'on-ites, Zā'dōk:

18 Of Jūd'ah, ^p E-lī'hū, one of the brethren of Dā'vid: of Iṣ'sa-char, Ōm'ri the son of Mī'chaēl:

19 Of Zēb'u-lun, Iṣh-mā'ī'ah the son of Ō-bā-dī'ah: of Nāph'ta-lī, Jēr'j-mōth the son of Āz'ri-el:

20 Of the children of E'phrā'im, Hōshē'a the son of Āz-a-zī'ah: of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh, Jō'el the son of Pē-dā'jah:

21 Of the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh in Gīl'e-ād, Īd'dō the son of Zēch-a-ri'ah: of Bēn'ja-min, Jā-ā'sī-el the son of Ab'nēr:

22 Of Dān, Ā-zār'e-el the son of Jēr'o-hām. These were the princes of the tribes of Iṣ'ra-el.

23 ¶ But Dā'vid took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because ^r the LORD said he would increase Iṣ'ra-el like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Jō'ab the son of Zēr-u'ī'ah began to number, but he finished not, because ^s there fell wrath for it against Iṣ'ra-el: neither ^t was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king Dā'vid.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was Āz-mā-veth the son of Ā-dī'el: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jē-hōn'a-than the son of Ūz-zī'ah:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ēz'ri the son of Chē'lūb:

27 And over ^u the vineyards was Shīm'e-ī the Rā'math-ite: ^v over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zāb'dī the Shīph-mite:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that were in the low

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 27.

^j 2 Sam. 23. 28.

ch. 11. 30.

^k 2 Sam. 23. 30.

ch. 11. 31.

^l ch. 11. 30,

Heled.

^m Judg. 3. 9.ⁿ ch. 26. 30.^o 1 Sam. 16. 6,

Eliab.

^p Gen. 15. 5,

Ex. 32. 13.

Deut. 1. 10.

Deut. 10. 22.

Heb. 11. 12.

^q 2 Sam. 24. 15.

ch. 21. 7.

^r 2 ascended.^s Song 8. 11.^t over that

which was

of the vine-

yards.

^u Or, nephew.^v Or, secretary.^w Or, Hach-

monite.

CHAP. 28.

^a Joshua 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 27. 16.

^b Ex. 18. 25.

Deut. 1. 15.

ch. 27. 1.

^c ch. 27. 25.^d Or, cattle.^e Or, and his

sons.

^f Or, eunuchs.^g ch. 11. 10.^h Deut. 17. 20.

ch. 11. 1-3.

Ps. 22. 22.

Heb. 2. 11.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 7. 2.

1 Ki. 8. 17.

ch. 17. 2.

Ps. 132. 3.

^j Ps. 99. 5.^k 2 Sam. 7. 5.

1 Ki. 5. 3.

ch. 17. 4.

^l bloods.^m 1 Sam. 16. 7.ⁿ Gen. 49. 8.^o 1 Sam. 16. 1.^p 1 Sam. 16. 12.^q ch. 3. 1.

ch. 14. 4-7.

^r ch. 22. 9.

plains was Bā'al-hā'nān the Gēd'ē-rite: and over the cellars of oil was Jō'āsh:

29 And over the herds that fed in Shār'on was Shīt'ra-ī the Shār'on-ite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shā'phat the son of Ād'lā-ī:

30 Over the camels also was Ō'bīl the Iṣh'ma-el-ite: and over the asses was Jeh-dē'jah the Mē-rōn'o-thite:

31 And over the flocks was Jā'ziz the Hā'ger-ite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king Dā'vid's.

32 Also Jōn'a-than Dā'vid's ^u uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a ^v scribe: and Jē-hī'el the "son of Hāch'mō-nī was with the king's sons:

33 And Ā-hīth'o-phel was the king's counsellor: and Hū'shāi the Ār'chite was the king's companion:

34 And after Ā-hīth'o-phel was Jē-hoi'a-dā the son of Bē-nā'jah, and Ā-bī'a-thār: and the general of the king's army was Jō'ab.

CHAPTER 28.

1 David exhorteth the people to fear God: 9 he encourageth Solomon to build the temple.

AND Dā'vid assembled all the princes of Iṣ'ra-el, ^a the princes of the tribes, and ^b the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and ^c the stewards over all the substance and ^d possession of the king, ^e and of his sons, with the ^f officers, and with ^g the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jē-ry'-sā-lēm.

2 Then Dā'vid the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my ^h brethren, and my people: *As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for ⁱ the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:*

3 But God said unto me, ^j Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed ^k blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Iṣ'ra-el ^l chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Iṣ'ra-el for ever: for he hath chosen ^m Jūd'ah to be the ruler; and of the house of Jūd'ah, ⁿ the house of my father; and ^o among the sons of my father he liked me to make *me* king over all Iṣ'ra-el:

5 ^p And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) ^q he hath chosen Sōl'o-mon my son to sit

upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Is^rael.

6 And he said unto me, ^o Söl'o-mon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him *to be* my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, ^p if he be ^q constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Is^rael in the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, ^r keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave *it* for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Söl'o-mon my son, ^s know thou the God of thy father, and serve him ^t with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for ^u the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: ^v if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 ^w Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do *it*.

11 ¶ Then Dä'vid gave to Söl'o-mon his son ^x the pattern of ^y the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern ^z of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, ^a of the treasures of the house of God, and of the treasures of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Lē'vites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gave* of gold by weight for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; *silver also* for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick, and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight *he gave* gold for

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 28.

o 2 Chr. 1. 9.

p 1 Ki. 9. 4.
1 Ki. 11. 11.
ch. 22. 13.

q strong.

r Dēut. 4. 1.

s Ps. 9. 10.
Jer. 9. 24.
Hosea 4. 1.t 2 Ki. 20. 3.
Ps. 101. 2.u 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Ki. 8. 39.
ch. 29. 17.
Ps. 7. 9.
Prov. 17. 3.
Jer. 11. 20.
Rev. 2. 23.v 2 Chr. 15. 2.
Prov. 2. 1-6.
Matt. 7. 7.w ch. 22. 16.
Prov. 4. 23.

x Ex. 25. 40.

y 1 Ki. 6. 2.

z of all that
was with him.

a ych. 26. 20.

b z Ex. 25. 23.
1 Ki. 7. 48.
2 Chr. 4. 8.

c a Ex. 30. 1.

d b Ex. 25. 18.
1 Sam. 4. 4.
1 Ki. 6. 23.
Ps. 18. 10.
Ps. 68. 17.
Ps. 80. 1.

e c Ex. 25. 40.

f d Deut. 31. 7.
Joshua 1. 6, 7.
ch. 22. 13.g e Joshua 1. 5.
Heb. 13. 5.h f ch. 24.
ch. 25.

i g Ex. 35. 25.

CHAP. 29.

a 1 Ki. 3. 7.
ch. 22. 5.
Prov. 4. 3.b b Ex. 28. 9.
Isa. 54. 11.
12.
Rev. 21. 18.c c Ps. 26. 8.
Ps. 27. 4.
Ps. 84. 1.

d d Prov. 3. 9.

e 1 Ki. 9. 28.
2 Chr. 8. 18.

the tables of ^a shewbread, for every table; and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons *he gave* gold by weight for every bason; and *likewise* silver by weight, for every bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of ^a incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the ^b cherubims, that spread out *their* wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All *this*, said Dä'vid, ^c the LORD made me understand in writing by *his* hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.

20 And Dä'vid said to Söl'o-mon his son, ^d Be strong and of good courage, and do *it*: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will* be with thee; ^e he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And, behold, ^f the courses of the priests and the Lē'vites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and *there shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship ^g every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29.

1 David causeth the princes and the people to offer for the house of God: 10 his thanksgiving: 26 his reign and death.

FURTHERMORE Dä'vid the king said unto all the congregation, Söl'o-mon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, *is yet* ^a young and tender, and the work *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for *things to be made* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and the brass for *things* of brass, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood; ^b onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistening stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have ^c set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine ^d own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of ^e Ō'phir, and

seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal*:

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing ¹ to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then ² the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of İs'ra-el, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with ³ the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of ⁴ Jĕ-hī'el the Ġēr-shon-ite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they ⁵ offered willingly to the LORD: and Dā'vid the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore Dā'vid blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and Dā'vid said, ⁶ Blessed be thou, LORD God of İs'ra-el our father, for ever and ever.

11 ⁷ Thine, O LORD, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth is *thine*; *thine is* the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 ⁸ Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should ⁹ be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and ¹⁰ of thine own have we given thee.

15 For ¹¹ we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: ¹² our days on the earth are as a shadow, and *there is* none ¹³ abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 29.

1 to fill his hand.

Feb. 27. 1.

Feb. 27. 25.

Feb. 28. 21.

1 Ki. 8. 61.

2 Cor. 9. 7.

1 Ki. 8. 15.

16.

2 Chr. 6. 4.

Ps. 72. 18.

Dan. 4. 34.

35.

Matt. 6. 13.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

Rev. 5. 13.

1 Deut. 8. 18.

1 Sam. 2. 7. 8.

Ps. 73. 6.

Prov. 10. 22.

Rom. 11. 36.

2 retain, or, obtain strength.

3 of thine hand.

m Gen. 47. 9.

Ps. 39. 12.

Heb. 11. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

n Job 14. 2.

Ps. 91. 9.

Ps. 102. 11.

4 expectation.

o Deut. 8. 2.

1 Sam. 16. 7.

ch. 28. 9.

Ps. 7. 9.

Prov. 16. 2.

Jer. 17. 10.

Heb. 4. 13.

p Ps. 11. 7.

Prov. 11. 20.

5 Or, found.

6 Or, establish.

Ps. 10. 17.

Jer. 10. 23.

q Ps. 72. 1.

rch. 22. 14.

7 gave the hand under Solomon.

Gen. 24. 2.

Gen. 47. 29.

2 Chr. 30. 8.

Ezek. 17. 18.

8 2 Chr. 1. 12.

Ecol. 2. 9.

Dan. 5. 18.

19.

Heb. 2. 9.

2 Sam. 5. 4.

1 Ki. 2. 11.

u 2 Sam. 5. 5.

v Gen. 15. 15.

Num. 23. 10.

8 words, or, history.

¹⁴ triest the heart, and ¹⁵ hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are ¹⁶ present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Ābrā-hām, I'saac, and of İs'ra-el, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and ¹⁷ prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And ¹⁸ give unto Söl'o-mon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, for the which ¹⁹ I have made provision.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all İs'ra-el:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Söl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king the second time, and anointed *him* unto the LORD to be the chief governor, and Zā'dök to be priest.

23 Then Söl'o-mon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of Dā'vid his father, and prospered; and all İs'ra-el obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king Dā'vid, ²⁰ submitted themselves unto Söl'o-mon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Söl'o-mon exceedingly in the sight of all İs'ra-el, and ²¹ bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in İs'ra-el.

26 ¶ Thus Dā'vid the son of Jēs'se reigned over all İs'ra-el.

27 ²² And the time that he reigned over İs'ra-el was forty years; ²³ seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jĕ-rū'sā-lēm.

28 And he ²⁴ died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour: and Söl'o-mon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of Dā'vid the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the ²⁵ book of Sām'u-el the

seer, and in the book of Nā'than the prophet, and in the book of Gād the seer,

30 With all his reign and his

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 29.

10 Dan. 2. 21.

might, ^w and the times that went over him, and over İ's-ra-el, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

THE

SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAPTER 1.

¹ Solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon: 7 his choice of wisdom is blessed by God: 13 his strength and wealth.

AND ^a Söl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid was strengthened in his kingdom, and ^b the LORD his God was with him, and ^c magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Söl'o-mon spake unto all İ's-ra-el, to ^d the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all İ's-ra-el, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Söl'o-mon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at ^e Gİb'e-on; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Mō'ses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 ^f But the ark of God had Dā'vid brought up from Kir'jath-jē'a-rīm to the place which Dā'vid had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

5 Moreover ^g the brasen altar, that ^h Bē-zāl'é-el the son of Ū'ri, the son of Hūr had made, ⁱ he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Söl'o-mon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Söl'o-mon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a ^j thousand burnt offerings upon it.

7 ¶ In that night did God appear unto Söl'o-mon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Söl'o-mon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto Dā'vid my father, and hast made me ^k to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto Dā'vid my father be established: ^l for thou hast made me king over a people ² like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 ^m Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may ⁿ go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is* so great?

11 ^o And God said to Söl'o-mon, Because this was in thine heart, and

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 1.

a 1 Ki. 2. 46.

b Gen. 21. 22.

1 Chr. 17. 8.

Matt. 23. 20.

c 1 Chr. 29. 25.

Phil. 2. 9-11.

d 1 Chr. 27. 1.

ch. 29. 20.

e 1 Ki. 3. 4.

f 2 Sam. 6. 2.

1 Chr. 15. 1.

g Ex. 27. 1.

h Ex. 31. 2.

1 Or, was there.

i 1 Ki. 3. 4.

j Prov. 3. 5.

Isa. 58. 9.

k 1 Chr. 23. 5.

l 1 Ki. 3. 7.

2 much as the dust of the earth.

m 1 Ki. 3. 9.

Ps. 119. 34.

73.

Prov. 3. 13.

n Num. 27. 17.

Deut. 31. 2.

o 1 Sam. 16. 7.

1 Ki. 3. 11.

p Ps. 34. 9. 10.

Matt. 6. 33.

Eph. 3. 20.

q 1 Chr. 29. 25.

ch. 9. 22.

Ecc. 2. 9.

r 1 Ki. 4. 26.

s Job 22. 24.

3 gave.

4 the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.

5 by their hands.

CHAP. 2.

a 1 Ki. 5. 5.

b 1 Ki. 5. 15.

thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge ^p is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as ^q none of the kings have had that *have been* before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Söl'o-mon came *from his journey* to the high place that *was* at Gİb'e-on to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over İ's-ra-el.

14 ^r And Söl'o-mon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

15 ^s And the king ³ made silver and gold at Jē-ru'sā-lēm *as plenteous* as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 ^t And Söl'o-mon had horses brought out of Ē'gypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Ē'gypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hİt'tites, and for the kings of Sŷr'ĭā, ⁵ by their means.

CHAPTER 2.

1, 17 Solomon's labourers for building the temple: 3 his message to Huram for skilful artificers. 11 Huram's kind answer.

AND Söl'o-mon ^a determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And ^b Söl'o-mon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Söl'o-mon sent to Hū'ram

the king of Tyre, saying, ^c As thou didst deal with Dā'vid my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, and ^a to burn before him ¹ sweet incense, and for ^e the continual shewbread, and for ^f the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. *This is an ordinance for ever to Is'ra-el.*

5 And the house which I build *is* great: for ^g great *is* our God above all gods.

6 ^b But who ² is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who *am* I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and erimson, and blue, and that can skill ³ to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me in Jū'dah and in Jē-ry/sā-lēm, ⁴ whom Dā'vid my father did provide.

8 ⁵ Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and ^a alnum trees, out of Lēb'a-non: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lēb'a-non; and, behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* ⁵ wonderful great.

10 ⁶ And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Hū'ram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Sō'l'o-mon, ¹ Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hū'ram said moreover, ^m Blessed *be* the LORD God of Is'ra-el, ⁿ that made heaven and earth, who hath given to Dā'vid the king a wise son, ⁶ endowed with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endowed with understanding, of Hū'ram my father's,

14 ^o The son of a woman of the daughters of Dān, and his father *was*

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 2.

c 1 Chr. 14. 1.

d Ex. 30. 7.

1 incense of spices.

e Ex. 25. 30.

Lev. 24. 8.

Matt. 12. 4.

f Ex. 29. 38-42.

Num. 28. 3.

g Ex. 13. 11.

1 Chr. 16. 25.

Ps. 80. 8, 9.

h ch. 6. 18.

Isa. 60. 1.

2 hath retained, or, obtained strength.

3 to grave gravings.

i 1 Chr. 22. 15.

j 1 Ki. 5. 6.

4 Or, almuqim,

1 Ki. 10. 11.

5 great and wonderful.

k 1 Ki. 5. 11.

l Deut. 33. 3.

m 1 Ki. 5. 7.

n Gen. 1.

Ps. 33. 6.

Ps. 102. 25.

Ps. 124. 8.

Acts 4. 24.

Rev. 10. 6.

6 knowing prudence and understanding.

o 1 Ki. 7. 13.

p 1 Ki. 5. 8.

7 according to all thy need.

8 Japho,

Joshua 19. 46.

Acts 9. 36.

q 1 Ki. 5. 13.

ch. 8. 7, 8.

9 the men the strangers.

r 1 Chr. 22. 2.

B. C. 1012.

CHAP. 3.

a 1 Ki. 6. 1.

1 Chr. 29. 19.

John 2. 19-21.

b Gen. 22. 2.

1 Or, which was seen of David his father.

2 Or, Araunah.

c 1 Chr. 22. 1.

d 1 Ki. 6. 2.

3 founded.

e 1 Ki. 6. 3.

f 1 Ki. 6. 17.

4 covered.

a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in erimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord Dā'vid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 ^p And we will cut wood out of Lēb'a-non, ⁷ as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to ⁸ Jōp/pā; and thou shalt carry it up to Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

17 ¶ ⁹ And Sō'l'o-mon numbered all ⁹ the strangers that *were* in the land of Is'ra-el, after the numbering wherewith ⁷ Dā'vid his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to *be* bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to *be* hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Place and time of building the temple. 3 Measure and ornaments of the house. 8 The holy place. 14 The veil and pillars.

THEN ^a Sō'l'o-mon began to build the house of the LORD at ^b Jē-ry/sā-lēm in mount Mō-rī'ah, ¹ where the LORD appeared unto Dā'vid his father, in the place that Dā'vid had prepared in the threshingfloor of ² c Ōr'nan the Jēb'u-site.

2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these *are* the things ^a wherein Sō'l'o-mon was ³ instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the ^e porch that *was* in the front of the house, the length of it *was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And ^f the greater house he ciled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he ⁴ garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold *was* gold of Pār-vā'im.

7 He overlaid also the house, the

beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the ⁵most holy house, the length whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, *amounting* to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails *was* fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 ⁶ And in the most holy house he made two cherubims ⁶of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims *were* twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was* likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was* five cubits *also*, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces *were* ⁷inward.

14 ¶ And he made the ⁸veil of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and ⁸wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house ⁹two pillars of thirty and five cubits ⁹high, and the chapter that *was* on the top of each of them *was* five cubits.

16 And he made chains, *as* in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand ¹⁰Jā'chīn, and the name of that on the left ¹¹Bō'āz.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Altar of brass. 2 Molten sea. 3 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 19 The vessels and instruments of gold.

MOREOVER he made ^aan altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ ^b Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits ¹from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 ^c And under it *was* the similitude

B. C. 1012.

CHAP. 3.

5 house of holiness, or, oracle.

g 1 Ki. 6. 23.

6 Or, (as some think,) of moveable work.

7 Or, toward the house.

h Ex. 26. 31.

Matt. 27. 51.

Heb. 9. 3.

8 caused to ascend.

i 1 Ki. 7. 15.

9 long.

10 That is, He shall establish.

11 That is, In it is strength.

CHAP. 4.

a Ex. 27. 1.

1 Ki. 9. 25.

2 Ki. 16. 14.

b Ex. 30. 18.

1 from his brim to his brim.

c 1 Ki. 7. 24.

2 Or, like a lily flower.

d 1 Ki. 7. 26.

e 1 Ki. 7. 38.

3 the work of burnt offering.

f Heb. 9. 9.

g 1 Ki. 7. 49.

h Ex. 25. 31.

i 1 Ki. 7. 48.

4 Or, bowls.

j 1 Ki. 6. 36.

k 1 Ki. 7. 39.

l 1 Ki. 7. 40.

5 Or, bowls.

6 finished to make.

m 1 Ki. 7. 41.

n Ex. 28. 33.

34.

1 Ki. 7. 20.

Song 4. 13.

7 upon the face.

o 1 Ki. 7. 27.

43.

8 Or, caldrons.

p 1 Ki. 7. 14.

45.

9 made bright, or, scoured.

q 1 Ki. 7. 46.

10 thickneses of the ground.

of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen *were* cast, when it *was* cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was* set above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

5 And the thickness of it *was* an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, ²with flowers of lilies; and it received and held ^athree thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also ^eten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: ³such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; ⁵but the sea *was* for the priests to wash in.

7 And ^ehe made ten candlesticks of gold according ^hto their form, and set *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He ⁱmade also ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred ⁴basons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore ^jhe made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And ^khe set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And ^lHū'ram made the pots, and the shovels, and the ⁵basons. And Hū'ram ⁶finished the work that he *was* to make for king Sō'lō-mon for the house of God;

12 *To wit*, the two pillars, and ^mthe pommels, and the chapters *which* *were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters *which* *were* on the top of the pillars;

13 And ⁿfour hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths: two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapters *which* *were* ⁷upon the pillars.

14 He made also ^obases, and ⁸lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did ^pHū'ram his father make to king Sō'lō-mon for the house of the LORD of ⁹bright brass.

17 ^q In the plain of Jōr'dān did the king cast them, in the ¹⁰clay ground between Sūc'oth and Zē-rēd'a-thah.

18 ^r Thus Söl'o-mon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And ^s Söl'o-mon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon ^t the shewbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn ^u after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

21 And ^v the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made ^{he} of gold, and that ¹¹ perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the ¹² basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of ¹³ gold.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 Bringing up of the ark of the covenant, etc.

THUS ^a all the work that Söl'o-mon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Söl'o-mon brought in ^{all} the things that Dä'vid his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ ^b Then Söl'o-mon assembled the elders of İs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of İs'ra-el, unto Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^c out of the city of Dä'vid, which is Zi'ōn.

3 ^d Wherefore all the men of İs'ra-el assembled themselves unto the king ^e in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of İs'ra-el came; and the ^f Lē'vites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Lē'vites bring up.

6 Also king Söl'o-mon, and all the congregation of İs'ra-el that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims:

8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the

B. C. 1012.

CHAP. 4.

^r 1 Ki. 7. 47.

^s 1 Ki. 7. 48-50.
2 Ki. 24. 13.
Jer. 28. 3.
Dan. 5. 2, 3.

^t Ex. 25. 30.
1 Chr. 28. 10.

^u Ex. 27. 20, 21.

^v Ex. 25. 31.

11 perfections of gold.

12 Or, bowls.

13 That is, overlaid with gold.

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 5.

^a 1 Ki. 7. 51.
1 Chr. 22. 14.

^b 1 Ki. 8. 1.
1 Chr. 29. 1.
ch. 1. 2.

^c 2 Sam. 6. 12.

^d 1 Ki. 8. 2.

^e ch. 7. 8, 9, 10.

^f Joshua 3. 6.

1 Or, they are there, as
1 Ki. 8. 8.

^g Deut. 10. 2.
ch. 6. 11.

2 Or, where.

3 found.

^h 1 Chr. 15. 10-22.
ch. 29. 25.

ⁱ 1 Chr. 15. 24.

^j 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41.
ch. 7. 3.
Ps. 136. 1, 26.

^k Ex. 40. 35.
ch. 7. 2.
Isa. 6. 4.
Hag. 2. 7.
2 Cor. 3. 11.
Rev. 15. 8.

CHAP. 6.

^a 1 Ki. 8. 12.

^b Ex. 20. 21.
Lev. 16. 2.
Ps. 18. 8-11.
Heb. 12. 18.

ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And ¹ there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Mō'ses ^u put therein at Hō'reb, ² when the LORD made a covenant with the children of İs'ra-el, when they came out of E'gypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were ³ present were sanctified, and did not then wait by course:

12 ^b Also the Lē'vites which were the singers, all of them of A'saph, of Hē'man, of Jĕd'u-thūn, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and ⁴ with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, ⁵ For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: ⁶ for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Solomon bleaseth the people and praiseth God: 14 his prayer at the consecration of the temple.

THEN ^a said Söl'o-mon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the ^b thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of İs'ra-el: and all the congregation of İs'ra-el stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of İs'ra-el, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father Dä'vid, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of E'gypt I chose no city among all the tribes of İs'ra-el to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people İs'ra-el:

6 ^c But I have chosen Jê-rû/sã-lêm, that my name might be there; and ^d have chosen Dã'vid to be over my people Ís'ra-el.

7 Now ^e it was in the heart of Dã'vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Ís'ra-el.

8 But the LORD said to Dã'vid my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst ^f well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of Dã'vid my father, and am set on the throne of Ís'ra-el, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Ís'ra-el.

11 And in it have I put the ark, ^g wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Ís'ra-el.

12 ¶ ^h And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Ís'ra-el, and ⁱ spread forth his hands:

13 For Sô'l-o-mon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits ¹ long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Ís'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Ís'ra-el, ^j there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which ^k keepest covenant, and ^l shewest mercy unto thy servants, that ^m walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 ⁿ Thou which hast kept with thy servant Dã'vid my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as ^o it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Ís'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dã'vid my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ^p There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Ís'ra-el; ^q yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Ís'ra-el, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant Dã'vid.

18 But ^r will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? ^s behold,

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 6.

^c ch. 12. 13.
^d Ps. 48. 1.^d 1 Sam. 16. 1.
^e 1 Chr. 28. 4.
^f Ps. 89. 19, 20.^e 2 Sam. 7. 2.
¹ Ki. 5. 3.
¹ Chr. 17. 1.^f 1 Ki. 8. 18-21.
² Cor. 8. 12.^g Ex. 40. 30.
^{ch.} 5. 10.^h 1 Ki. 8. 22.ⁱ Ezra 9. 5.
¹ Tim. 2. 8.¹ the length thereof, etc.^j Ex. 15. 11.
^{Deut.} 4. 39.
² Sam. 7. 22.
^{Ps.} 86. 8.^k Dan. 9. 4.^l Gen. 5. 24.^m 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10.² There shall not a man be cut off.ⁿ Ps. 132. 12.^o Ps. 113. 5, 6.^p ch. 3. 6.
^{Isa.} 66. 1.
^{Acts} 7. 49.^q Ps. 33. 18.
^{Ps.} 34. 15.^r Dan. 6. 10.³ Or, in this place.⁴ pray.^s Isa. 43. 25.
^{Isa.} 44. 22.⁵ and he require an oath of him.^t Prov. 1. 31.
^{Isa.} 3. 11.
^{Rom.} 2. 8.⁶ Or, be smitten.^u Deut. 32. 15.
^{Judg.} 2. 11, 14, 15.
^{Ps.} 51. 4.⁷ Or, toward.^v Lev. 26. 19.
^{Luke} 4. 25.^w Ps. 94. 12.
^{John} 6. 45.^x Zech. 10. 1.^y oh. 20. 9.⁸ in the land of their gates.

heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee: how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine ^r eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant ^r prayeth ^s toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Ís'ra-el, which they shall ^t make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, ^{even} from heaven; and when thou hearest, ^u forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, ^v and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by ^w requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Ís'ra-el ^x be put to the worse before the enemy, because ^y they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee ^z in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Ís'ra-el, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the ^a heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; ^b yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Ís'ra-el, ^c when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and ^d send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there ^e be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them ^f in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness ^{there be}:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any

man, or of all thy people *İs'ra-el*, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands ⁹ in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only ² knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, ¹⁰ so long as they live ¹¹ in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, ^a which is not of thy people *İs'ra-el*, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as *doth* thy people *İs'ra-el*, and may know that ¹² this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ¹³ cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for *there is* ^b no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before *their* enemies, and ¹⁴ they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet *if* they ¹⁵ bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee ^c with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their ¹⁶ cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 6.

9 Or. toward this house.

2 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 11. 4.

10 all the days which.

11 upon the face of the land.

a Deut. 4. 6.

7: 8.

Ps. 113. 3.

Isa. 56. 3-8.

Mal. 1. 11.

John 10. 16.

Acts 8. 27.

12 thy name is called upon this house.

13 Or, right.

b Job 15. 14-16.

Prov. 20. 9.

Eccl. 7. 20.

14 they that take them captives carry them away.

15 bring back to their heart.

c Jer. 29. 12, 13.

16 Or, right.

17 to the prayer of this place.

d Ps. 132. 8, 9, 10, 16.

e 1 Chr. 28. 2.

f Isa. 61. 10.

g Neh. 9. 25.

h Ps. 89. 20-28.

Isa. 53. 3.

CHAP. 7.

a 1 Ki. 8. 54.

Isa. 65. 24.

Dan. 9. 21.

Acts 4. 31.

b Gen. 15. 17.

Lev. 9. 24.

Judg. 6. 21.

1 Ki. 18. 38.

1 Chr. 21. 26.

c Lev. 9. 23.

ch. 5. 13.

Ezek. 10. 3.

Rev. 21. 23.

d ch. 5. 14.

e ch. 5. 13.

Ps. 103. 17.

Ps. 136. 1.

f ch. 20. 21.

g 1 Ki. 8. 62.

h 1 Chr. 15. 16.

1 by their hand.

i ch. 5. 12.

j Num. 16. 37.

ch. 33. 14.

Heb. 13. 10.

12.

k 1 Ki. 8. 65.

l Gen. 15. 18.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and *let* thine ears *be* attent ¹⁷ unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

41 Now ^d therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy ^e resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be ^f clothed with salvation, and let thy saints ^g rejoice in goodness.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: ^h remember the mercies of Dā'vid thy servant.

CHAPTER 7.

1 God giveth testimony to Solomon's prayer: the people worship. 4 Solomon's sacrifices. 12 God up-
neareth to him.

NOW ^a when Söl'o-mon had made an end of praying, the ^b fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and ^c the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 ^d And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of *İs'ra-el* saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, ^e saying, For *he is* good; ^f for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 ¶ Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Söl'o-mon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 ^h And the priests waited on their offices: the Lē'vites also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which Dā'vid the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever, when Dā'vid praised ⁱ by their ministry; and the ^j priests sounded trumpets before them, and all *İs'ra-el* stood.

7 Moreover ^k Söl'o-mon hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Söl'o-mon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Söl'o-mon kept the feast seven days, and all *İs'ra-el* with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hā'math unto ^l the river of E'gypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made ^a a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And ^m on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto Dā'vid, and to Sōl'o-mon, and to Is'ra-el his people.

11 Thus ^a Sōl'o-mon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Sōl'o-mon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD ^a appeared to Sōl'o-mon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer; ^r and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 ^r If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, ³ which are called by my name, shall ^r humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; ^a then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now ⁱ mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent ⁴ unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have ^a I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 ^a And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as Dā'vid thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with Dā'vid thy father, saying, ⁵ There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Is'ra-el.

19 ^w But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I ^a pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a by-word among all nations.

21 And ^v this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he

B. C. 1004.

CHAP. 7.

2 a restraint.

m 1 Ki. 8. 66.

n 1 Ki. 9. 1.

o Gen. 12. 7.

p Deut. 12. 5.
Ps. 78. 68, 69.

q ch. 6. 26.

3 upon whom
my name is
called.

r Jas. 4. 10.

s ch. 6. 27.

t ch. 6. 40.

4 to the prayer
of this place.

u ch. 6. 6.

v 1 Ki. 9. 4.

5 There shall
not be cut off
to thee.

w Lev. 26. 14.
Deut. 28. 15.

x Ps. 5. 5.

y Jer. 7. 14.
Lam. 2. 15.

z Deut. 29. 24.

a Judg. 2. 13.

b 2 Ki. 17. 18.
ch. 36. 16.
Dan. 9. 12.

B. C. 992.

CHAP. 8.

a 1 Ki. 9. 10.

b 2 Sam. 8. 3.

c 1 Ki. 9. 17.

d Joshua 15. 11.

1 all the desire
of Solomon
which he de-
sired to build.

e 1 Ki. 9. 20.

f Gen. 10. 15.
Deut. 7. 1.

g Ex. 19. 5.
Deut. 23. 19.
Lev. 23. 39.
Gal. 4. 28, 31.

h 1 Ki. 5. 16.
ch. 2. 18.

i 1 Ki. 3. 1.

2 holiness.

shall say, ^a Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they ^a forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of E'gypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore ^b hath he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Solomon's buildings. 7 The Canaanites made tributaries. 12 Solomon's festival sacrifices.

AND ^a it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Sōl'o-mon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house, 2 That the cities which Hū'ram had restored to Sōl'o-mon, Sōl'o-mon built them, and caused the children of Is'ra-el to dwell there.

3 And Sōl'o-mon went to ^b Hā'math-zō'bah, and prevailed against it.

4 ^c And he built Tād'môr in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hā'math.

5 Also he built Bēth-hō'rôn the upper, and Bēth-hō'rôn the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And ^d Bā'al-ath, and all the store cities that Sōl'o-mon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and ¹ all that Sōl'o-mon desired to build in Jē-ri'sā-lēm, and in Lēb'a-non, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ ^e As for all the people that were left of the ^f Hit'tites, and the Am'ôr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Hī'vites, and the Jēb'u-sites, which were not of Is'ra-el,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Is'ra-el consumed not, them did Sōl'o-mon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 ^g But of the children of Is'ra-el did Sōl'o-mon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Sōl'o-mon's officers, even ^h two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Sōl'o-mon ⁱ brought up the daughter of Phā'ra'oh out of the city of Dā'vid unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dā'vid king of Is'ra-el, because the places are ² holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Sōl'o-mon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar

of the LORD, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate ¹ every day, offering according to the commandment of Mō'ses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, ² three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of Dā'vid his father, the ³ courses of the priests to their service, and ⁴ the Lē'vites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the ⁵ porters also by their courses at every gate: for ⁶ so had Dā'vid the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Lē'vites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Sōl'o-mon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Sōl'o-mon to ¹ E'zri-on-gē'bēr, and to ² E'lōth, at the sea side in the land of E'dom.

18 ¶ And Hū'ram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Sōl'o-mon to ³ Ō'phīr, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Sōl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ The queen of Sheba visiteth Solomon; she admireth his wisdom and magnificence. 13 His riches. 20 His reign and death.

AND ¹ when the queen of Shē'bā heard of the fame of Sōl'o-mon, she came to ² prove Sōl'o-mon with hard questions at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sōl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Sōl'o-mon told her all her ¹ questions: and there was nothing hid from Sōl'o-mon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Shē'bā had seen the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his ² cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house

B. C. 902.

CHAP. 8.

¹ Ex. 29. 38.
Num. 28. 3,
9, 11, 26.

² Ex. 23. 14.
Deut. 15. 16.

³ 1 Chr. 24. 1.
ch. 5. 11.
Luke 1. 5, 8.

⁴ 1 Chr. 25. 1.

⁵ 1 Chr. 9. 17.

⁶ so was the commandment of David the man of God.

¹ 1 Ki. 9. 26.

² Deut. 2. 8.
2 Ki. 14. 22.
Eliath.

³ 1 Ki. 9. 27.
ch. 9. 10, 13.

⁴ Gen. 10. 29.
Job 22. 24.
Isa. 13. 12.

CHAP. 9.

¹ 1 Ki. 10. 1.
Matt. 12. 42.
Luke 11. 31.

² Ps. 49. 4.
Ps. 78. 2.
Prov. 1. 5.
Ezek. 20. 49.
Matt. 13. 11,
35.

1 words.

2 Or, butlers.

3 word.

4 Or, sayings.

5 hast added to.

¹ Ps. 72. 18, 19.

² 1 Ki. 5. 2-6.
1 Ki. 9. 27,
28.
ch. 8. 18.
Ps. 72. 10.

³ 1 Ki. 10. 11.
almug trees.

⁴ highways,
or, stairs.

⁵ Ps. 68. 29.
Ps. 72. 10.
Isa. 45. 14.
Isa. 60. 6.
Jer. 25. 24.

7 Or, captains.

of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was a true* ³ report which I heard in mine own land of thine ⁴ acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for thou* ⁵ exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved *is'* ¹ rael, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Shē'bā gave king Sōl'o-mon.

10 And the servants also of Hū'ram, and the servants of Sōl'o-mon, ² which brought gold from Ō'phīr, brought ³ alnum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made ⁴ of the alnum trees ⁵ terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Jū'dah.

12 And king Sōl'o-mon gave to the queen of Shē'bā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sōl'o-mon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside *that* which chapmen and merchants brought. And all ¹ the kings of Ā-rā'bi-ā and ² governors of the country brought gold and silver to Sōl'o-mon.

15 ¶ And king Sōl'o-mon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields *made* ³ he of beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lē'b'a-non.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and ⁸ stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Söl'o-mon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lëb'a-non were of ² pure gold: ¹⁰ none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Söl'o-mon.

21 For the king's ships went to Tär'shish with the servants of Hū-ram: every three years once came the ships of Tär'shish bringing gold, and silver, ¹¹ ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Söl'o-mon ¹² passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Söl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 ¹³ And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Söl'o-mon ¹⁴ had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jë-ry-sä-lëm.

26 ¶ ¹⁵ And he reigned over all the kings ¹⁶ from the ¹⁷ river even unto the land of the Phī-lis'tineš, and to the border of Ē'gypt.

27 ¹⁸ And the king ¹⁹ made silver in Jë-ry-sä-lëm as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 ²⁰ And they brought unto Söl'o-mon horses out of Ē'gypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Söl'o-mon, first and last, are they not written in the ²¹ book of Nā'than the prophet. And in the prophecy of ²² Ā-hi'jah the Shī'lo-nite, and in the visions of ²³ Īd'dō the seer against Jër-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt?

30 ²⁴ And Söl'o-mon reigned in Jë-ry-sä-lëm over all Īs'ra-el forty years.

31 And Söl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and ²⁵ Rë-ho-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 902.

CHAP. 9.

8 hands.

9 shut up.

10 Or, there was no silver in them.

1 Ki. 10. 22. Ps. 48. 7. Ps. 72. 10. Isa. 2. 16. Isa. 23. 6, 14. Jonah 1. 3.

11 Or, elephants' teeth.

1 Ki. 3. 12, 13. Ps. 89. 27. Matt. 12. 42. Col. 2. 2, 3.

12 Ps. 72. 10, 15.

1 Ki. 4. 26. ch. 1. 14.

1 Ki. 4. 21.

Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 72. 8.

12 That is, Euphrates.

1 Ki. 10. 27. ch. 1. 15.

13 gave.

Dent. 17. 16.

1 Ki. 4. 26. ch. 1. 16. Isa. 2. 7. Isa. 31. 1.

1 Ki. 11. 41.

14 words.

1 Ki. 11. 29.

q ch. 12. 15.

1 Ki. 11. 42, 43.

12 That is, Enlarger of the people.

B. C. 975.

CHAP. 10.

1 Ki. 12. 1.

1 Ki. 11. 40.

1 Sam. 8. 11-18. 1 Ki. 4. 7. Matt. 23. 4. 1 John 5. 3.

Job 8. 8, 9. Job 32. 7.

1 for good.

Prov. 15. 1.

2 Sam. 17. 14. ch. 25. 16. Prov. 1. 25. Prov. 13. 20. Eccl. 10. 2.

2 laded.

Prov. 12. 13. Prov. 14. 16.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's good counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt, and he fleeth.

AND ^a Rë-ho-bō'am went to Shē'-chem: for to Shē'-chem were all Īs'ra-el come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jër-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who was in Ē'gypt, ^b whither he had fled from the presence of Söl'o-mon the king, heard *it*, that Jër-q-bō'am returned out of Ē'gypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jër-q-bō'am and all Īs'ra-el came and spake to Rë-ho-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke ^c grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rë-ho-bō'am took counsel with the ^d old men that had stood before Söl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be ^e kind to this people, and please them, ^f and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he ^g forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little ^h finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father ⁱ put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will ^j chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jër-q-bō'am and all the people came to Rë-ho-bō'am on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king ^k answered them roughly; and king Rë-ho-bō'am forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: ^afor the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the ^ahand of Ā-hi'jah the Shī'lo-nite to Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt.

16 ¶ And when all Īs'ra-el saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in Dā'vid? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jēs'sē: every man to your tents, O Īs'ra-el: and now, Dā'vid, see to thine own house. So all Īs'ra-el went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Īs'ra-el that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rē-hq-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hq-bō'am sent Hā-dō'ram that was over the tribute; and the children of Īs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rē-hq-bō'am ³made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

19 ³And Īs'ra-el rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 18 His wives and children.

AND ^awhen Rē-hq-bō'am was come to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, he gathered of the house of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min an hundred and four-score thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Īs'ra-el, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rē-hq-bō'am.

2 But the word of the LORD came ^bto Shēm-a-ī'ah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and to all Īs'ra-el in Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jēr-q-bō'am.

5 ¶ And Rē-hq-bō'am dwelt in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and built cities for defence in Jū'dah.

6 He built even ^cBēth'-lē-hēm, and ^aĒ'tam, and ^cTē-kō'ā,

7 And Bēth'-zūr, and Shō'cō, and Ā-dūl'lām,

B. C. 975.

CHAP. 10.

1 Sam. 2. 25.
1 Ki. 12. 15.

1 Ki. 11. 20.

3 strengthened himself.

1 Ki. 12. 19.

2 Ki. 17. 21-23.

ch. 13. 5-7.

Ecc. 2. 19.

CHAP. 11.

1 Ki. 12. 21.

Deut. 33. 1.

1 Sam. 2. 27.

1 Ki. 12. 22-24.

ch. 8. 14.

1 Tim. 6. 11.

Gen. 35. 19.

1 Sam. 17. 12.

Matt. 2. 1.

Judg. 15. 8.

1 Chr. 4. 32.

2 Sam. 14. 2.

ch. 20. 20.

Neh. 3. 5.

Jer. 6. 1.

Amos 1. 1.

1 presented themselves to him.

Num. 35. 9.

Joshua 21. 20-42.

1 Ki. 12. 28-33.

ch. 13. 9.

1 Ki. 12. 31.

Hos. 13. 2.

Lev. 17. 7.

Deut. 32. 15.

16. 17.

1 Cor. 10. 20.

Rev. 16. 14.

1 Ki. 12. 28.

ch. 15. 9.

Ps. 69. 32.

ch. 12. 1.

1 Hos. 6. 4.

1 Ki. 15. 2.

See

ch. 13. 2.

where she is called Mi-

chiah the daughter of Uriel.

Deut. 21. 15.

16. 17.

2 a multitude of wives.

8 And Gāth, and Mā-rē'shah, and Zīph,

9 And Ād-ō-rā'im, and Lā'chish, and Ā-zē'kah,

10 And Zō'rah, and Āi'q-lōn, and Hē'bron, which are in Jū'dah and in Bēn'ja-min fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Lē'-vites that were in all Īs'ra-el ¹resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Lē'-vites left ¹their suburbs and their possession, and came to Jū'dah and Jē-ry'sā-lēm: for ^aJēr-q-bō'am and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 ^aAnd he ordained him priests for the high places, and for ¹the devils, and ²for the calves which he had made.

16 ^aAnd after them out of all the tribes of Īs'ra-el such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Īs'ra-el came to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they ¹strengthened the kingdom of Jū'dah, and made Rē-hq-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon strong, three years: for ^athree years they walked in the way of Dā'vid and Sōl'o-mon.

18 ¶ And Rē-hq-bō'am took him Mā'a-lath the daughter of Jēr'ī-mōth the son of Dā'vid to wife, and Ā-bi-hā'il the daughter of Ē-lī'ab the son of Jēs'sē;

19 Which bare him children; Jē'ūsh, and Shām-a-rī'ah, and Zā'ham.

20 And after her he took ^aMā'a-chah the daughter of Āb'sa-lōm; which bare him Ā-bī'jah, and Āt'tāi, and Zī'zā, and Shēl'ō-mīth.

21 And Rē-hq-bō'am loved Mā'a-chah the daughter of Āb'sa-lōm above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rē-hq-bō'am ^amade Ā-bī'jah the son of Mā'a-chah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired ²many wives.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Rehoboam, forsaking God, is punished by Shishak.
13 His reign and death.

AND ^ait came to pass, when Rē-ho-bō'am had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, ^bhe forsook the law of the LORD, and all Is'ra-el with him.

2 ^cAnd it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rē-ho-bō'am Shī'shāk king of Ē'gypt came up against Jē-ry'sā-lēm, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Ē'gypt; ^dthe Lu'bims, the Sūk'kims, and the Ē-thi'ō'pi-ans.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Jū'dah, and came to Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

5 ¶ Then came ^eShēm-a-ī'ah the prophet to Rē-ho-bō'am, and to the princes of Jū'dah, that were gathered together to Jē-ry'sā-lēm because of Shī'shāk, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, ^fYe have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shī'shāk.

6 Whereupon the princes of Is'ra-el and the king ^ghumbled themselves; and they said, ^hThe LORD is righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, ⁱthe word of the LORD came to Shēm-a-ī'ah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them ^jsome deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jē-ry'sā-lēm by the hand of Shī'shāk.

8 Nevertheless ^kthey shall be his servants; that they may know ^lmy service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 ^mSo Shī'shāk king of Ē'gypt came up against Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Sōl'o-mon had ⁿmade.

10 Instead of which king Rē-ho-bō'am made shields of brass, and committed them ^oto the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him

B. C. 971.

CHAP. 12.

a ch. 11. 17.

b Deut. 8. 14.

c 1 Ki. 14. 24, 25.

d ch. 16. 8.

e ch. 11. 2.

f Deut. 28. 25. ch. 15. 2.

g Ex. 10. 8. Lev. 26. 40, 41, 42. ch. 33. 12, 19. ch. 34. 27. Ps. 78. 34. Jas. 4. 10.

h Ex. 9. 27.

i 1 Ki. 21. 28, 29.

j Or, a little while.

k Isa. 26. 13.

l Deut. 28. 47, 48.

m 1 Ki. 14. 25, 26.

n 1 Ki. 10. 16, 17. ch. 9. 15, 16.

o 2 Sam. 8. 18. 1 Chr. 11. 25.

p Or, and yet in Judah there were good things.

q 1 Ki. 14. 21. ch. 13. 7.

r Ps. 6. 6. Ps. 48. 1-3.

s Or, fixed.

t words.

u ch. 9. 29.

v 1 Ki. 14. 30.

B. C. 957.

CHAP. 13.

a 1 Ki. 15. 1.

b ch. 11. 20.

c bound together.

d Joshua 18. 22.

e Judg. 11. 21-24.

f 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.

g 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16. Ps. 89. 20. Luke 1. 31-33.

h That is, a perpetual covenant of friendship.

i 1 Ki. 11. 26. ch. 10. 19.

j Judg. 9. 4. Ps. 26. 4. Prov. 12. 11. Acts 17. 5.

altogether: ²and also in Jū'dah things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rē-ho-bō'am strengthened himself in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and reigned: for ³Rē-ho-bō'am was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, ⁴the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Ām'mōn-it-ess.

14 And he did evil, because he ⁵prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rē-ho-bō'am, first and last, are they not written in the ⁶book of Shēm-a-ī'ah the prophet, ⁷and of Iddō the seer concerning genealogies? ⁸And there were wars between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jēr-o-bō'am continually.

16 And Rē-ho-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā-bi'jah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13.

Abijah, succeeding, maketh war against Jeroboam, and overcometh him.

NOW ^ain the eighteenth year of king Jēr-o-bō'am began Ā-bi'jah to reign over Jū'dah.

2 He reigned three years in Jē-ry'sā-lēm. His mother's name also was ^bMī-chā'jah the daughter of Ū'riel of Gīb'e-ah. And there was war between Ā-bi'jah and Jēr-o-bō'am.

3 And Ā-bi'jah ¹set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jēr-o-bō'am also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Ā-bi'jah stood up upon mount Zēm-a-rā'im, ^cwhich is in mount Ē'phra'im, and said, Hear me, thou Jēr-o-bō'am, and all Is'ra-el;

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Is'ra-el ^dgave the kingdom over Is'ra-el to Dā'vid for ever, even to him and to his sons by a ²covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, the servant of Sōl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid, is risen up, and hath ^erebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him ^fvain men, the children of Bē'l'al, and have strengthened themselves against Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sōl'o-mon, when Rē-ho-bō'am was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand

the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of Dā'vid; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you golden calves, which Jēr-q-bō'am made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aār'on, and the Lē'vites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, are the sons of Aār'on, and the Lē'vites wait upon their business:

11 And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Is'ra-el, fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 But Jēr-q-bō'am caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Jū'dah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Jū'dah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Jū'dah gave a shout: and as the men of Jū'dah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jēr-q-bō'am and all Is'ra-el before Ā-bī'jah and Jū'dah.

16 And the children of Is'ra-el fled before Jū'dah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Ā-bī'jah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Is'ra-el five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Is'ra-el were brought under at that time, and the children of Jū'dah prevailed, because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Ā-bī'jah pursued after Jēr-q-bō'am, and took cities from him, Bēth-el with the towns thereof, and Jēsh'a-nah with the towns there-

B. C. 957.

CHAP. 13.

g Hosea 8. 6.

h ch. 11. 14, 15.

i Ex. 29. 35.

j to fill his hand.

j ch. 2. 4.

k Lev. 24. 6.

l Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2, 3.

m Deut. 20. 4. Joshua 5. 14. Ps. 20. 7.

n Num. 10. 8.

o Job 15. 25, 26. Acts 5. 30.

p Num. 32. 4. ch. 14. 12.

q humbled.

q 1 Chr. 5. 20. ch. 16. 8, 9. ch. 20. 20. Ps. 22. 5.

r Joshua 15. 9. John 11. 54.

s 1 Sam. 25. 38. Ezek. 24. 16. Acts 12. 23.

t 1 Ki. 14. 20.

5 Or, commentary.

u ch. 9. 29.

B. C. 951.

CHAP. 14.

a 1 Ki. 15. 8.

b ch. 15. 17.

c Ex. 34. 13.

1 statues.

d 1 Ki. 11. 7.

2 sun images.

e ch. 16. 8.

f Joshua 15. 44. Micah 1. 15.

g Ex. 14. 10. 1 Chr. 5. 20. ch. 13. 14. Ps. 22. 5. Acts 2. 21.

h Judg. 7. 7. 1 Sam. 14. 6. 2 Cor. 12. 9, 10.

of, and E'phra'im with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jēr-q-bō'am recover strength again in the days of Ā-bī'jah: and the LORD struck him, and he died.

21 But Ā-bī'jah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'jah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the story of the prophet I'd'dō.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Asa destroyeth idolatry: he having peace he strengtheneth his kingdom. 8 He overcometh Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians.

SO Ā-bī'jah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and A'sā his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And A'sā did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Jū'dah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Jū'dah the high places and the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 And he built fenced cities in Jū'dah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Jū'dah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And A'sā had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Jū'dah three hundred thousand; and out of Bēn'ja-min, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour.

9 And there came out against them Zē'rah the E-thi-ō-pi-an with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mā-rē'shah.

10 Then A'sā went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zēph'a-thah at Mā-rē'shah.

11 And A'sā cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it is nothing with thee to help, whether

with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and ⁱin thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou *art* our God; let not ³man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD ^jsmote the Ē-thī-ō-pī-ans before Ā'sā, and before Jū-dah; and the Ē-thī-ō-pī-ans fled.

13 And Ā'sā and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto ^kGē-rār: and the Ē-thī-ō-pī-ans were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were ⁴destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gē-rār; for ^lthe fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Judah maketh a solemn covenant with God. 16 Asa remoueth his mother from being queen.

AND ^athe Spirit of God came upon Āz-a-ri'ah the son of Ō'ded:

2 And he went out to ¹meet Ā'sā, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Ā'sā, and all Jū-dah and Bēn'jā-min;

^bThe LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him; and ^cif ye seek him, he will be found of you; but ^dif ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now ^efor a long season Īs'ra-el hath been without the true God, and without ^fa teaching priest, and without law.

4 But ^gwhen they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And ^hin those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 ⁱAnd nation was ²destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be ^jrewarded.

8 And when Ā'sā heard these words, and the prophecy of Ō'ded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the ³abominable idols out of all the land of Jū-dah and Bēn'jā-min, and out of the cities ^kwhich he had taken from mount E'phrā'im, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

E. C. 951.

CHAP. 14.

i 1 Sam. 17. 45.

Nab. 1. 7.

Prov. 18. 10.

3 Or, mortal man.

j ch. 13. 15.

k Gen. 10. 19.

4 broken.

Ps. 46.

l Gen. 35. 5.

Ex. 15. 16.

Deut. 11. 25.

ch. 17. 10.

B. C. 941.

CHAP. 15.

a Num. 24. 2.

Judg. 3. 10.

2 Sam. 23. 2.

ch. 20. 14.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

1 before Asa.

b James 4. 8.

c 1 Chr. 28. 9.

ch. 33. 12, 13.

Isa. 55. 7, 8.

Jer. 29. 13.

Matt. 7. 7.

d 1 Chr. 28. 9.

ch. 12. 1-3.

Rom. 11. 1, 2.

Heb. 12. 25.

e Hosea 3. 4.

f Lev. 10. 11.

g Deut. 4. 29.

h Judg. 5. 6.

i Matt. 24. 7.

2 beaten in pieces.

j Gen. 15. 1.

Ruth 2. 12.

Ps. 58. 11.

Matt. 5. 12-46.

Luke 6. 35.

Col. 3. 24.

3 abominations.

k ch. 13. 19.

l Heb. 11. 16.

m ch. 14. 15.

4 in that day.

n ch. 34. 31.

Neh. 10. 29.

o Ex. 22. 20.

p Deut. 13. 5, 9, 15.

5 That is, grandmother.

6 horror.

g 1 Ki. 3. 2-4.

2 Ki. 12. 3.

ch. 14. 3, 5.

B. C. 940.

CHAP. 16.

1 That is, from the rending of the ten tribes from Judah, over which Asa was now king.

a 1 Ki. 15. 17.

b ch. 15. 9.

2 Darnesack.

9 And he gathered all Jū-dah and Bēn'jā-min, and ^lthe strangers with them out of E'phrā'im and Mā-nās'seh, and out of Sīm'e-on: for they fell to him out of Īs'ra-el in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jē-ru'sā-lēm in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ā'sā.

11 ^mAnd they offered unto the LORD ⁴the same time, of the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they ⁿentered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 ^oThat whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Īs'ra-el ^pshould be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Jū-dah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also *concerning* Mā'a-chah the ⁵mother of Ā'sā the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an ⁶idol in a grove: and Ā'sā cut down her idol, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brook Kid'rōn.

17 But ⁷the high places were not taken away out of Īs'ra-el: nevertheless the heart of Ā'sā was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no *more* war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sā.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Ramah. 13 His death and burial.

IN the ¹six and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sā ^aBā'a-shā king of Īs'ra-el came up against Jū-dah, and built Rā'mah, ^bto the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Ā'sā king of Jū-dah.

2 Then Ā'sā brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent ^ctō Bēn-hā'dād king of Sūr'ī-ā, that dwelt ²at Dā-mās-cus, saying,

3 *There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā'a-shā king of Is'ra-el, that he may depart from me.*

4 And Bēn-hā'dād hearkened unto king A'sā, and sent the captains of ³his armies against the cities of Is'ra-el; and they smote I'jon, and Dān, and A'bēl-mā'im, and all the store cities of Nāph'ta-lī.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shā heard *it*, that he left off building of Rā'mah, and let his work cease.

6 Then A'sā the king took all Jū'dah; and they carried away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'a-shā was building; and he built therewith Gē'bā and Mīz'pah.

7 ¶ And at that time ⁶Hā-nā'nī the seer came to A'sā king of Jū'dah, and said unto him, ⁴*Because thou hast relied on the king of Sŷr'ī-ā, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Sŷr'ī-ā escaped out of thine hand.*

8 *Were not ⁶the Ē-thī-ō-pī-anš and ⁷the Lu'bīms ⁴a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.*

9 ⁵*For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, ⁵to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein ⁴thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth ⁴thou shalt have wars.*

10 Then A'sā was wroth with the seer, and ⁷put him in a prison house; for *he was* in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And A'sā ⁶oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of A'sā, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Is'ra-el.

12 And A'sā in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was ²diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet in his disease *he* ⁷sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ And A'sā slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had ⁷made for himself in the city of Dā'vid, and laid him in the bed which was filled ⁶with sweet odours and divers kinds of *spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very great burning for him.

B. C. 940.

CHAP. 16.

3 which were his.

c 1 Ki. 16. 1. ch. 19. 2.

d Ps. 146. 3-6. Isa. 31. 1. Jer. 17. 5. Eph. 1. 12, 13.

e ch. 14. 9.

f ch. 12. 3.

4 in abundance.

g ch. 6. 20. Job 34. 21. Prov. 3. 21. Jer. 16. 17. Zech. 4. 10. Heb. 4. 13. 1 Pet. 3. 12.

5 Or, strongly to hold with them, etc.

h 1 Sam. 13. 13. 1 Chr. 21. 8. Jer. 5. 21. Matt. 5. 22. 1 Cor. 15. 36.

i 1 Ki. 15. 32.

j ch. 13. 26. Matt. 14. 3.

6 crushed.

k Deut. 28. 22.

l Jer. 17. 5.

7 digged.

m Gen. 50. 2. Mark 16. 1.

B. C. 914.

CHAP. 17.

a ch. 11. 11.

b ch. 15. 8.

c Rom. 8. 31.

1 Or, of his father, and of David.

d Luke 1. 6.

e 1 Ki. 12. 28.

2 gave.

f 1 Ki. 10. 27. ch. 18. 1.

3 That is, was encouraged.

g 1 Ki. 22. 43. ch. 14. 3. ch. 15. 17. ch. 19. 3. ch. 20. 33.

h ch. 15. 3.

i ch. 35. 3. Lev. 10. 11. Neh. 8. 7. Mal. 2. 7.

j Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 16. 15. Deut. 11. 25. ch. 14. 14.

4 was.

k 2 Sam. 8. 2.

5 Or, palaces.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Jehoshaphat reigneth well, and prospereth. 7 He sendeth Levites to teach in Judah. 12 His greatness.*

AND Jē-hōsh'a-phāt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Is'ra-el.

2 And he ^aplaced forces in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and set garrisons in the land of Jū'dah, and in the cities of Ēphrā'im, ^bwhich A'sā his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was ^cwith Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, because he walked in the first ways ¹of his father Dā'vid, and sought not unto Bā'al'im;

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and ^dwalked in his commandments, and not after ^ethe doings of Is'ra-el.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand: and all Jū'dah ²brought to Jē-hōsh'a-phāt presents; ⁷and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart ³was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover ⁴he took away the high places and groves out of Jū'dah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, *even* to Bēn-hā'il, and to Ō-bā-dī'ah, and to Zēch-a-rī'ah, and to Nē-thān'e-el, and to Mī-chā'jah, ^ato teach in the cities of Jū'dah.

8 And with them *he sent* Lē'vites, *even* Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Nēth-a-nī'ah, and Zēb-a-dī'ah, and A'sa-hēl, and Shē-mī'r'a-mōth, and Jē-hōn'a-than, and Ād-ō-nī'jah, and Tō-bī'jah, and Tōb-ād-ō-nī'jah, Lē'vites; and with them Ē-līsh'a-mā and Jē-hō'ram, priests.

9 ⁴And they taught in Jū'dah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Jū'dah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And ⁷the fear of the LORD ⁴fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Jū'dah, so that they made no war against Jē-hōsh'a-phāt.

11 Also *some* of the Phī-lis'tīnes ^kbrought Jē-hōsh'a-phāt presents, and tribute silver; and the Ā-rā'bī-anš brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Jū'dah ²castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Jū'dah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

14 And these *are* the numbers of

them according to the house of their fathers: Of Jū'dah, the captains of thousands; Ād'nah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And ⁶next to him was Jē-hō-hā'-nan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Ām-a-sī'ah the son of Zīch'ri, ¹who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Bēn'ja-min; Ē-k'ā-dā a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jē-hōz'a-bād, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 18.

¹ Jehoshaphat and Ahab go against Ramoth-gilead. ⁴ Ahab's false prophets assure him of victory. ¹⁵ Micah's prophecy. ³⁴ Ahab's death.

NOW Jē-hōsh'a-phāt ^ahad riches and honour in abundance, and ^bjoined affinity with Ā'hāb.

² And ¹after ^ccertain years he went down to Ā'hāb to Sā-mā'ri-ā. And Ā'hāb killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that *he had* with him, and persuaded him to go up *with him* to Rā'-moth-gīl'e-ād.

3 And Ā'hāb king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah, Wilt thou go with me to Rā'-moth-gīl'e-ād? And he answered him, *I am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said unto the king of Īs'ra-el, ^aEnquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Īs'ra-el gathered together of prophets four hundred men; and said unto them, Shall we go to Rā'-moth-gīl'e-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, ^cGo up; for God will deliver *it* into the king's hand.

6 But Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD ²besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same *is* Mī-cā'jah the son of Īm'lā. And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Īs'ra-el called for

B. C. 912.

CHAP. 17.

⁶ at his hand.

¹ Judg. 5. 2. 9.
¹ Chr. 29. 9.
 14-17.
 Ps. 110. 3.
² Cor. 8. 12.

B. C. 897.

CHAP. 18.

^a Deut. 8. 10,
 18.
¹ Sam. 2. 7,
 30.
¹ Chr. 29. 11,
 12.
 ch. 17. 5.
 Ps. 112. 2, 3,
 9.
 Prov. 4. 5, 6,
 7, 8.
 Prov. 10. 22.
 Prov. 22. 4.
 Eccl. 5. 19.
¹ Tim. 4. 8.

^b Gen. 6. 2.
² Cor. 6. 14.

¹ at the end of years.

^c 1 Ki. 22. 2.
 ch. 19. 2.

^d 1 Sam. 23. 2,
 4, 9.
² Sam. 2. 1.
 ch. 34. 26.
 Jer. 21. 2.

^e Jer. 23. 17.
 Ezek. 13. 3.
 Matt. 23. 16-19.

² yet, or, more.

³ Or, eunuchs.

⁴ Hasten.

⁵ Or, floor.

⁶ thou consume them.

⁷ with one mouth.

^f Num. 22. 18,
 20, 35.

¹ Ki. 22. 13.
 Jer. 32. 8.

² Ezek. 2. 7.
 Micah 2. 6, 7.
 Acts 20. 27.

¹ Cor. 11. 23.
¹ Thess. 2. 4.

⁸ Or, but for evil?

⁹ Ps. 103. 20.
 Dan. 7. 9.

^h Job 1. 6.
² Thess. 2. 9.

ⁱ Hoses 4. 12.
 Zech. 13. 2.
 John 8. 44.

one of his ³officers, and said, ⁴Fetch quickly Mī-cā'jah the son of Īm'lā.

9 And the king of Īs'ra-el and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king of Jū'dah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in *their* robes, and they sat in a ⁵void place at the entering in of the gate of Sā-mā'ri-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zēd-g-kī'ah the son of Chē-nā'ā-nah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Sūr'ā until ⁶they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'-moth-gīl'e-ād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mī-cā'jah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king ⁷with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, ⁸be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Mī-cā'jah said, *As* the LORD liveth, ⁹even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mī-cā'jah, shall we go to Rā'-moth-gīl'e-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Īs'ra-el scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Īs'ra-el said to Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, ⁸but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; ⁹I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and *on* his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ā'hāb king of Īs'ra-el, that he may go up and fall at Rā'-moth-gīl'e-ād? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a ^hspirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be ⁱa lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said,

Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do *even so*.

22 Now therefore, behold, *the* LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zēd-g-kī'ah the son of Chē-nā'ā-nah came near, and *smote* Mī-cā'jah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Mī-cā'jah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go *into* ¹⁰ an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Īs'ra-el said, Take ye Mī-cā'jah, and carry him back to A'mon the governor of the city, and to Jō'ash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, *Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.*

27 And Mī-cā'jah said, If thou certainly return in peace, *then* hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Harken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Īs'ra-el and Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād.

29 And the king of Īs'ra-el said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, *I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes.* So the king of Īs'ra-el disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Sŷr'ā had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Īs'ra-el.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, that they said, *It is the king of Īs'ra-el.* Therefore they *compassed* about him to fight: but Jē-hōsh'a-phāt cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God *moved* them to *depart* from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Īs'ra-el, they turned back again ¹¹ from pursuing him.

33 And a *certain* man drew a bow ¹² at a venture, and smote the king of Īs'ra-el ¹³ between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am ¹⁴ wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Īs'ra-el stayed *himself* up in his chariot against the Sŷr'ān's until the even:

B. C. 897.

CHAP. 18.

j Job 12. 16.
Isa. 19. 14.
Matt. 24. 24,
25.
Jas. 1. 13.

k Mark 14. 65.
Acts 23. 2.

9 Or, from
chamber to
chamber.

10 a chamber in
a chamber.

l ch. 16. 10.
Luke 23. 2.

m 1 Sam. 28. 8.
Prov. 10. 24.

n Prov. 13. 20.

o Ps. 46. 1.

11 from after
him.

12 in his
simplicity.

13 between the
joints and
between the
breastplate.

14 made sick.

B. C. 896.

CHAP. 19.

a 1 Sam. 9. 9.

b Ps. 15. 4.
Prov. 1. 10.

c ch. 32. 25.

d ch. 12. 12.

e Ezra 7. 10.

1 he returned
and went out.

f Deut. 16. 18.

g Deut. 1. 17.

h Ps. 82. 1.
Eccl. 5. 8.

2 in the matter
of judgment.

i Deut. 32. 4.
Rom. 9. 14.

j Deut. 10. 17.

Job 34. 19.
Acts 10. 34.

Rom. 2. 11.
Gal. 2. 6.
Eph. 6. 9.
Col. 3. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

k Deut. 16. 18.
1 Chr. 23. 4.
ch. 17. 8.

l 2 Sam. 23. 3.

m Deut. 17. 8.

n Num. 16. 40.

o Ezek. 3. 18.

3 Take cour-
age and do.

and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Jehoshaphat visiteth his kingdom. *5* His instructions to the judges, *8* to the priests and Levites.

AND Jē-hōsh'a-phāt the king of Jū'dah returned to his house in peace to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 And Jē'hū the son of *a* Hā-nā'nī the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Shouldst thou help the ungodly, and *love* them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* *a* wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are *a* good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast *a* prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt dwelt at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and *1* he went out again through the people from Bē'er-shē-bā to mount E'phrā-īm, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he *set* judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for *ye* judge not for man, but for the LORD, *who is* with you ² in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do *it*: for *there is* no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor *respect* of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jē-ru'sā-lēm did Jē-hōsh'a-phāt *set* of the Lē'vites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Īs'ra-el, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do *in* the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 *m* And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and so *a* wrath come upon *o* you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Ām-a-rī'ah the chief priest *is* over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zēb-a-dī'ah the son of Īsh'ma-el, the ruler of the house of Jū'dah, for all the king's matters: also the Lē'vites *shall be* officers before you. ³ Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Jehoshaphat, invaded by the Moabites, proclaimeth a fast: 5 his prayer: 22 the overthrow of his enemies: 31 his reign.*

IT came to pass after this also, *that* the children of Mō'ab, and the children of Ām'mōn, and with them other beside the Ām'mōn-ites, came against Jē-hōsh'a-phāt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Sŷr'ā; and, behold, they be *a* in Hāz'a-zōn-tā'mar, which is *b* Ēn-gē'di.

3 And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt feared, and set *h* himself to seek the LORD, and *e* proclaimed a fast throughout all Jū'dah.

4 And *a* Jū'dah gathered themselves together, to ask *h*elp of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Jū'dah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt stood in the congregation of Jū'dah and Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou *e* God in heaven? and *f* rulest *not* thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and *g* in thine hand is *there* *not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 *Art* not thou *h* our God, *2* who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Īs'ra-el, and gavest it to the seed of Ābrā-hām *3* thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 *If, when* evil cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name *is* in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ām'mōn and Mō'ab and mount Sē'ir, whom thou *k* wouldest not let Īs'ra-el invade, when they came out of the land of Ē'gypt, but *4* they turned from them, and destroyed them *not*;

11 Behold, *I* say, *how* they reward us, *5* to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou *not* *6* judge them? *7* for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but *8* our eyes *are* upon thee.

13 And all Jū'dah stood before the

B. C. 896.

CHAP. 20.

a Gen. 14. 7.

b Joshua 15. 62.

1 Sam. 23. 29.

Song 1. 14.

1 his face.

c Judg. 20. 26.

1 Sam. 7. 6.

Ezra 8. 21-23.

Esther 4. 16.

d Joel 1. 14.

e Deut. 4. 39.

Joshua 2. 11.

Isa. 57. 15.

Matt. 6. 9.

f 1 Chr. 29. 11,

12.

Ps. 47. 2.

Jer. 27. 5.

Dan. 4. 17.

g Ps. 62. 11.

Matt. 6. 13.

h Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 6. 7.

2 thou.

i Isa. 41. 8.

Jas. 2. 23.

j ch. 6. 23, 29.

k Deut. 2. 4.

l Num. 20. 21.

m Ps. 83. 12.

n 1 Sam. 3. 13.

Ps. 46. 7-11.

Rev. 19. 11.

o 2 Cor. 3. 5.

p Ps. 25. 15.

Ps. 121. 1.

Ps. 123. 1.

q Num. 11. 25.

ch. 15. 1.

r Ex. 14. 13.

Deut. 1. 29.

ch. 32. 7.

3 ascent.

4 Or, valley.

5 Ex. 14. 13.

t Num. 14. 9.

ch. 15. 2.

Ps. 46. 7-11.

Isa. 8. 10.

Amos 5. 14.

u Ex. 4. 31.

v Isa. 7. 9.

Isa. 26. 3.

John 11. 40.

Rom. 8. 31.

w 1 Chr. 16. 29.

Ps. 29. 2.

Ps. 50. 2.

5 praises.

z 1 Chr. 16. 34.

ch. 7. 3, 4.

Ezra 3. 11.

Ps. 106. 1.

y ch. 5. 13.

ch. 7. 3.

6 And in the

time that

they, etc.

7 in singing

and praise.

z Judg. 7. 22.

1 Sam. 14. 20.

8 Or, they

smote one

another.

9 for the

destruction.

LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Jā-hā-z'el the son of Zēch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bē-nā'jah, the son of Jē-i'el, the son of Māt-nī'ah, a Lē'vite of the sons of Ā'saph, *9* came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, and thou king Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, Thus saith the LORD unto you, *7* Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle *is* not yours, but God's.

16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the *3* cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the *4* brook, before the wilderness of Jēr'u-el.

17 *8* Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Jū'dah and Jē-ry'-sā-lēm: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: *9* for the LORD *will* be with you.

18 And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt *10* bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jē-ry'-sā-lēm fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Lē'vites, of the children of the Kō'hath-ites, and of the children of the Kō'hites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Īs'ra-el with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Te-kō'ā: and as they went forth, Jē-hōsh'a-phāt stood and said, Hear me, O Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Jē-ry'-sā-lēm; *11* Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established: believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, *12* and *13* that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, *14* Praise the LORD; *15* for his mercy *entureth* for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began *16* to sing and to praise, *17* the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ām'mōn, Mō'ab, and mount Sē'ir, which were come against Jū'dah; and *18* they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ām'mōn and Mō'ab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Sē'ir, utterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Sē'ir, every one helped *19* to destroy another.

24 And when Jū'dah came toward

the watch tower in the wilderness they looked unto the multitude, and, ^a behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and ¹⁰ none escaped.

²⁵ And when Jê-hôsh'a-phât and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and ¹¹ precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

²⁶ ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of ¹² Bêr'â-chah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Bêr'â-chah, unto this day.

²⁷ Then they returned, every man of Jû'dah and Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, and Jê-hôsh'a-phât in the ¹³ forefront of them, to go again to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm with joy; for the LORD had ^b made them to rejoice over their enemies.

²⁸ And they came to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

²⁹ And ^c the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Îs'-ra-el.

³⁰ So the realm of Jê-hôsh'a-phât was quiet: for his ^d God gave him rest round about.

³¹ ¶ And Jê-hôsh'a-phât reigned over Jû'dah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm. And his mother's name *was* Â-zû'bah the daughter of Shîl'hî.

³² And he walked in the way of Â'sâ his father, and departed not from it, doing *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD.

³³ Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not ^e prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

³⁴ Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hôsh'a-phât, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the ¹⁴ book of Jê'hî the son of Hâ-nâ'nî, ^f who ¹⁵ *is* mentioned in the book of the kings of Îs'-ra-el.

³⁵ ¶ And after this did Jê-hôsh'a-phât king of Jû'dah join himself with Â-ha-zî'ah king of Îs'-ra-el, who did very wickedly:

³⁶ And ¹⁶ he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Târ'shish: and they made the ships in gâ'zî-on-gâ'bêr.

³⁷ Then Ê-lî'ê-zêr the son of Dôd'-

B. C. 896.

CHAP. 20.

^a Ex. 14. 13.
Ps. 110. 6.
Isa. 37. 36,
Jer. 33. 5.

¹⁰ there was not an escaping.

¹¹ vessels of desire.

¹² That is, Blessing.

¹³ head.

^b Neh. 12. 43.

^c ch. 17. 10.

^d ch. 15. 15.
Job 34. 29.

^e 1 Ki. 22. 41.

^f ch. 12. 14.

¹⁴ words.

¹⁵ 1 Ki. 10. 1.

¹⁵ was made to ascend.

¹⁶ At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling.

^h Gen. 10. 4.
1 Ki. 10. 22.
ch. 9. 21.

B. C. 889.

CHAP. 21.

¹ Alone.

² Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father.

^a Gen. 4. 8.
Judg. 9. 5.
1 John 3. 12.

^b In consort,
2 Ki. 8. 17.

^c 2 Ki. 8. 18.
ch. 18. 1.
Neh. 13. 26.

³ lamp, or, candle.

^d 2 Sam. 7. 12,
13.
1 Ki. 11. 36.
2 Ki. 8. 19.
Ps. 132. 11.

^e Gen. 27. 40.
2 Ki. 8. 20.
Ps. 106. 39.
Rev. 17. 1-5.

⁴ hand.

^f Gen. 27. 40.

a-vah of Mâ-rê'shah prophesied against Jê-hôsh'a-phât, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Â-ha-zî'ah, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go ^h to Târ'shish.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ Jehoram succeedeth Jehoshaphat: 5 his wicked reign. 8 Edom and Libnah revolt. 18 Jehoram's incurable disease.

NOW Jê-hôsh'a-phât slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dâ'vid. And Jê-hô'ram his son reigned in his stead.¹

² And he had brethren the sons of Jê-hôsh'a-phât, Âz-a-rî'ah, and Jê-hî'el, and Zêch-a-rî'ah, and Âz-a-rî'ah, and Mî'chaël, and Shêph-a-tî'ah: all these *were* the sons of Jê-hôsh'a-phât king of Îs'-ra-el.

³ And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Jû'dah: but the kingdom gave he to ² Jê-hô'ram; because he *was* the firstborn.

⁴ Now when Jê-hô'ram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and ^a slew all his brethren with the sword, and *divers* also of the princes of Îs'-ra-el.

⁵ ¶ Jê-hô'ram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

⁶ And he walked in the way of the kings of Îs'-ra-el, like as did the house of Â'hâb: for he had the daughter of ^c Â'hâb to wife: and he wrought *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD.

⁷ Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of Dâ'vid, because of the covenant that he had made with Dâ'vid, and as he promised to give a ³ light to him and to his ^d sons for ever.

⁸ ¶ In his days the Ê-dom-ites revolted from under the ⁴ dominion of Jû'dah, and made themselves a king.

⁹ Then Jê-hô'ram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Ê-dom-ites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

¹⁰ So the Ê-dom-ites revolted from under the hand of Jû'dah unto this day. The same time *also* did Lîb'nah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

¹¹ Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Jû'dah, and caused the inhabitants of Jê-ry'sâ-

lēm to commit fornication, and compelled Jū'dah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a ⁵ writing to him from Ē-lī'jah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Dā'vid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt thy father, nor in the ways of Ā'sā king of Jū'dah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Īs'ra-el, and hast made Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jē-ru-sā-lēm to ⁴ go a whoring, like to the ³ whoredoms of the house of Ā'hāb, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with ⁶ a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD stirred up against Jē-hō'ram the spirit of the Phī-līs'tines, and of the Ā-rā'bī-ans, that were near the Ē-thi-ō-pī-ans:

17 And they came up into Jū'dah, and brake into it, and ⁷ carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and ⁴ his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save ⁸ Jē-hō'a-hāz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jē-ru-sā-lēm eight years, and departed ⁹ without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Azariah, succeeding, reigneth wickedly: 5 he is slain by Jehu. 10 Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal save Joash, usurpeth the kingdom.

AND the inhabitants of Jē-ru-sā-lēm made ⁶ Ā-hā-zī'ah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Ā-rā'bī-ans to the camp had slain all the ⁴ eldest. So Ā-hā-zī'ah the son of Jē-hō'ram king of Jū'dah reigned.

2 ⁵ Forty and two years old was Ā-hā-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jē-ru-

B. C. 889.

CHAP. 21.

g Lev. 17. 7.

5 Which was writ before his death.

A Ex. 34. 15.

i 2 Ki. 9. 22.

6 a great stroke.

j 2 Sam. 24. 1.

k 1 Ki. 11. 14, 23. ch. 22. 1.

7 carried captive.

l ch. 24. 7.

8 Or, Azariah, ch. 22. 1. or, Azariah, ch. 22. 6. He became Prorox soon after, 2 Ki. 8. 25.

9 without desire.

B. C. 885.

CHAP. 22.

a 2 Ki. 8. 24.

b ch. 21. 17.

c 2 Ki. 8. 25.

d ch. 21. 6.

e ch. 24. 17. 18. Prov. 1. 10. Prov. 19. 27.

f 2 Ki. 8. 28.

g 2 Ki. 9. 15.

1 wherewith they wounded him.

2 Otherwise called Azariah, verse 1, and Jehoahaz, ch. 21. 17.

3 treading down.

A Judg. 14. 4. 1 Ki. 12. 15. ch. 10. 15. Ps. 5. 10.

Amos 3. 6. Acts 2. 23.

i 2 Ki. 9. 21.

j 1 Ki. 19. 16.

k 2 Ki. 10. 10, 11.

l 2 Ki. 9. 27. at Megiddo in the kingdom of Samaria.

4 Jehoash's, 2 Ki. 11. 2.

sā-lēm. His mother's name also was ⁴ Āth-a-lī'ah the daughter of Ōm'ri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ā'hāb: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ā'hāb: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to ⁵ his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and ⁶ went with Jē-hō'ram the son of Ā'hāb king of Īs'ra-el to war against Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-a at Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād: and the Sŷr'ī-ans smote Jō'ram.

6 ⁷ And he returned to be healed in Jēz'rē-el because of the wounds ¹ which were given him at Rā'mah, when he fought with Hāz'a-el king of Sŷr'ī-a. And ² Āza-rī'ah the son of Jē-hō'ram king of Jū'dah went down to see Jē-hō'ram the son of Ā'hāb at Jēz'rē-el, because he was sick.

7 And the ³ destruction of Ā-hā-zī'ah ⁴ was of God by coming to Jō'ram: for when he was come, he ⁵ went out with Jē-hō'ram against Jē'hū the son of Nīm'shī, ⁶ whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ā'hāb.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'hū was ⁷ executing judgment upon the house of Ā'hāb, and found the princes of Jū'dah, and the sons of the brethren of Ā-hā-zī'ah, that ministered to Ā-hā-zī'ah, he slew them.

9 ¹ And he sought Ā-hā-zī'ah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Sā-mā'rī-a,) and brought him to Jē'hū: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he ² is the son of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ā-hā-zī'ah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when Āth-a-lī'ah the mother of Ā-hā-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Jū'dah.

11 But ⁴ Jē-hō-shāb'e-āth, the daughter of the king, took Jō'ash the son of Ā-hā-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jē-hō-shāb'e-āth, the daughter of king Jē-hō'ram, the wife of Jē-hoi'a-dā the priest, (for she was the sister of Ā-hā-zī'ah,) hid him from Āth-a-lī'ah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Āth-a-lī'ah reigned over the land.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Jehoiada maketh Joash king. 12 Athaliah is slain.
16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

AND ^a in the seventh year Jē-hoi'-a-dā strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Jēr'-o-hām, and Ish'ma-el the son of Jē-hō-hā'nān, and Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Ōbed, and Mā-a-sē'jah the son of Ād-a-i'ah, and Ē-lish'a-phāt the son of Zīch'rī, into covenant with him.

2 And they ^b went about in Jū'dah, and gathered the Lē'vites out of all the cities of Jū'dah, and the chief of the fathers of Is'rā-el, and they came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath ^c said of the sons of Dā'vid.

4 This ^d is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you ^e entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Lē'vites, shall be porters of the ^f doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the ^g gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and ^h they that minister of the Lē'vites; they shall go in, for they ⁱ are ^j holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Lē'vites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever ^k else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Lē'vites and all Jū'dah did according to all things that Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest dismissed not ^l the courses.

9 Moreover Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that ^m had been king Dā'vid's, which ⁿ were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right ^o side of the ^p temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown,

B. C. 878.

CHAP. 23.

α 2 Ki. 11. 4.

b Ps. 112. 5.

c 2 Sam. 7. 12.

1 Ki. 2. 4.
ch. 6. 16.
ch. 7. 13.
Ps. 89. 29, 36.d 1 Chr. 9. 25.
Luke 1. 8, 9.

1 thresholds.

e Acts 3. 2.

f 1 Chr. 23. 28, 29.

2 holiness.

g 1 Chr. 24.

3 shoulder.

4 house.

h Ex. 25. 16.
Deut. 17. 18.
Ps. 2. 10, 12.
Isa. 8. 16, 20.

i Let the king live.

j 1 Chr. 25. 8.

6 Conspiracy.

k Num. 5. 2.
Num. 19. 14.

l Neh. 3. 28.

m Gen. 9. 5.
ch. 22. 10.
Matt. 7. 2.n Deut. 5. 2, 3.
2 Ki. 11. 17.
ch. 13. 12.
ch. 29. 10.
Ezra 10. 3.
Neh. 9. 38.o 2 Ki. 10. 23.
ch. 34. 4-7.p Deut. 13. 9.
2 Ki. 11. 13, 19.q 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31.
1 Chr. 24. 1.r Ex. 29. 38.
Num. 28. 2.

s by the hands of David.

t 1 Chr. 26. 1.

u 2 Ki. 11. 19.

v 1 Sam. 11. 15.
1 Ki. 1. 40.
Ps. 58. 10.
Prov. 11. 10.

and ^h gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jē-hoi'-a-dā and his sons anointed him, and said, ⁱ God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Āth-a-lī'ah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and ^j such as taught to sing praise. Then Āth-a-lī'ah rent her clothes, and said, ^k Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jē-hoi'-a-dā the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, ^l Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering ^m of the horse gate by the king's house, they ⁿ slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jē-hoi'-a-dā ^o made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.

17 Then all the people ^p went to the house of Bā'al, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and ^q slew Māt'tan the priest of Bā'al before the altars.

18 Also Jē-hoi'-a-dā appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Lē'vites, whom Dā'vid had ^r distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as ^s it is written in the ^t law of Mō'ses, with rejoicing and with singing, as ^u it was ordained ^v by Dā'vid.

19 And he set the ^w porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none ^x which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 ^y And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 ^z And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Āth-a-lī'ah with the sword.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada. 15 Jehoiada being dead, 17 Joash falleth to idolatry. 23 He is slain by his servants.*

JOASH ^a was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. His mother's name also was Zib'ah of Bē'er-shē'bā.

2 And Jō'āsh ^b did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jē-hoi'a-dā the priest.

3 And Jē-hoi'a-dā took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Jō'āsh was minded ^c to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Lēvites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Jū'dah, and gather of all İ's'ra-el money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Lēvites hastened it not.

6 ^a And the king called for Jē-hoi'a-dā the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Lēvites to bring in out of Jū'dah and out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm the collection, according to the commandment of ^b Mō'ses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of İ's'ra-el, for the ^c tabernacle of witness?

7 For ^d the sons of Āth-a-lī'ah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the ^e dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Bā'al-im.

8 And at the king's commandment ^f they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made ^g a proclamation through Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to bring in to the LORD the collection that Mō'ses the servant of God laid upon İ's'ra-el in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Lēvites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jē-hoi'a-dā gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and

B. C. 856.

CHAP. 24.

a 2 Ki. 11. 21.

b ch. 25. 2.
ch. 26. 5.

c 1 to renew.

d ch. 29. 3.
ch. 34. 8.

e 2 Ki. 12. 7.

f Ex. 30. 12, 13,
14, 16.g Num. 1. 50.
Num. 17. 7, 8.
Acts 7. 44.h ch. 21. 17.
ch. 22. 3, 4.
Ps. 12. 8.

i 2 Ki. 12. 4.

j 2 Ki. 12. 9.

k a voice.
Ex. 36. 6.

l 2 Ki. 12. 10.

m the healing
went up upon
the work, or,
by their hand.

n 1 Ki. 7. 50.

o Or, pestils.

p Ex. 29. 38.
Lev. 7. 27.q 1 Pet. 1. 18,
19.
Rev. 5. 9.

r Job 5. 25.

s 1 Ki. 2. 10.

t Acts 20. 29.

u 1 Ki. 14. 23.

v Joshua 22. 20.
Judg. 5. 8.
2 Sam. 24. 1.
ch. 19. 2.
Hosea 3. 10.w ch. 36. 15.
Neh. 9. 26.
Jer. 7. 25, 26.
Luke 11. 47-51.

x ch. 15. 1.

y clothed.

z Num. 14. 41.
1 Sam. 13. 13,
14.aa Deut. 29. 25,
26.
ch. 15. 2.
Jer. 2. 19.ab Matt. 23. 35.
Acts 7. 58.ac in the
revolution
of the year.

ad 2 Ki. 12. 17.

ae Darmesek.

hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the ^a work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jē-hoi'a-dā, ^b whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and ^c to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they ^d offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jē-hoi'a-dā.

15 ¶ But Jē-hoi'a-dā waxed old, and was ^e full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old *was* he when he died.

16 And they buried him in ^f the city of Dā'vid among the kings, because he had done good in İ's'ra-el, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after ^g the death of Jē-hoi'a-dā came the princes of Jū'dah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served ^h groves and idols: and ⁱ wrath came upon Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm for this their trespass.

19 Yet he ^j sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And ^k the Spirit of God ^l came upon Zēch-a-ri'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them. Thus saith God, ^m Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? ⁿ because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and ^o stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Jō'āsh the king remembered not the kindness which Jē-hoi'a-dā his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ^p at the end of the year, that ^q the host of Sūr'i-ā came up against him: and they came to Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of ^r Dā-mās'cus.

24 For the army of the Sūr'i-āns

^z came with a small company of men, and the LORD ^v delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they ^z executed judgment against Jō'āsh.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) ^a his own servants conspired against him for ^b the blood of the sons of Jē-hōi'a-dā the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; ⁸ Zā'bād the son of Shīm'e-āth an Ām'mōn-it-ess, and Jē-hōz'a-bād the son of ⁹ Shīm'rith a Mō'ab-it-ess.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of ^c the burdens laid upon him, and the ¹⁰ repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the ¹¹ story of the book of the kings. And Ām-a-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Amaziah beginneth to reign well. 5 Hannū hired an army of Israelites against the Edomites, at the word of a prophet he loeth an hundred talents, and dismisseth them. 11 He overthroweth the Edomites: 17 he provoketh Joash to his overthrow.

ĀM-A-ZI'AH ^a was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-rū'sā-lēm. And his mother's namē was Jē-hō-ād'dan of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, ^b but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ ^c Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was ¹ established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Mō'ses, where the LORD commanded, saying, ^a The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Ām-a-zī'ah gathered Jū'dah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min: and he numbered them ^c from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Īs'ra-el for an hundred talents of silver.

B. C. 850.

CHAP. 24.

^z Lev. 26. 8.
Deut. 32. 30.
Isa. 30. 17.

^y Lev. 26. 25.
Deut. 28. 25.

^z Isa. 10. 5.

^a 2 Ki. 12. 20.

^b Ps. 10. 14.

⁸ Or, Jozachar.

⁹ Or, Shomer.

² Ki. 12. 18.

10 founding.

11 Or, commentary.

B. C. 830.

CHAP. 25.

^a 2 Ki. 14. 1.

^b 2 Ki. 14. 4.
Isa. 29. 13.
Hosca 10. 2.

^c 2 Ki. 14. 5.

1 confirmed upon him.

^d Deut. 24. 16.

² Ki. 14. 6.

Jer. 31. 30.

^e Num. 1. 3.

^f ch. 15. 2.

¹ Ki. 12. 28.
Isa. 28. 1-3.
Hosea 4. 6.
15-19.
Hosea 5. 6,
7, 15.

^g Gen. 18. 14.

Judg. 7. 7.

1 Sam. 14. 6.

1 Chr. 29. 11.

ch. 14. 11.

ch. 20. 6.

Job 5. 18.

Ps. 20. 7.

Ps. 118. 6.

Jer. 32. 17.

Matt. 19. 26.

Rom. 8. 31.

2 band.

^h Deut. 8. 18.

ch. 1. 12.

Prov. 10. 22.

Hag. 2. 8.

3 to their place.

4 in heat of anger.

ⁱ 2 Ki. 14. 7.

5 the sons of the band.

^j ch. 28. 23.

^k Ex. 20. 3, 5.

^l Ps. 96. 5.

Ps. 115. 3-8.

Isa. 46. 1, 2.

Jer. 10. 3-5.

Acts 19. 26.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

^m ch. 16. 10.

Prov. 9. 7, 8.

2 Tim. 4. 3.

6 counselled.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Īs'ra-el go with thee; for the LORD is not with Īs'ra-el, to wit, with all the children of E'phrā-īm.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath ⁹ power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ām-a-zī'ah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the ² army of Īs'ra-el? And the man of God answered, ^a The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ām-a-zī'ah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of E'phrā-īm, to go ³ home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Jū'dah, and they returned home ⁴ in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ām-a-zī'ah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to ⁵ the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Sē'ir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Jū'dah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But ⁵ the soldiers of the army which Ām-a-zī'ah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Jū'dah, from Sā-mā'ri-ā even unto Bēth-hō'rōn, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Ām-a-zī'ah was ^c come from the slaughter of the E'dom-ites, that ^d he brought the gods of the children of Sē'ir, and set them up to be ^e his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ām-a-zī'ah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after ^f the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of ^g the king's counsel? forbear: why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath ^h determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and

hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then ^a Ām-ā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah took advice, and sent to Jō'āsh, the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz, the son of Jē'hū, king of Īs'ra-el, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Jō'āsh king of Īs'ra-el sent to Ām-ā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, The ⁷ thistle that *was* in Lēb'a-non sent to the cedar that *was* in Lēb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by ^a a wild beast that *was* in Lēb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the E'dom-ites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldst thou ^o meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldst fall, *even* thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

20 But Ām-ā-zī'ah had not heard; for ² it *came* of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of *their enemies*, because they sought after the gods of E'dom.

21 So Jō'āsh the king of Īs'ra-el went up; and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Ām-ā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, at Bēth-shē'mēsh, which *belongeth* to Jū'dah.

22 And Jū'dah was ⁹ put to the worse before Īs'ra-el, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Jō'āsh the king of Īs'ra-el took Ām-ā-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Jō'āsh, the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz, at Bēth-shē'mēsh, and brought him to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and brake down the wall of Jē-ry'sā-lēm from the gate of E'phrā'im to ¹⁰ the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Ō'bed-ē'dom, and the treasures of the king's house, the ¹¹ hostages also, and returned to Sā-mā'ri-ā.

25 ¶ And Ām-ā-zī'ah the son of Jō'āsh king of Jū'dah lived after the death of Jō'āsh son of Jē-hō'a-hāz king of Īs'ra-el fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Ām-ā-zī'ah, first and last, behold, *are* they not written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Ām-ā-zī'ah did turn away ¹² from following the LORD they ¹³ made a conspiracy against him in Jē-ry'sā-lēm; and he fled to Lā'chish: but they sent to Lā'chish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of ¹⁴ Jū'dah.

B. C. 830.

CHAP. 25.

n 2 Ki. 14. 8, 9.

7 Or, furze bush, or, thorn.

8 a beast of the field.

o ch. 35. 21. Prov. 12. 15.

p 1 Ki. 12. 15. ch. 22. 7.

9 smitten.

q ch. 21. 17. ch. 22. 1, 6.

10 the gate of it that looketh.

11 sons of pledge, or, power.

r 2 Ki. 14. 17.

12 from after.

13 conspired a conspiracy.

14 That is, The city of David, as it is.

B. C. 810.

CHAP. 26.

1 Or, Azariah.

a ch. 24. 2.

b Gen. 41. 15. Dan. 1. 17. Dan. 2. 19.

2 in the seeing of God.

c ch. 21. 16. Isa. 14. 29.

3 Or, in the country of Ashdod.

d 1 Chr. 5. 20. ch. 14. 11. Acts 26. 22.

e Gen. 19. 38. 1 Sam. 11. 1. 2 Sam. 8. 2. ch. 17. 11.

4 went.

f 2 Ki. 14. 13. Zech. 14. 10.

5 Or, repaired.

6 Or, cut out many cisterns.

7 Or, Fruitful fields.

8 ground.

9 the power of an army.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Uzziah succeedeth Amaziah, and reigneth well in the days of Zechariah: 9 his buildings: 11 his host, and engines of war. 16 He invadeth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy. 22 His death.

THEN all the people of Jū'dah took ¹ Ū-z-zī'ah, who *was* sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Ām-ā-zī'ah.

2 He built E'lōth, and restored it to Jū'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old *was* Ū-z-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jē-ry'sā-lēm. His mother's name also *was* Jēc-o-lī'ah of Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

4 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ām-ā-zī'ah did.

5 And ^a he sought God in the days of Zēch-ā-rī'ah, who ^b had understanding ² in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and ^c warred against the Phī-lis'tines, and brake down the wall of Gāth, and the wall of Jāb'neh, and the wall of Āsh'dōd, and built cities ³ about Āsh'dōd, and among the Phī-lis'tines.

7 And God helped him against ^a the Phī-lis'tines, and against the Ā-rā'bī-anš that dwell in Gūr-bā'al, and the Mē-hū'nimš.

8 And the ^e Ām'mōn-ites gave gifts to Ū-z-zī'ah: and his name ⁴ spread abroad *even* to the entering in of E'gypt; for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ū-z-zī'ah built towers in Jē-ry'sā-lēm at the ⁵ corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning *of the wall*, and ⁶ fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and ⁶ digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen *also*, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in ⁷ Cār'mel: for he loved ⁸ husbandry.

11 Moreover Ū-z-zī'ah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jē-ī'el the scribe and Mā-a-sē'jah the ruler, under the hand of Hān-ā-nī'ah, *one* of the king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour *were* two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand *was* ⁹ an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred,

that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ūz-zī'ah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and ¹⁰ slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jē-ru'sā-lēm engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name ¹¹ spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But ¹² when he was strong, his heart was ¹³ lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and ¹⁴ went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And Jā-ā-rī'ah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men:

18 And they ¹⁵ withstood Ūz-zī'ah the king, and said unto him, *It ¹⁶ appertaineth not unto thee, Ūz-zī'ah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the ¹⁷ priests the sons of Aār'on, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast transgressed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.*

19 Then Ūz-zī'ah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, ¹⁸ the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Ā-ā-rī'ah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself ¹⁹ hastened also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 ²⁰ And Ūz-zī'ah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ²¹ several house, *being* a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jō'tham his son *was* over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ūz-zī'ah, first and last, did ²² ʾī-sā'jah the prophet, the son of Ā'moz, write.

23 ²³ So Ūz-zī'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, *He is a leper*: and Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 27.

¹ Jotham reigning well, prospereth: ⁵ he subdueth the Ammonites: ⁷ his reign and death. ⁹ Ahaz succeedeth him.

B. C. 878.

CHAP. 26.

10 stones of slings.

11 went forth.

g Deut. 32. 15.

ch. 25. 19.

Hab. 2. 4.

Col. 2. 18.

h Deut. 8. 14.

ch. 25. 10.

i 2 Ki. 16. 12.

13.

j 1 Chr. 6. 10.

k ch. 19. 2.

Jer. 13. 18.

Matt. 14. 4.

l Num. 16. 40.

m Ex. 30. 7.

n Num. 12. 10.

o Esther 6. 12.

p 2 Ki. 15. 5.

12 free.

q Isa. 1. 1.

r Isa. 6. 1.

B. C. 758.

CHAP. 27.

a 2 Ki. 15. 32.

Isa. 1. 1.

Micah 1. 1.

b ch. 26. 16-21.

Ps. 119. 120.

c 2 Ki. 15. 35.

1 Or. The tower,

ch. 33. 14.

d ch. 20. 1.

Jer. 49. 1-6.

2 This.

3 Or. established.

e 1 Sam. 2. 30.

ch. 12. 14.

Ps. 34. 8.

Ps. 84. 5.

B. C. 741.

CHAP. 28.

a 2 Ki. 16. 2.

b Ex. 34. 17.

Lev. 19. 4.

c Judg. 2. 11.

1 Or. offered sacrifice.

d 2 Ki. 23. 10.

Jer. 7. 31.

e Lev. 18. 21.

ch. 33. 6.

Micah 6. 7.

f Isa. 7. 1.

g 2 Ki. 16. 5.

Jō'THAM ^a *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. His mother's name also *was* Jē-ru'shah, the daughter of Zā'dōk.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ūz-zī'ah did: howbeit ^b he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And ^c the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of ^d ʾŌ'phel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Jū'dah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He ^e fought also with the king of the Ām'mōn-ites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ām'mōn gave him the same year ah hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. ² So much did the children of Ām'mōn pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jō'tham became mighty, because he ³ prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'tham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Īs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

9 ¶ And Jō'tham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'hāz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ Ahaz, reigning wickedly, is afflicted by the Syrians: ²² his idolatry in his distress: ²⁶ he dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.

Ā'HĀZ ^a *was* twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: but he did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, like Dā'vid his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Īs'ra-el, and made also ^b molten images for ^c Bā'al'im.

3 Moreover he ^d burnt incense in ^e the valley of the son of Hīn'nom, and burnt his ^f children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Īs'ra-el.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore ¹ the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Sūr'ā; and they ² smote him, and carried away a great mul-

titude of them captives, and brought them to ² Dā-mās'cus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Is'ra-el, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For ⁴ Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-lī'h slew in Jū'dah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were all* ³ valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zīch'rī, a mighty man of Ephrā'im, slew Mā-a-sē'jah the king's son, and Āz-rī-kam the governor of the house, and Ēl'kā-nah *that was* ⁴ next to the king.

8 And the children of Is'ra-el carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Sā-mā'rī-ā.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* Ō'ded: and he went out before the host that came to Sā-mā'rī-ā, and said unto them, Behold, ⁴ because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Jū'dah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* ⁴ reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Jū'dah and Jē-ry'sā-lēm for ⁴ bondmen and bond-women unto you: *but are there not with* ⁴ you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: ⁴ for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephrā'im, Az-a-rī'ah the son of Jō-hā'nan, Bēr-e-chī'ah the son of Mē-shīl'le-mōth, and Jē-hīz-kī'ah the son of Shāl'lum, and Ām-a-sā the son of Hād'la-i, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to ⁴ add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Is'ra-el.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ⁴ gave them to eat and to

B. C. 741.

CHAP. 28.

2 Darmesek.

⁴ 2 Ki. 15. 27.
Isa. 9. 21.

3 sons of valour.

⁴ Joshua 23. 16.

4 the second to the king.

J ch. 11. 4.

⁴ Judg. 3. 8.
Ps. 68. 26.
Ezek. 26. 2.
Zech. 1. 15.

⁴ Gen. 4. 10.
Ezra 9. 6.
Rev. 18. 5.

m Lev. 25. 39.

n Jer. 25. 29.
1 Pet. 4. 17.

o Jas. 2. 13.

p Num. 32. 14.
Joshua 22. 17.

q 2 Ki. 6. 22.
Rom. 12. 20.

r Deut. 34. 3.

s 2 Ki. 16. 7.

t Lev. 26. 18.

5 a captivity.

u Joshua 15. 22.

v ch. 21. 2.

w Ex. 32. 25.
Rev. 16. 15.

x 2 Ki. 15. 29.
Isa. 7. 20.

y ch. 23. 12.
Ps. 50. 15.
Rev. 16. 11.

z ch. 25. 14.

6 Darmesek.

a Jer. 44. 17.
18.

b ch. 29. 3, 7.

7 Or, to offer.

c 2 Ki. 16. 19.
20.
ch. 27. 7-9.

drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jēr'ī-chō, the ⁴ city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Sā-mā'rī-ā.

16 ¶ At ⁴ that time did king Ā'hāz send unto the kings of Ās-sūr'ī-ā to help him.

17 For ⁴ again the Ē'dom-ites had come and smitten Jū'dah, and carried away ⁵ captives.

18 ⁴ The Phī-lis'tines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Jū'dah, and had taken Bēth-shē'mēsh, and Āj'a-lōn, and Gē-dē'rōth, and Shō'chō with the villages thereof, and Tīm'nah with the villages thereof, Gīm'zō also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Jū'dah low because of Ā'hāz king of ⁴ Is'ra-el; for he ⁴ made Jū'dah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And ⁴ Tīl'gath-pīl-nē'ser king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ā'hāz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time ⁴ of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: *this is that* king Ā'hāz.

23 For ⁴ he sacrificed unto the gods of ⁶ Dā-mās'cus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Sūr'ī-ā help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, *that* ⁴ they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Is'ra-el.

24 And Ā'hāz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, ⁴ and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

25 And in every several city of Jū'dah he made high places ⁴ to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ ⁴ Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, *they are written* in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Is'ra-el.

27 And Ā'hāz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, *even* in Jē-ry'sā-lēm: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Is'ra-el: and Hēz-e-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 29.

1 Hezekiah's good reign: 3 he restoreth religion. 12 The house of God cleansed.

HĒZ-E-KĪ'AH ^a began to reign ^b when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Ā-bi'jah, the daughter ^b of Zēch-a-rī'ah.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'vid his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the ^c first month, ^d opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Lē'vites, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Lē'vites, ^e sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the ^f filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have ^g turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and ^h turned their backs.

7 Also ⁱ they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Īs'ra-el.

8 Wherefore the ^k wrath of the LORD was upon Jū'dah and Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm, and he hath delivered them to ^l trouble, to astonishment, and to ^m hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, ⁿ our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives *are* in captivity for this.

10 Now *it is* in mine heart to make ^o a covenant with the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, ^p be not now negligent: for the LORD hath ^q chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and ^r burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Lē'vites arose, Mā'hath the son of Ā-mās'a-i, and Jō'el the son of Ā-z-a-rī'ah, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites: and of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, Kīsh the son of Āb'dī, and Ā-z-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕ-hāl'e-lēl: and of the Ĝēr'shon-ites; Jō'ah the son of Zim'mah, and Ē'dēn the son of Jō'ah:

13 And of the sons of Ēl'za-phān; Shīm'rī, and Jĕ-ī'el: and of the sons of Ā'saph; Zēch-a-rī'ah, and Māt-tā-nī'ah:

14 And of the sons of Hē'man; Jĕ-hī'el, and Shīm'e-ī: and of the sons

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 29.

a 2 Ki. 18. 1.
Hosea 1. 1.

b ch. 26. 5.

c Prov. 8. 17.

d ch. 28. 24.

e 1 Chr. 15. 12.
ch. 35. 9.
Matt. 21. 12,
13.
2 Cor. 6. 16.

1 That is,
idols, etc.

f Jer. 2. 27.
Ezek. 8. 10.

2 given the
neck.

g 2 Ki. 16. 17,
18.
ch. 28. 24.

h Deut. 28. 15-
20.

i 3 commination,
Deut. 28. 25.

j 1 Ki. 9. 8.
Jer. 18. 16.

k Lev. 26. 17.
ch. 28. 5, 6,
8, 17.

l ch. 15. 12.
ch. 23. 10.
Neh. 9. 38.

m Or, be not
now de-
ceived.
1 Cor. 6. 9.

n Num. 3. 6.

o Or, offer
sacrifice.

p Or, in the
business of
the Lord,
ch. 30. 12.

q 1 Chr. 23. 28.

r 1 Ki. 6. 23.
That is, the
sanctuary,
and holy of
holies.

s 1 Ki. 6. 3.

t ch. 28. 24.

u Lev. 4. 3, 14.

v Lev. 8. 14, 15,
19, 24.

7 near.

x Lev. 4. 15, 24.

y Lev. 14. 20.
Col. 1. 20.

z 1 Chr. 16. 4.

of Jĕd'u-thūn; Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Ūz-zī'el.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, ^a by the words of the LORD, ^b to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into ^c the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Lē'vites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook Kid'rōn.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the ^d porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to HĒZ-E-KĪ'AH the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ā'hāz in his reign did ^e cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then HĒZ-E-KĪ'AH the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for ^f a ^g sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Jū'dah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aār'ōn to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and ^h sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought ⁱ forth the he goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their ^j hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, ^k to make an atonement for all Īs'ra-el: for the king commanded *that* the burnt offering and the sin offering *should be made* for all Īs'ra-el.

25 ^l And he set the Lē'vites in the

house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and of ^wGād the king's seer, and Nā'than the prophet: ^zfor so ^{was} the commandment ⁸ of the LORD ⁹ by his prophets.

26 And the Lē'vites stood with the instruments ^y of Dā'vid, and the priests with ^z the trumpets.

27 And Hēz-ē-kī'ah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And ¹⁰ when the burnt offering began, ^a the song of the LORD began ^{also} with the trumpets, and with the ¹¹ instruments ^{ordained} by Dā'vid king of Is'ra-el.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the ¹² singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all ^{this} continued until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, ^b the king and all that were ¹³ present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hēz-ē-kī'ah the king and the princes commanded the Lē'vites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of Dā'vid, and of Ā'saph the seer. And they sang ^c praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hēz-ē-kī'ah answered and said, Now ye have ¹⁴ consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and ^d thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these ^{were} for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things ^{were} six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore ^e their brethren the Lē'vites ¹⁵ did help them, till the work was ended, and until the ^{other} priests had sanctified themselves: ^f for the Lē'vites ^{were} more ^g up-right in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings ^{were} in abundance, with ^h the fat of the peace offerings, and ⁱ the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hēz-ē-kī'ah rejoiced, and

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 29.

^v 1 Chr. 23. 5.

^{ch.} 8. 14.

^w 2 Sam. 24. 11.

^z ^{ch.} 30. 12.

⁸ by the hand

of the LORD.

⁹ by the hand

of.

^y Num. 10. 10.

^{ch.} 13. 12.

^{Amos} 6. 5.

^z Num. 10. 8.

^{10.}

¹ Chr. 15. 24.

¹⁰ in the time.

^a ^{ch.} 20. 21.

¹¹ hands of

instruments.

¹² song.

^b ^{ch.} 20. 18.

^{Rom.} 14. 11.

¹³ found.

^c Ps. 32. 11.

^{Phil.} 4. 4.

¹⁴ Or, filled

your hand,

^{ch.} 13. 5.

^d Lev. 7. 12.

^e Num. 8. 15.

^{ch.} 35. 11.

¹⁵ strengthened

them.

^f ^{ch.} 30. 3.

^g 1 Chr. 29. 17.

^{Ps.} 7. 10.

^h Ex. 29. 13.

^{Lev.} 3. 16.

ⁱ Gen. 35. 14.

^j Ps. 118. 23.

^{Acts} 2. 41.

CHAP. 30.

^a Num. 9. 10.

^b Ex. 12. 6.

^c ^{ch.} 29. 34.

¹ was right

in the eyes

of the king.

² from the

hand.

^d 1 Sam. 7. 3, 4.

^{Hosea} 6. 1.

^{Joel} 2. 13.

^{Mal.} 3. 7.

^e 2 Ki. 15. 19.

^{29.}

^f Ezek. 20. 18.

^g ^{ch.} 29. 8.

³ harden not

your necks.

^h Deut. 10. 16.

ⁱ ^{give} the hand.

ⁱ ^{ch.} 29. 10.

^j Lev. 25. 40.

^k Ex. 34. 6.

^{Micah} 7. 18.

^l Isa. 55. 7.

all the people, that God had prepared the people: for ^j the thing was done suddenly.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Hezekiah proclaimeth a passover. 13 The assembly destroy the altars of idolatry.*

AND Hēz-ē-kī'ah sent to all Is'ra-el and Jū'dah, and wrote letters also to Ē'phrā'im and Mā-nās'seh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Is'ra-el.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to keep the passover in the second ^a month.

3 For they could not keep it ^b at that time, ^c because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

4 And the thing ¹ pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Is'ra-el, from Bē'er-shē'bā even to Dān, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Is'ra-el at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: for they had not done ^{it} of a long time ⁱⁿ such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters ² from the king and his princes throughout all Is'ra-el and Jū'dah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Is'ra-el, ⁴ turn again unto the LORD God of Ā'brā'hām, Ī'saac, and Is'ra-el, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of ^e the kings of Ās-sūr'ī-ā.

7 And be not ye ^f like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, ^{who} therefore ^g gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now ³ be ye not ^h stiffnecked, as your fathers ^{were}, but ⁴ yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, ⁵ that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children ^{shall find} ^j compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God ^{is} ^k gracious and merciful, and will not turn away ^{his} face from you, if ye ^l return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ē'phrā'im and Mā-nās'seh even unto Zēb-

u-lun: but ^m they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless ⁿ divers of Āsh'ēr and Mā-nās'seh and of Zēb'u-lun humbled themselves, and came to Jē-ru/sā-lēm.

12 Also in Jū'dah ^o the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, ^p by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jē-ru/sā-lēm much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the ^q altars that were in Jē-ru/sā-lēm, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kid'rōn.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Lē'vites were ^r ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in ^s their place after their manner, according to the law of Mō'ses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Lē'vites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: ^t therefore the Lē'vites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ē'phrā'im, and Mā-nās'seh, Īs'sa-char, and Zēb'u-lun, had not cleansed themselves, ^u yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hēz-e-ki'ah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one.

19 That ^v prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hēz-e-ki'ah, and ^w healed the people.

21 And the children of Īs'ra-el that were ^x present at Jē-ru/sā-lēm, kept ^y the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Lē'vites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, singing with ^z loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hēz-e-ki'ah spake ^a comfortably unto all the Lē'vites ^b that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and ^c making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 30.

m ch. 35. 16.
Neh. 2. 19.
Matt. 21. 35.
Acts 17. 32.

n ch. 11. 16.

o ch. 29. 36.
Ps. 110. 3.
2 Cor. 3. 5.
Heb. 13. 21.

p ch. 29. 25.

q ch. 28. 24.
Isa. 2. 17-21.

r ch. 29. 34.

s their standing.

t ch. 29. 34.

u Ex. 12. 43.

v 1 Sam. 7. 8.
1 Chr. 29. 18.
ch. 19. 3.
Job 11. 13.

w Ex. 15. 26.
Jas. 5. 16.

x found.

y Ex. 12. 15.
Luke 22. 1. 7.
1 Cor. 5. 7. 8.

z instruments of strength.

a to the heart of all.

b Deut. 33. 10.
ch. 17. 9.
2 Tim. 4. 2.

c Ezra 10. 11.

d 1 Ki. 8. 65.

e lifted up, or, offered.

f ch. 35. 7. 8.

g ch. 29. 34.

h verses 11, 18.

i Num. 6. 23.

j the habitation of his holiness.
Ps. 68. 5.

CHAP. 31.

1 found.

a 2 Ki. 18. 4.

b statues.
ch. 30. 14.

c until to make an end.

d 1 Chr. 23. 6.

e 1 Chr. 23. 30, 31.

f Num. 28.

g Num. 18. 8.
1 Cor. 9. 13.

h Mal. 2. 7.

i brake forth.

j Ex. 23. 29.
Num. 18. 12.
Prov. 3. 9.

k Ezek. 21. 40.
Jas. 1. 18.

counsel to keep ^a other seven days: and they kept ^b other seven days with gladness.

24 For Hēz-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah ^c did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests ^d sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Jū'dah, with the priests and the Lē'vites, and all the congregation ^e that came out of Īs'ra-el, and the strangers that came out of the land of Īs'ra-el, and that dwelt in Jū'dah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jē-ru/sā-lēm: for since the time of Sōl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Īs'ra-el there was not the like in Jē-ru/sā-lēm.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Lē'vites arose and ^f blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to ^g his holy dwelling place, even unto heaven.

CHAPTER 31.

1 The people forward in destroying idolatry. 11 Hēzekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes. 20 His sincerity of heart.

NOW when all this was finished, all Īs'ra-el that were ¹ present went out to the cities of Jū'dah, and ² brake the ³ images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-mīn, in Ē'phrā'im also and Mā-nās'seh, ⁴ until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Īs'ra-el returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hēz-e-ki'ah appointed ⁵ the courses of the priests and the Lē'vites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Lē'vites ⁶ for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as it is written in the ⁷ law of the LORD.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwell in Jē-ru/sā-lēm to give the ⁸ portion of the priests and the Lē'vites, that they might be encouraged in ⁹ the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment ¹⁰ came abroad, the children of Īs'ra-el brought in abundance ¹¹ the

firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and ⁵honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *things* brought they in abundantly.

6 And *concerning* the children of *Is-ra-el* and *Jū'dah*, that dwell in the cities of *Jū'dah*, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the ⁷tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* ⁸by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month.

8 And when *Hēz-ē-kī'ah* and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and ⁹his people *Is-ra-el*.

9 Then *Hēz-ē-kī'ah* questioned with the priests and the *Lē'vites* concerning the heaps.

10 And *Āz-a-rī'ah* the chief priest of the house of *Zā'dōk* answered him, and said, ¹¹Since the *people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left *is* this great store.

11 ¶ Then *Hēz-ē-kī'ah* commanded to prepare ¹²chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared *them*,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated *things* faithfully; ¹³over which *Cōn-ō-nī'ah* the *Lē'vite* was ruler, and *Shīm'ē-ī* his brother was the next.

13 And *Jē-hī'el*, and *Āz-a-zī'ah*, and *Nā'hāth*, and *Ā'sa-hēl*, and *Jēr-i-māth*, and *Jōz'a-bād*, and *Ē-lī'el*, and *Is-mā-chī'ah*, and *Mā'hath*, and *Bē-nā'jah*, were overseers ¹⁴under the hand of *Cōn-ō-nī'ah* and *Shīm'ē-ī* his brother, at the commandment of *Hēz-ē-kī'ah* the king, and *Āz-a-rī'ah* the ruler of the house of God.

14 And *Kō-rē* the son of *Im'nah* the *Lē'vite*, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the ¹⁵most holy things.

15 And ¹⁶next him were *Ē'dēn*, and *Mī-nī'a-min*, and *Jēsh'u-ā*, and *Shēm-a-ī'ah*, *Ām-a-rī'ah*, and *Shēc-a-nī'ah*, in ¹⁷the cities of the priests, in *their* ¹⁸set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his ¹⁹daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 31.

5 Or, dates.

h Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.

6 heaps, heaps.

i Gen. 14. 19. Deut. 33. 29. 2 Sam. 6. 18. Ps. 33. 12.

j Hag. 2. 19. Mal. 3. 10.

7 Or, store-houses.

k Neh. 13. 13.

8 at the hand.

9 holinesses of holinesses.

10 at his hand.

l Joshua 21. 9.

11 Or, trust, 1 Chr. 9. 22.

12 for the things of the day upon his day.

m 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.

13 Or, trust.

n Lev. 25. 34. Num. 35. 2.

o verses 12-15.

p 1 Ki. 15. 5. John 1. 47.

q Deut. 29. 9. Joshua 1. 7. 1 Tim. 4. 8.

CHAP. 32.

a 2 Ki. 18. 13.

1 to break them up.

2 his face was to war.

3 overflooded.

b Isa. 22. 9, 10.

c ch. 25. 23.

d 2 Sam. 5. 9.

4 Or, swords, or, weapons.

5 spake to their heart, ch. 30. 22. Isa. 40. 2.

e Deut. 31. 6. Joshua 1. 6, 7.

f ch. 20. 15.

priests by the house of their fathers, and the *Lē'vites* ^mfrom twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their ¹³set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of *Aār'on* the priests, *which were* in ⁿthe fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that ^owere expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the *Lē'vites*.

20 ¶ And thus did *Hēz-ē-kī'ah* throughout all *Jū'dah*, and ^pwrought *that which was* good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and ^qprospered.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 21 An angel destroyeth the Assyrians. 24 Hezekiah's sickness and recovery; 27 his riches and works: 32 he dying, Manasseh succeedeth him.

AFTER ^athese things, and the establishment thereof, *Sēn-nāch'-ē-rīb* king of *Ās-sūr'-ā* came, and entered into *Jū'dah*, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought ¹to win them for himself.

2 And when *Hēz-ē-kī'ah* saw that *Sēn-nāch'-ē-rīb* was come, and that ²he was purposed to fight against *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which *were* without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ³ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of *Ās-sūr'-ā* come, and find much water?

5 Also ^bhe strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired ^c*Mil'ō* in the city of *Dā'-vid*, and made ^ddarts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and ^espake comfortably to them, saying,

7 ^fBe strong and courageous, ^fbe not afraid nor dismayed for the king

of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for *there* be more with us than with him:

8 With him *is* an *arm* of flesh; but *with* us *is* the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people *rested* themselves upon the words of Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah.

9 ¶ After this did Sēn-nāch'e-rib king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā send his servants to Jē-ry/sā-lēm, (but he *himself* laid siege against Lā'chish, and all his *power* with him,) unto Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and unto all Jū'dah that *were* at Jē-ry/sā-lēm, saying,

10 Thus saith Sēn-nāch'e-rib king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide *in* the siege in Jē-ry/sā-lēm?

11 Doth not Hēz-e-kī'ah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā?

12 Hath not the same Hēz-e-kī'ah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Jū'dah and Jē-ry/sā-lēm, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? *were* the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hēz-e-kī'ah deceive you, nor persuade you in this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: *how* much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his servant Hēz-e-kī'ah.

17 *He* wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hēz-e-kī'ah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 *Then* they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jē-ry/sā-lēm that *were* on the wall, to affright them, and to

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 32.

g 2 Ki. 6. 16.

h Jer. 17. 5.

1 John 4. 4.

i Num. 14. 9.

Deut. 20. 1, 4.

ch. 13. 12.

Ps. 18. 2.

Amos 5. 14.

Rom. 8. 31.

6 leaned.

g 2 Ki. 18. 17.

7 dominion.

8 Or, in the

strong hold.

k 2 Ki. 18. 33.

35.

Ps. 115. 4-8.

l Ex. 5. 2.

John 19. 10,

11.

m 2 Ki. 19. 9.

n 2 Ki. 18. 28.

o Isa. 10. 10.

p Deut. 4. 28.

Ps. 115. 4.

Jer. 1. 16.

Hosea 8. 5, 6.

9 made him fall.

q Ps. 18. 48-50.

10 precious

things.

r ch. 17. 5.

s 1 Chr. 29. 25.

ch. 1. 1.

t Isa. 38. 1.

11 Or, wrought

a miracle for

him.

u Deut. 32. 6.

Luke 17. 17.

v Deut. 8. 12-

14, 17.

ch. 25. 19.

1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.

w ch. 24. 18.

x Jer. 26. 18.

12 the lifting

up.

y 2 Ki. 20. 19.

13 instruments

of desire.

z ch. 29. 12.

a Isa. 22. 9.

trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And *they* spake against the God of Jē-ry/sā-lēm, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* *the* work of the hands of man.

20 And for this *cause* Hēz-e-kī'ah the king, and the prophet Ī-sā'jah the son of Ā'moz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels *slew* him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD *saved* Hēz-e-kī'ah and the inhabitants of Jē-ry/sā-lēm from the hand of Sēn-nāch'e-rib the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and *presents* to Hēz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah: so that he was *magnified* in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ *In* those days Hēz-e-kī'ah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he *gave* him a sign.

25 But Hēz-e-kī'ah *rendered* not again according to the benefit *done* unto him; for *his* heart was lifted up: *therefore* there was wrath upon him, and upon Jū'dah and Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

26 *Notwithstanding* Hēz-e-kī'ah humbled himself for *the* pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jē-ry/sā-lēm, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them *in* the days of Hēz-e-kī'ah.

27 ¶ And Hēz-e-kī'ah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of *pleasant* jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given *him* substance very much.

30 *This* same Hēz-e-kī'ah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gī'hon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of Dā'.

vid. And Hēz-e-ki'ah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the ¹⁴ ambassadors of the princes of Bāb'-y-lon, who ^b sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was *done* in the land, God left him, to ^c try him, that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hēz-e-ki'ah, and his ¹⁵ goodness, behold, they *are written* in ^d the vision of Ī-sā'jah the prophet, the son of A'moz, *and* in the ^e book of the kings of Jū'dah and Īs-ra-el.

33 And Hēz-e-ki'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the ¹⁶ chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of Dā'vid: and all Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm did him ^f honour at his death. And Mā-nās'sēh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *Manasseh's wicked reign: 11 he is carried into Babylon; where he humbleth himself before God, and is restored to his kingdom.*

MĀ-NĀS'SEH ^a was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

2 But did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the ^b abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Īs-ra-el.

3 ¶ For ¹ he built again the high places which Hēz-e-ki'ah his father had ^c broken down, and he reared up altars for Bā'al-īm, and ^d made groves, and worshipped ^e all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, ^f In Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven ^g in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 ^h And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hīn'nom: ⁱ also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and ^j dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And ^k he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to Dā'vid and to Sōl'o-mon his son, In ^l this house, and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Īs-ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 ^m Neither will I any more remove the foot of Īs-ra-el from out of the land which I have appointed

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 32.
14 interpreters.

b Isa. 39. 1.

c Gen. 22. 1.
John 1. 12.

15 kindnesses.

d Isa. 36.

e 2 Ki. 18.

16 Or, highest.

f 1 Sam. 2. 30.

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 33.

a 2 Ki. 21. 1.

b Lev. 18. 24-30.
ch. 28. 3.

1 he returned and built.

c 2 Ki. 18. 4.

ch. 31. 1.

d Deut. 10. 21.

e Deut. 4. 19.

Zeph. 1. 5.

f Deut. 12. 11.

1 Ki. 8. 29.

g ch. 4. 9.

h Lev. 18. 21.

ch. 28. 3.

i Deut. 18. 10.

j 2 Ki. 21. 6.

k 2 Ki. 21. 7.

l Ps. 132. 14.

m 2 Sam. 7. 10.

n Neh. 9. 29.

o Deut. 28. 36.

2 which were the king's.

p Ps. 107. 10.

11.

Job 36. 8.

3 Or, chains.

q Deut. 4. 30.

31.

Luko 15. 16-18.

r Ex. 10. 3.

ch. 32. 26.

1 Pet. 5. 6.

s 1 Chr. 5. 20.

Ezra 8. 23.

Lam. 3. 55.

56.

t Ps. 9. 16.

Dan. 4. 25.

u 1 Ki. 1. 33.

v ch. 27. 3.

4 Or, The tower.

w Lev. 7. 12.

x 1 Ki. 22. 43.

Ezra 15. 17.

ch. 32. 12.

y Or, Hosai.

for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Mō'se.

9 So Mā-nās'sēh made Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm to err, *and* to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Īs-ra-el.

10 And the ⁿ LORD spake to Mā-nās'sēh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ ^o Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host ² of the king of Ās-sy'ri-ā, which took Mā-nās'sēh among the thorns, and ^p bound him with ³ fetters, and carried him to Bāb'-y-lon.

12 And when ^q he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and ^r humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he was ^s intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jē-ru'sā-lēm into his kingdom. Then Mā-nās'sēh ^t knew that the LORD he *was* God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of Dā'vid, on the west side of ^u Ēl'hon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed ^v about ⁴ Ō'phel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and cast *them* out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings, and ^w thank offerings, and commanded Jū'dah to serve the LORD God of Īs-ra-el.

17 ^x Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, *yet* unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mā-nās'sēh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Īs-ra-el, behold, *they are written* in the book of the kings of Īs-ra-el.

19 His prayer also, and *how* God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, *they are written* among the sayings of ^y the seers.

20 ¶ So Mā-nās'sēh slept with his

fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and A'mon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ A'mon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

22 But he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Mā-nās/seh his father: for A'mon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Mā-nās/seh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Mā-nās/seh his father had humbled himself; but A'mon ⁶ *v* trespassed more and more.

24 ² And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king A'mon; and the people of the land made Jō-si'ah his son king in his stead.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Josiah's good reign: 3 he destroyeth idolatry: 8 he repaireth the temple.*

JŌ-SI'AH ^a *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jē-ry/sā-lēm one and thirty years.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of Dā'vid his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet ^b young, he began to ^c seek after the God of Dā'vid his father: and in the twelfth year he began ^d to purge Jū'dah and Jē-ry/sā-lēm ^e from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 ^f And they brake down the altars of Bā'al-īm in his presence; and the ¹ images, that *were* on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust *of them*, ² and strowed *it* upon the ² graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he ^h burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Jū'dah and Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

6 And *so did he* in the cities of Mā-nās/seh, and E'phrā-īm, and Sim'e-on, even unto Nāph'ta-lī, with their ³ mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had ⁱ beaten the graven images ⁴ into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Īs'ra-el, he returned to Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

B. C. 677.

CHAP. 33.

6 multiplied trespass.

y 2 Tim. 3. 13.

z 2 Ki. 21. 23, 24.
ch. 24. 25, 26.
ch. 25. 27, 28.
Ps. 55. 23.

B. C. 634.

CHAP. 34.

a 1 Ki. 3. 7-9.
1 Chr. 3. 14, 15.
ch. 35. 25.

b 1 Sam. 1. 24.
Ps. 119. 9.
Prov. 8. 17.
Eccl. 12. 1.
2 Tim. 3. 15.

c ch. 15. 2.

d 1 Ki. 13. 2.

e ch. 33. 17, 22.

f Lev. 26. 30.

1 Or. sun images.

g Ex. 32. 20.

2 face of the graves.

h 1 Ki. 13. 2.

3 Or. mauls.

i Deut. 9. 21.

4 to make powder.

j 2 Ki. 22. 3.

k 2 Ki. 12. 4.

5 Or. to rafter.

l 2 Ki. 12. 15.
Neh. 7. 2.
Prov. 28. 20.
1 Cor. 4. 2.

m 1 Chr. 23. 4.
5.
Jer. 8. 8.
Matt. 26. 3.

n Deut. 31. 24-26.

6 by the hand of.

7 to the hand of.

8 poured out, or, melted.

8 ¶ Now ⁱ in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shā'phan the son of Azā-lī'ah, and Mā-g-sē'jah the governor of the city, and Jō'ah the son of Jō'a-hāz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hīl-kī'ah the high priest, they delivered ^k the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Lē'vites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Mā-nās/seh and E'phrā-īm, and of all the remnant of Īs'ra-el, and of all Jū'dah and Bēn'-jā-min; and they returned to Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

10 And they put *it* in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and ⁵ to floor the houses which the kings of Jū'dah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the ^l work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jā'hāth and Ō-bā-dī'ah, the Lē'vites, of the sons of Mē-rā'rī; and Zēch-a-rī'ah and Mē-shū'lām, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites, to set *it* forward; and *other* of the Lē'vites, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: ^m and of the Lē'vites *there were* scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hīl-kī'ah the priest ⁿ found a book of the law of the LORD *given* ⁶ by Mō'ses.

15 And Hīl-kī'ah answered and said to Shā'phan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hīl-kī'ah delivered the book to Shā'phan.

16 And Shā'phan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed ⁷ to thy servants, they do *it*.

17 And they have ⁸ gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'phan the scribe told the king, saying, Hīl-kī'ah the priest

hath given me a book. And Shāphan read ⁹ it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the ⁹ words of the law, that he ² rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahi-kam the son of Shāphan, and ¹⁰ Ab'dōn the son of Micah, and Shāphan the scribe, and A-sai'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are ⁷ left in Is'ra-el and in Jū'dah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and *they* that the king *had appointed*, went to Huldah the ⁷ prophetess, the wife of Shāl'um the son of ⁸ Tik'vath. the son of ¹¹ Hās'rah, keeper of the ¹² wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jē-ry'sā-lēm ¹³ in the college :) and they spake to her to that *effect*.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el. Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I ⁴ will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Jū'dah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Jū'dah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el *concerning* the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was ^u tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even ^v heard *thee* also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ ^w Then the king sent and ga-

B. C. 624.

CHAP. 34.
9 in it.
Deut. 17. 19.
Joshua 1. 8.

o Deut. 28.
Rom. 7. 7-14.
Gal. 3. 10-13.

p Gen. 37. 34.
Neh. 8. 9.
Ps. 119. 120.
Joel 2. 13.
Hab. 3. 16.

10 Or, Achbor,
2 Ki. 22. 12.

q 2 Ki. 17. 6.

r Ex. 15. 20.
Judg. 4. 4.
Acts 21. 9.

s 2 Ki. 22. 14.

11 Or, Harbas.

12 garments.

13 Or, in the school, or, in the second part.

t Joshua 23. 16.
ch. 36. 6. 21.
Jer. 25. 9.
Zech. 1. 6.

u Ps. 51. 17.

v Ps. 86. 5.

w 2 Ki. 23. 1.

14 from great
even to small.

x 2 Ki. 11. 14.

15 found.

y 1 Ki. 11. 5.

z Jer. 3. 10.

16 from after,

B. C. 623.

CHAP. 35.

a 2 Ki. 23. 21.

b Ex. 12. 6.

c ch. 23. 18.
Ezra 6. 13.

d 1 Chr. 22. 19.

e Deut. 33. 10.

f ch. 34. 14.

g ch. 5. 7.

h 1 Chr. 23. 26.

i 1 Chr. 9. 10.

j 1 Chr. 23.

k ch. 8. 14.

l Ps. 134. 1.

1 the house of
the fathers.

2 the sons of
the people.

thered together all the elders of Jū'dah and Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and the priests, and the Lēvites, and all the people, ¹⁴ great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood in ² his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were ¹⁵ present in Jē-ry'sā-lēm and Bēn'-ja-min to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Jō-si'ah took away all the ^v abominations out of all the countries that *pertained* to the children of Is'ra-el, and made all that were present in Is'ra-el to serve, *even* to serve the LORD their God. ² And all his days they departed not ¹⁶ from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35.

1 Josiah keepeth a solemn passover. 20 His death.

MOREOVER ^a Jō-si'ah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jē-ry'sā-lēm: and they killed the pass-over on the ^b fourteenth *day* of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their ^c charges, and ^d encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Lēvites ^e that taught all Is'ra-el, which were holy unto the LORD, ^f Put the holy ark ^g in the house which Sōl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Is'ra-el did build; ^h *it shall not be* a burden upon *your* shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Is'ra-el,

4 And prepare *yourselves* by the ⁱ houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the ^j writing of Dā'vid king of Is'ra-el, and according to the ^k writing of Sōl'o-mon his son.

5 And ^l stand in the holy *place* according to the divisions of ^m the families of the fathers of your brethren ⁿ the people, and *after* the division of the families of the Lēvites.

6 So kill the passover, and ^m sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'ses.

7 And Jō-si'ah ³ gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these *were* of the king's substance.

8 And his princes ⁴ gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Lē'vites: Hīl-ki'ah and Zēch-a-ri'ah and Jē-hi'el, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen.

9 Ōn-a-ni'ah also, and Shēm-a-ri'ah and Nē-thān'el, his brethren, and Hāsh-a-bi'ah and Jē'iel and Jōz'a-bād, chief of the Lē'vites, ⁵ gave unto the Lē'vites for passover offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests ⁿ stood in their place, and the Lē'vites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests ^o sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Lē'vites ^p flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as *it is written* ^q in the book of Mō'ses. And so *did they* with the oxen.

13 And they ^r roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy offerings ^s sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and ^t divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aār'on *were busied* in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Lē'vites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aār'on.

15 And the singers the sons of Ā'saph *were* in their ^u place, according to the ^v commandment of Dā'vid, and Ā'saph, and Hē'man, and Jēd'u-thūn the king's seer; and the porters ^w waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Lē'vites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt of-

B. C. 623.

CHAP. 35.

^m Ex. 19. 10. ch. 29. 5. Job 1. 5. Ps. 51. 7. Heb. 9. 13, 14.

ⁿ offered.

^o offered. 2 Cor. 9. 7.

^p offered.

^q Ezra 6. 18.

^r Lev. 1. 5, 6. ch. 29. 22.

^s ch. 29. 34.

^t Lev. 3. 3.

^u Ex. 12. 8. Deut. 16. 7.

^v 1 Sam. 2. 13. 14. 15.

^w made them run.

^x station.

^y 1 Chr. 25. 1.

^z 1 Chr. 9. 17, 18. 1 Chr. 26. 14.

^a found.

^b Ex. 12. 15. ch. 30. 21. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

^c 2 Ki. 23. 22, 23.

^d 2 Ki. 23. 29. Jer. 46. 2.

^e house.

^f the house of my war.

^g 2 Ki. 18. 25. Dan. 4. 35.

^h 1 Ki. 14. 2. ch. 18. 29.

ⁱ made sick. 1 Ki. 22. 34.

^j 2 Ki. 23. 30.

^k Or, among the sepulchres.

^l Zech. 12. 11.

^m Jer. 22. 10. Lam. 4. 20.

ⁿ Eccl. 12. 5. Jer. 9. 17. Matt. 9. 23.

^o Jer. 22. 20.

^p kindnesses.

^q Ps. 112. 6. Prov. 22. 1.

ferings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Jō-si'ah.

17 And the children of Īs'ra-el that were ^a present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of ^b unleavened bread seven days.

18 And ^c there was no passover like to that kept in Īs'ra-el from the days of Sām'u-el the prophet; neither did all the kings of Īs'ra-el keep such a passover as Jō-si'ah kept, and the priests, and the Lē'vites, and all Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el that were present, and the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jō-si'ah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ ^d After all this, when Jō-si'ah had prepared the ^e temple, Nē'chō king of Ē'gypt came up to fight against Chār'chē-mīsh by Eū-phrā'tēs: and Jō-si'ah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Jū'dah? *I come not against thee this day, but against* ^f the house wherewith I have war: for ^g God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Jō-si'ah would not turn his face from him, but ^h disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nē'chō from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Mē-gid'dō.

23 And the archers shot at king Jō-si'ah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore ⁱ wounded.

24 ^j His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and he died, and was buried ^k in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And ^l all Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm mourned for Jō-si'ah.

25 ¶ And Jēr-e-mi'ah ^m lamented for Jō-si'ah: and ⁿ all the singing men and the singing women spake of Jō-si'ah in their lamentations to this day, ^o and made them an ordinance in Īs'ra-el: and, behold, they *are* written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Jō-si'ah, and his ^p goodness, according to that *which was* written in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Īs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 36.

1 Jehoahaz succeeding, is deposed by Pharaoh. 5 Jehoiahkim reigning ill, is carried into Babylon. 9 Jehoiachin succeedeth him. 11 Zedekiah's evil reign. 22 Cyrus's proclamation.

THEN ^a the people of the land took Jē-hō'a-hāz the son of Jō-sī'ah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 Jē-hō'a-hāz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 And the king of Ē-gypt ¹ put him down at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and ² condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Ē-gypt made Ē-lī'a-kīm his brother king over Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and turned his name to Jē-hō'a-kīm. And Nē'chō took ^b Jē-hō'a-hāz his brother, and carried him to Ē-gypt.

5 ¶ Jē-hō'a-kīm was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 ^a Against him came up Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'y-lon, and bound him in ³ fetters, to ^c carry him to Bāb'y-lon.

7 ¶ Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Bāb'y-lon, and put them in his temple at Bāb'y-lon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hō'a-kīm, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold; they are written in the book of the kings of Īs-ra-el and Jū'dah: and ⁴ Jē-hoi'a-chīm his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ Jē-hoi'a-chīm was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 And ⁵ when the year was expired, king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar sent, and brought him to Bāb'y-lon, ^b with the ⁶ goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zēd-e-kī'ah his brother king over Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

11 ¶ Zēd-e-kī'ah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and humbled not himself before Jēr-e-mī'ah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And ⁷ he also rebelled against king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar, who had made him swear by God: but he

B. C. 610.

CHAP. 36.

a 2 Ki. 23. 30.
ch. 33. 25.

1 removed him.

2 mulcted.

b Ezek. 19. 3.

c 2 Ki. 23. 36.
37.d 2 Ki. 24. 1.
Dan. 1. 1, 2.3 Or, chains.
Foretold,
Hab. 1. 6, 10.

e 2 Ki. 24. 6.

f Dan. 1. 1.

4 Jeconiah,
1 Chr. 3. 16.

g 2 Ki. 24. 9.

5 at the return
of the year.

h Dan. 1. 1.

6 vessels of
desire.i 2 Ki. 24. 17.
Jer. 52. 1.

j Ex. 17. 15.

k 2 Ki. 17. 14.

l Jer. 25. 3.

7 by the hand
of his mes-
sengers.8 That is, con-
tinually and
carefully.

m Hosea 11. 8.

n ch. 30. 10.
Ps. 35. 16.o Prov. 1. 25.
Luke 16. 14.

p Jer. 32. 3.

q Ps. 74. 1.

r healing.

r Deut. 28. 49.
Ezra 9. 7.

s 2 Ki. 25. 13.

t 2 Ki. 25. 9.
Ps. 74. 6, 7.10 the re-
mainder from
the sword.

u Jer. 27. 7.

v Jer. 25. 9.

w Lev. 26. 34.

x Lev. 25. 4, 5.

y Jer. 29. 10.

z Isa. 44. 28.

a Dan. 2. 21.

^k stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Īs-ra-el.

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

15 ¹ And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them ⁷ by his messengers, rising up ⁸ betimes, and sending; because he had ^m compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But ⁿ they mocked the messengers of God, and ^o despised his words, and ^p misused his prophets, until the ^q wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no ^r remedy.

17 ^r Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chāl'dēes, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand.

18 ^s And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Bāb'y-lon.

19 ^t And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And ¹⁰ them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Bāb'y-lon: ^u where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Pēr'sjā:

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of ^v Jēr-e-mī'ah, until the land ^w had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate ^x she kept sabbath, to fulfil three-score and ten years.

22 ¶ Now in the first year of Cŷrus king of Pēr'sjā, that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of ^v Jēr-e-mī'ah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of ^z Cŷrus king of Pēr'sjā, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cŷrus king of Pēr'sjā, All the kingdoms of the earth hath ^a the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which is in Jū'dah. Who is there among you of all his people? The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

EZRA.

CHAPTER 1.

Proclamation of Cyrus for building the temple.

NOW in the first year of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, that the word of the LORD ^a by the mouth of Jēr-g-mi'ah might be fulfilled, the LORD ^b stirred up the spirit of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, ^c that he ¹ made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā. The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath ^d charged me to build him an house at Jē-ry'sā-lēm, which *is* in Jū'dah.

3 Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, which *is* in Jū'dah, and build the house of the LORD God of Is'ra-el, (he ^e *is* the God,) which *is* in Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place ² help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that *is* in Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min, and the Lē'vites, with all *them* whose spirit ^f God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which *is* in Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

6 And all they that *were* about them ³ strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all *that* was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cŷ'rus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, ^h which Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar had brought forth out of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā bring forth by the hand of Mith'rē-dāth the treasurer, and numbered them unto ⁱ Shēsh-bāz'zar, the prince of Jū'dah.

9 And this *is* the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second *sort* four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver *were* five thousand and four hundred. All *these* did Shēsh-bāz'-

B. C. 536.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Chr. 36. 22.

Jer. 25. 12.

b Lev. 26. 42.

c ch. 5. 13.

1 caused a voice to pass.

d Isa. 44. 28.

e Deut. 3. 34.

2 Sam. 22. 52.

Isa. 36. 10.

Isa. 37. 10.

Dan. 6. 26.

Mark 12. 32.

1 Cor. 8. 6.

2 lift him up.

f Prov. 1. 1.

Phil. 2. 13.

3 That is, helped them.

g ch. 5. 14.

ch. 6. 5.

h 2 Ki. 24. 13.

2 Chr. 36. 7.

i ch. 5. 14.

4 the transportation.

CHAP. 2.

a Neh. 7. 6.

b ch. 5. 8.

ch. 6. 2.

Esther 1. 1.

Esther 8. 9.

c 2 Ki. 24. 14.

16.

2 Chr. 36. 20.

1 Or, Azariah,

Neh. 7. 7.

2 Or, Raamiah.

3 Or, Mispereth.

4 Or, Nebum.

d Neh. 6. 18.

Neh. 7. 10.

e Neh. 7. 11.

5 Or, Binnui,

Neh. 7. 15.

f ch. 8. 13.

6 Or, Hariph,

Neh. 7. 24.

7 Or, Gibeon,

Jochna 9. 17.

2 Sam. 21. 2.

Neh. 7. 25.

g Gen. 35. 19.

Ruth 1. 19.

1 Chr. 2. 51.

Matt. 2. 6.

zar bring up with *them* of ⁴ the captivity that were brought up from Bāb'ŷ-lon unto Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 2.

Number of the people that returned.

NOW ^a these *are* the children of the ^b province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, ^c whom Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had carried away unto Bāb'ŷ-lon, and came again unto Jē-ry'sā-lēm and Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with Zē-rūb'ba-bēl: Jēsh'u-ā, Nē-he-mi'ah, ¹ Sēr-a-i'ah, ² Rē-el-ā'ah, Mōr-de-cāi, Bil'shān, ³ Mīz'par, Big'vā-ī, ⁴ Rē'hūm, Bā'g-nah. The number of the men of the people of Is'ra-el:

3 The children of Pār'rōsh, two thousand and hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shēph-ā-ti'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of A'rah, ^d seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of ^e Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jēsh'u-ā and Jō'ab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of E'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zāt'tu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zāc'ca-ī, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of ⁵ Bā'nī, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bēb'ā-ī, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Āz'gad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of ^f Ā-dōn'ī-kām, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Big'vā-ī, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of A'dīn, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of A'tēr of Hēz-g-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bēz'āi, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of ⁶ Jō'rah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hā'shum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of ⁷ Gīb'bar, ninety and five.

21 The children of ⁸ Bēth'ī-lē-hēm, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Nētō'phah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Ān'a-thoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of ⁸ Āz'ma-veth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kīr'jath-ā'rim, Chē-phī'rah, and Bē-ē'rōth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of ⁹ Rā'mah and Gā'hā, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Mich'mas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Bēth'-el and Ā'ī, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nē'bō, fifty and two.

30 The children of Māg'bish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other ¹⁰ Ē'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lōd, ¹¹ Hā'did, and Ō'nō, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of ¹² Jēr'ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Sē-nā'ah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of ¹³ Jē-dā'jah, of the house of Jēsh'-u-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of ¹⁴ Īm'mēr, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The children of ¹⁵ Pāsh'ūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of ¹⁶ Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.

40 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jēsh'-u-ā and Kād'mī-el, of the children of ¹⁷ Hōd'-ā-vī'ah, seventy and four.

41 ¶ The singers: the children of A'saph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shāl'lum, the children of Ā'tēr, the children of Tāl'mon, the children of Āk'kūb, the children of Hāt'ītā, the children of Shō'ba-ī, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ ¹⁸ The Nēth'i-nīm's: the children of Zī'hā, the children of Hā-sū'phā, the children of Tāb'ba-ōth.

44 The children of Kē'ros, the children of ¹⁹ Sī'a-hā, the children of Pā'don,

45 The children of Lēb'a-nah, the children of Hāg'a-bah, the children of Āk'kūb,

46 The children of Hā'gāb, the children of ²⁰ Shāl'mā-ī, the children of Hā'nan,

47 The children of Gīd'del, the children of Gā'hār, the children of Rē-a'ah,

48 The children of Rē'zin, the chil-

B. C. 536.

CHAP. 2.

8 Or, Beth-azmaveth, Neh. 7. 28.

9 Joshua 18. 25. 1 Sam. 7. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 34. Neh. 7. 30. Jer. 31. 15.

10 verse 7. Neh. 7. 34.

11 Or, Harid, as it is in some copies.

12 Deut. 34. 3. 2 Chr. 28. 15. Neh. 7. 36.

13 1 Chr. 9. 10. 1 Chr. 24. 7.

14 1 Chr. 24. 14. ch. 10. 20. Neh. 7. 40.

15 1 Chr. 9. 12. ch. 10. 22. Neh. 7. 41.

16 1 Chr. 24. 8.

17 Or, Judah, ch. 3. 9: called also Hodevab, Neh. 7. 43.

18 1 Chr. 9. 42. Neh. 7. 46.

19 Or, Sia.

20 Or, Shamlai.

21 Or, Nephisim.

22 Or, Bazlith, Neh. 7. 54.

23 1 Ki. 9. 21.

24 Or, Perida, Neh. 7. 57.

25 Or, Amon, Neh. 7. 59.

26 Joshua 9. 21. 27.

27 1 Chr. 9. 2. ch. 7. 7.

28 1 Ki. 9. 21.

29 Or, Addon, Neh. 7. 61.

30 Or, pedigree.

31 1 Ki. 2. 7.

32 Num. 3. 10.

33 they were polluted from the priesthood.

34 Or, governor, Neh. 8. 9.

35 Lev. 22. 2, 10, 15, 16. Num. 18. 9-11.

36 Ex. 28. 30.

37 Isa. 10. 22.

dren of Nē-kō'dā, the children of Gāz/zam,

49 The children of Ūz'zā, the children of Pā-sē'ah, the children of Bē'sāi.

50 The children of Ās'nah, the children of Mē-hū'nim, the children of ¹³ Nē-phū'sim,

51 The children of Bāk'būk, the children of Hā-kū'phā, the children of Hār'hūr,

52 The children of ¹⁴ Bāz'lūth, the children of Mē-hī'dā, the children of Hār'shā,

53 The children of Bār'kōs, the children of Sis'e-rā, the children of Thā'mah,

54 The children of Nē-zī'ah, the children of Hāt'ī-phā.

55 ¶ The children of ¹⁵ Sōl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'tā-ī, the children of Sōph'ē-rēth, the children of ¹⁶ Pē-rū'dā,

56 The children of Jā-ā'lah, the children of Dār'kon, the children of Gīd'del,

57 The children of Shēph-a-tī'ah, the children of Hāt'til, the children of Pōch'ē-rēth of Zē-bā'im, the children of ¹⁶ Ā'mī.

58 All the ¹⁷ Nēth'i-nīm's, and the children of ¹⁸ Sōl'o-mon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tēl-mē'lah, Tēl-hār'sā, Chē'rub, ¹⁷ Ād'dān, and Īm'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, and their ¹⁸ seed, whether they were of Īs'ra-el:

60 The children of Del-a-ī'ah, the children of Tō-bī'ah, the children of Nē-kō'dā, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Hā-bā'jah, the children of Kōz, the children of Bār-zīl'ā-ī; which took a wife of the daughters of ¹⁹ Bār-zīl'ā-ī the Gīl'ē-ād-ite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: ²⁰ therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

63 And the ²⁰ Tīr'shā-thā said unto them, that they ²¹ should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with ²² Ū'rim and with Thūm'mim.

64 ¶ ²² The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them

two hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jê-ry/sā-lēm, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 So the priests, and the Lē'vites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nēth'î-nîms, dwelt in their cities, and all İ's'ra-el in their cities.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The altar set up. 4 Offerings renewed. 8 The foundation of the temple laid.

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of İ's'ra-el were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jê-ry/sā-lēm.

2 Then stood up Jêsh'u-â the son of Jöz'a-dāk, and his brethren the priests, and Zê-rüb/ba-bêl the son of Şhē-âl'tî-el, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of İ's'ra-el, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Mō'ses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings morning and evening.

4 ¶ They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them

B. C. 536.

CHAP. 2.

z Ex. 25. 2.

CHAP. 3.

a Hag. 1. 1.
Zech. 3. 1,
Joshua.

b ch. 2. 2.
Zech. 4. 6-10.

1 Matt. 1. 12,
Zorobabel.

c Luke 3. 27,
Salathiel.

d Ex. 20. 24,
Deut. 12. 5.

e Ex. 29. 38-42.

f Neh. 8. 14,
Zech. 14. 16.

g Ex. 23. 16.

h Num. 29. 12.

2 the matter of
the day in his
day.

i Ex. 29. 38,
Num. 28. 3.

3 the temple of
the LORD
was not yet
founded.

4 Or, workmen.

j 2 Chr. 2. 10,
Acts 12. 29.

k Acts 9. 35.

l ch. 6. 3.

m 1 Chr. 23. 24,
27.

n ch. 2. 40.

o ch. 2. 40,
Hodaviah.

5 as one.

p Zech. 4. 6-10.

q 1 Chr. 15. 27,
28.

r 1 Chr. 6. 31.

s Ex. 15. 21.
2 Chr. 7. 3,
Jer. 33. 11.

t Ps. 136. 1.

u Jer. 33. 11.
Luke 1. 50.

CHAP. 4.

1 the sons of
the transpor-
tation.

a Esther 8. 17.

b 2 Ki. 17. 24,
32, 33.

of Zî'dōn, and to them of Tÿre, to bring cedar trees from Lēb'a-non to the sea of Jōp/pā, according to the grant that they had of Qy'rus king of Pēr'siā.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jê-ry/sā-lēm, in the second month, began Zê-rüb/ba-bêl the son of Şhē-âl'tî-el, and Jêsh'u-â the son of Jöz'a-dāk, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Lē'vites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jê-ry/sā-lēm; and appointed the Lē'vites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Jêsh'u-â with his sons and his brethren, Kād'mî-el and his sons, the sons of Jū'dah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Hēn'a-dā, with their sons and their brethren the Lē'vites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Lē'vites the sons of A'saph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of Dā'vid king of İ's'ra-el.

11 ¶ And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward İ's'ra-el. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Lē'vites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The building hindered. 7 Letter to Artaxerxes; 17 his decree to stop the work.

NOW when the adversaries of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of İ's'ra-el;

2 Then they came to Zê-rüb/ba-bêl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him

since the days of Ēsar-hād'don king of Ās'sur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zē-rūb/bā-bēl, and Jēsh'u-ā, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Īs'ra-el, said unto them, ^aYe have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, as ^aking Cŷ'rus the king of Pēr'sjā hath commanded us.

4 Then ^athe people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Jūdāh, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cŷ'rus king of Pēr'sjā, even until the reign of Dā-rī'us king of Pēr'sjā.

6 And in the reign of ²Ā-hāš-ū-ēr, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Jūdāh and Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

7 ¶ And in the days of Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs wrote ³Bish'lām, Mith'rē-dāth, Tā'bē-el, and the rest of their ⁴companions, unto Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs king of Pēr'sjā; and the writing of the letter was written in the Sŷr'ian tongue; and interpreted in the Sŷr'ian tongue.

8 Rē'hūm the chancellor and Shīm'shāi the ⁵scribe wrote a letter against Jē-ru'sā-lēm to Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rē'hūm the chancellor, and Shīm'shāi the scribe, and the rest of their ⁶companions; ^athe Dī'nā-ites, the Ā-phār'sath-chītes, the Tār'pel-ites, the Ā-phār'sites, the Ār'chē-vites, the Bāb-ŷ-lō'nī-ans, the Sŷ'san-chītes, the Dē-hā'-vites, and the E'lām-ites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Ās-nāp'pēr brought over, and set in the cities of Sā-mā'rī-ā, and the rest that are on this side the river, ^band ⁷at such a time.

11 ¶ This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, building ¹the rebellious and the bad city, and have ⁸set up the walls thereof, and ⁹joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not ¹⁰pay ¹toll, tribute, and custom, and

B. C. 522.

CHAP. 4.

c John 4. 9.

Acts 8. 21.

d 2 Chr. 36. 22.

23.

ch. 6. 3.

Isa. 44. 28.

e ch. 3. 3.

Isa. 35. 3. 4.

Jer. 38. 4.

2 Ahashverosh.

3 Or, in peace.

4 societies.

5 Or, secretary.

f Ps. 112. 6.

Zech. 1. 14.

Rom. 8. 28.

6 societies.

g 2 Ki. 17. 30.

31.

h ch. 7. 12.

7 Cheeneth.

i Amos 7. 10.

Luke 23. 2.

Acts 24. 5.

8 Or, finished.

9 sewed

together.

10 give.

j ch. 7. 24.

Matt. 9. 9.

11 Or,

strength.

12 We are

salted with

the salt of

the palace.

k Esther 3. 8.

Acts 17. 6.

7.

13 made.

14 in the

midst

thereof.

15 societies.

16 by me a de-

cree is set.

17 lifted up

itself.

11 Chr. 18. 3.

Ps. 72. 8.

m Gen. 15. 18.

18 Make a

decree.

n Prov. 4. 16.

19 by arm and

power.

o Job 20. 5.

B. C. 520.

CHAP. 5.

a Hag. 1. 1.

b Zech. 1. 1.

so thou shalt endamage the ¹¹revenue of the kings.

14 Now because ¹²we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and ^khurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have ¹³moved sedition ¹⁴within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rē'hūm the chancellor, and to Shīm'shāi the scribe, and to the rest of their ¹⁵companions that dwell in Sā-mā'rī-ā, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And ¹⁶I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath ¹⁷made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which have ¹ruled over all countries ^mbeyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

21 ¹⁸Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs' letter was read before Rē'hūm, and Shīm'shāi the scribe, and their companions, they ⁿwent up in haste to Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the Jews, and made them to cease ¹⁹by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jē-ru'sā-lēm. So it ceased unto ^othe second year of the reign of Dā-rī'us king of Pēr'sjā.

CHAPTER 5.

Zerubbabel and Jeshua set forward the building of the temple in the reign of Darius.

THEN the prophets, ^aHāg'ga-ī the prophet, and ^bZēch-a-rī'ah the son of Iddō, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Jūdāh and

Jē-ry/sā-lēm in the name of the God of Īs-ra-el, *even* unto them.

2 Then rose up °Zē-rūb/bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl/tī-el, and Jēsh/u-ā the son of Jōz/a-dāk, and began to build the house of God which *is* at Jē-ry/sā-lēm: and with them *were* the prophets of God *a* helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them °Tāt/na-i, governor on ¹this side the river, and Shē/thār-bōz/na-i, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men ²that make this building?

5 But / the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Dā-rī/us: and then they returned *a*nswer by letter concerning this *matter*.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tāt/na-i, governor on this side the river, and Shē/thār-bōz/na-i, ^aand his companions the Ā-phār/sāch-ites, which *were* on this side the river, sent unto Dā-rī/us the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him; ³wherein was written thus; Unto Dā-rī/us the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Ju-dē/a, to the house of the great God, which is builded with ⁴great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, *and* said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that *were* the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the ¹servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Īs-ra-el builded ²and set up.

12 But ^aafter that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of ¹Nēb-u-chād-nēz/zar the king of Bāb/ý-lon, the Chāl-dē'an, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Bāb/ý-lon.

13 But in the first year of ^mQy'rus the king of Bāb/ý-lon the *same* king Qy'rus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And ⁿthe vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God,

B. C. 520.

CHAP. 5.

c Hag. 1. 12-15.

d ch. 6. 14.

e Ecl. 12. 11.

Hag. 2. 4-9.

e ch. 6. 6.

1 Westward of Euphrates.

2 that build this building?

f 2 Chr. 13. 9.

ch. 7. 6, 28.

Ps. 33. 18.

Isa. 41. 10.

1 Pet. 3. 12.

g ch. 6. 6.

h ch. 4. 9.

3 in the midst whereof.

4 stones of rolling.

i Joshua 24. 15.

Ps. 119. 40.

Jonah 1. 9.

Matt. 10. 32.

Luke 12. 8.

Acts 27. 25.

j 1 Ki. 6. 1.

k 2 Chr. 34. 24,

25.

2 Chr. 36. 10,

17.

l 2 Ki. 24. 2.

Jer. 39. 1.

m ch. 1. 1.

n ch. 1. 7, 8.

o Hag. 1. 14.

5 Or, deputy.

p ch. 3. 8, 10.

q ch. 6. 15.

r ch. 6. 1, 2.

Prov. 25. 2.

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 6.

a ch. 5. 17.

1 books.

2 made to descend.

3 Or, Ecbatana,

the chief city

of Media, or,

in a coffer.

b 1 Ki. 6. 36.

c Ps. 68. 29.

Isa. 60. 6.

d ch. 1. 7, 8.

Jer. 27. 16,

18-22.

Dan. 1. 2.

4 go.

e ch. 5. 3.

5 their

societies.

which Nēb-u-chād-nēz/zar took out of the temple that *was* in Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and brought them into the temple of Bāb/ý-lon, those did Qy'rus the king take out of the temple of Bāb/ý-lon, and they were delivered unto *one*, ^owhose name *was* Shēsh-bāz/zar, whom he had made ⁵governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that *is* in Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Shēsh-bāz/zar, and ^plaid the foundation of the house of God which *is* in Jē-ry/sā-lēm: and since that time *even* until now hath it been in building, and ^qyet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if *it seem* good to the king, ^rlet there be search made in the king's treasure house, which *is* there at Bāb/ý-lon, whether it be *so*, that a decree was made of Qy'rus the king to build this house of God at Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this *matter*.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Darius' decree for advancing the building. 13 The temple finished. 16 Feast of the dedication, 19 and of the passover.

THEN Dā-rī/us the king made a decree, and ^asearch was made in the house of the ¹rolls, where the treasures were ²laid up in Bāb/ý-lon.

2 And there was found at ³Āch-mē-thā, in the palace that *is* in the province of the Mēdes, a roll, and therein *was* a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Qy'rus the king *the same* Qy'rus the king made a decree *concerning* the house of God at Jē-ry/sā-lēm, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 ^bWith three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and ^clet the expences be given out of the king's house:

5 And also let ^dthe golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nēb-u-chād-nēz/zar took forth out of the temple which *is* at Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and brought unto Bāb/ý-lon, be restored, and ^ebrought again unto the temple which *is* at Jē-ry/sā-lēm, *every one* to his place, and place *them* in the house of God.

6 ^eNow therefore, Tāt/na-i, governor beyond the river, Shē/thār-bōz/na-i, and ⁵your companions the

Ā-phār'sāch-ites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover ⁶ I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not ⁷ hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jê-ry/sā-lēm, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 ¹ That they may offer sacrifices ² of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and ³ pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, ⁹ let him be hanged thereon; ⁴ and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his ⁵ name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jê-ry/sā-lēm. I Dā-r'us have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tāt'nā-i, governor on this side the river, Shē'thār-bōz'nā-i, and their companions, according to that which Dā-r'us the king had sent, so they ⁶ did speedily.

14 ¹ And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Hāg/gā-i the prophet and Zēch-a-r'āh the son of I'dō. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Īs'ra-el, and according to the ¹⁰ commandment of ² Cŷ'rus, and ³ Dā-r'us, and ⁴ Ārtāx-ēr-x'es king of Pēr'siā.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Ā'dār, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dā-r'us the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Īs'ra-el, the priests, and the Lē'vites, and the rest of ¹¹ the children of the captivity, kept ² the dedication of this house of God with joy,

17 And ¹ offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offer-

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 6.

6 by me a decree is made.

7 made to cease.

f ch. 7. 23.

Jer. 29. 7.

8 of rest.

g Gen. 8. 21.

Lev. 1. 9.

h 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.

9 let him be destroyed.

i Dan. 2. 5.

j Deut. 12. 11.

2 Chr. 7. 16.

Ps. 132. 13.

k Job 5. 12.

Ps. 9. 16.

1 Cor. 3. 19.

l ch. 5. 1, 2.

10 decree.

m ch. 1. 1.

n ch. 4. 24.

o ch. 7. 1.

11 the sons of the trans-

portation.

p 1 Ki. 8. 63.

2 Chr. 7. 5.

John 10. 22.

q Num. 7. 2, 3.

1 Chr. 16. 1-3.

ch. 8. 35.

r 1 Chr. 24. 1.

s 1 Chr. 23. 6.

12 according to writing.

t Ex. 12. 6.

u 2 Chr. 29. 34.

v Ex. 12. 21.

2 Chr. 35. 11.

w Ex. 12. 48.

Ps. 93. 5.

x Ex. 12. 15.

y Prov. 21. 1.

B. C. 457.

CHAP. 7.

1 Longimanus,

Neb. 2. 1.

a 1 Chr. 6. 14.

b Gen. 32. 28.

ch. 6. 22.

Neh. 1. 10, 11.

c ch. 8. 1.

d ch. 2. 43.

2 was the

foundation of

the going up.

ing for all Īs'ra-el, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Īs'ra-el.

18 And they set the priests in their ² divisions, and the Lē'vites in their ³ courses, for the service of God, which is at Jê-ry/sā-lēm; ¹² as it is written in the book of Mō'ses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover ⁴ upon the fourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Lē'vites were ⁵ purified together, all of them were pure, and ⁶ killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Īs'ra-el, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated ⁷ themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, did eat,

22 And kept the ⁸ feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and ⁹ turned the heart of the king of Ās-sŷr'ā unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 Gracious commission of Artaxerxes. 21 Ezra blesseth God.

NOW after these things, in the reign of ¹ Ārtāx-ēr-x'es king of Pēr'siā, Ez'rā ² the son of Sērā-i'ah, the son of Āz-a-r'i'ah, the son of HIL-ki'ah,

2 The son of Shāl'lum, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of Ā-hi'tub,

3 The son of Ām-a-r'i'ah, the son of Āz-a-r'i'ah, the son of Mē-rā'jōth,

4 The son of Zēr-a-hi'ah, the son of Ūz'zi, the son of Būk'ki,

5 The son of Ā-bi'sh'u-ā, the son of Phīn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aār'ōn the chief priest:

6 This Ez'rā went up from Bāb'ŷ-lon; and he was a ready scribe in the law of Mō'ses, which the LORD God of Īs'ra-el had given; and the king granted him all his request, ⁶ according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 ¹ And there went up some of the children of Īs'ra-el, and of the priests, and the Lē'vites, and the singers, and the porters, and ² the Nēth'nims, unto Jê-ry/sā-lēm, in the seventh year of Ārtāx-ēr-x'es the king.

8 And he came to Jê-ry/sā-lēm in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the first month ² began he to go up from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and on the first day of the

fifth month came he to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, ^a according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Êz'ra had prepared his heart to ^f seek the law of the LORP, and to do it, and to ^e teach in Îs'ra-el statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Âr-tâx-êrx'êš gave unto Êz'ra the priest, the scribe, *even* a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Îs'ra-el.

12 Âr-tâx-êrx'êš, ^b king of kings, ^g unto Êz'ra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect *peace*, ^h and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Îs'ra-el, and *of* his priests and Lê'vites, in my realm, which are minded of their own free-will to go up to Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent ⁱ of the king, and of his ^j seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Jî'dah and Jê-ry'sâ-lêm, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Îs'ra-el, ^k whose habitation is in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm,

16 ^l And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Bâb'ÿ-lon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, ^m offering willingly for the house of thy God which is in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their ⁿ meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them ^o upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

20 And ^p whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, *even* I Âr-tâx-êrx'êš the king, do make a ^q decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Êz'ra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

B. C. 457.

CHAP. 7.

e Neh. 2. 8.

f 1 Sam. 7. 3.

g 2 Chr. 12. 14.

h Ps. 10. 18.

i Ps. 119. 43.

j Deut. 23. 10.

k Neh. 8. 1.

l Mal. 2. 7.

m 2 Tim. 4. 2.

n Ezek. 29. 7.

o Dan. 2. 47.

p Or. to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, etc.

q ch. 4. 10.

r from before the king.

s Esther 1. 14.

t 2 Chr. 6. 2.

u Ps. 145. 21.

v ch. 8. 26.

w 1 Chr. 29. 6.

x Num. 15. 4-13.

y Deut. 12. 5.

z 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2.

aa ch. 4. 16, 20.

ab ch. 5. 3, 6.

ac 5 cors.

ad 6 Whatsoever is of the decree.

ae ch. 6. 10.

af Ps. 68. 29.

ag Isa. 60. 12.

ah Jer. 12. 14.

ai 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.

aj Ex. 18. 21.

ak Deut. 16. 18.

al 1 Ki. 3. 28.

am Ps. 19. 7.

an 2 Chr. 17. 7.

ao Mal. 2. 7.

ap Matt. 13. 52.

aq Col. 1. 28.

ar 7 to rooting out.

as 1 Chr. 29. 10.

at ch. 6. 22.

au Phil. 4. 10.

av ch. 6. 22.

aw Neh. 2. 12.

ax Prov. 16. 7.

ay 2 Cor. 8. 16.

az ch. 9. 9.

ba Neh. 1. 11.

bb ch. 5. 5.

CHAP. 8.

a 1 Chr. 8. 22.

b ch. 2. 3.

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred ^b measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much*.

23 ^c Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: ^d for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Lê'vites, singers, porters, Neth'i-nims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Êz'ra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, ^e set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and ^f teach ye them that know them not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or ^g to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ ^h Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, ⁱ which hath put *such a thing* as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jê-ry'sâ-lêm:

28 And ^j hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as ^k the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Îs'ra-el chief men to go up with me.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Ezra's companions from Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Idolo for ministers for the temple service. 21 A fast proclaimed.

THESE are now the chief of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogy of them that went up with me from Bâb'ÿ-lon, in the reign of Âr-tâx-êrx'êš the king.

2 Of the sons of Phîn'e-has; Gêr'shôm: of the sons of Ith'a-mâr; Dâ'n'el: of the sons of Dâ'vid; ^a Hât'tish.

3 Of the sons of Shêch-a-ni'ah, of the sons of ^b Phâ'rôsh; Zêch-a-rî'ah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pâ'hath-mô'ab; Êl-i-hô-ê'nâi the son of Zêr-a-lî'ah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shêch-a-ni'ah; the son of Jâ-hâ'zi-el, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of ^cĀ'dīn; ^ēbed the son of Jōn'a-than, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of ^ēlām; Jē-shā'jah the son of Āth-a-lī'ah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shēph-a-tī'ah; Zēb-a-dī'ah the son of Mī'chaēl, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Jō'āb; Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Jē-hī'el, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shēl'q-mīth; the son of Jōs-i-phī'ah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bēb'ā-i; Zēch-a-rī'ah the son of Bēb'ā-i, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Āz'gad; Jō-hā'nan ¹the son of Hāk'ka-tān, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Ā-dōn'ī-kām, whose names *are* these, ^ēlīph'g-lēt, Jē-i'el, and Shēm-a-i'ah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bīg'va-i; Ū'tha-i, and ²Zāb'bud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river ^athat runneth to Ā-hā'vā; and there ³abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the ^cpeople, and the priests, and found there none of the ^ssons of Lē'vī.

16 Then sent I for ^ēlī-ē'zēr, for Ā'rī-el, for Shēm-a-i'ah, and for ^ēlī-na-than, and for Jā'rib, and for ^ēlī-na-than, and for Nā'than, and for Zēch-a-rī'ah, and for Mē-shūl'am, chief men; also for Joi'a-rib, and for ^ēlī-na-than, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto ^{īd}dō the chief at the place Cā-sīph'ā, and ⁴I told them what they should say unto ^{īd}dō, and to his brethren the Nēth'i-nīmṣ, at the place Cā-sīph'ā, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the ^ggood hand of our God upon us they ^bbrought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Māh'li, the son of Lē'vī, the son of ^{īṣ}ra-el; and Shē-ē-bī'ah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hāsh-a-bī'ah, and with him Jē-shā'jah of the sons of Mē-rā'ri, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 ⁴Also of the Nēth'i-nīmṣ, whom Dā'vid and the princes had appointed for the service of the Lē'vites, two hundred and twenty Nēth'i-nīmṣ: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I ^sproclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ā-hā'vā, that we might ^kafflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a ^lright way

B. C. 457.

CHAP. 8.

c ch. 2. 15.

Neh. 7. 20.

1 Or, the

youngest son.

2 Or, Zaccour,

as some read.

d Ps. 137. 1.

Acts 16. 13.

3 Or, pitched.

e Prov. 27. 23.

Acts 20. 28.

Heb. 13. 17.

f ch. 7. 7.

Num. 8.

4 I put words in

their mouth.

g ch. 7. 28.

Prov. 3. 6.

Rom. 8. 28.

h Lev. 10. 10.

11.

2 Chr. 30. 22.

Neh. 8. 7.

i ch. 2. 43.

j 2 Chr. 20. 3.

k Lev. 16. 29.

Isa. 58. 3, 5.

l Ps. 5. 8.

m 1 Cor. 9. 15.

n 1 Chr. 28. 9.

ch. 7. 6, 9, 28.

Ps. 33. 18, 19.

Isa. 3. 10.

Rom. 8. 28.

1 Pet. 3. 12.

o Ps. 33. 18.

p Ps. 34. 16.

q 2 Chr. 15. 2.

r Deut. 4. 29.

1 Chr. 5. 20.

2 Chr. 35. 13.

Isa. 19. 22.

Jer. 29. 12,

13.

s ch. 7. 15, 16.

5 yellow, or,

shining brass.

6 desirable.

t Deut. 33. 8.

Isa. 52. 11.

u Lev. 22. 2. 3.

Num. 4. 4, 15,

19, 20.

1 Chr. 23. 28.

2 Chr. 24. 14.

v 1 Chr. 26. 20-

26.

Luke 12. 37,

38.

w ch. 7. 6, 9, 28.

Job 5. 19-24.

Isa. 41. 10-14.

x Neh. 2. 11.

for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For ^mI was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, ⁿThe hand of our God *is* upon all them for ^ogood that seek him; but his power and his wrath *is* ^pagainst all them ^qthat forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was ^rintreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Shē-ē-bī'ah, Hāsh-a-bī'ah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them ^sthe silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *even* the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all ^tIs'ra-el *there* present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of ⁵fine copper, ⁶precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye *are* ^hholy unto the LORD; the vessels *are* ^hholy also; and the silver and the gold *are* a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 ^uWatch ye, and keep *them*, until ye weigh *them* before the chief of the priests and the Lē'vites, and chief of the fathers of ^tIs'ra-el, at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Lē'vites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ā-hā'vā on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and ^vthe hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we ^xcame to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Mēr'ē-mōth the son of U-rī'ah the priest; and with him was ^ēle-ā'zar the son of Phīn'ē-has; and with them *was* Jōz'a-bād the son of Jēsh'u-ā, and Nō-a-dī'ah the son of Bīn'nu-i, Lē'vites;

34 By number *and* by weight of

every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of İs'ra-el, twelve bullocks for all İs'ra-el, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering: all *this* was a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers, 5 and prayeth to God.*

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of İs'ra-el, and the priests, and the Lē'vites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Cā'nān-ites, the Hīt'tites, the Pēr-iz-zites, the Jēb'u-sites, the Am'mōn-ites, the Mō'ab-ites, the Ē-gyp'tjans, and the Am'ōr-ites.

2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonished.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of İs'ra-el, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as *it* is this day.

B. C. 457.

CHAP. 8.

y ch. 6. 17.
z ch. 7. 21.
a Isa. 14. 1.
Isa. 56. 5.
Zech. 8. 1-23.

CHAP. 9.

a Neh. 9. 2.
b Deut. 12. 30.
c Deut. 7. 8.
d Ex. 22. 31.
e 2 Cor. 6. 14.
f Isa. 15. 2.
g Ps. 143. 4.
h ch. 10. 3.
Isa. 66. 2.
i Ex. 29. 39.
1 Or, affliction.
j Ex. 9. 29.
k Dan. 9. 7.

2 Or, guiltiness.

l Ps. 106. 6.

m Deut. 28. 36.

3 moment.

4 Or, a pin:

that is, a constant and sure abode.

n Ps. 13. 3.

o Neh. 9. 36.

p Ps. 136. 23.

q ch. 7. 28.

5 to set up.

r Isa. 5. 2.

6 by the hand of thy servants.

7 from mouth to mouth.

s Ex. 27. 32.

Deut. 7. 8.

Joshua 23. 12.

t Deut. 23. 6.

2 Chr. 19. 2.

u Gen. 18. 19.

Prov. 13. 22.

8 hast withheld beneath our iniquities.

v Ex. 23. 32, 33.

Judg. 2. 14.

John 5. 12.

2 Pet. 2. 20.

w 2 Cor. 6. 14.

x Neh. 9. 33.

Dan. 9. 14.

y Rom. 3. 19.

z Ps. 130. 3.

CHAP. 10.

a Dan. 9. 20.

b 2 Chr. 20. 9.

1 wept a great weeping.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been *shewed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Pēr'sjā, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Jū'dah and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of İs'ra-el, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as *it* is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Ezra reformed the strange marriages. 18 Those that had taken strange wives.*

NOW when Ēz'rā had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of İs'ra-el a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people wept very sore.

2 And Shēch-g-nī'ah the son of Jē-hī'el, one of the sons of Ē'lām, an-

swered and said unto Ēz'rā, We have ^ctrespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Īs'ra-el concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God ²to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that ^atremble at ^ethe commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for *this matter belongeth* unto thee: we also *will be* with thee: ^fbe of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ēz'rā, and made the chief priests, the Lē'vites, and all Īs'ra-el, ^gto swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ēz'rā rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Jō-hā-nan the son of Ē-lī'a-shib: and *when* he came thither, he ^hdid eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be ⁱforfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Jū'dah and Bēn'ja-min gathered themselves together unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm within three days. *It was* the ninth month, on the twentieth *day* of the month; and ^jall the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for ^kthe great rain.

10 And Ēz'rā the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and ^lhave taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Īs'ra-el.

11 Now therefore ^mmake confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and ⁿdo his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people *are* many, and *it is* a time of much rain, and we are

B. C. 457.

CHAP. 10.

c Ex. 34. 13.

2 to bring forth.

d ch. 9. 4.
Ps. 119. 53,
120.
Isa. 66. 2.

e Deut. 7. 2, 3.

f 1 Chr. 28. 10.
Isa. 35. 3, 4.

g Neh. 5. 12.

h Deut. 9. 18.

i devoted.
Lev. 27. 28.
Joshua 6. 19.

j 1 Sam. 12. 18.

k the showers.

l have caused
to dwell, or,
have brought
back.m Prov. 28. 13.
Jer. 3. 13.n Isa. 1. 16, 17.
Rom. 12. 2.o Or, we have
greatly of-
fended in
this thing.p Num. 25. 4.
2 Ki. 23. 26.
2 Chr. 28. 11-
14.q 2 Chr. 29. 10.
2 Chr. 30. 8.
Ps. 78. 38.
Isa. 12. 1.r Or, till this
matter be
dispatched.

s stood.

t ch. 5. 2.
Hag. 1. 1, 12.
Zech. 3. 1.
Zech. 6. 11.u 2 Ki. 10. 15.
1 Chr. 23. 24.
2 Chr. 30. 8.
Prov. 6. 1.
Prov. 22. 26.
Gal. 2. 9.v Lev. 5. 15.
Lev. 6. 4, 5, 6.w ch. 2. 3.
ch. 8. 3.
Neh. 7. 8.x ch. 2. 8.
Neh. 7. 13.

not able to stand without, neither *is this* a work of one day or two: for ^ywe are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until ^zthe fierce wrath of our God ^afor this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jōn'a-than the son of A'sa-hēl and Jā-hā-zī'ah the son of Tik'vah ^bwere employed about this matter: and Mē-shūl'am and Shab-bēth'a-ī the Lē'vite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ēz'rā the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of ^cJēsh'u-ā the son of Jōz'a-dāk, and his brethren; Mā-a-sē'jah, and Ē-lī-ē'zēr, and Jā'rib, and Gēd-a-lī'ah.

19 And they ^dgave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* ^eguilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of Īm'mēr; Hā-nā'nī, and Zēb'a-dī'ah.

21 And of the sons of Hā'rīm; Mā-a-sē'jah, and Ē-lī'jah, and Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Jē-hī'el, and Ūz-zī'ah.

22 And of the sons of Pāsh'ūr; Ē-lī-ō-ē'nā-ī, Mā-a-sē'jah, Īsh'ma-el. Nē-thān'e-el, Jōz'a-bād, and Ēl'a-sah.

23 Also of the Lē'vites; Jōz'a-bād, and Shīm'e-ī, and Kē-lā'jah, (the same *is* Kēlī-tā), Pēth'a-hī'ah, Jū'dah, and Ē-lī-ē'zēr.

24 Of the singers also; Ē-lī'a-shib: and of the porters; Shāl'lum, and Tē'lem, and Ū'ri.

25 Moreover of Īs'ra-el: of the sons of ^fPā'rōsh; Rā-mī'ah, and Jē-zī'ah, and Māl-chī'ah, and Mī'a-mīn, and Ē-le-ā'zar, and Māl-chī'jah, and Bē-nā'jah.

26 And of the sons of Ē'lām; Māt-ta-nī'ah, Zēch'a-rī'ah, and Jē-hī'el, and Āb'dī, and Jēr'e-mōth, and Ē-lī'ah.

27 And of the sons of ^gZāt'tu; Ē-lī-ō-ē'nā-ī, Ē-lī'a-shib, Māt-ta-nī'ah,

and Jēr'e-mōth, and Zā'bād, and Ā-zī'zā.

28 Of the sons also of Bēb'ā-i; Jē-hō-hā'nan, Hān-a-ni'ah, Zāb'bāi, and Āth'lāl.

29 And of the sons of Bā'nī; Mē-shū'lām, Māl'luch, and Ād-a-i'ah, Jāsh'ūb, and Shē'al, and Rā'moth.

30 And of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'ab; Ād'nā, and Chē'lāl, Bē-nā-jah, Mā-a-sē'jah, Māt-ta-ni'ah, Bē-zāl'ē-el, and Bin'ny-i, and Mā-nās'-seh.

31 And of the sons of Hā'rim; Ē-hē'zēr, Ish-i'jah, * Māl-chi'ah, Shēm-a-i'ah, Shīm'e-on,

32 Bēn'ja-min, Māl'luch, and Shēm-a-rī'ah.

33 Of the sons of Hā'shum; Māt-te-nā'i, Māt'ta-thah. Zā'bād, Ē-liph'e-lēt, Jēr'e-māi, Mā-nās'seh, and Shīm'e-i.

B. C. 436.

CHAP. 10.

r Neh. 3. 11.
Malchijah.r Or. Mabna-
dehai,
according to
some copies.e Num. 32. 38.
ch. 2. 29.t Gen. 6. 2-5.
Ex. 23. 2.
Deut. 7. 3.

34 Of the sons of Bā'nī; Mā-ad'āi, Ām'rām, and Ū'el,

35 Bē-nā'jah, Bē-dē'jah, Chē'lūh,

36 Vā-ni'ah, Mēr'e-mōth, Ē-lī'a-shīb,

37 Māt-ta-ni'ah, Māt-te-nā'i, and Jā'a-sau,

38 And Bā'nī, and Bin'ny-i, Shīm'e-i,

39 And Shēl'e-mi'ah, and Nā'than, and Ād-a-i'ah,

40 ⁹ Māch-nā-dē'bāi, Shāsh'a-i, Shār'-ā-i,

41 Ā-zār'e-el, and Shēl'e-mi'ah, Shēm-a-rī'ah,

42 Shāl'lum, Ām-a-rī'ah, and Jō'seph.

43 Of the sons of * Nē'bō; Jē-i'el, Māt-ti-thi'ah, Zā'bād, Ze-bi'nā, Jā-dā'u, and Jō'el, Bē-nā'jah.

44 ¹⁰ All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

THE

BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the afflicted state of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth: 4 his prayer.*

THE words of * Nē-hē-mi'ah the son of Hāch-a-lī'ah. And it came to pass in the month Chis'leū, in the ^b twentieth year, as I was in ^c Shū'shan the palace,

2 That Hā-nā'ni, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Jū'dah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: ^a the wall of Jē-ru'sā-lēm also ^e is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven.

5 And said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, ^d that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and ^b thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Īs'-

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 1.

a ch. 10. 1.

b ch. 2. 1.

c Esther 1. 2.
Dan. 8. 2.d ch. 2. 17.
Isa. 5. 5.
Jer. 5. 19.

e 2 Ki. 25. 10.

f Deut. 10. 17.
ch. 4. 14.
Job 37. 22.g Ex. 20. 6.
Deut. 7. 9.
Ps. 89. 3.
Heb. 6. 12-18.h 1 Ki. 8. 28-29.
2 Chr. 6. 40.

i Dan. 9. 20.

j Ps. 103. 6.

k Deut. 28. 15.

l Lev. 26. 33.
Deut. 4. 25.m Lev. 26. 39.
Deut. 4. 29.

n Deut. 30. 4.

o Deut. 9. 29.
Dan. 9. 15.p Ps. 119. 4.
Isa. 20. 8.
Hob. 13. 18.q Gen. 32. 11.
Ps. 37. 5.
Prov. 10. 3.

r ch. 2. 1.

ra-el thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Īs'ra-el, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

7 ^f We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have ^k not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Mō'ses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Mō'ses, saying, ⁱ If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

9 ^m But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; ⁿ though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 ^o Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who ^p desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and ^q grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's ^r cupbearer.

CHAPTER 2.

Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sendeth him with letters and a commission to build again the wall of Jerusalem.

AND it came to pass in the month of ^a Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs the king, *that* wine was before him: and ^b I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, *Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but* sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, ^d Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when ^e the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? ^f So I prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Jū'dah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the ¹ queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him ^a a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Jū'dah;

8 And a letter unto Ā'saph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* ^b to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, ^c according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When Sān-bāl'lat the ² Hōr'q-nīte, and Tō-bī'ah the servant, the Ām'mōn-īte, *heard of it*, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Is'ra-el.

11 So I ^j came to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I *any* man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jē-ry'sā-lēm: neither *was there any* beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 2.

^a Ezra 7. 1.
That is, of
Artaxerxes
Longimanus.

^b ch. 1. 11.

^c Prov. 13. 13.

^d 1 Ki. 1. 31.
Dan. 2. 4.
Dan. 5. 10.

^e ch. 1. 3.
Ps. 137. 5.

^f 1 Sam. 1. 13.
ch. 1. 11.
Prov. 3. 6.

¹ wife. Probably
Esther.

^g ch. 5. 14.

^h Ezra 10. 6, 9.
ch. 3. 7.
That is,
the temple.

ⁱ Ezra 5. 5.
Prov. 21. 1.
Isa. 66. 14.
Dan. 1. 9.
Acts 7. 10.

² Or, Moabite.

^j Ezra 8. 32.

^k 2 Chr. 26. 9.
ch. 3. 13.

^l ch. 1. 3.
Jer. 5. 10.

^m 2 Ki. 20. 20.
2 Chr. 32. 30.
ch. 3. 15.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 15. 23.
Jer. 31. 40.
John 18. 1.

^o 1 Sam. 11. 2.
ch. 1. 3.
Ps. 44. 13.
Jer. 24. 9.
Lam. 3. 45,
46.
Ezek. 5. 14.

^p 2 Sam. 2. 7.

^q Ps. 44. 13.
Ps. 79. 4.

^r Ps. 127. 1.
Rom. 8. 31.

^s Ezra 4. 3.
John 4. 9.
Acts 8. 21.

CHAP. 3.

^a ch. 12. 10.

^b ch. 12. 39.
John 5. 2.

^c ch. 12. 39.

^d Jer. 31. 38.
Zech. 14. 10.

¹ at his hand.

^e Ezra 2. 34.
ch. 7. 36.

^f 2 Chr. 33. 14.
ch. 12. 39.
Zeph. 1. 10.

^g ch. 6. 1.

13 And I went out by night ^a by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, which were ^b broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the ^m gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but *there was* no place for the beast *that was* under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the ⁿ brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and *so* returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told *it* to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we *are* in, how Jē-ry'sā-lēm *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, that we be no more ^a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they ^p strengthened their hands for *this* good work.

19 But when Sān-bāl'lat the Hōr'q-nīte, and Tō-bī'ah the servant, the Ām'mōn-īte, and Ġē'shem the Ā-rā-bī-an, heard *it*, they ^q laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What *is* this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, ^r The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ^s ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 3.

The names and order of them that builded the wall of Jerusalem.

THEN ^a Ġē-lī'a-shib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, ^b and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; ^c even unto the tower of Mē'ah they sanctified it, unto the tower of ^d Hā-nān'e-el.

2 And ¹ next unto him builded ^e the men of Jēr'ī-chō. And next to them builded Zāc'cur the son of Im'ri.

3 ^f But the fish gate did the sons of Hās-sē-nā'ah build, who *also* laid the beams thereof, and ^g set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired

Mě'r-ē-mōth the son of U-rī'jah, the son of Kōz. And next unto them repaired Mē-shūl'lam the son of Bēr-ē-chī'ah, the son of Mē-shēz'a-be-el. And next unto them repaired Zā'dōk the son of Bā'a-nā.

5 And next unto them the Tē-kō'ites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to ⁴the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover ¹the old gate repaired Jē-hoi'a-dā the son of Pa-sē'ah, and Mē-shūl'lam the son of Bēs-ō-dē'jah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Mēl-a-tī'ah the Gīb'ē-on-ite, and Jā'don the Mē-rōn'ō-thite, the men of ²Gīb'ē-on, and of Miz'pah, unto the ⁴throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Ūz'zī-el the son of Hār-hā-ī'ah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hān-a-nī'ah the son of ¹one of the apothecaries, and they ²fortified Jē-ry'sā-lēm unto the ¹broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rēph-a-ī'ah the son of Hūr, the ruler of the half part of Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

10 And next unto them repaired Jē-dā'jah the son of Hā-ry'maph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hāt'tūsh the son of Hāsh-ab-nī'ah.

11 Māl-chī'jah ¹the son of Hā'rim, and Hā'shub the son of Pā'hath-mō'ah, repaired the ³other piece, ¹and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shāl'lum the son of Hā-lō'hesh, the ruler of the half part of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, he and ¹his daughters.

13 ²The valley gate repaired Hā'nūn, and the inhabitants ¹of Za-nō'ah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto ¹the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Māl-chī'ah the son of Rē'chāb, the ruler of part of ¹Bēth-hāc'cē-rēm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But ¹the gate of the fountain repaired Shāl'un the son of Cōl-hō'zeh, the ruler of part of ¹Miz'pah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of ¹Si-lō'ah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of Dā'vid.

16 After him repaired Nē-hē-mī'ah

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 3.

A Judg. 5. 23.

i ch. 12. 39.

j Joshua 9. 3.

k ch. 2. 8.

2 Or, left Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

i ch. 12. 38.

m Ezra 2. 32.

3 second measure.

n ch. 12. 38.

o Ex. 35. 25. Luke 8. 3. Phil. 4. 3.

p ch. 2. 13.

q Joshua 15. 34.

r ch. 2. 13.

s Jer. 6. 1. Micah 1. 11.

t ch. 2. 14.

u Joshua 18. 25. Judg. 20. 1, 3. Jer. 40. 6.

v Isa. 8. 6. Luke 13. 4. John 9. 7.

w 2 Ki. 20. 20. Isa. 22. 11.

x Song 3. 7.

y Joshua 15. 44. 1 Sam. 23. 1.

z 2 Chr. 26. 9.

4 Or, Zaccai.

a Eccl. 9. 10. Rom. 12. 11.

b ch. 12. 39. Jer. 32. 2.

c Ezra 2. 43. ch. 7. 46.

5 Or, which dwelt in Ophel, repaired unto.

6 Or, The tower.

d ch. 8. 1, 3.

e 2 Ki. 11. 16. 2 Chr. 23. 15. Jer. 31. 40.

7 the sun gate. Jer. 19. 2.

the son of Āz'būk, the ruler of the half part of Bēth'-zūr, unto ¹the place over against the sepulchres of Dā'vid, and to the ¹pool that was made, and unto the ²house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Le'vites, Rē'hūm the son of Bā'nī. Next unto him repaired Hāsh-a-bī'ah, the ruler of the half part of Kēi'lah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bāv'ā-ī the son of Hēn'a-dād, the ruler of the half part ¹of Kēi'lah.

19 And next to him repaired Ē'zēr the son of Jēsh'u-ā, the ruler of Miz'pah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the ²turning of the wall.

20 After him Bār'uch the son of ¹Zā'bāi earnestly ¹repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Ē-lī'a-shib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mě'r-ē-mōth the son of U-rī'jah the son of Kōz another piece, from the door of the house of Ē-lī'a-shib even to the end of the house of Ē-lī'a-shib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Bēn'jā-min and Hā'shub over against their house. After him repaired Āz-a-ri'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'jah the son of Ān-a-nī'ah by his house.

24 After him repaired Bīn'nū-ī the son of Hēn'a-dād another piece, from the house of Āz-a-ri'ah unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Pāl'al the son of Ū'zā-ī, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the ¹court of the prison. After him Pē-dā'jah the son of Pārōsh.

26 Moreover ¹the Nēth'i-nīm⁵ dwelt in ¹O'phel, unto ¹the place over against ¹the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tē-kō'ites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of O'phel.

28 From above the ¹horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zā'dōk the son of Īm'mēr over against his house. After him repaired also Shēm-a-ī'ah the son of Shēch-a-nī'ah, the keeper of ¹the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hān-a-nī'ah the son of Shēl-ē-mī'ah, and Hā'nūn the sixth son of Zā'laph, another piece. After him repaired Mē-shūl'

lam the son of Bêr-g-chî'ah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Māl-chî'ah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nêth'i-nîms, and of the merchants, over against the gate Mîph'-kād, and to the ⁸ going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto ^f the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth to God, and continueth the work. ⁷ He setteth a watch.

BUT it came to pass, ^a that when Sān-bāl'lat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Sā-mā'rî-ā, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they ¹ fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now ^b Tō-bî'ah the Ām'mōn-ite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 Hear, O our God; for we are ² despised: and ^a turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And ^c cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall: and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, *that* when Sān-bāl'lat, and Tō-bî'ah, and the Ā-rā'bî-āns, and the Ām'mōn-ites, and the Āsh'dōd-ites, heard that the walls of Jē-ru'sā-lēm ³ were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And ^d conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and ⁴ to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless ^e we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Jū'dah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is much rubbish*; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 3.

8 Or, corner chamber.

^f ch. 12. 39. John 5. 2.

CHAP. 4.

a Ezra 4. 1-5. ch. 2. 10. Ps. 2. 1, 4. Acts 5. 17.

1 leave to themselves.

b ch. 2. 10, 19.

c Ps. 123. 3, 4. Isa. 53. 3. Luke 16. 14.

2 despite.

d 1 Sam. 17. 26. Ps. 79. 12. Prov. 3. 34. Hosea 12. 14.

e Ps. 59. 5-13. Ps. 69. 27. Jer. 18. 23. 2 Tim. 4. 14.

3 ascended.

^f Ps. 2. 1-3. Isa. 8. 9, 10. Acts 23. 12, 13.

4 to make an error to it.

^g Job 22. 27. Ps. 50. 15. Matt. 26. 41.

5 Or, That from all places ye must return to us.

6 from the lower parts of the place, etc.

h Num. 14. 9. Deut. 1. 20.

i Deut. 10. 17. Job 37. 22. Heb. 12. 20, 21, 28, 29.

^j 2 Sam. 10. 12.

k Job 5. 12. Ps. 33. 10.

l 1 Cor. 16. 13. Eph. 6. 10.

7 on his lo'ns.

m Ex. 14. 14. Deut. 1. 30. Deut. 3. 22. Joshua 23. 10.

8 Or, every one went with his weapon for water.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, ⁵ From all places whence ye shall ⁶ return unto us *they will be upon you*.

13 ¶ Therefore set I ⁶ in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, ^h Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, *which* ⁱ is great and terrible, and ^j fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, ^k and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Jū'dah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with ^l one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded ⁷ by his side, and *so* builded. And he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: ^m our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, ⁸ *saving that* every one put them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ The people complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage. ⁶ The usurers rebuked.

AND there was a great cry of the people and of their wives against their brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto bondage already: neither is it in our power to redeem them: for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God? because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the Lord. And the people did according to this promise.

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 5.

- a Isa. 5. 7.
 Jan. 5. 4.
 b Lev. 25. 35.
 Deut. 15. 7.
 c Gen. 41. 57.
 Hag. 1. 6.
 d Gen. 37. 27.
 Isa. 58. 7.
 Acts 17. 26.
 e Ex. 21. 7.
 Matt. 18. 25.
 f Ex. 11. 8.
 ch. 13. 8.
 Mark 3. 5.
 Eph. 4. 26.
 1 my heart consulted in me.
 g Lev. 19. 17.
 1 Tim. 5. 20.
 h Ex. 22. 25.
 Deut. 23. 19.
 Ps. 13. 5.
 i Prov. 27. 5.
 Matt. 18. 17.
 j Lev. 25. 48.
 k Gen. 30. 11.
 Lev. 25. 36.
 Acts 9. 31.
 l Gen. 13. 7, 8.
 2 Sam. 12. 14.
 Rom. 2. 24.
 Titus 2. 5.
 1 Pet. 2. 12.
 m Ezra 10. 5.
 Jer. 34. 8, 9.
 n Matt. 10. 14.
 Acts 13. 51.
 o Zech. 5. 4.
 2 empty, or, void.
 p 2 Ki. 23. 3.
 q ch. 13. 6.
 r 1 Cor. 9. 4.
 s 2 Cor. 11. 9.
 t Gen. 42. 18.
 Job 31. 23.
 Ps. 112. 1.
 Prov. 16. 6.
 Eccl. 12. 13, 14.
 Luke 18. 2-4.
 u 2 Sam. 9. 7.
 v 1 Ki. 4. 22.
 w ch. 13. 22.

CHAP. 6.

- a ch. 2. 10.
 1 Or, Gashmu, verse 6.
 b ch. 3. 1, 3.
 c Prov. 26. 24.
 d 1 Chr. 8. 12.
 ch. 11. 35.
 e Ps. 12. 2.
 Prov. 26. 24.
 Eccl. 4. 4.
 Micah 7. 4, 5.
 f Prov. 14. 15.
 g Prov. 1. 10.
 h Jer. 9. 3.
 Rom. 3. 8.
 2 Cor. 6. 8.
 1 Pet. 2. 12.
 2 Or, Geshem, verse 1.
 i Ezra 4. 13.
 ch. 2. 19.
 Luke 23. 2.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Jū'dah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 Now that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 ¶ Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Sanballat practiseth against Nehemiah by insidious attempts. 15 The wall finished. 17 Secret intelligence between the enemies and the nobles of Jū'dah.

NOW it came to pass, when Sān-bāl'lat, and Tō-bī'ah, and 1 Ġē'shem the Ā-rā-bī'an, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (b) though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Sān-bāl'lat and Ġē'shem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of d Ō'nō. But they thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sān-bāl'lat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and 2 Gāsh'mū saith it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which

cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jê-ry/sâ-lêm, saying, *There is a king in Jûdah*: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou ⁷ feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, ⁸ O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shêm-a-î'ah the son of Del-a-î'ah the son of Mê-hêt'a-beel, who ⁹ was shut up; and he said, Let ¹ us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, ¹⁰ Should such a man as I flee? and who ¹¹ is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that ¹² he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tô-bî'ah and Sãn-bâl'lat had hired him.

13 Therefore ¹³ was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have ¹⁴ matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 ¹⁵ My God, think thou upon Tô-bî'ah and Sãn-bâl'lat according to these their works, and on the ¹⁶ prophetess Nô-a-dî'ah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Ê'lûl, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that ¹⁷ when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that ¹⁸ were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for ¹⁹ they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Jûdah ²⁰ sent many letters unto Tô-bî'ah, and the letters of Tô-bî'ah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Jûdah sworn unto him, because he ²¹ was the son in law of Shêch-a-nî'ah the son of A'rah; and his son Jô-hãnan had

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 6.

j Job 13. 4.
Ps. 36. 3.
Isa. 59. 4.
Dan. 11. 27.

k Deut. 33. 25.
Ps. 36. 3.
Isa. 41. 10.
2 Cor. 12. 9.

l Prov. 26. 24.

m Prov. 28. 1.

n Ezek. 13. 22.

o ch. 13. 29.

p Ezek. 13. 17.

q ch. 2. 10.
ch. 4. 1, 7.
ch. 6. 1.

r Ps. 126. 2.

3 multiplied
their letters
passing to
Tobiah.

4 Or, matters.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 3.

b ch. 6. 1.

c ch. 2. 8.

d Num. 12. 7.
ch. 13. 13.
Ps. 101. 6.
Matt. 24. 45.
1 Cor. 4. 2.

e Gen. 42. 18.
Ex. 18. 21.
ch. 5. 15.
Job 31. 24.
Prov. 16. 6.

1 broad in
spaces.

f Prov. 2. 6.
Rom. 11. 35.
1 Cor. 4. 7.
2 Cor. 8. 15.
Jas. 1. 17.

2 Perhaps the
one in
Ezra 2. 1,
contained
the number
enrolled for
the journey,
and this only
those who
actually re-
turned, as
they are not
exactly the
same.

3 Or, Seraiah,
Ezra 2. 2.

taken the daughter of Mê-shûl'lam the son of Bêr-ê-chî'ah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my ⁴ words to him. And Tô-bî'ah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAPTER 7.

Genealogy of them which came at the first out of Babylon.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall ^a was built, and I had ^b set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Le'vites were appointed,

2 That I gaye my brother Hã-nã'nî, and Hãn-a-nî'ah the ruler ^c of the palace, charge over Jê-ry/sâ-lêm: for he ^d was ^e a faithful man, and ^f feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jê-ry/sâ-lêm be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar ^g them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jê-ry/sâ-lêm, every one in his watch, and every one ^h to be over against his house.

4 Now the city ⁱ was ^j large and great: but the people ^k were few therein, and the houses ^l were not builded.

5 ¶ And my God ^m put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found ⁿ a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 These ^o are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nêb-u-chãd-nêz'zar the king of Bãb'ÿ-lon had carried away, and came again to Jê-ry/sâ-lêm and to Jûdah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zê-rûb'ba-bêl, Jêsh'u-â, Nê-hê-mî'ah, ³ Äz-a-rî'ah, Rã-a-mî'ah, Nã-hãm'a-nî, Môr'de-cãl, Bîl'shãn, Mîs'pe-rêth, Bîg'vã-î, Nê'hûm, Bã'a-nah. The number, ¹ I say, of the men of the people of İs'ra-el ² was this:

8 The children of Pã'rôsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shêph-a-tî'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Ä'rah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pã'hath-mô'ab, of the children of Jêsh'u-â and Jô'ãb, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Ê'lãm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zāt'tu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zāc'ca-ī, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of ⁴Bīn'ny-ī, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bēb'ā-ī, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Āz'gad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Ā-dōn'ī-kām, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bīg'va-ī, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Ā'dīn, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ā'tēr of Hēz-ē-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hā'shum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bē'zāl, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of ⁵Hā'riph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of ⁶Gīb'e-on, ninety and five.

26 The men of ⁷Bēth'-lē-hēm and Nē-tō'phah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of ⁸Ān'a-thoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of ⁹Bēth-āz'ma-veth, forty and two.

29 The men of ¹⁰Kīr'jath-jē'a-rīm, Chē-phī'rah, and Bē-e'rōth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Rā'mah and Gā'bā, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of ¹¹Mīch'mas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bēth'-el and Ā'ī, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nē'bō, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other Ē'lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jēr'ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lōd, Hā'did, and Ō'nō, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Sē-nā'ah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of ¹²Jē-dā'jah, of the house of Jēsh'u-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of ¹³Im'mēr, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of ¹⁴Pāsh'ūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of ¹⁵Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Lē'vites: the children of

B. C. 536.

CHAP. 7.

4 Or, Bani,
Ezra 2. 10.

5 Or, Jorah,
Ezra 2. 18.

6 Or, Gibbar,
Ezra 2. 20.

7 Gen. 35. 6.
Ruth 2. 4.
1 Sam. 17. 12.
2 Chr. 11. 6.
Ezra 2. 21.
Micah 5. 2.
Matt. 2. 1.

8 Joshua 21. 18.
1 Chr. 6. 54,
60.
Ezra 2. 23.
Jer. 1. 1.

9 Or, Azmaveth,
Ezra 2. 24.

10 Or, Kirjath-arim,
Ezra 2. 25.

11 1 Sam. 13. 2.
Ezra 2. 27.
Isa. 10. 28.

12 1 Chr. 24. 7.
Ezra 2. 36.

13 1 Chr. 24. 14.
Ezra 2. 37.

14 1 Chr. 9. 12.
1 Chr. 24. 9.

15 1 Chr. 24. 8.
Ezra 2. 39.
Ezra 10. 31.

16 Or, Hodaviah,
Ezra 2. 40:
or, Judah,
Ezra 3. 9.

17 Or, Siahah,
Ezra 2. 44.

18 Or, Shamlai.

19 Or,
Nephsum,
Ezra 2. 50.

20 Or, Bazluth,
Ezra 2. 52.

21 Gen. 9. 25, 26.
1 Ki. 5. 13, 14.
2 Chr. 2. 17,
18.

22 Or, Peruda.

23 Or, Ami.

24 Or, Addan.

25 Or, pedigree.

Jēsh'u-ā, of Kād'mī-el, and of the children of ¹⁶Hō-dē'vah, seventy and four.

44 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'saph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shāl'lum, the children of Ā'tēr, the children of Tāl'mon, the children of Āk'kūb, the children of Hāt'ī-tā, the children of Shō'bā-ī, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The Nēth'i-nīms: the children of Zī'hā, the children of Hā-sū'phā, the children of Tāb'ha-ōth,

47 The children of Kē'ros, the children of ¹⁷Sī'ā, the children of Pā'don,

48 The children of Lēb'a-nā, the children of Hāg'a-bā, the children of ¹⁸Shāl'ma-ī,

49 The children of Hā'nān, the children of Ġīd'del, the children of Gā'hār,

50 The children of Rē-a-ī'ah, the children of Rē'zīn, the children of Nē-kō'dā,

51 The children of Gāz'zam, the children of Ūz'zā, the children of Phā-sē'ah,

52 The children of Bē'sāi, the children of Mē-ū'nīm, the children of ¹⁹Nē-phīsh'e-sīm,

53 The children of Bāk'būk, the children of Hā-kū'phā, the children of Hār'hūr,

54 The children of ²⁰Bāz'lith, the children of Mē-hī'dā, the children of Hār'shā,

55 The children of Bār'kōs, the children of Sīs'e-rā, the children of Tā'mah,

56 The children of Nē-zī'ah, the children of Hāt'ī-phā.

57 ¶ The ²¹children of Sōl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'ta-ī, the children of Sōph'e-rēth, the children of ²²Pē-rī'dā,

58 The children of Jā-ā'lā, the children of Dār'kon, the children of Ġīd'del,

59 The children of Shēph'a-tī'ah, the children of Hāt'til, the children of Pōch'e-rēth of Zē-bā'im, the children of ²³Ā'mon.

60 All the Nēth'i-nīms, and the children of Sōl'o-mon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 ²⁴And these were they which went up also from Tēl-mē'lah, Tēl-ha-rē'shā, Chē'rub, ²⁵Ād'dōn, and Im'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their ²⁶seed, whether they were of Is'ra-el.

62 The children of Del-a-ī'ah, the children of Tō-bī'ah, the children of Nē-kō'dā, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Hā-bā'jah, the children of

Kōz, the children of ^p Bār-zil'la-i, which took *one* of the daughters of Bār-zil'la-i the Gīl'e-ād-ite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And ¹⁸ the Tīr'shā-thā said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood *up* a priest with ^q Ū'rim and Thūm'mim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And ¹⁹ some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. ^r The Tīr'shā-thā gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And *some* of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work ^s twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

72 And *that* which ^t the rest of the people gave *was* twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Lē'vites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nēth'inims, and all Is'ra-el, dwelt in ^u their cities: ^v and when the seventh month came, the children of Is'ra-el *were* in their cities.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ Religious manner of reading and hearing the law. ⁹ The people comforted. ¹⁶ They keep the feast of tabernacles.

AND ^a all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that *was* ^b before the water gate; and they spake unto Ēz'rā the ^c scribe to bring the book ^d of the law of Mō'sēs, which the LORD had commanded to Is'ra-el.

2 And Ēz'rā the priest brought ^e the law before the congregation both ^f of men and women, and all ^g that could hear with understanding, ^h upon the first day of the seventh month.

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 7.

^p 2 Sam. 17. 27.
^q 2 Sam. 19. 31-34.

^r 1 Ki. 2. 7.
^s Ezra 2. 61.

^t 18 Or, the governor.

^u Ex. 28. 30.
^v Lev. 8. 8.

^w Num. 7. 89.
^x Num. 27. 18-21.

^y Deut. 33. 8.
^z Judg. 1. 1.

19 part.

^a ch. 8. 9.
^b ch. 10. 1.

^c Ezra 2. 69.

^d Job 34. 19.
^e Rom. 2. 11.

^f Gal. 3. 28.

^g ch. 11. 20, 36.

^h Ex. 23. 14-17.
ⁱ Lev. 23. 24-44.

^j Ezra 3. 1.

CHAP. 8.

^a Ezra 3. 1.

^b ch. 8. 26.
^c ch. 12. 37.

^d Ezra 7. 6.
^e Isa. 8. 20.

^f Jer. 8. 8, 9.

^g 2 Chr. 34. 15.
^h Isa. 8. 20.

ⁱ Mal. 4. 4.

^j Deut. 31. 11, 12.

^k 1 Pet. 3. 7.

^l 1 that understood in hearing.

^m Lev. 23. 24.

ⁿ 2 from the light.

^o 3 tower of wood.

^p 4 eyes.

^q Judg. 3. 20.

^r i Num. 5. 22.
^s ch. 5. 13.

^t Matt. 6. 13.
^u 1 Cor. 14. 16.

^v Lam. 3. 41.

^w Ex. 4. 31.

^x Lev. 10. 11.

^y Hab. 2. 2.
^z Acts 8. 30-35.

^a Ezra 2. 63.
^b ch. 7. 65.

^c 5 Or, the governor.

^d 2 Chr. 35. 3.
^e Hosea 4. 6.

^f Lev. 23. 24.

^g Deut. 16. 14.
^h Eccl. 3. 4.

ⁱ Mal. 2. 13.

^j Esther 9. 19.
^k Luke 11. 41.
^l Rev. 11. 10.

3 And he read therein before the street that *was* before the water gate ² from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people *were* attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ēz'rā the scribe stood upon ^a a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Māt-ti-thī'ah, and Shē'mā, and Ān-a-i'ah, and U-rī'jah, and Hīl-kī'ah, and Mā-a-sē'jah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pē-dā'-jah, and Mish'a-el, and Māl-chī'ah, and Hā'shum, and Hāsh-bād'a-nā, Zēch-a-rī'ah, and Mē-shū'l'am.

5 And Ēz'rā opened the book in the ⁴ sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people ^a stood up:

6 And Ēz'rā blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people ⁱ answered, Amen, Amen, with ^j lifting up their hands: and ^k they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with *their* faces to the ground.

7 Also Jēsh'u-ā, and Bā'nī, and Shēr-e-bī'alī, Jā'mīn, Āk'kūh, Shab-bēth'a-i, Hō-dī'jah, Mā-a-sē'jah, Kēl-lī'tā, Āz-a-rī'ah, Jōz'a-bād, Hā'nan, Pēl-a-i'ah, and the Lē'vites, ⁱ caused the people to understand the law: and the people *stood* in *their* place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God ^m distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused *them* to understand and the reading.

9 ¶ ⁿ And Nē-hē-mī'ah, which *is* ⁵ the Tīr'shā-thā, and Ēz'rā the priest the scribe, ^o and the Lē'vites that taught the people, said unto all the people, ^p This day *is* holy unto the LORD your God; ^q mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, ^r and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for *this* day *is* holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD *is* your strength.

11 So the Lē'vites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day *is* holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Lē'vites, unto Ēz'rā the

scribe, even ⁶to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded ⁷by Mō'ses, that the children of Is'ra-el should dwell in ⁸booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as *it is* written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought *them*, and made themselves booths, every one upon the ⁹roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the ¹⁰water gate, ¹¹and in the street of the gate of E'phrā'im.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jēsh'u-ā the son of Nūn unto that day had not the children of Is'ra-el done so. And there was very great gladness.

18 Also ¹²day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day *was* ¹³a solemn assembly, ¹⁴according unto the manner.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 4 The Levites confess God's manifold goodness, and their own wickedness.*

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of ¹this month the children of Is'ra-el were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, ²and earth upon them.

2 And ³the seed of Is'ra-el separated themselves from all ⁴strangers, and stood ⁵and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and ⁶read in the book of the law of the LORD their God *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the ⁷stairs, of the Lē'vites, Jēsh'u-ā, and Bā'nī, Kād'mī-el, Shēb-a-nī'ah. Būn'nī, Shēr-e-bī'ah, Bā'nī, and Chēn'a-nī, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Lē'vites, Jēsh'u-ā, and Kād'mī-el, Bā'nī, Hāsh-ab-nī'ah, Shēr-e-bī'ah, Hō-dī'jah, Shēb-a-nī'ah, and Pēth-a-hī'ah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be ⁸thy

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 8.

6 Or, that they might instruct in the words of the law.

7 by the hand of.

8 Gen. 33. 17. Lev. 23. 34.

9 Deut. 22. 8.

10 ch. 3. 26.

11 ch. 12. 39.

12 Deut. 31. 10.

13 a restraint.

14 Num. 29. 35.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 8. 2.

b Joshua 7. 6.

1 Sam. 4. 12.

2 Sam. 1. 2.

Job 2. 12.

c Ezra 10. 11.

ch. 13. 8.

1 strange children.

d Prov. 28. 13.

Jer. 3. 13.

1 John 1. 7-9.

e ch. 8. 7.

2 Or, scaffold.

f Ex. 15. 6, 11.

1 Chr. 29. 13.

2 Cor. 4. 6.

g Deut. 6. 4.

Isa. 37. 16.

Mark 12. 29.

h Rev. 14. 7.

i Deut. 10. 14.

j Ps. 36. 6.

k Gen. 11. 31.

l Joshua 23. 14.

m Ex. 9. 16.

Jer. 32. 20.

Dan. 9. 13.

Rom. 9. 17.

n Ex. 13. 21.

o Ps. 19. 8. 9.

Rom. 7. 12.

3 laws of truth.

p Gen. 2. 3.

Ex. 20. 8.

Isa. 56. 2.

Mark 2. 27.

Heb. 4. 9.

q Ex. 16. 14. 15.

John 6. 31.

r Deut. 1. 8.

4 which thou hadst lift up thine hand to give them.

s Deut. 31. 27.

2 Chr. 30. 8.

Ps. 106. 6.

Jer. 19. 13.

t Ps. 78. 11.

glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 ¹Thou, *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; ²thou hast made heaven, ³the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all *things* that *are* therein, the seas, and all that *is* therein, and thou ⁴preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou *art* the LORD the God, who didst choose ⁵ā'brām, and broughtest him forth out of Ūr of the Chāl-dees, and gavest him the name of ā'brā'hām;

8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Cā'nāan-ites, the Hīt-ites, the Ām'ōr-ites, and the Pēr'iz-zites, and the Jēb'u-sites, and the Ġir'ga-shites, to give *it*, *I say*, to his seed, and ⁹hast performed thy words; for thou *art* righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in E'gypt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea;

10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon Phā'raōh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou ¹¹get thee a name, as *it is* this day.

11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou ¹²leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sī'nāi, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them ¹³right judgments, and ¹⁴true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy ¹⁵holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Mō'ses thy servant:

15 And ¹⁶gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should ¹⁷go in to possess the land ¹⁸which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and ¹⁹hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, ²⁰neither

were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed ^aa captain to return to their bondage: but thou *art* ^aa God ready to pardon, ^vv gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, when they had made thee a molten calf, and said, This *is* thy God that brought thee up out of E^ggypt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy ^ww manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the ^zz pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy ^vv good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their ^zz clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Si^hh^on, and the land of the king of Hēsh^ob^on, and the land of Ōg king of Bā^oshān.

23 ^aa Their children also multiplied thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā^onāan-ites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them ^aa as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a ^bb fat land, and possessed ^cc houses full of all goods, ^dd wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and ^ee fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became ^aa fat, and delighted themselves in thy ^ee great goodness.

26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy ^ff prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 9.

^u Num. 14. 4.

⁵ a God of pardons.

^v Ex. 34. 6.

Num. 14. 18.

Ps. 86. 5. 15.

Joel 2. 13.

^w Ps. 106. 45.

^z Ex. 13. 21. 22.

Num. 14. 14.

^y Num. 11. 17.

Isa. 63. 11.

^z Deut. 8. 4.

Ps. 34. 10.

^a Gen. 15. 5.

1 Chr. 27. 23.

^b according to their will.

^c Deut. 8. 7-10.

Ezek. 20. 6.

^d Deut. 6. 11.

^e Or, cisterns.

^f tree of food.

^g Deut. 32. 15.

Hosea 13. 6.

^h 1 Ki. 8. 65.

Rom. 2. 4.

ⁱ Matt. 21. 35.

Acts 7. 52.

^j they returned to do evil.

^k Deut. 4. 26.

Jer. 25. 3-7.

Hosea 6. 5.

^l Lev. 18. 5.

Matt. 19. 17.

Luke 10. 28.

Rom. 10. 5.

Gal. 3. 12.

^m they gave a withdrawing shoulder.

ⁿ protract over them.

^o Ps. 78. 8, 40.

Matt. 23. 10.

Jer. 7. 25.

Acts 7. 51.

^p in the hand of thy prophets.

^q Jer. 5. 10.

^r weariness.

^s that hath found us.

^t 2 Ki. 17. 3.

Isa. 7. 17. 18.

^u Gen. 18. 25.

Ps. 119. 137.

Dan. 9. 14.

^v Matt. 28. 48.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, ⁹they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And ⁹testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (^aa which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and ¹⁰withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou ¹¹forbear them, and testifiedst ⁱagainst them by thy spirit ¹²in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake ^jthou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou *art* a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the ¹³trouble seem little before thee, ¹⁴that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, ^ksince the time of the kings of Ās-sūr¹⁵ Ā¹⁶ unto this day.

33 Howbeit ^lthou *art* just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, ^mwe *are* servants this day, and *for* the land that thou gav-

est unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

37 And ^a it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have ^a dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Lēvites, and priests, ¹⁵ seal unto it.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Names of them which sealed the covenant, ²⁸ which the rest of the people bound themselves to observe. ²⁹ Points of the covenant.

NOW ¹ those that sealed were, ^a Nē-he-mi'ah, ² the Tir'sha-thā, ^b the son of Hāch-a-lī'ah, and Zīd-ki'jah,

2 Sēr-a-i'ah, Āz-a-rī'ah, Jēr-e-mi'ah,

3 Pāsh'ūr, Ām-a-rī'ah, Māl-chi'jah,

4 Hāt'tūsh, Shēb-a-ni'ah, Māl'luch,

5 Hā'rīm, Mēr'e-mōth, Ō-bā-dī'ah,

6 Dān'jēl, Gīn'nē-thon, Bā'ruch,

7 Mē-shū'lām, Ā-bi'jah, Mi'j'a-mīn,

8 Mā-a-zī'ah, Bil'g-i, Shēm-a-i'ah: these were the priests.

9 And the ^c Lēvites: both Jēsh'uā the son of Āz-a-ni'ah, Bin'nū-i of the sons of Hēn'a-dād, Kād'mi-el;

10 And their brethren, Shēb-a-ni'ah, Hō-di'jah, Kēl'i-tā, Pēl-a-i'ah, Hā'nan,

11 Mī'chā, Rē'hōb, Hāsh-a-bi'ah,

12 Zāc'cur, Shēr-e-bi'ah, Shēb-a-ni'ah,

13 Hō-dī'jah, Bā'nī, Bēn't-nū.

14 The chief of the people; Pā'rōsh, Pā'hath-mō'ab, E'lām, Zāt'thu, Bā'nī,

15 Būn'nī, Āz'gad, Bēb'ā-i,

16 Ād-ō-ni'jah, Bīg'va-i, Ā'dm,

17 Ā'tēr, Hiz-ki'jah, Āz'zur,

18 Hō-dī'jah, Hā'shum, Bē'zāi,

19 Hā'rīph, Ān'a-thōth, Nēb'a-i,

20 Māg'pi-ash, Mē-shū'lām, Hē-zīr,

21 Mē-shēz'a-be-el, Zā'dōk, Jad-dū'a,

22 Pēl-a-ti'ah, Hā'nan, Ān-a-i'ah,

23 Hō-shē'a, Hān-a-ni'ah, Hā'shub,

24 Hāl-lō'hesh, Pil'e-hā, Shō'bek,

25 Rē'hūm, Hā-shāb'nah, Mā-a-sē'-jah,

26 And Ā-hi'jah, Hā'nan, Ā'nan,

27 Māl'luch, Hā'rīm, Bā'a-nah.

28 ¶ And ^d the rest of the people,

the priests, the Lēvites, the porters,

the singers, the Nēth'i-nims, ^e and all

they that had separated themselves

from the people of the lands unto

the law of God, their wives, their

sons, and their daughters, every one

having knowledge, and having un-

derstanding;

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 9.

n Deut. 28. 33.

o Deut. 28. 48.

15 are at the sealing, or, sealed.

CHAP. 10.

1 at the sealings.

a ch. 8. 9.

2 Or, the governor.

b ch. 1. 1.

c ch. 12. 8.

d Ezra 2. 26.

e Ezra 9. 1. ch. 13. 5.

f Deut. 29. 12. ch. 5. 12. Isa. 14. Rom. 12. 9.

g 2 Ki. 23. 3.

3 by the hand of.

h Gen. 6. 2. Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3.

i Ex. 20. 10. Lev. 23. 3. ch. 13. 15. Jer. 17. 21.

j Ex. 23. 10. Lev. 25. 4.

k Deut. 15. 1. ch. 5. 12.

4 every hand.

l Gen. 28. 22.

m Lev. 24. 5. 2 Chr. 2. 4.

n ch. 13. 31.

o Lev. 6. 12.

p Ex. 23. 19. Lev. 19. 23. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 26. 2.

q Ex. 13. 2, 13. Lev. 27. 26, 27.

r Lev. 23. 17. Num. 15. 19. Deut. 18. 4.

s Lev. 27. 30, 32.

2 Chr. 31. 6.

t Num. 18. 26.

u 1 Chr. 9. 26. 2 Chr. 31. 11.

29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, ^j and entered into a curse, and into an oath, ^k to walk in God's law, which was given ^l by Mō'ses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

30 And that we would not give ^m our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 ⁿ And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, ^o that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and ^p that we would leave the ^q seventh year, and the ^r exaction of ^s every debt.

32 Also we made ^t ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

33 For ^u the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Is'ra-el, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Lēvites, and the people, ^v for the wood offering, to bring ^w it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, ^x as ^y it is written in the law:

35 And ^z to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as ^{aa} it is ^{ab} written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 ^{ac} And ^{ad} that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and ^{ae} the tithes of our ground unto the Lēvites, that the same Lēvites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aār'on shall be with the Lēvites, ^{af} when the Lēvites take tithes: and the Lēvites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to ^{ag} the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Īṣṣā-el and the children of Lē'vī shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: ^w and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAPTER 11.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and every tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem: 3 their names.
2 The residue of the people dwell in other cities.

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jē-ru'sā-lēm ^a the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly ^b offered themselves to dwell at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 ¶ ^c Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: but in the cities of Jū'dah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Īṣṣā-el, the priests, and the Lē'vites, and ^a the Nēth'i-nims, and ^e the children of Sōl'o-mon's servants.

4 And ^f at Jē-ru'sā-lēm dwelt certain of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bēn'jā-min. Of the children of Jū'dah; Āthā-ī'ah the son of Ūz-zī'ah, the son of Zēch-a-rī'ah, the son of Ām-a-rī'ah, the son of Shēph-a-tī'ah, the son of Mā-hā-lā-lē-el, of the children of ^e Pē'rez;

5 And Mā-a-sē'jah the son of Bā'ruch, the son of Cōl-hō'zeh, the son of Hā-zā'jah, the son of Ād-a-ī'ah, the son of Joī'a-rīb, the son of Zēch-a-rī'ah, the son of Shī-lō'nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rez that dwelt at Jē-ru'sā-lēm were four hundred threescore and eight ¹ valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Bēn'jā-min; Sāl'tu the son of Mē-shū'lām, the son of Jō'ed, the son of Pē-dā'jah, the son of Kōl-a-ī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'jah, the son of Īth'ī-el, the son of Jē-sā'jah.

8 And after him Gāb'ba-ī, Sāl'la-ī, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Jō'el the son of Zīch'rī was their overseer: and Jū'dah the son of Sē-nū'ah was second over the city.

10 ^h Of the priests: Jē-dā'jah the son of Joī'a-rīb, Jā'chīn.

11 Sēr-a-ī'ah the son of Hīl-kī'ah, the son of Mē-shū'lām, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of Mē-rā'ioth, the son of Ā-hī'tub, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Ād-a-ī'ah

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 10.

^v Num. 18. 30.
Deut. 12. 6.
ch. 13. 12.

^w ch. 13. 10.
Ps. 122. 9.
Matt. 18. 20.

CHAP. 11.

^a Isa. 48. 2.
Matt. 4. 5.

^b Judg. 5. 9.

^c 1 Chr. 9. 2.
ch. 7. 6.

^d Ezra 2. 43.

^e Ezra 2. 55.

^f 1 Chr. 9. 3.

^g Gen. 38. 29.

¹ Or, men of activity.

^h 1 Chr. 9. 10.

² Or, the son of Haggadolim.

³ were over.

ⁱ 2 Ki. 12. 15,
10.
1 Chr. 26. 29.
2 Chr. 34. 13.
1 Cor. 4. 2.

^j 1 Chr. 9. 15,
Zīch'rī.

^k ch. 7. 44.

^l 1 Ki. 11. 13.
Ezra 9. 8.
Matt. 24. 15.
Rev. 11. 2.
Rev. 21. 2.

^m 1 Chr. 9. 17.
ch. 7. 45.
ch. 12. 25.

ⁿ 5 at the gates.

^o Ezra 2. 43,
58.
ch. 3. 26.

^p Or, The tower.

^q 2 Chr. 27. 3.

^r Ezra 6. 8, 9.

^s Or, a sure ordinance.

^t Gen. 38. 30,
Zarah.

^u 1 Chr. 18. 17.
1 Chr. 23. 28.

^v Gen. 23. 2.
Joshua 14. 15.

^w Joshua 15. 21,
Kabzeel.

the son of Jēr'q-hām, the son of Pēlā-lī'ah, the son of Ām'zī, the son of Zēch-a-rī'ah, the son of Pāsh'ūr, the son of Māl-chī'ah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Ā-māsh'a-ī the son of Ā-zār'e-el, the son of Ā-hās'ā-ī, the son of Mē-shīl'q-mōth, the son of Īm'mēr,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zāb'dī-el, ² the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Lē'vites: Shēm-a-ī'ah the son of Hā'shub, the son of Āz'rī-kam, the son of Hāsh-a-bī'ah, the son of Būn'nī;

16 And Shab-bēth'a-ī and Jōz'a-bād, of the chief of the Lē'vites, ³ had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Māt-ta-nī'ah the son of Mī'chā, the son of ⁴ Zāb'dī, the son of Ā'saph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bāk-būk-ī'ah the second among his brethren, and Āb'dā the son of Shām-mu'ā, the son of Gā'lāl, the son of Jēd'u-thūn.

18 All the Lē'vites in ^a the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover ^b the porters, Āk'kūb, Tāl'mon, and their brethren that kept ^c the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Īṣṣā-el, of the priests, and the Lē'vites, were in all the cities of Jū'dah, every one in his inheritance.

21 ^m But the Nēth'i-nims dwelt in ⁿ Ō'phēl: and Zī'hā and Ġīs'pā were over the Nēth'i-nims.

22 The overseer also of the Lē'vites at Jē-ru'sā-lēm was Ūz'zī the son of Bā'nī, the son of Hāsh-a-bī'ah, the son of Māt-ta-nī'ah, the son of Mī'chā. Of the sons of Ā'saph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 For ^o it was the king's commandment concerning them, that ^a a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pēth-a-hī'ah the son of Mē-shēz'a-be-el, of the children of ^p Zē'rah the son of Jū'dah, was ^q at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Jū'dah dwelt at ^r Kir'jath-ār'bā, and in the villages thereof, and at Dī'bōn, and in the villages thereof, and at ^s Jē-kāb'zē-el, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jēsh'u-ā, and at Mōl'a-dah, and at Bēth-phē'let,

27 And at Hā'zar-shū'al, and at Bē'er-shē'bā, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Zik'lāg, and at Mēk'o-nah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at Ēn-rīm'mon, and at Zā're-ah, and at Jār'mūth,

30 Za-nō'ah, Ā-dū'lām, and in their villages, at Lā'chish, and the fields thereof, at Ā-zē'kah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Bē'er-she'bā unto the valley of Hīn'nom.

31 The children also of Bēn'ja-min * from Gē'bā dwelt * at Mēh'mash, and Ā-i'ja, and Bēth'-el, and in their villages,

32 And at * Ān'a-thoth, Nōb, Ān-a-ni'ah,

33 Hā'zōr, Rā'mah, Gīt'ta'im,

34 Hā'did, Ze-bō'im, Nē-bāl'lat,

35 Lōd, and Ō'uō, * the valley of craftsmen.

36 And in the * Lē'vites were divisions in Jū'dah, and in Bēn'ja-min.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Priests and Levites who came up with Zerubbabel.
10 Succession of the high priests.

NOW these are the * priests and the Lē'vites that went up with Zē-rūb'ba-bēl the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, and Jēsh'u-ā: ^b Sēr-a-i'ah, Jēr-e-mi'ah, Ēz'rā,

2 Ām-a-rī'ah, ¹ Māl'luch, Hāt'tūsh,

3 ² Shēch-a-ni'ah, ³ Rē'hūm, ⁴ Mēr'-e-mōth,

4 Id'dō, ⁵ Gē'n'nē-thō, * Ā-bi'jah.

5 ⁶ Mi'a-min, ⁷ Mā-a-di'ah, Bil'gah,

6 Shēm-a-i'ah, and Joi'a-rīb, Jē-dā'-jah,

7 ⁸ Sāl'lu, Ā'mok, Hīl-kī'ah, Jē-dā'-jah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of ^a Jēsh'u-ā.

8 Moreover the Lē'vites: Jēsh'u-ā, Bīn'nu-i, Kād'mi-el, Shēr-e-bi'ah, Jū'dah, and Māt-ta-ni'ah, ^e which was over ⁹ the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bāk-būk-i'ah and Ūn'ni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jēsh'u-ā begat Joi'a-kīm, Joi'a-kīm also begat Ē-lī-a-shib, and Ē-lī-a-shib begat Joi'a-dā,

11 And Joi'a-dā begat Jōn'a-than, and Jōn'a-than begat Jad-dū'ā.

12 And in the days of Joi'a-kīm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Sēr-a-i'ah, Mēr-a-i'ah; of Jēr-e-mi'ah, Hān-a-ni'ah;

13 Of Ēz'rā, Mē-shū'lām; of Ām-a-rī'ah, Jē-hō-hā'nān;

14 Of Mēl'i-cū, Jōn'a-than; of Shēb-a-ni'ah, Jō'seph;

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 11.

8 Or, of Geba.

9 Or, to Michmasb.

† Jer. 1. 1.

u 1 Chr. 4. 14.

v Gen. 49. 7.

CHAP. 12.

a Ezra 2. 1.

b ch. 10. 2-8.

1 Or, Melicu, verse 14.

2 Or, Shebaniah.

3 Or, Harim.

4 Or, Meraioth.

5 Or, Ginnethon.

c Luke 1. 5.

6 Or, Miniamin.

7 Or, Moadiah.

8 Or, Sallai, verse 20.

d Hag. 1. 1. Zech. 3. 1.

e 1 Chr. 16. 8, 41. ch. 11. 17.

9 That is, the psalms of thanksgiving.

f 1 Chr. 9. 14.

g 1 Chr. 23. 1 Chr. 25.

h Ezra 3. 11.

10 Or, treasures, or, assemblies.

i ch. 8. 9.

j Ezra 7. 6, 11.

k Deut. 20. 5. Ps. 30, title.

l 1 Chr. 25. 6. 2 Chr. 5. 13. Ps. 81. 1-3. Rev. 5. 8.

m Ex. 19. 10.

15 Of Hā'rim, Ād'nā; of Mē-rā'joth, Hēl'ka-i;

16 Of Id'dō, Zēch-a-rī'ah; of Gē'n'nē-thon, Mē-shū'lām;

17 Of Ā-bi'jah, Zich'rī; of Mī-ni'a-min, of Mō-a-di'ah, Pil'tai;

18 Of Bil'gah, Shām-mū'ā; of Shēm-a-i'ah, Jē-hō-hā'nān;

19 And of Joi'a-rīb, Māt-tē-nā'i; of Jē-dā'jah, Ūz'zi;

20 Of Sāl'a-i, Kāl'lā-i; of Ā'mok, Ē'bēr;

21 Of Hīl-kī'ah, Hāsh-a-bi'ah; of Jē-dā'jah, Nē-thān'g-el.

22 ¶ The Lē'vites in the days of Ē-lī-a-shib, Joi'a-dā, and Jō-hā'nān, and Jad-dū'ā, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dā-rī'us the Pēr'sjan.

23 The sons of Lē'vī, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the * chronicles, even until the days of Jō-hā'nān the son of Ē-lī-a-shib.

24 And the chief of the Lē'vites: Hāsh-a-bi'ah, Shēr-e-bi'ah, and Jēsh'u-ā the son of Kād'mi-el, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, * according to the commandment of Dā'vid the man of God, * ward over against ward.

25 Māt-ta-ni'ah, and Bāk-būk-i'ah, Ō-ba-di'ah, Mē-shū'lām, Tāl'mon, Āk'kūb, were porters keeping the ward at the ¹⁰ thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joi'a-kīm the son of Jēsh'u-ā, the son of Jōz'a-dāk, and in the days of Nē-he-mi'ah the governor, and of Ēz'rā the priest, * the scribe.

27 ¶ And at * the dedication of the wall of Jē-ry'sā-lēm they sought the Lē'vites out of all their places, to bring them to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, to keep the dedication with gladness, ¹ both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and from the villages of Nē-tōph'a-thi;

29 Also from the house of Gē'l'gāl, and out of the fields of Gē'bā and Āz'ma-veth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

30 And the priests and the Lē'vites * purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Jū'dah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that

gave thanks, *whereof* one went on the right hand upon the wall toward *the* dung gate:

32 And after them went Hōsh-a-ī'ah, and half of the princes of Jū'dah,

33 And Āz-a-rī'ah, Ēz'rā, and Mē-shūl'am,

34 Jū'dah, and Bēn'ja-min, and Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Jēr-e-mī'ah,

35 And *certain* of the priests' sons *with* trumpets; *namely*, Zēch-a-rī'ah the son of Jōn'a-than, the son of Shēm-a-ī'ah, the son of Māt-ta-nī'ah, the son of Mi-chā'jah, the son of Zāc'cur, the son of Ā'saph:

36 And his brethren, Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Ā-zār'a-el, Mīl-a-lā'i, Gīl'a-lāi, Mā-ā'i, Nē-thān'e-el, and Jū'dah, Hā-nā'nī, with *the* musical instruments of Dā'vid the man of God, and Ēz'rā the scribe before them.

37 *And* at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by *the* stairs of the city of Dā'vid, at the going up of the wall, above the house of Dā'vid, even unto *the* water gate eastward.

38 And the other *company* of them *that* gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond *the* tower of the furnaces even unto *the* broad wall;

39 *And* from above the gate of Ē-phrā'im, and above *the* old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of Hā-nān'e-el, and the tower of Mē'ah, even unto the sheep gate: and they stood still in *the* prison gate.

40 So stood *the* two *companies* of them *that* gave *thanks* in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Ē-lī'a-kīm, Mā-a-sē'jah, Mī-nī'a-min, Mi-chā'jah, Ē-lī-ō-ē'nāi, Zēch-a-rī'ah, and Hān-a-nī'ah, with trumpets;

42 And Mā-a-sē'jah, and Shēm-a-ī'ah, and Ē-le-ā-zar, and Ūz'zī, and Jē-hō-hā-nan, and Māl-chī'jah, and Ē'lām, and Ēz'rē. And the singers *sang* loud, with Jēz-ra-hī'ah *their* overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: *for* God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jē-ru-sā-lēm was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ *And* at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions *of* the law

B. C. 445.

CHAP. 12.

n ch. 2. 13.

o Num. 10. 2.
Joshua 6. 4.
2 Chr. 5. 12.p 1 Chr. 23. 5.
2 Chr. 8. 14.
Amos 6. 5.

q ch. 2. 14.

r 2 Sam. 5. 7-9.
ch. 3. 15.

s ch. 3. 26.

t ch. 3. 11.

u ch. 3. 8.

v 2 Ki. 14. 13.

w ch. 3. 6.

x Jer. 32. 2.

y Ps. 42. 4.

11 made their voice to be heard.

2 Chr. 29. 30.
Ps. 30. 4.
Ps. 81. 1.
Ps. 95. 1.
Ps. 96. 1.
Ps. 98. 1.
Eph. 5. 19.
Col. 3. 16.z Ps. 9. 2.
Ps. 92. 4.a 2 Chr. 31. 11.
ch. 13. 5.

12 That is, appointed by the law.

13 for the joy of Judah.

14 that stood.

b 1 Chr. 25.

15 That is, set apart.

CHAP. 13.

1 there was read.

2 ears.

a Deut. 23. 3.
Amos 2. 1-3.b Num. 22. 5.
Joshua 24. 9.c Num. 23. 8-11.
Deut. 23. 5.
Ps. 109. 28.
Micah 6. 5.d ch. 9. 2.
Jas. 1. 27.

3 being set over.

4 the commandment of the Levites.

e ch. 5. 14.

5 at the end of days.

6 Or, I earnestly requested.

for the priests and Lē'vites: ¹³ for Jū'dah rejoiced for the priests and for the Lē'vites ¹⁴ that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, ⁶ according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and of Sōl'o-mon his son.

46 For in the days of Dā'vid and Ā'saph of old *there were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Īs'ra-el in the days of Zē-rūb'ba-bél, and in the days of Nē-he-mī'ah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: and they ¹⁵ sanctified *holy things* unto the Lē'vites; and the Lē'vites sanctified *them* unto the children of Aār'qn.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Upon the reading of the law separation is made from the mixed multitude. 10 Nehemiah reformeth the offices in the house of God. 15 The violation of the sabbath.

ON that day ¹ they read in the book of Mō'ses in the ² audience of the people; and therein was found written, *that* the Ām'mōn-ite and the Mō'ab-ite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Īs'ra-el with bread and with water, but ³ hired Bā'la'am against them, that he should curse them: *howbeit* our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, ⁴ that they separated from Īs'ra-el all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, Ē-lī'a-shib the priest, ⁵ having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tō-bī'ah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, ⁶ which was commanded to be given to the Lē'vites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this time was not I at Jē-ru-sā-lēm: *for* in the two and thirtieth year of Ār-tāx-ēr-x'ēs king of Bāb'yl-on came I unto the king, and ⁷ after certain days ⁸ obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and understood of the evil that Ē-lī'a-shib did for Tō-bī'ah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tō-bi'ah out of the chamber.
9 Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Lē'vites had not been given them: for the Lē'vites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

11 Then I contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Jū'dah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shēl-g-mi'ah the priest, and Zā'dōk the scribe, and of the Lē'vites, Pē-dā'jah: and next to them was Hā'nān the son of Zāc'cur, the son of Māt-tā-ni'ah: for they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Jū'dah some treading wine presses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jē-ry/sā-lēm on the sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tÿre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Jū'dah, and in Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Jū'dah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Is'ra-el by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jē-ry/sā-lēm began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at

B. C. 434.

CHAP. 13.

Ps. 69. 9.
Mark 11. 15-17.
John 2. 13-16.

p 2 Chr. 29. 5.

h ch. 10. 37.
Mal. 3. 8.
1 Tim. 5. 17, 18.

i Num. 35. 2.

j Prov. 28. 4.

k 1 Sam. 2. 17.

7 standing.

l ch. 12. 44.

8 Or, store-houses.

9 at their hand.

m 1 Cor. 4. 2.

10 it was upon them.

n ch. 5. 19.

11 kindnesses.

12 Or, observations.

o Ex. 20. 10.

p Jer. 17. 21.

13 add fierce wrath.

q Lev. 23. 32.

r Ex. 31. 14-17.

ch. 7. 3.

14 before the wall.

s ch. 12. 30.

15 Or, multitude.

16 had made to dwell with them.

17 they discerned not to speak.

18 of people and people.

t Prov. 28. 4.

19 Or, reviled them.

u Dent. 25. 2.

Ezra 7. 26.

v Ezra 10. 5.

ch. 10. 29, 30.

w 1 Ki. 11. 1.

x 2 Sam. 12. 24, 25.

y Ezra 10. 2.

z ch. 12. 10.

a ch. 6. 14.

20 for the deflings.

b Mal. 2. 4.

c ch. 10. 30.

d ch. 12. 1.

the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jē-ry/sā-lēm once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Lē'vites that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ash'dōd, of Am'mōn, and of Mō'ab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ash'dōd, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 Did not Sōl'o-mon king of Is'ra-el sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Is'ra-el: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons of Joi'a-dā, the son of Eli'a-shib the high priest, was son in law to Sān-bāl'lat the Hōr'o-nite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Lē'vites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Lē'vites, every one in his business;

31 And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. 10 Vashti displeaseth him.*

NOW it came to pass in the days of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, (this is Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs which reigned, from Īnd'jā even unto Ē-thi-ō-pi-ā, ^a over an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs ^b sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in ^c Shū'shan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he ^a made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Pēr'-sājā and Mē'di-ā, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, *even* an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were ¹ present in Shū'shan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, green, and ² blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: ^a the beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement ³ of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and ⁴ royal wine in abundance, ^b according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did ^c compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vāsh'ti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mē-hū'man, Biz'thā, Hār-bō'nā, Big'thā, and Ā-bāg'thā, Zē'thār, and Cār'cas, the seven ⁷ chamberlains that served in the presence of Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs the king.

11 To ^d bring Vāsh'ti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes

B. C. 521.

CHAP. 1.

- a ch. 8. 9.
Dan. 6. 1.
- b 2 Sam. 7. 1.
Dan. 4. 4.
- c Neh. 1. 1.
Dan. 8. 2.
- d Gen. 40. 20.
ch. 2. 18.
Dan. 5. 1.
Mark 6. 21.
- 1 found.
- 2 Or, violet.
- e ch. 7. 8.
Amos 2. 8.
- 3 Or, of porphyre, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour.
- 4 wine of the kingdom.
- 5 according to the hand of the king.
- 6 Or, trouble.
- 7 Or, eunuchs.
- f Prov. 16. 9.
- 8 good of countenance.
- 9 which was by the hand of his eunuchs.
- g Jer. 10. 7.
Dan. 2. 12.
- h 1 Chr. 12. 33.
Isa. 7. 14.
Dan. 9. 24.
Mal. 3. 1.
Matt. 16. 3.
- i Ezra 7. 14.
- 10 What to do.
- 11 If it be good with the king.
- 12 from before him.
- 13 that it pass not away.
- 14 unto her companion.
- j Eph. 5. 22, 23.
Col. 3. 18.
1 Pet. 3. 1.
- 15 was good in the eyes of the king.
- k ch. 8. 9.

her beauty: for she was ^e fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vāsh'ti refused to come at the king's commandment ⁹ by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the ^a wise men, ^b which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him was Cār-shē'nā, Shē'thār, Ād'mā-thā, Tār'-shish, Mē'rēs, Mār'se-nā, and Mē-mū'can, the ¹ seven princes of Pēr'-sājā and Mē'di-ā, which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom:)

15 ¹⁰ What shall we do unto the queen Vāsh'ti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs by the chamberlains?

16 And Mē-mū'can answered before the king and the princes, Vāsh'ti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs commanded Vāsh'ti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Pēr'-sājā and Mē'di-ā say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 ¹¹ If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment ¹² from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Pēr'sjāns and the Mēdes, ¹³ that it be not altered, That Vāsh'ti come no more before king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs; and let the king give her royal estate ¹⁴ unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall ^j give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying ¹⁵ pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mē-mū'can:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, ^k into every pro-

vince according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and ¹⁰ that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ Esther chosen to be queen. ²¹ Mordecai discovering a treason, is recorded in the chronicles.

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king *Ā-hās-ū-ērūs* was appeased, he remembered *Vāsh-ti*, and what she had done, and ^a what was decreed against her.

² Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, ^b Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

³ And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto *Shū-shan* the palace, to the house of the women, ¹ unto the custody of *Hē-gē* the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them:

⁴ And let the maiden which pleased the king be queen instead of *Vāsh-ti*. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

⁵ ¶ Now in *Shū-shan* the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was *Môr-de-cai*, the son of *Jā'ir*, the son of *Shim'c-i*, the son of *Kish*, a *Bēn'ja-mite*;

⁶ Who had been carried away from *Jē-ry-sā-lēm* with the captivity which had been carried away with ² *Jēc-q-n'ah* king of *Jū'dah*, whom *Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'zar* the king of *Bāb'ylon* had carried away.

⁷ And he ³ brought up *Hā-dās'sah*, that is, *Ēs'thēr*, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was ⁴ fair and beautiful; whom *Môr-de-cai*, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

⁸ ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto *Shū-shan* the palace, to the custody of *Hēg'a-i*, that *Ēs'thēr* was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of *Hēg'a-i*, keeper of the women.

⁹ And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with ⁵ such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and ⁶ he preferred her and her maids

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 1.

i Eph. 5. 22, 23, 24.

16 that one should publish it according to the language of his people.

m ch. 3. 12. Dan. 6. 25.

B. C. 518.

CHAP. 2.

a ch. 1. 19.

b Gen. 12. 14, 15.

1 Ki. 1. 2.

1 unto the hand.

c 2 Ki. 24. 14, 15.

2 Chr. 36. 10, 20.

Jer. 22. 24.

2 Or, Jehoichin.

3 nourished.

4 fair of form, and good of countenance.

5 her portions.

6 he changed her.

d Lev. 26. 36. Deut. 28. 65. ch. 3. 8.

7 to know the peace.

e Song 6. 9. Acts 7. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 18.

f ch. 3. 7.

8 Or, kindness.

9 before him.

p Gen. 41. 40.

1 Sam. 2. 8.

ch. 3. 14.

Job 36. 7.

Ps. 75. 5.

Luke 1. 48, 49.

Jas. 2. 5.

Rev. 3. 21.

h Gen. 29. 22.

Judg. 14. 10.

ch. 1. 3.

Matt. 25. 1-10.

Mark 6. 21.

Luke 14. 8.

10 rest.

i ch. 3. 2.

unto the best place of the house of the women.

¹⁰ *Ēs'thēr* had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for *Môr-de-cai* had charged her that she should ^a not shew it.

¹¹ And *Môr-de-cai* walked every day before the court of the women's house, ⁷ to know how *Ēs'thēr* did, and what should become of her.

¹² ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king *Ā-hās-ū-ērūs*, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women:)

¹³ Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

¹⁴ In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of *Shā-āsh'gāz*, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

¹⁵ ¶ Now when the turn of *Ēs'thēr*, the daughter of *Āb-i-hā'il* the uncle of *Môr-de-cai*, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what *Hēg'a-i* the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And *Ēs'thēr* obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

¹⁶ So *Ēs'thēr* was taken unto king *Ā-hās-ū-ērūs* into his house royal in the ⁷ tenth month, which is the month *Tēbeth*, in the seventh year of his reign.

¹⁷ And the king loved *Ēs'thēr* above all the women, and she obtained grace and ⁸ favour ⁹ in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he ¹⁰ set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of *Vāsh-ti*.

¹⁸ Then the king ¹¹ made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, *even* *Ēs'thēr's* feast; and he made a ¹⁰ release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

¹⁹ And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then *Môr-de-cai* sat ¹ in the king's gate.

²⁰ *Ēs'thēr* had not yet shewed her

kindred nor her people; as Môr'de-câi had charged her: for Ês'thêr did the commandment of Môr'de-câi, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Môr'de-câi sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, ¹¹ Bîg'thân and Tê'resh, of those which kept ¹² the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs.

22 And the thing was known to Môr'de-câi, ¹ who told it unto Ês'thêr the queen; and Ês'thêr certified the king thereof in Môr'de-câi's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were ^{*} both hanged on a tree: and it was written in ¹ the book of the chronicles before the king.

CHAPTER 3.

Haman, despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge on all the Jews.

A^FTER these things did king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs promote Hâ'man the son of Hâm-mêd'a-thâ the ^a Â'-gâg-ite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were ^b in the king's gate, bowed, ^c and revered Hâ'man: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Môr'de-câi ^d bowed not, nor did ¹ him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Môr'de-câi, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Hâ'man, to see whether Môr'de-câi's matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Hâ'man saw that Môr'de-câi ^e bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Hâ'man ^f full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Môr'de-câi alone; for they had shewed him the people of Môr'de-câi: wherefore Hâ'man ^g sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, even the people of Môr'de-câi.

7 ¶ In the first month, that is, the month Nî'san, in the twelfth year of king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, ^h they cast Pûr, that is, the lot, before Hâ'man from day to day, and from month to month, ⁱ to the twelfth month, that is, the month Â'dâr.

8 ¶ And Hâ'man said unto king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, There is a certain peo-

B. C. 514.

CHAP. 2.

11 Or, Bigthana.

12 the threshold.

j ch. 6. 2.

Ps. 37. 1, 2,

7. 10.

Prov. 8. 12.

Prov. 14. 17,

29.

Eccl. 7. 9.

Eph. 4. 25.

Phil. 2. 4.

Jas. 1. 19, 20.

k Gen. 40. 19.

Deut. 21. 22.

l ch. 6. 1.

B. C. 510.

CHAP. 3.

a Num. 24. 7.

1 Sam. 15. 8.

b ch. 2. 19.

c Gen. 41. 42.

Deut. 25. 19.

Phil. 2. 10.

d Ex. 1. 17.

Ps. 15. 4.

e ch. 5. 9.

f ch. 1. 12.

Job 5. 2.

Prov. 12. 16.

Dan. 3. 19.

g Ps. 83. 4.

h ch. 9. 24.

Matt. 27. 35.

Acts 1. 26.

i Ezra 4. 13.

Acts 16. 20.

1 meet, or,

equal.

2 to destroy

them.

3 weigh.

j Gen. 41. 42.

k ch. 8. 2, 8.

l Or, oppressor.

l ch. 8. 9.

m Or,

secretaries.

m ch. 1. 22.

ch. 8. 9.

n 1 Ki. 21. 8.

ch. 8. 8, 10.

Dan. 6. 8.

o ch. 8. 10.

Rom. 3. 15.

p ch. 8. 12.

q ch. 8. 11.

Isa. 10. 6.

r ch. 8. 13, 14.

s Gen. 37. 24,

25.

Ps. 14. 4.

Prov. 30. 20-22

Hosea 7. 3.

Amos 6. 6.

Matt. 14. 6.

t ch. 8. 15.

Prov. 29. 2.

CHAP. 4.

a 2 Sam. 1. 11.

Job 1. 20.

Acts 14. 14.

b Joshua 7. 6.

Ezek. 27. 30.

c Gen. 27. 34.

ple scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and ¹ their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not ¹ for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written, ² that they may be destroyed: and I will ³ pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasures.

10 And the king ^j took ^k his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Hâ'man the son of Hâm-mêd'a-thâ the Â'-gâg-ite, the Jews' ⁴ enemy.

11 And the king said unto Hâ'man, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then ¹ were the king's ⁵ scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Hâ'man had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province ^m according to the writing thereof, and ⁿ to every people after their language; ⁶ in the name of king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were ⁷ sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in ⁸ one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Â'dâr, and ⁹ to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 ^r The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shy'-shan the palace. And the king and Hâ'man ^s sat down to drink; but ^t the city Shy'-shan was perplexed.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Mordecai and the Jews mourn. ¹⁵ Esther appointeth a fast; her resolution.

WHEN Môr'de-câi perceived all that was done, Môr'de-câi ^a rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth ^b with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and ^c cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none ^d might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whither-

soever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and ¹ many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Ēs'thēr's maids and her ² chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mōr'de-cāi, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not.

5 Then called Ēs'thēr for Hā'tāch, ^{one} of the king's chamberlains, ³ whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mōr'de-cāi, to know what *it was*, and why *it was*.

6 So Hā'tāch went forth to Mōr'de-cāi unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate.

7 And Mōr'de-cāi told him of all that had happened unto him, and of ^a the sum of the money that Hā'man had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him ^e the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shū'shan to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Ēs'thēr, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to ^f make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hā'tāch came and told Ēs'thēr the words of Mōr'de-cāi.

10 ¶ Again Ēs'thēr spake unto Hā'tāch, and gave him commandment unto Mōr'de-cāi;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into ^g the inner court, who is not called, ^h *there is* one law of his to put *him* to death, ⁱ except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mōr'de-cāi Ēs'thēr's words.

13 Then Mōr'de-cāi commanded to answer Ēs'thēr, Think ^j not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there ^k enlargement and ^l deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether ^l thou art come to the kingdom for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Ēs'thēr bade them return Mōr'de-cāi *this answer*,

B. C. 510.

CHAP. 4.

1 sackcloth and
ashes were
laid under
many.

2 eunuchs.

3 whom he had
set beforeher.

d ch. 3. 9.

e ch. 3. 14, 15.

f Job 9. 15.

Prov. 15. 1.

Acts 12. 20.

g ch. 5. 1.

h Dan. 2. 9.

i ch. 5. 2.

ch. 8. 4.

j Prov. 29. 25.

k respiration.

Job 9. 18.

l Lev. 26. 42.

Num. 23. 22-24.

Jer. 30. 10.

Amos 9. 8.

l Ps. 75. 5, 6.

Ecc. 3. 1.

Isa. 14. 27.

Isa. 54. 17.

Jer. 30. 10, 24.

Dan. 4. 17, 35.

Matt. 16. 18.

5 found.

m Joel 1. 14.

Jonah 3. 5.

n ch. 5. 1.

o Ps. 34. 15, 22.

Ps. 37. 3, 5.

28-40.

Ps. 55. 22.

Ps. 62. 8.

Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11.

Prov. 29. 25.

6 passed.

CHAP. 5.

α ch. 4. 16.

β ch. 6. 4.

γ Prov. 21. 1.

δ ch. 8. 4.

ε Mark 6. 23.

ζ ch. 7. 2.

η ch. 9. 12.

ι to do.

h Job 20. 5.

John 16. 20.

Jas. 4. 9.

i ch. 3. 5.

Ps. 15. 4.

Matt. 10. 28.

j Gen. 43. 30, 31.

k caused to come.

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are ⁵ present in Shū'shan, and ^m fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink ⁿ three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: ^o and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mōr'de-cāi ⁶ went his way, and did according to all that Ēs'thēr had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5.

Esther inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet.

NOW it came to pass ^a on the third day, that Ēs'thēr put on *her* royal apparel, and stood in ^b the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Ēs'thēr the queen standing in the court, *that* ^c she obtained favour in his sight: and ^d the king held out to Ēs'thēr the golden sceptre *that was* in his hand. So Ēs'thēr drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Ēs'thēr? and what *is* thy request? ^e it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Ēs'thēr answered, *If it seem* good unto the king, let the king and Hā'man come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Hā'man to make haste, that he may do as Ēs'thēr hath said. So the king and Hā'man came to the banquet that Ēs'thēr had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'thēr at the banquet of wine, ^f What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Ēs'thēr, and said, My petition and my request *is*:

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and ¹ to perform my request, let the king and Hā'man come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Hā'man forth that day ^h joyful and with a glad heart: but when Hā'man saw Mōr'de-cāi in the king's gate, ⁱ that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mōr'de-cāi.

10 Nevertheless Hā'man ^j refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and ^k called for his friends, and Zē'resh his wife.

11 And Hā'man told them of ^kthe glory of his riches, and ^lthe multitude of his children, and all *the things* wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had ^madvanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Hā'man said moreover, Yea, Ēs'thēr the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and ⁿto morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet ^oall this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mōr'de-cāi the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zē'resh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a ³gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow ^pspeak thou unto the king that Mōr'de-cāi may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Hā'man; and he caused ^qthe gallows to be made.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Ahasuerus rewardeth Mordecai for former service:*
10 *Haman commanded to do him honour.*

ON that night ¹could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring ^athe book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mōr'de-cāi had told of ²Big'tha-nā and Tē'resh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the ³door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

3 And the king said, ^bWhat honour and dignity hath been done to Mōr'de-cāi for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who *is* in the court? Now Hā'man was come into ^cthe outward court of the king's house, ^dto speak unto the king to hang Mōr'de-cāi on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Hā'man standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Hā'man came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man ^ewhom the king delighteth to honour? Now Hā'man thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Hā'man answered the king, For the man ^fwhom the king delighteth to honour,

8 ^gLet the royal apparel be brought ^hwhich the king *useth* to wear, and ⁱthe horse that the king rideth upon,

B C. 510.

CHAP. 5.

^k Gen. 31. 1.
Job 31. 24,
25.
Dan. 4. 30.
Mark 10. 24.

^l ch. 9. 7.^m ch. 3. 1.

ⁿ Prov. 27. 1.
1 Thess. 5. 3.

^o 1 Ki. 21. 4-6.
Job 5. 2.

³ tree.^p ch. 6. 4.

^q ch. 7. 10.
Ps. 59. 7.
Prov. 1. 16.

CHAP. 6.

1 the king's
sleep fled
away.

^a ch. 2. 23.² Or, Bigthan.³ threshold.^b Gal. 6. 9.^c ch. 5. 1.

^d ch. 5. 14.
Job 5. 13.

4 in whose
honour the
king de-
lighteth.

5 in whose
honour the
king de-
lighteth.

6 Let them
bring the
royal
apparel.

7 wherewith the
king clotheh
himself.

^e 1 Ki. 1. 33.

8 cause him
to ride.

^f Gen. 41. 43.

^g Job 5. 11, 13.
Luke 14. 11.

9 suffer not a
whit to fail.

^h ch. 2. 19.
Ps. 131. 1.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 15. 30.

CHAP. 7.

¹ to drink.^a ch. 5. 6.

^b 1 Sam. 22. 23.
ch. 3. 9.

2 that they
should
destroy,
and kill,
and cause
to peri h.

and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man *withal* whom the king delighteth to honour, and ⁸bring him on horseback through the street of the city, ⁷and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Hā'man, ⁹Make haste, *and* take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mōr'de-cāi the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: ⁹let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Hā'man the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mōr'de-cāi, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mōr'de-cāi ^hcame again to the king's gate. But Hā'man hasted to his house mourning, ⁱand having his head covered.

13 And Hā'man told Zē'resh his wife and all his friends every *thing* that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zē'resh his wife unto him, If Mōr'de-cāi *be* of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Hā'man unto the banquet that Ēs'thēr had prepared.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Esther sueth for her own life and the life of her people.* 7 *The king causeth Haman to be hanged on his own gallows.*

SO the king and Hā'man came ¹to banquet with Ēs'thēr the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Ēs'thēr on the second day ^aat the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, queen Ēs'thēr? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? and it shall be performed, *even* to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Ēs'thēr the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are ^bsold, I and my people, ²to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the

enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king *Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs* answered and said unto *Ēs'thēr* the queen, Who is he, and where is he, ⁵that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And *Ēs'thēr* said, ⁴The adversary and enemy *is* this wicked *Hā'man*. Then *Hā'man* was afraid ⁵before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath *went* into the palace garden: and *Hā'man* ^cstood up to make request for his life to *Ēs'thēr* the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and *Hā'man* was fallen upon ^athe bed whereon *Ēs'thēr* *was*. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also ^bbefore me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they ^ccovered *Hā'man's* face.

9 And ^f*Hār-bō'nah*, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, ^gthe ⁷gallows fifty cubits high, which *Hā'man* had made for *Mōr'dē-cāi*, who ^hhad spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of *Hā'man*. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So ⁱthey hanged *Hā'man* on the gallows that he had prepared for *Mōr'dē-cāi*. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Mordecai* advanced. 7 *Ahasuerus* granteth to the Jews to defend themselves. 15 *Mordecai's* honours, and the Jews' joy.

ON that day did the king *Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs* give the house of *Hā'man* the Jews' enemy unto *Ēs'thēr* the queen. And *Mōr'dē-cāi* came before the king; for *Ēs'thēr* had told ^awhat he *was* unto her.

2 And the king took off ^bhis ring, which he had taken from *Hā'man*, and gave it unto *Mōr'dē-cāi*. And *Ēs'thēr* set *Mōr'dē-cāi* over the house of *Hā'man*.

3 ¶ And *Ēs'thēr* spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, ¹and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of *Hā'man* the *Ā'gāg-ite*, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then ^cthe king held out the golden sceptre toward *Ēs'thēr*. So *Ēs'thēr* arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing *seem* right before the king, and I *be* pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse

B. C. 510.

CHAP. 7.

3 whose heart hath filled him.

4 The man adversary.

5 Or, at the presence of.

c Prov. 14. 19.

d ch. 1. 5.

6 with me.

e Job 9. 24.

f ch. 1. 19.
Job 9. 24.
Isa. 22. 17.

g ch. 5. 14.
Ps. 7. 16.
Prov. 11. 5, 6.

7 tree.

h ch. 2. 21-23.
ch. 5. 1.
Job 27. 20-23.
Prov. 11. 5, 6.

i ch. 9. 25.
Ps. 7. 15.
Ps. 9. 19, 16.
Dan. 6. 24.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 2. 7.

b Gen. 41. 42.
ch. 3. 10.
Dan. 5. 29.
Luke 15. 22.

1 and she wept, and besought him.

c ch. 4. 11.

2 the device.

3 Or, who wrote.

4 be able that I may see.

d Neh. 2. 3.
Ps. 137. 6.

e Prov. 13. 22.

f Dan. 6. 8.
12-15.
2 Tim. 2. 19.

g ch. 3. 12.

h ch. 1. 1.

i ch. 1. 22.

j 1 Ki. 21. 8.

k ch. 3. 13.
Isa. 10. 6.

l Ex. 15. 9, 10.
ch. 3. 13.

m ch. 8. 14, 15.

5 revealed.

²the letters devised by *Hā'man* the son of *Hām-mēd'a-thā* the *Ā'gāg-ite*, ³which he wrote to destroy the Jews which *are* in all the king's provinces: 6 For how can I ⁴endure to see ^athe evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king *Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs* said unto *Ēs'thēr* the queen and to *Mōr'dē-cāi* the Jew, Behold, ^eI have given *Ēs'thēr* the house of *Hā'man*, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal ⁱit with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, ^jmay no man reverse.

9 ^gThen were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that *is*, the month *Sī'van*, on the three and twentieth *day* thereof; and it was written according to all that *Mōr'dē-cāi* commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which *are* ^hfrom *Ind'jā* unto *E-thi-ō'pī-ā*, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province ⁱaccording to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 ^jAnd he wrote in the king *Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs'* name, and sealed ⁱit with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which *were* in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, *both* little ones and women, and ^kto take the spoil of them for a prey,

12 ^lUpon one day in all the provinces of king *Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs*, *namely*, upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month *Ā'dār*.

13 ^mThe copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province *was* ⁵published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 *So* the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at *Shy'shan* the palace.

15 ¶ And Môr'de-câi went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of ⁶ blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and ⁷ the city of Shū'shan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had ⁸ light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast ⁹ and a good day. And many of the people of the land ¹⁰ became Jews; for ¹¹ the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 20 The two days of Purim made festival.

NOW ^a in the twelfth month, that ¹ is, the month Ā'dār, on the thirteenth day of the same, ² when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews ³ had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews ⁴ gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, to lay hand on such as ⁵ sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for ⁶ the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and ⁷ officers of the king, ⁸ helped the Jews; because the fear of Môr'de-câi fell upon them.

4 For Môr'de-câi ⁹ was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Môr'de-câi ¹⁰ waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did ¹¹ what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shū'shan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pār-shān'da-thā, and Dāl-phon, and Ās'pā-thā,

8 And Pör'a-thā, and Ād-a-lī'ā, and Ā-rīd'a-thā,

9 And Pār-māsh'tā, and Ā-rīs'a-ī, and Ā-rīd'a-ī, and Va-jēz'a-thā,

10 ¹ The ten sons of Hā'man the son of Hām-mēd'a-thā, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; ² but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shū'shan the

B. C. 509.

CHAP. 8.

6 Or. violet.

n ch. 3. 15.
Prov. 26. 12, 28.

o ch. 9. 17.
Job 11. 17.
Ps. 18. 28.
Prov. 4. 18.

p 1 Sam. 25. 8.
Neh. 8. 10.
ch. 9. 19, 22.

q Ps. 18. 43.

r Gen. 35. 5.
Ex. 15. 16.
Deut. 2. 23.
ch. 9. 2.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 8. 12.

b ch. 3. 13.

c 2 Sam. 22. 41.
Isa. 14. 2.

d ch. 8. 11.

e Ps. 71. 13.

f Ex. 23. 27.
ch. 8. 17.

1 those which did the business that belonged to the king.

g Prov. 16. 7.

h 2 Sam. 3. 1.
1 Chr. 11. 9.
Ps. 1. 3.
Prov. 4. 18.
Isa. 9. 7.

2 according to their will.

i Ex. 20. 5.
ch. 5. 11.
Job 18. 19.
Ps. 21. 10.

j Gen. 14. 23.
ch. 8. 11.

3 came.

k ch. 5. 6.

l ch. 8. 11.

4 let men hang.

m 2 Sam. 21.
6. 9.

n ch. 8. 11.

o Lev. 26. 7, 8.
ch. 8. 11.

p 1 Thess. 5. 22.
5 in it.

q Deut. 16. 11.
14.
Neh. 8. 10-12.
ch. 8. 17.
Ps. 118. 15.
Rev. 11. 10.

r 1 Sam. 25. 8.
Neh. 8. 10-12.
ch. 8. 17.

s Neh. 8. 10-12.
Rev. 11. 10.

t Ps. 145. 4.

u Ps. 30. 11.
Matt. 5. 4.
John 16. 20-22.

palace ³ was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'thēr the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shū'shan the palace, and the ten sons of Hā'man; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now ⁴ what ⁵ is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what ⁶ is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Ēs'thēr, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which ⁷ are in Shū'shan to do to morrow also ⁸ according unto this day's decree, and ⁹ let Hā'man's ten sons ¹⁰ be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shū'shan; and they hanged Hā'man's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that ¹¹ were in Shū'shan ¹² gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Ā'dār, and slew three hundred men at Shū'shan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that ¹³ were in the king's provinces ¹⁴ gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, ¹⁵ but they laid not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Ā'dār; and on the fourteenth day ¹⁶ of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that ¹⁷ were at Shū'shan assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day ¹⁸ of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwall'd towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Ā'dār ¹⁹ a day of gladness and feasting, ²⁰ and a good day, and of ²¹ sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Môr'de-câi wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that ²² were in all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish ²³ this among them, that they should ²⁴ keep the fourteenth day of the month Ā'dār, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was ²⁵ turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy,

and of ^v sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Môr'de-câi had written unto them;

24 Because Hâ'man the son of Hâm-méd'a-thâ, the Â'gâg-ite, the enemy of all the Jews, ^w had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pûr, that is, the lot, to ^b consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But ⁷ when Ēs'thêr came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should ^x return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pû'rim after the name of ⁸ Pûr. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as ^y joined themselves unto them, so as it should not ⁹ fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Pû'rim should not ¹⁰ fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them ¹¹ perish from their seed.

B. C. 509.

CHAP. 9.

^v Neh. 8. 11.
Acts 2. 44-46.

^w ch. 3. 6, 7.

⁶ crush.

⁷ when she came.

^z 1 Sam. 24.

1, 13.

ch. 7. 10.

Ps. 7. 16.

Ps. 37. 12, 13.

⁸ That is, Lot.

^y ch. 8. 17.

Isa. 56. 3, 6.

Zech. 2. 11.

⁹ pass.

¹⁰ pass.

¹¹ be ended.

^z ch. 2. 15.

¹² all strength.

^a ch. 8. 10.

^b ch. 1. 1.

B. C. 495.

CHAP. 10.

^a Gen. 10. 5.

Ps. 72. 10.

Isa. 24. 15.

¹ made him great.

^b Gen. 41. 40.

2 Chr. 28. 7.

^c Nch. 2. 10.

Ps. 122. 8.

^d Ps. 125. 5.

Prov. 12. 20.

Isa. 26. 12.

29 Then Ēs'thêr the queen, ^a the daughter of Â-bi-hâ'il, and Môr'de-câi the Jew, wrote with ¹² all authority, to confirm this ^a second letter of Pû'rim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to ^b the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, with words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Pû'rim in their times appointed, according as Môr'de-câi the Jew and Ēs'thêr the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Ēs'thêr confirmed these matters of Pû'rim; and it was written in the book.

CHAPTER 10.

Ahasuerus's greatness. Mordecai's advancement.

AND the king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs laid a tribute upon the land, and upon ^a the isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Môr'de-câi, whereunto the king ¹ advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Mē'di-â and Pēr'sjâ?

3 For Môr'de-câi the Jew was ^b next unto king Â-hâs-û-ê-rûs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ^c seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking ^d peace to all his seed.

THE

BOOK OF JOB.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The holiness of Job; his wealth; his religious care for his children. 6 Satan, appearing before God, falsely accuseth Job, and obtaineth leave to tempt him. 13 Job in affliction blesseth God.

THERE was a man ^a in the land of Ūz, whose name was ^b Jôb: and that man was ^c perfect and upright, and one that ^d feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His ¹ substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great ² household; so that this man was the greatest of all the ³ men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 1.

^a Gen. 22. 20.

^b Jas. 5. 11.

^c Gen. 6. 9.

^d Prov. 8. 13.

1 Pet. 3. 11.

1 Or, cattle.

2 Or,

husbandry.

3 sons of the east.

^e Gen. 8. 20.

ch. 42. 8.

^f 2 Cor. 11. 2.

^g 1 Ki. 21. 10.

13.

4 all the days.

h ch. 2. 1.

i ch. 38. 7.

Dan. 7. 10.

5 the Adversary.

6 in the midst of them.

in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Jôb sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, ^e and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Jôb said, ^f It may be that my sons have sinned, and ^g cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Jôb ^h continually.

6 ¶ Now ⁱ there was a day ⁱ when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and ^j Sâ'tan came also ^j among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Sâ'tan, Whence comest thou? Then Sâ'tan answered the LORD, and said, From

going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?*

9 Then Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Jōb fear God for nought?

10 ^k Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? ^l thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his ^a substance is increased in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, ^a and he will curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy ¹⁰ power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Sā'tan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day ^m when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Jōb, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the ⁿ Sā-bē'anš fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ¹¹ The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chāl-dē'anš made out three bands, and ¹² fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind ¹³ from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Jōb arose, and rent his ¹⁴ mantle, and shaved his head, and

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 1.

^j Matt. 12. 43.
¹ Pet. 5. 8.

⁷ Hast thou set thy heart on.

^k Gen. 15. 1.
^l Ps. 34. 7.
^{Isa.} 5. 2.

^l Ps. 128. 1.

⁸ Or, cattle.

⁹ if he curse thee not to thy face.

¹⁰ hand.

^m Eccl. 9. 12.
^{Luke} 12. 19, 20.

ⁿ Gen. 10. 7.

¹¹ Or, A great fire.

¹² rushed.

¹³ from aside.

¹⁴ Or, robe.

^o Deut. 9. 18.
^{Matt.} 26. 39.
¹ Pet. 5. 6.

^p Jas. 1. 17.

^q Gen. 45. 5.
^{Amos} 3. 6.
^{Eph.} 5. 20.

¹⁵ Or, attributed folly to God.

CHAP. 2.

^a ch. 27. 5. 6.
^{Jas.} 1. 12.
¹ Pet. 1. 7.

¹ to swallow him up.

^b Gen. 22. 1.
^{Matt.} 7. 11.
^{John} 9. 2.

^c ch. 19. 20.
^{Ps.} 32. 3, 4.

² Or, only.

^d 2 Sam. 13. 19.
^{ch.} 42. 6.
^{Matt.} 11. 21.

^e Gen. 3. 6.

^f 2 Ki. 6. 33.
^{ch.} 21. 15.
^{Mal.} 3. 14.

^g 2 Sam. 19. 28.
^{ch.} 1. 21.
^{Lam.} 3. 38-41.
^{John} 18. 11.
^{Rom.} 12. 12.
^{Heb.} 12. 9-11.

^h Ps. 39. 1.
^{Jas.} 1. 12.

ⁱ Gen. 38. 11.
^{Jer.} 49. 7.

^j Gen. 25. 2.

^k ch. 42. 11.
^{Rom.} 12. 15.

^o fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD ^p gave, and the LORD hath taken away; ^q blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 In all this Jōb sinned not, nor ¹⁵ charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Satan, appearing again before God, obtaineth further leave to tempt Job: 1 he smiteth him with sore boils. 9 Job reproveth his wife.

AGAIN there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Sā'tan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, From whence comest thou? And Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?* and still he ^a holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, ^{1b} to destroy him without cause.

4 And Sā'tan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his ^c bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand; ² but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Sā'tan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Jōb with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; ^a and he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said ^c his wife unto him, ^f Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? ^g shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Jōb ^h sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Jōb's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; El'phāz ⁱ the Tē'man-ite, and Bil'dād ^j the Shū'h-ite, and Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-ite: for they had made an appointment together to come ^k to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their

eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and ¹sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground ^mseven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

CHAPTER 3.

Job curseth the day of his birth.

AFTER this opened Jōb his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Jōb ¹spake, and said,
3 ^a Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and ^bthe shadow of death ²stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; ³let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 *As for* that night, let darkness seize upon it; ⁴let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, ^cwho are ready to raise up ⁵their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but *have* none; neither let it see ⁶the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of *my mother's* womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 Why did I not from the womb? *why* did I *not* give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which build desolate places for themselves:

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants *which* never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling; and there the ⁷weary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant *is* free from his master.

B. C. 1320.

CHAP. 2.

1 Neh. 9. 1.

Lam. 2. 10.

m Gen. 50. 10.

CHAP. 3.

1 answered.

a ch. 10. 18. 19.

Jer. 15. 10.

b ch. 16. 16.

Ps. 24. 4.

Isa. 9. 2.

Jer. 13. 16.

Matt. 4. 16.

Luke 1. 79.

2 Or, challenge it.

3 Or, let them

terrify it,

as those

who have a

bitter day.

4 Or, let it

not rejoice

among the

days.

c Jer. 9. 17.

5 Or, a

leviathan.

6 the eyelids

of the

morning.

7 wearied in

strength.

d Jer. 20. 18.

8 wait.

e Prov. 2. 4.

f Lam. 3. 7.

9 before my

meat.

10 I feared a

fear, and

it came

upon me.

CHAP. 4.

1 a word.

2 who can re-

frain from

words?

3 the bowing

knees.

a Prov. 24. 10.

Luke 4. 23.

b ch. 1. 1.

c Prov. 3. 26.

d Ps. 7. 14.

4 That is, by

his anger,

Isa. 30. 33.

e ch. 29. 17.

Ps. 3. 7.

f Ps. 34. 10.

5 by stealth.

g ch. 33. 15.

6 met me.

7 the multitude

of my bones.

20 ^a Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;

21 Which ⁸long for death, but it *cometh* not; and dig for it more than ^efor hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 *Why is light given* to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing *cometh* ⁹before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For ¹⁰the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job: 7 he sheweth that God's judgments are not for the righteous, but for the wicked: 12 his vision.*

THEN El'phāz the Tē'mān-ite answered and said,

2 *If* we assay ¹to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but ²who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened ³the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou ^afaintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is not this* ^bthy fear, ^cthy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who *ever* perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, ^dthey that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and ⁴by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and ^ethe teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 ^fThe old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was ⁵secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 ^gIn thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear ⁶came upon me, and trembling, which made ⁷all my bones to shake.

15 Then ^a a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up: 16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, ^b *there was* silence, and I heard a voice, *saying*,

17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

18 Behold, he ^c put no trust in his servants: ^d and his angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less *in* them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation *is* in the dust, *which* are crushed before the moth?

20 They are ^e destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding *it*.

21 Doth not their excellency *which is* in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ Harm of inconsideration. ³ Misery the end of the wicked. ⁶ Man born to trouble. ⁸ God to be regarded in affliction. ¹⁷ Happy end of God's correction.

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou ¹ turn?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and ² envy slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither *is there* any to deliver *them*.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although ³ affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

7 Yet man is born unto ⁴ trouble, as ⁵ the sparks fly upward.

8 I would ^a seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

9 Which doeth great things ^b and unsearchable; marvellous things ^c without number:

10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the ^d fields:

11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands ^e cannot perform *their* enterprise.

13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

14 They ^f meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night.

15 But he saveth the poor from

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 4.

^a Ps. 104. 4.

Matt. 14. 26.

Heb. 1. 14.

8 Or. I heard a

still voice.

² 2 Pet. 2. 4.⁹ Or, nor in his

angels, in

whom he put

light.

10 beaten in

pieces.

CHAP. 5.

1 Or, look.

2 Or, indigna-

tion.

3 Or, iniquity.

4 Or, labour.

⁵ the sons of

the burning

coal lift up

to fly.

^a Ps. 50. 15.

6 and there is

no search.

7 till there be

no number.

8 outplaces.

9 Or, cannot

perform any

thing.

10 Or, run into.

^b Ps. 94. 12.

Heb. 12. 5.

Jas. 1. 12.

^c Ex. 12. 46.

Ps. 34. 19.

John 19. 36.

^d Ps. 91. 10.

Prov. 1. 31.

2 Thess. 3. 3.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

11 from the

hands.

^e Ps. 31. 15.

12 Or, when

the tongue

scourgeth.

^f Ps. 91. 12.

13 Or, that

peace is thy

tabernacle.

14 Or, err.

15 Or, much.

16 ascendeth.

17 for thyself.

CHAP. 6.

1 lifted up.

2 That is, I

want words

to express

my grief.

^a Deut. 32. 23,

42.

ch. 15. 12-14.

Ps. 7. 13.

Ps. 18. 14.

Ps. 21. 12.

3 at grass.

4 my expecta-

tion.

the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 ^b Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 ^c He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven ^d there shall no evil touch thee.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war ^e from the power of the sword.

21 ^f Thou shalt be hid ¹² from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 ¹³ For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know ¹⁴ that thy tabernacle *shall be* in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not ¹⁵ sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed *shall be* ¹⁶ great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to *thy* grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn ¹⁷ cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it *is*; hear it, and know thou *it* ¹⁸ for thy good.

CHAPTER 6.

¹ Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless:

⁸ he wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of rest

and comfort.

BUT Jōb answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity ¹ laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore ² my words are swallowed up.

4 ^a For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray ³ when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there *any* taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things *that* my soul refused to touch *are* as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant *me* ⁴ the thing that I long for!

9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, ⁵ I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 What *is* my strength, that I should hope? and what *is* mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 *Is* my strength the strength of stones? or *is* my flesh ⁶ of brass?

13 *Is* not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 ⁷ To him that is afflicted pity should be *shewed* from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, *and* as the stream of brooks they pass away;

16 Which ⁸ are blackish by reason of the ice, *and* wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, ⁹ they vanish: ¹⁰ when it is hot, they are ¹¹ consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of Tē'mā looked, the companies of Shē'bā waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 ¹² For now ye are ¹³ nothing; ye see ¹⁴ my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, ¹⁵ Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will ¹⁶ hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, *which* are as wind?

27 Yea, ¹⁷ ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig *a pit* for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me, for *it is* ¹⁸ evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness *is* ¹⁹ in it.

30 Is there ²⁰ iniquity in my tongue? cannot ²¹ my taste discern perverse things?

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 6.

5 Or, though I should be burned with pain.

6 brasen?

7 To him that melteth.

8 Or, mourn.

9 they are cut off.

10 in the heat thereof.

11 extinguished.

12 Or, For now ye are like to them.

13 not.

14 Ps. 38. 11.

15 Acts 20. 33.

16 Ps. 39. 1.

17 ye cause to fall upon.

18 before your face.

19 That is, in this matter.

20 ch. 33. 8-12. Jas. 3. 13.

21 my palate.

CHAP. 7.

1 Or, a warfare.

2 a ch. 14. 5, 13, 14.

3 Ps. 39. 4. Eccl. 3. 1, 2.

4 gapeth after.

5 Ps. 39. 5. Eccl. 1. 14.

6 the evening be measured?

7 c ch. 17. 14. Ps. 38. 5-7. Isa. 1. 6.

8 d Ps. 78. 39. Jas. 4. 14.

9 shall not return.

10 to see, that is, to enjoy.

11 e ch. 20. 9.

12 That is, I can live no longer.

13 f 2 Sam. 12. 23. Ps. 39. 13.

14 g Ps. 39. 1, 9.

15 than my bones.

16 h Gen. 27. 46. ch. 10. 1.

17 i Ps. 62. 9. Eccl. 6. 11.

18 j Ps. 8. 4. Heb. 2. 6.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Job excurseth his desire of death, by representing his extreme restlessness. 17 He expostulateth with God.

Is there not ¹ *an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling?*

2 As a servant ² earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess ³ months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and ⁴ the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed ⁵ with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that ⁶ my life is wind: mine eye ⁷ shall no more see good.

8 ⁸ The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and ⁹ I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so ¹⁰ he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will ¹¹ not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit: I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, *and* death rather ¹² than my life.

16 ¹³ I loathe it: I would not live alway: let me alone; for ¹⁴ my days are vanity.

17 ¹⁵ What is man, that thou shouldst magnify him? and that thou shouldst set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldst visit him every morning, *and* try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do

unto thee, ^kO thou ^spreserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?
21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I *shall* not be.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ Bildad sheweth God's justice: ⁸ appealeth to antiquity to prove the destruction of the hypocrite: ²⁰ applieth God's just dealing to the case of Job.

THEN answered Bil'dad the Shu'hite, and said,
2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?
3 ^aDoth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?
4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away ¹for their transgression;
5 If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;
6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.
7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
8 ^bFor enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:
9 (For ^cwe are but of yesterday, and know ²nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)
10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?
11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?
12 ^dWhilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.
13 So are the paths of all that forget God; and the ^ehypocrite's hope shall perish:
14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be ³a spider's web.
15 ^fHe shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.
16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.
17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.
18 ^gIf he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.
19 Behold, this is the joy of his

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 7.
^k Ps. 36. 6.
^s Or, observer.

CHAP. 8.
^a Gen. 18. 25.
Deut. 32. 4.
ch. 34. 12.
Dan. 9. 14.

¹ in the hand of their transgression.
^b Deut. 4. 32.
^c Gen. 47. 9.
Ps. 39. 5.
² not.
^d Ps. 129. 6.
Jer. 17. 6.
Jas. 1. 10, 11.
1 Pet. 1. 24.
^e ch. 11. 20.
ch. 18. 14.
Ps. 112. 10.
Prov. 10. 28.
Isa. 33. 14.
Matt. 24. 51.
Luke 12. 1, 2.
³ a spider's house.
^f ch. 27. 18.
Ps. 112. 10.
Prov. 10. 28.
^g ch. 7. 10.
Ps. 37. 36.
^h Ps. 113. 7.
ⁱ Ps. 37. 24.
1 Thess. 5. 23, 24.
⁴ take the ungodly by the hand.
⁵ shouting for joy.
⁶ shall not be.

CHAP. 9.
^a Ps. 143. 2.
Rom. 3. 20.

¹ Or, before God.
^b Isa. 2. 19, 21.
Hag. 2. 6, 21.
Heb. 12. 26.
² heights.
^c Gen. 1. 16.
ch. 38. 31.
³ Ash. Cesil, and Cimah.
^d ch. 23. 8.
^e Isa. 45. 9.
Jer. 18. 6.
⁴ who can turn him away?
⁵ helpers of pride, or, strength.
^f ch. 10. 15.
^g ch. 2. 3.
Ps. 25. 3.
John 9. 3.

way, and ^hout of the earth shall others grow.
20 Behold, God will not ⁱcast away a perfect man, neither will he ^jhelp the evildoers:
21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with ^krejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked ^lshall come to nought.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him. ²⁰ Man's innocence not to be judged by his lot in this world.

THEN Job answered and said,
2 I know it is so of a truth: but how should ^aman be just ¹with God?
3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.
4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?
5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.
6 Which ^bshaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.
7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.
8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the ²waves of the sea.
9 ^cWhich maketh ³Ärc-tü'rus, Ö-rí'on, and Plé'ja-dés, and the chambers of the south.
10 Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.
11 ^dLo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.
12 ^eBehold, he taketh away, ⁴who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?
13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the ⁵proud helpers do stoop under him.
14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?
15 ^fWhom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds ^gwithout cause.
18 He will not suffer me to take my

breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, ^aHe destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: ^bhe covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the ^cswift ships: as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and ^dcomfort myself:

28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou ^ewilt not hold me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall ^fabhor me.

32 For ^ghe is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 ^hNeither is there ⁱany ^jdays-man betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; ^kbut it is not so with me.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions: 18 he complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before his death.

MY soul is ¹weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise ²the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 9.

^a Eccl. 9. 1, 2.
^b Ezek. 21. 3.
^c Luke 13. 2-4.

^d 2 Sam. 15. 30.
^e Jer. 14. 4.

^f 6 ships of desyre, or, ships of Ebeh.

^g Or, strengthen.

^h Ex. 20. 7.
ⁱ Ps. 130. 3.

^j Or, make me to be abhorred.

^k Eccl. 6. 10.
^l Isa. 45. 9.
^m Jer. 49. 19.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 2. 25.

^o One that should argue.

^p 10 Or, umpire.

^q 11 but I am not so with myself.

CHAP. 10.

¹ Or, cut off while I live.

² The labour of thine hands.

^a 1 Sam. 16. 7.
^b Luke 16. 15.
^c Rev. 1. 14.

^d 3 it is upon thy knowledge.

^e Ps. 119. 73.
^f Isa. 43. 7.

^g 4 took pains about me.

^h Gen. 2. 7.
ⁱ Isa. 45. 9.

^j Ps. 139. 14.

^k hedged.

^l Ps. 9. 17.
^m Isa. 3. 11.
ⁿ Mal. 3. 18.

^o Job. 9. 12.

^p Ex. 3. 7.
^q Ps. 25. 18.
^r Lam. 1. 20.

^s Isa. 38. 13.
^t Lam. 3. 10.

^u That is, thy plagues.

^v Ps. 39. 13.

^w Job. 7. 16.

^x Job. 3. 5.
^y Ps. 88. 12.

^z Ps. 23. 4.

CHAP. 11.

¹ A man of lips.

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or ^aseest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 ^bThou knowest that I am not wicked: and *there is none* that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 ^cThine hands have ^dmade me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that ^ethou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 ^fHast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast ^gfenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these *things* hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this *is* with thee.

14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, ^hwoe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. *I am* full of confusion; therefore ⁱsee thou mine affliction;

16 For it increaseth. ^jThou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest ^kthy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few? ^lcease then, and ^mlet me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go ⁿwhence I shall not return, ^oeven to the land of darkness ^pand the shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light is as darkness.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ Zophar reprooveth Job for justifying himself: ⁷he sheweth God's counsel is unsearchable. ¹³Blessing of repentance.

THEN answered Zō'phar the Nā'-a-math-ite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should ^{1a}a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy ²lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For ^athou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that *they are* double to that which is! Know therefore that ^bGod exacteth of thee *less* than thine iniquity *deserveth*.

7 ^cCanst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 *It is* ³as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof *is* longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he ⁴cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then ⁵who can hinder him?

11 For ^dhe knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider *it*?

12 For ^evain man would be wise, though man be born *like* a wild ass's colt.

13 ^fIf thou prepare thine heart, and ^gstretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity *be* in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 ^hFor then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget *thy* misery, and remember *it* as waters that pass away:

17 And *thine* age ⁷shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig *about thee*, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make *thee* afraid; yea, many shall ⁸make suit unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and ⁹they shall not escape, and their hope *shall be as* ¹⁰the giving up of the ghost.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Job censurath the arrogant pretensions of his friends to superior knowledge; he sheweth that wicked men often prosper. 13 God's divine wisdom.

AND Job answered and said,
2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have ¹understanding as well as you; ²I am not inferior to you: yea, ³who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am *as* one mocked of his neigh-

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 11.

2 Or, devices.

a ch. 6. 10.

1 Pet. 3. 15.

b Lam. 3. 22.

c ch. 5. 9.

Ecc. 3. 11.

Isa. 40. 28.

Matt. 11. 27.

Rom. 11. 33.

Eph. 3. 8.

3 the heights of heaven.

4 Or, make a change.

5 who can turn him away?

d Ps. 10. 11.

6 empty.

e 1 Sam. 7. 3.

Ps. 78. 8.

f Ps. 143. 6.

g Gen. 4. 6.

ch. 22. 26.

Ps. 119. 6.

1 Tim. 2. 8.

1 John 3. 21.

7 shall arise above the noonday.

8 intreat thy face.

9 fight shall perish from them.

10 Or, a puff of breath.

CHAP. 12.

1 an heart.

2 I fall not lower than you.

3 with whom are not such as these?

a ch. 16. 20.

Ps. 91. 15.

Jer. 33. 3.

Micah 7. 7.

b Prov. 14. 2.

c Num. 16. 22.

Dan. 5. 23.

Acts 17. 28.

d Or, life.

5 all flesh of man.

6 palate.

7 That is, With God.

d Rev. 3. 7.

8 upon.

e 1 Ki. 17. 1.

f Gen. 7. 11.

9 the lip of the faithful.

10 Or, looseneth the girdle of the strong.

g Matt. 10. 26.

1 Cor. 4. 5.

11 leadeth in.

12 wander.

bour, who ^acallesth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright *man* *is* laughed to scorn.

5 ^bHe that is ready to slip with *his* feet *is as* a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly*.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 ^cIn whose hand *is* the ^dsoul of every living thing, and the breath of ^eall mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the ^fmouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient *is* wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 ⁷With him *is* wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he ^dshutteth ⁸up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he ^ewithholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he ^fsendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him *is* strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver *are* his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth away ⁹the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and ¹⁰weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 ¹¹He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and ¹¹straiteneth them *again*.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness *where there is* no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to ¹²stagger like a drunken man.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Job reproveth his friends of partiality: 14 he professeth his confidence in God.*

LO, mine eye hath seen all *this*, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, *the same* do I know also: I *am* not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye *are* forgers of lies, ye *are* all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and *a* it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 *b* Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will *c* ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye *so* mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his *d* excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances *e* are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 *f* Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what *will*.

14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and *g* put my life in mine hand?

15 *h* Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: *i* but I will *j* maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also *k* shall be my *l* salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered *m* my cause; I know that I shall be justified.

19 *n* Who *is* he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

20 Only do not two *things* unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 *o* Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and *p* holdest me for thine enemy?

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 13.

a Prov. 17. 28.
Eccl. 5. 3.
Amos 5. 13.
Jas. 1. 19.

b ch. 17. 5.
Rom. 3. 5, 8.
c Prov. 24. 23.

1 Or, height of greatness.

2 Be silent from me.

d Ps. 119. 109.
e Ps. 23. 4.
Prov. 14. 32.
Rom. 8. 38, 39.

f ch. 27. 5.

3 prove, or, argue.

g Isa. 12. 1, 2.
h ch. 23. 6.
Isa. 50. 8.

i Ps. 10. 1.
Isa. 8. 17.

j Lam. 2. 5.
2 Thess. 3. 15.

k Isa. 17. 13.
Isa. 42. 3.

l Ps. 25. 7.
m ch. 33. 11.

4 observest.
5 roots.

CHAP. 14.

1 short of days.
a ch. 15. 14.
Ps. 51. 5.
Eccl. 2. 23.

b Isa. 40. 6.
Jas. 1. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 24.
c Ps. 144. 3.

d Ps. 143. 2.

2 Who will give.
e Gen. 5. 3.
Ps. 51. 5.

John 3. 5.
Rom. 5. 12.
Eph. 2. 3.

f Ps. 39. 13.
3 cease.

4 is weakened, or, cut off.

g Ps. 102. 26.
Isa. 51. 6.
Acts 3. 21.

Rom. 8. 29.
2 Pet. 3. 7.
Rev. 20. 11.

h ch. 13. 15.
i Ps. 16. 10.

1 Cor. 15. 42-58.
Phil. 3. 21.

j ch. 13. 22.
k Ps. 50. 4.
John 5. 28.

1 Thess. 4. 16.
l Deut. 32. 34.

ch. 10. 6, 14.
ch. 13. 27.
Ps. 56. 8.

Prov. 5. 21.
Jer. 32. 19.
Hosca 13. 12.

25 *k* Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and *l* makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27 *m* Thou putttest my feet also in the stocks, and *n* lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the *o* heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Brevity of man's life. 13 Job waiteth for his change.*

MAN that is born of a woman is *p* of few days, and *q* full of trouble.

2 *b* He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And *c* dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and *d* bringest me into judgment with thee?

4 *e* Who *f* can bring a clean *thing* out of an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days *are* determined, the number of his months *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 *f* Turn from him, that he may *g* rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 *Yet* through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and *h* wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where *is* he?

11 *As* the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: *i* till the heavens *be* no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live *again*? all the days of my appointed time *h* will I wait, till *i* my change come.

15 *j* Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

16 *k* For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 My transgression *is* sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling ⁵ cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones: thou ⁶ wastest away the things which grow *out* of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and ⁷ he knoweth *it* not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth *it* not of them.

22 ^m But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and ⁿ his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job for justifying himself. 17 He proveth the unquietness of wicked men.*

THEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter ¹ vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, ² thou castest off fear, and restrainest ³ prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth ⁴ uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 *Art* thou the first man *that* was born? ^a or wast thou made before the hills?

8 ^b Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 ^c What knowest thou, that we know not? *what* understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 ^d With us *are* both the gray-headed and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 *Are* the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth?

14 ^e What *is* man, that he should be clean? and *he which is* born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 ^f Behold, he putteth no trust in

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 14.

⁵ fadeth.

⁶ overfloweth.

⁷ 1 Sam. 4. 20.

Ps. 39. 6.

Ecd. 9. 5.

Isa. 63. 16.

^m Ps. 49. 14.

ⁿ Prov. 14. 32.

Matt. 8. 12.

CHAP. 15.

1 knowledge of wind.

2 thou makest void.

3 Or, speech.

4 teacheth.

^a Prov. 8. 25.

^b Matt. 11. 25.

Rom. 11. 34.

1 Cor. 2. 11.

^c ch. 13. 2.

^d Deut. 32. 7.

ch. 8. 8-10.

Prov. 16. 31.

^e ch. 14. 4.

Ps. 14. 3.

Prov. 20. 9.

Ecd. 7. 20.

Rom. 7. 18.

Eph. 2. 2, 3.

^f ch. 25. 5.

^g Ps. 14. 3.

^h Prov. 19. 28.

ⁱ Gen. 18. 19.

^j Joel 3. 17.

^k Ps. 90. 12.

⁵ a sound of fears.

^l 1 Thess. 5. 3.

^m Ps. 59. 15.

ⁿ ch. 18. 12.

^o Mal. 3. 13.

^p Ps. 17. 10.

^q ch. 4. 9.

Isa. 11. 4.

Rev. 19. 15.

^r Ps. 62. 10.

Isa. 50. 4.

⁶ Or, cut off.

^s ch. 22. 16.

Ps. 53. 23.

^t Isa. 33. 14.

^u Ps. 7. 14.

Isa. 50. 4.

⁷ Or, iniquity.

his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 ^a How much more abominable and filthy *is* man, ^b which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that *which* I have seen I will declare:

18 Which wise men have told ⁱ from their fathers, and have not hid *it*:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and ^j no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all *his* days, ^k and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 ^a A ^b dreadful sound *is* in his ears: ⁱ in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He ^m wandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where *is it*? he knoweth that ⁿ the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 ^o For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even* on *his* neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 ^p Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collups of fat on *his* flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, *and* in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and ^q by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust ^r in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be ^s accomplished ^t before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

34 ^u For the congregation of hypocrites *shall be* desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 ^v They conceive mischief, and bring forth ^w vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Job reproveth his friends for unmercifulness : 17 he asserteth his innocency.

THEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: ¹ miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall ² vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and ^a shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage *your grief*.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though I forbear, ³ what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, *which* is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have ^b gaped upon me with their mouth; they ^c have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have ^d gathered themselves together against me.

11 God ⁴ hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and ^e defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids *is* the shadow of death;

17 Not for *any* injustice in mine hands: also my prayer *is* pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and ^f let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, ^g my witness *is* in heaven, and my record *is* ^h on high.

20 My friends ⁱ scorn me: but mine eye poureth out *tears* unto God,

21 ^h O that one might plead for a

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 16.

1 Or, trouble-some.

2 words of wind.

a 2 Ki. 19. 21. Ps. 22. 7. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15.

3 what goeth from me?

b Ps. 22. 13.

c 1 Ki. 22. 24. Lam. 3. 30. Micah 3. 1.

d Matt. 26. 67. John 18. 22. Acts 23. 2.

e Ps. 35. 13.

f bath shut me up.

g Ps. 7. 5.

h ch. 27. 9.

i Rom. 1. 9.

5 in the high places.

6 are my scorners.

h ch. 31. 35.

7 Or, friend.

8 years of number.

i Eccl. 12. 5.

CHAP. 17.

1 Or, spirit is spent.

a Ps. 88. 3. 4.

2 lodge.

b 1 Sam. 1. 6.

c Prov. 6. 1.

d 1 Ki. 9. 7. ch. 30. 9.

3 Or, before them.

4 Or, my thoughts.

e Prov. 4. 18.

f Ps. 24. 4.

5 shall add strength.

g ch. 6. 29.

h ch. 7. 6. Isa. 35. 10.

6 the possessions.

7 near.

8 cried, or, called.

i 2 Cor. 1. 9.

j Ps. 88. 4-8.

k ch. 3. 17.

CHAP. 18.

a ch. 12. 7.

b Ps. 73. 22.

man with God, as a man pleadeth for his ⁷ neighbour!

22 When ⁸ a few years are come, then I shall ⁴ go the way whence I shall not return.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage, the righteous. 11 Job's hope.

MY ¹ breath *is* corrupt, my days are extinct, ^a the graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye ² continue in their ^b provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who *is* he that ^c will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also ^d a byword of the people; and ³ aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 Mine eye also *is* dim by reason of sorrow, and all ⁴ my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonished at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 ^e The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath ^f clean hands ⁵ shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, ^g do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find *one* wise man among you.

11 ^h My days are past, my purposes are broken off, *even* ⁶ the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light *is* ⁷ short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have ⁸ said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 ⁱ They shall go down ^j to the bars of the pit, when *our* ^k rest together *is* in the dust.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Bildad reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 Calamities of the wicked.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted ^a as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 ^b He teareth ¹ himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 ² Yea, ^c the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his ³ candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take *him* by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare *is* ⁴ laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 ^d Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall ⁵ drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hungerbiten, and ^e destruction *shall be* ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the ⁶ strength of his skin: *even* the firstborn of death shall devour his strength.

14 ^f His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because *it is* none of his: ^g brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

17 ^h His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

18 ⁱ He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 ^j He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after *him* shall be astonished at his day, as they that ^k went before ⁹ were affrighted.

21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of the wicked, and this *is* the place of *him* that ^j knoweth not God.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Job complaineth of his friends' cruelty. 23 His belief in the resurrection.

THEN Jōb answered and said,
2 How long will ye ^a vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye ¹ make yourselves strange to me.

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 18.

b ch. 13. 14.

1 his soul.

2 Nevertheless.

c Prov. 13. 9.

3 Or, lamp.

4 hidden.

d ch. 6. 4.

Ps. 71. 19.

Jer. 6. 25.

2 Cor. 5. 11.

5 scatter him.

e ch. 15. 21.

1 Thess. 5. 3.

6 bars.

f ch. 8. 14.

Ps. 112. 10.

Prov. 10. 28.

Matt. 7. 26.

27.

g Gen. 19. 24.

h Ps. 34. 16.

Prov. 2. 22.

7 They shall drive him.

i Isa. 14. 22.

Jer. 22. 30.

8 Or, lived with him.

9 laid hold on horror.

f Jer. 9. 3.

1 Thess. 4. 5.

2 Thess. 1. 8.

Titus 1. 16.

CHAP. 19.

a 1 Sam. 1. 6.

Ps. 6. 2, 3.

1 Or, harden yourselves against me.

b Ps. 19. 12.

Ezek. 18. 4.

c Ps. 38. 16.

Micah 7. 8.

d Lam. 1. 13.

2 Or, violence.

e Lam. 3. 7, 8.

f Deut. 32. 22.

g Ps. 34. 19.

h Ps. 31. 11.

Matt. 20. 51.

2 Tim. 4. 16.

3 my belly.

4 Or, the wicked.

5 the men of my secret.

6 Or, as.

7 Who will give, etc.

8 Or, After I shall awake,

though this body be destroyed, yet

out of my flesh shall I

see God.

4 And be it indeed *that* I have erred, ^b mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will ^c magnify *your-selves* against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that ^d God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of ² wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but *there is* no judgment.

8 ^e He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown *from* my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also ^f kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as *one* of his enemies.

12 ^g His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 ^h He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave *me* no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's *sake* of ³ mine own body.

18 Yea, ⁴ young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 All ⁵ my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin ⁶ and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 ⁷ Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

25 For I know *that* my redeemer liveth, and *that* he shall stand at the latter *day* upon the earth:

26 ⁸ And *though* after my skin worms destroy this *body*, yet in my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not ⁹ another; ¹⁰ *though* my reins be consumed ¹¹ within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, ¹² seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, that ye may know *there* is a judgment.

CHAPTER 20.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zō'phar the Nā'-amath-ite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for *this* ¹ I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou *not* this of old, since man was placed upon earth, ⁵ *That* the triumphing of the wicked is ² short, and the joy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment?

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the ³ clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where *is* he?

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also *which* saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 ⁴ His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of *the sin* of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it under his tongue;

13 *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still ⁵ within his mouth:

14 Yet his ⁶ meat in his bowels is turned, *it is* the gall of asps within him.

15 He hath ^c swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see ^a the rivers, ⁶ the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: ⁷ according to *his* substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice *therein*.

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 19.

9 a stranger.
10 Or, my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day.]
11 in my bosom.
12 Or, and what root of matter is found in me?

CHAP. 20.

1 my haste is in me.
a Ps. 37. 35.
2 from near.
3 cloud.
4 Or, The poor shall oppress his children.
5 in the midst of his palate.
b Jer. 4. 10.
c Matt. 27. 3, 4.
d Jer. 17. 6.
6 Or, streaming brooks.
7 according to the substance of his exchange.
8 crushed.
e Eccl. 5. 13.
9 know.
10 Or, There shall be none left for his meat.
11 Or, trouble-some.
f Num. 11. 33. Ps. 78. 30, 31.
g Isa. 24. 18. Jer. 48. 43. Amos 5. 19.
h ch. 18. 11. Ps. 73. 19.
i Ps. 21. 9.
f Isa. 26. 21.
k Deut. 29. 20, 28.
ch. 18. 21.
ch. 27. 13.
Ps. 11. 5, 6.
Matt. 24. 51.
12 of his decree from God.

CHAP. 21.

a 1 Sam. 1. 16. ch. 7. 11, 13. Ps. 22. 1-3.
1 shortened?
2 Look unto me.
b ch. 12. 6. Jer. 12. 1-3.
3 are peace from fear.

19 Because he hath ⁸ oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; *because* he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 ^c Surely he shall not ⁹ feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 ¹⁰ There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the ¹¹ wicked shall come upon him.

23 *When* he is about to fill his belly, God shall east the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him ^j while he is eating.

24 ^j He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: ^k terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: ⁱ a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven ^j shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 ^k This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage ¹² appointed unto him by God.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Job craveth to be patiently heard because of his calamities: he sheweth that sometimes the wicked do so prosper that they despise God.

BUT Job answered and said, ² Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.

4 As for me, *is* my ^a complaint to man? and if *it were* so, why should not my spirit be ¹ troubled?

5 ² Mark me, and be astonished, and lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 ^b Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses ³ are safe from fear, neither *is* the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp,

and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days ⁴ in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 What *is* the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo, their good *is* not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the ⁵ candle of the wicked put out! and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them! *God* distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm ⁶ carrieth away.

19 God layeth up ⁷ his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it*.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth ⁸ in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His ⁹ breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall ¹⁰ lie down alike in the dust, and the ¹¹ worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where *is* the house of the prince? and where *are* ¹² the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,

30 ¹³ That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to ¹⁴ the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the ¹⁵ grave, and shall ¹⁶ remain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley ¹⁷ shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 21.

4 Or, in mirth.

5 Or, lamp.

6 stealeth away.

7 That is, the punishment of his iniquity.

8 in his very perfection, or, in the strength of his perfection.

9 Or, milk pails.

10 Eccl. 9. 2.

11 Isa. 14. 11.

12 the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked.

13 Prov. 15. 4. Nahum 1. 2.

14 the day of wraths.

15 graves.

16 watch in the heap.

17 Job. 3. 17, 18.

18 transgression?

CHAP. 22.

19 Ps. 16. 2.

20 Or, if he may be profitable, doth his good success depend thereon?

21 stripped the clothes of the naked.

22 Job. 31. 16, 17.

23 the man of arm.

24 eminent, or, accepted for countenance.

25 Isa. 66. 1.

26 the head of the stars.

27 Or, What.

28 Ps. 139. 12.

29 Gen. 6. 11-13.

30 a flood was poured upon their foundation.

31 Or, to them?

32 Ps. 17. 13, 14.

33 Ps. 107. 42.

34 Or, estate.

35 Or, their excellency.

36 That is, with God.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth ¹ falsehood?

CHAPTER 22.

¹ *Eliphaz sheweth that God is not profited by man's goodness: 5 he accuseth Job of divers sins: 21 he exhorteth him to repentance.*

THEN EL-phāz the Tē-man-ite answered and said,

2 ² Can a man be profitable unto God, ³ as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 ⁴ Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or *is it* gain *to him*, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?

5 ⁵ Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and ⁶ stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou ⁷ hast withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But *as for* ⁸ the mighty man, he had the earth; and the ⁹ honourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.

12 ¹⁰ Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold ¹¹ the height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, ¹² How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 ¹³ Thick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked ¹⁴ the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of time, ¹⁵ whose foundation was overflown with a flood:

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do ¹⁶ for them?

18 Yet he filled ¹⁷ their houses with good *things*: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 ¹⁸ The righteous see *it*, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our ¹⁹ substance is not cut down, but ²⁰ the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself ²¹ with

him, and ^h be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and ⁱ lay up his words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou lay up gold ¹² as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy ¹³ defence, and thou shalt have ¹⁴ plenty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.

28 ^j Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is lifting up*; and he shall save ¹⁵ the humble person.

30 ¹⁶ He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Job longeth to appear before God. 6 in confidence of his mercy. God's decree immutable.*

THEN JOB answered and said, 2 Even to day ⁱ is my complaint bitter: ¹ my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! *that I might come even to his seat!*

4 I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words *which* he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 ^a Will he plead against me with *his* great power? No; but he would put *strength* in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 ^b Behold, I go forward, but he is not *there*: and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold *him*: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see *him*:

10 But he knoweth ² the way that I take: *when* ^c he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

11 ^d My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 22.

^h Isa. 27. 5.ⁱ Ps. 119. 11.
Jer. 15. 16.¹² Or, on the dust.¹³ Or, gold.¹⁴ silver of strength.^j Prov. 16. 3.¹⁵ him that hath low eyes.¹⁶ Or, The innocent shall deliver the island.

CHAP. 23.

¹ my hand.^a ch. 9. 19.
Isa. 27. 4.^b Ps. 10. 1.
¹ Tim. 6. 16.² the way that is with me.^c Ps. 17. 3.
Jas. 1. 12.^d Ps. 44. 18.^e I have hid, or, laid up.⁴ Or, my appointed portion.^e ch. 34. 29.
Ecl. 3. 14.
Rom. 9. 19.
Jas. 1. 17.^f 1 Thess. 3. 3.^g Ps. 119. 120.^h ch. 6. 9.

CHAP. 24.

^a Acts 1. 7.^b Deut. 19. 14.¹ Or, feed them.^c Deut. 24. 6,
10, 12, 17.^d Prov. 28. 28.² mingled corn, or, dredge.³ the wicked gather the vintage.^e Ex. 22. 26.
Deut. 24. 12.
Isa. 58. 7.^f Lam. 4. 5.^g Ecl. 8. 11.

the commandment of his lips; ³ I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than ⁴ my necessary food.

13 But he *is* in one *mind*, and ^e who can turn him? and *what* his soul desireth, even *that* he doeth.

14 For he performeth *the thing that is* ^f appointed for me: and many such *things* are with him.

15 Therefore am I ^g troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 Because I was not ^h cut off before the darkness, *neither* hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Sin goeth often unpunished in this life. 12 Of God's providence in all things.*

WHY, seeing ^a times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 *Some* remove the ^b landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and ¹ feed *thereof*.

3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they ^c take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: ^d the poor of the earth hide themselves together.

5 Behold, *as* wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness *yieldeth* food for them *and* for *their* children.

6 They reap *every one* his ² corn in the field: and ^e they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They ^f cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that *they have* no covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and ^g embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry;

11 *Which* make oil within their walls, and tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: ^h yet God layeth not folly *to* them.

13 They are ⁱ of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and ⁴disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the daytime: ⁴they know not the light.

17 For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: if *one* know *them*, *they are* in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He *is* swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat ⁵consume the snow waters: *so doth* the grave *those which* have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; ⁴he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, ⁶and no man is sure of life.

23 *Though* it be given him *to be* in safety, whereon he resteth; yet ⁷his eyes are upon their ways.

24 They are exalted ⁷for a little while, but ⁸are gone and brought low; they are ⁹taken out of the way as all *other*, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if *it be* not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

CHAPTER 25.

Bilad declareth the sovereignty of God, be'ore whom man cannot be justified.

THEN answered Bil'dad the Shy'HITE, and said,

2 Dominion and fear *are* with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not ^ahis light arise?

4 ^bHow then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean *that* is born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, *that is* ^ca worm? and the son of man, *which* is a worm?

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Job* reproveth the un-haritable spirit of Bilad. ⁵God's power infinite and unsearchable.

BUT Jōb answered and said,
2 How hast thou ^ahelped *him* *that is* without power? *how* savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength?

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 24.

4 setteth his

face in secret.

h John 3. 20.

h violently

take.

i Prov. 10. 7.

G Or, he

trusteth not

his own life.

7 That is,

God's.

f Ps. 37. 35, 36.

8 are not.

9 closed up.

CHAP. 25.

a Gen. 1. 3-5.

14-16.

Ps. 19. 4-6.

Ps. 139. 8, 11.

12.

Matt. 5. 45.

Jas. 1. 17.

b ch. 4. 17.

ch. 9. 2.

Ps. 139. 3.

Ps. 143. 2.

Rom. 3. 19.

20.

c Ps. 22. 6.

CHAP. 26.

a Prov. 25. 11.

b 1 Cor. 2. 4.

1 Or, with the

inhabitants.

c Ps. 139. 8.

Prov. 15. 11.

Isa. 14. 9.

Amos 9. 2.

Heb. 4. 13.

d Ps. 24. 1, 2.

e Prov. 30. 4.

f Jer. 5. 22.

2 until the end

of light with

darkness.

g Ex. 14. 21.

Ps. 29. 10.

Ps. 74. 13.

Isa. 51. 15.

3 pride, or,

Rahab.

h Ps. 33. 6.

CHAP. 27.

1 added to take

up.

a ch. 34. 5.

2 made my soul

bitter.

3 That is, the

breath

which God

gave him.

b ch. 1. 15.

c ch. 2. 3.

d Acts 24. 16.

4 from my days.

e Matt. 16. 26.

f Prov. 1. 23.

Isa. 1. 15.

Micah 3. 4.

Zech. 7. 13.

Jas. 4. 3.

g ch. 22. 26.

3 How hast thou ^bcounselled *him* *that hath* no wisdom? and *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead *things* are formed from under the waters, ¹and the inhabitants thereof.

6 ^cHell *is* naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 ^dHe stretcheth out the north over the empty place, *and* hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 ^eHe bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, *and* spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 ^fHe hath compassed the waters with bounds, ²until the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 ^gHe divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through ³the proud.

13 ^hBy his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, *these are* parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Job* declareth his sincerity. 8 *The hypocrite without hope.*

MOREOVER Jōb ¹continued his parable, and said,

2 *As* God liveth, ^a*who* hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, *who* hath ²vexed my soul;

3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and ³the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;

4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die ^bI will not remove mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I ^chold fast, and will not let it go: ^dmy heart shall not reproach *me* ⁴so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

8 ^eFor what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 ^fWill God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 ^gWill he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you ⁵by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen *it*; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, *which* they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 ^hIf his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and ⁱhis widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare *it*, but ^jthe just shall put *it* on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and ^kas a booth *that* the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be ^lgathered: he openeth his eyes, and *he is* not.

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: ⁶he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *There is a knowledge of natural things, 12 but wisdom is an excellent gift of God.*

SURELY there is ¹a vein for the silver, and a place for gold *where* they find *it*.

2 Iron is taken out of the ²earth, and brass is molten *out of* the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and ^asearcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; *even the waters* forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 *As for* the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of *it are* the place of sapphires: and it hath ³dust of gold.

7 *There is* a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 27.

5 Or, being in the hand, etc.

^h Deut. 28. 32, 41.

² Ki. 10. 6-10. Esther 9. 10.

ⁱ Ps. 78. 64.

^j Prov. 23. 8. Eccl. 2. 26.

^k Lam. 2. 6.

^l Num. 21. 26.

6 in fleeing he would flee.

CHAP. 28.

1 Or, a mine.

2 Or, dust.

^a Prov. 2. 4. Eccl. 1. 13.

3 Or, gold ore.

4 Or, flint.

5 from weeping.

^b ch. 11. 7. 8. Ps. 139. 6.

Eccl. 7. 24.

^c Prov. 3. 15.

^d Rom. 11. 33.

6 Fine gold shall not be given for it.

^e Prov. 3. 13, 14.

7 Or, vessels of fine gold.

8 Or, Ramoth.

9 Or, heaven.

^f Acts 15. 18. Heb. 4. 13.

^g Prov. 15. 3.

^h Ps. 135. 7.

ⁱ ch. 38. 25. Ps. 148. 8.

Jer. 14. 22.

10 Or, number it.

^j Deut. 29. 29.

^k Deut. 4. 6. Ps. 111. 10.

Prov. 1. 7.

CHAP. 29.

1 added to take up.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the ⁴rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods ⁵from overflowing; and *the thing that is* hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 ⁶But where shall wisdom be found? and where *is* the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the ^eprice thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 ^dThe depth saith, *It is* not in me: and the sea saith, *It is* not with me.

15 ⁶It ^ecannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed *for* the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal *it*: and the exchange of *it shall not be for* ⁷jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of ⁸coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom *is* above rubies.

19 The topaz of E-thi-⁹o-pi-a shall not equal *it*, neither shall *it* be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where *is* the place of understanding?

21 Seeing *it is* hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the ⁹air.

22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 God ^junderstandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and ⁸seeth under the whole heaven;

25 ^hTo make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he ⁱmade a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did he see *it*, and ¹⁰declare *it*; he prepared *it*, yea, and searched *it* out.

28 And ^junto man he said, Behold, ^kthe fear of the Lord, *that is* wisdom; and to depart from evil *is* understanding.

CHAPTER 29.

Job bemoaneth himself when he remembereth his former prosperity and honour.

MOREOVER Jōb ¹continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as *in* months

past, as in the days when God preserved me;

3 ^a When his ² candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when ^b the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me;

6 When ^c I washed my steps with butter, and ^d the rock poured ³ me out rivers of oil;

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.

10 ⁴ The nobles held their peace, and their ^e tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:

12 Because ^f I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 ^g I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was ^h eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor: and ⁱ the cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake ^j the jaws of the wicked, and ^k plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, ^l I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.

19 ^m My root was ⁿ spread out ¹ by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory was ^o fresh in me, and ^p my bow was ^q renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.

24 If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 29.

- a ch. 18. 6.
 Ps. 18. 28.
 2 Or, lamp.
 b Ps. 25. 14.
 Prov. 3. 32.
 c Gen. 49. 11.
 Deut. 32. 13.
 d Ps. 81. 16.
 3 with me.
 4 The voice of the nobles was hid.
 e Ps. 137. 6.
 f Ps. 72. 12.
 Prov. 21. 13.
 g Ps. 132. 9.
 Rom. 13. 14.
 Eph. 6. 14.
 h Num. 10. 31.
 i Prov. 29. 7.
 5 the jawteeth, or, the grinders.
 6 cast.
 j Ps. 30. 6.
 k Ps. 1. 3.
 Jer. 17. 8.
 7 opened.
 l Ps. 1. 3.
 8 new.
 m Gen. 49. 24.
 9 changed.

CHAP. 30.

- 1 of fewer days than I.
 2 Or, dark as the night.
 3 yesternight.
 4 holes.
 5 men of no name.
 a ch. 17. 6.
 Ps. 35. 13.
 Ps. 69. 12.
 6 and withhold not spittle from my face.
 b ch. 12. 18.
 c ch. 19. 12.
 d Ps. 69. 26.
 e Ps. 18. 4.
 Ps. 69. 14, 15.
 Isa. 8. 7, 8.
 7 my principal one.
 f 1 Sam. 1. 15.
 Ps. 22. 14.
 Ps. 42. 4.
 Isa. 53. 12.
 g ch. 33. 19-21.
 Ps. 6. 2.
 h ch. 2. 7.
 i Ps. 22. 2.
 Matt. 15. 23.

army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

CHAPTER 30.

1 Job's honour turned into extreme contempt: 15 his prosperity into calamity.

BUT now they that are ¹ younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they were ² solitary; fleeing into the wilderness ³ in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief:)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in ⁴ caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of ⁵ base men: they were viler than the earth.

9 ^a And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, ⁶ and spare not to spit in my face.

11 Because he ^b hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and ^c they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 ^d They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

14 They came upon me ^e as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue ^f my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my soul is ^g poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 ^h My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me ⁱ about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I ^j cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

21 Thou art ^s become cruel to me : with ^o thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind ; thou causest me to ride *upon it*, and dissolvest my ¹⁰ substance.

23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the ¹¹ grave, though they cry in his destruction.

25 ^j Did not I weep ¹² for him that was in trouble? was *not* my soul ¹³ ^k grieved for the poor?

26 ⁱ When I looked for good, then evil came *unto me* : and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not : the days of affliction prevented me.

28 I went mourning ^m without the sun : I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

29 ⁿ I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to ¹⁴ owls.

30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is *turned* to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

CHAPTER 31.

Job's solemn protestation of his integrity.

I ^a MADE a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 For what portion of God *is there* from above? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 *Is* not destruction to the wicked? and a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquity?

4 ^b Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hastened to deceit;

6 ¹ Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and ^c mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 *Then* let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or *if* I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

10 *Then* let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this *is* an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be *punished* by the judges.

12 For it is a fire *that* consumeth

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 30.

8 turned to be cruel.

9 the strength of thy hand.

10 Or, wisdom.

11 heap.

^j Luke 19. 41. John 11. 35. Rom. 12. 15.

12 for him that was hard of day?

13 turned.

^k 2 Cor. 11. 29.

^l Jer. 8. 15.

^m Lam. 3. 1, 2.

ⁿ Ps. 102. 6.

14 Or, ostriches.

CHAP. 31.

^a Matt. 5. 28.

^b 2 Chr. 16. 9. ch. 34. 21.

Prov. 5. 21.

Jer. 32. 19.

1 Let him weigh me in balances of justice.

^c Num. 15. 39.

Ecd. 11. 9.

Ezek. 6. 9.

Matt. 5. 29.

^d ch. 34. 19.

Prov. 14. 31.

Mal. 2. 10.

Eph. 4. 6.

2 Or, did he not fashion us in one womb?

3 That is, the widow.

4 Or, the chancel-bone.

5 found much.

^e Deut. 4. 19.

Deut. 11. 16.

Jer. 8. 2.

Ezek. 8. 16.

6 the light.

7 bright.

8 my hand

hath kissed my mouth.

^f Joshua 24. 23.

27.

Prov. 30. 9.

Isa. 42. 8.

Titus 1. 16.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

1 John 2. 23.

^g Matt. 5. 44.

Rom. 12. 14.

9 my palate.

^h Gen. 19. 2.

Heb. 13. 2.

1 Pet. 4. 9.

10 Or, to the way.

11 Or, after the manner of men.

ⁱ Ex. 23. 2.

Prov. 29. 23.

to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 ^a Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and ² did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from *their* desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as *with* a father, and I have guided ³ her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not blessed me, and *if* he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

22 *Then* let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from ⁴ the bone.

23 For destruction *from* God *was* a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence;

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had ⁵ gotten much;

26 ^a If I beheld ⁶ the sun when it shined, or the moon walking ⁷ in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or ⁸ my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also *were* an iniquity to be *punished* by the judge : for ^f I should have denied the God *that is* above.

29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 ⁹ Neither have I suffered ⁹ my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 ^h The stranger did not lodge in the street : *but* I opened my doors ¹⁰ to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions ¹¹ as Ad^am, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great ⁱ multitude,

or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 Oh that one would hear me! ¹² Behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof ¹³ complain;

39 If I have eaten ¹⁴ the fruits thereof without money, or have ¹⁵ caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and ¹⁶ cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends: 11 he reproveth them for not satisfying Job.*

SO these three men ceased ¹ to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Ē-lī'hū the son of Bār'ā-chel ^a the Bū'zite, of the kindred of Rām: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified ² himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Ē-lī'hū had ³ waited till Job had spoken, because they were ⁴ elder than he.

5 When Ē-lī'hū saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Ē-lī'hū the son of Bār'ā-chel the Bū'zite answered and said, I am ⁵ young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and ⁶ durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, ⁵ Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and ^c the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 ^a Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Harken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your ⁷ reasons, whilst ye searched out ⁸ what to say.

12 Yea, I ^c attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 31.

12 Or, behold, my sign is, that the Almighty will answer me.

13 weep.

14 the strength thereof.

15 caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or, breathe out.

16 Or, noisome weeds.

CHAP. 32.

1 from answering.

^a Gen. 22. 21.

2 his soul.

3 expected Job in words.

4 elder for days.

5 few of days.

6 feared.

^b ch. 8. 8, 9.^c 1 Ki. 3. 9.^d 1 Cor. 1. 21.

7 under-

standings.

8 words.

^e Prov. 18. 13.^f Jer. 9. 23.

9 Or, ordered his words.

10 they removed speeches from themselves.

11 words.

12 the spirit of my belly.

13 is not opened.

14 that I may breathe.

^g Acts 12. 22.^h Acts 12. 23.

CHAP. 33.

^a ch. 13. 6.

1 in my palate.

^b 1 Thess. 1. 3.

2 purely.

^c Gen. 2. 7.^d ch. 9. 32.

3 according to thy mouth.

4 out out of the clay.

^e ch. 13. 21.

5 in mine ears.

^f ch. 10. 7.^g ch. 13. 24.^h ch. 13. 27.ⁱ Eccl. 7. 20.

convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 ^f Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not ⁹ directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: ¹⁰ they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more:)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of ¹¹ matter, ¹² the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which ¹³ hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, ¹⁴ that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not ⁹ to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon ^h take me away.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *Elihu offereth to reason with Job: 8 he excuseth God from giving men an account of his ways. 14 God calleth man to repentance by visions, afflictions, and by his ministry.*

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, ^a hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken ¹ in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the ^b uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge ² clearly.

4 The spirit of God hath ^c made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 ^a Behold, I am ³ according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am ⁴ formed out of the clay.

7 ^e Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken ⁵ in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 ^f I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he ⁹ findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy.

11 ^h He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art ⁱ not just:

I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for ^ohe giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then ⁷he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his ⁸purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life ⁹from perishing by the sword.

19 He is ⁸chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul ¹⁰dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and ¹¹his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a ^mmessenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 Then he is ⁿgracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found ¹¹a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher ¹²than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 He shall ^opray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 ¹³He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not;

28 ¹⁴He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 ⁿTo bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Jōb, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, ⁿhearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 33.

j Isa. 45. 9.

6 he answereth not.

7 he revealeth, or uncovereth.

8 work.

9 from passing by the sword.

k Deut. 8. 5. Ps. 94. 12, 13.

10 meat of desire.

l Ps. 102. 5.

m 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16. Mal. 2. 7.

n Rom. 3. 24.

11 Or. an atonement.

12 than child-hood.

o 2 Ki. 20. 2-5. Ps. 6. 1-9.

13 Or. He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned.

14 Or. He hath delivered my soul, etc., and my life.

p Ps. 40. 2. Zech. 9. 11.

q 2 Cor. 1. 24.

r Ps. 34. 11.

CHAP. 34.

1 palate.

a ch. 33. 9.

b ch. 27. 2.

c ch. 9. 17.

2 mine arrow.

d ch. 9. 22.

3 men of heart.

e Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4.

f Prov. 24. 12. Matt. 16. 27. Rev. 22. 12.

4 all of it?

5 upon him.

g Eccl. 12. 7.

h Gen. 18. 25.

6 bind?

i Deut. 10. 17.

7 they shall take away the mighty.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice.* 10 *God cannot be unjust.*

FURTHERMORE EĒlīhū answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men: and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For the ear trieth words, as the ¹mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Jōb hath said, ^a“I am righteous: and ^bGod hath taken away my judgment.

6 ^c“Should I lie against my right? ²my wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man is like Jōb, who drinketh up scorning like water?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For ^dhe hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye ³men of understanding: ^efar be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

11 ^fFor the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed ⁴the whole world?

14 If he set his heart ⁵upon man, if he ^ggather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 ^hShall even he that hateth right ⁶govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

19 How much less to him that ⁱaccepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and ⁷the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 *There is* no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 *For* he will not lay upon man more *than right*: that he should ⁸ enter into judgment with God.

24 He shall break in pieces mighty men ⁹ without number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth *them* in the night, so that they are ¹⁰ destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men ¹¹ in the open sight of others;

27 Because they turned back ¹² from him, and would not consider any of his ways:

28 So that they ¹³ cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he ¹⁴ heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him? whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite ¹⁵ reign not, lest ¹⁶ the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more*:

32 *That which* I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 ¹⁷ *Should it be* according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men ¹⁸ of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 ¹⁹ Jōb hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisdom.

36 ²⁰ My desire *is that* Jōb may be tried unto the end because of *his* answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth *his hands* among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *No comparison to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend to him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.*

E-LI'HŪ spake moreover, and said, ² Thinkest thou this to be right, *that* thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? *and*, What profit shall I have, ¹ *if I be cleansed* from my sin?

4 ² I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see;

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 34.

J Ezra 9. 13.

8 go.

9 without searching out.

10 crushed.

11 in the place of beholders.

12 from after him.

k Eccl. 5. 8. Jas. 5. 4.

l Ex. 22. 23. Ps. 34. 17. Eccl. 3. 16, 17.

m Prov. 29. 2-12.

n 1 Ki. 12. 28, 30.

13 Should it be from with thee?

14 of heart.

o ch. 38. 2.

15 Or. My father, let Job be tried.

CHAP. 35.

1 Or, by it more than by my sin.

2 I will return to thee words.

a Prov. 9. 12. Rom. 11. 35.

b Ex. 2. 23. Neh. 5. 5. ch. 24. 12. Ps. 12. 5. Luke 18. 3-7.

c Eccl. 12. 1. Isa. 51. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 19.

d Ps. 42. 8. Acts 16. 25.

e ch. 32. 8. Ps. 8. 6. 1 John 5. 20.

f Prov. 1. 28.

3 That is, God.

4 That is, Job.

g ch. 34. 35, 37.

CHAP. 36.

1 that there are yet words for God.

2 heart.

3 Or, afflicted.

a Ps. 113. 8.

b Ps. 107. 10.

and behold the clouds *which* are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 ^a If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man as thou *art*: and thy righteousness *may profit* the son of man.

9 ^b By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, ^c Where *is* God my maker, ^d who giveth songs in the night;

11 Who ^e teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 ^f There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, *yet* judgment *is* before him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now, because *it is* not so, ^g he hath visited in his anger; yet ^h he knoweth *it* not in great extremity:

16 ⁱ Therefore doth Jōb open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Elihu sheweth how God is just in all his ways: 8 the end of God's chastisements: 16 how Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 22 God's works to be magnified.*

E-LI'HŪ also proceeded, and said, ² Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee ¹ that *I have* yet to speak on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words *shall* not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge *is* with thee.

5 Behold, God *is* mighty, and despiseth not *any*: he *is* mighty in strength *and* ² wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the ³ poor.

7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but ^a with kings *are they* on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And ^b *if they be* bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction; 9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve *him*, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, ⁴they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 ⁵They die in youth, and their life is among the ⁶unclean.

15 He delivereth the ⁷poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait *into* a broad place, where *there is* no straitness; and ⁸that which should be set on thy table *should be* full of fatness.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: ⁹judgment and justice take hold *on thee*.

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot ¹⁰deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches? *no*, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for ¹¹his hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: ¹²who teacheth like him?

23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or ¹³who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou ¹⁴magnify his work, which men behold.

25 ¹⁵Every man may see it; man may behold *it* afar off.

26 Behold, God is great, and we ¹⁶know *him* not, ¹⁷neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:

28 Which the clouds do drop *and* distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can *any* understand the spreadings of the clouds, *or* the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth ¹⁸the bottom of the sea.

31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.

32 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it *not to shine by the cloud* that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth con-

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 36.

e ch. 11. 13-19.

Isa. 1. 19.

1 Tim. 4. 8.

Jas. 5. 5.

4 they shall pass away by the sword.

5 Their soul dieth.

6 Or, sodomites, Deut. 23. 17.

7 Or, afflicted.

8 the rest of thy table.

9 Or, judgment and justice should uphold thee.

10 turn thee aside.

d Heb. 11. 25.

e Isa. 40. 13. Rom. 11. 34.

1 Cor. 2. 16.

f Deut. 32. 4.

g Ps. 33. 4. Jer. 9. 24.

Dan. 4. 37.

1 Cor. 1. 31.

2 Cor. 10. 17.

Rev. 15. 3.

h Rom. 1. 19.

i 1 Cor. 13. 12.

j Ps. 90. 2. Heb. 1. 12.

11 the roots.

12 that which goeth up.

CHAP. 37.

1 Hear in hearing.

2 light.

3 wings of the earth.

4 and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength.

a Ps. 111. 2.

5 Out of the chamber.

6 scattering winds.

7 the cloud of his light.

8 a rod.

b ch. 36. 4.

c Gen. 1. 6. ch. 38. 11-13.

cerning it, the cattle also concerning ¹²the vapour.

CHAPTER 37.

1 God to be feared for his great works: 15 his wisdom is unsearchable in them.

AT this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 ¹Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his ²lightning unto the ³ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; ⁴likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He saileth up the hand of every man; ⁵that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 ⁶Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the ⁶north.

10 By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth ⁷his bright cloud:

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether for ⁸correction, or for his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Jōb: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of ⁹him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments *are* warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south *wind*?

18 Hast thou with him ¹⁰spread out the sky, *which is* strong, and as a molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; *for* we cannot order *our speech* by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 ⁹ Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God *is* terrible majesty.

23 *Touching* the Almighty, ^d we cannot find him out: ^e he *is* excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will ^f not afflict.

24 Men do therefore ^g fear him: he respecteth not any *that are* ^h wise of heart.

CHAPTER 38.

1 God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God, by enumerating his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility.

THEN the LORD answered Job ^a out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who *is* this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 ^b Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and ¹ answer thou me.

4 ^c Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, ² if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the ³ foundations thereof ⁴ fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all ^d the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 ^e Or *who* shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And ^f brake up for it my decreed *place*, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall ^g thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ^h ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light *is* withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 37.

9 Gold.

d Ex. 33. 20.

Matt. 11. 27.

John 1. 18.

e ch. 38. 5.

Ps. 99. 4.

Jer. 10. 12.

f Lam. 3. 33.

Heb. 12. 10.

g Matt. 10. 28.

h Matt. 11. 25.

CHAP. 38.

a Ex. 19. 16, 18.

1 Ki. 19. 11.

2 Ki. 2. 1.

Ezek. 1. 4.

b Ex. 12. 11.

1 Ki. 18. 46.

1 make me know.

c Ps. 104. 5.

2 if thou knowest understanding.

3 sockets.

4 made to sink.

d ch. 1. 6.

e Gen. 1. 9.

Ps. 33. 7.

Prov. 8. 29.

5 Or,

established my decree upon it.

6 the pride of thy waves.

7 wings.

8 Or, at.

f Ex. 9. 18.

Joshua 10. 11.

Ps. 9. 13.

Isa. 30. 30.

g Ps. 107. 35.

h 1 Sam. 12. 17.

18.

ch. 5. 9, 10.

Ps. 147. 8.

i ch. 6. 16.

Ps. 147. 16.

9 is taken.

10 Cimah, or, the seven stars.

11 Cesil.

12 Or, The twelve signs.

13 guide them.

j Gen. 1. 10.

Ps. 119. 90.

91.

Jer. 31. 35.

14 Behold us.

k ch. 32. 8.

Ps. 51. 6.

Eccl. 2. 26.

15 who can cause to lie down.

16 Or, When the dust is turned into mire.

17 is poured.

18 the life.

19 Where *is* the way *where* light dwelleth? and *as for* darkness, where *is* the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it ⁸ to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then born? or *because* the number of thy days *is* great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 ^f Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way *is* the light parted, *which* scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a water-course for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where *no man is*: on the wilderness, wherein *there is* no man;

27 ^g To satisfy the desolate and waste *ground*; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 ^h Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the ⁱ hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid *as with* a stone, and the face of the deep ^j *is* frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of ¹⁰ Plé'ja-fléš, or loose the bands of ¹¹ ô-rî'on?

32 Canst thou bring forth ¹² Măz/za-rôth in his season? or canst thou ¹³ guide Āre-tû'rus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou ^j the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, ¹⁴ Here we *are*?

36 ^k Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or ¹⁵ who can stay the bottles of heaven,

38 ¹⁶ When the dust ¹⁷ groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill ¹⁸ the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in *their* dens,

and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 ¹ Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Of the wild goats and hinds. 5 of the wild ass. 9 the unicorn. 13 the peacock and ostrich. 19 the horse. 26 the hawk. 27 the eagle.*

KNOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 ^a Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the ¹ barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying ² of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains *is* his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the ³ unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength *is* great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather *it* into thy barn?

13 *Gavest* thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or ⁴ wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She *is* ^b hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not hers: her labour *is* in vain without fear:

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he ^c imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse

B. C. 1920.

CHAP. 38.

1 Ps. 147. 9.
Matt. 6. 26.
Luke 12. 24.

CHAP. 39.

a ch. 24. 5.
Jer. 2. 24.
Hosea 8. 9.

1 salt places.

2 of the exactor.

3 Or, rhinoceros.

4 Or, the feathers of the stork and ostrich.

5 Lev. 26. 29.
Isa. 40. 15.
Jer. 19. 9.
Lam. 2. 20.
Ezek. 5. 10.

e ch. 35. 11.

5 terror.

6 Or, His feet dig.

d Jer. 8. 6.

7 the armour.

8 by thy mouth.

e Jer. 49. 16.

9 tooth.

f Matt. 24. 28.
Luke 17. 37.

CHAP. 40.

a ch. 9. 3.
Isa. 45. 9.

b Ezra 9. 6.
Ps. 51. 4.

c ch. 29. 9.
Ps. 39. 9.
Zech. 2. 13.

d ch. 33. 1.
Ps. 50. 3.

e ch. 38. 3.

f ch. 42. 4.

g Ps. 51. 4.

h ch. 37. 4.

i Ps. 29. 3.

i Ps. 93. 1.

strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils ⁵ *is* terrible.

21 ⁶ He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his* strength: ^a he goeth on to meet ⁷ the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up ⁸ at thy command, and ^c make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the ⁹ crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and ^d where the slain *are*, there *is* she.

CHAPTER 40.

Job humbleth himself to God.

MOREOVER the LORD answered Jōb, and said,

2 Shall he that ^a contendeth with the Almighty instruct *him*? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 [†] Then Jōb answered the LORD, and said,

4 ^b Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? ^c I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 [†] Then ^d answered the LORD unto Jōb out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 ^e Gird up thy loins now like a man: ^f I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 ^g Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with ^h a voice like him?

10 ⁱ Deck thyself now *with* majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy

wrath: and behold every one *that is* proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one *that is* proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now ¹ behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 ² He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones *are as* strong pieces of brass; his bones *are* like bars of iron.

19 He *is* the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him*.

20 Surely the mountains ³ bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him *with* their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, ³ he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up ¹ Jôr'dan into his mouth.

24 ⁴ He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

CHAPTER 41.

Of God's great power in the leviathan.

CANST thou draw out ¹ leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord ² which thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou ³ put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as *with* a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him?

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 40.

^j Isa. 2. 12.
Dan. 4. 37.
Luke 18. 14.

1 Supposed to be either the elephant or the hippopotamus.

2 Or, He setteth up.

k Ps. 104. 14.

3 he oppresseth.

l Gen. 13. 10.
Jer. 12. 5.

4 Or, Will any take him in his sight, or bore his nose with a gin?

CHAP. 41.

1 That is, a whale, or, whirlpool.

2 which thou drownest.

a Ps. 32. 9.
Isa. 30. 23.
Isa. 37. 29.
Ezek. 29. 4.

b ch. 9. 4.
cb. 40. 9-14.
1 Cor. 10. 22.

c ch. 35. 7.
Rom. 11. 35.

d Gen. 14. 19.
Ex. 9. 29.
Ex. 19. 5.
Deut. 10. 14.
Ps. 24. 1.
1 Cor. 10. 26.

3 Or, within.

4 strong pieces of shields.

5 sorrow rejoiceth.

6 The fallings.

7 Or, breast-plate.

8 Sharp pieces of potsherd.

9 Or, who be- have themselves without fear.

10 None *is so* fierce that dare stir him up: ^b who then is able to stand before me?

11 ^c Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? ^d *whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him ³ with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 His ⁴ scales *are* his pride, shut up together *as with* a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and ⁵ sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 ⁶ The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the ⁷ habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 ⁸ Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; *one* would think the deep *to be* hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, ⁹ who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he *is* a king over all the children of pride.

CHAPTER 42.

God accepteth Job, and doubleth his blessings.

THEN Jōb answered the LORD,
and said,

2 I know that thou ^a canst do every
thing, and that ¹ no thought can be
withholden from thee.

3 ^b Who is he that hideth counsel
without knowledge? therefore have
I uttered that I understood not;
^c things too wonderful for me, which
I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will
speak: ^d I will demand of thee, and
declare thou unto me.

5 I have ^e heard of thee by the hear-
ing of the ear: ^f but now mine eye
seeth thee.

6 Wherefore I abhor *myself*, and
repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was so, that after the
LORD had spoken these words unto
Jōb, the LORD said to Ēlī-phāz the
Tēman-ite, My wrath is kindled
against thee, and against thy two
friends: for ye have not spoken of
me *the thing that is right*, as my ser-
vant Jōb hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now
^g seven bullocks and seven rams, and
^h go to my servant Jōb, and offer up
for yourselves a burnt offering; and
my servant Jōb shall ⁱ pray for you:
for ² him will I accept: lest I deal
with you *after your folly*, in that ye
have not spoken of me *the thing
which is right*, like my servant
Jōb.

9 So Ēlī-phāz the Tēman-ite and
Bil'dād the Shū'hite and Zō'phar the

B. C. 1520.

CHAP. 42.

α Jer. 32. 17.
Matt. 3. 9.
Mark 14. 36.
Luke 1. 37.
Eph. 3. 20.

1 Or, no
thought of
thine can be
hindered.

δ 1 Tim. 1. 7.

c Ps. 40. 6.

d ch. 33. 3.

e Rom. 10. 17.

f Num. 12. 8, 9.
Isa. 6. 1.

g Num. 23. 1.

h Heb. 10. 4.

i Matt. 5. 24.

j Gen. 20. 17.
Heb. 7. 25.
Jas. 5. 10.

2 his face,
or, person.

3 the face of
Job.

4 added all that
had been to
Job unto the
double.

j Isa. 40. 2.

k ch. 19. 13.

l ch. 8. 7.

m ch. 1. 3.

5 That is,
Hands, some as
the day.

6 That is,
Cassia.

7 That is, The
horn, or,
Child of
beauty.

n ch. 5. 26.

o Gen. 25. 8.

Nā'a-math-ite went, and did accord-
ing as the LORD commanded them:
the LORD also accepted ³ Jōb.

10 And the LORD turned the cap-
tivity of Jōb, when he prayed for his
friends: also the LORD ⁴ gave Jōb
^j twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him all
his ^k brethren, and all his sisters, and
all they that had been of his ac-
quaintance before, and did eat bread
with him in his house: and they
bemoaned him, and comforted him
over all the evil that the LORD had
brought upon him: every man also
gave him a piece of money, and every
one an earring of gold.

12 So the LORD blessed ^l the latter
end of Jōb more than his beginning:
for he had ^m fourteen thousand sheep,
and six thousand camels, and a thou-
sand yoke of oxen, and a thousand
she asses.

13 He had also seven sons and
three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the
first, ⁵ Jē-ni'mā; and the name of the
second, ⁶ Kē-zī'ā; and the name of
the third, ⁷ Kēr'en-hāp'pueh.

15 And in all the land were no
women found so fair as the daugh-
ters of Jōb: and their father gave
them inheritance among their bre-
thren.

16 After this ⁿ lived Jōb an hun-
dred and forty years, and saw his
sons, and his sons' sons, *even four
generations*.

17 So Jōb died, *being old and ^o full
of days*.

THE

BOOK OF PSALMS.

PSALM 1.

Happiness of the godly, misery of the wicked.

BLESSED ^a is the man that walk-
eth not in the counsel of the
¹ ungodly, nor standeth in the way
of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of
the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of
the LORD; and in his law doth he
meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree plant-
ed by the rivers of water, that bring-
eth forth his fruit in his season; his
leaf also shall not ² wither; and
whatsoever he doeth shall ^b prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are
like the chaff which the wind driv-
eth away.

PSALM 1.

α Gen. 5. 24.
Job 31. 5.
Ps. 81. 12.
Prov. 4. 14.

1 Or, wicked.

2 fade.

δ Gen. 30. 3.
Ps. 128. 2.

c Nah. 1. 7.
John 10. 14.

PSALM 2.

1 Or, tumultu-
ously
assemble.

2 meditate.

α Ps. 45. 7.
John 1. 41.

δ Luke 19. 14.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not
stand in the judgment, nor sinners
in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For ^a the LORD knoweth the way
of the righteous: but the way of
the ungodly shall perish.

PSALM 2.

1 Kingdom of Christ. 10 Kings and judges exhorted
to accept of it.

WHY do the heathen ¹ rage, and
the people ² imagine a vain
thing?

2 The kings of the earth set them-
selves, and the rulers take counsel
together, against the LORD, and
against his ^a anointed, *saying*,

3 ^b Let us break their bands asunder,
and cast away their cords from us.

4 ^c He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and ^b vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I ^d set my king ^e upon my holy hill of Z^on.

7 I will declare ^e the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, ^d Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 ^c Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 ^f Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 ^g Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little.

^h Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

PSALM 3.

Security of God's protection.

A Psalm of David, when he fled from Absalom his son.

LORD, ^c how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many *there be* which say of my soul, ^b *There is no help for him in God.* Sēlah.

3 But thou, O LORD, art a shield ¹ for me; my glory, and ^c the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Sēlah.

5 ^d I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 *Salvation belongeth* unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Sēlah.

PSALM 4.

1 David prayeth for audience. 6 Man's happiness in God's favour.

To the * chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me *when I was in distress*; ¹ have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how

PSALM 2.

^c Ps. 11. 4.
³ Or, trouble.
⁴ Anointed.
⁵ upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.
⁶ Or, for a decree.
^d Matt. 8. 20.
^e Acts 13. 23.
^f Heb. 1. 5.
^g Dan. 7. 13, 14.
^h John 17. 4. 5.
ⁱ Matt. 21. 44.
^j John 5. 22, 23.
^k Jer. 17. 7.

long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Sēlah.

3 But know that ^a the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand ^b in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Sēlah.

5 Offer ^c the sacrifices of righteousness, and ^d put your trust in the LORD.

6 *There be many that say*, Who will shew us *any good*? ^e LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time *that* their corn and their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: ^f for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

PSALM 5.

4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David prayeth unto God to guide him.

To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

2 Harken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

3 ^a My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath ^b pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 ^c The foolish shall not stand ¹ in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor ² the bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come *into* thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship ^d toward ³ thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of ^e mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 *For there is no* ^f faithfulness ⁶ in their mouth; their inward part is ⁷ very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue.

10 ⁸ Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall ⁹ by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because ¹⁰ thou defendest them: let them also ^c that love thy name be joyful in thee.

PSALM 3.

^a 2 Sam. 15. 12.
^b 2 Sam. 16. 8.
^c Ps. 22. 7. 8.
¹ Or, about.
² Ki. 25. 27.
^d Ps. 27. 6.
^e Ps. 4. 8.
^f Prov. 3. 24.
^g Acts 12. 6.
^h Prov. 37. 39, 40.
ⁱ Prov. 21. 31.
^j Hosea 13. 4.

PSALM 4.

^{*} Or, overseer.
¹ Or, be gracious unto me.
^a Ex. 33. 16.
² Pet. 2. 9.
^b Prov. 3. 7.
^c Eph. 4. 26.
^d Deut. 33. 19.
^e Ps. 37. 8.
^f Ps. 80. 3.
^g Lev. 26. 5.
^h Deut. 12. 10.
ⁱ John 14. 27.
^j Phil. 4. 7.

PSALM 5.

^a Ps. 30. 5.
^b Mal. 2. 17.
^c Ps. 14. 1.
^d Hab. 1. 13.
¹ before thine eyes.
² the man of bloods and deceit.
^d 1 Ki. 8. 29.
³ the temple of thy holiness.
⁴ those which observe me.
⁵ Or, steadfastness.
⁶ in his mouth, that is, in the mouth of any of them.
⁷ wickednesses.
⁸ Or, Make them guilty.
⁹ Or, from their counsels.
¹⁰ thou coverest over, or, protectest them.
¹ Cor. 2. 9.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

PSALM 6.

David's complaint in his sickness.

To the chief Musician on Ginneth, * upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, ^a heal me; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, ^b how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 ^c For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; ¹ all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD ^d hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM 7.

1 *David prayeth against the malice of his enemies, professing his innocence. 10 By faith, he seeth his defence, and derideth their vain enterprises.*

* Shigaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the [†] words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Lest he tear my soul like ^a a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is ¹ none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, ^b if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, ^c I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. *Sēlah.*

6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, ^d lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their

PSALM 5.

11 crown him.

PSALM 6.

* Or, upon the eighth.

^a Hosea 6. 1.

^b Prov. 18. 14.

Matt. 26. 38.

^c Ps. 30. 9.

1 Or, every night.

^d Ps. 3. 4.

Ps. 31. 22.

Ps. 40. 1, 2.

PSALM 7.

* Hab. 3. 1.

† Or, business.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 8.

1 not a deliverer.

^b 2 Sam. 16. 7.

^c 1 Sam. 24. 7.

^d Ps. 94. 2.

^e 1 Sam. 16. 7.

2 My buckler is upon God.

3 Or, God is a righteous judge.

4 He hath digged a pit.

^f Esther 7. 10.

Prov. 5. 22.

^g 1 Ki. 2. 32.

PSALM 8.

* Ps. 81. title.

^a Matt. 11. 25.

1 Cor. 1. 27.

1 founded.

^b Ps. 44. 16.

^c Job 22. 12.

Ps. 19. 1.

Rom. 1. 20.

^d Job 7. 17.

Ps. 144. 3.

Heb. 2. 6.

^e Gen. 1. 26.

^f 1 Cor. 15. 27.

Heb. 2. 8.

2 Flocks and oxen all of them.

sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just; ^a for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 ² My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 ³ God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 ⁴ He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 ⁵ His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

PSALM 8.

God's glory magnified by his works, and by his astonishing love to man.

To the chief Musician * upon Gittith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 ^a Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ¹ ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still ^b the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I ^c consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 ^d What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 ^e Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; ^f thou hast put all things under his feet:

7 ² All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our Lord, how ⁹ excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM 9.

1 David praiseth God, or executing judgment: 11 he inciteth others to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon *Shuth-labben*, A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For ¹thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging ²right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast ^aput out their name for ever and ever.

6 ³O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 ^bBut the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The LORD also will be ⁴a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that ^cknow thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in *Zi'ôn*: declare among the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the ⁵humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of *Zi'ôn*: I will ^drejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that they made*: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD is ^eknown by the judgment *which he executeth*: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. ⁶*Hig-gā'jon*. *Sē'lah*.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, *and all the nations* ^fthat forget God.

18 ^gFor the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall *not* perish for ever.

PSALM 8.

g Job 11. 7.
Ps. 35. 10.

PSALM 9.

1 thou hast made my judgment.
2 in righteousness.
a Deut. 9. 14.
3 Or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, etc.

b Ps. 90. 2.
Micah 5. 2.
Hab. 1. 12.
Heb. 1. 11.

4 an high place.

c Ps. 90. 14.
John 17. 3.

2 Cor. 4. 6.
2 Tim. 1. 12.

1 John 2. 3, 4.
5 Or, afflicted.

d s. 13. 5.
e Ex. 7. 5.

f That is, Meditation.

g Job 8. 13.
Ps. 50. 22.
Jer. 2. 32.

Hosea 2. 13.
g Ps. 12. 5.

PSALM 10.

1 In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.

a Prov. 6. 22.
soul's.

3 Or, the covetous blesseth himself, he abhorreth the LORD.

b 2 Ki. 18. 35.
Job 21. 15.

Ps. 12. 3-5.

4 Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God.

5 unto generation and generation.

6 deceits.

7 Or, iniquity.

8 hide themselves.

9 in the secret places.

10 He breaketh himself.

11 Or, into his strong parts.

12 Or, afflicted.

13 leaveth.

14 Or, establish.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD: *that the nations may know themselves to be but men*. *Sē'lah*.

PSALM 10.

David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked.

WHY standest thou afar off, O LORD? *why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?*

2 ¹The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: ^alet them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his ²heart's desire, and ³blesseth the covetous, *whom the LORD abhorreth*.

4 The wicked ^bthrough the pride of his countenance, will not seek *after God*: ⁴God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: *as for* all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for *I shall* ^cnever be in adversity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and ^ddeceit and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and ⁷vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes ^eare privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait ⁹secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 ¹⁰He croucheth, *and* humbleth himself, that the poor may fall ¹¹by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see *it*.

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the ¹²humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it*.

14 Thou hast seen *it*; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite *it* with thy hand: the poor ¹³commiteth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness *till thou find none*.

16 The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt ¹⁴pre-

pare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more ¹⁵ oppress.

PSALM 11.

David rejoiceth in the providence and justice of God.
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN the LORD put I my trust: how I say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may ¹ privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 ^a The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's throne is in heaven: ^b his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD ^c trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain ² snares, fire and brimstone, and ³ an horrible tempest: *this shall be* the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

PSALM 12.

1 David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help of God. 3 God's judgments on the wicked.

To the chief Musician * upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

HELP, LORD; for ^a the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: *with* flattering lips and with ² a double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh ³ proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips ⁴ are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For the ^b oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him, that ⁵ puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD are ^c pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve ⁶ them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when ⁷ the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM 13.

David prayeth God to support him, that his enemies may not exult over him.

To the * chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

PSALM 10.

15 Or, terrify.

PSALM 11.

1 in darkness.
a Hab. 2. 20.

b Eph. 5. 13.
Heb. 4. 13.

c Job 5. 17.
Ps. 94. 12.

2 Or, quick burning coals.

3 Or, a burning tempest.

PSALM 12.

* Or, upon the eighth.

1 Or, Save.
a Isa. 57. 1.

2 an heart and an heart.

3 great things.
a are with us.

b Ex. 3. 7, 8.
Ps. 94. 12.

5 Or, would enanare him.

c 2 Sam. 22. 31.
Ps. 18. 30.

Prov. 30. 5.

6 him: that is, every one of them.

7 of the sons of men.

PSALM 13.

* Or, overseer.

a Deut. 31. 17.
Job 13. 24.

Ps. 22. 1.
Isa. 59. 2.

b Ezra 9. 8.
Ps. 18. 28.

Luke 2. 32.
Rev. 21. 23.

c Ps. 76. 5, 6.
Isa. 37. 36.

Jer. 51. 39.
Eph. 5. 14.

d 2 Chr. 20. 12.

PSALM 14.

a Ps. 10. 4.
Prov. 1. 7, 22.

b Gen. 6. 12.
Rom. 3. 10.

1 stinking.

2 they feared a fear.

3 Who will give.

PSALM 15.

1 sojourn.
a Ps. 2. 6.

b Ps. 84. 11.
Isa. 33. 15.

16.

2 Or, receiveth, or, endureth.

c Joshua 9. 18-20.

d Ezek. 18. 8, 9.

HOW long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? ^a how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, *having* sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider *and* hear me, O LORD my God: ^b lighten mine eyes, ^c lest I sleep the *sleep* of death:

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have ^d trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM 14.

The general corruption of mankind.
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE ^a fool hath said in his heart, *There is no God.* ^b They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, *there is none that doeth good.*

2 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become ¹ filthy: *there is none that doeth good, no, not one.*

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.

5 There ² were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD is his refuge.

7 ³ Oh that the salvation of Is'ra-el were come out of Zi'on! when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Ja'cob shall rejoice, and Is'ra-el shall be glad.

PSALM 15.

David describeth a citizen of Zion.
A Psalm of David.

LORD, who shall ¹ abide in thy ^a tabernacle? who shall dwell in ^a thy holy hill?

2 He ^b that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 *He that* backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor ² taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. *He that* ^c sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 ^d *He that* putteth not out his

money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

PSALM 16.

1 David, in distrust of merit, fleeth to God for preservation: 5 he sheweth the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting.

* Michtam of David.

PRESERVE me, O God: ^a for in thee do I put my trust.

² O my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee;

³ But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

⁴ Their sorrows shall be multiplied that ¹ hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

⁵ The LORD is the portion ² of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

⁶ The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

⁷ I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

⁸ I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

⁹ Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall ³ rest in hope.

¹⁰ ^b For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine ^a Holy One to see corruption.

¹¹ Thou wilt shew me ^a the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM 17.

David prayeth to God to be saved from his enemies. A Prayer of David.

HEAR ¹ the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth ² not out of feigned lips.

² Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

³ Thou hast ^a proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my ^b mouth shall not transgress.

⁴ Concerning the works of men, by ^c the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

⁵ Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps ³ slip not.

⁶ I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

⁷ Shew thy marvellous loving-

PSALM 16.

* Or, A golden Psalm of David.

^a Ps. 25. 20.

¹ Or, give gifts to another.

² of my part.

³ dwell confidently.

^b Ps. 49. 15.

^c Acts 2. 27.

^d Dan. 9. 24.

^e Luke 1. 35.

^f Acts 2. 28.

PSALM 17.

¹ justice.

² without lips of deceit.

^a Job 23. 10.

^b Jas. 3. 2.

^c Rom. 12. 2.

³ be not moved.

⁴ Or, that savest them which trust in thee from those that rise up against thy right hand.

^d Deut. 32. 10.

⁵ that waste me.

⁶ my enemies against the soul.

^e 1 Sam. 23. 26.

⁷ The likeness of him (that is, of every one of them) is as a lion that desireth to ravin.

⁸ sitting.

⁹ prevent his face.

¹ Or, by thy sword.

¹¹ Or, their children are full.

^f Job 19. 23, 27.

^g Col. 1. 15.

PSALM 18.

* 2 Sam. 22.

^a Deut. 32. 4.

¹ Sam. 2. 2.

² Ps. 91. 2.

¹ my rock.

^b Heb. 2. 13.

^c Ps. 76. 4.

^d Ps. 116. 3.

² Belial.

³ Or, cords.

^e Acts 4. 31.

⁴ by his.

kindness, O thou ⁴ that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

⁸ ^d Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

⁹ From the wicked ⁵ that oppress me, from ⁶ my deadly enemies, who compass me about.

¹⁰ They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

¹¹ They have now ^e compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

¹² ⁷ Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion ⁸ lurking in secret places.

¹³ Arise, O LORD, ⁹ disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked; ¹⁰ which is thy sword:

¹⁴ From men which are thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: ¹¹ they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

¹⁵ As for me, ¹² I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with ⁹ thy likeness.

PSALM 18.

David's psalm of thanksgiving for God's manifold and marvellous blessings.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of * this song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

I ^a WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

² The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, ¹ my strength, ^b in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

³ I will call upon the LORD, ^c who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

⁴ ^a The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ² ungodly men made me afraid.

⁵ The ³ sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

⁶ In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

⁷ ^c Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

⁸ There went up a smoke ⁴ out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 ^v He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness *was* under his feet.

10 ^v And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, ^h he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his ⁱ pavilion round about him *were* dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave ⁱ his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

14 ^k Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 ^l He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of ^o many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 ^m He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 ⁿ The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments *were* before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright ^o before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 ^p Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands ⁱ in his eyesight.

25 ^q With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and ^r with the froward thou wilt ^s shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down ^t high looks.

28 ^u For thou wilt light my ^v candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have ^w run through

PSALM 18.

^f Isa. 64. 1.^g Ps. 99. 1.^h Ps. 104. 3.ⁱ Ps. 97. 2.^j Ps. 29. 3.^k Num. 24. 8.^l Deut. 32. 23.^m Job 6. 4.ⁿ Ps. 21. 12.^o Ps. 144. 7.^p Or, great waters.^q Ps. 118. 5.^r 2 Sam. 22. 21.^s Prov. 18. 10.^t Matt. 6. 4.^u 1 Cor. 3. 8.^v with.^w Ruth 2. 12.^x Matt. 10. 41.^y 42.^z before his eyes.^{aa} Matt. 18. 32.^{ab} 35.^{ac} Lev. 26. 23.^{ad} 8 Or, wrestle.^{ae} Prov. 6. 17.^{af} Job 18. 6.^{ag} 9 Or, lamp.^{ah} 10 Or, broken.^{ai} Deut. 32. 4.^{aj} Rom. 12. 3.^{ak} Rev. 15. 3.^{al} Ps. 12. 6.^{am} 11 Or, refined.^{an} Deut. 32. 31.^{ao} 2 Sam. 22. 32.^{ap} Ps. 86. 8.^{aq} 12 Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me.^{ar} 13 mine ancles.^{as} 14 caused to bow.^{at} w Prov. 1. 28.^{au} 15 At the hearing of the ear.^{av} 16 the sons of the stranger.^{aw} 17 lie, or, yield feigned obedience.^{ax} z Micah 7. 17.^{ay} Jer. 10. 10.^{az} 18 giveth avengements for me.^{ba} 19 Or, destroyeth.^{bb} z Ps. 59. 1.^{bc} 20 man of violence.^{bd} 21 Or, confess.

a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 *As for* God, *his way is perfect*: ^u the word of the LORD is ^v tried: *he is* a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For ^w who *is* God save the LORD? or who *is* a rock save our God?

32 *It is* God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and ¹² thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that ¹³ my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast ¹⁴ subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was* none to save them: ^w *even* unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.

44 ¹⁵ As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: ¹⁶ the strangers shall ¹⁷ submit themselves unto me.

45 ^z The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 ^y The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 *It is* God that ¹⁸ avengeth me, and ¹⁹ subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, ^z thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the ²⁰ violent man.

49 Therefore will I ²¹ give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the hea-

then, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 ^a Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to Dā'vid, and to his seed for evermore.

PSALM 19.

1 The creatures shew God's glory. 7 Excellency of God's law. 12 David prayeth for grace.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, ¹ where their voice is not heard.

4 ^{2 b} Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 ^c Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth ^d is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The ³ law of the LORD is perfect, ^e converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

8 ^e The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are ⁵ true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and ⁶ the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant ^f warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from ⁷ the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, ⁸ my strength, and my ⁹ redeemer.

PSALM 20.

1 The church blesseth the king in his exploits: 6 she expresseth a confidence in God's favour.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; ^a the name of the God of Jā'qob ¹ defend thee;

PSALM 18.

^a Ps. 144. 10.

PSALM 19.

^a Isa. 40. 22.
Rom. 1. 19.

1 without their voice heard, or, without these their voice is heard.

2 Or, Their rule, or, direction.

^b Rom. 10. 18.

^c Eccl. 11. 7.

^d Eccl. 1. 5.

3 Or, doctrine.

4 Or, restoring.

^e Neh. 9. 13.
Rom. 7. 12.
1 Tim. 1. 8.

5 truth.

6 the dropping of honey-combs.

^f Prov. 6. 22, 23.

7 Or, much.

8 my rock.

^g Isa. 44. 6.

PSALM 20.

^a Isa. 50. 10.

1 set thee on an high place.

2 thy help.

3 support thee.

4 turn to ashes: or, make fat.

^b 1 John 5. 14, 15.

^c Isa. 12. 1, 2.

^d 1 Sam. 17. 45.

5 from the heaven of his holiness.

6 by the strength of the salvation of his right hand.

^e Judg. 7. 7.

PSALM 21.

^a John 11. 43.

^b 2 Sam. 7. 10.

1 set him to be blessings.

2 gladdened him with joy.

^c Ps. 91. 2.

^d Deut. 32. 22.

2 Send ² thee help from the sanctuary, and ³ strengthen thee out of Zi'ōn;

3 Remember all thy offerings, and ⁴ accept thy burnt sacrifice; Sē'lah.

4 ^b Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will ^c rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we ^d will set up *our* banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed; he will hear him ⁵ from his holy heaven ^e with the saving strength of his right hand.

7 Some *trust* in chariots, and some in horses: but we will ^e remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

PSALM 21.

1 A thanksgiving for victory. 7 with confidence of further success.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 Thou hast given him ^a his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Sē'lah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, ^b and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast ¹ made him most blessed for ever: thou hast ² made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king ^c trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as ^a a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore ³ shalt thou make them turn their ⁴ back, *when* thou shalt make ready *thine arrows* upon thy strings against the face of them.
13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: *so* will we ⁵ sing and praise thy power.

PSALM 22.

1 *David prayeth in great distress: 21 he promiseth public thanksgiving and praise.*

To the chief Musician upon ^{*} Aijeleth Shabar, A Psalm of David.

MY ^a God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *why art thou so far* ¹ from helping me, *and from* ^b the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and ² am not silent.

3 But thou *art* ^c holy, O *thou* that inhabitest the praises of ^d *Is'ra-el*.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I *am* a worm, and no man; ^d a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 ^e All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they ³ shoot out the lip, they shake the head, *saying*,

8 ⁴ He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, ⁵ seeing he delighted in him.

9 But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb: thou ⁶ didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble *is* near; for *there is* ⁷ none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong *bulls* of Bā'shān have beset me round.

13 They ⁸ *gaped* upon me *with* their mouths, *as* a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are ⁹ out of joint: my heart *is* like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 ^a My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: ^b they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

18 ^c They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

PSALM 21.

3 Or, thou shalt set them as a butt.

4 shoulder.

c Rev. 15. 3, 4.

PSALM 22.

* Or, the hind of the morning.

a Matt. 27. 46.

1 from my salvation.

b Heb. 5. 7.

2 there is no silence to me.

c Isa. 6. 8.

Rev. 4. 8.

d Isa. 53. 3.

e Matt. 9. 24.

Mark 15. 20.

Luke 16. 14.

3 open.

4 He rolled himself on the Lord.

5 Or, if he delight in him.

6 Or, keptest me in safety.

7 not a helper.

8 opened their mouths against me.

f Ps. 35. 21.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

9 Or, surrounded.

g Prov. 17. 22.

h Zech. 12. 10.

Luke 23. 33.

John 20. 27.

i Matt. 27. 35.

Mark 15. 24.

Luke 23. 34.

10 my only one.

11 from the hand.

j 2 Tim. 4. 17.

k John 20. 17.

l John 6. 57.

m John 6. 51.

n Ps. 2. 8.

o Ps. 47. 7-9.

Zech. 14. 9.

Matt. 6. 13.

p Isa. 26. 19.

PSALM 23.

a John 10. 11.

1 Pet. 2. 25.

1 pastures of tender grass.

b Ezek. 34. 14.

2 waters of quietness.

c Ps. 46. 11.

Isa. 8. 10.

Zech. 8. 23.

Matt. 1. 23.

Acts 18. 9, 10.

3 makest fat.

19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; ¹⁰ my darling ¹¹ from the power of the dog.

21 ^b Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my ^a brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jā'qob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of ^c *Is'ra-el*.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise *shall be* of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 ^d The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart ^e shall live for ever.

27 ^f All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 ^g For the kingdom *is* the LORD's: and he *is* the governor among the nations.

29 All *they that be* fat upon earth shall eat and worship: ^h all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this*.

PSALM 23.

David's confidence in God's grace.

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD *is* ^a my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in ¹ green pastures: ^b he leadeth me beside the ² still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: ^c for thou *art* with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou ³ anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will ^d dwell in the house of the LORD ⁴ for ever.

PSALM 24.

1 *God's lordship over the world: 3 citizens of his spiritual kingdom. 1 The Lord's solemn entrance into his sanctuary.*

A Psalm of David.

THE ^aearth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 ¹ He that hath clean hands, and ^a a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, ² O Jā'cob. Sē'lah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; ^c and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Sē'lah.

PSALM 25.

1 *David's confidence in prayer: 16 he prayeth for help in affliction.*

A Psalm of David.

UNTO ^a thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I ^b trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

4 ^c Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O LORD, ¹ thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old.

7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: ^d according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright is the LORD:

PSALM 23.

d 2 Cor. 5. 1.

4 to length of days.

therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 ^e For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; ^f for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the LORD? ^g him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul ^h shall dwell at ease; and ⁱ his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 ^j The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; ^k and he will shew them his covenant.

15 ^l Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall ^m pluck my feet out of the net.

16 ⁿ Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 ^o Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with ^p cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 ^q Redeem Is'ra-el, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM 26.

1 *David, in confidence of his integrity, resorteth to God: 8 his love to God's house.*

A Psalm of David.

JUDGE ^a me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: ^b I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.

2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth.

4 ^c I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have ^d hated the congregation of evildoers; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 ^e I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place ^f where thine honour dwelleth.

PSALM 24.

a Ex. 9. 29.

Job 41. 11.

1 The clean of hands.

b Matt. 5. 8.

2 Or, O God of Jacob.

c Hag. 2. 7.

Mal. 3. 1.

1 Cor. 2. 8.

PSALM 25.

a 1 Sam. 1. 15.

Ps. 86. 4.

Lam. 3. 41.

b Ps. 7. 1.

Ps. 13. 2.

Rom. 10. 11.

c Ex. 33. 13.

Ps. 143. 8.

Prov. 8. 20.

1 thy bowels.

d Ps. 51. 1.

e Ps. 31. 3.

Ps. 79. 9.

f Rom. 5. 20.

g Ps. 37. 23.

2 shall lodge in goodness.

h Ps. 37. 11, 22, 29.

i Prov. 3. 32.

John 7. 17.

2 Cor. 4. 2-6.

3 Or, and his covenant to make them know it.

j Ps. 141. 8.

4 bring forth.

k Ps. 69. 16.

l 2 Sam. 16. 12.

5 hatred of violence.

m Ps. 130. 8.

PSALM 26.

a Ps. 7. 8.

b Ps. 28. 7.

Prov. 29. 25.

c Ps. 1. 1.

Jer. 15. 17.

d Ps. 1. 1.

Ps. 5. 5.

Ps. 15. 4.

Ps. 31. 6.

e Ex. 30. 19.

Ps. 73. 13.

1 Tim. 2. 8.

1 of the tabernacle of thy honour.

9 ² Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with ³ bloody men:
10 In whose hands *is* mischief, and their right hand *is* ⁴ full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

PSALM 27.

*David sustaineth his faith by the power of God.
A Psalm of David.*

THE LORD *is* my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD *is* the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes, ¹ came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this *will* I be confident.

4 One *thing* have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold ² the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For ^a in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices ³ of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, *when* I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 ⁴ *When thou saidst*. Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 ^b When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD ⁵ will take me up.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in ^a a plain path, because of ⁷ mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for ^c false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted*, ^d unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.

14 ^e Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen

PSALM 26.

2 Or, Take not away.

3 men of blood.

4 filled with.

PSALM 27.

1 approached against me.

2 Or, the delight.

3 Prov. 18. 10. Isa. 4. 6. Col. 3. 4.

3 of shouting.

4 Or, My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face.

5 Isa. 49. 15. John 16. 32.

2 Tim. 4. 16, 18.

5 will gather me.

6 a way of plainness.

7 those which observe me.

c 1 Sam. 22. 9. Matt. 26. 59, 60.

d Ps. 112. 7, 8.

e Ps. 62. 1. 5. Isa. 26. 9. Hab. 2. 3.

PSALM 28.

1 from me.

2 Or, toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.

a 2 Tim. 4. 14.

b Ps. 18. 2.

3 Or, his strength.

4 strength of salvations.

5 Or, rule.

PSALM 29.

a 1 Chr. 16. 28, 29.

1 ye sons of the mighty.

2 the honour of his name.

3 Or, in his glorious sanctuary.

4 Or, great waters.

5 in power.

6 in majesty.

b Ps. 114. 4.

c Deut. 3. 9.

7 cutteth out.

thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

PSALM 28.

1 David prayeth against his enemies: 6 he blesseth God: 9 he prayeth for the people.
A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; be not silent ¹ to me: lest, *if* thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands ² toward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief *is* in their hearts.

4 ^a Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed *be* the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD *is* ^b my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD *is* ³ their strength, and he *is* the ⁴ saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: ⁵ feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

PSALM 29.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.
A Psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ¹ ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD ² the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD ³ in the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD *is* upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD *is* upon ⁴ many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD *is* ⁵ powerful; the voice of the LORD *is* ⁶ full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lib'á-non.

6 ^b He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lib'á-non and ^c Sir'i-ôn like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD ⁷ divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of ^a Kā'desh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds ^a to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple ^b doth every one speak of *his* glory.

10 The LORD ^c sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11 The LORD will ^d give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

PSALM 30.

1 David praiseth God for his deliverance: 4 he exhorteth others to praise him.

A Psalm and Song at the dedication of the house of David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I ^a cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD, ^b thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks! ¹ at the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For ² his anger endureth but a moment; ^c in his favour *is* life: weeping may endure ³ for a night, but ^d joy cometh in the morning.

6 And ^e in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast ^f made my mountain to stand strong: ^g thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit *is there* in my blood, when I go down to the pit? ^h Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, ⁱ and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 ^j Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that ^k my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSALM 31.

David, shewing his confidence in God, craveth his help.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 ^a Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou ^b my

PSALM 29.

d Num. 13. 26.

8 Or, to be in pain, and so bring forth.

9 Or, every whit of it uttereth, etc.

e Ps. 93. 4.

f Isa. 40. 29.

PSALM 30.

a Ps. 6. 2-4.

b Ps. 40. 1, 2.

1 Or, to the memorial.

2 There is but a moment in his anger.

c Ps. 16. 11.

Rev. 22. 17.

3 in the evening.

4 singing.

d Job 29. 18.

5 settled strength for my mountain.

e Ps. 104. 29.

f Ps. 115. 17.

g Ps. 4. 1.

h 2 Sam. 6. 14.

6 That is, my tongue, or, my soul.

PSALM 31.

a Ps. 71. 2.

Prov. 22. 17.

1 to me for a rock of strength.

b Ps. 23. 3.

Jer. 14. 7.

c Luke 23. 46.

Acts 7. 59.

2 Tim. 1. 12.

d Heb. 6. 18.

e John 10. 27.

f Ps. 18. 19.

g Ps. 88. 8.

2 a vessel that perisheth.

h Jer. 29. 3.

Lam. 2. 22.

i Matt. 27. 1.

j Num. 6. 25.

Ps. 4. 6.

Dan. 9. 17.

k Ps. 25. 2.

3 Or, let them be cut off for the grave.

l Ps. 12. 3.

4 a hard thing.

m Isa. 64. 4.

1 Cor. 2. 9.

n Ps. 27. 5.

o Job 5. 21.

strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou *art* my rock and my fortress; therefore ^b for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou *art* my strength.

5 ^c Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD ^d God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast ^e known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: ^f thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, *yea*, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies: ¹ but ² especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like ³ a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many: ⁴ fear *was* on every side: while they ⁵ took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou *art* my God.

15 My times *are* in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 ⁶ Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 ⁷ Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and ⁸ let them be silent in the grave.

18 ⁹ Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak ¹⁰ grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 ¹¹ Oh how great *is* thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which* thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 ¹² Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: ¹³ thou shalt keep

them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed *be* the LORD : for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a ^a strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes : nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the LORD, all ye his saints : for the LORD ^a preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

PSALM 32.

Blessedness of him whose sins are forgiven.

*A Psalm of David, * Maachil.*

BLESSED is he whose ^a transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD ^b imputeth not iniquity, and ^c in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me : my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. *Sēlah.*

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. ^a I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD : and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. *Sēlah.*

6 For ^a this shall every one that is godly ^b pray unto thee ^c in a time when thou mayest be found : surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 ^a Thou *art* my hiding place ; thou shalt preserve me from trouble ; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. *Sēlah.*

8 I will ^b instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go : ^c I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 Be ye not as the horse, ^a or as the mule, *which* have no understanding : whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 ^a Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked : but ^b he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous : and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

PSALM 33.

God to be praised for his goodness and his power.

REJOICE in the LORD, O ye righteous : for praise is comely for the upright.

PSALM 31.

5 Or, fenced city.

p1 Pet. 1. 5.

PSALM 32.

* Or, giving instruction.

a Ps. 85. 2. Rom. 4. 6.

b Lev. 17. 4. Rom. 5. 13.

c John 1. 47. 2 Cor. 1. 12.

d Prov. 28. 13. Isa. 65. 24. Luke 15. 18.

e 1 Tim. 1. 16.

f Isa. 55. 6. John 7. 34.

1 in a time of finding.

g Ps. 9. 9. Prov. 18. 10. Isa. 4. 6. Matt. 23. 37. Col. 3. 3.

A Isa. 48. 17.

2 I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee.

i Prov. 13. 21.

j Ps. 34. 8. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.

PSALM 33.

a Isa. 42. 10.

1 Or, mercy.

b John 1. 1-3. Heb. 11. 3.

c Job 26. 13.

d Gen. 1. 3.

2 maketh frustrate.

e Job 23. 13. Prov. 19. 21. Ezck. 38. 10. Acts 4. 27, 28.

3 to generation and generation.

f 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 28. 24. Ps. 11. 4.

g Isa. 64. 8.

h Job 11. 11. Ps. 44. 21. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Hosea 7. 2.

i Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15.

PSALM 34.

* Or, Achish, 1 Sam. 21. 13.

a Jer. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 31.

2 Praise the LORD with harp : sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.

3 ^a Sing unto him a new song ; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the LORD is right ; and all his works are *done* in truth.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment : the earth is full of the ⁱ goodness of the LORD.

6 ^b By the word of the LORD were the heavens made ; and all the host of them ^c by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap : he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the LORD : let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For ^d he spake, and it was *done* ; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The LORD ^e bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought : he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 ^f The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart ^g to all generations.

12 Blessed *is* the nation whose God is the LORD ; and the people *whom* he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 ^h The LORD looketh from heaven ; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 ⁱ He fashioneth their hearts alike ; ^j he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host : a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse *is* a vain thing for safety : neither shall he deliver *any* ly his great strength.

18 ^k Behold, the eye of the LORD *is* upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy ;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the LORD : *he is* our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

PSALM 34.

1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience. 2 They blessed who trust in God.

*A Psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before * Achish, who drove him away, and he departed.*

I WILL bless the LORD at all times : his praise *shall* continually *be* in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her ^a boast in

the LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I ^bsought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 ^cThey looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 ^cThis poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and ^dsaved him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the LORD ^fencampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is ^gno want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 ^hWhat man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from ⁱspeaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.

15 ^jThe eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

16 ^kThe face of the LORD is against them that do evil, ^lto cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The LORD is high ²unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth ³such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: ^mnot one of them is broken.

21 ⁿEvil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous ⁴shall be desolate.

22 The LORD ^oredeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

PSALM 35.

David prayeth for safety.

A Psalm of David.

PLEAD my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.

PSALM 34.

^b Ps. 18. 6.
Jonah 2. 2.
Matt. 7. 7.
Luke 11. 9.

1 Or, They showed unto him.

^c Ps. 3. 4.

^d 2 Sam. 22. 1.

^e Dan. 6. 22.

^f Gen. 32. 1.

² Ki. 6. 17.

^g Phil. 4. 19.

^h 1 Pet. 3. 10.

ⁱ 1 Pet. 2. 22.

^j Job 36. 7.

^k Lev. 17. 10.

Jer. 44. 11.

^l Prov. 10. 7.

2 to the broken of heart.

3 contrite of spirit.

^m John 19. 36.

ⁿ Ps. 94. 23.

4 Or, shall be guilty.

^o 2 Sam. 4. 9.
Ps. 103. 4.

PSALM 35.

1 darkness and slipperiness.

^a 1 Thess. 5. 3.

2 which he knoweth not of.

^b Ps. 7. 15.
Prov. 5. 22.

^c 1 Sam. 2. 1.
Ps. 13. 5.
Isa. 61. 10.
Hab. 3. 18.

^d Ps. 71. 19.

3 Witnesses of wrong.

4 they asked me.

5 depriving.

6 Or, afflicted.

7 walked.

8 as a friend, as a brother to me.

9 halting.

10 my only one.

11 strong.

12 falsely.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase them.

6 Let their way be ¹dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let ^adestruction come upon him ²at unawares; and ^blet his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it ^cshall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, LORD, ^dwho is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 ^eFalse witnesses did rise up; ^fthey laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good to the ^gspoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I ^hhumbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I ⁱbehaved myself ⁸as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine ⁹adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, ¹⁰my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among ¹¹much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies ¹²wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but

they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 *This* thou hast ^e seen, O LORD: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, *even* unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O LORD my God, *f* according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, ¹³ Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify *themselves* against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour ¹⁴ my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness *and* of thy praise all the day long.

PSALM 36.

1 *Miserable estate of the wicked.* 5 *Excellency of God's mercy.*
To the chief Musician. *A Psalm of David the servant of the LORD.*

The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, *that* ^a there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, ¹ until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: ^b he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do good.

4 ^c He deviseth ² mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself ^d in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 ^e Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; *and* thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like ³ the great mountains; *f* thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, *g* thou preservest man and beast.

7 How ⁴ excellent is thy loving-kindness, O God! therefore the children of men ^h put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be ⁵ abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of ⁱ the river of thy pleasures.

9 ^j For with thee is the fountain of life: ^k in thy light shall we see light.

PSALM 35.

^e Ex. 3. 7.
^f Ps. 7. 8.
^g Ps. 26. 1.
² Thess. 1. 6.
¹³ Ah, ah, our soul.
¹⁴ my righteousness.

PSALM 36.

^a Gen. 20. 11.
^b Prov. 8. 14.
^c Eccl. 12. 3.
¹ to find his iniquity to hate.
^b Jer. 4. 22.
^c Micah 2. 1.
² Or, vanity.
^d Isa. 65. 2.
^e Ps. 57. 10.
³ the mountains of God.
^f Job 11. 8.
^g Rom. 11. 33.
^g Job 7. 20.
^h Ps. 145. 9.
⁴ precious.
^h Ruth 2. 12.
⁵ watered.
ⁱ Job 20. 17.
^{Rev.} 22. 1.
^j Isa. 12. 3.
^{Jer.} 2. 13.
^{Zeck.} 13. 1.
^{John} 4. 10, 14.
^{Rev.} 21. 6.
^k Acts 26. 18.
^{Eph.} 5. 8.
^{Col.} 1. 13.
¹ Pet. 2. 9.
⁶ draw out at length.
^l Jer. 22. 16.

PSALM 37.

¹ in truth, or, stablishness.
^a Job 27. 10.
^{Song} 2. 3.
^{Isa.} 58. 14.
¹ Pet. 1. 8.
² Roll thy way upon the LORD.
^b Micah 7. 9.
³ Be silent to the LORD.
^c Job 5. 2.
^{Ps.} 73. 3.
^{Prov.} 14. 20.
^{Eph.} 4. 26.
^{Jas.} 1. 19.
⁴ Or, practiseth.
^d 1 Sam. 26. 10.
⁵ the upright of way.
^e Prov. 15. 16.
¹ Tim. 6. 6.

10 O ⁶ continue thy lovingkindness ^l unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

PSALM 37.

The happy state of the godly, and the shortlived prosperity of the wicked.
A Psalm of David.

FRET not thyself because of evil-doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and ¹ verily thou shalt be fed.

4 ^a Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 ² Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass.

6 ^b And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 ³ Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: ^c fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked *shall* not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it *shall* not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked ⁴ plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that ^d his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, *and* to slay ^e such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 ^f A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall

be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD ^f knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be ^g for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and ^h in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD *shall be as* ^g the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 ⁱ For *such as be* blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and *they that be* cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 ^j The steps of a good man are ^j ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

24 ^k Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth *him with* his hand.

25 I have been young, and *now* am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

26 *He is* ^g ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed *is* blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD ⁱ loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 The law of his God *is* in his heart; none of his ^g steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor ^m condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like ¹⁰ a green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect *man*, and behold the upright: for ^a the end of *that man is* peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But ^o the salvation of the righteous *is* of the LORD: *he is* their strength in the time of trouble.

PSALM 37.

^f Ps. 1. 6.^g Isa. 60. 21.^h Job 5. 20.⁶ the preciousness of lambs.ⁱ Prov. 3. 33.^j Ps. 121. 3.
Prov. 16. 9.⁷ Or, established.^k Micah 7. 8.² Cor. 4. 9.⁸ all the day.^l Ps. 11. 7.⁹ Or, goings.^m Ps. 109. 31.¹⁰ Or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil.ⁿ Job 1. 1.

Isa. 32. 17.

Luke 2. 25-30.

Acts 7. 59, 60.

1 Thess. 4. 17.

2 Tim. 4. 6-8.

2 Pet. 1. 14.

^o Ps. 3. 8.

Isa. 12. 2.

Jonah 2. 9.

^p 1 Chr. 5. 20.

Dan. 3. 17.

PSALM 38.

¹ peace, or, health.² wried.^a Job 7. 5.³ is not with me.^b Luke 10. 31.⁴ stroke.⁵ Or, my neighbours.⁶ Or, thee do I wait for.^c Jer. 14. 8.⁷ Or, answer.⁸ for halting.^d Job 31. 33.
Ps. 32. 5.
Prov. 28. 13.⁹ 2 Cor. 7. 9.^e being living, are strong.^f 1 Pet. 3. 13.
1 John 3. 12.

40 And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, ^p because they trust in him.

PSALM 38.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case, confessing his sins to be the cause thereof.

A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 *There is* no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither *is there any* ¹ rest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink *and* are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am, ² troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a ^a loathsome disease: and *there is* no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the quietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire *is* before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also ³ is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends ^b stand aloof from my ⁴ sore; and ⁵ my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares *for me*: and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and *I was* as a dumb man *that* openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth *are* no reproofs.

15 For ⁶ in thee, O LORD, ^c do I hope: thou wilt ⁷ hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, *Hear me*, lest *otherwise* they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify *themselves* against me.

17 For I *am* ready ⁸ to halt, and my sorrow *is* continually before me.

18 For I will ^a declare mine iniquity; I will be ^c sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies ⁹ *are* lively, and they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; ^f because I follow *the thing that* good is.

21 ⁹ Forsake me not, O LORD : O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste ¹⁰ to help me, O Lord ¹¹ my salvation.

PSALM 39.

1 *David's care of his thoughts. 4 Of the brevity and vanity of life.*

To the chief Musician, even to * Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will ^a take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep ¹ my mouth with a bridle, ^b while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, *even* from good; and my sorrow was ² stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me; while I was using ^c the fire burned: *then* spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, *what it is; that* I may know ³ how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and ^d mine age *is* as nothing before thee: verily every man ^e at his best state *is* altogether vanity. *Sē'lah.*

6 Surely every man walketh in ^f a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope *is* in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst *it*.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the ^g blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest ^h his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man *is* vanity. *Sē'lah.*

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for ⁱ I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers *were*.

13 ^j O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

PSALM 40.

1 *The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obedience the best sacrifice.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

I ¹ WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of ² a horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in

PSALM 38.

^g Ps. 22. 1, 11.

10 for my help.

^A Ex. 15. 2.
^{Isa.} 12. 2.

PSALM 39.

* 1 Chr. 16. 41.

^a 1 Ki. 2. 4.
^{Prov.} 4. 26, 27.
^{Heb.} 2. 1.

1 a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth.

^b Col. 4. 5.

2 troubled.

^c Jer. 20. 9.

3 Or, what time I have here.

^d Ps. 90. 4.

4 settled.

5 an image.

6 conflict.

7 that which is to be desired in him to melt away.

^e Lev. 25. 23.
¹ Chr. 29. 15.

^f Job 10. 20, 21.

PSALM 40.

1 In waiting I waited.

2 a pit of noise.

^a Ps. 2. 12.

^b Isa. 55. 8.

3 Or, none can order them unto thee.

^c Hosen 6. 6.
^{Matt.} 9. 13.

4 digged.

^d Luke 24. 44.
^{John} 5. 39.
^{Acts} 10. 43.
^{Heb.} 10. 7.

^e Job 23. 12.
^{Jer.} 15. 16.
^{John} 4. 34.
^{Rom.} 7. 22.

5 in the midst of my bowels.

^f Ps. 139. 2.

^g Acts 20. 20.
^{Rom.} 1. 16, 17.
^{Phil.} 3. 9.

^h Ps. 43. 3.

ⁱ Ps. 38. 4.

6 forsaketh.

^j Neh. 5. 19.
^{Jonah} 1. 6.

my mouth, *even* praise unto our God: many shall see *it*, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 ^a Blessed *is* that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, *are* thy wonderful works *which* thou hast done, ^b and thy thoughts *which* *are* to us-ward: ³ they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: *if* I would declare and speak *of* them, they *are* more than can be numbered.

6 ^c Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou ^d opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book *it is* ^d written of me,

8 ^e I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law *is* ^f within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, ^f thou knowest.

10 ^g I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: ^h let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: ⁱ mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they *are* more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart ^j faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 But I *am* poor and needy; *yet* ^j the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM 41.

1 *Blessing of the charitable man. 4 David complaineth of his enemies' treachery.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

BLESSED ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: the LORD will deliver him ^c in time of trouble.

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and ^d thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^e make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: ^f heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he ^g speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise ^h my hurt.

8 ⁱ An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, ^j mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^k which did eat of my bread, hath ^l lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favour-est me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^m settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the LORD God of İs-
ra-el from everlasting, and to ever-
lasting. Amen, and Amen.

PSALM 42.

David's zeal to serve God in the temple.

To the chief Musician, ⁿ Maschil, for the sons of Korah.

AS the hart ^o panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 ^p My soul thirsteth for God, for ^q the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where ^r is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, ^s I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

5 Why art thou ^t cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? ^u hope thou in God: for I shall yet ^v praise him ^w for the help of his countenance.

PSALM 41.

^a Prov. 14. 21.
^b Mark 10. 21.

1 Or, the weak, or, sick.
2 in the day of evil.

3 Or, do not thou deliver.

4 turn.

^b Ps. 6. 2.

^c Ps. 12. 2.

^d evil to me.

^e A thing of Belial.

7 the man of my peace.

^d Obad. 7.

John 13. 18.

8 magnified.

^e Ps. 34. 15.

Acts 2. 28.

PSALM 42.

^a Or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons.

1 brayeth.

^a John 7. 37.

^b 1 Thess. 1. 9.

^c Isa. 30. 29.

2 bowed down.

^d Ps. 56. 3, 11.

Isa. 50. 10.

Lam. 3. 24.

3 Or, give thanks.

4 Or, his presence is salvation.

5 Or, the little hill.

^e Ezek. 7. 26.

^f Deut. 28. 8.

6 Or, killing.

PSALM 43.

^a Ps. 7. 8.

1 Or, unmerciful.

2 from a man of deceit and iniquity.

^b Ps. 28. 7.

Isa. 26. 4.

^c Ps. 2. 6.

Ps. 3. 4.

3 the gladness of my joy.

^d Ps. 42. 5, 11.

PSALM 44.

^a Ex. 15. 17.

Deut. 7. 1.

Joshua 10. 42.

^b Joshua 24. 12.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jör'dan, and of the Hēr'mon-ites, from ⁵ the hill Mī'zar.

7 ^e Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Yet the LORD will ^f command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and in the night his song ^g shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with a ^h sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where ⁱ is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, ^j who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM 43.

David, praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joyfully.

JUDGE me, O God, and plead my cause against an ¹ ungodly nation: O deliver me ² from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou ³ art the God of ⁴ my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto ⁵ thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I ⁶ go unto the altar of God, unto God ⁷ my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 ^a Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, ^b who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM 44.

The church, in memory of former favours, complaineth of her present evils.

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 How ^a thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plant-est them; how thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For ^b they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and

the light of thy countenance, ^c because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 ^d Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jā'cob.

5 Through thee ^e will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For ^f I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

8 ^g In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Sēlah.

9 But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to ^h turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us ⁱ like sheep appointed for meat; and hast ^j scattered us among the heathen.

12 ^k Thou sellest thy people ^l for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion ^m is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; ⁿ by reason of the enemy and avenger.

17 ^o All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our ^p steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in ^q the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 ^r Shall not God search this out? for ^s he knoweth the secrets of the heart:

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, thy sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

PSALM 45.

^c Deut. 4. 37.

^d Ps. 74. 12.

^e Dan. 8. 4.

^f Ps. 33. 16.

^g Ps. 34. 2.

^h Rom. 2. 17.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 1. 31.

^j Lev. 26. 17.

^k Deut. 28. 25.

^l as sheep of meat.

^m Deut. 4. 27.

ⁿ 2 Ki. 17. 6.

^o Ps. 60. 1.

^p Jer. 32. 37.

^q Luke 21. 24.

^r Isa. 52. 3, 4.

^s without riches.

^t Ps. 8. 2.

^u Dan. 9. 13.

^v Or, goings.

^w Isa. 34. 13.

^x Job 31. 14.

^y Ps. 139. 1.

^z 1 Sam. 16. 7.

^a Eccl. 12. 14.

^b John 2. 25.

^c Acts 1. 24.

^d Rom. 2. 16.

^e Heb. 4. 12.

^f Rev. 2. 23.

^g a help for us.

PSALM 45.

^a Or, of instruction.

^b holleth, or, bubbleth up.

^c prosper thou, ride thou.

^d Ps. 91. 2.

^e Isa. 9. 6, 7.

^f Heb. 1. 8.

^g Ps. 33. 5.

^h Matt. 3. 15.

ⁱ Heb. 1. 9.

^j Or, O God.

^k Isa. 61. 1.

^l John 20. 17.

^m Deut. 21. 13.

ⁿ Ps. 95. 6.

^o Isa. 54. 5.

^p thy face.

^q Rev. 19. 7, 8.

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise ^r for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

PSALM 45.

Majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom.

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, * Maschil, A Song of loves.

MY heart ^s is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue ^t is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon ^u thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ^v ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows ^w are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

6 ^x Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

7 ^y Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore ^z God, ^a thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments ^b smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters ^c were among thy honourable women; upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of ^d ōphir.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; ^e forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: ^f for he ^g is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre ^h shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall intreat ⁱ thy favour.

13 ^j The king's daughter ^k is all glorious within: her clothing ^l is of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be

thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 ^h I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSALM 46.

Confidence which the church has in God.

To the chief Musician * for the sons of Korah, A Song upon † Alamoth.

GOD is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into ¹ the midst of the sea;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. *Sēlah.*

4 There is ^a a river, the streams whereof shall make glad ^b the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is ^c in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, ² and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jā'eqb is ³ our refuge. *Sēlah.*

8 Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jā'eqb is our refuge. *Sēlah.*

PSALM 47.

The nations are exhorted to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

O CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high is ^a terrible; ^b he is a great King over all the earth.

3 ^c He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our ^d inheritance for us, the excellency of Jā'eqb whom he loved. *Sēlah.*

5 ^e God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises:

PSALM 45.

^g 1 Pet. 2. 9.

Rev. 1. 6.

^h Isa. 11. 10.

Mal. 1. 11.

PSALM 46.

* Or, of.

† 1 Chr. 15. 20.

1 the heart of the seas.

^a Isa. 8. 7.

Rev. 22. 1.

^b 2 Chr. 6. 6.

Ps. 43. 1.

Isa. 60. 14.

Heb. 12. 22.

^c Deut. 23. 14.

Isa. 12. 5.

Ezek. 43. 7.

2 when the morning appeareth.

3 an high place for us.

sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 ^f For God is the King of all the earth: sing ^e ye praises ¹ with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 ² The princes of the people are gathered together, *even* the people of the God of Ābrā'hām: for the shields of the earth *belong* unto God: he is greatly exalted.

PSALM 48.

Ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

GREAT is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the ^a mountain of his holiness.

2 ^b Beautiful for situation, ^c the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zi'ōn, ^d on the sides of the north, the ^e city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, ^f the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw *it*, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou ^g breakest the ships of Tār'shish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will ^h establish it for ever. *Sēlah.*

9 We have thought of thy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to ⁱ thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zi'ōn rejoice, let the daughters of Jū'dah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zi'ōn, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 ¹ Mark ye well her bulwarks, ² consider her palaces; that ye may tell *it* to the generation following.

14 ³ For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide *even* unto death.

PSALM 49.

1 *The psalmist calleth upon all the earth to join him in his meditations.* 14 *Misery of the wicked.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom;

and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.

4 *a* I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, *when* the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor *b* give to God a ransom for him:

8 (For *c* the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)

9 That he should still *d* live for ever, and not *e* see corruption.

10 For he seeth *that* wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought *is*, that their houses *shall continue* for ever, and their dwelling places *to* all generations; they call *their* lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless man *being* in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts *that* perish.

13 This their way *is* their folly: yet their posterity *approve* their sayings. Sēlah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and *f* the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their *g* beauty shall consume *h* in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God *will* redeem my soul *i* from the power of *j* the grave: for he shall receive me. Sēlah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;

17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though *k* while he lived he blessed his soul: and *men* will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 *l* He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.

20 Man *that is* in honour, and understandeth not, *m* is like the beasts *that* perish.

PSALM 50.

1 Majesty of God in the church. 1 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, is but in sincerity of obedience.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

THE mighty God, *even* the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

PSALM 49.

a Ps. 78. 2.

b Matt. 16. 26.

c Job 36. 18.

d Heb. 9. 27.

e Ps. 89. 48.

1 to generation and generation.

2 delight in their mouth.

f Dan. 7. 22.

g Mal. 4. 3.

h Luke 22. 30.

1 Cor. 6. 2.

2 Tim. 2. 12.

Rev. 2. 26.

3 Or, strength.

4 Or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them.

g Hosea 13. 14.

5 from the hand of the grave.

6 Or, bell.

7 in his life.

8 The soul shall go.

h Eccl. 3. 19,

20, 21.

PSALM 50.

* Or, for.

a Micah 6. 1, 2.

b Isa. 13. 3.

1 Cor. 6. 2.

1 Thess. 3. 13.

Jude 14.

c Ex. 24. 7.

Isa. 50. 20,

21.

Heb. 8. 6.

d Isa. 43. 23.

Micah 6. 5.

Acts 17. 25.

1 with me.

e Hosea 14. 2.

f Job 22. 27.

g Ps. 22. 23.

Matt. 5. 16.

John 15. 8.

h Prov. 1. 7,

28, 29.

Prov. 5. 12,

13.

Rom. 2. 21.

2 Thess. 2.

10-12.

i Rom. 1. 32.

2 thy portion was with adulterers.

3 thou sendest.

j Eccl. 8. 11.

k Rom. 2. 4.

4 that disposeth his way.

2 Out of Zīōn, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 *a* He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather *b* my saints together unto me; *c* those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God *is* judge himself. Sēlah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Is'ra-el, and I will testify against thee: I *am* God, *even* thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, *to* have been continually before me.

9 *d* I will take no bullock out of thy house, *nor* he goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest *is* mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field *are* *e* mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world *is* mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

14 *f* Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:

15 And *g* call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt *h* glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldst take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 *i* Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou *j* consentedst with him, and *k* hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 *l* Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These *things* hast thou done, *m* and I kept silence; *n* thou thoughtest that I was altogether *such* an one as thyself: *but* I will reprove thee, and set *them* in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be* none to deliver.

23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him *o* that ordereth *his* conversation *aright* will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM 51.

David prayeth for remission of sins, and for sanctification.

To the chief Musician. * A Psalm of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies ^a blot out my transgressions.

2 ^b Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For ^c I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin ^d is ever before me.

4 ^a Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done *this* evil ^e in thy sight: ^f that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 ^g Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother ¹ conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden *part* thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness: *that* the bones *which* thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 ^h Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew ² a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away ⁱ from thy presence; and take not thy ^j holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me *with thy* ^k free spirit.

13 *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from ^l bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; ^m else would I give *it*: thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zi'ōn: build thou the walls of Jê-ru-să-lēm.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with ⁿ the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

PSALM 51.

* 2 Sam. 12. 1.

a Col. 2. 14.

b Ezek. 36. 25.

Zech. 13. 1.

1 Cor. 6. 11.

Heb. 9. 14.

1 John 1. 7.

Rev. 1. 5.

c Ps. 32. 5.

d Gen. 39. 9.

e Luke 15. 21.

f Rom. 3. 4.

g Job 14. 4.

John 3. 6.

Rom. 5. 12.

1 warm me.

h Prov. 20. 9.

Jer. 13. 27.

Ezek. 11. 19.

Acts 15. 9.

Eph. 2. 10.

2 Or, a constant spirit.

i Gen. 4. 14.

j Ezek. 36. 27.

Rom. 8. 9.

k Rom. 8. 15.

2 Cor. 3. 17.

3 bloods.

4 Or, that I should give it.

l Mal. 3. 3.

PSALM 52.

* 1 Sam. 22. 9.

a 1 Sam. 21. 7.

b Ps. 50. 19.

Prov. 12. 18.

c Ps. 50. 7.

d Jer. 9. 4.

1 Or, and the

deceitful tongue.

2 beat thee down.

e Prov. 2. 22.

f Job 22. 19.

g Ps. 58. 10.

h Job 31. 24, 25.

Ps. 49. 6.

3 Or, sub-

stance.

i Ps. 92. 13.

j Ps. 54. 6.

PSALM 53.

a Ps. 10. 4.

b Rom. 3. 10.

c Ps. 33. 13.

d 2 Chr. 15. 2.

e Eccl. 7. 29.

f Jer. 4. 22.

1 they feared

a fear.

2 Who will give

salvations,

etc.

PSALM 52.

David, reproving the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesying his destruction.

To the chief Musician, Maschil, A Psalm of David, * when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O ^a mighty man? the goodness of God *endureth* continually.

2 ^b Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like ^c a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and ^d lying rather than to speak righteousness. Sē'lah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, ¹ O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise ² destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling place, and ^e root thee out of the land of the living. Sē'lah.

6 ^f The righteous also shall see, and fear, ^g and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, *this* is the man *that* made not God his strength; but ^h trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his ³ wickedness.

8 But I *am* ⁱ like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done *it*: and I will wait on thy name; ^j for *it* is good before thy saints.

PSALM 53.

The general depravity of mankind.

To the chief Musician, upon Mahalath, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

THE ^a fool hath said in his heart, *There is no God.* Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: ^b *there is none that doeth good.*

2 God ^c looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were *any* that did understand, that did ^d seek God.

3 ^e Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; *there is none that doeth good, no, not one.*

4 Have the workers of iniquity ^f no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 There ¹ were they in great fear, *where no fear was*: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee: thou hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 ² Oh that the salvation of Īs-ra-el *were come out of Zi'ōn!* When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jā'cob shall rejoice, and Īs-ra-el shall be glad.

PSALM 54.

David complaineth of the Ziphims.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David, * when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. *Sēlah.*

4 Behold, *God is* mine helper: *the Lord is* with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto *mine* enemies: cut them off *in* thy truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; for *it is good.*

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies.

PSALM 55.

David complaineth of his fearful case.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My *heart* is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath *overwhelmed* me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! *for then* would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, *then* would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. *Sēlah.*

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 *Destroy, O Lord, and divide* their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness *is* in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For *it was* not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither *was it* he that hated me that did magnify *himself* against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But *it was* thou, *a man* mine

PSALM 54.

* 1 Sam. 23. 19.

1 Sam. 26. 1.

a Ps. 118. 7.

Isa. 41. 10.

Rom. 8. 31.

32.

Heb. 13. 6.

1 those that

observe me.

b Ps. 89. 49.

PSALM 55.

a Ps. 102. 3-5.

Matt. 26. 37,

38.

John 13. 27.

2 Cor. 1. 8-10.

1 covered me.

2 Swallow up.

3 a man

according to

my rank.

b 2 Sam. 15. 12.

4 Who sweet-

ened counsel.

c Num. 16. 80.

5 Or, the grave.

d Dan. 6. 10.

Luke 18. 1.

Acts 3. 1.

e 2 Chr. 32. 7.

f Deut. 33. 27.

6 Or. With

whom also

there be no

changes, yet

they fear not

God.

7 he hath pro-

fessed.

8 Or, gift.

g Matt. 6. 25.

Luke 12. 22.

h Ps. 37. 24.

9 men of bloods

and deceit.

10 shall not

half their

days.

PSALM 56.

* Or. A golden

Psalm of

David.

† 1 Sam. 21. 10,

11.

a Ps. 31. 9.

1 Mine

observers.

b Ps. 57. 3.

c 1 Sam. 30. 6.

2 Chr. 20. 3.

d Heb. 13. 5, 6.

e Acts 4. 27, 28.

f Mal. 3. 16.

equal, *my* guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 *We* took sweet counsel together, *and* walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, *and* let them *go* down quick into *hell*: for wickedness *is* in their dwellings, *and* among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; *and* the LORD shall save me.

17 *Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.*

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle *that was* against me: for *there* were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, *even* he that abideth of old. *Sēlah.*

Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: *he* hath broken his covenant.

21 *The words* of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war *was* in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet *were* they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy *burden* upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: *he* shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: *bloody* and deceitful men *shall* not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM 56.

David complaineth of his enemies.

To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elem-rechokim, * Michtam of David, when the † Philistines took him in Gath.

BE *merciful* unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 *Mine* enemies would daily *swallow* me up: for *they* be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 *What* time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; *I* will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.

6 *They* gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? *in* *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: *are* they not in thy book?

9 When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for *g* God is for me.

10 In God will I praise *his* word: in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 *h* Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: *wilt not thou deliver* my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in *i* the light of the living?

PSALM 57.

David complaineth of his dangerous case.

To the chief Musician, *Al-taschith, Michtam of David, † when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, *a* until these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God *b* that performeth *all* things for me.

3 *c* He shall send from heaven, and save me *l* from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Sē'lah. God *a* shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among lions: *and* I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, *e* whose teeth are spears and arrows, and *f* their tongue a sharp sword.

5 *g* Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; *let* thy glory be above all the earth.

6 *h* They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Sē'lah.

7 *i* My heart is *2* fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 *j* Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For *k* thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: *let* thy glory be above all the earth.

PSALM 58.

David describeth the nature of the wicked.

To the chief Musician, *Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

DO ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wicked-

PSALM 56.

g Isa. 8. 9, 10.
h Ps. 116. 14-19.
i Job 33. 30.

PSALM 57.

* Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm.

† 1 Sam. 22. 1.

a Isa. 26. 20.

b Ps. 138. 8.

c Ps. 144. 5.

1 Or, he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.

d Ps. 40. 11.

e Prov. 30. 14.

f Ps. 64. 3.

g Ps. 108. 5.

h Ps. 9. 15.

i Ps. 108. 1.

2 Or, prepared.

j Judg. 5. 12.

k Ps. 108. 4.

PSALM 58.

* Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.

a Ps. 94. 20.

b Ps. 51. 5.

1 from the belly.

c Ps. 140. 3.

2 according to the likeness.

3 Or, asp.

4 Or, be the charmer never so cunning.

d Job 4. 10.

e Prov. 10. 25.

5 as living as wrath.

f Deut. 32. 43.

g Job 22. 19.

h Ps. 18. 47.

i Prov. 10. 11.

j Rev. 18. 20.

k Rom. 2. 6-11.

6 a fruit of the, etc.

h Job 34. 11.

i Eccl. 5. 8.

j Jer. 32. 19.

k Ezek. 7. 27.

l Rom. 14. 12.

m Rev. 2. 23.

PSALM 59.

* Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.

† 1 Sam. 19. 11.

1 set me on high.

a 1 Sam. 26. 18.

2 to meet me.

b Dan. 4. 35.

c Ps. 2. 4.

d Prov. 1. 26.

ness: *a* ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 *b* The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray *1* as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 *c* Their poison is *2* like the poison of a serpent: *they are* like the deaf *3* adder that stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, *4* charming never so wisely.

6 *d* Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually: *when* he bendeth *his bow* to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away *e* as with a whirlwind, *5* both living, and in *his* wrath.

10 *f* The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily *g* there is *6* a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth *h* in the earth.

PSALM 59.

David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies.

To the chief Musician, *Al-taschith, Michtam of David, † when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: *1* defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; *a* not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault: awake *2* to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, *b* awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Sē'lah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: *swords are* in their lips: for who, *say they*, doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, *c* shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 *Because* of his strength will I

wait upon thee: for God ^{is} my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Jā'e'ob unto the ends of the earth. Sē'lah.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God ^{is} my defence, and the God of my mercy.

PSALM 60.

David prayeth for deliverance, comforting himself in God's promises.

To the chief Musician upon Shushan-eduth. * Michtam of David, to teach; † when he strove with Aram-naharaim, and with Aram-zobah, when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of Salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Sē'lah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shē'chem, and mete out the valley of Sū'e'oth.

7 Gī'e'ād is mine, and Mā-nās'eh is mine; Ephra'im also is the strength of mine head; Jū'dah is my lawgiver;

8 Mō'ab is my washpot; over E'dom will I cast out my shoe: Philis'tia, triumph thou because of me.

PSALM 59.

3 my high place.

4 mine observers.

d Gen. 4. 12, 15.

5 to eat.

6 Or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.

PSALM 60.

* Or, A golden Psalm.

† Sam. 8. 3.

1 broken.

a Isa. 11. 10.

b Ps. 108. 6.

c Ps. 89. 35.

d Gen. 12. 6.

e Joshua 13. 27.

f Deut. 33. 17.

g Gen. 49. 10.

2 Or, triumph thou over me (ironically).

3 city of strength.

h Ps. 44. 9.

i salvation.

i 1 Chr. 19. 13.

PSALM 61.

a 1 Tim. 2. 8.

b Prov. 18. 10.

c Ps. 15. 1.

Ps. 23. 6.

Rev. 3. 12.

1 Or, make my refuge.

d 1 Cor. 3. 21-23.

2 Thou shalt add days to the days of the king.

3 as generation and generation.

c Ps. 41. 12.

Luke 1. 32.

f Ps. 56. 12.

PSALM 62.

1 Or, Only.

2 is silent.

3 high place.

a Isa. 30. 13.

b Ps. 28. 3.

4 in their inward parts.

c Micah 7. 7, 10.

d Jer. 3. 23.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into E'dom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

PSALM 61.

1 David fleeth to God; 4 he voweth perpetual service unto him.

To the chief Musician upon Neginah, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Sē'lah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

PSALM 62.

David, professing his confidence in God, encourageth the godly.

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

TRULY my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Sē'lah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour ^e out your heart before him: God ^e is a refuge for us. *Se'lah.*

9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are ² altogether *lighter* than vanity.

10 ^f Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: ^g if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that ^e power *belongeth* unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth* mercy: for ^h thou renderest to every man according to his work.

PSALM 63.

David's thirst after God's service in his sanctuary.

A Psalm of David, * when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

O GOD, thou *art* my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and ¹ thirsty land, where no water is;

2 To see ^a thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 ^b Because thy lovingkindness *is* better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be ^c satisfied as with ² *d* marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When I remember thee ^e upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the *night* watches.

7 Because thou hast been ^f my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 ^g My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those *that* seek my soul, to destroy *it*, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 ³ They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; ^h every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PSALM 64.

David prayeth for deliverance from his enemies.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 ^a Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue ^b like a

PSALM 62.

^e 1 Sam. 1. 15.

^f Ps. 42. 4.

^g Or, alike.

^h Isa. 26. 4.

ⁱ Mark 10. 23.

^j Luke 12. 15.

^k Or, strength.

^l 1 Pet. 1. 17.

PSALM 63.

¹ 1 Sam. 23. 14.

² weary land without water.

³ 1 Chr. 16. 11.

⁴ John 3. 16.

⁵ Ps. 17. 15.

⁶ fatness.

⁷ Isa. 25. 6.

⁸ Ps. 149. 5.

⁹ 2 Cor. 1. 10.

¹⁰ Isa. 25. 9.

¹¹ They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword.

¹² Zeph. 1. 5.

PSALM 64.

^a Ps. 143. 9.

^b Ps. 57. 4.

^c Or, speech.

^d To hide snares.

^e Or, we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched.

^f a search searched.

^g their wound shall be.

^h Prov. 12. 13.

ⁱ Ps. 32. 11.

^j Phil. 4. 4.

PSALM 65.

¹ is silent.

^a Luke 11. 9. 10.

^b Isa. 66. 23.

^c Words, or, Matters of iniquities.

^d Heb. 9. 14.

^e Ps. 33. 12.

^f Matt. 8. 26.

^g Job 37. 5.

^h Or, to sing.

ⁱ Or, after thou hadst made it to desire rain.

^j Or, thou caustest rain to descend into the furrows thereof.

sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, *even* bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil ¹ matter: they commune ² of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; ³ they accomplish ⁴ a diligent search: both the inward *thought* of every one of them, and the heart, *is* deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them *with* an arrow; suddenly ⁵ shall they be wounded.

8 ^c So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 ^d The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM 65.

Infinite power and goodness of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David.

PRAISE ¹ waiteth for thee, O God, in *Si'on*: and unto thee shall the vow be performed:

2 O thou that ^a hearest prayer, ^b unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 ² Iniquities prevail against me: *as for* our transgressions, thou shalt ^c purge them away.

4 ^d Blessed *is* the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, *even* of thy holy temple.

5 *By* terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; *who art* the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; *being* girded with power:

7 ^e Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts ^f are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening ^g to rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and ^h waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, *which* is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: ⁱ thou settlest the

furrows thereof: ⁶thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest ⁷the year with thy goodness; and thy ⁸paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills ⁸rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM 66.

David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to observe his great works.

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

MAKE a joyful noise unto God, ¹all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible *art thou* in thy works! ^athrough the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies ²submit themselves unto thee.

4 ^bAll the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing *to thy name*. Sē'lah.

5 ^cCome and see the works of God: *he is terrible in his* doing toward the children of men.

6 ^dHe turned the sea into dry land: ^ethey went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Sē'lah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which ³holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: ^gthou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a ⁴wealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: ^hI will pay thee my vows.

14 Which my lips have ⁵uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of ⁱfatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Sē'lah.

16 Come and hear, all ye that fear

PSALM 65.

6 thou dis-
solvest it.
7 the year of
thy goodness.
g Ps. 104. 3.
8 are clothed
with joy.

PSALM 66.

1 all the earth.
a Ps. 18. 44.
2 lie, or, yield
feigned
obedience.
b Ps. 67. 3.
c Ps. 46. 8.
d Ex. 14. 21.
e Ps. 78. 13.
f Isa. 63. 13.
g Joshua 3. 14.
h Ps. 11. 4.
i putteth.
j Zech. 13. 9.
k moist.
l Ps. 116. 14.
m Eccl. 5. 4.
n Jonah 2. 9.
o opened.
p marrow.
q Job 11. 14.
r Prov. 15. 29.
s Isa. 1. 15.

PSALM 67.

a Num. 6. 25.
b Ps. 4. 6.
c Ps. 31. 16.
d Ps. 119. 135.
e 2 Cor. 4. 6.
f with us.
g Acts 13. 10.
h Luke 2. 30-32.
i Titus 2. 11.
j Isa. 24. 15.
k Ps. 96. 10.
l lead.
m Lev. 26. 4.
n Ps. 85. 9-12.
o Isa. 1. 19.
p Ps. 22. 27.

PSALM 68.

1 from his face.
2 rejoice with
gladness.
3 Or, through
the deserts;
in JAH is his
name.
a 1 Sam. 2. 5.
b in a house.
c Hab. 3. 13.

God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 ⁴If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear *me*:

19 But verily God hath heard *me*; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed *be* God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from *me*.

PSALM 67.

A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom.

To the chief Musician on Negloth, A Psalm or Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and ^acause his face to shine ¹upon us; Sē'lah.

2 That ^bthy way may be known upon earth, ^cthy saving health among all nations.

3 ^dLet the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for ^ethou shalt judge the people righteously, and ^fgovern the nations upon earth. Sē'lah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 ^gThen shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and ^hall the ends of the earth shall fear him.

PSALM 68.

A prayer at the removing of the ark.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David.

LET God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee ¹before him.

2 As smoke is driven away, so drive *them* away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them ²exceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth ³upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, ⁴is God in his holy habitation.

6 ^aGod setteth the solitary ⁴in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, ^bwhen thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Sē'lah:

8 The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sī'nāi itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Is'ra-el.

9 Thou, O God, didst ⁵ send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst ⁶ confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: ⁷ thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word: great ⁸ was the ⁷ company of those that published it.

12 Kings of armies ⁹ did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

13 ¹⁰ Though ye have lien among the pots, ⁹ yet *shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.*

14 When the Almighty scattered kings ¹¹ in it, it was *white as snow in Salmōn.*

15 The hill of God *is as the hill of Bā'shān; an high hill as the hill of Bā'shān.*

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? *this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.*

17 ¹² The chariots of God *are twenty thousand, ¹⁰ even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sī'nāi, in the holy place.*

18 ¹³ Thou hast ascended on high, ¹¹ thou hast led captivity captive: ¹² thou hast received gifts ¹¹ for men; yea, ¹³ for the rebellious also, ¹² that the LORD God might dwell *among them.*

19 Blessed be the Lord, *who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Sē'lah.*

20 *He that is our God is the God of salvation; and ¹⁴ unto God the Lord belong the issues from death.*

21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, *and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.*

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bā'shān, I will bring *my people again from the depths of the sea:*

23 That thy foot may be ¹⁵ dipped in the blood of *thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.*

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; *even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.*

25 The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.*

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, *even the Lord, ¹⁶ from the fountain of Iṣ'ra-el.*

27 There *is little Bēn'ja-min with their ruler, the princes of Jūdāh ¹⁷ and their council, the princes of Zēb'u-lun, and the princes of Nāph'ta-lī.*

PSALM 68.

5 shake out.

6 confirm it.

c Ps. 74. 19.

7 army.

8 did flee, did flee.

d Ps. 81. 6.

e Ps. 74. 19.

Eph. 5. 26,

27.

9 Or, for her, she was.

f Deut. 33. 2.

2 Ki. 6. 17.

Dan. 7. 10.

10 Or, even many thousands.

g Acts 1. 9.

Eph. 4. 8.

h Judg. 5. 12.

i Acts 2. 4.

11 in the man.

j 1 Tim. 1. 13.

k Ps. 78. 60.

l Deut. 32. 39.

12 Or, red.

13 Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.

14 Or, with their company.

m 2 Chr. 32. 23.

Isa. 60. 16.

15 Or, the beasts of the reeds.

16 Or, he scattereth.

n Isa. 19. 19.

o Isa. 45. 14.

Zeph. 3. 10.

Acts 8. 27,

28.

17 give.

18 Or,

heavens.

p Isa. 41. 10.

Zech. 10. 12.

John 15. 5.

Eph. 6. 10.

Phil. 4. 13.

PSALM 69.

1 the mire of depth.

2 depth of waters.

a John 15. 25.

3 guiltiness.

b Isa. 53. 3.

John 1. 11.

c 1 Ki. 19. 10.

Ps. 119. 139.

John 2. 17.

d Rom. 15. 3.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jē-ru'-sā-lēm ¹⁸ shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke ¹⁹ the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, *till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: ¹⁸ scatter thou the people that delight in war.*

31 ²⁰ Princes shall come out of Ē-gypt; ¹⁹ ē-thi-ō-pi-ā shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord; Sē'lah:

33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, *which were of old; lo, he doth ²¹ send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.*

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency *is over Iṣ'ra-el, and his strength is in the ²² clouds.*

35 O God, *thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Iṣ'ra-el is he ²³ that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.*

PSALM 69.

1 David prayeth in affliction: 30 he praiseth God. To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, A Psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for the waters are come in unto *my soul.*

2 I sink in ¹ deep mire, where *there is no standing: I am come into ² deep waters, where the floods overflow me.*

3 I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that ⁴ hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, *being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.*

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my ⁵ sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Iṣ'ra-el.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 ⁶ I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 ⁷ For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; ⁷ and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; *and* I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; *and* *I was* the song of the *drunkards*.

13 But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee, O LORD, *in* an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD: for thy lovingkindness *is* good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: *hear* me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, *and* redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known *my* reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries *are* all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some *to* take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and *in* my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and *that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.*

23 *Let* their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let *their* habitation be desolate; *and* let none dwell in thy tents.

26 For they persecute *him* whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of *those* whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add *iniquity* unto their iniquity: *and* let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them *be* blotted out of the book of the living, *and* not be written with the righteous.

29 But I *am* poor and sorrowful:

PSALM 69.

1 Ki. 9. 7.

Ps. 44. 13, 14.

Jer. 24. 9.

f Job 17. 6.

Lam. 3. 14.

4 drinkers of strong drink.

g Isa. 49. 8.

2 Cor. 9. 2.

5 make haste to hear me.

h Ps. 22. 6.

Isa. 53. 3.

Heb. 12. 2.

6 to lament with me.

i Ps. 142. 4, 5.

j Matt. 27. 34.

Mark 15. 36.

John 19. 29.

k 2 Cor. 3. 14.

7 their palace.

8 let there not be a dweller.

l Isa. 53. 4.

9 thy wounded.

10 Or, punishment of iniquity.

m Rom. 9. 31.

n Ex. 32. 32.

Phil. 4. 3.

Rev. 3. 5.

o Ezek. 14. 9.

Luke 10. 29.

Heb. 12. 28.

11 Or, meek, or, afflicted.

12 creepeth.

p Ps. 51. 18.

Ps. 102. 13.

16.

Isa. 14. 32.

Isa. 44. 26.

PSALM 70.

1 to my help.

a Ps. 109. 29.

b Isa. 61. 10.

Hab. 3. 18.

Rom. 5. 2.

Phil. 3. 1.

1 Pet. 1. 2-9.

c Ps. 40. 17.

d Judg. 5. 28.

Ps. 141. 1.

Heb. 10. 37.

Rev. 22. 20.

PSALM 71.

1 Be thou to me for a rock of habitation.

a Ps. 44. 4.

d Jer. 17. 7.

Rom. 15. 13.

c Ps. 22. 9.

Isa. 46. 3.

Jer. 3. 4.

let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 *This* also shall please the LORD better than an ox *or* bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The *humble* shall see *this*, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that *moveth* therein.

35 *For* God will save Zi'ōn, and will build the cities of Jū'dah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM 70.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste *to* help me, O LORD.

2 Let them be *ashamed* and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.

4 *Let* all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 *But I am* poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no *tarrying*.

PSALM 71.

1 David prayeth both for himself and against the enemies of his soul: *17* for support in old age.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 *Be* thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given *a* commandment to save me; for thou *art* my rock and my fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou *art* *my* hope, O LORD God: thou *art* my trust from my youth.

6 By *thee* have I been holden up

from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise *shall be* continually of thee.

7 ^a I am as a wonder unto many; but thou *art* my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise *and with* thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that ² lay wait for my soul ^c take counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for *there is* none to deliver him.

12 ^d O God, be not far from me: O my God, ^e make haste for my help.

13 ^f Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered *with* reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 ^g My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness *and* thy salvation all the day; for ^h I know not the numbers *thereof*.

16 I will go in ⁱ the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 Now also ^j when I am old and grayheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed ^k thy strength unto *this* generation, *and* thy power to every one *that is* to come.

19 ^l Thy righteousness also, O God, *is* very high, who hast done great things: ^m O God, who *is* like unto thee!

20 ⁿ Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, ^o shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee ^p with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou ^q Holy One of Is'ra-el.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and ^r my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM 72.

David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the glory of his kingdom in type, and in truth of Christ's.

A Psalm * for Solomon.

PSALM 71.

^d Isa. 8. 18.
Zech. 3. 8.
1 Cor. 4. 9.

2 watch, or, observe.

^e 2 Sam. 17. 1.
Matt. 27. 1.

^f Ps. 22. 11.
Ps. 35. 22.

^g Ps. 70. 1.

^h Ps. 35. 4.
Ps. 40. 14.

ⁱ Ps. 35. 23.

^j Ps. 40. 5.

^k Zech. 10. 12.
Eph. 3. 16.
Phil. 4. 13.
2 Tim. 2. 1.

3 unto old age and gray hairs.

4 thine arm.

^l Ps. 57. 10.
Prov. 24. 7.
Isa. 5. 16.

^m Ex. 15. 11.
Ps. 35. 10.
Isa. 40. 18, 25.

ⁿ Ps. 60. 3.

^o Hosea 6. 1.

5 with the instrument of psaltery.

^p 2 Ki. 19. 22.
Isa. 60. 9.

^q Ps. 103. 4.

PSALM 72.

* Or, of.

^a Isa. 11. 2.

^b 2 Sam. 23. 4.
Hosea 6. 3.

^c Isa. 2. 4.
Dan. 2. 44.
Luke 1. 33.

1 till there be no moon.

^d Ex. 23. 31.
1 Ki. 4. 21, 24.
Ps. 2. 8.
Zech. 9. 10.

^e Isa. 49. 7.

2 one shall give.

^f Matt. 6. 10.
1 Cor. 1. 2, 3.

^g 1 Ki. 4. 20.

3 shall be.

4 shall be as a son to continue his father's name for ever.

^h Gen. 12. 3.
Jer. 4. 2.

ⁱ Isa. 45. 23, 24.
Luke 1. 43.
Phil. 2. 9-11.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 ^a He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 ^b He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers *that* water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righteous flourish; ^c and abundance of peace ^d so long as the moon endureth.

8 ^e He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 ^f The kings of Tār'shish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Shē'bā and Sē'bā shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and *him* that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him ^g shall be given of the gold of Shē'bā: ^h prayer also shall be made for him continually; *and* daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lēb'a-non: ⁱ and *they* of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name ^j shall endure for ever: ^k his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and ^l men shall be blessed in him: ^m all nations shall call him blessed.

18 Blessed *be* the LORD God, the God of Is'ra-el, who only doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory; Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of Dá'vid the son of Jês'se are ended.

PSALM 73.

1 The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 sheweth the ceasing thereof.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

TRULY God is good to ĩs'ra-el, even to such as are ² of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is ³ firm.

5 They are not ⁴ in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued ⁵ like other men.

6 Therefore ^a pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: ⁶ they have more than heart could wish.

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they ^b speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth ^c against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, ^d How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and ^e washed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and ^f chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 ^g When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;

17 Until ^h I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolish was I, and ⁱ igno-

PSALM 73.

* Or, for.

1 Or, Yet.

2 clean of heart.

3 fat.

4 in the trouble of other men.

5 with.

a Eccl. 8. 11.

6 they pass the thoughts of the heart.

b 2 Pet. 2. 18. Jude 16.

c Rev. 13. 6.

d Job 22. 13.

e Ps. 194. 7.

f Job 21. 15.

g Ps. 23. 4.

h Mal. 3. 14.

i Heb. 10. 19-22.

j my chastisement was.

f Eccl. 8. 17.

8 it was labour in mine eyes.

g Ps. 77. 13.

9 I knew not.

10 with thee.

h Isa. 58. 8.

i John 14. 3.

2 Cor. 5. 1.

j Isa. 26. 8, 9.

hab. 3. 17, 18.

k Ps. 84. 2.

11 rock.

l Heb. 10. 22.

PSALM 74.

* Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.

a Ps. 95. 7.

Jer. 23. 1.

Ezek. 34. 8, 31.

Luke 12. 32.

1 Or, tribe.

b Dan. 6. 27.

2 They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire.

c Ps. 83. 4.

3 break.

d 1 Sam. 3. 1.

Micah 3. 6.

Matt. 16. 4.

e Ps. 44. 4.

rant: I was as a beast ¹⁰ before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 ^k Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and ^l afterward receive me to glory.

25 ^j Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

26 ^k My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the ¹¹ strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to ^l draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord God, that I may declare all thy works.

PSALM 74.

The desolation of the sanctuary.

* Muschil of Asaph.

O GOD, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against ^a the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the ¹ rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zi'ôn, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; ^b they set up their ensigns for signs.

5 A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 ² They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 ^c They said in their hearts, Let us ³ destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: ^d there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For ^e God is my King of old,

working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst ⁴ divide the sea by thy strength: ⁵ thou brakest the heads of the ⁶ dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to ⁷ be meat ⁸ to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 ¹ Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up ² mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast ³ set all the borders of the earth: thou hast ⁷ made summer and winter.

18 ¹ Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul ¹ of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 ^m Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the ⁿ oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth ^o thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee ⁸ increaseth continually.

PSALM 75.

1 The prophet praiseth God, 4 and rebuketh the proud.
To the chief Musician, * Al-taschith, A Psalm or Song
† of Asaph.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2 ¹ When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I ¹ bear up the pillars of it. Sē'lah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the ² south.

7 But God is the judge: ⁸ he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For ^o in the hand of the LORD there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs there-

PSALM 74.

4 break.

f Isa. 51. 9.

5 Or, whales.

g Num. 14. 9.

h Ps. 72. 9.

i Ex. 17. 5, 6.

Num. 20. 11.

Joshua 3. 13.

Ps. 105. 41.

Isa. 11. 16.

Hab. 3. 9.

Rev. 16. 12.

6 rivers of strength.

f Acts 17. 26.

7 made them.

k Rev. 16. 19.

l Song 2. 14.

Song 4. 1.

m Gen. 17. 7.

Lev. 26. 44.

Jer. 33. 21.

n Ps. 9. 18.

o Isa. 37. 23.

8 ascendeth.

PSALM 75.

* Or, Destroy not.

† Or, for.

1 Or, When I shall take a set time.

a Heb. 1. 3.

2 desert.

b 1 Sam. 2. 7.

2 Sam. 5. 2.

Dan. 2. 21.

Luke 1. 52.

c Job 21. 20.

Jer. 25. 15.

Rev. 14. 10.

PSALM 76.

* Or, for.

a Ps. 46. 9.

Ezek. 39. 9.

b Ezek. 38. 12.

c Isa. 46. 12.

d Ps. 13. 3.

Jer. 51. 39.

e Ex. 15. 1.

Nab. 2. 13.

Zech. 12. 4.

f Job 41. 10.

Nab. 1. 6.

g Ex. 9. 16.

h Eccl. 5. 4.

i Ps. 68. 29.

1 to fear.

j Ps. 68. 35.

PSALM 77.

* Or, for.

a Ps. 50. 15.

b Isa. 26. 9.

1 my hand.

c Deut. 32. 7.

Ps. 143. 5.

Isa. 51. 9.

of, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever: I will sing praises to the God of Jā'qob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM 76.

A declaration of God's majesty in the church.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song
* of Asaph.

IN Jū'dah is God known: his name is great in Is'ra-el.

2 In Sā'lem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zi'ōn.

3 ^a There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Sē'lah.

4 Thou art more glorious and excellent ^b than the mountains of prey.

5 ^c The stouthearted are spoiled, ^d they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 ^e At thy rebuke, O God of Jā'qob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and ^f who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still.

9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Sē'lah.

10 ^g Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 ^h Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: ⁱ let all that be round about him bring presents ¹ unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: ^j he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

PSALM 77.

The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence.

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Psalm * of Asaph.

I CRIED unto God with my voice, I even unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

2 ^a In the day of my trouble I ^b sought the Lord: ¹ my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God; and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Sē'lah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 ^c I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times:

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine

own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 ^a Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth ^a his promise fail ² for evermore?

9 Hath God ³ forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? *Sēlah.*

10 And I said, This *is* ^a my infirmity: *but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.*

11 ^a I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 ⁱ Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary: who *is* so great a God as our God?

14 Thou *art* the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with *thine* arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jā'cōb and Jō'seph. *Sēlah.*

16 ^v The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 ³ The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder *was* in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

19 ^k Thy way *is* in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, ⁴ and thy footsteps are not known.

20 ^m Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Mō'se and Aār'ōn.

PSALM 78.

Story of God's wrath against the incredulous and the disobedient.

* Maschil of Asaph.

^a **G**IVE EAR, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 ^b I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 ^c Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 ^d We will not hide *them* from their children, ^e shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For he established a testimony in Jā'cōb, and appointed a law in Is'ra-el, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 ^f That the generation to come might know *them*, *even* the children *which* should be born; *who* should

PSALM 77.

d Isa. 27. 11.

Jonah 2. 4.

e Num. 23. 19.

Jer. 15. 18.

Rom. 9. 6.

2 to generation

and generation.

f Ian. 49. 15.

g Job 42. 3.

Ps. 31. 22.

Jer. 10. 19.

h 1 Chr. 16. 12.

Ps. 28. 5.

Isa. 5. 12.

i Ps. 73. 17.

j Ex. 14. 21.

Joshua 3. 15,

16.

3 The clouds

were poured

forth with

water.

k Hab. 3. 15.

l Ex. 14. 28.

Job 37. 23.

m Isa. 63. 11.

PSALM 78.

* Or. A Psalm

for Asaph

to give

instruction.

a Ex. 19. 5.

Deut. 32. 29.

b Ps. 49. 4.

Matt. 13. 35.

c Ps. 44. 1.

d Deut. 4. 9.

e Ex. 12. 26.

Josh. 4. 6. 7.

f Ps. 102. 18.

1 that pre-

pared not

their heart.

2 throwing

forth.

g Isa. 17. 10.

Jer. 2. 32.

h Gen. 32. 3.

Isa. 19. 11.

i Ex. 17. 6.

Num. 20. 11.

Ps. 105. 41.

Isa. 41. 18.

j Deut. 9. 21.

k Heb. 3. 16.

l Num. 11. 4.

3 order.

m Ex. 17. 6.

Num. 20. 11.

n Heb. 3. 10.

o Gen. 7. 11.

Deut. 28. 12.

p Neh. 9. 15,

20.

John 6. 31.

1 Cor. 10. 3.

q Or, Every

one did eat

the bread of

the mighty.

5 to go.

6 fowl of wing.

arise and declare *them* to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation ¹ that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of E'phra'im, *being* armed, and ² carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And ^a forgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of E'gypt, ⁴ in the field of Zo'an.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 ⁵ He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave *them* drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought ⁶ streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by ^k provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 ¹ Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God ³ furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 ^m Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard *this*, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jā'cōb, and anger also came up against Is'ra-el;

22 Because they ⁿ believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, ^a and opened the doors of heaven,

24 ^p And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 ^q Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind ⁵ to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and ⁶ feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let *it* fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the ⁸ chosen men of *Is'ra-el*.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 ⁷ When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did ⁷ flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being ⁸ full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time ⁷ turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered ⁷ that they were but flesh; ⁷ a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they ⁷ provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of *Is'ra-el*.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them ¹⁰ from the enemy.

43 How he had ¹¹ wrought his signs in *E'gypt*, and his wonders in the field of *Zo'an*:

44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He ¹² destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with ¹³ frost.

48 ¹⁴ He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to ¹⁵ hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the ¹⁶ fierce-

PSALM 78.

7 made to bow.

8 Or, young men.

9 Hosea 5. 15.

7 Ezek. 33 31.

* Ex. 34. 6.
Neh. 9. 17
Ps. 86. 15.† 1 Ki. 21. 29.
Isa. 48. 9.
Micah 7. 18.
Rom. 2. 4.7 Gen. 6. 3.
John 3. 6.
Jas. 4. 14.

7 Job 7. 7, 16.

0 Or, rebel against him.

10 Or, from affliction.

11 set.

12 killed.

13 Or, great hailstones.

14 He shut up.

15 Or, lightnings.

7 Rom. 2. 8.

16 He weighed a path.

17 Or, their beasts to the murrain.

7 Gen. 9. 22.

18 covered.

7 Ex. 15. 17.

7 Ezek. 20. 27.

7 Hosea 7. 16.

7 Lev. 26. 30.
Num. 33. 52.
Deut. 12. 2.

7 Heb. 4. 13.

7 1 Sam. 4. 11.
Jer. 7. 12.

7 Judg. 18. 30.

7 1 Sam. 4. 12.

19 praised.

7 Job 27. 15.

7 Isa. 42. 13.

† 1 Ki. 6.

20 founded.

ness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 ¹⁶ He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their ¹⁷ life over to the pestilence;

51 And smote all the firstborn in *E'gypt*; the chief of *their* strength in the tabernacles of ⁷ *Hām*:

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea ¹⁸ overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his ⁷ sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of *Is'ra-el* to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But ⁷ turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside ⁷ like a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their ⁸ high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God ⁷ heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred *Is'ra-el*:

60 ⁷ So that he forsook the tabernacle of *Shi'loh*, the tent which he placed among men;

61 ⁷ And delivered his ⁷ strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not ¹⁹ given to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword; and ⁷ their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, and ⁷ like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of *Jō'seph*, and chose not the tribe of *E'phra'im*:

68 But chose the tribe of *Jū'dah*, the mount *Zi'ōn* which he loved.

69 And he ⁷ built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath ²⁰ established for ever.

70 He chose Dā'vid also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:

71 ²¹ From following the ewes great with young he brought him ² to feed Jā'qob his people, and Is'ra-el his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the ^a integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

PSALM 79.

Of the desolation of Jerusalem.

*A Psalm * of Asaph.*

O GOD, the heathen are come in to thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled; ^a they have laid Jē-ru'sā-lēm on heaps.

2 ^b The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jē-ru'sā-lēm; ^c and there was none to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy ^d jealousy burn like fire?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have ^e not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have ^f not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jā'qob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 ^g O remember not against us ¹ former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, ^h for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where ⁱ is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight ^j by the ² revenging of the blood of thy servants ^{which} is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; ^k according to the greatness of ³ thy power ⁴ preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

12 And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: ^l we will shew forth thy praise ⁵ to all generations.

PSALM 80.

Of the miseries of the church.

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim-eduth,

*A Psalm * of Asaph.*

PSALM 78.

21 From after.

^j 2 Sam. 5. 2.
1 Chr. 11. 2.
Micah 5. 2-4.
Zech. 11. 4.
41 Ki. 9. 4.

PSALM 79.

* Or, for.

a 2 Ki. 23. 9.
Jer. 26. 18.

b Jer. 7. 33.

c Rev. 11. 9.

d Deut. 29. 20.
Ezek. 36. 5.

e Isa. 46. 4.

f Ps. 53. 4.

g Isa. 43. 25.

1 Or, the iniquities of them that were before us.

h Joshua 7. 9.
Isa. 43. 25.
Jer. 14. 7.

2 vengeance.

i Num. 14. 17.

3 thine arm.

4 reserve the children of death.

j Isa. 43. 21.

5 to generation and generation.

PSALM 80.

* Or, for.

a 1 Sam. 4. 4.
Ps. 90. 1.

b Deut. 33. 2.

1 come for salvation to us.

c 1 Ki. 18. 37.

2 wilt thou smoke.

d 1 Ki. 18. 37.

e Isa. 5. 1. 7.
Jer. 2. 21.
Ezek. 15. 6.

3 the cedars of God.

f Ex. 23. 31.
Ps. 72. 8.

g Isa. 5. 7.

h Zech. 1. 12.
16, 17.

i Isa. 63. 15.

j Isa. 49. 5.

k Ps. 89. 21.

l Ex. 4. 22.

Ps. 110. 1.

Dan. 7. 13.

14.

John 5. 21-27.

m Num. 6. 25.

Ps. 27. 4, 9.

PSALM 81.

* Or, for.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Is'ra-el, thou that ledest Jō'seph like a flock; ^a thou that dwellest between the cherubims, ^b shine forth.

2 Before Ē'phrā'im and Bēn'jamin and Mā-nās'seh stir up thy strength, and ¹ come and save us.

3 Turn ^c us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long ² wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 ^d Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought ^e a vine out of Ē'gypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like ³ the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches ^f unto the river.

12 Why hast thou ^{then} ^g broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, ^h we beseech thee, O God of hosts: ⁱ look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for ^j thyself.

16 *It is* burned with fire, *it is* cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 ^k Let thy hand be upon the ¹ man of thy right hand, upon the son of man ^{whom} thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause ^m thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM 81.

An exhortation to a solemn praising of God.

To the chief Musician upon Gittith,

*A Psalm * of Asaph.*

SING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jā'qob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For ^a this was a statute for Īs'ra-el, and a law of the God of Jā'qōb.

5 This he ordained in Jō'seph for a testimony, when he went out ¹ through the land of Ē'gypt: where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands ² were delivered from the ³ pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of ⁴ Mēr'-i-bah. Sē'lah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Īs'ra-el, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'gypt: ^b open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Īs'ra-el would none of me.

12 ^c So I gave them up ⁵ unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels.

13 ^d Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Īs'ra-el had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the LORD should have ^e submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also ⁷ with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM 82.

¹ The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, 8 prayeth God to judge.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

GOD ^a standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among ^b the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and ^c accept the persons of the wicked? Sē'lah.

3 ¹ Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: ^d all the foundations of the earth are ² out of course.

6 ^e I have said, Ye are gods; and

PSALM 81.

^a Lev. 23. 24.
Num. 10. 10.

1 Or, against.

2 passed away.

3 Or, baskets.

4 Or, strife.

^b Ps. 37. 3.
John 15. 7.

^c Acts 7. 42.
Rom. 1. 24.

5 Or, to the hardness of their hearts, or, imaginations.

^d Deut. 5. 29.
Isa. 48. 18.
Jer. 44. 4. 5.
Matt. 23. 37.

6 lied, or, yielded feigned obedience.

7 with the fat of wheat.

PSALM 82.

* Or, for.

^a Eccl. 5. 8.

^b Ex. 21. 6.

^c Deut. 1. 17.
Ps. 58. 1, 2.

1 Judge.

^d Ps. 11. 3.

2 moved.

^e Ex. 22. 9.
John 10. 34.

^f Job 21. 32.
Ezek. 31. 14.

^g Ps. 2. 8.
Rev. 11. 15.

PSALM 83.

* Or, for.

^a Ps. 2. 1.

^b Ps. 27. 5.
Col. 3. 3.

^c 2 Sam. 10. 6.
2 Chr. 20. 1.

1 heart.

2 they have been an arm to the children of Lot.

^d Num. 31. 7, 8.
Judg. 7. 22.
Isa. 9. 4.

^e Judg. 4. 15.

PSALM 84.

* Or, of.

all of you are children of the most High.

7 But ^f ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: ^g for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM 83.

A prayer against those who oppress the church.
A Song or Psalm * of Asaph.

K E E P not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, ^a thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted ^b against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and ^c let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Īs'ra-el may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one ¹ consent: they are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of Ē'dom, and the Īsh'ma-el-ites; of Mō'ab, and the Hā'gar-ēnes;

7 Gē'bal, and Ām'mōn, and Ām'a-lēk; the Phī-lis-tīnes with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Ās'sur also is joined with them: ² they have holpen the children of Lōt. Sē'lah.

9 Do unto them as *unto* the ^d Mid'i-an-ites; as to ^e Sīs'e-rā, as to Jā'bin, at the brook of Kī'son:

10 Which perished at Ēn'-dōr: they became as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Ō'reb, and like Zē'eb: yea, all their princes as Zē'bah, and as Zal-mūn'nā:

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JĒ-HŌ'VAH, art the most high over all the earth.

PSALM 84.

The prophet longeth for the communion of the sanctuary.

To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

HOW ^aamiable are thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 ¹Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, *even* thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. *Sēlah.*

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart *are* the ways of *them*.

6 Who passing through the valley ²of Bā'cā make it a well; the rain also ³filleth the pools.

7 They go ⁴from strength to strength, *every one of them* in Zivōn ^bappeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jā'cōb. *Sēlah.*

9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts *is* better than a thousand. ^aI had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the LORD God *is* a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee.

PSALM 85.

The psalmist, from the experience of former mercies, prayeth for the continuance thereof.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm ^afor the sons of Korah.

LORD, thou hast been ¹favourable unto thy land: thou hast ^abrought back the captivity of Jā'cōb.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. *Sēlah.*

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: ²thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not ^brevive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.

8 O I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for ^ahe will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints:

PSALM 84.

^a Ps. 26. 8.
Ps. 27. 4.
Heb. 9. 23, 24.
Rev. 21. 2, 3.

1 Or, As the sparrow findeth a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, so findeth my soul thine altars.

2 Or, of mulberry trees make him a well, etc.

3 covereth.

4 Or, from company to company.
^b Deut. 16. 16.
^c Gen. 15. 1.
^d I would choose rather to sit at the threshold.

PSALM 85.

^a Or, of.

1 Or, well pleased.

^a Jer. 30. 18.
Ezek. 39. 25.

2 Or, thou hast turned thine anger from waxing hot.

^b Hab. 3. 2.
^c Hab. 2. 1.

^d Zech. 9. 10.
^e 2 Pet. 2. 20.

^f Micah 7. 20.
John 1. 17.

^g Ps. 72. 2, 3.
Isa. 32. 17.
Luke 2. 14.
John 14. 27.

^h Isa. 45. 8.
2 Cor. 5. 14-21.

ⁱ Jas. 1. 17.

PSALM 86.

^a Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of David.

1 Or, one whom thou favourrest.

2 Or, all the day.

^a verse 15.
Ps. 130. 7, 8.
Joel 2. 13.

^b Ex. 15. 11.
Deut. 3. 24.

1 Sam. 2. 2.
2 Sam. 7. 29.

1 Ki. 8. 23.
^c Ps. 95. 6, 7.

Isa. 43. 7.
Rev. 15. 4.

^d Deut. 6. 4.
Isa. 37. 16.

Mark 12. 29.
1 Cor. 8. 4.

Eph. 4. 6.
^e Ps. 56. 13.

3 Or, grave.
4 terrible.

^f verse 5.
Ex. 34. 6.
Num. 14. 18.
Neh. 9. 17.
P. 103. 8.
Ps. 111. 4.
Joel 2. 13.

but let them not turn ^aagain to folly.

9 Surely his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 ⁵Mercy and truth are met together; ⁶righteousness and peace have kissed *each other*.

11 ⁴Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 ⁴Yea, the LORD shall give *that which is good*; and our land shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set *us* in the way of his steps.

PSALM 86.

1 *David strengtheneth his prayer by God's power and goodness: 11 he desireth the continuance of his grace.*

^a A Prayer of David.

BOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I *am* poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I *am* ¹holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee ²daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 ^aFor thou, Lord, *art* good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 ^bAmong the gods *there is none* like unto thee, O Lord; *neither are there any works* like unto thy works.

9 ^cAll nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou *art* great, and doest wondrous things: ^dthou *art* God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great *is* thy mercy toward me: and thou hast ^edelivered my soul from the lowest ³hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of ^fviolent *men* have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 ⁵But thou, O Lord, *art* a God

full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM 87.

The seat and glory of the church.

A Psalm or Song * for the sons of Korah.

HIS foundation is in the holy mountains.

2 The LORD loveth the gates of Zⁱōn more than all the dwellings of Jā'cob.

3 ^a Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Sēlah.

4 I will make mention of ¹ Rā'hāb and Bāb'y-lon to them that know me: behold Philis'tiā, and Tyre, with Ē-thi-ōp'i-ā; this man was born there.

5 And of Zⁱōn it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and ^b the highest himself shall establish her.

6 ^c The LORD shall count, when he ^a writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Sēlah.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee.

PSALM 88.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

A Song or Psalm * for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, † Maschil of Heman the Ezrahite.

O LORD God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life ^a draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off ¹ from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Sēlah.

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of

PSALM 87.

* Or, of.

^a Isa. 60.

¹ Or, Egypt.

^b Ezek. 48. 35.
Matt. 16. 18.

^c Ps. 22. 30.

^d Isa. 4. 3.
Jer. 3. 19.
Ezek. 13. 9.

PSALM 88.

* Or, of.

† Or, A Psalm of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction.

^a Job 33. 22.
Ps. 107. 18.
Isa. 33. 10.

¹ Or, by thy hand.

^b Job 10. 21.

^c Ps. 31. 12.
Eccl. 8. 10.

^d Job 6. 4.
Isa. 33. 8.
Dan. 9. 26.

2 burnings.

3 Or, all the day.

^a Job 19. 13.

PSALM 89.

* Or, A Psalm for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction.

† 1 Ki. 4. 31.

¹ to generation and generation.

^a Ezek. 34. 23.
Hosea 3. 5.
Acts 2. 30.
Heb. 7. 21.

^b 2 Sam. 7. 16.
1 Ki. 9. 5.
Isa. 9. 6, 7.
Luke 1. 32.
Rom. 1. 3.

^c Job 38. 11.
Nah. 1. 4.
Matt. 8. 28.

^d Isa. 30. 7.

2 Or, Egypt.

affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Sēlah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 ^b Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I ^a suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy ² fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me ³ daily like water; they compassed me about together.

18 ^c Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

PSALM 89.

The psalmist praiseth God for his care of the church.

* Maschil of † Ethan the Ezrahite.

I WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness ¹ to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have ^a sworn unto Dā'vid my servant,

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne ^b to all generations. Sēlah.

5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 ^c Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 ^d Thou hast broken ² Rā'hāb in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast

scattered thine enemies ³ with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens *are* thine, the earth also *is* thine: *as for* the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south thou hast created them: ^c Tā'bōr and ^f Hēr'mōn shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast ^a a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment *are* the ^b habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed *is* the people that know the ^d joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou *art* the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For ^e the LORD *is* our defence; and the ^h Holy One of Is'ra-el *is* our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon *one that is* mighty; I have exalted *one* chosen out of the people.

20 I have found Dā'vid my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But ⁱ my faithfulness and my mercy *shall be* with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou *art* ^j my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him ^k my first-born, higher than the kings of the earth.

28 ^l My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make *to endure* for ever, ^m and his throne ⁿ as the days of heaven.

30 ^o If his children ^p forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments; 31 If they ^q break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their trans-

PSALM 89.

3 with the arm of thy strength.

^e Joshua 19. 22. Judg. 4. 6.

^f Joshua 12. 1.

⁴ an arm with might.

⁵ Or, establishment.

^g Num. 10. 10.

⁶ Or, our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel.

^h Hosea 13. 10.

ⁱ Ps. 61. 7.

^j 2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Chr. 22. 10. John 5. 17.

^k Ps. 2. 7.

^l Isa. 55. 3.

^m Isa. 9. 7. Jer. 33. 17. Dan. 7. 14.

ⁿ Deut. 11. 21.

^o 2 Sam. 7. 14.

^p Jer. 9. 13.

⁷ profane my statutes.

⁸ I will not make void from him.

⁹ to lie.

^q Ps. 110. 4. Amos 4. 2. Amos 8. 7. Heb. 6. 13, 17.

¹⁰ if I lie.

^r 2 Sam. 7. 16. Luke 1. 33. John 12. 34.

^s Jer. 31. 35.

^t Lam. 5. 16.

¹¹ brightness.

^u Job 7. 7.

^v Heb. 11. 5.

^w 2 Sam. 7. 15. Isa. 55. 3.

¹² brightness.

¹³ brightness.

¹⁴ brightness.

¹⁵ brightness.

¹⁶ brightness.

¹⁷ brightness.

¹⁸ brightness.

¹⁹ brightness.

²⁰ brightness.

²¹ brightness.

²² brightness.

²³ brightness.

²⁴ brightness.

²⁵ brightness.

²⁶ brightness.

²⁷ brightness.

²⁸ brightness.

²⁹ brightness.

³⁰ brightness.

PSALM 90.
^{*} Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of Moses.

gression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness ^a will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness ^b to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn ^c by my holiness ¹⁰ that I will not lie unto Dā'vid.

36 ^d His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

37 ^e It shall be established for ever as the moon, and *as* a faithful witness in heaven. Sē'lah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: ^f thou hast profaned his crown *by casting it* to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his ¹¹ glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Sē'lah.

46 How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 ¹² Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?

48 What man *is he that* liveth, and shall not ¹³ see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Sē'lah.

49 Lord, where *are* thy former lovingkindnesses, *which* thou ¹⁴ swarest unto Dā'vid in thy truth?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; *how* I do bear in my bosom *the reproach of* all the mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed *be* the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

PSALM 90.
Moses prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good providence.
^{*} A Prayer of Moses the man of God.

LORD, thou hast been our dwelling place ¹ in all generations.

2 ^a Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, ^b Return, ye children of men.

4 ^c For a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday ² when it is past, and *as* a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are *as* a sleep: in the morning ^d they are like grass which ³ groweth up.

6 ^e In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 ^f Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our ^g secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are ⁴ passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years ⁵ as a tale that is told.

10 ⁶ The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.

12 ^h So teach *us* to number our days, that we may ⁷ apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it ⁱ repent *thine* concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, and the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

16 Let ^j thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and ^k establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

PSALM 91.

Happy state of the godly.

HE that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall ¹ abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, *He is my*

PSALM 90.

1 in generation and generation.

^a Job 38. 4-6.

Prov. 8. 25.

^b Gen. 3. 19.

Ecc. 12. 7.

^c Heb. 13. 6.

² Pet. 3. 8.

2 Or, when he hath passed them.

^d Isa. 40. 6.

³ Or, is changed.

^e Job 14. 2.

Ps. 92. 7.

^f Ps. 50. 21.

Jer. 16. 17.

^g Ps. 13. 12.

Prov. 5. 21.

Ecc. 12. 14.

Rom. 2. 16.

1 Cor. 4. 5.

Heb. 4. 12.

13.

⁴ turned away.

⁵ Or, as a meditation.

⁶ As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years.

^h Ps. 39. 4.

⁷ cause to come.

ⁱ Deut. 32. 36.

^j Ps. 44. 1.

Hab. 3. 2.

^k Isa. 26. 12.

2 Thess. 2. 16,

17.

PSALM 91.

1 lodge.

^a Ps. 61. 4.

^b Job 5. 19.

Prov. 8. 23.

Isa. 43. 2.

^c Mal. 1. 5.

^d Prov. 1. 33.

2 Thess. 3. 3.

² Pet. 2. 9.

^e Ps. 34. 7.

Mat. 4. 6.

Luke 4. 10.

Heb. 1. 14.

^f Job 5. 23.

Ps. 37. 24.

2 Or, asp.

^g Job 22. 27.

Ps. 18. 3.

Jer. 33. 3.

Zech. 13. 9.

Heb. 5. 7.

^h Ps. 43. 2.

ⁱ Sam. 2. 30.

³ length of days.

PSALM 92.

1 in the nights.

2 Or, upon the solemn sound with the harp.

³ Higgion.

^a Isa. 28. 29.

Rom. 11. 33.

^b Ps. 73. 22.

^c Job 21. 7.

Jer. 12. 1.

Mal. 3. 15.

refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 ^a He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth *shall be thy* shield and buckler.

5 ^b Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; *nor* for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 *Nor* for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; *nor* for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; *but* it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only ^c with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, *which is* my refuge, *even* the most High, thy habitation;

10 ^d There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 ^e For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in *their* hands, ^f lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and ² adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 ^g He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: ^h I *will be* with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and ⁱ honour him.

16 With ³ long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

PSALM 92.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God.

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High: 2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness ¹ every night.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; ² upon the harp with ³ a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, how great are thy works! and thy ^a thoughts are very deep.

6 ^b A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When ^c the wicked spring as the

grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; *it is* that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 ^aThe righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Léb'a-non.

13 Those that be ^cplanted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and ^dflourishing;

15 To shew that the LORD is upright: ^fhe is my rock, and ^gthere is no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM 93.

Majesty, stability, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

THE ^aLORD reigneth, ^bhe is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, *wherewith* he hath girded himself: the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.

2 ^cThy throne is established ^dof old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 ^aThe LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, *yea*, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, ²for ever.

PSALM 94.

The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of the tyranny and impiety of the wicked.

O LORD ¹God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, ²shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou ^ajudge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, ^bhow long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 *How long* shall they ^cutter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

PSALM 92.

^d Ps. 52. 8.

^e Song 7. 7.

^f Isa. 60. 21.

^g Matt. 15. 13.

^h John 15. 2, 5.

ⁱ green.

^j Deut. 32. 4.

^k Rom. 9. 14.

PSALM 93.

^a Isa. 52. 7.

^b Rev. 19. 6.

^c Job 40. 10.

^d Ps. 104. 1.

^e Isa. 59. 17.

^f Prov. 8. 22.

^g 1 from then.

^h Ps. 29. 10.

ⁱ 2 to length of days.

PSALM 94.

¹ God of revenges.

² shine forth.

^a Gen. 18. 25.

^b Job 20. 5.

^c Jude 15.

^d Ex. 4. 11.

^e Prov. 20. 12.

^f Job 35. 11.

^g Isa. 2. 3.

^h Isa. 28. 26.

ⁱ John 6. 45.

^j 1 Cor. 1. 21.

^k Job 5. 17.

^l Prov. 3. 11.

^m 1 Cor. 11. 32.

ⁿ Deut. 31. 6.

^o 1 Sam. 12. 22.

^p 1 Ki. 6. 15.

^q Jer. 31. 37.

^r 3 shall be after it.

^s Or, quickly.

^t Amos 6. 3.

^u 2 Cor. 6. 14.

^v Ps. 58. 2.

^w Isa. 10. 1.

^x Matt. 27. 1.

^y Ex. 23. 7.

^z Prov. 17. 15.

^{aa} Prov. 2. 22.

PSALM 95.

¹ prevent his face.

² In whose.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
7 Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jā'cōb regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 ^aHe that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that ^cteacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they *are* vanity.

12 ^dBlessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For ^ethe LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart ³shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the LORD *had been* my help, my soul had ⁴almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall ^athe throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which ^bframeth mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and ^ccondemn the innocent blood.

22 But the LORD is my defence; and my God *is* the rock of my refuge.

23 And ^mhe shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness: *yea*, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM 95.

¹ Exhortation to praise God, and not to tempt him.

COME, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us ¹come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the LORD *is* a great God, and a great King above all gods.

4 ²In his hand *are* the deep places

of the earth: ³ the strength of the hills *is* his also.

5 ⁴ The sea *is* his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let ^a us kneel before the LORD our ^b maker.

7 For he *is* our God; and we *are* the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. ^c To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, ^d as in the ^e provocation, and *as in* the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

10 ^e Forty years long was I grieved with *this* generation, and said, It *is* a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom ^f I swear in my wrath ^g that they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM 96.

Exhortation to praise God for his general judgments.

O SING unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

4 For the LORD *is* great, and greatly to be praised: he *is* to be feared above all gods.

5 For ^a all the gods of the nations *are* idols: ^b but the LORD made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty *are* before him: strength and beauty *are* in his sanctuary.

7 ^c Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glory ¹ *due* unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the LORD ² in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen *that* ^a the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: ^e he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that *is* therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: ^f he shall judge the world with right-

PSALM 95.

3 Or, the heights of the hills *are* his.
4 Whose the sea *is*.

a 1 Ki. 8. 54.
b Chr. 6. 13.
c Ezra 9. 5.
d Dan. 6. 10.
e Luke 22. 41.
f Acts 7. 60.
g 1 Cor. 6. 20.
h Eph. 3. 14.
i Job 35. 10.
j Isa. 54. 5.
k John 1. 3.
l Heb. 3. 7.
m Num. 14. 22.
n 5 contention.
o Heb. 3. 10.
p Num. 14. 23.
q Heb. 4. 3.
r if they enter.

PSALM 96.

a Isa. 41. 23, 24.
b Jer. 10. 11.
c Hab. 2. 18.
d 19. 20.
e Acts 19. 26.
f 1 Cor. 8. 4, 5.
g Gen. 1. 1.
h Isa. 42. 5.
i Jer. 10. 11.
j Ps. 29. 1.
k 1 of his name.
l 2 Or, in the glorious sanctuary.
m Rev. 11. 15.
n John 5. 22.
o Rev. 19. 11.

PSALM 97.

1 many, or, great isles.
a Isa. 60. 9.
b 2 Or, establishment.
c Dan. 7. 10.
d Hab. 3. 5.
e Ex. 20. 4.
f Lev. 26. 1.
g Isa. 37. 18, 19.
h Jer. 10. 14.
i Heb. 1. 6.
j Eph. 1. 21.
k Ps. 101. 3.
l Amos 5. 15.
m Rom. 7. 15.
n 1 Sam. 2. 9.
o Prov. 2. 8.
p Dan. 3. 28.
q 3 Or, to the memorial.

PSALM 98.

a Isa. 59. 16.
b Isa. 52. 10.
c Luke 4. 30.
d 1 Sa. 62. 2.
e Rom. 3. 25.
f 1 Or, revealed.
g Lev. 26. 42.
h Deut. 4. 31.
i Micah 7. 20.
j Luke 1. 54.
k Isa. 49. 6.
l Luke 3. 6.
m Acts 13. 47.
n Num. 10. 10.
o 1 Chr. 15. 28.
p 2 Chr. 29. 27.

eousness, and the people with his truth.

PSALM 97.

Majesty of God's kingdom.

THE LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the ^{1a} multitude of isles be glad *thereof*.

2 Clouds and darkness *are* round about him: righteousness and judgment *are* the ² habitation of his throne.

3 ^b A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the LORD of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.

7 ^c Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: ^d worship him, all ye gods.

8 Zi'ōn heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Ju'dah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, art ^e high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 Ye that love the LORD, ^f hate evil: ^g he preserveth the souls of his saints; ^h he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks ³ at the remembrance of his holiness.

PSALM 98.

The psalmist exhorteth all creatures to praise God.
A Psalm.

O SING unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: ^a his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 ^b The LORD hath made known his salvation: ^c his righteousness hath he ¹ openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath ^d remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Is'ra-el: ^e all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 ^f With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.

7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap *their* hands: let the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM 99.

The prophet exhorteth all, by the example of their forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth *between* the cherubims; let the earth ¹ be moved.

2 The LORD *is* great in Zi'ôn; and he *is* high above all the people.

3 Let them praise ^a thy great and terrible name; *for it is* holy.

4 ^b The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost ^c establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jā'cob.

5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at ^d his footstool; *for* ² *he is* holy.

6 Mō'ses and Aār'on among his priests, and Sām'u-el among them that call upon his name; they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 ^f He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: ^g thou wast a God that forgavest them, though ^h thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God *is* holy.

PSALM 100.

Exhortation to praise the Lord.

A Psalm of ^a praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, ¹ all ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the LORD *is* God: ^a *it is* he that hath made us, ² and not we ourselves; ^b *we are* his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the LORD *is* good; his mercy *is* everlasting; and his truth *endureth* ³ to all generations.

PSALM 101.

David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

A Psalm of David.

I WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

PSALM 99.

1 stagger.

a Deut. 28. 58.

Isa. 6. 3.

Rev. 4. 8.

b Deut. 32. 3, 4.

Job 36. 5.

Isa. 11. 3-5.

Jer. 23. 5.

c Gen. 18. 25.

Dent. 32. 4.

d 1 Chr. 28. 2.

Ps. 132. 7.

Isa. 66. 1.

e Or, it is holy.

f Lev. 19. 2.

g Ex. 19. 9.

Num. 12. 5.

h Num. 14. 20.

Zeph. 3. 7.

i Deut. 9. 20.

PSALM 100.

* Or, thanksgiving.

1 all the earth.

a Job. 10. 8, 9.

Eccl. 12. 1.

Eph. 2. 10.

2 Or, and his we are.

b Ezek. 34. 30.

3 to generation and generation.

PSALM 101.

a 1 Sam. 18. 14.

b Gen. 18. 19.

Deut. 10. 7.

1 Ki. 9. 4.

1 thing of Belial.

c Joshua 23. 6.

1 Sam. 12. 20.

d Matt. 7. 23.

1 Cor. 5. 11.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

e Prov. 6. 17.

Luke 18. 14.

f Rom. 13. 4.

2 Or, perfect in the way.

3 shall not be established.

g Jer. 21. 12.

h Hosea 9. 3.

PSALM 102.

a Jas. 4. 14.

1 Or, (as some read,) into smoke.

b Lam. 1. 13.

2 Or, flesh.

c Isa. 34. 11.

Zeph. 2. 14.

d Acts 23. 12.

e Ps. 30. 7.

f Jas. 1. 10.

g 1 Tim. 6. 16.

2 I will ^a behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will ^b walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set ^c no ¹ wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them ^c that turn aside; *it* shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not ^d know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: ^e him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 ^f Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh ² in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies ³ shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will ^g early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked ^h doers from the city of the LORD.

PSALM 102.

1 The prophet maketh a grievous complaint: 12 he taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God.

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day *when* I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day *when* I call answer me speedily.

3 ^a For my days are consumed ¹ like smoke, and ^b my bones are burned as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my ² skin.

6 I am like ^c a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; *and* they that are mad against me are ^d sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for ^e thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and ^f I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O LORD, shalt ^g endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, *and* have

mercy upon Zi'ôn: for the time to favour her, yea, the ^aset time, is come.

14 For thy ⁱservants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall ^jfear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the LORD shall build up Zi'ôn, ^khe shall appear in his glory.

17 ^lHe will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be ^mwritten for the generation to come: and ⁿthe people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For he hath ^olooked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose ^pthose that are appointed to death;

21 To declare the name of the LORD in Zi'ôn, and his praise in Jê-ru'sa-lêm;

22 ^qWhen the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

23 He ^rweakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: ^sthy years are throughout all generations.

25 ^tOf old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 ^uThey shall perish, but thou shalt ^vendure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

27 But ^wthou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

PSALM 103.

Exhortation to bless God for his mercy.

A Psalm of David.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, *bless* his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 ^aWho forgiveth all thine iniquities; who ^bhealeth all thy diseases;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 The LORD executeth righteous-

PSALM 102.

h Isa. 40. 2.

i Dan. 9. 2.

j 1 Ki. 8. 43.

k Isa. 60. 1.

l Neh. 2. 8.

m Rom. 15. 4.

1 Cor. 10. 11.

n Ps. 22. 31.

k Isa. 43. 21.

o Deut. 26. 15.

p Ps. 14. 2.

3 the children of death.

p Hosea 1. 11.

4 afflicted.

q Ps. 90. 2.

Hab. 1. 12.

Rev. 1. 4. 8.

r Gen. 1. 1.

Ex. 20. 11.

Job 38. 4-7.

Heb. 1. 10.

s Isa. 66. 22.

Rom. 8. 20.

2 Pet. 3. 7.

5 stand.

t Mal. 3. 6.

PSALM 103.

a Isa. 33. 34.

Matt. 9. 2.

Mark 2. 5.

Luke 7. 47.

b Ex. 15. 26.

Jer. 17. 14.

c Ex. 24. 6.

Num. 14. 18.

Deut. 5. 10.

1 great of mercy.

d Isa. 57. 16.

Jer. 3. 5.

Micah 7. 18.

e Ezra 9. 13.

2 according to the height of the heaven.

f Isa. 43. 25.

Eph. 1. 7.

g Deut. 8. 5.

Isa. 63. 15.

16.

Mal. 3. 17.

3 it is not.

h Ex. 20. 6.

i Deut. 7. 9.

j Ps. 47. 2.

4 mighty in strength.

k Matt. 6. 10.

l Gen. 32. 2.

m Dan. 7. 9.

PSALM 104.

a Amos 9. 6.

b Isa. 19. 1.

c Heb. 1. 7.

1 He hath founded the earth upon her bases.

5 ¹ Who laid the foundations of

ness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He made known his ways unto Mo'ses, his acts unto the children of Is'ra-el.

8 ^cThe LORD *is* merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and ¹plenteous in mercy.

9 ^dHe will not always chide: neither will he keep *his* anger for ever.

10 ^eHe hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For ²as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he ^jremoved our transgressions from us.

13 ^gLike as a father pitieth *his* children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we *are* dust.

15 *As* for man, his days *are* as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and ³it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD *is* from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness ^hunto children's children;

18 ⁱTo such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and ^jhis kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels, ^kthat excel in strength, that ^kdo his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye ^lhis hosts; ^mye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

PSALM 104.

A meditation upon the majesty and providence of God.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest *thyself* with light as *with* a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 ^aWho layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: ^bwho maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 ^cWho maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

5 ¹Who laid the foundations of

the earth, *that* it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep *as with* a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 ² They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys ⁴ unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 ⁶ Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; ⁷ that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 ⁵ He sendeth the springs into the valleys, *which* ⁴ run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses ⁵ quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, *which* ⁶ sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 ⁸ He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth ⁴ food out of the earth;

15 And ¹ wine *that* maketh glad the heart of man, *and* ⁷ oil to make his face to shine, and bread *which* strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The ⁸ trees of the LORD are full of sap: the cedars of Lēb'a-non, ⁷ which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: *as for* the stork, the fir trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; *and* the rocks for ⁴ the conies.

19 ¹ He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun ⁸ knoweth his going down.

20 ⁸ Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein ⁹ all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 ⁹ The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto ⁷ his work and to his labour until the evening.

24 ⁹ O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 *So is* this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: *there is* that ⁷ leviathan, *whom* thou hast ¹⁰ made to play therein.

27 ⁹ These wait all upon thee; that

PSALM 104.

2 Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.

d Job 38. 10.

e Job 29. 10.

f Ps. 34. 7.

g Jer. 5. 22.

f Gen. 9. 11.

3 Who sendeth.

4 walk.

5 break.

6 give a voice.

g Gen. 1. 20.

h Ps. 147. 8.

i Job 28. 5.

j Ps. 145. 25.

k Judg. 9. 13.

l Gen. 1. 6, 7.

m Eccl. 10. 19.

n Jer. 31. 12.

o Mark 14. 24.

p John 2. 9. 10.

7 to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil.

8 That is, large trees.

j Num. 24. 6.

k Ps. 29. 5.

l Prov. 30. 26.

i Gen. 1. 14.

m Job 38. 12.

n Isa. 45. 7.

9 all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.

o Job 38. 39.

p Gen. 3. 19.

q Gen. 1. 20-22.

r Job 41. 1.

10 formed.

a Rom. 11. 26.

b Eccl. 12. 7.

c Isa. 32. 15.

d I shall be.

e Hab. 3. 10.

f Prov. 2. 22.

12 Hallelujah.

PSALM 105.

a Isa. 12. 4.

b Ps. 27. 8.

c Deut. 8. 2.

d Isa. 26. 9.

e Luke 1. 72.

f Gen. 17. 2.

g Gen. 22. 16.

h Gen. 20. 3.

i Ps. 111. 5. 9.

j Dan. 9. 4.

k Luke 1. 73.

l Heb. 6. 17.

m Gen. 15. 18.

n 1 the cord.

o Gen. 34. 30.

p Deut. 7. 7.

q Gen. 17. 8.

r Heb. 11. 9.

s Gen. 35. 5.

thou mayest give *them* their meat in due season.

28 *That* thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: ⁴ thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 ⁸ Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the LORD ¹¹ shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it ⁸ trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let ⁹ the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. ¹² Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 105.

God's providence and care of his people described.

O ⁸ GIVE thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 Seek the LORD, and his strength: ⁵ seek his face evermore.

5 ⁶ Remember h's marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of A'brā'hām his servant, ye children of Jā'e'qōb his chosen.

7 He is the LORD our God: ⁴ his judgments are in all the earth.

8 He hath ⁶ remembered his covenant for ever, the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations.

9 ⁷ Which covenant he made with A'brā'hām, and his oath unto I'saac; 10 And confirmed the same unto Jā'e'qōb for a law, and to I's'ra-el for an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, ⁹ Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'nāan, ¹ the lot of your inheritance:

12 ⁴ When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, ⁴ and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;

14 ⁷ He suffered no man to do them

wrong: yea, ^k he reprov'd kings for their sakes;

15 *Saying*, Touch not mine anoint-ed, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover ^h he call'd for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole ^m staff of bread.

17 ⁿ He sent a man before them, *even Jō'seph, who ^o was sold for a servant*:

18 ^p Whose feet they hurt with fet-ters: ^q he was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the LORD tried him.

20 The king sent and loosed him: *even the ruler of the people*, and let him go free.

21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his ^r substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wis-dom.

23 ^s *Is'ra-el* also came into *E'gypt*; and *Jā'cōb* sojourn'd in the land of *Hām*.

24 And ^t he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 He sent *Mō'ses* his servant; and *Aār'on* ^u whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed ^v his signs among them, and wonders in the land of *Hām*.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark: and ^w they rebelled not against his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came di-vers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts.

32 ^x He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land, ^y the chief of all their strength.

37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and *there* was not one feeble *person* among their tribes.

38 *E'gypt* was glad when they de-

PSALM 106.

^k Gen. 12. 17.

^l Gen. 41. 54.

² Ki. 8. 1.

^m Lev. 26. 26.

ⁿ Gen. 45. 5.

^o Gen. 37. 28.

^p Gen. 40. 15.

^q His soul came into iron.

^r possession.

^s Gen. 45. 6.

^t Ex. 1. 7.

Deut. 26. 5.

Acts 7. 17.

^u Ex. 3. 10.

Num. 16. 5.

^v words of his signs.

^w Ps. 99. 7.

^x He gave their rain hail.

^y Gen. 49. 3.

^z Ex. 13. 21.

Neh. 9. 12.

^{aa} Ex. 16. 12.

^{ab} Ex. 17. 6.

Neh. 9. 15.

Isa. 48. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 4.

^{ac} Gen. 15. 4.

^{ad} singing.

^{ae} Deut. 6. 10.

Joshua 13. 7.

^{af} Deut. 4. 1.

^{ag} Hallelujah.

PSALM 106.

1 Hallelujah.

^a Isa. 63. 7.

Matt. 19. 17.

^b Ps. 40. 5.

^c Jer. 22. 15, 16.

Matt. 22. 37.

^d Ps. 15. 2.

^e Acts 24. 16.

Gal. 6. 9.

^f Lev. 26. 40.

1 Ki. 8. 47.

Dan. 9. 5.

^g Joshua 7. 9.

Ps. 143. 11.

Jer. 14. 7, 21.

^h Ex. 14. 21.

Nab. 1. 4.

ⁱ Isa. 63. 11.

^j They made haste, they forgot.

parted: for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 ^v He spread a cloud for a cover-ing; and fire to give light in the night.

40 ^w *The people* asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

41 ^x He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places *like a river*.

42 For he remembered ^y his holy promise, and *A'brā-hām* his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with ^z glad-ness:

44 ^{aa} And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 ^{ab} That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. ^{ac} Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 106.

Israel's rebellions and God's mercy.

1 **PRAISE** ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is a good*: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 ^b Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? *who* can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed *are* they that ^c keep judg-ment, and he that ^d doeth righteous-ness at ^e all times.

4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favour *that thou bearest* unto thy people: O visit me with thy sal-vation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 ^f We have sinned with our fa-thers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in *E'gypt*; they remem-bered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked *him* at the sea, *even at the Red sea*.

8 Nevertheless he saved them ^g for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 ^h He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so ⁱ he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated *them*, and re-deemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 ^j They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 But ³lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their request; but ²sent leanness into their soul.

16 ⁴They envied Mō'sēs also in the camp, and Aār'ōn the saint of the LORD.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dā'than, and covered the company of Ā-bi'rām.

18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 ¹They made a calf in Hō'reb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus ^mthey changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in E'gypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Hām, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 ^aTherefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Mō'sēs his chosen ^ostood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.

24 Yea, they despised ⁴the pleasant land, they ⁿbelieved not his word:

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 ⁵To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 ⁷They joined themselves also unto Bā'al-pē'or, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked *him* to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phīn'e-has, and executed judgment: and *so* the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 They angered *him* also at the waters of strife, ^rso that it went ill with Mō'sēs for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he ^sspake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 ²They did not destroy the nations, ^wconcerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 ^vBut were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And ^wthey served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

PSALM 106.

3 lusted a lust.

y Isa. 10. 16.

k Num. 16. 1.

t Ex. 32. 4.

m Jer. 2. 11.
Rom. 1. 23.

n Ex. 32. 10.
Deut. 9. 19.
Ezek. 20. 13.

o Ezek. 13. 5.

4 a land of desire.

p Heb. 3. 18.

5 To make them fall.

q Num. 25. 2. 3.
Deut. 4. 3.
Hosea 9. 10.
Rev. 2. 14.

r Deut. 1. 37.

a Num. 20. 19.
Jas. 4. 2.

t Judg. 1. 27.

u Deut. 7. 2.
Judg. 2. 2.

v Judg. 3. 5.
Isa. 2. 6.

w Ex. 33. 33.
Deut. 7. 10.
Judg. 2. 12.
2 Ki. 17. 8-11.
2 Chr. 33. 2-7.

z Deut. 12. 30.
31.
Isa. 57. 5.
Ezek. 16. 20.

y Num. 35. 33.

z Judg. 2. 14.
Neh. 9. 27.

6 Or, impoverished, or, weakened.

a Judg. 10. 10.

b Lev. 26. 41.

c Lam. 3. 32.

d Ezra 9. 9.
Jer. 42. 12.

e Luke 1. 74.

f 2 Cor. 5. 15.

PSALM 107.

a Matt. 19. 17.

b Ps. 106. 47.
Isa. 49. 12.
Jer. 29. 14.
Ezek. 39. 27.

1 from the sea.

c Ps. 50. 15.
Isa. 41. 17.
Jer. 29. 12-14.
Hosea 5. 15.

d Ezra 8. 21.
Isa. 63. 12.

37 Yea, ^zthey sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, *even* the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Cā'nāan: and ^zthe land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And ^zhe gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked *him* with their counsel, and were ^bbrought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when ^ahe heard their cry: 45 ^bAnd he remembered for them his covenant, and ^crepented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 ^dHe made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us ^efrom among the heathen, to give thanks ^funto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the LORD God of Is'ra-el from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 107.

The psalmist exhorteth to praise God, and to observe his manifold providence.

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for ^ahe is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And ^bgathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and ¹from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 ^cThen they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the ^dright way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his

wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For ^ehe satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, *being* ^fbound in affliction and iron;

11 Because they ^grebelled against the words of God, and contemned ^hthe counsel of the most High:

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and *there was* ⁱnone to help.

13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 ^jHe brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath ^kbroken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools ^lbecause of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 ^mHe sent his word, and healed them, and delivered *them* from their destructions.

21 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And ⁿlet them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with ^orejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters:

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and ^praiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: ^qtheir soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and ^rare at their wit's end.

28 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 ^sHe maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they

PSALM 107.

^e Ps. 34. 10.

Isa. 55. 1.

Matt. 5. 6.

Luke 1. 53.

^f Job 36. 8.

^g Lam. 3. 42.

^h Ps. 73. 24.

Luke 7. 30.

Acts 20. 27.

ⁱ Isa. 63. 5.

^j Ps. 145. 7.

Acts 12. 7.

^k Isa. 45. 2.

^l Ps. 14. 1.

Prov. 1. 22.

Lam. 3. 59.

^m Num. 21. 8.

2 Ki. 20. 4.

Matt. 8. 8.

ⁿ Lev. 7. 12.

Ps. 50. 14.

Heb. 13. 15.

2 singing.

3 maketh to stand.

^o Ps. 22. 14.

Isa. 13. 7.

Nah. 2. 10.

4 all their wisdom is swallowed up.

^p Ps. 65. 7.

Isa. 50. 2.

Matt. 8. 26.

Mark 4. 39.

41.

^q 1 Ki. 17. 1.

Isa. 31. 9. 10.

Ezek. 30. 12.

Joel 1. 20.

Nah. 1. 4.

^r Gen. 13. 10.

5 saltless.

^s Isa. 41. 18.

^t Acts 17. 26.

^u Gen. 12. 2.

^v 2 Ki. 10. 32.

^w Joshua 10. 24.

25.

Job 12. 21.

6 Or, void place.

^x 1 Sam. 2. 8.

2 Sam. 7. 8.

Job 8. 7.

7 Or, after.

^y Job 22. 19.

^z Job 5. 16.

Prov. 10. 11.

^a Jer. 9. 12.

Dan. 12. 10.

PSALM 108.

^a Num. 14. 18.

Deut. 7. 9.

Ps. 36. 5.

Mic. 7. 18-20.

1 Or, skies.

^b Ps. 57. 5.

be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He ^gturneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

34 A ^hfruitful land into ⁱbarrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 ^kHe turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry ^lto dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 ^mHe blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are ⁿminished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 ^oHe poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the ^pwilderness, *where there is no way*.

41 ^qYet setteth he the poor on high ^rfrom affliction, and maketh *him* families like a flock.

42 ^sThe righteous shall see *it*, and rejoice; and all ^tiniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 ^uWhoso *is* wise, and will observe these *things*, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

PSALM 108.

David prayeth for God's help according to his promise.

A Song or Psalm of David.

O GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy ^amercy *is* great above the heavens: and thy truth *reacheth* unto the ^bclouds.

5 ^cBe thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save *with* thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shē'chem, and mete out the valley of Sūc'coth.
8 Ġil'e-ād is mine; Mā-nās'seh is mine; Ē'phrā'im also is the strength of mine head; ĵū'dah is my law-giver;

9 Mō'ab is my washpot: over Ē'dom will I cast out my shoe; over Phīlīs'tjā will I triumph.

10 ^a Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Ē'dom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for ^a vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he ^a it is that shall tread down our enemies.

PSALM 109.

David complaineth of his enemies.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD ^a not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the ¹ mouth of the deceitful ² are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me ^b without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I ^a give myself unto prayer.

5 And ^a they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let ³ Sā'tan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him ⁴ be condemned: and ^a let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his days be few; and ^a let another take his ⁵ office.

9 ^a Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually ^a vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 ^a Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 ¹ Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their ^a name be blotted out.

14 ^a Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother ¹ be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD

PSALM 108.

c Gen. 49. 10.

d Ps. 60. 9.

e Isa. 30. 3.

f Isa. 25. 10.

Iam. 1. 15.

Mal. 4. 3.

Rev. 14. 19.

20.

PSALM 109.

a Ps. 83. 1.

1 mouth of

deceit.

2 have opened

themselves.

b 1 Sam. 19. 4, 5.

Ps. 35. 7, 20.

John 15. 25.

c Ps. 38. 20.

3 Or, an ad-

versary.

4 go out guilty,

or, wicked.

d Prov. 28. 9.

e Acts 1. 20.

5 Or, charge.

f Ex. 22. 24.

Jer. 18. 21.

g Gen. 4. 12.

h Job 18. 9.

i Ps. 37. 28.

j Prov. 10. 7.

k Ex. 20. 5.

l Neh. 4. 5.

m Job 18. 17.

6 within him.

n Heb. 12. 12.

o Isa. 37. 22.

Matt. 27. 39.

p Job 37. 7.

q Num. 22. 12.

Isa. 65. 14.

7 from the

judges of

his soul.

PSALM 110.

a Ps. 45. 6.

Matt. 22. 44.

Mark 12. 35.

Luke 20. 42.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

Heb. 1. 13.

b Judg. 5. 2.

c Ps. 96. 9.

Acts 2. 41.

1 Or, more than

the womb of

the morning:

thou shalt

have, etc.

d Num. 23. 19.

continually, that he may ^a cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come ^a into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My ^a knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me ^a they shook their heads.

26 Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 ^a That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy ^a servant rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion; as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him ¹ from those that condemn his soul.

PSALM 110.

1 The kingdom, 4 the priesthood, 5 the conquest, 7 and the passion of Christ.

A Psalm of David.

THE ^a LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zī'ōn: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 ^b Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, ^c in the beauties of holiness ¹ from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 The LORD hath sworn, and ^a will

not repent, ^cThou art a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chīz'e-dēk.

5 The Lord ^fat thy right hand shall strike through kings ^gin the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; ^hhe shall wound the heads over ²many countries.

7 ⁱHe shall drink of the brook in the way: ^jtherefore shall he lift up the head.

PSALM 111.

The psalmist inciteth to praise God.

¹ PRAISE ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with *my* whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and *in* the congregation.

2 ^aThe works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work *is* honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD *is* gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given ²meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; ^ball his commandments are sure.

8 They ³stand fast for ever and ever, and are ^cdone in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend *is* his name.

10 ^dThe fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom: ⁴a good understanding have all they ⁵that do *his* commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM 112.

Security of the godly.

¹ PRAISE ye the LORD. Blessed *is* the man that feareth the LORD, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 ^aWealth and riches *shall be* in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: *he is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 ^bA good man sheweth favour, and

PSALM 110.

^c Zech. 6. 13.

Heb. 5. 6.

^f Ps. 16. 8.

^g Ps. 2. 5.

Rom. 2. 5.

Rev. 11. 13.

^h Hab. 3. 13.

2 Or, great.

ⁱ Isa. 61. 1.

John 3. 34.

^j Isa. 53. 12.

PSALM 111.

1 Hallelujah.

a Job 38.

2 prey.

^b Ps. 19. 7.

3 are established.

^c Rev. 15. 3.

^d Deut. 4. 6.

Job 23. 23.

Ecc. 12. 13.

4 Or, good success.

5 that do them.

PSALM 112.

1 Hallelujah.

^a Prov. 3. 15.

Prov. 15. 6.

Isa. 33. 6.

Matt. 6. 33.

2 Cor. 6. 10.

^b Luke 6. 35.

2 judgment.

^c Luke 11. 41.

Acts 4. 35.

Acts 20. 35.

Rom. 12. 13.

2 Cor. 8. 9.

2 Cor. 9. 9.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

^d Luke 13. 28.

PSALM 113.

1 Hallelujah.

^a Dan. 2. 20.

^b Isa. 50. 19.

Hab. 2. 14.

Mal. 1. 11.

Rev. 11. 15.

2 exalteth himself to self.

^c Isa. 57. 15.

^d 1 Sam. 2. 8.

Isa. 20. 19.

Dan. 12. 2.

^e Job 36. 7.

^f 1 Sam. 2. 5.

Gal. 4. 27.

3 to dwell in an house.

PSALM 114.

^a Ps. 23. 6.

Ps. 68. 16.

Hab. 3. 6.

lendeth: he will guide his affairs with ²discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart *is* established, he shall not be afraid, until he see *his desire* upon his enemies.

9 ^cHe hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 ^dThe wicked shall see *it*, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM 113.

Exhortation to praise God.

¹ PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 ^aBlessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 ^bFrom the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name *is* to be praised.

4 The LORD *is* high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who *is* like unto the LORD our God, who ²delleth on high,

6 ^cWho humbleth *himself* to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!

7 ^dHe raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

8 That he may ^eset *him* with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9 ^fHe maketh the barren woman ³to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 114.

Exhortation to fear God.

WHEN *Is'ra-el* went out of *E'gypt*, the house of *Jā'cob* from a people of strange language; 2 *Jū'dah* was his sanctuary, and *Is'ra-el* his dominion.

3 The sea saw *it*, and fled: *Jōr'dan* was driven back.

4 ^aThe mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5 What *aided* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou *Jōr'dan*, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the pre-

sence of the LORD, at the presence of the God of Jā'qob;

8 ^b Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM 115.

God intreated to assert his honour.

NOT ^a unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, ^b Where is now their God?

3 ^c But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4 ^d Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 ^e They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Is'ra-el, trust thou in the LORD: ^f he is their help and their shield.

10 ^g O house of Aār'on, trust in the LORD: ^h he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: ⁱ he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will ^j bless us: he will bless the house of Is'ra-el; he will bless the house of Aār'on.

13 ^k He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small ^l and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 Ye are ^m blessed of the LORD ⁿ which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18 ^o But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

PSALM 116.

The psalmist professeth his love to God.

I LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications,

2 Because he hath inclined his ear

PSALM 114.

^b Ex. 17. 6.
Num. 20. 11.
Ps. 107. 35.

unto me, therefore will I call upon him ¹ as long as I live.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell ² gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the LORD, ^a and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.

6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy ^b rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.

10 ^c I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 I said in my haste, ^d All men are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 ^e I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.

15 ^f Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jē-rū-sā-lēm. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 117.

Exhortation to praise God.

O PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 118.

Exhortation to praise God for his mercy.

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 ^b Let Is'ra-el now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aār'on now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the LORD

PSALM 115.

^a Isa. 48. 11.
Ezek. 36. 32.

^b Ps. 42. 3, 10.
Ps. 79. 10.
Joel 2. 17.

^c 1 Chr. 16. 26.
Ps. 135. 6.
Dan. 4. 35.

^d Deut. 4. 28.
Ps. 135. 15, 16.

^e Isa. 40. 19.
Jer. 10. 3.
Hosea 8. 6.

^f 1 Cor. 10. 19, 20.

^g Ps. 135. 18.
Isa. 44. 9, 10.
Jonah 2. 8.

^h Hab. 2. 18.

ⁱ Ps. 33. 20.
Prov. 30. 5.

^j Mal. 2. 7.

^k Eph. 1. 3.

^l Lev. 26. 3.
Deut. 11. 27.
Ps. 24. 4.

^m Prov. 10. 6.

ⁿ with.

^o Gen. 14. 19.

^p Gen. 1. 1.
Ps. 96. 5.

^q Ps. 145. 2.
Dan. 2. 20.

PSALM 116.

1 in my days.

2 found me.

^a Ezra 9. 15.
Neh. 9. 8.
Ps. 11. 7.

^b Jer. 12. 1.
Lam. 1. 18.
Rev. 10. 5.

^c Jer. 6. 16.

^d Matt. 11. 29.

^e 2 Cor. 4. 13.

^f 2 Ki. 4. 16.
Jer. 9. 5.
Rom. 3. 4.

^g Ps. 22. 25.
Jonah 2. 9.

^h Job 5. 26.
Ps. 72. 14.
Luke 16. 22.
Rev. 14. 13.

PSALM 118.

^a 1 Chr. 16. 8.

^b Ps. 115. 9.

say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 I called upon the LORD ¹ in distress: the LORD answered me, and ^c set me in a large place.

6 The LORD *is* ² on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 ^d The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my *desire* upon them that hate me.

8 ^e *It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

9 ^f *It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I ^g destroy them.

11 They ^h compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about ⁱ like bees; they are quenched ^j as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will ^k destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

14 ^l The LORD *is* my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 ^m The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 ⁿ I shall not die, but live, and ^o declare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath ^p chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 ^q Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:

20 ^r This gate of the LORD, ^s into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

22 ^t The stone *which* the builders refused is become the head *stone* of the corner.

23 ^u This is the LORD's doing; ^v it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This *is* ^w the day *which* the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 ^x Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 God *is* the LORD, which hath shewed us ^y light: bind the sacrifice

PSALM 118.

1 out of distress.

c Ps. 18. 19.

2 for me.

d Ps. 54. 4.

e Ps. 62. 8.

Isa. 2. 22.

Jer. 17. 5. 7.

f Ps. 146. 3.

Isa. 30. 2. 3.

3 cut them off.

g Ps. 88. 17.

h Deut. 1. 44.

i Eccl. 7. 6.

4 cut down.

j Ps. 15. 2.

k Ex. 15. 6.

l Ps. 6. 5.

m Ps. 73. 28.

n Prov. 3. 11.

12.

1 Cor. 11. 32.

o Isa. 26. 2.

p Ps. 24. 7.

q Isa. 35. 8.

r Matt. 21. 42.

Mark 12. 10.

Eph. 2. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 4. 7.

5 This is from the LORD.

s Job 5. 9.

t 2 Cor. 6. 2.

u Zech. 4. 7.

Mark 21. 9.

Mark 11. 9.

Luke 19. 38.

v Esther 8. 16.

Micah 7. 9.

Mal. 4. 2.

w Ex. 15. 2.

Isa. 25. 1.

PSALM 119.

1 Or, perfect,

or, sincere.

a Ps. 128. 1.

b Deut. 4. 29.

c Rom. 7. 16.

17.

1 John 3. 9.

d Jer. 31. 33.

Rom. 7. 22.

23.

2 Cor. 3. 5.

e Job 22. 26.

1 John 2. 28.

2 judgments

of thy right-

eousness.

f Prov. 1. 4. 10.

g 2 Chr. 15. 15.

h Luke 2. 19.

i Ps. 25. 4.

j Ps. 1. 2.

3 Reveal.

k Eph. 1. 17.

l Gen. 47. 9.

Heb. 11. 13.

with cords, *even* unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou *art* my God, and I will praise thee: ^w *thou art* my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

PSALM 119.

Sundry prayers and praises.

ALEPH.

BLESSED *are* the ¹ undefiled in the way, ^a who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed *are* they that keep his testimonies, and that ^b seek him with the whole heart.

3 ^c They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded *us* to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 ^d O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 ^e Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned ^f thy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall ^g a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I ^h sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

11 ⁱ Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed *art* thou, O LORD: ^j teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as *much as* in all riches.

15 I will ^k meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, *that* I may live, and keep thy word.

18 ^l Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19 ^m I *am* a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing *that it hath* unto thy judgments at all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud

that are cursed, which do err from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit *and* speak against me: *but* thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also *are* my delight *and* ⁴my counsellors.

DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust: ^mquicken thou me according to thy word.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: ⁿteach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

28 My soul ⁵melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 ^oRemove from me the way of lying: and ^pgrant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid *before* me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt ^qenlarge my heart.

HE.

33 Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it ^runto the end.

34 ^sGive me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to ^tcovetousness.

37 ^uTurn away mine eyes from ^vbeholding vanity; *and* quicken thou me in thy way.

38 ^wStablish thy word unto thy servant, who *is* devoted to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments *are* good.

40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, *even* thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 ⁷So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

PSALM 119.

4 men of my counsel.

m Ps. 143. 11.

n 1 Ki. 8. 36.

Ps. 27. 11.

5 droppeth.

o Prov. 30. 8.

p Heb. 8. 10.

q 1 Ki. 4. 29.

Isa. 60. 5.

2 Cor. 6. 11.

r Matt. 10. 22.

Rev. 2. 26.

s Prov. 2. 6.

Jas. 1. 5.

t Erek. 33. 31.

Mark 7. 21.

Luke 13. 15.

1 Tim. 6. 10.

Heb. 13. 5.

6 Make to pass.

u Isa. 33. 15.

v Job 31. 1.

w 2 Sam. 7. 25.

7 Or. So shall

I answer

him that

reproacheth

me in a thing.

8 at large.

z John 8. 32.

36.

Rom. 8. 2.

1 Cor. 7. 22.

23.

Gal. 5. 1. 13.

Jas. 1. 25.

1 Pet. 2. 16.

y Matt. 10. 18.

Acts 26. 1. 2.

z Ps. 27. 13.

Jer. 15. 16.

Rom. 5. 3-5.

Heb. 6. 17-19.

a Jer. 20. 7.

b Job 23. 11.

c Ezra 9. 3.

d Ps. 63. 6.

e Ps. 16. 5.

Jer. 10. 16.

Lam. 3. 24.

9 face.

f Job 11. 19.

g Lam. 3. 49.

Joel 2. 13.

Luke 15. 17.

10 Or, com-

panies.

h Acts 16. 25.

i Ps. 33. 5.

j Deut. 32. 15.

Jer. 31. 18.

Hosa. 5. 15.

Heb. 12. 11.

Rev. 3. 19.

45 And I will walk ⁸ *at* liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 ^v I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And ⁱ I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50 This *is* my ^z comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly ^ain derision: *yet* have I not ^bdeclined from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53 ^cHorror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 ^d I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH.

57 ^e *Thou art* my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy ^f favour with *my* whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I ^g thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 The ^h bands of the wicked have robbed me: *but* I have not forgotten thy law.

62 ⁱ At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I *am* a companion of all *them* that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 ^j The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.

TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 ^k Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art ^k good, and a most good; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have ^l forged a lie against me: *but* I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.

70 ^m Their heart is as fat as grease; *but* I delight in thy law.

71 ⁿ *It* is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 ^o The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 ^p Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 ^q They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments *are* ^r right, and ^s *that* thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be ^t for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law *is* my delight.

78 Let the proud ^u be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: *but* I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be ^v sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 ^w My soul fainteth for thy salvation: *but* I hope in thy word.

82 ^x Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For ^y I am become like a bottle in the smoke; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

84 ^z How many *are* the days of thy servant? ¹ when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

85 ² The proud have digged pits for me, which *are* not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments *are* ³ faithful: they persecute me ⁴ wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; *but* I forsook not thy precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 ⁵ For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness *is* ⁶ unto all

PSALM 119.

^k Ex. 34. 6.

^l Ps. 107. 1.

^m Matt. 19. 17.

ⁿ Job 13. 4.

^o Acts 28. 27.

^p Heb. 12. 1.

^q Ps. 19. 10.

^r Prov. 8. 10.

^s Job 10. 8.

^t Ps. 100. 3.

^u Ps. 34. 2.

^v righteous-

^w ness.

^x Ps. 89. 30-33.

^y Heb. 12. 10.

^z 12 to comfort

¹ me.

² Ps. 25. 3.

³ 2 Chr. 15. 7.

⁴ Prov. 4. 23.

⁵ John. 1. 47.

⁶ Ps. 42. 1, 2.

⁷ Ps. 73. 26.

⁸ Ps. 69. 3.

⁹ Job 30. 30.

¹⁰ Ps. 30. 4.

¹¹ Ps. 7. 6.

¹² Rev. 6. 10.

¹³ Ps. 35. 7.

¹⁴ faithfulness.

¹⁵ a Ps. 7. 1-5.

¹⁶ Ps. 35. 19.

¹⁷ b Matt. 5. 18.

¹⁸ 1 Pet. 1. 25.

¹⁹ 14 to genera-

²⁰ tion and

²¹ generation.

²² 15 standeth.

²³ c Gen. 8. 22.

²⁴ Ps. 148. 6.

²⁵ Jer. 33. 25.

²⁶ d Rom. 15. 4.

²⁷ e Hos. 2. 7, 16.

²⁸ f Isa. 40. 8.

²⁹ Matt. 5. 18.

³⁰ g Ps. 1. 2.

³¹ h Deut. 4. 6, 8.

³² Isa. 48. 17.

³³ 16 it is ever

³⁴ with me.

³⁵ i 2 Tim. 3. 15.

³⁶ j Job 12. 12.

³⁷ Job 32. 7.

³⁸ k 2 Cor. 7. 1.

³⁹ Prov. 1. 15.

⁴⁰ l Ps. 19. 10.

⁴¹ Prov. 8. 11.

⁴² 17 palate.

⁴³ 18 Or, candle.

⁴⁴ m Neh. 10. 29.

⁴⁵ n Hosea 14. 2.

⁴⁶ Heb. 13. 15.

⁴⁷ o Judg. 12. 3.

⁴⁸ Job 13. 14.

⁴⁹ p Deut. 33. 4.

⁵⁰ 19 to do.

generations: thou hast established the earth, and it ¹⁵ abideth.

91 They continue this day according to ^e thine ordinances: for all *are* thy servants.

92 Unless ^d thy law *had been* my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

94 I *am* ^e thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

96 ^f I have seen an end of all perfection: *but* thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! ^g it *is* my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me ^h wiser than mine enemies: for ¹⁶ they *are* ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: ⁱ for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.

100 ^j I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have ^k refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 ^l How sweet *are* thy words unto my ¹⁷ taste! *yea*, sweeter than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 Thy word *is* a ¹⁸ lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 ^m I have sworn, and I will perform ¹⁸ it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, ⁿ the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgments.

109 ^o My soul *is* continually in my hand: *yet* do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: *yet* I erred not from thy precepts.

111 ^p Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they *are* the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart ¹⁹ to perform thy statutes always, *even* unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 ^a Thou art my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.

115 ^r Depart from me, ye evil-doers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not ^a be ashamed of my hope.

117 ^t Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit *is* falsehood.

119 Thou ²⁰ putttest away all the wicked of the earth ^u like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 ^v My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be ^w surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.

125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 *It is* time for thee, LORD, to work: for they have made void thy law.

127 ^z Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; ^v it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132 ^z Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, ²¹ as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 Order my steps in thy word: and ^a let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 ^b Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 ^c Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.

PSALM 119.

q Ps. 32. 7.

r Ps. 6. 8.
Matt. 7. 23.

s Ps. 25. 2.
Rom. 5. 5.
Rom. 9. 33.

t Ps. 71. 6.
John 10. 28.
Rom. 14. 4.

20 ceased to cease.

u Ezek. 22. 18.

v Hab. 3. 16.

w Heb. 7. 22.

z Ps. 19. 10.
Prov. 3. 13, 18.
Prov. 8. 11.
Eph. 3. 8.

y Ps. 10. 7.
Prov. 1. 4.
2 Pet. 1. 19.

z Ex. 4. 31.
1 Sam. 1. 11.
Ps. 106. 4.

21 according to the custom toward those, etc.

a Rom. 6. 12.

b Luke 1. 74.

c Ps. 4. 6.

d Jer. 9. 1.

e Neh. 9. 33.
Jer. 12. 1.
Dan. 9. 7.

22 righteousness.

23 faithfulness.

24 cut me off.

25 tried, or refined.

f Prov. 15. 16.
Amos 7. 2.
Luke 6. 20.
2 Cor. 8. 9.
Jas. 2. 5.

g Ps. 19. 9.
John 17. 17.
Eph. 1. 13.

26 found me.

27 Or, that I may keep.

h Ps. 63. 1. 6.

i Ps. 145. 18.

j Luke 21. 33.

k Lam. 5. 1.

l 1 Sam. 24. 15.
Ps. 35. 1.
Micah 7. 9.

m Job 5. 4.

28 Or, Many.

136 ^d Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI.

137 ^e Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138 Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded *are* ²² righteous and very ²³ faithful.

139 My zeal hath ²⁴ consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word *is* very ²⁵ pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am ^f small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting righteousness, and thy law *is* ^g the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have ²⁶ taken hold on me: yet thy commandments *are* my delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried with *my* whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, ²⁷ and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

148 ^h Mine eyes prevent the *night* watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgment.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

151 Thou art ⁱ near, O LORD; and all thy commandments *are* truth.

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them ^j for ever.

RESH.

153 ^k Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154 ^l Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

155 ^m Salvation *is* far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 ²⁸ Great *are* thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many *are* my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy pre-

cepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 ²⁰ Thy word *is* true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments *endureth* for ever.

SCHIN.

161 ²¹ Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: *but* thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

165 ²² Great peace have they which love thy law: and ³⁰ nothing shall offend them.

166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: *p* for all my ways *are* before thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments *are* righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for *i* I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and thy law *is* my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.

176 ²³ I have gone astray like a lost sheep; ⁱ seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM 120.

David prayeth against Doeg, whose calumnies had driven him among strangers.

A Song of degrees.

IN my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 ¹ What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be ² done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 ³ Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in ^a Mē'sech, that ^b I dwell in the tents of Kē'dār!

PSALM 119.

²⁹ The beginning of thy word *is* true.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 24. 11.

^o Prov. 3. 2.

Isa. 32. 17.

³⁰ they shall have no stumbling-block.

^p Job 34. 21.

Prov. 5. 21.

^q Joshua 24. 22.

Prov. 1. 29.

Luke 10. 42.

^r Isa. 53. 6.

Matt. 10. 6.

Luke 15. 4.

1 Pet. 2. 25.

^s Ezek. 34. 6.

Matt. 18. 11.

PSALM 120.

¹ Or, What shall the deceitful tongue give unto thee? or,

What shall it profit thee?

² added.

³ Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coals of juniper.

^a Gen. 10. 2.

^b 1 Sam. 25. 1.

Jer. 49. 28.

⁴ Or, a man of peace.

PSALM 121.

¹ Or, Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills? whence should my help come?

^a 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^b Isa. 27. 3.

^c Isa. 49. 10.

^d Job 5. 19.

Ps. 91. 9, 10.

Prov. 12. 21.

^e Deut. 28. 6.

Prov. 2. 8.

PSALM 122.

^a Isa. 2. 3.

Jer. 31. 6.

Zech. 8. 21.

^b 2 Sam. 5. 9.

Eph. 2. 21.

^c Deut. 16. 16.

^d Ex. 16. 34.

¹ do sit.

^e Isa. 62. 6.

Jer. 31. 50.

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I *am* ⁴ for peace: but when I speak, they *are* for war.

PSALM 121.

Safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.

A Song of degrees.

I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

3 ^a He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: ^b he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Īs'ra-el shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD *is* thy keeper: the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right hand.

6 ^c The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall ^d preserve thy soul.

8 The LORD shall ^e preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM 122.

David professeth his joy for the church.

A Song of degrees of David.

I WAS glad when they said unto me, ^a Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 Jē-ru'sā-lēm *is* builded as a city that *is* ^b compact together:

4 ^c Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto ^d the testimony of Īs'ra-el, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 For there ¹ are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of Dā'vid.

6 ^e Pray for the peace of Jē-ru'sā-lēm: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

PSALM 123.

The godly profess their confidence in God.

A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto

the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM 124.

The godly bless God for a miraculous deliverance.

A Song of degrees of David.

IF it had not been the LORD who was ^a on our side, now may Is^r-ra-el say;

2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:

3 Then they had ^b swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 ^c Our help is in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

PSALM 125.

1 Safety of such as trust in God. 4 Prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zi^on, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

3 For the rod of ¹ a the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their ^b crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but ^c peace shall be upon Is^r-ra-el.

PSALM 126.

1 The church, celebrating her incredible return out of captivity. 4 prayeth for, and prophesieth the good success thereof.

A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD ¹ turned again the captivity of Zi^on, ^a we were like them that dream.

2 Then ^b was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with sing-

PSALM 124.

a Gen. 15. 1. Num. 14. 9. Joshua 1. 5. Rom. 8. 31. Heb. 13. 5.

b Ps. 35. 25. Prov. 1. 12. Jer. 51. 34.

c Ex. 18. 4. Ps. 121. 2. Prov. 18. 10. Isa. 50. 10. Heb. 13. 6.

PSALM 125.

1 wickedness.

a Prov. 22. 8. Isa. 14. 5.

b Prov. 2. 15. Isa. 59. 8. Phil. 2. 15.

c Gal. 6. 16.

PSALM 126.

1 returned the returning of Zion.

a Acts 12. 9.

b Job 8. 21.

2 hath magnified to do with them.

c Isa. 12. 1-3. Jer. 31. 9. Joel 2. 17.

Matt. 5. 4.

2 Cor. 7. 8-11.

3 Or, singing.

4 Or, seed basket.

PSALM 127.

** Or, of.*

1 that are builders of it in it.

a Gen. 3. 17.

b Gen. 33. 5.

c Deut. 28. 4.

2 hath filled his quiver with them.

3 Or, shall subdue, or, destroy.

PSALM 128.

a Isa. 3. 10.

b Prov. 5. 15.

c Ezek. 19. 10.

d Ps. 52. 8.

e Ps. 134. 3.

f Gen. 50. 23.

PSALM 129.

1 Or, Much.

a Ezek. 23. 3.

Hosea 2. 15.

ing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD ² hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us; *whereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

5 ^c They that sow in tears shall reap in ^d joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing ⁴ precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him*.

PSALM 127.

1 The vanity of human endeavours without God's blessing. 3 Children are his gift.

*A Song of degrees * for Solomon.*

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain ¹ that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh *but* in vain.

2 *It is vain* for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to ^a eat the bread of sorrows: *for so* he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, ^b children *are* an heritage of the LORD: *and* ^c the fruit of the womb *is his* reward.

4 As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man; so *are* children of the youth.

5 Happy *is* the man that ² hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they ³ shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

PSALM 128.

Sundry blessings which follow those who fear God.

A Song of degrees.

BLESSED is every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

2 ^a For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and *it shall be well* with thee.

3 ^b Thy wife shall be ^c as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children ^d like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 ^e The LORD shall bless thee out of Zi^on: and thou shalt see the good of Jê-ru^s-sâ-lêm all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt ^f see thy children's children, *and* peace upon Is^r-ra-el.

PSALM 129.

1 God's goodness in saving Israel out of their great afflictions. 5 Prayer against the haters of the church.

A Song of degrees.

MANY a time have they afflicted me from ^a my youth, may Is^r-ra-el now say:

2 MANY a time have they afflicted

me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 ^bThe plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The LORD is ^crighteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zi'ōn.

6 Let them be as ^dthe grass upon the house tops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, ^eThe blessing of the LORD be upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM 130.

1 *The psalmist in distress professeth his hope in God: 5 his patience in hope: 7 exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

A Song of degrees.

OUT ^aof the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 ^bIf thou, LORD, shouldst mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But *there is* ^cforgiveness with thee, that thou mayest ^dbe feared.

5 ^eI wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul *waiteth* for the LORD more than they that watch for the morning: ¹I say, *more than* they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Is'ra-el hope in the LORD: for ²with the LORD *there is* mercy, and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

8 And ³he shall redeem Is'ra-el from all his iniquities.

PSALM 131.

1 *David, professing his humility, 3 exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: ^aneither do I ^bexercise myself in great matters, or in things too ²high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted ³myself, ^bas a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is* even as a weaned child.

3 Let Is'ra-el hope in the LORD ⁴from henceforth and for ever.

PSALM 132.

1 *David's prayer at the removing of the ark, 11 with a repetition of God's promises.*

A Song of degrees.

LORD, remember Dā'vid, and all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the LORD, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jā'qob;

PSALM 129.

^b Heb. 11. 36.

^c 2 Thess. 1. 6.

^d Ps. 37. 2.

^e Jer. 17. 5, 6.

^f Ruth 2. 4.

^g Ps. 118. 26.

PSALM 130.

^a Lam. 3. 55.

^b Jonah 2. 2.

^c Ps. 143. 2.

^d John 8. 7-9.

^e Rom. 3. 20.

^f Ex. 34. 7.

^g Eph. 1. 7.

^h 1 Ki. 8. 40.

ⁱ Jer. 33. 8, 9.

^j Heb. 12. 28.

^k Isa. 26. 8.

^l Or, which watch unto the morning.

^m Isa. 55. 7.

ⁿ Matt. 1. 21.

PSALM 131.

^a Rom. 12. 16.

^b 1 walk.

^c 2 wonderful.

^d 3 my soul.

^e Matt. 18. 3.

^f 4 from now.

PSALM 132.

^a Ruth 3. 18.

^b 1 habitations.

^c Joshua 18. 1.

^d 1 Sam. 17. 12.

^e 1 Sam. 7. 1.

^f 1 Chr. 13. 5.

^g Num. 10. 35.

^h Job 29. 14.

ⁱ Isa. 61. 10.

^j 1 Ki. 8. 25.

^k 2 Chr. 6. 16.

^l Luke 1. 69.

^m 2 thy belly.

ⁿ 3 Or, surely.

^o 2 Chr. 6. 41.

^p i Hosea 11. 12.

^q Ps. 92. 10.

^r Ezek. 20. 21.

^s Luke 1. 69.

^t 4 Or, candle.

PSALM 133.

^a Gen. 13. 8.

^b 1 Cor. 1. 10.

^c 1 even together.

^d Ex. 30. 25.

^e Deut. 4. 48.

^f Lev. 25. 21.

^g Deut. 28. 8.

^h Dan. 12. 2, 3.

ⁱ Matt. 23. 34.

^j 46.

^k John 4. 14.

^l John 17. 3.

^m Heb. 7. 25.

ⁿ 1 John 5. 20.

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will ^anot give sleep to mine eyes, ^{or} slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the LORD, ¹an habitation for the mighty God of Jā'qob.

6 Lo, we heard of it ^bat Ēph'ra-tah: ^cwe found it ^din the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

8 ^eArise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests ^fbe clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant Dā'vid's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The LORD hath sworn *in* truth unto Dā'vid; he will not turn from it; ²Of the fruit of ³thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For the LORD hath chosen Zi'ōn; he hath desired *it* for his habitation.

14 This *is* my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will ^aabundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.

16 ^bI will also clothe her priests with salvation: ⁱand her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 ^jThere will I make the horn of Dā'vid to bud: I have ordained ^aa lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

PSALM 133.

Benefit of the communion of saints.

A Song of degrees of David.

BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant *it is* for ^abrethren to dwell ¹together in unity!

2 *It is* like ^bthe precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, *even* Aār'ōn's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments;

3 As the dew of ^cHēr'mōn, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zi'ōn: for ^dthere the LORD commanded the blessing, *even* ^elife for evermore.

PSALM 134.

An exhortation to bless God.

A Song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, all ye servants of the LORD, ^a which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

2 ^b Lift up your hands ¹ in the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

3 ^c The LORD that made heaven and earth bless ^d thee out of Zî'ôn.

PSALM 135.

Exhortation to God's servants to praise him for his mercy, 5 power, 8 and judgments. 13 Vanity of idols. 19 Exhortation to bless God.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise him, O ye servants of the LORD.

2 ^a Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God,

3 Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.

4 For ^b the LORD hath chosen Jâ'cob unto himself, and İ's'ra-el for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the LORD is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 ^c He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; ^d he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his ^e treasuries.

8 Who smote the firstborn of E'g'ÿpt, ¹ both of man and beast.

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O E'g'ÿpt, upon Phâ'raôh, and upon all his servants.

10 ^f Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

11 Sî'hôn king of the Â'm'ôr-ites, and Ôg king of Bâ'shân, and ^g all the kingdoms of Cā'nāan:

12 And gave their land for an heritage, an ^h heritage unto İ's'ra-el his people.

13 ⁱ Thy name, O LORD, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O LORD, ^j throughout all generations.

14 ^k For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

19 Bless the LORD, O house of İ's'.

PSALM 134.

*a Lev. 8. 35.
1 Chr. 9. 33.
Ps. 130. 6.
Luke 2. 37.*

*b Ps. 28. 2.
1 Tim. 2. 8.*

1 Or, in holiness.

c Ps. 124. 8.

d Ps. 128. 5.

PSALM 135.

a Luke 2. 37.

*b Ex. 19. 5.
Deut. 7. 6, 7.*

*c Gen. 2. 6.
Job 5. 10.
Jer. 10. 13.*

*d Job 28. 25.
Zech. 10. 1.*

e Job 38. 22.

1 from man unto beast.

f Num. 21. 24.

g Joshua 12. 7.

h Gen. 17. 8.

i Ex. 3. 15.

2 to generation and generation.

j Deut. 32. 36.

PSALM 136.

*a Ex. 18. 11.
Deut. 10. 17.*

*b 1 Tim. 6. 15.
Rev. 17. 14.*

c Prov. 3. 19.

d Jer. 10. 12.

e Deut. 4. 19.

1 for the rulings by day.

f Ex. 12. 51.

g Ps. 78. 13.

2 shaken off.

h Deut. 8. 15.

i Deut. 29. 7.

j Num. 21. 21.

k Joshua 12. 1.

ra-el: bless the LORD, O house of Aâr'ôn:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of Lē'vi: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zî'ôn, which dwelleth at Jê-ru'sā-lēm. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 136.

Exhortation to praise God for particular mercies.

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto ^a the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the ^b Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 ^c To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 ^d To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 ^e To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:

8 The sun ¹ to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 To him that smote E'g'ÿpt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth for ever:

11 ^f And brought out İ's'ra-el from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever:

12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 ^g To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever:

14 And made İ's'ra-el to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:

15 But ² overthrew Phâ'raôh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 ^h To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

18 ⁱ And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

19 ^j Sî'hôn king of the Â'm'ôr-ites: for his mercy endureth for ever:

20 And Ôg the king of Bâ'shân: for his mercy endureth for ever:

21 ^k And gave their land for an her-

itage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

22 *Even* an heritage unto *Īs'ra-el* his servant: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

23 Who ¹remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

25 ^m Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

PSALM 137.

Constancy of the Jews in captivity.

BY ^a the rivers of *Bāb'ŷ-lon*, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered *Zi'ōn*.

2 We hanged our ^b harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us ¹ a song; and they that ² wasted us required of us mirth, *saying*, Sing us one of the songs of *Zi'ōn*.

4 How shall we sing the LORD's song in a ³ strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O *Jē-ry'sā-lēm*, let my right hand forget *her cunning*.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not *Jē-ry'sā-lēm* above ⁴ my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, the ^a children of *Ē'dom* in the day of *Jē-ry'sā-lēm*; who said, ⁵ *Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.*

8 O daughter of *Bāb'ŷ-lon*, ^e who art to be ⁶ destroyed; happy *shall he be*, ⁷ that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy *shall he be*, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against ⁸ the stones.

PSALM 138.

David praiseth God for the truth of his word.

A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: ^a before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship ^b toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy ^c word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and ^d strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways

PSALM 136.

ⁱ Gen. 8. 1.
^j Deut. 32. 36.
^k Ps. 102. 17.
^l Isa. 63. 9.
^m Luke 1. 48.
ⁿ Ps. 104. 27.

PSALM 137.

^a Ezek. 1. 1.
^b Dan. 8. 2.
^c Iss. 24. 8.
^d Lam. 5. 15.
^e Amos 8. 10.
^f Rev. 18. 22.
1 the words of a song.
2 laid us on heaps.
3 land of a stranger.
^c Ezek. 3. 26.
4 the head of my joy.
^d Lam. 4. 22.
^e Obad. 10.
5 Make bare.
^e Isa. 13. 1.
6 wasted.
7 that recompenseth unto thee they deed which thou didst to us.
8 the rock.

PSALM 138.

^a Ps. 119. 46.
^b ⁱ Ki. 8. 29.
^c Ps. 5. 7.
^d Dan. 6. 10.
^e Jonah 2. 7.
^f Isa. 42. 21.
^g Zech. 10. 12.
^h 2 Cor. 12. 9.
ⁱ Prov. 3. 34.
^j Jas. 4. 6.
^k Ps. 23. 3.
^l Ps. 57. 2.
^m Phil. 1. 6.

PSALM 139.

^a Jer. 12. 3.
^b Rev. 2. 23.
^c 2 Ki. 19. 27.
^d Matt. 9. 4.
^e John 2. 24.
1 Or, winnowest.
^d Heb. 4. 13.
^e Prov. 15. 11.
2 darkeneth not.
3 as is the darkness, so is the light.
4 greatly.
5 Or, strength, or, body.
6 all of them.
7 Or, what days they should be fashioned.

of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6 Though the LORD *be* high, yet ^e hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 ^g The LORD will perfect *that* which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.

PSALM 139.

David praiseth God for his allseeing providence.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, ^a thou hast searched me, and known *me*.

2 ^b Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest ^c my thought afar off.

3 Thou ¹ compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue, *but*, lo, O LORD, ^d thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 *Such* knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it.

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: ^e if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, the darkness ² hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: ³ the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: *marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth* ⁴ right well.

15 My ⁵ substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in thy book ⁶ all my members were written, *which* in continuance were fash-

ioned, when *as yet there was none* of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 *If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand:* when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt ^sslay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they ^sspeak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 ^aSearch me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if *there be any* ^swicked way in me, and ⁱlead me in the way everlasting.

PSALM 140.

David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

DELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the ¹violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in *their* heart; continually are they gathered together *for war*.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison *is* under their lips. *Sēlah*.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 ^aThe proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. *Sēlah*.

6 I said unto the LORD, ^bThou *art* my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O GOD the Lord, ^cthe strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, ^dthe desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; ²lest they exalt themselves. *Sēlah*.

9 *As for the* ^ehead of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 ^fLet burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not ³an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the LORD will

PSALM 139.
f Isa. 11. 4.
g Job 21. 14, 15.
Jude 15.
h Job 31. 6.
8 way of pain, or, grief.
i Matt. 7. 14.
John 14. 6.

PSALM 140.
1 man of violence.
a Ps. 10. 9.
Jer. 18. 22.
Luke 11. 53, 54.
b Ps. 16. 2.
c Deut. 33. 27-29.
Ps. 18. 32.
d Job 5. 12, 13.
2 Or, let them not be exalted.
e Ps. 7. 16.
3 a man of tongue, or, an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.
g Ps. 109. 31.

PSALM 141.
1 directed.
a Eph. 5. 2.
b 1 Tim. 2. 8.
c Matt. 6. 13.
d Prov. 23. 6.
Matt. 20. 15.
2 Or, Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me; let not their precious oil break my head, etc.
e 2 Cor. 1. 9.
f Ps. 25. 15.
3 make not my soul bare.
g Esther 7. 10.
Ps. 7. 15.
4 pass over.

PSALM 142.
* Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction.
+ 1 Sam. 22. 1.
1 Or, Look on the right hand, and see.
2 perished from me.
3 no man sought after my soul.
a Lam. 3. 24.
b Ps. 116. 6.
c Ps. 7. 1.

^smaintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM 141.

David prayeth that his conscience may be sincere.

A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be ¹set forth before thee ^aas incense; and ^bthe lifting up of my hands *as* the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 ^cIncline not my heart to *any* evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: ^dand let me not eat of their dainties.

5 ²Let the righteous smite me; *it shall be* a kindness: and let him reprove me; *it shall be* an excellent oil, *which* shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered ^eat the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.

8 But ^fmine eyes *are* unto thee, O GOD the Lord: in thee *is* my trust; ³leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snares *which* they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 ^gLet the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal ⁴escape.

PSALM 142.

David sheweth that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

* Maschil of David; A Prayer † when he was in the cave.

ICRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 ¹I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld, but *there was* no man that would know me: refuge ²failed me; ³no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, *Thou art* my refuge and ^amy portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am ^bbrought very low: ^cdeliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: ^a the righteous shall compass me about; ^c for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSALM 143.

*David prayeth for God's guidance and support.
A Psalm of David.*

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, *and* in thy righteousness.

2 And ^a enter not into judgment with thy servant: for ^b in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the ^c enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 ^e I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 ^f I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. *Sēlah.*

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, ¹ lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I ² flee unto thee to hide me.

10 ^g Teach me to do thy will; for thou *art* my God: ^h thy spirit *is* good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I *am* thy servant.

PSALM 144.

*David blesseth God for his mercy.
A Psalm of David.*

BLESSED *be* the LORD ¹ my strength, ^a which teacheth my hands ² to war, *and* my fingers to fight:

2 ^b My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and *he* in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 ^c LORD, what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him! *or* the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

PSALM 142.

*d Ps. 34. 2.
e Ps. 119. 17.*

PSALM 143.

*a Job 14. 3.
b Job 4. 17.
Ecc. 7. 20.
Gal. 2. 16.
c Ps. 7. 1, 2.
d Ps. 61. 2.
e Ps. 77. 5, 11.
f Ps. 28. 2.
1 Or, for I am become like, etc.
2 hide me with thee.
g Ps. 25. 4.
h John 14. 26.
Rom. 5. 5.
Gal. 5. 22, 23.
Eph. 4. 30.*

PSALM 144.

*1 my rock.
a 2 Sam. 22. 35.
2 to the war, etc.
3 Or, My mercy.
b Heb. 2. 6.
c Isa. 64. 1.
4 hands.
d Ps. 69. 1.
e Mal. 2. 11.
f Ps. 33. 2.
5 Or, victory.
6 out.
7 from kind to kind.
8 able to bear burdens, or, laden with flesh.
g Lev. 26. 17.
h Deut. 33. 29.*

PSALM 145.

*1 and of his greatness there is no search.
2 things, or, words.
3 declare it.
4 boil up.
a Ps. 45. 1.
b Ex. 34. 6.
Num. 14. 18.
Ps. 57. 10.
Ps. 88. 5, 15.
Lam. 3. 22, 23.
John 1. 17.*

5 ^c Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 Send thine ⁴ hand from above; ^d rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of ^e strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will ^f sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 *It is he* that giveth ⁵ salvation unto kings: who delivereth Dā'vid his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons *may be* as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters *may be* as corner stones, ⁶ polished *after* the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners *may be* full, affording ⁷ all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen *may be* ⁸ strong to labour; that *there be* ⁹ no breaking in, nor going out; that *there be* no complaining in our streets.

15 ^h Happy *is that* people, that is in such a case: *yea*, happy *is that* people, whose God *is* the LORD.

PSALM 145.

David praiseth God for his goodness, and for his special favour for the righteous.

David's Psalm of praise.

I WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised; ¹ and his greatness *is* unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous ² works.

6 And *men* shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will ³ declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly ⁴ utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 ^b The LORD *is* gracious, and full

of compassion; slow to anger, and
of great mercy.

9 ^c The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 ^d All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is ^e an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all ^f wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and ^g holy in all his works.

18 ^h The LORD is high unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him ⁱ in truth.

19 ^j He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 ^k The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

PSALM 146.

God only is worthy to be trusted.

¹ PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

3 ^a Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no ^b help.

4 ^c His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day ^d his thoughts perish.

5 ^e Happy is he that hath the God of Jā'cob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God:

6 ^f Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which ^g keepeth truth for ever:

7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners:

8 The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:

9 The LORD preserveth the stran-

PSALM 146.

5 great in mercy.

c Ps. 100. 5.

Nah. 1. 7.

Matt. 5. 45.

Acts 14. 17.

d Ps. 19. 1.

6 a kingdom of all ages.

e Isa. 9. 7.

Dan. 2. 44.

Micah 4. 7.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

Rev. 11. 15.

17.

7 Or, look unto thee.

8 Or, merciful, or, bountiful.

f Ps. 91. 1.

Isa. 61. 10.

John 14. 23.

Jas. 4. 8.

1 John 2. 24.

John 23.

Rev. 3. 20.

g John 4. 24.

h 1 John 5. 14.

i 1 Pet. 1. 5.

PSALM 146.

1 Hallelujah.

a Isa. 2. 22.

2 Or, salvation.

b Eccl. 12. 7.

c 1 Cor. 2. 6.

d Jer. 17. 7.

e Rev. 14. 7.

f Micah 7. 20.

PSALM 147.

a Deut. 30. 3.

Isa. 27. 13.

Jer. 32. 37.

Ezek. 36. 24.

b Isa. 61. 1.

Luke 4. 18.

1 griefs.

c Gen. 15. 5.

Isa. 40. 26.

d 1 Chr. 16. 25.

e Nah. 1. 8.

2 of his understanding there is no number.

f Ps. 146. 8.

g Eph. 5. 20.

3 answer.

h Ex. 15. 21.

i Job 38. 26.

j Job 38. 41.

Matt. 6. 26.

Luke 12. 24.

k Matt. 6. 26.

l Hosca 1. 7.

4 Who maketh thy border peace.

5 fat of wheat.

m Job 37. 12.

6 his words.

n Deut. 33. 4.

Mal. 4. 4.

Rom. 3. 2.

o Deut. 4. 32.

Acts 14. 16.

Rom. 3. 1, 2.

gers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zi'ôn, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 147.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church.

PRAISE ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up Jē-ry'-sā-lēm: ^a he gathereth together the outcasts of Is'ra-el.

3 ^b He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their ^c wounds.

4 ^d He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.

5 ^e Great is our Lord, and of ^f great power: ^g his understanding is infinite.

6 ^h The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD ⁱ with thanksgiving; ^j sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

8 ^k Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 ^l He giveth to the beast his food, and to ^m the young ravens which cry.

10 ⁿ He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jē-ry'-sā-lēm; praise thy God, O Zi'ôn.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 ^o He maketh peace ^p in thy borders, and filleth thee with the ^q finest of the wheat.

15 ^r He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth ^s his word unto Jā'cob, ^t his statutes and his judgments unto Is'ra-el.

20 ^u He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments,

they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 148.

The psalmist calleth upon all creatures to praise God.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his ^aangels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ^bye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ^che commanded, and they were created.

6 ^dHe hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ^eye dragons, and all deeps: 8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind fulfilling his word:

9 ^fMountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and ^g flying fowl:

11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and ^h all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ⁱ his name alone is ^j excellent; his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; *even of the children of Is^kra-el, ^ka people near unto him.* Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 149.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church.

PSALM 148.

1 Hallelujah.

^a Dan. 7. 10.

Heb. 1. 7.

^b 1 Ki. 8. 27.

^c Heb. 11. 3.

^d Jer. 33. 25.

^e Isa. 43. 20.

^f Isa. 49. 13.

^g 2 birds of wing.

^h Acts 17. 28.

ⁱ Isa. 6. 3.

Phil. 2. 9.

3 exalted.

^j Eph. 2. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

PSALM 149.

1 Hallelujah.

^a Isa. 42. 10.

^b Job 35. 10.

^c Zech. 9. 9.

^d Or, with the pipe.

^e Prov. 11. 20.

^f 3 in their throat.

^g Deut. 7. 1, 2.

Heb. 4. 12.

Rev. 1. 16.

^h Deut. 7. 1, 2.

Rom. 16. 20.

ⁱ Rom. 16. 20.

1 John 5. 4.

PSALM 150.

1 Hallelujah.

2 Or, cornet.

^a Ex. 15. 20.

3 Or, pipe.

^b Isa. 38. 20.

^c Rev. 5. 13.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. ^a Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Is^kra-el rejoice in ^b him that made him: let the children of Zi^on be joyful in their ^c King.

3 Let them praise his name ^d in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the LORD taketh ^e pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 *Let the high praises of God be* ^f in their mouth, and ^g a twoedged sword in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, *and* punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 ^h To execute upon them the judgment written: ⁱ this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 150.

An exhortation to praise God.

1 PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the ² trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him ^a with the timbrel and ^b dance: praise him ^c with stringed instruments and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let ^d every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS.

CHAPTER 1.

¹ *The use of the proverbs. 7 An exhortation to fear God, and regard parents. 20 Wisdom complaineth of the contempt of scorners.*

THE ^aproverbs of Sôl'o-mon the son of Dâ'vid, king of Is^kra-el; 2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To ^b receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and ^c equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple,

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 1.

^a 1 Ki. 4. 32.

^b ch. 2. 1.

2 equities.

2 Or, advise-

ment.

3 Or, an elo-

quent speech.

4 Or, the principal part.

to the young man knowledge and ² discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and ³ the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

7 ¶ The fear of the LORD is ⁴ the beginning of knowledge: *but* fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 My son, hear the instruction of

thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 For they *shall be* ⁵an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, ⁶consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let ^dus lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, ^eas those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, ^fwalk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:

16 ^gFor their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread ^hin the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their *own* blood; they lurk privily for their *own* lives.

19 ⁱSo *are* the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ ^jWisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, ^kI will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 ¶ Because ^lI have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye ^mhave set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 ⁿThen shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they ^ohated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:

30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 1.

5 an adding.

c Gen. 39. 7.

Judg. 16. 16-21.

Rom. 16. 18.

Eph. 5. 11.

d ch. 12. 6.

Jer. 5. 26.

Micah 7. 2.

e Ps. 28. 1.

f ch. 4. 14.

g Isa. 59. 7.

h in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing.

i 2 Ki. 5. 20-27.

Micah 2. 1-3.

l Tim. 6. 10.

j Wisdoms, that is, Excellent wisdom.

k Joel 2. 28.

John 7. 37.

l Isa. 66. 4.

Jer. 7. 13.

Zechar. 7. 11.

m Luke 7. 30.

n Isa. 1. 15.

Jer. 14. 12.

Micah 3. 4.

Jas. 4. 3.

o Job 21. 14.

Ps. 50. 16. 17.

Isa. 27. 11.

John 3. 2.

Acts 7. 51.

p Isa. 3. 11.

q Or, ease of the simple.

CHAP. 2.

1 givest thy voice.

a Ps. 19. 10.

ch. 3. 14, 15.

Matt. 6. 19-21.

b Luke 21. 15.

John 6. 45.

Jas. 1. 5.

c Ps. 84. 11.

d 1 Sam. 2. 9.

Ps. 37. 23, 24,

28, 31.

1 Pet. 1. 5.

e ch. 6. 22.

f John 3. 19.

Eph. 4. 18.

g Mal. 2. 14.

h Gen. 2. 24.

i Eccl. 7. 26.

Heb. 13. 4.

j Heb. 6. 12.

31 Therefore ^ashall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the ^bturning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAPTER 2.

Wisdom promiseth godliness and direction to her children.

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and ^clifest up thy voice for understanding;

4 ^dIf thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 ^eFor the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: ^fhe is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth ^gthe way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, ^hunderstanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil *man*, from the man that speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to ⁱwalk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 Whose ways *are* crooked, and *they* froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, *even* from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words;

17 ^jWhich forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth ^kthe covenant of her God.

18 For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 ^lNone that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest ^mwalk in the

way of good *men*, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be ²rooted out of it.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Exhortation to various duties. 13 Happy gain of wisdom.*

MY son, forget not my law; ^a but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and ¹ long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: ^b bind them about thy neck; ^c write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 ^d So shalt thou find favour and ² good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 [†] Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; ^e and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 [†] In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall ² direct thy paths.

7 [†] ^h Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be ³ health to thy navel, and ⁴ marrow to thy bones.

9 ⁱ Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:

10 ^j So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 [†] ^k My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; ^l even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth.

13 [†] Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisdom, and ⁵ the man *that* getteth understanding.

14 ^m For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She *is* more precious than rubies: and ⁿ all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 ^o Length of days *is* in her right hand; and *in* her left hand riches and honour.

17 ^p Her ways *are* ways of pleasantness, and all her paths *are* peace.

18 She *is* ^q a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy *is every one* that retaineth her.

19 ^r The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he ⁶ established the heavens.

20 By his knowledge the depths

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 2.

2 Or, plucked up.

CHAP. 3.

a Deut. 30. 16.

1 years of life.

b Deut. 6. 8.

c Jer. 17. 1.

2 Cor. 3. 3.

d 1 Sam. 2. 26.

Luke 2. 52.

Acts 2. 47.

2 Or, good success.

e Jer. 9. 23.

f 1 Chr. 28. 9.

Phil. 4. 6.

g Jer. 10. 23.

h Rom. 12. 15.

3 medicine.

4 watering, or, moistening.

i Ex. 23. 19.

Mal. 3. 10.

j Deut. 28. 8.

k Job 5. 17.

Heb. 12. 5.

l Deut. 8. 5.

5 the man that

draweth out

under-

standing.

m Job 28. 13.

ch. 2. 4.

ch. 8. 11. 19.

n Matt. 13. 44.

o 1 Tim. 4. 8.

p Matt. 11. 29.

q Gen. 2. 9.

r ch. 8. 27.

Jer. 10. 12.

John 1. 3.

Heb. 1. 2.

6 Or, prepared.

s Deut. 33. 28.

Job 36. 28.

t Lev. 25. 6.

u Rom. 13. 7.

Gal. 6. 10.

7 the owners thereof.

v Lev. 19. 13.

Deut. 24. 15.

8 Or, Practise

no evil.

w Rom. 12. 13.

9 a man of violence.

x Zech. 5. 4.

Mal. 2. 2.

y Ps. 1. 3.

z Ps. 138. 6.

Matt. 23. 12.

Jas. 4. 6.

a Dan. 12. 2.

10 exalteth

the fools.

CHAP. 4.

a Ps. 34. 11.

ch. 1. 8.

b 2 Sam. 12. 24.

1 Chr. 29. 1.

c 1 Chr. 28. 9.

Eph. 6. 4.

d 2 Thess. 2. 10.

e Matt. 13. 44.

Luke 10. 42.

are broken up, and ^a the clouds drop down the dew.

21 [†] My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 ^c When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 [†] ^u Withhold not good from ⁷ them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.

28 ^v Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 ⁸ Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 [†] ^w Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 [†] Envy thou not ⁹ the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward *is* abomination to the LORD: but his secret *is* with the righteous.

33 [†] ^x The curse of the LORD *is* in the house of the wicked: but ⁹ he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 ^z Surely he scorneth the scorn-ers: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The ^a wise shall inherit glory: but shame ¹⁰ shall be the promotion of fools.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Solomon, to persuade obedience. 3 sheweth what instruction he had of his parents.*

HEAR, ^a ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, ^b tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.

4 ^c He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: ^d love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 ^e Wisdom *is* the principal thing;

therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 *f* Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: ¹a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.

12 When thou goest, *o* thy steps shall not be straitened; ^hand when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let *her* not go: keep her; for she *is* thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause *some* to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 ⁱBut the path of the just ^j*is* as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 ^kThe way of the wicked *is* as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they *are* life unto those that find them, and ²health to all their flesh.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart ³with all diligence; for out of it *are* the issues of life.

24 Put away from thee ⁴a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and ⁵let all thy ways be established.

27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: ¹remove thy foot from evil.

CHAPTER 5.

Solomon exhorteth to study wisdom.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discre-

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 4.

f 1 Sam. 2. 30.
Dan. 12. 3.

l Or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory.

g Ps. 18. 36.

h verse 19.

Ps. 91. 11.

ch. 3. 23.

Jer. 13. 16.

John 11. 9.

10.

i Matt. 5. 14.

Phil. 2. 15.

j 2 Sam. 23. 4.

k 1 Sam. 2. 9.

Job 35. 14.

Isa. 59. 9. 10.

Jer. 13. 16.

John 12. 35.

² medicine.

³ above all keeping.

⁴ frowardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips.

⁵ Or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright.

l Isa. 1. 16.

CHAP. 5.

a Mal. 2. 7.

b Eccle. 7. 26.

c Heb. 4. 12.

d Heb. 13. 4.

² thy strength.

e Eccle. 9. 9.

Mal. 2. 14.

f Song 2. 9.

³ water thee.

⁴ err thou always in her love.

g 2 Chr. 16. 9.

Job 31. 4.

Jer. 16. 17.

Hosea 7. 2.

Heb. 4. 13.

h Ps. 9. 15.

⁵ sin.

i Job 4. 21.

ch. 10. 21.

CHAP. 6.

a Gen. 43. 9.

ch. 37. 13.

Heb. 7. 22.

b Ezra 10. 19.

tion, and that thy lips may ^akeep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman drop *as* a honeycomb, and her ¹mouth *is* smoother than oil:

4 But her end *is* ^bbitter as wormwood, sharp ^cas a twoedged sword.

5 Her feet go down ^dto death; her steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldst ponder the path of life, her ways *are* moveable, *that* thou canst not know *them*.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with ²thy wealth; and thy labours *be* in the house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body *are* consumed,

12 And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice ^ewith the wife of thy youth.

19 ^fLet her *be* as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts ³satisfy thee at all times; and ⁴be thou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 For ^othe ways of man *are* before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

22 ¶ His ^hown iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his ⁵sins.

23 He ⁱshall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Against surtishship, 6 and idleness. 16 Seven things hateful to God, 20 Blessings of obedience. 25 Mischiefs of whoredom.

MY son, ^aif thou be surety for thy friend, ⁱf thou ^bhast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.

4 Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

16 ¶ These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:

17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

20 ¶ My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 ¶ For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 Lust not after her beauty in

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, so shalt thou prevail with thy friend.

c Ruth 3. 18.

d Job 12. 7.

e Ps. 35. 19.

ch. 10. 10.

f Ps. 36. 4.

Isa. 32. 7.

Micah 2. 1.

Matt. 26. 4.

2 casteth forth.

g Jer. 19. 11.

3 of his soul.

4 Haughty eyes.

h Ps. 5. 6.

ch. 12. 22.

Hosea 4. 1, 2.

John 8. 44.

i ch. 1. 11.

Isa. 1. 15.

j Gen. 6. 5.

k Isa. 50. 7.

Rom. 3. 15.

l Ps. 27. 12.

m Eph. 6. 1.

n Ps. 19. 8.

5 Or, candle.

6 Or, of the strange tongue.

o 2 Sam. 11. 2-5.

Isa. 5. 28.

p ch. 29. 3.

7 the woman of a man, or, a man's wife.

q Ezek. 13. 18.

r Ex. 22. 1, 4.

8 heart.

s Job 31. 12.

Heb. 13. 4.

9 He will not accept the face of any ransom.

CHAP. 7.

a Lev. 18. 5.

ch. 4. 4.

Isa. 55. 3.

b Deut. 32. 10.

c Deut. 6. 8.

ch. 3. 3.

Isa. 30. 8.

Jer. 17. 1.

2 Cor. 3. 3.

1 the sons.

d ch. 6. 32.

e Job 24. 15.

2 in the evening of the day.

f 1 Tim. 2. 9.

g 1 Tim. 5. 13.

Titus 2. 5.

thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Solomon persuadeth to a sincere familiarity with wisdom. 6 Cunning of a lewd woman.

MY son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 (She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:

12 Now is she without, now in the

streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him, *and* ³ with an impudent face said unto him,

14 ⁴ *I have* peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with ⁵ fine linen of *Egypt*.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the goodman *is* not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money ⁶ with him, *and* will come home at ⁶ the day appointed.

21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her ⁷ straight-way, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it *is* for his life.

24 [†] Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, [†] many strong men have been slain by her.

27 Her house *is* the way to [†] hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Of wisdom*: 10 its excellency, 18 riches, 22 eternity, 32 and desirableness.

DOOTH not ^a wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice *is* to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of ^b excellent things; and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.

7 For my mouth shall ^c speak truth; and wickedness *is* ¹ an abomination to my lips.

B. C. 1. 01.

CHAP. 7.

3 she strengthened her face and said.

4 Peace offerings are upon me.

⁴ Isa. 19. 9.

⁵ in his hand.

6 Or, the new moon.

7 suddenly.

¹ Neh. 13. 26.

² ch. 2. 18.

¹ Cor. 6. 9.

¹⁰ Heb. 13. 4.

¹¹ Rev. 22. 15.

CHAP. 8.

^a ch. 9. 3.

¹ Cor. 1. 24.

^b Ps. 49. 3.

^c ch. 2. 6. 7.

¹ Col. 1. 26.

^c John 8. 14.

¹ Rom. 15. 8.

¹ the abomination of my lips.

² wretched.

^d Job 28. 15.

¹ Ps. 19. 10.

³ Or, subtilty.

^e ch. 16. 6.

^f Zech. 8. 17.

¹ 1 Pet. 5. 5.

^g ch. 4. 24.

⁴ Eccl. 7. 19.

ⁱ Dan. 2. 21.

¹ Matt. 28. 18.

¹ Rom. 13. 1.

^j 1 Sam. 2. 30.

^k Jas. 1. 5.

¹ Matt. 6. 33.

^m Job 28. 15.

^{ch.} 3. 14.

⁴ Or, walk.

ⁿ ch. 3. 19.

¹ John 1. 1.

^o Gen. 1. 26.

^{Ps.} 2. 6.

¹ Micah 5. 2.

¹ John 17. 24.

^p Job 15. 7.

⁵ Or, open places.

⁶ Or, the chief part.

⁷ Or, a circle.

^q Job 38. 10.

^r Job 38. 4.

8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness; *there is* nothing ² froward or perverse in them.

9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 ⁴ For wisdom *is* better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired *are* not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with ³ prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 ⁵ The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evil: ⁵ pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and ⁶ the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom: I *am* understanding; ⁵ I have strength.

15 [†] By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, *even* all the judges of the earth.

17 [†] I love them that love me; and [†] those that seek me early shall find me.

18 [†] Riches and honour *are* with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.

19 ^m My fruit *is* better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

20 I ⁴ lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 ⁿ The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 ^o I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth; when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

25 ^p Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the ⁵ fields, nor ⁶ the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there: when he set ⁷ a compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

29 ^q When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when ^r he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 *Then I was by him, *as* one brought up *with him*: ^tand I was daily *his* delight, rejoicing always before him;

31 Rejoicing ^uin the habitable part of his earth; and ^vmy delights *were* with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for ^wblessed *are they* that keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 Blessed *is* the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 *For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall ^sobtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me ^vwrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Discipline and doctrine of wisdom. 13 Custom, 16 and error of folly.

WISDOM hath ^abuilded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2 She hath killed ¹her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

3 She hath ^bsent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city,

4 *Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

5 ^aCome, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine *which* I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked *man* *getteth* himself a blot.

8 ^cReprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: ^frebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give *instruction* to a wise *man*, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just *man*, ^gand he will increase in learning.

10 ^hThe fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy *is* understanding.

11 ⁱFor by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 ^jIf thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but ^kif thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear *it*.

13 ¶ A foolish woman *is* clamorous: *she* *is* simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 8.

^a John 1. 1, 2, 18.

^t Matt. 3. 17. Col. 1. 13.

^u Isa. 4. 2.

^v Ps. 16. 3.

^w Luke 11. 28.

^x John 3. 16, 36.

^y Phil. 3. 8, 9.

8 bring forth.

^y Heb. 2. 3.

CHAP. 9.

^a Matt. 16. 18.

Eph. 2. 20.

1 Tim. 3. 15.

Heb. 3. 3-6.

1 her killing.

^b Matt. 22. 3,

4, 9.

Luke 14. 17,

21-23.

Rom. 10. 15.

^c ch. 6. 32.

Matt. 11. 25.

^d Song 5. 1.

Isa. 55. 1.

Matt. 26. 26-28.

^e Matt. 7. 6.

^f Ps. 141. 5.

^g Matt. 13. 12.

^h Job 28. 28.

ⁱ ch. 10. 27.

^j Job 35. 6, 7.

^k ch. 20. 17.

2 of secretaries.

CHAP. 10.

^a Ps. 49. 6.

^f Ps. 142. 19.

^b Dan. 4. 27.

^c Ps. 10. 14.

1 Or, the wicked

for their

wickedness.

^d ch. 13. 4.

^e Esther 7. 8.

^f Ps. 9. 5, 6.

Ecc. 8. 10.

2 a fool of lips.

3 Or, shall be

beaten.

^g Ps. 23. 4.

Isa. 33. 15, 16.

4 Or, shall be

beaten.

^h Ps. 37. 30.

ⁱ Ps. 107. 42.

^j 1 Cor. 13. 4.

^k Luke 4. 22.

5 heart.

^l Job 31. 24.

ch. 18. 11.

Luke 12. 19.

1 Tim. 6. 17.

6 Or, causeth

to stir.

16 Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: and *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, 17 ^kStolen waters are sweet, and bread ^l*eaten* in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the dead *are* there; and *that* her guests *are* in the depths of hell.

CHAPTER 10.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of virtues, and their contrary vices.

THE proverbs of Sôl'o-mon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son *is* the heaviness of his mother.

2 ^aTreasures of wickedness profit nothing: ^bbut righteousness delivereth from death.

3 ^cThe LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away ¹the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth *with* a slack hand: but ^dthe hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer *is* a wise son: *but* he that sleepeth in harvest *is* a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings *are* upon the head of the just: but ^eviolence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 ^fThe memory of the just *is* blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but ²a prating fool ³shall fall.

9 ^gHe that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool ⁴shall fall.

11 ^hThe mouth of a righteous *man* *is* a well of life: but ⁱviolence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but ^jlove covereth all sins.

13 In the ^klips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod *is* for the back of him that is void of ⁵understanding.

14 Wise *men* lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish *is* near destruction.

15 ^lThe rich man's wealth *is* his strong city: the destruction of the poor *is* their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous *tendeth* to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He *is* in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof ⁶errett.

18 He that hideth hatred *with* lying

lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 ^m In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but ⁿ he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

22 ^o The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

24 ^p The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but ^q the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but ^r the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.

27 The fear of the LORD ^s prolongeth days: but ^t the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 ^u The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD ^v is strength to the upright: ^w but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh ^x frowardness.

CHAPTER 11.

A ¹ FALSE balance is abomination to the LORD: but ² a just weight is his delight.

2 ^a When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 ^b Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but ^c righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall ^d direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 ^e The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but ^f transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 10.

^m Eccl. 5. 3.

ⁿ Ps. 39. 1.

ch. 17. 27, 28.

Jas. 1. 19.

7 of heart.

^o Gen. 12. 2.

Deut. 8. 17,

18.

1 Sam. 2. 7,

8.

1 Tim. 4. 8.

^p Job 15. 21.

^q Matt. 5. 6.

^r Ps. 15. 5.

Matt. 7. 24.

1 Tim. 6. 19.

8 addeth.

^s Eccl. 7. 17.

^t Ps. 16. 9.

Rom. 5. 2.

^u Job 8. 13.

^v Isa. 40. 31.

Zech. 10. 12.

Phil. 4. 13.

^w Ps. 1. 6.

^x froward-

nesses.

CHAP. 11.

1 Balances of

deceit.

2 a perfect

stone.

^a Dan. 4. 30.

^b Ezek. 7. 19.

Zeph. 1. 18.

^c Gen. 7. 1.

3 rectify.

^d 1 Tim. 4. 8.

^e Eccl. 10. 8.

^f Job 8. 13.

^g Esther 8. 15.

4 destitute of

heart.

^h He that

walketh,

being a tale-

bearer.

ⁱ 1 Ki. 12. 1.

6 shall be sore

broken.

7 those that

strike hands.

^j Matt. 25. 34.

^k Hosea 10. 12.

Gal. 6. 8, 9.

8 departeth

from.

^k Rom. 2. 8.

9 The soul of

blessing.

^l Matt. 5. 7.

^m Amos 8. 5.

ⁿ Job 29. 13.

^o Esther 7. 10.

^p Mark 10. 24.

Luke 12. 21.

1 Tim. 6. 17.

8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 ⁿ An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 ^o When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is ^a void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 ^b A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where ^c no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

15 He that is surety for a stranger ^d shall smart for it: and he that hateth ^e suretiship is sure.

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.

17 ^f The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but ^g to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

19 As righteousness ^h tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil ⁱ pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but ^j such as are upright in their way are his delight.

21 ^k Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which ^l is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked ^m is wrath.

24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it ⁿ tendeth to poverty.

25 ^o The liberal soul shall be made fat: ^p and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 ^q He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: ^r but blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: ^s but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 ^t He that trusteth in his riches

shall fall: but ⁷ the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house ⁷ shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that ¹⁰ winneth souls is wise.

31 ^a Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAPTER 12.

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.

2 A good *man* obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 ^a A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is ^b as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 ^c The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: ^d but he that is ^e of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 ^e A righteous *man* regardeth the life of his beast: but the ² tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 ^f He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain *persons* is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth ³ the net of evil *men*: but the ⁴ root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 ⁴ The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: ^h but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: ⁱ and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 ^j The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

16 A fool's wrath is ⁵ presently known: but a prudent *man* covereth shame.

17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 11.

q Jer. 17. 8.

r Eccl. 5. 16.

10 taketh.

s Jer. 25. 20.

1 Pet. 4. 17.

CHAP. 12.

a ch. 31. 23.

1 Cor. 11. 7.

b ch. 14. 37.

c Matt. 7. 24.

d 1 Sam. 13. 13.

ch. 1. 25. 26.

ch. 3. 35.

Mal. 2. 8. 9.

Matt. 27. 4. 5.

1 perverse of heart.

e Deut. 25. 4.

2 Or, bowels.

f Gen. 3. 19.

ch. 28. 19.

Eph. 4. 28.

1 These. 4. 11.

3 Or, the fortress.

g Ps. 1. 3.

Luke 8. 15.

4 The snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips.

h 2 Pet. 2. 9.

i Isa. 3. 10.

j Luke 18. 11.

5 in that day.

k Zech. 1. 5. 6.

l Rom. 8. 28.

2 These. 1. 6.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

m Rev. 22. 15.

n 1 Ki. 11. 28.

ch. 10. 4.

6 Or, deceitful.

o Isa. 50. 4.

7 Or, abundant.

p Deut. 30. 15.

Matt. 19. 17.

Rom. 5. 21.

2 Cor. 4. 17.

Rev. 2. 7.

CHAP. 13.

a 1 Sam. 2. 25.

ch. 9. 7. 8.

b Ps. 39. 1.

c Rom. 12. 9.

Col. 3. 9.

d ch. 11. 3.

1 sin.

2 Or, candle.

18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

19 ^a The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 ⁱ There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 ^m Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 ⁿ The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the ⁶ slothful shall be under tribute.

25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but ^a a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more ⁷ excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful *man* roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of ^p righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

CHAPTER 13.

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: ^a but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 ^b He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous *man* hateth ^c lying: but a wicked *man* is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 ^d Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth ¹ the sinner.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the ² lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

11 ^e Wealth *gotten* by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth ³ by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but *when* the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

13 Whoso ⁵ despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment ⁴ shall be rewarded.

14 ⁸ The law of the wise *is* a fountain of life, to depart from ^h the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors *is* hard.

16 ⁱ Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge: but a fool ⁵ layeth open *his* folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but ⁶ a faithful ambassador *is* health.

18 Poverty and shame *shall be* to him that refuseth instruction: but ⁷ he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 The desire accomplished *is* sweet to the soul: but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise: but a companion of fools ⁷ shall be destroyed.

21 ^k Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good *man* leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and ⁴ the wealth of the sinner *is* laid up for the just.

23 ^m Much food *is* in the tillage of the poor: but there *is* that *is* destroyed for want of judgment.

24 ⁿ He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAPTER 14.

EVERY ^a wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: ^b but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish *is* a rod of pride: ^c but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean: but much increase *is* by the strength of the ox.

5 ^d A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth* it not: but ^e knowledge *is* easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 13.

e ch. 20. 21.

3 with the hand.

f 2 Chr. 36. 16.

4 Or. shall be in peace.

g ch. 16. 22.

h 2 Sam. 22. 6. ch. 15. 24. Ps. 116. 3.

i ch. 12. 23.

5 spreadeth.

6 an ambassador of faithfulness.

j ch. 15. 5.

7 shall be broken.

k Ps. 32. 10.

l Eccl. 2. 26.

m ch. 12. 11.

n ch. 19. 18. ch. 22. 15.

CHAP. 14.

a Ruth 4. 11. ch. 24. 3. 4.

b Job 12. 4.

c ch. 12. 6.

d Ex. 20. 16.

e ch. 17. 24.

f Luke 12. 20. 1 Cor. 3. 19.

g ch. 1. 22.

1 the bitterness of his soul.

h Job 8. 15. ch. 3. 33.

i ch. 16. 25.

j Rom. 6. 21.

k Eccl. 2. 2.

l ch. 12. 14.

m 2 Cor. 1. 12. Phil. 4. 7.

n ch. 22. 3.

o ch. 19. 7.

2 many are the lovers of the rich.

p Ps. 41. 1.

q ch. 13. 14.

r ch. 15. 18. Matt. 11. 29. 1 Cor. 13. 4-7. Jas. 1. 13.

man, when thou perceivest not *in* him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent *is* to understand his way: but ⁵ the folly of fools *is* deceit.

9 ⁸ Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous *there is* favour.

10 The heart knoweth ¹ his own bitterness: and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 ^h The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 ⁱ There *is* a way which seemeth right unto a man, but ^j the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart *is* sorrowful: and ^k the end of that mirth *is* heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart shall be ^l filled with his own ways: and a ^m good man *shall be* satisfied from himself.

15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.

16 ⁿ A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and *is* confident.

17 *He that is* soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices *is* hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent *are* crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 ^o The poor *is* hated even of his own neighbour: but ² the rich *hath* many friends.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: ^p but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there *is* profit: but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise *is* their riches: *but* the foolishness of fools *is* folly.

25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

26 In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 ^q The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people *is* the king's honour: but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

29 ^r *He that is* slow to wrath *is* of

great understanding: but *he that is*
⁵hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
30 A sound heart is the life of the
flesh: but ^aenvy the rottenness of
the bones.
31 ^aHe that oppresseth the poor
reproacheth ^ahis Maker: but he
that honoureth him hath mercy on
the poor.
32 The wicked is driven away in
his wickedness: but ^athe righteous
hath hope in his death.
33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of
him that hath understanding: but
that which is in the midst of fools
is made known.
34 Righteousness exalteth a nation:
but sin is a reproach ^ato any people.
35 ^wThe king's favour is toward a
wise servant: but his wrath is
against him that causeth shame.

CHAPTER 15.

A SOFT answer turneth away
wrath: but grievous words stir
up anger.
2 The tongue of the wise useth
knowledge aright: but the mouth
of fools ¹poureth out foolishness.
3 ^aThe eyes of the LORD are in
every place, beholding the evil and
the good.
4 ²A wholesome tongue is a tree of
life: but perverseness therein is a
breach in the spirit.
5 A fool despiseth his father's in-
struction: but he that regardeth re-
proof is prudent.
6 In the house of the righteous is
much treasure: but in the revenues
of the wicked is trouble.
7 The lips of the wise disperse
knowledge: but the heart of the
foolish *doeth* not so.
8 ^bThe sacrifice of the wicked is an
abomination to the LORD: ^cbut the
prayer of the upright is his delight.
9 The way of the wicked is an
abomination unto the LORD: but he
loveth him that ^afolloweth after
righteousness.
10 ³Correction is grievous unto him
that forsaketh the way: *and* he that
hateth reproof shall die.
11 Hell and destruction are before
the LORD: how much more then
^athe hearts of the children of men?
12 A scorner loveth not one that
reproveth him: neither will he go
unto the wise.
13 A merry heart maketh a cheer-
ful countenance: but by sorrow of
the heart the spirit is broken.
14 The heart of him that hath
understanding seeketh knowledge:
but the mouth of fools feedeth on
foolishness.
15 All the days of the afflicted are

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 14.
2 short of
spirit.
a Job 5. 2.
Ps. 112. 10.
Acts 7. 9.
Rom. 1. 29.
Jas. 4. 5.
† Job 31. 15, 16.
ch. 17. 5.
Eccl. 5. 8.
Matt. 25. 40.
1 John 3. 17.
a Job 31. 15.
ch. 22. 2.
v Job 13. 15.
Ps. 23. 4.
2 Cor. 1. 9.
2 Tim. 4. 18.
4 to nations.
w Matt. 24. 45,
47.

CHAP. 15.
1 belcheth, or,
bubblcth.
a 2 Chr. 16. 9.
Job 34. 21.
ch. 5. 21.
Jer. 16. 17.
Zech. 4. 10.
Heb. 4. 13.
2 The healing
of the tongue.
b Isa. 61. 8.
Jer. 6. 20.
Amos 5. 22.
c Luke 18. 11.
d ch. 21. 21.
Isa. 51. 1, 7.
1 Tim. 6. 11.
3 Or, Instruc-
tion.
e John 2. 24.
Acts 1. 24.
f ch. 16. 8.
Eccl. 4. 6.
1 Tim. 6. 6.
4 is raised up
as a causey.
g Isa. 35. 8.
5 void of heart.
h Eph. 5. 15.
6 in his season.
i Phil. 3. 20.
7 words of
pleasantness.
j Joshua 6. 18.
1 Sam. 8. 3.
ch. 1. 19.
Isa. 5. 8.
Zech. 5. 3.
k 1 Pet. 3. 15.
l Eph. 2. 12.
m Ps. 34. 15, 16.
John 9. 31.
Rom. 8. 26.
8 Or, correc-
tion.
9 Or, obeyeth.
10 possesseth
an heart.

CHAP. 16.
1 Or, dispos-
ings.
a Jer. 10. 23.
b Matt. 10. 19.
c 1 Sam. 16. 7.
Dan. 5. 27.
2 Roll.

evil: but he that is of a merry heart
hath a continual feast.
16 ^fBetter is little with the fear of
the LORD than great treasure and
trouble therewith.
17 Better is a dinner of herbs
where love is, than a stalled ox and
hated therewith.
18 A wrathful man stirreth up
strife: but *he that is* slow to anger
appeaseth strife.
19 The way of the slothful man is
as an hedge of thorns: but the way
of the righteous ^ais made plain.
20 A wise son maketh a glad fa-
ther: but a foolish man despiseth
his mother.
21 Folly is joy to *him that is* ⁵de-
stitute of wisdom: ^abut a man of
understanding walketh uprightly.
22 Without counsel purposes are
disappointed: but in the multitude
of counsellors they are established.
23 A man hath joy by the answer
of his mouth: and a word *spoken*
⁶in due season, how good is it!
24 ⁱThe way of life is above to the
wise, that he may depart from hell
beneath.
25 The LORD will destroy the
house of the proud: but he will
establish the border of the widow.
26 The thoughts of the wicked are
an abomination to the LORD: but
the words of the pure are ⁷pleasant
words.
27 ^jHe that is greedy of gain trou-
bleth his own house; but he that
hateth gifts shall live.
28 The heart of the righteous ^kstud-
ieth to answer: but the mouth of the
wicked poureth out evil things.
29 ^lThe LORD is far from the wick-
ed: but he ^mheareth the prayer of
the righteous.
30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth
the heart: *and* a good report maketh
the bones fat.
31 The ear that heareth the reproof
of life abideth among the wise.
32 He that refuseth ⁸instruction
despiseth his own soul: but he that
⁹heareth reproof ¹⁰getteth under-
standing.
33 The fear of the LORD is the
instruction of wisdom; and before
honour is humility.

CHAPTER 16.

THE ^{1a}preparations of the heart
in man, ^band the answer of the
tongue, *is* from the LORD.
2 All the ways of a man are clean
in his own eyes; but ^cthe LORD
weigheth the spirits.
3 ²Commit thy works unto the
LORD, and thy thoughts shall be
established.

4 ^a The LORD hath made all *things* for himself: ^e yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one *that is* proud in heart *is* an abomination to the LORD: *though* hand *join* in hand, he shall not be ³ unpunished.

6 ^f By mercy and truth iniquity *is* purged: and by the fear of the LORD *men* depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways ^g please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 Better *is* a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

9 A man's heart deviseth his way: ^h but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 ⁱ A divine sentence *is* in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 ^j A just weight and balance *are* the LORD's: ^k all the weights of the bag *are* his work.

12 *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne *is* established by righteousness.

13 Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance *is* life; and his favour *is* as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

17 ^l The highway of the upright *is* to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 Pride *goeth* before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 ^m He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso ⁿ trusteth in the LORD, happy *is* he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 Understanding *is* a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools *is* folly.

23 ^o The heart of the wise ^p teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words *are as* an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 There *is* a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

26 ^q He that laboureth laboureth

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 16.

^d Isa. 43. 7.
Rom. 11. 36.

^e Job 21. 30.
Rom. 9. 22.

³ held innocent.

^f Dan. 4. 27.
Luke 11. 41.

^g Col. 1. 10.

^h Jer. 10. 23.

ⁱ Divination.

^j Lev. 19. 36.

^k all the stones.

^l ch. 4. 24-27.
Isa. 35. 8.
Acts 24. 16.

^m Or, He that understandeth a matter.

ⁿ Isa. 30. 18.

^o Matt. 12. 34.

^p maketh wise.

^q The soul of him that laboureth.

^r boweth unto him.

^s A man of Belial.

^t sendeth forth.

CHAP. 17.

¹ Or, good cheer.

^a Ps. 26. 2.
ch. 27. 21.
Jer. 17. 10.
Mal. 3. 3.

^b Job 31. 29.
ch. 24. 17.
Obad. 12.

² held innocent.

³ a lip of excellency.

⁴ a lip of lying.

⁵ a stone of grace.

^c ch. 18. 16.

^d Gen. 39. 21.
Dan. 6. 3.

⁶ Or, procureth.

⁷ Or, A reproof aweth more a wise man,

than to strike a fool an hundred times.

^e Jer. 18. 20.
Rom. 12. 17.

^f Thess. 5. 15.

for himself; for his mouth ^u craveth it of him.

27 ¹⁰ An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.

28 A froward man ¹¹ soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 The hoary head *is* a crown of glory, *if it* be found in the way of righteousness.

32 *He that is* slow to anger *is* better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot *is* cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof *is* of the LORD.

CHAPTER 17.

BETTER *is* a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of ¹ sacrifices *with* strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 ^a The fining pot *is* for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and ^b he that *is* glad at calamities shall not be ² unpunished.

6 Children's children *are* the crown of old men; and the glory of children *are* their fathers.

7 ³ Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do ⁴ lying lips a prince.

8 A gift *is as* ⁵ a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it ⁶ prospereth.

9 He that covereth a transgression ⁶ seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth *very* friends.

10 ⁷ A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil *man* seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso ⁸ rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife *is as* when one letteth out water: there-

fore¹ leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 ^a He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both *are* abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore *is there* a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing *he hath* no heart to it?

17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of ^a understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 ^a He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 A merry heart doeth good ^a like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom ^a to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 ^a Wisdom *is* before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son *is* a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also to punish the just *is* not good, *nor* to strike princes forequity.

27 ^a He that hath knowledgespareth his words: and a man of understanding is of ^a an excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips *is* esteemed a man of understanding.

CHAPTER 18.

THROUGH ^a desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, *then* cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth *are* as deep waters, ^a and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 ^b *It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 A fool's mouth *is* his destruction, and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.

8 The words of a ^a talebearer *are*

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 17.

f ch. 20. 3.
Acts 6. 1.
Rom. 12. 18.
1 Thess. 4. 11.

g Ex. 23. 7.
Isa. 5. 23.
h heart.
9 The froward of heart.
10 Or, to a medicine.
h Ex. 23. 8.
i Eccl. 2. 14.
j Jas. 1. 19.
11 Or, a cool spirit.

CHAP. 18.

1 Or, He that separateth himself seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business: see Jude 19.
a Ps. 73. 2.
b Lev. 19. 15.
Deut. 1. 17.
Job 13. 7. 8.
ch. 24. 23.

2 Or, whisperer.
3 Or, like as when men are wounded.
4 chambers.
c 2 Sam. 22. 3, 51.
Ps. 18. 2.
5 is set aloft.
6 returneth a word.
d Eph. 1. 17.
e Gen. 39. 2-6.
Gen. 41. 14, 33-44.
Dan. 1. 17, 19, 20.
Dan. 6. 3.
f Matt. 12. 37.
g Gen. 42. 14-16.
Jas. 2. 3.
h John 15. 14, 15.

CHAP. 19.

a ch. 28. 6.
b Hosea 4. 6.
John 16. 3.
Rom. 10. 2.
c Ps. 37. 7.
d Ex. 23. 1.
1 held innocent.

^a as wounds, and they go down into the ^a innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

10 ^a The name of the LORD *is* a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and ^a is safe.

11 The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour *is* humility.

13 He that ^a answereth a matter before he heareth it, it *is* folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 ^a The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 ^a A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 *He that is* first in his own cause *seemeth* just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city: and their contentions *are* like the bars of a castle.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 ^a Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 *Whoso* findeth a wife findeth a good *thing*, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth ^a roughly.

24 A man ^a that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAPTER 19.

BETTER ^a *is* the poor that walketh in his integrity, than *he that is* perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, *that* the ^b soul *be* without knowledge, *it is* not good; and he that hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: ^c and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 ^a A false witness shall not be ^a un-

punished, and *he that speaketh lies shall not escape.*

6 Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to ²him that giveth gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth *them with words, yet they are wanting to him.*

8 He thatgetteth ³wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

9 ^aA false witness shall not be unpunished, and *he that speaketh lies shall perish.*

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less ^ffor a servant to have rule over princes.

11 ^gThe ⁴discretion of a man deferreth his anger; ^hand *it is his glory to pass over a transgression.*

12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 ⁱHouse and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and ^ja prudent wife is from the LORD.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 ^kHe that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; *but he that despiseth his ways shall die.*

17 ^lHe that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and ^mthat which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare ⁿfor his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver *him, yet thou must ^odo it again.*

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 ^pThere are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 ^qThe fear of the LORD *tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.*

24 A slothful man hideth his hand in *his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.*

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple ^rwill beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 19.

- 2 ^aman of gifts.
3 an heart.
c Dan. 6. 24.
f Eccl. 10. 6.
g Jas. 1. 19.
4 Or, prudence.
h ch. 25. 21.
Matt. 5. 44.
Rom. 12. 19.
Eph. 4. 32.
i 2 Cor. 12. 14.
j ch. 18. 22.
k Luke 10. 28.
Rom. 2. 7.
l ch. 14. 21.
Eccl. 11. 1.
2 Cor. 9. 6.
5 Or, his deed.
6 Or, to his destruction:
or, to cause him to die.
7 add.
m Gen. 37. 19, 20.
Esther 9. 25.
Eccl. 7. 29.
Isa. 14. 26.
Heb. 6. 17.
n 1 Tim. 4. 8.
8 will be cunning.
o Deut. 18. 11.
p Matt. 7. 15.
Mark 4. 24.
John 10. 5.
Eph. 4. 14.
1 Tim. 4. 6.
9 A witness of Belial.

CHAP. 20.

- a Gen. 9. 21.
Isa. 28. 7.
b Gen. 13. 7.
1 Or, winter.
c Matt. 6. 2.
2 Or, bounty.
d Ps. 12. 1.
Eccl. 7. 28.
Jer. 5. 1.
Luke 18. 8.
e Job 14. 4.
Eccl. 7. 20.
1 John 1. 8.
3 A stone and a stone.
4 an ephah and an ephah.
f Matt. 7. 16.
g Ex. 4. 11.
Rom. 11. 36.
h Rom. 12. 11.
5 Bread of lying, or, falsehood.

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to ^phear the instruction *that causeth to err* from the words of knowledge.

28 ^qAn ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAPTER 20.

WINE ^ais a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: *whoso* provoketh him to anger sinneth *against* his own soul.

3 ^bIt is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the ^ccold; *therefore* shall he beg in harvest, and *have* nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 ^dMost men will proclaim every one his own ^egoodness: but ^fa faithful man who can find?

7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 ^gWho can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 ^hDivers weights, and ⁱdivers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD.

11 Even a child is ^jknown by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether *it be* right.

12 ^kThe hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 ^lLove not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is* naught, *it is* naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 ^mBread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 Every purpose is established

by counsel: and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about as a tale-bearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that ⁶flattereth with his lips.

20 ⁶Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his ⁷lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance *may* be gotten hastily at the beginning; ⁷but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 ⁸Say not thou, I will recompense evil; *but* wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the LORD; and ⁸a false balance *is* not good.

24 ¹Man's goings *are* of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 *It is* a snare to the man *who* devoureth *that which is* holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man *is* the ⁹candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men *is* their strength: and the beauty of old men *is* the gray head.

30 The blueness of a wound ¹⁰cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAPTER 21.

THE king's heart *is* in the hand of the LORD, *as* the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man *is* right in his own eyes: ¹¹but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

3 ⁶To do justice and judgment *is* more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 ¹An high look, and a proud heart, *and* ²the plowing of the wicked, *is* sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness; but of every one *that is* hasty only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue *is* a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall ³destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man *is* froward and strange: *but as for* the pure, his work *is* right.

9 *It is* better to dwell in a corner of the house top, than with ⁴a brawling woman in ⁵a wide house.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 20.

6 Or, enticeth.

¹ Ex. 21. 17.
Lev. 20. 9.
Matt. 15. 4.
Rom. 3. 23.

7 Or, candle.

⁷ ch. 28. 8.
Hab. 2. 6.

⁸ Deut. 32. 35.
Rom. 12. 17.
1 Pet. 3. 9.

8 balances of deceit.

¹ Jer. 10. 23.
Rom. 8. 26.

9 Or, lamp.

10 *is* a purging medicine against evil.

CHAP. 21.

¹ 1 Sam. 16. 7.
Jer. 17. 10.
John 2. 24.

⁶ Hosea 6. 6.

1 Haughtiness of eyes.

2 Or, the light of the wicked.

3 saw them, or, dwell with them.

4 a woman of contentions.

5 an house of society.

¹ Jas. 4. 5.

6 is not favoured.

¹ 1 Cor. 10. 10.

¹ Rom. 2. 8.

⁷ Ps. 58. 4.
Zech. 7. 11.
Matt. 7. 2.
Acts 7. 57.

7 Or, sport.

⁹ Isa. 43. 3, 4.

8 in the land of the desert.

⁸ Ps. 113. 3.
ch. 10. 22.
Matt. 23. 3.

¹ 1 Cor. 15. 58.

9 in the wrath of pride.

10 in wickedness.

11 A witness of lies.

12 Or, considereth.

13 Or, victory.

10 ⁶The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour ⁶findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 ⁴The righteous *man* wisely considereth the house of the wicked: *but God* ⁶overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 ⁷Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 *It is* joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth ⁷pleasure *shall be* a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 ⁹The wicked *shall be* a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 *It is* better to dwell ⁸in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 ¹There *is* treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 ¹He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

22 A wise *man* scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his name, who dealeth ⁹in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

27 The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination: how much more, *when* he bringeth it ¹⁰with a wicked mind?

28 ¹¹A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: *but as for* the upright, he ¹²directeth his way.

30 *There is* no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

31 The horse *is* prepared against the day of battle: but ¹³safety *is* of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22.

A GOOD name *is* rather to be chosen than great riches, and ¹ loving favour rather than silver and gold.

² The rich and poor meet together: the LORD *is* the maker of them all.

³ A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

⁴ By humility and the fear of the LORD *are* riches, and honour, and life.

⁵ Thorns and snares *are* in the way of the froward: ⁶ he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

⁷ Train up a child ⁸ in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

⁹ The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower *is* servant ¹⁰ to the lender.

¹¹ He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: ¹² and the rod of his anger shall fall.

¹³ He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

¹⁴ Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

¹⁵ He that loveth pureness of heart, ¹⁶ for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

¹⁷ The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth ¹⁸ the words of the transgressor.

¹⁹ The slothful man saith, *There is* a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

²⁰ The mouth of strange women *is* a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

²¹ Foolishness *is* bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

²² He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

²³ Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

²⁴ For *it is* a pleasant thing if thou keep them ²⁵ within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

²⁶ That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, ²⁷ even to thee.

²⁸ Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

²⁹ That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; ³⁰ that thou mightest answer the words of truth ³¹ to them that send unto thee?

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 22.

¹ Or, favour is better than, etc.

^a Ps. 49. 1, 2.

^b Isa. 26. 20.

² Or, The reward of humility, etc.

^c 1 John 5. 18.

³ Or, Catechise.

⁴ in his way.

⁵ to the man that lendeth.

^d Job 4. 8.

^e Hosea 10. 13.

⁶ Or, and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed.

⁷ Good of eye.

⁸ Or, and hath grace in his lips.

⁹ Or, the matters.

^e ch. 2. 16.

^f Eccl. 7. 26.

^g Job 20. 19, 20, 23.

^h Job 34. 26, 27, 28.

ⁱ Ps. 12. 5.

^j Eccl. 5. 8.

^k Isa. 3. 14, 15.

^l Amos 2. 6-8.

^m Amos 5. 11.

ⁿ Jas. 2. 13.

¹⁰ in thy belly.

¹¹ Or, trust thou also.

¹² 1 Pet. 3. 15.

¹³ Or, to those that send thee.

¹⁴ Mal. 3. 5.

¹⁵ Dent. 19. 14.

¹⁶ Or, bound.

¹⁷ 1 Ki. 11. 28.

¹⁸ ch. 10. 4.

¹⁹ Eccl. 9. 10.

²⁰ Matt. 25. 21.

²¹ Rom. 12. 11.

²² obscure men.

CHAP. 23.

^a ch. 28. 20.

^b John 6. 27.

^c 1 Tim. 6. 9.

^d ch. 3. 5.

^e Rom. 12. 16.

^f Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon.

^g Ps. 141. 4.

^h Deut. 15. 9.

ⁱ Matt. 20. 15.

^j Mark 7. 22.

^k Matt. 7. 6.

^l Or, bound.

^m Job 31. 21.

ⁿ Jer. 50. 34.

^o 1 Cor. 5. 5.

^p Or, even I will rejoice.

²² Rob not the poor, because he *is* poor: ²³ neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

²⁴ For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

²⁵ Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

²⁶ Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

²⁷ Be not thou *one* of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

²⁸ If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

²⁹ Remove not the ancient ³⁰ landmark, which thy fathers have set.

³¹ Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before ³² mean men.

CHAPTER 23.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what *is* before thee:

² And put a knife to thy throat, if thou *be* a man given to appetite.

³ Be not desirous of his dainties: for they *are* deceitful meat.

⁴ Labour not to be rich: ⁵ cease from thine own wisdom.

⁶ Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which *is* not? for *riches* certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

⁷ Eat thou not the bread of him that hath ⁸ an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

⁹ For as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart *is* not with thee.

¹⁰ The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

¹¹ Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

¹² Remove not the old ¹³ landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:

¹⁴ For their redeemer *is* mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

¹⁵ Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

¹⁶ Withhold not correction from the child: for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

¹⁷ Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and ¹⁸ shalt deliver his soul from hell.

¹⁹ My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, ²⁰ even mine.

²¹ Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but *be thou* in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 ^a For surely there is an ⁴ end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 ⁴ Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters ⁵ of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.

22 ⁷ Harken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 ^a Buy the truth, and sell *it* not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise *child* shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman *is* a narrow pit.

28 She also lieth in wait ⁶ as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 ¹ Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, *when* it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like ⁷ an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down ⁸ in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 ^m They have stricken me, *shalt thou say*, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and ⁹ I felt it not: ⁿ when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

CHAPTER 24.

BE not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 23.

^a Luke 16. 25.⁴ Or, reward.ⁱ Isa. 5. 22.

Matt. 24. 49.

Luke 21. 34.

Rom. 13. 13.

Eph. 5. 18.

⁵ of their flesh.^f Eph. 6. 1.^k Matt. 13. 44.⁶ Or, as a robber.^l 1 Ki. 20. 16.

ch. 20. 1.

Isa. 5. 11.

Nah. 1. 10.

Matt. 24. 49.

50.

Eph. 5. 18.

⁷ Or, a cockatrice.⁸ in the heart of the sea.

m ch. 27. 22.

Jer. 5. 3.

⁹ I knew it not.ⁿ Deut. 29. 19.

Isa. 56. 12.

2 Pet. 2. 22.

CHAP. 24.

¹ is in strength.² strengtheneth might.^a Gen. 6. 5.

Ps. 119. 113.

Matt. 9. 4.

Acts 8. 22.

2 Cor. 10. 5.

³ narrow.^b Isa. 58. 6. 7.

1 John 3. 16.

^c Job 34. 11.

Jer. 32. 19.

Rom. 2. 6.

Rev. 2. 23.

⁴ upon thy palate.^d Ps. 34. 19.

Micah 7. 8.

⁵ it be evil in his eyes.⁶ Or, Keep not company with the wicked.^e Ps. 11. 6.

Isa. 3. 11.

⁷ Or, lamp.^f Rom. 13. 7.

1 Pet. 2. 17.

⁸ changers.^g Deut. 1. 17.

2 Chr. 19. 7.

ch. 18. 5.

John 7. 24.

^h Isa. 5. 23.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man ¹ is strong; yea, a man of knowledge ² increaseth strength.

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors *there* is safety.

7 Wisdom *is* too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 ^a The thought of foolishness *is* sin: and the scorner *is* an abomination to men.

10 *If* thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength *is* ³ small.

11 ^b *If* thou forbear to deliver *them* that are drawn unto death, and *those* that are ready to be slain;

12 *If* thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider *it*? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know *it*? and shall not he render to *every* man ^c according to his works?

13 My son, eat thou honey, because *it* is good; and the honeycomb, *which* *is* sweet ⁴ to thy taste:

14 *So shall* the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul: when thou hast found *it*, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked *man*, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 ^d For a just *man* falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see *it*, and ⁵ it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 ^e Fret not thyself because of evil *men*, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For ^f there shall be no reward to the evil *man*; the ⁷ candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, ⁸ fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with ⁸ them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These *things* also *belong* to the wise. ⁹ *It* is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 ^h He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous; him shall the

people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight, and ⁹ a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips ¹⁰ that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 ¹ Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive *not* with thy lips.

29 ² Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, ³ it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and ¹¹ considered *it* well: I looked upon *it*, and received instruction.

33 *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as ¹² an armed man.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Of kings.* 8 *Of avoiding quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.*

THESE are also proverbs of Sölvomon, which the men of Hēze-kī'ah king of Jū'dah copied out.

2 ^a *It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings *is* ^b to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings ¹ *is* unsearchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked *from* before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 ² Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7 For better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 ^c Go not forth hastily to strive, lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 ^d Debate thy cause with thy neighbour *himself*; and ³ discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth *it* put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

B. C. 1000.

CHAP. 24.

9 a blessing of good.

10 that answereth right words.

i Eph. 4. 25.

j Matt. 5. 39.

k Jer. 4. 3.

l Matt. 13. 7.

22.

Heb. 6. 8.

11 set my heart.

12 a man of shield.

B. C. 700.

CHAP. 25.

a Rom. 11. 33.

b Job 29. 16.

1 there is no searching.

2 Set not out thy glory.

c Matt. 5. 25.

d Matt. 18. 15.

3 Or, discover not the secret of another.

4 spoken upon his wheels.

5 in a gift of falsehood.

e Jude 12.

6 Or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.

7 full of thee.

f Ps. 140. 3.

g Job 6. 14-20.

2 Tim. 4. 16.

h Dan. 6. 18.

i Matt. 5. 44.

j 2 Sam. 16. 12.

8 Or, The north wind bringeth forth rain: so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.

k Micah 7. 8.

l Luke 14. 11.

CHAP. 26.

a Ps. 12. 8.

b Num. 23. 8.

11 A word ^a fitly spoken *is like* apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, *so is* a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, *so is* a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself ^b of a false gift *is like* ^c clouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing *is* a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 ^d Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be ^e weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour ^f *is* a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an ^g unfaithful man in time of trouble *is like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, ^h *so is* he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 ⁱ If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, ^j and the LORD shall reward thee.

23 ^k The north wind driveth away rain: *so doth* an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24 *It is* better to dwell in the corner of the house top, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, *so is* good news from a far country.

26 ^l A righteous man falling down before the wicked *is as* a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 *It is* not good to eat much honey: ^m *so for men* to search their own glory *is not* glory.

28 He that *hath* no rule over his own spirit *is like* a city *that is* broken down, and without walls.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Of fools,* 13 *stuggards,* 17 and busybodies.

AS snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, ^a *so* honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, ^b *so* the curse causeless shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 ^c Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in ¹ his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh ² damage.

7 The legs of the lame ³ are not equal: so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 ⁴ As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so *is* he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 ⁵ The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool ⁶ returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, *There is* a lion in the way; a lion *is* in the streets.

14 *As* the door turneth upon his hinges, so *doth* the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; ⁷ it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard *is* wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and ⁸ meddleth with strife *belonging* not to him, *is like* one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth ⁹ firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So *is* the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, ⁴ Am not I in sport?

20 ¹⁰ Where no wood is, *there* the fire goeth out: so where *there is* no ¹¹ talebearer, the strife ¹² ceaseth.

21 *As* coals *are* to burning coals, and wood to fire; so *is* a ¹³ contentious man to kindle strife.

22 ¹⁴ The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the ¹⁵ innermost parts of the belly.

23 ¹⁶ Burning lips and a wicked heart *are like* a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth ¹⁷ dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 When he ¹⁸ speaketh fair, believe him not: for *there are* seven abominations in his heart.

26 ¹⁹ *Whose* hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the *whole* congregation.

B. C. 700.

CHAP. 26.

^c Isa. 36. 21.¹ his own eyes.² Or, violence.³ are lifted up.⁴ Or, As he that putteth a precious stone in an heap of stones.⁵ Or, A great man grieveth all, and he beth the fool, he beth also transgressors.⁶ ieratheth his folly.⁷ Or, he is weary.⁸ Or, is enraged.⁹ flames, or, sparks.^d Eph. 5. 4.¹⁰ Without wood.¹¹ Or, whisperer.¹² is silent.^e 2 Sam. 20. 1.^f Ezek. 22. 9.¹³ chambers.^g Luke 22. 48.¹⁴ Or, is known.¹⁵ maketh his voice gracious.¹⁶ Or, hatred is covered in secret.^A Esther 7. 10.ⁱ Prov. 13. 6.

CHAP. 27.

^a Luke 12. 19.¹ to morrow day.² heaviness.³ Esther 1. 12.⁴ Wrath is cruelty, and anger an overflowing.^e 1 John 3. 12.⁵ Or, jealousy.^d Gal. 2. 14.⁶ Or, earnest, or, frequent.⁷ treadeth under foot.^e Job 39. 14.⁸ from the counsel of the soul.^f Ps. 119. 42.^g Isa. 32. 2.^h Ps. 12. 2.ⁱ Deut. 20. 6.¹ Ki. 11. 8.^{ch.} 12. 24.¹ Cor. 3. 8.

27 ¹ Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue ² hateth *those that* are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Self-love*, 5 *true love*, 11 *care to avoid offences*, 23 *and the household care*.

BOAST ^a not thyself of ¹ to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone *is* ² heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath *is* heavier than them both.

4 ³ Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* outrageous; but ^c who *is* able to stand before ⁴ envy?

5 ^d Open rebuke *is* better than secret love.

6 Faithful *are* the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy *are* ⁵ deceitful.

7 The full soul ⁶ loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing *is* sweet.

8 As a bird that ⁷ wandereth from her nest, so *is* a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so *doth* the sweetness of a man's friend ⁸ by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better *is* a neighbour *that is* near than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, ⁹ that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 A prudent man ¹⁰ foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

13 Take his garment that *is* surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that ¹¹ blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman *are* alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, *which* bewrayeth *itself*.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: ¹² so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face *answereth* to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 ¹ Hell and destruction are ² never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and ² look well to thy herds.

24 For ¹⁰ riches are not for ever: and doth the crown *endure* ¹¹ to every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.

27 And *thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the ¹² maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAPTER 28.

Of impiety and religious integrity.

THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but ¹ by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

3 ^a A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain ² which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: ^b but such as keep the law contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but ^c they that seek the LORD understand all things.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than *he that is* perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that ³ is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and ⁴ unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 ^a He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, ^c even his prayer shall be abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: ¹ but the upright shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is wise ⁵ in his own

B. C. 700.

CHAP. 27.

^j ch. 30. 15, 16.
^{hab.} 2. 5.

8 not.

9 set thy heart.

10 strength.

11 to genera-
tion and
generation.

12 life.

CHAP. 28.

1 Or, by men
of under-
standing and
wisdom shall
they likewise
be prolonged.

^a Matt. 18. 28.

2 without food.

^b 1 Ki. 18. 18.
Matt. 3. 7.
Eph. 5. 11.

1 Tim. 5. 20.

^c John 7. 17.

3 Or, feedeth
gluttons.

4 by increase.

^d 2 Tim. 4. 3.

^e Ps. 66. 18.
Luke 13. 25-
27.

^f Ps. 34. 9, 10.
Matt. 6. 33.
Mark 10. 30.
Luke 18. 29,
30.
Rom. 8. 32.
1 Cor. 3. 22,
23.

5 in his eyes.

6 Or, sought
for.

^g Matt. 2. 16.

7 Or, un-
punished.

^h Ezek. 13. 19.

8 Or, He that
hath an evil
eye hasteth
to be rich.

9 a man
destroying.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 6. 6.

CHAP. 29.

1 A man of
reproofs.

2 Or, increased.

conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice, *there is* great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is ^a hidden.

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh *them* shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; ² so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong *his* days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of *any* person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but *he that is* perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be ⁷ innocent.

21 To have respect of persons is not good: for for ^a a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.

22 ^b He that hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, *It is* no transgression; the same is the companion of ⁹ a destroyer.

25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: ⁴ but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAPTER 29.

¹ Of public government, 15 and of private.

HE, ¹ that being often reprov'd hardeneth *his* neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 When the righteous are ² in authority, the people rejoice: but

when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

3 ^a Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth *his* substance.

4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but ³ he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 ^b The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: *but* the wicked regardeth not to know *it*.

8 Scornful men ⁴ bring a city into a snare: but wise *men* turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.

10 ⁵ The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise *man* keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and ⁶ the deceitful man meet together: ^c the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

14 The king that ^a faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to *himself* bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but ^e the righteous shall see their fall.

17 ^f Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 ^g Where *there is* no vision, the people ⁷ perish: but ^h he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man *that is* hasty ⁸ in his words? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become *his* son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 ⁱ A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: ^j he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth *it* not.

25 ^k The fear of man bringeth a

B. C. 700.

CHAP. 29.

a 1 Ki. 1. 43.

ch. 10. 1.

ch. 15. 20.

Phil. 2. 22.

3 a man of

obligations.

b Job 29. 16.

Ps. 31. 7.

Isa. 35. 3. 4.

Luke 22. 32.

Gal. 6. 1.

4 Or. set a

city on fire.

5 Men of blood.

6 Or, the

usurer.

c Matt. 5. 45.

d Ps. 72. 2.

e Ps. 37. 26.

f ch. 13. 24.

g 1 Sam. 3. 1.

Amos 8. 11.

7 Or, is made

naked.

h John 13. 17.

Jas. 1. 25.

8 Or, in his

matters.

i Isa. 2. 11. 12.

Matt. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11.

j Lev. 5. 1.

k Gen. 12. 12.

9 shall be set

on high.

10 the face of

a ruler.

CHAP. 30.

a Ps. 73. 22.

1 know.

b John 3. 13.

c Job 33. 4.

d Ps. 12. 6.

2 purified.

e Ps. 18. 30.

Ps. 84. 11.

f Deut. 4. 2.

Rev. 22. 18.

3 withhold not

from me.

g Matt. 6. 11.

4 of my allow-

ance.

h Deut. 8. 12.

Neh. 9. 25.

Hosea 13. 6.

5 belie thee.

6 Hurt not with

thy tongue.

i Isa. 65. 5.

Luke 18. 11.

Titus 1. 15.

16.

j Job 29. 17.

k Ps. 14. 4.

Amos 8. 4.

7 Wealth.

l ch. 27. 20.

Hab. 2. 5.

snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD ⁹ shall be safe.

26 Many seek ¹⁰ the ruler's favour; but *every* man's judgment *cometh* from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

CHAPTER 30.

The confession and instructions of Agur.

THE words of A'gur the son of Jā'keh, *even* the prophecy: the man spake unto Ith'iel, even unto Ith'iel and Ū'cal,

2 ^a Surely I *am* more brutish than *any* man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor ¹ have the knowledge of the holy.

4 ^b Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? ^c who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what *is* his name, and what *is* his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 ^d Every word of God *is* ² pure: ^e he *is* a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 ^f Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two *things* have I required of thee; ³ deny *methem* not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; ^g feed me with food ⁴ convenient for me:

9 ^h Lest I be full, and ⁵ deny *thee*, and say, Who *is* the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God *in vain*.

10 ⁶ Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 *There is* a generation *that* curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 *There is* a generation ⁱ *that* are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 *There is* a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14 ^j *There is* a generation, whose teeth *are* as swords, and their jaw teeth *as* knives, ^k to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from *among* men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, *crying*, Give, give. There are three *things that* are never satisfied, *yea*, four *things* say not, ⁷ *It is* enough:

16 ^l The grave; and the barren womb; the earth *that* is not filled

with water; and the fire *that* saith not, *It is enough.*

17 ^m The eye *that* mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey *his* mother, the ravens of ⁸ the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three *things which* are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the ⁹ midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

20 *Such is* the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three *things* the earth is disquieted, and for four *which* it cannot bear:

22 For ⁿ a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 For an odious *woman* when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four *things which* are little upon the earth, but they are ¹⁰ exceeding wise:

25 ^o The ants *are* a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 ^p The conies *are but* a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them ¹¹ by bands;

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three *things* which go well, yea, four *are* comely in going:

30 A ¹² lion *which is* strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A ^{13 14} greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom *there is* no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, ¹ lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAPTER 31.

1 Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. 10 Praise and properties of a good wife.

THE words of king Lēm'u-el, the ¹ prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

B. C. 700.

CHAP. 30.

^m Gen. 9. 22.
Lev. 20. 9.

⁸ Or, the brook.

⁹ heart.

ⁿ ch. 19. 10.
Eccl. 10. 7.

¹⁰ wise, made wise.

^o ch. 6. 6.

^p Lev. 11. 5.
Ps. 104. 18.

¹¹ gathered together.

¹² mighty old lion.

¹³ Or, horse.

¹⁴ girl in the loins.

^q Eccl. 8. 3.
Micah 7. 16.
Rom. 3. 19.

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 31.

¹ burden.

^a Deut. 17. 17.
Neh. 13. 25.
ch. 7. 26.

^b Hosea 4. 11.

^c Eccl. 10. 17.

^e Hosea 4. 11.

² alter.

³ of all the sons of affliction.

^d Ps. 104. 15.

⁴ bitter of soul.

⁵ the sons of destruction.

^e Lev. 19. 15.
Deut. 1. 16.
2 Sam. 8. 15.

^f Isa. 1. 17. 23.
Zech. 7. 9.
John 7. 24.

^g Heb. 1. 9.

^h ch. 21. 13.

ⁱ Isa. 1. 17.

^j Jer. 22. 16.

^k Rom. 12. 11.

^l Matt. 24. 45.

^m Luke 12. 42.

⁶ taketh.

⁷ She tasteth.

⁸ She spreadeth.

⁹ Or, double garments.

ⁱ Deut. 16. 18.

^j ch. 12. 4.

^k 1 Tim. 2. 9.

¹⁰.

3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways ^a to that which destroyeth kings.

4 ^b *It is* not for kings, O Lēm'u-el, *it is* not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 ^c Lest they drink, and forget the law, and ² pervert the judgment ³ of any of the afflicted.

6 ^d Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be ⁴ of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all ^e such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, ^f judge righteously, and ^g plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ^h Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price *is* far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 ⁱ She riseth also while it is yet night, and ^h giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and ⁶ buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 ^j She perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 ^k She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household *are* clothed with ⁹ scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing *is* silk and purple.

23 ^l Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth *it*; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and ^h honour *are* her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with

wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

27 ^k She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 ^l Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.

B. C. 1015.

CHAP. 31.

^k ch. 14. 1.
^l Tim. 5. 14.
² Tim. 3. 15.
¹ Ki. 2. 19.
¹⁰ Or, have
 gotten riches.
^m Ps. 112. 1.

29 Many daughters ¹⁰ have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: *but* a woman that ^m feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER.

CHAPTER 1.

The Preacher sheweth that all things here below are vain.

THE words of the Preacher, the son of Dā'vid, king in Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

2 ^a Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; ^b all is vanity.

3 ^c What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

4 *One* generation passeth away, and *another* generation cometh: ^d but the earth abideth for ever.

5 ^e The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and ¹ hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 ^f The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 ^g All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they ² return again.

8 ^h All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: ⁱ the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 ^j The thing that hath been, *it is* that which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new thing under the sun.

10 Is there *any* thing whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 *There is* no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be *any* remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

12 ¶ I the Preacher was king over Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

13 And I gave my heart to know and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: ^k this sore travail hath God given

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 1.

^a Ps. 39. 5.
^b Ps. 39. 5, 6.
^c Ps. 62. 9, 10.
^d ch. 4. 4, 6.
^e Rom. 8. 20.
^f ch. 3. 9.
^g Ps. 104. 5.
^h 2 Pet. 3. 10.
ⁱ Ps. 19. 5.
^j 1 panteth.
^k John 3. 8.
^l Job 38. 10.
^m Ps. 104. 8.
ⁿ 2 return to go.
^o ch. 3. 1.
^p 1 Prov. 27. 20.
^q Gen. 8. 22.
^r ch. 3. 15.
^s Gen. 3. 19.
^t ch. 3. 10.
^u Or, to afflict them.
^v ch. 7. 13.
^w 4 defect.
^x 1 Ki. 3. 12.
^y ch. 2. 9.
^z 5 had seen much.
^{aa} ch. 2. 3.
^{ab} 1 Thess. 5. 21.
^{ac} Job 28. 28.
^{ad} ch. 7. 16.
^{ae} 1 Cor. 1. 20.

CHAP. 2.

^a Ps. 10. 6, 11.
^b Luke 12. 19.
^c Isa. 50. 11.
^d Prov. 14. 13.
^e ch. 7. 6.
^f Isa. 22. 12, 13.
^g Amos 6. 5, 6.
^h ch. 1. 17.
ⁱ Isa. 22. 13.
^j Amos 6. 3-6.
^k 1 Pet. 4. 3.
^l 1 to draw my flesh with wine.
^m 2 the number of the days of their life.
ⁿ 3 sons of my house.

to the sons of man ³ to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 ¹ That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and ⁴ that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten ^m more wisdom than all *they* that have been before me in Jē-rū'sā-lēm: yea, my heart ⁵ had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 ⁿ And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For ^o in much wisdom *is* much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Vanity of human courses.* 24 *Of the cheerful use of what a man hath.*

I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, ^b this also *is* vanity.

2 ^c I said of laughter, *It is* mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 ^d I sought in mine heart ¹ to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven ² all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got *me* servants and maidens, and had ³ servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great

and small cattle above all that were in Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm before me :

8 ^o I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces : I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as ⁴ musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So ^f I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm : also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy ; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour : and ^v this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do : and, behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, ^h and madness, and folly : for what *can* the man *do* that cometh after the king ? ^o *even* that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw ^g that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 ⁱ The wise man's eyes *are* in his head ; but the fool walketh in darkness : and I myself perceived also that ^j one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it ⁷ happeneth even to me ; and why was I then more wise ? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.

16 For *there* is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever ; seeing that which now *is* in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise *man* ? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life ; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me : for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had ⁸ taken under the sun : because ^k I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise *man* or ^l a fool ? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. ^m This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose la-

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 2.

e 1 Ki. 9. 28.

4 musical instrument and instruments.

f ch. 1. 16.

g ch. 3. 22.

h ch. 1. 17.

5 Or, in those things which have been already done.

6 that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly.

i ch. 8. 1.

j ch. 9. 2.

7 happeneth to me, even to me.

8 laboured.

k Ps. 49. 10.

l 1 Ki. 12. 13.

m 1 Tim. 6. 10.

9 give.

n ch. 1. 3.

o Job 5. 7.

10 Or, delight his senses.

11 before him.

CHAP. 3.

a ch. 8. 6.

1 to bear.

b Gen. 47. 29. Job 7. 1. Isa. 38. 1. John 11. 14. Heb. 9. 27.

c Gen. 9. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Hosea 6. 1. 2.

d Ex. 15. 20. 2 Sam. 6. 16. Ps. 149. 3.

2 to be far from.

3 Or, seek.

e Amos 5. 13.

f Luke 14. 26.

g ch. 1. 3.

h ch. 1. 13.

i Deut. 32. 4.

j ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 33.

bour *is* in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity ; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he ⁹ leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity and a great evil.

22 ⁿ For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun ?

23 For all his days *are* ^o sorrows, and his travail grief ; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ *There* is nothing better for a man, *than* that he should eat and drink, and *that* he ¹⁰ should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it *was* from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I ?

26 For *God* giveth to a man that *is* good ¹¹ in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy : but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to *him* that *is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 3.

By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail.

TO every thing there is a season, and a ^a time to every purpose under the heaven :

2 A time ¹ to be born, and ^b a time to die ; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up *that which is* planted ;

3 ^c A time to kill, and a time to heal ; a time to break down, and a time to build up ;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh ; a time to mourn, and ^d a time to dance ;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together ; a time to embrace, and a time ² to refrain from embracing ;

6 A time to ³ get, and a time to lose ; a time to keep, and a time to cast away ;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew ; ^e a time to keep silence, and a time to speak ;

8 A time to love, and a time to ^f hate ; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 ^g What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth ?

10 ^h I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He ⁱ hath made every thing beautiful in his time : also he hath set the world in their heart, so that ^j no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that *there is* no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also ^k that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it *is* the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: ^l nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth *it*, that *men* should fear before him.

15 ^m That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been: and God requireth ⁿ that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover ^o I saw under the sun the place of judgment, *that* wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, *that* iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, ^p God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for *there is* a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, ^q that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 ^r For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all *is* vanity.

20 All go unto one place; ^s all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit ^t of man that ^u goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that *there is* nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for ^v that *is* his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAPTER 4.

1 ¹ Vanity increased unto men by oppression, 4 by envy, 5 by idleness, 7 by covetousness, 9 by solitariness, 13 and by wilfulness.

SO I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the ¹ side of their oppressors *there was* power; but they had no comforter.

2 ^a Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 ^b Yea, better *is he* than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and ² every right work, that ³ for

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 3.

k ch. 2. 24.

l Jas. 1. 17.

m ch. 1. 9.

n ch. 2. 13.

o Job 34. 11.

p Rom. 2. 6.

q Cor. 5. 10.

r Thess. 1. 6.

s Or, that they might clear God, and see, etc.

t Ps. 49. 12.

u Gen. 3. 19.

v Of the sons of man.

w Is ascending.

x ch. 2. 10.

CHAP. 4.

1 hand.

a Job 3. 17.

b ch. 2. 17.

c Job 3. 11.

d ch. 6. 3.

e Matt. 24. 19.

f Luke 23. 29.

g All the righteousness of work.

h This is the envy of a man from his neighbour.

i Prov. 6. 10.

j Prov. 27. 20.

k ch. 1. 8.

l Hab. 2. 5, 6.

m 1 John 2. 16.

n Ps. 39. 6.

o Luke 12. 20.

p Who knoweth not to be admonished.

CHAP. 5.

a Ex. 3. 5.

b Joshua 5. 15.

c Ps. 89. 7.

d Isa. 1. 12.

e 1 Sam. 15. 23.

f Ps. 50. 8.

g Prov. 15. 8.

h Hosea 6. 6.

i Or, word.

j Ps. 39. 1.

k Prov. 10. 19.

l Matt. 6. 7.

m Gen. 28. 20.

n Num. 30. 2.

o Ps. 50. 14.

p Isa. 19. 21.

q Ps. 65. 13, 14.

r Jonah 2. 9.

s Prov. 20. 25.

t Acts 5. 4.

this a man is envied of his neighbour. This *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 ^c The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better *is* an handful *with* quietness, than both the hands full *with* travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one *alone*, and *there is* not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet *is there* no end of all his labour; neither is his ^d eye satisfied with riches; ^e neither *saith he*, For whom do I labour, and be-reave my soul of good? This *is* also vanity, yea, it *is* a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two *are* better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him *that is* alone when he falleth; for *he hath* not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm *alone*?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord *is* not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better *is* a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, ⁴ who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also *he that is* born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 *There is* no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 5.

1 ¹ Vanities in divine service, 9 and in riches. 18 To live contentedly is the gift of God.

KEEP ^a thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, ^b than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter *any* ¹ thing before God: for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words ^c be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice *is known* by multitude of words.

4 ^d When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for *he hath* no pleasure in fools: ^e pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 ^f Better *is it* that thou shouldst

not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it *was* an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words *there are also divers vanities*: but ^a fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou ⁱ seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not ² at the matter: for ^j *he that is higher than the highest regardeth*; and *there be higher than they*.

9 ¶ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: *this is also vanity*.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good *is there* to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of *them with their eyes*?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 ^k There is a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely*, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and *there is nothing in his hand*.

15 ^l As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also *is* a sore evil, *that* in all points as he came, so shall he go: and ^m what profit hath he ⁿ that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also ^o he eateth in darkness, and *he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness*.

18 ¶ Behold *that* which I have seen: ³ *it is good and comely for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun ⁴ all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; *this is the gift of God*.

20 ⁵ For he shall not much remem-

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 5.

g 1 Cor. 11. 10,
1 Tim. 5. 21.

A Deut. 10. 12.
Prov. 23. 17.

ch. 12. 13.
Heb. 12. 23.

i ch. 3. 16.

2 at the will,
or, purpose.

j Ps. 12. 5.
Isa. 57. 15.

k ch. 6. 1.

l Job 1. 21.
Ps. 49. 17.

1 Tim. 6. 7.

m ch. 1. 3.

n Prov. 11. 20.

o Ps. 127. 2.

3 there is a
good which is
comely, etc.

4 the number
of the days.

5 Or, Though
he give not
much, yet
he remem-
bereth, etc.

p Ex. 23. 25.

CHAP. 6.

a Deut. 8. 7-10.
Judg. 18. 10.

Job 21. 10.
Ps. 17. 14.

Luke 12. 19.

b Luke 12. 20.

c 2 Ki. 9. 35.
Esther 7. 10.

Isa. 14. 19.

d Job 3. 16.
Ps. 58. 8.

e Prov. 16. 26.
1 Tim. 6. 6-8.

1 soul.

2 than the
walking of
the soul.

f Job 9. 32.
Isa. 45. 9.

Rom. 9. 19,
21.

3 the number
of the days
of the life of
his vanity.

g Jas. 4. 14.

A Ps. 39. 6.

CHAP. 7.

a Phil. 1. 23.
Rev. 14. 13.

b Matt. 5. 4.

ber the days of his life; because ^p God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Vanity of riches without use.* 3 *Of long life without good.*

THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it *is* common among men:

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, ^a so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, ^b yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: *this is vanity, and it is an evil disease*.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred *children*, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and ^c also *that* he have no burial; I say, *that* ^d an untimely birth *is* better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known *any thing*: *this hath more rest than the other*.

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice *told*, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7 ^e All the labour of man *is* for his mouth, and yet the ^f appetite *is* not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better *is* the sight of the eyes ² than the wandering of the desire: *this is also vanity and vexation of spirit*.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it *is* man: ³ neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what *is* man the better?

12 For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, ⁴ all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as ⁵ a shadow? for ⁶ who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Remedies against vanity are a good name, 2 mortification, 7 patience.*

A GOOD name *is* better than a precious ointment; and ^a the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ *It is* better to go to the ^b house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that *is* the end of all men; and the living will lay *it* to his heart.

3 ¹ Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the ² crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; ⁴ and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and ⁶ the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire ³ wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom ⁴ is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a ⁵ defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath ⁶ set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: ⁷ there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that longeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou ⁷ destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: ⁸ why shouldest thou die ⁸ before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldst take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 ¹ For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also ² take no heed unto all

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 7.

1 Or, Anger.

c 2 Cor. 7. 10.

2 sound.

d Ex. 23. 8.

e Prov. 14. 29.

f Prov. 16. 32.

3 out of wisdom.

4 Or, as good

as an inherit-

ance, yea,

better too.

5 shadow.

g Isa. 14. 27.

6 made.

h ch. 8. 14.

i Prov. 25. 16.

Phil. 3. 6.

j Rom. 12. 3.

7 be desolate.

k Job 15. 32.

8 not in thy

time.

l 1 Ki. 8. 46.

2 Chr. 6. 36.

Prov. 20. 9.

Rom. 3. 23.

Gal. 3. 22.

1 John 1. 8.

9 give not thine

heart.

m Deut. 30. 11.

14.

Job 11. 12.

Ps. 36. 6.

Isa. 55. 8, 9.

Rom. 11. 35.

1 Tim. 6. 16.

10 I and my

heart com-

passed.

11 he that is

good before

God.

12 Or, weigh-

ing one

thing after

another, to

find out the

reason.

n Gen. 1. 27.

CHAP. 8.

1 the strength.

a Rom. 13. 5.

b Job 34. 18.

2 shall know.

c ch. 3. 1.

d Prov. 24. 22.

ch. 6. 12.

3 Or, how it

shall be.

e Ps. 49. 6.

f Job 14. 5.

4 Or, casting off

weapons.

words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 That which is far off, and ^m exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 ¹⁰ I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

26 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: ¹¹ whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, ¹² counting one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, ⁿ that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAPTER 8.

6 Divine providence to be observed. 12 It is better with the godly in adversity than with the wicked in prosperity.

WHO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and ¹ the boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, ^a and that in regard of the oath of God.

3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and ^b who may say unto him, What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment ² shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because ^c to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7 ^a For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him ³ when it shall be?

8 ^e There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no ⁴ discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: *there is a time wherein* ¹ one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: *this is also vanity.*

11 ^h Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ¶ ⁱ Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his *days* be prolonged, yet surely I know that ^j it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which are* as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just *men*, unto whom it ^k happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked *men*, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that *this also is vanity.*

15 ^l Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, ^m which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also *there is that* neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that ⁿ a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall not find *it*; yea farther; though a wise *man* think to know *it*, ^o yet shall he not be able to find *it*.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Like things happen to good and bad. ⁷ How to enjoy the good of this life. ¹³ Wisdom is better than strength.

FOR all this ¹ I considered in my heart even to declare all this, ^a that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, *are* in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.

2 ^b All things come alike to all: *there is one event* to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as *is* the good, so *is*

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 8.

g 1 Sam. 18. 12.

h Job 21. 14, 15.
Ps. 10. 6.
Isa. 26. 10.
Rom. 2. 4, 5.
2 Pet. 3. 4, 10.i Isa. 65. 29.
Rom. 2. 5.j Prov. 1. 32.
Isa. 3. 10.
Matt. 25. 34.k Ps. 73. 14.
ch. 2. 14.

l ch. 3. 12.

m Lev. 26. 5.

n Job 5. 9.
ch. 3. 11.
Isa. 40. 28.
Rom. 11. 33.

o Ps. 73. 16.

CHAP. 9.

1 I gave, or, set to my heart.

a 1 Sam. 2. 9.
Job 5. 8.
Prov. 16. 3.
ch. 8. 14.
Isa. 26. 12.
2 Cor. 3. 5.
1 Pet. 1. 5.b Ps. 73. 3, 12, 13, 17.
Mal. 3. 15.c Job 14. 21.
Ps. 6. 5.
Isa. 63. 16.d Job 7. 8.
Isa. 26. 14.

e ch. 8. 15.

2 See, or, Enjoy life.

f ch. 2. 10, 24.

g Amos 2. 14.
Jer. 9. 23.

h ch. 8. 7.

i Prov. 29. 6.
Luke 12. 20.
1 Thess. 5. 3.

j 2 Sam. 20. 16-22.

k Prov. 21. 22.
ch. 7. 19.

l Mark 6. 2.

the sinner; and he that sweareth, as *he* that feareth an oath.

3 *This is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is one event* unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness *is* in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but ^a the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for ^a the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, ^a eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 ² Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: ^j for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do *it* with thy might; for *there is* no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, ^a and saw under the sun, that the race *is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For ^b man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so ^c are the sons of men ⁱ snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it *seemed* great unto me:

14 ^j *There was* a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 ^k Then said I, Wisdom *is* better than strength: nevertheless ^l the

poor man's wisdom *is* despised, and his words are not heard.

17 ^m The words of wise *men are* heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom *is* better than weapons of war: but ⁿ one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Of wisdom and folly, 16 of riot, 18 slothfulness, 19 and money.*

DEAD ¹ flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: *so doth* a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 ^a A wise man's heart *is* at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, ² his wisdom falleth *him*, ^b and he saith to every one *that he is* a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, ^c leave not thy place; for ^d yielding pacieth great offences.

5 There is an evil *which* I have seen under the sun, as an error *which* proceedeth ³ from the ruler:

6 Folly is set ⁴ in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants ^e upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom *is* profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite ^f without enchantment; and ⁵ a babbler is no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth *are* ⁶ gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth *is* foolishness: and the end of ⁷ his talk *is* mischievous madness.

14 A fool also ⁸ is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and ⁹ what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ ^h Woe to thee, O land, when thy king *is* a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed *art* thou, O land, when thy king *is* the son of nobles, and

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 9.

^m Gen. 41. 14.
² Sam. 20. 17.
Dan. 5. 11.

ⁿ Joshua 7. 1.
² Ki. 17. 21.
Rom. 6. 12,
16-23.

CHAP. 10.

1 Flies of death.

^a Matt. 6. 33.
Col. 3. 1.

2 his heart.

3 Prov. 13. 16.

c ch. 8. 3.

^d 1 Sam. 25. 24.
Prov. 25. 15.

3 from before.

4 in great heights.

e Prov. 19. 10.

f Jer. 8. 17.

5 the master of the tongue.

6 grace.

7 his mouth.

8 multiplish words.

g Jas. 4. 14.

h Isa. 3. 4.

i Prov. 31. 4.

9 maketh glad the life.

j Ex. 22. 28.

10 Or, conscience, figure like, Luke 19. 40.

CHAP. 11.

1 upon the face of the waters.

^a Deut. 15. 10.
Prov. 11. 18.
Matt. 10. 42.
² Cor. 9. 6.

^b Ps. 112. 9.
Luke 6. 30.

c Micah 5. 5.

d Eph. 5. 16.

e John 3. 8.

2 shall be right.

^f Deut. 29. 19.
Ps. 81. 12.
Acts 14. 16.
Eph. 2. 2, 3.

g ch. 12. 14.
Rom. 2. 6.

3 Or, anger.

h 2 Cor. 7. 1.

ⁱ thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ Bymuch slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and wine ⁹ maketh merry: but money answereth all *things*.

20 ¶ ^j Curse not the king, no not in thy ¹⁰ thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Directions for charity. 7 Death ought to be remembered in life.*

CAST thy bread ¹ upon the waters: ^a for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 ^b Give a portion ^c to seven, and also to eight; ^d for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As ^e thou knowest not what *is* the way of the spirit, *nor* how the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether ² shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both *shall be* alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, *and* rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh *is* vanity.

9 ¶ Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, ^f and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these *things* ^g God will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove ³ sorrow from thy heart, ^h and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth *are* vanity.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The Creator to be remembered in the days of youth, and must not be deferred. 13 The fear of God the chief antidote of vanity.*

REMEMBER now thy Creator
in the days of thy youth, while
the evil days come not, nor the years
draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I
have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the
moon, or the stars, be not darkened,
nor the clouds return after the
rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of
the ^a house shall tremble, and the
strong men shall bow themselves,
and ¹ the grinders cease because they
are few, and ² those that look out of
the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the
streets, when the sound of the grind-
ing is low, and he shall rise up at the
voice of the bird, and all ^a the daugh-
ters of musick shall be brought
low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of
that which is high, and fears shall be
in the way, and the ^a almond tree
shall flourish, and the grasshopper
shall be a burden, and desire shall
fail: because man goeth to his long
home, and the mourners go about the
streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed,
or the golden bowl be broken, or the
pitcher be broken at the fountain,

B. C. 977.

CHAP. 12.

^a Ps. 71. 9.
Zech. 8. 4.
2 Cor. 3. 1.

1 Or, the
grinders fail,
because they
grind little.

^b Gen. 27. 1.

^c Micah 7. 1.

^d 2 Sam. 19. 35.

^e Lev. 19. 32.

^f Gen. 3. 19.

^g Job. 3. 21.

^h Gen. 2. 7.
Num. 16. 22.

2 Or, the more
wise the
preacher was,
etc.

3 words of
delight.

4 Or, reading.

5 Or, The end of
the matter,
even all that
hath been
heard, is.

ⁱ Matt. 12. 36.

or the wheel broken at the cist-
ern.

7 Then ^f shall the dust return to the
earth as it was: ^g and the spirit shall
return unto God ^h who gave it.

8 ¶ Vanity of vanities, saith the
preacher; all is vanity.

9 And ² moreover, because the
preacher was wise, he still taught
the people knowledge; yea, he gave
good heed, and sought out, and set
in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out
³ acceptable words: and that which
was written was upright, even words
of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as
goads, and as nails fastened by the
masters of assemblies, which are
given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son,
be admonished: of making many
books there is no end; and much
⁴ study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of
the whole matter: Fear God, and
keep his commandments: for this is
the whole duty of man.

14 For ¹ God shall bring every work
into judgment, with every secret
thing, whether it be good, or whether
it be evil.

THE

SONG OF SOLOMON.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The church's love unto Christ. 5 She confesseth her
deformity, 7 and prayeth to be directed to his flock.
8 Christ directeth her to the shepherds' tents: 9 and
showing his love to her, 11 giveth her gracious pro-
mises. 12 The church and Christ congratulate
each other.

THE ^a song of songs, which is Söl-
o-mon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses
of his mouth: for ¹ thy love is bet-
ter than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good
ointments thy name is as ointment
poured forth, therefore do the ^b vir-
gins love thee.

4 ^a Draw me, we ^d will run after
thee: the king ^a hath brought me
into his chambers: we will be glad
and rejoice in thee, we will remem-
ber thy love more than wine: ² the
upright love thee.

5 I am black, but comely, O ye
daughters of Jê-rû-să-lêm, as the
tents of Kê-dâr, as the curtains of
Söl'o-mon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am
black, because the sun hath looked
upon me: my mother's children were

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 1.

^a 1 Ki. 4. 32.

1 thy loves.

^b Job. 6. 8.
Matt. 23. 1.
2 Cor. 11. 2.

^c Jer. 31. 3.
Hosea 11. 4.
John 6. 44.

^d Phil. 3. 12.

^e Ps. 45. 14.
John 14. 2.
Eph. 2. 6.

2 Or, they love
thee up-
rightly.

^f John 10. 27.

3 Or, as one
that is veiled.

^g Job. 2. 2.

^h 2 Chr. 1. 16.

ⁱ Ezek. 10. 11.

angry with me; they made me the
keeper of the vineyards; but mine
own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul
loveth, where thou feedest, where
thou ^f makest thy flock to rest at
noon: for why should I be ³ as one
that turneth aside by the flocks of
thy companions?

8 ¶ If thou know not, O thou fair-
est among women, go thy way forth
by the footsteps of the flock, and feed
thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, ^g O my
love, ^h to a company of horses in
Phă-raôh's chariots.

10 ¹ Thy cheeks are comely with
rows of jewels, thy neck with chains
of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of
gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king sitteth at his
table, my spikenard sendeth forth
the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-
beloved unto me; he shall lie all
night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a

cluster of ⁴camphire in the vineyards of Ēn-ġē'di.

15 ^j Behold, thou *art* fair, ⁵ my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed *is* green.

17 The beams of our house *are* cedar, and our ⁶ rafters of fir.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Mutual love of Christ and his church.* 8 *Her hope, 10 and calling.* 14 *Christ's care of her.* 16 *Her profession, faith, and hope.*

I AM the rose of Shār'on, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so *is* my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so *is* my beloved among the sons. ¹ I sat down under his shadow with great delight, ^a and his fruit *was* sweet to my ² taste.

4 He brought me to the ³ banquetting house, and his banner over me *was* love.

5 Stay me with flagons, ⁴ comfort me with apples: for I *am* sick of love.

6 ^b His left hand *is* under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 ⁵ I charge you, O ye daughters of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

8 ⁷ [†] The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved *is* like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, ⁶ shewing himself through the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

11 For, lo, the winter *is* past, the rain *is* over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing *of* birds *is* come, and the voice of the turtle *is* heard in our land;

13 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines *with* the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 [†] O my dove, *that art* in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, ^a let me hear thy voice; for sweet *is* thy voice, and thy countenance *is* comely.

15 Take us ^c the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines *have* tender grapes.

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 1.

4 Or, cypress.

j ch. 4. 1.

5 Or, my

companion.

6 Or, galleries.

CHAP. 2.

1 I delighted

and sat

down, etc.

a Gen. 3. 6.

Rev. 22. 1.

2 palate.

3 house of

wine.

4 straw me

with apples.

b ch. 8. 3.

5 I adjure you.

c John 10. 4.

6 flourishing.

d ch. 8. 13.

e Ps. 80. 13.

Ezek. 13. 4.

Luke 13. 32.

f ch. 6. 3.

g ch. 4. 6.

Luke 1. 78.

Rom. 13. 12.

2 Pet. 1. 19.

h ch. 8. 14.

7 Or, of

division.

CHAP. 3.

a Ps. 4. 4.

Ps. 6. 6.

Isa. 26. 9.

b ch. 5. 7.

Isa. 21. 6-8,

11, 12.

c Prov. 8. 17.

d Prov. 4. 13.

Rom. 8. 35,

39.

e ch. 2. 7.

f ch. 8. 5.

Jer. 2. 2.

1 Or, a bed,

or, throne.

g Matt. 22. 37.

John 13. 1,

34.

Rom. 5. 8.

Eph. 3. 19.

1 Pet. 1. 7, 8.

h Ps. 110. 3.

Isa. 62. 5.

Rev. 11. 15.

CHAP. 4.

a ch. 1. 15.

b ch. 6. 5.

1 Or, that eat

of, etc.

16 [†] My beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17 ⁹ Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like ^a a roe or a young hart upon the mountains ^{of} Bē'thēr.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The church's fight and victory in temptation.* 6 *She glorieth in Christ.*

BY ^a night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 ^b The watchmen that go about the city found me: *to whom I said*, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 *It was* but ^c a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: ^d I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 ^e I charge you, O ye daughters of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please.

6 [†] Who *is* this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which *is* Söl'o-mon's; threescore valliant men *are* about it, of the valiant of Is'ra-el.

8 They all hold swords, *being* expert in war: every man *hath* his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Söl'o-mon made himself ¹ a chariot of the wood of Lēb'a-non.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved ^a with love, for the daughters of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zī'ōn, and behold king Söl'o-mon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the ^b day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Christ setteth forth the graces of the church: 8 he sheweth his love to her.* 16 *She prayeth to be made fit for his presence.*

BEHOLD, ^a thou *art* fair, my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair *is* as a ^b flock of goats, ¹ that appear from mount Ġīl'e-ād.

2 ^c Thy teeth *are* like a flock of sheep that *are* even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips *are* like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech *is* comely: thy temples *are* like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 ^d Thy neck *is* like the tower of Dā'vid builded ^e for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 ^f Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes that *are* twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Until the day ^g break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 ^h Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 ⁱ ¶ Come with me from Lēb'a-non, my spouse, with me from Lēb'a-non: look from the top of Ām'a-nā, from the top of Shē'nir ^k and Hēr'mōn, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ^l ravished my heart, my sister, my ^m spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: ⁿ honey and milk *are* under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments *is* ^o like the smell of Lēb'a-non.

12 ^p A garden ^q inclosed *is* my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants *are* an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; ^r camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of ^s living waters, and streams from Lēb'a-non.

16 ^t ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the ^u spices thereof may flow out. ^v Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Christ awaketh the church, with his calling. 9 He, the Beloved, described.

I ^a AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 4.

- ^c ch. 6. 6.
^d 2 Sam. 22. 51.
^e ch. 1. 10.
^f Neh. 3. 19.
^g Prov. 5. 19.
^h ch. 1. 14.
ⁱ Isa. 66. 10-12.
^j 1 Pet. 2. 2.
^k breathe.
^l Eph. 5. 27.
^m Deut. 3. 9.
ⁿ Or, taken away my heart.
^o Isa. 54. 5.
^p John 3. 29.
^q 2 Cor. 11. 2.
^r Rev. 19. 7, 8.
^s Prov. 24. 13, 14.
^t Gen. 27. 27.
^u Hosea 14. 6, 7.
^v Isa. 58. 11.
^w Hosea 3. 3.
^x barred.
^y Or, cypress.
^z John 3. 10.
^{aa} Gal. 5. 22.
^{ab} ch. 5. 1.

CHAP. 5.

- ^a ch. 4. 16.
^b Luke 15. 7.
^c John 3. 29.
^d Or, and be drunken with loves.
^e Prov. 8. 4.
^f Rev. 3. 20.
^g Or, (as some read,) in me.
^h passing, or, running about.
ⁱ Hosea 5. 15.
^j Lam. 3. 8.
^k ch. 3. 3.
^l Acts 20. 29, 30.
^m what.
ⁿ a standard-bearer.
^o Or, curled.
^p ch. 1. 15.
^q sitting in fullness, that is, fitly placed, and set as a precious stone in the foil of a ring.
^r Or, towers of perfumes.
^s His palate.
^t Ps. 45. 2.
^u Jer. 31. 3.
^v Rom. 8. 35.
^w Phil. 3. 8.

CHAP. 6.

a ch. 1. 8.

honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O ^b friends; drink, ^c yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ^d ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: *it is* the voice of my beloved ^e that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved ^f for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with ^g sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had ^h withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; ⁱ I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 ^j The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jē-ry/sā-lēm, if ye find my beloved, ^k that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.

9 ^l ¶ What *is* thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what *is* thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved *is* white and ruddy, ^m the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head *is* as the most fine gold, his locks *are* ⁿ bushy, and black as a raven.

12 ^o His eyes *are* as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and ^p fitly set.

13 His cheeks *are* as a bed of spices, as ^q sweet flowers: his lips *like* lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands *are* as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly *is* as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.

15 His legs *are* as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance *is* as Lēb'a-non, excellent as the cedars.

16 ^r His mouth *is* most sweet: yea, ^s he *is* altogether lovely. This *is* my beloved, and this *is* my friend, O daughters of Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The church professeth her faith in Christ. 4 He sleaveth her graces, 10 and his love toward her.

W HITHER *is* thy beloved gone, ^a O thou fairest among women?

whither is thy beloved turned aside?
that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to ^b feed in the gardens, and to ^c gather lilies.

3 ^d I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tir'zah, comely as Jê-rû/sâ-lêm, terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for ^e they have overcome me: thy hair is ^f as a flock of goats that appear from Gil'e-âd.

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and ^g to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

12 ^h Or ever I was aware, my soul ⁱ made me like the chariots of Am-mi'-na-dib.

13 Return, return, O Shû'lam-ite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shû'lam-ite? As it were the company ^j of two armies.

CHAPTER 7.

1 A further description of the graces of the church.
10 She professeth her faith and assurance of Christ's love.

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, ^a O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not ^b liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 ^c Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.

4 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in Hêsh-bôn, by the gate of Bâth-râb-bim: thy nose is as the tower of Lêb'a-

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 6.

b Isa. 40. 11.
Zeph. 3. 17.
Rev. 7. 17.

c Isa. 56. 8.
John 10. 16.

d ch. 2. 16.
Rev. 21. 2.

e 2 Cor. 10. 4.

1 Or, they have puffed me up.

f ch. 4. 1.

g ch. 7. 12.

2 I knew not.

3 Or, set me on the chariots of my willing people.

4 Or, of Mahanaim.

CHAP. 7.

a Ps. 45. 13.

1 mixture.

b ch. 4. 5.

2 Or, crimson.

3 bound.

4 straightly.

5 Or, of the ancient.

c ch. 2. 16.
Gal. 2. 20.

d Ps. 45. 11.

e ch. 6. 11.

6 open.

f Ps. 63. 3-8.
Ps. 73. 25.
ch. 4. 16.

g Gen. 30. 14.

h ch. 5. 1.
Matt. 13. 52.
John 15. 8.

CHAP. 8.

1 they should not despise me.

a Prov. 9. 2.

b ch. 2. 6.
Isa. 62. 4, 5.
2 Cor. 12. 9.

2 why should ye stir up, or, why, etc.

c John 17. 14.

d Isa. 49. 16.
Jer. 22. 24.
Hag. 2. 23.

e Phil. 3. 8.

3 hard.

non which looketh toward Dâ-mâs'-cus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like ² Câr'mel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king is ³ held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down ⁴ sweetly, causing the lips ^b of those that are asleep to speak.

10 ¶ I am my beloved's, and ^d his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us ^e see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape ^f appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will ^f I give thee my loves.

13 The ^g mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates ^h are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Love of the church to Christ. 6 Vehemency of love.
8 Calling of the Gentiles. 14 Christ's coming prayed for.

O THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, ¹ I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of ^a spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

3 ^b His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jê-rû/sâ-lêm, ² that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please.

5 Who is this that cometh up from ^c the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for ^e love is strong as death; jealousy is ³ cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: *if* a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she *be* a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she *be* a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 *I am* a wall, and *if* my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found *favoured*.

B. C. 1014.

CHAP. 8.

f Prov. 6. 35.

g Ps. 22. 27.

h Rev. 3. 20.

i Col. 2. 7.

j Ezek. 16. 7.

k peace.

l Matt. 21. 33.

m ch. 2. 14.

n Flee away.

o ch. 2. 17.

11 Sô'l'o-mon had a vineyard at Bâ'al-hâ'mon; *he* let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand *pieces* of silver.

12 My vineyard, which *is* mine, *is* before me: thou, O Sô'l'o-mon, *must* have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: *'cause* me to hear *it*.

14 ¶ *Make* haste, my beloved, and *be* thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Isaiah's* complaint of Judah: *he* exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threatenings. 21 *The* prophet bewaileth their wickedness.

THE *a* vision of Î-sâ'jah the son of A'moz, which he saw concerning Jû'dah and Jê-ry'sâ-lêm in the *b* days of Ūz-zî'ah, Jô'tham, Â'hâz, and Hêz-ê-ki'ah, kings of Jû'dah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: *but* Îs'-ra-el *c* doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people *laden* with iniquity, *a* seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Îs'-ra-el unto anger, they are *gone* away backward.

5 ¶ *Why* should ye be stricken any more? ye will *revolt* more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head *there is* no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: *if* they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with *ointment*.

7 *Your* country *is* desolate, your cities *are* burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and *it is* desolate, *as* overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zi'ôn is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

B. C. 700.

CHAP. 1.

a Num. 12. 6.

b 2 Ki. 15. 1.

c Jer. 9. 3, 6.

1 of heaviness.

d ch. 57. 3, 4.

2 alienated, or, separated.

e ch. 9. 13.

Jer. 2. 30.

3 increase revolt.

f Jer. 8. 22.

g Or, oil.

h Deut. 28. 51.

5 as the overthrow of strangers.

i Rom. 9. 29.

j Ezek. 16. 46.

k Ps. 50. 8.

6 great he goats.

7 to be seen.

8 Or, grief.

k Job 27. 9.

l 1 Tim. 2. 8.

9 multiply prayer.

10 bloods.

m Jer. 4. 14.

n Rom. 12. 9.

o Micah 6. 8.

11 Or, righten.

p 1 Sam. 12. 7.

ch. 41. 21.

Micah 6. 2.

q Ps. 51. 7.

ch. 44. 22.

Micah 7. 18.

Eph. 1. 6-8.

9 *Except* the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sô'd'om, and we should have been like unto Gô-môr'rah.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers *of* Sô'd'om; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gô-môr'rah.

11 To what purpose *is* the multitude of your *sacrifices* unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of *he* goats.

12 When ye come *to* appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; *it is* *iniquity*, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear *them*.

15 And *when* ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: *'yea*, when ye *'make* many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of *blood*.

16 ¶ *Wash* you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; *'cease* to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; *'seek* judgment, *'relieve* the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and *let* us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, *they* shall

be as white as snow: though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 * If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: * for the month of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 ¶ How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 * Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Is'ra-el, Ah, * I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:

25 ¶ And I will turn my hand upon thee, and ¹² purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zi'ōn shall be redeemed with judgment, and ¹³ her converts with righteousness.

28 ¶ And the ¹⁴ destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of ¹⁵ the oaks which ye have desired, * and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, ¹⁶ and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Isaiah prophesieth of Christ's kingdom. 6 Wickedness the cause of God's forsaking his people. 10 The prophet forewarneth them of the terrible day of the Lord.

THE word that ĩ-sā'jah the son of Ā-moz saw concerning Jū'-dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 And * it shall come to pass in the last days, ¹ that the mountain of the LORD's house shall ² be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and

B. C. 760.

CHAP. 1.

* Deut. 28. 1.

* Titus 1. 2.

† 2 Chr. 36. 14.

Jer. 5. 5.

Dan. 9. 5.

Hosea 9. 15.

u Deut. 28. 63.

v Rev. 3. 19.

12 according to

purity.

13 Or, they

that return

of her.

14 breaking.

w ch. 57. 5.

x ch. 65. 3.

15 Or, and his

work.

CHAP. 2.

a Micah 4. 1.

Acts 2. 17.

b Dan. 2. 35.

Rev. 14. 1.

1 Or, be pre-

pared.

c Zech. 8. 21.

d Luke 24. 47.

e John 5. 22.

f Hosea 2. 18.

2 Or, scythes.

g Acts 26. 23.

3 Or, more than

the east.

h Deut. 18. 14.

4 Or, abound

with the

children.

5 Or, nonenti-

ties.

i ch. 12. 1, 4.

ch. 24. 21, 23.

ch. 25. 9.

ch. 26. 1.

Jer. 30. 7, 8.

Joel 3. 15.

Amos 9. 11.

Obad. 8.

Micah 5. 10.

6 pictures of

desire.

say, * Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jā'qōb; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: ⁴ for out of Zi'ōn shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

4 And he * shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and ⁵ they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into ² pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jā'qōb, come ye, and let us * walk in the light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jā'qōb, because they be replenished ³ from the east, and ⁴ are soothsayers like the Philis'tines, and they ⁴ please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there any* end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither *is there any* end of their chariots:

8 Their land also is full of ⁵ idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted ⁶ in that day.

12 For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

13 And upon all the cedars of Lēb'a-non, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bā'shān,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the ships of Tār'shish, and upon all ⁶ pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 And ⁷the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the holes of ⁸the rocks, and into the caves of ⁸the earth, ^kfor fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth ^lto shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast ⁹his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, ¹⁰which they made *each one* for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 ^mCease ye from man, whose breath *is* in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAPTER 3.

1 Calamities coming upon Judah. 10 Different states of the righteous and the wicked. 12 Oppression of the rulers: 16 Punishment of the women for pride.

FOR, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jê-ru'sā-lēm and from Jū'dah ^athe stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and ¹the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the ²eloquent orator.

4 And I will give ^bchildren to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the ^cpeople shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against ^dthe ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin *be* under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he ³swear, saying, I will not be an ⁴healer; for in my house *is* neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For Jê-ru'sā-lēm is ruined, and Jū'dah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings *are* against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sôd'om, they hide *it* not. Woe unto their soul!

B. C. 790.

CHAP. 2.

7 Or, the whole shall pass away.

5 Hosea 10. 8. Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16.

8 the dust.

k 2 Thess. 1. 9.

l Ps. 7. 6.

Nab. 1. 3-6.

Hab. 3. 6.

Hag. 2. 6.

Heb. 12. 26.

9 the idols of his silver, etc.

10 Or, which they made for him.

m Prov. 23. 4.

CHAP. 3.

a Lev. 26. 26. Jer. 37. 21. Ezek. 14. 13.

1 a man eminent in countenance.

2 Or, skilful of speech.

b Eccl. 10. 16.

c Micah 3.

d Deut. 28. 50. Lam. 4. 16.

3 lift up the hand, Gen. 14. 22, or, protest.

4 binder up.

5 done to him.

6 Or, they which call thee blessed.

7 swallow up.

8 Or, burnt.

e Matt. 21. 33.

9 deceiving with their eyes.

10 Or, tripping nicely.

11 make naked.

12 Or, networks.

13 Or, sweet balls.

14 Or, spangled ornaments.

15 houses of the soul.

16 might.

f Jer. 14. 2. Lam. 1. 4.

17 Or, cleansed, or, emptied.

for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that *it shall be well with him*: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! *it shall be ill with him*: for the reward of his hands shall be ⁶given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, children *are* their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, ⁹they which lead thee cause *thee* to err, and ⁷destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have ⁸eaten up ^cthe vineyard; the spoil of the poor *is* in your houses.

15 What mean ye *that* ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zi'ôn are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and ⁹wanton eyes, walking and ¹⁰mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zi'ôn, and the LORD will ¹¹discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of *their* tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and *their* ¹²cauls, and *their* round tires like the moon,

19 The ¹³chains, and the bracelets, and the ¹⁴mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the ¹⁵tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the veils.

24 And it shall come to pass, *that* instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy ¹⁶mighty in the war.

26 And ^fher gates shall lament and mourn; and she *being* ¹⁷desolate shall sit upon the ground.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Distress of the times. 2 Succeeding blessings and security of Christ's kingdom.

AND in that day seven women shall take hold of one man,

saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only ¹ let us be called by thy name, ² to take away ^a our reproach.

² In that day shall ^b the branch of the LORD be ³ beautiful and glorious, and ^c the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely ^d for them that are escaped of *Is'ra-el*.

³ And it shall come to pass, that *he that is left in Zi'ón, and he that remaineth in Jē-ry'sā-lēm*, shall be called holy, *even every one that is written ^e among the living in Jē-ry'sā-lēm*:

⁴ When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zi'ón, and shall have purged the blood of Jē-ry'sā-lēm from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

⁵ And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zi'ón, and upon her assemblies, ^a a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for ^b upon all the glory shall be ^c a defence.

⁶ And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ God excuseth his severe judgments: ⁸ his judgments upon covetousness, ¹¹ lasciviousness, ¹⁵ and impiety.

NOW will I sing to my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching ^a his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in ¹ a very fruitful hill:

² And he ² fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also ³ made a winepress therein: ^b and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

³ And now, O inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and men of Jū'dah, ^c judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

⁴ What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

⁵ And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be ^d trodden down:

⁶ And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I

B. C. 760.

CHAP. 4.

¹ let thy name be called upon us.

² Or, take thou away.

^a Luke 1. 25.

^b ch. 11. 1. ch. 60. 21. Jer. 23. 5.

³ beauty and glory.

^c Rom. 1. 3. 4.

⁴ for the escaping of Israel.

⁵ Or, to life.

^d Ex. 13. 21, 22.

Deut. 1. 33.

⁶ Or, above.

⁷ a covering.

CHAP. 5.

^a Ps. 80. 8.

¹ the horn of the son of oil.

² Or, made a wall about it.

³ hewed.

^b Deut. 32. 6.

^c Rom. 3. 4.

⁴ for a treading.

⁵ plant of his pleasures.

⁶ a scab.

^d Micah 2. 2.

⁷ ye.

⁸ Or, This is in mine ears,

saith the LORD, etc.

⁹ If not, etc.

^e Lev. 27. 16.

^f Prov. 23. 29, 30.

¹⁰ Or, pursue them.

^g Amos 6. 5.

^h Job 34. 27.

Hosea 4. 11.

ⁱ ch. 1. 7.

Hosea 4. 6.

^j ch. 1. 3.

Luke 19. 44.

Rom. 1. 28.

² Pet. 3. 5.

¹¹ their glory are men of famine.

¹² the God the holy, or, the holy God.

^k ch. 66. 5.

Jer. 17. 5.

Amos 5. 18.

² Pet. 3. 3.

¹³ that say concerning evil.

It is good, etc.

¹⁴ before their face.

will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

⁷ For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of *Is'ra-el*, and the men of Jū'dah ^b his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold ^c oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

⁸ ¶ Woe unto them that join ^d a house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that ^e they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

⁹ ⁸ In mine ears said the LORD of hosts, ⁹ Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, *even great and fair*, without inhabitant.

¹⁰ Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one ^e bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.

¹¹ ¶ Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink: that continue until night, till wine ¹⁰ inflame them!

¹² And ⁹ the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but ^h they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

¹³ ¶ Therefore my people are gone into captivity, ⁱ because they have no knowledge: and ¹¹ their honourable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

¹⁴ Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

¹⁵ And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

¹⁶ But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and ¹² God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

¹⁷ Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

¹⁸ Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

¹⁹ ^k That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of *Is'ra-el* draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

²⁰ ¶ Woe unto them ¹³ that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

²¹ Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent ¹⁴ in their own sight!

²² Woe unto them that are mighty

to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink :

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him !

24 Therefore as ¹⁵ the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust : because they have cast away ¹ the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Is¹⁶ra-el.

25 Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them : and the hills did tremble, and their carcases *were* ¹⁶ torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

26 ¶ And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth : and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly :

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them ; none shall slumber nor sleep ; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken :

28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind :

29 Their roaring *shall be* like a lion, they shall roar like young lions : yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry *it* away safe, and none shall deliver *it*.

30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea : and if *one* look unto the land, behold darkness and ¹⁷ sorrow, ¹⁸ and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Isaiah's vision of the Lord's glory.* 13 *A remnant of Israel shall be saved.*

IN the year that ^a king Ūz-zī'ah died I ^b saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and ¹ his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the seraphims : each one had six wings ; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And ² one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, *is* the LORD of hosts : ³ the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the ⁴ door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 ¶ Then said I, Woe *is* me ! for

B. C. 760.

CHAP. 5.

15 the tongue of fire.

2 Ki. 17. 14. Luke 7. 30. John 12. 48.

16 Or, as dung.

17 Or, distress.

18 Or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof.

B. C. 758.

CHAP. 6.

a 2 Ki. 15. 7.

b 1 Ki. 22. 19.

Ezek. 10. 1. John 12. 41.

Rev. 4. 2.

1 Or, the skirts thereof.

2 this cried to this.

3 his glory is the fulness of the whole earth.

4 thresholds.

5 cut off.

6 and in his hand a live coal.

c Lev. 16. 12. Heb. 13. 10.

7 caused it to touch.

d Gen. 1. 26.

8 Behold me.

9 Hear ye in hearing, or, without ceasing, etc.

10 in seeing.

11 desolate with desolation.

e Deut. 28. 64.

12 Or, when it is returned, and, hath been broused.

13 Or, stock, or, stem.

f Rom. 11. 5.

B. C. 742.

CHAP. 7.

a 2 Ki. 16. 5.

1 resteth on Ephraim.

2 That is, The remnant shall return.

b 2 Ki. 18. 17. ch. 36. 2.

3 Or, causeway.

4 let not thy heart be tender.

I am ⁵ undone ; because I *am* a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips : for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, ⁶ having a live coal in his hand, *which* he had taken with the tongs from off ^c the altar :

7 And he ⁷ laid *it* upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips ; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for ^d us ? Then said I, ⁸ Here *am* I ; send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, ⁹ Hear ye indeed, but understand not ; and see ye ¹⁰ indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes ; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long ? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land ¹¹ be utterly desolate,

12 And the LORD have ^e removed men far away, and *there be* a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 ¶ But yet in *it shall be* a tenth, ¹² and *it* shall return, and shall be eaten : as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose ¹³ substance *is* in them, when they cast *their leaves* : so ^f the holy seed *shall be* the substance thereof.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Ahaz comforted by Isaiah.* 14 *Christ promised.* 17 *God's judgments prophesied to come upon Judah by the Assyrians.*

AND it came to pass in the days of ^a A'hāz the son of Jō'tham, the son of Ūz-zī'ah, king of Jū'dah, that Rē'zin the king of Sŷr'ā, and Pē'kah the son of Rēma-li'ah, king of Is¹⁶ra-el, went up toward Jē-rū-sā-lēm to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of Dā-vid, saying, Sŷr'ā ¹ is confederate with E'phra'im. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto I-sā'jah, Go forth now to meet A'hāz, thou, and ² Shē'ar-jā-shūb thy son, at the end of the ^b conduit of the upper pool in the ³ highway of the fuller's field ;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet ; fear not, ⁴ neither be

fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rē'zīn with Sŷr'ī-ā, and of the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah.

5 Because Sŷr'ī-ā, Ē'phrā-īm, and the son of Rēm-a-lī'ah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Jū'dah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, *even* the son of Tā'be-al:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 For the head of Sŷr'ī-ā is Dā-mās'eus, and the head of Dā-mās'eus is Rē'zīn; and within threescore and five years shall Ē'phrā-īm be broken, ^athat it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ē'phrā-īm is Sā-mā'rī-ā, and the head of Sā-mā'rī-ā is Rēm-a-lī'ah's son. ^aIf ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 ¶ ^aMoreover the LORD spake again unto Ā'hāz, saying,

11 Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; ^aask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ā'hāz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of Dā'vid; *Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?*

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; ^aBehold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear ^aa son, and ¹⁰shall call his name Īm-mān'ū-el.

15 Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of ^aboth her kings.

17 ¶ ^aThe LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that ^aĒ'phrā-īm departed from Jū'dah; *even* the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall hiss for the fly that *is* in the uttermost part of the rivers of Ē'gypt, and for the bee that *is* in the land of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all ¹¹bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a ^arazor that is hired, *namely*, by them beyond the river, by the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, the head,

B. C. 742.

CHAP. 7.

5 Or, waken.

c 2 Sam. 8. 6.

6 from a people.

7 Or, Do ye

not believe?

It is because

ye are not

stable.

8 And the

LORD added

to speak.

9 Or, make thy

petition deep.

d Matt. 1. 23.

Luke 1. 35.

e ch. 9. 6.

10 Or, thou,

O virgin,

shall call.

f 1 Tim. 3. 16.

g 2 Ki. 15. 30.

ch. 8. 4.

h 2 Chr. 28. 19.

Neh. 9. 32.

ch. 8. 7, 8.

i 1 Ki. 12. 16.

11 Or, com-

mendable

trees.

j 2 Ki. 16. 7.

ch. 10. 5, 6.

Jer. 27. 6, 7.

12 in the midst

of the land.

CHAP. 8.

1 In making

speed to the

spoil he

hasteneth

the prey,

or, Make

speed, etc.

a 2 Ki. 16. 10.

2 approached

unto.

b ch. 7. 16.

3 Or, he that

is before

the king of

Assyria shall

take away

the riches.

c Neh. 3. 15.

John 9. 7.

4 the fulness

of the breadth

of thy land

shall be the

stretchings

out of his

wings.

d ch. 7. 14.

Matt. 1. 23.

and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk *that* they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left ¹²in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall *even* be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall *men* come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And *on* all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Prophecy against Syria and Israel. 5 Distress of Judah. 9 God's purposes irresistible. 11 Comfort to them that fear God, but great affliction to idolaters.

MOREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen concerning ¹Mā'hēr-shāl'al-hāsh'-bāz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, ^aU-rī'ah the priest, and Zēch-ā-rī'ah the son of Jē-bēr-ē-chī'ah.

3 And I ²went unto the prophets; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Mā'hēr-shāl'al-hāsh'-bāz.

4 ^bFor before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother; ³the riches of Dā-mās'eus and the spoil of Sā-mā'rī-ā shall be taken away before the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of ^aShī-lō'ah that go softly, and rejoice in Rē'zīn and Rēm-a-lī'ah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, *even* the king of Ās-sŷr'ī-ā, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Jū'dah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach *even* to the neck; and ⁴the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O ^aĪm-mān'ū-el.

9 ¶ Associate yourselves, O ye

people, ⁵ and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 ⁶ Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: ⁷ for God *is* with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me ⁶ with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all *them* to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; ⁹ neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 ^h Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and ⁱ let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And ^j he shall be for a sanctuary; but for ^k a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Is'ra-el, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

15 And many among them shall ^l stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 ^m Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the LORD, that hideth his face from the house of Jā'cob, and I ⁿ will look for him.

18 ^o Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me ^p are for signs and for wonders in Is'ra-el from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zi'ōn.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living ^q to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, *it is* because *there is* ^r no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and *they shall be* driven to darkness.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ What joy shall be in the midst of afflictions by the birth and kingdom of Christ. ⁸ Judgments upon Israel for their pride, 13 hypocrisy, 18 and their impenitency.

NEVERTHELESS the dimness shall not be such as *was* in her vexation, when at the ^a first he light-

B. C. 742.

CHAP. 8.

⁵ Or, yet.

⁶ Job 5. 12.

^f Deut. 20. 1.

Joshua 1. 5.

Ps. 46. 7, 11.

ch. 9. 6.

Matt. 1. 23.

Rom. 8. 31.

⁶ in strength of hand.

^g 1 Pet. 3. 14.

^h Num. 20. 12.

ⁱ Luke 12. 5.

^j Ezek. 11. 16.

^k Luke 2. 24.

Rom. 9. 33.

1 Pet. 2. 8.

^l Luke 20. 18.

^m Dan. 12. 4.

ⁿ Hab. 2. 3.

^o Luke 2. 25.

^p Heb. 2. 13.

^q Zech. 3. 8.

^r Ps. 106. 28.

⁷ no morning.

B. C. 740.

CHAP. 9.

^a 2 Ki. 15. 29.

² Chr. 16. 4.

^b Lev. 26. 24.

¹ Chr. 5. 26.

Matt. 4. 15.

¹ Or, populous.

^c ch. 50. 10.

John 8. 12.

Eph. 5. 6.

² Or, to him.

³ Or, When thou brakest.

^d Judg. 7. 22.

Ps. 83. 9.

ch. 10. 26.

⁴ Or, When the whole battle of the warrior was, etc.

⁵ Or, and it was, etc.

⁶ meat.

^e Luke 2. 11.

^f John 3. 16.

^g Matt. 23. 18.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

^h Judg. 13. 18.

ⁱ Ps. 45. 3, 6.

Jer. 23. 6.

John 1. 1.

Titus 2. 13.

^j Eph. 2. 14.

Col. 1. 20.

Heb. 13. 20.

^k Dan. 2. 44.

Luke 1. 32.

⁷ mingle.

⁸ with whole mouth.

⁹ Jer. 5. 3.

⁹ Or, they that call them blessed.

ly afflicted the land of Zēb'u-lun and the land of Nāph'ta-li, and ^b afterward did more grievously afflict *her* by the way of the sea, beyond Jōr'dan, in Gāl'ī-lee ¹ of the nations.

² ^c The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

³ Thou hast multiplied the nation, and ² not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as *men* rejoice when they divide the spoil.

⁴ ³ For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of ^d Mid'ān.

⁵ ⁴ For every battle of the warrior *is* with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; ⁵ but *this* shall be with burning and ⁶ fuel of fire.

⁶ ^e For unto us a child is born, unto us a ^f son is given: and ^g the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called ^h Wonderful, Counsellor, ⁱ The mighty God, The everlasting Father, ^j The Prince of Peace.

⁷ Of the increase of *his* government and peace ^k *there shall be* no end, upon the throne of Dā'vid, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

⁸ ¶ The Lord sent a word into Jā'cob, and it hath lighted upon Is'ra-el.

⁹ And all the people shall know, *even* E'phrā'im and the inhabitant of Sā-mā'ri-ā, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

¹⁰ The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change *them* into cedars.

¹¹ Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rē'zin against him, and ⁷ join his enemies together;

¹² The Sŷr'ians before, and the Phī-lis'tines behind; and they shall devour Is'ra-el ⁸ with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

¹³ ¶ For ¹ the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

¹⁴ Therefore the LORD will cut off from Is'ra-el head and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

¹⁵ The ancient and honourable, *he is* the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, *he is* the tail.

¹⁶ For ⁹ the leaders of this people

cause them to err; and ¹⁰ they that are led of them are ¹¹ destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh ¹² folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the ¹³ fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall ¹⁴ snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, ^m and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Mā-nās'seh, Ē'phrā'im; and Ē'phrā'im, Mā-nās'seh: and they together shall be against Jū'dah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Woe of tyrants. 5 Assyria, the rod of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved.*

WOE unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and ¹ that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in ^a the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ ² O ³ Ās-sūr'ian, the rod of mine anger, ⁴ and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and ⁵ to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 ^b Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but

B. C. 740.

CHAP. 9.

10 Or, they that are called blessed of them.

11 swallowed up.

12 Or, villany.

13 meat.

14 cut.

m Lev. 26. 26.

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 10.

1 Or, to the writers that write grievousness.

a Hosea 9. 7. Luke 19. 44.

2 Or, Woe to the Assyrian.

3 Asshur.

4 Or, though.

5 to lay them a treading.

b Micah 4. 12.

c 2 Ki. 18. 24.

d Amos 6. 2.

e 2 Chr. 35. 20. Jer. 46. 2.

f Num. 13. 21. 2 Sam. 8. 9. 2 Ki. 23. 33.

g 2 Ki. 16. 9.

6 visit upon.

7 of the greatness of the heart.

h Ex. 15. 9. Ps. 20. 7. ch. 37. 24.

8 Or, like many people.

i Jer. 51. 20. Rom. 9. 20, 21.

9 Or, as if a rod should shake them that lift it up.

10 Or, that which is not wood.

11 from the soul, and even to the flesh.

12 number.

it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 ^c For he saith, *Are* not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not ^d Cāl'nō as ^e Cār'chē-mīsh? is not ^f Hā'math as Ār'pad? is not Sā-mā'ri-ā ^g as Dā-mās'eus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jē-rū'sā-lēm and of Sā-mā'ri-ā;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Sā-mā'ri-ā and her idols, so do to Jē-rū'sā-lēm and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zi'ōn and on Jē-rū'sā-lēm, I will ^h punish the fruit ⁱ of the stout heart of the king of Ās-sūr'ia, and the glory of his high looks.

13 ^k For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants ^l like a valiant man:

14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall ⁱ the ax boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? ^j as if the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up ^k *itself*, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Īs'ra-el shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, ^l both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be ¹² few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Īs'ra-el, and such as are escaped of the house of Jā'qob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Īs'ra-el, in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, *even*

the remnant of Jā'cob, unto the mighty God.

22 ^j For though thy people Īs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant ¹³ of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow ¹⁴ with righteousness.

23 ^k For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zī'ōn, be not afraid of the Ās-sūr'ian: he shall smite thee with a rod, ¹⁵ and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Ē'gypt.

25 For yet a very little while, ¹ and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Mīd'ian at the rock of Ō'reb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Ē'gypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden ¹⁶ shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of ^m the anointing.

28 He is come to ⁿ Ā-ī'ath, he is passed to Mīg'rōn; at Mīch'mash he hath laid up his carriages:

29 They are gone over ^o the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Ġē'bā; Rā'mah is afraid; Ġīb'e-ah of Sāul is fled.

30 ¹⁷ Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gāl'īm: cause it to be heard unto Lā'ish, O poor Ān'a-thoth.

31 ^r Mād-mē'nah is removed; the inhabitants of Ġē'bīm gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain ^r at Nōb that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zī'ōn, the hill of Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lēb'a-non shall fall ¹⁸ by a mighty one.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse. 10 Restoration of Israel, and call of the Gentiles.

AND ^a there shall come forth a rod out of the ¹ stem of ^b Jēs'se, and ^c a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 ^d And the spirit of the LORD shall

B. C. 743.

CHAP. 10.

^j Micah 5. 3.
Rom. 9. 27.

13 in. or,
among.

14 Or, in.

^k ch. 28. 22.
Dan. 9. 27.

15 Or, but he
shall lift up
his staff for
thee.

^l Dan. 11. 36.

16 shall remove.

^m Ps. 105. 15.

ⁿ Neh. 11. 31.

^o 1 Sam. 13. 23.

17 Cry shrill
with thy
voice.

^p 1 Sam. 25. 44.

^q Joshua 15. 31.

^r 1 Sam. 21. 1.

18 Or, mightily.

CHAP. 11.

^a ch. 53. 2.
Zech. 6. 12.
Rev. 22. 16.

¹ Or, stump.

^b Acts 13. 23.

^c Jer. 23. 5.
Zech. 3. 8.

^d ch. 42. 1.
Matt. 3. 16.
John 1. 32.
Acts 10. 38.

² scent, or,
smell.

^e Ps. 72. 2. 4.
Rev. 19. 11.

³ Or, argue.

^f Mal. 4. 6.
2 Thess. 2. 8.
Rev. 2. 16.

^g Eph. 6. 14.

^h Hosea 2. 18.

⁴ Or, adder's.

ⁱ Hab. 2. 14.

^j Rom. 15. 10.

^k Heb. 4. 1.

⁵ glory.

^l Zech. 10. 10.

^m John 7. 35.

⁶ wings.

ⁿ Gal. 3. 28.

⁷ the children
of the east.

⁸ Edom and
Moab shall be
the laying on
of their hand.

rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of ² quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But ^e with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and ³ reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall ^f smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And ^g righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 ^h The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fating together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the ⁴ cockatrice' den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for ¹ the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a root of Jēs'se, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the ^j Ġēn'tiles seek: and ^k his rest shall be ⁵ glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, ¹ from Ās-sūr'ia, and from Ē'gypt, and from Pāth'ros, and from Cūsh, and from Ē'lām, and from Shī'nār, and from Hā'math, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Īs'ra-el, and gather together ^m the dispersed of Jū'dah from the four ⁶ corners of the earth.

13 ⁿ The envy also of Ē'phrā'im shall depart, and the adversaries of Jū'dah shall be cut off: Ē'phrā'im shall not envy Jū'dah, and Jū'dah shall not vex Ē'phrā'im.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Phī-lis'tines toward the west; they shall spoil ⁷ them of the east together: ⁸ they shall lay their

hand upon *E'dom* and *Mô'ab*; ⁹ and the children of *Am'môn* shall obey them.

15 And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the *E-gyp'tian* sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, ^o and make *men* go over ¹⁰ dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from *As-sÿr'î-a*; ^p like as it was to *Is'ra-el* in the day that he came up out of the land of *E'gypt*.

CHAPTER 12.

A thanksgiving for the mercies of God.

AND ^a in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God *is* my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD *JE-HO'VAH* *is* my strength and *my* song; he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw ^b water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, Praise the LORD, ¹ call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this *is* known in all the earth.

6 ^c Cry out and shout, thou ² inhabitant of *Zi'ôn*: for great *is* the Holy One of *Is'ra-el* in the midst of thee.

CHAPTER 13.

God threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes.

THE burden of *Băb'ÿ-lon*, which *Î-să'jah* the son of *A'moz* did see.

2 ^a Lift ye up a banner ^b upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called ^c my mighty ones for mine anger, *even* them that rejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, ¹ like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¶ Howl ye; ^d for the day of the LORD *is* at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands ² be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 11.

9 the children of Ammon their obedi-
ence.

o Rev. 16. 12.

10 in shoes.

p Ex. 14. 29.
ch. 51. 10.

CHAP. 12.

a ch. 2. 11.
Zech. 14. 20,
21.

b Jer. 2. 13.
John 4. 10, 14.

1 Or, proclaim
his name.

c ch. 54. 1.
Zeph. 3. 14.
Luke 19. 37-
40.

2 inhabitress.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 13.

a Jer. 50. 2.

b Jer. 51. 25.

c Joel 3. 11.

1 the likeness
of.

d Amos 5. 18.
Zeph. 1. 7.
Rev. 17. 17.

2 Or, fall down.

3 wonder.

4 every man at
his neighbour.

5 faces of the
flames.

e Mal. 4. 1.

f Matt. 24. 29.

6 That is, the
Babylonian
empire.

g Joel 3. 16.
Hag. 2. 6.
Matt. 24. 29.

h Lam. 1. 12.

i Nah. 3. 10.

j Jer. 51. 11.

7 as the over-
throwing.

k ch. 14. 23.

l Zim.

m Oshim.

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall ³ be amazed ⁴ one at another; their faces *shall be as* ⁵ flames.

9 Behold, ^e the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be ^f darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish ⁶ the world for *their* evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of *O'phir*.

13 ^g Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in ^h the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be ⁱ dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 ^j Behold, I will stir up the *Mēdes* against them, which shall not regard silver; and *as for* gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 *Their* bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And *Băb'ÿ-lon*, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the *Chăl'-dees'* excellency, shall be ⁷ as when God overthrew *Sôd'om* and *Gô-môr'rah*.

20 ^k It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the *Â-ră'bi-an* pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But ⁸ wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of ⁹ doleful creatures; and

¹⁰ ¹¹ owls shall dwell there, and ¹² satyrs shall dance there.

22 And ¹³ the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their ¹⁴ desolate houses, and ¹⁵ dragons in *their* pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHAPTER 14.

1 God's merciful restoration of Israel. 3 Israel's triumph in the jail of Babylon.

FOR the LORD will have mercy on Jā'cob, and ^a will yet choose Is'ra-el, and set them in their own land: ^b and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jā'cob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Is'ra-el shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, ¹ whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 ¶ That thou ^c shalt take up this ² proverb against the king of Bāb'yl-on, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the ³ golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with ⁴ a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.

8 ^d Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lēb'a-non, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 ⁵ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the ⁶ chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, ⁷ O Lū'cī-fēr, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, ^e I will ascend into heaven, ^f I will

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 13.

10 Or, ostriches.

11 daughters of the owl.

12 shaggy beasts, or, wild goats.

13 lim.

14 Or, palaces.

15 Or, jackals.

CHAP. 14.

a Ps. 102. 18.

16. ch. 54. 7, 8.

Jer. 31. 3, 4, 10, 11.

Zech. 1. 17.

b ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

1 that had taken them captives.

c ch. 13. 19. Hab. 2. 6.

2 Or, taunting speech.

3 Or, exactness of gold.

4 a stroke without removing.

d ch. 55. 12. Ezek. 31. 16.

5 Or, The grave.

6 leaders, or, great gents.

7 Or, O day star.

e Lam. 2. 1. Matt. 11. 23.

f Dan. 8. 10. Rev. 12. 4.

g Ps. 48. 2.

h Zeph. 2. 15. 2 Thess. 2. 4.

i ch. 47. 8. Ezek. 28. 8, 9.

Matt. 11. 23. Acts 12. 23.

8 Or, did not let his prisoners loose homewards.

j Ex. 20. 5. Job 18. 19.

Matt. 23. 35.

k 1 Ki. 14. 10. Job 18. 19.

Prov. 10. 7.

l 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 40. 8.

ch. 23. 9. Jer. 4. 28.

m 2 Ki. 16. 20. 2 Chr. 28. 27.

exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, ⁹ in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; ^a I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou ⁱ shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that ⁸ opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children ^j for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Bāb'yl-on the name, and remnant, ^k and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bitter, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ¶ The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Ās-sūr-tan in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This *is* the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this *is* the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath ^l purposed, and who shall disannul *it*? and his hand *is* stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that ^m king Ā'hāz died was this burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole Pāl-

es-ti'ná, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Pál-es-ti'ná, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zi'ón, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

CHAPTER 15.

Lamentable state of Moab.

THE burden of Mō'ab. Because in the night ^āĀr of Mō'ab is laid waste, and ¹ brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Mō'ab is laid waste, and brought to silence; 2 He is gone up to Bā'jith, and to Dī'bōn, the high places, to weep: Mō'ab shall howl over Nē'bō, and over Mēd'e-bā: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, ² weeping abundantly.

4 And ^c Hēsh'bōn shall cry, and Ē-le-ā'leh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jā'hāz: therefore the armed soldiers of Mō'ab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Mō'ab; ³ his fugitives shall flee unto Zō'ar, an heifer of three years old: for ^d by the mounting up of Lū'hith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Hōr-q-nā'im they shall raise up a cry of ⁴ destruction.

6 For the waters of Nim'rīm shall be ⁵ desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the ⁶ brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Mō'ab; the howling thereof unto Ēg'la'im, and the howling thereof unto Bē'er-ē'lim.

9 For the waters of Dī'mon shall be full of blood: for I will bring ⁷ more upon Dī'mon, lions upon him that escapeth of Mō'ab, and upon the remnant of the land.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 14.

- 9 Or, adder.
10 Or, he shall not be alone.
11 Or, assemblies.
12 Or, betake themselves unto it.

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 15.

- a ch. 11. 14.
b Num. 21. 28.
1 Or, cut off.
2 descending into weeping, or, coming down with weeping.
c Num. 32. 3.
3 Or, to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an heifer.
d Jer. 48. 5.
4 breaking.
5 desolations.
6 Or, valley of the Arabians.
7 additions.

CHAP. 16.

- a 2 Ki. 3. 4.
1 a rock, or, Petra.
2 Or, a nest forsaken.
b Num. 21. 13.
3 Brūg.
4 wringer.
5 the treaders down.
c Ps. 59. 14.
Prov. 20. 28.
Dan. 7. 14.
6 Or, prepared.
d Jer. 48. 29.
7 Or, the falsehood of his pretensions.
e 2 Ki. 3. 25.
8 Or, mutter.
9 Or, plucked up.
10 Or, the alarm is fallen upon, etc.
f Num. 23. 3.
ch. 15. 2.
Jer. 48. 35.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Moab exhorted to obedience to the throne of David, and threatened for his pride with lamentable judgments.

SEND ^a ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from ¹ Sē'lā to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zi'ón.

2 For it shall be, *that*, as a wandering bird ² cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Mō'ab shall be at the fords of ^b Ār'nōn.

3 ³ Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Mō'ab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the ⁴ extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, ⁵ the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy ^c shall the throne be ⁶ established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of Dā'vid, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

6 ¶ We have heard of the ^d pride of Mō'ab; he is very proud: *even* of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: ⁷ but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Mō'ab howl for Mō'ab, every one shall howl: for the foundations ^e of Kir-hār'e-sēth shall ye ⁸ mourn; surely they are stricken.

8 For the fields of Hēsh'bōn languish, and the vine of Sīb'mah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come *even* unto Jā'zēr, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are ⁹ stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jā'zēr the vine of Sīb'mah: I will water thee with my tears, O Hēsh'bōn, and Ē-le-ā'leh: for ¹⁰ the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Mō'ab, and mine inward parts for Kir-hār'esh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mō'ab is weary on ^f the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the LORD

hath spoken concerning Mō'ab since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, ^g as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Mō'ab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant *shall be* very small and ^h feeble.

CHAPTER 17.

Syria and Israel threatened.

THE ^aburden of Dā-mās'cus. Behold, Dā-mās'cus is taken away from *being* a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Ār'ō-ēr *are* forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and ^b none shall make *them* afraid.

3 ^c The fortress also shall cease from Ēphrā'im, and the kingdom from Dā-mās'cus, and the remnant of Sŷr'ā: they shall be as the glory of the children of Īs'rā-el, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, *that* the glory of Jā'eqb shall be made thin, and ^d the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 ^e And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rēph'ā'im.

6 ¶ Yet gleanings grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Īs'rā-el.

7 At that day shall a man ^f look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Īs'rā-el.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect *that* which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the ^g images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Īs'rā-el: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because ^h thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slants:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: *but* the harvest *shall be* ⁱ a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the ^j multitude of many people, *which* make a noise like the

B. C. 726.

CHAP. 16.

^g Deut. 15. 18.

ch. 15. 5.

11 Or, not many.

B. C. 741.

CHAP. 17.

^a Jer. 49. 23.

Amos 1. 3.

Zech. 9. 1.

fulfilled

740.

2 Ki. 16. 9.

^b Jer. 7. 33.

c ch. 7. 16.

d ch. 10. 13.

e Jer. 51. 33.

Rev. 14. 15.

19.

f 2 Chr. 30. 11.

Ps. 34. 5.

Hosea 5. 15.

Micah 7. 7.

Zech. 12. 10.

1 Or, sun

images.

g Ps. 106. 13.

21.

2 Or,

removed in

the day of

inheritance,

and there

shall be

deadly sor-

row.

3 Or, noise.

4 Or, many.

5 Or, thistle-

down.

h Judg. 5. 31.

Ps. 8. 3, 9,

18.

Prov. 22. 23.

B. C. 714.

CHAP. 18.

1 Or, outspread

and polished.

2 a nation of

line, line, and

treading

under foot:

or, a nation

that meteth

out, and

treadeth

down.

3 Or, whose

land the

riverdespise.

4 Or, regard my

set dwelling.

5 Or, after rain.

a Ps. 68. 31.

Zeph. 3. 10.

Mal. 1. 11.

6 Or, outspread

and polished.

noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, *that* make a rushing like the rushing of ⁴ mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but *God* shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like ⁵ a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he *is* not. ^h This *is* the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAPTER 18.

God, in care of his people, will destroy the Ethiopians.

WOE to the land shadowing with wings, which *is* beyond the rivers of Ē-thi-ō'p'ā:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, *saying*, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation ¹ scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; ² a nation meted out and trodden down, ³ whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will ⁴ consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat ⁵ upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time ^a shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people ^c scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zī'ōn.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Confusion of Egypt. 18 Calling of Egypt into the church.

THE burden of Ē-gŷpt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Ē-gŷpt: and the idols of Ē-gŷpt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart

of E'gypt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will ^{1a} set the E-gyp'tjans against the E-gyp'tjans: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of E'gypt ² shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will ³ destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the E-gyp'tjans will I ⁴ give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts.

5 And ^b the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks ^c of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, ^d and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave ^e networks, shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the ^f purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds ^g for fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of Zō'an are fools; the counsel of the wise counsellors of Phā'raōh is become brutish: how say ye unto Phā'raōh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 ^a Where are they? where are thy wise ^b men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon E'gypt.

13 The princes of Zō'an are become fools, ^c the princes of Nōph are deceived; they have also seduced E'gypt, ^d even ^e they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD hath mingled ¹⁰ a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused E'gypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be ^{any} work for E'gypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall E'gypt ^f be like unto women: and it shall be afraid

B. C. 714.

CHAP. 19.

1 mingle.

a Judg. 7. 22.
1 Sam. 14. 16.
2 Chr. 20. 23.

2 shall be emptied.

3 swallow up.

4 Or, shut up.

b Jer. 51. 36.
Ezek. 30. 12.

c 2 Ki. 19. 24.

5 and shall not be.

6 Or, white works.

7 foundations.

8 of living things.

d ch. 41. 22, 23.
Acts 7. 22.
1 Cor. 1. 20.

e Jer. 2. 16.
Hosea 9. 6.

9 corners, or, governors.

10 a spirit of perverseness.

f Ps. 48. 6.
ch. 30. 17.
Jer. 30. 5, 7.
Nab. 3. 13.

11 the lip.

12 Or, of Heres, or, of the sun.

g Gen. 12. 7.
Ex. 24. 4.
Joshua 22. 10.
Heb. 13. 10.

h Joshua 4. 20.
ch. 55. 13.

i Mal. 1. 11.

j ch. 11. 13.

k Ps. 100. 3.
Hosea 2. 27.
Rom. 3. 29.

l Eph. 2. 10.
Phil. 1. 6.

CHAP. 20.

a 2 Ki. 18. 17.

1 by the hand of Isaiah.

b Zech. 13. 4.

c 1 Sam. 19. 24.

and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Jū'dah shall be a terror unto E'gypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of E'gypt speak ¹¹ the language of Cā'nāan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city ¹² of destruction.

19 In that day ¹³ shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of E'gypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And ¹⁴ it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of E'gypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD shall be known to E'gypt, and the E-gyp'tjans shall know the LORD in that day, and ¹⁵ shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform it.

22 And the LORD shall smite E'gypt: he shall smite and heal ¹⁶ it: and they shall return ^{even} to the LORD, and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day ¹⁷ shall there be a highway out of E'gypt to Ās-sūr'i-ā, and the Ās-sūr'i-an shall come into E'gypt, and the E-gyp'tjan into Ās-sūr'i-ā, and the E-gyp'tjans shall serve with the Ās-sūr'i-ans.

24 In that day shall Īs'ra-el be the third with E'gypt and with Ās-sūr'i-ā, ^{even} a blessing in the midst of the land:

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed ^{be} E'gypt my people, and Ās-sūr'i-ā ¹⁸ the work of my hands, and Īs'ra-el mine inheritance.

CHAPTER 20.

By the prophet walking naked and barefoot three years is prefigured the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

IN the year that ^a Tār'tan came unto Āsh'dōd, (when Sār'gon the king of Ās-sūr'i-ā sent him,) and fought against Āsh'dōd, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the LORD ¹ by Ī-sā'jah the son of Ā'moz, saying, Go and loose ^b the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, ^c walking naked and barefoot.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Ī-sā'jah hath walked naked

and barefoot three years ^d for a sign and wonder upon E'gypt and upon E-thi-ô'pi-â;

4 So shall the king of Ās-sŷr-ĭ-â lead away ² the E-gŷp'tjans prisoners, and the E-thi-ô'pi-ans captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, ^c even with their buttocks uncovered, to the ³ shame of E'gypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of E-thi-ô'pi-â their expectation, and of E'gypt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this ³ isle shall say in that day, Behold, such ^{is} our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Ās-sŷr-ĭ-â: and how shall we escape?

CHAPTER 21.

1 The fall of Babylon by the Medes and Persians: 11 warning to Edom. 13 Arabia's calamity.

THE burden of the desert of the sea. As ^a whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A ¹ grievous vision is declared unto me; ^b the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. ^c Go up, O E'lām: besiege, O Mē'di-ā; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 ² My heart panted, fearfulness afrighted me: ^d the night of my pleasure hath he ³ turned into fear unto me.

5 ^c Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot ^{with} a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And ⁴ he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the ⁷ watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward ⁵ whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, ^{with} a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, ^a Bāb-ŷ-lon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 ^b O my threshing, and the ^c corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs-ra-ēl, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ The burden of Dŷm'ah. He calleth to me out of Sē'ir, Watch-

B. C. 714.

CHAP. 20.

- ^d ch. 8. 18.
- ² the captivity of Egypt.
- ^e 2 Sam. 10. 4.
- Micah 1. 11.
- ³ nakedness.
- ^f 2 Ki. 18. 21.
- ch. 31. 1-3.
- ⁴ Or, country.

CHAP. 21.

- ^a Zech. 9. 14.
- ¹ hard.
- ^b 1 Sam. 24. 13.
- ch. 24. 16.
- ^c ch. 13. 17.
- Jer. 49. 34.
- ² Or, My mind wandered.
- ^d Deut. 28. 67.
- ³ put.
- ^e Dan. 5. 5.
- ⁴ Or, cried as a lion.
- ^f Hab. 2. 1.
- ⁵ Or, every night.
- ^g ch. 13. 19.
- Jer. 50. 2.
- Rev. 14. 8.
- ^h Jer. 51. 33.
- Micah 4. 13.
- Hab. 3. 12.
- ⁶ son.
- ⁱ 1 Chr. 1. 30.
- Ezek. 35. 2.
- Obad. 1.
- ^j 1 Chr. 1. 9.
- ^k Job 6. 19.
- ⁷ Or, bring ye.
- ⁸ form the face, or, for fear.
- ^l Gen. 25. 13.
- Ps. 120. 5.
- Song 1. 5.
- ch. 60. 7.
- ⁹ bows.
- ^m Num. 23. 19.
- 1 Sam. 15. 20.
- ch. 1. 20.
- Matt. 24. 35.
- Mark 13. 31.
- Luke 21. 31.
- 1 Pet. 1. 25.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 22.

- ¹ of the bow.
- ² I will be bitter in weeping.
- ^a Esther 3. 15.
- Lam. 1. 5.
- ^b ch. 21. 2.
- Jer. 49. 35.
- ³ made naked.
- ⁴ the choice of thy valleys.
- ⁵ Or, toward.
- ^c 1 Ki. 7. 2.
- ^d 2 Ki. 20. 20.
- 2 Chr. 32. 4.
- Song 4. 4.

man, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon Ā-rā'bi-ā. In the forest in Ā-rā'bi-ā shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies ² of Dēd'a-nim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of ^k Tē'mā ⁷ brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled ⁸ from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of ¹ Kē'dār shall fail:

17 And the residue of the hummer of ⁹ archers, the mighty men of the children of Kē'dār, shall be diminished: for the LORD ^m God of Īs-ra-ēl hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 22.

Invasion of Jewry by the Persians.

THE burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy slain ^{men} are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers as fled together, they are bound ¹ by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, ^{which} have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; ² I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For ^{it} is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity ^a by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 ^b And E'lām bare the quiver with chariots of men ^{and} horsemen, and Kir ³ uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, ^{that} thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array ⁵ at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Jū'dah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour ^c of the house of the forest.

9 ^d Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of Dā'vid, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and the

houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lord of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord God of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, *even* unto Shēb'na, which is over the house, *and say,*

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, *as* he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and* that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the Lord will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant *E-lī'a-kim* the son of Hīl-kī'ah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and to the house of Jū'dah.

22 And the key of the house of Dā'vid will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him *as* a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 22.

e Neh. 3. 16.

f ch. 5. 12.

Amos 6. 3.

Luke 17. 26-

29.

g ch. 53. 12.

1 Cor. 15. 32.

h 1 Sam. 3. 14.

Ezek. 24. 13.

i 2 Ki. 18. 37.

ch. 36. 3.

j 1 Ki. 4. 6.

6 Or, O he.

7 Or, the Lord

who covered

thee with

an excellent

covering, and

clothed thee

gorgeously,

shall surely,

etc.

8 the captivity

of a man.

9 large of

spaces.

k 2 Ki. 18. 18.

l Job 20. 16.

m Ezra 9. 8.

10 Or, instru-

ments of

viol.

B. C. 715.

CHAP. 23.

a Jer. 25. 22.

Ezek. 26.

Amos 1. 9.

Zech. 9. 2, 4.

1 silent.

b Ezek. 27. 3.

c ch. 19. 16.

d ch. 22. 2.

2 from afar off.

e Isa. 2. 12.

Ezek. 28. 2.

1 Tim. 3. 4.

3 to pollute.

f ch. 2. 11. 17.

Luke 1. 51,

52.

4 girdle.

5 Or, concern-

ing a mer-

chantman.

6 Canaan.

7 Or, strengths.

g Lam. 1. 6.

Hag. 2. 22.

Rev. 18. 22.

h Ps. 71. 3.

i ch. 2. 16.

Ezek. 27. 25.

Rev. 18. 22.

25 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Miserable overthrow of Tyre: 17 her restoration.

THE burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tār'shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chīt'im it is revealed to them.

2 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zī'dōn, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sī'hōr, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zī'dōn: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, *nor* bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning E'gypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to Tār'shish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tār'shish: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the Lord hath given a commandment against the merchant city, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zī'dōn: arise, pass over to Chīt'im; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chāl-dē'ans; this people was not, till the Ās-sūr'i-an founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tār'shish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years ⁸shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and ⁹shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire ¹⁰shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for ¹¹durable clothing.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *God's judgments upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him.*

BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and ¹turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the ²priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; ³as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, ⁵the haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 ⁶The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath ⁷the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

B. C. 715.

CHAP. 23.

⁸ it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot.

⁹ Gen. 10. 15, 19.

Joshua 11. 8.

Rev. 17. 2.

¹⁰ Deut. 28. 65, 66.

Ps. 45. 12.

Lam. 1. 3.

Zech. 14. 20, 21.

¹¹ old.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 24.

¹ perverteth the face thereof.

² Or, prince.

³ Ezek. 7. 12.

⁴ the height of the people.

⁵ Gen. 3. 17.

Lev. 18. 25.

Num. 35. 33.

⁶ Lev. 26. 15, 16.

Deut. 28. 15.

Dan. 9. 11.

Mal. 2. 2.

⁷ Or, valleys.

⁸ Mal. 1. 11.

ch. 66. 19.

⁹ wing.

¹⁰ Leanness to me, or, My secret to inc.

¹¹ Jer. 3. 20.

¹² Jer. 48. 43, 44.

Amos 5. 19.

¹³ Gen. 7. 11.

¹⁴ Ps. 18. 7.

¹⁵ Jer. 4. 23.

¹⁶ visit upon.

¹⁷ Ps. 76. 12.

¹⁸ with the gathering of prisoners.

¹⁹ Or, dungeon.

²⁰ Or, found wanting.

²¹ Heb. 12. 22.

Rev. 19. 4.

²² Or, there, shall be glory before his ancients.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 *There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.*

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, *there shall be* as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the ¹fires, *even* ²the name of the LORD God of *Is-ra-el* in the isles of the sea.

16 ¶ From the ³uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, *even* glory to the righteous. But I said, ⁴My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! ⁵the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 ⁶Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, *that* he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for ⁷the windows from on high are open, and ⁸the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 ⁹The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage: and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall ¹⁰punish the host of the high ones *that are* on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, ¹¹as prisoners are gathered in the ¹²pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be ¹³visited.

23 Then the moon shall be founded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall ¹⁴reign in mount Zi'ōn, and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and ¹⁵before his ancients gloriously.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The prophet praiseth God for his past judgments, 6 for his saving benefits, 9 and for his victorious salvation.*

O LORD, thou art my God; ^aI will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; ^bthy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

² For thou hast made ^cof a city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

³ Therefore shall the strong people ^dglorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

⁴ For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, ^ea refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones ^fis as a storm against the wall.

⁵ Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; ^geven the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

⁶ ¶ And in this mountain shall ^hthe LORD of hosts make unto ⁱall people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

⁷ And he will ^jdestroy in this mountain the face of the covering ^kcast over all people, and ^lthe veil that is spread over all nations.

⁸ He will ^mswallow up death in victory; and the LORD God will ⁿwipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

⁹ ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this ^ois our God; ^pwe have waited for him, and he will save us: this ^qis the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

¹⁰ For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Mō'ab shall be ^rtrodden down under him, even as straw is ^strodden down for the dunghill.

¹¹ And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth ^this hands to swim: and he shall ^ubring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

¹² And the ^vfortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

CHAPTER 26.

¹ A song inciting to confidence in God. ²⁰ An exhortation to wait his coming to judgment.

IN that day shall this song be sung in the land of Jū'dah; We have a strong city; salvation will God ^{ap}appoint for walls and bulwarks.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 25.

- a Ex. 15. 2.
- b Num. 23. 19.
- c Jer. 51. 37.
- d Rev. 11. 13.
- e Ps. 46.
- f Nah. 1. 7.
- g Prov. 9. 2.
- h Matt. 22. 4.
- i Dan. 7. 14.
- j Matt. 8. 11.
- k swallow up.
- l covered.
- m 2 Cor. 3. 15.
- n Eph. 1. 17.
- o ch. 26. 19.
- p Hosea 13. 14.
- q 1 Cor. 15. 54.
- r 2 Cor. 5. 4.
- s Heb. 2. 14.
- t j Rev. 7. 17.
- u k Gen. 49. 18.
- v Titus 2. 13.
- w 3 Or, threshed.
- x Or, threshed in Madmenah.
- y l Job 40. 11. 12.
- z ch. 2. 10-12.
- aa 15-17.
- ab m ch. 26. 5.

CHAP. 26.

- a Ps. 118. 19.
- b ch. 60. 11.
- c Rev. 21. 13.
- d 24-27.
- e 1 truths.
- f 2 peace, peace.
- g 3 Or, thought, or, imagination.
- h 4 the rock of ages.
- i d Deut. 32. 4.
- j c Ps. 18. 22.
- k ch. 64. 5.
- l Mal. 4. 4.
- m Luke 1. 6.
- n d Ps. 63. 6.
- o Song 3. 1.
- p Luke 6. 12.
- q e Ps. 83. 16.
- r f Eccl. 8. 12.
- s Rom. 2. 4.
- t g Ps. 143. 10.
- u h Job 34. 27.
- v 5 Or, toward thy people.
- w 6 Or, for us.
- x i Ps. 66. 12.
- y j 2 Chr. 33. 12.
- z Hosea 5. 15.
- aa 7 secret speech.

² ^aOpen ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the ¹truth may enter in.

³ Thou wilt keep ^{him} in ²perfect peace, ^{whose} ³mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

⁴ Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JĒ-HŌ'VAH ^{is} ⁴everlasting strength:

⁵ ¶ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, ^{even} to the ground; he bringeth it ^{even} to the dust.

⁶ The foot shall tread it down, ^{even} the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

⁷ The way of the just is upright-ness: ^bthou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.

⁸ Yea, ^cin the way of thy judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of ^{our} soul is to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

⁹ ^dWith my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for ^ewhen thy judgments ^{are} in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

¹⁰ ^fLet favour be shewed to the wicked, ^{yet} will he not learn righteousness; in ^gthe land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

¹¹ LORD, ^{when} thy hand is lifted up, ^hthey will not see: ^{but} they shall see, and be ashamed for ^{their} envy ^{at} the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

¹² ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works ⁱin us.

¹³ O LORD our God, ^jother lords beside thee have had dominion over us: ^{but} by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

¹⁴ ^{They} ^{are} dead, they shall not live; ^{they} ^{are} deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them; and made all their memory to perish.

¹⁵ Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed it far ^{unto} all the ends of the earth.

¹⁶ LORD, ^jin trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a ⁷prayer ^{when} thy chastening was upon them.

¹⁷ Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have ^hthe inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 ^lThy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. ^mAwake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew ^{is} as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, ⁿenter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were ^ofor a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

21 For, behold, the LORD ^pcometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her ^qblood, and shall no more cover her slain.

CHAPTER 27.

2 *Care of God over his vineyard: 7 his chastisements differ from judgments. 12 Restoration of the dispersed.*

IN that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the ¹piercing serpent, ^aeven leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay ^bthe dragon that ^{is} in the sea.

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

3 I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest *any* hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury ^{is} not in me: who would set ^cthe briers and thorns against me in battle? I would ²go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, *that* he may ^amake peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jā'qob ^eto take root: Īs'ra-el shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, ^gas he smote those that smote him? *or* is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 In ^fmeasure, ⁴when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: ⁵he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jā'qob be purged; and this ^{is} all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and ⁶images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city *shall be* desolate, and the habitation forsaken,

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 26.

k Ps. 17. 14.
l ch. 25. 8.
Hosea 13. 14.
John 5. 28, 29.
m Dan. 12. 2.
n Gen. 7. 1.
o Ps. 30. 5.
p 2 Cor. 4. 17.
q Micah 1. 3.
Jude 14.
8 bloods.

CHAP. 27.

1 Or, stiff, or, crossing like a bar.
a Ps. 74. 13.
b Ezek. 29. 3.
c 2 Sam. 23. 6.
2 Or, march against.
d Job 22. 21.
ch. 53. 4, 5.
Eph. 2. 12, 13, 14.
e ch. 37. 31.
Hosea 14. 5, 6.
3 according to the stroke of those.
f Job 23. 6.
Ps. 6. 1.
Jer. 10. 24.
1 Cor. 10. 13.
4 Or, when thou sendest it forth.
5 Or, when he removeth it.
6 Or, sun images.
g ch. 17. 2.
h Deut. 32. 28.
Ps. 28. 5.
ch. 1. 3.
Jer. 4. 23.
2 Thess. 1. 8.
i Deut. 32. 18.
ch. 44. 2, 21, 24.
j ch. 2. 11.
k Num. 10. 2.
Ps. 81. 3.
Hosea 8. 1.
Matt. 24. 31.
Rev. 11. 15.

B. C. 725.

CHAP. 28.

1 broken.
a ch. 30. 30.
Ezek. 13. 11.
2 with feet.
3 swalloweth.
b Lev. 10. 9.
Deut. 29. 6.
Prov. 20. 1.
Hosea 4. 11.
c ch. 56. 10, 12.

and left like a wilderness: ^othere shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for ^hit is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he ⁱthat formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Ē'gypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Īs'ra-el.

13 ^jAnd it shall come to pass in that day, ^kthat the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Ās-sūr'ā, and the outcasts in the land of Ē'gypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Ephraim threatened. 16 Christ promised. 17 Security of scorners destroyed.

WOE to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ē'phrā-īm, whose glorious beauty ^{is} a fading flower, which ^{are} on the head of the fat valleys of them that are ¹overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, ^awhich as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ē'phrā-īm, shall be trodden ²under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which ^{is} on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which ^{when} he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he ³eateth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 ¶ But they also ^bhave erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; ^cthe priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit

and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ¶ ^a Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand ^a doctrine? *them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.*

10 For precept ⁵ must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with ⁶ stammering lips and another tongue ⁷ will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, ^e This is the rest *wherewith* ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in JĒ-ry/sā-lēm.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zĭ'ōn a foundation ^f a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be ⁸ trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only ⁹ to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as in mount ^a Pēr'a-zim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of ^a Ġib'e-on, that he may do his work, ⁱ his strange

B. C. 725.

CHAP. 28.

d Jer. 6. 10.

e the hearing.

5 Or, hath been.

6 stammerings of lips.

7 Or, he hath spoken.

e 2 Chr. 14. 7.

f Gen. 49. 24.

Ps. 118. 22.

Matt. 21. 42.

Acts 4. 11.

Rom. 9. 33.

Eph. 2. 20.

8 a treading down to it.

9 Or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine.

g 2 Sam. 5. 20.

h Joshua 10. 10.

i 1 Sam. 3. 11.

Jer. 30. 14.

Lam. 3. 33.

Ezek. 5. 16.

Luke 19. 27.

Rom. 11. 8.

10 Or, the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place.

11 Or, spelt.

12 border.

13 Or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.

j Ps. 40. 5.

Jer. 32. 19.

Rom. 11. 33.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 29.

1 Or, O Ariel, that is, the lion of God, or, hearth, or, fireplace of God.

2 Or, of the city.

3 cut off the heads.

a ch. 8. 19.

4 peep, or, chirp.

work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in ¹⁰ the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the ¹¹ rie in their ¹² place?

26 ¹³ For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, ^j which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAPTER 29.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalem. 17 A promise of better things in succeeding times.

WOE ¹ to A'ri-el, to A'ri-el, ² the city where Dā'vid dwelt! add ye year to year; let them ³ kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress A'ri-el, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as A'ri-el.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, ^a out of the ground, and thy speech shall ⁴ whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ And the multitude of all the nations that fight against A'ri-el,

even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth: but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zi'on.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For ^bthe LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath ^cclosed your eyes: the prophets and your ^erulers, the seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a ⁷book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: ^dand he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, ^cForasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the ^fprecept of men:

14 Therefore, behold, ⁸I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: ⁹for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and ^athey say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work ⁱsay of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lēb'a-non shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 ^jThe meek also ^hshall increase

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 30.

5 Or, take your pleasure, and riot.

^b Micah 3. 6. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 10.

^c Ps. 69. 23. ch. 6. 10.

6 heads.

7 Or, letter.

^d Dan. 12. 4. Matt. 11. 25. Rev. 3. 1.

^e Ps. 17. 1. ch. 48. 1, 2. Jer. 12. 2. Ezek. 33. 31. Matt. 6. 5. Mark 7. 6.

^f Col. 2. 22.

^g I will add.

^h Jer. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 19.

ⁱ Ps. 10. 13, 14. Ps. 10. 11, 13.

^j Ps. 94. 9. Rom. 9. 20.

^k John 15. 11.

9 shall add.

^k Jas. 2. 5.

^l Micah 2. 1.

^m Amos 5. 10.

ⁿ Prov. 28. 21.

^o Joshua 24. 3.

^p ch. 19. 25. Eph. 2. 10.

^q 1 Pet. 4. 11.

^r Hosea 3. 5.

^s ch. 28. 7.

10 shall know understanding.

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 30.

^a Deut. 29. 19. Rom. 2. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 13.

^b Num. 27. 21. 1 Ki. 21. 7. Jer. 21. 2.

^c Jer. 37. 5, 7.

^d Jer. 2. 36.

^e Hosea 8. 9.

^f Jer. 37. 7.

1 Or, to her.

their joy in the LORD, and ^athe poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that ⁱwatch for iniquity are cut off:

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and ^mlay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just ⁿfor a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, ^owho redeemed A'brā'hām, concerning the house of Jā'e'qub, Jā'e'qub shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, ^pthe work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall ^qsanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jā'e'qub, and shall ^rfear the God of Is'ra-el.

24 They also ^sthat erred in spirit ¹⁰shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The people threatened for their confidence in Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word, 18 His mercy to the church. 21 Destruction of Assyria.

WOE to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, ^athat they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into E'gypt, and ^bhave not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Phā'raōh, and to trust in the shadow of E'gypt!

3 ^cTherefore shall the strength of Phā'raōh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of E'gypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zō'an, and his ambassadors came to Hā'nēs.

5 ^dThey were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 ^eThe burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence ^{come} the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 ^fFor the E'gypt'tjans shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried ¹concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, write it before them

in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for ² the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That ^o this *is* a rebellious people, lying children, children *that* will not hear the law of the LORD:

10 ^h Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, ⁱ speak unto us smooth things, prophecy deceits:

11 ^v Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Is'ra-el to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Is'ra-el, Because ye despise this word, and trust in ³ oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And ^a he shall break it as the breaking of ⁴ the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water *withal* out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Is'ra-el; ⁱ In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: ^m and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 ⁿ One thousand *shall* flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as ⁵ a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the ^o LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD *is* a God of judgment: ^p blessed *are* all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zi'ôn at Jê-ry'sâ-lêm: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And *though* the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of ⁶ affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This *is*

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 30.

2 the latter day.

g Deut. 32. 20.

h Jer. 11. 21.

i 1 Ki. 22. 13.

j Acts 13. 8.

3 Or, fraud.

k Ps. 2. 9.
2 Pet. 2. 4, 5.

4 the bottle of potters.

l ch. 7. 4.

m Ps. 81. 11.
Prov. 1. 24.
Jer. 44. 16.
Matt. 23. 37.n Lev. 26. 8.
Deut. 28. 25.
Joshua 23. 10.

5 Or, a tree bereft of branches, or, boughs: or, a mast.

o 2 Pet. 3. 9.

p Ps. 2. 12.
Prov. 16. 20.
Jer. 17. 1.

6 Or, oppression.

g Deut. 5. 32.
Joshua 1. 7.
2 Ki. 22. 2.
Prov. 4. 27.r 2 Chr. 31. 1
ch. 2. 20.

7 the graven images of thy silver.

8 scatter.

s Matt. 6. 33.
1 Tim. 4. 8.

9 leavened, or, savoury.

10 lifted up.

t ch. 60. 19.
Zech. 2. 5.
Rev. 21. 23.

11 Or, and the grievousness of flame.

12 heaviness.

u 2 Thess. 2. 8.

13 Rock.

14 the glory of his voice.

15 every passing of the rod founded.

16 cause to rest upon him.

17 Or, against them.

v Jer. 7. 31.

18 from yesterday.

the way, walk ye in it, when ye ^a turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 ^r Ye shall defile also the covering of ⁷ thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt ⁸ cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 ^s Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat ⁹ clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every ¹⁰ high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover ^t the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning *with* his anger, ¹¹ and the burden *thereof* *is* ¹² heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And ^u his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and *there shall be* a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the ¹³ mighty One of Is'ra-el.

30 And the LORD shall cause ¹⁴ his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and *with* the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the As-sy'ri-an be beaten down, *which* smote with a rod.

32 And ¹⁵ in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall ¹⁶ lay upon him, *it* shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight ¹⁷ with it.

33 ^v For Tô'phet *is* ordained ¹⁸ of

old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAPTER 31.

Folly of trusting to Egypt, and forsaking God.

WOE to them ^a that go down to Ægypt for help; and ^b stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because *they are* many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Is'ra-el, ^c neither seek the LORD!

2 Yet he also *is* wise, and will bring evil, and will not ¹ call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Ægyptians *are* ^d men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, *he* will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the ² noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zi'ôn, and for the hill thereof.

5 ^e As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jê-ru'sā-lēm; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 ¶ Turn ye unto *him* from whom the children of Is'ra-el have ^f deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and ³ his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you *for* ^a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall the Ās-sūrī-an ⁴ fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee ⁴ from the sword, and his young men shall be ⁵ discomfited.

9 And ⁶ he shall pass over to ⁷ his strong hold, for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose ⁶ fire is in Zi'ôn, and his furnace in Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Desolation fore-shewn. 15 Restoration promised to succeed.

BEHOLD, ^a a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 31.

^a Deut. 28. 68.
Ezek. 17. 15.
Hosea 11. 8.

^b Ps. 20. 7.

^c Dan. 9. 13.
Hosea 7. 7.

1 remove.

^d Ps. 9. 20.
Ezek. 28. 9.

2 Or, multitude.

^e Deut. 32. 11.
Ps. 91. 4.

^f Hosea 9. 9.

3 the idols of his gold.

^g 1 Ki. 12. 30.

^h 2 Ki. 19. 35.

4 Or, for fear of the sword.

5 for melting, or, tribute, or, tributary.

6 his rock shall pass away for fear.

7 Or, his strength.

ⁱ Lev. 6. 13.

CHAP. 32.

^a 2 Chr. 31. 20.
Ps. 72. 1, 2.

Jer. 23. 5.
Zech. 9. 9.
Heb. 1. 8, 9.
Rev. 19. 11.

1 heavy.

^b ch. 29. 18.

2 hasty.

3 Or, elegantly.

4 Or, when he speaketh against the poor in judgment.

5 Or, be established.

^c Amos 6. 1.

6 Days above a year.

7 the fields of desire.

^d Hosea 9. 6.

8 Or, burning upon.

9 Or, cliffs and watchtowers.

^e Ps. 104. 30.

^f Zech. 8. 3.

^g Ps. 72. 2, 3.
Micah 4. 4, 5.
Luke 2. 14.

from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a ¹ great rock in a weary land.

3 And ^b the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the ² rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak ³ plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl *are* evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even ⁴ when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he ⁵ stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women ^c that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 ⁶ Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for ⁷ the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 ^d Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; ⁸ yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city:

14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the ⁹ forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until ^e the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 ^f Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

17 ^g And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 When it shall hail, coming down

^h on the forest; ¹⁰ and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of ⁴ the ox and the ass.

CHAPTER 33.

God's judgments against the enemies of the church.

WOE to thee ^a that spoilest, and thou *wast* not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! ^b when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; *and* when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

5 ^c The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zi'ôn with judgment and righteousness.

6 ^d And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of ¹ salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their ² valiant ones shall cry without: ^e the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 ^f The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: ^g he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lēb'a-non is ashamed and ^h hewn down: Shār'on is like a wilderness; and Bā'shān and Cār'mel shake off *their* fruits.

10 ⁱ Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, *as* fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be *as* the burnings of lime: *as* thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 ^j Hear, ye *that are* far off, what I have done; and, ye *that are* near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zi'ôn are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 32.

^h Zech. 11. 2.

10 Or, and the city shall be utterly abased.

ⁱ ch. 30. 24.

CHAP. 33.

^a Hab. 2. 8.^b Rev. 13. 10.^c Ps. 97. 9.^d Prov. 1. 7.
Matt. 6. 33.¹ salvations.

2 Or, messengers.

^e 2 Ki. 18. 18.^f Judg. 5. 6.^g 2 Ki. 18. 14.

3 Or, withered away.

^h Deut. 32. 36, 43.Ps. 12. 5.
ch. 42. 13, 14.
Zeph. 3. 8.⁴ in righteousness.⁵ uprightnesses.

6 Or, deceits.

7 bloods.

8 heights, or, high places.

⁹ the land of far distances.ⁱ 1 Cor. 1. 20.¹⁰ weigher.^j Jer. 5. 15.

11 Or, ridiculous.

^k Zech. 2. 5.¹² broad of spaces, or, hands.¹³ statute-maker.^l Ps. 44. 4.
Matt. 21. 5.
Rev. 19. 16.¹⁴ Or, They have forsaken thy tacklings.^m ch. 12. 2.
Rom. 11. 27.

CHAP. 34.

¹ the fulness thereof.^a Ps. 102. 26.
Ezek. 32. 7.Joel 2. 31.
Matt. 24. 29.
2 Pet. 3. 10.

15 He that walketh ⁴ righteously, and speaketh ⁵ uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of ⁶ oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of ⁷ blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on ⁸ high: his place of defence *shall be* the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters *shall be* sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold ⁹ the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. ⁱ Where *is* the scribe? where *is* the ¹⁰ receiver? where *is* he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, ^j a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of ¹¹ a stammering tongue, *that thou canst* not understand.

20 Look upon Zi'ôn, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jē-ry'sā-lēm a quiet habitation, a tabernacle *that* shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But ^k there the glorious LORD *will be* unto us a place ¹² of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our king; he will save us.

23 ¹⁴ Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: ^m the people that dwell therein *shall be* forgiven their iniquity.

CHAPTER 34.

*1 Judgments with which God avengeth his church.
16 Certainty of the prophecy.*

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all ¹ that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD *is* upon all nations, and *his* fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And ^a all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and

all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

5 For ^b my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it ^c shall come down upon ĩ-dy-mě'ā, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for ^d the LORD hath a sacrifice in Böz'rah, and a great slaughter in the land of ĩ-dy-mě'ā.

7 And the ² unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be ³ soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zi'ôn.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: ^e from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 ¶ But the ⁴ cormorant and the bittern shall possess it: the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And ^f thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for ⁵ owls.

14 ⁷ The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with ⁸ the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the ⁹ screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of ^g the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the ^h lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 34.

^b Jer. 46. 10.^c Jer. 49. 7.

Mal. 1. 4.

^d ch. 63. 1.

Zeph. 1. 7.

² Or,

rhinoceros.

³ Or, drunken.^e Mal. 1. 4.

Rev. 14. 11.

Rev. 18. 18.

⁴ Or, pelican.^f ch. 32. 13.

Hosea 9. 6.

⁵ Or, ostriches.⁶ daughters of

the owl.

⁷ Zilm.⁸ Ijim.⁹ Or, night

monster.

^g Ps. 56. 8.

Dan. 7. 10.

Mal. 3. 16.

^h Ps. 78. 55.

Prov. 16. 33.

CHAP. 35.

^a Job 4. 3. 4.

Heb. 12. 12.

¹ hasty.^b ch. 29. 18.

Matt. 9. 27.

John 9. 6.

^c ch. 29. 18.

Matt. 11. 5.

Mark 7. 32.

^d Matt. 11. 5.

Luke 7. 22.

John 5. 8.

Acts 3. 2.

^e Matt. 9. 32.^f John 7. 38.² Or, a court

for reeds, etc.

^g Joel 3. 17.

Rev. 21. 27.

³ Or, for he

shall be with

them.

^h Lev. 26. 6.

ch. 11. 9.

ⁱ ch. 51. 11.

Eph. 1. 7.

Rev. 7. 17.

^j ch. 23. 8.

John 16. 22.

Rev. 7. 17.

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 36.

^a 2 Chr. 32. 1.^b Josh. 10. 3. 5.² Ki. 14. 19.

Micah 1. 13.

it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35.

Joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom.

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lēb'a-non shall be given unto it, the excellency of Cār'mel and Shār'on, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ¶ ^a Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them *that are of a* ¹ fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, *even* God *with* a recompence; he will come and save you.

5 Then the ^b eyes of the blind shall be opened, and ^c the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the ^d lame man leap as an hart, and the ^e tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall ^f waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, *shall be* ² grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; ^g the unclean shall not pass over it; ^h but it *shall be* for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein*.

9 ⁱ No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk *there*:

10 And the ^j ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zi'ôn with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and ^k sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAPTER 36.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 13 Rabshakeh's blasphemous persuasions to the people.

NOW ^a it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hēz-e-kī'ah, *that* Sēn-nāch'e-rib king of Ās-sūr'-lā came up against all the defenced cities of Ju'dah, and took them.

2 And the king of Ās-sūr'-lā sent Rāb'sha-keh from ^b Lā'chish to Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto king Hēz-e-kī'ah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him Ē-H'

a-kim, Hil-ki'ah's son, which was over the house, and Shēb'nā the ¹scribe, and Jō'ah, A'saph's son, the recorder.

4 ¶ And Rāb'sha-keh said unto them, Say ye now to Hēz-ē-ki'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'ā, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, *sayest thou*, (but *they are but* ²vain words) ³I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the ⁴staff of this broken reed, on Ē-gypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phā'raōh king of Ē-gypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is it* not he, whose high places and ⁵whose altars Hēz-ē-ki'ah hath taken away, and said to Jū'dah and to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore ⁶give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Ās-sūr'ā, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one ⁷captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Ē-gypt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said Ē-lī'a-kim and Shēb'nā and Jō'ah unto Rāb'sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the ⁸Sūr'ā language; for we understand *it*: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rāb'sha-keh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? *hath he not sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Rāb'sha-keh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'ā.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hēz-ē-ki'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hēz-ē-ki'ah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 36.

1 Or, secretary.

2 a word of lips.

3 Or, but counsel and strength are for the war.

4 Or, support.

c 2 Ki. 18. 4.

5 Or, engage, I pray thee, with.

6 governor (or, satrap) of the least of my master's servants. So thou hast reposed thyself on Egypt, etc.

7 Or, Aramean.

8 Make with me a blessing, or, Seek my favour by a present.

d Micah 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10.

e Num. 34. 8. Joshua 13. 5.

f 2 Chr. 32. 15. Ps. 50. 21. ch. 37. 23. Dan. 3. 15.

g Ps. 38. 13. Prov. 9. 7. Amos 5. 13. Matt. 7. 6.

h Gen. 37. 34. 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 11. 2 Ki. 18. 18, 37. Job 1. 20. ch. 33. 7.

CHAP. 37.

a 2 Ki. 19. 1.

b 2 Chr. 6. 24. Ps. 50. 15. Zech. 14. 9. Luke 18. 1. Rom. 12. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 17.

c 2 Ki. 22. 14.

d 2 Ki. 19. 3. Ps. 39. 11. Ps. 50. 15. Hosea 5. 9.

1 Or, provocation.

e 1 Sam. 7. 8. 2 Ki. 19. 4. Jas. 5. 14-15.

2 found.

city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ā.

16 Hearken not to Hēz-ē-ki'ah: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'ā, ⁸Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: ⁴and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hēz-ē-ki'ah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ā?

19 Where *are* the gods of ⁹Hā'math and Ār'phad? where *are* the gods of Sēph-ar-vā'im? and have they delivered Sā-mā'rī-ā out of my hand?

20 Who *are they* among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that ⁵the LORD should deliver Jē-ru'sā-lēm out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and ⁶answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came Ē-lī'a-kim, the son of Hil-ki'ah, that *was* over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and Jō'ah, the son of A'saph, the recorder, to Hēz-ē-ki'ah with ⁷their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rāb'sha-keh.

CHAPTER 37.

1 Hezekiah, in deep affliction, sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 36 An angel destroyeth the Assyrians.

AND ^ait came to pass, when king A Hēz-ē-ki'ah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and ^bwent into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Ē-lī'a-kim, who *was* over the household, and Shēb'nā the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, ^cunto Ē-sā'jah the prophet the son of A'moz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēz-ē-ki'ah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of ^drebuks, and of ¹blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rāb'sha-keh, whom the king of Ās-sūr'ā his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore ^elift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that is ²left.

5 So the servants of king Hēz-g-kī'ah came to Ī-sā'jah.

6 ¶ And Ī-sā'jah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Ās-sūr'ā have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will ³ send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rāb'sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ās-sūr'ā warring against Līb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lā'chish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tīr'-hā-kah king of E-thi-ō'p'ā, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard *it*, he sent messengers to Hēz-g-kī'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-g-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jē-ry'sā-lēm shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ā.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sūr'ā have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gō'zan, and Hā'ran, and Rēzeph, and the children of E'dēn which were in Te-lās'sar?

13 Where is the king of Hā'math, and the king of Ār'phad, and the king of the city of Sēph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nā, and I'vah?

14 ¶ And Hēz-g-kī'ah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hēz-g-kī'ah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēz-g-kī'ah prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Īs'ra-el, that dwellest ¹ between the cherubims, thou *art* the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 ² Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sēn-nāch'ē-rīb, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ās-sūr'ā have laid waste all the ⁴ nations, and their countries,

19 And have ⁵ cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 37.

3 Or, put a spirit into him.

7 Joshua 15. 30.
2 Chr. 11. 9.
Neh. 11. 30.
Jer. 34. 7.

8 Gen. 11. 31.

9 Jer. 49. 23.

10 Ex. 25. 22.

11 Dan. 9. 18.

12 lands.

13 given.

14 By the hand of thy servants.

15 the tallness of the cedars thereof, and the choice of the fir trees thereof.

16 Or, the forest and his fruitful field.

17 Or, fenced and closed.

18 Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste, and defended cities to be ruinous heaps? as 2 Ki. 19. 25.

19 short of hand.

20 Or, sitting.

21 Job 41. 2.
Ps. 32. 9.
ch. 30. 28.
Ezek. 29. 4.
Amos 4. 2.
Jas. 3. 3.

22 the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD, *even* thou only.

21 ¶ Then Ī-sā'jah the son of A'moz sent unto Hēz-g-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'ra-el, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'ē-rīb king of Ās-sūr'ā:

22 This *is* the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zī'ōn, hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jē-ry'sā-lēm hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the Holy One of Īs'ra-el.

24 ⁶ By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lēb'a-non; and I will cut down the ⁷ tall cedars thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, *and* ⁸ the forest of his Cār'mel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the ⁹ besieged places.

26 ¹⁰ Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were ¹¹ of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* the grass on the house tops, and *as* corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy ¹² abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore ¹³ will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat *this* year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And ¹⁴ the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'dah shall

again take root downward, and bear fruit upward :

32 For out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall go forth a remnant, and ¹⁴ they that escape out of mount Zi'ōn: the ¹ zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with ¹⁵ shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will ^m defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

36 Then the ⁿ angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Ās-sūr'ī-ān a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sēn-nāch'ē-rīb king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā departed, and dwelt at Nīn'ē-veh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nīs'rōch his god, that Ā-drām'mē-lech and Shā-rē'zer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of ¹⁶ Ār-mē-nī-ā: and Ē'sar-hād'don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38.

4 Hezekiah's life lengthened. 9 His thanksgiving.

IN ^a those days was Hēz-ē-kī'ah sick unto death. And Ī-sā'jah the prophet the son of Ā'moz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ¹ Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hēz-ē-kī'ah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3 And said, ^b Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is good* in thy sight. And Hēz-ē-kī'ah wept ² sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD to Ī-sā'jah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hēz-ē-kī'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'vid thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'ī-ā: and ^c I will defend this city.

7 And this *shall be* ^d a sign unto thee

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 37.

14 the escaping.

12 Ki. 19. 31.

15 shield.

m 2 Ki. 20. 6. ch. 27. 3.

n 2 Ki. 19. 35.

16 Ararat.

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 38.

a 2 Ki. 20. 1. 2 Chr. 32. 24.

1 Give charge concerning thy house.

b Neh. 5. 19.

2 with great weeping.

c ch. 37. 35.

d 2 Ki. 20. 8. ch. 37. 30.

3 degrees by, or, with the sun.

e Ps. 102. 24.

f Job 35. 14. Ps. 27. 13. Ps. 31. 22. Ps. 116. 9.

g Job 7. 6. Ps. 102. 11, 23, 24. 2 Cor. 5. 4.

4 Or, from the thrum.

h ch. 59. 11.

5 Or, ease me.

i Job 7. 11.

6 Or, on my peace came great bitterness.

7 thou hast loved my soul from the pit.

j Ps. 6. 5. Ps. 30. 9. Eccl. 9. 10.

k Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 78. 3.

l Ps. 9. 13, 14. Ps. 46. 1. Ps. 66. 12.

m 2 Ki. 20. 7.

from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken:

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the ³ sun dial of Ā'hāz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hēz-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: ^e I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, *even* the LORD, ^f in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 ^g Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off me like a weaver my life: he will cut me off ⁴ with pining sickness: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, *that*, as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: ^h I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fall with *looking* upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; ⁱ undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done *it*: I shall go softly all my years ^j in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these *things* men live, and in all these *things* is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, ^k for peace I had great bitterness: but ^l thou hast in love to my soul *delivered* it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 For ^m the grave cannot praise thee, death can *not* celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I *do* this day: ⁿ the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD *was ready* to ^o save me: therefore will I sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For ^p Ī-sā'jah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay *it* for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hēz-ē-kī'ah also had said, What *is* the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

CHAPTER 39.

1 Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah, hath notice of his treasures. 3 Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.

AT ^a that time Mē-rō-dāch-bāl'a-dān, the son of Bāl'a-dān, king of Bāb'y-lon, sent letters and a present to Hēz-e-kī'ah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 ^b And Hēz-e-kī'ah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his ¹ precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his ² armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hēz-e-kī'ah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came Ī-sā'jah the prophet unto king Hēz-e-kī'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hēz-e-kī'ah said, They are come from a far country unto me, *even* from Bāb'y-lon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hēz-e-kī'ah answered, All that *is* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Ī-sā'jah to Hēz-e-kī'ah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, ^c that all that *is* in thine house, and *that* which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Bāb'y-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and ^d they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Bāb'y-lon.

8 Then said Hēz-e-kī'ah to Ī-sā'jah, ^e Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAPTER 40.

1 God sendeth comfort to his people. 3 Preaching of John Baptist, 9 of the apostles. 12 Omnipotence of God.

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye ¹ comfortably to Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and cry unto her, that her ² warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, ^b Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 39.

a 2 Ki. 20. 12.

b 2 Chr. 32. 31.

1 Or, spicery.

2 vessels, or, instruments, or, jewels.

c Lev. 26. 33.

Deut. 28. 64.

1 Ki. 14. 15.

2 Chr. 36. 18.

Amos 5. 27.

d 2 Ki. 24. 12.

Dan. 1. 2.

e 1 Sam. 3. 18.

CHAP. 40.

1 to the heart.

2 Or, appointed time.

a Matt. 3. 3.

b Mal. 3. 1.

Mark 1. 3.

Luke 1. 76.

John 1. 23.

3 Or, a straight place.

4 Or, a plain place.

c Ex. 16. 7.

Ps. 72. 19.

Ezek. 36. 23.

Luke 2. 10.

d 1 Pet. 1. 25.

5 Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion.

6 Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.

7 Or, against the strong.

8 Or, recompence for his work.

e ch. 49. 10.

Ezek. 34. 23.

John 10. 11.

Heb. 13. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 25.

Rev. 7. 17.

9 Or, that give suck.

10 a tierce.

11 man of his counsel.

12 made him understand.

13 understandings.

f Acts 17. 29.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made ³ straight, and the rough places ⁴ plain:

5 ^c And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh *is* grass, and all the goodliness thereof *is* as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people *is* grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but ^a the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ ^b O Zi'ōn, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; ^c O Jē-ru-sā-lēm, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift *it* up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Jū'dah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord GOD will come ⁷ with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and ⁸ his work before him.

11 He shall ^e feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, and shall gently lead those ⁹ that are with young.

12 ¶ Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in ¹⁰ a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or *being* ¹¹ his counsellor hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and *who* ¹² instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of ¹³ understanding?

15 Behold, the nations *are* as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lēb'a-non *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him *are* as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye ^f liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth a graven

image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that ¹⁴ is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman ⁹ to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 ^h Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 ¹⁵ It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that ⁱ stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the ^j princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown; yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 ^k To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: ^l he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that *he is* strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jā'qob, and speakest, O Is'ra-el, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 [¶] Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? ^m there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to *them that have* no might he increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that ⁿ wait upon the LORD shall ¹⁶ renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAPTER 41.

1 God displayeth his merciful providence in regard of his church. 21 Vanity of idols.

KEEP silence before me, O islands; and let the people re-

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 40.

14 is poor of oblation.

g Jer. 10. 4.

h Ps. 19. 1.

Acts 14. 17.

Rom. 1. 19.

15 Or. Him that sitteth,

etc.

i Gen. 1. 1. G.

Job 9. 8.

Ps. 104. 2.

Jer. 10. 12.

j Job 12. 21.

k Deut. 4. 15.

ch. 40. 18.

Acts 17. 24.

29.

l Ps. 147. 4.

m Ps. 147. 5.

Rom. 11. 33.

n Job 17. 9.

Ps. 25. 3.

ch. 8. 17.

Lam. 3. 25.

2 Cor. 4. 8-10,

16.

16 change.

CHAP. 41.

1 righteousness.

a ch. 46. 11.

b ch. 45. 1.

2 in peace.

c ch. 44. 7.

Acts 15. 18.

d ch. 43. 10.

ch. 48. 12.

Rev. 1. 11,

17.

3 Be strong.

4 Or, founder.

5 Or, the smiting.

6 Or, saying of the soder, it is good.

e Gen. 18. 19.

2 Chr. 20. 7.

Neh. 9. 7.

f Deut. 31. 6.

Rom. 8. 31.

g Ex. 23. 22.

Zech. 12. 3.

7 the men of thy strife.

8 the men of thy contention.

9 the men of thy war.

10 Or, few men.

h Job 19. 25.

i Micah 4. 13.

2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.

11 mouths.

j Jer. 51. 2.

new their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

2 Who raised up ¹ the righteous man ^a from the east, called him to his foot, ^b gave the nations before him, and made *him* rule over kings? he gave *them* as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed ² safely; *even* by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 ^c Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the ⁴ first, and with the last; I *am* he.

5 The isles saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and *every one* said to his brother, ³ Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the ⁴ goldsmith, and he that smootheeth with the hammer ⁵ him that smote the anvil, ⁶ saying, *It is* ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Is'ra-el, art my servant, Jā'qob whom I have chosen, the seed of Ab'ra-ham my ^c friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 [¶] Fear thou not; ^f for I *am* with thee: be not dismayed; for I *am* thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ⁹ ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and ⁷ they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, *even* ⁸ them that contended with thee: ⁹ they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Jā'qob, and ye ¹⁰ men of Is'ra-el; I will help thee, saith the LORD, ^h and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

15 Behold, ⁱ I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having ¹¹ teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat *them* small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shalt ^j fan them, and the

wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

17 *When* the poor and needy seek water, and *there is* none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, *I* the God of Is'ra-el will not forsake them.

18 I will open ⁴rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the ⁴wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:

20 ^mThat they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Is'ra-el hath created it.

21 ¹²Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jā'ēph.

22 Let them bring *them* forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they *be*, that we may ¹³consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 ^mShew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye *are* gods: yea, ^odo good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold *it* together.

24 Behold, ye *are* ¹⁴of nothing, and your work ¹⁵of nought: an abomination is *he that* chooseth you.

25 I have raised up *one* from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun ⁿshall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as *upon* mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is* righteous: yea, *there is* none that sheweth, yea, *there is* none that declareth, yea, *there is* none that heareth your words.

27 ¹⁶The first *shall say* to Zi'ōn. Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jē-ry/sā-lēm one that bringeth good tidings.

28 ^aFor I beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them, and *there was* no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could ¹⁷answer a word.

29 Behold, they *are* all vanity; their works *are* nothing: their molten images *are* wind and confusion.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 41.

k ch. 35. 6, 7.

l Ps. 107. 35.

m Job 12. 9.

12 Cause to

come near.

13 set our heart

upon them.

n Deut. 18. 22.

o Jer. 10. 5.

14 Or, worse

than nothing.

15 Or, worse

than of a

viper.

p Ezra 1. 2.

16 Or, I the

first say.

q ch. 63. 5.

Dan. 2. 10.

17 return.

CHAP. 42.

a ch. 40. 3. 6.

ch. 52. 13.

Matt. 12. 13.

Phil. 2. 7.

b Matt. 3. 17.

John 3. 35.

Eph. 1. 6.

Col. 1. 12-14.

c ch. 11. 2.

1 Or, dimly

burning.

2 quench it.

d Heb. 12. 2.

3 broken.

e Gen. 49. 10.

f ch. 44. 24.

Zech. 12. 1.

g Acts 17. 45.

h Luke 2. 32.

Acts 13. 47.

i Luke 4. 18.

2 Tim. 2. 26.

Heb. 2. 14.

j ch. 9. 2.

k Ex. 3. 14.

l ch. 48. 11.

m Ps. 33. 3.

Ps. 40. 3.

n Ps. 107. 23.

4 the fulness

thereof.

5 Or, behave

himself

mightily.

6 swallow,

or, sup up.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Office of Christ: 5 God's promise to him. 10 Exhortation to praise God.

BEHOLD ^amy servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, *in whom* my soul ^bdelighteth; ^cI have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gēn'tiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the ¹smoking flax shall he not ²quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 ^aHe shall not fail nor be ³discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: ^cand the isles shall wait for his law.

5 [†]Thus saith God the LORD, ^fhe that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; ^ghe that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for ^ha light of the Gēn'tiles;

7 To open the blind eyes, to ⁱbring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in ^jdarkness out of the prison house.

8 *I am* the LORD: that *is* my name: and my ¹glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things *are* come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 ^mSing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ⁿye that go down to the sea, and ^aall that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages that Kē'dār doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall ⁶prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: *now* will I cry like a travelling woman; I will destroy and ⁶devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way *that* they knew not; I will lead them in paths *that* they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things ⁷straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, *Ye are our gods.*

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 ° Who *is* blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger *that* I sent? who *is* blind as *he that is* perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant?

20 Seeing many things, ²but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make ⁸*it* honourable.

22 But this *is* a people robbed and spoiled; ⁹*they are* all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for ¹⁰a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? *who* will hearken and hear ¹¹for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jā'qob for a spoil, and Īs'ra-el to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: ²and it hath set him on fire round about, ⁷yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid *it* not to heart.

CHAPTER 43.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises.
14 He foretelleth Babelon's destruction, 18 and his people's deliverance.

BUT now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jā'qob, and he that formed thee, O Īs'ra-el, Fear not: ^afor I have redeemed thee, ^bI have called *thee* by thy name; thou *art* mine.

2 ^cWhen thou passest through the waters, ^d*I will* be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when ^ethou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For *I am* the LORD thy God, the

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 42.

7 into straightness.

o ch. 43. 8.
Ezek. 12. 2.
John 7. 49.p Deut. 4. 3.
ch. 1. 3.
Rom. 2. 21.

8 Or, him.

9 Or, in snaring all the young men of them.

10 a treading.

11 for the after time.

q 2 Ki. 25. 9.

r Hosea 7. 9.

CHAP. 43.

a ch. 44. 6.

b ch. 42. 6.
1 Cor. 1. 9.
2 Tim. 1. 9.

c Ps. 66. 12.

d Deut. 31. 6, 8.

e Dan. 3. 25.

f Prov. 21. 18.

g Ex. 19. 5, 6.

1 Or, person.

h ch. 41. 10, 14.
ch. 44. 2.

i ch. 63. 19.

j Ps. 100. 3.
ch. 29. 23.
John 3. 3.2 Cor. 5. 17.
Eph. 2. 10.k ch. 6. 9.
ch. 43. 19.l ch. 44. 8.
John 1. 7.
Acts 1. 8.
Heb. 12. 1.

Rev. 1. 5.

m ch. 41. 8.

2 Or, nothing formed of God.

n Deut. 32. 16.

o Ps. 90. 2.
Prov. 8. 23.
Micah 5. 2.

Matt. 19. 26.

3 turn it back.

4 bars.

p Hosea 13. 10.

q Ps. 77. 19.

r Ex. 14. 4.

Holy One of Īs'ra-el, thy Saviour: ^jI gave E'gypt for thy ransom, E'thi-o'pi-a and Sē'ba for thee.

4 Since thou wast, ²precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy ¹life.

5 ^kFear not: for *I am* with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 *Even* every one that is ^lcalled by my name: for ^jI have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, *I have* made him.

8 ¶ ^kBring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, *It is* truth.

10 ^l*Ye are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, ^mand my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that *I am* he: before me there was ²no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 *I, even I, am* the LORD; and beside me *there is* no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when *there was* no ⁿstrange god among you: therefore ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, that *I am* God.

13 ° Yea, before the day *was I am* he; and *there is* none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall ³let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Īs'ra-el; For your sake I have sent to Bāb'ylon, and have brought down all their ⁴nobles, and the Chāl-dē'ang, whose cry *is* in the ships.

15 *I am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Īs'ra-el, your ²King.

16 Thus saith the LORD, ²which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 Which ^rbringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou hast not called upon me, O Jā'qob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Is'ra-el.

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jā'qob to the curse, and Is'ra-el to reproaches.

CHAPTER 44.

1 God's church comforted. 9 Vanity of idols. 21 God exhorteth Israel to trust in his mercy.

YET now hear, O Jā'qob my servant; and Is'ra-el, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jā'qob, my servant; and thou, Jēs'u-rūn, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

5 One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jā'qob; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 43.

2 Cor. 5. 17.
Rev. 21. 5.

5 Or, ostriches.

6 daughters of the owl.

7 ch. 48. 21.

8 Luke 1. 74.
Eph. 1. 5.

9 Mal. 1. 13.

7 lambs, or, kids.

8 made me drunk, or, abundantly moistened.

9 ch. 1. 14.
Mal. 2. 17.
Jude 4.

10 ch. 44. 22.
Jer. 31. 34.
Micah 7. 18, 19.

11 Ezek. 36. 22.

12 Rom. 5. 12.

13 interpreters, Mal. 2. 7.

14 ch. 47. 6.
Lam. 2. 2.

15 Or, holy princes.

16 Ps. 79. 4.
Jer. 24. 9.
Dan. 9. 11.
Zeek. 8. 13.

CHAP. 44.

17 ch. 41. 8.
Jer. 30. 10.

18 Deut. 32. 15.

19 Mal. 3. 10.
John 7. 38.

20 Ex. 13. 9.
Neh. 9. 38.

21 ch. 43. 1.

22 f. ch. 41. 4.
Rev. 1. 8.

23 Deut. 4. 25.
1 Sam. 2. 2.
2 Sam. 22. 32.

1 rock.

2 ch. 41. 24.

3 desirable.

4 Deut. 4. 28.
Ps. 115. 4.
ch. 42. 17-20.

5 Jer. 10. 5.
Hab. 2. 18.

6 Ps. 97. 7.
ch. 42. 17.

7 ch. 40. 19.

8 Or, with an ax.

9 Or, taketh courage.

LORD, and surname himself by the name of Is'ra-el.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Is'ra-el, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no God; I know not any.

9 ¶ They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.

12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshipeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou *art* my god.

18 ^m They have not known nor understood: for ⁿ he hath ^o shut their eyes, that they cannot see; *and* their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none ^o considereth in his heart, neither *is there* knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to ^r the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on ashes: ^o a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, *Is there* not a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jā'qob and Is'ra-el; for thou *art* my servant: I have formed thee; thou *art* my servant: O Is'ra-el, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 ^p I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for ^q I have redeemed thee.

23 ^r Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jā'qob, and glorified himself in Is'ra-el.

24 Thus saith the LORD, ^s thy redeemer, and ^t he that formed thee from the womb, *I am* the LORD that maketh all things; ^u that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens ^v of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise *men* backward, ^w and maketh their knowledge foolish;

26 ^x That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Jū'dah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the ^y decayed places thereof:

27 ^z That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of Cýrus, *He is* my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, ^a Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAPTER 45.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. 5 By his omnipotency he challengeth obedience. 22 His salvation extendeth to all nations.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 44.

^m Ps. 81. 12.
ch. 45. 20.
ⁿ Rom. 11. 8, 10.
2 Thess. 2. 11.
5 daubed.
6 setteth to his heart.
7 that which comes of a tree.
^o Hosea 4. 12.
Rom. 1. 21.
2 Thess. 2. 11.
^p ch. 1. 18.
ch. 43. 25.
ch. 53. 11, 12.
Jer. 33. 8.
Micah 7. 18, 19.
Col. 1. 14.
^q ch. 43. 1.
1 Cor. 6. 20.
1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
^r Ps. 69. 34.
ch. 42. 10.
Rev. 18. 20.
^s Job 19. 25.
ch. 43. 14.
^t ch. 43. 1.
^u Job 9. 8.
Ps. 104. 2.
ch. 40. 22.
^v Jer. 50. 36.
^w 1 Cor. 1. 20.
^x Zech. 1. 6.
Matt. 5. 18.
8 wastes.
^y Jer. 50. 38.
^z 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.

CHAP. 45.

^a Ps. 73. 23.
ch. 41. 13.
1 Or, strengthened.
^b Ex. 33. 12.
c ch. 44. 1.
^d Acts 17. 23.
Gal. 4. 8, 9.
Eph. 2. 12.
1 Thess. 4. 5.
^e Deut. 4. 35.
^f Ps. 18. 32.
^g Ps. 102. 15.
Mal. 1. 11.
^h Amos 3. 6.
ⁱ Ps. 85. 11.
^j ch. 64. 8.
^k Jer. 18. 6.
Rom. 9. 20.
^l Jer. 31. 9.
^m Isa. 29. 23.
ⁿ Jer. 27. 5.
2 Or, make straight.
^o Ezra 1. 1.
^p Rom. 3. 24.
^q Ps. 68. 31.
ch. 49. 23.
Zech. 8. 22.

THUS saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cýrus, whose ^a right hand I ¹ have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which ^b call thee by thy name, *am* the God of Is'ra-el.

4 For ^c Jā'qob my servant's sake, and Is'ra-el mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have sur-named thee, though thou hast ^d not known me.

5 ¶ I ^e *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else, *there is* no God beside me: ^f I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 ^g That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there is* none beside me. *I am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and ^h create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

8 ⁱ Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with ^j his Maker! *Let* the potsherd strive with the potsherd of the earth. ^k Shall the claysay to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto *his* father, What begetteth thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Is'ra-el, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning ^l my sons, and concerning ^m the work of my hands command ye me.

12 ⁿ I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, *even* my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will ^o direct all his ways: he shall ^p build my city, and he shall let go my captives, ^q not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, ^r The labour of E'gýpt, and merchandise of E-thi-ó-pi-à and of the Sā-bē'ans,

men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, "Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God * that hidest thyself, O God of Is'ra-el, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together *that are* makers of idols.

17 * But Is'ra-el shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I *am* the LORD; and there is none else.

19 I have not spoken in * secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jā'qob, Seek ye me in vain: * I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye *that are* * escaped of the nations: * they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god *that* cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? *who* hath told it from that time? *have* not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; *there is* none beside me.

22 * Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else.

23 * I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every * knee shall bow, * every tongue shall swear.

24 * Surely, shall *one* say, in the LORD have I * righteousness and strength: *even* to him shall *men* come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Is'ra-el be justified, and shall glory.

CHAPTER 46.

1 *The idols of Babylon could not save themselves. 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols not comparable with God.*

BEL a boweth down, Nē'bō stoopeth, their idols were upon the

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 46.

r 1 Cor. 14. 25.

a Deut. 29. 29.

s Ps. 36. 5.

ch. 8. 17.

Rom. 11. 33.

34.

t 2 Sam. 23. 5.

Ps. 163. 17.

Hosea 1. 7.

Rom. 11. 26.

u Deut. 30. 11.

v Neh. 9. 13.

Ps. 19. 8.

Rom. 7. 12.

w Jer. 44. 23.

z Rom. 1. 22.

3 Or. turn.

y Gen. 22. 16.

Jer. 22. 5.

Heb. 6. 13.

s Rom. 14. 11.

Phil. 2. 10.

a Gen. 31. 53.

Deut. 6. 13.

Ps. 63. 11.

4 Or. Surely

he shall say

of me. In the

LORD is all

righteousness

and strength.

5 righteousnesses.

CHAP. 46.

a Jer. 51. 44.

b Jer. 10. 5.

1 their soul.

c Ex. 19. 4.

Deut. 1. 31.

d Ps. 102. 27.

Mal. 3. 6.

e Ps. 48. 14.

f Jer. 10. 5.

g Deut. 32. 7.

h Ps. 33. 11.

Prov. 19. 21.

Acts 5. 39.

Heb. 6. 17.

2 the man of

my counsel.

i Num. 23. 19.

Titus 1. 2.

j Rom. 10. 3.

k Rom. 1. 17.

l ch. 56. 1.

Hab. 2. 3.

Matt. 3. 2.

Luke 19. 10.

Acts 13. 26.

1 Tim. 1. 15.

m ch. 62. 11.

Zech. 9. 9.

CHAP. 47.

a Jer. 48. 18.

Lam. 2. 10.

beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages *were* heavy laden; * *they* are a burden to the weary *beast*.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but * themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jā'qob, and all the remnant of the house of Is'ra-el, * which are borne *by me* from the belly, which are carried from the womb:

4 And *even* to your old age * I *am* he; and *even* to hoar hairs * will I carry *you*: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver *you*.

5 ¶ To whom will ye liken me, and make *me* equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 * They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, *one* shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring *it* again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 * Remember the former things of old: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else; I *am* God, and *there is* none like me,

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times *the things* that are not yet done, saying, * My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, * the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, * I have spoken *it*, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed *it*, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye stout-hearted, * *that are* far from righteousness:

13 * I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation * shall not tarry: and I will place * salvation in Zi'ón for Is'ra-el my glory.

CHAPTER 47.

1 *God's judgments upon Babylon for her unmerciful dealings and pride shall be irresistible.*

COME a down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Bāb'-ylon, sit on the ground: *there is* no throne, O daughter of the Chā'-dē'ans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 ^b Take the millstones, and grind meal; uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 ^c Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: ^d I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee *as* a man.

4 *As for* our redeemer, the LORD of hosts *is* his name, the Holy One of *Is'ra-el*.

5 Sit thou ^e silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chāl-dē'ang: ^f for thou shalt no more be called, the lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; ^g upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, I shall be ^h a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these *things* to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, *thou that art* given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, ⁱ I am, and none else beside me; ^j I shall not sit *as* a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9 But these two *things* shall come to thee ^k in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection ^l for the multitude of thy sorceries, *and* for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

10 ¶ For thou ^m hast trusted in thy wickedness: ⁿ thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath ^o perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know ^p from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to ^q put it off; and ^r desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, *which* thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the ^s *astrologers*, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from *these things* that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be ^t as stub-

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 47.

^b Ex. 11. 5.

^c Nah. 3. 5.

^d Matt. 7. 2.

^e Rom. 12. 19.

^f 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^g Dan. 2. 37.

^h 2 Chr. 23. 9.

ⁱ ch. 10. 6.

^j Zech. 1. 15.

^k Deut. 23. 50.

^l verse 5.

^m Rev. 18. 7.

ⁿ J Zeph. 2. 15.

^o Rev. 18. 7.

^p 1 Thess. 5. 3.

^q Dan. 2. 2.

^r Nah. 3. 4.

^s 2 Thess. 2. 9.

^t Rev. 9. 21.

^u Ps. 52. 7.

^v Ezek. 8. 12.

^w Or, caused thee to turn away.

^x the morning thereof.

^y expiate.

^z ch. 13. 6.

^{aa} Dan. 5. 30.

^{ab} Luke 17. 27.

^{ac} viewers of the heavens.

^{ad} Dan. 2. 2.

^{ae} that give knowledge concerning the months.

^{af} Nah. 1. 10.

^{ag} Mal. 4. 1.

^{ah} their souls.

^{ai} Rev. 18. 11.

CHAP. 48.

^a Deut. 6. 13.

^b Jer. 7. 9.

^c Zeph. 1. 5.

^d Micah 3. 11.

^e Rom. 2. 17.

^f Josh. 21. 45.

^g hard.

^h Ex. 32. 9.

ⁱ Deut. 31. 27.

^j Ps. 58. 3.

^k Joshua 7. 9.

^l Ps. 106. 8.

^m Ps. 66. 10.

ⁿ ch. 1. 25.

^o Mal. 3. 3.

^p Or, for silver.

^q Deut. 32. 26.

ble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver ^r themselves from the power of the flame: *there shall* not be a coal to warm at, *nor* fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, *even* ^s thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

CHAPTER 48.

1 God, to convince the people of their obstinacy, reveals his prophecies: 12 he exhorteth them to obedience.

HEAR ye this, O house of Jā'cōb, which are called by the name of *Is'ra-el*, and are come forth out of the waters of Jū'dah, ^a which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of *Is'ra-el*, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and ^b stay themselves upon the God of *Is'ra-el*; The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, ^c and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou *art* ^d obstinate, and ^e thy neck *is* an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared *it* to thee; before it came to pass I shewed *it* thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare *it*? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time *that* thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a ^f transgressor from the womb.

9 ¶ For my name's sake, will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, ^g I have refined thee, but not ^h with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 For mine own sake, *even* for mine own sake, will I do *it*: for ⁱ how should *my name* be polluted? and

¹ I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jā'cōb and Is'ra-el, my called; ² I *am* he; I *am* ³ the first, I also *am* the last.

13 ⁴ Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and ⁵ my right hand hath spanned the heavens: *when* I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these *things*? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Bāb'y-lon, and his arm *shall be* on the Chāl-de'ang.

15 I, *even* I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there *am* I: and now ⁷ the Lord God, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Is'ra-el: I *am* the LORD thy God which teacheth thee by the way *that* thou shouldst go.

18 ⁸ O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 ⁹ Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ ¹⁰ Go ye forth of Bāb'y-lon, flee ye from the Chāl-de'ang, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it *even* to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath ¹¹ redeemed his servant Jā'cōb.

21 And they thirsted not *when* he led them through the deserts: he ¹² caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 *There is* no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAPTER 49.

¹ Christ, being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them: ⁵ he is sent to the Gentiles. 13 God's love to the church perpetual.

LISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; ² the LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made ³ my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 48.

i ch. 42. 8.

j Deut. 32. 39.

k Rev. 1. 17.

Rev. 22. 13.

l Ps. 102. 25.

3 Or. the palm

of my right

hand hath

spread out.

m Zech. 2. 8. 9.

n Ps. 32. 8.

o Deut. 5. 29.

Ps. 61. 13.

p Gen. 22. 17.

Hosea 1. 19.

q Zech. 2. 6. 7.

Rev. 18. 4.

r Ex. 19. 4.

s Num. 20. 11.

Neh. 9. 15.

Ps. 105. 41.

1 Cor. 10. 4.

CHAP. 49.

a Jer. 1. 5.

Matt. 1. 29.

Luke 1. 15.

b Hosea 6. 5.

c Zech. 3. 8.

d Matt. 17. 17.

John 13. 31.

e Ezek. 3. 19.

1 Or. my

reward.

2 Or. That

Israel may

be gathered

to him, and

I may, etc.

3 Or. Art thou

lighter than

that thou

shouldst,

etc.

4 Or. desola-

tions.

f Isa. 9. 2.

Luke 2. 32.

5 Or. to him

that is de-

spised in soul.

g Ps. 69. 13.

6 Or. raise up.

h ch. 42. 7.

Zech. 9. 12.

i Ps. 22. 26.

John 6. 35.

Rev. 7. 16.

j Ps. 121. 6.

k Ps. 23. 2.

l Ps. 103. 13.

Matt. 7. 11.

made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, ⁴ Thou *art* my servant, O Is'ra-el, ⁵ in whom I will be glorified.

4 ⁶ Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: *yet* surely my judgment *is* with the LORD, and ⁷ my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb *to be* his servant, to bring Jā'cōb again to him, ⁸ Though Is'ra-el be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, ⁹ It is a light thing that thou shouldst be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jā'cōb, and to restore the ¹⁰ preserved of Is'ra-el: I will also give thee for a ¹¹ light to the Gen'tiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Is'ra-el, and his Holy One, ¹² to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Is'ra-el, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the LORD, ¹³ In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee; and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to ¹⁴ establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say ¹⁵ to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that *are* in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures *shall be* in all high places.

10 They shall not ¹⁶ hunger nor thirst; ¹⁷ neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them ¹⁸ shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far; and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sī'nim.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zi'ōn said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 ¹⁹ Can a woman forget her suck-

ing child, ⁷ that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, ^m yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, ⁿ I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands; thy walls *are* continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, *and* come to thee. As I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, ^o as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, ^p shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt have, ^q after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place *is* too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing ^r I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where *had* they been?

22 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in *their* ^s arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders.

23 And kings shall be thy ⁹ nursing fathers, and their ¹⁰ queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with *their* face toward the earth, and ^o lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: for ^t they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or ¹¹ the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even the ¹² captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own ^v blood, as with ¹³ sweet wine: and all flesh ^w shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jä'cōb.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 49.

7 from having compassion.
m Rom. 11. 29.

n Ex. 13. 9.
Song 8. 6.
Zech. 2. 8.

o Prov. 17. 6.
p ch. 54. 1, 2.
Zech. 2. 4.

q Matt. 3. 9.
Rom. 11. 11.

r Gen. 42. 13.
Jer. 31. 15.

s bosom.
9 nourishers.
10 princesses.

t Ps. 72. 9.
Micah 7. 17.

u Ps. 34. 22.
Rom. 5. 5.

v Matt. 12. 29.
Luke 11. 21.

w the captivity of the just.
12 captivity.

x Rev. 14. 20.
13 Or, new wine.

y Ps. 9. 16.
ch. 43. 3.

CHAP. 50.

a Deut. 24. 1.
Hosea 2. 2.

b 2 Ki. 4. 1.
Matt. 18. 25.

c Prov. 1. 24.
ch. 65. 12.
Jer. 7. 13.

d Gen. 18. 14.
Num. 11. 23.
ch. 59. 1.

e Ex. 4. 11.
Matt. 7. 29.
Mark 6. 7.
Luke 4. 22, 32.

f Matt. 11. 28.

g Matt. 26. 39.
Phil. 2. 8.
Heb. 10. 5.

h Matt. 26. 67.

i Lam. 3. 30.
Micah 5. 1.
Matt. 5. 39.

j Rom. 8. 31.

k Ezek. 3. 8, 9.

l 1 Cor. 4. 4.

m the master of my cause.
m Job 13. 28.
Ps. 39. 11.
Heb. 1. 11, 12.

n 2 Chr. 20. 20.
o Rom. 10. 3.
p John 9. 39.

CHAPTER 50.

1 Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, 5 by his obedience in that work, 7 and by his confidence in that assistance. 10 Exhortation to trust in God, and not in human resources.

THUS saith the LORD, Where is ^a the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my ^b creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, *was* there no man? ^c when I called, *was* there none to answer? ^d Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because *there is* no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 ^e The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to *him that is* weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not ^f rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 ^h I gave my back to the smiters, and ⁱ my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 ¶ For the Lord God will ^j help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have ^k I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 *He is* near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? ^l let us stand together: who is ^m mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is *he that* shall condemn me? ⁿ lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who *is* among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? ^o let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass *yourselves* about with sparks: ^p walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks *that* ye have kindled. ^q This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

CHAPTER 51.

1 *The righteous exhorted, after the pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ: A certainty of his salvation.*

HEARKEN to me, ^aye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock *whence* ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit *whence* ye are digged.

2 ^bLook unto Ā'brā'hām your father, and unto Sā'rah *that* bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the LORD ^cshall comfort Zī'ōn: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like E'dēn, and her desert ^dlike the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 ¶ Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people.

5 ^eMy righteousness *is* near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and ^fon mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for ^gthe heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die *in* like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people ^hin whose heart *is* my law; ⁱfear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ Awake, awake, ^jput on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. ^kArt thou not it that hath cut ^lRā'hāb, and wounded the ^mdragon?

10 *Art* thou not it which hath ⁿdried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zī'ōn; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 51.

a Prov. 15. 9.
Matt. 6. 33.
Rom. 9. 30.

b Rom. 4. 1.
Heb. 11. 11.

c Ps. 12. 13.
ch. 40. 1.

d Gen. 13. 10.
Joel 2. 3.

e ch. 46. 13.

f Rom. 1. 16.

g Matt. 24. 35.
2 Pet. 3. 10.

h Ps. 37. 31.

i Matt. 10. 28.
Luke 12. 4.
Acts 5. 41.

j Rev. 11. 17.

k Job 26. 12.

l Ps. 87. 4.

m Ezek. 29. 3.

n Ex. 14. 21.

o 2 Cor. 1. 3.

p Ps. 113. 6.

q 1 Pet. 1. 24.

r Job 9. 8.

1 Or, made himself ready.

s Job 20. 7.

t Zech. 9. 11.

u Ex. 14. 21.
Ps. 74. 13.
Ps. 9. 3. 4.
ch. 17. 12.
ch. 43. 16.

v Deut. 18. 18.
ch. 50. 21.
John 3. 34.

w ch. 65. 17.
2 Pet. 3. 13.

z Deut. 28. 26, 34.
Ps. 60. 3.
Rev. 14. 10.

2 happened.

3 breaking.

y Amos 7. 2.

z Lam. 2. 11, 12.

a Jer. 50. 34.

b Zech. 12. 2.

c Ps. 66. 11, 12.

12 I, even I, *am* he ^othat comforteth you: who *art* thou, that thou shouldst be afraid of ^pa man *that* shall die, and of the son of man *which* shall be made ^qas grass;

13 And forgettest the LORD thy maker, ^rthat hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he ^swere ready to destroy? ^tand where *is* the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, ^uand that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I *am* the LORD thy God, that ^vdivided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

16 And ^wI have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, ^xthat I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zī'ōn, Thou *art* my people.

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand up, O Jē-ry'sā-lēm, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; ^ythou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 *There is* none to guide her among all the sons *whom* she hath brought forth; neither *is there any* that taketh her by the hand of all the sons *that* she hath brought up.

19 These two *things* ^zare come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and ^adestruction, and the famine, and the sword: ^bby whom shall I comfort thee?

20 ^cThy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God *that* ^dpleadeth the cause of his people, Behold; I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, *even* the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But ^eI will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; ^fwhich have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

CHAPTER 52.

1 *The church roused with God's promise of free redemption. 7 Tidings of the gospel. 13 Prophecy of the glory of Christ after his sufferings.*

AWAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zi'ôn; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jê-ru'sā-lēm, ^a the holy city: for ^b henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised ^c and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jê-ru'sā-lēm: ^a loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zi'ôn.

3 For thus saith the LORD, ^a Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, My people shall dwell down aforetime into E'gypt to sojourn there; and the As-sy'ri-an oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is ^f blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I *am* he that doth speak: behold, *it is* I.

7 ¶ How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zi'ôn, Thy God reigneth! 8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall ^a see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zi'ôn.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jê-ru'sā-lēm: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

10 The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and ^a all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For ^a ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: ^a for the LORD will go before you; ^m and the God of Is'ra-el will ^b be your rereward.

13 ¶ Behold, ^a my servant shall ^a deal prudently, ^a he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonished at thee; his ^a visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

15 ^a So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 52.

a Rev. 21. 2.
b Nah. 1. 15.
c ch. 26. 2.
d Rev. 21. 27.
e Zech. 2. 7.
f Ps. 45. 1.
g 1 Pet. 1. 18.
h Rom. 2. 24.
i Rom. 10. 15.
j Zeph. 3. 9.
k Luke 3. 6.
l Jer. 50. 8.
m 2 Cor. 6. 17.
n Rev. 18. 4.
o Acts 12. 37.
p Micah 2. 13.
q Num. 10. 25.
r See Ex. 14. 19.
s gather you up.
t ch. 42. 1.
u Or, prosper.
v Phil. 2. 9.
w Ps. 22. 6.
x ch. 53. 3.
y Ezek. 36. 25.
z Acts 3. 33.
a Heb. 9. 13.
b Rom. 15. 21.
c Eph. 3. 5.

CHAP. 53.

a John 12. 38.
1 hearing, or, doctrine.
b 1 Cor. 1. 18.
c Mark 9. 12.
d Ps. 22. 6.
e Heb. 4. 15.
2 as an hiding of faces from him, or, from us. Or, he hid as it were his face from us.
f John 1. 10.
g Matt. 8. 17.
h Matt. 25. 66.
3 Or, tormented.
4 bruise.
5 hath made the iniquity of us all to meet on him.
i Acts 8. 32.
j 1 Pet. 1. 19.
6 Or, He was taken away by distress and judgment: but, etc.
k Dan. 9. 26.
l was the stroke upon him.
m Matt. 27. 57.
n deaths.
o 1 Pet. 2. 22.
9 Or, when his soul shall make an offering.
p 2 Cor. 5. 21.
q Gal. 3. 13.
r Rom. 6. 9.
s Eph. 1. 5.
t John 17. 3.
u 1 John 2. 1.
v Rom. 5. 18.
w Phil. 2. 9.
x Col. 2. 15.

mouths at him: for *that* ^a which had not been told them shall they see; and *that* which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAPTER 53.

1 The prophet complaineth of the want of faith. 4 Sufferings of Christ.

WHO ^a hath believed our ^a report? and to whom is ^b the arm of the LORD revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: ^a he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, *there is* no beauty that we should desire him.

3 ^a He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and ^a acquainted with grief: and ^a we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and ^f we esteemed him not.

4 ¶ Surely ^a he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we ^a did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he *was* ^a wounded for our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his ^a stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD ^a hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: ^a he is brought as a ^a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 ^a He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for ^a he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people ^a was he stricken.

9 ^a And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his ^a death; because he had done no violence, neither *was any* ^m deceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put *him* to grief: ^a when thou shalt make his soul ^a an offering for sin, he shall see *his* seed, ^a he shall prolong *his* days, and ^a the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: ^a by his knowledge shall ^a my righteous servant ^a justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

12 ^a Therefore will I divide him *a* portion with the great, ^a and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul

unto death: and he was ^v numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and ^w made intercession for the transgressors.

CHAPTER 54.

The church comforted with gracious promises.

SING, ^a O barren, thou *that* didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou *that* didst not travail with child: for more *are* the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the *Gen'tiles*, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy Maker *is* thine husband; the LORD of hosts *is* his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of *Is'ra-el*; ^b The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For ^c a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; ^d but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

9 For this *is* as the waters of ^e Nō'ah unto me: for *as* I have sworn that the waters of Nō'ah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For ^f the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; ^g but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 53.

^v Mark 15. 28.^w Luke 23. 34.

CHAP. 54.

^a Gal. 4. 27.^b Job 19. 25.

ch. 41. 14.

ch. 44. 6.

ch. 49. 7.

Rom. 3. 29.

^c 2 Cor. 4. 17.^d Jer. 31. 3.^e Jer. 31. 35.^f Ps. 46. 2.^g Ps. 89. 33.^h ch. 11. 9.ⁱ Cor. 2. 10.ⁱ Thess. 4. 9.^j John 14. 27.

Phil. 4. 7.

^k ch. 50. 8. 9.

Acts 6. 10.

^l 2 Cor. 2. 14.

Rev. 12. 10.

^k ch. 45. 24.

CHAP. 55.

^a John 4. 14.

Rev. 21. 6.

^b Matt. 13. 44.

John 7. 37.

Rev. 3. 18.

^l weigh.^c Matt. 11. 28.^d ch. 54. 8.^e 2 Sam. 7. 8.

Ps. 89. 28.

Acts 13. 34.

^f Mal. 3. 5.ⁱ Tim. 6. 13.

Rev. 1. 5.

^g Ezek. 34. 23.

Dan. 9. 25.

Heb. 2. 10.

^h ch. 52. 15.

Eph. 2. 11, 12.

ⁱ Acts 3. 13.^j Ps. 32. 6.

Amos 3. 4, 14.

Matt. 5. 25.

John 7. 34.

^l 2 Cor. 6. 2.

Heb. 3. 13.

² the man of iniquity.^k Zech. 8. 17.ⁱ Jer. 3. 12.³ he will multiply to pardon.

13 And all thy children *shall be* ^h taught of the LORD; and great *shall be* ⁱ the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, *but not by me*: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue *that* shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This *is* the heritage of the servants of the LORD, ^k and their righteousness *is* of me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 55.

1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, 6 and to repentance.

HO, ^a every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; ^b come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye ¹ spend money for *that which is* not bread? and your labour for *that which* satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye *that which is* good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and ^c come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; ^d and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, *even the* ^e sure mercies of Dā'vid.

4 Behold, I have given him *for* ^f a witness to the people, ^g a leader and commander to the people.

5 ^h Behold, thou shalt call a nation *that* thou knowest not, and nations *that* knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of *Is'ra-el*; ⁱ for he hath glorified thee.

6 ¶ Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and ² the unrighteous man ^k his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, ^l and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for ³ he will abundantly pardon.

8 ¶ For my thoughts *are* not your thoughts, neither *are* your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 For *as* the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways high-

er than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAPTER 56.

3 God's promises without respect of persons. 9 The church distressed by blind watchmen.

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ye ¹ judgment, and do justice: ^a for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; ^b that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let ^c the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in ^a mine house and within my walls a place ^c and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: ^a their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar;

B. C. 712.

CHAP. 56.

1 Or, equity.

^a Matt. 3. 2.
Rom. 13. 11.^b Ex. 20. 11.
ch. 58. 13.^c Deut. 23. 1.
Acts 8. 27.
1 Pet. 1. 1.^d Eph. 2. 22.
1 Tim. 3. 15.
Heb. 3. 6.^e John 1. 12.
Rev. 3. 12.^f 1 Pet. 1. 1.^g Ps. 4. 5.
Mal. 1. 11.
Rom. 12. 1.
Heb. 13. 15.
1 Pet. 2. 5.^h Matt. 21. 13.
Mark 11. 17.
Luke 19. 46.ⁱ Mal. 1. 11.^j Gen. 49. 10.
ch. 43. 6.
Eph. 1. 10.

2 to his gathered.

^k Matt. 15. 14.^l Phil. 3. 2.

3 Or, dreaming, or, talking in their sleep.

4 strong of appetite.

5 know not to be satisfied.

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 57.

1 men of kindness, or, godliness.

2 Or, from that which is evil.

3 Or, go in peace.

4 Or, before him.

^a Mal. 3. 5.

5 Or, among the oaks.

^b Ezek. 23. 41.

6 Or, hewed it for thyself larger than theirs.

^c Ezek. 16. 26.

7 Or, thou providest room.

8 Or, thou respectest the king.

for ^a mine house shall be called an house of prayer ⁱ for all people.

8 The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Is'ra-el saith, ^j Yet will I gather *others* to him, ² beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, *yea*, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen *are* ^k blind: they are all ignorant, ^l they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; ³ sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 *Yea, they are* ⁴ greedy dogs which ⁵ can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, *and* much more abundant.

CHAPTER 57.

1 Blessed death of the righteous. 3 The Jews reproved for their idolatry. 13 Promises to the penitent.

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and ¹ merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away ² from the evil to come.

2 He shall ³ enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, *each one* walking ⁴ in his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, ^a ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? *are* ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves ⁵ with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream *is* thy portion; they, they *are* thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set ^b thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered *thyself to another* than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and ^c made thee a covenant with them; ^d thou lovedst their bed ⁷ where thou sawest it.

9 And ⁸ thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase

thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the ^o life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? ^a have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, ^f whose name is Holy; ^g I dwell in the high and holy place, ^h with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 ⁱ For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls ^j which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his ^k covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on ^l frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: ^l I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

19 I create ^m the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace ⁿ to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAPTER 58.

1 Hypocritical fasts reprov'd. 8 Promises to godliness, 13 and to a due observance of the sabbath.

CRY ¹ aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jā'qob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 57.

9 Or, living.

d Ps. 50. 21.

e Ps. 37. 3. 9. Matt. 5. 5.

f Job 6. 10. Luke 1. 49.

g Ps. 68. 4. Zech. 2. 13.

h Ps. 34. 18.

i Ps. 78. 38. 39. Micah 7. 18.

j Heb. 12. 9.

k Ezek. 33. 31.

10 turning away.

l Ps. 73. 24.

m Heb. 13. 15.

n Acts 2. 39.

CHAP. 58.

1 with the throat.

a Mal. 3. 14.

2 griefs, or, things where-with ye grieve others.

3 Or, ye fast not as this day.

b Zech. 7. 5.

4 Or, to afflict his soul for a day.

5 the bundles of the yoke.

6 broken.

c Ps. 112. 9. Prov. 22. 9. Eccl. 11. 1. 2. Dan. 4. 27. Matt. 25. 35. Luke 11. 41.

7 Or, afflicted.

d Gen. 29. 14. Neh. 5. 5. Matt. 15. 5.

8 shall gather thee up.

e Job 11. 17.

9 droughts.

10 lie, or, deceive.

f Lev. 19. 30. ch. 56. 2.

that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

3 ¶ ^a Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? ^b wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your ² labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ³ ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it ^b such a fast that I have chosen? ⁴ a day for a man to afflict his soul? ^c is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo ⁵ the heavy burdens, and to let the ⁶ oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not ^c to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are ⁷ cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from ^d thine own flesh?

8 ¶ Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee: the glory of the LORD ⁸ shall be thy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

10 And ^e if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall ^e thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in ⁹ drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters ¹⁰ fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If ^f thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of

the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor *speaking thine own words*:

14 ^h Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to *ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jā'eqb thy father*: *for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.*

CHAPTER 59.

¹ The Jews' enormous sins the cause of their calamities. 16 Salvation is only of God. 20 Covenant of the Redeemer.

BEHOOLD, the LORD's hand is not ^a shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins ¹ have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

3 For ^b your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor *any* pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; ^c they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch ² cockatrice³ eggs, and ^d weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and ³ that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works *are* works of iniquity, and the act of violence *is* in their hands.

7 ^e Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquity; wasting and ⁴ destruction *are* in their paths.

8 The way of peace they know not; and *there is* no ⁵ judgment in their goings: ^f they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: ^g we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, *but* we walk in darkness.

10 ^h We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as dead men.

11 We roar all like bears; and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but *there is* none; for salvation, *but it is* far off from us.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins tes-

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 58.

^g Matt. 12. 36.^h Job 22. 25.ⁱ Deut. 32. 13.^j ch. 1. 20.

Micah 4. 4.

Matt. 24. 3. 5.

CHAP. 59.

^a Num. 11. 23.

ch. 50. 2.

¹ Or, have made him hide.^b ch. 1. 15, 21.

Hosea 4. 2.

Micah 3. 10.

Rom. 3. 15.

^c Job 15. 35.

Ps. 7. 14.

² Or, adders³.^d Job 8. 14.³ Or, that which is sprinkled is as if there brake out a viper.^e Prov. 1. 16.⁴ breaking.⁵ Or, right.^f Ps. 125. 5.

Prov. 2. 15.

^g Jer. 8. 15.^h Deut. 28. 29.

Amos 8. 9.

Zeph. 1. 17.

ⁱ Matt. 12. 34.^j Neh. 8. 1.⁶ Or, is accounted mad.⁷ it was evil in his eyes.^k ch. 63. 5.

Jer. 3. 1.

Ezek. 22. 30.

^l Mark 6. 6.^m Ps. 35. 2.

2 Cor. 6. 7.

1 Thess. 5. 8.

Rev. 19. 11.

⁸ recompences.ⁿ Ps. 113. 3.

Mal. 1. 11.

^o Rev. 12. 15.⁹ Or, put him to flight.^p Rom. 11. 26.^q Heb. 8. 10.^r ch. 61. 1.

Ezek. 36. 37.

CHAP. 60.

¹ Or, be enlightened: for thy light cometh.^a Mal. 4. 2.^b Rev. 21. 24.

tify against us: for our transgressions *are* with us; and *as for* our iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering *from the heart words of falsehood.*

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in *the* street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he *that* departeth from evil ⁶ maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw *it*, and ⁷ it displeased him that *there was* no judgment.

16 ¶ And he saw that *there was* no man, and ¹ wondered that *there was* no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

17 ^m For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance *for* clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

18 According to *their* ⁸ deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

19 ⁿ So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in ⁹ like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall ¹⁰ lift up a standard against him.

20 ¶ And ^p the Redeemer shall come from transgression in Jā'eqb, saith the LORD.

21 ^q As for me, this *is* my covenant with them, saith the LORD; ^r My spirit that *is* upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAPTER 60.

¹ Glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles, 15 and her great blessings after a short affliction.

ARISE, ¹ shine; for thy light is ^a come, and ^a the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the ^b Gēn'tiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the ²abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the ³forces of the Gën'tîlê shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mid'ān and E'phāh; all they from ^aShē'bā shall come: they shall bring ^agold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of ¹Kē'dār shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nē-bā'jōth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and ¹I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 ^aSurely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tār'shîsh first, ¹to bring thy sons from far, ¹their silver and their gold with them, ^aunto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of ¹İs'rā'el, ¹because he hath glorified thee.

10 And ^mthe sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, ⁿand their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that ^mmen may bring unto thee the ⁴forces of the Gën'tîlê, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For ^ethe nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 ⁿThe glory of Lēb'a-non shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make ¹the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall ⁿbow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, ^aThe Zi'ōn of the Holy One of ¹İs'rā'el.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 60.

2 Or, noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee.

3 Or, wealth.

c Gen. 25. 4.

d Ps. 72. 10.

e Matt. 2. 11.

f Gen. 25. 13.

g Hag. 2. 7, 9.

h Ps. 72. 10.

i Gal. 4. 25.

j Zech. 14. 14.

k Jer. 3. 17.

l ch. 55. 5.

m Zech. 6. 15.

n Rev. 21. 24.

4 Or, wealth.

o Ps. 2. 12.

Zech. 14. 17.

Matt. 21. 44.

Luke 19. 27.

Rev. 2. 26, 27.

p ch. 35. 2.

q 1 Chr. 28. 2.

Heb. 12. 22.

r Rev. 3. 9.

s Heb. 12. 22.

Rev. 14. 1.

t Ps. 98. 2.

ch. 43. 3.

Ezek. 34. 30.

Rev. 5. 9.

u ch. 26. 1.

v Rev. 21. 23.

w Zech. 2. 5.

x Amos 8. 9.

y Ps. 37. 11.

Matt. 5. 5.

z Matt. 15. 13.

a Eph. 2. 10.

b Matt. 13. 31.

Hosca 1. 10.

CHAP. 61.

a ch. 11. 2.

Luke 4. 18.

John 1. 32.

b Ps. 34. 18.

Hosca 6. 1.

c Zech. 9. 12.

John 8. 32-36.

d Lev. 25. 9.

e Mal. 4. 1, 2.

f Matt. 5. 4.

g Ps. 30. 11.

h ch. 60. 21.

i John 15. 8.

j Ezek. 36. 33.

k Eph. 2. 12.

the Gën'tîlê, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that ¹I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'cob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call ^athy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The ^vsun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and ^wthy God thy glory.

20 ^xThy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: ^vthey shall inherit the land for ever, ^zthe branch of my planting, ^athe work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 ^bA little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

CHAPTER 61.

1 Office of Christ. 4 Restoration, 6 and blessedness of the church.

THE ^aSpirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me ^bto bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim ^cliberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 ^dTo proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and ^ethe day of vengeance of our God; ^fto comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zi'ōn, ^gto give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, ^hthe planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall ^jbuild the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And ^kstrangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 But ¹ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: *men* shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gēn'tiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For ^m your shame *ye shall have* double; and *for* confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery by burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, ^a and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gēn'tiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, ^a as a bridegroom ¹ decketh *himself* with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth *herself* with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause ^p righteousness and ^q praise to spring forth before all the nations.

CHAPTER 62.

1 *The prophet's fervent zeal for the accomplishment of God's promises to his church.* 6 Ministers invited to like importunity.

FOR Zi'ōn's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jē-ru'sā-lēm's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 And the Gēn'tiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: ^a and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be ^b a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 ^c Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed ¹ Desolate; but thou shalt be called ² Hēph'zī-bah, and thy land ³ Beu'lah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 ¶ For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry

B. C. 692.

CHAP. 61.

1 Ex. 19. 6.
m 2 Ki. 2. 9.
ch. 41. 2.
Zech. 9. 12.
n ch. 55. 3.
o Rev. 21. 2.
1 decketh as a priest.
p Ps. 72. 3.
q ch. 60. 18.

CHAP. 62.

a ch. 65. 15.
Rev. 3. 12.
b Zech. 9. 16.
c Hosea 1. 10.
1 Pet. 2. 10.
1 Azubah.
2 That is, My delight is in her.
3 That is, Married.
4 with the joy of the bridegroom.
d Song 3. 3.
ch. 52. 8.
Ezek. 3. 17.
Heb. 13. 17.
5 Or, yet that are the LORD's remembrancers.

6 silence.
e ch. 61. 11.
Zeph. 3. 20.
7 If I give, etc.
f Deut. 28. 31.
Jer. 5. 17.
g Deut. 12. 12.
h Zech. 9. 9.
Matt. 21. 5.
John 12. 15.
i ch. 40. 10.
ch. 49. 4.
Rev. 22. 12.
8 Or, recompence.

CHAP. 63.

1 decked.
a Rev. 19. 13.
b Lam. 1. 15.
Mal. 4. 3.
Rev. 14. 19.
20.
c John 16. 32.
d Ps. 44. 3.
Ps. 98. 1.
ch. 40. 10.
ch. 51. 9.

thee: and ⁴as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, *so* shall thy God rejoice over thee.

6 ^d I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jē-ru'sā-lēm, *which* shall never hold their peace day nor night: ^e ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no ^e rest, till he establish, and till he make Jē-ru'sā-lēm ^a a praise in the earth.

8 The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, ⁷ Surely I will no more ^f give thy corn *to be* meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it ^g in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, ^h Say ye to the daughter of Zi'ōn, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his ⁱ reward *is* with him, and his ⁸ work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

CHAPTER 63.

1 *Christ sheweth his power to save.* 7 *A thankful remembrance of God's old lovingkindness to his people.*

WHO *is* this that cometh from E'dom, with dyed garments from Bōz'rah? *this that is* ¹ glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore ^a art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

3 I have ^b trodden the winepress alone; and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance *is* in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and ^c there was none to help; and I wondered that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own ^d arm brought salvation

unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and ^cmake them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Is^rael, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: ²so he was their Saviour.

9 ¶ In all their affliction he was afflicted, and ^athe angel of his presence saved them: ^bin his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and ^che bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 ¶ But they rebelled, and ^dvexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, Mō^ses, and his people, saying, Where ^eis he that brought them up out of the sea with the ³shepherd of his flock? where ^fis he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Mō^ses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name.

15 ¶ Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where ^gis thy zeal and thy strength, ^hthe sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our father, though ⁱābrā-hām ^kbe ignorant of us, and Is^rael acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father, ^lour redeemer; thy name ^mis from everlasting.

17 ¶ O LORD, why hast thou ⁿmade us to err from thy ways, and ^ohardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 ^pThe people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while:

B. C. 608.

CHAP. 63.

e Rev. 16. 6.

2 Or, and he became a Saviour for them.

f Acts 9. 4.

g Ex. 14. 19. Hosea 12. 4.

h Mal. 3. 1. Acts 12. 11.

i Deut. 7. 7.

j Ex. 19. 4.

k Ps. 78. 8, 40. Acts 7. 51. Eph. 4. 30. Heb. 10. 29.

l Or, shepherd.

m Or, the multitude.

n Gal. 3. 28.

o Or, our redeemer from everlasting is thy name.

p Ps. 119. 10.

q ch. 6. 10. Matt. 13. 15.

r Dan. 8. 24.

s Or, thy name was not called upon them.

CHAP. 64.

1 the fire of meltings.

a Ps. 31. 19. 1 Cor. 2. 9, 10. Col. 1. 26, 27. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Rev. 21. 1-4.

2 Or, seen a God beside thee, which doeth so for him, etc.

b Acts 10. 35.

c Mal. 3. 6.

d Phil. 3. 9.

e Hosea 7. 7.

3 melted.

f by the hand.

g Jer. 18. 6.

h Eph. 2. 10.

i 2 Ki. 25. 9. Ps. 74. 7.

j Ezek. 24. 21.

our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are ¹thine: thou never barest rule over them; ²they were not called by thy name.

CHAPTER 64.

1 Prayer for the illustration of God's power, 9 and complaint of the church.

OH that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As when ¹the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world ^amen have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye ²seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth ^band worketh righteousness, those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: ^cin those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all ^dour righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And ^ethere is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast ³consumed us, ⁴because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, ^fand thou our potter; and we all are ^gthe work of thy hand.

9 ¶ Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zī^ōn is a wilderness, Jē^ru^sālēm a desolation.

11 ^hOur holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our ⁱpleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

CHAPTER 65.

1 The Gentiles called. 2 The Jews rejected. 17 Blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

I ^a AM sought of *them* that asked not for me: I am found of *them* that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that ^b was not called by my name.

2 ^c I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which ^d walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; ^e that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense ^f upon altars of brick;

4 ^g Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, ^h which eat swine's flesh, and ⁱ broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

5 ^k Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These ^l are a smoke in my ^m nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, ⁿ it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and ^o the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and ^p one saith, Destroy it not; ^q for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jā'qob, and out of Jū'dah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine ^r elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Shār'on shall be a fold of flocks, and ^s the valley of Ā'chôr a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 ¶ But ye ^t are they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare ^u a table for ^v that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto ^w that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: ^x because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 65.

a Ps. 22. 27.
ch. 2. 3.
Rom. 10. 20.
Eph. 2. 12, 13.

b ch. 63. 19.

c Rom. 10. 21.

d Deut. 32. 5.

e Ps. 36. 4.

f Lev. 17. 5.

g ch. 1. 29.

h 1 upon bricks.

i Deut. 18. 11.

j Lev. 11. 7.

k Or, pieces.

l Matt. 9. 11.

m Luke 5. 30.

n Jude 19.

o Or, anger.

p Deut. 32. 34.

q Mal. 3. 16.

r Lev. 26. 39.

s Ps. 106. 6.

t Dan. 9. 8.

u Matt. 23. 32.

v Joel 2. 14.

w Matt. 24. 22.

x Hosea 2. 15.

y Ezek. 23. 41.

z 1 Cor. 10. 21.

a Or, Gad.

b Or, Meni.

c Prov. 1. 24.

d ch. 66. 4.

e Jer. 7. 13.

f Zech. 7. 7.

g breaking.

h Prov. 10. 7.

i Acts 11. 26.

j 2 Pet. 3. 13.

k come upon the heart.

l Rev. 7. 17.

m Eccl. 8. 12.

n Lev. 26. 16.

o shall make them continue long, or, shall wear out.

p Deut. 28. 41.

q Hosea 9. 12.

r Ps. 32. 5.

s Dan. 9. 21.

t Matt. 6. 8.

u Acts 4. 31.

v Gen. 3. 14.

w Rom. 16. 20.

x ch. 2. 2.

y Dan. 2. 35.

z Rev. 14. 1.

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for ^a vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name ^b for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay thee, and ^c call his servants by another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For, behold, I create ^d new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor ^e come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever ^f in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jē-rū'sā-lēm a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And I will rejoice in Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and joy in my people: and the ^g voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; ^h but the sinner ⁱ being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And ^j they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect ^k shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, ^l nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that ^m w before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: ⁿ and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy ^o mountain, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 66.

1 God will be served in humble sincerity. 5 The faithful comforted, 15 God's severe judgments against the wicked.

¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^a The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house

CHAP. 66.

a 1 Chr. 28. 2.

b 2 Chr. 6. 18.

c Ps. 11. 4.

d Matt. 5. 34.

e Acts 7. 48, 49.

that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: but to this *man* will I look, ^b*even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and c* trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox *is as if* he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a ¹ lamb, *as if* he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, *as if* he offered swine's blood; he that ² burneth incense, *as if* he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their ³ delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; ^d because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose *that* in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that ^e hated you, that cast you out for ^f my name's sake, said, ^g Let the LORD be glorified: but ^h he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? *or* shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zí'ón travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not ⁴ cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut *the womb*? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jĕ-rú/sā-lēm, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the ⁵ abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, ⁱ I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gĕn'tiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye ^j suck, ye shall be ^k borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comfort-

B. C. 698.

CHAP. 66.

b Ps. 34. 18.

c Ezra 9. 4.
Ps. 119. 120, 161.

Prov. 28. 14.

1 Or, kid.

2 maketh a memorial of.

3 Or, devices.

d Prov. 1. 24.

e John 15. 18.

f Matt. 24. 9.

g ch. 5. 19.

h 2 Thess. 1. 10.
Titus 2. 13.

4 Or, beget.

5 Or, brightness.

i ch. 48. 18.
ch. 60. 5.

j ch. 60. 16.

k ch. 49. 22.
ch. 60. 4.

l Ezek. 37. 1.

m ch. 9. 5.
2 Thess. 1. 8.

n ch. 27. 1.

o ch. 65. 3, 4.

6 Or, one after another.

p Heb. 4. 13.
Rev. 2. 2.

q Luke 2. 34.

r Mal. 1. 11.

s Rom. 12. 1.
Rom. 15. 16.

7 Or, coaches.

t Ex. 19. 6.
ch. 61. 6.u 2 Pet. 3. 13.
Rev. 21. 1.

v Zech. 14. 16.

8 from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath.

w Ps. 65. 2.

eth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jĕ-rú/sā-lēm.

14 And when ye see *this*, your heart shall rejoice, and ¹ your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and *his* indignation toward his enemies.

15 ^m For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire and by ⁿ his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

17 ^o They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens ⁶ behind one *tree* in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 ^p For I *know* their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

19 ^q And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tār'shish, Pūl, and Lūd, that draw the bow, to Tū'bal, and Jā'vān, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; ^r and they shall declare my glory among the Gĕn'tiles.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren ^s for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in ⁷ litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jĕ-rú/sā-lēm, saith the LORD, as the children of Is'ra-el bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for ^t priests and for Lē'vites, saith the LORD.

22 For as ^u the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And ^v it shall come to pass, *that* ⁸ from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, ^w shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The calling of Jeremiah: 11 his visions denoting God's speedy judgments. 17 God promiseth him his assistance.*

THE words of Jĕr-ē-mī'ah the son of Hil-kī'ah, of the priests that were ^a in Ān'a-thōth in the land of Bēn'ja-min:

2 To whom the ^b word of the LORD came in the days of Jō-sī'ah the son of Ā'mon king of Jū'dah, in ^c the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jĕ-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, ^d unto the end of the eleventh year of Zēd-ē-kī'ah the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, ^e unto the carrying away of Jĕ-rū'sā-lēm captive ^f in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I ^g sanctified thee, and I ^h ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, ⁱ Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I *am* a child.

7 ¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I *am* a child: ^j for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and ^k whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for ^l I *am* with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched ^m my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have ⁿ put my words in thy mouth.

10 ^o See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to ^p root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jĕr-ē-mī'ah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten ^q my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof *is* ^r toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil ^s shall

B. C. 629.

CHAP. 1.

a Joshua 21. 18.

b 2 Pet. 1. 21.

c ch. 25. 3.

d ch. 39. 2.

e ch. 52. 12.

f 2 Ki. 25. 8.

g Luke 1. 15.

1 gave.

h Ex. 4. 10.

i Ex. 7. 1, 2.
Ezek. 2. 3, 4.
Matt. 28. 20.
Mark 16. 15, 16.

j Num. 22. 20.

1 Ki. 22. 14.

k Ex. 3. 12.

Deut. 31. 6.

Acts 26. 17.

l Isa. 6. 7.

m Isa. 51. 16.

n 1 Ki. 17. 1.

ch. 25. 15.

Rev. 11. 3-6.

o 2 Cor. 10. 4.

p Deut. 32. 35.

2 from the face of the north.

3 shall be opened.

q ch. 39. 3.

r Lev. 26. 15.

ch. 4. 12.

s Deut. 28. 20.

t 1 Ki. 18. 46.

u Ex. 3. 12.

4 Or, break to pieces.

v Num. 14. 9.

Ps. 27. 1.

Rom. 8. 31.

CHAP. 2.

1 Or, for thy sake.

a Ezek. 16. 8.

Hosea 2. 15.

b Jas. 1. 18.

Rev. 14. 4.

c Isa. 5. 4.

Micah 6. 3.

d Isa. 44. 9.

Rom. 1. 21.

break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall ^a set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jĕ-rū'sā-lēm, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Jū'dah.

16 And I will ^b utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, ^c who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 ¶ Thou therefore ^d gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command ^e thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I ^f confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Jū'dah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; ^g for I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *God's expostulation with the Jews. 35 The vain confidences of Judah rejected.*

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jĕ-rū'sā-lēm, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember ^a thee, the kindness of thy ^b youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land *that was* not sown.

3 Īs'ra-el *was* holiness unto the LORD, and ^c the firstfruits of his increase: ^d all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jā'cob, and all the families of the house of Īs'ra-el:

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^e What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, ^f and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where *is* the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Ē'gypt, that led us through

the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into ²a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where *is* the LORD? and they that handle the ⁴law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Bā'al, and walked after *things that do not profit*.

9 ¶ Wherefore ⁵I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass ³over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kē'dār, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 ⁶Hath a nation changed *their* gods, which *are* yet no gods? ⁷but my people have changed *their* glory for *that which* doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the ¹fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ *Is* Is'ra-el a servant? *is* he a homeborn slave? why is he ⁴spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, and ⁵yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Nōph and Tā-hāp'a-nēs ⁶have broken the crown of thy head,

17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do ⁷in the way of E'gypt, to drink the waters of ⁸Si'hōr? or what hast thou to do in the way of Ās-sūr'ā, to drink the waters of the river?

19 Thine own ¹wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee; know therefore and see that *it is* an evil *thing* and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear *is* not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts,

20 ¶ For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and ⁹thou saidst, I will not ⁷transgress; when upon every high hill and un-

B. C. 629.

CHAP. 2.

2 Or, the land of Carmel.

c Mal. 2. 6.

Rom. 2. 20.

f Isa. 3. 13.

Hosea 2. 2.

Micah 6. 2.

3 Or, over to.

g Micah 4. 5.

h Ps. 106. 29.

Rom. 1. 23.

i Ps. 36. 9.

ch. 17. 13.

Rev. 21. 6.

4 become a spoil.

5 gave out their voice.

6 Or, feed on thy crown.

j Isa. 30. 1, 2.

k Joshua 13. 3.

l Isa. 3. 9.

Hosea 5. 5.

m Ex. 19. 8.

7 Or, serve.

n Ps. 80. 8.

Matt. 21. 33.

Mark 12. 1.

o Deut. 32. 34.

Ps. 90. 8.

Hosea 13. 12.

p Gen. 3. 12, 13.

Prov. 30. 12.

Rom. 3. 19.

q ch. 7. 31.

8 Or, O swift dromedary.

9 Or, O wild ass.

10 taught.

11 the desire of her heart.

12 Or, reverse it.

13 Or, Is the case desperate?

14 Or, begotten me.

15 the hinder part of the neck.

r Judg. 10. 10.

s Deut. 32. 37.

t Isa. 45. 20.

16 evil.

u 2 Chr. 35. 16.

Matt. 23. 29.

Luke 13. 33.

34.

Acts 7. 52.

1 Thess. 2. 15.

17 We have dominion.

v Ps. 106. 21.

ch. 13. 25.

Hosea 8. 14.

w Ps. 106. 38.

ch. 19. 4.

der every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had ^aplanted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much sope, *yet* ^othine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 ^pHow canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Bā'al-im? see thy way ^qin the valley, know what thou hast done: ^rthou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

24 ^aA wild ass ¹⁰used to the wilderness, *that* snuffeth up the wind at ¹¹her pleasure; in her occasion who can ¹²turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, ¹³There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Is'ra-el ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets,

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast ¹⁴brought me forth: for they have turned ¹⁵their back unto me, and not *their* face: but in the time of their ^rtrouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But ^swhere *are* thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they ^tcan save thee in the time of thy ¹⁶trouble: for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Jū'dah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath ^udevoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Is'ra-el? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, ¹⁷We are lords; we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people ^vhave forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found ^wthe

blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by ¹⁸ secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, ^a because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 ^a Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? ^a thou also shalt be ashamed of Ēgypt, ^a as thou wast ashamed of Ās-sŷr'ā.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine ^b hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *God's great mercy in Judah's wife whoredom. 12 Promises of the gospel to the penitent.*

THEY say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, ^a shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast ^b played the harlot with many lovers; ^a yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto ^a the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. ^a In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Ā-rā'b'ian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the ^c showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a ^a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the ^a guide of ^a my youth?

5 Will he reserve *his* anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 ¶ The LORD said also unto me in the days of Jō-si'ah the king, Hast thou seen *that* which backsliding Īs'ra-el hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 ^a And I said after she had done all these *things*, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Jū'dah saw it.

8 And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Īs'ra-el committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; ^a yet her treacherous sister Jū'dah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the ^a lightness of her whoredom, that

B. C. 629.

CHAP. 2.

18 digging.
^a Prov. 28. 13.
^y ch. 31. 22.
^z Hosea 5. 13.
^z Isa. 39. 3.
^{ch.} 37. 7.
^a 2 Chr. 28. 16, 21.
^b 2 Sam. 13. 19.

CHAP. 3.

1 Saying.
^a Deut. 24. 4.
^b ch. 2. 20.
^c ch. 4. 1.
^{Hos.} 14. 1, 2.
^{Zech.} 1. 3.
^{Luke} 15. 16, 24.
^d Deut. 12. 2.
^e Gen. 38. 14.
^{Prov.} 23. 28.
^f Lev. 26. 19.
^g Zeph. 3. 5.
^h Prov. 2. 17.
^{Mal.} 2. 14.
ⁱ ch. 2. 2.
^{Hosea} 2. 15.
^j 2 Ki. 17. 13.
^k Ezek. 23. 11.
^l Or. fame.
^l Hosea 7. 14.
³ in falsehood.
^m Isa. 44. 22.
^{ch.} 4. 1.
ⁿ Lev. 26. 40, 42.
^{Prov.} 28. 13.
^{ch.} 31. 18-20.
^{Luke} 15. 18-21.
^o Rom. 11. 5.
^p ch. 23. 4.
^{Eph.} 4. 11.
^q Acts 20. 28.
^r John 4. 21-24.
⁴ come upon the heart.
⁵ Or. it be magnified.
⁶ Or. stubbornness.
^s Isa. 11. 13.
^{Hosea} 4. 11.
⁷ Or. to.
^t Amos 9. 15.
⁸ Or, caused your fathers to possess.
⁹ land of desire.
¹⁰ an heritage of glory, or, beauty.
^z Isa. 63. 16.
¹¹ from after me.
¹² friend.
^v Isa. 15. 2.

she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Jū'dah hath not turned unto me ^a with her whole heart, but ^a feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Īs'ra-el hath justified herself more than treacherous Jū'dah.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou ^a backsliding Īs'ra-el, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 ^a Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you ^a one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Z'ion:

15 And I will give you ^a pastors according to mine heart, which shall ^a feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they ^a shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it ^a come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it: neither shall ^a that be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jē-ru'sā-lēm the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jē-ru'sā-lēm: neither shall they walk any more after the ^a imagination of their evil heart.

18 In those days ^a the house of Jū'dah shall walk ^a with the house of Īs'ra-el, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to ^a the land that I have ^a given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a ^a pleasant land, ^a a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, ^a My father; and shalt not turn away ^a from me.

20 ¶ Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her ^a husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Īs'ra-el, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon ^a the

high places, weeping and supplications of the children of *Is'ra-el*: for they have perverted their way, *and* they have forgotten the LORD their God.

22 ^w Return, ye backsliding children, *and* I ^z will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou *art* the LORD our God.

23 ^v Truly in vain *is* salvation hoped for from the hills, *and* from the multitude of mountains: ^z truly in the LORD our God *is* the salvation of *Is'ra-el*.

24 ^a For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for ^b we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *God calleth Israel by his promises: 3 he exhorteth Judah to repentance. 19 Lamentation for Judah.*

IF thou wilt return, O *Is'ra-el*, saith the LORD, ^a return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 ^b And thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, ^c in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; ^d and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they ^e glory.

3 ^f For thus saith the LORD to the men of *Ju'dah* and *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*, ^g Break up your fallow ground, and ^h sow not among thorns.

4 ⁱ Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of *Ju'dah* and inhabitants of *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*: lest my ^j fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in *Ju'dah*, and publish in *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defended cities.

6 Set up the standard toward *Zi'ôn*: ¹ retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the ^j north, and a great ² destruction.

7 ^k The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the *Gên'tiles* is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; *and* thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this ^l gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce an-

B. C. 612.

CHAP. 3.

w Hosea 14. 1.

z Hosea 6. 1.

y Ps. 121. 1.

z Ps. 3. 8.

isa. 12. 2.

a Hosea 9. 10.

b Ezra 9. 7.

CHAP. 4.

a Joel 2. 12.

b Deut. 10. 20.

isa. 45. 24.

c Isa. 48. 1.

d Gal. 3. 8.

e Isa. 45. 25.

f Cor. 1. 31.

f Hosea 10. 12.

g Matt. 13. 7.

h Deut. 10. 16.

col. 2. 11.

i Zeph. 2. 2.

1 Or, strengthen.

j ch. 1. 13.

2 breaking.

k Dan. 7. 4.

l Isa. 22. 12.

m Isa. 63. 17.

Ezek. 14. 9.

2 Thessa. 2. 11.

n Isa. 27. 8.

ch. 51. 1.

Ezek. 17. 10.

Hosea 13. 5.

3 Or, a fuller

wind than those.

4 utter

judgments.

o Isa. 5. 28.

p Deut. 28. 49.

Lam. 4. 19.

Hosea 8. 1.

Hab. 1. 8.

q Isa. 1. 16.

Jas. 4. 8.

r ch. 8. 16.

s ch. 5. 15.

t 2 Ki. 25. 1.

u Job 20. 6-11.

Ps. 107. 17.

Prov. 1. 31.

isa. 50. 1.

ch. 2. 17.

v Isa. 16. 11.

Luke 19. 41.

42.

5 the walls of

my heart.

w Ps. 42. 7.

z ch. 10. 20.

y Rom. 1. 22.

z Rom. 16. 19.

1 Cor. 14. 20.

a Isa. 24. 19.

ger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, *that* the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! ^m surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*, ⁿ A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 *Even* ^o a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I ¹ give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his ^p chariots shall be as a whirlwind: ^q his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*, ^r wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth ^r from *Dân*, and publisheth affliction from mount *E'phra'im*.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against *Jê-ru'sâ-lêm*, *that* watchers come ^s from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of *Ju'dah*.

17 ^t As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy ^u way and thy doings have procured these *things* unto thee; this *is* thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ^v My ^w bowels, my bowels! I am pained at ^x my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 ^y Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are ^z my tents spoiled, *and* my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, *and* hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people *is* ^z foolish, they have not known me; they are sotish children, and they have none understanding: ^z they *are* wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 ^a I beheld the earth, and, lo, *it*

was ^b without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light.

24 ^c I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and ^d all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; ^e yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this ^f shall the earth mourn, and ^g the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and ^h will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 ⁱ The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, ^j though thou rentest thy ^k face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; ^l thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zi'ōn, that bewaileth herself, that ^m spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Judgments of God upon the Jews for their depravity, 7 adultery, 20 and injustice.*

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, ⁿ if ye can find a man, ^o if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it.

2 And ^p though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely.

3 O LORD, are not ^q thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast ^r stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, ^s but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for ^t they know not the way of the LORD, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men,

B. C. 612.

CHAP. 4.

- b Gen. 1. 2.
- c Ezek. 38. 20.
- d Zeph. 1. 3.
- e ch. 5. 10.
- f Isa. 33. 9.
- g ch. 12. 4.
- h Hosea 4. 3.
- i g Isa. 50. 3.
- j h Num. 23. 19.
- k i 2 Ki. 25. 4.
- l j 2 Ki. 9. 30.
- m 6 eyes.
- n k Lam. 1. 2, 19.
- o i Isa. 1. 15.
- p Lam. 1. 17.

CHAP. 5.

- a Ezek. 22. 30.
- b Micah 7. 2.
- c Ps. 12. 1.
- d c Titus 1. 16.
- e d 2 Chr. 16. 9.
- f Isa. 1. 5.
- g f ch. 7. 28.
- h Zeph. 3. 2.
- i g ch. 8. 7.
- j h Micah 3. 1.
- k i Ps. 2. 3.
- l f ch. 4. 7.
- m h Hab. 1. 8.
- n 1 Or, deserts.
- o l Hosea 13. 7.
- p 2 are strong.
- q m Joshua 23. 7.
- r ch. 12. 16.
- s Amos 8. 14.
- t n Gal. 4. 8.
- u o Deut. 32. 15.
- v p Ezek. 22. 11.
- w q 2 Sam. 11. 2-4.
- x ch. 13. 27.
- y r Isa. 1. 24.
- z ch. 44. 22.
- aa Ezek. 7. 9.
- ab ch. 39. 8.
- ac f ch. 3. 20.
- ad u 2 Chr. 36. 16.
- ae v Isa. 28. 15.
- af w ch. 14. 13.
- ag x ch. 1. 9.
- ah Hosea 6. 5.
- ai Rev. 11. 3.
- aj y Deut. 28. 49.
- ak Isa. 5. 26.
- al ch. 1. 15.
- am z Isa. 39. 3.
- an a Lev. 26. 16.
- ao Deut. 28. 31.
- ap Judg. 6. 3, 4.

and will speak unto them; for ^a they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether ^b broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore ^c a lion out of the forest shall slay them, ^d and a wolf of the ^e evenings shall spoil them, ^f a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings ^g are increased.

7 ¶ How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and ^h sworn by them ⁱ that are no gods: ^j when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 ^k They were ^l as fed horses in the morning: every one ^m neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: ⁿ and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ ^o Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD's.

11 For ^p the house of Is'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

12 ^q They have belied the LORD, and said, ^r It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; ^s neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word ^t is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, ^u behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a ^v nation upon you ^w from far, O house of Is'ra-el, saith the LORD: ^x it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver ^y is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine ^z harvest, and thy bread, ^{aa} which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds; they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when

ye shall say, ⁶ Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these *things* unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 Declare this in the house of Jā'cōb, and publish it in Jū'dah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O ⁴ foolish people, and without ³ understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 ⁶ Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the ⁵ bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, ⁷ that giveth rain, both the ⁴ former and the latter, in his season: ¹ he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these *things*, and your sins have withholden good *things* from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked *men*: ⁴ they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a ⁵ cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, ⁵ yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 ⁴ Shall I not visit for these *things*? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ¶ ⁶ A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy ¹ falsely, and the priests ⁷ bear rule by their means; and my people ¹⁰ love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAPTER 6.

1 The enemies sent against Judah encourage themselves: 6 God directeth the siege. 18 The prophet proclaimeth God's judgments.

O YE children of ⁶ Bēn'ja-min, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and blow the trumpet in Te-kō'ā, and set up a sign of fire in ⁶ Bēth-hāc'cē-rēm:

B. C. 612.

CHAP. 5.

⁶ Deut. 29. 24.
¹ Ki. 9. 8.
ch. 13. 22.

⁶ Deut. 28. 48.
⁴ Matt. 13. 14.
John 12. 49.
Acts 28. 26.

³ heart.
⁶ Rev. 15. 4.
⁷ Job 26. 10.
Prov. 8. 29.

⁹ Matt. 5. 45.
⁴ Joel 2. 23.
¹ Gen. 8. 22.

⁴ Or, they pry as fowlers lie in wait.

⁵ Or, coop.

⁷ Ps. 73. 12.
⁴ Mal. 3. 5.

⁶ Or, Astonishment and filthiness.

¹ Ezek. 13. 6.

⁷ Or, take into their hands.

¹⁰ Isa. 30. 10.

CHAP. 6.

⁴ Joshua 18. 28.
Judg. 1. 21.

⁶ Neh. 3. 14.

¹ Or, dwelling at home, or, pasture.

² Ki. 25. 1.

¹ Or, pour out the engine of shot.

² Ki. 21. 16.

⁶ Ps. 55. 9-11.
ch. 20. 8.

⁷ Ezek. 7. 11.
Micah 7. 2, 3.

⁷ Ezek. 23. 18.
Hosea 3. 12.

³ be loosed, or, disjointed.

⁴ Ex. 6. 12.
ch. 7. 26.

⁵ Acts 7. 31.

⁴ ch. 20. 8.
Luke 11. 45.

² Tim. 4. 3, 4.

¹ ch. 8. 10.
Zeph. 1. 13.

⁷ Isa. 56. 11.
Micah 3. 5.

⁴ Ezek. 13. 10.

⁴ bruise, or, bresch.
¹ ch. 3. 3.

for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zī'ōn to a ¹ comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; ⁶ they shall pitch *their* tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and ² cast a mount against Jē-ry'sā-lēm: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly ⁴ oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: ⁶ violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jē-ry'sā-lēm, lest ⁷ my soul ³ depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Is'ra-el as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer into the baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their ⁷ ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, ⁴ the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with *him* that is full of days.

12 And ¹ their houses shall be turned unto others, *with their* fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to ⁷ covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have ⁴ healed also the ⁴ hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ¹ ashamed when they

had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time *that* I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the *old* paths, where *is* the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find *rest* for your souls. But they said, We will not walk *therein*.

17 Also I set *o* watchmen over you, *saying*, Harken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what *is* among them.

19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, *even* *the* fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 *o* To what purpose cometh there to me incense *r* from Shē'bā, and the sweet came from a far country? your burnt offerings *are* not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, *i* I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they *are* cruel, and have no mercy; their voice *r* roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zī'ōn.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: *u* anguish hath taken hold of us, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor *w* walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear *is* on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird *thee* with sackcloth, *w* and wallow thyself in ashes: *x* make thee mourning, *as for* an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee *o* for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They *are* all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: *they are* *v* brass and iron; they *are* all corrupters.

B. C. 612.

CHAP. 6.

m ch. 18. 15.
Mal. 4. 4.
Luke 16. 29.
n Isa. 28. 12.
Matt. 11. 29.
o Isa. 21. 11.
ch. 25. 4.
Hab. 2. 1.

p Prov. 1. 31.
q Isa. 66. 3.
Micah 6. 6.
r Isa. 60. 6.
s Job 5. 12.
Isa. 8. 14.
ch. 13. 16.

t Isa. 5. 30.
u Ps. 48. 6.
Isa. 21. 3.
ch. 4. 31.
ch. 13. 21.
ch. 30. 6.
ch. 49. 24.

v Judg. 5. 6.
w Isa. 32. 11.
ch. 4. 8.
Micah 1. 10.
x Zech. 12. 10.
5 Or, in.

y Ezek. 22. 18.
6 Or, Refuse silver.
z Hosea 9. 17.
Zech. 11. 8.

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 7.

a ch. 19. 2. 3.
ch. 23. 2.
b 1 Sam. 4. 4.
Micah 3. 11.
c Deut. 6. 14.
Deut. 8. 19.
ch. 13. 10.

d Deut. 4. 40.
e 1 Ki. 18. 21.
Hosea 4. 1.
f Ex. 20. 3.
g Ezek. 23. 39.
1 whereupon my name is called.

h Isa. 56. 7.
i Matt. 21. 13.
Mark 11. 17.
j John 2. 24.
k Joshua 18. 1.
l Deut. 12. 11.

m 1 Sam. 4. 10.
n 2 Chr. 36. 15.
o Prov. 1. 24.
Isa. 65. 12.

29 The bellows *are* burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 *o* Reprobate silver shall *men* call them, because the LORD hath *r* rejected them.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Jeremiah sent to call for true repentance. 8 God rejecteth the vain confidence of the Jews.

THE word that came to Jēr-g-mī'ah from the LORD, saying, 2 *a* Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all *ye of* Jū'dah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 *b* Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, *are* these.

5 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 *If* ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, *c* neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 *d* Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 *e* Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Bā'al, and *f* walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 *g* And come and stand before me in this house, *h* which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is *i* this house, which is called by my name, become a *j* den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, *even* *i* I have seen *it*, saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto *k* my place which *was* in Shī'lōh, *l* where I set my name at the first, and see *m* what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Is'ra-el.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, *n* rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I *o* called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore will I do unto *this* house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place

which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to ²Shi'lôh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, ¹as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of ²E'phra'im.

16 Therefore ¹pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: ²for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Jû'dah and in the streets of Jê-ru'sā-lēm?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead *their* dough, to make cakes to the ²queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 ¹'Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: *do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?*

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; ¹'Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 ²'For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of E'gypt, ³concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, ⁴'Obey my voice, and ⁵'I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but ¹'walked in the counsels and in the ²'imagination of their evil heart, and ³'went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of E'gypt unto this day I have even ¹'sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending *them*:

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but ²'hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore ¹'thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 7.

p Ps. 78. 60.

q 2 Ki. 17. 23.

r Ex. 32. 10.

s ch. 15. 1.

2 Or, frame, or, workmanship of heaven.

t ch. 17. 27.

1 Cor. 10. 22.

u Isa. 1. 11. ch. 6. 20.

Amos 5. 21.

v 1 Sam. 15. 22.

Ps. 51. 16.

3 concerning the matter of.

w Ex. 15. 26.

Lev. 26. 3. 12.

Deut. 6. 3.

ch. 11. 4, 7.

x Ex. 10. 5.

Lev. 26. 12.

y Deut. 29. 19.

4 Or, stubbornness.

5 were.

z Neh. 9. 30.

ch. 25. 4.

a Neh. 9. 17.

b Ezek. 2. 7.

6 Or, instruction.

c Job 1. 20.

Isa. 15. 2.

ch. 16. 6.

d Eph. 2. 3.

e 2 Ki. 21. 4.

2 Chr. 33. 4.

f 2 Ki. 23. 10.

g Deut. 17. 3.

7 came it upon my heart.

h 2 Ki. 23. 10.

i Hosea 2. 11.

j Lev. 26. 33.

CHAP. 8.

a Deut. 4. 19. 2 Ki. 23. 5.

ch. 44. 19.

b 2 Ki. 9. 36. Ps. 83. 10.

c Job 3. 21.

Rev. 9. 6.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, *This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor receiveth ¹correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.*

29 ¶ ²'Cut off thine hair, O Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the ³generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Jû'dah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: ¹'they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the ²high places of Tô'phet, which is in the valley of the son of Hin'nom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; ³'which I commanded *them* not, neither ⁴'came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tô'phet, nor the valley of the son of Hin'nom, but the valley of slaughter: ¹'for they shall bury in Tô'phet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray *them* away.

34 Then will I cause to ¹'cease from the cities of Jû'dah, and from the streets of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for ²'the land shall be desolate.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The calamity of the Jews: 4 their impenitency upbraided: 13 their judgment.

AT that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Jû'dah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and ¹'whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for ²'dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And ¹'death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why *then* is this people of Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, ^a they refuse to return.

6 ^a I hearkened and heard, *but* they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, ^a the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and ^a the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the LORD.

8 How do ye say, We *are* wise, ^a and the law of the LORD *is* with us? Lo, certainly ¹ in vain made he *it*; the pen of the scribes *is* in vain.

9 ² The wise *men* are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and ³ what wisdom *is* in them?

10 Therefore ⁴ will I give their wives unto others, *and* their fields to them that shall inherit *them*: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, ⁵ from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have ⁶ healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, ⁷ Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.

12 Were they ⁸ ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ ⁹ I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: *there shall be* no grapes ¹⁰ on the vine, nor figs on the ¹¹ fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and *the things that* I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us ¹² water of ¹³ gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 We ¹⁴ looked for peace, but no good *came*; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dān: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they

B. C. 601.

CHAP. 8.

d Isa. 1. 20.
ch. 3. 3.
Zech. 7. 11.

e 2 Pet. 3. 9.

f Isa. 1. 3.

g Song 2. 12.

h Ps. 147. 10.

20.

Hosea 8. 12.

1 Or, the false pen of the scribes worketh for falsehood.

2 Or, Have they been ashamed, etc.

3 the wisdom of what thing.

i Deut. 28. 30.

ch. 6. 12.

Amos 3. 11.

j Isa. 28. 7.

ch. 5. 31.

Lam. 4. 13.

k ch. 6. 14.

l Ezek. 13. 10.

m Isa. 3. 9.

ch. 3. 3.

4 Or, In gathering I will consume.

n Isa. 5. 1.

o Matt. 21. 19.

Luke 13. 6.

p ch. 23. 15.

5 Or, poison.

q ch. 14. 19.

6 the fulness thereof.

7 upon.

8 because of the country of them that are far off.

r Nah. 2. 10.

s Gen. 37. 25.

9 gone up.

CHAP. 9.

1 Who will give my head, etc.

a Judg. 2. 10.

1 Sam. 2. 12.

Prov. 1. 20.

ch. 4. 22.

Rom. 1. 28.

1 Cor. 15. 34.

b Micah 7. 5, 6.

2 Or, friend.

3 Or, mock.

c Prov. 1. 24.

d Isa. 1. 25.

e Hosea 11. 8.

are come, and have devoured the land, and ^a all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which *will* not *be* charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart *is* faint ¹ in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people ² because of them that dwell in a far country: *Is* not the LORD in Zî'ôn? *is* not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, *and* with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am ^a black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 *Is there* no ^a balm in Gîl'e-ād; *is there* no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people ^b recovered?

CHAPTER 9.

1 The prophet bewaileth the manifold sins of his people, 9 and their judgment.

OH ¹ that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they *be* all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues *like* their bow *for* lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they ^a know not me, saith the LORD.

4 ^b Take ye heed every one of his ² neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with slanders.

5 And they will ³ deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, *and* weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation *is* in the midst of deceit; through deceit ^a they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, ^a I will melt them, and try them; ^a for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue *is* as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: *one* speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with

his mouth, but ⁴ in heart he layeth ⁵ his wait.

9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these *things*? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the ⁶ habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are ⁷ burned up, so that none can pass through *them*; neither can *men* hear the voice of the cattle; ⁸ both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jê-ru/sâ-lêm heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Jû'dah ⁹ desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who *is* the wise man, that may understand this? and *who is he* to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have walked after the ¹⁰ imagination of their own heart, and after Bâ'al-îm, which ⁹ their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îs'ra-el; Behold, I will ¹¹ feed them, *even* this people, ¹² with wormwood, and give them water of ¹¹ gall to drink.

16 I will ¹³ scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: ¹⁴ and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for ¹⁵ the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning *women*, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that ¹⁶ our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zi'ôn, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our ¹⁷ dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 9.

4 in the midst of him.

5 Or, wait for him.

6 Or, pastures.

7 Or, desolate.

8 from the fowl even to, etc.

9 desolation.

f Ps. 107. 43.
Isa. 42. 23.
Hosea 14. 9.

10 Or, stubbornness.

g Gal. 1. 14.

h Ps. 80. 5.

i Lam. 3. 15.

11 Or, hemlock.

j Lev. 26. 33.
Deut. 28. 64.

k Ezek. 5. 2.

l Eccl. 12. 5.
Amos 5. 16.
Matt. 9. 23.m ch. 14. 17.
Lam. 1. 16.

n Lev. 18. 28.

o Ps. 33. 15.
Eccl. 9. 11.
Isa. 5. 21.
Rom. 1. 22.p Ps. 20. 7.
1 Cor. 1. 31.

q Micah 6. 8.

r Amos 3. 2.

12 visit upon.

13 cut off into corners, or, having the corners of their hair polled.

s Lev. 26. 41.
Acts 7. 51.
Rom. 2. 28.

CHAP. 10.

a Lev. 20. 23.

1 statutes, or, ordinances are vanity.

b Ps. 115. 5.
Hab. 2. 19.

c Ps. 115. 7.

d Ex. 8. 9.
Ps. 86. 8. 10.

e Rev. 15. 4.

2 Or, it liketh thee.

3 in one, or, at once.

without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD. Even the carcasses of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather *them*.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ¹⁸ Let not the wise *man* glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty *man* glory in his might, let not the rich *man* glory in his riches:

24 But ¹⁹ let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I *am* the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: ²⁰ for in these *things* I delight, saith the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ²¹ I will ¹² punish all *them* which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 Ê'gypt, and Jû'dah, and Ê'dom, and the children of Am'môn, and Mô'ab, and all *that are* ¹³ in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all *these* nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Îs'ra-el are ²² uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Great disparity between God and idols. 17 The people warned for a removal: 19 their desolation lamented.

HEAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Îs'ra-el:

2 Thus saith the LORD, ²³ Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the ²⁴ customs of the people are vain: for *one* cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm tree, ²⁵ but speak not: they must needs be ²⁶ borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as *there is none* ²⁷ like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

7 ²⁸ Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for ²⁹ to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise *men* of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, *there is none* like unto thee.

8 But they are ³⁰ altogether brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is

brought from Tār'shish, and ^fgold from Ū'phāz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple *is* their clothing: they *are* all the work of cunning men.

10 But the LORD *is* the ⁴true God, he *is* ^gthe living God, and an ^heverlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 ⁶Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, *even* they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He ⁴hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, *there is* a ⁷multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings ⁸with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 Every man ⁹is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

15 They *are* vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

16 ⁷The portion of Jā'qob *is* not like them: for he *is* the former of all things; and ^kIs'ra-el *is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

17 ¶ Gather up thy wares out of the land, O ¹⁰inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, ¹that they may find *it* so.

19 ¶ Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly *this is* a grief, and ^mI must bear it.

20 My ⁿtabernacle *is* spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they *are* not: *there is* none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 10.

^f Dan. 10. 5.⁴ God of truth.^g 1 Tim. 6. 17.⁵ king of eternity.^h Isa. 57. 15.⁶ In the Chaldean language.ⁱ Gen. 1. 1. 6. Job 38. 4.^j Ps. 89. 11.^j Ps. 136. 5.^j Isa. 40. 23.^j ch. 51. 15.^j Acts 14. 15.⁷ Or, noise.⁸ Or, for rain.⁹ Or, is more brutish than to know.^j Ps. 16. 5.^j Ps. 73. 26.^j ch. 31. 19.^j Lam. 3. 24.^k Deut. 32. 9.^k Ps. 74. 2.¹⁰ inhabitress.^l Ezek. 6. 10.^m Micah 7. 9.ⁿ Ps. 17. 5.ⁿ Ps. 119. 116.ⁿ 117.ⁿ Prov. 16. 1.^o Ps. 6. 1.^o ch. 30. 11.^o Hab. 3. 2.¹¹ diminish me.^p Job 18. 21.^p 1 Thess. 4. 5.^p 2 Thess. 1. 8.

B. C. 608.

CHAP. 11.

^a Deut. 27. 26.^a Deut. 28. 15.^a Gal. 3. 10.^b Lev. 26. 3.^c Deut. 7. 12.^c Ps. 105. 9.¹ Amen.^d Deut. 27. 15.^d John 13. 17.^d Rom. 2. 13.² Or, stubbornness.^e Ezek. 22. 25.^e Hos. 6. 9.^f Judg. 2. 11.^f Ezek. 20. 18.

of Jū'dah desolate, and a den of dragons.

23 ¶ O LORD, I know that the ⁿway of man *is* not in himself: *it is* not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, ^ocorrect me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou ¹¹bring me to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen ^pthat know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jā'qob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant: 8 he rebuketh the disobedient Jews: 11 he prophesieth evils to come upon them.

THE word that came to Jēr-g-mi'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el; ^aCursed *be* the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day *that* I brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gypt, from the iron furnace, saying, ^bObey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the ^coath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as *it is* this day. Then answered I, and said, ¹So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, ^dand do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day *that* I brought them up out of the land of Ē'gypt, *even* unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the ²imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded *them* to do; but they did *them* not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, ^eA conspiracy is found among the men of Jū'dah, and among the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 They are turned back to ^fthe

iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Īs-ra-el and the house of Jū'dah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able ³ to escape; and ⁴ though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Jū'dah and inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm go, and ⁴ cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their ⁴ trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Jū'dah; and according to the number of the streets of Jē-ru'sā-lēm have ye set up altars to that ⁵ shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Bā'al.

14 Therefore ¹ pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their ⁶ trouble.

15 ⁷ What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath ² wrought lewdness with many, and ³ the holy flesh is passed from thee? ⁸ when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, ¹ A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, ^m that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Īs-ra-el and of the house of Jū'dah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Bā'al.

18 ¶ And the LORD hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy ⁹ the tree with the fruit thereof, ⁿ and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, that ^o judgest righteously, that ^p triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of Ān'a-thōth, that seek thy life, saying, ^r Prophecy not in

B. C. 608.

CHAP. 11.

3 to go forth of.

p Ps. 18. 41.

Prov. 1. 28.

Isa. 1. 15.

ch. 14. 12.

Micah 3. 4.

Zech. 7. 13.

h Deut. 32. 37.

2 Chr. 28. 22.

28.

Isa. 45. 20.

4 evil.

5 shame.

i Ex. 32. 10.

ch. 7. 16.

6 evil.

7 What is to

my beloved

in my house.

j Ezek. 16. 25.

k Hag. 2. 12.

Titus 1. 15.

8 Or, when

thy evil is.

l Ps. 52. 8.

m Ps. 44. 2.

Isa. 5. 2.

9 the stalk with

his bread.

n Ps. 81. 4.

o Ps. 7. 8.

Acts 17. 31.

p 1 Sam. 16. 7.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

Ps. 7. 9.

q ch. 1. 1.

r Amos 2. 12.

10 visit upon.

s Luke 19. 44.

CHAP. 12.

a Gen. 18. 25.

1 Or, let me

reason the

case with

thee.

b Job 12. 6.

2 they go on.

c Isa. 20. 13.

3 with thee.

d Jas. 5. 5.

e Ps. 107. 34.

f ch. 4. 25.

g Hosea 4. 3.

h 1 Chr. 12. 15.

ch. 49. 19.

4 Or, they

cried after

thee fully.

5 good things.

6 the love.

7 giveth out

his voice,

or, yelleth.

h 2 Chr. 36. 16.

8 Or, taloned.

9 Or, cause

them to come.

i ch. 6. 3.

j Isa. 5. 1. 5.

k Isa. 63. 18.

10 portion of

desire.

the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will ¹⁰ punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Ān'a-thōth, even ^a the year of their visitation.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Jeremiah complaineth of the wicked prosperity.

7 God lamenteth the desolation of his heritage.

RIGHTEOUS ^a art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet ¹ let me talk with thee of ^{thy} judgments: ^b Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? ^c wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: ² they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: ^c thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart ³ toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for ^d the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, ^e for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? ^f the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? ^g and if in the land of peace, where in thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in ^h the swelling of Jōr'dan?

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, ⁱ they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak ^j fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given ^k the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it ^l crieth out against me: therefore ^m have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a ⁿ speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, ^o come to devour.

10 Many ^p pastors have destroyed ^q my vineyard, they have ^r trodden my portion under foot, they have made my ¹⁰ pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because ¹no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall devour from the *one* end of the land even to the *other* end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 ^mThey have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and ¹¹they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that ^atouch the inheritance which I have caused my people Is'ra-el to inherit; Behold, I will ^opluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Jū'dah from among them.

15 ^pAnd it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, ^qand will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, ^rto swear by my name, The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to ^sswear by Bā'al; then shall they be ^tbuilt in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not ^uobey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 13.

¹ By the type of a linen girdle God prefigureth his people's destruction. ¹² By the bottles filled with wine their excess in misery foretold. ¹⁵ Exhortation to repentance.

THUS saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which ^{is} upon thy loins, and arise, go to ^oEū-phrā'tēs, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eū-phrā'tēs, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Eū-phrā'tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Eū-phrā'tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, be-

B. C. 608.

CHAP. 12.

^l Isa. 42. 25.
^{Mal.} 2. 2.

^m Lev. 26. 16.

¹¹ Or, ye.

ⁿ Zeph. 2. 8, 10.

^o Deut. 30. 3.
ch. 32. 37.

^p Ezek. 28. 25.

^q Amos 9. 14.

^r ch. 4. 2.

^s Joshua 23. 7.
Zeph. 1. 5.

^t 1 Cor. 3. 9, 10.
Eph. 2. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 5.

^u Ps. 2. 8, 9.
Isa. 60. 12.
Luke 19. 27.
1 Pet. 2. 8.

B. C. 602.

CHAP. 13.

^a Ps. 137. 1.
Micah 4. 10.

^b 1. a. 64. 6.
ch. 24. 8.
Lam. 3. 45.

^c Lev. 26. 19.

^d 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.

^e ch. 9. 14.
ch. 11. 8.

¹ Or, stubbornness.

^f Gen. 17. 7.
Ex. 19. 3.

^g ch. 33. 9.

^h Ps. 60. 3.
Isa. 63. 9.
ch. 25. 27.

ⁱ Ezek. 23. 32-34.
Rev. 14. 10.

² a man against his brother.

³ from destroying them.

ⁱ Deut. 32. 29.

^j Joshua 7. 19.
1 Sam. 6. 5.
Joel 2. 12.

^k Isa. 5. 30.
Amos 8. 9.

^l Isa. 59. 9.

^m Ps. 44. 19.

ⁿ 2 Ki. 24. 12.

⁴ Or, head tires.

^o Lev. 26. 31.

hold, the girdle was marred, it was ^bprofitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner ^cwill I mar the pride of Jū'dah, and the great pride of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

10 This evil people, which ^drefuse to hear my words, which ^ewalk in the ¹imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Is'ra-el and the whole house of Jū'dah, saith the LORD: that ^fthey might be unto me for a people, and ^gfor a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon Dā'vid's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, ^hwith drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them ²one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, ³but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ⁱye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 ^jGive glory to the LORD your God, before he cause ^kdarkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye ^llook for light, he turn it into ^mthe shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto ⁿthe king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your ^oprincipalties shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Jū'dah shall be carried away ^pcaptive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold

them ^p that come from the north: where *is* the flock *that* was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall ⁵ punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, ^a Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are ^r thy skirts discovered, and thy heels ^b made bare.

23 Can the E-thi-ō-pi-an change his skin, or the leopard his spots? *then* may ye also do good, that are ^a accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

25 ^a This *is* thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in ^a falsehood.

26 Therefore ^a will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy ^a neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations ^u on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jê-rû/sâ-lēm! wilt thou not be made clean? ^a when *shall it* once be?

CHAPTER 14.

1 *A grievous famine. 7 The prophet's prayer. 13 Both the lying prophets and the people who believe them shall perish.*

THE word of the LORD that came to Jê-rû-m'ah concerning ¹ the dearth.

2 Jûr'dah mourneth, and ^a the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and ^b the cry of Jê-rû/sâ-lēm is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the ² pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ^c ashamed and confounded, ^d and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook *it*, because there was no grass.

6 And ^e the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because *there was* no grass.

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou *it* for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

B. C. 602.

CHAP. 13.

^p ch. 6. 22.
⁵ visit upon.
^q ch. 10. 10.
^r Isa. 47. 2.
^s Nah. 3. 5.
⁶ Or, shall be violently taken away.
⁷ taught.
^a Job 20. 29.
^t ch. 10. 14.
^u Micah 3. 11.
^u Lam. 1. 8.
^v Hosea 2. 10.
^w ch. 5. 8.
^u Isa. 65. 7.
^{ch.} 2. 20.
⁸ after when yet.

B. C. 601.

CHAP. 14.

¹ the words of the dearths, or, restraints.
^a Isa. 3. 26.
^b Ex. 11. 6.
^c Prov. 21. 13.
^d Isa. 15. 3, 4.
² Or, cisterns.
^c Ps. 40. 14.
^d 2 Sam. 15. 30.
^e ch. 2. 24.
^f Ps. 25. 11.
^q ch. 17. 13.
^u Acts 28. 20.
¹ Tim. 1. 1.
^h Ps. 46. 1.
ⁱ Isa. 59. 1.
^j Ex. 29. 45.
³ thy name is called upon us.
^k 1 Ki. 17. 18.
^l Ps. 149. 14.
^u Hosea 8. 13.
^u Heb. 8. 12.
^l Ex. 32. 10.
^{ch.} 7. 16.
^m Prov. 1. 28.
^u Isa. 1. 15.
^{ch.} 11. 11.
^u Micah 3. 4.
⁴ peace of truth.
ⁿ Isa. 30. 10.
^{ch.} 23. 21.
² Thess. 2. 9-11.
^o ch. 23. 15.
^p Matt. 15. 14.
^q Ps. 79. 3.
^r Lam. 1. 16.
^s ch. 8. 21.
^t Ezek. 7. 15.
⁵ Or, make merchandise against a land, and men acknowledge it not.

8 ^o O the hope of Īs-ra-el, ^a the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldst thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldst thou be as a man astonished, as a mighty man ⁱ that cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, ^j art in the midst of us, and ^k we are called by thy name; leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; ^k he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, ^l Pray not for this people for *their* good.

12 ^m When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you ^a assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: ^a I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall ^e those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be ^p cast out in the streets of Jê-rû/sâ-lēm because of the famine and the sword; ^q and they shall have none to bury them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; ^r Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: ^s for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into ^t the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest ^u go about into a land that they know not.

19 ^u Hast thou utterly rejected Jū'dah? hath thy soul loathed Zī'ōn? why hast thou smitten us, and *there is* no healing for us? we looked for peace, and *there is* no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 ^v We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for ^w we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor *us*, for thy name's sake, *do not* disgrace the ^x throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there *any* among the vanities of the Gēn'tiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? ^y art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

CHAPTER 15.

¹ Utter refection and manifold judgments of the Jews. ¹⁰ Jeremiah, complaining of their spite, ¹⁹ receiveth a gracious promise.

THEN said the LORD unto me, ^a Though Mō'ses and ^b Sām'uel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; ^c Such as *are* for death, to death; and such as *are* for the sword, to the sword; and such as *are* for the famine, to the famine; and such as *are* for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will ^d appoint over them four ¹ kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and ^e the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And ² I will cause them to be ^f removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of ^g Mā-nās'seh the son of Hēz-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, for *that* which he did in Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

5 For ^h who shall have pity upon thee, O Jē-ry'sā-lēm? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside ³ to ask how thou doest?

6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; ⁱ I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of ⁴ children, I will destroy my people, *since* ^j they return not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me

B. C. 601.

CHAP. 14.

^u 2 Ki. 17. 20.
^v Ps. 78. 59.
^w Lam. 5. 22.
^x Ezra 9. 5.
^y 1 John 1. 9.
^z Dan. 9. 8.
^a ch. 17. 12.
^b Isa. 30. 23.

CHAP. 15.

^a Ex. 32. 11.
^b 1 Sam. 7. 9.
^c Zech. 11. 9.
^d Lev. 26. 16.
^e 1 families.
^e Deut. 28. 26.
^f I will give them for a removing.
^f Ezek. 23. 46.
^g 2 Ki. 21. 11.
^h Isa. 51. 19.
ⁱ 3 to ask of thy peace.
ⁱ Hosea 13. 14.
^j Or, whatsoever is dear.
^j Isa. 9. 13.
^k ch. 5. 3.
^k Or, against the mother city a young man spoiling, etc., or against the mother and the young men.
^k 1 Sam. 2. 5.
^l Isa. 47. 9.
^l Amos 8. 9.
^m Job 3. 1.
^m Or, I will in-treat the enemy for thee.
ⁿ Ps. 44. 12.
ⁿ Isa. 52. 3.
^o ch. 17. 3.
^o Deut. 32. 22.
^p Job 10. 7.
^p Ps. 17. 3.
^q ch. 12. 3.
^q John 21. 15, 17.
^q ch. 11. 20.
^r Ps. 69. 7.
^r Matt. 5. 10-12.
^s 1 Pet. 4. 14-16.
^s Ezek. 3. 1.
^t Job 23. 12.
^t 7 thy name is called upon me.
^u Ps. 1. 1.
^v ch. 30. 15.
^w Job 6. 15.
^x 8 be not sure.
^x Zech. 3. 7.
^y Ezek. 22. 26.

above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them ⁵ against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused *him* to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.

9 ^k She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; ^l her sun is gone down while *it was* yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ^m Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily ⁿ I will cause the enemy to entreat thee *well* in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the ^o spoil without price, and *that* for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make *thee* to pass with thine enemies into a land *which* thou knowest not: for ^p a fire is kindled in mine anger, *which* shall burn upon you.

15 ^q O LORD, ^r thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and ^s revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that ^t for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did ^u eat them; and ^v thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for ⁷ I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 ^u I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced: I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my ^v pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, *which* refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, and ^w as waters *that* ⁸ fail?

19 ^q Therefore thus saith the LORD, ^r If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou ^v take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but

they shall not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will ²deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *By two types the utter ruin of the Jews is foresheewn: 14 their return from captivity stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt.*

THE word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 ^a Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; *but* they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, ^b Enter not into the house of ¹ mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, *even* lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall *men* lament for them, nor ^ccut themselves, nor ^dmake themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall *men* ²tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall *men* give them the cup of consolation to ^edrink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; Behold, ^fI will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, ^gWherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what *is* our iniquity? or what *is* our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them,

B. C. 601.

CHAP. 15.

z Isa. 49. 25.

CHAP. 16.

a Gen. 19. 14.

b Ps. 78. 64.
Ezek. 24. 17.

1 Or, mourning feast.

c Deut. 14. 1.

d Isa. 22. 12.

2 Or, break bread for them.

e Prov. 31. 6.

f Isa. 24. 7.
ch. 7. 34.

Hosea 2. 11.

Rev. 18. 23.

g Deut. 29. 24.

ch. 5. 19.

ch. 13. 22.

h Judg. 2. 12,

13.

1 Ki. 9. 9.

2 Chr. 7. 29.

Neh. 9. 26-29.

Ps. 106. 35-41.

Dan. 5. 7, 9.

Dan. 9. 10-12.

i ch. 7. 26.

2 Tim. 3. 13.

3 Or, stubbornness.

j Lev. 18. 27.

28.

Deut. 4. 26.

2 Chr. 7. 20.

k ch. 15. 14.

4 Or, Nevertheless.

l Amos 4. 2.

Hab. 1. 15.

m Job 34. 21.

Prov. 5. 21.

ch. 32. 19.

n Micah 4. 10.

o Ezek. 43. 7.

p Ps. 18. 2.

q Ps. 22. 27.

Isa. 2. 2.

r Isa. 44. 10.

s Isa. 37. 19.

Gal. 4. 8.

5 Or,

JEHOVAH,

Ps. 83. 18.

t Ex. 15. 3.

Amos 5. 8.

CHAP. 17.

a Job 19. 24.

1 nail.

b Prov. 3. 3.

2 Cor. 3. 3.

^h Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done ⁱ worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the ^j imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

13 ^k Therefore will I cast you out of this ^l land into a land that ye know not, *neither* ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ ^m Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Īs'ra-el out of the land of Ēg'gypt;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Īs'ra-el from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many ⁿ fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine ^o eyes *are* upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And ^p first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because ^q they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O LORD, ^r my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the ^s Ġēn'tiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* ^t wherein *there is* no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and ^u they *are* no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name *is* ^v The LORD.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Captivity of Judah for sin. 5 Trust in man cursed. 7 In God blessed. 9 The deceitful heart cannot impose upon God. 12 In God alone is sure salvation.

THE sin of Jū'dah *is* written with a ^a pen of iron, and with the ^b point of a diamond: *it is* ^c graven

upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, ^aI will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even ²thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; ^fCursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and ^gshall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited.

7 ^hBlessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of ³drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 ¶ The heart ⁱis deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

10 I the LORD ^jsearch the heart, I try the reins, ^keven to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge ^lsitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be ⁴a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the beginning ^mis the place of our sanctuary.

13 O LORD, the hope of Is⁵ra-el, ⁿall that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be ^owritten in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou ^part my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, ^qWhere is the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor ^rto follow thee:

B. C. 601.

CHAP. 17.

^c 2 Ki. 16. 4.
^d 2 Chr. 24. 13.
^e Isa. 1. 29.

^f ch. 15. 13.

^g 2 in thyself.

^h ch. 16. 13.

ⁱ Isa. 30. 1.

^j Job 20. 17.

^k Ps. 2. 12.

^l Prov. 16. 20.

^m Or, restraint.

ⁿ Gen. 6. 5.

^o 1 Sam. 16. 7.

^p 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^q Ps. 7. 9.

^r Ps. 139. 23.

^s 24.

^t Prov. 17. 3.

^u ch. 11. 20.

^v ch. 20. 12.

^w Rom. 8. 27.

^x Rev. 2. 23.

^y Ps. 62. 12.

^z ch. 32. 19.

^{aa} Rom. 2. 6.

^{ab} Or, gathereth

^{ac} young which

^{ad} she hath not

^{ae} brought forth.

^{af} Luke 12. 20.

^{ag} Ps. 73. 27.

^{ah} Isa. 1. 28.

^{ai} Isa. 45. 16.

^{aj} 17.

^{ak} Isa. 65. 13.

^{al} Isa. 66. 5.

^{am} ch. 2. 26.

^{an} Ezek. 16. 63.

^{ao} Ezek. 36. 32.

^{ap} Dan. 12. 2.

^{aq} Luke 10. 20.

^{ar} Isa. 5. 19.

^{as} Ezek. 12. 22.

^{at} Amos 5. 18.

^{au} 2 Pet. 3. 4.

^{av} 5 after thee.

^{aw} 6 break them

^{ax} with a double

^{ay} breach.

^{az} p Ps. 49. 1.

^{ba} ch. 19. 3.

^{bb} ch. 22. 2.

^{bc} Ezek. 2. 7.

^{bd} Ezek. 3. 17.

^{be} Hosea 5. 1.

^{bf} Micah 3. 1.

^{bg} Num. 15. 32.

^{bh} Neh. 13. 19.

^{bi} Ex. 20. 8.

^{bj} Ex. 23. 12.

^{bk} Ex. 31. 13.

^{bl} Ezek. 20. 12.

^{bm} Deut. 4. 40.

^{bn} 2 Zach. 7. 7.

^{bo} u Ps. 107. 22.

^{bp} v Lam. 4. 11.

^{bq} Amos 1. 4.

^{br} w 2 Ki. 25. 9.

neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was *right* before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou *art* my hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and ⁶destroy them with double destruction.

19 ¶ Thus said the LORD unto me: Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Jū'dah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jē-ry/sā-lēm;

20 And say unto them, ⁷Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Jū'dah, and all Jū'dah, and all the inhabitants of Jē-ry/sā-lēm, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the LORD; ⁸Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring *it* in by the gates of Jē-ry/sā-lēm;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I ⁹commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

25 Then ¹⁰shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jē-ry/sā-lēm: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Jū'dah, and from the places about Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and from the land of Bēn'ja-min, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing ¹¹sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jē-ry/sā-lēm on the sabbath day; then ¹²will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, ¹³and it shall devour the palaces of Jē-ry/sā-lēm, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAPTER 18.

Under the type of a potter God sheweth his absolute power in disposing of nations.

THE word which came to Jêr-mi'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the ¹ wheels.

4 And the vessel ² that he made of clay was ^a marred in the hand of the potter: so he ³ made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of İs'ra-el, ^b cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, ^c as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of İs'ra-el.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to ^a pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 ^a If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, ^d I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Jû'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you; and devise a device against you: ^e return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ^f Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of İs'ra-el hath done a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave ^g the snow of Lëb'a-non which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten ^h me, they have burned incense to ⁱ vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the ancient paths, to walk in ^j paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land ^k desolate,

B. C. 605.

CHAP. 18.

1 Or, frames,

or, seats.

2 Or, that he

made was

marred, as

clay in the

hand of the

potter.

a Rom. 11. 15.

3 returned and

made.

b Isa. 45. 9.

c Isa. 64. 8.

d ch. 1. 10.

e Judge. 10. 15.

f 2 Chr. 12. 6.

g Isa. 1. 16-19.

h Ezek. 18. 21.

i Luke 13. 3-5.

j Jonah 3. 10.

k 2 Ki. 17. 13.

l Isa. 1. 16-19.

m ch. 2. 10.

n 1 Cor. 5. 1.

o Or, my fields

for a rock, or

for the snow

of Lebanon?

p shall the

running

waters be

forsaken for

the strange

cold waters?

q ch. 2. 13.

r Deut. 32. 21.

s ch. 10. 15.

t ch. 6. 16.

u Isa. 53. 6.

v ch. 49. 13.

w Deut. 29. 24.

x Ki. 9. 8.

y Lam. 2. 15.

z Micah 6. 16.

aa ch. 13. 24.

ab Ps. 48. 7.

ac ch. 11. 19.

ad Acts 7. 51.

ae 2 Tim. 4. 3.

af Lev. 10. 11.

ag Mal. 2. 7.

ah Or, for the

tongue.

ai Ps. 109. 4.

aj Ps. 35. 7.

ak pour them

out.

al for death.

am Neh. 4. 5.

CHAP. 19.

a Ezek. 8. 11.

b Joshua 15. 8.

c 2 Ki. 23. 10.

d 2 Chr. 28. 3.

e the sun gate.

f Prov. 1. 29.

g Deut. 28. 20.

h Isa. 65. 11.

i ch. 17. 13.

and a perpetual ^a hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 ^a I will scatter them ^b as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 ¶ Then said they, ^c Come, and let us devise devices against Jêr-mi'ah; ^d for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him ^e with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 ^f Shall evil be recompensed for good? for ^g they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and ^h pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me ⁱ to slay me: ^j forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal ^k thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAPTER 19.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is shown the desolation of the Jews.

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of ^a the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto ^b the valley of the son of Hin'nom, which is by the entry of ^c the east gate, ^d and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Jû'dah, and inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lēm; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of İs'ra-el; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.

4 Because they ^e have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their

fathers have known, nor the kings of Jū'dah; and have filled this place with ^cthe blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the high places of Bā'al, to burn their sons with fire ^{for} burnt offerings unto Bā'al, ^fwhich I commanded not, nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tō'phet, nor ^gThe valley of the son of Hīn'nom, but The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Jū'dah and Jē-ry'sā-lēm in this place; ^hand I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their ⁱcarcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city ^jdesolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat the ^kflesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 ^lThen shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^mEven so will I break this people and this city, as *one* breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot ⁿbe made whole again: and they shall ^obury *them* in Tō'phet, till *there* be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and *even* make this city as Tō'phet:

13 And the houses of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, shall be defiled ^pas the place of Tō'phet, because of all the houses upon whose ^qroofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and ^rhave poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jēr-ē-mī'ah from Tō'phet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in ^sthe court of the LORD's house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they

B. C. 605.

CHAP. 19.

e 2 Ki. 21. 16.

f Lev. 18. 21.

g Joshua 15. 8.

h Lev. 26. 17.

Deut. 28. 25.

ch. 9. 21.

i Deut. 28. 26.

Ps. 79. 2.

ch. 7. 33.

Ech. 19. 13.

j Lev. 26. 22.

1 Ki. 9. 8.

ch. 18. 16.

Lam. 2. 15.

16.

Zeph. 2. 15.

k Lev. 26. 29.

Deut. 28. 53.

Isa. 9. 20.

Lam. 4. 10.

l ch. 51. 63.

m Ps. 2. 9.

Isa. 30. 14.

Lam. 4. 2.

n be healed.

o 2 Ki. 21. 10.

p ch. 32. 29.

Zeph. 1. 5.

q ch. 7. 18.

r 2 Chr. 20. 5.

s 2 Chr. 36. 16.

17.

ch. 7. 26.

Zech. 7. 11-14.

Acts 7. 51, 52.

CHAP. 20.

a 1 Chr. 24. 14.

1 That is, Fear

round about.

b Job 13. 11.

ch. 6. 25.

ch. 46. 5.

c 2 Ki. 20. 17.

ch. 3. 24.

2 Or, wealth.

d ch. 14. 13, 14.

ch. 28. 15.

3 Or, enticed.

e ch. 1. 6, 7.

f Job 12. 4.

Lam. 3. 14.

g ch. 6. 7.

h 1 Ki. 19. 10.

Ps. 39. 3.

i Job 32. 18,

19, 21.

Acts 18. 5.

j Ps. 31. 13.

k Every man

of my pence.

^lhave hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a fearful doom.* 7 *Jeremiah complaineth of contempt, treachery, and curseth the day of his birth.*

NOW Pāsh'ūr the son of a 'īm'-mēr the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jēr-ē-mī'ah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pāsh'ūr smote Jēr-ē-mī'ah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that *were* in the high gate of Bēn'ja-mīn, which *was* by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pāsh'ūr brought forth Jēr-ē-mī'ah out of the stocks. Then said Jēr-ē-mī'ah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pāsh'ūr, but ¹Mā'gôr-mīs'sa-bīb.

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee ^ba terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold *it*: and I will give all Jū'dah into the hand of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and he shall carry them captive into Bāb'ŷ-lon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I ^cwill deliver all the ²strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Jū'dah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

6 And thou, Pāsh'ūr, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast ^dprophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was ^edeceived: ^fthou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: ^gI am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, ^hI cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But *his word* was in mine heart as a ⁱburning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and ^jI could not stay.

10 ¶ ^kFor I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. ^lAll my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be en-

ticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But ^k the LORD ^{is} with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not ^l prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: *their* everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that ^m triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, ⁿ let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for ^o he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 ¶ ^p Cursed *be* the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed *be* the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD ^q overthrew, and repented not: and let him ^r hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 ^s Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb *to be* always great *with me*.

18 ^t Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to ^u see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

CHAPTER 21.

1 Zedekiah enquireth the event of Nebuchadrezzar's war. 3 A hard siege foretold.

THE word which came unto Jêr-^g e-mi'ah from the LORD, when king Zêd-e-ki'ah sent unto him ^a Pâsh'ûr the son of Mêl-chi'ah, and ^b Zêph-a-ni'ah the son of Mâ-a-sê'jah the priest, saying,

2 ^c Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jêr-e-mi'ah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zêd-e-ki'ah:

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Îs-ra-el; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that *are* in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and *against* the Châl-dê'ans, which besiege you without the walls, and ^d I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against

B. C. 605.

CHAP. 20.

^k Isa. 41. 13.
ch. 1. 8.
Rom. 8. 31.

^l ch. 15. 20.
ch. 17. 18.

^m ch. 11. 20.
ch. 17. 10.

ⁿ Ps. 54. 7.
Ps. 50. 10.
Ps. 109. 6-20.
ch. 11. 20.
ch. 12. 3.
ch. 17. 18.

^o Ps. 55. 9.
Jas. 2. 5, 6.

^p Job 3. 3.
ch. 15. 10.

^q Gen. 19. 25.

^r ch. 18. 22.

^s Job 3. 10.

^t Job 3. 20.

^u Lam. 3. 1.

B. C. 589.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 38. 1.

^b 2 Ki. 25. 18.
ch. 29. 25.

^c Ex. 9. 28.

^d Isa. 13. 4.

^e Ex. 6. 6.

^f ch. 37. 17.
ch. 39. 5.

^g Deut. 28. 50.
2 Chr. 36. 17.

^h Deut. 30. 10.
Isa. 1. 19.

ⁱ ch. 38. 2.

^j ch. 30. 18.

^k Lev. 17. 10.
ch. 44. 11, 27.
Amos 9. 4.

^l ch. 38. 3.

^m ch. 34. 2.
ch. 37. 10.

1 Judge.

ⁿ Ps. 101. 8.

^o Ezek. 13. 8.

2 Inhabitrress.

^p ch. 49. 4.
Lam. 4. 12.
Obad. 3, 4.

3 visit upon.

^q Prov. 1. 31.
Isa. 3. 10.

^r 2 Chr. 36. 19.
ch. 52. 13.

you with an ^o outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD, ^f I will deliver Zêd-e-ki'ah king of Jû'dah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; ^g he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^h I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that ⁱ abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Châl-dê'ans that besiege you, he shall live, and ^j his life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For I have ^k set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: ^l it shall be given into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and he shall ^m burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Jû'dah, *say*, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

12 O house of Dâ'vid, thus saith the LORD; ⁿ Execute judgment ^o in the morning, and deliver *him that is* spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench ^p it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, ^q I *am* against thee, O ^r inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, ^s Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will ^t punish you according to the ^u fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and ^v it shall devour all things round about it.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Exhortation to repentance. 10 Judgment of Shal-lum, 13 of Jehoiakim, 20 and of Coniah.

THUS saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Jû'dah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Jû'dah, that sittest upon the throne of Dâ'vid, thou, and

thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the LORD; ^a Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, ^b then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting ¹ upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, ^c I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Jū'dah; Thou art Gīl'gād unto me; and the head of Lēb'a-non: yet surely I will make thee ^a a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down ^c thy choice cedars, ^f and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, ^g Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, ^h Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ Weep ye not for ⁱ the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching ^j Shāl'lum the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, which reigned instead of Jō-sī'ah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; ^k that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and ^l large chambers, and cutteth him out ³ windows; and ^m it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest ⁿ thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judg-

B. C. 609.

CHAP. 22.

a Isa. 58. 6, 7.
ch. 7. 23.
Micah 6. 8.
Zech. 7. 9.
Matt. 23. 23.

b ch. 17. 25.

1 for David
upon his
throne.

c Num. 23. 19.
1 Sam. 15. 29.
Ps. 95. 11.
Amos 6. 8.
Heb. 3. 18.

d Micah 3. 12.

e Isa. 37. 24.

f ch. 21. 14.

g Deut. 29. 24.
1 Ki. 9. 8.

h 2 Ki. 22. 17.
2 Chr. 34. 25.

i 2 Ki. 22. 20.
Isa. 37. 1, 21.

j 1 Chr. 3. 15.
2 Ki. 23. 30.

k Lev. 19. 13.
Micah 3. 10.
Hab. 2. 9.
Jas. 5. 4.

2 throughaired.

3 Or, my windows.

l Ps. 128. 2.
Isa. 3. 10.

m 1 Chr. 28. 9.
Ps. 9. 10.
John 8. 19.
Titus 1. 16.
Jas. 1. 22.
1 John 2. 3.

n Ezek. 19. 6.

o Or, incursion.

p 1 Ki. 13. 30.

p 2 Chr. 36. 6.

5 prosperities.

q ch. 3. 25.

r ch. 23. 1.

6 inhabitrass.

s ch. 6. 24.

t 2 Ki. 24. 6.
1 Chr. 3. 16.

u Song 8. 6.
Hag. 2. 23.

v ch. 34. 20.

w 2 Ki. 24. 15.

7 lift up their mind.

x Ps. 31. 12.
ch. 48. 38.

ment and justice, and then ¹ it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then ² it was well with him: ^m was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

17 ⁿ But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for ⁴ violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah; They shall not lament for him, saying, ^o Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 ^p He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

20 ¶ Go up to Lēb'a-non, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bā'shān, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy ⁵ prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. ^q This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all ^r thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O ⁶ inhabitant of Lēb'a-non, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, ^s the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the LORD, ^t though Cō-nī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah ^u were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 ^v And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of ^w them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ylon, and into the hand of the Chāl-dē'ans.

26 ^x And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they ^y desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Cō-nī'ah a despised broken idol? ^z is he ^a a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man ^v childless, a man *that* shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, and ruling any more in Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Jeremiah prophesieth a restoration of the scattered flock. 5 Christ promised. 9 Against false prophets.

WOE ^a be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: ^b behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And ^c I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them; and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 ¶ Behold, ^d the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto Dā'vid a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, ^e and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 ¶ In his days Jū'dah shall be saved, and Is'ra-el shall dwell safely: and ^f this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, ^g THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Is'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gypt;

8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Is'ra-el out of the north country, ^h and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 ¶ Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all ⁱ my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for ^j because of ^k swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their ^l course is evil, and their force *is* not right.

11 For ^m both prophet and priest are profane; yea, ⁿ in my house have I

B. C. 599.

CHAP. 22.

y 1 Chr. 3. 16.
Matt. 1. 12.

CHAP. 23.

a Ezek. 34. 2.
Zech. 11. 5-7,
15-17.
John 10. 10-12.

b Ex. 32. 34.

c ch. 32. 37.

d Isa. 4. 2.
Isa. 11. 1.
ch. 33. 14.
Dan. 9. 24.e Ps. 72. 2.
Isa. 32. 1.f Deut. 33. 28.
Zech. 14. 11.g ch. 33. 16.
1 Cor. 1. 30.

h 1 Jehovah-tsidkenu.

i Isa. 43. 5.

j Hab. 3. 16.

k Hosea 4. 2.

l Or, cursing.

m Or, violence.

n Zeph. 3. 4.

o Ezek. 8. 11.

p Prov. 4. 19.

q unadvisory,
or, an absurd
thing.

r 1 Ki. 18. 18.

s Isa. 9. 16.

t Or, filthiness.

u Ezek. 13. 22.

v Isa. 1. 9.

w Or, hypocrisy.

x Prov. 19. 27.
Matt. 7. 15.

y Zech. 10. 2.

z Or, stubbornness.

a Micah 3. 11.

b Job 15. 8.
1 Cor. 2. 16.

c Or, secret.

d ch. 25. 32.

e 2 Ki. 23. 20,
27.

f Gen. 49. 1.

g 1 Ki. 20. 23,
28.

h Ps. 113. 6.

i Ps. 139. 7.
Prov. 15. 11.
Amos 9. 2.
Heb. 4. 13.

found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

12 ^m Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery *ways* in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, *even* the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen ⁿ folly in the prophets of Sā-mā-rī-ā; ^o they prophesied in Bā'al, and ^p caused my people Is'ra-el to err.

14 I have seen ^q also in the prophets of JĒ-rū'sā-lēm ^r an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they ^s strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as ^t Sōd'om, and the inhabitants thereof as Gō-mōr'rah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of JĒ-rū'sā-lēm is ^u profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^v Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, *and* not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, ^w Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the ^x imagination of his own heart, ^y No evil shall come upon you.

18 For ^z who hath stood in the ^a counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard *it*?

19 Behold, a ^b whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, *even* a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The ^c anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: ^d in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 ^e *Am* I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any ^f hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith

the LORD. ^a Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

25 I have ^b heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall *this* be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to ^c cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, ^d as their fathers have forgotten my name for Bā'al.

28 The prophet ^e that hath a dream; let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my ^f word faithfully. What *is* the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 *Is* not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, ^f I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, ^g that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by ^h their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What *is* ⁱ the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And *as* for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even ^j punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every ^k man's word shall be his burden; for ye ^l have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have

B. C. 599.

CHAP. 23.

^a 1 Ki. 8. 27.
^b 2 Chr. 2. 6.
^c Ps. 11. 4.
^d Isa. 66. 1.

^e Heb. 4. 13.

^f Deut. 13. 1.
^g Acts 13. 8.
^h 2 Tim. 3. 6-8.

ⁱ Judg. 3. 7.^j with whom is.

^k 2 Cor. 2. 17.
^l 1 Pet. 4. 10.

^m Deut. 18. 20.
ⁿ ch. 14. 14, 15.

^o 10 or, that
smooth their
tongues.

^p Zeph. 3. 4.

^q Isa. 13. 1.
^r ch. 17. 15.
^s Mal. 1. 1.

^t visit upon.^u Matt. 12. 35.

^v Acts 13. 10,
11.
^w Gal. 1. 7, 8.

^x Deut. 31. 17,
18.
^y Hosea 4. 6.

^z ch. 20. 11.
^{aa} Dan. 9. 16.

B. C. 598.

CHAP. 24.

^a Amos 7. 1.

^b 2 Ki. 24. 12.
^c 2 Chr. 36. 10.

^d ch. 22. 24.^e for badness.

^f Zech. 13. 9.
^g Heb. 2. 11.

^h the captivity.

ⁱ ch. 12. 15.
^j ch. 23. 3.
^k Ezek. 36. 24.

^l ch. 32. 41.
^m ch. 33. 7.

ⁿ Deut. 30. 6.
^o Ezek. 11. 19.

^p Isa. 51. 16.
^q ch. 7. 23.
^r ch. 30. 22.
^s Ezek. 14. 11.
^t Zech. 8. 8.

^u ch. 29. 13.
^v Ps. 119. 2.

^w ch. 29. 17.^x ch. 43.

^y for removing,
or, vexation.

^z Ps. 44. 13.

sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, ^k will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence:

40 And I will bring ^l an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAPTER 24.

¹ By good and bad figs, ⁴ the prophet foresheweth the restoration from captivity, ⁸ and the desolation of Zedekiah and the residue of Jerusalem.

THE ^a LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar ^b king of Bāb'y-lon had carried away captive ^c Jēc-q-n'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, and the princes of Jū'dah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and had brought them to Bāb'y-lon.

2 One basket *had* very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket *had* very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, ¹ they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jēr-q-m'ah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Iſ'ra-el; Like these good figs, so ^d will I acknowledge ² them that are carried away captive of Jū'dah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chāl-dē'aṇs for *their* good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and ^e I will bring them again to this land: and ^f I will build them, and not pull *them* down; and I will plant them, and not pluck *them* up.

7 And I will give them ^g an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be ^h my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me ⁱ with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil ^j figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zēd-q-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah, and his princes, and the residue of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, that remain in this land, and ^k them that dwell in the land of E'gypt:

9 And I will deliver them ^l to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for *their* hurt, ⁴ to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Jeremiah foretelleth the seventy years' captivity, 12 and the succeeding destruction of Babylon.*

THE word that came to Jêr-e-mi'ah concerning all the people of Jû'dah ^a in the fourth year of Jê-hoi'-a-kim the son of Jô-si'ah king of Jû'dah, that was the first year of Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon;

2 The which Jêr-e-mi'ah the prophet spake unto all the people of Jû'dah, and to all the inhabitants of Jêr-u'sâ-lêm, saying,

3 ^b From the thirteenth year of Jô-si'ah the son of Âmon king of Jû'dah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his ^c servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, ^d Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might ^e provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take ^f all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, ^g my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and ^h make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover ⁱ I will take from them the ^j voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 25.

a 2 Ki. 24. 1, 2.

ch. 36. 1.

ch. 46. 2.

Dan. 1. 1.

b ch. 1. 2.

c 2 Chr. 36. 15.

ch. 7. 13, 25.

ch. 11. 7.

ch. 26. 5.

ch. 29. 19.

d 2 Ki. 17. 13.

Ezek. 18. 30.

Luke 13. 3-5.

e ch. 7. 19.

ch. 32. 30.

f ch. 1. 15.

g ch. 40. 2.

h ch. 18. 16.

i I will cause

to perish

from them.

j Rev. 18. 23.

k ch. 29. 10.

Dan. 9. 2.

2 Beginning

cir. 606.

2 Ki. 24. 1;

ending

cir. 539.

Ezra 1. 1.

3 visit upon.

l Isa. 13. 19.

m ch. 50. 41.

n ch. 27. 7.

ch. 50. 29.

ch. 51. 6, 24.

o Job 21. 27.

Ps. 11. 6.

Ps. 75. 8.

Isa. 51. 17, 22.

Rev. 14. 10.

p Nah. 3. 11.

q Ps. 60. 3.

Ezek. 9. 8.

Dan. 9. 12.

Amos 2. 5.

r ch. 46. 2.

s Job 1. 1.

t Isa. 20. 1.

4 Or, region by

the sea side.

5 cut off into

corners, or,

having the

corners of the

hair polled.

u 2 Chr. 9. 14.

v ch. 50. 37.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon seventy years.

12 ¶ And ¹ it shall come to pass, when ² seventy years are accomplished, that I will ³ punish the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Châl-dê'ans, ⁴ and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, *even* all that is written in this book, which Jêr-e-mi'ah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations ¹ and great kings shall ² serve themselves of them also: ³ and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el unto me; Take the ¹ wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And ² they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

18 *To wit,* ¹ Jêr-u'sâ-lêm, and the cities of Jû'dah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as *it is* this day;

19 ² Phâ-raôh king of Ê'g'ÿpt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of ³ the land of Ūz, and all the kings of the land of the Phî-lis'tines, and Âsh'ke-lôn, and Âz'zah, and Êk'rôn, and ⁴ the remnant of Âsh'dôd,

21 Ê'dom, and Mô'ab, and the children of Âm'môn,

22 And all the kings of Tÿ'rus, and all the kings of Zi'dôn, and the kings of the ⁵ isles which *are* beyond the sea,

23 Dê'dan, and Tê'mâ, and Bûz, and all ⁶ that *are* in the utmost corners,

24 And ⁷ all the kings of Â-râ'bî-â, and all the kings of the ⁸ mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zim'ri, and all the kings of Ê'lâm, and all the kings of the Mêdes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and

all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: * and the king of Shē'shāch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el: * Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand! to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city ^a which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for ^a I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall ^a roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon ^b his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath ^a a controversy with the nations, ^a he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 * And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 ¶ Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes; ye principal of the flock: for ⁷ the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like ^a a pleasant vessel.

35 And ⁹ the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is ¹⁰ desolate

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 25.

w ch. 51. 41.
x Hab. 2. 16.
y Prov. 11. 31.
ch. 49. 12.
Obad. 16.
Luke 23. 31.
1 Pet. 4. 17.
6 upon which my name is called.
z Ezek. 38. 21.
a Isa. 42. 13.
Joel 3. 16.
Amos 1. 2.
b Ps. 68. 16.
c Hosea 4. 1.
Micah 6. 2.
d Joel 3. 2.
e Isa. 34. 2-8.
ch. 12. 12.
Rev. 19. 17-21.
7 your days for slaughter.
8 a vessel of desire.
9 fight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, etc.
f Ps. 97. 1-3.
Isa. 66. 15.
Heb. 12. 29.
10 a desolation.

B. C. 609.

CHAP. 26.

a ch. 7. 2.
ch. 19. 14.
Luke 19. 47, 48.
John 8. 2.
b Ex. 23. 14.
Deut. 12. 5.
c Matt. 28. 20.
d Acts 20. 27.
e ch. 36. 3.
f ch. 18. 8.
g Lev. 26. 14.
Deut. 28. 15.
h ch. 7. 13.
i 1 Sam. 4. 10.
Ps. 73. 60.
ch. 7. 12.
j Isa. 65. 15.
k Amos 5. 10.
Matt. 27. 20.
l 1 Or, at the door.
l 2 Ki. 15. 35.
2 the judgment of death is for this man.
m ch. 38. 4.
Matt. 26. 61.

because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Jeremiah exhorteth to repentance: 8 he is apprehended, 10 and arraigned: 16 he is acquitted in judgment.

I N the beginning of the reign of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand in ^a the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Jū'dah, which ^b come to worship in the LORD's house, ^c all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; ^d diminish not a word:

3 * If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may ^f repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; * If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets; ^h whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like ⁱ Shi'lōh, and will make this city ⁱ a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jēr-e-mi'ah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jēr-e-mi'ah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that ^k the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shi'lōh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jēr-e-mi'ah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Jū'dah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down ¹ in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, ² This man is worthy to die; ^m for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jēr-e-mi'ah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to pro-

phesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now ^aamend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, ^aI am in your hand: do with me ³as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 ^aThen rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 ^aMicah the Mō'ras-thite prophesied in the days of Hēz-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, and spake to all the people of Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^aZi'ōn shall be plowed like a field, and Jē-ry'sā-lēm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hēz-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah and all Jū'dah put him at all to death? ^adid he not fear the LORD, and besought ^athe LORD, and the LORD ^arepented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? ^aThus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, U-ri'jah the son of Shēm-a-i'ah of Kir'jath-jē'a-rim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jēr-g-mi'ah:

21 And when Jē-hoi'a-kim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the ^aking sought to put him to death: but when U-ri'jah heard it, he was afraid, and ^afled, and went into E'gypt;

22 And Jē-hoi'a-kim the ^aking sent men into E'gypt, namely, E'l'na than the son of Ach'bōr, and certain men with him into E'gypt.

23 And they fetched forth U-ri'jah out of E'gypt, and brought him unto Jē-hoi'a-kim the king; ^awho slew him with the sword, and cast his

B. C. 609.

CHAP. 26.

^a Isa. 1. 19.
Isa. 55. 7.
ch. 7. 3.

^a ch. 35. 15.
ch. 38. 3.
Hosea 14. 1, 2.

^a ch. 38. 5.

^a as it is good
and right in
your eyes.

^a Acts 5. 34.

^a Micah 1. 1.

^a Micah 3. 12.

^a 2 Chr. 32. 26.

^a the face of
the LORD.

^a Ex. 32. 14.

^a 2 Sam. 24. 16.

^a Acts 5. 39.

^a 2 Chr. 16. 10.

^a 2 Chr. 24. 21.

^a 1 Ki. 19. 3.

^a Ps. 12. 8.

^a Prov. 29. 12.

^a Matt. 23. 31.

^a sons of the
people.

^a 2 Ki. 22. 12,

14.

^a ch. 39. 14.

B. C. 598.

CHAP. 27.

^a ch. 28. 1.

^a 1 Or hath the
LORD said.

^a ch. 28. 10.

^a Ezek. 4. 1.

^a Or, concern-
ing their mas-
ters, saying.

^a Ps. 96. 5.

^a Ps. 113. 15.

^a Isa. 42. 5.

^a Isa. 43. 12.

^a Gen. 1. 29, 30.

^a Deut. 2. 5.

^a Josh. 1. 2, 3.

^a Ps. 113. 19.

^a Dan. 4. 17.

^a ch. 28. 14.

^a Dan. 2. 37, 38.

^a ch. 25. 9.

^a ch. 43. 10.

^a Ps. 50. 10-12.

^a Dan. 2. 38.

^a 2 Chr. 35. 20.

^a ch. 25. 12.

^a ch. 50. 27.

^a Dan. 5. 26.

^a visit up-on.

^a Prov. 19. 27.

^a ch. 14. 14.

^a Micah 3. 7.

^a Eph. 5. 6.

^a dreams.

dead body into the graves of the ^acommon people.

24 Nevertheless ^athe hand of Ā-hi'-kam the son of Shā'phan was with Jēr-g-mi'ah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

CHAPTER 27.

Under the type of bonds and yokes, Jeremiah prophesieth the subjection of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar.

IN the beginning of the reign of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah ^aking of Jū'dah came this word unto Jēr-g-mi'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus ^asaith the LORD to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, ^aand put them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of E'dom, and to the king of Mō'ab, and to the king of the Ām'mōn-ites, and to the king of Tŷ'rus, and to the king of Zi'dōn, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jē-ry'sā-lēm unto Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah;

4 And command them ^ato say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 ^aI have made the earth, the man and the beast that ^aare upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and ^ahave given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 ^aAnd now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nēb-uchād-nēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, ^amy servant; and ^athe beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 ^aAnd all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, ^auntil the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nēb-uchād-nēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, that nation will I ^apunish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore ^ahearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your ^adreamers, nor to your enchanter, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon:

10 For they prophesy ^alie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their

neck under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to * Zēd-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 'Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon: for they prophesy ^a a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy ^a a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the ⁿ vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Bāb'ŷ-lon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and live: ^e wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now ^r make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Jū'dah, and at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, go not to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts ^a concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon took not, when he carried away ^r captive Jēc-o-nī'ah the son of Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah from Jē-ru'sā-lēm to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and all the ^e nobles of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

21 * Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el, concerning the vessels that remain *in* the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Jū'dah and of Jē-ru'sā-lēm;

22 They shall be carried to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and there shall they be until

B. C. 598.

CHAP. 27.

k ch. 28. 1.
ch. 38. 17.l Prov. 8. 36.
Ezek. 18. 31.m ch. 14. 14.
ch. 23. 21.5 in a lie, or,
lyingly.n 2 Ki. 24. 13.
ch. 28. 3.
Dan. 1. 2.

o Ezek. 18. 31.

p Gen. 20. 7.
Job 42. 8.
Isa. 37. 4.
Jas. 5. 16.q 2 Ki. 25. 13.
ch. 52. 17.r 2 Ki. 24. 14,
15.
ch. 24. 1.

6 white ones.

s Lev. 26. 24.
Isa. 5. 25.t 2 Chr. 36. 21.
ch. 29. 10.
ch. 32. 5.
Dan. 9. 2.

u Ezra 1. 7.

B. C. 596.

CHAP. 28.

a ch. 27. 1.

b ch. 36. 12.
2 Tim. 3. 8.
2 Pet. 2. 1.

c ch. 27. 12.

1 two years
of days.d 2 Ki. 24. 13.
2 Chr. 36. 17.
ch. 27. 16-22.2 Or,
Jehoiachin,
2 Ki. 24. 12.

3 captivity.

e 1 Ki. 1. 36.
1 Chr. 16. 36.
Ps. 41. 13.
Ps. 72. 19.
Ps. 89. 52.
Matt. 6. 13.
1 Cor. 14. 16.
2 Cor. 1. 27.
Rev. 1. 18.f Deut. 18. 22.
Isa. 8. 20.g 1 Ki. 22. 24.
Ps. 10. 13.

A ch. 27. 7.

the day that I ^t visit them, saith the LORD; then ^u will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Hananiah's false prophecy: 10 he breaketh Jeremiah's yoke. 12 Jeremiah foretelleth of an iron yoke, 15 and Hananiah's death.

AND ^a it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-ē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that ^b Hān-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'zur the prophet, which was of Gīb'ē-on, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el, saying, I have broken ^c the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

3 Within ¹ two full years will I bring again into this place ^d all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon took away from this place, and carried them to Bāb'ŷ-lon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jēc-o-nī'ah the son of ² Jē-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, with all the ³ captives of Jū'dah, that went into Bāb'ŷ-lon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Jē-ē-mī'ah said unto the prophet Hān-a-nī'ah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

6 Even the prophet Jē-ē-mī'ah said, ^e Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Bāb'ŷ-lon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 ¶ The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hān-a-nī'ah the prophet took the ^o yoke from off the prophet Jē-ē-mī'ah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hān-a-nī'ah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon ^a from the neck

of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jêr-g-mî'ah went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Jêr-g-mî'ah the prophet, after that Hân-a-nî'ah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jêr-g-mî'ah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hân-a-nî'ah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon; and they shall serve him; and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jêr-g-mî'ah unto Hân-a-nî'ah the prophet, Hear now, Hân-a-nî'ah; The LORD hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hân-a-nî'ah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

CHAPTER 29.

1 Jeremiah's letter to the captives in Babylon. 20 Fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah. 30 Shematah's doom foretold.

NOW these are the words of the letter that Jêr-g-mî'ah the prophet sent from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar had carried away captive from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm to Bâb'ÿ-lon;

2 (After that Jêc-o-nî'ah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Jû'dah and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm;)

3 By the hand of Ēl'a-sah the son of Shâ'phan, and Ġem-a-ri'ah the son of Hil-kî'ah, (whom Zêd-e-kî'ah king of Jû'dah sent unto Bâb'ÿ-lon to Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jê-ru'sâ-lêm unto Bâb'ÿ-lon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and

B. C. 596.

CHAP. 28.

i Prov. 26. 4.

j Deut. 28. 48.

ch. 27. 4, 7.

k ch. 27. 6.

l ch. 20. 6.

ch. 29. 31.

4 revolt.

m Deut. 32. 35.

1 Sam. 2. 9.

Job 21. 30.

Ps. 9. 16.

Ps. 34. 21.

Prov. 11. 21.

Nah. 1. 2, 3.

Rom. 2. 2, 3.

Heb. 9. 27.

Heb. 12. 29.

B. C. 599.

CHAP. 29.

1 Or, Jehoiachin,

2 Ki. 24. 12.

2 Chr. 36. 9.

2 Or, chamber-

lains.

a Dan. 6. 4.

Rom. 13. 1, 5.

1 Tim. 2. 1.

b 1 Tim. 2. 2.

c ch. 14. 14.

ch. 24. 21.

Eph. 5. 6.

3 in a lie.

d 2 Chr. 36. 21.

22.

ch. 25. 12.

Dan. 9. 2.

4 end and ex-

pectation.

e Dan. 9. 3.

f Lev. 26. 39.

40.

Deut. 30. 1.

Ps. 32. 6.

Matt. 7. 7.

g ch. 24. 7.

h Deut. 4. 7.

Ps. 32. 6.

Isa. 55. 6.

Rom. 10. 20.

i ch. 23. 3, 8.

ch. 30. 3.

j ch. 24. 10.

k ch. 24. 8.

l Deut. 29. 21.

28.

1 Ki. 9. 7, 8.

2 Chr. 29. 8.

ch. 15. 4.

ch. 24. 9.

Lam. 2. 15.

16.

5 for a curse.

daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 ¶ And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Bâb'ÿ-lon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end.

12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

14 And I will be found of you, saith the LORD; and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Bâb'ÿ-lon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of Dâ'vid, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which ^m I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them*; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom ⁿ I have sent from Jê-ru'sa-lêm to Bâb'ÿ-lon :

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of İs'ra-el, of Ā'hâb the son of Kôl-a-î'ah, and of Zêd-e-kî'ah the son of Mâ-a-sê'jah, which ^a prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 ^r And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Jû'dah which *are* in Bâb'ÿ-lon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zêd-e-kî'ah and like Ā'hâb, ^a whom the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon roasted in the fire;

23 Because ^r they have committed villany in İs'ra-el, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and *am* ^a a witness, saith the LORD.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shêm-a-î'ah the ⁶ Nê-hêl'a-mite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of İs'ra-el, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that *are* at Jê-ru'sa-lêm, ^a and to Zêph-a-nî'ah the son of Mâ-a-sê'jah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jê-hoi'a-dâ the priest, that ye should be ^a officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that *is* ^a mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest ^w put him in prison, and in the stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not ^a reproved Jêr-e-mî'ah of Ān'a-thoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Bâb'ÿ-lon, saying, This *captivity* is long: build ye houses, and dwell *in them*; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zêph-a-nî'ah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jêr-e-mî'ah the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jêr-e-mî'ah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shêm-a-î'ah the Nê-

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 29.

m ch. 25. 4.
ch. 32. 33.n Amos 3. 6.
Nemiah 4. 10.

o 2 Pet. 2. 1.

p Gen. 48. 20.
Isa. 65. 15.

q Dan. 3. 6.

r Zeph. 3. 4.

s Prov. 5. 21.
ch. 13. 27.
ch. 16. 17.
Mal. 3. 5.
Heb. 4. 13.

6 Or, dreamer.

t 2 Ki. 25. 18.
ch. 21. 1.u ch. 20. 1.
Acts 4. 1.v Deut. 12. 1-5.
2 Ki. 9. 11.
Zech. 13. 3-6.w 2 Chr. 16. 10.
ch. 20. 2.
Acts 16. 24.x Num. 16. 3.
Acts 4. 17.

y ch. 28. 15.

z Ex. 23. 5.
Rom. 2. 8, 9.

a ch. 28. 16.

7 revolt.

CHAP. 30.

a Isa. 30. 8.

b Deut. 30. 3.
ch. 27. 22.
ch. 29. 14.
ch. 31. 23.

Amos 9. 14.

c ch. 16. 15.

1 Or, there is
fear, and
not peace.

2 a male.

d Isa. 22. 4, 5.
Joel 2. 11.
Amos 3. 18.
Zeph. 1. 14.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

e Dan. 12. 1.

f Isa. 55. 3, 4.
Hosea 3. 5.g Luke 1. 69.
Acts 2. 30.

h Isa. 41. 13.

i Amos 9. 8.

j ch. 4. 27.

hêl'a-mite; Because that Shêm-a-î'ah hath prophesied unto you, ^v and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish ^a Shêm-a-î'ah the Nê-hêl'a-mite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; ^a because he hath taught ^r rebellion against the LORD.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The Jews' deliverance. 10 Jacob comforted. 18 Their ancient privileges restored.

THE word that came to Jêr-e-mî'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of İs'ra-el, saying, ^a Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that ^b I will bring again the captivity of my people İs'ra-el and Jû'dah, saith the LORD: and ^c I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these *are* the words that the LORD spake concerning İs'ra-el and concerning Jû'dah.

5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, ¹ of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether ^a a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?

7 Alas! ^a for that day is great, ^e so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jâ'cob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and Dâ'vid their king, whom I will ^a raise up unto them.

10 ¶ Therefore ^a fear thou not, O my servant Jâ'cob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O İs'ra-el: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jâ'cob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make *him* afraid.

11 For I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: ^a though I make a full end of all nations whether I have scattered thee, ^j yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I

will correct thee ^k in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, ^lThy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, ^mthat thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.

14 ⁿAll thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound ^o of an enemy, with the chastisement ^p of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; ^qbecause thy sins were increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: ^rbecause thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 ^sTherefore all they that devour thee ^tshall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 ^uFor I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, ^vsaying, This is Zi'ôn, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jā'cob's tents, and ^whave mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own ^xheap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And ^yout of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: ^zand I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall ^abe as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And ^btheir nobles shall be of themselves, ^cand their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will ^dcause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD.

22 And ye shall be ^emy people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold, the ^fwhirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a ^gcontinuing whirlwind: it shall ^hfall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 30.

- ^k Ps. 6. 1.
Isa. 27. 8.
^l 2 Chr. 36. 16.
ch. 15. 18.
^m For binding up, or, pressing.
ⁿ Lam. 1. 2.
^o Job 13. 24.
^p Job 30. 21.
p ch. 5. 6.
^q Or, Nevertheless.
^r Ex. 23. 23.
Isa. 41. 11.
^s Ex. 15. 21.
Isa. 30. 26.
Hosea 6. 2.
Mal. 4. 2.
^t 1 Pet. 2. 24.
^u Ps. 102. 13.
^v Or, little bill.
^w Extra 3. 10, 11.
Neh. 8. 12.
Isa. 35. 10.
^x Zech. 10. 8.
^y Isa. 1. 26.
^z His glorious ones.
^a Gen. 49. 10.
^b Num. 16. 5.
^c Ezek. 36. 26.
^d ch. 25. 32.
^e cutting.
^f Or, remain.

CHAP. 31.

- ^a Num. 10. 33.
^b 1 from afar.
^c Mal. 1. 2.
^d Rom. 11. 28.
^e Or, have I extended loving-kindness unto thee.
^f Or, timbrels.
^g Isa. 65. 21.
Amos 9. 14.
^h profane them.
ⁱ Isa. 2. 3.
Micah 4. 2.
^j Isa. 12. 5.
^k Ezek. 34. 13.
^l Ps. 126. 5.
ch. 50. 4.
^m Or, favours.
ⁿ Isa. 49. 10.
^o Ex. 4. 22.
Deut. 32. 6.
^p 1 Chr. 29. 10.
Isa. 65. 16.
ch. 3. 4, 19.
^q Isa. 40. 11.
^r Isa. 44. 23.
^s Isa. 49. 24.

shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

CHAPTER 31.

- 1 The restoration of Israel. 10 The publication thereof. 15 Rachel mourning is comforted. 18 Ephraim repenting is brought home again. 22 Christ is promised. 27 His care over the church. 31 His new covenant. 35 The stability, 38 and amplitude of the church.

AT the same time, saith the LORD, I will I be the God of all the families of Is'ra-el, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; ^aeven Is'ra-el, when ^bI went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared ^cof old unto me, ^dsaying, Yea, ^eI have loved thee with ^fan everlasting love: therefore ^gwith lovingkindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Is'ra-el: thou shalt again be adorned with thy ^htabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 ⁱThou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Sā-mā'ri-a: the planters shall plant, and shall ^jeat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, ^kthat the watchmen upon the mount E'phrā-īm shall cry, ^lArise ye, and let us go up to Zi'ôn unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD; ^mSing with gladness for Jā'cob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Is'ra-el.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and ⁿgather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 ^oThey shall come with weeping, and with ^psupplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk ^qby the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Is'ra-el, and E'phrā-īm is my ^rfirstborn.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Is'ra-el ^swill gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For ^tthe LORD hath redeemed Jā'cob, and ransomed him ^ufrom the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and

sing in the height of Zi'ōn, and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; ¶ A voice was heard in Rā'mah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rā'hel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because they were not.

16 Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ē'phrā'im bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 Is Ē'phrā'im my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: I therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou westest: turn again, O virgin of Īs'ra-el, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Jū'dah and in the cities thereof, when I shall

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 31.

n Hosea 3. 5.
Rev. 7. 17.
o Isa. 59. 11.
p Isa. 35. 10.
Rev. 21. 4.
q Matt. 2. 17.
r Joshua 18. 25.
s Gen. 42. 13.
Job 7. 21.
Lam. 5. 7.
Matt. 2. 18.
t Ezek. 11. 17, 18.
Hosea 1. 11.
u Ps. 85. 4.
ch. 17. 14.
Lam. 5. 21.
v Deut. 30. 2.
w Isa. 63. 15.
Hosea 11. 8.
6 sound.
x Isa. 57. 18.
Hosea 14. 4.
Micah 7. 18.
y ch. 50. 5.
z ch. 2. 18.
a ch. 3. 8.
Hosea 4. 16.
b Ps. 122. 5.
Isa. 1. 26.
c Zech. 8. 3.
d ch. 33. 12.
e Hosea 2. 23.
f ch. 44. 27.
Dan. 9. 14.
g ch. 1. 10.
h ch. 24. 6.
i Ezek. 18. 2.
j Gal. 6. 5.
k ch. 32. 40.
ch. 33. 14.
Heb. 8. 8.
l John 1. 17.
m Deut. 1. 31.
n Or. should I have continued an husband unto them.
o ch. 32. 40.
p Ps. 40. 8.
2 Cor. 3. 3.
q ch. 24. 7.
ch. 30. 22.
r Isa. 54. 13.
John 6. 45.
1 Cor. 2. 10.
s ch. 33. 8.
Rom. 11. 27.
t Gen. 1. 16.
u Isa. 51. 15.
v ch. 10. 16.
w Ps. 148. 6.

bring again their captivity; The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Jū'dah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will sow the house of Īs'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, so to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Īs'ra-el, and with the house of Jū'dah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Ē'gypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD:

33 But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Īs'ra-el; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name:

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the

seed of Īs'ra-el also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; ^w If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Īs'ra-el for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD ^z from the tower of Hā-nān'e-el unto the gate of the corner.

39 And ^v the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gā'rēb, and shall compass about to Gō'ath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kīd'rōn, ^a unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, ^a shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAPTER 32.

¹ Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 26 The captivity confirmed. 36 Promise of a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jē-rē-mī'ah from the LORD ^a in the tenth year of Zē-dē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, which was the eighteenth year of Nēb-u-chā-d-rēz'zar.

2 For then the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon's army besieged Jē-rū'sā-lēm: and Jē-rē-mī'ah the prophet was shut up in ^b the court of the prison, which was in the king of Jū'dah's house.

3 For Zē-dē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, ^c Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zē-dē-kī'ah king of Jū'dah ^d shall not escape out of the hand of the Chāl-dē'ang, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zē-dē-kī'ah to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and there shall he be ^e until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chāl-dē'ang, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jē-rē-mī'ah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hā-nām'e-el the son of Shāl'lum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Ān'a-thoth: for the ^f right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hā-nām'e-el mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 31.

w ch. 33. 22.

z Neh. 3. 1.

Ps. 69. 35.

ch. 24. 6.

Dan. 9. 25.

y Zech. 2. 1.

z 2 Chr. 23. 15.

Neh. 3. 23.

a Joel 3. 17.

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 32.

a 2 Ki. 25. 1.

ch. 30. 1.

b Neh. 3. 25.

ch. 33. 1.

ch. 37. 21.

Matt. 5. 12.

c ch. 21. 4-7.

d 2 Ki. 25. 4-7.

ch. 39. 5.

ch. 52. 9.

e ch. 27. 22.

f Prov. 21. 30.

ch. 21. 4.

g Lev. 25. 24.

25. 32.

Ruth 4. 4.

h ch. 1. 1.

i Lev. 25. 24.

j Gen. 23. 16.

1 Or, seven

shekels and

ten pieces of

silver.

2 wrote in the

book.

k Isa. 8. 2.

l ch. 36. 4.

m Isa. 8. 3.

n Gen. 32. 9-12.

Dan. 9.

Phil. 4. 6, 7.

o 2 Ki. 19. 15.

p Gen. 18. 14.

Zech. 8. 6.

Matt. 19. 26.

Mark 10. 27.

Luke 1. 37.

Rom. 4. 21.

3 Or, hid from

thee.

q Ex. 27. 6.

Deut. 5. 9, 10.

r Ps. 45. 3-6.

Isa. 9. 6.

Titus 2. 13.

s ch. 10. 15.

t Isa. 28. 29.

4 doing.

u Job 34. 21.

Ps. 33. 13-15.

Prov. 5. 21.

ch. 16. 17.

v Ps. 62. 12.

Ecc. 12. 14.

ch. 17. 10.

Matt. 16. 27.

John 3. 29.

w Ex. 9. 16.

1 Chr. 17. 21.

Isa. 63. 12.

x Ex. 6. 6.

2 Sam. 7. 23.

1 Chr. 17. 21.

pray thee, that is ^a in Ān'a-thoth, which is in the country of Bēn'jā-min: for the right of inheritance is thine, and ⁱ the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hā-nām'e-el my uncle's son, that was in Ān'a-thoth, and ^j weighed him the money, even ¹ seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I ² subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and ^k took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto ^l Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah, the son of Mā-a-se'jah, in the sight of Hā-nām'e-el mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the ^m witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bā'ruch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah, ⁿ I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord God! behold, ^o thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and ^p there is nothing ³ too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest ^q lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, ^r the Mighty God, ^s the LORD of hosts, is his name,

19 ^t Great in counsel, and mighty in ^u work; for thine ^v eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: ^w to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of E'gypt, even unto this day, and in Īs'ra-el, and among other men; and hast made thee ^x a name; as at this day;

21 And ^y hast brought forth thy

people Is'ra-el out of the land of E'gypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, ^va land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but ^zthey obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the ⁵mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'ans, that fight against it, because of ^athe sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken ^bis come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD. Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; ^cfor the city is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'ans.

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jêr-e-mi'ah, saying,

27 Behold, I *am* the LORD, the God of all flesh: ^dis there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chāl-dē'ans, and into the hand of Nêb-u-chād-rêz'zar king of Bāb'ÿ-lon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chāl-dē'ans, that fight against this city, shall come and ^eset fire on this city, and burn it with the houses; ^fupon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Bā'al, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Is'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah ^ghave only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Is'ra-el have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For ^hthis city hath been to me as ⁱa provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; ^jthat I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Is'ra-el and of the children of Jū'dah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, ^kthey, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 32.

^y Ex. 3. 8.
ch. 11. 5.^z Neh. 9. 26.
Dan. 9. 10.⁵ Or, engines of shot.^a ch. 14. 12.^b Joshua 23. 15.⁶ Or, though.^c Isa. 64. 8.^d Ps. 115. 3.^e ch. 21. 10.^f ch. 10. 13.^g Ezek. 20. 28.^h Zeph. 3. 1.⁷ for my anger.ⁱ 2 Ki. 23. 27.^j Isa. 1. 4. 6.
Dan. 9. 8.⁸ neck.^k ch. 7. 13.^l 2 Chr. 33. 4.
5.
ch. 7. 30.
Ezek. 8. 5.^m 2 Ki. 23. 10.
ch. 19. 5.ⁿ Lev. 18. 21.^o Deut. 30. 3.^p ch. 23. 6.^q ch. 24. 7.^r Ezek. 11. 19.⁹ all days.^s Isa. 53. 3.¹⁰ from after them.^t ch. 31. 33.^u Deut. 30. 9.^v ch. 24. 6.¹¹ in truth, or, stability.^w ch. 31. 23.^x ch. 33. 10.^y ch. 17. 26.^z ch. 33. 7.

men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

33 And they have turned unto me the ^aback, and not the face: though I taught them, ^brising up early and teaching *them*, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they ^cset their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Bā'al, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hīn'nom, to ^dcause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto ^eMō'lech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Jū'dah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'ra-el, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Bāb'ÿ-lon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will ^fgather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them ^gto dwell safely:

38 And they shall be ^hmy people, and I will be their God:

39 And I will ⁱgive them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me ^jfor ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And ^kI will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away ^lfrom them, to do them good; but ^mI will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, ⁿI will rejoice over them to do them good, and ^oI will plant them in this land ^passuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; ^qLike as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, ^rwhereof ye say, *It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'ans.*

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal *them*, and take witnesses in ^sthe land of Bēn'ja-min, and in the places about Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for ^tI will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 33.

1 A gracious return promised. 15 Christ the Branch of righteousness promised.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah the second time, while he was yet a shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the ^b maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; ^{1c} the LORD ^{is} his name;

3 ^d Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and ² mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Îs'ra-el, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Jû'dah, which are thrown down by ^e the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Châl-dê'ans, but *it is* to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, ^f I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And ^g I will cause the captivity of Jû'dah and the captivity of Îs'ra-el to return, and will build them, ^h as at the first.

8 And I will ⁱ cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will ^j pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ ^k And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall ^l fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say *shall be* desolate without man and without beast, *even* in the cities of Jû'dah, and in the streets of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 The ^m voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, ⁿ Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD *is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: and of them that shall bring ^o the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 33.

a ch. 32. 2.
eb. 37. 21.

b Isa. 87. 26.

1 Or, JEHOVAH.

c Ex. 15. 3.
Amos 5. 8.d Gen. 18. 17.
Deut. 4. 7, 29.
Ps. 50. 13.
Isa. 55. 6, 7.
ch. 29. 12.
Acts 2. 21.

2 Or, hidden.

e ch. 32. 24.

f ch. 30. 17.

g ch. 32. 44.

h Isa. 1. 26.

i Ps. 85. 2, 3.
Isa. 40. 2.
ch. 31. 34.
Zeoh. 13. 1.
Heb. 9. 13.j Micah 7. 18.
1 John 1. 7-9.k Ezra 1. 2.
Isa. 64. 7.

l Isa. 60. 5.

m Rev. 18. 23.

n 1 Chr. 16. 8.
2 Chr. 5. 13.o Lev. 7. 12.
2 Chr. 29. 31.
Ps. 107. 22.
Jonah 2. 9.
Heb. 13. 15.

p Isa. 65. 10.

q ch. 17. 26.

r Lev. 27. 32.

s ch. 23. 5.

t ch. 29. 10.

u Isa. 4. 2.

v Deut. 33. 28.
Isa. 45. 17.

3 he who shall call her is Jehovah-tsdkenu.

4 There shall not be out off from David.

w Mal. 1. 11.
Rom. 12. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.
Rev. 1. 6.z Gen. 8. 22.
Ps. 89. 37.
Isa. 54. 9.
ch. 31. 36.y Gen. 13. 16.
Gen. 15. 5.
ch. 31. 37.

z Gen. 8. 22.

the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^p Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down.

13 ^q In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Bê'n'ja-min, and in the places about Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and in the cities of Jû'dah, shall the flocks ^r pass again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

14 ^s Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ^t I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Îs'ra-el and to the house of Jû'dah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the ^u Branch of righteousness to grow up unto Dâ'vid; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 ^v In those days shall Jû'dah be saved, and Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall dwell safely: and ^w this *is* the name wherewith she shall be called, The LORD our righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD; ^x Dâ'vid shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Îs'ra-el;

18 Neither shall the priests the Lê'vites want a man before me to offer ^y burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD; ^z If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

21 *Then* may also my covenant be broken with Dâ'vid my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Lê'vites the priests, my ministers.

22 As ^a the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of Dâ'vid my servant, and the Lê'vites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jêr-ê-mi'ah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD; If ^b my

covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jā'qob, and Dā'vid my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Ābrā'hām, Īsaac, and Jā'qob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

CHAPTER 34.

Jeremiah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, and the captivity of Zedekiah.

THE word which came unto Jēr-ē-mi'ah from the LORD, ^a when Nēb-u-chād-nēz-zar king of Bāb'ylon, and all his army, and ^b all the kingdoms of the earth ¹ of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Īs'ra-el; Go and speak to Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^c I will give this city into the hand of the king of Bāb'ylon, and ^d he shall burn it with fire:

3 And ^e thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Bāb'ylon, and ^f he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Bāb'ylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with ^g the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, ^h so shall they burn odours for thee; and ⁱ they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jēr-ē-mi'ah the prophet ^j spake all these words unto Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

7 When the king of Bāb'ylon's army fought against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and against all the cities of Jū'dah that were left, against Lā'chish, and against Ā-zē'kah: for ^k these defended cities remained of the cities of Jū'dah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jēr-ē-mi'ah from the LORD, after that the king Zēd-ē-ki'ah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to proclaim ^l liberty unto them;

9 ^m That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hē'brew or

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 33.

^a Ps. 74. 16.
Ps. 104. 19.
ch. 31. 35.

^b Isa. 14. 1.
ch. 31. 20.
Zech. 10. 6.

B. C. 591.

CHAP. 34.

^a 2 Ki. 25. 1.
ch. 32. 2.

^b ch. 1. 15.
Dan. 2. 37.

¹ the dominion of his hand.

^c ch. 21. 10.

^d ch. 32. 29.

^e ch. 32. 4.

² his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.

^f 2 Chr. 16. 14.

^g Dan. 2. 46.

^h ch. 22. 18.

ⁱ 1 Ki. 21. 19.
Ezek. 2. 7.
Matt. 14. 4.

^j 2 Ki. 18. 13.
2 Chr. 11. 5, 9.

^k Ex. 21. 2.
Lev. 25. 10.
Deut. 15. 12.
Isa. 1. 17.
Micah 2. 1-3, 7-13.

^l Neh. 5. 11.

^m Lev. 25. 39.

ⁿ ch. 37. 5.
Hosea 6. 4.

^o Ex. 21. 2.
Lev. 25. 39.
Deut. 15. 12.

^p Or, hath sold himself.

^q to day.

^r 2 Ki. 23. 3.
Neh. 10. 29.

^s ch. 7. 10.

⁵ whereupon my name is called.

^t Ex. 20. 7.
Lev. 19. 12.

^u Neh. 9. 30.

^v Matt. 7. 2.
Gal. 6. 7.
1 Thess. 4. 6.

^w ch. 32. 24, 36.

^x for a removing.

^y Rom. 2. 8, 9.

^z Gen. 15. 10.
Ps. 50. 5.

an Hē'brew-ess, go free; ^m that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But ⁿ afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jēr-ē-mi'ah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Īs'ra-el; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of ^o seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hē'brew, which ^p hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were ^q now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had ^r made a covenant before me ^s in the house ^t which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and ^u polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not ^v hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: ^w behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, ^x to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you ^y to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have ^z transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when ^a they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Jū'dah, and the princes of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people

of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their ²dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zēd-ē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon's army, ²which are gone up from you.

22 ²Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, ²and take it, and burn it with fire: and ²I will make the cities of Jū'dah a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAPTER 35.

1 By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 the Jews' disobedience condemned.

THE word which came unto Jēr-ē-mi'ah from the LORD in the days of ²Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the ²Rē'chab-ites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of ²the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jā-āz-a-ni'ah the son of Jēr-ē-mi'ah, the son of Hāb-a-zī-ni'ah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rē'chab-ites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hā'nan, the son of Īg-da-lī'ah, a man of God, which ²was by the chamber of the princes, which ²was above the chamber of Mā-a-sē'jah the son of Shāl'lum, ²the keeper of the ²door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rē'chab-ites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for ²Jōn'a-dāb the son of Rē'chab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, ²neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have ²any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; ²that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we ²obeyed the voice of Jōn'a-dāb the son of Rē'chab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days,

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 34.

² Deut. 28. 26.
Ps. 79. 2.
ch. 7. 33.
ch. 16. 4.
Rev. 19. 17-21.

y ch. 37. 5.

² ch. 37. 8.
Amos 3. 6.

² ch. 38. 3.
ch. 39. 1, 2, 8.

² ch. 9. 11.
ch. 31. 10.
Micah 7. 13.
Zech. 1. 12.

B. C. 607.

CHAP. 35.

² 2 Ki. 23. 34,
35.
ch. 22. 18.
Dan. 1. 1.

² 2 Ki. 10. 13.
1 Chr. 2. 55.

e 1 Ki. 6. 5.

² 2 Ki. 12. 9.
1 Chr. 9. 13,
19.

1 threshold,
or, vessel.

² 2 Ki. 10. 15.
1 Chr. 2. 55.

² Ex. 20. 12.
Deut. 4. 40.
Prov. 8. 16.
Eph. 6. 2, 3.

² Prov. 1. 8.
Col. 3. 20.

h 2 Ki. 24. 1.

i ch. 32. 33.

j 2 Chr. 36. 15.

k ch. 7. 13.

l Isa. 30. 9.

m ch. 7. 25.

² Isa. 1. 16-19.
ch. 3. 14.
ch. 18. 11.
ch. 25. 5, 6.
Hosea 14. 1-4.
Acts 26. 20.

² Lev. 26. 14.
Joshua 23. 15.
ch. 15. 3, 4.
Micah 3. 12.

² Prov. 1. 24.
Isa. 65. 12.
ch. 7. 13.

q Ex. 20. 12.

we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jōn'a-dāb our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, ²when Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jē-ry'sā-lēm for fear of the army of the Chāl-dē'an, and for fear of the army of the Sŷr'i-an: so we dwell at Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jēr-ē-mi'ah, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; Go and tell the men of Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, Will ye not ²receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jōn'a-dāb the son of Rē'chab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: ²notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, ²rising early and speaking; ²but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 ²I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending ²them, saying, ²Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jōn'a-dāb the son of Rē'chab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; Behold, I ²will bring upon Jū'dah and upon all the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm all the evil that I have pronounced against them: ²because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jēr-ē-mi'ah said unto the house of the Rē'chab-ites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; ²Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jōn'a-dāb your father, and kept all his precepts,

and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is^rael: ² Jōn'-a-dāb the son of Rē'chab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

CHAPTER 36.

1 Baruch writeth Jeremiah's prophecy. 20 Jehoiakim burneth the roll. 32 Baruch writeth a new copy.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, that this word came unto Jēr-e-mi'ah from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Is^rael, and against Jū'dah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Jō-si'ah, even unto this day.

3 It may be that the house of Jū'dah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jēr-e-mi'ah called Bā'ruch the son of Nē-ri'ah: and Bā'ruch wrote from the mouth of Jēr-e-mi'ah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jēr-e-mi'ah commanded Bā'ruch, saying, I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Jū'dah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Bā'ruch the son of Nē-ri'ah did according to all that Jēr-e-mi'ah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and to all the people that came from the cities of Jū'dah unto Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

10 Then read Bā'ruch in the book the words of Jēr-e-mi'ah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gēm-

B. C. 607.

CHAP. 35.

2 There shall not a man be out of from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, etc.

r ch. 15. 19.

CHAP. 36.

a Isa. 8. 1.

b ch. 30. 2. Hab. 2. 2.

c ch. 25. 15.

d ch. 25. 3.

e ch. 18. 8. Ezek. 12. 3. Zeph. 2. 3.

f Isa. 55. 7. ch. 18. 8. Jonah 3. 8. Acts 26. 20.

g ch. 32. 12.

h ch. 45. 1.

i Lev. 16. 29.

j Lev. 23. 4. Neh. 8. 14, 15.

1 their supplication shall fall.

k Deut. 28. 15. Deut. 29. 18.

l Judg. 20. 26. 1 Sam. 7. 6. 2 Chr. 20. 3.

2 Or, secretary of state.

3 Or, door.

m Ezek. 2. 6.

n 1 Sam. 3. 11. Acts 24. 25.

o Isa. 8. 12. ch. 1. 8. Matt. 10. 16. 32.

p Rom. 1. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15.

p Judg. 3. 20. Amos 3. 15.

q 1 Ki. 22. 8. Isa. 20. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 3.

a-ri'ah the son of Shā'phan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Mi-chā'jah the son of Gēm-a-ri'ah, the son of Shā'phan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even Ē-lish'a-mā the scribe, and Del-a-i'ah the son of Shēm-a-i'ah, and Ē'l-na-than the son of Ach'bōr, and Gēm-a-ri'ah the son of Shā'phan, and Zēd-e-ki'ah the son of Hān-a-ni'ah, and all the princes.

13 Then Mi-chā'jah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bā'ruch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jē-hū'di the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah, the son of Shēl-e-mi'ah, the son of Cū-shi, unto Bā'ruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Bā'ruch the son of Nē-ri'ah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bā'ruch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Bā'ruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bā'ruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bā'ruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Bā'ruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jēr-e-mi'ah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Ē-lish'a-mā the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jē-hū'di to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Ē-lish'a-mā the scribe's chamber. And Jē-hū'di read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jē-hū'di had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife,

and cast it into the fire that *was* on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that *was* on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, *neither* the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless *Ēl'na*-than and *De-la-i'ah* and *Gēma-ri'ah* ^a had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded *Jē-rāh'me-el* the son ^a of *Hām'me-lēch*, and *Sēr-a-i'ah* the son of *Āz'rī-el*, and *Shēl-e-mi'ah* the son of *Āb'de-el*, to take ^a *Bā'rūch* the scribe and *Jēr-e-mi'ah* the prophet: but ^a the LORD hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, ^a after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which *Bā'rūch* wrote at the mouth of *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which *Jē-hoi'a-kim* the king of *Jū'dah* hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to *Jē-hoi'a-kim* king of *Jū'dah*, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, ^w saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of *Bāb'ylōn* shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of *Jē-hoi'a-kim* king of *Jū'dah*; ^a He shall have none to sit upon the throne of *Dā'vid*: and his dead body shall be ^v cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will ^{5z} punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*, and upon the men of *Jū'dah*, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took *Jēr-e-mi'ah* another roll, and gave it to *Bā'rūch* the scribe, the son of *Nē-rī'ah*; ^a who wrote therein from the mouth of *Jēr-e-mi'ah* all the words of the book which *Jē-hoi'a-kim* king of *Jū'dah* had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many ^a like words.

CHAPTER 37.

¹ The Egyptians having raised the Chaldeans' siege, Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah: ⁵ who prophesieth the Chaldeans' return and victory: 11 he is smitten, and put in prison.

AND king ^a *Zēd-e-kī'ah* the son of *Jō-si'ah* reigned instead of Cō-

B. C. 606.

CHAP. 36.

^r Gen. 37. 29, 34.

² Sam. 1. 11.

² Ki. 22. 11.

^{Isa.} 36. 22.

^a Gen. 37. 29.

^{Isa.} 34. 12.

^{Matt.} 27. 24.

^{Rom.} 8. 34.

^{Eph.} 5. 7, 11.

^{Heb.} 7. 25.

⁴ Or, of the king.

[†] 1 Ki. 19. 14.

^{Matt.} 23. 34, 37.

^u Ps. 34. 19, 20.

^{Ps.} 46. 1.

^{ch.} 1. 10.

² Pet. 2. 9.

^v Prov. 21. 30.

^w Amos 5. 10.

^z 2 Ki. 24. 8, 12.

^{ch.} 22. 30.

^y ch. 22. 19.

⁵ visit upon.

^z Isa. 3. 11.

^{ch.} 21. 7.

^a Ex. 4. 15.

^{Rom.} 16. 22.

⁶ as they.

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 37.

^a 1 Chr. 3. 16.

² Chr. 36. 10.

^{Dan.} 1. 1.

^b 2 Ki. 24. 19, 20.

^{Prov.} 29. 12.

¹ by the hand of the prophet.

^c ch. 21. 1, 2.

^d 2 Ki. 24. 7.

^e ch. 34. 21.

^f ch. 21. 2.

^g Ps. 33. 10.

^{Prov.} 21. 30.

^{Isa.} 30. 1-7.

^{ch.} 34. 22.

² your souls.

^h Lev. 26. 36-38.

^{Isa.} 30. 17.

^{ch.} 21. 4, 5.

³ thrust through.

⁴ made to ascend.

⁵ Or, to slip away thence in the midst of the people.

⁶ falsehood, or, a lie.

ⁱ ch. 20. 1-3.

^{Matt.} 21. 35.

^{John} 18. 22.

^{Acts} 5. 40.

nī'ah the son of *Jē-hoi'a-kim*, whom *Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar* king of *Bāb'ylōn* made king in the land of *Jū'dah*.

2 But ^a neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake ¹ by the prophet *Jēr-e-mi'ah*.

3 And *Zēd-e-kī'ah* the king sent *Jē'hū-cal* the son of *Shēl-e-mi'ah* and ^c *Zēph-a-mi'ah* the son of *Ma-a-sē'jah* the priest to the prophet *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now *Jēr-e-mi'ah* came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

5 Then ^a *Phā-raōh's* army was come forth out of *Ēg'gypt*: ^a and when the *Chāl-dē'ans* that besieged *Jē-ru'sā-lēm* heard tidings of them, they departed from *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of *Is'ra-el*: Thus shall ye say to the king of *Jū'dah*, ^a that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, *Phā-raōh's* army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to *Ēg'gypt* into their own land.

8 ^a And the *Chāl-dē'ans* shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not ² yourselves, saying, The *Chāl-dē'ans* shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 ^a For though ye had smitten the whole army of the *Chāl-dē'ans* that fight against you, and there remained ^{but} ³ wounded men among them, ^{yet} should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, that when the army of the *Chāl-dē'ans* was ^a broken up from *Jē-ru'sā-lēm* for fear of *Phā-raōh's* army,

12 Then *Jēr-e-mi'ah* went forth out of *Jē-ru'sā-lēm* to go into the land of *Bēn'a-min*, ⁵ to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of *Bēn'a-min*, a captain of the ward *was* there, whose name *was* *Ī-rī'jah*, the son of *Shēl-e-mi'ah*, the son of *Hān-a-ni'ah*; and he took *Jēr-e-mi'ah* the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the *Chāl-dē'ans*.

14 Then said *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, *It is* ^a false; I fall not away to the *Chāl-dē'ans*. But he hearkened not to him: so *Ī-rī'jah* took *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes ⁴ were wroth with *Jēr-e-mi'ah*, and smote

him, and put him in prison in the house of Jôn'a-than the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jêr-ê-mî'ah was entered into ¹ the dungeon, and into the ⁷ cabins, and Jêr-ê-mî'ah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, 'Is there *any* word from the LORD? And Jêr-ê-mî'ah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon.

18 Moreover Jêr-ê-mî'ah said unto king Zêd-ê-kî'ah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where *are* now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Bâb'ÿ-lon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: ⁸ let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jôn'a-than the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king commanded that they should commit Jêr-ê-mî'ah ^m into the court of the prison, and ⁿ that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, ^o until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jêr-ê-mî'ah ^p remained in the court of the prison.

CHAPTER 38.

¹ Jeremiah accused, and cast into the dungeon. ⁷ Ebed-melech getteth him some enlargement. ¹⁴ Jeremiah's counsel to the king.

THEN Shêph-a-tî'ah the son of Mât'tan, and Gêd-a-lî'ah the son of Pâsh'ûr, and ^a Jû'cal the son of Shêl-ê-mî'ah, and ^b Pâsh'ûr the son of Mâl-chî'ah, ^c heard the words that Jêr-ê-mî'ah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, ^d He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Châl-dê'anû shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, ^e This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, ^f let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 37.

^f Gen. 39. 20. ch. 38. 26. Acts 12. 6. Rev. 2. 10.

^k ch. 38. 6.

⁷ Or, cells.

^l Mark 6. 20.

⁸ let my supplication fall.

^m ch. 32. 2.

ⁿ 1 Ki. 17. 6, 9.

^o 2 Ki. 25. 3. ch. 38. 9.

^p 2 Cor. 6. 4.

B. C. 589.

CHAP. 38.

^a ch. 37. 3.

^b ch. 21. 1.

^c ch. 21. 8. Acts 4. 2.

^d ch. 21. 9. Matt. 24. 7, 8.

^e ch. 21. 10.

^f Ps. 37. 12-20. Prov. 29. 10. ch. 26. 11. Amos 7. 10. Hab. 1. 4. John 17. 14. 2 Tim. 4. 3. 1 John 3. 12, 13.

1 peace.

^g Eccl. 10. 16.

^h ch. 37. 21.

ⁱ ch. 37. 16. Lam. 3. 53. Matt. 25. 40. Mark 9. 42.

2 Or, of the king.

^j Ps. 68. 31. ch. 39. 16.

^k Deut. 21. 19.

^l Ps. 82. 4. Prov. 14. 25. Isa. 58. 6.

3 he will die.

4 in thine hand.

^m Matt. 10. 41. Mark 9. 41. 1 Cor. 1. 27. Eph. 4. 32.

ⁿ ch. 37. 21. 2 Cor. 6. 4, 5.

5 Or, principal.

^o Num. 16. 22. Isa. 42. 5. Zech. 12. 1. Acts 17. 25, 28. Heb. 12. 9.

such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the ¹ welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king said, ^o Behold, he *is* in your hand: for the king is not *he that* can do *any* thing against you.

6 ^a Then took they Jêr-ê-mî'ah, and cast him into ¹ the dungeon of Mâl-chî'ah the son ² of Hâm'me-lêch, that *was* in the court of the prison: and they let down Jêr-ê-mî'ah with cords. And in the dungeon *there was* no water, but mire: so Jêr-ê-mî'ah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ Now ¹ when Ê'bêd-mê'lêch the Ê-thî-ô'pî-an, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jêr-ê-mî'ah in the dungeon; the king then sitting ² in the gate of Bën'ja-min;

8 Ê'bêd-mê'lêch went forth out of the king's house, and ¹ spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jêr-ê-mî'ah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and ³ he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for *there is* no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ê'bêd-mê'lêch the Ê-thî-ô'pî-an, saying, Take from hence thirty men ⁴ with thee, and take up Jêr-ê-mî'ah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

11 So Ê'bêd-mê'lêch took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jêr-ê-mî'ah.

12 ^m And Ê'bêd-mê'lêch the Ê-thî-ô'pî-an said unto Jêr-ê-mî'ah, Put now *these* old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jêr-ê-mî'ah did so.

13 So they drew up Jêr-ê-mî'ah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jêr-ê-mî'ah remained ⁿ in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king sent, and took Jêr-ê-mî'ah the prophet unto him into the ^o third entry that *is* in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jêr-ê-mî'ah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jêr-ê-mî'ah said unto Zêd-ê-kî'ah, If I declare *it* unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king sware secretly unto Jêr-ê-mî'ah, saying, As the LORD liveth, ^o that made us this

soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jêr-ê-mi'ah unto Zêd-ê-kî'ah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Châl-dê'ans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king said unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Châl-dê'ans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Jêr-ê-mi'ah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Jû'dah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon's princes, and those women shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Châl-dê'ans; and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon; and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zêd-ê-kî'ah unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jôn'a-than's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

B. C. 589.

CHAP. 39.

p ch. 7. 6, 7.
ch. 21. 8-10.

q ch. 32. 4.

r Prov. 29. 25.

s 1 Sam. 31. 4.

t Dan. 9. 16.

2 Cor. 9. 20.

6 Men of thy peace.

u ch. 39. 6.

7 thou shalt burn, etc.

v ch. 37. 20.

w ch. 37. 15.

8 they were silent from him.

z ch. 15. 20, 21.

2 Tim. 3. 11.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 39.

a 2 Ki. 25. 1-4.
ch. 32. 4-7.b ch. 1. 15.
ch. 21. 4.c 2 Ki. 25. 4.
ch. 32. 7.d Joshua 5. 10.
ch. 32. 4.
ch. 38. 18.e 2 Ki. 23. 33.
ch. 32. 9, 25, 27.

1 spake with him judgments.

f 2 Ki. 25. 7.
ch. 32. 11.
Ezek. 12, 13, compared with
ch. 32. 4.

2 with two brasen chains, or, fetters.

g 2 Ki. 25. 9.
2 Chr. 36. 19.
Isa. 5. 9.
ch. 38. 18.h 2 Ki. 25. 11.
ch. 32. 13.

3 chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen, or, chief marshal.

i 2 Ki. 25. 11.

4 in that day.

28 So Jêr-ê-mi'ah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jêr-ÿ-sâ-lêm was taken: and he was there when Jêr-ÿ-sâ-lêm was taken.

CHAPTER 39.

1 Jerusalem taken. 4 Zedekiah made blind, and sent to Babylon. 8 The city ruined. 9 The people carried away captive.

IN the ninth year of Zêd-ê-kî'ah king of Jû'dah, in the tenth month, came Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon and all his army against Jêr-ÿ-sâ-lêm, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zêd-ê-kî'ah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nêr'gal-shâ-rêzer, Sâr'gâr-nê'bô, Sâr-se'chim, Râb-sâ-ris, Nêr'gal-shâ-rêzer, Râb-mâg, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon.

4 And it came to pass, that when Zêd-ê-kî'ah the king of Jû'dah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Châl-dê'ans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zêd-ê-kî'ah in the plains of Jêr'î-hô: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon to Rîb'lah in the land of Hâ'math, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon slew the sons of Zêd-ê-kî'ah in Rîb'lah before his eyes: also the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon slew all the nobles of Jû'dah.

7 Moreover he put out Zêd-ê-kî'ah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Bâb'ÿ-lon.

8 ¶ And the Châl-dê'ans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jêr-ÿ-sâ-lêm.

9 Then Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Bâb'ÿ-lon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Jû'dah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar king of Bâb'ÿ-lon gave charge concerning

Jēr-ē-mī'ah ^o to Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and ^o look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard sent, and Nēb-u-shās'-ban, Rāb'-sā-rīs, and Nēr'gal-shā-rē'zer, Rāb'-māg, and all the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon's princes;

14 Even they sent, ^j and took Jēr-ē-mī'ah out of the court of the prison, and committed him ^k unto Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of ^l Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-ē-mī'ah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to ^m Ē'bēd-mē-lēch the Ē-thī-ō'pī-an, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, ⁿ I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be *accomplished* in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou *art* afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but ^o thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: ^p because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 40.

1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goeth to Gedaliah: & the dispersed Jews repair to him. 15 Iehmael's conspiracy.

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī'ah from the LORD, ^a after that Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard had let him go from Rā'-mah, when he had taken him being bound in ^l chains among all that were carried away captive of Jēr-ŷ'sā-lēm and Jū'dah, which were carried away captive unto Bāb'ŷ-lon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jēr-ē-mī'ah, and said unto him, ^b The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place,

3 Now the LORD hath brought *it*, and done according as he hath said: ^c because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which ² were upon thine hand. ^d If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Bāb'ŷ-lon, come; and ³ I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Bāb'ŷ-lon, for-

B. C. 583.

CHAP. 39.

- 5 by the hand of.
- 6 set thine eyes upon him.
- ^j ch. 38. 28.
- ^k ch. 40. 5.
- ^l ch. 26. 24.
- ^m Matt. 10. 42.
- ⁿ Dan. 9. 12.
- ^o ch. 21. 9.
- ^p Ruth 2. 12. 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ps. 32. 7.

CHAP. 40.

- ^a ch. 39. 14.
- 1 Or, manicles.
- ^b Lev. 26. 14-38. Deut. 28. 15-68. Deut. 32. 19-25. ch. 50. 7. Lam. 2. 17.
- ^c Deut. 29. 24, 25.
- 2 Or, are upon thine hand.
- ^d ch. 39. 12.
- 3 I will set mine eye upon thee.
- ^e Gen. 13. 9. Gen. 20. 15.
- ^f 2 Ki. 25. 22.
- ^g Gen. 39. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 30. Prov. 15. 16. Matt. 6. 33. Acts 22. 24, 27, 28.
- ^h ch. 39. 14.
- ⁱ Judg. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 7. 5, 6.
- ^j 2 Ki. 26. 23.
- ^k ch. 39. 10.
- ^l 2 Ki. 25. 23. ch. 41. 1.
- 4 to stand before: and so verse 10. Deut. 1. 38.
- ^m Deut. 16. 13. ch. 39. 10.
- ⁿ Isa. 15. 4. ch. 24. 9. Obad. 14.

bear: behold, ^e all the land *is* before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, *he said*, Go back also to Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, ^j whom the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath made governor over the cities of Jū'dah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard ^g gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 ^k Then went Jēr-ē-mī'ah unto Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam to ^l Mīz'pah; and dwell with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which *were* in the fields, *even* they and their men, heard that the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had made Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of ^k the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Bāb'ŷ-lon;

8 Then they came to Gēd-a-lī'ah to Mīz'pah, ^l even Ish'mā-el the son of Nēth-a-nī'ah, and Jō-hā'nān and Jōn'a-than the sons of Kā-rē'ah, and Sēr-a-lī'ah the son of Tān'hū-mēth, and the sons of Ē'phāi the Nē-tōph'-a-thite, and Jēz-a-nī'ah the son of a Mā-āch'a-thite, they and their men.

9 And Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not ⁴ to serve the Chāl-dē'ang: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mīz'pah, to serve the Chāl-dē'ang, which will come unto us: but ye, ^m gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put *them* in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all ⁿ the Jews that *were* in Mō'ab, and among the Ām'mōn-ites, and in Ē'dom, and that *were* in all the countries, heard that the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon had left a remnant of Jū'dah, and that he had set over them Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Jū'dah, to Gēd-a-lī'ah, unto Mīz'pah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 ¶ Moreover Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the

forces that *were* in the fields, came to Gēd-a-li'ah to Miz'pah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that ° Bā'a-lis the king of the Ām'mōn-ites hath sent Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah ⁵ to slay thee? But Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam believed them not.

15 Then Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah spake to Gēd-a-li'ah in Miz'pah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Jūr'dah perish?

16 But Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam said unto Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ish'ma-el.

CHAPTER 41.

1 Ishmael treacherously killeth Gedaliah and others.

11 Johanan recovereth the captives.

NOW it came to pass in the seventh month, ^a that Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah the son of Ē-līsh'a-mā, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam to Miz'pah; and there they ^b did eat bread together in Miz'pah.

2 Then arose Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah, and the ten men that were with him, and ^c smote Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam the son of Shā'phan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Bāb'y-lon had made governor over the land.

3 Ish'ma-el also ^d slew all the Jews that were with him, *even* with Gēd-a-li'ah, at Miz'pah, and the Chāl-dē'ans that were found there, *and* the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gēd-a-li'ah, and no man knew it,

5 That there came certain ^e from Shē'chem, from ^f Shī'lōh, and from Sā-mā'rī-ā, *even* fourscore men, ^g having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to ^h the house of the LORD.

6 And Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah went forth from Miz'pah to meet them, ⁱ weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah slew them, *and cast them* into the midst

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 40.

o ch. 25. 21.
ch. 41. 10.
Amos 1. 13.
Zech. 1. 15.

5 to strike thee
in soul.

p 1 Cor. 13. 5.

CHAP. 41.

a 2 Ki. 25. 25.
ch. 40. 6, 8.

b Ps. 41. 9.
Luke 22. 21.

c 2 Sam. 3. 27.
2 Ki. 25. 25.
Ps. 41. 9.

d Ps. 52.
Prov. 1. 16.
Rom. 3. 15.

e Gen. 33. 18.
Joshua 24. 32.

f Joshua 18. 1.
ch. 7. 12, 14.

g Lev. 19. 27, 28.
Deut. 14. 1.
Isa. 15. 2.

h 1 Sam. 1. 7.
2 Ki. 25. 9.
Probably an
altar built by
Gedaliah.

i in going and
weeping.

2 by the hand,
or, by the
side of Geda-
liah, or, near
Gedaliah.

i Joshua 10. 16-18.

j ch. 43. 6.

k ch. 40. 7.

l Neh. 2. 10, 19.

m ch. 40. 7, 8, 13.

n 2 Sam. 2. 13.

o 1 Sam. 30. 17.
1 Ki. 20. 20.

p 2 Sam. 19. 37, 38.

of the pit, he, and the men that *were* with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ish'ma-el, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ish'ma-el had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain ² because of Gēd-a-li'ah, *was* it ⁴ which Ā'sā the king had made for fear of Bā'a-shā king of Is'ra-el: *and* Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah filled it with *them* that *were* slain.

10 Then Ish'ma-el carried away captive all the residue of the people that *were* in Miz'pah, ⁵ *even* the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Miz'pah, ⁶ whom Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard had committed to Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam: and Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to ⁷ the Ām'mōn-ites.

11 ¶ But when Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all ⁸ the captains of the forces that *were* with him, heard of all the evil that Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah, and found him by ⁹ the great waters that *are* in Gīb'ōn.

13 Now it came to pass, *that* when all the people which *were* with Ish'ma-el saw Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ish'ma-el had carried away captive from Miz'pah cast about and returned, and went unto Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah.

15 But Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah ¹⁰ escaped from Jō-hā'nan with eight men, and went to the Ām'mōn-ites.

16 Then took Jō-hā'nan the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ish'ma-el the son of Nēth-a-ni'ah, from Miz'pah, after *that* he had slain Gēd-a-li'ah the son of Ā-hi'kam, *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gīb'ōn:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of ¹¹ Chīm'ham, which is by Bēth-lē-hēm, to go to enter into Ē'gypt,

18 ³ Because of the Chāl-dē'anṣ : for they were afraid of them, because Ish-ma-el the son of Nēth-a-mī'ah had slain Gēd-a-lī'ah the son of Ā-hī'kam, ⁷ whom the king of Bāb'-ŷ-lon made governor in the land.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience. 7 Jeremiah's answer.

THEN all the captains of the forces, ² and Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and Jēz-a-nī'ah the son of Hōsh-a'iah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jēr-e-mī'ah the prophet, ¹ Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and ⁶ pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant; (for we are left *but* ^c a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us :) ³ That the LORD thy God may shew us ^a the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jēr-e-mī'ah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, *that* ⁴ whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; I will ^f keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jēr-e-mī'ah, ⁷ The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether it *be* good, or whether it *be* evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; ^h that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-e-mī'ah.

8 Then called he Jō-hā'nān the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Īs-ra-el, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then ⁴ will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I ⁵ repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Bāb'-ŷ-lon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: ^h for I *am* with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 41.

3 From the face of.
q ch. 40. 5.

CHAP. 42.

a ch. 40. 8, 13.
ch. 41. 11.

1 Or, Let our supplication fall before thee.

b Ex. 8. 28.
1 Sam. 7. 8.
1 Ki. 13. 6.
Isa. 37. 4.
ch. 21. 2.
Acts 8. 24.
Jas. 5. 16.

c Lev. 26. 22.

d Ezra 8. 21.
Ps. 27. 11.
Prov. 3. 5, 6.

e 1 Ki. 22. 14.

f 1 Sam. 3. 18.

Acts 20. 20.

g Gen. 31. 50.

h Deut. 6. 3.

ch. 7. 23.

i ch. 24. 6.

ch. 31. 28.

j Deut. 32. 36.

ch. 13. 8.

k Num. 14. 9.

Deut. 20. 4.

Ps. 46. 7.

Isa. 43. 5.

Rom. 8. 31.

l Ps. 106. 45.

46.

m ch. 44. 16.

n Deut. 17. 16.

Luke 9. 51.

o Ezek. 11. 8.

2 shall cleave after you.

3 So shall all the men be.

p ch. 24. 10.

q ch. 44. 14, 23.

r 2 Chr. 34. 25.

ch. 6. 11.

Ezek. 22. 22.

s ch. 18. 16.

ch. 24. 9.

ch. 26. 6.

t Deut. 17. 16.

4 testified against you.

5 Or, ye have used deceit against your souls.

u Zech. 7. 11.

v Ezek. 6. 11.

7 Or, to go to sojourn.

12 And ¹ I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But if ² ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Ē'gypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Jū'dah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs-ra-el; If ye ² wholly set your faces to enter into Ē'gypt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, *that* the sword, ⁶ which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Ē'gypt; and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, ² shall follow close after you there in Ē'gypt; and there ye shall die.

17 ³ So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Ē'gypt to sojourn there; they shall die ² by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and ⁷ none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs-ra-el; As mine anger and my fury hath been ² poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jē-rū'sā-lēm; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Ē'gypt: and ² ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Jū'dah; ⁴ Go ye not into Ē'gypt: know certainly that I have ⁴ admonished you this day.

20 For ⁵ ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

21 And *now* I have this day declared it to you; but ² ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any *thing* for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ² ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire ⁶ to go *and* to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43.

1 Johanan carrieth Jeremiah into Egypt. 8 Jeremiah by a type prophesieth the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

AND it came to pass, *that* when Jêr-ê-mi'ah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words,

2 ^a Then spake Âz-a-ri'ah the son of Hôsh-a-i'ah, and Jô-hâ'nân the son of Kâ-rê'ah, and all ^b the proud men, saying unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Ê'gypt to sojourn there:

3 But Bâ'rûch the son of Nê-rî'ah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Châl-dê'ans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Bâb'ÿ-lon.

4 So Jô-hâ'nân the son of Kâ-rê'ah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Jû'dah.

5 But Jô-hâ'nân the son of Kâ-rê'ah, and all the captains of the forces, took ^c all the remnant of Jû'dah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Jû'dah;

6 *Even* men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, ^d and every person that Nêb'u-zâr-â'dan the captain of the guard had left with Gêd-a-li'ah the son of Â-hi-kam the son of Shâ'phan, and Jêr-ê-mi'ah the prophet, and Bâ'rûch the son of Nê-rî'ah.

7 So they came into the land of Ê'gypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they *even* to ^e Tâh'pan-hêš.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jêr-ê-mi'ah in Tâh'pan-hêš, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which *is* at the entry of Phâ-raô'h's house in Tâh'pan-hêš, in the sight of the men of Jû'dah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îs-ra-el; Behold, I ^f will send and take Nêb-u-châd-rêz'zar the king of Bâb'ÿ-lon, ^g my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 ^h And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Ê'gypt, *and deliver* ⁱ such *as are* for death to death; and such *as are* for captivity to captivity; and such *as are* for the sword to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of ^j the gods of Ê'gypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 43.

a ch. 42. 1.

b Ps. 12. 4.
ch. 42. 1. 2.
Mal. 3. 13.
2 Thess. 2. 10,
11, 12.

c ch. 40. 11, 12.

d ch. 39. 10.

e ch. 2. 16.
ch. 44. 1.
called Hanes,
Isa. 30. 4.

f Dan. 2. 21.

g ch. 25. 9.
Ezek. 29. 18,
20.

h ch. 44. 13.

i ch. 15. 2.
Zech. 11. 9.j Ex. 12. 12.
Isa. 19. 1.
ch. 40. 25.1 statues, or,
standing
images.2 Or, The house
of the sun.

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 44.

a Ex. 14. 2.
ch. 40. 14.

b ch. 43. 7.

c Isa. 19. 13.
Hosea 9. 6.

d Isa. 11. 11.

e Lev. 26. 32-34.
Isa. 6. 11.
ch. 9. 11.
Micah 3. 12.
Luke 13. 35.

f ch. 19. 4.

g Deut. 13. 6.

h 2 Chr. 36. 15.
ch. 7. 25.i ch. 42. 18.
1 Cor. 10. 11.j Num. 16. 38.
ch. 7. 19.1 out of the
midst of
Judah.

k ch. 25. 6, 7.

l ch. 42. 18.

2 wickednesses,
or, punish-
ments, etc.

away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Ê'gypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the ¹ images of ² Bêth-shê'mêsh, that *is* in the land of Ê'gypt; and the houses of the gods of the Ê'gyp'tians shall he burn with fire.

CHAPTER 44.

¹ Desolation of Judah for idolatry: 15 their inflexible obstinacy 20 threatened. 29 Destruction of Egypt foretold.

THE word that came to Jêr-ê-mi'ah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Ê'gypt, which dwell at ^a Mig'dol, and at ^b Tâh'pan-hêš, and at ^c Nôph, and in the country of ^d Pâth'ros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Îs-ra-el; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and upon all the cities of Jû'dah; and, behold, this day they *are* ^e a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went ^f to burn incense, *and* to ^g serve other gods, whom they knew not, *neither* they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit ^h I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore ⁱ my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Jû'dah and in the streets of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm; and they *are* wasted *and* desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Îs-ra-el; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil ^j against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, ^k out of Jû'dah, to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye ^l provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Ê'gypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be ^m a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the ⁿ wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Jû'dah, and the wickedness of their wives; and your own wickedness, and the wicked-

ness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-ry'sā-lēm?

10 They are not ³ humbled *even* unto this day, neither have they ^m feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el: Behold, ⁿ I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Jū'dah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Jū'dah, that have set their faces to go into the land of E'gypt to sojourn there, and ^o they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of E'gypt; they shall *even* be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and ^p they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will ^q punish them that dwell in the land of E'gypt, as I have punished Jē-ry'sā-lēm, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Jū'dah, which are gone into the land of E'gypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Jū'dah, to the which they ^r have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwell in the land of E'gypt, in Pāth'ros, answered Jēr-e-mi'ah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, ^s we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do ^t whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the ^u queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-ry'sā-lēm: for *then* had we plenty of ^v victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 ^w And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 44.

³ contrite,
Ps. 34. 18.
Isa. 57. 15.

^m Prov. 28. 14.

ⁿ Lev. 17. 10.
ch. 21. 10.
Amos 9. 4.

^o Deut. 17. 16.
Isa. 30. 1-3.
ch. 2. 18.
Matt. 2. 13, 14.

^p ch. 18. 16.
ch. 24. 9.
Zech. 8. 13.

^q visit.

^r lift up
their soul.

^s Ex. 5. 2.
Ps. 2. 3.
Prov. 1. 24-27.
ch. 6. 16.
Luke 19. 14.
Rom. 2. 3-9.

^t Num. 30. 12.
Deut. 23. 23.
Judg. 11. 36.

^u Or, frame
of heaven.

^v bread,
Hosea 2. 5.

^w ch. 7. 18.

^x Or, husbands.

^y Gen. 6. 3.
Isa. 7. 13.
Isa. 43. 24.
Amos 2. 13.

^z Gen. 19. 13, 24, 25.
Ps. 107. 33, 34.
ch. 25. 11, 13, 33.

^a Dan. 9. 11, 12.

^b ch. 43. 7.
ch. 46. 14.

^c Gen. 22. 16.

^d Ps. 50. 16.
Ezek. 20. 39.

^e ch. 1. 10.
ch. 2. 17, 19.
ch. 4. 18.
ch. 5. 19, 29.
ch. 11. 17.
ch. 31. 28.
Ezek. 7. 6.

^f Lev. 26. 44.
Isa. 27. 13.
Hab. 3. 2.

^g from me,
or, them.

make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our ^h men?

20 ¶ Then Jēr-e-mi'ah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him *that* answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it *not* into his mind?

22 So that the LORD could ⁱ no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land ^j a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; ^k therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jēr-e-mi'ah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Jū'dah ^l that *are* in the land of E'gypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Jū'dah that dwell in the land of E'gypt; Behold, ^m I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that ⁿ my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Jū'dah in all the land of E'gypt, saying, The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, ^o I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Jū'dah that *are* in the land of E'gypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet ^p a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of E'gypt into the land of Jū'dah, and all the remnant of Jū'dah, that are gone into the land of E'gypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, ^q mine, or theirs.

29 ¶ And this *shall* be a sign unto

you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give Phā'raōh-hōph'rā king of E'gypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zēdē-ki'ah king of Jū'dah into the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

CHAPTER 45.

1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructeth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jēr-e-mi'ah the prophet spake unto Bā'ruch the son of Nē-rī'ah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jēr-e-mi'ah, in the fourth year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Iŷ'ra-ēl, unto thee, O Bā'ruch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAPTER 46.

1 Overthrow of Pharaoh's army. 13 Conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 25 Jacob comforted in his captivity.

THE word of the LORD which came to Jēr-e-mi'ah the prophet against a the Gēn'tiles;

2 Against E'gypt, against the army of Phā'raōh-nē'chō king of E'gypt, which was by the river Eū-phrā'tēs in Cār'ché-mish, which Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon smote in the fourth year of Jē-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah.

3 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: for fear was round about, saith the LORD.

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 44.

6 Ps. 33, 11.
e ch. 46, 25, 26.
Ezek. 29, 3.
Dan. 4, 35.
d ch. 39, 5.

B. C. 607.

CHAP. 45.

a Isa. 50, 4.
ch. 30, 1, 4, 32.
b Isa. 5, 5.
c Ps. 4, 6.
Matt. 6, 34.
d Gen. 6, 12.
Isa. 66, 16.
e ch. 21, 9.
ch. 38, 2.

CHAP. 46.

a ch. 25, 15.
b 2 Ki. 23, 29.
2 Chr. 35, 20.
ch. 25, 9, 19.
Fulfilled presently.
c Isa. 8, 9, 10.
ch. 31, 11, 12.
Joel 3, 9, 10.
Nab. 2, 1.

1 broken in pieces.
2 fled a flight.
d ch. 6, 25.
ch. 20, 4.
Rev. 6, 15-17.
e Dan. 11, 19.
f Dan. 11, 22.
3 Cush.
4 Put.

g Joel 1, 15.
h Deut. 32, 42.
i Isa. 34, 6.
j ch. 8, 22.

k Isa. 47, 1.
5 no cure shall be unto thee.

l Isa. 19, 1.
ch. 43, 10.
Ezek. 29.
Fulfilled
B. C. 571.

6 multiplied the fallen.
m Lev. 26, 37.

n Isa. 48, 2.
ch. 10, 10.
ch. 44, 26.
Mal. 1, 14.
1 Tim. 1, 17.

o Num. 23, 19.
p ch. 43, 18.

7 make thee instruments of captivity.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 E'gypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the E-thi-ō'pi-ans and the Lib'ŷ-ans, that handle the shield; and the Lūd'ians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

11 Go up into Gil'e-ād, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of E'gypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the LORD spake to Jēr-e-mi'ah the prophet, how Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon should come and smite the land of E'gypt.

14 Declare ye in E'gypt, and publish in Mīg'dol, and publish in Nōph and in Tāh'pan-hēs: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Phā'raōh king of E'gypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 As I live, saith the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, Surely as Tā'bōr is among the mountains, and as Cār'mel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in E'gypt, furnish thyself to go into captivity: for Nōph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 *Ēgypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.*

21 Also her hired men *are* in the midst of her like ^afatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 ^aThe voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and *are* innumerable.

24 The daughter of *Ēgypt* shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of *Is-ra-el*, saith; Behold, I will punish the ^amultitude of *Nô*, and *Phā-raôh*, and *Ēgypt*, ^awith thy gods, and their kings; even *Phā-raôh*, and *all* them that trust in him:

26 ^aAnd I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of *Nēb-uchād-rēz-zar* king of *Bāb-ylon*, and into the hand of his servants: and ^aafterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the LORD.

27 ^a¶ But fear not thou, O my servant *Jā'cob*, and be not dismayed, O *Is-ra-el*: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and *Jā'cob* shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make *him* afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O *Jā'cob* my servant, saith the LORD: for I *am* with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I ¹⁰not leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAPTER 47.

Destruction of the Philistines.

THE word of the LORD that came to *Jē-rē-mi'ah* the prophet ^aagainst the *Phī-lis'tines*, ^bbefore that *Phā-raôh* smote ¹*Gā-zā*.

2 Thus saith the LORD: Behold, ^awaters rise up ^aout of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and ^aall that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the ^anoise of the stamping of

B. C. 607.

CHAP. 46.

^a Hosea 10. 11.^a ch. 1. 14.^a bullocks of the stall.^a Isa. 29. 4.^a Amon, or, nourisher.^a Ezek. 30. 13.^a ch. 44. 30.^a ch. 48. 47.^a ch. 49. 39.^a Isa. 44. 2.^a Or, not utterly cut thee off.

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 47.

^a ch. 25. 20.^a Zeph. 2. 4, 5.^a Amos 1. 6.^a Zech. 9. 5, 6.^a Azazah.^a Isa. 8. 7.^a ch. 1. 14.^a The fulness thereof.^a Nah. 3. 2.^a ch. 25. 22.^a Joel 3. 4.^a Amos 1. 9, 10.^a Amos 9. 7.^a The isle.^a Gen. 10. 14.^a Zeph. 2. 4.^a Ezek. 21. 3.^a gather thyself.^a How canst thou.^a 1 Sam. 3. 12.^a Micah 6. 9.

CHAP. 48.

^a Isa. 15.^a Num. 32. 38.^a Or, The high place.^a Or, he brought to silence.^a Or, after thee.^a weeping with weeping.^a Or, a naked tree, or, destitute.^a Ps. 49. 6, 7.^a Ps. 52. 7.^a ch. 9. 23.^a 1 Tim. 6. 17.^a Rev. 18. 17.^a Num. 21. 29.

the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to *their* children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the *Phī-lis'tines*, and to cut off from *Ty-rus* and *Zi-don* every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the *Phī-lis'tines*, ^athe remnant of ^athe country of ^a*Cāph'tôr*.

5 ^aBaldness is come upon *Gā-zā*; *Āsh-ke-lôn* is cut off *with* the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

6 O thou ^asword of the LORD, how long *will* it be ere thou be quiet? ^aput up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 ^aHow can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath ^agiven it a charge against *Āsh-ke-lôn*, and against the sea shore? there hath he ^aappointed it.

CHAPTER 48.

1 Judgment of Moab for several corruptions. 47 Restoration of Moab.

AGAINST ^a*Mō'ab* thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of *Is-ra-el*; Woe unto ^a*Nē-bō!* for it is spoiled: *Kī-rī-ā-thā'im* is confounded and taken: ^a*Mis-gab* is confounded and dismayed.

2 *There shall* be no more praise of *Mō'ab*: in *Hēsh'bōn* they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from *being* a nation. Also thou shalt ^abe cut down, O *Mād'men*; the sword shall ^apursue thee.

3 A voice of crying *shall* be from *Hōr-q-nā'im*, spoiling and great destruction.

4 *Mō'ab* is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of *Lū'hith* ^acontinual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of *Hōr-q-nā'im* the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like ^athe heath in the wilderness.

7 ^a¶ For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and ^a*Chē-mōsh* shall go forth into captivity *with* his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto *Mō'ab*, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 ^c Cursed *be* he that doeth the work of the LORD ^c deceitfully, and cursed *be* he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Mō'ab hath been at ease from his youth, and ^f he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity; therefore his taste ^g remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Mō'ab shall be ashamed of ^h Chēmōsh, as the house of Is'ra-el ^h was ashamed of ⁱ Bēth'-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, ^j We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Mō'ab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and ^k his chosen young men are ^k gone down to the slaughter, saith ^l the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Mō'ab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, be-moan him; and all ye that know his name, say, ^m How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!

18 ⁿ Thou daughter that dost inhabit ⁿ Dī'bōn, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Mō'ab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O ^o inhabitant of ^o Ār'ō-ēr, ^o stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Mō'ab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in ^p Ār'nōn, that Mō'ab is spoiled.

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Hō'lōn, and upon Jā-hā'zah, and upon Méph'ā-āth.

22 And upon Dī'bōn, and upon Nē'-bō, and upon Bēth-dīb-lā-thā'im,

23 And upon Kūr-i-ā-thā'im, and upon Bēth-gā'mūl, and upon Bēth-me'on,

24 And upon Kē'rī-ōth, and upon Bōz'rah, and upon all the cities of the land of Mō'ab, far or near.

25 The horn of Mō'ab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ ^q Make ye him drunken: for he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Mō'ab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 48.

e 1 Sam. 13. 3.

6 Or negligently.

f Zeph. 1. 12.

7 stood.

g Judg. 11. 24.

h Hosea 10. 6.

i 1 Ki. 12. 29.

Amos 5. 5, 6.

j Ps. 33. 6.

Eccl. 9. 11.

Isa. 16. 6.

ch. 9. 23.

8 the choice of.

k ch. 50. 27.

l ch. 51. 57.

Mal. 1. 14.

m Isa. 9. 4.

Isa. 14. 4.

n Isa. 47. 1.

ch. 46. 19.

o Num. 21. 30.

Isa. 15. 2.

9 inhabitans.

p Deut. 2. 36.

q 1 Sam. 4. 13.

16.

r Num. 21. 13.

s Amos 2. 2.

t ch. 25. 15.

u Prov. 24. 17.

Zeph. 2. 8.

v ch. 2. 26.

10 Or, movedst thyself.

w Ps. 55. 6. 7.

s Song 2. 14.

y Isa. 16. 6.

11 his bars,

or, those on

whom he

stayeth, do

not right.

z Isa. 15. 5.

a Num. 21. 32.

b Isa. 16. 9, 10.

Joel 1. 12.

c Isa. 15. 4, 5, 6.

d Isa. 15. 5, 6.

12 desolations.

e Isa. 15. 2.

f Isa. 15. 5.

g Prov. 11. 4.

Eccl. 5. 13.

14.

Isa. 15. 7.

Luke 12. 20.

21.

h Isa. 15. 2, 3.

ch. 47. 5.

13 diminished.

i Gen. 37. 34.

j ch. 22. 28.

14 neck.

k ch. 49. 22.

Dan. 7. 4.

Hosea 8. 1.

Hab. 1. 8.

l Isa. 8. 8.

27 For ^u was not Is'ra-el a derision unto thee? ^u was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou ^u skippest for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Mō'ab, leave the cities, and ^w dwell in the rock, and be like ^w the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the ^x pride of Mō'ab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but it shall not be so; ^y his lies shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore ^z will I howl for Mō'ab, and I will cry out for all Mō'ab; *mine heart* shall mourn for the men of Kīr-hē'rēs.

32 O vine of Sib'mah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jā'zēr: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach *even* to ^z the sea of Jā'zēr: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And ^b joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Mō'ab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; *their shouting shall be* no shouting.

34 ^c From the cry of Hēsh'bōn *even* unto Ē-lē-ā'leh, and *even* unto Jā'hāz, have they uttered their voice, ^d from Zō'ar *even* unto Hōr-q-nā'im, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nūn'rīm shall be ^d desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Mō'ab, saith the LORD, ^e him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore ^f mine heart shall sound for Mō'ab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kīr-hē'rēs: because ^g the riches *that* he hath gotten are perished.

37 For ^h every head shall be bald, and every beard ^h clipped: upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and ⁱ upon the loins sackcloth.

38 *There shall be* lamentation generally upon all the house tops of Mō'ab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Mō'ab like ^j a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, *saying*, How is it broken down! how hath Mō'ab turned the ^k back with shame! so shall Mō'ab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^k he shall fly as an eagle, and shall ^k spread his wings over Mō'ab.

41 ¹⁵ Kē'ri-ōth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and ^m the mighty men's hearts in Mō'ab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Mō'ab shall be destroyed ⁿ from being a people, because he hath ^o magnified *himself* against the LORD.

43 ^p Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Mō'ab, saith the LORD.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for ^q I will bring upon it, even upon Mō'ab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Hēsh'bōn because of the force: but ^r a fire shall come forth out of Hēsh'bōn, and a flame from the midst of Sī'hōn, and ^s shall devour the corner of Mō'ab, and the crown of the head of the ¹⁶ tumultuous ones.

46 ^t Woe be unto thee, O Mō'ab! the people of Chē'mōsh perisheth: for thy sons are taken ¹⁷ captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 [†] Yet will I bring again the captivity of Mō'ab ^u in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of Mō'ab.

CHAPTER 49.

1 *Judgment of Ammon, 7 Edom, 23 Damascus, 28 Kedar, 30 Hazor, 34 and Elam. 39 Restoration of Elam.*

¹ **C**ONCERNING the Ām'mōn-ites, thus saith the LORD; Hath ¹ Is'ra-el no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth ² their king inherit ^a Gād, and his people dwell in his cities?

² Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in ^b Rāb'-bah of the Ām'mōn-ites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall ³ Is'ra-el be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

³ Howl, O Hēsh'bōn, for ⁴ Ā'ī is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rāb'-bah, ⁵ gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for ⁶ their king shall go into captivity, and his ⁷ priests and his princes together.

⁴ Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, ⁸ thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, ⁹ saying, Who shall come unto me?

⁵ Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord God of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 48.

15 Or, The cities.

^m Isa. 13. 8.

ch. 30. 6.

Micah 4. 9.

ⁿ Ps. 83. 4.

Isa. 16. 13, 14.

^o Prov. 16. 18.^p Isa. 24. 17, 18.^q ch. 11. 23.^r Num. 21. 28.^s Num. 24. 17.

16 children of noise.

^t Num. 21. 29.

Judg. 11. 24.

17 in captivity.

^u ch. 49. 6, 39.

CHAP. 49.

1 Or, Against.

2 Or, Melcom.

^a Amos 1. 13.^b Amos 1. 14.^c Isa. 32. 11.

3 Or, Melcom.

^d ch. 48. 7.

4 Or, thy valley floweth away.

^e ch. 21. 13.^f ch. 43. 47.^g Amos 1. 11.^h Job 5. 12-14.

Obad. 8.

ⁱ Isa. 19. 11.⁵ Or, they are turned back.^f Isa. 2. 19.^k ch. 25. 23.^l Mal. 1. 3, 4.^m Isa. 17. 6.⁶ their sufficiency.ⁿ Isa. 17. 14.^o Deut. 10. 18.^p Ps. 10. 14, 18.

Prov. 23. 10, 11.

Hosea 14. 3.

Mal. 3. 5.

Jas. 1. 27.

^p ch. 25. 29.

Obad. 16.

^q Gen. 22. 16.

Isa. 45. 23.

Amos 6. 8.

^r Isa. 34. 6.

Amos 1. 12.

^s Obad. 1, 2.^t Job 39. 27.^u Prov. 15. 25.

Amos 9. 2.

^v ch. 18. 16.

ch. 50. 13.

^w Deut. 29. 23.

ch. 50. 40.

Amos 4. 11.

^x ch. 4. 7.

Zech. 11. 3.

^y ch. 12. 5.

right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

⁶ And ⁷ afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ām'mōn, saith the LORD.

⁷ [†] Concerning Ē'dom, thus saith the LORD of hosts; ⁸ Is wisdom no more in Tē'man? ⁹ is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

⁸ Flee ye, ⁹ turn back, ¹⁰ dwell deep, O inhabitants of ¹¹ Dē'dan; for I will ¹² bring the calamity of Ē'sau upon him, the time *that* I will visit him.

⁹ If ¹³ grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave *some* gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy ¹⁴ till they have enough.

¹⁰ But I have made Ē'sau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and ¹⁵ he is not.

¹¹ Leave thy ¹⁶ fatherless children, I will preserve *them* alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

¹² For thus saith the LORD; Behold, ¹⁷ they whose judgment *was* not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and *art* thou he *that* shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink *of it*.

¹³ For ¹⁸ I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that ¹⁹ Bōz'rah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

¹⁴ I have heard a ²⁰ rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

¹⁵ For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

¹⁶ Thy terriblest hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy ²¹ nest as high as the eagle, ²² I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

¹⁷ Also Ē'dom shall be a desolation: ²³ every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

¹⁸ ²⁴ As in the overthrow of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

¹⁹ ²⁵ Behold, he shall come up like a lion from ²⁶ the swelling of Jōr'dan against the habitation of the strong:

but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against E'dom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Tēman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bōz'rah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of E'dom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ¶ Concerning Dā-mās'cus. Hā-math is confounded, and Ar'pad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are fainthearted; there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Dā-mās'cus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Dā-mās'cus, and it shall consume the palaces of Bēn-hā'dād.

28 ¶ Concerning Kē'dār, and concerning the kingdoms of Hā'zōr, which Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'yl-on shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kē'dār, and spoil the men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear is on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hā'zōr, saith the LORD; for Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'yl-on hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a

B. C. 600.

CHAP. 40.

Ex. 14. 11.
Ps. 89. 6. 8.

Or. convent
me in
judgment.

a Job 41. 10.
b ch. 50. 45.

8 Weedy sea.
c ch. 4. 13.

d Isa. 17. 1.
Amos 1. 3.

9 melted.
e Isa. 57. 20.

10 Or. as on
the sea.

f Isa. 13. 8.
g ch. 51. 41.

h Amos 1. 4.
i 2 Ki. 13. 3.

j Isa. 21. 13.
k Job 1. 3.

l Ps. 135. 5.
11 sit greatly.

12 Or. that is
at ease.

m Num. 23. 9.
Deut. 32. 28.

Judg. 18. 28.
Micah 7. 14.

n Deut. 28. 64.
Ezek. 5. 10.

o ch. 25. 23.
13 cut off into
corners, or,
that have the
corners of
their hair
pulled.

p ch. 9. 11.
Mal. 1. 9.

q Gen. 10. 22.
ch. 25. 25.

r Gen. 14. 1.
Ezra 4. 9.

Isa. 21. 2.
ch. 25. 25.

Dan. 8. 2.
e ch. 48. 2.

f ch. 43. 10.
Dan. 7. 9.

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 50.

a Isa. 13. 1.
Isa. 21. 1.

1 by the hand
of Jeremiah.

2 lift up.
b Isa. 46. 1.

c ch. 43. 12.
d Isa. 13. 17.

e Hosea 1. 11.
f Ps. 126. 5.

Zech. 12. 10.
g Ps. 165. 4.

Isa. 45. 19.
Hosea 3. 5.

Zech. 8. 21,
22.

booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter into all winds them that are in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hā'zōr shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the LORD that came to Jēr'e-mi'ah the prophet against E'lām in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break the bow of E'lām, the chief of their might.

36 And upon E'lām will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds: and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of E'lām shall not come.

37 For I will cause E'lām to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in E'lām, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will bring again the captivity of E'lām, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 50.

1, 2, 21, 35 Certain destruction of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 Redemption of Israel.

THE word that the LORD spake against Bāb'yl-on and against the land of the Chāl-dē'anš by Jēr'e-mi'ah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard: publish, and conceal not: say, Bāb'yl-on is taken, Bēl is confounded, Mē-rō'dāch is broken in pieces: her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Is'ra'el shall come, they and the children of Jū'dah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zī'ōn

with their faces thitherward, *saying*, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in ^a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their ³ restingplace.

7 All that found them have de-voured them: and ¹ their adversaries said, ² We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, ^k the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.

8 ¹ Remove out of the midst of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and go forth out of the land of the Chāl-dē'ans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Bāb'ŷ-lon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chāl-dē'ā shall be a spoil: ^m all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 ⁿ Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown ⁵ fat as the heifer at grass, and ⁶ bellow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore con-founded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations *shall be* a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Bāb'ŷ-lon shall be aston-ished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Bāb'ŷ-lon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath ^o given her hand: her founda-tions are fallen, ^p her walls are thrown down: for it is the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; ^q as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and him that handleth the ^r sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword ^r they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Īs'ra-el *is* ^a a scattered sheep; ^a the lions have driven *him* away: first ^a the king of Ās-sŷr'Ī-ā hath de-

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 50.

h ch. 31. 31.
1 Pet. 2. 25.

3 place to lie down in.

i Zech. 11. 5.

j ch. 2. 3.
Dan. 9. 16.

k Ps. 22. 4.

l Isa. 48. 20.
ch. 51. 6.
Zech. 2. 6.
Rev. 18. 4.

4 Or, destroyer.

m Rev. 17. 16.

n Isa. 47. 6.

5 big, or, corpulent.

6 Or, neigh as steeds.

o 1 Chr. 29. 24.
2 Chr. 30. 8.
Lam. 5. 6.

p ch. 51. 58.

q Ps. 137. 8.
Jas. 2. 13.
Rev. 18. 6.

7 Or, scythe.

r Isa. 13. 14.

s ch. 23. 2.
Joel 3. 2.
Matt. 9. 36.
1 Pet. 2. 25.

t ch. 2. 15.

u 2 Ki. 17. 6.
2 Chr. 28. 20.
Isa. 7. 17, 20.
Isa. 8. 7, 8.

v 2 Ki. 24. 10, 14.

w Isa. 65. 10.

x ch. 31. 34.

y Isa. 1. 9.

8 Or, of the rebels.

9 Or, Visitation.

z Isa. 10. 6.

a Isa. 14. 6.
ch. 51. 20.

b Dan. 5. 30.

c Isa. 13. 5.

10 from the end.

11 Or, tread her.

d Ps. 22. 12.
Isa. 34. 7.

e ch. 48. 44.

f ch. 51. 10.

g Lam. 3. 64.
2 Thess. 1. 6.

h Isa. 47. 10.

i ch. 49. 26.
ch. 51. 4.

voured him; and last this ^v Nēb-uchād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el: Behold, I will punish the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon and his land, as I have punished the king of Ās-sŷr'Ī-ā.

19 ^w And I will bring Īs'ra-el again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Cār'mel and Bā'shān, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount E'phrā-im and Gil'e-ād.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, ^x the iniquity of Īs'ra-el shall be sought for, and *there shall be* none; and the sins of Jū'dah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them ^y whom I reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land ⁸ of Mēr-a-thā'im, *even* against it, and against the inhabitants of ⁹ Pē'kōd: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do ^a according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle *is* in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How *is* ^a the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how *is* Bāb'ŷ-lon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Bāb'ŷ-lon, ^b and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth ^c the weapons of his indignation: for this *is* the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chāl-dē'ans.

26 Come against her ¹⁰ from the utmost border, open her storehouses: ¹¹ cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her ^d bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day *is* come, the time of ^e their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Bāb'ŷ-lon, ^f to declare in Zī'ōn the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Bāb'ŷ-lon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: ^g recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: ^h for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Īs'ra-el.

30 ⁱ Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of

war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I *am* against thee, O thou ¹² most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And ¹³ the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up; and ^k I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of İs'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 ^l Their Redeemer is strong; ^m the LORD of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

35 ¶ A sword is upon the Chāl-dē'ans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and ⁿ upon her princes, and upon ^o her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the ¹⁴ liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all ^p the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and ^q they shall become as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 ^r A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they are mad upon their idols.

39 ^s Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: ^t and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 ^u As God overthrew Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

41 ^v Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 ^w They shall hold the bow and the lance: ^x they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: ^y their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

43 The king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: ^z anguish took hold

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 50.

12 pride.

13 pride.

j Hab. 2. 5.

k ch. 21. 14.

l Rev. 18. 8.

m Prov. 23. 11.

Isa. 47. 4.

n Dan. 5. 30.

o Isa. 34. 13.

14 bars, or,

chief stays.

p ch. 25. 20.

q ch. 51. 30.

Nah. 3. 13.

r Isa. 44. 27.

ch. 51. 32, 36.

Rev. 16. 12.

s Isa. 13. 21.

ch. 51. 37.

Rev. 18. 2.

t Isa. 13. 20.

ch. 25. 12.

u Gen. 19. 24.

Deut. 29. 23.

Isa. 1. 9.

ch. 49. 18.

Amos 4. 11.

Zeph. 2. 9.

2 Pet. 2. 6.

Jude 7.

v ch. 6. 22.

Rev. 17. 16.

w ch. 0. 22.

x Isa. 13. 18.

y Isa. 5. 30.

z ch. 49. 24.

15 Or, convert

me to plead.

a Job 41. 10.

Dan. 5. 2, 20.

b Ps. 33. 11.

Isa. 14. 24.

ch. 51. 11.

Acts 4. 25.

Eph. 1. 11.

c 1 Cor. 1. 27.

d Rev. 18. 9.

CHAP. 51.

1 heart.

a 2 Ki. 19. 7.

ch. 4. 11.

b ch. 15. 7.

c ch. 50. 14.

d ch. 49. 26.

e Ps. 94. 14.

Zech. 1. 15.

f Rev. 18. 4.

g ch. 25. 14.

h Rev. 17. 4.

i Rev. 14. 8.

j ch. 25. 16.

k Isa. 21. 9.

l Thess. 5. 2.

Rev. 14. 8.

l Rev. 18. 9.

m ch. 40. 11.

of him, and pangs as of a woman in travail.

44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jōr'dan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will ¹⁶ appoint me the time? and ^a who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye ^b the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Bāb'ŷ-lon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chāl-dē'ans: Surely ^c the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitation desolate with them.

46 ^d At the noise of the taking of Bāb'ŷ-lon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAPTER 51.

Severe judgment of God against Babylon in revenge of Israel.

THUS saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Bāb'ŷ-lon, and against them that dwell in the ¹ midst of them that rise up against me, ^a a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Bāb'ŷ-lon ^b fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: ^c for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chāl-dē'ans, ^d and they that are thrust through in her streets.

5 ^e For İs'ra-el hath not been forsaken, nor Jū'dah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of İs'ra-el.

6 ^f Flee out of the midst of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; ^g he will render unto her a recompence.

7 ^h Bāb'ŷ-lon hath been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the ⁱ nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations ^j are mad.

8 Bāb'ŷ-lon is suddenly ^k fallen and destroyed: ^l howl for her; ^m take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Bāb'ŷ-lon, but she is not healed: forsake her,

and ^a let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up *even* to the skies.

10 The LORD hath ^a brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zi'ōn the work of the LORD our God.

11 Make ² bright the arrows; gather the shields: ^v the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Mēdes: for his device *is* against Bāb'ŷ-lon, to destroy it; because it *is* the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 ^a Set up the standard upon the walls of Bāb'ŷ-lon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ³ ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

13 ^a O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy covetousness.

14 ^a The LORD of hosts hath sworn ^a by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, ^a as with caterpillers; and they shall ^a lift up a shout against thee.

15 ^a He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and ^v hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth *his* voice, *there is* a ^a multitude of waters in the heavens; and ^v he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man ^v is brutish by *his* knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: ^a for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

18 ^v They *are* vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 ^a The portion of Jā'qob *is* not like them; for he *is* the former of all things: and *Is'ra-el* *is* the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

20 ^a Thou *art* my battle ax *and* weapons of war: for ^a with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces ^b old and young; and with thee will I break

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 51.

^a Isa. 13. 14.
ch. 45. 16.^a Ps. 37. 6.² pure.^v Isa. 13. 17.^q Nah. 2. 1.³ liers in wait.^r Rev. 17. 1.^s ch. 49. 13.⁴ by his soul.^t Nah. 3. 15.⁵ utter.^u Gen. 1. 1.

Ps. 146. 5. 6.

Isa. 40. 26.

Acts 14. 15.

Col. 1. 16, 17.

Heb. 1. 2, 3.

^v Job 9. 8.⁵ Or, noise.^w Ps. 135. 7.⁷ Or, is more brutish than to know.^x ch. 50. 2.^y Jonah 2. 8.^z Ps. 16. 5.

Ps. 73. 25.

ch. 10. 16.

Lam. 3. 24.

^a Isa. 10. 5.

ch. 50. 23.

⁸ Or, in thee, or, by thee.^b 2 Chr. 36. 17.^c ch. 50. 15, 16.^d Isa. 13. 2.

Zech. 4. 7.

^e Rev. 8. 8.^f Isa. 13. 2.^g ch. 25. 14.^h ch. 50. 41.ⁱ ch. 50. 13.^j Isa. 19. 16.^k Lam. 2. 9.

Amos 1. 5.

^l ch. 50. 24.^m Isa. 21. 10.¹⁰ Or, in the time that he thresheth her.ⁿ Nah. 3. 13.

Matt. 13. 30.

^o 2 Chr. 36. 9.

10.

ch. 24.

in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 ^a And I will render unto Bāb'ŷ-lon and to all the inhabitants of Chāl-dē'ā all their evil that they have done in Zi'ōn in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I *am* against thee, ^a O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, ^a and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be ^a desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 ^a Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, ^a prepare the nations against her, call together against her ^a the kingdoms of Ār'ā-rat, Mīn'nī, and Āsh'chē-naz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Mēdes; the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Bāb'ŷ-lon, ^a to make the land of Bāb'ŷ-lon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Bāb'ŷ-lon have forborn to fight, they have remained in *their* holds: their might hath failed; ^a they became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; ^a her bars are broken.

31 ^a One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon that his city is taken at *one* end.

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; The daughter of Bāb'ŷ-lon *is* ^m like a threshing-floor, ¹⁰ *it is* time to thresh her: yet a little while, ^a and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon hath ^a devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed

me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 ¹¹ The violence done to me and to my ¹² flesh be upon Bāb'ŷ-lon, shall the ¹³ inhabitant of Zī'ōn say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chāl-dē'a, shall Jē-rŷ-sā-lēm say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, ¹⁴ I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; ¹⁵ and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 ¹⁶ And Bāb'ŷ-lon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, ¹⁷ an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions: they shall ¹⁸ yell as lions' whelps.

39 ¹⁹ In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is ²⁰ "Shē'shāch taken! and how is ²¹ the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Bāb'ŷ-lon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 ²² The sea is come up upon Bāb'ŷ-lon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth ²³ any son of man pass thereby.

44 ²⁴ And I will punish Bēl in Bāb'ŷ-lon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yea, the wall of Bāb'ŷ-lon shall fall.

45 ²⁵ My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And ²⁶ I will leave your heart faint, and ye fear ²⁷ for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come ²⁸ one year, and after that in ²⁹ another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will ³⁰ do judgment upon the graven images of Bāb'ŷ-lon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then ³¹ the heaven and the earth, and all that ³² is therein, shall sing for Bāb'ŷ-lon: ³³ for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 51.

11 My violence.

12 Or, remainder.

13 inhabitress.

p Zech. 1. 15.

q ch. 50. 38.

r Isa. 13. 22.

s 2 Chr. 29. 8. ch. 18. 16.

14 Or, shake themselves.

t Dan. 5. 1. 30.

u ch. 25. 26.

v Isa. 13. 19. ch. 49. 23.

Dan. 4. 30.

w Isa. 8. 7. 8.

x ch. 50. 2.

y Rev. 18. 4.

15 Or, let not.

z 2 Ki. 19. 7.

16 visit upon.

a Isa. 44. 23.

b ch. 50. 3.

17 Or, Both Bāb'ŷ-lon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon, etc.

18 Or, the country.

c ch. 44. 28.

d Ps. 44. 15.

e ch. 49. 16. Amos 9. 2.

f Isa. 13. 6-9. Isa. 15. 5. ch. 50. 22. Zeph. 1. 10.

g Deut. 32. 35. Ps. 94. 1. Isa. 34. 8.

h ch. 46. 18. ch. 48. 15.

19 Or, The walls of broad Babylon.

20 Or, made naked.

i Hab. 2. 13.

21 Or, on the behalf of.

22 Or, prince of Moab, or, chief chamberlain.

49 ¹⁷ As Bāb'ŷ-lon hath caused the slain of Iŷ-ra-el to fall, so at Bāb'ŷ-lon shall fall the slain of all ¹⁸ the earth.

50 ¹⁹ Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jē-rŷ-sā-lēm come into your mind.

51 ²⁰ We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 ²¹ Though Bāb'ŷ-lon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 ²² A sound of a cry cometh from Bāb'ŷ-lon, and great destruction from the land of the Chāl-dē'ans:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Bāb'ŷ-lon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Bāb'ŷ-lon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: ²³ for the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith ²⁴ the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ²⁵ The broad walls of Bāb'ŷ-lon shall be utterly ²⁶ broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and ²⁷ the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jē-rē-mī'ah the prophet commanded Sēr-a-ī'ah the son of Nē-rī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'jah, when he went ²⁸ with Zēd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah into Bāb'ŷ-lon in the fourth year of his reign. And this Sēr-a-ī'ah was a ²⁹ quiet prince.

60 So Jē-rē-mī'ah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Bāb'ŷ-lon, even all these words that are written against Bāb'ŷ-lon.

61 And Jē-rē-mī'ah said to Sēr-a-ī'ah, When thou comest to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be ²³ desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, ²⁴ that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrā'tēs:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Bāb'ŷ-lon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jēr-e-mi'ah.

CHAPTER 52.

1 Zedekiah rebels. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed. 24 The captives carried away.

ZED-E-KI'AH was ^a one and twenty years old when he ¹ began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jēr-ŷ-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Hā-nū'tal the daughter of Jēr-e-mi'ah of Lib'nah.

2 And he did that *which* was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jē-hoi'a-kim had done.

3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jēr-ŷ-sā-lēm and Jū'dah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zē-de-kī'ah ^b rebelled against the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in the ^c ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon came, he and all his army, against Jēr-ŷ-sā-lēm, and pitched ^d against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zē-de-kī'ah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, ^e the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which *was* by the king's garden; (now the Chāl-dē'anš *were* by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chāl-dē'anš pursued after the king, and overtook Zē-de-kī'ah in the plains of Jēr-ī-chō; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 ¶ Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon to Rib'lah in the land of Hā'math; where he gave judgment upon him.

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 51.

f ch. 50. 3, 39.

23 desolations.

k Rev. 18. 21.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 52.

α 2 Ki. 24. 18.

2 Chr. 36. 11.

1 reigned.

b Ezek. 17. 12-16.

c 2 Ki. 25. 1.

ch. 39. 1.

Zech. 8. 19.

d Deut. 28. 52-57.

Isa. 42. 24,

25.

ch. 6. 3-6.

e Lev. 26. 14,

26.

Isa. 3. 1.

Ezek. 4. 16.

f ch. 32. 4.

g ch. 39. 6, 7.

2 blinded.

h Judg. 16. 21.

3 Or, fetters.

4 house of the

wards.

i 2 Ki. 25. 8.

Zech. 7. 5.

j ch. 39. 9.

5 chief of the

executioners,

or, slaughter-

men, or, chief

marshal.

And so

verse 14.

6 stood before.

k 2 Ki. 25. 9.

Ps. 74. 6, 8.

Isa. 64. 10, 11.

ch. 26. 15.

Matt. 24. 1, 2.

l ch. 27. 19.

m Ex. 27. 3.

7 Or, instruments

to re-

move the

ashes.

8 Or, basons.

9 Or, censers.

10 their brass.

n 1 Ki. 7. 15,

21, 22.

2 Chr. 3. 15.

11 thread.

10 ^g And the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon slew the sons of Zē-de-kī'ah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Jū'dah in Rib'lah.

11 Then he ² put out the eyes of Zē-de-kī'ah; and the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon bound him in ³ chains, and carried him to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and put him in ⁴ prison till the day of his death.

12 ¶ ⁵ Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which *was* the nineteenth year of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, ⁶ came Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan, ⁷ captain of the guard, *which* ⁸ served the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, into Jēr-ŷ-sā-lēm,

13 And ⁹ burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jēr-ŷ-sā-lēm, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chāl-dē'anš, that *were* with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jēr-ŷ-sā-lēm round about.

15 Then Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive *certain* of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard left *certain* of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 ¹ Also the pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, the Chāl-dē'anš brake, and carried all the brass of them to Bāb'ŷ-lon.

18 ² The caldrons also, and the ³ shovels, and the snuffers, and the ⁴ bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

19 And the basons, and the ⁵ fire-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; *that which was* of gold in gold, and *that which was* of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that *were* under the bases, which king Sōl'o-mon had made in the house of the LORD: ¹⁰ the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And *concerning* the ¹¹ pillars, the height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits; and a ¹² fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof *was* four fingers: *it was* hollow.

22 And a chapter of brass *was* upon it; and the height of one chapter *was* five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates *were* like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and ^oall the pomegranates upon the network *were* an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took ^pSēr-ā-i'ah the chief priest, ^qand Zēph-ā-nī'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the ^rdoor:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that ^swere near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the ^tprincipal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon to Rīb'lah.

27 And the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon smote them, and put them to death in Rīb'lah in the land of Hā'math. Thus ^uJū'dah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 ^vThis is the people whom Nēb'u-chād-rēz'zar carried away captive:

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 52.

^o 1 Ki. 7. 20.

^p 2 Chr. 3. 16.

^q 1 Chr. 6. 14.

^r 2 Ki. 25. 18.

ch. 21. 1.

^s 12 threshold.

^t 13 saw the face of the king.

^u 14 Or, scribe of the captain of the host.

^v Lev. 26. 33.

^w 2 Ki. 24. 2.

^x 2 Chr. 36. 20.

^y u ch. 39. 9.

^z 15 souls.

^{aa} v 2 Ki. 25. 27-30.

^{ab} w Gen. 40. 13, 20.

^{ac} 16 good things with him.

^{ad} x 2 Sam. 9. 13.

^{ae} 17 the matter of the day in his day.

in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 ^{af}In the eighteenth year of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar he carried away captive from Jē-ru'sā-lēm eight hundred thirty and two ^{ag}persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar Nēb'u-zār-ā'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ ^{ah}And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jē-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth ^{ai}day of the month, that E'vil-mē-rō'dach king of Bāb'ŷ-lon in the ^{aj}first year of his reign ^{ak}lifted up the head of Jē-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah, and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake ^{al}kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Bāb'ŷ-lon,

33 And changed his prison garments: ^{am}and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And ^{an}for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, ^{ao}every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

THE

LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jerusalem's misery for her sins: 12 she bemoaneth her afflictions, 18 and confesseth God's judgments to be just.*

HOW doth the city sit solitary, *that was full of people!* ^ahow is she become as a widow! she *that was great among the nations, and* ^bprincess among the provinces, *how* is she become tributary!

2 She ^cweepeth sore in the ^dnight, and her tears are on her cheeks: ^eamong all her lovers she hath none to comfort *her*: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 ^fJū'dah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and ^gbecause of great servitude: ^hshe dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 1.

^a verse 9.

Isa. 47. 7.

^b Ezra 4. 20.

^c verse 16.

Jer. 13. 17.

^d Job 7. 3.

Ps. 6. 6.

^e Jer. 4. 30.

^f Lev. 26. 14, 32, 33.

^g 1 for the greatness of servitude.

^h Deut. 28. 64.

ⁱ Jer. 30. 14, ch. 3. 39.

^j 2 Or, desirable.

4 The ways of Zī'ōn do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she *is* in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her ^kfor the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zī'ōn all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts *that* find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jē-ru'sā-lēm remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her ^lpleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the ene-

my, and none did help her: the ¹adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm hath grievously sinned; therefore she ³is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because ⁷they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness *is* in her skirts; she ⁴remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O LORD, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified *himself*.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her ⁴pleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that ¹they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, ^mthey seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat ⁵to relieve the soul: see, O LORD, and consider; for I am become vile.

12 ¶ ⁶Is it nothing to you, all ye that ⁷pass by? behold, and ⁿsee if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted *me* in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaieth against them: he hath ⁵spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 ⁿThe yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the LORD hath delivered me into *their* hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty *men* in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: ⁿthe Lord hath trodden ⁸the virgin, the daughter of Jū'dah, as in a winepress.

16 For these *things* I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should ⁹relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zi'ōn spreadeth forth her hands, and *there* is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jā'qob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ The LORD is ⁿrighteous; for I

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 1.

- i Micah 4. 11.
3 is become a removing, or, wandering.
j Jer. 13. 22.
k Deut. 32. 29.
4 Or, desirable.
l Deut. 23. 3.
Neh. 13. 1.
m Jer. 38. 9.
5 Or, to make the soul to come again.
6 Or, it is nothing.
7 pass by the way.
n Dan. 9. 12.
Matt. 24. 21.
Luke 21. 22.
o Job 18. 8.
Ps. 66. 11.
Ezek. 12. 13.
Hosea 7. 12.
p Deut. 28. 43.
Prov. 5. 22.
Isa. 14. 25.
Matt. 11. 29, 30.
q Isa. 63. 3.
Rev. 14. 19.
8 Or, the winepress of the virgin, etc.
9 bring back.
r Neh. 9. 33.
Dan. 9. 7.
s 1 Sam. 12. 14.
10 mouth.
t Isa. 16. 11.
Jer. 4. 19.
Hosea 11. 8.
u Deut. 32. 25.
v Jer. 46.
11 Or, proclaimed.

CHAP. 2.

- a Matt. 11. 23.
b 2 Sam. 1. 19.
c 1 Chr. 28. 2.
1 made to touch.
d Ps. 89. 39.
e Job 16. 15.
f Ps. 74. 11.
g Isa. 63. 10.
2 all the desirable of the eye.
h Jer. 52. 13.
i Ps. 80. 12.
Isa. 5. 5.
j Or, hedge.
3 Isa. 1. 8.
k Zeph. 3. 18.

have ⁹rebelled against his ¹⁰commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, *but* they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD; for I *am* in distress: my ⁹bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: ⁿabroad the sword bereaveth, at home *there* is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: *there* is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring ⁿthe day *that* thou hast ¹¹called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and my heart *is* faint.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth Jerusalem's misery: 20 he complaineth thereof to God.

HOW hath the LORD covered the daughter of Zi'ōn with a cloud in his anger, ^aand cast down from heaven unto the earth ^bthe beauty of Is'ra-el, and remembered not ^chis footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jā'qob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Jū'dah; he hath ¹brought *them* down to the ground: he ^dhath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in *his* fierce anger all the ^ehorn of Is'ra-el: ^fhe hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jā'qob like a flaming fire, *which* devoureth round about.

4 He ^ghath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew ²all *that were* pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zi'ōn: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Is'ra-el, ^hhe hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Jū'dah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently ⁱtaken away his ³tabernacle, ^jas if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: ^kthe LORD

hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zi'ôn, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The LORD hath ¹ cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath ² given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; ³ they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zi'ôn: ⁴ he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from ⁵ destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: ⁶ her king and her princes are among the Gén'tiles: ⁷ the law is no more; her ⁸ prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zi'ôn sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jê-ru'sā-lēm hang down their heads to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, ⁹ my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings ¹⁰ swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where ¹¹ is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? ¹² what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jê-ru'sā-lēm? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zi'ôn? for thy breach ¹³ is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not ¹⁴ discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 ¹⁵ All that pass ¹⁵ by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, saying, Is this the city that men call ¹⁶ The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, ¹⁷ We

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 2.

l Ps. 78. 59-61.
Isa. 64. 10, 11.
Jer. 7. 12-14.
Ezek. 7. 21.
Micah 3. 12.
Matt. 24. 2.

4 shut up.

m Ps. 74. 4.

n Isa. 34. 11.

Amos 7. 7.

5 swallowing up.

o Deut. 28. 36.

2 Ki. 25. 7.

p 2 Chr. 15. 3.

q Ps. 74. 9.

Amos 8. 11,

12.

Micah 3. 6, 7.

r Job 2. 13.

Isa. 47. 1-5.

ch. 4. 5.

s Ps. 6. 7.

t Job 16. 13.

6 Or, faint.

u Job 5. 1.

Dan. 9. 12.

v Isa. 58. 1.

w 1 Ki. 9. 8.

7 by the way.

z Ps. 48. 2.

y Ps. 56. 2.

z Ps. 35. 21.

a Lev. 26. 16.

Deut. 28. 15.

b Deut. 28. 43,

44.

c Ps. 38. 16.

ch. 1. 5.

d Jer. 14. 17.

ch. 1. 15.

e Mark 13. 35.

f Ps. 62. 8.

g Isa. 51. 20.

ch. 4. 1.

h Nah. 3. 10.

i Ex. 32. 11.

k Lev. 23. 29.

Deut. 28. 53.

Jer. 19. 9.

ch. 4. 10.

8 Or, swaddled with their hands.

i ch. 4. 13.

j 2 Chr. 36. 17.

k Ps. 31. 13.

Jer. 46. 5.

l Hosea 9. 12.

CHAP. 3.

a Ps. 88. 5.

b Job 30. 20.

Ps. 23. 2.

c Hosea 5. 14.

have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, ¹ we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done ² that which he had ³ devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused ⁴ thine enemy to ⁵ rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zi'ôn, ⁶ let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches ⁷ pour ⁸ out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger ⁹ in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O LORD, and ¹⁰ consider to whom thou hast done this. ¹¹ Shall the women eat their fruit, and children ¹² of a span long? shall ¹³ the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The ¹⁴ young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain ¹⁵ them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day ¹⁶ my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: ¹⁷ those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The prophet bewaileth his own calamities: 37 his humble confession of sins.

I AM the man ¹ that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me ² into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand ³ against me all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.

6 ⁴ He hath set me in dark places, as they ⁵ that be dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also ⁶ when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 ⁷ He was unto me as a bear ly-

ing in wait, *and as a lion in secret places.*

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and ^apulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and ^eset me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the ¹arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a derision ^fto all my people; *and their song all the day.*

15 ^gHe hath filled me with ²bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth ^hwith gravel stones, he hath ³covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgot ⁴prosperity.

18 ⁱAnd I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 ⁵Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath *them* still in remembrance, and is ⁶humbled in me.

21 This I ⁷recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 ⁸*It is* of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 *They are new* ^kevery morning: great is thy ¹faithfulness.

24 The LORD *is* my ^mportion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD *is* good unto them that ⁿwait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 *It is good that a man* should both hope ^oand quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 ^p*It is* good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 ^qHe sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne *it* upon him.

29 ^rHe putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 ^sHe giveth *his* cheek to the smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 ^tFor the LORD will not cast off for ever:

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For ^uhe doth not afflict ^swillingly nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of ^vthe most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, ^wthe LORD ¹⁰approveth not.

37 ^xWho is he ^wthat saith, and it

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 3.

d Hosea 6. 1.

e Job 6. 4.

f Ps. 38. 2.

1 sons.

f Neh. 4. 2-4.

j Ps. 22. 6, 7.

Jer. 20. 7.

Matt. 27. 29-31.

g Jer. 9. 15.

2 bitterresses.

h Prov. 20. 17.

3 Or, rolled me in the ashes.

4 good.

i Ps. 31. 22.

5 Or,

Remember.

6 bowed.

7 make to return to my heart.

j Neh. 9. 31.

k Ps. 57. 10.

Mal. 3. 6.

k Isa. 33. 2.

l Heb. 10. 23.

m Ps. 16. 5.

n Ps. 130. 6.

o Ps. 37. 7.

p Ps. 94. 12.

q Jer. 15. 17.

r Job 42. 6.

s Micah 5. 1.

Matt. 5. 39.

t Ps. 94. 14.

u Heb. 12. 10.

8 from his heart.

9 Or, a superior.

y Hab. 1. 13.

10 Or, seeth not.

w Ps. 33. 9.

x Job 2. 10.

11 Or, murmur.

y Micah 7. 9.

z Ps. 110. 50.

a Ps. 86. 4.

b Dan. 9. 5.

c 1 Cor. 4. 13.

d Isa. 63. 15.

12 my soul.

13 Or, more than all.

e Ps. 35. 7.

f Ps. 69. 4.

g Jer. 37. 15.

h Dan. 6. 17.

i Ps. 69. 2.

j 2 Chr. 33. 13.

k Ps. 18. 5, 6.

Jonah 2. 2.

l Ps. 6. 8.

Rom. 8. 26.

k Ps. 69. 18.

Isa. 58. 9.

Jas. 4. 8.

l 1 Sam. 25. 39.

m Ps. 35. 1.

Jer. 51. 36.

n Ps. 71. 23.

o Jer. 11. 19.

p Ps. 139. 2.

cometh to pass, *when* the LORD commandeth *it* not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not ^aevil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man ¹¹complain, ^va man for the punishment of his sins?

40 ²Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.

41 ^aLet us lift up our heart with *our* hands unto God in the heavens.

42 ^bWe have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that *our* prayer should not pass through.

45 Thou hast made us *as* ^cthe off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 Till the LORD ^dlook down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth ¹²mine heart ¹³because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, ^ewithout cause.

53 They have cut off my life ^fin the dungeon, and ^gcast a stone upon me.

54 ^hWaters flowed over mine head; *then* I said, I am cut off.

55 ⁱI called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou ^jhast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou ^kdrewest near in the day *that* I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast ^lpleaded the causes of my soul; ^mthou hast deemed my life.

59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance *and* all their ⁿimaginings against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, *and* all their imaginings against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold their ^ositting down, and their rising up; *I am* their music.

64 ¶ *p* Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them ¹⁴ sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the *a* heavens of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate: 13 she confesseth her sins. 21 Edom threatened.*

HOW is the gold become dim! *how* is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zi'ôn, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed *a* as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the ¹ sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people *is become* cruel, ^b like the ostriches in the wilderness.

4 The *a* tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, *and* no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet ^d embrace dunghills.

6 For the ² punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people *is* greater than the punishment of the sin of Sôd'om, that was *a* overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her ³ Nâz'a-rites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing *was* of sapphire:

8 Their visage *is* ⁴ blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: ^f their skin cleaveth to their bones; it *is* withered, it *is* become like a stick.

9 *They that be slain with the sword* are better than *they that be slain with hunger*: for these ⁵ pine away, stricken through for *want* of the fruits of the field.

10 ^a The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and ^b hath kindled a fire in Zi'ôn, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all ^c the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adver-

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 3.

p Ps. 28. 4.*Jer.* 11. 20.*2 Tim.* 4. 14.*Rev.* 6. 10.

14 Or, obstinacy of heart.

q Ps. 8. 3.

CHAP. 4.

a 2 Cor. 4. 7.

1 Or, sea calves.

b Job 39. 14.*c* Ps. 22. 15.*d* Job 24. 8.*Luke* 15. 16.

2 Or, iniquity.

e Gen. 19. 23.

3 Or, distinguished ones.

4 darker than blackness.

f Ps. 102. 5.

5 flow out.

g ch. 2. 20.*h* Deut. 32. 22.*i* Deut. 29. 24.*j* Jer. 5. 31.*k* Matt. 23. 31.*l* Jer. 2. 34.

6 Or, in that they could not but touch.

7 Or, ye polluted.

8 Or, face.

m ch. 5. 13.*n* 2 Ki. 24. 7.*Isa.* 29. 5, 6.*o* 2 Ki. 25. 4.*p* Jer. 51. 33.

9 Or, the lower grounds.

q Gen. 2. 7.*r* Jer. 52. 9.

10 Or, Thine iniquity.

11 Or, carry thee captive for thy sins.

CHAP. 5.

1 cometh for price.

2 On our necks are we persecuted.

sary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

13 ¶ *j* For the sins of her prophets, *and* the iniquities of her priests, ^k that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered *as* blind men in the streets, ^l they have polluted themselves with blood, ^o so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; ⁷ *it is* unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more *so* join *there*.

16 The ^a anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: ^m they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, ⁿ our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation *that* could not save *us*.

18 ^o They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end *is* near, our days are fulfilled; for ^p our end *is* come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in ^q the wilderness.

20 The *a* breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, ^r was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ¶ Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of E'dom, that dwellest in the land of Ūz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ¶ ¹⁰ The punishment of thine iniquity *is* accomplished, O daughter of Zi'ôn; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of E'dom; he will ¹¹ discover thy sins.

CHAPTER 5.

A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer to God.

REMEMBER, O LORD; what *is* come upon us: consider, and behold our reproach.

2 Our inheritance *is* turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers *are* as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood ¹ *is* sold unto us.

5 ² Our necks *are* under persecution: we labour, *and* have no rest.

6 ^a We have given the hand ^b to the Ē-gŷp'tjans, and to the Ās-sŷr'ī-ans, to be satisfied with bread.

7 ^c Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: *there is* none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the *peril* of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the ³ terrible famine.

11 ^d They ravished the women in Zi'ôn, and the maids in the cities of Jū'dah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men ^e to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 ^f The elders have ceased from

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 5.

^a Gen. 24. 2.^b Jer. 50. 13.^c Hosea 12. 1.^d Jer. 16. 12.^e Ezek. 18. 2.^f Matt. 23. 32.^g Or, terrors,^h or, storms.ⁱ Isa. 13. 16.^j Judg. 16. 21.^k 2 Ki. 25. 18.^l The crown of^m our head isⁿ fallen.^o Job 17. 7.^p Ps. 6. 7.^q for length of^r days.^s Or, For wilt^t thou utterly^u reject us?

the gate, the young men from their musick.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 ⁴ The crown is fallen *from* our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint; ⁵ for these *things* our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zi'ôn, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us ⁵ so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 ⁶ But thou hast utterly reject-ed us; thou art very wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET EZEKIEL.

CHAPTER 1.

Ezekiel's vision of four cherubims, and four wheels.

NOW it came to pass in ^a the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the ¹ captives by the river of Chē'bār, that ^b the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Jē-hoi'a-chin's captivity,

3 ^c The word of the LORD came expressly unto ² Ē-zē'ki-ēl the priest, the son of Bū'zī, in the land of the Chāl-dē'ans by the river Chē'bār; and ^d the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, ^e a whirlwind came ^f out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire ³ infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 ⁴ Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this ⁵ was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were ⁴ straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 1.

^a 2 Ki. 23. 3.^b 1 captivity.^c Matt. 3. 16.^d 2 Pet. 1. 21.^e 2 Jehezkel.^f 2 Ki. 3. 15.^g Isa. 21. 1.^h Jer. 23. 19.ⁱ Jer. 1. 14.^j Jer. 4. 6.^k catching^l itself.^m Rev. 4. 6.ⁿ ch. 10. 8.^o a straight^p foot.^q Dan. 10. 6.^r Rev. 1. 15.^s Isa. 6. 6.^t ch. 10. 18.^u Rev. 4. 8.^v Rev. 4. 7.^w Num. 2. 10.^x Or, divided^y above.^z Isa. 6. 2.^{aa} Dan. 10. 5, 6.^{ab} Matt. 28. 3.^{ac} Rev. 4. 5.^{ad} 2 Zach. 4. 10.^{ae} Ex. 3. 2.^{af} Judg. 13. 20.^{ag} 2 Ki. 2. 11.^{ah} Ps. 104. 4.^{ai} Matt. 24. 27.

they sparkled ⁴ like the colour of burnished brass.

8 ⁷ And *they had* the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for ⁸ the likeness of their faces, they four ¹ had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were ⁵ stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and ^m two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, ⁿ and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ^o ran and returned ^p as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold ^q one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 ^r The appearance of the wheels and their work *was* ^s like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: *and* they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their ^t rings *were* ^u full of eyes round about them four.

19 And ^v when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither *was* their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit ^w of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

21 When those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit ^x of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

22 ^y And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature *was* as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament *were* their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 ^z And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like ^a the noise of great waters, as the ^b voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, *and* had let down their wings.

26 ¶ ^c And above the firmament that *was* over their heads *was* the likeness of a throne, ^d as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness ^e as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 ^f And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 1.

q ch. 10. 9.

r ch. 10. 9, 10.

s Dan. 10. 6.

t Prov. 15. 3.

u ch. 10. 12.

v ch. 10. 16, 17.

w Or, of life.

x Or, of life.

y ch. 10. 1.

z ch. 10. 3.

a Dan. 10. 6.

b Rev. 1. 15.

c Job 37. 4, 5.

d Ps. 18. 15.

e ch. 10. 5.

f ch. 10. 1.

g Ex. 24. 10.

h Isa. 6. 1.

i ch. 8. 2.

j Rev. 4. 3.

k Ex. 33. 20.

l Num. 12. 8.

m ch. 8. 4.

n ch. 43. 3.

o Dan. 8. 17.

p Acts 9. 4.

q Rev. 1. 17.

CHAP. 2.

a Dan. 10. 11.

b Num. 11. 25.

c Judg. 13. 25.

d Neh. 9. 20.

e ch. 3. 24.

f Joel 2. 28, 29.

g 1 nations.

h Jer. 3. 25.

i ch. 3. 7.

j 2 hard of face.

k e ch. 3. 11.

l f ch. 33. 39.

m g Matt. 10. 28.

n 3 Or, rebels.

o h Heb. 11. 27.

p 1 Pet. 3. 14.

q i ch. 3. 26, 27.

r j Jer. 1. 7, 17.

s Matt. 28. 20.

t 4 rebellion.

u k Rev. 10. 9.

v l Jer. 1. 9.

w m ch. 3. 1.

x n Isa. 3. 11.

CHAP. 3.

a ch. 2. 8, 9.

the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 ^a As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about. ^b This *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, ^c I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Ezekiel's commission: 6 his instructions: 9 the roll of heavy judgments spread before him.

AND he said unto me, Son of man, ^a stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And ^b the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Is'ra-el, to a rebellious ^c nation that hath rebelled against me: ^d they and their fathers have transgressed against me, *even* unto this very day.

4 ^e For they are ^f impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God.

5 ^g And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet ^h shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, ⁱ be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though ^j briars and thorns *be* with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: ^k be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, ^l though they *be* a rebellious house.

7 ^m And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are ⁿ most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; ^o be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and ^p eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, ^q an hand *was* sent unto me; and, lo, ^r a roll of a book *was* therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it *was* written within and without: and *there was* written therein lamentations, and mourning, and ^s woe.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Ezekiel eateth the roll: 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophecy.

MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; ^a eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Is'ra-el.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I ^beat it; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Īs'ra-el, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou *art* not sent to a people ¹ of a strange speech and of an hard language, *but* to the house of Īs'ra-el;

6 Not to many people ² of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. ³ Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But the house of Īs'ra-el will not hearken unto thee; ^c for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Īs'ra-el *are* ⁴ impudent and hardhearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 ^a As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then ^e the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed *be* the glory of the LORD from his place.

13 I *heard* also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that ⁵ touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went ⁶ in bitterness, in the ⁷ heat of my spirit; but ⁸ the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tēl-ā-bib, that dwelt by the river of Chē'bār, and ⁹ I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee

B. C. 595.

CHAP. 3.

^b Rev. 10. 9.

1 deep of lip, and heavy of tongue.

2 deep of lip, and heavy of language.

3 Or, If I had sent thee, etc., would they not have hearkened unto thee?

^c John 15. 20.

4 stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.

^d Jer. 1. 18.

^e ch. 8. 3. Acts 8. 39.

5 kissell.

6 bitter.

7 hot anger.

^f 2 Ki. 3. 15.

^g Job 2. 13. Ps. 137. 1.

^h Song 8. 3. Song 5. 7. Isa. 21. 6, 8, 11, 12. Isa. 52. 8. Isa. 55. 10. Jer. 6. 17.

ⁱ Rom. 1. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 16.

^j ch. 33. 6.

^k Acts 20. 26.

^l ch. 18. 24. 2 Pet. 2. 20.

8 righteousnesses.

^m Rom. 2. 7.

ⁿ Acts 18. 6.

^o ch. 8. 4.

^p ch. 1. 28.

^q ch. 1. 1.

^r ch. 2. 2.

^s ch. 4. 8.

^t ch. 24. 27. Luke 1. 20, 22.

9 a man reproving.

^u ch. 2. 5, 6.

^v ch. 24. 27. ch. 33. 22.

^w ch. 12. 2, 3.

^h a watchman unto the house of Īs'ra-el: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, ⁱ to save his life; the same wicked *man* ^j shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; ^k but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, When a ^l righteous *man* doth turn from his ⁸ righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous *man*, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely ^m live, because he is warned; also ⁿ thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into ^o the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, ^p the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I ^q saw by the river of Chē'bār; and I fell on my face.

24 Then ^r the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, ^s they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And ^t I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them ⁹ a reprover: ^u for they *are* a rebellious house.

27 ^v But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: ^w for they *are* a rebellious house.

CHAPTER 4.

By the type of a siege is shewed the time from Jeroboam's defection to the captivity.

THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee,

and pourtray upon it the city, *even* Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set ¹ *battering* rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee ² an iron pan, and set it *for* a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. ^a *This shall be* a sign to the house of Is'-ra-el.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Is'-ra-el upon it: *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, ³ three hundred and ninety days: ^b so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Is'-ra-el.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Jû'dah forty days: I have appointed thee ⁴ each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm, and thine arm *shall be* uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 ^c And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee ^e from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 ¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and ^f *fitches*, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat *shall be* by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it *as* barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh ^g out of man, in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thus ^d shall the children of Is'-ra-el eat their defiled bread among the Gën'-tiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, ^e Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even

B. C. 505.

CHAP. 4.

1 Or, chief leaders.

2 Or, a flat plate, or, slice.

^a Isa. 8. 18. ch. 12. 6, 11. Mark 14. 22. Luke 2. 34. John 4. 48.

³ From the establishment of idolatry by Jeroboam. 1 Ki. 12. 26, till B. C. 585.

^b Num. 14. 34.

⁴ a day for a year, a year for a year.

^c ch. 3. 25.

⁵ from thy side to thy side.

⁶ Or, spelt.

^d Dan. 1. 8. Hosea 9. 5.

^e ch. 9. 8. Acts 10. 14.

^f Ex. 22. 31. Lev. 11. 49.

^g Lev. 19. 7. Deut. 14. 3. Isa. 65. 4.

^h Lev. 25. 26. Ps. 105. 16. Isa. 3. 1. ch. 5. 16.

ⁱ Lev. 26. 26. Deut. 28. 48. Ps. 68. 3. Lam. 1. 11. ch. 12. 18. 19.

^j Lev. 26. 39. ch. 24. 21.

B. C. 504.

CHAP. 5.

^a Lev. 21. 5. Isa. 7. 20. ch. 44. 20.

^b ch. 4. 1.

^c Jer. 40. 6.

^d wings.

^e Jer. 41. 1, 2.

^f Rom. 1. 25. Jude 4.

^g Jer. 2. 10. ch. 11. 12.

till now have I not eaten of ^f that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there ^h *abominable* flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the ^a staff of bread in Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm: and they shall ⁱ *eat* bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and consume ^j away for their iniquity.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Under the type of hair is shown the judgment of Jerusalem for rebellion, 12 by famine, sword, and dispersion.

AND thou, son of man, take thee ^k a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, ^l and cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of ^m the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

3 ⁿ Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy ^o skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and ^p cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Is'-ra-el.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This ^q is Jê-ry'-sâ-lêm: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath ^r changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, ^s neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I ^t *even* I, am against thee, and will execute judgments

in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 ^u And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers ^h shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I ⁱ scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast ^j defiled my sanctuary with all thy ^k detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and ^m I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and ⁿ I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger ^o be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, ^p and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Lord have spoken ^q it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover ^r I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a ^s reproach and a taunt, an ^t instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in ^u furious rebukes. I the Lord have spoken ^v it.

16 When I shall ^w send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for ^x their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and ^y evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and ^z pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the Lord have spoken ^{aa} it.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Judgment of Israel for their idolatry. 8 A remnant shall be saved.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward the ^a mountains of Is^{ra}-el, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Is^{ra}-

B. C. 504.

CHAP. 5.

^g Lam. 4. 6.
Dan. 9. 12.
Amos 8. 2.
Matt. 24. 21.

^h Deut. 28. 53.
Jer. 19. 9.
Lam. 2. 20.

ⁱ Lev. 26. 33.
ch. 12. 14.

^j 2 Chr. 36. 14.
ch. 7. 20.

^k ch. 11. 21.

^l Jer. 15. 2.
ch. 6. 12.

^m Jer. 9. 16.
ch. 6. 8.

ⁿ Lev. 26. 33.
ch. 12. 14.

^o Lam. 4. 11.
Dan. 9. 2.

^p Deut. 32. 36.
Isa. 1. 24.

^q Lev. 26. 31.
Neh. 2. 17.

^r Deut. 23. 37.
Ps. 79. 4.
Jer. 24. 9.
Lam. 2. 15.

^s 1 Cor. 10. 11.

^t ch. 23. 17.

^u Deut. 32. 23,
24.
ch. 14. 21.

^v Lev. 26. 22.

^w ch. 38. 22.

CHAP. 6.

^a ch. 36. 1.

^b Lev. 26. 30.

1 Or, sun
images.

^c Lev. 26. 30.

2 dungy gods.

3 give.

^d Jer. 44. 28.
ch. 5. 2, 12.

^e Ps. 78. 40.
Isa. 7. 13.

^f Num. 15. 39.
ch. 20. 7.

^g Lev. 26. 39.
Job 42. 6.
ch. 20. 43.

^h Lev. 20. 36.
ch. 12. 16.

ⁱ ch. 5. 12.

^j Jer. 2. 29.
Jer. 15. 2, 3.
ch. 5. 12.

^k Hosea 4. 13.

Isa. 57. 5.

el, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, ^{even} I, will bring a sword upon you, and ^b I will destroy your high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your ¹ images shall be broken: and ^c I will cast down your slain ^{men} before your ² idols.

5 And I will ³ lay the dead carcasses of the children of Is^{ra}-el before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I ^{am} the Lord.

8 ¶ Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have ^{some} that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because ^e I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and ^f with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and ^g they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I ^{am} the Lord, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Smite ^h with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Is^{ra}-el! ⁱ for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I ^{am} the Lord, when their slain ^{men} shall be among their idols round about their altars, ^j upon every high hill, ^k in all the tops of the mountains, and ^l under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I ^m stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, ⁴ more desolate than the wilderness toward ⁿ Diblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Israel's final desolation.* 16 Mournful repentance of those who escape. 21 Under the type of a chain is shewed their miserable captivity.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Israel: *At an end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.*

3 Now *is* the end *come* upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will ¹ recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And ⁶ mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: *and ye shall know that I am the LORD.*

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD: An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it ² watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: *the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the ³ sounding again of the mountains.*

8 Now will I shortly ⁶ pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense ⁴ thee according to thy ways and thine abominations *that* are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 ⁷ Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them *shall remain*, nor of their ⁵ multitude, nor of any of ⁶ theirs: *neither shall there be* wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, ⁷ although they were yet alive: for the vision *is* touching the whole multitude there-

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 6.

m Isa. 5. 25.

4 Or, desolate from the wilderness.

n Num. 33. 46.

CHAP. 7.

a Deut. 32. 20.

Lam. 4. 18.

Amos 8. 2.

Matt. 24. 6.

1 give.

b ch. 5. 11.

c ch. 6. 7.

2 awaketh against thee.

d Isa. 13. 22.

ch. 12. 23-25.

1 Pet. 4. 17.

3 Or, echo.

e Ps. 79. 6.

Isa. 42. 25.

Jer. 7. 29.

ch. 21. 8.

4 upon thee.

f Jer. 6. 7.

5 Or, tumult.

6 Or, their tumultuous persons.

g Jer. 16. 5.

7 though their life were yet among the living.

8 Or, whose life is in his iniquity.

9 his iniquity.

h Deut. 32. 25.

i ch. 6. 8.

j Isa. 13. 7.

10 go into water.

k Jer. 6. 26.

l Ps. 55. 5.

11 for a separation, or, uncleanness.

m Prov. 11. 4.

Zeph. 1. 18.

12 Or, because their iniquity is their stumblingblock.

n ch. 44. 12.

o Jer. 7. 30.

13 Or, made it unto them an unclean thing.

14 Or, burglars.

p Gen. 9. 6.

2 Ki. 21. 16.

Ps. 10. 8.

q Hab. 1. 6.

15 Or, they shall inherit their holy places.

16 Cutting off.

r Deut. 32. 23.

s Ps. 74. 9.

Lam. 2. 9.

t Mal. 2. 7, 8, 9.

of, *which* shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself ⁸ in ⁹ the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

15 ^h The sword *is* without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that *is* in the field shall die with the sword; and he that *is* in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 [¶] But ⁱ they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All ^j hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall ¹⁰ be weak *as* water.

18 They shall also ^k gird themselves with sackcloth, and ^l horror shall cover them; and shame *shall* be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be ¹¹ removed: their ^m silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: ¹² because it *is* ⁿ the stumblingblock of their iniquity.

20 [¶] As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: ^o but they made the images of their abominations *and* of their detestable things therein: therefore have I ¹³ set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret *place*: for the ¹⁴ robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 [¶] Make a chain: for ^p the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring ^q the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and ¹⁵ their holy places shall be defiled.

25 ¹⁶ Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and *there shall be* none.

26 ^r Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; ^s then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from ^t the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desola-

tion, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and ¹⁷ according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Ezekiel's vision of jealousy. 7 Chambers of imagery. 17 God's wrath for idolatry.*

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Jū-dah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 ^a Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

3 And he ^b put forth the form of an hand, and took me ^c by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and ^e brought me in the visions of God to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to the door ^d of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; ^e where ^{was} the seat of the image of jealousy, which ^f provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Is'ra-el ^{was} there, according to the vision that I ^g saw in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me. Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? ^{even} the great ^h abominations that the house of Is'ra-el committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, ^{and} thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Is'ra-el, poured upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Is'ra-el, and in the midst of

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 7.

17 with their judgments.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 1. 26.

Dan. 7. 9.

b ch. 2. 9.

Dan. 5. 5.

c ch. 11. 1.

d 2 Ki. 16. 14.

e Jer. 7. 30.

f Dent. 32. 16.

Ex. 20. 4.

g ch. 1. 28.

h Dent. 31. 16.

2 Chr. 36. 14.

i 2 Ki. 22. 8.

Jer. 26. 24.

j Num. 16. 17.

k Ps. 14. 1.

Isa. 29. 15.

l Ps. 10. 11.

1 In a lewd and

idolatrous

manner,

lamenting

the death of

Tammuz,

or, Adonis,

supposed

also to be

Baal-peor,

Num. 25. 3.

m Joel 2. 17.

n ch. 11. 1.

o Jer. 2. 27.

p Dent. 4. 19.

Jer. 44. 17.

2 Or. Is there

anything

lighter than

to commit, etc.

q ch. 9. 9.

r ch. 5. 13.

s ch. 5. 11.

t Prov. 1. 28.

CHAP. 9.

a Ps. 103. 20.

1 which is

turned.

2 ^a A weapon of

his breaking

in pieces.

b Lev. 16. 4.

3 upon his loins.

them stood Jā-āz-a-nī'ah the son of 'Shā'phan, with ^f every man his censor in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Is'ra-el do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, ^k The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath ^l forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, ^{and} thou shalt see greater abominations than they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which ^{was} toward the north; and, behold, there sat ¹ women weeping for Tām'mūz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen ^{this}, O son of man? turn thee yet again, ^{and} thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, ^m between the porch and the altar, ⁿ were about five and twenty men, ^o with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped ^p the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen ^{this}, O son of man? ² Is it a light thing to the house of Jū'dah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have ^q filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 ^r Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine ^s eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they ^t cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *A vision, shewing the preservation of the righteous, 5 and the destruction of the wicked.*

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, ^a Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, ¹ which lieth toward the north, and every man ² a slaughter weapon in his hand; ^b and one man among them ^{was} clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn ³ by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Is'ra-el ^{was} gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the

man clothed with linen, which *had* the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jê-ry'sā-lēm, and ⁴ set a mark upon the foreheads of the men ⁵ that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in ⁵ mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 Slay ⁶ utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but ⁴ come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and ⁶ begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which *were* before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I ¹ fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Iſ'ra-el in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jê-ry'sā-lēm?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Iſ'ra-el and Jû'dah *is* exceeding great, and the land ⁹ is ⁷ full of blood, and the city full of ⁸ perverseness: for they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and ⁴ the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, *but* ⁴ I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which *had* the inkhorn by his side, ⁹ reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The vision of coals of fire to be scattered over the city.* 8 *The vision of the cherubims.*

THEN I looked, and, behold, in the ¹ firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 ² And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, *even* under the cherub, and fill ¹ thine hand with ² coals of fire from between the cherubims, and ⁴ scatter *them* over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 9.

4 mark a mark.

c Ps. 119. 53.

5 mine ears.

6 to destruction.

d Rev. 9. 4.

e Jer. 25. 29.

Luke 12. 47.

f Num. 14. 5.

Deut. 9. 18.

Joshua 7. 6.

g 2 Ki. 21. 16.

7 filled with.

8 Or, wrestling

of judgment.

h Ps. 10. 11.

Isa. 29. 15.

i Deut. 32. 41.

9 returned

the word.

CHAP. 10.

a ch. 1. 22.

Rev. 4. 3.

b ch. 9. 2, 3.

1 the hollow of

thine hand.

c ch. 1. 13.

d Rev. 8. 5.

e ch. 1. 28.

2 was lifted up.

f Ex. 40. 35.

ch. 43. 5.

g ch. 1. 24.

h Ps. 29. 3.

3 sent forth.

i ch. 1. 8.

j ch. 1. 15.

4 flesh.

k ch. 1. 18.

l Rev. 4. 8.

5 Or, they were

called in my

hearing, wheel, or,

galgal, that

is, move

round.

m ch. 1. 6, 10.

n 2 Sam. 14. 17.

o 2 Sam. 24. 16.

p Dan. 9. 21.

q ch. 1. 5.

r ch. 1. 19.

s ch. 1. 12.

man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 ⁴ Then the glory of the LORD ² went up from the cherub, and *stood* over the threshold of the house; and ⁵ the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.

5 And the ⁵ sound of the cherubims' wings was heard *even* to the outer court, as ⁴ the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, *that* when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And *one* cherub ³ stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that *was* between the cherubims, and took *thereof*, and put *it* into the hands of *him that was* clothed with linen: who took *it*, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 ⁹ And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels *was* as the colour of a beryl stone.

10 And *as for* their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole ⁴ body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and ⁴ the wheels, *were* ² full of eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, ² it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 ¹⁴ And every one had four faces: the first face *was* the face of a cherub, and the second ² face *was* the face of a man, and the third the face of ² a lion, and the fourth the face of ² an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were lifted up. *This is* ⁴ the living creature that I saw by the river of Chê'bâr.

16 ¹⁶ And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 ¹⁷ When they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these*

lifted up themselves *also*: for the spirit ⁶ of the living creature *was* in them.

18 Then the glory of the LORD ⁷ departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims.

19 And ⁸ the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels *also* were beside them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of *Is'ra-el* *was* over them above.

20 ⁹ This is the living creature that I saw under the God of *Is'ra-el* by ¹⁰ the river of Chēbār; and I knew that they *were* the cherubims.

21 ¹¹ Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; ¹² and the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

22 And ¹³ the likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chēbār, their appearances and themselves: ¹⁴ they went every one straight forward.

CHAPTER 11.

1 The princes' presumption: 4 their sin and judgment. 14 God's purpose in saving a remnant.

MOREOVER ¹ the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the ² east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold ³ at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jā-āz-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'zūr, and Pēl-a-tī'ah the son of Bē-nā'jah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these *are* the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 Which say, ¹ It is not near; let us build houses: ² this city is the caldron, and we *be* the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of *Is'ra-el*: for ⁶ I know the things that come into your mind, *every one* of them.

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; ¹ Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have ² feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 10.

6 Or, of life.

† Ps. 78. 60.
ch. 7. 20-22.
Hosea 9. 12.

u ch. 9. 2, 3.
ch. 11. 22.

v ch. 1. 22.

w ch. 1. 1.

z ch. 1. 6.
Rev. 4. 7.

y ch. 1. 8.

z ch. 1. 10.

a ch. 1. 12.
Ps. 103. 20.

CHAP. 11.

α 1 Ki. 18. 12.
ch. 3. 12, 14.
ch. 8. 3.

b ch. 10. 19.

c ch. 8. 16.

1 Or, It is not
for us to build
houses near.

d Jer. 1. 13.

e 1 Chr. 28. 9.
Ps. 7. 9.
Jer. 16. 17.
John 2. 24.
Heb. 4. 11.

f Micah 3. 3.

g Prov. 10. 24.

h Ps. 106. 30.

i Jer. 39. 6.

j 2 Ki. 14. 25.

k Ps. 9. 16.

l Jer. 39. 5.

2 Or, which
have not
walked.

m Deut. 12. 30.
ch. 8. 10.

n Acts 5. 5.

o ch. 9. 8.

p Ps. 31. 20.
Isa. 8. 14.

q Jer. 24. 5.

r ch. 37. 23.

s Deut. 30. 6.
2 Chr. 30. 12.

t Jer. 24. 7.

u Zeph. 3. 9.

v Ps. 51. 10.

w Jer. 31. 33.

x Zech. 7. 12.

y Jer. 11. 4.

ch. 14. 11.
ch. 35. 29.
Heb. 8. 10.

w Heb. 3. 12.

x ch. 1. 19.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and ¹⁰ *h* will execute judgments among you.

10 ¹ Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in ² the border of *Is'ra-el*; ³ and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

11 This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; *but* I will judge you in ¹² the border of *Is'ra-el*:

12 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD: ¹ for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but ² have done after the manners of the heathen that *are* round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that ¹ Pēl-a-tī'ah the son of Bē-nā'jah died. Then ² fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of *Is'ra-el*?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, *even* thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of *Is'ra-el* wholly, *are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jē-ru-sā-lēm have said, Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, ¹ yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; ¹ I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of *Is'ra-el*.

18 And they shall come thither, and ² they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And ¹ I will give them one heart, and I will put ² a new spirit within you; and I will take ³ the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: ¹ and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But *as for them* whose ¹ heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

22 ¶ Then did the cherubims ¹ lift

up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of *Is'ra-el* was over them above.

23 And ¹the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood ²upon the mountain ^a which is on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards ^bthe spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into *Chāl-dē'a*, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I ^cspake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The type of Ezekiel's removing, 8 sheweth the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 Ezekiel's trembling sheweth the desolation of the Jews.

THE word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which ^ahave eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they ^{are} a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare these ¹stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they ^{be} a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing; and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, ²as they that go forth into captivity.

5 ³Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: ^bfor I have set thee ^{for} a sign unto the house of *Is'ra-el*.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I ⁴digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of *Is'ra-el*, the rebellious house, said unto thee, ^cWhat doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; This ^aburden concerneth the prince in *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*, and all the house of *Is'ra-el* that ^{are} among them.

11 Say, I ^{am} your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: ⁵they shall remove and go into captivity.

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 11.

y ch. 8. 4.

z Zech. 14. 4.

a ch. 43. 2.

b ch. 8. 3.

2 Cor. 12. 2.

c Acts 20. 20.

CHAP. 12.

a Isa. 6. 9.

Jer. 5. 21.

Matt. 13. 13.

1 Or, instruments.

2 as the goings forth of captivity.

3 Dig for thee.

b Isa. 8. 18.

ch. 4. 3.

4 digged for me.

c ch. 24. 19.

d Mal. 1. 1.

5 by removing go into captivity.

e Jer. 39. 4.

f Job 19. 6.

Jer. 52. 9.

Lam. 1. 13.

g Jer. 52. 11.

ch. 17. 16.

h ch. 5. 10.

i Ps. 9. 16.

Isa. 26. 9.

j Isa. 1. 8.

Jer. 4. 27.

ch. 6. 8.

6 men of number.

k ch. 4. 16.

Lam. 5. 9.

l Zech. 7. 14.

7 the fulness thereof.

m Gen. 13. 10.

Ps. 107. 34.

n Isa. 5. 19.

ch. 11. 3.

2 Pet. 3. 4.

o Joel 2. 1.

Obad. 15.

p ch. 13. 23.

q Lam. 2. 14.

r Isa. 55. 11.

Dan. 9. 12.

Zech. 1. 6.

12 And ^ethe prince that ^{is} among them shall bear upon ^{his} shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with ^{his} eyes.

13 My ^fnet also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and ^gI will bring him to *Bāb'ŷ-lon* to the land of the *Chāl-dē'a*ns; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And ^hI will scatter toward every wind all that ^{are} about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 ⁱAnd they shall know that I ^{am} the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 ^jBut I will leave ^aa few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I ^{am} the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, ^keat ^bthy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants of *Jē-ru'sā-lēm*, and of the land of *Is'ra-el*; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may ^lbe desolate from ⁷all that is therein, ^mbecause of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I ^{am} the LORD.

21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what ^{is} that proverb that ye have in the land of *Is'ra-el*, saying, ⁿThe days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in *Is'ra-el*; but say unto them, ^oThe days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For ^pthere shall be no more any ^qvain vision nor flattering divination within the house of *Is'ra-el*.

25 For I ^{am} the LORD: I will speak, and ^rthe word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your

days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, *they* of the house of Is^rra-el say, The vision that he seeth *is* ^a for many days *to come*, and he prophesieth of the times *that* are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^c There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Lying prophets reproved.* 17 *False prophetesses also reproved, with their impostures.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Is^rra-el that prophesy, and say thou unto ¹ them that prophesy out of their own ^a hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD:

3 Thus saith the Lord God; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that ² follow their own spirit, ³ and have seen nothing!

4 O Is^rra-el, thy prophets are ^b like the foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye ^c have not gone up into the ^d gaps, neither ^e made up the hedge for the house of Is^rra-el to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD.

6 ^a They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made *others* to ^e hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith *it*; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I *am* against you, saith the Lord God.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the ^a assembly of my people, ^f neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Is^rra-el, ^g neither shall they enter into the land of Is^rra-el; ^h and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord God.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have ⁱ seduced my people, saying, ^j Peace; and *there was no peace*; and one built up ^k a wall, and, lo, others ^l daubed it with untempered mortar:

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: ¹ there shall be an overflowing

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 12.

^a Isa. 5. 19.² Pet. 3. 4.^t Jer. 4. 7.

Matt. 24. 48.

51.

Rev. 3. 3.

CHAP. 13.

1 them that are prophets out of their own hearts.

^a Jer. 14. 14.² walk after.

3 Or, and things which they have not seen.

^b Song 2. 15.

Micah 3. 5.

² Cor. 11. 13.

^c Ps. 106. 23, 30.

ch. 22. 30.

⁴ Or, breaches.

⁵ hedged the hedge.

^d ch. 12. 24.^e Prov. 14. 15.² Thess. 2. 11.

⁶ Or, secret, or, council.

^f Neh. 7. 5.

Luke 10. 21.

Heb. 12. 23.

Rev. 13. 8.

^g ch. 20. 38.^h Ps. 9. 16.

ch. 11. 10, 12.

ⁱ 2 Tim. 3. 13.^j Jer. 6. 14.

⁷ Or, a slight wall.

^k ch. 22. 28.^l ch. 38. 22.^m ch. 14. 8.ⁿ Jer. 6. 14.

Jer. 8. 11.

^o ch. 4. 3.

ch. 20. 46.

^p Ex. 15. 20.

Isa. 3. 16.

⁸ Or, elbows.^g ch. 22. 21.

Eph. 4. 14.

² Pet. 2. 14.^r Prov. 24. 21.

Micah 3. 5.

Rom. 14. 15.

⁹ Or, into gardens.^s Prov. 19. 27.^t Jer. 21. 14.

shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend *it*.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where *is* the daubing wherewith ye have daubed *it*?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will even rend *it* with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in *my* fury to consume *it*.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: ^m and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say unto you, The wall *is* no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 *To wit*, the prophets of Is^rra-el which prophesy concerning Jē-ry-sā-lēm, and which ⁿ see visions of peace for her, and *there is no peace*, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, ^o set thy face against ^p the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the *women* that sew pillows to all ⁸ armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye ^q hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive *that come* unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people ^r for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear *your* lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls ⁹ to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, *even* the souls that ye hunt to make *them* fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

22 Because ^s with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and ^t strength-

ened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way,¹⁰ by promising him life:

23 Therefore ^uye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: ^vand ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Hypocritical idolaters reproved.* 15 *Judgments threatened for sin.*

THEN ^acame certain of the elders of Īs'ra-el unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put ^bthe stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: ^cshould I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD GOD; Every man of the house of Īs'ra-el that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Īs'ra-el in their own ^dheart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Īs'ra-el, Thus saith the LORD GOD; Repent, and turn ¹yourself from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Īs'ra-el, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Īs'ra-el, which ^eseparateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And ^fI will set my face against that man, and will make him a ^gsign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD ^hhave deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Īs'ra-el.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto him;

11 That the house of Īs'ra-el may ⁱgo no more astray from me, nei-

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 13.

10 by quickening him, or, that I should save his life.

^u ch. 12. 24. Micah 3. 6.

^v ch. 14. 8.

CHAP. 14.

^a ch. 8. 1. ch. 20. 1.

^b ch. 3. 20. ch. 7. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 8. Rev. 2. 14.

^c Prov. 15. 8.

^d Heb. 3. 12-19.

¹ Or, others.

^e Jer. 2. 13. Matt. 6. 24. Jude 19.

^f Lev. 17. 10. Jer. 44. 11. ch. 15. 7.

^g Num. 26. 10. Deut. 28. 37. ch. 5. 15.

^h Job 12. 16. Jer. 4. 10.

² Thess. 2. 11.

ⁱ Ps. 119. 67, 71.

Jer. 31. 18, 19. Heb. 12. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 15.

^j Jer. 24. 7. Jer. 30. 22. Jer. 32. 38. ch. 11. 20. ch. 36. 28.

^k Lev. 26. 26. Isa. 3. 1. ch. 4. 16.

^l Jer. 15. 1. Jer. 7. 16.

^m Prov. 11. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 9.

ⁿ Num. 21. 6. Lev. 26. 22.

² Or, bereave.

³ in the midst of it.

^o Lev. 26. 25. ch. 5. 12.

^p Jer. 33. 12. ch. 25. 13. Hosea 4. 3.

^q 2 Sam. 24. 15.

^r ch. 7. 8. Rev. 16. 3-6.

⁴ Or, also when.

^s Jer. 15. 2, 3. ch. 5. 17. Amos 4. 10. Rev. 6. 4, 8.

^t ch. 6. 8.

^u ch. 20. 43.

ther be polluted any more with all their transgressions; ^jbut that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the ^kstaff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 ^lThough these three men, Nō'ah, Dān'jel, and Jōb, were in it, they should deliver ^mbut their own souls ^mby their righteousness, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ If I cause ⁿnoisome beasts to pass through the land, and they ²spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 *Though* these three men *were* ³in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or if ^oI bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I ^pcut off man and beast from it:

18 *Though* these three men *were* ⁴in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or if I send ^qa pestilence into that land, and ^rpour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 *Though* Nō'ah, Dān'jel, and Jōb, *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall ^sbut deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord GOD; ⁴How much more when ^tI send my four sore judgments upon Jê-ry'sā-lēm, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ ^uYet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, ^vboth sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ^wye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jê-ry'sā-lēm, ^xeven concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I

have not done ^v without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 15.

3 By the *unfitness of the vine branch for any work* 6 is shewed Jerusalem's rejection.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the ^avine tree more than any tree, *or than* a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will *men* take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, ^bit is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. ¹ Is it meet for *any* work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was ²meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for *any* work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jĕ-rû-să-lēm.

7 And ^cI will set my face against them; ^athey shall go out from *one* fire, and *another* fire shall devour them; ^eand ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have ³committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 16.

1 By a wretched infant is shewed the original state of Jerusalem. 6 God's love to her. 35 She is threatened with severe judgments. 60 Mercy promised her in the end.

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^acause Jĕ-rû-să-lēm to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jĕ-rû-să-lēm; Thy ¹birth and thy nativity *is* of the land of Că-năan; thy father was an Ām'ô-rite, and thy mother an Hî'tîte.

4 And *as for* thy nativity, ^bin the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water ²to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee ³polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live; yea, I said

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 14.

v Jer. 22. 8, 9.

CHAP. 15.

a Ps. 80. 8.
Hosea 10. 1.

b John 15. 6.

1 Will it prosper?

2 made fit.

c Lev. 17. 10.
Ps. 34. 16.
Jer. 21. 10.d Isa. 24. 18.
Jer. 48. 43, 44.
Amos 5. 19.e ch. 6. 7.
ch. 7. 4.3 trespassed
a trespass.

CHAP. 16.

a ch. 20. 4.

1 cutting out,
or,
habitation.

b Hosea 2. 3.

2 Or, when I
looked upon
thee.3 Or, trodden
under foot.4 made thee
a million.5 ornament of
ornaments.

c Ruth 3. 9.

d Ex. 19. 5.

6 bloods.

e Gen. 24. 22.

f Gen. 41. 42.
Prov. 1. 9.
Song 1. 10.
Isa. 13. 19.
Dan. 5. 7,
16, 29.

7 nose.

g Deut. 32. 13.

h Ps. 48. 2.

i Lam. 2. 15.

j Deut. 32. 15.
Jer. 7. 4.
Micah 5. 11.k Isa. 1. 21.
Isa. 57. 8.
Jer. 2. 20.
Hosea 1. 2.l 2 Ki. 23. 7.
ch. 7. 20.
Hosea 2. 8.

8 of a male.

m Deut. 32. 13.
Hosea 2. 8.

unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live.

7 I have ⁴caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to ⁵excellent ornaments: *thy* breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou *wast* naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time *was* the time of love; ^cand I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I swore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and ^athou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy ^bblood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with brodered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I ^eput bracelets upon thy hands, ^fand a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment *was* of fine linen, and silk, and brodered work; ^gthou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding ^hbeautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And ⁱthy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it *was* perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, ^kand playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 ^lAnd of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images ^mof men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy brodered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 ⁿMy meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey,

herewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for ^a a sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord GOD.

20 ^a Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them ¹⁰ to be devoured. *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain ^a my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through *the fire* for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy ^p youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD:)

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an ¹¹ eminent place, ^a and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place ^r at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with ^a the Ē-gŷp'tians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the ¹² daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 ^a Thou hast played the whore also with the Ās-sŷr'ians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Cā'nān ^a unto Chāl-dē'a; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of ^a an imperious whorish woman;

31 ¹³ In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores; but ^a thou givest thy gifts to all thy

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 16.

9 a savour of rest.

2 Ki. 16. 3.
Isa. 57. 5.
Jer. 7. 31.
ch. 20. 26.

10 to devour.

o Gen. 17. 7, 11.
Ex. 13. 2.

p Jer. 2. 2.
Hosea 2. 3.

11 Or, brothel house.

q Lev. 26. 30.
Ps. 78. 58.
Isa. 57. 5.
Jer. 2. 20.

r Prov. 9. 14.
Jer. 6. 15.

s ch. 8. 10.
ch. 20. 7.

12 Or, cities.

t Judg. 10. 6.
2 Ki. 16. 7.
Jer. 2. 18.

u ch. 23. 14.

v Prov. 30. 20.

13 Or, In thy daughters is thine, etc.

w Isa. 30. 3.

14 bribe.

z Ps. 106. 38.
Jer. 2. 24.

y Isa. 47. 2. 3.
Jer. 13. 23.
Lam. 1. 8.

ch. 23. 9.
Hosea 2. 10.
Nab. 3. 5.

15 with judgments of.

z Gen. 9. 6.
Ex. 21. 12.
Lev. 24. 17.
Matt. 26. 52.
Rev. 13. 10.

a ch. 23. 26.

16 instruments of thine ornament.

b ch. 23. 46, 47.

c John 8. 5.

d Deut. 13. 16.
2 Ki. 25. 9.
Jer. 39. 8.

e ch. 5. 8.
ch. 23. 10.
Rom. 2. 8.

f ch. 23. 27.

g ch. 5. 13.

h Ps. 78. 42.

i ch. 9. 10.
ch. 11. 21.

lovers, and ¹⁴ hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

36 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by ^a the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore ^a I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them; that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as ¹⁵ women that break wedlock and ^a shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: ^a they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take ¹⁶ thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 ^b They shall also bring up a company against thee, ^a and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall ^a burn thine houses with fire, and ^a execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to ^c cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So ^a will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because ^b thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore ^c I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou *art* thy mother's daughter, that loatheth her husband and her children; and thou *art* the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their husbands and their children: your mother *was* an Hit'tite, and your father an Am'or-ite.

46 And thine elder sister *is* Sā-mā-rī-ā, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and ¹⁷ thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, *is* Sōd'om and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, ¹⁸ as *if that were* a very little *thing*, ¹⁹ thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, ²⁰ Sōd'om thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sōd'om, pride, ¹ fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, ² neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and ³ committed abomination before me: therefore ⁴ I took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Sā-mā-rī-ā committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and ⁵ hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 ⁶ When I shall bring again their captivity, ⁷ the captivity of Sōd'om and her daughters, and the captivity of Sā-mā-rī-ā and her daughters, then *will I bring again* the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art ⁸ a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sōd'om and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Sā-mā-rī-ā and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sōd'om was not ⁹ mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy ¹⁰ pride.

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy ¹¹ re-

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 16.

17 lesser than thou.

18 Or, that was loathed as a small thing.

² 2 Ki. 21. 9. ch. 5. 6, 7.

³ Matt. 10. 15. Mark 6. 11. Luke 10. 12.

⁴ Gen. 13. 10.

⁵ Luke 16. 20.

⁶ Gen. 13. 13. Gen. 18. 20.

⁷ Job 18. 18.

⁸ Matt. 12. 41.

⁹ Isa. 1. 9. Rom. 9. 20.

¹⁰ Jer. 20. 16.

¹¹ ch. 14. 22, 23.

19 for a report, or, hearing.

20 prides, or, excellences.

¹ 2 Ki. 16. 5. 2 Chr. 28. 18. Isa. 7. 1.

21 Aram.

22 Or, spoil.

23 borne them.

¹² Deut. 29. 12, 14. ch. 17. 13, 16.

¹³ Ex. 2. 24. Lev. 26. 41, 42. Ps. 103. 45. Hosea 2. 15.

¹⁴ Jer. 32. 40.

¹⁵ ch. 20. 43.

¹⁶ Song 8. 8. Isa. 2. 2.

¹⁷ Isa. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 26.

¹⁸ Jer. 31. 31.

¹⁹ Hosea 2. 19, 20. Acts 7. 8. Heb. 8. 6-10, 13.

²⁰ Rom. 3. 19.

CHAP. 17.

1 embroidering.

¹ 2 Ki. 24. 12.

² put it in a field of seed.

³ Deut. 8. 7, 8, 9.

⁴ Isa. 15. 7.

proach of the daughters of ²¹ Sūr'ā, and all that *are* round about her, the daughters of the Philis'tines, which ²² despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast ²³ borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord God; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast ²⁴ despised the oath in breaking the covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheless I will ²⁵ remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee ²⁶ an everlasting covenant.

61 Then ²⁷ thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy ²⁸ sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for ²⁹ daughters, ³⁰ but not by thy covenant.

62 ³¹ And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, ³² and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 17.

¹ God's judgment upon Zedekiah for revolting from Babylon to Egypt. ²² A promise of Christ's kingdom.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Is'ra-el;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; A great eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had ¹ divers colours, came unto Lēb'a-non, and ² took the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and ³ planted it in ⁴ a fruitful field; he placed *it* by great waters, and set it ⁵ as a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good ³soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Shall it prosper? ^ashall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, *being* planted, shall it prosper? ^cshall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to ^fthe rebellious house, Know ye not what these *things mean*? tell them, Behold, ^gthe king of Bāb'ŷ-lon is come to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Bāb'ŷ-lon;

13 ^hAnd hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, ⁱand hath ^ktaken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be ^jbase, that it might not lift itself up, ^lbut that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But ^khe rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Ē'gŷpt, ^mthat they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such *things*? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely in ⁿthe place *where* the king *dwell*eth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, *even* with him in the midst of Bāb'ŷ-lon he shall die.

17 ^oNeither shall Phā'raōh with *his* mighty army and great company make for him in the war, ^pby casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had ^qgiven his hand, and hath done all these *things*, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will ^rspread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Bāb'ŷ-lon, and ^swill plead with him there

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 17.

3 field.

d 2 Ki. 25. 7.

e ch. 19. 12.

Hosea 13. 15.

Matt. 21. 19.

Mark 11. 20.

John 15. 6.

Jude 12.

f ch. 2. 5.

g 2 Ki. 24. 11.

16.

h 2 Ki. 24. 17.

i 2 Chr. 36. 13.

j brought him

to an oath.

k ch. 29. 14.

l to keep his

covenant, to

stand to it.

m 2 Ki. 24. 20.

Jer. 52. 3.

n Deut. 17. 16.

Isa. 30. 1-4.

Isa. 31. 1. 3.

Jer. 37. 5-7.

o Jer. 32. 5.

ch. 12. 13.

p Jer. 37. 7.

Lam. 4. 17.

ch. 29. 6, 7.

q Jer. 52. 4.

r 1 Chr. 29. 24.

s Josh. 10. 16.

18.

t 2 Chr. 33. 11.

Ecol. 9. 12.

Lam. 1. 13.

ch. 12. 13.

u ch. 20. 36.

v ch. 12. 14.

w Isa. 11. 1.

Jer. 23. 5.

x Isa. 53. 2.

y Ps. 2. 6.

z Isa. 2. 2. 3.

Micah 4. 1.

CHAP. 18.

a Lam. 5. 7.

b Zech. 12. 1.

Heb. 12. 9.

c Rom. 6. 23.

d judgment

and justice.

e ch. 22. 9.

f Heb. 13. 4.

g Lev. 18. 19.

h Lev. 25. 14.

i Deut. 24. 12.

j Isa. 58. 7.

Matt. 23. 35.

k Lev. 25. 36.

l Zech. 8. 16.

for his trespass that he hath transgressed against me.

21 And ^aall his fugitives with all his hands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it*.

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest ^bbranch of the high cedar, and will set *it*: I will crop off from the top of his young twigs ^ca tender one, and will ^dplant *it* upon an high mountain and eminent:

23 ^eIn the mountain of the height of Īs'ra-el will I plant *it*; and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done *it*.

CHAPTER 18.

1 God disalloweth the parable of sour grapes: 25 he defendeth the equity of his dealings, 31 and exhorteth to repentance.

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Īs'ra-el, saying, The ^afathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 As I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have *occasion* any more to use this proverb in Īs'ra-el.

4 Behold, ^ball souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: ^cthe soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 ¶ But if a man be just, and do ^dthat which is lawful and right,

6 ^eAnd hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Īs'ra-el, neither hath ^fdefiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to ^ga menstruous woman,

7 And hath not ^hoppressed any, *but* hath restored to the debtor his ⁱpledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath ^jgiven his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He *that* hath not given forth upon ^kusury, neither hath taken any increase, *that* hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, ^lhath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and

hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is ¹just, he shall surely ^mlive, saith the Lord God.

10 ¶ If he beget a son *that is* a ²robber, ⁿa shedder of blood, and ³that doeth the like to *any* one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of those *duties*, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and ^edefiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath ²committed abomination,

13 ^aHath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his ⁴blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, *if* he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 *That* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of ^{Is'}ra-el, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, ⁵hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, *but* hath given ^rhis bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 *That* hath taken off his hand from the poor, *that* hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; ^ahe shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 *As for* his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did *that* which is not good among his people, lo, even ^the shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? ^udoth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, *and* hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. ^vThe son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: ^wthe righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, ^xand the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But ^yif the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 18.

1 Hab. 2. 4.

Rom. 8. 1.

m Amos 5. 4.

2 Or, breaker up of an house.

n Ex. 21. 12.

3 Or, that doeth to his brother besides any of these.

o 1 Cor. 6. 9.

p 2 Ki. 21. 11.

q Ex. 22. 25.

4 bloods.

5 hath not pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge.

r Job 22. 7.

Prov. 22. 9.

Eccl. 11. 1, 2.

Isa. 58. 7-10.

Matt. 25. 35.

Luke 11. 41.

s ch. 20. 18.

Matt. 23. 29-32.

Rom. 2. 7.

t ch. 3. 18.

u Ex. 20. 5.

Deut. 5. 9.

v Deut. 24. 16.

2 Chr. 35. 4.

w Isa. 3. 10.

x Rom. 2. 9.

y ch. 33. 12.

z ch. 33. 16.

a Rom. 8. 13.

b 2 Pet. 3. 9.

c ch. 33. 12.

d Heb. 10. 38.

2 John 8.

e Mal. 3. 14.

f Gen. 18. 25.

Deut. 32. 4.

Ps. 145. 17.

g Isa. 1. 18.

h Eccl. 12. 14.

ch. 7. 3.

i Matt. 3. 2.

Rev. 2. 5.

6 Or, others.

j Eph. 4. 22.

k Jer. 32. 39.

ch. 11. 19.

l Lam. 3. 33.

ch. 33. 11.

2 Pet. 3. 9.

7 Or, others.

CHAP. 19.

a ch. 26. 17.

22 ^aAll his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: ^ain his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 ^bHave I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: *and* not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 ¶ But ^cwhen the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, *and* doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* doeth, shall he live?

^dAll his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 ¶ Yet ye say, ^eThe way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of ^{Is'}ra-el; Is not ^fmy way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous *man* turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, ^gwhen the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of ^{Is'}ra-el, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of ^{Is'}ra-el, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 ^hTherefore I will judge you, O house of ^{Is'}ra-el, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. ⁱRepent, and turn ⁶*yourselves* from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 ¶ ^jCast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a ^knew heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of ^{Is'}ra-el?

32 For ^lI have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn ⁷*yourselves*, and live ye.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions' whelps taken in a pit, 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine.

MOREOVER ^atake thou up a lamentation for the princes of ^{Is'}ra-el,

2 And say, What *is* thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions,

she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: ^b it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of ^c Ēgypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took ^d another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 ^e And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew ^f their desolate places, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 ^g Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 ^h And they put him in ward ⁱ in chains, and brought him to the king of Bāb'yl-on: they brought him into holes, that his voice should no more be heard upon ^k the mountains of Īs'ra-el.

10 ^l Thy mother ^m is ⁿ like a vine ^o in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was ^p fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her ^q stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the ^r east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she ^s is ^t planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 ^u And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, ^v which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This ^w is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

CHAPTER 20.

1 ^x God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel: ^y 4 their rebellions: ^z 33 he threateneth to rule them with rigour, but promiseth to gather them.

AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that ^a certain of the elders of Īs'ra-el came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 19.

b 2 Ki. 23. 31.

c 2 Ki. 23. 33.

d 2 Chr. 36. 4.

e Jer. 22. 11.

f 2 Ki. 23. 31.

g Jer. 22. 13.

h Or, their widows.

i 2 Ki. 24. 2.

j 2 Chr. 36. 6.

k Jer. 26. 18.

l 19.

m 2 Or, in hooks.

n h ch. 6. 2.

o i ch. 15. 2.

p Ps. 80. 8.

q 3 Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.

r j Deut. 8. 7.

s k Dan. 4. 11.

t Hosea 13. 15.

u m Deut. 28. 48.

v n Judg. 9. 15.

B. C. 591.

CHAP. 20.

a ch. 8. 1.

b 1 Sam. 28. 6.

c Ps. 50. 15.

d Prov. 15. 8.

e Matt. 15. 8.

f 1 Or, plead for them.

g c ch. 16. 2.

h Matt. 23. 32.

i d Ex. 6. 7.

j 2 Or, aware.

k e Ex. 3. 8.

l Deut. 4. 34.

m f Gen. 17. 7.

n Ex. 24. 2.

o g Ex. 3. 8, 17.

p Jer. 32. 22.

q h Ps. 48. 2.

r i 2 Chr. 15. 8.

s j Deut. 29. 16.

t Joshua 24. 14.

u k Ex. 32. 12.

v Num. 14. 13.

w i Deut. 4. 8.

x Neh. 9. 13.

y 3 made them to know.

z m Rom. 10. 5.

a n Ex. 20. 8.

b Deut. 5. 12.

c Neh. 9. 14.

d o Prov. 1. 25.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God; Are ye come to enquire of me? ^a As I live, saith the LORD God, ^b I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou ^c judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? ^d cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

5 ^e And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God; In the day when ^f I chose Īs'ra-el, and ^g lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jā'cob, and made myself ^h known unto them in the land of Ēgypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, ⁱ I am the LORD your God;

6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, ^j to bring them forth of the land of Ēgypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, ^k which ^l is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man ^m the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with ⁿ the idols of Ēgypt: I am the LORD your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Ēgypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Ēgypt.

9 ^o But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Ēgypt.

10 ^p Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Ēgypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 ^q And I gave them my statutes, and ^r showed them my judgments, ^s which ^t if a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my ^u sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Īs'ra-el rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they ^v despised my judgments, which ^w if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also ^p I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given *them*, flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for ^q their heart went after their idols.

17 ^r Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I *am* the LORD your God; ^s walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments; and do them;

20 ^t And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I *am* the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding ^u the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which ^v if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 ^w Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that ^x I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and ^y their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore ^z I gave them also statutes that *were* not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass ^a through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they ^b might know that I *am* the LORD.

27 ^c ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of *Is'ra-el*, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD GOD;

B. C. 593.

CHAP. 20.

^p Num. 14. 23.
Ps. 95. 11.^q Num. 15. 39.
Ps. 78. 37.
ch. 14. 3, 4.
Amos 5. 25, 26.^r 1 Sam. 24. 10.
Ps. 78. 38.
Neh. 9. 19.^s Deut. 5. 32, 33.
Deut. 6.
Deut. 7.
Deut. 8.
Deut. 10.
Deut. 11.
Deut. 12.^t Ex. 20. 11.
Neh. 13. 17-19.
Isa. 58. 13.^u Num. 25. 1, 2.
Deut. 9. 23, 24.^v Ps. 78. 38.
^w Lev. 26. 33.
Deut. 28. 64.
Ps. 106. 27.^x ch. 6. 9.
Mark 7. 22.^y Ps. 81. 12.
Rom. 1. 24.^z 2 Ki. 17. 17.
2 Chr. 28. 3.
Jer. 32. 35.
ch. 16. 20, 21.^a ch. 6. 7.^b Rom. 1. 23.^c trespassed
a trespass.^d Isa. 57. 5.^e ch. 16. 19.^f Or, I told
them what the
high place
was, or,
Bamah.^g Prov. 1. 27,
28.
Zech. 7. 13.
Matt. 23. 11,
12.^h ch. 11. 5.ⁱ Jer. 21. 5.^j ch. 17. 20.^k Num. 14. 21.^l Lev. 27. 32.
Jer. 33. 13.^m Or, a
delivering.ⁿ ch. 34. 17.
Matt. 3. 12.^o Ps. 95. 11.
ch. 13. 9.
1 Cor. 10. 5.
Heb. 4. 6.^p Ps. 81. 12.
Amos 4. 4.

Yet in this your fathers have ^b blasphemed me, in that they have ^c committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, *for* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then ^d they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their ^e sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

29 Then ^f I said unto them, What *is* the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bā-mah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of *Is'ra-el*, Thus saith the LORD GOD; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and ^g shall I be enquired of by you, O house of *Is'ra-el*? As I live, saith the LORD GOD, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that ^h which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

33 ⁱ ¶ As I live, saith the LORD GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and ^j with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there ^k will I plead with you face to face.

36 ^l Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of *E'gypt*, so will I plead with you, saith the LORD GOD.

37 And I will cause you to ^m pass under the rod, and I will bring you into ⁿ the bond of the covenant:

38 And ^o I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and ^p they shall not enter into the land of *Is'ra-el*: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of *Is'ra-el*, thus saith the LORD GOD; ^q Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter *also*, if ye will not hearken

unto me: ⁿ but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For ^o in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of *Is'ra-el*, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of *Is'ra-el*, all of them in the land, serve me: there ^p will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the ⁷ first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your ⁸ sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 ^q And ye shall know that I am the LORD, ^r when I shall bring you into the land of *Is'ra-el*, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And ^s there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ^t ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 ^u And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have wrought with you ^v for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of *Is'ra-el*, saith the Lord God.

45 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, ^w I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour ^x every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces ^y from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

CHAPTER 21.

Ezekiel prophesieth with a sign of sighing.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 ^a Son of man, set thy face toward *Jê-ry'sâ-lêm*, and ^b drop *thy word* toward the ^c holy places, and prophesy against the land of *Is'ra-el*,

3 And say to the land of *Is'ra-el*, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my

B. C. 593.

CHAP. 20.

ⁿ Prov. 21. 27.

Isa. 1. 13.

Jer. 7. 9-11.

ch. 23. 38.

^o Isa. 2. 2.

ch. 17. 24.

^p Isa. 56. 7.

Zech. 8. 20.

Mal. 3. 4.

Rom. 12. 1.

⁷ Or, chief.

⁸ Saviour of

rest.

^q Jer. 24. 7.

ch. 36. 23.

John 17. 3.

^r ch. 11. 17.

^s ch. 16. 61.

^t Lev. 26. 39.

Hosea 5. 13.

^u ch. 24. 24.

^v ch. 36. 22.

^w Jer. 21. 14.

^x Luke 23. 31.

^y ch. 21. 4.

CHAP. 21.

^a ch. 20. 46.

^b Deut. 32. 2.

Amos 7. 16.

^c 1 Pet. 4. 17.

^d Job 9. 22.

^e ch. 20. 47.

^f Isa. 45. 23.

^g Isa. 22. 4.

^h I shall go

into water.

ⁱ Deut. 32. 41.

² Or, it is the

rod of my son,

it despiseth

every tree.

³ Or, they

are thrust

down to the

sword with

my people.

ⁱ Jer. 31. 19.

⁴ Or, When

the trial

hath been,

what then?

shall they

not also

belong to

the despis-

ing rod?

^j Job 9. 23.

⁵ hand to hand.

^k 1 Ki. 20. 30.

ch. 8. 12.

⁶ Or, glittering,

or, fear.

⁷ Or,

sharpened.

^l ch. 14. 17.

⁸ set thyself,

take the

left hand.

^m ch. 22. 13.

sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee ^a the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh ^e from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it ^f shall not return any more.

6 ^g Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of *thy* loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees ^h shall be weak *as* water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.

8 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, ⁱ A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? ^j it contemneth the rod of my son, *as* every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it *shall be* upon all the princes of *Is'ra-el*: ^k terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: ^l smite therefore upon *thy* thigh.

13 ^m Because it is *a* trial, and what if *the sword* condemn even the rod? it shall be no *more*, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite *thine* ⁿ hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great *men that* are slain, which entereth into their ^o privy chambers.

15 I have set the ^p point of the sword against all their gates, that *their* heart may faint, and *their* ruins be multiplied: ah! *it is* made bright, *it is* ^q wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 ^r Go thee one way or other, *either* on the right hand, ^s or on the left, whithersoever *thy* face is set.

17 I will also ^t smite mine hands

together, and ^a I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said it.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose *it* at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to ^o Rāb' bath of the Ām'-mōn-ites, and to Jū'dah in Jē-ry' sālēm the defenced.

21 For the king of Bāb'ŷ-lon stood at the ^a parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made *his* ¹⁰ arrows bright, he consulted with ¹¹ images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jē-ry' sālēm, to appoint ¹² captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to ^p lift up the voice with shouting, ^q to appoint *battering* rams against the gates, to cast a mount, *and* to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, ¹³ to them that ^r have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, *I say*, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, ^a profane wicked prince of Īs'ra-el, whose day is come, when iniquity *shall have* an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this *shall not be* the same: ^a exalt *him* that is low, and abase *him* that is high.

27 ¹⁴ I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: ^a and it shall be no *more*, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the Ām'-mōn-ites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter *it is* furnished, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of *them that are* slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity *shall have* an end.

B. C. 593.

CHAP. 21.

ⁿ Deut. 28. 63.
Isa. 1. 24.
ch. 16. 42.

^o Deut. 3. 11.
² Sam. 12. 26.
Jer. 49. 2.

⁹ mother of the way.

¹⁰ Or, knives.

¹¹ teraphim.

¹² rams, or, battering rams.

^p Jer. 51. 14.

^q ch. 4. 2.

¹³ Or, for the oaths made unto them.

^r ch. 17. 13.

^s Gen. 13. 13.

^t Luke 1. 52.

¹⁴ Perverted, perverted, perverted, will I make it.

^u Gen. 49. 10.

¹⁵ Or, Cause it to return.

¹⁶ Or, burning.

CHAP. 22.

¹ Or, plead for.

² city of bloods.

³ make her know.

^a Micah 6. 16.

^b Gen. 9. 6.
² Ki. 21. 16.
Ps. 106. 38.

^c Deut. 28. 37.
¹ Ki. 9. 7.
² Chr. 7. 20.
Ps. 44. 13, 14.
Jer. 18. 16.
Dan. 9. 16.

⁴ polluted of name, much in vexation.

^d Isa. 1. 23.
Zeph. 3. 3.

⁵ arm.

^e Deut. 27. 16.

⁶ Or, deceit.

^f Lev. 19. 30.

⁷ men of slanders.

^g Lev. 20. 11.
¹ Cor. 5. 1.

^h Lev. 18. 19.

ⁱ Or, every one.

^j Jer. 5. 8.

⁹ Or, every one hath by lewdness.

30 ¹⁵ Shall I cause *it* to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of ¹⁶ brutish men, *and* skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no *more* remembered: for I the LORD have spoken *it*.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Sins of the Jews. 15 Their dispersion.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou ¹ judge, wilt thou judge the ² bloody city? yea, thou shalt ³ shew her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh ^a idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast ^b shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come *even* unto thy years: ^c therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 *Those that be* near, and *those that be* far from thee, shall mock thee, *which art* ^d infamous and much vexed.

6 Behold, ^e the princes of Īs'ra-el, every one were in thee to their ^f power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they ^g set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by ^h oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast ⁱ profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are ^j men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they ^k discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was ^l set apart for pollution.

11 And ^m one hath committed abomination ⁿ with his neighbour's wife; and ^o another hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in

thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee ⁷ have they taken gifts to shed blood; ⁸ thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and ⁹ hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.

13 ¶ Behold, therefore I have ¹⁰ smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 ¹¹ Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? ¹² O I the LORD have spoken *it*, and will do *it*.

15 And ¹³ I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou ¹⁴ shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and ¹⁵ thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, ¹⁹ the house of *Is'ra-el* is to me become dross: all they *are* brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they *are* even the ²⁰ dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye *are* all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of *Jê-rû'sâ-lêm*.

20 ²¹ As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt *it*; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you *there*, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou *art* the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 ²⁶ There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they ²⁷ have devoured souls; ²⁸ they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 Her ²⁹ priests have ³⁰ violated my law, and have ³¹ profaned mine holy

B. C. 593.

CHAP. 22.

f Deut. 16. 19.

k Ex. 22. 25.
Deut. 23. 19.

l Deut. 32. 18.
Ps. 106. 21.
Jer. 2. 32.
ch. 23. 35.

m ch. 21. 17.

n ch. 21. 7.
Isa. 31. 3.
1 Cor. 10. 22.

o ch. 17. 24.

p Deut. 4. 27.

10 Or, shalt be profaned.

q Ex. 8. 22.
Ps. 9. 16.

r Isa. 1. 22.

11 drosses.

12 According to the gathering.

s Jer. 6. 13.
Hosea 6. 9.

t Matt. 23. 14.
Acts 20. 29.

u Micah 3. 11.
Zeph. 3. 3.

v Mal. 2. 8.

13 offered violence to.

w 1 Sam. 2. 29.

x Lev. 10. 10.

y Isa. 1. 23.

z ch. 13. 10.

a Jer. 5. 26.

14 Or, deceit.

15 without right.

b Jer. 5. 1.

c Gen. 18. 23.

CHAP. 23.

a Jer. 3. 7.

ch. 16. 46.

b Lev. 17. 7.
Josh. 24. 14.
ch. 20. 8.

1 That is, His tent, or, tabernacle.

2 That is, My tabernacle in her.

c 2 Ki. 15. 19.
2 Ki. 16. 7.
Hosea 5. 13.
Hosea 8. 9.
Hosea 10. 6.

3 bestowed her whoredoms upon them.

4 the choice of the children of Ashur.

things: they have put no ² difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed *difference* between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

27 Her ³ princes in the midst thereof *are* like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And ⁴ her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the LORD hath not spoken.

29 ⁵ The people of the land have used ⁶ oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger ⁷ wrongfully.

30 ⁸ And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and ⁹ stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 23.

Whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were ³ two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And ⁴ they committed whoredoms in *E'g'yp't*; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them *were* *Â-hô'lah* the elder, and *Â-hô'lî-bah* her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus *were* their names; *Sâ-mâ-rî'â* is ¹ *Â-hô'lah*, and *Jê-rû'sâ-lêm* ² *Â-hô'lî-bah*.

5 And *Â-hô'lah* played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on ⁶ the *Âs-sûrî'ân's* her neighbours,

6 Which *were* clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she ⁸ committed her whoredoms with them, with all them *that were* ⁹ the chosen men of *Âs-sûrî'â*, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought from *E'g'yp't*: for in her

youth they lay with her; and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the ⁴Ās-sŷr'ī-ans, upon whom she doted.

10 These ⁴discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became ⁵famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And when her sister Ā-hōl'ī-bah saw *this*, ⁶she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms ⁷more than her sister in *her* whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the ⁷Ās-sŷr'ī-ans her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, *that they took* both one way,

14 And *that* she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, ⁸the images of the Chāl-dē'ans pourtrayed with vermillion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Bāb-ŷlō'nī-ans of Chāl-dē'ā, the land of their nativity:

16 And ⁹as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chāl-dē'ā.

17 And the ⁹Bāb-ŷlō'nī-ans came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was ¹⁰alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then ¹¹my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of E'gypt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, ¹²whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the E-ġŷp'ī-ans for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Ā-hōl'ī-bah, thus saith the Lord God; ¹³Behold, I will

B. C. 593.

CHAP. 23.

d 2 Ki. 17. 3,

4, 5, 6, 23.

e ch. 16. 37, 41.

f a name.

6 she corrupted her inordinate love more than, etc.

7 more than the whoredoms of her sister.

f 2 Ki. 16. 7.

g Jer. 50. 2.

8 at the sight of her eyes.

9 children of Babel.

10 loosed, or, disjointed.

h Deut. 32. 19.

Ps. 78. 59.

Jer. 12. 8.

Jer. 15. 1.

Lam. 2. 7.

Amos 6. 8.

Zech. 11. 8.

i ch. 16. 26.

j Isa. 10. 5, 6.

ch. 16. 37.

k Jer. 47. 3.

Nah. 3. 2.

l 2 Sam. 24. 14.

Jer. 39. 5.

ch. 16. 38.

m Jer. 13. 22.

ch. 16. 39.

Rev. 17. 16.

11 instruments of thy decking.

n ch. 16. 41.

Micah 5. 10.

o Jer. 21. 7.

ch. 16. 37.

p ch. 16. 39.

q ch. 6. 9.

r Ps. 11. 6.

Jer. 25. 15.

Dan. 9. 12.

s Deut. 28. 37.

ch. 22. 4, 5.

t Ps. 75. 8.

Isa. 51. 17.

raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Bāb-ŷlō'nī-ans, and all the Chāl-dē'ans, Pē'kōd, and Shō'ā, and Kō'ā, and all the Ās-sŷr'ī-ans with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee ¹⁴with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, *which* shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall ¹⁵judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 ¹⁶They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy ¹⁷fair jewels.

27 Thus ¹⁸will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom *brought* from the land of E-ġŷpt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember E-ġŷpt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand *of them* ¹⁹whom thou hatest, into the hand *of them* from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and ²⁰shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these *things* unto thee, because thou hast ²¹gone a whoring after the heathen, *and* because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her ²²cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: ²³thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Sā-mā'ri-ā.

34 Thou shalt ²⁴even drink it and suck *it* out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine

own breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The Lord said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge Ā-hōlah and Ā-hōlī-bah? yea, declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came; for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought Sā-be'ān from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Ā-hōlah and unto Ā-hōlī-bah, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch

B. C. 593.

CHAP. 23.

u Jer. 2. 32.

Jer. 3. 21.

v 1 Ki. 14. 9.

Neh. 9. 26.

z ch. 22. 8.

a 2 Ki. 21. 4.

Jer. 23. 11.

ch. 44. 7.

13 coming.

b Isa. 57. 9.

c Ruth 3. 3.

d 2 Ki. 9. 30.

Jer. 4. 30.

14 honourable.

e Prov. 7. 17.

Jer. 44. 17.

ch. 16. 18. 19.

Hos. 2. 8.

15 of the multi-

tude of men.

16 Or,

drunkards.

17 her

whoredoms.

f ch. 16. 38.

John 8. 4-7.

18 for a remov-

ing and spoil.

g ch. 16. 41.

19 Or, single

them out.

h 2 Chr. 36. 17.

ch. 24. 21.

i Deut. 13. 11.

2 Pet. 2. 6.

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 24.

a 2 Ki. 23. 1.

Jer. 39. 1.

b Ps. 78. 2.

ch. 17. 12.

Micah 2. 4.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 8. 10.

c Jer. 1. 13.

ch. 11. 3.

1 Or, heap.

d 2 Ki. 21. 16.

ch. 22. 3.

Micah 7. 2.

Nah. 3. 1.

e Joel 3. 3.

Obad. 11.

Nah. 3. 10.

f Lev. 17. 13.

Deut. 12. 16.

g Jer. 16. 17.

Matt. 7. 2.

h Nah. 3. 1.

Hab. 2. 12.

i ch. 22. 15.

2 Or, the Lord.

j Amos 4. 6.

them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

CHAPTER 24.

By a boiling pot is shown Jerusalem's destruction.

AGAIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the king of Bāb'yl-on set himself against Jē-ry/sā-lēm this same day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be

purged from thy filthiness any more, ^atill I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 ⁱI the LORD have spoken *it*: it shall come to pass, and I will do *it*: I will not go back, ^mneither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 [¶]Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears ³run down.

17 [¶]Forbear to cry, ⁿmake no mourning for the dead, ^obind the tire of thine head upon thee, and ^pput on thy shoes upon thy feet, and ^qcover not thy ⁵lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 [¶]And the people said unto me, ^rWilt thou not tell us what these *things are* to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Is'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, ^sI will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, ^tthe desire of your eyes, and ^uthat which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ^vye shall not cover *your* lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires *shall be* upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ^wye shall not mourn nor weep; but ^xye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus ^yĒ-zē'kī-ēl is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: ^zand when this cometh, ^{aa}ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

25 Also, thou son of man, *shall it* not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and ^{ab}that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear *it* with *thine* ears?

27 ^{ac}In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto

B. C. 590.

CHAP. 24.

k ch. 5. 13.
ch. 8. 18.l Num. 23. 19.
1 Sam. 15. 29.
Ps. 33. 9.

m ch. 5. 11.

n go.

o Be silent.

p Num. 20. 29.
Jer. 16. 5.

q Lev. 10. 6.

r 2 Sam. 15. 30.

s Micah 3. 7.

t upper lip.

u ch. 12. 9.

v Jer. 7. 14.
ch. 7. 20.

w Ps. 27. 4.

x the pity of
your soul.

y Jer. 16. 6.

z Job 27. 15.
Ps. 78. 64.aa Lev. 26. 39.
ch. 33. 10.ab Isa. 20. 3.
ch. 12. 6.ac Jer. 17. 15.
John 13. 19.

ad ch. 25. 5.

ae the lifting up
of their soul.

af ch. 3. 26.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 25.

ag Jer. 49. 1.

ah Amos 1. 13.

ai Zeph. 2. 9.

aj Prov. 17. 5.

ak children.

al Gen. 45. 18.

am 2 Sam. 12. 26.

an Isa. 13. 21.
ch. 21. 20.

ao Zeph. 2. 14.

ap hand.

aq foot.

ar soul.

as Or, meat.

at Deut. 2. 4, 5.

au Isa. 15.

av Jer. 48. 1.

aw shoulder of
Moab.ax Or, against
the children
of Ammon.

ay 2 Chr. 28. 17.

az Ps. 137. 7.

ba Lam. 4. 22.

bb Amos 1. 11.

bc Obad. 10.

bd by revenging
revengment.

them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 25.

God's vengeance on the Ammonites, Moab, Seir, and upon the Philistines.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face ^aagainst the Ām'mōn-ites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ām'mōn-ites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^bBecause thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Is'ra-el, when it was desolate; and against the house of Jū'dah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the ¹men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: ^cthey shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make ^dRāb'bah a stable for camels, and the Ām'mōn-ites a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast clapped *thine*

²hands, and stamped with the ³feet, and rejoiced in ⁴heart with all thy

despite against the land of Is'ra-el;

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a ⁵spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

8 [¶]Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that ^eMō'ab and Sē'ir do say, Behold, the house of Jū'dah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the ^fside of Mō'ab from the cities, from his cities *which are* on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Bēth-jēsh'-i-mōth, Bā'al-mē'on, and Kīr-ī-a-thā'im,

10 Unto the men of the east ^gwith the Ām'mōn-ites, and will give them in possession, that the Ām'mōn-ites may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments upon Mō'ab; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

12 [¶]Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^hBecause that Ē'dom hath dealt against the house of Jū'dah ⁱby taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord

GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon E'dom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Tē'man; and ⁹ they of Dē'dan shall fall by the sword.

14 And ⁹ I will lay my vengeance upon E'dom by the hand of my people Is'ra-el: and they shall do in E'dom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^a Because the Phī-lis'tīnēš have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it ¹⁰ for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, ⁱ I will stretch out mine hand upon the Phī-lis'tīnēš, and I will cut off the ^j Chēr'ēth-īmš, and destroy the remnant of the ¹¹ sea coast.

17 And I will execute great ¹² vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; ^k and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

CHAPTER 26.

Judgment of Tyrus by Nebuchadrezzar.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^a because that Tŷ-rus hath said against Jĕ-rŷ'sā-lēm, ^b Aha, she is broken that was ^c the gates of the people: she is ^d turned unto me: I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Tŷ-rus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tŷ-rus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be *a place* for the spreading of nets ^e in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword; ^f and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tŷ-rus Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon, ^g a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 25.

9 Or, they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan.

g Isa. 11. 14.

h Jer. 25. 20. Joel 3. 4. Amos 1. 9.

10 Or, with perpetual hatred.

i Zeph. 2. 4.

j 1 Sam. 30. 14.

11 Or, haven of the sea.

12 vengeance.

k Ps. 9. 16. Isa. 26. 11. ch. 6. 7.

CHAP. 26.

a Isa. 23.

Jer. 25. 22. Amos 1. 9.

b ch. 25. 3.

c Ps. 40. 15. Lam. 1. 1.

d Joel 3. 4-6.

e ch. 27. 32. Matt. 4. 19-21.

f Ps. 83. 18. Isa. 37. 29. ch. 25. 5.

g Ezra 7. 12. Dan. 2. 37.

h 2 Sam. 20. 15. Jer. 32. 4. ch. 21. 22.

1 Or, pour out the engine of shot.

2 according to the enterings of a city broken up.

3 houses of thy desire.

i Isa. 14. 11. Isa. 23. 7, 16. Jer. 7. 24.

j Jer. 13. 9. Hosea 2. 11. Rev. 18. 22.

k Isa. 23. 16.

l Jer. 49. 21.

m Isa. 23. 8.

n Jonah 3. 6.

4 tremblings.

o Job 2. 13. Isa. 3. 26.

p ch. 32. 10. p ch. 27. 35.

q Rev. 18. 9. 5 of the seas.

r Isa. 23. 4.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall ^a make a fort against thee, and ¹ cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, ² as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy ³ thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 ⁴ And I will cause the noise of ^j thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be *a place* to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tŷ-rus; Shall not the isles ^k shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the ^l princes of the sea shall ^m come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their brodered garments: they shall clothe themselves with ⁿ trembling; ² they shall sit upon the ground, and ^o shall tremble at *every* moment, and ^p be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up ^q a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, *that wast* inhabited ⁵ of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong ^r in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down * with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set [†]glory in the land of the living; 21 ^u I will make thee ⁶ a terror, and thou shalt be no more: ^v though thou be sought for, ^w yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 27.

Great and irrecoverable fall of Tyrus.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, ^a take up a lamentation for Tŷrus;

3 And say unto Tŷrus, ^b O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art ^c a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord God; O Tŷrus, thou hast said, I am ¹ of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the ² midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have ³ made all thy ship boards of fir trees of ^d Sē'nir: they have taken cedars from Lēb'a-non to make masts for thee.

6 Of the oaks of Rā'shān have they made thine oars; ^e the company of the Āsh'ūr-ites have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of ^f the isles of Chīt'im.

7 Fine linen with brodered work from E'gypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; ⁵ blue and purple from the isles of Sē'ilī-shah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zī'don and Ār'vād were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tŷrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Sē'bal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy ⁶ calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Pēr'siā and of Lūd and of Phūt were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Ār'vād with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gām'mā-dims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 [†] Tār'shish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 [†] Jā'vān, Tū'bal, and Mē'shech, they werethy merchants: they traded

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 26.

^a ch. 32. 18.^b Luke 10. 15.^c Isa. 4. 5.^d ch. 27. 36.^e terrrors.^f Ps. 37. 36.^g Jer. 51. 64.

CHAP. 27.

^a ch. 25. 17.^b ch. 28. 2.^c Isa. 23. 3.¹ perfect of beauty.² heart.³ built.^d Deut. 3. 9.^e the daughter, or, they have made thy hatches of ivory well trodden.^f Jer. 2. 10.⁵ Or, purple and scarlet.[†] Gen. 10. 4.^g Joshua 13. 5.⁶ strengtheners, or, stoppers of chinks.^h Jer. 46. 9.ⁱ ch. 30. 5.^j 2 Chr. 20. 36.^k 1 Chr. 1. 5.^l Joel 3. 6.⁷ Or, merchandise.ⁱ Gen. 10. 3.¹ Chr. 1. 6.^m Gen. 10. 7.¹ Chr. 1. 9.⁸ thy works.⁹ chrysoprase.ⁿ 1 Ki. 5. 9.^{Acts} 2. 20.¹⁰ Or, rosin.¹¹ Or, Meuzal.^o Gen. 25. 3.¹² clothes of freedom.^p Gen. 25. 13.¹ Chr. 1. 29.¹³ they were the merchants of thy hand.^q Gen. 10. 7.^{Ps.} 72. 10, 15.^{Isa.} 60. 6.^r Gen. 11. 31.² Ki. 19. 12.^s Gen. 25. 3.¹⁴ Or, excellent things.¹⁵ foldings.^t Isa. 2. 16.^u Ps. 48. 7.¹⁶ heart.^v Prov. 11. 4.¹⁷ Or, even with all.¹⁸ heart.

* the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy ⁷ market.

14 They of the house of Tō-gār-mah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of ^m Dē'dan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Sŷr'ā was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of ⁸ the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and brodered work, and fine linen, and coral, and ⁹ agate.

17 Jū'dah, and the land of Īs'ra-el, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market ^w wheat of Min'nith, and Pān'nāg, and honey, and oil, and ¹⁰ balm.

18 Dā-mās'cus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Hēl'bon, and white wool.

19 Dān also and Jā'vān ¹¹ going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 ^o Dē'dan was thy merchant in ¹² precious clothes for chariots.

21 Ā-rā'bī-ā, and all the princes of ^p Kē'dār, ¹³ they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of ^q Shē'bā and Rā'a-mah, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 ^r Hā'ran, and Cān'neh, and E'dēn, the merchants of ^q Shē'bā, Āssh'ūr, and Chīl'mād, were thy merchants.

24 These werethy merchants in ¹⁴ all sorts of things, in blue ¹⁵ clothes, and brodered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 [†] The ships of Tār'shish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 [†] Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: ^u the east wind hath broken thee in the ¹⁶ midst of the seas.

27 Thy ^v riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, ¹⁷ and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the ¹⁸ midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The ¹⁹suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And ^w all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall ^z cast up dust upon their heads, they ^y shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wealing.

32 And in their weailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, What city is like Ty'rus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledest many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 ^z All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people ^a shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be ²⁰a terror, and ²¹never shalt be any more.

CHAPTER 28.

God's judgment of Ty'rus and of Sidon.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Ty'rus, Thus saith the Lord God; Because ^a thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the ¹midst of the seas; ^b yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, ^c thou art wiser than Dān'jēl; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 ² By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up ^d because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast ^e set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 27.

19 Or, waves.

w Rev. 18. 17.

z Neh. 9. 1.

Lam. 2. 11.

Rev. 18. 19.

y Esther 4. 1.

z ch. 26. 15.

a Jer. 18. 16.

20 terrors.

21 shall not be for ever.

CHAP. 28.

a Deut. 8. 14.

2 Chr. 26. 10.

Prov. 16. 18.

Isa. 2. 12.

Dan. 5. 22.

23.

1 Tim. 3. 6.

1 heart.

b Ps. 9. 20.

Isa. 31. 3.

c Dan. 2. 48.

Zeck. 9. 2.

2 By the greatness of thy wisdom.

d Deut. 8. 12,

13, 14.

e Dan. 7. 25,

26.

Acts 12. 22.

2 Thess. 2. 4.

f ch. 30. 11.

3 Or, woundeth.

g ch. 31. 18.

h ch. 27. 3.

i Gen. 2. 8.

Gen. 3. 23,

24.

ch. 31. 8, 9.

Joel 2. 3.

4 Or, ruby.

5 Or, chrysolite.

6 Or, chryso-prase.

j ch. 26. 13.

k Ex. 25. 20.

l ch. 20. 40.

m 2 Pet. 2. 6.

Jude 7.

7 palaces.

n Amos 1. 10.

strangers upon thee, ^j the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that ^a slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of ^o the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Ty'rus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God; ^h Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in ⁱ E'dēn the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the ^a sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the ^b beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the ^c emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of ^j thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed ^k cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon ^l the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God; and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, ^m I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy ⁿ sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a ⁿ fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among

the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be ^a a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, set thy face ^a against Zi'don, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^p Behold, I *am* against thee, O Zi'don; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and ^r they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be ^r sanctified in her.

23 ^a For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more ^t a picking brier unto the house of Is'ra-el, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I *am* the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God; When I shall have ^u gathered the house of Is'ra-el from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Ja'cob.

26 And they shall dwell ⁹ safely therein, and shall ^v build houses, and ^w plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that ¹⁰ despise them round about them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 29.

Judgment of Pharaoh: desolation of Egypt.

IN the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and prophesy against him, and ^a against all Ē'gypt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^b Behold, I *am* against thee, Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, the great ^c dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, ^d which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But ^e I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 28.

8 terrors.

o Isa. 23. 4. 12.
Jer. 25. 22.
ch. 32. 30.p Ex. 14. 4.
ch. 30. 13.

q Ps. 9. 16.

r ch. 20. 41.

s ch. 38. 22.

t Num. 33. 55.
Joshua 23. 13.u Isa. 11. 12.
Hosea 1. 11.
ch. 20. 41.

9 Or, with confidence.

v Isa. 65. 21.
Amos 9. 14.

w Jer. 31. 5.

10 Or, spoil.

B. C. 589.

CHAP. 29.

a Isa. 19. 1.
Jer. 25. 19.b Jer. 44. 30.
ch. 28. 22.c Ps. 74. 13. 14.
Isa. 27. 1.
ch. 32. 2.

d ch. 28. 2.

e 2 Ki. 19. 28.
Isa. 37. 29.
ch. 38. 4.

1 face of the field.

f Jer. 8. 2.

g Jer. 7. 33.

h 2 Ki. 18. 21.
Isa. 36. 6.

i Jer. 37. 5.

j Prov. 15. 18.

k ch. 30. 12.

2 wastes of waste.

3 Or, from Migdol to Syene.

4 Seveneh.

l Jer. 43. 11.
12.
ch. 30. 10-13.m Jer. 25. 17.
18.
ch. 30. 7.n Isa. 19. 23.
Jer. 46. 25.
21.

5 Or, birth.

6 low, that is, tributary.

o Isa. 30. 2.
Jer. 2. 18. 19.
Lam. 4. 17.

of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the ¹ open fields; ^f thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: ⁹ I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Ē'gypt shall know that I *am* the LORD, because they have been a ^h staff of reed to the house of Is'ra-el.

7 ⁱ When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Ē'gypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD: ^j because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I *am* against thee, and against thy rivers, ^k and I will make the land of Ē'gypt ² utterly waste and desolate, ³ from the tower of ⁴ Sý-ē-ne even unto the border of Ē-thi-ō-pi-ā.

11 ¹ No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 ^m And I will make the land of Ē'gypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Ē-gýp'tjans among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God; At the ⁿ end of forty years will I gather the Ē-gýp'tjans from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Ē'gypt, and will cause them to return *into* the land of Pāth'ros, into the land of their ⁵ habitation; and they shall be there a ⁶ base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more ^o the confidence of the house of Is'ra-el, which bringeth *their* iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I *am* the Lord God.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the

month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, ^p Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon caused his army to serve a great service against Tŷ'rus: every head *was* made bald, and every shoulder *was* peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tŷ'rus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of Ē'gypt unto Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon; and he shall take her multitude, and ^r take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of Ē'gypt ^s for his labour wherewith he ^r served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

21 ¶ In that day ^r will I cause the horn of the house of Īs'ra-el to bud forth, and I will give thee ^s the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 30.

Desolation of Egypt and her helpers.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^a Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

3 For ^b the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Ē'gypt, and great ¹ pain shall be in Ē-thi-ō'p-lā, when the slain shall fall in Ē'gypt, and they shall ^c take away her multitude, and ^d her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ē-thi-ō'p-lā, and ² Līb'ŷ-ā, and Lŷd'ŷ-ā, and ^e all the mingled people, and Chūb, and the ³ men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Ē'gypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: ⁴ from the tower of Sŷ-ē'ne shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 ^f And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities *that are* wasted.

8 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have set a fire in Ē'gypt, and *when* all her helpers shall be ⁵ destroyed.

9 In that day ^g shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ē-thi-ō'p-lā-ans afraid, and ^h a great pain shall come upon them,

B. C. 589.

CHAP. 29.

p Jer. 27. 6.
ch. 25. 7.

7 spoil her
spoil, and
prey her
prey.

8 Or, for his
hire.

q Jer. 25. 9.

r 1 Sam. 2. 10.
Pa. 132. 17.

s Gen. 18. 17.
ch. 3. 23.
Dan. 9. 22-27.
Amos 3. 7.

B. C. 572.

CHAP. 30.

a Isa. 13. 6.

b ch. 7. 7.
Joel 2. 1.

1 Or, fear.

c ch. 29. 19.

d Jer. 50. 15.

2 Phut.

e Jer. 25. 20.

3 children.

4 Or, from
Migdol t.
Syene.

f ch. 29. 12.

5 broken.

g Isa. 18. 1. 2.
Zeph. 2. 12.

h Pa. 48. 6.
Isa. 19. 17.
ch. 26. 16.

i ch. 29. 19.

j ch. 28. 7.

6 drought.

k Isa. 19. 4.

7 the fulness
thereof.

l Ex. 23. 13.
Zech. 13. 2.

8 Or,

nonentities.

9 Or, Memphis.

m Zech. 10. 11.

n Isa. 19. 16.

o ch. 29. 14.

10 Or, Tanis.

11 Or, Thebes.

12 Or,

Pclusium.

13 Or,
Heliopolis,
or, On.

14 Or,

Putastum.

p Jer. 2. 10.

15 Or,

restrained.

q Jer. 48. 25.

r Jer. 46. 11.

s Pa. 37. 17.

t 2 Ki. 24. 7.

u ch. 29. 12.

as in the day of Ē'gypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; ⁱ I will also make the multitude of Ē'gypt to cease by the hand of Nēb-u-chād-rēz'zar king of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

11 He and his people with him, ^j the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Ē'gypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers ^a dry, and ^b sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and ^c all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also ^d destroy the idols, and I will cause *their* ^e images to cease out of ^f Nōph; ^g and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Ē'gypt: ^h and I will put a fear in the land of Ē'gypt.

14 And I will make ^o Pāth'ros desolate, and will set fire in ¹⁰ Zō'an, and will execute judgments in ¹¹ Nō.

15 And I will pour my fury upon ¹² Sīn, the strength of Ē'gypt; and I will cut off the multitude of Nō.

16 And I will set fire in Ē'gypt: Sīn shall have great pain, and Nō shall be rent asunder, and Nōph shall *have* distresses daily.

17 The young men of ¹³ Ā'ven and of ¹⁴ Pī-bē'seth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity.

18 ^p At Tē-hāph'ng-hēs also the day shall be ¹⁵ darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Ē'gypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Ē'gypt: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first *month*, in the seventh *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have ^r broken the arm of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt; and, lo, ^r it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and will ^s break his arms, the strong, and ^t that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 ^u And I will scatter the Ē-ġypt'jans among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Bāb'ý-lon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Phā'raōh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Bāb'ý-lon, and the arms of Phā'raōh shall fall down; and ^v they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Bāb'ý-lon, and he shall stretch it out ^w upon the land of Ē'gypt.

26 And I will scatter the Ē'-gyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 31.

1 The glory of Assyria. 1^b Her great fall.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ Behold, the Ās-sýr'tan *was* a cedar in Lēb'a-non ¹ with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters ² made him great, the deep ³ set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her ⁴ little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore ^b his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, ⁵ when he shot forth.

6 All the ^c fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the ^d garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 ^e I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Ē'dén, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up

B. C. 588.

CHAP. 30.

^v Ex. 7. 5.
^{Ps.} 9. 16.
^{Ps.} 59. 13.

^w Jer. 44. 30.

CHAP. 31.

^a Nah. 3. 18.
^{Zeph.} 2. 13.

1 fair of branches.

2 Or, nourished.

3 Or, brought him up.

4 Or, conduits.

^b Ps. 37. 35, 36.
^{Isa.} 10. 7-11.
^{Dan.} 4. 11.

5 Or, when it sent them forth.

^c ch. 17. 23.
^{Dan.} 4. 12.

^d Gen. 2. 8.

^e Ex. 9. 16.
^{Ps.} 75. 6.
^{Dan.} 4. 22-24.

^f 2 Chr. 25. 19.
^{Job} 40. 11, 12.
^{Prov.} 16. 18.
^{Isa.} 14. 13-15.
^{ch.} 28. 17.
^{Dan.} 5. 20.
^{Jas.} 4. 6.

6 in doing he shall do unto him.

^g ch. 28. 7.

^h ch. 32. 5.

ⁱ Isa. 18. 6.

7 Or, stand upon themselves for their height.

^j Ps. 82. 7.

^k ch. 32. 18.

8 to be black.

^l ch. 26. 15.

^m Isa. 14. 15.

ⁿ Isa. 14. 8.

^o ch. 32. 31.

^p Lam. 4. 20.

^q ch. 32. 19.

^r ch. 28. 10.

9 That is, an emblem of Pharaoh.

his top among the thick boughs, and ^r his heart is lifted up in his height; 11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; ^s he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, ^t the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: ^u upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for ^v they are all delivered unto death, ^w to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lēb'a-non ^x to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to ^y shake at the sound of his fall, when ^z I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and ^a all the trees of Ē'dén, the choice and best of Lēb'a-non, all that drink water, ^b shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that ^c dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Ē'dén? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Ē'dén unto the nether parts of the earth: ^d thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. ^e This is Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 32.

Lamentation for the fall of Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^a take up a lamentation for Phā'ra'oh king of E'gypt, and say unto him, ^b Thou art like a young lion of the nations, ^c and thou art as a ^d whale in the seas; and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and ^e fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore ^e spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then ^f will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and ^g will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh ^h upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood ⁱ the land wherein thou swimmest, ^j even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall ^k put thee out, ^l I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the ^m bright lights of heaven will I make ⁿ dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also ^o vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people ^p amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and ^q they shall tremble at ^r every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ ^s For thus saith the Lord God; The sword of the king of Bāb'y-lon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, ^t the terrible of the nations, all of them; and ^u they shall spoil the pomp of E'gypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; ^v neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of E'gypt desolate, and the country shall be ^w destitute of that whereof

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 32.

a ch. 27. 2.

b ch. 19. 3. 6.

c ch. 29. 3.

1 Or, dragon.

d ch. 34. 18.

e ch. 12. 13.

f 1 Sam. 17. 44.

46.

Isa. 14. 19.

Jer. 8. 2.

ch. 29. 5.

ch. 39. 4.

g 1 Sam. 17. 44.

h ch. 31. 12.

2 Or, the land

of thy swim-

ming.

3 Or, extin-

guish.

i Isa. 13. 10.

Joel 2. 31.

Amos 8. 9.

Matt. 24. 29.

Rev. 6. 12.

4 Lights of the

light in hea-

ven.

5 them dark.

6 provoke to

anger, or,

grief.

j ch. 27. 35.

k ch. 26. 16.

l Jer. 46. 26.

m ch. 28. 7.

n ch. 29. 19.

o ch. 29. 11.

7 desolate from

the fulness

thereof.

p Ex. 7. 5.

Ps. 9. 16.

ch. 6. 6. 7.

q 2 Sam. 1. 17.

2 Chr. 35. 25.

ch. 26. 17.

r Jer. 1. 10.

ch. 26. 20.

s ch. 31. 2.

t ch. 28. 10.

8 Or, the sword

is laid.

u Isa. 1. 31.

v Isa. 14. 15.

9 Or, a dis-

mayng.

w Jer. 49. 34.

10 Or, bier.

x Gen. 10. 2.

ch. 27. 13.

y Isa. 14. 18.

it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, ^x then shall they know that I am the LORD.

16 This ^y is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, ^z even for E'gypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, ^a that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of E'gypt, and ^b cast them down, ^c even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 ^d Whom dost thou pass in beauty? ^e go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: ^f she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 ^g The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 Ash'ur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 ^h Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused ⁱ terror in the land of the living.

24 There ^j is ^k E'lām and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a ^l bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There ^m is ⁿ Mē'shech, Tū'bal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 ^o And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncir-

cumcised, which are gone down to hell ¹¹ with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though *they were* the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with *them that are slain* with the sword.

29 There is ² *E'dom*, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are ¹² laid by *them that were slain* by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 ^a There *be* the princes of the north, all of them, and all ^b the Zidōni-ans, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with *them that be slain* by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phā'raōh shall see them, and shall be ^c comforted over all his multitude, *even Phā'raōh* and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that are slain* with the sword, *even Phā'raōh* and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 33.

Ezekiel is admonished of his duty.

A GAIN the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to ^a the children of thy people, and say unto them, ¹ When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their ^b watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then ² whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, ^c his blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and ^d blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take *any* person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity;

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 32.

11 with weapons of their war.

2 ch. 25. 12.

12 given, or, put.

a ch. 38. 6, 15.

b ch. 28. 21.

c ch. 14. 22.

CHAP. 33.

a ch. 3. 11.

1 A land when I bring a sword upon her.

b 2 Sam. 18. 24. Isa. 21. 8. Hosea 9. 8.

2 he that heareth heareth.

c Lev. 20. 9. 11. 2 Sam. 1. 16. ch. 18. 13. Acts 18. 6.

d Isa. 56. 10.

e ch. 3. 17. Hab. 2. 1.

f Prov. 8. 36. Isa. 3. 11.

g Prov. 29. 1. Luke 12. 47. Acts 13. 46. Heb. 2. 2, 3.

h ch. 24. 23.

i Isa. 49. 14.

j 2 Sam. 14. 14. Lam. 3. 33. Hosea 11. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 4.

k Isa. 55. 6, 7. ch. 18. 31.

l ch. 3. 20.

m 2 Chr. 7. 14.

n ch. 3. 20. Luke 18. 9.

3 judgment and justice.

o ch. 18. 7.

p Ex. 22. 1. Num. 5. 6, 7. Luke 19. 8.

q Lev. 18. 5. ch. 20. 11. Matt. 19. 17.

r ch. 18. 22.

but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ ^e So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Is'ra-el; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, ^f O wicked *man*, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked *man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if ^g he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Is'ra-el; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins *be* upon us, and we ^h pine away in them, ⁱ how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, *As I live*, saith the Lord God, ^j I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for ^k why will ye die, O house of Is'ra-el?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The ^l righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, ^m he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, *that he shall surely live*; ⁿ if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do ^o that which is lawful and right;

15 If the wicked ^p restore the pledge, ^q give again that he had robbed, walk in ^r the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None ^r of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

18 When the righteous turneth

from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 ¶ Yet ye say, ^a The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Is^rael, I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass in the twelfth year ^t of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, ^u that one that had escaped out of Jē-ry/sā-lēm came unto me, saying, ^v The city is smitten.

22 Now ^w the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, ^x they that inhabit those ^y wastes of the land of Is^rael speak, saying, ^z Ā/brā-hām was one, and he inherited the land: ^a but we ^{are} many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^b Ye eat with the blood, and ^c lift up your eyes toward your idols, and ^d shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely they that ^{are} in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that ^{is} in the open field ^e will I give to the beasts ^f to be devoured, and they that ^{be} in the forts and ^g in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 ^h For I will lay the land ⁱ most desolate, and the ^j pomp of her strength shall cease; and ^k the mountains of Is^rael shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I ^{am} the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking ^l against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and ^m speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 33.

- a ch. 18. 25.
- t ch. 1. 2.
- u ch. 24. 26.
- v 2 Ki. 25. 4.
- w ch. 1. 3.
- x ch. 3. 22.
- z ch. 34. 2.
- y ch. 35. 4.
- z Isa. 51. 2.
- Acts 7. 5.
- a Micah 3. 11.
- b Matt. 3. 9.
- c John 8. 39.
- d Gen. 9. 4.
- e ch. 18. 6.
- f ch. 22. 6.
- g ch. 39. 4.
- h to devour him.
- i Judg. 6. 2.
- j 2 Chr. 36. 21.
- k Isa. 6. 11.
- l Jer. 9. 11.
- m ch. 35. 34.
- n desolation and desolation.
- o ch. 24. 21.
- p ch. 6. 2. 3.
- q Or, of thee.
- r Isa. 29. 13.
- s ch. 20. 1.
- t according to the coming of the people.
- u Or, my people sit before thee.
- v they make loves, or, jests.
- w a song of loves.
- x Jas. 1. 22.

CHAP. 34.

- a ch. 33. 24.
- b Jer. 23. 1.
- c Isa. 56. 11.
- d Micah 3. 3.
- e Zech. 11. 16.
- f 2 Tim. 2. 24.
- g Luke 15. 4.
- h 1 Pet. 5. 3.
- i Matt. 9. 36.
- j Or, without a shepherd.
- k Isa. 56. 9.
- l ch. 3. 18.
- m ch. 33. 6-8.
- n Heb. 13. 17.

31 And ^k they come unto thee ^l as the people cometh, and ^m they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth ⁿ they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as ^o a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: ^p for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAPTER 34.

The shepherds of Israel reprov'd.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the ^a shepherds of Is^rael, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; ^b Woe ^{be} to the shepherds of Is^rael that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 ^c Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ^d ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 ^e The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye ^f sought that which was lost; but with ^g force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were ^h scattered, ⁱ because ^{there is} no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek ^{after} them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because ^{there was} no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I ^{am} against the shepherds; and ^j I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock

from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, *even* I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 ² As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep *that are* scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in ^k the cloudy and dark day.

13 And ^l I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Is^rra-el by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 ^m I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Is^rra-el shall their fold be: ⁿ there shall they lie in a good fold, and *in* a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Is^rra-el.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.

16 ^o I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up *that which was* broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And *as for* you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; ^p Behold, I judge between ^q cattle and cattle, between the rams and the ^r he goats.

18 *Seemeth it* a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, ^s but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures; ^t and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And *as for* my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; Behold, I, *even* I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one ^u shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, ^v *even* my servant Dā'vid; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 34.

2 According to the seeking.

k Jer. 13. 16.

ch. 30. 3.

Joel 2. 2.

Zeph. 1. 15.

Acts 2. 19-21.

l Isa. 65. 9. 10.

Jer. 23. 3.

Jer. 36. 24.

m Ps. 23. 2.

Ps. 34. 8. 10.

Isa. 25. 6.

Isa. 30. 23.

24.

Jer. 31. 12.

14. 25.

John 10. 9.

n Jer. 33. 12.

o Isa. 40. 11.

Isa. 61. 1-3.

Micah 4. 6. 7.

Matt. 15. 24.

Mark 2. 17.

p ch. 20. 37.

Zech. 10. 3.

Matt. 25. 32.

3 small cattle of lambs and kids.

4 great he goats.

q Matt. 23. 13.

r Isa. 40. 11.

John 10. 11.

Heb. 13. 20.

s Jer. 30. 9.

ch. 37. 24.

t Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 23. 45.

u Luke 1. 32.

v Lev. 21. 6.

Isa. 11. 6.

w Jer. 23. 6.

x Isa. 56. 7.

y Gen. 12. 2.

z Lev. 26. 4.

a Ps. 68. 9.

Mal. 3. 10.

b Ps. 85. 12.

c Jer. 2. 20.

d Jer. 25. 14.

e ch. 36. 4.

5 Or, for renown.

6 taken away.

f 2 Tim. 1. 12.

g Ps. 109. 3.

CHAP. 35.

a Amos 1. 11.

Obad. 10.

1 desolation and desolation.

2 Or, hatred of oil.

3 poured out the children.

4 hands.

b Ps. 137. 7.

c Ps. 109. 17.

24 And ^e I the LORD will be their God, and my servant Dā'vid ^u a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken *it*.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and ^v will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they ^w shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about ^x my hill ^y a blessing; and I will ^z cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be ^a showers of blessing.

27 And ^b the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have ^c broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that ^d served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more ^e be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make *them* afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant ^f of renown, and they shall be no more ^g consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they ^h know that I the LORD their God *am* with them, and *that they, even* the house of Is^rra-el, *are* my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye my ⁱ flock, the flock of my pasture, *are* men, and I *am* your God, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 35.

God's judgment of mount Seir.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount Sē'ir, and ^a prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Sē'ir, I *am* against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee ^b most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

5 Because thou hast had a ^c perpetual hatred, and hast ^d shed the blood of the children of Is^rra-el by the ^e force of the sword in the time of their calamity, ^f in the time *that their iniquity had* an end:

6 Therefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: ^g sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Sē'ir

⁵ most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

⁸ And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

⁹ ^a I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

¹⁰ Because thou hast said, ^e These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; ⁶ whereas the LORD was there:

¹¹ Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do ^f according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself ^g known among them, when I have judged thee.

¹² ^h And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of ⁱ ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{xg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz} ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi}

and by their doings: their way was before me as ^p the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them ^q for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their ^r idols *wherewith* they had polluted it:

19 And I ^s scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: ^t according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they ^u profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These *are* the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity ^v for mine holy name, which the house of Is^rael had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Is^rael, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not ^w thus for your sakes, O house of Is^rael, ^x but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be ^y sanctified in you before ^z their eyes.

24 For ^a I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ ^b Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: ^c from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my ^d spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 ^e And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; ^f and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also ^g save you from all your uncleannesses: and ^h I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 ⁱ And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 36.

^p Lev. 15. 19.^q ch. 16. 36.^r dung gods.^s ch. 22. 15.^t ch. 7. 3.^u Isa. 52. 5.^v Rom. 2. 24.^w ch. 20. 9.^x Deut. 9. 5.^y Ps. 106. 8.^z ch. 20. 41.^a Or, your.^b ch. 34. 13.^c Num. 19. 13.^d Isa. 52. 15.^e Jer. 33. 8.^f 1 John 1. 7.^g Ps. 51. 10.^h John 3. 3-5.ⁱ 2 Cor. 3. 18.^j ch. 37. 14.^k Isa. 44. 3.^l Rom. 8. 4, 9.^m Gal. 5. 5.ⁿ Eph. 1. 13.^o ch. 28. 25.^p Jer. 30. 22.^q Matt. 1. 21.^r Ps. 105. 16.^s ch. 34. 27.^t ch. 6. 9.^u Lev. 26. 39.^v ch. 6. 9.^w Deut. 9. 5.^x Dan. 9. 19.^y Rom. 8. 30.^z Jer. 25. 9.^a Isa. 51. 3.^b Ps. 58. 11.^c ch. 17. 24.^d ch. 17. 24.^e ch. 22. 14.^f Ps. 102. 17.^g Isa. 45. 11, 19.^h Jer. 29. 11-13.ⁱ ch. 14. 3.^j Zech. 13. 9.^k Matt. 7. 7, 8.^l Phil. 4. 6.^m Jas. 4. 3.ⁿ flock of^o holy things.

CHAP. 37.

^a ch. 3. 14.^b Luke 4. 1.^c Or,^d champaign.^e 1 Sam. 2. 6.^f Rom. 4. 17.^g 2 Cor. 1. 9.^h Isa. 55. 11.ⁱ Rom. 10. 17.^j Ps. 104. 30.^k ch. 6. 7.^l Joel 2. 27.

31 Then ^a shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that *were* not good, and ^b shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.

32 ^c Not for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Is^rael.

33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I ^d will also cause *you* to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 ^e And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of ^f E^den; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities *are become* fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall ^g know that I the LORD build the ruined *places*, and plant that that was desolate: ^h I the LORD have spoken *it*, and I will do *it*.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD; ⁱ I will yet *for* this be enquired of by the house of Is^rael, to do *it* for them; I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the ^j holy flock, as the flock of Jē-rū/sā-lēm in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 37.

The vision of dry bones.

THE hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out ^a in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley which *was* full of bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, *there were* very many in the open ^b valley; and, lo, *they were* very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, ^c thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, ^d Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will ^e cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; ^f and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So I prophesied as I was com-

manded : and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above : but *there was no breath in them.*

9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the ²wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God ; ³Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, ⁴and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 ¶ Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of *Is'ra-el* : behold, they say, ⁵Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost : we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophecy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God ; Behold, ⁶O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and ⁷bring you into the land of *Is'ra-el*.

13 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And ⁸shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land : then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken *it*, and performed *it*, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, ⁹take thee one stick, and write upon it, For *Jū'dah*, and for ¹⁰the children of *Is'ra-el* his companions : then take another stick, and write upon it, For *Jō'seph*, the stick of *E'phra'im*, and for all the house of *Is'ra-el* his companions :

17 And join them one to another into one stick ; and they shall become one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, ¹¹Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meapest* by these ?

19 ¹²O Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God ; Behold, I will take the stick of *Jō'seph*, which *is* in the hand of *E'phra'im*, and the tribes of *Is'ra-el* his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of *Jū'dah*, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand ¹³before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 37.

2 Or, breath.

³ Ps. 104. 30.

⁴ Rev. 11. 11.

⁵ Ps. 141. 7.

⁶ Isa. 49. 14.

⁷ Isa. 26. 19.

⁸ Hosea 1. 11.

⁹ ch. 36. 24.

¹⁰ Ezra 1. 1.

¹¹ Amos 9. 14.

¹² ch. 36. 27.

¹³ Num. 17. 2.

¹⁴ 2 Chr. 11. 12,

13, 16.

¹⁵ ch. 12. 9.

¹⁶ Zech. 10. 6.

¹⁷ ch. 12. 3.

¹⁸ ch. 36. 24.

¹⁹ Isa. 11. 13.

²⁰ Jer. 3. 18.

²¹ Hosea 1. 11.

²² Gen. 49. 10.

²³ Jer. 23. 5, 6.

²⁴ ch. 34. 23.

²⁵ John 10. 16.

²⁶ Isa. 2. 18.

²⁷ ch. 20. 43.

²⁸ ch. 36. 25.

²⁹ Hosea 14. 8.

³⁰ Zech. 13. 1, 2.

³¹ u ch. 36. 28, 29.

³² v Isa. 40. 11.

³³ Jer. 23. 5.

³⁴ ch. 34. 21, 24.

³⁵ Hosea 3. 5.

³⁶ Luke 1. 32.

³⁷ w Ps. 78. 71, 72.

³⁸ Zech. 13. 7.

³⁹ John 10. 16.

⁴⁰ 1 Pct. 5. 4.

⁴¹ z Isa. 60. 21.

⁴² Amos 9. 15.

⁴³ y John 12. 34.

⁴⁴ z Ps. 89. 3.

⁴⁵ Isa. 55. 3.

⁴⁶ Jer. 32. 40.

⁴⁷ ch. 34. 25.

⁴⁸ a 2 Cor. 6. 16.

⁴⁹ b Lev. 26. 11.

⁵⁰ John 1. 14.

CHAP. 38.

¹ a Rev. 20. 8.

² 1 Or, prince of

the chief.

³ b ch. 32. 25.

⁴ c ch. 29. 4.

⁵ d ch. 23. 12.

⁶ 2 Or, Phut.

the Lord God ; Behold, ¹I will take the children of *Is'ra-el* from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land :

22 And ²I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of *Is'ra-el* ; and ³one king shall be king to them all : and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all :

23 ⁴Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions : but ⁵I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them : so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And ⁶Dā'vid my servant *shall* be king over them ; and ⁷they all shall have one shepherd : they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto *Jā'cob* my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt ; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children ⁸for ever : and ⁹my servant Dā'vid *shall* be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a ¹⁰covenant of peace with them ; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them : and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my ¹¹sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 ¹²My tabernacle also shall be with them : yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify *Is'ra-el*, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

CHAPTER 38.

¹ Army of Gog : 8 his evil attempts.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

²Son of man, set thy face against ³Gōg, the land of Mā'gōg, ⁴the chief prince of ⁵Mē'shech and Tū'bal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God ; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gōg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tū'bal :

4 And ⁶I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, ⁷all of them clothed with all sorts of *armour*, *even* a great company *with* bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords :

5 Pēr'sjā, E-thī-ō'pī-ā, and ⁸Līb'y-ā

with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 ^c Gō'mer, and all his bands; the house of ^f Tō-gār'mah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 ^g Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ^h ¶ After many days ⁱ thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land *that is* brought back from the sword, *and is* gathered out of many people, against ^k the mountains of Is'ra-el, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall ^l dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come ^m like a storm, thou shalt be ⁿ like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, *that* at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt ^o think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwall'd villages; I will ^p go to them that are at rest, that dwell ^q safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 ^r To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places *that are now* inhabited, and upon the people *that are* gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the ^s midst of the land.

13 ^t Shē'bā, and Dē'dan, and the merchants of Tār'shish, with all ^u the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophecy and say unto Gōg, Thus saith the Lord God: ^v In that day when my people of Is'ra-el dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 ^w And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Is'ra-el, as a cloud to cover the land; ^x it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gōg, before their eyes.

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 38.

- ^a Gen. 10. 2.
- ^f ch. 27. 14.
- ^g Isa. 8. 9.
- ^h Deut. 4. 30.
- ⁱ Isa. 29. 6.
- ^j ch. 34. 13.
- ^k ch. 31. 1.
- ^l Jer. 23. 6.
- ^m Isa. 23. 2.
- ⁿ Jer. 4. 13.
- ^o Or, conceive a mischievous purpose.
- ^p Judg. 13. 7-27.
- ^q Or, confidently.
- ^r To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey.
- ^s navel.
- ^t ch. 27. 22.
- ^u ch. 19. 3. 5.
- ^v Isa. 4. 1.
- ^w ch. 39. 2.
- ^x Ex. 14. 4.
- ^y by the hands.
- ^z Deut. 29. 20.
- ^a Isa. 42. 13.
- ^b ch. 36. 5, 6.
- ^c Joel 2. 13.
- ^d Ps. 89. 46.
- ^e Hag. 2. 6. 7.
- ^f Hosea 4. 3.
- ^g Jer. 4. 24.
- ^h Or, towers, or, stairs.
- ⁱ Ps. 105. 13.
- ^j Hosea 9. 3.
- ^k Judg. 7. 22.
- ^l 1 Sam. 14. 20.

CHAP. 39.

- ^a ch. 33. 2.
- ^b Or, strike thee with six plagues; or, draw thee back with an hook of six teeth.
- ^c Or, after I have caused and have brought.
- ^d the sides of the north.
- ^e Isa. 34. 2-8.
- ^f Jer. 15. 3.
- ^g ch. 32. 4. 5.
- ^h Rev. 19. 17-21.
- ⁱ wing.
- ^j to devour.
- ^k the face of the field.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time ^l by my servants the prophets of Is'ra-el, which prophesied in those days *many* years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gōg shall come against the land of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God, *that* my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For ^m in my jealousy ⁿ and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, ^o Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Is'ra-el;

20 So that ^p the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that *are* upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, ^q and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the ^r steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will ^s call for a sword against him throughout all ^t my mountains, saith the Lord God: ^u every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that *are* with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that *I am* the Lord.

CHAPTER 39.

1 God's judgments upon Gog. 8 Israel's victory.

¶ THEREFORE, ^a thou son of man, I prophecy against Gōg, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gōg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tū'bal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and ^b leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from ^c the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Is'ra-el:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Is'ra-el, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that *is* with thee: ^d I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every ^e sort, and to the beasts of the field ^f to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon ^g the open field: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord God.

6 ^c And I will send a fire on Mā'gōg, and among them that dwell ² carelessly in ^d the isles: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people İsrā-el; and I will not *let them* ^e pollute my holy name any more: ^f and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, the Holy One in İsrā-el.

8 ¶ ^g Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this *is* the day ^h whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of İsrā-el shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the ⁱ handstaves, and the spears, and they shall ^j burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: ^k and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will give unto Gōg a place there of graves in İsrā-el, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the ^l noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gōg and all his multitude: and they shall call *it* The valley of ^m Hā'mon-gōg.

12 And seven months shall the house of İsrā-el be burying of them, ⁿ that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury *them*: and it shall be to them ^o a renown the day that ^p I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

14 And they shall sever out ^q men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers *that* pass through the land, when *any* seeth a man's bone, then shall he ^r set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hā'mon-gōg.

16 And also the name of the city shall be ^s Hā-mō'nah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD: Speak ^t unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, ^u Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my ^v sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great

B. C. 587.

CHAP. 39.

^c Amos 1. 4.⁷ Or, confidently.^d Ps. 72. 10.^e Lev. 18. 21.^f ch. 38. 16.^g ch. 7. 3-8.^h ch. 38. 17.ⁱ Or, javelins.⁹ Or, make a fire of them, or, use them for fuel.^j Isa. 14. 2.¹⁰ Or, mouths.¹¹ That is, The multitude of Gog.^j Deut. 21. 23.¹² Or, a day of renown.^k Ps. 126. 2.¹³ men of continuance.¹⁴ build.¹⁵ That is, The multitude.¹⁶ to the fowl of every wing.^l Isa. 18. 6.¹⁷ Or, slaughter.^m ch. 29. 4.¹⁸ great goats.ⁿ Deut. 32. 14.^o Ps. 22. 12.^p Ps. 76. 6.^q ch. 38. 4.^r Rev. 19. 18.¹⁹ champions of war.^q Ex. 9. 16.^u Isa. 26. 11.^{ch. 35. 23.}^{Mal. 1. 11.}^r Ex. 7. 4.^s Deut. 31. 17.^t Lev. 26. 25.^u ch. 36. 19.^v Jer. 30. 3.^w Hosea 1. 11.^x Dan. 9. 16.^y Lev. 23. 5.^z ch. 28. 25.^a ch. 36. 23.^b ch. 34. 3.²⁰ by my causing of them, etc.^c Isa. 54. 8.^d Joel 2. 28.

sacrifice upon the mountains of İsrā-el, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye ^m shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of ⁿ goats, of bullocks, all of them ^o fatlings of Bā'shān.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 ^p Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, ^q with mighty men, and with all ^r men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

21 ¶ And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and ^s my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of İsrā-el shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of İsrā-el went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore ^t hid I my face from them, and ^u gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 ^v According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; ^w Now will I bring again the captivity of Jā'cob, and have mercy upon the ^x whole house of İsrā-el, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 ^y After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they ^z dwelt safely in their land, and none made *them* afraid.

27 ^a When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and ^b am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 ^c Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, ^d which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 ^e Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have ^f poured out my spirit upon the house of İsrā-el, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 40.

Time, manner, and end of Ezekiel's vision.

IN the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the Lord was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 ^c In the visions of God brought he me into the land of *Is'ra-el*, ^d and set me upon a very high mountain, ¹ by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, ^a Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee: for unto the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of *Is'ra-el*.

5 And behold ^a a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the gate ² which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every ^a little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 ¹ And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the ³ length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The ⁴ space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 40.

a ch. 33. 21.

b ch. 1. 3.

c ch. 8. 3.

d Rev. 21. 10.

1 Or, upon which.

e Dan. 10. 6.

f ch. 47. 3.

g Rev. 11. 1.

h ch. 2. 7. 8. ch. 3. 17.

i ch. 43. 10.

j Isa. 26. 1.

2 whose face was the way toward the east.

k 1 Chr. 9. 18.

l 1 Chr. 26. 12, 13.

Neh. 13. 5,

9, 12, 13.

Song 1. 4.

Isa. 26. 20.

Jer. 35. 2.

3 Or, height.

4 limit, or, bound.

5 Or, pillars,

Prov. 9. 1.

Rev. 3. 12.

m Ex. 27. 9.

Lev. 6. 16.

Ps. 65. 4.

Ps. 84. 2.

Ps. 100. 4.

Isa. 54. 2.

Isa. 60. 8, 9.

Isa. 62. 9.

ch. 8. 7.

ch. 42. 1.

6 closed.

7 Or, galleries, or, porches.

8 Or, within.

n Rev. 11. 2.

9 Or, storerooms.

o ch. 45. 5.

10 Or, from without.

11 whose face was.

12 Or, galleries, or, porches.

p 1 Ki. 6. 4.

Isa. 54. 12.

six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also ⁵ posts of three-score cubits, even unto the post of the ^m court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were ⁶ narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the ⁷ arches: and windows were round about ⁸ inward: and upon each post were palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into ⁿ the outward court, and, lo, there were ⁹ chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: ^o thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court ¹⁰ without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court ¹¹ that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the ¹² arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east: and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were ^p windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go

up to it, and the arches thereof *were* before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And *there was* a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 ¶ And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and *there were* windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about *were* five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits ¹³ broad.

31 And the arches thereof *were* toward the utter court; and ⁷ palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, *were* according to these measures: and *there were* windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof *were* toward the outward court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof *were* toward the utter court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof *were* by the posts of the gates, where they ^a washed the burnt offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate *were* two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and ^t the sin offering and ^u the trespass offering.

40 And at the side without, ¹⁴ as one goeth up to the entry of the north

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 40.

q 1 Ki. 6. 5, 5, 10.

1 Chr. 28. 11, 12.

2 Chr. 3. 9.

2 Chr. 31. 11.

Neh. 10. 38.

30.

Neh. 12. 44.

Neh. 13. 5.

9. 12, 13.

Jer. 35. 2.

Jer. 36. 10.

13 breadth.

7 Ps. 92. 12.

Song 7. 7.

Jer. 10. 5.

1 Lev. 1. 9.

Lev. 3. 11.

Heb. 9. 14.

1 Lev. 4. 2, 3.

Isa. 53. 5.

2 Cor. 5. 21.

Titus 2. 14.

Heb. 10. 12.

14.

1 Pet. 1. 18,

19.

Rev. 5. 9.

11 Lev. 5. 6.

Lev. 6. 6.

Lev. 7. 1.

Lev. 14. 12,

13.

Lev. 19. 21,

22.

Num. 6. 12.

ch. 42. 13.

ch. 44. 29.

14 Or, at the

step.

15 Or, end-

irons, or, the

two hearth-

stones.

11 1 Chr. 6. 31.

Eph. 5. 19.

Col. 3. 16.

10 Lev. 8. 35.

Num. 3. 7.

Deut. 11. 1.

1 Ki. 2. 3.

Rev. 1. 6.

16 Or, ward,

or, ordinance.

z Num. 18. 5.

ch. 44. 15.

11 1 Ki. 2. 35.

ch. 43. 19.

z Eph. 2. 17.

Col. 4. 12.

11 1 Ki. 6. 3.

11 Ki. 7. 21.

gate, *were* two tables; and on the other side, which *was* at the porch of the gate, *were* two tables.

41 Four tables *were* on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew *their sacrifices*.

42 And the four tables *were* of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within *were* ¹⁰ hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables *was* the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate *were* the chambers of ⁷ the singers in the inner court, which *was* at the side of the north gate; and their prospect *was* toward the south: one at the side of the east gate *having* the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect *is* toward the south, *is* for the priests, ^u the keepers of the ¹⁰ charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect *is* toward the north *is* for the priests, ^z the keepers of the charge of the altar: these *are* the sons of ⁷ Zādōk among the sons of Lēvī, which ^z come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar *that was* before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured *each* post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate *was* three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 ^a The length of the porch *was* twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and *there were* ^b pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAPTER 41.

Parts and ornaments of the temple.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the ^a temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which *was* the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the ¹ door *was* ten cubits; and the sides of the door *were* five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty

CHAP. 41.

a Zech. 6. 12.

Matt. 16. 18.

1 Cor. 3. 16.

2 Cor. 6. 16.

Eph. 2. 21.

Rev. 3. 12.

1 Or, entrance.

cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So ^bhe measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the most holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 ^cAnd the side chambers were three, ²one over another, and ³thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might ⁴have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And ⁵there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: ^athe foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the ^ggalleries thereof on the one side

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 41.

^b 1 Ki. 6. 20.
² Chr. 3. 8.
Rev. 21. 2,
3, 16, 17.

^c 1 Ki. 6. 5, 6.

² side chamber
over side
chamber.

³ Or, three and
thirty times,
or, foot.

⁴ be holden.

⁵ it was made
broader, and
went round.

^d Isa. 28. 16.
ch. 40. 5.

⁶ Or, several
walks, or,
walks with
pillars.

^e ver. 26.
¹ Ki. 7. 4.
Isa. 54. 12.
ch. 40. 16.
¹ Cor. 13. 12.

⁷ ceiling of
wood.

⁸ Or, and the
ground unto
the windows.

⁹ measures.

^f Gen. 3. 24.
Ex. 25. 22.
¹ Sam. 4. 4.
² Sam. 22. 11.
¹ Ki. 6. 29.
² Chr. 3. 10.
Ps. 80. 1.
Ps. 99. 1.
ch. 10. 2.

^g ch. 1. 10.
ch. 10. 14.
Rev. 4. 7-9.

^h ch. 1. 10.

¹⁰ post.

ⁱ Ex. 30. 1.
¹ Ki. 7. 48.
² Chr. 4. 19.
Rev. 8. 3.

^j Prov. 9. 2.
Song 1. 12.
ch. 44. 16.
Mal. 1. 7, 12.

^k Ex. 30. 8.

^l 1 Ki. 6. 31-35.

^m ver. 16.
¹ Ki. 6. 4.
ch. 40. 16.

CHAP. 42.

^a ch. 40. 1.
ch. 41. 1.
² Cor. 3. 5.

^b ch. 40. 17-20.
ch. 41. 12, 15.
Rev. 11. 2.

and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and ^ethe narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, ⁷cieled with wood round about, ⁸and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by ⁹measure.

18 And it was made ^fwith cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had ^gtwo faces;

19 ^hSo that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The ¹⁰posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 ⁱThe altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is ^jthe table that is ^kbefore the LORD.

23 ^lAnd the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were ^mnarrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Priests' chambers. 15 Outward court.

THEN ^ahe brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into ^bthe chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred

cubits *was* the north door, and the breadth *was* fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which *were* for the inner court, and over against the pavement which *was* for the utter court, *was* gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers *was* a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers *were* shorter: for the galleries ¹ were higher than these, ² than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they *were* in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore *the building* was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that *was* without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof *was* fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that *were* in the utter court *was* fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple *were* an hundred cubits.

9 And ³ from under these chambers *was* ⁴ the entry on the east side, ⁵ as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers *were* in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them *was* like the appearance of the chambers which *were* toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out *were* both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that *were* toward the south *was* a door in the head of the way, *even* the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which *are* before the separate place, they *be* holy chambers, where the priests ¹ that approach unto the LORD ² shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and ³ the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place *is* holy.

14 ¶ When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they *are* holy; and shall put on other gar-

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 42.

- 1 Or, did eat of these.
2 Or, and the building consisted of the lower and the middlemost.
3 Or, from the place.
4 Or, he that brought me.
5 Or, as he came.
c Ex. 30. 20. Lev. 10. 3. Num. 16. 5, 41. Deut. 21. 5. ch. 40. 46.
d Lev. 6. 16. Lev. 24. 9.
e Lev. 2. 3. Num. 18. 9.
f Ex. 28. 41-43. Ex. 29. 4-9. Lev. 8. 7, 13. ch. 44. 19.
6 wind.

- g Isa. 5. 2. ch. 40. 5.
h ch. 43. 2.
i 2 Cor. 6. 17.

CHAP. 43.

- a ch. 10. 19.
b Isa. 6. 3. ch. 3. 23. ch. 9. 3. ch. 10. 18, 19.
c Rev. 1. 15.
d Rev. 18. 1.
e ch. 1. 4.
1 Or, when I came to prophesy that the city should be destroyed.
f Jer. 1. 10.
g ch. 3. 23.
h ch. 10. 19.
i ch. 3. 12.
j 1 Ki. 8. 10.
k ch. 40. 3.
l Ps. 99. 1.
m 1 Chr. 28. 2. Ps. 99. 5.
n Ex. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. Ps. 68. 16.
o ch. 39. 7.
p Lev. 26. 30. Jer. 16. 18.
q 2 Ki. 16. 14.
2 Or, for there was but a wall between me and them.

ments, and shall approach to *those things* which *are* for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east ¹ side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: ¹ it had a wall round about, ² five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make ³ a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAPTER 43.

The glory of God returneth to the temple.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the gate, *even* the gate ¹ that looketh toward the east:

2 ² And, behold, the glory of the God of Is³ra-el came from the way of the east: and ⁴ his voice *was* like a noise of many waters: ⁵ and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And *it was* ⁶ according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, *even* according to the vision that I saw ⁷ when I came ⁸ to destroy the city: and the visions *were* like the vision that I saw ⁹ by the river Chê¹⁰-bâr; and I fell upon my face.

4 ¹ And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east.

5 ² So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, ³ the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard *him* speaking unto me out of the house; and ⁴ the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, ¹ the place of my throne, and ² the place of the soles of my feet, ³ where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Is⁴ra-el for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Is⁵-ra-el ⁶ no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by ⁷ the carcases of their kings in their high places.

8 ¶ In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, ² and the wall between

me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcasses of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, ^rshew the house to the house of Is^rael, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the ^spattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, ^eshew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write *it* in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 *This is the law of the house; Upon ^tthe top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.*

13 ¶ And these *are* the measures of the altar after the cubits: ^uThe cubit *is* a cubit and an hand breadth; even the ⁴bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the ⁵edge thereof round about *shall be* a span: and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom *upon* the ground *even* to the lower settle *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle *even* to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth *one* cubit.

15 So ⁶the altar *shall be* four cubits; and from ⁷the altar and upward *shall be* four horns.

16 And the altar *shall be* twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle *shall be* fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about *it shall be* half a cubit; and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about; and ^vhis stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD: These *are* the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to ^wsprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to ^xthe priests the Levites that be of the

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 43.

^r ch. 40. 4.³ Or, sum, or, number.^s ch. 44. 5, 6. Matt. 28. 20.^t Ps. 93. 5. ch. 43. 2. Rev. 21. 27.^u ch. 40. 5.⁴ bosom.⁵ lip.⁶ Harel, that is, the mountain of God.⁷ Ariel, that is, the lion of God.^v Ex. 20. 26.^w Lev. 1. 5. Heb. 9. 13. 22.^x 1 Ki. 2. 27, 35.

Isa. 61. 5. Jer. 33. 18. ch. 40. 46.

^y Ex. 29. 10. Lev. 8. 14, 15.^z Ex. 29. 14.^a Heb. 13. 11.^b Lev. 2. 13.^c Ex. 29. 35.⁸ fill their hands.^d Lev. 9. 1.⁹ Or, thank offerings.^e Job 42. 8.

CHAP. 44.

^a ch. 43. 1.^b Zech. 6. 12. Phil. 2. 8.^c Gen. 31. 54.^d ch. 46. 2, 8.^e ch. 3. 23.^f ch. 1. 28.^g ch. 40. 4.¹ set thine heart.

seed of Zā'dōk, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, ^va young bullock for a sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he ^zshall burn it in the appointed place of the house, ^awithout the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse *it* with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, ^band the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 ^cSeven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat *for* a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall ^dconsecrate themselves.

27 ^aAnd when these days are expired, it shall be, *that* upon the eighth day, and *so* forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your ^vpeace offerings; and I will ^eaccept you, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 44.

Ordinances for the priests.

THEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which ^alooketh toward the east; and *it was* shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD, the God of Is^rael, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 *It is for* ^bthe prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to ^ceat bread before the LORD; ^dhe shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, ^ebehold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: ^fand I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, ^gSon of man, ¹mark well, and behold with

thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the ^h rebellious, *even* to the house of ^h Is'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Is'ra-el, ⁱ let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 ^j In that ye have brought *into my sanctuary* ^k 2 strangers, ^k uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, *even* my house, when ye offer ^l my bread, ^m the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not ⁿ kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my ^o charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; ^p No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that *is* among the children of Is'ra-el.

10 ^q And the Lēv'ites that are gone away far from me, when Is'ra-el went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall *even* bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, ^r having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and ^s they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and ^t caused the house of Is'ra-el to fall into iniquity; therefore have I ^u lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 ^v And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my ^w holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall ^x bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them ^y keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ ^z But the priests the Lēv'ites, ^z the sons of Zā'dōk, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Is'ra-el went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they ^{aa} shall stand before me to offer unto me

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 44.

^a ch. 2. 5.ⁱ 1 Pet. 4. 3.^j Acts 21. 28.^k 2 children of a stranger.^k Lev. 26. 41. ch. 7. 20.^l Lev. 21. 6.^m Lev. 3. 16.ⁿ Lev. 23. 2.

Num. 18. 3.

^o 2 Tim. 4. 1.^p Or, ward, or, ordinance.^o Ps. 50. 16.^q 2 Ki. 23. 8.

Neh. 9. 34.

^r Jer. 23. 11.

ch. 22. 26.

^q 1 Chr. 26. 1.^r Num. 10. 9.^s were for a stumbling-block of iniquity unto, etc.^t Ps. 106. 26.^t Num. 18. 3.^u holinesses in the holinesses of holinesses.^u ch. 32. 30.^v 1 Chr. 23. 28, 32.^w ch. 40. 46.^x 1 Sam. 2. 35.^y Deut. 10. 8.^z ch. 41. 22.^a Mal. 2. 7.^b Ex. 28. 39.^c in, or, with sweat, or, in sweating places.^c ch. 42. 14.^d Ex. 29. 37.^e Lev. 10. 9.

Luke 1. 15.

^f 1 Tim. 3. 3.^g thrust forth.^h from a priest.^f Mal. 2. 7.^g Deut. 17. 8.^h 1 Tim. 4. 12.ⁱ ch. 22. 26.^j Num. 6. 10.^k Lev. 4. 3.^l Num. 18. 20.

Deut. 10. 9.

Joshua 13. 14.

33.

ch. 45. 4.

^m Lev. 6. 13.

the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to ^z my table, to minister unto me, and they shall ^a keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, *that* when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, ^b they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird *themselves* ^c with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, *even* into the utter court to the people, ^d they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not ^e sanctify the people with their garments.

20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 ^e Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is ^f put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Is'ra-el, or a widow ^g that had a priest before.

23 And ^h they shall teach my people *the difference* between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And ⁱ in controversy they shall stand in judgment; *and* they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my ^h laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; ^j and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And ^k after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, ^l he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I ^l am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Is'ra-el: I am their possession.

29 They ^m shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the tres-

pass offering; and ⁹ every dedicated thing in *Is'ra-el* shall be theirs.

30 And the ¹⁰ first of all the first-fruits of all *things*, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye ¹¹ shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, ¹² that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is ¹³ dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER 45.

Portion of land for the sanctuary and city.

MOREOVER, ¹ when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall ² offer an oblation unto the LORD, ³ an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary ⁴ five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the ⁵ suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the ⁶ priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 ⁷ And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the *Le'vites*, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for ⁸ twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of *Is'ra-el*.

7 ¶ And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in *Is'ra-el*: and ⁹ my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 44.

9 Or, devoted.

n Lev. 27. 21,

compared

with

Num. 18. 14.

10 Or, chief.

o Num. 15. 20.

p Prov. 3. 9.

q Ex. 22. 31.

CHAP. 45.

1 when ye

cause the

land to fall.

a Prov. 3. 9, 10.

ch. 48. 8.

2 holiness.

b ch. 42. 20.

3 Or, void

places.

c ch. 44. 15.

d ch. 48. 13.

e ch. 40. 17.

f Ps. 2. 8.

ch. 34. 24.

ch. 46. 16-18.

ch. 48. 21.

g Jer. 22. 17.

ch. 22. 27.

ch. 46. 18.

h ch. 44. 6.

i Jer. 22. 3.

4 expulsions.

j Lev. 19. 35.

Prov. 11. 1.

k Ex. 30. 13.

Lev. 27. 25.

5 Or, kid.

6 Or, thank

offerings.

l Lev. 1. 4.

Rom. 5. 10.

2 Cor. 5. 18,

19.

Eph. 2. 16.

Col. 1. 21.

Titus 2. 14.

7 shall be for.

8 Or, with.

m John 6. 51.

2 Cor. 5. 21.

Gal. 3. 13.

Col. 1. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

9 Or, thank

offerings.

n Lev. 16. 16.

ch. 43. 22, 26.

Heb. 9. 22.

o ch. 43. 20.

p Ps. 19. 12.

Lev. 4. 27.

Rom. 16. 18.

Heb. 5. 2.

q Ex. 12. 13.

Lev. 23. 5, 6.

Num. 9. 2, 3.

Deut. 15. 1.

house of *Is'ra-el* according to their tribes.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ¹⁰ Let it suffice you, O princes of *Is'ra-el*: ¹¹ remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your ¹² exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just ¹³ balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the ¹⁴ shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one ¹⁵ lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of *Is'ra-el*; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for ¹⁶ peace offerings, ¹⁷ to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land ¹⁸ shall give this oblation ¹⁹ for the prince in *Is'ra-el*.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of *Is'ra-el*: he ²⁰ shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the ²¹ peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of *Is'ra-el*.

18 Thus saith the Lord God; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and ²² cleanse the sanctuary:

19 ²³ And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month ²⁴ for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 ²⁵ In the first month, in the four-

teenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering.

23 And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

CHAPTER 46.

Ordinances for public worship.

THUS saith the Lord God; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 45.

r Matt. 20, 28.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

s Lev. 4. 14.

t Lev. 23. 8.

u Num. 28. 15.

v ch. 46. 5, 7.

w Lev. 23. 33.

Num. 29. 12.

Deut. 16. 13.

CHAP. 46.

a Isa. 66. 23.

ch. 45. 17.

Heb. 4. 9, 10.

b ch. 44. 3.

c Matt. 25. 10.

d Ps. 100. 4.

Luke 1. 10.

e Num. 28. 5,

9, 11, 12.

ch. 45. 17.

There was no

such oblation

appointed by

Moses.

f verse 14.

Num. 28. 12.

ch. 45. 24.

1 the gift of

his hand.

g Ex. 23. 14-17.

Deut. 16. 16.

Ps. 84. 7.

h Lev. 1. 3.

Lev. 23. 39.

Num. 29. 39.

Matt. 20, 28.

John 10. 18.

Gal. 2. 21.

Titus 2. 14.

i ch. 44. 3.

j Ex. 29. 38.

Num. 28. 3.

2 a son of his

year.

3 morning by

morning.

k Lev. 25. 9, 10.

Isa. 61. 2.

l Ps. 78. 72.

Jer. 23. 5, 6.

ch. 45. 8.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons; it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give

his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there *was* a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This *is* the place where the priests shall *boil* the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall *bake* the meat offering; that they bear *them* not out into the utter court, *to* sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, *in* every corner of the court *there was* a court.

22 In the four corners of the court *there were* courts *joined* of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four *corners were* of one measure.

23 And *there was* a row of *building* round about in them, round about them four, and *it was* made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These *are* the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall *boil* the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47.

The vision of the holy waters.

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, *waters* issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house *stood toward* the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south *side* of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when *the* man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the *waters were* to the ancles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters *were* to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and *it was* a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 46.

m 2 Chr. 35. 13.
ch. 44. 29.

n Lev. 2. 4, 5.
7.
ch. 43. 23, 24.

o Ex. 19. 10.
ch. 44. 19.
Heb. 10. 22.

4 a court in a
corner of a
court, and a
court in a
corner of a
court.

5 Or, made with
chimneys.

6 cornered.

p Rom. 12. 1.
Rom. 15. 16.
Heb. 13. 16.

CHAP. 47.

a Ps. 46. 4.
Joel 3. 18.
Zech. 13. 1.
Zech. 14. 8.
Rev. 22. 1.

b ch. 40. 3.
Zech. 2. 1.
Rev. 11. 1.

1 waters of
the ancles.

2 waters of
swimming.

3 lip.

c Ps. 1. 3.
Ps. 92. 12.
Isa. 41. 19.
Rev. 22. 2.

4 Or, plain.

d Zech. 2. 11.
Mal. 1. 11.
Rev. 17. 15.

5 two rivers.

e John 5. 25.
John 6. 63.
1 Cor. 15. 45.

f Matt. 4. 19.

g verse 15.
Num. 34. 6.
Joshua 23. 4.

6 Or, and that
which shall
not be healed.

7 shall come up.

h Job 8. 16.
Ps. 1. 3.
Isa. 61. 3.

8 Or, principal.

9 Or, for bruises
and sores.

i Gen. 48. 5.
1 Chr. 5. 1.
Jer. 3. 18.
ch. 48. 4, 5.

10 Or, swore.

j Num. 34. 2.
ch. 48. 29.

k ch. 48. 1.

l Num. 34. 8.

m Num. 34. 8.
2 Ki. 14. 25.
Amos 6. 2, 14.

n 2 Sam. 8. 8.

11 Or, the
middle village.

risen, *waters* to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen *this*? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the *bank* of the river *were* very many *trees* on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the *desert*, and go into the sea: *which being* brought forth into the sea, the *waters* shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, *that* every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the *rivers* shall come, *shall* live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, *that* the *fishers* shall stand upon it from En-gē'di even unto En-ēg'lā'im; they shall be a *place* to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish *of* the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof *shall* not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, *shall* grow all trees for meat, *whose* leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth *new* fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof *for* medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; *This shall be* the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el: *Jōsēph shall have* two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: *concerning* the which I *lifted* up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall *fall* unto you for inheritance.

15 And *this shall be* the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, *the* way of Hēth'lōn, as men go to *Zē'dād*;

16 *Hā'math*, *Bē-rō'thah*, *Sīb'ra'im*, which *is* between the border of Dā-mās'cus and the border of Hā'math; *Hā'zar-hāt'ti-cōn*, which *is* by the coast of Hā'u'ran.

17 And the border from the sea

shall be ° Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Dā-mās'eus, and the north northward, and the border of Hā'math. And *this is* the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure ¹² from Hāu'ran, and from Dā-mās'eus, and from Gil'e-ad, and from the land of Īs'ra-el *by* Jōr'dan, from the border unto the east sea. And *this is* the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tā'mar *even* to the waters of ¹³ strife in Kā'desh, the ¹⁴ river to the great sea. And *this is* the south side ¹⁵ southward.

20 The west side also *shall be* the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hā'math. *This is* the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Īs'ra-el.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, *that* ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, ¹⁶ and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: ¹⁷ and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Īs'ra-el; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Īs'ra-el.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give *him* his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 48.

Portions of the twelve tribes.

NOW these are the names of the tribes. ^a From the north end to the coast of the way of Hēth'lōn, as one goeth to Hā'math, Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Dā-mās'eus northward, to the coast of Hā'math; for these are his sides east and west; ¹ a portion for Dān.

2 And by the border of Dān, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ash'ēr.

3 And by the border of Ash'ēr, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Nāph'ta-lī.

4 And by the border of Nāph'ta-lī, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Mā-nās'seh.

5 And by the border of Mā-nās'seh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for E'phrā'īm.

6 And by the border of E'phrā'īm, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reu'ben.

7 And by the border of Reu'ben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Jū'dah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Jū'dah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be ^b the offering which

B. C. 54.

CHAP. 47.

o Num. 34. 9.

12 from between.

13 Or, Meribah.

14 Or, valley.

15 Or, toward Toman.

p Acts 2. 5. Eph. 2. 19-22.

q Rom. 10. 12.

CHAP. 48.

a Num. 34. 7-9. ch. 47. 10.

1 one portion.

b ch. 45. 1-6.

2 Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests.

3 Or, ward, or ordinance.

c 2 Chr. 29. 4, 5. Neh. 9. 34. Jer. 23. 11. ch. 22. 26. ch. 44. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. Mal. 2. 7, 8.

4 holiness of holinesses.

d Ex. 22. 29. Lev. 27. 10, 28, 33.

e ch. 45. 6.

f Deut. 20. 5. ch. 42. 20. ch. 41. 23. ch. 45. 6.

ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeds* in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD *shall be* of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, *even* for the priests, shall be *this* holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 ² *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zā'dōk; which have kept my ³ charge, which went not astray among the children of Īs'ra-el went astray, as the ^c Lē'vites went astray.

12 And *this* oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them ⁴ a thing most holy by the border of the Lē'vites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Lē'vites *shall have* five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall be* five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 ^d And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ ^e And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be ^f a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy *portion* shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward; and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion*; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 ^a And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el.

20 All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy ^a oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue *shall be* for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; ^a and the sanctuary of the house *shall be* in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Lêvites, and from the possession of the city, *being in the midst of that* which is the prince's, between the border of Jû'dah and the border of Bën'ja-min, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Bën'ja-min *shall have* ^a a portion.

24 And by the border of Bën'ja-min, from the east side unto the west side, Sim'e-on *shall have* a portion.

25 And by the border of Sim'e-on, from the east side unto the west side, Is'sa-char *shall have* a portion.

26 And by the border of Is'sa-char, from the east side unto the west side, Zêb'u-lun *shall have* a portion.

B. C. 574.

CHAP. 48.

g Rev. 7. 5.

h Num. 24. 5.

i Isa. 38. 20.

Rev. 21. 16

j Joshua 18. 1.

Isa. 2. 2.

Isa. 11. 10.

Hosea 1. 11.

Hag. 2. 7. 9.

Matt. 11. 28.

Matt. 13. 16.

17.

John 12. 32.

Rom. 15. 9.

12.

Rev. 2. 1.

Rev. 21. 3.

5 one portion.

j 2 Chr. 20. 2.

ch. 47. 19.

6 Meribah-

kadesh.

k Num. 20. 1.

13.

Ps. 106. 32.

ch. 47. 19.

l Gen. 15. 18.

Num. 34. 15.

Joshua 15. 47.

Isa. 27. 12.

m ch. 47. 14, 21,

22.

n Isa. 60. 18.

Rev. 21. 12.

7 Jehovah-

shammah.

o Ex. 17. 15.

Judg. 6. 24.

Ps. 132. 14.

Joel 3. 21.

Zech. 2. 10.

27 And by the border of Zêb'u-lun, from the east side unto the west side, Gâd *shall have* a portion.

28 And by the border of Gâd, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from ^a Tâ'mar unto the waters of ^a strife in Kâ'desh, and to ^a the river toward the great sea.

29 ^m This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Is'ra-el for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 ⁿ And the gates of the city *shall be* after the names of the tribes of Is'ra-el: three gates northward; one gate of Rej'ben, one gate of Jû'dah, one gate of Lê'vi.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Jô'seph, one gate of Bën'ja-min, one gate of Dâ'n.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Sim'e-on, one gate of Is'sa-char, one gate of Zêb'u-lun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of Gâd, one gate of Ash'êr, one gate of Nâph'ta-li.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day *shall be*, ^o The LORD is there.

THE

BOOK OF DANIEL.

CHAPTER 1.

Daniel and his companions at the court of Babylon.

IN the third year of the reign of Jê-hoi'a-kim king of Jû'dah ^a came Nêb-u-châd-nêz'zar king of Bâb'ý-lon unto Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jê-hoi'a-kim king of Jû'dah into his hand, with part ^b of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried ^c into the land of Shî'nâr to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Âsh-pe-naz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring ^d certain of the children of Is'ra-el, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children ^d in whom *was* no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in know-

B. C. 607.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Ki. 24. 1.

2 Chr. 36. 6.

b Jer. 27. 19.

c Gen. 10. 10.

Isa. 11. 11.

Zech. 5. 11.

1 Foretold.

2 Ki. 20. 17.

Is. 39. 7.

d Lev. 21. 18.

Judg. 8. 18.

Acts 7. 20.

e Acts 7. 22.

2 the wine of

his drink.

f Gen. 41. 45.

g ch. 5. 12.

ledge, and understanding science, and such as *had* ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and ^e whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Châl-dê'ans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of ² the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Jû'dah, Dâ'n'jêl, Hân-a-ni'ah, Mîsh'a-el, and Âz-a-rî'ah:

7 ¶ Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: ^g for he gave unto Dâ'n'jêl the name of Bêl-te-shâz'zar; and to Hân-a-ni'ah, of Shâ'drach; and to Mîsh'a-el, of Mê'shach; and to Âz-a-rî'ah, of Â-bêd-nê-gô.

8 ¶ But Dâ'n'jêl purposed in his

heart that he would not defile himself ⁴ with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now ⁴ God had brought Dān'el into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Dān'el, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces ³ worse liking than the children which *are* of your ⁴ sort? then shall ye make *me* endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Dān'el to ⁵ Mēl'zar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Dān'el, Hān-a-nī'ah, Mish'a-el, and Āz-a-rī'ah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us ⁶ pulse ⁷ to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Mēl'zar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, ⁸ God gave them ⁸ knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and ⁸ Dān'el had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Dān'el, Hān-a-nī'ah, Mish'a-el, and Āz-a-rī'ah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of ⁹ wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Dān'el continued even unto the first year of king Cŷ'rus.

CHAPTER 2.

Nebuchadnezzar's dream: Daniel's advancement.

AND in the second year of the reign of Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar

B. C. 605.

CHAP. 1.

A Dcut. 32. 38.
Ps. 141. 4.
Ezek. 4. 13.
Hosea 9. 3, 4.

1 Gen. 39. 21.
1 Ki. 8. 50.

3 sadder.

4 Or. term,
or. continu-
ance.

5 Or. the
steward.

6 of pulse.

7 that we may
eat, etc.

1 Ki. 3. 12.
Ps. 119. 93-
100.
Prov. 2. 6.
Ezek. 2. 26.
Isa. 28. 29.

8 Acts 7. 22.

8 Or. he made
Daniel under-
stand.

9 wisdom of
understand-
ing.

1 ch. 6. 28.
ch. 10. 1.
He lived to
see that
glorious time
of the return
of his people
from the
Babylonian
captivity,
though he did
not die then.
So till
is used,
Ps. 112. 8.

B. C. 603.

CHAP. 2.

a Gen. 41. 8.

b Esther 6. 1.

c Gen. 41. 8.
Ex. 7. 11.

1 made pieces.

2 Or. fee.

3 buy.

d Esther 4. 11.

e Ex. 8. 10.
ch. 5. 11.
Matt. 19. 20.

f Ps. 76. 10.
Ps. 94. 20.
Prov. 16. 14.
Prov. 19. 12.
Prov. 20. 2.
Prov. 28. 15.
Matt. 2. 16.

Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar dreamed dreams, ^a wherewith his spirit was troubled, and ^b his sleep brake from him.

2 ^c Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chāl-dē'an's, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chāl-dē'an's to the king in Syr'iack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chāl-dē'an's, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be ¹ cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and ² rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would ³ gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, ^d there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chāl-dē'an's answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore *there is* no king, lord, nor ruler, *that* asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chāl-dē'an.

11 And *it is* a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, ^e except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Bāb'y-lon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Dān'el and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Dān'jel ⁴ answered with counsel and wisdom to Ā-rī-ōch the ⁵ captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise *men* of Bāb'ŷ-lon:

15 He answered and said to Ā-rī-ōch the king's captain, Why *is* the decree ^{so} hasty from the king? Then Ā-rī-ōch made the thing known to Dān'jel.

16 Then Dān'jel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Dān'jel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hān-ā-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, and Āz-ā-rī'ah, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies ⁶ of the God of heaven concerning this secret; ⁷ that Dān'jel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise *men* of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto Dān'jel ⁸ in a night vision. Then Dān'jel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Dān'jel answered and said, ⁹ Blessed be the name of God forever and ever: ⁴ for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth ⁷ the times and the seasons: ⁸ he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: ¹ he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 ¹⁰ He revealeth the deep and secret things: ¹¹ he knoweth what *is* in the darkness, and ¹² the light dwell-eth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast ¹³ made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast *now* made known unto us the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Dān'jel went in unto Ā-rī-ōch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise *men* of Bāb'ŷ-lon: he went and said thus unto him: Destroy not the wise *men* of Bāb'ŷ-lon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Ā-rī-ōch brought in Dān'jel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, ¹⁴ I have found a man of the ¹⁵ captives of Jū'dah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Dān'jel, whose name *was* Bēl-tē-shāz'zar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Dān'jel answered in the pre-

B. C. 603.

CHAP. 2.

4 returned.

5 chief of the executioners, or, slaughter-men, or, chief marshal.

6 from before God.

7 Or, that they should not destroy Daniel, etc.

8 Num. 12. 6. Job 33. 15, 16.

9 Ps. 113. 2.

10 Job 12. 13. Ps. 147. 5. Jer. 32. 19. Matt. 6. 13.

11 1 Chr. 29. 30. Esther 1. 13. ch. 7. 25.

12 Job 12. 18. Ps. 75. 6, 7. Jer. 27. 5. ch. 4. 17.

13 Jas. 1. 5.

14 m Job 12. 22. Ps. 25. 14.

15 n Ps. 139. 11, 12. Heb. 4. 13.

16 o ch. 5. 11.

17 p Amos 3. 7.

18 q That I have found.

19 children of the captivity of Judah.

20 r Gen. 40. 8. Ps. 115. 2, 3. Amos 4. 13.

21 10 and hath made known.

22 11 came up.

23 r Gen. 41. 16. Acts 3. 12.

24 12 Or, but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king.

25 13 wast seeing.

26 14 Or, sides.

27 15 Or, which was not in hands.

28 s Isa. 2. 2, 3. Micah 4. 1, 2.

29 t Ps. 22. 27. Ps. 67. 1, 2. Isa. 11. 9. Zech. 14. 3, 9. Rev. 11. 15.

30 u Ezra 7. 12. Isa. 47. 5.

31 v Ezra 1. 2.

32 w ch. 4. 21. Jer. 27. 6.

33 x ch. 5. 28.

sence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise *men*, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 ¹ But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, ¹⁰ and maketh known to the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts ¹¹ came *into thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 ¹² But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for *any* wisdom that I have more than any living, ¹³ but for *their* sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, ¹³ sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness *was* excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof *was* terrible.

32 This image's head *was* of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his ¹⁴ thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone *was* cut out ¹⁵ without hands, which smote the image upon his feet *that were* of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then *was* the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image ¹⁶ became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This *is* the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 ¹⁷ Thou, O king, *art* a king of kings: for ¹⁸ the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 ¹⁹ And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou *art* this head of gold.

39 And after these shall arise ²⁰ another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And ^vthe fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly ¹⁰broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave ¹¹one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in ¹²the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, ²which shall never be destroyed: and the ¹³kingdom shall not be left to other people, ^abut it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 ^bForasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain ²⁰without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass ²¹hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ ^cThen the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar fell upon his face, and worshipped Dān'jel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation ^dand sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Dān'jel, and said, Of a truth *it is*, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Dān'jel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Bāb'ŷ-lon, and ^echief of the governors over all the wise men of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

49 Then Dān'jel requested of the king, ^fand he set Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, over the affairs of the province of Bāb'ŷ-lon: but Dān'jel ^gsat in the gate of the king.

CHAPTER 3.

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego are cast into a fiery furnace.

N. C. 603.

CHAP. 2.

^y ch. 7. 7, 24.
John 11. 48.

¹⁶ Or, brittle.

¹⁷ this with this.

¹⁸ their days.

^z Gen. 49. 10.
Pa. 2. 6.
ch. 4. 3. 34.
Micah 4. 7.
Luke 1. 32.

¹⁹ kingdom thereof.

^a Pa. 2. 9.
Isa. 60. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 24, 25.

^b Isa. 28. 16.

²⁰ Or, which was not in hand.

²¹ after this.

^c Acts 10. 25.
Acts 14. 13.
Rev. 19. 10.

^d Ezra 6. 10.

^e Gen. 41. 40.
ch. 4. 9.

^f Prov. 28. 12.
ch. 1. 17.

^g Esther 2. 19.
Jer. 39. 8.
Amos 5. 15.

B. C. 589.

CHAP. 3.

^a 1 Ki. 12. 28.
Pa. 95. 5.
Isa. 41. 24.
Hosea 2. 8.
1 Cor. 8. 4.

^b Matt. 7. 13.
Acts 19. 34, 35.
Rom. 1. 20, 21.

¹ with might.

² they command.

^c ch. 4. 1.

³ symphony, or, singing.

^d Jer. 29. 22.
Rev. 13. 15.

^e ch. 6. 12.

^f Ezra 4. 12-16.
Esther 3. 6.

^g Neh. 2. 3.
ch. 2. 4.
ch. 5. 10.
Hosea 7. 3.

^h Esther 3. 8.
ch. 2. 49.

⁴ have set no regard upon thee.

Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king made ^aan image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dy'ra, in the province of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

² Then Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king had set up.

³ Then the ^bprinces, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar had set up.

⁴ Then an herald cried ¹aloud, To you ²it is commanded, ^cO people, nations, and languages,

⁵ That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, ³dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king hath set up:

⁶ And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour ^dbe cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

⁷ Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar the king had set up.

⁸ ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chāl-dē'ans ^ecame near, ^fand accused the Jews.

⁹ They spake and said to the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar, ^gO king, live for ever.

¹⁰ Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

¹¹ And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, ^hthat he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

¹² ^hThere are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Bāb'ŷ-lon, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō; these men, O king, ⁱhave not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor

worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō. ⁱThen they brought these men before the king.

14 Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar spake and said unto them, *Is it* ⁵true, O Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, do not ye serve my ^jgods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; ^kwell: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; ^land who *is* that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, answered and said to the king, O Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar, ^mwe are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be *so*, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and ⁿhe will deliver *us* out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, ^obe it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods; nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar ^qfull of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the ^rmost mighty men that *were* in his army to bind Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, and to cast *them* into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their ^scoats, their hosen, and their ^thats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's ^ucommandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the ^vflame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō.

23 And these three men, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, fell down ^wbound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar the king was astonished, and rose up in

B. C. 580.

CHAP. 3.

ⁱ Matt. 10. 18.
Mark 13. 9.
Acts 5. 25-27.

⁵ Or, of purpose, as Ex. 21. 13.

^j Isa. 46. 1.

^k Ex. 32. 32.
Luke 13. 9.

^l Ex. 5. 2.
² Ki. 18. 35.

^m Matt. 10. 19.
Acts 26. 24.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 17. 37.
Micah 7. 7.

² Cor. 1. 10.

^o Matt. 10. 32.
Heb. 11. 25.

⁶ filled.

⁷ mighty of strength.

⁸ Or, mantles.

⁹ Or, turbans.

¹⁰ word.

¹¹ Or, spark.

^p Ps. 34. 18.
Ps. 34. 19.

^q Isa. 43. 2.
² Cor. 1. 8-10.

¹ Pet. 4. 12.

¹² Or, his governors.

^r Isa. 43. 2.

¹³ there is no hurt in them.

^s Job 1. 6.
Ps. 34. 7.
John 19. 7.

Heb. 1. 14.

¹⁴ door.

^t Mark 16. 18.
Heb. 11. 34.

^u 1 Chr. 5. 20.
Ps. 34. 7. 8.

Eph. 1. 12, 13.

¹ Pet. 1. 21.

^v ch. 6. 26.

¹⁵ a decree is made by me.

¹⁶ error.

¹⁷ made pieces.

^w Deut. 32. 31.
Ps. 3. 8.

ch. 6. 27.

¹⁸ made to prosper.

B. C. 570.

CHAP. 4.

^a ch. 3. 4.

¹ It was seemingly before me.

^b Ps. 99. 16.
ch. 3. 26.

^c ch. 6. 27.

^d ch. 2. 44.

haste, and spake, and said unto ¹²his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, ^qand walking in the midst of the fire, and ¹³they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like ^rthe Son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar came near to the ¹⁴mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, ^supon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that ^ttrusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any God, except their own God.

29 ^uTherefore ¹⁵I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak ¹⁰anything amiss against the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, shall be ¹⁷cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: ^vbecause there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king ¹⁸promoted Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and Ā-bēd'-'nē-gō, in the province of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Nebuchadnezzar acknowledgeth God's eternal dominion: 4 he relateth a dream: 19 Daniel interpreteth it: 28 the dream fulfilled.

NĒB-U-CHĀḏ-NĒZ'ZAR the king, ^aunto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 ¹I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders ^bthat the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 ^cHow great *are* his signs! and how mighty *are* his wonders! his kingdom *is* ^dan everlasting kingdom, and his dominion *is* from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nēb-u-chāḏ-nēz'zar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, ^eand the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head ^ftroubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise *men* of Bāb'ŷ-lon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 ^gThen came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chāl-dē'aus, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last Dān'jel came in before me, ^hwhose name *was* Bēl-te-shāz'zar, according to the name of my god, ⁱand in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, *saying*,

9 O Bēl-te-shāz'zar, ^jmaster of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus *were* the visions of mine head in my bed; ^kI saw, and behold ^la tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof *was* great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all: ^mthe beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, ⁿa watcher and ^oan holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried ^paloud, and said thus, ^qHew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: ^rlet the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven ^stimes pass over him.

17 This matter *is* by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent ^tthat the living may know ^uthat the most High ruleth in the kingdom of

B. C. 570.

CHAP. 4.

e ch. 2. 28.

f ch. 2. 1.

g Gen. 41. 8.

Isa. 8. 19.

h ch. 1. 7.

i Ps. 25. 14.

Isa. 63. 11.

ch. 5. 11, 14.

j ch. 1. 20.

ch. 2. 48.

k I was seeing.

l Ps. 37. 35, 36.

Isa. 10. 33,

34.

Ezek. 31. 3.

m Ezek. 17. 23.

Lam. 4. 20.

n Ps. 103. 20.

o Isa. 6. 3, 8.

ch. 8. 17.

Matt. 18. 10.

Mark 1. 24.

Luke 4. 34.

Jude 14.

p with might.

q ch. 5. 20.

Amos 3. 6.

Luke 3. 9.

Matt. 3. 10.

r Ezek. 31. 12.

s ch. 7. 25.

ch. 11. 13.

ch. 12. 7.

t Ps. 9. 16.

Ps. 83. 18.

Jer. 16. 21.

u ch. 2. 21.

ch. 5. 21.

v Gen. 41. 8. 15.

Isa. 47. 12-14.

ch. 5. 8, 15.

w 2 Sam. 18. 32.

Jer. 29. 7.

x Job 20. 5.

ch. 2. 38.

y Jer. 27. 6, 7,

8.

z ch. 5. 21.

aa Job 34. 19.

Ps. 107. 40.

Isa. 46. 10, 11.

ab Ps. 106. 20.

ac Ps. 9. 16.

Ps. 58. 11.

Ps. 64. 9.

Ps. 83. 18.

ad Jer. 27. 5.

ae Matt. 21. 25.

Luke 15. 18.

men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar have seen. Now thou, O Bēl-te-shāz'zar, declare the interpretation thereof, ^fforasmuch as all the wise *men* of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou *art* able; for the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee.

19 ¶ Then Dān'jel, whose name *was* Bēl-te-shāz'zar, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Bēl-te-shāz'zar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Bēl-te-shāz'zar answered and said, My lord, ^gthe dream *be* to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 ^hIt *is* thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, ⁱand thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, ^jand *let* his portion *be* with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This *is* the interpretation, O king, and this *is* the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord ^kthe king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee ^lto eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, ^mtill thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and ⁿgiveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the ^oheavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my coun-

sel be acceptable unto thee, and ^a break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; ^e if it may be ^a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked ⁵ in the palace of the kingdom of Bāb'ŷ-lon.

30 The king ^f spake, and said, Is not this great Bāb'ŷ-lon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 ¶ While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar, to thee it is spoken: The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 ¶ The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him ⁴ that liveth for ever, whose dominion is ⁵ an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

35 And ^a all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and ¹ he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and ^m none can stay his hand, or say unto him, ⁿ What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was ^o added unto me.

37 Now I Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5.

Belshazzar's impious feast.

B. C. 569.

CHAP. 4.

d Isa. 58. 7.

Ezek. 18. 7.

Acts 8. 22.

1 Pet. 4. 8.

e Ps. 41. 1.

4 Or, an healing of thine error.

5 Or, upon.

f Prov. 16. 18.

Isa. 26. 10.

g ch. 5. 5.

Acts 12. 23.

h Job 20. 5.

Ps. 37. 35, 36.

i ch. 12. 7.

Rev. 4. 10.

j Ps. 10. 16.

Jer. 10. 10.

Micah 4. 7.

Luke 1. 31.

Rev. 11. 15.

k Ps. 39. 5.

Isa. 40. 15.

l Sam. 3. 18.

Ps. 34. 11.

Isa. 46. 10, 11.

m Job 34. 29.

n Job 9. 12.

Isa. 45. 9.

o Job 42. 12.

B. C. 533.

CHAP. 5.

a Esther 1. 3.

Isa. 21. 5.

Jer. 51. 39, 57.

Nah. 1. 10.

Mark 6. 21.

1 Or, grandfather.

2 brought forth.

b Prov. 20. 1.

c Ps. 115. 4-8.

Rev. 9. 20.

d ch. 4. 31.

3 brightnesses.

4 changed it.

e Job 18. 11.

5 bindings, or, knots, or, girdles.

f Nahi. 2. 10.

6 with might.

g Isa. 47. 13.

7 Or, purple.

h ch. 6. 2.

i Gen. 41. 8.

Isa. 47. 13.

8 brightnesses.

j ch. 3. 9.

9 Or, grandfather.

10 Or, grandfather.

k ch. 4. 9.

BĒL-SHĀZ'ZAR the king ^a made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Bēl-shāz'zar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his ¹ father Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar had ² taken out of the temple which was in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might ^b drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, ^c and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ ^d In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's ^e countenance ⁴ was changed, and his ^e thoughts troubled him, so that the ⁵ joints of his loins were loosed, and his ^f knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried ⁶ aloud to bring in ^g the astrologers, the Chāl-dē'ans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Bāb'ŷ-lon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with ⁷ scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, ^h and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: ⁱ but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bēl-shāz'zar greatly troubled, and his ⁸ countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonished.

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, ^j O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy ^k father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar thy ¹⁰ father, the king, I say, thy father, made ^k master of the magicians, astrologers, Chāl-dē'ans, and soothsayers;

12 ¹Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, ¹¹interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and ¹²dissolving of ¹³doubts, were found in the same Dān'el, whom the king named Bēl-te-shāz'zar: now let Dān'el be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Dān'el brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Dān'el, *Art thou that Dān'el, which art of the children of the captivity of Jū'dah, whom the king my ¹⁴father brought out of Jew'r'y?*

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods *is* in thee, and *that* light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise *men*, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst ¹⁵make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Dān'el answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy ¹⁶rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, ¹⁸the most high God gave Nēb-u-chād-nēz'zar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, ¹⁹all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 ²⁰But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened ¹⁷in pride, he was ¹⁸deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was ²¹driven from the sons of men; and ¹⁹his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling *was* with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; ²⁰till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of

B. C. 538.

CHAP. 5.

l ch. 6. 3.

11 Or, of an interpreter, etc.

12 Or, of a dissolver.

13 knots.

14 Or, grandfather.

15 interpret.

16 Or, fee.

m ch. 2. 37.

n Jer. 25. 9. ch. 3. 4.

o Ex. 9. 17. Prov. 16. 5. Isa. 14. 12-17. ch. 4. 30.

17 Or, to deal proudly.

18 made to come down.

p ch. 4. 32.

19 Or, he made his heart equal, etc.

q Ex. 9. 14-16. ch. 4. 17.

r 2 Chr. 33. 23. Ps. 119. 46.

s Isa. 37. 23. Jer. 51. 29. Rev. 13. 6.

t Ps. 115. 5. Isa. 46. 6, 7. Hab. 2. 18.

u Job 31. 4. Ps. 139. 3. Prov. 20. 24.

v Jer. 25. 12.

w Ps. 62. 9. Jer. 6. 30.

x Foretold, Isa. 21. 2. Ezra 1. 1. ch. 9. 1.

y ch. 6. 23.

z Jer. 51. 31, 39, 57.

a ch. 9. 1.

20 he as the son of, etc.

21 Or, now.

CHAP. 6.

a Esther 1. 1.

b 1 Sam. 2. 30.

c Prov. 3. 25. ch. 5. 12.

d Eccl. 4. 4.

e Phil. 2. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 12.

men, and *that* he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Bēl-shāz'zar, ²²hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 ²³But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, ²⁴which see not, nor hear, nor know; and the God in whose hand thy breath *is*, ²⁵and whose *are* all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this *is* the writing that was written, MĒ/NĒ, MĒ/NĒ, TĒ/KEL, U-PIĀR'SIN.

26 This *is* the interpretation of the thing: MĒ/NĒ; God hath ²⁶numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TĒ/KEL; ²⁷Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PE'RES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the ²⁸Mēdeš and ²⁹Pēr'sians.

29 Then commanded Bēl-shāz'zar, and they clothed Dān'el with scarlet, and *put* a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ ³⁰In that night was Bēl-shāz'zar the king of the Chāl-dē'an's slain.

31 ³¹And Dā-r'us the Mē'di'an took the kingdom, ³²being ³³about three-score and two years old.

CHAPTER 6.

Daniel is cast into the den of lions.

IT pleased Dā-r'us to set ³⁴a over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents; of whom ³⁵Dān'el *was* first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Dān'el was preferred above the presidents and princes, ³⁶because an excellent spirit *was* in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ ³⁷Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Dān'el concerning the kingdom; but ³⁸they could find none occasion ³⁹nor fault; forasmuch as he *was* faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Dān'el.

jel, except we find *it* against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes ¹ assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, ² King Dā-rī'us, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm ² decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the ¹ law of the Mēdes and Pēr'sjans, which ² altereth not.

9 ¹ Wherefore king Dā-rī'us signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Dān'jel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and ¹ his windows being open in his chamber ² toward Jē-ryū-sā-lēm, he kneeled upon his knees ³ three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Dān'jel praying and making supplication before his God.

12 ¹ Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing ¹ is true, according to the law of the Mēdes and Pēr'sjans, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Dān'jel, ^m which ^{is} of the children of the captivity of Jū'dah, ⁿ regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard *these* words, ^o was sore displeased with himself, and set *his* heart on Dān'jel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Mēdes and Pēr'sjans ^{is}, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Dān'jel, and cast *him* into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Dān'jel, ^p Thy

B. C. 547.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, came tumultuously.

f Noh. 2. 3. ch. 2. 4.

2 Or, interdict.

g Esther 1. 19.

3 passeth not.

h Ps. 118. 9.

i Matt. 10. 32.

j Ps. 5. 7.

Jonah 2. 4.

k 1 Ki. 18. 36. Ps. 55. 17.

Ps. 95. 6.

Luke 22. 41.

Acts 2. 1, 2, 15.

1 Thess. 5. 17, 18.

l ch. 3. 8.

m ch. 1. 6.

n Esther 3. 8. ch. 12.

Acts 17. 7.

o ch. 3. 13.

Matt. 27. 17-21.

Mark 6. 25.

p Isa. 41. 10.

2 Cor. 1. 10.

q Lam. 3. 53.

Mark 15. 40.

r Matt. 27. 06.

s Or, table.

s Esther 6. 1.

Ps. 77. 4.

ch. 2. 1.

t Gen. 18. 14.

Jer. 32. 17.

Zech. 8. 6.

Matt. 19. 26.

Luke 1. 37.

u ch. 2. 4.

v ch. 3. 23.

w Heb. 1. 14.

x 1 Sam. 17. 37.

Heb. 11. 33.

2 Tim. 4. 17.

y Mark 16. 18.

z Deut. 19. 19.

a Deut. 24. 16.

Esther 9. 10.

b ch. 4. 1.

c ch. 3. 29.

d Ps. 99. 1.

e ch. 4. 34.

f ch. 2. 44.

ch. 4. 3, 34.

Luke 1. 33.

g ch. 4. 3.

h hand.

i ch. 1. 21.

j Ezra 1. 1.

God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 ¹ And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; ² and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Dān'jel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were ⁴ instruments of musick brought before him: ⁵ and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Dān'jel: and the king spake and said to Dān'jel, O Dān'jel, servant of the living God, ¹ is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Dān'jel unto the king, ² O king, live for ever.

22 ¹ My God hath sent ² his angel, and hath ³ shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him ⁴ innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Dān'jel up out of the den. So Dān'jel was taken up out of the den, ¹ and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, ² and they brought those men which had accused Dān'jel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, ³ their children, ⁴ and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces, or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ ¹ Then king Dā-rī'us wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 ¹ I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men ² tremble and fear before the God of Dān'jel: ³ for he ^{is} the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom ⁴ that which shall not be ⁵ destroyed, and his dominion ^{shall} be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, ² and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Dān'jel from the ⁵ power of the lions.

28 So this Dān'jel prospered in the reign of Dā-rī'us, ¹ and in the reign of ² Cō'rus the Pēr'sjan.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Daniel's vision of the four beasts, 9 and of God's kingdom.

IN the first year of Bēl-shāz'zar king of Bāb'ylon Dān'jēl ¹ had a dream and ^a visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the ² matters.

2 Dān'jēl spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts ^b came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first *was* ^c like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, ⁵ and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 ^a And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and ⁴ it raised up itself on one side, and *it had* three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also ^a four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it *was* diverse from all the beasts that *were* before it; ^a and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, ^a there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn *were* eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ ^a I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and ⁱ the Ancient of days did sit, ^j whose garment *was* white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne *was* like the fiery flame, ^k and his wheels *as* burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: ^l thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: ^m I beheld *even* till the beast was slain, and his body de-

B. C. 550.

CHAP. 7.

1 saw.

a ch. 2. 28.

2 Or. words.

b Zech. 6. 1-4.
Rev. 16. 1.c Deut. 28. 49.
Jer. 4. 7, 13.3 Or,
wherewith.

d ch. 2. 39.

4 Or, it raised
up one
dominion.

e ch. 8. 8, 22.

f Rev. 12. 3.

g ch. 8. 9.

h 1 Cor. 15. 24.
Rev. 2. 1.

i Ps. 90. 2.

j Ps. 104. 2.
Rev. 1. 14.

k Ps. 104. 3, 4.

l Deut. 33. 2.
Ps. 68. 17.
Matt. 26. 31,
32.

m Rev. 5. 11.

n Rev. 19. 20.

5 a prolonging
in life was
given them.n Isa. 9. 6, 7.
Ezek. 1. 26.
Matt. 24. 30.
Mark 14. 26.
Luke 21. 27.
Rev. 1. 7.o Ps. 2. 6.
Ps. 110. 1.
Matt. 11. 27.
John 3. 35.p Isa. 9. 7.
Obad. 21.
Micah 4. 7.
Luke 1. 34.
Heb. 12. 28.

6 sheath.

q Isa. 60. 12.

7 high ones,
that is,
things, or,
places.8 from all
those.

r Rev. 11. 7.

s 2 Thess. 2. 8.

t 1 Cor. 6. 2.
Rev. 1. 6.
Rev. 20. 4.

u Rev. 17. 12.

stroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet ⁵ their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, ^a one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 ^a And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion *is* ^a an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Dān'jēl was grieved in my spirit in the midst of *my* ^b body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, *are* four kings, *which* shall arise out of the earth.

18 But ^a the saints of the ⁷ most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse ^b from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth *were* of iron, and his nails of brass; *which* devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that *were* in his head, and *of* the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even *of* that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look *was* more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, ^a and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 ^a Until the Ancient of days came, ^b and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 ^a And the ten horns out of this kingdom *are* ten kings *that* shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 ^v And he shall speak *great* words against the most High, and shall ^w wear out the saints of the most High, and ^x think to change times and laws: and ^y they shall be given into his hand ^z until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy *it* unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, ^a whose kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, and all ^b dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto *is* the end of the matter. As for me Dān'iel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I ^b kept the matter in my heart.

CHAPTER 8.

Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat.

IN the third year of the reign of king Bēl-shāz'zar a vision appeared unto me, *even unto* me Dān'iel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at ^a Shū'shan *in* the palace, which *is* in the province ^b of E'lām; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ū'lā-i.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had *two* horns: and the *two* horns *were* high; but one *was* higher than ¹ the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither *was there any* that could deliver out of his hand; ^c but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and ^d touched not the ground: and the goat *had* ³ a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had *two* horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped

B. C. 555.

CHAP. 7.

^w Isa. 37. 23.

^y Rev. 17. 6.

^z Rev. 18. 24.

^x ch. 2. 21.

^y Rev. 13. 7.

^z ch. 12. 7.

^{Rev.} 12. 14.

^a Ps. 146. 10.

^{Luke} 1. 33.

^{Rev.} 11. 15.

^{Or,} rulers,

^{Isa.} 60. 12.

^b Luke 2. 19.

B. C. 553.

CHAP. 8.

^a Neh. 1. 1.

^{Esther} 2. 8.

^{Esther} 3. 15.

^{Esther} 4. 16.

^{Esther} 8. 15.

^{Esther} 9. 11.

^{15.}

^b Gen. 10. 22.

¹ the second.

^c ch. 11. 3.

² Or, none

^{touched} him

ⁱⁿ the earth.

³ a horn of

^{sight.}

^d ch. 7. 6.

^e ch. 11. 25.

^f Ps. 48. 2.

^g Isa. 14. 13.

^{ch.} 11. 28.

⁴ Or, against

^{the} host.

^h Rev. 12. 4.

ⁱ Jer. 48. 26.

^{ch.} 5. 23.

² Thess. 2. 4.

⁵ Or, against.

⁶ Or, from him.

⁷ Or, the host

^{was} given

^{over} for the

^{transgression}

^{against} the

^{daily} sacrifice.

^j 1 Pet. 1. 12.

⁸ Palmoni, or,

^{the} number

^{of} secrets,

^{or} the wonder

^{ful} number.

⁹ Or, making

^{desolate.}

¹⁰ evening

^{morning.}

¹¹ justified.

^k ch. 9. 21.

^l Rev. 1. 17.

¹² made me

^{stand} upon

^{my} standing.

upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up ^d four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, ^e toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the *f* pleasant land.

10 ^g And it waxed great, *even* ⁴ to the host of heaven; and ^h it cast down *some* of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, ⁱ he magnified *himself* *even* ⁵ to the prince of the host, and ⁶ by him the daily *sacrifice* was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And ⁷ an host was given *him* against the daily *sacrifice* by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard ^j one saint speaking, and another saint said unto ⁸ that certain *saint* which spake, How long *shall be* the vision *concerning* the daily *sacrifice*, and the transgression ⁹ of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred ¹⁰ days; then shall the sanctuary be ¹¹ cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Dān'iel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ū'lā-i, which called, and said, ^k Gā'bri-el, make this *man* to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and ^l fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end *shall be* the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and ¹² set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end *shall be*.

20 The ram which thou sawest having *two* horns *are* the kings of Mē'di-a and Pēr'siā.

21 And the rough goat *is* the king

of Grê'çjâ : and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.

22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors ¹³ are come to the full, a king ^m of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but ⁿ not by his own power : and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the ¹⁴ holy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand ; and he shall magnify *himself* in his heart, and by ¹⁵ peace shall destroy many : he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes ; but he shall be ^o broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true : ^p wherefore shut thou up the vision ; for it *shall be* for many days.

27 And I Dăn'jel fainted, and was sick *certain* days ; afterward I rose up, ^q and did the king's business ; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAPTER 9.

3 Daniel prayeth for his people. 20 Gabriel instructeth him of the seventy weeks.

IN the first year ^a of Dă-rî'us the son of Ā-hās-ū-ḡ'rus, of the seed of the Mēdes, ¹ which was made king over the realm of the Chāl-dē'an's ;

2 In the first year of his reign I Dăn'jel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to ^b Jêr-emî'ah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jê-rû'sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes :

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments ;

5 ^c We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments :

6 ^d Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our

B. C. 553.

CHAP. 8.

13 are accomplished.

m Deut. 28. 50.

n Rev. 13. 7.

14 people of the holy ones.

15 Or, prosperity.

o Job 34. 20. Lam. 4. 6.

p Ezek. 12. 27. ch. 10. 14. Rev. 22. 10.

q ch. 2. 48. 49.

B. C. 538.

CHAP. 9.

a ch. 1. 21. ch. 5. 31.

1 Or, in which he, etc.

b 2 Chr. 36. 21. Ezra 1. 1. Jer. 25. 11, 12.

c 1 Ki. 8. 47. Ezra 9. 6. Neh. 1. 6.

Neh. 9. 33, 34.

Ps. 106. 6. Isa. 64. 5, 6.

7. Jer. 3. 25. Jer. 14. 7.

d 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.

e Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 33.

Ps. 51. 4. Ps. 119. 137.

Jer. 12. 1.

f Or, thou hast, etc.

g Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18.

Neh. 9. 17. Joel 2. 13.

h Isa. 1. 5, 6. Jer. 8. 10.

i Deut. 27. 15-26.

j Lam. 2. 17. Matt. 5. 18.

k intreated we not the face of thee, etc.

l made thee a name.

princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, ^e righteousness ² *belongeth* unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day ; to the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Jê-rû'sā-lēm, and unto all Is'ra-el, *that are near, and that are far off*, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us *belongeth* confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To ^j the Lord our God *belong* mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him ;

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, ^k all Is'ra-el have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice ; therefore the curse is ^l poured upon us, and the oath that *is* written in the law of Mō'ses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he ⁱ hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil : for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jê-rû'sā-lēm.

13 As *it is* written in the law of Mō'ses, all this evil is come upon us : yet ³ made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us : for the LORD our God *is* righteous in all his works which he doeth : for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of E'gypt with a mighty hand, and hast ⁴ gotten thee renown, as at this day ; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jê-rû'sā-lēm, thy holy mountain : because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jê-rû'sā-lēm and thy people *are become* a reproach to all *that are about us*.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face

to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city ⁵ which is called by thy name: for we do not ⁶ present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake. O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Is'ra-el, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gā'brī-el, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly ⁷ swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Dān'jēl, I am now come forth ⁸ to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the ⁹ commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee: for thou art ¹⁰ greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 ¹¹ Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, ¹² to finish the transgression, and ¹³ to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and ¹⁴ prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment ¹⁵ to restore and to build Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the Mēs-si'ah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street ¹⁶ shall be built again, and the ¹⁷ wall, even ¹⁸ in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Mēs-si'ah be cut off, ¹⁹ but not for himself: ²⁰ and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war ²¹ desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm ²² the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation

B. C. 538.

CHAP. 9.

5 whereupon thy name is called.

6 cause to fall.

7 with weariness, or, flight.

8 to make thee skillful of understanding.

9 word.

10 a man of desires.

11 They begin from the 20th of Artaxerxes.

12 Or, to restrain.

13 Or, to seal up.

14 prophet.

15 Or, to build again Jerusalem.

16 shall return and be built.

17 Or, breach, or, ditch.

18 in strait of times.

J Isa. 53. 8.

19 Or, and shall have nothing.

20 Or, and [the Jew:] they shall be no more his people: or, and the prince's [Messiah's] future people.

21 Or, it shall be cut off by desolations.

22 Or, a.

23 Or, and upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator.

24 Or, upon the desolator.

B. C. 534.

CHAP. 10.

1 great.

2 weeks of days.

3 bread of desires.

4 Or, Tigris.

5 one man.

a Ezek. 1. 7.

Rev. 1. 14. 15.

b Matt. 17. 1. 2.

c Or, vigour.

e Song 3. 2.

d Rev. 1. 17.

7 moved.

8 a man of desires.

9 stand upon thy standing.

e Luke 2. 10.

to cease, ²³ and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured ²⁴ upon the desolate.

CHAPTER 10.

Daniel seeth a glorious vision.

IN the third year of Cŷrus king of Pēr'si'a a thing was revealed unto Dān'jēl, whose name was called Bēl-te-shāz'zar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was ¹ long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Dān'jēl was mourning three ² full weeks.

3 I ate no ³ pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is ⁴ Hid'de-kel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold ⁵ a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Ū'phāz:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face ⁶ as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Dān'jēl alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and ⁸ saw this great vision, and there remained no ⁹ strength in me: for my ⁶ comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ⁹ ground.

10 ¶ ¹⁰ And, behold, an hand touched me, which ⁷ set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Dān'jēl, ⁸ a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and ⁹ stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, ¹⁰ Fear not, Dān'jēl: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before

thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Për'sjā withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, ^fMi'chaël, ¹⁰one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Për'sjā.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision *is* for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, ^gI set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, *one* like the similitude of the sons of men ^atouched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can ¹¹the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me *one* like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, ⁱfear not: peace *be* unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to ^jfight with the prince of Për'sjā: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grē'c'jā shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and *there is* none that ¹²holdeth with me in these things, but Mi'chaël your prince.

CHAPTER 11.

Overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia.

ALSO I ^ain the first year of ^bDā-r'ūs the Mēde, *even* I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Për'sjā; and the fourth shall be far richer than *they* all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grē'c'jā.

3 And ^ca mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and ^ddo according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, ^ehis kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of

B. C. 534.

CHAP. 10.

^fch. 12. 1.

Jude 9.

10 Or, the first.

^gch. 8. 18.

^hIsa. 6. 7.

Jer. 1. 9.

11 Or, this servant of my lord.

ⁱEx. 14. 13.

Leut. 1. 6.

Isa. 41. 19.

Isa. 43. 1.

Rom. 8. 31.

^jIsa. 37. 36.

Acts 12. 23.

12 strengtheneth himself.

CHAP. 11.

^ach. 9. 1.

^bch. 5. 31.

^cch. 7. 6.

ch. 8. 3.

^dch. 8. 4.

^ech. 7. 8.

ch. 8. 8.

Matt. 12. 23.

^fch. 8. 22.

1 shall associate themselves.

2 rights.

3 Or, whom she brought forth.

4 Or, in his place, or, office.

5 vessels of their desire.

6 Or, shall war.

^gIsa. 8. 8.

Jer. 46. 7. 8.

ch. 9. 26.

7 Or, then shall he be stirred up again.

^h2 Chr. 25. 19.

Prov. 16. 18.

Isa. 10. 7-12.

ch. 5. 19, 20, 23.

8 at the end of times, even years.

9 the children of robbers.

ⁱJer. 6. 6.

heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion *shall be* a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they ¹shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make ²an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and ³he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in *these* times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall *one* stand up ⁴in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into E'gypt their gods, with their princes, and with ⁵their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue *more* years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons ⁶shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come, ⁷and overflow, and pass through: ⁷then shall he return, and be stirred up, *even* to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his ⁸heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by it*.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come ⁹after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also ⁹the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, ⁴and cast up a mount, and

take ¹⁰ the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither ¹¹ his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the ¹² glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and ¹³ upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, ¹⁴ corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince ¹⁵ for his own behalf shall cause ¹⁶ the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up ¹⁷ in his estate ¹⁸ a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in ¹⁹ anger, nor in battle.

21 And ²⁰ in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflowed from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter ²¹ peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall ²² forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And ²³ he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him,

B. C. 534.

CHAP. 11.

10 the city of

munitions.

j Ps. 33. 16.

11 the people of

his choices.

k Joshua 1. 5.

12 the land of

ornament, or,

goodly land.

l 2 Chr. 20. 3.

13 Or, much

uprightness,

or, equal

conditions.

14 to corrupt.

m ch. 9. 26.

15 for him.

16 his reproach.

n Ps. 37. 36.

17 Or, in his

place.

18 one that

causeth an

exactor to

pass over.

19angers.

20 Or, in his

place.

o 1 Sam. 3. 13.

p 2 Sam. 15. 6.

q ch. 8. 24.

r ch. 8. 10.

21 Or, into the

peaceable

and fat, etc.

22 think his

thoughts.

23 Fulfilled,

B. C. 170.

s Micah 7. 5.

24 their hearts.

t Ps. 12. 2.

25 Fulfilled,

B. C. 169.

26 Fulfilled,

B. C. 158.

u Num. 24. 24.

Jer. 2. 10.

v ch. 8. 11.

27 Or, aston-

isheth.

28 Or, cause to

dissemble.

w 1 Chr. 28. 9.

x Mal. 2. 7.

y Heb. 11. 35.

29 Or, by them.

z 2 Thess. 2. 4.

a Isa. 14. 13.

30 Or, But in

his stead.

31 as for the

Almighty

God, in his

seat he shall

honour, yea,

he shall

honour a god,

Mauzim, or,

God's pro-

tectors, or,

munitions.

33 things

desired.

34 fortresses of

munitions.

and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' ²⁴ hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.

29 At the ²⁵ time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ ²⁶ For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall be ²⁸ corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try ²⁹ them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvelous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 But ³¹ in his estate shall he honour the God of ³² forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and ³³ pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the ³⁴ most

strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for ³⁵ gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the ³⁶ glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, *even* E'dom, and Mō'ab, and the chief of the children of Ām'mōn.

42 He shall ³⁷ stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of E'gypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of E'gypt: and the Lib'y-ans and the E-thi-o'pi-ans shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace ^b between the seas in the ³⁸ glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

CHAPTER 12.

Michael shall deliver Israel from trouble.

AND at that time shall Mī'chaēl stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: ^a and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time: and at that time thy people ^b shall be delivered, every one that shall be found ^c written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, ^d some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

B. C. 594.

CHAP. 11.

35 a price.

36 land of delight, or, ornament, or, goodly land.

37 send forth.

b Ps. 48. 2.

38 mountain of delights of holiness, or, goodly.

CHAP. 12.

a Matt. 24. 21. Rev. 16. 18.

b Isa. 11. 11. Jer. 49. 7. Hosea 4. 5. Joel 3. 16. Rom. 11. 25.

c Ex. 32. 32. Isa. 4. 3. Ezek. 13. 9. Luke 10. 20.

d Matt. 25. 46.

1 Or, teachers.

e 1 Cor. 15. 41.

2 lip.

3 Or, from above.

f Ps. 74. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 12. Rev. 6. 10.

g ch. 7. 25.

h Or, part.

i Luke 21. 24.

j Zech. 13. 9.

k John 7. 17.

l to set up the abomination, etc.

m Or, anathem- iseth.

n Or, and thou, etc.

o Isa. 57. 2.

p Ps. 1. 5.

3 And they that be ¹ wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness ^a as the stars for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Dān'el, shut up the words, and seal the book, *even* to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Dān'el looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the ² bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* ³ upon the waters of the river, ^f How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever ^g that it shall be for a time, times, and ⁴ an half; ^h and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Dān'el: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 ⁱ Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but ^j the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and ^k the abomination that ^l maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: ^m for thou shalt rest, ⁿ and stand ^o in thy lot at the end of the days.

HOSEA.

CHAPTER 1.

Restoration of Judah and Israel.

THE ^a word of the LORD that came unto Hō-sē'ā, the son of Bē-ē'rī, in the days of Ūz-zī'ah, Jōtham, Ā'hāz, and Hēz-ē-ki'ah, kings of Jū-dah, and in the days of Jēr-q-bō'am the son of Jō'ash, king of Īs'rā-el.

2 The beginning of the word of the

B. C. 785.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Pet. 1. 21.

b Dent. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Ps. 73. 27.

LORD by Hō-sē'ā. And the LORD said to Hō-sē'ā, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for ^b the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gō'mer the daughter of Dīb'lā-īm; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jéz're-el; for yet a little while, and I will ¹avenge the blood of Jéz're-el upon the house of Jē'hū, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Iš'ra-el.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Iš'ra-el in the valley of Jéz're-el.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name ²Lō-ru'ha-mah: for ³I will no more have mercy upon the house of Iš'ra-el; ⁴but I will utterly take them away.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house of Jū'dah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lō-ru'ha-mah, she conceived, and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name ⁵Lō-ām'ni: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 ¶ Yet ⁶the number of the children of Iš'ra-el shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that ⁶in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are ^athe sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Jū'dah and the children of Iš'ra-el be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jéz're-el.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Idolatry of the people: 6 God's judgments against them.

SAY ye unto your brethren, ¹Ām'mi; and to your sisters, ²Ru'ha-mah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead: for ^ashe is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her ^bwhoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest ^cI strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her ^das a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with ^ethirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, ^fthat give

B. C. 785.

CHAP. 1.

- 1 visit.
- 2 That is, Not having obtained mercy.
- 3 I will not add any more to.
- 4 Or, that I should altogether pardon them.
- 5 That is, Not my people.
- c Gen. 26. 4. Ex. 32. 13. Num. 23. 10. Deut. 1. 10. 1 Ki. 3. 8. 1 Chr. 27. 23. Rom. 9. 27.
- 6 Or, instead of that.
- d John 1. 12.

CHAP. 2.

- 1 That is, My people.
- 2 That is, Having obtained mercy.
- a Isa. 50. 1.
- b Jer. 3. 1, 9, 13. Ezek. 16. 23. ch. 1. 2.
- c Jer. 13. 22.
- d Ezek. 19. 13.
- e Amos 8. 11.
- f Jer. 44. 17. 3 drinks.
- g Job 19. 8.
- 4 wall a wall.
- h Luke 15. 18.
- i Ezek. 16. 8.
- 5 new wine.
- 6 Or, wherewith they made Baal.
- 7 Or, take away.
- 8 folly, or, villany.
- f Isa. 24. 7. Jer. 7. 34. Amos 8. 10.
- 9 make desolate.
- h Isa. 5. 5.
- i Judg. 3. 7.
- m Ezek. 23. 40.
- n Ezek. 20. 35.
- 10 to her heart, or, friendly.
- o Joshua 7. 26. Isa. 65. 10. Lam. 3. 21. Zech. 9. 12.
- 1 Cor. 13. 13.
- 11 That is, My husband.
- 12 That is, My lord.
- p Ex. 23. 13.
- q Job 5. 23. Isa. 11. 6.

me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my ³drink.

6 ¶ Therefore, behold, ^aI will hedge up thy way with thorns, and ⁴make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, ^bI will go and return to my ^cfirst husband; for then was it better with me than now.

8 For she did not know that I gave her corn, and ⁵wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, ⁶which they prepared for Bā'al.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will ⁷recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now will I discover her ⁸lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will ⁹destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and ^aI will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her ^bthe days of Bā'al'im, wherein she burned incense to them, and she ^cdecked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgot me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and ^dbring her into the wilderness, and speak ¹⁰comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and ^ethe valley of A'chôr for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of E'gypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me ¹¹Ish'i; and shalt call me no more ¹²Bā'al-i.

17 For ^pI will take away the names of Bā'al'im out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a ^qcovenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things

of the ground: and ^rI will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to ^slie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever: yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and ^ethou shalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, ^uI will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jĕz're-el.

23 And ^vI will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I ^wwill say to *them* which *were* not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, *Thou art* my God.

CHAPTER 3.

The desolation of Israel foreseen.

THEN said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Īs'ra-el, who look to other gods, and love flagons ¹ of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen *pieces* of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an ²half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt ^aabide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for *another* man: so *will* I also *be* for thee.

4 For the children of Īs'ra-el shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without ³an image, and without an ^bephod, and *without* teraphim:

5 Afterward shall the children of Īs'ra-el return, and ^cseek the LORD their God, and ^dDā'vid their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the ^elatter days.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *God's judgments against the sins of the people, 6 and of the priests.*

HEAR the word of the LORD, ye children of Īs'ra-el: for the LORD hath a ^acontroversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercy, nor ^bknowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and kill-

B. C. 785.

CHAP. 2.

- ^r Isa. 2. 4.
- Zech. 9. 10.
- ^s Lev. 26. 6.
- Jer. 23. 6.
- ^t Isa. 54. 13.
- Jer. 31. 33.
- ^u Zech. 8. 12.
- ^v Zech. 10. 9.
- ^w Zech. 13. 9.

CHAP. 3.

- 1 of grapes.
- 2 Ietiech.
- ^a Deut. 21. 13.
- ³ a standing, or, statue, or, pillar.
- ^b Ex. 28. 6.
- ^c Isa. 27. 12, 13.
- ^d Jer. 3. 22, 23.
- ^d 1 Ki. 12. 16.
- Isa. 55. 3, 4.
- Jer. 30. 9.
- Ezek. 34. 23.
- ^e Micah 4. 1.

B. C. 780.

CHAP. 4.

- ^a Micah 6. 2.
- ^b Jer. 4. 22.
- 1 bloods.
- ^c Amos 8. 8.
- ^d Zeph. 1. 3.
- ^e Deut. 17. 12.
- ^f Jer. 6. 4.
- 2 cut off.
- ^g Isa. 5. 13.
- 3 cut off.
- 4 lift up their soul to their iniquity.
- 5 visit upon.
- 6 cause to return.
- ^h Micah 6. 14.
- Hag. 1. 6.
- ⁱ Isa. 28. 7.
- ^j Jer. 2. 27.
- ^k Isa. 44. 20.
- Rev. 17. 2.
- ^l Job 31. 9, 10.
- Amos 7. 17.
- Rom. 1. 28.
- 7 Or, Shall I not, etc.
- 8 Or, be punished.
- ^m ch. 9. 13.
- Amos 4. 4.
- 9 That is, House of idols.
- ⁿ Amos 8. 14.

ing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and ¹blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore ^cshall the land mourn, and ^devery one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people *are* as they ^ethat strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall ^fin the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will ²destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ ^gMy people are ³destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me: *therefore* will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they ⁴set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will ⁵punish them for their ways, and ⁶reward them their doings.

10 For ^hthey shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine ¹take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their ^jstocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for ^kthe spirit of whoredoms hath caused *them* to err, and they have gone ^awhoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof *is* good: ^ltherefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14 ⁷I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people *that* doth not understand shall ⁸fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, Īs'ra-el, play the harlot, *yet* let not Jū'dah offend; ^mand come not ye unto Ġil'gāl, neither go ye up to ⁹Béth-ā'ven, ⁿnor swear, The LORD liveth.

16 For Īs'ra-el slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ē'phrā-īm is joined to idols: ^o let him alone.

18 Their drink ¹⁰ is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her ¹¹ rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAPTER 5.

God's judgments against Israel.

HEAR ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Īs'ra-el; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mīz'pah, and a net spread upon Tā'bōr.

2 And the revolvers are profound to make slaughter, ¹ though I have been a rebuker of them all.

3 ^a I know Ē'phrā-īm, and Īs'ra-el is not hid from me: for now, O Ē'phrā-īm, thou committest whoredom, and Īs'ra-el is defiled.

4 ² They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.

5 And the pride of Īs'ra-el doth testify to his face: therefore shall Īs'ra-el and Ē'phrā-īm fall in their iniquity; Jū'dah also shall fall with them.

6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him: he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall ^b a month devour them with their portions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in Gīb'e-ah, and the trumpet in Rā'mah: cry aloud at ^c Bēth-ā'ven, after thee, O Bēn'ja-min.

9 Ē'phrā-īm shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Īs'ra-el have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Jū'dah were like them that ^d remove the bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ē'phrā-īm is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after ^e the commandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto Ē'phrā-īm as a moth, and to the house of Jū'dah as ^f rottenness.

B. C. 780.

CHAP. 4.

^o Matt. 15. 14.

¹⁰ is gone.

¹¹ shields.

CHAP. 5.

¹ Or, and I have been a correction.

^a Ps. 90. 8. Amos 3. 2.

² They will not give, or. Their doings will not suffer them.

^b Ezek. 12. 28. Zech. 11. 8.

^c Joshua 7. 2.

^d Deut. 19. 14.

^e 1 Ki. 12. 28.

³ Or, a worm.

⁴ Or, to the king of Jareb, or, to the king that should plead.

⁵ till they be guilty.

CHAP. 6.

^a Job 5. 18.

^b Ex. 15. 26. Isa. 30. 26. Jer. 30. 17. Ezek. 34. 16.

^c Prov. 2. 1-9. Matt. 13. 11.

^d Job 29. 23.

¹ Or, mercy, or, kindness.

^e Jer. 1. 10.

^f Heb. 4. 12.

² Or, that thy judgments might be, etc.

^g Prov. 21. 3. Matt. 12. 7.

^h Ps. 50. 8.

ⁱ John 17. 3.

³ Or, like Adam.

⁴ Or, cunning for blood.

⁵ with one shoulder, or, to Shechem.

⁶ Or, enormity.

^j Ps. 126. 1.

13 When Ē'phrā-īm saw his sickness, and Jū'dah saw his wound, then went Ē'phrā-īm to the Ās-sūr'-ian, and sent ^a to king Jā'reb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto Ē'phrā-īm as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Jū'dah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, ⁵ till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

CHAPTER 6.

God exhorteth Israel to repentance.

COME, and let us return unto the LORD: for ^a he hath torn, and ^b he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 ^c Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us ^d as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ē'phrā-īm, what shall I do unto thee? O Jū'dah, what shall I do unto thee? for your ¹ goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them ^e by the prophets; I have slain them by ^f the words of my mouth: ² and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired ^g mercy, and ^h not sacrifice; and the ⁱ knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 But they ³ like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

8 Gīl'e-ād is a city of them that work iniquity, and is ⁴ polluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way ⁵ by consent: for they commit ⁶ lewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Īs'ra-el: there is the whoredom of Ē'phrā-īm, Īs'ra-el is defiled.

11 Also, O Jū'dah, he hath set an harvest for thee, ^j when I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAPTER 7.

A reproof of manifold sins.

WHEN I would have healed Īs'ra-el, then the iniquity of

Ḓphrā-im was discovered, and the ¹wickedness of Sā-mā'ri-ā: for they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers ²spoileth without.

2 And they ³consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now ^atheir own doings have beset them about; they are ^bbefore my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes ^cwith their lies.

4 They ^{are} all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, ^dwho ceaseth ^efrom raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made ^{him} sick ^fwith bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorn.

6 For they have ⁷made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings ^gare fallen: ^hthere is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ḓphrā-im, he ⁱhath mixed himself among the people; Ḓphrā-im is a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth ^{it} not: yea, gray hairs are ^jhere and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Ḓs-ra-el testi-fieth to his face: and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ḓphrā-im also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Ḓg'gypt, they go to Ās-sūr'i-ā.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as ^kthe congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: ^ldestruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 ^mAnd they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I ⁿhave bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the most High: they are like a deceit-

B. C. 789.

CHAP. 7.

1 evils.

2 strippeth.

3 say not to.

a Prov. 5. 22.

b Ps. 90. 8.

c Rom. 1. 32.

d Or, the raiser will cease.

e Or, from waking.

f Or, with heat through wine.

g Or, applied.

h 2 Ki. 15. 10.

i Isa. 9. 13.

j Ps. 106. 35.

k sprinkled.

l Lev. 26. 14.

m spoil.

n Job 35. 9.
Ps. 78. 34-37.
Isa. 29. 15.
Jer. 3. 10.

o Or, chastened.

p Ps. 73. 9.

B. C. 760.

CHAP. 8.

1 the roof of thy mouth.

a Jer. 4. 13.
Hab. 1. 8.b Ps. 78. 34.
Matt. 7. 21.

c 1 Ki. 12. 16-20.

d 2 Ki. 15. 13, 17, 25.

e Shallum, Menahem, Pekahiah.

f Jer. 13. 27.

g Or, standing corn.

h 2 Ki. 15. 19.

i loves.

j Or, begin.

k Or, in a little while.

l Isa. 10. 8.
Ezek. 26. 7.
Dan. 2. 37.m Deut. 4. 6.
Neh. 9. 13, 14.
Prov. 22. 20.
Rom. 3. 1, 2.

n Job 21. 14.

o Or, in the sacrifices of mine offerings they, etc.

p 1 Ki. 12. 31.

ful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the ^qrage of their tongue: this ^rshall be their derision in the land of Ḓg'gypt.

CHAPTER 8.

Destruction threatened to Israel and Judah.

SET the trumpet to ^sthy mouth. He shall come ^tas an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 ^uḒs-ra-el shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Ḓs-ra-el hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew ^vit not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ They call, O Sā-mā'ri-ā, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: ^whow long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Ḓs-ra-el was it also: the workman made it; therefore it ^xis not God: but the calf of Sā-mā'ri-ā shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no ^ystalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Ḓs-ra-el is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gēn'tiles as a vessel wherein ^zis no pleasure.

9 For ^{aa}they are gone up to Ās-sūr'i-ā, a wild ass alone by himself: Ḓphrā-im hath hired ^{ab}lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall ^{ac}sorrow ^{ad}a little for the burden of ^{ae}the king of princes.

11 Because Ḓphrā-im hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him ^{af}the great things of my law, but they were counted as ^{ag}a strange thing.

13 ^{ah}They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat ^{ai}it; but the LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Ḓg'gypt.

14 For Ḓs-ra-el hath forgotten his Maker, and ^{aj}buildeth temples; and Jū'dah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

CHAPTER 9.

Distress and captivity of Israel for their sins.

REJOICE not, O Īs'ra-el, for joy, as *other* people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward ¹ upon every cornfloor.

2 The floor and the ² winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in ^a the LORD's land; ^b but Ē'phrā-īm shall return to Ē'gypt, and ^c they shall eat unclean *things* in Ās-sūr-ā.

4 They shall not offer wine *offerings* to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices *shall be* unto them as ^a the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of ³ destruction: Ē'gypt shall gather them up, Mēm'phis shall bury them: ^a the pleasant *places* for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Īs'ra-el shall know *it*: the prophet is a fool, the ⁵ spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The watchman of Ē'phrā-īm was with my God: *but* the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred ⁶ in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted *themselves*, as in the days of ^a Ġib'e-ah: *therefore* he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I ⁷ found Īs'ra-el like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: *but* they went to ^a Bā'al-pē'or, and separated themselves unto *that* shame; and *their* abominations were according as they loved.

11 *As for* Ē'phrā-īm, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall not be* a man left: yea, woe also to them when I ^a depart from them!

13 Ē'phrā-īm, as I saw Tȳ'rus, is planted in a pleasant place: but Ē'phrā-īm shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 ⁱ Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a ⁷ miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

B. C. 760.

CHAP. 9.

1 Or, in, etc.

2 Or, winefat.

a Lev. 18. 25.

Deut. 4. 26.

27.

b ch. 11. 5.

Not into

Egypt itself,

but into an-

other bondage

as bad as

that.

c Ezek. 4. 13.

d Deut. 26. 14.

3 spoil.

4 the desire, or,

their silver

shall be de-

sired, the

nettle, etc.

5 man of the

spirit.

6 Or, against.

e Judg. 19. 22.

f Deut. 32. 10.

g Num. 25. 3.

h Deut. 31. 17.

i Sam. 28. 15.

ch. 5. 6.

i Luke 23. 29.

7 that casteth

the fruit.

8 the desires.

j 2 Ki. 17. 18.

B. C. 740.

CHAP. 10.

1 Or, a vine

emptying the

fruit which it

giveth.

2 statues, or,

standing

images.

3 Or. He hath

divided their

heart.

4 behold.

a 1 Ki. 12. 28.

2 Ki. 10. 29.

2 Chr. 11. 15.

ch. 8. 5, 6.

5 Or.

Chemarim.

b ch. 5. 13.

6 the face of

the water.

c Deut. 9. 21.

d Rev. 6. 16.

e Deut. 28. 63.

1 Ki. 14. 16.

Amos 8. 14.

7 Or, when I

shall bind

them for their

two transgres-

sions, or, in

their two

habitations.

15 All their wickedness *is* in Ġil'gāl: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes *are* revolvers.

16 Ē'phrā-īm is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay *even* ⁸ the beloved *fruit* of their womb.

17 My God will ⁹ cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER 10.

Israel reproved and threatened for idolatry.

ĪS'RA-EL *is* ¹ an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly ² images.

2 ³ Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall ⁴ break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Sā-mā'ri-ā shall fear because of ^a the calves of Bēth-ā'ven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and ⁵ the priests thereof *that* rejoiced on it; for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also ^a carried unto Ās-sūr-ā for a present to ^b king Jā'reb: Ē'phrā-īm shall receive shame, and Īs'ra-el shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 *As for* Sā-mā'ri-ā, her king is cut off as the foam upon ⁶ the water.

8 The high places also of Ā'ven, ^c the sin of Īs'ra-el, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they ^d shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Īs'ra-el, thou hast sinned from the days of Ġib'e-ah: there they stood: the battle in Ġib'e-ah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

10 ^e *It is* in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, ⁷ when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And *Ephraim* is as an heifer *that* is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon ⁸ her fair neck: I will make *Ephraim* to ride; *Judah* shall plow, and *Jacob* shall break his clods.

12 ¹ Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your plough ground: for *it* is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

13 ² Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as *Shalman* spoiled ³ *Beth-arbel* in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall *Beth-el* do unto you because of ⁴ your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of *Israel* utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER 11.

Israel's ingratitude to God.

WHEN *Israel* was a child, then I loved him, and ¹ called my ² son out of *Egypt*.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: ³ they sacrificed unto *Baalim*, and burned incense to graven images.

3 ⁴ I taught *Ephraim* also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that ⁵ I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that ¹ take off the yoke on their jaws, and ² I laid meat unto them.

5 ³ He shall not return into the land of *Egypt*, but the *Assyrian* shall be his king, because ⁴ they refused to return.²

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the most High, ³ none at all would exalt him.

8 ⁴ How shall I give thee up, *Ephraim*? how shall I deliver thee, *Israel*? how shall I make thee as ⁵ *Admah*? how shall I set thee as *Zebon*? ⁶ mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy *Ephraim*: ¹ for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the

B. C. 740.

CHAP. 10.

8 the beauty of her neck.

9 Prov. 11. 18.

Ecc. 11. 6.

1sa. 32. 20.

Jas. 3. 18.

9 Job 4. 8.

Prov. 22. 8.

ch. 8. 7.

8 2 Ki. 18. 34.

9 the evil of your evil.

CHAP. 11.

a Matt. 2. 15.

b Ex. 4. 22.

c 2 Ki. 17. 16.

d 1sa. 46. 3.

e Ex. 15. 26.

1 hit up.

9 Ps. 78. 25.

9 2 Ki. 17. 13.

Jer. 8. 4-6.

ch. 6. 1.

Amos 4. 6.

Zech. 1. 4.

2 B. C. 728,

they became tributaries to

Salmannaser.

3 together they exalted not.

4 Jer. 9. 7.

i Gen. 19. 25.

j Jer. 31. 29.

k Num. 23. 19.

1sa. 55. 8. 9.

Mal. 3. 6.

Rom. 11. 29.

4 Or, with the most holy.

B. C. 725.

CHAP. 12.

a 2 Ki. 17. 4.

b 1sa. 39. 6.

1 visit upon.

2 was a prince,

or, behaved himself

princely.

c Gen. 23. 12.

3 Or, Canaan.

4 Or, deceive.

5 Or, all my labours suffice

me not: he shall have

punishment of iniquity in

whom is sin.

6 which.

7 by the hand.

d Amos 4. 4.

midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of *Egypt*, and as a dove out of the land of *Assyria*: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 *Ephraim* compasseth me about with lies, and the house of *Israel* with deceit: but *Judah* yet ruleth with God, and is faithful ⁴ with the saints.

CHAPTER 12.

Ephraim and Judah reproved.

Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; ² and they do make a covenant with the *Assyrians*, and ³ oil is carried into *Egypt*.

2 The LORD hath also a controversy with *Judah*, and will ¹ punish *Jacob* according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ⁴ He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he ² had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in ⁵ *Beth-el*, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

7 ⁸ He is ³ a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to ⁴ oppress.

8 And *Ephraim* said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: ⁵ in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me ⁶ that were sin.

9 And I that am the LORD thy God from the land of *Egypt* will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, ⁷ by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in *Gilead*? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in ² *Gilgal*; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And *Jacob* fled into the country of *Syria*, and *Israel* served

for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by a prophet the LORD brought İs'ra-el out of E'gypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 E'phrā-im provoked *him* to anger ⁸most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his ⁹blood upon him, and his ⁶reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

CHAPTER 13.

God's anger for Ephraim's impiety.

WHEN E'phrā-im spake ^atrembling, he exalted himself in Bā'al, he died.

2 And now ¹they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let ²the men that sacrifice kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet I *am* the LORD thy God from the land of E'gypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for *there is* no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of ³great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe *them*:

8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of *her whelps*, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: ⁴the wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ O İs'ra-el, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me ⁵is thine help.

10 ⁶I will be thy king: where *is any other* that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 ⁷I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took *him* away in my wrath.

12 ^aThe iniquity of E'phrā-im is bound up; his sin *is* hid.

13 The sorrows of a travelling woman shall come upon him: he *is* an unwise son; for he should not stay

B. C. 725.

CHAP. 12.

⁸ with bitternesses.
⁹ bloods.

⁶ Deut. 28. 37.
⁷ Dan. 11. 18.

CHAP. 13.

^a Prov. 18. 12.
^b 2 Ki. 17. 16.

¹ they add to sin.

² Or, the sacrificers of men.

³ droughts.

⁴ the beast of the field.

⁵ in thy help.

⁶ Rather, Where is thy king? King Hoshea being then in prison.

^c 1 Sam. 8. 7.

^d Deut. 32. 34.

⁷ a time.

^e Isa. 29. 8.

⁸ the hand.

^f Isa. 26. 19.

¹ Cor. 15. 54.

¹ Thess. 4. 14.

¹⁷.

^{Rev.} 21. 4.

^g Rom. 11. 29.

⁹ vessels of desire.

¹⁰ Fulfilled.

² Ki. 17. 6.

^h 2 Ki. 18. 12.

CHAP. 14.

^a 1 Sam. 7. 3. 4.
¹ Isa. 55. 6. 7.
^{ch.} 12. 6.

^b Joel 2. 17.
^{Rom.} 8. 26.

¹ Or, give good.

^c Heb. 13. 15.

² Or, blossom.

³ strike.

⁴ shall go.

⁵ Or, blossom.

⁶ Or, memorial.

^d Jer. 31. 18.

^e Jas. 1. 17.

^f John 18. 37.

^g Matt. 11. 19.

⁷ long in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 ¹I will ransom them from ⁸the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: ⁵O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: ⁹repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all ⁹pleasant vessels.

16 ¹⁰Sā-mā-rī-ā shall become desolate; ⁴for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

CHAPTER 14.

¹ Exhortation to repentance. ⁴ Promise of God's blessing.

O İS'RA-EL, ^areturn unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you ^bwords, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and ¹receive *us* graciously: so will we render the ^ccalves of our lips.

3 Ašš'ur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, *Ye are our gods*: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 ¶ I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as the dew unto İs'ra-el: he shall ²grow as the lily, and ³cast forth his roots as Lēb'a-non.

6 His branches ⁴shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lēb'a-non.

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive *as* the corn, and ⁵grow as the vine: the ⁶scent thereof *shall be* as the wine of Lēb'a-non.

8 E'phrā-im *shall say*, What have I to do any more with idols? ^aI have heard *him*, and observed him: I *am* like a green fir tree. ^cFrom me is thy fruit found.

9 ^fWho *is* wise, and he shall understand these *things*? prudent, and he shall know them? for ^gthe ways of the LORD *are* right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

JOEL.

CHAPTER 1.

Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, exhorteth to observe them.

THE ^aword of the LORD that came to Jō'el the son of Pē-thū'el.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. ^bHath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 ^cTell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 ¹That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; ^dfor it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For ^ea nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, ^fwhose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath ^glaid my vine waste, and ^hbarked my fig tree: he hath made it clean-bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 ¶ ⁱLament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for ^jthe husband of her youth.

9 ^jThe meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, ^kthe land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: ^lthe new wine is ^mdried up, the oil languisheth.

11 ⁿBe ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, ^oeven all the trees of the field, are withered: because ^pjoy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 ^qGird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink of-

B. C. 800.

CHAP. 1.

- a Heb. 1. 1.
- 2 Pet. 1. 21.
- b Deut. 4. 32.
- Isa. 7. 17.
- Dan. 12. 1.
- ch. 2. 2.
- Matt. 24. 21.
- c Ps. 78. 4.
- 1 The residue of the palmerworm.
- d Isa. 32. 10.
- e Prov. 30. 25.
- f Rev. 9. 8.
- g Isa. 5. 6.
- 2 I laid my fig tree for a barking.
- h Isa. 22. 12.
- i Prov. 2. 17.
- j ch. 2. 14.
- k Jer. 12. 11.
- l Isa. 24. 7.
- 3 Or, ashamed.
- m Jer. 14. 3.
- n Isa. 9. 3.
- Jer. 48. 33.
- Hosca 9. 1, 2.
- o Jer. 4. 8.
- p 2 Chr. 20. 3.
- 4 Or, day of restraint.
- q 2 Chr. 20. 13.
- r Jer. 30. 7.
- ch. 2. 8.
- Amos 5. 16-18.
- s Deut. 12. 7.
- 12.
- Deut. 16. 11.
- 5 grains.
- t 1 Ki. 18. 5.
- Hosca 4. 3.
- 6 Or, habitations.
- u Job 38. 41.
- Ps. 104. 21.
- v 1 Ki. 17. 7.

CHAP. 2.

- 1 Or, cornet.
- a Num. 10. 5.
- Ps. 87. 1.
- b Obad. 15.
- Zeph. 1. 14.
- c Amos 5. 18.
- d ch. 1. 6.
- e Ex. 10. 14.
- 2 of generation and generation.
- f Zech. 7. 14.

fering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ ^pSanctify ye a fast, call a ^qsolemn assembly, gather the elders and ^rall the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 ^rAlas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, ^syea, ^tjoy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The ^useed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do ^vthe beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the ^wpastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field ^xcry also unto thee: for ^ythe rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Terribleness of God's judgments: 12 Joel exhorteth to repentance.*

BL^{ow} ye the ¹trumpet in Zi'ōn, and ^asound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for ^bthe day of the LORD cometh, for ^cit is nigh at hand;

2 ^cA day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: ^da great people and a strong; ^ethere hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, ^feven to the years ^gof many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of E'dēn before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that

devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: ^a all faces shall gather ^b blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and *when* they fall upon the ^a sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp *is* very great: ^b for *he is* strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD *is* great and very terrible; and ^c who can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the LORD, ^d turn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And ^e rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he *is* ^f gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 ^g Who knoweth *if* he will return and repent, and leave ^h a blessing behind him; *even* a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zí'ôn, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, ⁱ sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, ^j gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: ^k let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep ^l between the porch and the altar, and let them say, ^m Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should ⁿ rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where *is* their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD ^o be jealous for his land, ^p and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will

B. C. 800.

CHAP. 2.

g Jer. 8. 21.

3 pot.

4 Or, dart.

h Jer. 50. 34.

i Num. 24. 23.

Mal. 3. 2.

j Jer. 4. 1.

Hosea 12. 6.

k 2 Ki. 22. 19.

Ps. 34. 18.

Isa. 57. 15.

Matt. 5. 3, 4.

l Ex. 34. 6.

Jonah 4. 2.

m Josh. 14. 12.

Zeph. 2. 3.

n Isa. 65. 8.

Hag. 2. 19.

o Ex. 19. 10.

p 2 Chr. 20. 13.

q 1 Cor. 7. 5.

r Matt. 23. 35.

s Ex. 32. 11.

Isa. 37. 20.

5 Or, use a by-word against them.

t Isa. 42. 13.

Zech. 1. 14.

u Dent. 32. 36.

Ps. 143. 13.

v Mal. 3. 10.

w Ex. 10. 19.

x Dent. 11. 24.

6 he hath magnified to do.

y 1 John 4. 18.

z Zech. 8. 12.

a Ps. 28. 7.

Isa. 12. 2-6.

Hab. 3. 17.

18.

Zech. 10. 7.

7 Or, a teacher of righteousness.

ness.

8 according to righteousness.

b Lev. 26. 4.

c Jas. 5. 7.

d Micah 6. 14.

e Lev. 26. 11.

f Isa. 45. 5.

g Isa. 44. 3.

h John 7. 39.

i Isa. 54. 13.

j Acts 21. 9.

k 1 Cor. 12. 13.

Gal. 3. 28.

l Mark 13. 24.

m Ps. 50. 15.

Jer. 33. 3.

Acts 2. 21.

Rom. 10. 13.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

n Isa. 46. 13.

Obad. 17.

send you ^v corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But ^w I will remove far off from you the northern *army*, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face ^x toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because ^y he hath done great things.

21 ¶ ^z Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for ^a the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zí'ôn, and ^b rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you ^c the former rain ^d moderately, and he ^e will cause to come down for you ^f the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first *month*.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall ^g eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I *am* in ^h the midst of Is'ra-el, and *that* ⁱ I *am* the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ ^j And it shall come to pass afterward, *that* I ^k will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; ^l and your sons and ^m your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon ⁿ the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And ^o I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, *that* ^p whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for ^q in mount Zí'ôn and in Jé-ru'sā-lēm shall be deliverance, as the LORD

hath said, and in ^e the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

CHAPTER 3.

God will be known in his judgments.

FOR, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm,

2 ^a I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into ^b the valley of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, and ^c will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Īs'ra-el, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have ^d cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, ^e O Tÿre, and Zī'don, and all the coasts of Pāl'es-tine? ^f will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, ^g swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly ^h pleasant things:

6 The children also of Jū'dah and the children of Jē-ru'sā-lēm have ye sold unto ⁱ the Grē'çians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Jū'dah, and they shall sell them to the ^j Sā-bē'ans, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the Gēn'tiles; ^k Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 ^l Beat your plowshares into swords, and your ^m pruninghooks into spears: ⁿ let the weak say, I am strong.

B. C. 860.

CHAP. 2.

^o Isa. 11. 11.
^p Rom. 9. 27.

CHAP. 3.

^a Zech. 14. 2.
^b 2 Chr. 20. 26.
^c Isa. 63. 16.
^d Obad. 11.

^e Amos 1. 6, 9.
^f Ezek. 25. 15.
^g Deut. 32. 35.
Luke 18. 7.
Jas. 2. 13.

1 desirable.
2 the sons of the Grecians.
^h Ezek. 23. 42.
3 Sanctify.
ⁱ Isa. 2. 4.

^j Or, scythens.
^k Zech. 12. 8.
^l Or, the LORD shall bring down.
^m 2 Chr. 20. 26.

ⁿ Ps. 96. 13.
^o Rev. 14. 15.
^p Jer. 31. 33.
^q Or, concision, or, threshing.

7 place of repair, or, harbour.
8 holiness.

^o Isa. 35. 8.
Nah. 1. 13.
Rev. 21. 27.
9 go.

^p Ezek. 47. 1.
Zech. 13. 1.
Rev. 22. 1.

10 Or, abide.
11 Or, even I the LORD that dwelleth in Zion.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither ^a cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to ^b the valley of Jē-hōsh'a-phāt: for there will I sit to ^c judge all the heathen round about.

13 ^d Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for ^e the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness *is* great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of ^f decision: for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall roar out of Zī'ōn, and utter his voice from Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD *will be* the ^g hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Īs'ra-el.

17 So shall ye know that I am the LORD your God dwelling in Zī'ōn, my holy mountain: then shall Jē-ru'sā-lēm be ^h holy, and there shall no ⁱ strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Jū'dah shall ^j flow with waters, and ^k a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shīt'im.

19 E'gypt shall be a desolation, and E'dom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence *against* the children of Jū'dah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Jū'dah shall ^l dwell for ever, and Jē-ru'sā-lēm from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood *that* I have not cleansed: ^m for the LORD dwelleth in Zī'ōn.

AMOS.

CHAPTER 1.

Amos sheweth God's judgments.

THE words of A'mos, who was among the herdmen of ^a Te-kō'a, which he saw concerning Īs'ra-el in ^b the days of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and in the days of Jēr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ash king of Īs'ra-el, two years before the ^c earthquake.

2 And he said, The LORD will roar

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 1.

^a 2 Sam. 14. 2.
^b 2 Chr. 11. 6.
^c Hosea 1. 1.
^d Zech. 14. 5.
^e Isa. 8. 4.
^f 1 Or, yea, for four.
^g Or, convert it, or, let it be quiet.
^h 2 Ki. 10. 33.

from Zī'ōn, and utter his voice from Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Cār'mel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^a Dā-mās'cus, ^b and for four, I will not ^c turn away the *punishment* thereof; ^d because they have threshed Gīl'eād with threshing instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hāz'a-el, which shall devour the palaces of Bēn-hā'dād.

5 I will break also the bar of Dāmās'eus, and cut off the inhabitant from ³the plain of Ā'ven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from ⁴the house of Ē'dēn: and ⁵the people of Sŷr'āa shall go into captivity unto Kīr, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ⁹Gā'zā, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because they ⁵carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver *them* up to Ē'dom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of ⁴Gā'zā, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Āsh'dōd, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Āsh'ke-lōn, and I will turn mine hand against Ēk'rōn: and the remnant of the Philis'tines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Tŷrus, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Ē'dom, and remembered not ⁶the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tŷrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Ē'dom, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because he did pursue his brother ⁵with the sword, and ⁷did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Tē'man, which shall devour the palaces of Bōz'rah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of Ām'mōn, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because they have ⁸ripped up the women with child of Gīl'e-ād, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of ⁴Rāb'bah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And ⁷their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 2.

1 God's wrath against Moab, 4 Judah, 6 and Israel.

THUS saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ⁴Mō'ab, and

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 1.

3 Or, Bikkath-aven.

4 Or, Beth-edem.

f Isa. 7. 1.

g 2 Chr. 28. 18.

5 Or, carried them away with an entire captivity.

h 2 Ki. 18. 8.

6 the covenant of brethren.

i Mal. 1. 4.

j 2 Chr. 28. 17.

7 corrupted his compassions.

8 Or, divided the mountains.

k Deut. 3. 11.

Ezek. 25. 5.

l Jer. 49. 3.

CHAP. 2.

a Ezek. 25. 8. Zeph. 2. 8.

b 2 Ki. 3. 27.

c Jer. 48. 41.

d Num. 24. 17.

Jer. 48. 7.

e Lev. 26. 14.

2 Sam. 12. 9.

10.

2 Chr. 36. 14-17.

Neh. 1. 7.

Isa. 5. 24.

Ezek. 20. 13.

16.

Dan. 9. 11.

f Isa. 28. 15.

Jer. 15. 19.

g Ezek. 20. 13.

h Hosea 8. 14.

i Isa. 29. 21.

ch. 5. 11, 12.

j Isa. 10. 2.

k Ezek. 22. 11.

l Or, young woman.

l Lev. 20. 3.

Ezek. 36. 20.

Rom. 2. 24.

m Ex. 22. 26.

n 1 Cor. 10. 21.

2 Or, such as have fined, or, mulcted.

o Num. 21. 24.

p Judg. 13. 5.

q Isa. 30. 10.

Acts 4. 18.

3 Or, I will press your

place, as a cart full of sheaves

presseth.

4 his soul, or, life.

for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because he ⁶burned the bones of the king of Ē'dom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Mō'ab, and it shall devour the palaces of ⁶Kīr'tōth: and Mō'ab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off ⁴the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Jū'dah, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; ⁶because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and ⁷their lies caused them to err, ⁹after the which their fathers have walked:

5 ⁴But I will send a fire upon Jū'dah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Is'ra-el, and for four, I will not turn away the *punishment* thereof; because ¹they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and ⁵turn aside the way of the meek: ⁴and a man and his father will go in unto the *same* ¹maid, ¹to profane my holy name:

8 And they lay *themselves* down upon clothes ³laid to pledge ²by every altar, and they drink the wine of ²the condemned in the house of their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the ⁶Ām'ōr-ite before them, whose height *was* like the height of the cedars, and he *was* strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Ē'gŷpt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Ām'ōr-ite.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for ²Nāz'a-rites. *Is it* not even thus, O ye children of Is'ra-el? saith the LORD.

12 But ye gave the Nāz'a-rites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, ⁹saying, Prophecy not.

13 Behold, ³I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed *that is* full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver ⁴himself:

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and *he that is* swift of foot shall not deliver *himself*: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And *he that is* ⁶ courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 3.

Necessity of God's judgments against Israel.

HEAR this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Is^rael, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of E^gyp^t, saying,

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: ^atherefore I will ¹punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion ²cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin ^{is} for him? shall *one* take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a ^btrumpet be blown in the city, and the people ³not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, ^aand the LORD hath not done *it*?

7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but ^che revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord God hath spoken, ^awho can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at Āsh^dōd, and in the palaces in the land of E^gyp^t, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Sā^mā^ri^ā, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the ⁵oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and ⁶robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; ^eAn adversary *there shall be* even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd ⁷taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Is^rael be taken out that dwell in Sā^mā^ri^ā in the corner of a bed, and ⁸in Dā^mās^us in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jā^cōb, saith the Lord God, the God of hosts,

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 2.

5 strong of his heart.

CHAP. 3.

a Ezek. 9. 6.
Dan. 9. 19.
Matt. 11. 22.
Luke 12. 47.
Rom. 2. 9.
1 Pet. 4. 17.

1 visit upon.

2 give forth his voice.

b Ezek. 33. 8.

3 Or, not run together.

4 Or, and shall not the Lord do somewhat?

c Gen. 6. 13.
Prov. 3. 32.
Dan. 9. 22-27.
John 15. 15.

d 1 Cor. 9. 16.

5 Or, oppressions.

6 Or, spoil.

e 2 Ki. 17. 6.

7 delivereth.

8 Or, on the bed's feet.

9 Or, punish Israel for.

CHAP. 4.

1 Or, ye shall cast away the things of the palace.

a Ezek. 20. 39.

b Hosea 4. 15.

c Num. 28. 3, 4.

2 three years of days.

3 offer by burning.

d Deut. 12. 6.

4 so ye love.

e 1 Ki. 17. 1.

f Isa. 9. 13.
Jer. 5. 3.
Hosea 5. 15.
Hag. 2. 17.

g Deut. 28. 22.

5 Or, the multitude of your gardens, etc., did the palmerworm, etc.

6 Or, in the way.

14 That in the day that I shall ⁹visit the transgressions of Is^rael upon him I will also visit the altars of Beth^{el}: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Israel reproved for oppression, 4 for idolatry, 6 and for their incorrigibility.

HEAR this word, ye king of Bā^lshān, that *are* in the mountain of Sā^mā^ri^ā, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every *cow* at that *which is* before her: and ¹ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ ^aCome to Beth^{el}, and transgress; at ^bĠil^gāl multiply transgression; and ^cbring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after ²three years:

5 And ³offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish ^athe free offerings: for ⁴this liketh you, O ye children of Is^rael, saith the Lord God.

6 ¶ And I also have ^egiven you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when *there were* yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two *or* three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 ⁹I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: ⁵when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured *them*: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence ⁶after the manner of E^gyp^t:

your young men have I slain with the sword,¹ and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown *some* of you, as God overthrew ^h Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rah,ⁱ and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Is'ra-el: *and* because I will do this unto thee,^j prepare to meet thy God, O Is'ra-el.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the ^s wind,^k and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness,^l and treadeth upon the high places of the earth,^m The LORD, The God of hosts, *is* his name.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Lamentation for Israel. 4 Exhortation to repentance.

HEAR ye this word which ^a I take up against you, *even* a lamentation, O house of Is'ra-el.

2 The virgin of Is'ra-el is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; *there is* none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord God; The city that went out *by* a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth *by* an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Is'ra-el.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Is'ra-el,^b Seek ye me, ^c and ye shall live:

5 But seek not ^d Bēth'-el, nor enter into Gil'gāl, and pass not to ^e Bē'er-shē'bā: for Gil'gāl shall surely go into captivity, and Bēth'-el shall come to nought.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Jō'seph, and devour *it*, and *there be* none to quench *it* in Bēth'-el.

7 Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

8 Seek *him* that maketh the ^f seven stars and Ō-rī'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that ^g calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth:^h The LORD *is* his name:

9 That strengtheneth the ⁱ spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 ^j They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they ^k abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 4.

7 with the captivity of your horses.

^h Isa. 13. 19.

ⁱ Zech. 3. 2.

^j Ezek. 13. 5.

Matt. 5. 25,

26.

^l Thess. 5. 2.

Rev. 3. 3.

⁸ Or, spirit.

^k Ps. 139. 2.

Dan. 2. 23.

Matt. 9. 4.

John 2. 25.

^l Deut. 32. 13.

^m Isa. 47. 4.

CHAP. 5.

^a Jer. 7. 29.

^b 2 Chr. 15. 2.

^c Isa. 55. 3.

^d ch. 4. 4.

^e ch. 8. 14.

^f Job 38. 31.

^g Job 38. 34.

^h ch. 4. 13.

ⁱ spoil.

^j Isa. 29. 21.

^k 1 Ki. 22. 8.

^l Micah 6. 15.

Zeph. 1. 13.

2 vineyards of desire.

³ Or, a ransom.

^l Isa. 29. 21.

^m Ps. 34. 12-16.

Prov. 11. 27.

Isa. 1. 16, 17.

Micah 6. 8.

Matt. 7. 7.

Rom. 2. 7-9.

ⁿ Micah 3. 11.

^o Rom. 12. 9.

^p Ex. 32. 30.

^q Jer. 9. 17.

^r Ex. 12. 12.

Isa. 5. 19.

Ezek. 12. 22.

Mal. 3.

2 Pet. 3. 4.

^t Isa. 1. 11.

⁴ Or, smell your holy days.

⁵ Or, thank offerings.

6 roll.

^u Acts 7. 42.

⁷ Or, Sicut

your king.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading *is* upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat:^k ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted ² pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take ³ a bribe, and they ^l turn aside the poor in the gate *from their right*.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

14 ^m Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, ⁿ as ye have spoken.

15 ^o Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: ^p it may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Jō'seph.

16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing *shall be* in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and ^q such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards *shall be* wailing; for ^r I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 ^s Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD *is* darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 *Shall* not the day of the LORD *be* darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ¶ ^t I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not ⁴ smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept *them*: neither will I regard the ⁵ peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 But let judgment ⁶ run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 ^u Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Is'ra-el?

26 But ye have borne ⁷ the tabernacle of your Mō'lōch and Chī'ūn your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go

into captivity beyond Dā-mās'eus, saith the LORD, whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The wantonness of Israel ¹ shall be plagued with desolation.

WOE to them that ¹are at ease in Zī'ōn, and trust in the mountain of Sā-mā'ri-ā, which are named ²chief of the nations, to whom the house of Is'ra-el came!

2 Pass ye unto ^aCāl'ueh, and see; and from thence go ye to ^bHā'math the great: then go down to Gāth of the Phī-lis'tines: *be they* better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that ^cput far away the evil day, and cause the ^dseat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and ^estretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That ^fchant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musiek like Dā'vid;

6 That drink ^gwine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the ^haffliction of Jō'sepi.

7 ¶ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jā'eob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all ⁱthat is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that *is* by the sides of the house, *Is there yet any with thee?* and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for ^jwe may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with ^kbreaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will *one* plow *there* with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, are secure, or, insolent.

2 Or, first-fruits.

a Gen. 10, 10. Isa. 10, 9. Taken, B. C. 794.

b Num. 34, 8. 2 Ki. 14, 25.

c Eccl. 8, 11. Isa. 47, 7. Isa. 56, 12. Ezek. 12, 27. ch. 5, 18.

3 Or, halitation.

4 Or, abound with superfluities.

5 Or, quaver.

6 Or, in bowls of wine.

7 breach.

8 the fulness thereof.

9 Or, they will not, or, have not.

10 Or, droppings.

d 1 Ki. 8, 65.

11 Or, valley.

CHAP. 7.

1 Or, green worms.

2 Or, who of (or, for) Jacob shall stand?

a Dent. 32, 36. 1 Chr. 27, 13. Ps. 107, 45. Hosea 11, 8. Joel 2, 14. Jonah 3, 10. Jas. 5, 16.

b Ps. 102, 17.

c 2 Ki. 21, 13. Isa. 28, 17.

d Micah 7, 18.

e Beer-sheba, Gen. 25, 25.

f Fulfilled, 2 Ki. 15, 10.

g 1 Ki. 12, 32.

h 2 Ki. 14, 23.

taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Is'ra-el, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from ^dthe entering in of Hē'math unto the ^eriver of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The judgment of the grasshoppers, 4 and of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos. 10 Amaziah complaineth of Amos.

THUS hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed ¹grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, *it was* the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, *that* when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: ²by whom shall Jā'eob arise? for he *is* small.

3 ^aThe LORD repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jā'eob arise? for he *is* small.

6 The LORD ^brepented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall *made* by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, *Ā'mos*, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, ^cI will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Is'ra-el: ^dI will not again pass by them any more:

9 ^eAnd the high places of Is'raac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Is'ra-el shall be laid waste; and ^fI will rise against the house of Jēr-o-bō'am with the sword.

10 ¶ Then *Ā-mā-zī'ah* ^gthe priest of Bēth'-el sent to ^hJēr-o-bō'am king of Is'ra-el, saying, *Ā'mos* hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Is'ra-el: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus *Ā'mos* saith, Jēr-o-bō'am shall die by the sword, and Is'ra-el shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also *Ā-mā-zī'ah* said unto *Ā'mos*, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Jūd'ah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But ¹prophesy not again any more at Bēth-el: ²for it *is* the king's ³chapel, and it *is* the ⁴king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered A'mos, and said to A'm-a-zī'ah, I *was* no prophet, neither *was* I ¹a prophet's son; ²but I *was* an herdsman, and a gatherer of ³sycomore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me ¹as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Is'ra-el.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Is'ra-el, and ¹drop not *thy word* against the house of I'saac.

17 ¹Therefore thus saith the LORD; ²Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Is'ra-el shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

CHAPTER 8.

4 *Oppression of the poor reproved. 11 A famine of God's word threatened.*

THUS hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

2 And he said, A'mos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, ¹The end is come upon my people of Is'ra-el; I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple ¹shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: *there shall be* many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast *them* forth ²with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the ³new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and ⁴the sabbath, that we may ⁵set forth wheat, ⁶making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and ⁷falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; *yea*, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD hath sworn by ¹the excellency of Jā'qob, Surely ²I will never forget any of their works.

8 ¹Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, ²as *by* the flood of E'gypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, ¹that I will

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 7.

- i ch. 2. 12.
- j 1 Ki. 12. 32.
- k Or, sanctuary.
- l house of the kingdom.
- k 2 Ki. 2. 5.
- l Zech. 13. 5.
- 5 Or, wild figs.
- 6 from behind.
- m Isa. 30. 10.
- n Micah 2. 6.
- n Jer. 28. 12.
- o Jer. 29. 21.
- 25, 31, 32.
- o Lam. 5. 11.

CHAP. 8.

- a Jer. 1. 12.
- Lam. 4. 13.
- Ezek. 7. 2.
- 1 shall howl.
- 2 be silent.
- 3 Or, month.
- b Neh. 13. 15.
- 4 open.
- c Micah 6. 10.
- 5 perverting the balances of deceit.
- d Ps. 68. 34.
- e Hosea 8. 13.
- f Hosea 4. 3.
- g ch. 9. 5.
- h Job 5. 14.
- Isa. 13. 10.
- Jer. 15. 9.
- ch. 4. 13.
- Micah 3. 6.
- 1 Thess. 5. 2.
- 3.
- i Jer. 6. 26.
- Zech. 12. 10.
- Luke 7. 12.
- 13.
- j 1 Sam. 3. 1.
- Ps. 74. 9.
- Ezek. 7. 26.
- Micah 3. 6.
- k Deut. 9. 21.
- 1 Ki. 12. 30.
- Hosea 8. 5, 6.
- Hosea 10. 5.
- Micah 1. 5.
- 6 way.

CHAP. 9.

- 1 Or, chapter, or, knop.
- 2 Or, wound them.
- a Ps. 139. 8.
- b Job 20. 6.
- Obad. 4.
- c Jer. 23. 24.
- d Deut. 28. 65.
- e Lev. 17. 10.
- f Micah 1. 4.
- 3 ascensions, or, spheres.
- 4 Or, bundle.

cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; ¹and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but ¹of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find *it*.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by ¹the sin of Sā-mā'ri-ā, and say, Thy god, O Dān, liveth; and, The ²manner of Bē'er-shē'bā liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Certainty of Israel's desolation. 11 Restoring of the tabernacle of David.*

I SAW the Lord standing upon the ¹altar: and he said, Smite the ²lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and ³cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 ¹Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; ²though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they ¹hide themselves in the top of Cār'mel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, ¹thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and ²I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord GOD of hosts *is* he that toucheth the land, and it shall ¹melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as *by* the flood of E'gypt.

6 *It is* he that buildeth his ¹stories in the heaven, and hath founded his ²troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea,

and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the *E*-thi-*ô*-pi-ans unto me, O children of *I*s-ra-el? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up *I*s-ra-el out of the land of *E*gypt? and the Phi-lis-tines from *o* Caphtor, and the Syr-i-ans from *k* Kir?

8 Behold, ¹the eyes of the Lord God *are* upon the sinful kingdom, and I ²will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saying that I will not utterly destroy the house of *Jā*cob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will ⁵sift the house of *I*s-ra-el among all nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least ⁶grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ ^kIn that day will I raise up the

B. C. 787.

CHAP. 9.

g Deut. 2. 23.*Jer.* 47. 4.*h* ch. 1. 5.*i* Ps. 11. 4.*j* Jer. 30. 11.*5* cause to move.*6* stone.*k* Acts 15. 16.*7* hedge, or, wall.*l* Obad. 19.*m* Num. 24. 18.*8* upon whom*my name is called.**n* Lev. 26. 5.*9* draweth forth.*10* Or, new.*o* Isa. 61. 4.*p* Isa. 60. 21.

tabernacle of *Dā*vid that is fallen, and ⁷close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 ¹That they may possess the remnant of ^m*E*dom, and of all the heathen, ⁸which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

13 Behold, ⁿthe days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that ⁹soweth seed; ¹⁰and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of my people of *I*s-ra-el, and ^othey shall build the waste cities, and inhabit *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and ^pthey shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

OBADIAH.

1 Destruction of Edom. 3 for their pride. 10 and wrong unto Jacob in his distress. 17 Salvation and victories of Jacob.

THE vision of *ô*-ba-dī'ah. Thus saith the Lord God ^aconcerning *E*dom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts ^bof the rock, whose habitation *is* high; ^cthat saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 ^dThough thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave ¹some grapes?

6 How *are the things* of *E*sau searched out! *how* are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee *even* to the border: ²the men that were at peace

B. C. 587.

a Isa. 21. 11.*Ezek.* 25. 12,*13, 14.**Joel* 3. 19.*Mal.* 1. 3.*b* 2 Ki. 14. 7.*2* Chr. 25. 12.*c* Isa. 14. 13.*Rev.* 18. 7.*d* Job 20. 6.*Isa.* 14. 14, 15.*Jer.* 49. 15.*Amos* 9. 2.*Hab.* 2. 9.*1* Or, gleanings.*2* the men of*thy peace.**3* the men of*thy bread.**4* Or, of it.*e* Ps. 70. 5.*Jer.* 49. 22.*Amos* 2. 16.*Nah.* 3. 13.*f* Gen. 47. 21.*Ps.* 137. 7.*Ezek.* 35. 5,*15.**Amos* 1. 11.*g* Mal. 1. 4.*5* Or, carried*away his**substance.**h* Nah. 3. 10.*6* Or, do not*behold, etc.**i* Micah 4. 11.*j* Prov. 24. 17.*7* magnified thy*mouth.*

with thee have deceived thee, *and* prevailed against thee; ⁸*they that eat* thy bread have laid a wound under thee: *there is none* understanding ⁴in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise *men* out of *E*dom, and understanding out of the mount of *E*sau?

9 And thy ^emighty *men*, O *Tē*-man, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of *E*sau may be cut off by slaughter.

10 ¶ For *thy* ^fviolence against thy brother *Jā*cob shame shall cover thee, and ^gthou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers ⁵carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and ^hcast lots upon *Jē*-ru-sā-lēm, even thou *wast* as one of them.

12 But ⁶thou shouldst not have looked ⁱon the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldst thou have ^jrejoiced over the children of *Jū*'dah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldst thou have ^kspoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldst not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou

shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid *hands* on their ^asubstance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have ^adelivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the day of the LORD ^{is} near upon all the heathen: ^kas thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall ¹⁰swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zi'ōn shall be ¹¹deliverance, and ¹²there shall be holiness; and the house of Jā'qōb shall possess their possessions.

B. C. 587.

8 Or, forces.
9 Or, shut up.
k Judges 1. 7.
Ps. 137. 8.
Ezek. 35. 15.
Joel 3. 7, 8.
10 Or, sup up.
11 Or, they that escape.
12 Or, it shall be holy.
l Zeph. 2. 7.
m 1 Ki. 17. 9.
13 Or, shall possess that which is in Sepharad.
n Isa. 19. 20.
o Dan. 2. 44.
Zech. 14. 9.
Rev. 11. 15.

18 And the house of Jā'qōb shall be a fire, and the house of Jō'sēph a flame, and the house of E'sau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be *any* remaining of the house of E'sau; for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

19 And *they* of the south shall possess the mount of E'sau; ¹and *they* of the plain the Philis'tine; and they shall possess the fields of E'phrā'im, and the fields of Sā-mā-rī'a: and Bēn'ja-min shall possess Gil'e-ād.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Is'ra-el shall possess that of the Cā'nāan-ites, *even* ^munto Zār'e-phāth; and the captivity of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, ¹³which is in Sēph'a-rād, shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And ^asaviours shall come up on mount Zi'ōn to judge the mount of E'sau; and the ^okingdom shall be the LORD's.

JONAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish. 4 He is overtaken by a tempest, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and swallowed by a fish.*

NOW the word of the LORD came unto ^aJō'nah the son of ^āmit-tā-i, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nīn'e-veh, that ^bgreat city, and cry against it; for ^ctheir wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jō'nah rose up to flee unto ^dTār'shish from the presence of the LORD; and went down to ^eJōp'pā; and he found a ship going to Tār'shish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tār'shish ^ffrom the presence of the LORD.

4 ¶ But the LORD ¹sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was ²like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that *were* in the ship into the sea, to lighten *it* of them. But Jō'nah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, ^ocall upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

B. C. 862.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Ki. 14. 25.
b Gen. 10. 11.
ch. 3. 3.
Nab. 2. 8.
Matt. 12. 41.
c Gen. 18. 20.
Ezra 9. 6.
Jas. 5. 4.
d Isa. 23. 1.
e Joshua 19. 46.
2 Chr. 2. 16.
Acts 9. 36.
f Gen. 4. 16.
1 cast forth.
2 thought to be broken.
g Ps. 78. 34.
Matt. 8. 25.
h Joshua 7. 14.
1 Sam. 10. 20.
Prov. 16. 33.
Acts 1. 26.
i Joshua 7. 19.
3 Or,
JEHOVAH.
4 with great fear.
5 may be silent from us.
6 went, or, grew more and more tempestuous.
j Eccl. 9. 18.
7 digged.
k Prov. 21. 30.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us ^acast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil *is* upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jō'nah.

8 Then said they unto him, ⁱTell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil *is* upon us; What *is* thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what *is* thy country? and of what people *art* thou?

9 And he said unto them, I *am* an Hē'brew; and I fear ³the LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry *land*.

10 Then were the men ⁴exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea ⁵may be calm unto us? for the sea ⁶wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that ⁷for my sake this great tempest *is* upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men ⁷rowed hard to bring *it* to the land; ^abut they could not; for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O

LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and ⁴lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jō'nah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ⁸ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and ⁹offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jō'nah. And ^mJō'nah was in the ¹⁰belly of the fish three days and three nights.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Prayer of Jonah.* ¹⁰ He is delivered out of the belly of the fish.

THEN Jō'nah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried ¹by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of ²hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 ^aFor thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the ³midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 ^bThen I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^ctoward thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the ⁴bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars *was* about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from ⁵corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: ^dand my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe ^elying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will ^fsacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving: I will pay *that* that I have vowed. Salvation *is* of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD ^gspake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jō'nah upon the dry land.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Jonah preacheth to the Ninevites: 3 they repent.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto Jō'nah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nin'e-veh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jō'nah arose, and went unto Nin'e-veh, according to the word of

B. C. 862.

CHAP. 1.

1 Deut. 21. 8.

8 stood.

9 sacrificed a sacrifice unto the LORD, and vowed vows.

m Matt. 12. 40.

10 bowels.

CHAP. 2.

1 Or, out of mine affliction.

2 Or, the grave.

a Ps. 88. 6.

3 heart.

b Ps. 31. 22.

Isa. 49. 14.

c 1 Ki. 8. 38.

4 cuttings off.

5 Or, the pit.

d Ps. 13. 6.

Ps. 34. 6.

Ps. 130. 2.

Jer. 2. 13.

e 2 Ki. 17. 15.

Ps. 31. 6.

Jer. 10. 8.

f Ps. 50. 14.

Ps. 65. 13-15.

Hosea 14. 2.

Heb. 13. 15.

g ch. 1. 17.

Matt. 8. 9.

CHAP. 3.

1 of God.

a Deut. 18. 22.

b Matt. 12. 41.

Luke 11. 32.

c Job 2. 8.

Jer. 6. 26.

Lam. 3. 29.

Micah 1. 10.

d 2 Chr. 20. 3.

Joel 2. 15.

2 said.

3 great men.

e Isa. 1. 16.

Ezek. 33. 11.

Dan. 4. 27.

CHAP. 4.

a Matt. 20. 15.

b Ex. 34. 6.

c 1 Ki. 19. 4.

1 Or, Art thou greatly angry?

2 Kikajon, or, palmcrust.

3 rejoiced with great joy.

the LORD. Now Nin'e-veh was an ¹exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jō'nah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and ^ahe cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nin'e-veh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So the people of Nin'e-veh ^bbelieved God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nin'e-veh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered *him* with sackcloth, ^cand sat in ashes.

7 ^dAnd he caused *it* to be proclaimed, and ²published through Nin'e-veh by the decree of the king and his ³nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, ^elet them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that *is* in their hands.

9 Who can tell *if* God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that they would do unto them; and he did *it* not.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Jonah, repining at God's mercy, 4 is reproved by the type of a gourd.*

BUT ^ait displeased Jō'nah exceedingly, and he *was* very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, *was* not this my saying, when I *was* yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tār'shish: for I knew that thou *art* a ^bgracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 ^cTherefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for *it* is better for me to die than to live.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD, ¹Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jō'nah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under *it* in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a ²gourd, and made *it* to come up over Jō'nah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jō'nah ³was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jō'nah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, *It is better for me to die than to live.*

9 And God said to Jō'nah, ⁵ Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd?

B. C. 862.

CHAP. 4.

- 4 Or, silent.
5 Ps. 121. 6.
6 Or, Art thou greatly angry?
7 Or, I am greatly angry.
8 was the son of the night.
9 Ezek. 33. 11.
10 Deut. 1. 39.
11 Ps. 36. 6.

And he said, ⁶ I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which ⁸ came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nin'gveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons, that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much ⁹ cattle?

MICAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Jacob for idolatry: 10 he exhorteth to mourning.

THE ^a word of the LORD that came to ^b Mi'cah the Mō'ras-thite in the days of Jō'tham, Ā'hāz, and Hēz-ē-ki'ah, kings of Jū'dah, which he saw concerning Sā-mā-ri-ā and Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

2 ¹ Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and ² all that therein is: and let the Lord God be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.

3 For, behold, ^c the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down ³ a steep place.

5 For the ^d transgression of Jā'eqb is all this, and for the sins of the house of Iṣ'ra-el. What is the transgression of Jā'eqb? is it not Sā-mā-ri-ā? and what are the high places of Jū'dah? are they not Jē-ry'sā-lēm?

6 Therefore I will make Sā-mā-ri-ā ^e as a heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the ^f owls.

9 For ⁵ her wound is incurable; for ^g it is come unto Jū'dah; he is come

B. C. 750.

CHAP. 1.

- a 2 Pet. 1. 21.
b Jer. 26. 18.
1 Hear, ye people, all of them.
2 the fulness thereof.
c Isa. 26. 21.
Ezek. 3. 12.
Heb. 12. 1, 19.
3 a descent.
d Jer. 2. 18, 19.
Hosea 5. 5.
e 2 Ki. 19. 25.
4 daughters of the owl.
5 Or, she is grievously sick of her wounds.
f 2 Ki. 19. 13.
6 That is, Dust.
7 thou inhabitest, or, thou that dwellest fairly.
8 Or, the country of flocks.
9 Or, a place near.
10 Or, was grieved.
11 Or, for.
12 That is, A lie.
13 Or, the glory of Israel shall come, etc.
g 2 Ki. 17. 6.

unto the gate of my people, even to Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

10 [†] Declare ye it not at Gāth, weep ye not at all: in the house of ⁶ Aph'rah roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, ⁷ thou inhabitant of Sāph'ir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of ⁸ Zā'a-nān came not forth in the mourning of ⁹ Bēth-ē'zel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Mā'roth ¹⁰ waited carefully for good: but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lā'chish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zī'ōn: for the transgressions of Iṣ'ra-el were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents ¹¹ to Mō'resh-eth-gāth: the houses of ¹² Āch'zib shall be a lie to the kings of Iṣ'ra-el.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mā-rē'shah: ¹³ he shall come unto Ā-dū'lām the glory of Iṣ'ra-el.

16 Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; ⁹ for they are gone into captivity from thee.

CHAPTER 2.

1 God's judgment against oppression. 4 Lamentation. 7 Reproof of injustice and idolatry. 12 Promise of restoring Jacob.

WOE to them ^a that devise iniquity, and ^b work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because ^c it is in the power of their hand.

2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they ¹ oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD;

B. C. 730.

CHAP. 2.

- a Esther 3. 8, 9.
Ps. 7. 11-14.
Isa. 32. 7.
Hosea 7. 6.
b Ps. 36. 4.
c Gen. 31. 29.
1 Or, defraud.

Behold, against ^d this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall *one* take up a parable against you, and lament ² with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed *it* from me! ³ turning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall ^e cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 ^f Prophecy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named the house of Jā'qob, is the spirit of the LORD ^g straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh ^h uprightly?

8 Even ⁱ of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe ^j with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The ^k women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your ^l rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man ^m walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O Jā'qob, all of thee; I will surely gather the ⁿ remnant of Is'ra-el; I will put them together as the sheep of Bōz'rah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The princes' cruelty. 5 Falseness of the prophets: 8 their ill-grounded security.

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jā'qob, and ye princes of the house of Is'ra-el; *Is it not* for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also ^b eat the flesh of my

B. C. 730.

CHAP. 2.

d Jer. 8. 3.

2 with a lamentation of lamentations.

3 Or, instead of restoring.

e Deut. 32. 8, 9.

f Drop, etc., or, Prophecy not as they prophesy.

g Or, shortened.

h upright.

i yesterday.

j over against a garment.

k Or, wives.

l Deut. 12. 9.

m Or, walk with the wind, and lie falsely.

n Isa. 11. 11. ch. 4. 6, 7. Zeph. 3. 19.

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 3.

a Jer. 5. 4, 5.

b Ps. 14. 4.

c Prov. 1. 28.

d Isa. 56. 10.

e Matt. 7. 15.

f Ezek. 13. 23.

1 from a vision.

2 from divining.

3 upper lip.

g Ps. 74. 9.

h Amos 8. 11.

i 1 Cor. 2. 1, 4.

j Isa. 58. 1.

k bloods.

l Isa. 1. 23.

m Ezek. 22. 12.

n Hosea 4. 18.

ch. 7. 3.

k Jer. 6. 13.

Titus 1. 11.

l 1 Sam. 4. 5, 6.

Isa. 48. 2.

5 saying.

m ch. 1. 6.

n Ps. 79. 1.

CHAP. 4.

a Isa. 2. 2.

Ezek. 17. 22.

Dan. 2. 44.

b John 6. 45.

people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then ^c shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD ^d concerning the prophets that make my people err, that ^e bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him.

6 ¶ Therefore night shall be unto you, ^f that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, ^g that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their ^h lips; ⁱ for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the ^j spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, ^k to declare unto Jā'qob his transgression, and to Is'ra-el his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jā'qob, and princes of the house of Is'ra-el, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 They build up Zi'ōn with ^l blood, and Jē-ru'sā-lēm with iniquity.

11 ¶ The heads thereof judge for reward, and ^m the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: ⁿ yet will they lean upon the LORD, ^o and say, Is not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zi'ōn for your sake be ^p plowed as a field, ^q and Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Establishment of Christ's kingdom. 3 The peace, 6 restoration, 8 kingdom, 11 and victory of the church.

BUT ^a in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jā'qob; and he ^b will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zi'ōn, and the word of the LORD from Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into ^cplowshares, and their spears into ¹pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, ^dneither shall they learn war any more.

4 ^eBut they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make *them* afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken *it*.

5 For ^fall people will walk every one in the name of his god, and ^gwe will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the LORD, ^hwill I assemble her that halteth, ⁱand I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD ^jshall reign over them in mount Zi'ōn from henceforth, even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of ²the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zi'ōn, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? *is there* no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zi'ōn, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go *even* to Bāb'y-lon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zi'ōn.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zi'ōn: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: ^kand I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Birth of Christ foretold: 4 his kingdom; 8 and conquest.

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 4.

^c Isa. 2. 4.
Hosea 2. 18.
Joel 3. 10.

1 Or, scythes.

^d Ps. 72. 7.
Luke 1. 33.

^e 1 Ki. 4. 25.
Isa. 38. 16.
Jer. 31. 10.
Zech. 3. 10.

^f Jer. 2. 11.

^g Ex. 3. 14, 15.

^h Isa. 56. 8.
Jer. 3. 18.
Ezek. 34. 16.
Zeph. 3. 19.

ⁱ Ps. 147. 2.
Ezek. 34. 13.

^j Isa. 9. 6.
Dan. 7. 14.
Luke 1. 31.
Rev. 11. 15.

2 Or, Edar.

^k Rev. 21. 24.

CHAP. 5.

^a Job 16. 10.
Lam. 3. 30.
Matt. 27. 30.

^b Gen. 35. 19.
Ps. 132. 6.
Matt. 2. 6.
John 7. 42.

^c Gen. 49. 10.
Isa. 9. 6.

^d Ps. 90. 2.
Prov. 8. 22.
John 1. 1.

1 the days of eternity.

2 Or, rule.

^e Ps. 72. 8.
Isa. 52. 13.
Zech. 9. 10.
Luke 1. 32.

^f Isa. 9. 6.
Luke 2. 14.
Eph. 2. 14.
Col. 1. 20.

3 princes of men.

4 eat up.

^g Gen. 10. 8.

5 Or, with her own naked swords.

^h Luke 1. 71.

ⁱ Ps. 110. 3.

6 Or, goats.

^j Zech. 9. 10.

^k Zech. 13. 2.

7 Or, statues.

^l Isa. 2. 8.

laid siege against us: they shall ^asmite the judge of Is'ra-el with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, ^bBēth'-lē-hēm Ēph'-rā-tah, *though* thou be little among the thousands of Ju'dah, *yet* out of thee shall he come forth unto me *that is* to be ^cruler in Is'ra-el; ^dwhose goings forth *have been* from of old, from ¹everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time *that* she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Is'ra-el.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and ²feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now ^eshall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this *man* ^fshall be the peace, when the Ās-sūr'-ī-an shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight ³principal men.

6 And they shall ⁴waste the land of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā with the sword, and the land of ^gNim'rōd ⁵in the entrances thereof: thus shall he ^hdeliver us from the Ās-sūr'-ī-an, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jā'cōb shall be in the midst of many people ⁱas a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jā'cōb shall be among the Ġēn'tiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of ⁶sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 ^jAnd it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no *more* soothsayers:

13 ^kThy graven images also will I cut off, and thy ⁷standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt ^lno more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves

out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy ⁸ cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *God's controversy, for unkindness, 6 for ignorance, 10 for injustice, 16 and for idolatry.*

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou ¹ before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, ^a the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with ^b Israel.

3 O my people, ^b what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of ^c Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee ^d Moses, Aar^{on}, and Mir^{iam}.

5 O my people, remember now what ^e Ba^{lah} king of Mo^{ab} consulted, and what ^f Ba^{lah}am the son of Be^{or} answered him from ^g Shit^{tim} unto Gil^{gal}; that ye may know the ^h righteousness of the LORD.

6 ¶ ⁱ Wherewith ^j shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves ^k of a year old?

7 ^l Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? ^m shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my ⁿ body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what ^o is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to ^p walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and ^q the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 ¶ ^r Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the ^s scant measure that ^t is abominable?

11 ^u Shall I count ^v them pure with ^w the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue ^x is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make ^y thee sick in smiting thee, in making ^z thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satis-

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 5.

8 Or, enemies.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, with.

a Hosea 12. 2.

b Ps. 50. 7.

c Isa. 5. 3, 4.

d Jer. 2. 5, 31.

e Num. 22. 5.

f Rev. 2. 14.

g Num. 25. 1.

h Judg. 5. 11.

i Ps. 15. 1.

j John 6. 28.

k 2 sons of a year.

l Ps. 50. 9.

m Isa. 1. 11.

n 2 Ki. 16. 3.

o belly.

p humble thrust to walk.

q Or, thy name shall see that which is.

r Or, Is there yet unto every man an house of the wicked, etc.

s measure of leanness.

t Or, Shall I be pure with, etc.

u Hosea 12. 7.

v Amos 3. 10.

w Or, he doth much keep thee, etc.

x 1 Ki. 16. 25.

y Or, astonishment.

CHAP. 7.

1 the gatherings of summer.

a Jer. 2. 3.

b Hosea 9. 10.

c Or, godly, or, merciful.

d 1 Sam. 24. 11.

e Ps. 57. 6.

f Hab. 1. 15.

g Hosea 4. 18.

h Isa. 1. 23.

i the mischief of his soul.

j Gen. 9. 22-24.

k Matt. 10. 21.

l Ps. 37. 5, 6.

m Prov. 24. 17.

n Lam. 4. 21.

fied; and thy casting down ^o shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and ^p that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but thou shalt not drink wine.

16 ¶ For ^q the statutes of ^r Om^{ri} are kept, and all the works of the house of A^hab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a ^s desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The church, complaining of her small number, 3 and the general corruption, 5 putteth not confidence in man, but in God. 8 She triumpheth, 14 is comforted.*

WOE is me! for I am as ¹ when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: ² there is no cluster to eat: ³ my soul desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The ⁴ good man is perished out of the earth: and ⁵ there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; ⁶ they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 ¶ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, ⁷ the prince asketh, and the judge ⁸ asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth ⁹ his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them ¹⁰ is as a brier: the most upright ¹¹ is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For ¹² the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies ¹³ are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ ¹⁴ Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD ¹⁵ shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will

bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 ⁴ Then *she* that is mine enemy shall see *it*, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now ⁵ shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, *in* that day shall the decree be far removed.

12 In that day *also* he shall come even to thee from Ās-sŷr'i-ā, ⁶ and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 ⁷ Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ⁸ Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily *in* the wood, in the midst of Cār'mel: let them feed in Bā'shān and Ġil'g-ād, as in the days of old.

B. C. 710.

CHAP. 7.

4 Or. And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.

5 she shall be for a treading down.

6 Or, even to.

7 Or, after that it hath been.

8 Or, Rule.

9 Num. 24. 9. Deut. 33. 28.

10 Isa. 26. 11.

9 Or, creeping things.

11 Ex. 15. 11.

Ps. 89. 6, 8.

12 Ex. 34. 6, 7.

13 Ps. 103. 9.

Isa. 57. 16.

14 Rom. 6. 6.

15 Rom. 11. 29.

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Ē'gŷpt will I shew unto him marvellous things.

16 ⁹ The nations ¹⁰ shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay *their* hand upon *their* mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like ⁹ worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

18 ¹¹ Who is a God like unto thee, that ¹² pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? ¹³ he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth *in* mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will ¹⁴ subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 ¹⁵ Thou wilt perform the truth to Jā'cob, and the mercy to Ā'brā-hām, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

NAHUM.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The burden of Nineveh. 2 Majesty of God, 7 in goodness to his people, 8 and severity against his enemies.

THE burden of Nīn'g-veh. The book of the vision of Nā'hūm the Ēl'kosh-ite.

2 ¹ God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and ² is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies.

3 The LORD is ³ a slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: ⁴ the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 ⁵ He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bā'shān languisheth, and Cār'mel, and the flower of Lēb'a-non languisheth.

5 ⁶ The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can ⁷ abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 The LORD is good, a ⁸ strong

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 1.

1 Or. The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger.

2 that hath fury.

3 Ex. 34. 6, 7.

Ps. 103. 8.

Micah 7. 18.

4 Ex. 19. 16.

5 Joshua 3. 15.

6 2 Sam. 22. 8.

7 stand up.

8 Or, strength.

9 Ps. 1. 6.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

10 Amos 8. 8.

11 Or, if they would have been at peace, so should they have been many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away.

12 shorn.

hold in the day of trouble; and ⁹ he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 ¹⁰ But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while *they* be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is ¹¹ one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD; ¹² Though *they* be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be ¹³ cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, *that* no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Jūdah, ⁷keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for ⁸the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER 2.

Judah and Israel being punished, God sendeth fearful armies against their enemies.

HE ¹that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

² For the LORD hath turned away ² the excellency of Jā'acōb, as the excellency of Is'ra-el: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

³ The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are ³ in scarlet: the chariots shall be with ⁴ flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

⁴ The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: ⁵ they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

⁵ He shall recount his ⁶ worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the ⁷ defence shall be prepared.

⁶ The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be ⁶ dissolved.

⁷ And ⁹ Hūz'zāb shall be ¹⁰ led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

⁸ But Nīn'e-veh is ¹¹ of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall ¹² look back.

⁹ Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: ¹³ for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the ¹⁴ pleasant furniture.

¹⁰ She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

¹¹ Where is ¹⁵ the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

¹² The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

¹³ Behold, I am against thee, saith

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 1.

⁷ feast.⁸ Belial.

CHAP. 2.

¹ Or, The dispenser, or, hammer.² Or, the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel.³ Or, dyed scarlet.⁴ Or, fiery torches.⁵ their shew.⁶ Or, gallants.⁷ covering, or, coverer.⁸ Or, molten.⁹ Or, that which was established, or, there was a stand made.¹⁰ Or, discovered.¹¹ Or, from the days that she hath been.¹² Or, cause them to turn.¹³ Or, and their infinite store.¹⁴ vessels of desire.¹⁵ The rapacious character of the king of Assyria is here allegorically set forth.

CHAP. 3.

¹ city of bloods.² the flame of the sword, and the lighting of the spear.^a Isa. 47. 9.^b Dan. 2. 2.² Thess. 2. 9.¹⁰.^{Rev.} 9. 20, 21.^b Isa. 47. 2, 3.³ No Amon, or, nourishing.^c Ezek. 30. 5.⁴ in thy help.^d Joel 3. 3.^{Obad.} 11.^e Rev. 6. 13.^f Isa. 19. 16.^{Jer.} 50. 37.

the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAPTER 3.

Miserable ruin of Nineveh.

WOE to the ¹ bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

² The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

³ The horseman lifteth up both ² the brightsword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

⁴ Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, ^a the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

⁵ Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and ^b I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

⁶ And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

⁷ And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nīn'e-veh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

⁸ Art thou better than ³ populous Nō, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

⁹ ^a Ē-thī-ō-pi-ā and ^b Ē-gypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Pūt and Lūbim were ^c thy helpers.

¹⁰ Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they ^d cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

¹¹ Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

¹² All thy strong holds shall be like ^e fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

¹³ Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto

thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like ^athe cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied ^bthy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm ^cspoileth, and fleeth away.

17 ^dThy crowned *are* as the locusts,

B. C. 713.

CHAP. 3.

g Joel 1. 4.

5 Or, thy hired soldiers.

6 Or, spreadeth himself.

h Rev. 9. 7.

i Jer. 50. 18. Ezek. 31. 3.

7 Or, valiant ones.

j 1 Ki. 22. 17.

8 wrinkling.

k Isa. 14. 8.

Lam. 2. 15. Zeph. 2. 15.

and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O ⁱking of Ās-sūr-ī-ā: thy ^jnobles shall dwell *in the dust*: thy people is ^kscattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth *them*.

19 *There is* no ^lhealing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: ^mall that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

HABAKKUK.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, 5 is shewn the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans.*

THE burden which Hā-bāk'kūk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long ^ashall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! *even* cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence *are* before me: and there *are* that raise up strife and contention.

4 ^bTherefore the law is slack'd, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore ^cwrong judgment proceedeth.

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously: for *I* will work a work in your days, *which* ye will not believe, though it be told *you*.

6 For, lo, ^d*I* raise up the Chāldē'ans, *that* bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the ^ebreadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces *that are* not theirs.

7 They *are* terrible and dreadful: ^ftheir judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 ^gTheir horses also *are* swifter than the leopards, and *are* more ^hfierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: ⁱtheir faces shall sup up *as* the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity *as* the sand.

B. C. 626.

CHAP. 1.

a Ps. 27. 7.

2 Pet. 2. 8.

b Job 12. 6.

Ps. 12. 8.

Ps. 58. 1, 2.

1 Or, wretched.

2 Fulfilled.

2 Chr. 35. 6.

3 breadths.

4 Or, from

them shall

proceed the

judgment of

these, and the

captivity of

these.

c Deut. 28. 49,

50.

5 sharp.

6 the opposition

of their faces

toward the

east: or, the

supping up of

their faces,

etc., or, their

faces shall

look toward

the east.

7 rock.

8 founded.

9 Or, grievance.

10 Or, flue net.

11 fat, or,

dainty.

12 Or, spread.

CHAP. 2.

a Ps. 73. 16, 17.

Isa. 21. 8.

1 fenced place.

2 Or, in me.

3 upon my

reproof, or,

arguing, or,

when I am

argued with.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, *imputing* this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ *Art* thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O ⁱmighty God, thou hast ^jestablished them for correction.

13 *Thou art* of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on ^kiniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth *the man that is* more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, *that have* no ruler over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their ^ldrag: therefore they rejoice and *are* glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion *is* fat, and their meat ^mplenteous.

17 Shall they therefore ⁿempty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewn that he must wait in faith. 5 Judgment upon the Chaldeans for their sins.*

I WILL ^astand upon my watch, and set me upon the ^btower, and will watch to see what he will say ^cunto me, and what I shall answer ^dwhen I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, ^b Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For ^c the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: but the ^d just shall live by his faith.

5 ¶ ^e Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire ^f as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapech unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, ^g Woe to him that increaseth *that which* is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's ^h blood, and *for* the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that ⁱ coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the ^j power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned *against* thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the ^k beam out of the timber shall ^l answer it.

12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth a town with ^m blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, *is it* not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall ⁿ labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves ^o for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled ^p with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that putteth thy bottle to *him*, and maketh *him* drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled ^q with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be

B. C. 626.

CHAP. 2.

^b Deut. 27. 8.
^c Isa. 8. 1.
^d Rom. 15. 4.
^e Rev. 1. 19.

^f Dan. 10. 14.
^g John 3. 36.
^h Rom. 1. 17.
ⁱ 2 Cor. 5. 7.
^j Gal. 3. 11.

^k Or, How much more.
^l Prov. 27. 20.

^m Or, Ho, he.
ⁿ bloods.

^o Or, gaineth an evil gain.
^p palm of the hand.

^q Or, piece, or, fastening.

^r Or, witness against it.

^s bloods.

^t Isa. 50. 11.
^u 12 Or, in vain.

^v Or, by knowing the glory.

^w Or, more with shame than with glory.

^x Jer. 50. 33.
^y the fashioner of his fashion.

^z be silent all the earth before him.

CHAP. 3.

^a Or, according to variable songs, or, tunes.
^b thy report, or, thy hearing.

^c Or, preserve alive.

^d Or, the south.

^e Or, bright beams out of his side.

^f Or, burning diseases.

^g Ex. 23. 31.
^h Deut. 32. 8.

ⁱ Num. 21. 24, 34.

^j Ethiopia.

^k Or, under affliction, or, vanity.

^l Ex. 14. 21, 22.

^m Or, were salvation.

ⁿ Or, rivers of the earth.

turned unto thee, and shameful spewing *shall be* on thy glory.

17 ^a For the violence of Lēb'a-non shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, *which* made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that ^b the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and *there is* no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the LORD *is* in his holy temple: ^c let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Habakkuk's prayer: 3. God's majesty in delivering his people. 17. Stability of the prophet's faith.*

A PRAYER of Hā-bāk'kūk the prophet upon ^d Shī-gī'q-noth.

2 O LORD, I have heard ^e thy speech, and was afraid: O LORD, ^f revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from ^g Tē'man, and the Holy One from mount Pā'ran, Sē'lah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And *his* brightness was as the light; he had ^h horns *coming* out of his hand: and there *was* the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and ⁱ burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and ^j measured the earth: he beheld, and ^k drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways *are* everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of ^l Cū'shan ^m in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Mid'ian did tremble.

8 ⁿ Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? *was* thine anger against the rivers? *was* thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots ^o of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, *according* to the oaths of the tribes, *even* thy word. Sē'lah. Thou didst cleave the ^p earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep utter-

ed his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

11 The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: ¹¹ at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, ¹² thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth ¹³ for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, ¹² by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Sē'lah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they ¹³ came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the ¹⁴ heap of great waters.

B. C. 626.

CHAP. 3.

11 Or, thine arrows walked in the light.

d Ps. 44. 2. 3.

Micah 4. 13.

e 2 Sam. 5. 20.

12 making naked.

13 were tempestuous.

14 Or, mud.

15 Or, cut them in pieces.

f 2 Cor. 4. 8, 9.

16 lie.

g Ps. 42. 5.

Jan. 61. 10.

2 Cor. 4. 8, 9.

h Ps. 27. 1.

17 Neginoth.

16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will ¹⁵ invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall ¹⁶ fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

18 ¶ Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The LORD God is ^h my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' feet, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my ¹⁷ stringed instruments.

ZEPHANIAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 When Zephaniah prophesied. 2 God's severe judgments against Judah for divers sins.

The ^a word of the LORD which came unto Zēph-a-ni'ah the son of Cū'shi, the son of Gēd-a-lī'ah, the son of Am-g-rī'ah, the son of Hīz-ki'ah, in the days of Jō-sī'ah the son of A'mon, king of Jū'dah.

2 ¹ I will utterly consume all things from off ² the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the ³ stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Jū'dah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm; and ⁴ I will cut off the remnant of Bā'al from this place, and the name of ^b the Chēm'a-rim with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house tops; and them that worship and that swear ^c by the LORD, and that swear ^c by Māl'cham;

6 And them that are turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the day of the LORD is at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath ^e bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the

B. C. 630.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Tim. 3. 16.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

1 By taking away I will make an end.

2 the face of the land.

3 Or, idols.

4 Fulfilled.

B. C. 624.

b Hosea 10. 5.

5 Or, to the LORD.

c 1 Ki. 11. 33.

6 sanctified, or, prepared.

7 visit upon.

d Jer. 39. 6.

e 2 Chr. 33. 14.

Neh. 3. 13.

f Jas. 5. 1.

Rev. 18. 11,

12.

8 the merchant street.

9 guarded, or, thickened.

g Job 21. 15.

Ps. 10. 11, 13.

h Deut. 28. 30.

Amos 5. 11.

i Micah 6. 15.

j Jer. 30. 7.

Joel 2. 1.

Mal. 4. 5.

Rev. 6. 17.

day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will ⁷ punish ^a the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from ^c the fish gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 ¶ Howl, ye inhabitants of ^b Māk'tesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jē-ry'sā-lēm with candles, and punish the men that are ^d settled on their lees: ^e that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but ^h not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but ⁱ not drink the wine thereof.

14 ¶ The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wateness and desolation, a day of

darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of ^k the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

18 ^l Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be ^m devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Exhortation to return to God by repentance. 4 Judgments on the Philistines, 8 on Moab and Ammon, 12 on Ethiopia, 13 and on Assyria.

^a GATHER yourselves together, ye, gather together, O nation ¹ not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before ^b the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 ^c Seek ye the LORD, ^d all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: ^e it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 ^f For Gā'zā shall be forsaken, and Āsh'ke-lōn a desolation: they shall drive out Āsh'dōd ^g at the noon day, and Ēk'rōn shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of ^h the sea coast, the nation of the Chē'r-eth-ites! the word of the LORD is against you; O ⁱ Cā'nāan, the land of the Philis'tines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, ^j and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for ^k the remnant of the house of Jū'dah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Āsh'ke-lōn shall they lie down in the evening: ^l for the LORD their God shall ^m visit them, and ⁿ turn away their captivity.

8 ^o I have heard the reproach of Mō'ab, and the revilings of the children of Ām'mōn, whereby they have reproached my people, and ^p magnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el, Surely ^q Mō'ab shall be as Sōd'om, and ^r the children of Ām'mōn as Gō-mōr'rah, even the breeding of nettles, and salt pits, and a perpetual

B. C. 630.

CHAP. 1.

k Jer. 4. 19.
Jer. 8. 16.
Hosea 5. 8.
Amos 3. 6.
l Ezek. 7. 19.
m ch. 3. 8.

CHAP. 2.

a Joel 2. 16.
l Or, not desirous.
b 2 Ki. 23. 26.
c Amos 5. 6.
d Ps. 76. 9.
e Joel 2. 14.
Amos 5. 15.
f Jer. 6. 4.
g Ezek. 25. 16.
h Joshua 13. 3.
i Isa. 17. 2.
j Isa. 11. 11.
Micah 5. 7.
Hag. 1. 12.
2 Or, when, etc.
k Ex. 4. 31.
Micah 4. 10.
Luke 1. 68.
l Ps. 126. 4.
Jer. 23. 3.
Ezek. 39. 25.
Micah 4. 10.
m Jer. 48. 27.
Ezek. 25. 8.
n Jer. 49. 1.
o Isa. 15. 1.
Amos 2. 1.
p Amos 1. 13.
3 make lean.
q Gen. 49. 10.
Ps. 2. 8.
r Ps. 22. 27.
Isa. 2. 2, 3.
Isa. 11. 9, 10.
Mal. 1. 11.
John 4. 21.
1 Tim. 2. 8.
r Gen. 10. 5.
s Isa. 18. 1.
t Isa. 13. 21.
4 Or, pelican.
5 Or, knops, or, chapters.
6 Or, when he hath uncovered.
u Isa. 47. 8.
v Rev. 18. 7.

CHAP. 3.

1 crawl, or, glutinous.
a Jer. 22. 21.
b Jer. 5. 3.
2 Or, instruction.
c Jer. 23. 11.
d Ezek. 22. 26.
e Deut. 32. 4.
Ps. 99. 3, 4.
3 morning by morning.
4 Or, corners.

desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will ³ famish all the gods of the earth; and ⁴ men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all ⁵ the isles of the heaven.

12 ^f Ye Ē-thi-ō-pi-ans also, ye shall be slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Ās-sy'ri-ā; and will make Nīn'e-veh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all ⁶ the beasts of the nations; both the ⁷ cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the ⁸ upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: ⁹ for he shall uncover the cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city ¹⁰ that dwelt carelessly, ¹¹ that said in her heart, I am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and wag his hand.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The princes of Jerusalem reproved. 8 Exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel.

WOE to ¹ her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She ^a obeyed not the voice; she ^b received not ² correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

3 Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her ^c prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done ^d violence to the law.

5 The just LORD ^e is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: ³ every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their ⁴ towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off,

howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and ^f corrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore ^g wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination ^{is} to ^h gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people a pure ⁱ language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one ^j consent.

10 ^k From beyond the rivers of Ē-thĩ-ō-pĩ-ā my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that ^l rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty ^m because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee ⁿ an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

13 The remnant of Īs'ra-el shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall

B. C. 630.

CHAP. 3.

- ^f Gen. 6. 12.
^g Prov. 20. 22.
^h Joel 3. 2.
ⁱ 5 lip.
^j 6 shoulder.
^k Ps. 68. 31.
^l Mal. 1. 11.
^m Acts 8. 27.
ⁿ Matt. 3. 9.
^o 7 in my holy.
^p Isa. 14. 32.
^q Isa. 57. 15.
^r Matt. 5. 3.
^s Luke 6. 20.
^t Ps. 14. 7.
^u John 1. 49.
^v Ezek. 48. 35.
^w Rev. 21. 3.
^x Isa. 35. 3.
^y 8 Or, faint.
^z 9 he will be silent.
^{aa} p Lam. 2. 6.
^{ab} 10 the burden upon it was reproach.
^{ac} 11 I will set them for a praise.
^{ad} 12 of their shame.
^{ae} q Ps. 22. 27.

feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Ziv'ōn; shout, O Īs'ra-el; ^u be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: ^v the king of Īs'ra-el, even the LORD, ^w is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Fear thou not: and to Ziv'ōn, ^x Let not thine hands be ^y slack.

17 The LORD thy God in the midst of thee ^{is} mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; ^z he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that ^a are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom ^{ab} the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and ^{ac} I will get them praise and fame in every land ^{ad} where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time ^{ae} I will bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

HAGGAI.

CHAPTER 1.

2 Haggai, reproving the people's negligence, 7 inciteth them to the building of the house, 12 and promiseth God's assistance therein.

IN the second year of Dā-rī'us the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD ^a by Hāg'ga-i the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, ^b governor of Jū'dah, and to Jōsh'u-ā the son of ^c Jōs'-g-dēch, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD ^d by Hāg'ga-i the prophet, saying,

4 *Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house lie waste?*

5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^e Consider your ways.

B. C. 520.

CHAP. 1.

- 1 by the hand of Haggai.
^a 1 Chr. 3. 17.
^b 2 Or, captain.
^c 1 Chr. 6. 15.
^d Ezra 5. 1.
^e 3 Set your heart on your ways.
^f 4 pierced through.
^g 5 Or, blow it away.
^h d Deut. 28. 23.
ⁱ 2 Chr. 6. 26.
^j Jer. 3. 3.
^k Joel 1. 18, 19.
^l e 1 Ki. 17. 1.

6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag ^a with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did ^b blow upon it: Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that ^c is waste; and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore ^d the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And I ^e called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains,

and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon *that* which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and *upon* all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then Zê-rûb'ba-bêl the son of Shê-âl'ti-el, and Jôsh'u-â the son of Jôs'e-dêch, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hâg'ga-i the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did ^h fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Hâg'ga-i the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, ⁱ I am with you, saith the LORD.

14 And ^j the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zê-rûb'ba-bêl the son of Shê-âl'ti-el, ^k governor of Jû'dah, and the spirit of Jôsh'u-â the son of Jôs'e-dêch, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; ^l and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God.

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dâ-rî'us the king.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Haggai encourageth the people to work, by a promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first.* 10 *In the type of holy things and unclean he sheweth that their sins hindered the work.* 20 *God's promise to Zerubbabel.*

IN the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD ¹ by the prophet Hâg'ga-i, saying,

2 Speak now to Zê-rûb'ba-bêl the son of Shê-âl'ti-el, governor of Jû'dah, and to Jôsh'u-â the son of Jôs'e-dêch, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 ^a Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? ^b is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now ^c be strong, O Zê-rûb'ba-bêl, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Jôsh'u-â, son of Jôs'e-dêch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: ^d for I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 ^e According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of E'g'yp't, so ^f my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^g Yet once, it is a little while, and ^h I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

B. C. 520.

CHAP. 1.

f ch. 2. 17.

g Ezra 5. 2.

Isa. 55. 11.

h Ps. 111. 10.

Prov. 1. 7.

Ecc. 12. 13.

i 2 Chr. 15. 2.

Isa. 41. 10.

Matt. 28. 20.

Rom. 8. 31.

j 2 Chr. 35. 22.

Ps. 110. 3.

k ch. 2. 21.

l 1 Cor. 15. 58.

CHAP. 2.

1 by the hand of.

a Ezra 3. 12.

b Zech. 4. 10.

c Zech. 8. 9.

d Ex. 3. 12.

1 Sam. 16. 18.

ch. 1. 13.

Mark 16. 20.

Rom. 8. 31.

e Ex. 23. 45, 46.

f Neh. 9. 20.

Isa. 63. 11.

Zech. 4. 6.

g Heb. 12. 26.

h Isa. 34. 4.

Jer. 4. 26.

i Gen. 3. 16.

Deut. 18. 15.

Mal. 3. 1.

j Ps. 24. 7.

k John 1. 14.

Luke 11. 31.

l Ps. 85. 8, 9.

Isa. 9. 6.

Luke 2. 14.

m Lev. 10. 10.

Deut. 33. 10.

n Num. 19. 11.

o Titus 1. 15.

p ch. 1. 5.

q Deut. 28. 22.

1 Ki. 8. 37.

r Jer. 5. 3.

Amos 4. 6.

8-11.

s Zech. 8. 9.

7 And I will shake all nations, ⁱ and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill ^j this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 ^k The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give ^l peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Dâ-rî'us, came the word of the LORD by Hâg'ga-i the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^m Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Hâg'ga-i, If *one that is* ⁿ unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hâg'ga-i, and said, ^o So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, ^p consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those days were, when *one* came to an heap of twenty measures, there were *but* ten; when *one* came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were *but* twenty.

17 ^q I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; ^r yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, *even* from ^s the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider *it*.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless *you*.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Hâg'ga-i in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zê-rûb'ba-bêl, governor

of Jū'dah, saying, 'I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And *I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and ^v I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their

B. C. 520.

CHAP. 2.

† Ezek. 21. 27.
 ‡ Heb. 12. 26.
 § Dan. 2. 44.
 ¶ Matt. 24. 7.
 ** Micah 5. 10.
 †† Song 8. 6.
 ‡‡ Jer. 22. 24.
 §§ Isa. 42. 1.

riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zē-rūb'ba-bēl, my servant, the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, saith the LORD, ^w and will make thee as a signet: for ^x I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

ZECHARIAH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Zechariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 Vision of the horses. 12 Comfortable promises made to Jerusalem. 18 Vision of four horns, and four carpenters.

IN the eighth month, ^a in the second year of Dā-rī'us, came the word of the LORD ^b unto Zēch-a-rī-ah, the son of Bēr-e-chī'ah, the son of Id'dō the prophet, saying,

2 The LORD hath been ^c sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ^e ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^d Turn ye now from your evil ways, and *from* your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where *are* they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But ^e my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not ² take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, ^f Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which *is* the month Sē'bāt, in the second year of Dā-rī'us, came the word of the LORD unto Zēch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bēr-e-chī'ah, the son of Id'dō the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold ^g a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that *were* in the bottom; and behind him *were there* ^h red horses, ³ speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what *are* these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these *be*.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said,

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 1.

a Ezra 4. 24.
 Hag. 1. 1.

b Ezra 5. 1.

1 with displeasure.

c Jer. 25. 5.
 Micah 7. 19.
 Mal. 3. 7.
 Luke 15. 20.

d Isa. 1. 16, 17.
 Jer. 3. 12.
 Ezek. 33. 11.
 Hosea 14. 1.
 Matt. 3. 8, 9.
 Acts 3. 19.

e Isa. 55. 1.

2 Or, overtake.

f Lam. 1. 18.

g Joshua 5. 13.
 Rev. 6. 4.

h ch. 6. 2.

3 Or, bay.

i Pe. 91. 11.
 Heb. 1. 14.

j Ps. 103. 21.

k Ps. 102. 13.
 Rev. 6. 10.

l Dan. 9. 2.
 ch. 7. 5.

m Isa. 40. 1. 2.
 Jer. 29. 11.

n Joel 2. 18.
 ch. 8. 2.

o Isa. 47. 6.

p Isa. 12. 1.

q ch. 2. 1, 2.

4 good.

r Isa. 51. 3.

s ch. 3. 2.

t Ezra 4. 1.
 Hab. 3. 14.

ⁱ These *are they* whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, ^k O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jē-ru'sā-lēm and on the cities of Jū'dah, against which thou hast had indignation ^l these three-score and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me *with* ^m good words *and* comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am ⁿ jealous for Jē-ru'sā-lēm and for Zī'ōn with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen *that are* at ease: for ^o I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ^p I am returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and ^q a line shall be stretched forth upon Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through ⁴ prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; ^r and the LORD shall yet comfort Zī'ōn, and ^s shall yet choose Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What *be* these? And he answered me, ^t These *are* the horns which have scattered Jū'dah, Is'ra-el, and Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These *are* the horns which have scattered

Jū'dah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gēn'tiles, which ^u lifted up *their* horn over the land of Jū'dah to scatter it.

CHAPTER 2.

An angel sent to measure Jerusalem, and its flourishing state under God's protection foretold.

I LIFTED up mine eyes again, and I looked, and behold ^a a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, ^b To measure Jē-rū/sā-lēm, to see what *is* the breadth thereof, and what *is* the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, ^c Jē-rū/sā-lēm shall be inhabited *as* towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her ^d a wall of fire round about, ^e and will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have ^f spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zī'ōn, that dwellest *with* the daughter of Bāb'-y-lon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that ^g toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zī'ōn: for, lo, I come, and I ^h will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 ⁱ And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be ^j my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and ^k thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall ^l inherit Jū'dah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jē-rū/sā-lēm again.

13 ^m Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of ⁿ his holy habitation.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Under the type of Joshua, the restoration of the church promised. ⁸ Christ the Branch promised.

AND he shewed me. ^a Jōsh/u-ā the high priest standing before

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 1.

^u Ps. 75. 4, 5.

CHAP. 2.

^a Ezek. 40. 3.

ch. 1. 16.

^b Rev. 11. 1.^c Ezek. 36. 10.^d Ps. 46. 11.

Isa. 4. 5.

^e Rev. 21. 23.^f Deut. 28. 64.^g 2 Thess. 1. 6.^h Lev. 26. 12.ⁱ 2 Cor. 6. 16.^j Isa. 2. 2, 3.^k Ex. 12. 40.^l Ezek. 33. 33.^m Deut. 32. 9.ⁿ Ps. 46. 10.

Hab. 2. 20.

Rom. 3. 19.

¹ the habitation of his holiness.

CHAP. 3.

^a Hag. 1. 1.¹ That is, an adversary.² to be his adversary.^b Ps. 109. 31.

Matt. 4. 10.

Luke 22. 31.

Rom. 16. 20.

^c Jude 9.^d Rom. 8. 33.^e Rom. 11. 5.^f Isa. 64. 6.^g Rev. 19. 8.^h Ex. 29. 6.ⁱ Or, ordinance.^j Deut. 17. 9.^k walks.^l men of wonder, or, sign.^m Isa. 42. 1.ⁿ Isa. 4. 2.^o Isa. 28. 16.^p Rev. 5. 6.^q Isa. 54. 4.^r 1 Ki. 4. 23.

Micah 4. 4.

CHAP. 4.

^a Dan. 8. 18.^b Ex. 25. 31.¹ with her bowl.^c Ex. 25. 37.

Rev. 4. 5.

² Or, seven several pipes to the lamps, etc.^d Rev. 11. 4.

the angel of the LORD, and ¹ Sā'tan standing at his right hand ² to resist him.

2 ^b And the LORD said unto Sā'tan, ^c The LORD rebuke thee, O Sā'tan; even the LORD that ^d hath chosen Jē-rū/sā-lēm rebuke thee: ^e is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Jōsh/u-ā was clothed with ^f filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have changed thine iniquity to pass from thee, ^g and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair ^h mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Jōsh/u-ā, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my ³ charge, then thou shalt also ⁱ judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee ^j places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Jōsh/u-ā the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they *are* men ⁵ wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth ^j my servant the ^k BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Jōsh/u-ā; ^l upon one stone *shall be* ^m seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and ⁿ I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour ^o under the vine and under the fig tree.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ By the golden candlestick is foreshewn the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation: 11 by the two olive trees, the two anointed ones.

AND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, ^a as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold ^b a candlestick all of gold, ¹ with a bowl upon the top of it, ^c and his seven lamps thereon, and ² seven pipes to the seven lamps, which *are* upon the top thereof:

3 ^d And two olive trees by it, one upon the right *side* of the bowl, and

the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What *are* these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This *is* the word of the LORD unto Zē-rūb/bā-bēl, saying, Not by ³ might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, ² O great mountain? before Zē-rūb/bā-bēl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth ³ the headstone thereof ⁴ with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zē-rūb/bā-bēl have laid the foundation of this house; his hands ² shall also finish it; and ³ thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of ³ small things? ⁴ for they shall rejoice, and shall see the ⁵ plummet in the hand of Zē-rūb/bā-bēl *with* those seven; ² they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which ⁶ through the two golden pipes ⁷ empty ⁸ the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These *are* the two ⁹ anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

1 By a flying roll is shewn the curse of thieves and false swearers. 5 Babylon's ruin.

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof *is* twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This *is* the ¹ curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for ² every one that stealeth shall be cut off *as* on this side according to it; and every

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 4.

3 Or, army.

^e Isa. 40. 3, 4. Matt. 21. 21.

^f Ps. 118. 23.

^g Ezra 3. 11.

^h Ezra 6. 15.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 2. 4.

^j Hag. 2. 3.

^k Or, since the seven eyes of the Lord shall rejoice.

5 stone of tin.

^k 2 Chr. 16. 9.

6 by the hand.

⁷ Or, empty out of themselves oil into the gold.

8 the gold.

9 sons of oil.

CHAP. 5.

^a Prov. 3. 33. Isa. 24. 6. Mal. 4. 6. Gal. 3. 10, 13. Heb. 6. 8.

1 Or, every one of this people that stealeth holdeth himself guiltless, as it doth.

^b Lev. 19. 12. Matt. 5. 33-36. Jas. 5. 12.

^c Lev. 14. 45.

^d Or, weighty piece.

^d Jer. 29. 5.

CHAP. 6.

^a ch. 1. 8.

^b Rev. 6. 4.

^b Rev. 6. 2.

1 Or, strong.

^c ch. 5. 10.

^d Ps. 68. 17. Heb. 1. 7, 14.

2 Or, winds.

^e 1 Ki. 22. 19. Job 1. 6. Dan. 7. 10. Luke 1. 19.

^f Jer. 1. 14.

one that sweareth shall be cut off *as* on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of ^b him that sweareth falsely by my name, and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and ^c shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what *is* this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What *is* it? And he said, This *is* an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This *is* their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a ² talent of lead: and this *is* a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This *is* wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind *was* in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To ^a build it an house in the land of Shī'nār: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Vision of four chariots. 9 By the crowns of Joshua are shewn Christ the Branch, and his church and kingdom.

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains *were* mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot *were* ^a red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;

3 And in the third chariot ^b white horses; and in the fourth chariot grised and ¹ bay horses.

4 Then I answered ^c and said unto the angel that talked with me, What *are* these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, ^d These *are* the four ² spirits of the heavens, which go forth from ^e standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which *are* therein go forth into ^f the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grised go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my ^a spirit in the north country.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of *them* of the captivity, *even* of Hēl'da-l, of Tō-bi'jah, and of Jē-dā'jah, which are ^a come from Bāb'y-lon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Jō-si'ah the son of Zēph-a-ni'ah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make ^j crowns, and set *them* upon the head of Jōsh'u-ā the son of Jōs'e-dēch, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold ^k the man whose name is The ^l BRANCH; and he shall ³ grow up out of his place, ^m and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he ⁿ shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and ^o he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Hē-lem, and to Tō-bi'jah, and to Jē-dā'jah, and to Hēn the son of Zēph-a-ni'ah, ^p for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.

15 And ^q they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The captives enquire of fasting: 4 Zechariah reproveh their hypocritical fasting. 8 They are exhortet to repentance.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Dā-ri'us, *that* the word of the LORD came unto Zēch-a-ri'ah in the fourth day of the ninth month, *even* in Chis'leu;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God Shē-rē'zer and Rē-gem-mē'lech, and their men, ¹ to pray before the LORD,

3 And to ^a speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

B. C. 519.

CHAP. 6.

^g Gen. 13. 17.

^h Eccl. 10. 4.

ⁱ Ezra 1. 11.

^j Ex. 28. 36.

^k Isa. 9. 6.

^l Micah 5. 5.

^m ch. 13. 7.

ⁿ Mal. 3. 1.

^o Mark 15. 39.

^p Luke 1. 78.

^q John 1. 45.

^r Pa. 80. 15-17.

^s Isa. 4. 2.

^t ch. 3. 8.

^u Or, branch

^v up from

^w under him.

^x Matt. 16. 18.

^y Eph. 2. 20.

^z Phil. 2. 9.

^{aa} Heb. 2. 9.

^{ab} Ps. 21. 5.

^{ac} Isa. 22. 24.

^{ad} Ps. 110. 4.

^{ae} Heb. 3. 1.

^{af} Mark 14. 9.

^{ag} Eph. 2. 13.

B. C. 518.

CHAP. 7.

1 to entreat the face of the LORD.

^a Deut. 17. 9.

^b Mal. 2. 7.

^c ch. 1. 12.

^d Isa. 58. 4.

^e Matt. 6. 16.

^f Rom. 14. 6.

^g Or, be not

^h ye they that,

ⁱ etc.

^j Or, Are not

^k these the

^l words?

^m by the hand

ⁿ of, etc.

^o Jer. 17. 25.

^p Judge

^q judgment

^r of truth.

^s they gave a

^t backsliding

^u shoulder.

^v made heavy.

^w by the hand

^x of.

^y land of

^z desire.

CHAP. 8.

^a Nah. 1. 2.

^b Isa. 1. 21.

^c Isa. 2. 2. 3.

^d Ps. 48. 1. 2.

^e Jer. 31. 23.

^f 1 Sam. 2. 31.

^g Isa. 65. 20.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, ^b even those seventy years, did ye at all fast ^c unto me, *even* to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, ^d did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 ^e Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath cried ^f by the former prophets, when Jē-ry/sā-lēm was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited ^g the south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zēch-a-ri'ah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, ^h Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and ⁱ pulled away the shoulder, and ^j stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their hearts *as* an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit ^k by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, *that* as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the ^l pleasant land desolate.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Jerusalem's restoration. 9 They are encouraged to the building by God's favour.

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^a I was jealous for Z'ōn with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Z'ōn, and will dwell in the midst of Jē-ry/sā-lēm: and Jē-ry/sā-lēm ^b shall be called a city of truth; and ^c the mountain of the LORD of hosts ^d the holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^e There shall yet old men and old

women dwell in the streets of Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm, and every man with his staff in his hand ¹for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be ²marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, ³should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from ³the west country;

8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm: ⁹and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ¹Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of ²the prophets, which were in ³the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days ⁴there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be ⁵prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to ⁶possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were ⁷a curse among the heathen, O house of Jūdah, and house of ĩs'ra-el; so will I save you, and ⁸ye shall be a blessing: ⁹fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ¹As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, ²and I repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm and to the house of Jūdah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye shall do; ¹Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; ²execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 ¹And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neigh-

B. C. 518.

CHAP. 8.

1 for multitude of days.

2 Or, hard, or, difficult.

3 Num. 11. 23.

Job 42. 2.

Luke 1. 37.

Rom. 4. 21.

3 the country of the going down of the sun.

g Lev. 25. 17.

Jer. 4. 2.

Ezek. 11. 20.

ch. 13. 9.

Rev. 21. 3.

h Hag. 2. 4.

i Ezra 5. 1, 2.

j Hag. 2. 18.

k Or, the hire of man became nothing, etc.

5 of peace.

k Isa. 61. 7.

Matt. 6. 33.

1 Tim. 4. 8.

l Jer. 42. 18.

m Gen. 12. 2.

n Deut. 20. 3, 4.

Eph. 6. 10.

o Jer. 31. 28.

p 2 Chr. 36. 16.

q Prov. 12. 19.

6 judge truth, and the judgment of peace.

r Prov. 8. 29.

s Prov. 6. 16.

t Jer. 52. 6.

u Jer. 41. 1.

v Isa. 35. 10.

7 Or, solemn, or, set times.

8 going, or, continually.

9 to intreat the face of the LORD.

B. C. 487.

CHAP. 9.

a Amos 1. 3.

b Ps. 145. 15.

c Jer. 49. 23.

d Amos 1. 9.

e Obad. 20.

f Ezek. 28. 3.

g Ezek. 26. 17.

h Zeph. 2. 4.

i Acts 8. 25.

1 bloods.

bour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I ¹hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ²The fast of the fourth month, and the fast of the fifth, ³and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Jūdah ⁴joy and gladness, and cheerful ⁵feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; *It shall yet come to pass*, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go ⁸speedily ⁹to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jĕ-ru'sā-lēm, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days *it shall come to pass*, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

CHAPTER 9.

1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ.

THE burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hā'drāch, and ²Dā-mās'cus shall be the rest thereof: when ³the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of ĩs'ra-el, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And ⁴Hā'math also shall border thereby; ⁵Týrus, and ⁶Zi'dōn, though it be very ⁷wise.

3 And Týrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite ⁹her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 ¹Āsh'ke-lōn shall see *it*, and fear; ²Gā'zā also shall see *it*, and be very sorrowful, and Ĕk'rōn; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gā'zā, and Āsh'ke-lōn shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Āsh'dōd, and I will cut off the pride of the Phī-lis'tines.

7 And I will take away his ¹blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for

our God, and he shall be as a governor in Jū'dah, and Ēk'rōn as a Jēb'u-site.

8 And ¹I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now ²have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zī'ōn; shout, O daughter of Jē-ru'-sā-lēm: behold, ³thy King cometh unto thee: he is ⁴just, and ⁵having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ē'phrā-īm, and the horse from Jē-ru'-sā-lēm, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak ⁶peace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be ⁷from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, ⁸by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy ⁹prisoners out of the pit where in is no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Jū'dah for me, filled the bow with Ē'phrā-īm, and raised up thy sons, O Zī'ōn, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning; and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and ¹subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they ²shall be filled like bowls, and as ³the corners of the altar.

16 And ⁴the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for ⁵they shall be as the stones of a crown, ⁶lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! corn shall make the young men ⁷cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ God to be sought unto, and not idols. ³ As he visited his flock for sin, so will he save and restore them.

ASK ye ⁴of the LORD rain ⁵in the time of the latter rain; so the

B. C. 487.

CHAP. 9.

^j Deut. 33. 27.
Ps. 34. 7.

^k Ex. 3. 7.

ⁱ Matt. 21. 5.
John 12. 15.

^m Ps. 2. 6.
Matt. 21. 5.
Luke 19. 38.

ⁿ Isa. 45. 21.
Acts 22. 14.

¹ Pet. 3. 18.

² Or, saving himself.

^o Ps. 72. 3. 7.
Isa. 11. 10.
Eph. 2. 14.

^p Ps. 2. 8.
Ps. 72. 8.
Isa. 9. 6. 7.

^q Micah 5. 4.
Rev. 11. 15.

³ Or, whose covenant is by blood.

^r Isa. 61. 1.

⁴ Or, subdue the stones of the sling.

⁵ Or, shall fill both the bowls, etc.

⁶ Lev. 4. 25.

⁷ Ezek. 37. 23.

⁸ Mal. 3. 17.

^u Isa. 11. 12.

⁶ Or, grow, or, speak.

CHAP. 10.

^a Jer. 14. 22.

^b Joel 2. 23.

¹ Or, lightnings.

² teraphims.

³ Or, answered that, etc.

^c Ezek. 34. 17.

⁴ visited upon.

^d Ex. 4. 31.

^e Ruth 1. 6.

^f Zeph. 2. 7.

^g Luke 1. 68.

^h 1 Pet. 2. 12.

ⁱ Isa. 22. 23.

^j Or, they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.

^k Isa. 5. 25.

^l Rom. 11. 25.

^m Ex. 14. 25. 27.

ⁿ Isa. 49. 20.

^o Ezek. 30. 13.

LORD shall make ¹bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the ²idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they ³were troubled, because there was no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I ⁴punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts ⁵hath visited his flock the house of Jū'dah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him ⁶the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them, and ⁷the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Jū'dah, and I will save the house of Jō'seph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the LORD their God, and will hear them.

7 And they of Ē'phrā-īm shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will ⁸hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 ⁹I will bring them again also out of the land of Ē'gypt, and gather them out of Ās-sūr-ī-a; and I will bring them into the land of Ġīl-gād and Lēb'a-non; and ¹⁰place shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Ās-sūr-ī-a shall be brought down, and ¹¹the sceptre of Ē'gypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ The destruction of Jerusalem. ³ The elect being saved for, the rest are rejected. ¹¹ The staves of Beauty and Bands broken by the rejection of Christ.

OPEN thy doors, O Lēb'a-non, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

² Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the ¹ mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bā'shān; for ² the forest of the vintage is come down.

³ ¶ *There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jōr'dan is spoiled.*

⁴ Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter;

⁵ Whose possessors slay them, and ^a hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them ^b say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

⁶ For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will ³ deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

⁷ And I will feed the flock of slaughter, ⁴ even you, ^c O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called ⁵ Bands; and I fed the flock.

⁸ Three shepherds also I cut off ^d in one month; and my soul ⁶ loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

⁹ Then said I, I will not feed you: ^e that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh ⁷ of another.

¹⁰ ¶ And I took my staff, *even Beauty*, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

¹¹ And it was broken in that day: and ⁸ so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it *was* the word of the LORD.

¹² And I said unto them, ⁹ If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they ^f weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver.

¹³ And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the ^g potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

¹⁴ Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even* ¹⁰ Bands, that I might

B. C. 487.

CHAP. 11.

1 Or, gallants.

2 Or, the defended forest.

a Deut. 29. 19.

Jer. 2. 3.

Hosea 12. 8.

John 16. 2.

b Deut. 29. 19.

Hosea 12. 8.

1 Tim. 6. 9.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

3 make to be found.

4 Or, verily

the poor.

c Zeph. 3. 12.

Matt. 11. 5.

5 Or, Binders.

d Hosea 5. 7.

6 was straitened for them.

e Jer. 15. 2.

7 of his fellow,

or, neighbour.

8 Or, the poor

of the flock,

etc., certainly

knew.

9 If it be good

in your eyes.

f Ex. 21. 32.

Matt. 26. 15.

g Matt. 27. 9.

10 Or, Binders.

h Ezek. 34. 2.

11 Or, hidden.

12 Or, bear.

i Jer. 23. 1.

John 10. 12.

j Micah 3. 6.

CHAP. 12.

a Heb. 12. 9.

1 Or, slumber,

or, poison.

2 Or, and

also against

Judah

shall he be

which shall

be in siege

against

Jerusalem.

b Matt. 21. 44.

c Ps. 76. 6.

3 Or, There is

strength to

me and to

the inhabit-

ants, etc.

d 1 Cor. 1. 27,

29. 31.

break the brotherhood between Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el.

¹⁵ ¶ And the LORD said unto me, ^b Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

¹⁶ For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *which* shall not visit those that be ¹¹ cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor ¹² feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

¹⁷ ^c Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword *shall* be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly ^d darkened.

CHAPTER 12.

¹ Jerusalem a cup of trembling and a burdensome stone to the confusion of her adversaries. ⁶ Victorious restoring of Judah. ¹⁰ Repentance of Jerusalem.

THE burden of the word of the LORD for Īs'ra-el, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and ^a formeth the spirit of man within him.

² Behold, I will make Jē-ry'sā-lēm a cup of ¹ trembling unto all the people round about, ² when they shall be in the siege both against Jū'dah and against Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

³ ¶ And in that day will I make Jē-ry'sā-lēm ^b a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

⁴ In that day, saith the LORD, ^c I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Jū'dah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

⁵ And the governors of Jū'dah shall say in their heart, ³ The inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm *shall* be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

⁶ ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Jū'dah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf: and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jē-ry'sā-lēm shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even* in Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

⁷ The LORD also shall ^d save the tents of Jū'dah first, that the glory of the house of Dā'vid and the glory of the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm do not magnify *themselves* against Jū'dah.

⁸ In that day shall the LORD de-

fend the inhabitants of Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm; and * he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as Dā'vid; and the house of Dā'vid shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm.

10 ¶ And I will pour upon the house of Dā'vid, and upon the inhabitants of Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm, as the mourning of Hā-dād-rīm'mon in the valley of Mē-gīd'don.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of Dā'vid apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nā'than apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Lē'vī apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shīm'ē-ī apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Fountain of purgation for Jerusalem, 2 from idolatry, and false prophecy. 7 Death of Christ, and trial of a third part.

IN that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of Dā'vid and to the inhabitants of Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm for sin and for unclean-ness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither

B. C. 487.

CHAP. 12.

e Joel 3. 10.

f 4 fallen, or, abject.

g Joel 2. 28.

h Ps. 22. 16.

i Luke 2. 35.

j John 19. 34.

k Rev. 1. 7.

l Acts 2. 37.

m 2 Chr. 35. 24.

n 5 families, families.

o Or, of Simco's, as LXX.

CHAP. 13.

a Isa. 1. 15, 17.

b John 1. 29.

c 1 Cor. 6. 11.

d Heb. 9. 14.

e 1 Pct. 1. 19.

f 1 John 1. 7.

g Rev. 1. 5.

h 1 separation for unclean-ness.

i Ex. 23. 13.

j c 2 Pct. 2. 1.

k Deut. 13. 6.

l 2 a garment of hair.

m 3 to lie.

n Isa. 40. 11.

o Heb. 13. 20.

p John 10. 30.

q Isa. 54. 4, 6.

r Mark 14. 27.

s John 1. 29.

t Luke 12. 32.

u 1 Rom. 11. 5.

v Isa. 48. 10.

w Ps. 66. 10.

x Isa. 48. 10.

y Mal. 3. 3.

z 1 Pct. 1. 6, 7.

a Rev. 2. 10.

CHAP. 14.

a Joel 3. 2.

b Ezek. 11. 27.

c Acts 1. 11, 12.

d Joel 3. 12.

e 1 Or, my mountains.

f 2 Or, when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.

g Amos 1. 1.

h Matt. 24. 30.

i f Joel 3. 11.

shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Destruction of Jerusalem. 3 Coming of Christ, and grace of his kingdom. 12 Plague of Jerusalem's enemies. 15 The remnant shall turn to the Lord. 20 and their spoils shall be holy.

BEHOLD, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 ¶ And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto A'zāl: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that

day, ³that the light shall not be ⁴clear, nor ⁵dark:

7 But ⁶it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that living ^awaters shall go out from Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm; half of them toward the ⁷former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be ⁱking over all the earth: in that day shall there be ^jone LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be ⁸turned as a plain from Ġēbā to Rīm/mōn south of Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm: and it shall be lifted up, and ⁹inhabited in her place, from Bēn/ja-min's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, ^kand from the tower of Hā-nān/e-el unto the king's wine-presses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be ^lno more utter destruction; but Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm ¹⁰shall be safely inhabited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^ma great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

B. C. 487.

CHAP. 14.

3 That is, it shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places, of the world.

4 precious.

5 thickness.

6 Or, the day shall be one.

g Rev. 21. 23.

h Ezek. 47. 1.

7 Or, eastern.

i Ps. 2. 8.

j Eph. 4. 5, 6.

8 Or,

compassed.

9 Or, shall abide.

k Neh. 3. 1.

l Jer. 31. 40.

10 Or, shall abide.

m 1 Sam. 14. 15.

11 Or, thou also, O

Judah, shalt.

12 Or, against.

n Isa. 66. 23.

o 1 Tim. 6. 15.

p Lev. 23. 34.

Neh. 8. 14.

Hosea 12. 9.

g Isa. 60. 12.

13 upon whom there is not.

14 Or, sin.

15 Or, bridles.

r Col. 3. 17.

s Isa. 35. 8.

Rev. 21. 27.

t Eph. 2. 19.

14 And ¹¹Jū'dah also shall fight ¹²at Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm shall even ⁿgo up from year to year to worship ^othe King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep ^pthe feast of tabernacles.

17 ¶ And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of ^{all}the families of the earth unto Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Ē/ġypt go not up, and come not, ¹³that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the ¹⁴punishment of Ē/ġypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the ¹⁵bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 ¶ Yea, every pot in Jĕ-ry/sā-lēm and in Jū'dah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the ^aCā'nān-ite in the ⁱhouse of the LORD of hosts.

MALACHI.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Malachi complaineth of Israel's ingratitude, 6 irreligiousness, 12 and profaneness.

THE burden of the word of the LORD to Īs'ra-el ¹by Māl'a-chi.

2 I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Ē'sau Jā'qob's brother? saith the LORD: yet ^aI loved Jā'qob,

3 And I hated Ē'sau, and ^blaid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas Ē'dom saith, We are im-

B. C. 397.

CHAP. 1.

1 by the hand of Malachi.

a Gen. 25. 23.

Gen. 28. 13.

Rom. 9. 13.

b Ezek. 35. 3.

c Ps. 35. 27.

Ps. 33. 18.

2 from upon, or, upon.

d Ex. 20. 12.

Deut. 5. 16.

Matt. 15. 4.

Luke 18. 20.

Eph. 6. 2.

e Luke 6. 46.

poverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will be magnified ²from the border of Īs'ra-el.

6 ¶ A son ^dhonoureth his father, and a servant his master: ^eif then I be a father, where ^{is}mine honour? and if I be a master, where ^{is}my

fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 ³ Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, ¹ The table of the LORD is contemptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind ⁴ for sacrifice, *is it not evil?* and if ye offer the lame and sick, *is it not evil?* offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or ² accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, beseech ⁵ God that he will be gracious unto us: ^h this hath been ⁶ by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 Who *is there* even among you that would shut the doors *for nought*? ⁴ neither do ye kindle *fire* on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts; ² neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For ^h from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name *shall be great* among the Gēn'tiles; ¹ and in every place ^m incense *shall be offered* unto my name, and a pure offering: ⁿ for my name *shall be great* among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD *is polluted*; and the fruit thereof, *even his meat*, *is contemptible*.

13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness *is it*! ¹ and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought *that which was torn*, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: ² should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

14 ^r But cursed *be* the deceiver, ⁸ which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I *am* a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name *is* dreadful among the heathen.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The priests are sharply reprov'd for profaning the covenant given them: 11 and the people for strange marriages, 13 treachery, 17 and impiety.*

AND now, O ye priests, this commandment *is* for you.

2 ^a If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay *it* to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse up-

B. C. 397.

CHAP. 1.

- 3 Or, Bring unto, etc.
- ^f Ezek. 41. 22.
- ⁴ to sacrifice.
- ^g Job 42. 8.
- ⁵ the face of God.
- ^h Hosea 13. 9.
- ⁶ from your hand.
- ⁱ 1 Cor. 9. 13.
- ^j Phil. 3. 18, 19.
- ^k Isa. 1. 11.
- ^l Isa. 59. 19.
- ^m John 4. 21.
- ⁿ 1 Tim. 2. 8.
- ^o Rev. 8. 3.
- ^p Isa. 66. 19.
- ^r Or, whereas ye might have blown it away.
- ^s Lev. 22. 20.
- ^t Isa. 1. 12.
- ^u Acts 5. 1.
- ^v Or, in whose flock is.

CHAP. 2.

- ^a Deut. 28. 15.
- ¹ Or, reprove.
- ² scatter.
- ³ Or, it shall take you away to it.
- ^b Num. 25. 12.
- ^c Deut. 33. 8.
- ^d Dan. 12. 3.
- ^e Luke 1. 16, 17.
- ^f Jas. 5. 20.
- ^g Deut. 17. 9.
- ^h Isa. 42. 19.
- ⁱ Hag. 1. 13.
- ^j Gal. 4. 14.
- ^k 1 Sam. 2. 17.
- ^l Or, fall in the law.
- ^m accepted faces, or, lifted up the face against.
- ⁿ Isa. 51. 2.
- ^o Matt. 3. 9.
- ^p 1 Cor. 8. 9.
- ^q Heb. 12. 9.
- ^r Ps. 100. 3.
- ^s Or, ought to love.
- ^t Neh. 13. 23.
- ^u Or, him that waketh and him that answereth.

on you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay *it* to heart.

3 Behold, I will ¹ corrupt your seed, and ² spread dung upon your faces, *even the dung of your solemn feasts*; and ³ *one* shall take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Lē'vi, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 ⁶ My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him ^c for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did ^a turn many away from iniquity.

7 ^e For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: ^f for he *is* the messenger of the LORD of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have ² caused many to ⁴ stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Lē'vi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but ⁶ have been partial in the law.

10 ^h Have we not all one father? ⁱ hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Jū'dah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Is'ra-el and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; for Jū'dah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he ⁶ loved, and ⁷ hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, ⁷ the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jā'cōb, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth *it* with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast

dealt treacherously: yet *is* she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And ^a did not he make one? Yet had he the ^a residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek ^a a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal ¹⁰ treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For ¹ the LORD, the God of ¹ Is-¹ra-el, saith ¹¹ that he hateth ¹² putting away: for *one* covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied *him*? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil *is* good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where *is* the God of judgment?

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ.*
7 *Of the rebellion, 8 sacrilege, 13 and infidelity of the people.* 16 *Promise of blessing to them that fear God.*

BEHOOLD, ^a I will send my messenger, and he shall ^b prepare the way before me: ^c and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, ^d even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, ^e he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But who may abate the day of his coming? and ^f who shall stand when he appeareth? for ^g he *is* like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' sope:

3 And ^h he shall sit *as* a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Lē'vi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may ⁱ offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Jū-dah and Jē-rū'sā-lēm be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in ¹ former years.

5 ^j And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, ^k and against false swearers, and against those that ^l oppress the hireling in *his* wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger *from his right*, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For I *am* the LORD, ^m I change not; ⁿ therefore ye sons of Jā'qōb are not consumed.

7 ¶ Even from the days of ⁿ your fathers ye are gone away from mine

B. C. 397.

CHAP. 2.

k Matt. 19. 4. 5.

8 Or, excellency.

9 a seed of God.

10 Or, unfaithfully.

l Deut. 24. 1.

11 Or, if he hate her, put her away.

12 to put away.

CHAP. 3.

a Mark 1. 2.

b Isa. 40. 3.

c Acts 7. 38.

d Isa. 63. 9.

e Hag. 2. 7.

f Rev. 6. 17.

g Isa. 4. 4.

h Isa. 1. 25.

Zech. 13. 9.

i Rom. 15. 16.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

1 Or, ancient.

j 1 Thess. 1. 7.

Jas. 5. 8, 9.

k Jas. 5. 4.

2 Or, defraud.

l Num. 23. 19.

Rom. 11. 29.

m 1 Sam. 15.

29.

Lam. 3. 22.

n Acts 7. 51.

o Deut. 30. 1-4.

Isa. 55. 6, 7.

Zech. 1. 3.

p Neh. 13. 10.

q Prov. 3. 9.

r 1 Chr. 26. 20.

s Gen. 7. 11.

3 empty out.

t Amos 4. 9.

4 corrupt.

u Dan. 8. 9.

v Job 21. 14.

Ps. 73. 11-13.

Zeph. 1. 12.

5 his observation.

6 in black.

w Ps. 73. 12.

7 are built.

x Ps. 95. 9.

y Gen. 22. 12.

1 Ki. 18. 3, 12.

Job 28. 28.

Ps. 33. 18.

Ps. 111. 10.

z Heb. 3. 13.

8 Or, special treasure.

ordinances, and have not kept *them*. ^o Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? ^p In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye *are* cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation.

10 ^q Bring ye all the tithes into ^r the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the ^s windows of heaven, and ^t pour you out a blessing, that *there shall not be room enough to receive it*.

11 And I will rebuke ^u the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not ^v destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be ^w a delightful land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken *so much* against thee?

14 ^y Ye have said, It *is* vain to serve God: and what profit *is it* that we have kept ^z his ordinance, and that we have walked ^{aa} mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

15 And now ^{ab} we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness ^{ac} are set up; yea, *they that* ^{ad} tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then they ^{ae} that feared the LORD ^{af} spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard *it*, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my ^{ag} jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *God's judgment on the wicked.* 2 *and his blessing on the good.* 5 *He telleth of Elijah's coming and office.*

FOR, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the

day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name shall the "Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 ^b And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

B. C. 307.

CHAP. 4.

- a Luke 1. 78.
- Eph. 5. 14.
- 2 Pet. 1. 19.
- b Micah 7. 10.
- c Deut. 4. 10.
- d Matt. 11. 14.
- e Joel 2. 31.
- f Luke 1. 17.
- g Dan. 9. 26.
- Luke 19. 27.
- 43.
- Luke 21. 20.
- Mark 13. 14.

4 ¶ Remember ye the law of Mōses my servant, which I commanded unto him ^ein Hō'reb for all Is'ra-el, *with* the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you ^eĒ-lī'jah the prophet ^ebefore the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6 And he shall ^fturn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with ^ea curse.

Holman Edition

THE
NEW TESTAMENT
OF
OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK ; AND WITH THE
FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY
COMPARED AND REVISED

*(THE TEXT CONFORMABLE TO THAT OF THE OXFORD BIBLE, PRINTED
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD)*

THE SELF-PRONOUNCING EDITION



THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The genealogy of Jesus Christ: 18 Mary's miraculous conception: Jesus is born: 21, 23 his names, with their interpretation.*

THE book of the ^ageneration of Jē'sus Christ, ^bthe son of Dā'vid, ^cthe son of Ā'brā'hām.

2 Ā'brā'hām begat Ī'saac; and Ī'saac begat Jā'qob; and Jā'qob begat Jū'das and his brethren;

3 And Jū'das begat Phā'rēs and Zārā of Thā'mar; and ^aPhā'rēs begat Ēs'rom; and Ēs'rom begat Ā'ram;

4 And Ā'ram begat Ā'mīn'a-dab; and Ā'mīn'a-dab begat ^aNā-ās'son; and Nā-ās'son begat Sāl'mōn;

5 And Sāl'mōn begat Bō'oz of Rā'chāb; and Bō'oz begat Ō'bed of Rūth; and Ō'bed begat Jēs'se;

6 And ^aJēs'se begat Dā'vid the king; and ^bDā'vid the king begat Sōl'o-mon of her *that had been the wife of U-rī'as*;

7 And ^aSōl'o-mon begat Rō-bō'am; and Rō-bō'am begat Ā-bī'ā; and Ā-bī'ā begat Ā'sā;

8 And Ā'sā begat Jō's'a-phāt; and Jō's'a-phāt begat Jō'ram; and Jō'ram begat Ō-zī'as;

9 And Ō-zī'as begat Jō'a-thām; and Jō'a-thām begat Ā'chāz; and Ā'chāz begat Ēz-ē-kī'as;

10 And ^aĒz-ē-kī'as begat Mā-nās'sēs; and Mā-nās'sēs begat Ā'mon; and Ā'mon begat Jō-si'as;

11 And ^aJō-si'as begat Jēch-o-ni'as and his brethren, about the time they were ^acarried away to Bāb'ý-lon:

12 And after they were brought to Bāb'ý-lon, Jēch-o-ni'as begat Sālā'thi-el; and Sālā'thi-el begat ^aZō-rōb'a-bēl;

13 And Zō-rōb'a-bēl begat Ā-bī'ud; and Ā-bī'ud begat Ē-lī'a-kim; and Ē-lī'a-kim begat Ā'zōr;

14 And Ā'zōr begat Sā'dōc; and Sā'dōc begat Ā'chīm; and Ā'chīm begat Ē-lī'ud;

15 And Ē-lī'ud begat Ē-le-ā'zar; and Ē-le-ā'zar begat Māt'than; and Māt'than begat Jā'qob;

16 And Jā'qob begat Jō'seph the husband of Mā'rý, of whom was born ^aJē'sus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Ā'brā'hām to Dā'vid are fourteen generations; and from Dā'vid until the carrying away into Bāb'ý-lon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Bāb'ý-lon to Christ are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the ^abirth of Jē'sus Christ

A. M. 4000.

CHAP. 1.

^a Luke 3. 23.
^b Ps. 132. 11.
Isa. 11. 1.
ch. 22. 42.
Acts 2. 30.
Rom. 1. 3.
^c Gal. 3. 16.
^d Ruth 4. 18.
1 Chr. 2. 5, 9.
^e Num. 1. 7.
^f Josh. 6. 22.
Heb. 11. 31.
^g 1 Sam. 16. 1.
^h 2 Sam. 12. 24.
ⁱ 1 Ki. 11. 43.
1 Chr. 3. 10.
2 Chr. 13. 7.
^j 2 Ki. 20. 21.
1 Some read, Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jeconias.
1 Chr. 3. 15.
^k 2 Ki. 25. 11.
Jer. 27. 20.
Jer. 52. 11.
Dan. 1. 2.
^l Ezra 3. 2.
Ezra 5. 2.
Hag. 1. 1.
^m Gen. 3. 15.
Isa. 9. 6.
Isa. 53. 2.
ⁿ Gal. 4. 4.
Heb. 10. 15.
^o Deut. 24. 1.
^p Luke 1. 35.
2 begotten.
3 This, Saviour.
^q Gen. 49. 10.
Jer. 33. 16.
Dan. 9. 24.
Acts 5. 31.
^r Isa. 7. 14.
4 Or, his name shall be called.
^s Isa. 9. 6.
John 1. 14.
Rom. 1. 3. 4.
1 Tim. 3. 16.

CHAP. 2.

^a Dan. 9. 24.
Luke 2. 4.
^b 1 Ki. 4. 30.
Isa. 11. 10.
^c Ps. 2. 6.
Isa. 9. 6. 7.
John 1. 49.
Luke 2. 11.
^d Num. 24. 17.
Isa. 60. 3.
Rev. 22. 16.
^e Ps. 2. 1.
^f 2 Chr. 34. 13.
Jer. 8. 8.
Mark 8. 31.
Luke 20. 19.
^g Mal. 2. 7.
^h Micah 5. 2.
John 7. 42.
ⁱ Gen. 49. 10.
Num. 24. 19.
Ps. 2. 1-6.
1 Or, feed.
Isa. 40. 11.

was on this wise: When as his mother Mā'rý was espoused to Jō'seph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

19 Then Jō'seph her husband, being a just *man*, and not willing ^cto make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Jō'seph, thou son of Dā'vid, fear not to take unto thee Mā'rý thy wife: ^afor that which is ²conceived in her is of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name ^aJē'SUS: for ^ahe shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 ^aBehold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and ^athey shall call his name Ēm-mān'ū-el, which being interpreted is, ^aGod with us.

24 Then Jō'seph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name Jē'SUS.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Wise men enquire after Christ: 11 they worship him, and offer presents. 13 Joseph fleeth into Egypt with Jesus and Mary. 16 Herod slayeth the children at Bethlehem: 19 Christ brought out of Egypt.*

NOW when ^aJē'sus was born in Bēth'lē-hēm of Jū-dā' in the days of Hēr'od the king, behold, there came wise men ^bfrom the east to Jē-ry'sā-lēm,

2 Saying, ^cWhere is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his ^astar in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Hēr'od the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jē-ry'sā-lēm with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the ^achief priests and ^ascribes of the people together, ^ahe demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bēth'lē-hēm of Jū-dā': for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 And ^athou Bēth'lē-hēm, in the land of Jū'dā, art not the least among the princes of Jū'dā: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that ^aI shall ¹rule my people Īs'ra-el.

7 Then Hēr'od, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bēth'lē-hēm, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mā'r'y his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Hēr'od, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Jō'seph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Ē'gypt; and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Hēr'od will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Ē'gypt:

15 And was there until the death of Hēr'od: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Ē'gypt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Hēr'od, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bēth'lē-hēm, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jēr'ē-m'y the prophet, saying,

18 In Rāmā was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rā'chel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ But when Hēr'od was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Jō'seph in Ē'gypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Is'ra-el: for they

A. M. 4000.

CHAP. 2.

j Ps. 2. 12.
John 5. 23.
2 Or. offered.
Ps. 22. 29.
Ps. 72. 10.
Isa. 49. 7.
Isa. 60. 6.
k Job 33. 15.
ch. 1. 20.
l Num. 24. 8.
Isa. 11. 1.
m Jer. 31. 15.
n ch. 3. 13.
Luke 2. 39.
o John 1. 45.
Luke 2. 4.
p Judg. 13. 5.
1 Sam. 1. 11.
3 That is,
Branch, or,
Separated
one.
Num. 6. 2.
Zech. 6. 12.

CHAP. 3.

α Mal. 3. 1.
Mark 1. 4.
Luke 3. 2.
John 1. 28.
b Josh. 14. 10.
c Dan. 2. 44.
ch. 4. 17.
ch. 10. 7.
d Isa. 40. 3.
Luke 3. 4.
e Luke 1. 76.
f Mark 1. 6.
g 2 Ki. 1. 8.
Zech. 13. 4.
h Lev. 11. 22.
i Deut. 8. 8.
Deut. 32. 13.
1 Sam. 14. 25.
2 Ki. 18. 32.
Ps. 81. 16.
Ezek. 27. 17.
Luke 24. 42.
j Acts 19. 4.

k Rom. 5. 9.
1 Thess. 1. 10.
1 Thess. 5. 9.

l Or. answerable to amendment of life.
2 Cor. 7. 1.
11.

z John 8. 33.
Acts 13. 26.
Rom. 4. 1.
m Ps. 80. 15.
16.

Isa. 5. 2-7.
ch. 7. 19.
John 15. 6.
Heb. 6. 8.

n Mark 1. 8.
Luke 3. 16.
John 1. 33.
Acts 1. 5.
Acts 8. 36.
38.
Acts 10. 47.
Acts 11. 16.

o Isa. 4. 4.
Mal. 3. 2.
Acts 2. 3. 4.
Titus 3. 5.

p Mal. 3. 3.

q Mal. 4. 1.
ch. 13. 30.

are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Is'ra-el.

22 But when he heard that Ārchē-lā'us did reign in Jū-dæ'ā in the room of his father Hēr'od, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galī-lee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nāz'a-rēth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nāz'a-rēne.

CHAPTER 3.

1 John preacheth: his office, 5 and baptism: 7 he rebuketh the Pharisees. 13 Christ baptized by John in Jordan.

IN those days came Jōhn the Bāp'tist, preaching in the wilderness of Jū-dæ'ā,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Ē-sā'as, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same Jōhn had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

5 Then went out to him Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and all Jū-dæ'ā, and all the region round about Jōr'dān,

6 And were baptized of him in Jōr'dān, confessing their sins.

7 ¶ But when he saw many of the Phār-isees and Sād'du-pees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Ā-brā-hām to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā-brā-hām.

10 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, and with fire:

12 ¶ Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

13 ¶ Then cometh Jē'sus ^rfrom Gāl'ī-lee to Jōr'dan unto Jōhn, to be baptized of him.

14 But Jōhn forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to ^s fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

16 And ^rJē'sus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw ^uthe Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

17 And ^vlo a voice from heaven, saying, ^wThis is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ fasteth, is tempted, and overcometh: 17 he beginneth to preach: 18 he calleth Peter and Andrew: 23 he teacheth in the synagogue, and healeth the diseased.

THEN was ^rJē'sus led up of ^bthe spirit into the wilderness to be ^ctempted of the devil.

2 And when he had ^afasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, ^eIt is written, ^fMan shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil taketh him up into ^gthe holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, ^hHe shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in ⁱtheir hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jē'sus said unto him, It is written again, ^jThou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jē'sus unto him, Get thee hence, Sā'tan: for it is written, ^kThou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the devil ^lleaveth him, and, behold, ^mangels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now ⁿwhen Jē'sus had heard that Jōhn was ^ocast into prison, he departed into Gāl'ī-lee;

A. D. 26.

CHAP. 3.

^r ch. 2. 22.^s Dan. 9. 24.^t Mark 1. 10.^u Isa. 11. 2.^v John 3. 22.^w John 1. 32.^x John 12. 28.^y Ps. 2. 7.^z Isa. 42. 1.^a Luke 9. 35.^b Col. 1. 13.

CHAP. 4.

^a Mark 1. 12.^b Luke 4. 1.^c 1 Ki. 18. 12.^d Ezek. 3. 14.^e Acts 8. 39.^f Heb. 4. 15.^g Ex. 34. 28.^h Eph. 6. 17.ⁱ Deut. 8. 3.^j Neh. 11. 1.^k Ps. 91. 11.^l Deut. 6. 16.^m Deut. 6. 13.ⁿ James 4. 7.^o Heb. 1. 14.^p Luke 3. 20.^q 1 Or, delivered up.^r Isa. 9. 1, 2.^s Isa. 42. 7.^t Luke 2. 32.^u Mark 1. 14.^v ch. 10. 7.^w Mark 1. 16.^x Matt. 16. 18.^y John 1. 42.^z Ezek. 47. 10.^a Luke 5. 10.^b Mark 10. 28.^c Luke 18. 28.^d Mark 1. 19.^e Luke 5. 10.^f ch. 9. 35.^g Mark 1. 21.^h 39.ⁱ Luke 4. 15.^j Isa. 52. 13.

CHAP. 5.

^a Mark 3. 13.^b Ps. 51. 17.^c Prov. 16. 19.^d Isa. 57. 15.^e Luke 6. 20.^f 1 Cor. 1. 26.

13 And leaving Nāz'a-rēth, he came and dwelt in Cā-pēr'na-ūm, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zāb'u-lon and Nēph'tha-līm:

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-sā'jas the prophet, saying,

15 The ⁿland of Zāb'u-lon, and the land of Nēph'tha-līm, ^oby the way of the sea, beyond Jōr'dan, Gāl'ī-lee of the Gēn'tiles;

16 The ^ppeople which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 ¶ From ^rthat time Jē'sus began to preach, and to say, ^sRepent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 ¶ And ^tJē'sus, walking by the sea of Gāl'ī-lee, saw two brethren, Sī'mon ^ucalled Pē'tēr, and An'drew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I ^vwill make you fishers of men.

20 And ^wthey straightway left ^xtheir nets, and followed him.

21 And ^ygoing on from thence, he saw other two brethren, Jāmes ^zthe son of Zēb'e-dee, and Jōhn his brother, in a ship with Zēb'e-dee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus went about all Gāl'ī-lee, teaching ^ain their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his ^bfame went throughout all Sūr'ā: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Gāl'ī-lee, and from Dē-cāp'ō-lis, and from Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and from Jū-dā'a, and from beyond Jōr'dan.

CHAPTER 5.

3 Who are blessed. 13 The disciples called the salt of the earth, and light of the world: Christ urgeth on them a good example, etc.

AND seeing the multitudes, ^ahe went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed ^bare the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed ^e are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed ^d are the meek: for ^e they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed ^e are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed ^e are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed ^h are the pure in heart: for ⁱ they shall see God.

9 Blessed ^e are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed ^k are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when ^{men} shall revile you, and persecute ^{you}, and shall say all manner of evil against you ¹ falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great ^{is} your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 Ye ^{are} the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a ² bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that ^{men} they may see your good works, and glorify ⁱⁿ your Father which is in heaven.

17 ¶ Think ^o not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, ^p Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever ^q therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach ^{them}, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed ^r the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said ^s by them of old time, ^t Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whoso-

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 5.

c Isa. 61. 2, 3.

John 16. 20.

2 Cor. 1. 7.

Rev. 21. 4.

d Num. 12. 3.

Ps. 37. 11.

Isa. 11. 4.

Gal. 5. 23.

e Rom. 4. 13.

f Isa. 65. 13.

g Ps. 41. 1.

ch. 6. 14.

Mark 11. 25.

Heb. 6. 10.

Jas. 2. 13.

h Ps. 15. 1.

Heb. 12. 14.

i 1 Cor. 13. 12.

1 John 3. 2, 3.

j Heb. 12. 14.

k Mark 10. 30.

Luke 6. 22.

23.

John 15. 20.

21.

Acts 5. 40, 41.

2 Cor. 4. 17.

1 lying.

l Prov. 4. 18.

Phil. 2. 15.

2 modius. It

contained

nearly a

peck.

m 1 Pet. 2. 12.

n John 15. 8.

1 Cor. 14. 25.

o Dan. 9. 24.

Rom. 10. 4.

Gal. 3. 24.

p Luke 16. 17.

q James 2. 10.

r Rom. 10. 3.

3 Or, to them.

s Ex. 20. 13.

t 1 John 3. 15.

4 That is,

vain fellow.

5 Or, grace-

less wretch.

John 8. 44.

Acts 13. 10.

u Job 42. 8.

1 Pet. 3. 7.

v Job 22. 21.

Prov. 25. 8.

Heb. 3. 7.

w Job 22. 21.

Ps. 32. 6.

Isa. 55. 6.

x 2 Thess. 1. 9.

y Gen. 24. 2.

Prov. 6. 25.

Eph. 5. 5.

z Mark 9. 43.

6 Or, do

cause thee

to offend.

a Deut. 24. 1.

Jer. 3. 1.

Mark 10. 2.

b Rom. 7. 3.

1 Cor. 7. 10.

7 to the

ancients.

c Ex. 20. 7.

Lev. 19. 12.

Num. 30. 2.

Deut. 5. 11.

d Deut. 23. 23.

e Jas. 5. 12.

f Isa. 66. 1.

ever ^t is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, ⁴ Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou ⁵ fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and thou rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave ^u there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree ^v with thine adversary quickly, whiles ^w thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, ^x Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh ^y on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 And ^z if thy right eye ^o offend thee, pluck it out, and cast ^{it} from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not ^{that} thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast ^{it} from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not ^{that} thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, ^a Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That ^b whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that it hath been said ⁷ by them of old time, ^c Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but ^d shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, ^e Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is ^f God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by ^{Jē-rū-sā-lēm}; for it is the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But ^glet your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, ^hAn eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, ⁱThat ye resist not evil: ^jbut whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have ^{thy} cloke also.

41 And whosoever ^kshall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from ^lhim that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, ^mThou shalt love thy neighbour, ⁿand hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, ^oLove your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray ^pfor them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For ^qif ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more ^rthan others? do not even the publicans so?

48 Be ^sye therefore perfect, even as ^tyour Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Of alms, 5 prayer, 14 forgiveness. 19 Our treasure. 24 Of God and mammon.*

TAKE heed that ye do not your ^ualms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward ^vof your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore ^wwhen thou doest ^xthine alms, ^ydo not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites ^{are}: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 5.

^g Col. 4. 6.
^j Jas. 5. 12.
^h Lev. 24. 20.
ⁱ Prov. 20. 22.
^k Rom. 12. 17.
^l 1 Cor. 6. 7.
^m 1 Thess. 5. 15.
ⁿ 1 Pet. 3. 9.
^o Isa. 50. 6.
^p Mark 15. 21.
^q Deut. 15. 8.
^r m Lev. 19. 18.
^s Deut. 23. 6.
^t o Prov. 25. 21.
^u Rom. 12. 14.
^v p Luke 23. 34.
^w Acts 7. 60.
^x 1 Cor. 4. 12.
^y 1 Pet. 2. 23.
^z q Luke 6. 32.
^{aa} r Gen. 17. 1.
^{ab} Lev. 19. 2.
^{ac} Col. 1. 28.
^{ad} Jas. 1. 4.
^{ae} 1 Pet. 1. 15.
^{af} s Eph. 5. 1.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, righteousness.
2 Cor. 9. 9.
2 Or, with.
a Rom. 12. 8.
3 Or, cause not a trumpet to be sounded.
1 Cor. 10. 31.
b 2 Ki. 4. 33.
c Jer. 17. 10.
d Eccl. 5. 2.
e 1 Ki. 18. 25.
f Ps. 139. 2.
g Deut. 32. 6.
ch. 23. 9.
Luke 11. 2.
Rom. 8. 15, 16.
1 Cor. 8. 6.
Heb. 12. 9.
h Lev. 10. 8.
Isa. 6. 3.
Rev. 4. 11.
i Ps. 103. 20.
j Job 23. 12.
Prov. 30. 8.
k ch. 26. 41.
Luke 22. 40, 46.
l 1 Cor. 10. 13.
Rev. 1. 13.
2 Pet. 2. 9.
Jer. 3. 10.
m John 17. 15.
Gal. 1. 4.
n Mark 11. 25.
Eph. 4. 32.
Col. 3. 14.
o ch. 18. 35.
Jas. 2. 13.
p Isa. 58. 5.
q Prov. 23. 4.
1 Tim. 6. 17.
Heb. 13. 5.
Jas. 5. 1.
r ch. 19. 21.
Luke 12. 33, 34.
s 1 Tim. 6. 19.
1 Pet. 1. 4.
t Ps. 119. 18.
Luke 11. 34.
u Rom. 1. 21.
2 Cor. 4. 4.
v Luke 16. 13.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter ^binto thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father ^cwhich seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, ^duse not vain repetitions, as the heathen ^{do}: ^efor they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your ^fFather knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: ^gOur Father which art in heaven, ^hHallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, ⁱas ^{it is} in heaven.

11 Give us this day our ^jdaily bread.

12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And ^klead us not into temptation, but ^ldeliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 For ^mif ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But ⁿif ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover ^owhen ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ Lay ^pnot up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But ^qlay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The ^rlight of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, ^show great is that darkness!

24 ¶ No ^tman can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one,

and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. * Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, ⁴ Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold * the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Söl'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gen'tiles seek :) for * your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But * seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no ⁵ thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Christ, ending his sermon on the mount, reproveth rash judgment, 6 forbiddeth to cast holy things to dogs, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the strait gate.

JUDGE * not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: ⁶ and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And * why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 6.

^u Gal. 1. 10.
1 Tim. 6. 17.
Jas. 4. 4.
1 John 2. 15.

⁴ Be not anxiously careful.
Ps. 55. 22.
Luke 12. 22, 23.

^v Job 38. 41.
Ps. 147. 9.

¹⁰ Ps. 23. 1.
Phil. 4. 19.

² 1 Ki. 3. 13.
Ps. 34. 9.
Ps. 37. 25.
Mark 10. 30.
Luke 12. 31.

⁵ anxious thought.

CHAP. 7.

^a Ezek. 16. 52.
Luke 6. 37.
Rom. 2. 1.
Rom. 14. 3.

1 Cor. 4. 3, 5.
Jas. 4. 11.

^b Mark 4. 24.
Luke 6. 38.

^c Luke 6. 41.

^d Prov. 9. 7, 8.
Acts 13. 45.
e ch. 21. 22.

Mark 11. 24.
Luke 11. 9, 10.
Luke 18. 1.
John 14. 13.
John 15. 7.
John 16. 23.

^f Prov. 8. 17.
Jonah 2. 2.
Jonah 3. 8.
Luke 23. 42, 43.

Acts 9. 11.

^g Isa. 49. 15.
Rom. 8. 32.

^h Luke 6. 31.

ⁱ Lev. 19. 18.
Rom. 13. 8.
Gal. 5. 14.

1 Tim. 1. 5.

^j Ezek. 18. 30-32.

Luke 9. 23.
Luke 13. 24.
Luke 14. 33.

^k 1 John 5. 19.

1 Or, How.

^l Deut. 13. 3.
Jer. 23. 16.
Rom. 16. 17.
Eph. 5. 6.
Col. 2. 8.

^m Micah 3. 5.
2 Tim. 3. 5.

ⁿ Acts 20. 29.

^o Luke 6. 43.

^p Jer. 11. 19.

^q Hos. 8. 2.
Acts 19. 13.
Rom. 2. 13.
Jas. 1. 22.

^r Num. 24. 4.
Luke 14. 26, 27.

John 11. 51.

^s Ps. 5. 5.
Ps. 6. 8.
ch. 25. 41.

out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ Give ^d not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ Ask, ^e and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For ^f every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much ^g more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things ^h whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this ⁱ is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ Enter ^j ye in at the strait gate: ^k for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 ^l Because strait ⁱ is the gate, and narrow ⁱ is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 ¶ Beware ^l of false prophets, which ^m come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they ⁿ are ravening wolves.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. ^o Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so ^p every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither ^{can} a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ Not every one that saith unto me, ^q Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we ^r not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: ^s depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ Therefore ^t whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock :

25 And ^u the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house ; and ^v it fell not : for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand :

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house ; and it fell : ^w and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jē'sus had ended these sayings, ^x the people were astonished at his doctrine :

29 For ^y he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAPTER 8.

² Christ cleanseth the leper. ⁵ healeth the centurion's servant. ¹⁴ Peter's mother in law, ¹⁶ and many other diseased ; ²³ stilleth the tempest.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 And, ^a behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jē'sus put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will ; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jē'sus saith unto him, ^b See thou tell no man ; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that ^c Mō'ses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ And ^d when Jē'sus was entered into Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jē'sus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I ^e am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof : but ^f speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me ; and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth ; and to another, Come, and he cometh ; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

10 When Jē'sus heard *it*, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Is'ra-el.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 7.

^t Luke 6. 47.

^u Acts 14. 22.

² Tim. 3. 12.

^v 2 Tim. 2. 19.

¹ Pet. 1. 5.

^w Heb. 10. 31.

² Pet. 2. 20.

^x ch. 13. 54.

Mark 1. 22.

Mark 6. 2.

Luke 4. 32.

^y Isa. 50. 4.

John 7. 46.

CHAP. 8.

^a Mark 1. 40.

Luke 5. 12.

^b ch. 9. 30.

Mark 5. 43.

^c Lev. 14. 3.

Luke 5. 14.

^d Luke 7. 1.

^e Luke 15. 19.

^f Ex. 15. 26.

Deut. 32. 39.

Ps. 33. 9.

Ps. 103. 3.

Ps. 107. 20.

Jer. 17. 14.

^g Gen. 12. 3.

Isa. 2. 2, 3.

Isa. 11. 10.

Mal. 1. 11.

Luke 13. 29.

Acts 10. 45.

Acts 11. 18.

Acts 14. 27.

Rom. 15. 9.

Eph. 3. 6.

Rev. 5. 9.

Rev. 7. 9.

Rev. 14. 6.

^h ch. 21. 43.

ⁱ ch. 13. 42.

ch. 22. 13.

ch. 24. 51.

ch. 25. 30.

Luke 13. 28.

2 Pet. 2. 17.

Jude 13.

^j Mark 1. 29.

Luke 4. 38.

^k 1 Cor. 9. 5.

^l Mark 1. 32.

Luke 4. 40.

^m Isa. 53. 4.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

ⁿ Luke 9. 57.

^o Ps. 22. 6.

Ps. 40. 17.

Ps. 69. 29.

Luke 2. 7, 12.

Luke 8. 3.

John 1. 10, 11.

2 Cor. 8. 9.

Phil. 2. 7, 8.

^p Luke 9. 59.

^q 1 Ki. 19. 20.

^r Eph. 2. 1.

^s Mark 4. 37.

Luke 8. 25.

^t Phil. 4. 6.

^u Job 38. 8-11.

Ps. 65. 7.

Ps. 89. 9.

Ps. 93. 4.

Ps. 104. 3.

Prov. 30. 4.

Nah. 1. 4.

^v Mark 5. 1.

11 And I say unto you, ^g That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with A'brā-hām, and I'saac, and Jā'cob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But ^h the children of the kingdom ⁱ shall be cast out into outer darkness : there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jē'sus said unto the centurion, Go thy way ; and as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ And ^j when Jē'sus was come into Pē'tēr's house, he saw ^k his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her : and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ When ^l the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils : and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and healed all that were sick :

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sā'as the prophet, saying, Himself ^m took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses.

18 ¶ Now when Jē'sus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And ⁿ a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jē'sus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air *have* nests ; but ^o the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

21 And ^p another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, ^q suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jē'sus said unto him, Follow me ; and let ^r the dead bury their dead.

23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And, ^s behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves : but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to *him*, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us : we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why ^t are ye fearful, O ye of little faith ? Then ^u he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea ; and there was a great calm.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him !

28 ¶ And ^v when he was come to the other side into the country of the

Ġēr'gē-sēneš, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What ^w have we to do with thee, Jē'sus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many ^z swine feeding.

31 So the devils ^v besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jē'sus: and when they saw him, they ^z besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Christ cureth the palsy, 9 calleth Matthew, 10 justifieth himself for eating with publicans and sinners: 21 he healeth the bloody issue; 23 raiseth to life the ruler's daughter; 27 giveth sight to two blind men, etc.

AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, ^a and came into his own city.

2 And, ^b behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jē'sus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; ^d thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jē'sus ^c knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the ^f Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 ¶ And ^g as Jē'sus passed forth

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 8.

^w 2 Sam. 16. 10.
2 Sam. 19. 22.
Joel 3. 4.

Mark 1. 24.
Mark 5. 7.
Luke 4. 34.
Luke 8. 28.
2 Pet. 2. 4.

^z Deut. 14. 8.

^y Phil. 2. 10.

^z Deut. 5. 25.
1 Ki. 17. 18.
Luke 5. 8.
Acts 16. 39.

CHAP. 9.

^a ch. 4. 13.

^b Mark 2. 3.
Luke 5. 8.

^c ch. 8. 10.

^d Ps. 32. 1, 2.
Luke 5. 20.
Acts 13. 38, 39.

Rom. 4. 6-8.
Rom. 5. 11.
Eph. 1. 7.

^e Ps. 139. 2.
ch. 12. 26.
Mark 12. 15.

Mark 5. 22.
Luke 6. 8.
Luke 9. 47.
Luke 11. 17.

^f Mark 2. 7, 10.
Luke 5. 21.
Acts 5. 31.

2 Cor. 2. 10.
Eph. 1. 7.

^g Mark 2. 14.

Luke 5. 27.

^h Mark 2. 15.
Luke 5. 29.

ⁱ Isa. 64. 5.
ch. 18. 17.
Luke 5. 30.
Luke 15. 2.
Luke 19. 7.

^j Gal. 2. 15.
Eph. 2. 12.

^k Prov. 21. 3.
Hos. 6. 6.
Micah 6. 6.
ch. 12. 7.

^l Isa. 55. 6, 7.
ch. 3. 2, 8.
ch. 4. 17.

ch. 11. 20.
Luke 19. 10.
1 Tim. 1. 15.

1 John 3. 5.

^m Mark 2. 13.
Luke 5. 33.
Luke 18. 12.

ⁿ John 3. 29.

^o Acts 13. 2.
Acts 14. 25.
1 Cor. 7. 5.

^l Or, raw, or, unwrought cloth.

^p Mark 5. 22.
Luke 8. 41.

^q Mark 5. 23.
Luke 8. 45.

^r Mark 10. 52.
Luke 7. 51.
Luke 8. 48.

Luke 17. 19.
Luke 18. 42.

^s Mark 5. 38.
Luke 8. 51.

from thence, he saw a man, named Māt'thew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ And ^b it came to pass, as Jē'sus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Phār'ī-sees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master ⁱ with publicans and ^j sinners?

12 But when Jē'sus heard *that*, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, I ^k will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, ⁱ but sinners to repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of Jōhn, saying, ^m Why do we and the Phār'ī-sees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jē'sus said unto them, Can ⁿ the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and ^o then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of ⁱ new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ While ^p he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jē'sus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples.

20 ¶ And, ^q behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jē'sus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; ^r thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 And ^s when Jē'sus came into the

ruler's house, and saw ^t the minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, ^u Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26 And ² the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jē'sus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, ^v Thou son of Da'vid, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jē'sus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And ^w their eyes were opened; and Jē'sus straitly charged them, saying, See ^x that no man know it.

31 But ^y they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ As ^z they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Is'ra-el.

34 But the Phā'rī-sees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35 And ^a Jē'sus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they ³ fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, ^b The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

38 Pray ^c ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Christ sendeth his apostles to do miracles, 5 to preach: 15 he telleth them of persecutions, 40 Blessings to those who receive them.

AND ^a when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power ¹ against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Si'mon, who ^b is called Pē'tēr, and An'drew

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 9.

^t 2 Chr. 35. 25.

^u Acts 20. 10.

² Or, this

fame.

Isa. 52. 13.

^v ch. 15. 22.

ch. 20. 30.

Mark 9. 22.

Luke 17. 13.

Luke 18. 38.

^w Ps. 146. 8.

John 9. 7.

14. 26.

^z Luke 5. 14.

^y Mark 7. 36.

^z Luke 11. 14.

^a Mark 6. 6.

Luke 13. 22.

³ Or, were

tired and

lay down.

^b Luke 10. 2.

John 4. 35.

1 Cor. 3. 9.

1 Thess. 3.

12, 13.

^c Acts 13. 2.

Acts 20. 23.

1 Cor. 12. 28.

Eph. 4. 11.

2 Thess. 3. 1.

CHAP. 10.

^a Mark 3. 13.

Mark 6. 7.

Luke 6. 13.

Luke 9. 1.

¹ Or, over.

^b ch. 4. 18.

ch. 16. 16-18.

Mark 1. 42.

John 1. 42.

² Or, Judas.

^c Acts 1. 13.

^d John 13. 26.

^e 2 Ki. 17. 24.

John 4. 9, 20.

^f ch. 15. 24.

Acts 3. 25, 26.

Acts 13. 46.

^g Isa. 53. 6.

Jer. 50. 6, 17.

Rom. 11. 1.

1 Pet. 2. 25.

^h Mark 6. 12.

Luke 9. 2.

Luke 10. 1, 2.

³ Or, get.

1 Sam. 9. 7.

Luke 22. 35.

⁴ a staff.

ⁱ Luke 10. 7.

1 Tim. 5. 18.

^j Acts 13. 51.

Acts 18. 6.

^k Rom. 16. 19.

Eph. 5. 19.

⁵ Or, simple.

1 Cor. 14. 20.

^l Acts 5. 40.

^m Acts 12. 1.

Acts 24. 12.

ⁿ Ex. 4. 12.

Jer. 1. 7.

^o 2 Sam. 23. 2.

Acts 4. 8.

Acts 6. 10.

^p Micah 7. 6.

his brother; Jāmes ^{the son of} Zēb'g-dee, and Jōhn his brother;

3 Phil'ip, and Bār-thōl'ō-mew; Thōm'as, and Māt'thew the publican; Jāmes ^{the son of} Āl-phā'eus, and Lēb-bā'eus, whose surname was ² Thiād-dā'eus;

4 Si'mon ^{the} Cā'nāan-ite, and Jū'-das ^{the} Is-cār'iot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jē'sus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of ^{the} Gēn'tiles, and into ^{any} city of ^{the} Sā-mā'r'ī-tang enter ye not:

6 But ^{ye} go rather to the ^{lost} sheep of the house of Is'ra-el.

7 And ^{as} ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.

9 ³ Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for ^{your} journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet ⁴ staves: ^{for} the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, ⁵ shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rā in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 ¶ Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: ⁶ be ye therefore wise as serpents, and ⁵ harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and ⁷ they will scourge you in their synagogues;

18 And ^{ye} shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gēn'tiles.

19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for ⁸ it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For ^{it} is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 And ⁹ the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the fa-

ther the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: ^abut he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But ^rwhen they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not ^hhave gone over the cities of Is'ra-el, till ^gthe Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above *his* master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house ^rBê-êl'ze-bûb, how much more *shall they call them* of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* preach ye upon the house tops.

28 And ^tfear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a ^sfarthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But ^uthe very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever ^vtherefore shall confess me before men, ^whim will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But ^xwhosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance ^yagainst his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 And a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 He ^zthat findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 10.
7 Dan. 12. 12.
Gal. 6. 9.

r John 7. 1.
Acts 14. 6.

6 Or, end, or, finish.

g ch. 16. 28.
Acts 2. 1.

t Beelzebub.
z Isa. 8. 12.

8 It is in value halfpenny farthing in the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny.
ch. 18. 28.

u Acts 27. 34.

v Ps. 119. 46.
Rom. 10. 9.
1 Tim. 6. 12, 13.
Rev. 2. 13.

w 1 Sam. 2. 30.
ch. 25. 34.
Rev. 3. 5.

x ch. 26. 70-73.
Mark 8. 38.
Luke 9. 26.
Luke 12. 9.
2 Tim. 2. 12.

y Micah 7. 6.
ch. 24. 10.
Mark 13. 12.

z ch. 16. 23.
Luke 17. 33.
John 12. 25.
Rev. 2. 10.

a 1 Ki. 17. 10.
2 Ki. 4. 8.

b ch. 25. 40.
Heb. 6. 10.

CHAP. 11.
a Luke 7. 18.

b ch. 14. 3.
Mark 9. 41.

c Gen. 49. 10.
Num. 24. 17.
Deut. 18. 15.
Dan. 9. 24.
Mal. 3. 1-3.
John 6. 14.

d Isa. 29. 18.
Isa. 35. 4.
Isa. 42. 7.
John 5. 36.

e Ps. 22. 26.
Isa. 61. 1.
Luke 4. 18.
Jas. 2. 5.

f Isa. 8. 14.
ch. 13. 57.
ch. 24. 10.
ch. 26. 31.

g Luke 7. 24.
h Luke 1. 76.
i Mal. 3. 1.
Mark 1. 2.

j Luke 16. 16.

1 Or, is gotten by force, and they that thrust men.

k Mal. 4. 6.

40 ¶ He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He ^athat receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 And ^bwhosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold *water* only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

CHAPTER 11.

2 John sendeth his disciples to Christ. 7 The testimony of Christ concerning John. 20 Christ upbraideth the unthankfulness and impotence of Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum, etc.

AND it came to pass, when Jê'sus ^Ahad made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 Now ^awhen Jôhn had heard in ^bthe prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou he ^cthat should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jê'sus answered and said unto them, Go and shew Jôhn again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 The ^dblind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the ^epoor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be ^foffended in me.

7 ¶ And ^gas they departed, Jê'sus began to say unto the multitudes concerning Jôhn, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft *clothing* are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, ^hand more than a prophet.

10 For this is *he*, of whom it is written, ⁱBehold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than Jôhn the Bâp'tist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 And ^jfrom the days of Jôhn the Bâp'tist until now the kingdom of heaven ¹suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 For ^kall the prophets and the law prophesied until Jôhn.

14 And if ye will receive *it*, this is *Ē-l'ās*, which was for to come.

15 He ^m that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 ¶ But ^a whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For Jōhn came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, ^a a friend of publicans and sinners. ^a But wisdom is justified of her children.

20 ¶ Then ^a began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'zin! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā'l-dā! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tÿre and Sī'dōn, they would have repented long ago ^a in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tÿre and Sī'dōn at the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Cā-pēr'na-ūm, ^a which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sōd'om, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sōd'om in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jē'sus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou ^a hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All ^a things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither ^a knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him*.

28 ¶ Come unto me, all *ye* that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, ^a and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly ^a in heart: and ^a ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For ^a my yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 11.

l Mal. 4. 5.
ch. 17. 12.
Luke 1. 17.
John 1. 23.

m ch. 13. 9, 43.
Luke 8. 8.
Rev. 2. 7.

n Luke 7. 31.
ch. 9. 10.
Luke 15. 2, 3.
Luke 19. 7.

p Luke 7. 29, 35.
Phil. 2. 15.

q Luke 10. 13.
r Jonah 3. 8.

s Isa. 14. 13.
Lam. 2. 1.

t Ps. 8. 2.
1 Cor. 1. 27.
1 Cor. 2. 8, 9.
2 Cor. 3. 14.

u ch. 28. 18.
Luke 10. 22.
John 3. 35.

v John 17. 2.
1 Cor. 15. 27.
Eph. 1. 21.

w John 1. 18.
John 6. 46.
John 10. 15.

x Phil. 2. 5.
1 Pet. 2. 21.
1 John 2. 6.

z Zech. 9. 9.
ch. 2. 19, 20.
ch. 21. 5.

1 Luke 9. 45-50.
2 Cor. 10. 1.
Phil. 2. 7, 8.

y Jer. 6. 16.

z 1 John 5. 3.

CHAP. 12.

a Deut. 23. 25.
Mark 2. 23.

b 1 Sam. 21. 6.
c Ex. 23. 30.
Lev. 24. 5.

d Ex. 29. 32.
Lev. 8. 31.
Lev. 24. 9.

e Num. 28. 9.
John 7. 22.

f 1 Chr. 6. 18.
Hag. 2. 7, 9.
Mal. 3. 1.

g Hos. 6. 6.
Micah 6. 6.

h Dan. 7. 13.
ch. 9. 6.
Mark 2. 28.
Luke 6. 5.

i Mark 3. 1.
Luke 6. 6.

j Luke 13. 14.
Luke 14. 3.
John 9. 16.

k Ex. 23. 4.
Deut. 22. 4.

l Mark 3. 6.
Luke 6. 11.
John 5. 18.
John 10. 39.
John 11. 53.

1 Or, took counsel.

m Heb. 4. 13.
Ps. 139. 2.

n Mark 3. 7.
o Isa. 42. 1.
Isa. 49. 5, 6.
Isa. 52. 13.
Isa. 53. 11.

CHAPTER 12.

Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the sabbath.

AT that time ^a Jē'sus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the Phār'ī-sees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read ^b what Dā'vid did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat ^c the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, ^a but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in ^e the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is ^d one ^d greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, I ^d will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the ^e Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And ⁱ when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, ^j Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and ^k if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift *it* out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then ^l the Phār'ī-sees went out, and ^l held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jē'sus ^m knew *it*, ⁿ he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by *Ē-sā'ias* the prophet, saying,

18 Behold ^o my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom

my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gën'tiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gën'tiles trust.

22 ¶ Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, inasmuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of Dä-vid?

24 But when the Phār'isees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Bē-ēl'ze-būb the prince of the devils.

25 And Jē'sus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Bē-ēl'ze-būb cast out devils, by whom do ye your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.

29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Hō'ly Ghōst shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Hō'ly Ghōst, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man out of the good

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 12.

p Isa. 11. 2.
Isa. 61. 1.
ch. 3. 16.
Luke 3. 22.
q Isa. 40. 11.
Lam. 3. 31-33.
Luke 4. 18.
r Mark 3. 11.
Luke 11. 14.
s Rom. 9. 5.
t Mark 3. 22.
2 Bezzebul.
u ch. 9. 4.
John 2. 25.
v Gal. 3. 15.
Rev. 2. 23.
w Dan. 2. 44.
Dan. 7. 14.
Luke 1. 33.
Luke 10. 20.
Luke 17. 20.
Heb. 12. 28.
x Isa. 49. 24.
y Mark 3. 28.
Luke 12. 10.
Heb. 10. 26.
1 John 5. 16.
z Acts 7. 51.
Heb. 6. 4.
a ch. 11. 19.
ch. 14. 55.
John 7. 12.
b 1 Tim. 1. 13.
c ch. 7. 17.
Luke 6. 43.
d ch. 3. 7.
ch. 23. 33.
Luke 3. 7.
John 8. 44.
1 John 3. 10.
e Luke 6. 45.
f Eph. 5. 4.
g ch. 16. 1.
Mark 8. 11.
Luke 11. 16.
John 2. 18.
1 Cor. 1. 22.
h Isa. 57. 3.
Mark 8. 38.
John 4. 48.
i Jonah 1. 7.
j Luke 11. 32.
k Jer. 3. 11.
Ezek. 16. 51.
l Jonah 3. 5.
m Isa. 9. 6.
n 1 Ki. 10. 1.
2 Chr. 9. 1.
o Col. 2. 2, 3.
p Luke 11. 24.
q Job 1. 7.
1 Pet. 5. 8.
r Heb. 6. 4.
Heb. 10. 25.
2 Pet. 2. 20.
s Mark 3. 31.
Luke 8. 19.
t Mark 6. 3.
John 2. 12.
John 7. 3, 5.
Acts 1. 14.
1 Cor. 9. 5.
Gal. 1. 19.
u ch. 25. 40, 45.
ch. 28. 10.
John 14. 23.
John 15. 14.
John 20. 17.
Rom. 8. 29.
Gal. 5. 6.
Gal. 6. 15.
Col. 3. 11.
Heb. 2. 11.

treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ Then certain of the scribes and of the Phār'isees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'nas:

40 For as Jō'nas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 The men of Nīn'e-veh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, a greater than Jō'nas is here.

42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon; and, behold, a greater than Sōl'o-mon is here.

43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For whosoever shall do the will

of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 13.

3 *Of the sower and the seed.* 10 *Why Christ spake in parables.* 18 *The exposition of the parable of the sower.* 24 *Divers other parables, etc.*

THE same day went Jē'sus out of the house, ^a and sat by the sea side.

2 And ^b great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that ^c he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon ^d stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no ^e root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some ^f an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

9 Who ^g hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because ^h it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 For ⁱ whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of E-sā'ias, which saith, By ^j hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their* ears ^k are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and should understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 But ^l blessed *are* your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 13.

a Mark 4. 1.

b Gen. 49. 10.
ch. 4. 25.
ch. 15. 30.
Luke 8. 4.

c Luke 5. 3.

d Ezek. 11. 19.

e Col. 2. 7.

f Gen. 26. 12.

g Mark 4. 9.

h ch. 11. 25.
ch. 16. 17.
Mark 4. 11.
1 Cor. 2. 10.
1 John 2. 27.
Col. 1. 26.i ch. 25. 29.
Mark 4. 25.
Luke 8. 18.
Luke 19. 26.j Isa. 6. 9.
Ezek. 12. 2.
Mark 4. 12.
Luke 8. 10.
John 12. 40.
Acts 28. 26.
27.
Rom. 11. 8.
2 Cor. 3. 14.k Zech. 7. 11.
Heb. 5. 11.l ch. 16. 17.
Luke 2. 29, 30.
Luke 10. 23, 24.
John 20. 29.
Acts 26. 18.
2 Cor. 4. 6.m Heb. 11. 13.
1 Pet. 1. 10.n Mark 4. 14.
Luke 8. 11.

o 2 Cor. 2. 11.

p Isa. 58. 2.
Ezek. 33. 31.
John 5. 35.q ch. 11. 6.
2 Tim. 1. 15.r ch. 19. 23.
Mark 10. 23.
Luke 18. 24.
1 Tim. 6. 9.
2 Tim. 4. 10.

s Jer. 4. 3.

t Luke 10. 19.
1 Pet. 5. 8.u ch. 3. 12.
ch. 24. 31.
1 Thess. 4. 17.
2 Thess. 2. 1.v Isa. 2. 2, 3.
Micah 4. 1.
Mark 4. 30.
Luke 13. 18.
2 Pet. 3. 18.

many ^w prophets and righteous *men* have desired to see *those things* which ye see, and have not seen *them*; and to hear *those things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.

18 ¶ Hear ^y ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, then cometh ^z the wicked *one*, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with ^a joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by ^b he is offended.

22 He ^c also that received seed among ^d the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth *it*; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, ^e his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but ^f gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, ^g The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds : but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ Another ^w parable spake he unto them ; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three ¹ measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 All these things spake Jē'sus unto the multitude in parables ; and without a parable spake he not unto them :

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, ^z I will open my mouth in parables ; ^y I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jē'sus sent the multitude away, and went into the house : and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that ^z soweth the good seed is the Son of man ;

38 The ^a field is the world ; the good seed are the children of the kingdom ; but the tares are ^b the children of the wicked *one* :

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil ; ^c the harvest is the end of the world ; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire ; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, ^d and they shall gather out of his kingdom all ² things that offend, and them which do iniquity ;

42 And ^e shall cast them into a furnace of fire : there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then ^f shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field ; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and ^g selleth all that he hath, and ^h buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls :

46 Who, when he had found ⁱ one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered ^j of every kind :

48 Which, when it was full, they

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 13.

^w Luke 13. 20.

¹ The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.

^z Ps. 49. 4.^z Ps. 78. 2.^y Rom. 16. 25.¹ Cor. 2. 7.

Eph. 3. 9.

^z Isa. 61. 1.^a Gen. 12. 3.

Ps. 22. 27.

Isa. 49. 6.

Jer. 31. 34.

Hos. 2. 23.

Micah 4. 2.

Mal. 1. 11.

^b Gen. 3. 13.

John 8. 44.

Acts 13. 10.

² Pet. 2. 14.¹ John 3. 7.

8. 10.

^c Joel 3. 13.

Rev. 14. 15.

^d ch. 24. 31.¹ Thess. 3. 16.² Pet. 2. 1, 2.² Or, scandals.^e ch. 3. 12.

ch. 8. 12.

Rev. 19. 20.

Rev. 20. 10.

^f Prov. 4. 18.

Dan. 12. 3.

¹ Cor. 15. 42.

Rev. 7. 9.

^g Phil. 3. 7.^h Isa. 55. 1.

Rev. 3. 18.

ⁱ Prov. 2. 4.

Prov. 3. 14.

Prov. 8. 10.

^j ch. 22. 10.^k Song 7. 13.^l Deut. 18. 15.

ch. 2. 23.

Mark 6. 1.

Luke 4. 16.

^m Isa. 49. 7.

Isa. 53. 2.

Mark 6. 3.

ⁿ ch. 12. 46.^o Mark 15. 40.^p Ps. 22. 6.

ch. 11. 6.

ch. 26. 31.

^q Luke 4. 24.

John 4. 44.

^r Heb. 3. 19.

Heb. 4. 2.

CHAP. 14.

^a Mark 6. 14.

Luke 9. 7.

¹ Or, are wrought by him.^b Prov. 10. 17.

Prov. 15. 10.

Mark 6. 17.

^c Lev. 18. 16.

Lev. 20. 21.

Eph. 5. 11.

^d ch. 21. 26.

Luke 20. 6.

^e Gen. 40. 20.² in the midst.

drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world : the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire : there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jē'sus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things ? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which* is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that* is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure ^k things new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* when Jē'sus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And ^l when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works ?

55 Is ^m not this the carpenter's son ? is not his mother called Mā'ry ? and ⁿ his brethren, ^o Jāmes, and Jō'sēs, and Sī'mon, and Jū'das ?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us ? Whence then hath this *man* all these things ?

57 And they ^p were offended in him. But Jē'sus said unto them, A ^q prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And ^r he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

CHAPTER 14.

¹ Herod's opinion of Christ. ³ John Baptist beheaded. ¹⁵ Five thousand fed, etc.

AT that time ^a Hēr'od the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jē'sus, ² And said unto his servants, This is Jōhn the Bāp'tist ; he is risen from the dead ; and therefore mighty works ¹ do shew forth themselves in him.

3 ¶ For ^b Hēr'od had laid hold on Jōhn, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Hēr'ō'di-as' sake, his brother Phī'l'ip's wife.

4 For Jōhn said unto him, ^c It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, ^d because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Hēr'od's ^e birthday was kept, the daughter of Hēr'ō'di-as danced ² before them, and pleased Hēr'od.

7 Whereupon he promised with an

oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here Jōhn Bāp'tist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: ^f nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

10 And he sent, and beheaded Jōhn in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jē'sus.

13 ¶ When ^a Jē'sus heard *of it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jē'sus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and ^h was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 ¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jē'sus said unto them, They need not depart; ⁱ give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he ^j blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway Jē'sus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And ^k when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: ^l and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jē'sus went unto them, walking on the sea.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 14.

^f Eccl. 5. 2.
Zech. 8. 17.
Titus 1. 16.

^g ch. 10. 23.
ch. 12. 15.

Mark 6. 32.
Luke 9. 10.
John 6. 1, 2.

^h Ps. 83. 15.
Ps. 111. 4.
Ps. 145. 8.

ch. 9. 36.
Mark 1. 41.
Luke 7. 13.

John 11. 33-35.
Heb. 2. 17.
Heb. 4. 15.

Heb. 5. 2.

ⁱ 2 Ki. 4. 42, 43.
Luke 3. 11.
John 13. 29.

2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.

^j ch. 15. 36.
ch. 26. 26.
Mark 8. 6.

Luke 22. 19.
John 6. 11, 23.
Acts 27. 35.

^k ch. 6. 6.
ch. 26. 36.
Mark 6. 46.

Luke 6. 12.
Acts 6. 4.

^l John 6. 16.

^m Job 9. 8.
Ps. 73. 19.
Isa. 43. 16.

3 Or, strong.

ⁿ ch. 8. 26.
ch. 16. 8.
ch. 17. 20.

Mark 4. 40.
Mark 16. 14.
Luke 24. 25.

John 20. 25, 27.

^o Ps. 107. 29.
Mark 4. 41.
John 6. 18, 21.

^p Ps. 2. 7.
ch. 16. 16.
ch. 26. 63.

Mark 1. 7.
Luke 4. 41.
John 1. 49.

John 6. 69.
John 11. 27.
Acts 8. 37.

Rom. 1. 4.

^q Mark 6. 53.

CHAP. 15.

^a Mark 7. 1.

^b Mark 7. 5.

^c Gal. 1. 14.
Col. 2. 8.

1 Pet. 1. 18.

^d Ex. 20. 12.
Lev. 19. 3.

Deut. 5. 6.
Prov. 23. 22.

Eph. 6. 2.

^e Ex. 21. 17.
Lev. 20. 9.
Deut. 27. 16.

Prov. 20. 20.
Prov. 30. 17.

^f Mark 7. 11.

^g Mark 7. 6.

26 And when the disciples ^m saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jē'sus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Pē'tēr answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Pē'tēr was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'sus.

30 But when he saw the wind ³ boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jē'sus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore ⁿ didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the ^o wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou ^p art the Son of God.

34 ¶ And ^q when they were gone over, they came into the land of Ġēn-nēs'a-rēt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Of God's commandments, and men's traditions. 10 Christ sheweth what defileth a man: 29 he healeth great multitudes, etc.

THEN ^a came to Jē'sus scribes and Phā'rī-sees, which were of Ġē-ru/sā-lēm, saying,

2 Why ^b do thy disciples transgress ^c the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, Honour ^d thy father and mother: and, ^e He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, ^f *It is a gift*, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free*. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye ^g hypocrites, well did Ē-sā'jas prophesy of you, saying,

8 This ^h people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with *their* lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching ⁱfor doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ And ^jhe called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 Not ^kthat which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Phār'ī-sees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, Every ^lplant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let ^mthem alone: ⁿthey be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then ^oanswered Pē'tēr and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jē'sus said, ^pAre ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever ^qentereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But ^rthose things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For ^sout of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 ¶ Then Jē'sus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sī'dōn.

22 And, behold, a woman of Cā'nāan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* son of Dā'vid; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, ^tI am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Is'ra-el.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* to ^udogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 15.

^h Isa. 29. 13.
Ezek. 33. 31.

ⁱ Isa. 29. 14.
Col. 2. 18.
1 Tim. 1. 6, 7.
Titus 1. 14.

^j Mark 7. 14.

^k Mark 7. 15.
Acts 10. 15.
Rom. 14. 14.
1 Tim. 4. 4.
Titus 1. 15.

^l John 15. 2.
1 Cor. 3. 12.

^m Hos. 4. 14, 17.

ⁿ Isa. 9. 16.
Mal. 2. 8.
ch. 23. 16.
Luke 6. 39.

^o Mark 7. 17.

^p ch. 16. 9.
Mark 7. 18.

^q 1 Cor. 6. 13.
^r Prov. 6. 12.
ch. 12. 34.
Jas. 3. 6.

^s Gen. 6. 5.
Gen. 8. 21.
Prov. 6. 14.
Jer. 17. 9.
Mark 7. 21.

^t Isa. 53. 6.
ch. 10. 5, 6.
Acts 3. 25, 26.
Acts 13. 46.

^u Isa. 56. 10, 11.
ch. 7. 6.
Eph. 2. 12.
Phil. 3. 2.
Rev. 32. 15.

^v Mark 7. 31.

^w ch. 4. 18.
Luke 5. 1, 4.
John 1. 43.
John 6. 1, 23.
Mark 1. 16.

^x Isa. 35. 5, 6.
ch. 11. 5.
Luke 7. 22.

^y Mark 8. 1.

^z Ps. 85. 15.
Ps. 103. 13.
Ps. 111. 4.
Mark 1. 41.
Heb. 2. 17.
Heb. 4. 15.
Heb. 5. 2.

^a Nu. 11. 21, 22.
2 Ki. 4. 43.

^b ch. 14. 19.

^c Deut. 8. 10.
1 Sam. 9. 13.
Luke 22. 19.

^d Ps. 103. 1, 5.
Ps. 104. 28.
Ps. 136. 25.
Ps. 145. 15.
Ps. 147. 9.

^e Mark 8. 10.

CHAP. 16.

^a ch. 12. 38.
Mark 8. 11.
Luke 11. 16.
Luke 12. 54-56.
1 Cor. 1. 22.

the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jē'sus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 And ^vJē'sus departed from thence, and came nigh ^wunto the sea of Gāl'ī-lee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And ^xgreat multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jē'sus' feet; and he healed them:

31 Inasmuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Is'ra-el.

32 ¶ Then ^yJē'sus called his disciples *unto him*, and said, I ^zhave compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And ^ahis disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jē'sus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And ^bhe took the seven loaves and the fishes, and ^cgave thanks, and brake *them*, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, ^dand were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And ^ehe sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Māg'da-lā.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The Pharisees require a sign. 5 Of the heaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees, etc.*

THE Sād'du-cess came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.*

3 And in the morning, *It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can*

ye not discern the ^b signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'nas. And he left them, and departed.

5 And ^a when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 ¶ Then Jē'sus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Phār'īsees and of the Sād'du-ceeds.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have taken no bread.

8 Which when Jē'sus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither ^a the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Phār'īsees and of the Sād'du-ceeds?

12 Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Phār'īsees and of the Sād'du-ceeds.

13 ¶ When Jē'sus came into the coasts of Cæs-a-rē'a Phīlip'pī, he asked his disciples, saying, ^a Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?

14 And they said, ^a Some say that thou art Jōhn the Bāp'tist: ^b some, Ē-lī'as; and others, Jēr-ē-mī'as, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Sī'mon Pē'tēr answered and said, ^a Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Sī'mon Bār-jō'nā: ^a for flesh and blood hath not revealed *it* unto thee, but ^b my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That ^a thou art Pē'tēr, and ^a upon this rock I will build my church; and ^b the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

19 And ^a I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 16.

b Gen. 49. 10.

Isa. 7. 14.

Isa. 11. 1.

Isa. 42. 1.

Ezek. 21. 27.

Dan. 9. 24.

Micah 5. 2.

c Isa. 57. 3.

ch. 12. 39.

Mark 8. 38.

John 4. 48.

d ch. 15. 37. 38.

Mark 8. 14.

e ch. 7. 15.

ch. 14. 4.

Luke 12. 1.

Rom. 16. 17.

Eph. 5. 6.

Col. 2. 8.

f ch. 14. 17.

ch. 15. 16.

John 6. 9.

g ch. 15. 34.

h Dan. 7. 13.

Mark 8. 27.

Luke 9. 18.

Rom. 1. 3.

i ch. 3. 1.

ch. 14. 2.

Mark 1. 4.

j Mal. 4. 5.

k Ps. 2. 7.

ch. 14. 33.

Mark 8. 29.

Luke 9. 20.

John 6. 69.

l Eph. 2. 8.

m 1 Cor. 2. 10.

Gal. 1. 16.

n John 1. 42.

o Isa. 28. 16.

1 Cor. 3. 11.

Eph. 2. 29.

Rev. 21. 14.

p Isa. 54. 17.

q John 20. 23.

1 Pity thyself.

r Gen. 3. 1-6.

Deut. 25. 16.

ch. 4. 10.

Mark 8. 37.

s Acts 14. 22.

Rom. 8. 17.

1 Thess. 3. 3.

2 Tim. 3. 12.

Rev. 2. 10.

t Ps. 40. 7. 8.

ch. 25. 31.

Zeek. 14. 15.

Jude 14.

v Job 34. 11.

Ps. 62. 12.

Prov. 24. 12.

Jer. 17. 10.

Rom. 2. 6.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

Rev. 2. 23.

w Mark 9. 1.

CHAP. 17.

a Mark 9. 2.

Luke 9. 25.

b Rom. 3. 21.

c 2 Pet. 1. 17.

d ch. 3. 17.

Mark 1. 11.

Luke 3. 22.

e Isa. 42. 1.

f Deut. 18. 15.

Acts 3. 22.

Heb. 12. 25.

g 2 Pet. 1. 18.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jē'sus the Christ.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jē'sus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jē-ru-sā-lēm, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Pē'tēr took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, ¹ Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Pē'tēr, Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: thou ^a art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ Then ^a said Jē'sus unto his disciples, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or ^a what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father ^a with his angels; ^b and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his ^a kingdom.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The transfiguration of Christ: 14 he healeth the lunatick: 24 he payeth tribute.

AND ^a after six days Jē'sus taketh Pē'tēr, James, and Jōhn his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them ^b Mō'ses and Ē-lī'as talking with him.

4 Then answered Pē'tēr, and said unto Jē'sus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'ses, and one for Ē-lī'as.

5 While ^a he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, ^a This is my beloved Son, ^b in whom I am well pleased; ^c hear ye him.

6 And ^a when the disciples heard *it*, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jē'sus came and touched

them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Je'sus only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, Je'sus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, ^h Why then say the scribes that Ê-lî'as must first come?

11 And Je'sus answered and said unto them, Ê-lî'as truly shall first come, and restore ⁱ all things.

12 But ^j I say unto you, That Ê-lî'as is come already, and they knew him not, but have ^k done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of Jôhn the Bâp'tist.

14 ¶ And ^l when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jê'sus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jê'sus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jê'sus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jê'sus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, ^m If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ And ⁿ while they abode in Gâl-î-lee, Jê'sus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And ^o when they were come to Că-pêr'nă-um, they that received ¹ tribute money came to Pê'têr, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 17.

^h Mal. 4. 5.ⁱ Mal. 4. 6.
Luke 1. 16.
Acts 3. 21.^j Mark 9. 12.^k ch. 14. 3.^l Luke 9. 37.^m ch. 21. 21.

Mark 9. 23.

Mark 11. 23.

Luke 16. 6.

1 Cor. 12. 9.

1 Cor. 13. 2.

ⁿ ch. 16. 21.

ch. 20. 17.

Mark 8. 31.

Mark 9. 30, 31.

Mark 10. 33.

Luke 9. 22.

Luke 18. 31.

Luke 24. 6, 7.

^o Mark 9. 33.¹ didrachma, in

value fifteen

pence.

Ex. 30. 13.

Ex. 38. 26.

^p Mark 12. 17.

1 Cor. 10. 32.

² Or, a stater.

It is half an

ounce of sil-

ver, in value

2s. 6d. after

5s. the ounce.

CHAP. 18.

^a Mark 9. 33.

Luke 9. 46.

Luke 22. 24.

^b Ps. 131. 2.

ch. 19. 14.

Mark 10. 14.

Luke 18. 16.

1 Cor. 14. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 2.

^c ch. 11. 29.

ch. 20. 27.

ch. 23. 19.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

1 John 2. 6.

^d ch. 10. 42.

Luke 9. 48.

^e Mark 9. 42.

Luke 17. 1.

1 Cor. 11. 19.

^f ch. 20. 24.^g ch. 5. 29, 30.

Mark 9. 43.

^h 2 Ki. 19. 35.

Ps. 34. 7.

Ps. 91. 11.

Dan. 6. 22.

Zech. 13. 7.

Luke 16. 22.

Acts 27. 23.

Heb. 1. 4, 7.

Rev. 5. 11.

Rev. 7. 1, 11.

Rev. 15. 1.

ⁱ Esther 1. 14.

Luke 1. 19.

^j Luke 15. 4.

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jê'sus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Si'mon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Pê'têr saith unto him, Of strangers. Jê'sus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should ² offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find ^{2a} a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Christ teacheth to be humble. 7 Touching offences, 21 and forgiving one another.

AT ^a the same time came the disciples unto Jê'sus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jê'sus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ^b ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever ^c therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And ^d whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 ¶ Woe unto the world because of offences! for ^e it must needs be that offences come: but ^f woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore ^g if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their ^h angels do always ⁱ behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 How ^j think ye? if a man have

an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover ^aif thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou ^bhast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, *then* take with thee one or two more, that ^min the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell ⁿit unto ^othe church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an ^oheathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, ^pWhatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again ^qI say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, ^rit shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there ^sam I in the midst of them.

21 ¶ Then came Pē'tēr to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? ^tuntil seven times?

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, ^uUntil seventy times seven.

23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand ^vtalents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to ^wbe sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and ^xworshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out,

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 13.

k Lev. 19. 17.
Luke 17. 3.l Jas. 5. 20.
1 Pet. 3. 1.m Num. 35. 30.
Deut. 17. 6.
Deut. 19. 15.1 Ki. 21. 13.
John 8. 17.2 Cor. 13. 1.
Heb. 10. 28.
1 John 5. 7-10.
Rev. 11. 3.

n 1 Tim. 5. 20.

o Rom. 16. 17.
1 Cor. 5. 9.
2 John 10.

p John 20. 23.

q ch. 5. 24.

r Jas. 5. 16.
1 John 3. 22.s Ezek. 48. 35.
Zech. 2. 5.
ch. 28. 20.

t Luke 17. 4.

u Col. 3. 13.

1 A talent is
750 ounces of
silver, which
after five shil-
lings the ounce
is 187½ 10s.v Lev. 25. 39.
2 Ki. 4. 1.
Neh. 5. 8.w Or, besought
him.3 The Roman
penny is the
eighth part of
an ounce,
which after
five shillings
the ounce is
seven pence
halfpenny.
ch. 20. 2.x Eph. 4. 32.
Eph. 5. 2.
Col. 3. 13.y Prov. 21. 13.
ch. 6. 12, 14,
15.z ch. 7. 1, 2.
Mark 11. 26.
Luke 6. 37, 38.
Jas. 2. 13.4 And he answered
and said unto
them, Have ye
not read, ^athat he
which made *them*
at the beginning
made them male
and female,
5 And said, ^aFor
this cause shall
a man leave
father and mother,
and shall cleave
to his wife: ^aand
they twain shall
be one flesh?
6 Wherefore they
are no more
twain, but one
flesh. What
therefore God
hath joined
together, let
not man put
asunder.
7 They say unto
him, ^aWhy did
Mō'sēs then
command to
give a writing
of divorcement,
and to put her
away?
8 He saith unto
them, Mō'sēs
because of the
hardness of your
hearts suffered
you to put away
your wives:
but ^afrom the
beginning it
was not so.

9 And ^aI say unto
you, Whosoever
shall put away
his wife, except
it

and found one of
his fellowser-
vants, which
owed him an
hundred ³pence:
and he laid
hands on him,
and took *him*
by the throat,
saying, Pay
me that thou
owest.

29 And his
fellowservant
fell down at
his feet, and
besought him,
saying, Have
patience with
me, and I will
pay thee all.

30 And he would
not: but went
and cast him
into prison,
till he should
pay the debt.

31 So when his
fellowservants
saw what was
done, they were
very sorry,
and came and
told unto their
lord all that was
done.

32 Then his lord,
after that he
had called him,
said unto him,
O thou wicked
servant, I forgave
thee all that debt,
because thou
desiredst me:

33 Shouldst ^wnot
thou also have
had compassion
on thy fellowser-
vant, even as I
had pity on thee?

34 And his lord
was wroth, and
delivered him to
the tormentors,
till he should
pay all that was
due unto him.

35 So ^xlikewise
shall my heavenly
Father do also
unto you, if ye
from your hearts
forgive not every
one his brother
their trespasses.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Christ health
the sick: 3 he
answereth the
Pharisees
touching
divorcement: 16
he instructeth
how to attain
everlasting life,
etc.

AND it came to
pass, ^athat when
Jē'sus had
finished these
sayings, he
departed from
Gāl'ī-lee, and
came into the
coasts of Jū-dæ'a
beyond Jōr'dān;

2 And ^bgreat
multitudes
followed
him; and he
healed them
there.

3 ¶ The Phār'i-
sees also came
unto him, tempt-
ing him, and
saying unto
him, Is it law-
ful for a man
to put away
his wife for
every cause?

4 And he answered
and said unto
them, Have ye
not read, ^athat he
which made *them*
at the beginning
made them male
and female,
5 And said, ^aFor
this cause shall
a man leave
father and mother,
and shall cleave
to his wife: ^aand
they twain shall
be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they
are no more
twain, but one
flesh. What
therefore God
hath joined
together, let
not man put
asunder.

7 They say unto
him, ^aWhy did
Mō'sēs then
command to
give a writing
of divorcement,
and to put her
away?

8 He saith unto
them, Mō'sēs
because of the
hardness of your
hearts suffered
you to put away
your wives:
but ^afrom the
beginning it
was not so.

9 And ^aI say unto
you, Whosoever
shall put away
his wife, except
it

21

be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 ¶ His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, *All men* cannot receive this saying, *save they* to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from *their* mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and *there* be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 ¶ Then *there* were brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jē'sus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of *such* is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, one came and said unto him, *Good Master*, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there* is none good but one, *that is*, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jē'sus said, Thou *shalt* do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 Honour *thy* father and *thy* mother: and, *thou* shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jē'sus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, *go and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come *and* follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jē'sus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a *rich* man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard *it*, they

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 10.

1 Gen. 2. 18.
Prov. 5. 18, 19.
Prov. 18. 22.
Prov. 21. 19.
1 Tim. 4. 3.
1 Tim. 5. 11.

1 Cor. 7. 2, 7, 9, 17.

1 Cor. 7. 32, 34.
1 Cor. 9. 5, 15.

1 Mark 10. 13.
Luke 18. 15.

1 ch. 18. 3.
1 Pet. 2. 1, 2.

1 Luke 10. 25.

1 Sam. 2. 2.

1 Ex. 20. 13.
Deut. 5. 17.

1 Lev. 19. 3.
Prov. 30. 17.
ch. 15. 4.
Eph. 6. 1, 2.

1 Lev. 19. 18.
ch. 22. 30.
Mark 12. 31.
Rom. 13. 9.
Gal. 5. 11.
Jas. 2. 8.

1 Luke 12. 33.
Luke 16. 9.
Acts 2. 45.
Acts 4. 34.
1 Tim. 6. 18.

1 Job 31. 24-28.
Ps. 62. 10.
ch. 13. 22.
Mark 10. 24.
1 Cor. 1. 26.
1 Tim. 6. 9.

1 Gen. 13. 14.
Job 42. 2.
Jer. 32. 17.
Zech. 8. 6.
Mark 10. 27.
Luke 1. 37.
Heb. 7. 27.

1 Mark 10. 28.

1 Deut. 33. 9.
ch. 4. 20.
ch. 9. 9.
Mark 1. 17-20.
Luke 5. 11.

1 2 Cor. 5. 17.

1 Luke 22. 28.
1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.
Rev. 2. 26.

1 ch. 20. 16.
Mark 10. 31.

CHAP. 20.

1 The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.

1 Acts 17. 31.
1 Thess. 4. 16.

were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jē'sus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with *God* all things are possible.

27 ¶ Then *answered* Pē'tēr and said unto him, Behold, *we* have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jē'sus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in *the* regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye *also* shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el.

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But *many* that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Of the labourers in the vineyard. 17 Christ foretold his passion: 29 teacheth his disciples to be lowly, 29 and giveth sight to two blind men.

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a *penny* a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

8 So when *even* was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that *were* hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received *it*, they murmured against the Goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last ² have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take *that* thine *is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is ^b it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? ^c Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 So ^d the last shall be first, and the first last: ^e for many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ And ^f Jē'sus going up to Jē-ry'sā-lēm took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

18 Behold, ^g we go up to Jē-ry'sā-lēm: and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 And ^h shall deliver him to the Gēn'tiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify *him*: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 ¶ Then ⁱ came to him ^j the mother of Zēb'ē-dee's ^k children with her sons, worshipping *him*, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons ^l may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jē'sus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the ^m cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the ⁿ baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, ^o Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to ^p give, but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And ^q when the ten heard *it*, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jē'sus called them *unto him*, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gēn'tiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But ^r it shall not be so among you: but whosoever ^s will be great among you, let him be your minister;

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 20.

² Or, have continued one hour only.

^b Rom. 9. 21.

^c Deut. 15. 9.

Prov. 23. 6.

Jonah 4. 1.

ch. 6. 23.

Mark 7. 22.

^d ch. 8. 11, 12.

ch. 19. 30.

Mark 10. 31.

^e ch. 7. 13.

ch. 22. 14.

Luke 14. 24.

² Thess. 2.

13, 14.

^f John 12. 12.

^g ch. 13. 21.

^h ch. 27. 2.

John 18. 28.

Acts 3. 13.

ⁱ Mark 10. 35.

^j ch. 27. 56.

Mark 15. 40.

^k ch. 4. 21.

^l 1 Ki. 2. 19.

ch. 19. 28.

Mark 16. 19.

Jas. 4. 3.

^m Ps. 75. 8.

Jer. 25. 15.

ch. 26. 39.

Mark 14. 36.

Luke 22. 42.

John 18. 11.

ⁿ Luke 12. 50.

^o Acts 12. 2.

Rom. 8. 17.

² Cor. 1. 7.

^p ch. 25. 34.

^q Luke 22. 24.

^r 1 Pet. 5. 3.

^s ch. 23. 11.

Mark 9. 35.

Mark 10. 43.

^t ch. 18. 4.

^u John 13. 4.

Phil. 2. 7.

^v Luke 22. 27.

John 13. 14.

^w Job 33. 24.

Ps. 49. 7.

Isa. 53. 10.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 11. 51.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

^x ch. 26. 28.

^y Mark 10. 46.

CHAP. 21.

^a Mark 11. 1.

Luke 19. 29.

^b Zech. 14. 4.

^c Ps. 24. 1.

^d 2 Cor. 8. 9.

^e 1 Ki. 1. 33.

Isa. 62. 11.

Zech. 9. 9.

^f Mark 11. 4.

Luke 19. 29.

30.

^g 2 Ki. 9. 13.

^h Lev. 23. 40.

John 12. 13.

ⁱ Ps. 118. 25.

ch. 22. 42.

Mark 12. 35.

37.

Luke 18. 38.

Rom. 1. 3.

^j ch. 23. 39.

27 And ^t whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 Even ^u as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but ^v to minister, and to ^w give his life a ransom ^x for many.

29 And ^y as they departed from Jēr'ī-chō, a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jē'sus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* son of Dā'vid.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* son of Dā'vid.

32 And Jē'sus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jē'sus had compassion *on them*, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem upon an ass: 12 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple: 18 curseth the fig tree. 23 Parable of the two sons: 33 of the husbandmen.

AND ^a when they drew nigh unto Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and were come to Bēth'pha-gē, unto ^b the mount of Ol'ives, then sent Jē'sus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And if any *man* say ought unto you, ye shall say, The ^c Lord hath need ^d of them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, ^e saying,

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sī'ōn, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And ^f the disciples went, and did as Jē'sus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put ^g on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others ^h cut down branches from the trees, and strawed *them* in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, ⁱ Hō-sān'nā to the son of Dā'vid: ^j Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hō-sān'nā in the highest.

10 And ^k when he was come into Jē-ru'sā-lēm, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jē'sus the ^l prophet of Nāz'a-rēth of Gāl'ī-lee.

12 ¶ And ^m Jē'sus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the ⁿ moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written, ^o My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ^p ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And ^q the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hō-sān-nā to ^r the son of Dā'vid; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jē'sus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, ^s Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the city into ^t Bēth'ā-n'y; and he lodged there.

18 Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw ^u a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw ^v it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^w If ye have faith, and ^x doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig tree, ^y but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And ^z all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive,

23 ¶ And ^{aa} when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, ^{ab} By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And ^{ac} Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of Jōhn, whence

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 21.

^k ch. 2. 3.
Mark 11. 15.
Luke 19. 45.
John 12. 13.

^l ch. 2. 23.
Luke 7. 16.
John 6. 14.
John 7. 40.

^m Mal. 3. 1, 2.
Mark 11. 11.
John 2. 15.

ⁿ Deut. 14. 25.
^o Isa. 56. 7.

^p Jer. 7. 11.
Mark 11. 17.
Luke 19. 46.

^q Isa. 35. 5.
ch. 9. 35.
Acts 3. 1-9.

^r Isa. 11. 1.
^s Ps. 8. 2.
ch. 11. 25.

^t Mark 11. 11.
John 11. 18.

^u 1 one fig tree.
^v ch. 17. 20.
Luke 17. 6.

^w Jas. 1. 6.
^x 1 Cor. 13. 2.

^y ch. 7. 7.
Mark 11. 24.
Luke 11. 9.

^z Jas. 5. 16.
1 John 3. 22.
1 John 5. 14.

^{aa} Luke 20. 1.
^{ab} Ex. 2. 14.
Mark 11. 27.

^{ac} Acts 4. 7.
Acts 7. 27.
Job 5. 13.

^{ad} ch. 14. 5.
Mark 6. 20.
Luke 20. 6.
John 5. 35.

^{ae} John 10. 41, 42.
^{af} Luke 7. 20.

^{ag} Isa. 35. 8.
Jer. 6. 16.
ch. 3. 1.

^{ah} Luke 3. 12.
^{ai} Ps. 80. 9.
Song 8. 11.

^{aj} Isa. 5. 1.
Jer. 2. 21.
Mark 12. 1.

^{ak} Luke 20. 9.
^{al} ch. 25. 14.

^{am} Song 8. 11.
^{an} 2 Chr. 24. 21.

^{ao} 2 Chr. 26. 16.
Neh. 9. 26.
ch. 23. 34.

^{ap} Acts 7. 52.
1 Thess. 2. 15.
Heb. 11. 36.

^{aq} ch. 3. 17.
Mark 12. 6.

^{ar} Luke 20. 13.
John 1. 18, 34.
John 3. 16,

^{as} 35, 36.
Gal. 4. 4.
Heb. 1. 2.

^{at} Ps. 2. 8.
Heb. 1. 2.

^{au} Ps. 2. 2.
John 11. 53.
Acts 4. 27.

^{av} Acts 2. 23.
^{aw} Luke 20. 16.

^{ax} Deut. 4. 26.
Luke 21. 24.
Heb. 2. 3.

was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; ^b for all hold Jōhn as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jē'sus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jē'sus saith unto them, ^c Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For ^d Jōhn came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but ^e the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ Hear another parable: ^f There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, ^g and went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, ^h that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 And ⁱ the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all ^j he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, ^k This is the heir; ^l come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 And ^m they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They ⁿ say unto him, ^o He will

miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jē'sus saith unto them, ^a Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is ^a marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, ^a The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever ^a shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, ^a it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Phārīsees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they ^a took him for a prophet.

CHAPTER 22.

1 The marriage of the king's son. 21 Tribute to be paid to Cæsar. 23 Christ silenceth the Sadducees.

AND Jē'sus answered ^a and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: ^a my oxen and ^a my fatlings ^a are killed, and all things ^a are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they ^a made light of ^a it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And ^a the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth ^a his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were ^a not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and ^a gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 21.

^p Acts 13. 46.

Rom. 9. 1.

Rom. 10. 1.

Rom. 11. 1.

^q Ps. 118. 22.

Isa. 28. 16.

Mark 12. 10.

Acts 4. 11.

Eph. 2. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 6, 7.

^r 1 Tim. 3. 16.^s ch. 8. 12.^t Isa. 8. 14.

Zech. 12. 3.

^u Ps. 2. 9.

Isa. 60. 12.

Dan. 2. 44.

ch. 26. 24.

^v John 7. 40.

CHAP. 22.

^a Luke 14. 16.

Rev. 19. 7, 9.

^b Prov. 9. 2.^c Ps. 81. 11.^d 1 Thess. 2. 14.

15.

^e Isa. 10. 5-7.

Jer. 51. 20-23.

Dan. 9. 26.

Luke 19. 27.

^f ch. 10. 11.

Luke 20. 25.

Acts 13. 46.

^g ch. 13. 38.^h Zech. 3. 3, 4.

2 Cor. 5. 3.

Eph. 4. 24.

Col. 3. 10, 12.

Rev. 3. 4.

Rev. 16. 15.

Rev. 19. 8.

ⁱ Rom. 3. 19.^j ch. 8. 12.^k ch. 20. 16.^l Mark 12. 13.

Luke 20. 20.

¹ In value

seven pence

halfpenny.

ch. 20. 2.

² Or, inscription.^m ch. 17. 25.

Luke 23. 2.

Rom. 13. 7.

ⁿ Job 5. 13.^o ch. 3. 7.

ch. 16. 6.

Mark 12. 18.

Luke 20. 27.

Acts 4. 1.

^p Acts 23. 8.

1 Cor. 15. 12.

2 Tim. 2. 17.

^q Gen. 38. 8.

Deut. 25. 5.

^r seven.^r John 20. 9.^s Ps. 103. 20.

Zech. 3. 5.

1 Cor. 7. 29.

Rev. 5. 11.

Rev. 7. 1, 11.

^h which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he ^a was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast ^a him ^a into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For ^a many are called, but few ^a are chosen.

15 ¶ Then ^a went the Phārīsees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Hē-rō'dī-ans, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man*: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæ'sar, or not?

18 But Jē'sus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a ^a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose ^a is this image and ^a superscription?

21 They say unto him, Cæ'sar's. Then saith he unto them, ^a Render therefore unto Cæ'sar the things which are Cæ'sar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard *these words*, they ^a marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ The ^a same day came to him the Sād'du-cess, ^a which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, ^a Mō'ses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the ^a seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, ^a not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but ^a are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I ^e am the God of Ābrā-hām, and the God of Īśaac, and the God of Jā'cob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard *this*, they ^w were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ But when the Phārī-sees had heard that he had put the Sād'ducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, *which was* ^v a lawyer, asked *him a question*, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, *which is* the great commandment in the law?

37 Jē'sus said unto him, ^wThou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second *is* like unto it, ^xThou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 On ^ythese two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ While ^zthe Phārī-sees were gathered together, Jē'sus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son of Dā'vid*.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth Dā'vid ^ain spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The ^bLORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If Dā'vid then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 And ^cno man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any *man* from that day forth ask him any more *questions*.

CHAPTER 23.

Of the scribes and Pharisees' good doctrine, but evil examples of life.

THEN spake Jē'sus to the multitude, and to his disciples,
2 Saying, ^aThe scribes and the Phārī-sees sit in Mō'ses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for ^bthey say, and do not.

4 For ^cthey bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay *them* on men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But ^dall their works they do for to be seen of men: ^ethey make broad

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 22.

^t Ex. 3. 6. 10.

Mark 12. 26.

Luke 20. 37.

Acts 7. 32.

Heb. 11. 16.

^u ch. 7. 23.

^v Luke 10. 25.

^w Deut. 6. 5.

Deut. 10. 12.

Deut. 30. 6.

Prov. 23. 26.

Mark 12. 29.

^x Luke 10. 27.

^y Lev. 19. 18.

Mark 12. 31.

Rom. 13. 9.

Gal. 5. 14.

Jas. 2. 8.

^z ch. 7. 12.

1 Tim. 1. 5.

^a Mark 12. 35.

Luke 20. 41.

^b 2 Sam. 23. 2.

Acts 2. 30.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

^c Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 2. 34.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

Heb. 1. 13.

^d Luke 14. 6.

CHAP. 23.

^a Neh. 8. 4. 8.

Mal. 2. 7.

^b Rom. 2. 19.

^c Luke 11. 40.

Acts 15. 10.

Gal. 6. 13.

^d ch. 6. 1. 2.

^e Num. 15. 38.

Deut. 22. 12.

^f Mark 12. 38.

Luke 20. 46.

^g Jas. 3. 1.

^h Mal. 1. 6.

ⁱ ch. 20. 20.

^j Job 22. 20.

Prov. 15. 33.

Prov. 29. 23.

Dan. 4. 37.

Luke 14. 11.

Luke 18. 14.

^k Isa. 33. 14.

Luke 11. 52.

^l Ezek. 22. 25.

Mark 12. 40.

Luke 20. 47.

2 Tim. 3. 6.

Titus 1. 11.

^m Isa. 56. 10.

ch. 15. 14.

ⁿ ch. 5. 33.

^o Ex. 30. 29.

^p Or, debtor,

or, bound.

^q Ex. 29. 37.

^r 1 Ki. 8. 13.

2 Chr. 6. 2.

Pa. 25. 8.

Pa. 132. 14.

ch. 3. 33-37.

Jas. 5. 12.

^r Ps. 11. 4.

Isa. 66. 1.

ch. 5. 34.

Acts 7. 49.

Rev. 4. 2. 3.

^s Luke 11. 42.

^t anethon, dill.

their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 And ^slove the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rāb'bi, Rāb'bi.

8 But ^tbe not ye called Rāb'bi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no *man* your father upon the earth: ^ufor one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ.

11 But ^vhe that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And ^wwhosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ¶ But ^xwoe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sees, hypocrites! ^yfor ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, ^z*ye* blind guides, which say, ^aWhosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, ^bor the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is ^cguilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether ^dis greater, the gift, or ^ethe altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and ^fby him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by ^gthe throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Phārī-sees, hypocrites! ^hfor ye pay tithe of mint and ⁱanise and cummin, and

^a have omitted the weightier *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-ī-sees, hypocrites! ^u for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Phār'-ī-see, cleanse first that *which* ^v is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-ī-sees, hypocrites! ^w for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-ī-sees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ^x ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ^y ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye serpents, ye ^z generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 ¶ Wherefore, ^a behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and ^b some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and ^c some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city:

35 That ^d upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, ^e from the blood of righteous A'bel unto the blood of Zāch-a-ri'as son of Bār-a-chi'as, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 O Jē-ri/sā-lēm, Jē-ri/sā-lēm, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I ^f have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say,

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 23.

† 1 Sam. 15. 22.

Hos. 6. 6.

Micah 6. 8.

ch. 9. 13.

ch. 12. 7.

u Mark 7. 4.

Luke 11. 39.

v Isa. 55. 7.

Jer. 4. 14.

Jer. 13. 27.

Ezek. 18. 31.

Luke 6. 45.

2 Cor. 7. 1.

Titus 1. 15.

Heb. 10. 22.

w Acts 23. 3.

x Acts 7. 51.

1 Thess. 2. 15.

y Gen. 15. 16.

1 Thess. 2. 16.

z ch. 3. 7.

ch. 12. 34.

Luke 3. 7.

a ch. 21. 34.

Luke 11. 49.

b Acts 5. 40.

Acts 7. 58.

Acts 22. 19.

c 2 Cor. 11. 24.

d Rev. 18. 24.

e Gen. 4. 8.

1 John 3. 12.

f Deut. 32. 11.

g Ps. 118. 26.

ch. 21. 9.

CHAP. 24.

a Mark 13. 1.

Luke 21. 5.

b 1 Ki. 9. 7.

Jer. 5. 10.

Jer. 25. 18.

Dan. 9. 26.

Micah 3. 12.

Luke 19. 44.

c 1 Thess. 5. 1.

d Eph. 5. 6.

Col. 2. 8. 18.

2 Thess. 2. 3.

1 John 4. 1.

e Jer. 14. 14.

Jer. 23. 21.

John 5. 43.

Acts 5. 36. 37.

f Isa. 19. 2.

Hag. 2. 22.

Zech. 14. 13.

g Acts 4. 2. 3.

Acts 7. 59.

Acts 12. 1.

1 Pet. 4. 12.

Rev. 2. 10. 13.

h 2 Tim. 1. 15.

2 Tim. 4. 10.

16.

i Acts 20. 29.

2 Cor. 11. 13.

2 Pct. 2. 1.

1 John 2. 18.

26.

Jude 4.

j 1 Tim. 4. 1.

k Heb. 3. 6.

l Rom. 10. 18.

Col. 1. 6. 23.

m Dan. 9. 27.

Dan. 12. 11.

n Dan. 9. 23.

^u Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 24.

Destruction of the temple foretold.

AND ^a Jē'sus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jē'sus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, ^b There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Ol'ives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, ^c Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall* be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, ^d Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For ^e many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For ^f nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these *are* the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then ^g shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many ^h be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And ⁱ many false prophets shall rise, and ^j shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But ^k he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom ^l shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by ^m Dān'iel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (ⁿ whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Jū-dæ'a flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For ^o then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: ^p but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it* not.

24 For ^q there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; inasmuch that, ^r if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the secret chambers; believe *it* not.

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For ^s wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately ^t after the tribulation of those days ^u shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And ^v then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and ^w then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, ^x and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And ^y he shall send his angels ^z with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn ^a a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that ^b it is near, *even* at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, ^c This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven ^d and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 ¶ But ^e of that day and hour knoweth *no man*, no, not the angels of heaven, ^f but my Father only.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 24.

^o Ps. 69. 22-23.

Isa. 65. 12-15.

Isa. 66. 15,

16.

Dan. 9. 26.

Dan. 12. 1.

Joel 2. 2.

^p Isa. 65. 8, 9.

Zech. 14. 2, 3.

^q Deut. 13. 1.

2 Thess. 2. 9.

Rev. 13. 13.

^r Rom. 8. 28.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

1 Pet. 1. 5.

^s Job 39. 30.^t Dan. 7. 11.^u Isa. 13. 10.

Ezek. 32. 7.

Acts 2. 25.

Rev. 6. 12.

^v Dan. 7. 13.

Mark 13. 4.

^w Zech. 12. 12.^x Rev. 1. 7.^y 1 Cor. 15. 52.

1 Thess. 4. 10.

^z 1 Or. with a trumpet.

and a great voice.

^a Luke 21. 29.^b Or, he.

Jas. 5. 9.

^c ch. 16. 28.

ch. 23. 35.

^d Ps. 102. 26,

27.

Isa. 34. 4.

Isa. 51. 6.

Jer. 31. 35.

ch. 5. 18.

Mark 13. 31.

Luke 21. 33.

Heb. 1. 11.

2 Pet. 3. 7-12.

Rev. 6. 14.

^e Acts 1. 7.

1 Thess. 5. 2.

2 Pet. 3. 10.

^f Zech. 14. 7.^g Gen. 6. 3.

Gen. 7. 1.

Luke 17. 26.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

^h 1 Thess. 5. 6.

Rev. 3. 3.

Rev. 16. 15.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 4. 2.

Heb. 3. 5.

^j ch. 25. 34.

1 Tim. 4. 7, 8.

Rev. 16. 13.

^k Or, cut him off.^l Ps. 11. 6.

ch. 25. 30.

Luke 12. 46.

CHAP. 25.

^a John 3. 29.

Eph. 5. 29.

Rev. 19. 7.

Rev. 21. 2, 9.

^b ch. 13. 47.

ch. 22. 10.

^c 2 Tim. 3. 5.^d Song 5. 2.

ch. 26. 40, 43.

Rom. 13. 11.

Eph. 5. 14.

1 Thess. 5. 6.

37 But as the days of Nō'e were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For ^e as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Nō'e entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two *women shall be grinding at the mill*; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But ^f know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 ^g Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 ^h Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite *his* fellow-servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and in an hour that he is not aware of.

51 And shall ⁱ cut him asunder, and appoint *him* ^j his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The parable of the ten virgins; 14 of the talents, and the reward to those who improved them. 31 Of the last judgment.*

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the ^a bridegroom.

2 And ^b five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took ^c no oil with them: 4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they ^d all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight ^ethere was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and ^ftrimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are ¹gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, *Not so*; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the ^gdoor was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, ^hLord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, ⁱI know you not.

13 ^jWatch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ For ^kthe kingdom of heaven is as ^la man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five ²talents, to another two, and to another one; ^mto every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and ⁿtraded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid ^ohis lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: *thou* hast been faithful over a few things, ^pI will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into ^qthe joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; *thou* hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 25.

^e Ps. 50. 3-6.
Luke 13. 25.
1 Thess. 4. 16.

^f Luke 12. 35.

¹ Or, going out.

^g Luke 13. 25.

^h ch. 7. 21.

ⁱ Ps. 5. 5.

Hab. 1. 13.
John 9. 31.

^j ch. 24. 42.

Mark 13. 33.

Luke 21. 36.

1 Cor. 16. 13.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

Rev. 16. 15.

^k Luke 19. 12.

^l ch. 21. 33.

2 A talent is

1877. 10s.

^m Rom. 12. 6.

1 Cor. 12. 7.

Eph. 4. 11.

ⁿ Prov. 3. 14.

1 Pet. 4. 10.

^o Phil. 2. 21.

^p ch. 24. 47.

Luke 12. 44.

Luke 22. 29.

Rev. 2. 10.

26-29.

Rev. 3. 21.

Rev. 21. 7.

^q Acts 2. 28.

Heb. 12. 2.

2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Pet. 1. 8.

^r Luke 8. 18.

John 13. 2.

1 Cor. 15. 10.

2 Cor. 6. 1.

^s Zech. 14. 5.

Acts 1. 11.

Acts 3. 21.

Acts 17. 31.

Phil. 2. 9. 10.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

Heb. 9. 28.

Jude 14.

Rev. 1. 7.

^t Rom. 14. 10.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

Rev. 20. 12.

^u Ps. 1. 5.

Ps. 50. 3-5.

Ezek. 20. 38.

Ezek. 34. 17.

Mal. 3. 18.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 13. 49.

^v Luke 12. 32.

Rom. 8. 17.

1 Cor. 6. 9.

Gal. 5. 21.

Eph. 5. 5.

1 Pet. 1. 4. 9.

1 Pet. 3. 9.

Rev. 21. 7.

^w 1 Cor. 2. 9.

Heb. 11. 16.

^x Isa. 58. 7.

Ezek. 18. 7.

2 Tim. 1. 16.

Jas. 1. 27.

^y Heb. 13. 2.

3 John 5.

^z Jas. 2. 15.

^a 2 Tim. 1. 16.

^b Prov. 14. 31.

Prov. 19. 17.

Heb. 6. 10.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that* is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give *it* unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For ^runto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When ^sthe Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And ^tbefore him shall be gathered all nations; and ^uhe shall separate *them* one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, ^vinherit the kingdom ^wprepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For ^xI was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: ^yI was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 ^zNaked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: ^aI was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed *thee*? or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee*?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^bInasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them

on the left hand, ^c Depart from me, ye cursed, into ^d everlasting fire, prepared for ^e the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, ^f Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.

46 And ^g these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into ^h life eternal.

CHAPTER 26.

3 The rulers conspire against Christ: 14 Judas sell-eth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover.

AND it came to pass, when Jē'sus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 ^a Ye know that after two days is *the feast* of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 Then ^b assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Cā'ja-phās,

4 And consulted that they might take Jē'sus by subtilty, and kill *him*.

5 But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ Now ^c when Jē'sus was ^d in Bēth'ā-n'y, in the house of Si'mon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat *at meat*.

8 But ^e when his disciples saw *it*, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose *is* this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jē'sus understood *it*, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For ^f ye have the poor always with you; but ^g me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, ^h Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 25.

^c Ps. 6. 8.^d ch. 13. 40.^e 2 Pet. 2. 4.

Jude 6.

^f Prov. 14. 31.

Prov. 17. 5.

Zech. 2. 8.

Acts 9. 5.

^g Dan. 12. 2.

John 5. 20.

Rom. 2. 7.

Rev. 14. 11.

Rev. 20. 10.

15.

^h Rev. 3. 21.

Rev. 7. 15.

CHAP. 26.

^a Mark 14. 1.

Luke 22. 1.

John 13. 1.

^b Ps. 2. 2.

John 11. 47.

Acts 4. 25.

^c Mark 14. 3.

John 11. 1. 2.

John 12. 3.

^d ch. 21. 17.^e John 12. 4.^f Deut. 15. 11.

John 12. 8.

^g John 13. 23.

John 14. 19.

John 16. 5.

28.

John 17. 11.

^h Mark 13. 10.

Luke 24. 47.

Rom. 1. 8.

Rom. 10. 18.

ⁱ Mark 14. 10.

Luke 22. 3.

John 13. 2.

^j ch. 10. 4.^k Zech. 11. 12.

ch. 27. 3.

^l Ex. 12. 6.

Lev. 23. 5, 6.

^m Ps. 41. 9.

Luke 22. 21.

John 13. 18.

ⁿ Gen. 3. 15.

Ps. 22. 1.

Isa. 53. 1.

Dan. 9. 26.

Acts 20. 22.

1 Cor. 15. 3.

^o ch. 18. 7.

ch. 27. 3-5.

Mark 14. 21.

John 17. 12.

^p Luke 24. 30.

1 Cor. 11. 23.

1 Many Greek copies have, gave thanks.

^q 1 Cor. 10. 16.^r Ex. 24. 8.

Lev. 17. 11.

Mark 14. 24.

Luke 22. 20.

Heb. 9. 14-22.

^s Jer. 31. 31.^t Rom. 5. 15.

Heb. 9. 22.

^u Acts 10. 41.^v Mark 14. 25.

2 Or, psalm.

^w John 16. 32.^x ch. 11. 6.^y Zech. 13. 7.

the whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ Then one of the twelve, called ^j Jū'das Is-cār'iot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said *unto them*, ^k What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ Now ^l the first *day* of the *feast* of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jē'sus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jē'sus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He ^m that dipperth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth ⁿ as it is written of him: but ^o woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Jū'das, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 ¶ And as they were eating, ^p Jē'sus took bread, and ^q blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; ^r this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

28 For ^s this is my blood ^t of the new testament, which is shed ^u for many for the remission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, ^v until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

30 And ^w when they had sung an ^x hymn, they went out into the mount of Ol'ives.

31 Then saith Jē'sus unto them, ^y All ye shall ^z be offended because of me this night: for it is written, ^a I will

smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, ^z I will go before you into Gal'lee.

33 Pē'tēr answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, *yet* will I never be offended.

34 Jē'sus said unto him, ^a Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Pē'tēr said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ Then ^b cometh Jē'sus with them unto a place called Gēth-sēm'a-nē, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Pē'tēr and ^c the two sons of Zēb'e-dee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, ^d My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and ^e watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and ^f prayed, saying, ^g O my Father, if it be possible, ^h let this cup pass from me: nevertheless ⁱ not as I will, but as thou *wilt*.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Pē'tēr, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 ^j Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ And ^k while he yet spake, lo, Jū'das, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jē'sus,

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 26.

^z ch. 28. 7.

Mark 16. 7.

^a Luke 22. 34.

John 13. 38.

^b John 18. 1.

^c ch. 4. 21.

^d Job 6. 2-4.

Ps. 88. 1-7,

14-16.

Isa. 53. 10.

John 12. 27.

^e 1 Pet. 5. 8.

^f Mark 14. 36.

Luke 22. 42.

Heb. 5. 7.

^g John 12. 27.

^h ch. 20. 22.

John 18. 11.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 15. 26.

John 5. 30.

John 6. 38.

Rom. 15. 3.

Phil. 2. 8.

^j Mark 13. 33.

Mark 14. 38.

Luke 22. 40.

1 Cor. 16. 13.

Eph. 6. 18.

1 Pet. 4. 7.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

Rev. 16. 15.

^k Mark 14. 43.

Luke 22. 47.

John 18. 3.

Acts 1. 16.

^l 2 Sam. 20. 9.

³ Companion.

Ps. 41. 9.

Ps. 55. 13.

^m John 18. 10.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 4. 12.

^o Gen. 9. 6.

Rev. 13. 10.

^p 2 Ki. 6. 17.

Ps. 91. 11.

Dan. 7. 10.

^q Isa. 53. 7.

Dan. 9. 26.

^r Lam. 4. 20.

Acts 2. 23.

^s John 18. 15.

^t Mark 14. 53.

Luke 22. 54.

John 18. 13.

^u 1 Ki. 21. 10.

Ps. 27. 12.

^v Deut. 19. 15.

^w ch. 27. 40.

John 2. 19.

^z Isa. 53. 7.

ch. 27. 12.

^y Lev. 5. 1.

1 Sam. 14. 24.

^z Ps. 110. 1.

Dan. 7. 13.

John 1. 51.

Rom. 14. 10.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

Rev. 1. 7.

^a Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 7. 55.

^b 2 Ki. 18. 37.

2 Ki. 19. 1.

Job 1. 20.

Isa. 38. 21,

22.

and said, Hail, master; ¹ and kissed him.

50 And Jē'sus said unto him, ³ Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jē'sus, and took him.

51 And, behold, ^m one of them which were with Jē'sus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jē'sus unto him, ⁿ Put up again thy sword into his place: ^o for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me ^p more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But how then shall ^r the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jē'sus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the ^r scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then ^s all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ And ^t they that had laid hold on Jē'sus led *him* away to Cā'ja-phās the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Pē'tēr followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jē'sus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though ^u many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the last came ^v two false witnesses,

61 And said, This *fellow* said, ^w I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what *is* it *which* these witness against thee?

63 But ^x Jē'sus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, ^y I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, ^z Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man ^a sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest ^b rent his

clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, ^c He is guilty of death.

67 Then ^d did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and ^e others smote him with ^f the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, ^g Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ Now Pē'tēr sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jē'sus of Galī-lee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Pē'tēr, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Pē'tēr remembered the word of Jē'sus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and ^h wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Christ delivered bound to Pilate. 3 Judas hangeth himself. 21 Christ is mocked. 33 crucified, 39 and reviled. 51 The astonishing events which attended his death, etc.

WHEN the morning was come, all ^a the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jē'sus to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and ^b delivered him to Pōn'ti-us Pī'lāte the governor.

3 ¶ Then ^c Jū'das, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, ^d and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 26.

^c Lev. 24. 16.
John 19. 7.
Acts 2. 23.
Acts 3. 15.
Acts 7. 52.
1 Thess. 2. 14, 15.

^d Num. 12. 14.
Deut. 23. 9.
Job 30. 10.
Isa. 50. 6.
Isa. 52. 14.
Isa. 53. 3.
ch. 27. 30.
Mark 14. 65.
Mark 15. 19.
Luke 18. 32.

^e Micah 5. 1.
Luke 22. 63.

^f Or, rods.

^g Mark 14. 65.
^h 2 Sam. 12. 13.
Zech. 12. 10.
2 Cor. 7. 10.
Gal. 6. 1.

CHAP. 27.

^a Ps. 2. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
Luke 22. 66.
Luke 23. 1.
John 18. 28.

^b ch. 20. 19.
Acts 3. 13.
1 Thess. 2. 14.

^c Job 20. 5.
ch. 25. 14.
Mark 14. 10, 11.
43-46.
Luke 22. 2-6.
47, 48.
2 Cor. 7. 10.

^d 2 Sam. 17. 23.
Acts 1. 18.

^e Zech. 11. 12.

^f Or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.

^g Mark 15. 2.
Luke 23. 3.
John 18. 33.

^h John 18. 37.
1 Tim. 6. 13.

ⁱ Isa. 53. 7.
ch. 26. 64.
John 19. 9.
1 Pet. 2. 23.

^j ch. 26. 62.
John 19. 10.

^k Mark 15. 6.
Luke 23. 17.
John 18. 39.
Acts 25. 9.

^l Acts 7. 9.

^m Job 33. 15.

ⁿ Mark 15. 11.
Luke 23. 18.
John 18. 40.
Acts 3. 14.

^o Deut. 21. 6.

^p Num. 35. 33.
Deut. 19. 10.
Joshua 2. 19.
2 Sam. 1. 16.
2 Sam. 3. 28.
1 Ki. 2. 32.
Ezek. 22. 2-4.
Acts 5. 23.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jēr'e-m'y the prophet, saying, ^a And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, ^b whom they of the children of Is'ra-el did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, and the Lord appointed me.

11 And Jē'sus stood before the governor: and ^c the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jē'sus said unto him, ^d Thou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, ^e he answered nothing.

13 Then said Pī'lāte unto him, ^f Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 Now ^g at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Bā-rāb'bas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pī'lāte said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Bā-rāb'bas, or Jē'sus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for ^h envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in ⁱ a dream because of him.

20 But ^j the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Bā-rāb'bas, and destroy Jē'sus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Bā-rāb'bas.

22 Pī'lāte saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jē'sus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pī'lāte saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, ^k he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, ^l His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ Then released he Bā-rāb/bas unto them; and when ^phe had scourged Jē'sus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jē'sus into the ²common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and ^qput on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And ^rwhen they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And ^sthey spit upon him, and took the reed, and ^tsmote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 And ^uas they came out, ^vthey found a man of Cŷ-rē'nē, Si'mon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Gōl'gō-thā, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ They ^wgave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, ^xThey parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JĒ'SUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then ^ythere were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And ^zthey that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, ^aThou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others: himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Īs'ra-ēl, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 He ^btrusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 The ^cthieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 27.

^p Isa. 53. 5.
Mark 15. 15.
John 19. 1.

² Or, govern-
or's house.

^q Luke 23. 11.

^r Ps. 35. 15, 16.
Ps. 69. 19.
Isa. 49. 7.
Isa. 53. 3.
Jer. 20. 7.
Heb. 12. 2, 3.

^s Job 30. 10.
Isa. 50. 6.
Isa. 52. 14.
Mark 15. 19.
Luke 18. 32.

^t Micah 5. 1.
Mark 15. 19.
Luke 22. 63.

^u Isa. 53. 7.
ch. 20. 19.
ch. 21. 39.
Mark 15. 20.
Luke 23. 26.
John 19. 16, 17.

^v Num. 15. 35.
1 Ki. 21. 13.
Acts 7. 58.
Heb. 13. 12.

^w Mark 15. 21.

^x Ps. 69. 21.

^y Ps. 22. 18.

^z Isa. 53. 12.
Mark 15. 27.
Luke 23. 32.
John 19. 18.

^a Ps. 22. 7.
Ps. 109. 25.

^b ch. 26. 61.
John 2. 19.

^c Ps. 22. 8.

^d Luke 23. 39.

^e Isa. 50. 3.
Amos 8. 9.

^f Heb. 5. 7.

^g Ps. 22. 1.

^h Ps. 69. 21.
John 19. 20.

ⁱ Ex. 26. 31.
2 Chr. 3. 14.
Mark 15. 38.
Luke 23. 45.
Eph. 2. 14, 18.
Heb. 6. 19.
Heb. 10. 19, 20.

^j Ex. 19. 18.
Ps. 18. 7.

^k Ps. 68. 20.

^l Ex. 20. 18, 19.
Mark 15. 39.
Luke 23. 47.

^m Luke 8. 2.

ⁿ Mark 15. 40.

^o Mark 15. 42.
Luke 24. 50.
John 19. 38.

^p Isa. 53. 9.

45 Now ^efrom the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jē'sus ^fcried with a loud voice, saying, Ē'lī, Ē'lī, lā'mā sā-bach-thā'nī? that is to say, ^gMy God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard ^hthat, said, This man calleth for Ē-lī'as.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, ⁱand filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Ē-lī'as will come to save him.

50 ¶ Jē'sus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, ^jthe veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and ^kthe earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and ^lmany bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now ^mwhen the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jē'sus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, ⁿwhich followed Jē'sus from Gāl'ī-lee, ministering unto him:

56 Among ^owhich was Mā'rŷ Māg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'rŷ the mother of James and Jō'sēs, and the mother of Zēb'e-dee's children.

57 When ^pthe even was come, there came a rich man of Ār-ī-mā-thē'a, named Jō'seph, who also himself was Jē'sus' disciple:

58 He went to Pī'lāte, and begged the body of Jē'sus. Then Pī'lāte commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Jō'seph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And ^qlaid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mā'rŷ Māg-da-lē'nē, and the other Mā'rŷ, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Phār'ī-sees came together unto Pī'lāte,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that ^adeceiver said, while he was yet alive, ^aAfter three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, ^asealing the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Christ's resurrection declared: 9 he appeareth to the women, 16 and to his disciples, 18 and cometh them to teach and baptize.

IN the ^aend of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mā'rŷ Māg-dā-lē'nē ^band the other Mā'rŷ to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there ¹was a great earthquake: for ^cthe angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His ^dcountenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, ^eFear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jē'sus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, as ^fhe said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead: and, behold, he ^ggoeth before you into Gāl'i-lee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 27.

g Ps. 2. 1-6.
Luke 24. 3.
John 7. 12.
Acts 4. 27, 28.
2 Cor. 6. 8.
r ch. 16. 21.
ch. 17. 23.
ch. 20. 19.
ch. 26. 61.
Mark 8. 31.
s Dan. 6. 17.

CHAP. 28.

a ch. 12. 1, 2,
5, 8.
Mark 16. 1.
Luke 23. 54,
56.
b ch. 27. 56.
1 Or, had been.
c Mark 16. 5.
Luke 24. 4.
John 20. 12.
d Dan. 10. 6.
ch. 17. 2.
Rev. 10. 1.
Rev. 18. 1.
e Rev. 1. 17.
f ch. 12. 40.
ch. 16. 21.
ch. 17. 23.
ch. 20. 19.
g ch. 26. 32.
Mark 16. 7.
h Mark 16. 9.
John 20. 14.
Rev. 1. 17, 18.
i Rom. 8. 29.
Heb. 2. 11.
j ch. 26. 32.
Mark 15. 41.
Mark 16. 7.
k Dan. 7. 13.
Eph. 1. 21.
Phil. 2. 9.
1 Pet. 3. 22.
Rev. 17. 14.
2 Or, make
disciples, or,
Christians of
all nations.
Ps. 22. 27.
Isa. 49. 6, 22.
Isa. 52. 10.
Hos. 2. 23.
Micah 4. 2.
Mal. 1. 11.
Luke 24. 47.
Col. 1. 23.
l Acts 2. 42.

the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, ^aJē'sus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jē'sus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell ^bmy brethren that they go into Gāl'i-lee, and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Gāl'i-lee, into a mountain ^cwhere Jē'sus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jē'sus came and spake unto them, saying, ^dAll power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 ¶ Go ye therefore, and ²teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Hō'iŷ Ghost:

20 ¹Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. MARK.

CHAPTER 1.

1 John Baptist's office. 9 Jesus baptized: 12 he is tempted, 14 preacheth, 16 calleth Peter and others, 32 and cureth many.

THE beginning of the gospel of Jē'sus Christ, ^athe Son of God; 2 As it is written in the prophets, ^bBehold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The ^cvoice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

A. D. 26.
ending.

CHAP. 1.

a Ps. 2. 7.
Luke 1. 35.
John 1. 34.
Rom. 8. 3.
1 John 4. 15.
b Mal. 3. 1.
c Isa. 40. 3.
Luke 3. 4.
John 1. 15, 23.
1 Or, unto.
d Lev. 11. 22.
e Acts 13. 25.

4 Jōhn did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance ¹for the remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Jū-dæ'a, and they of Jē-rŷ'sā-lēm, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jōr'dān, confessing their sins.

6 And Jōhn was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat ^alocusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, ^cThere

cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I ^findeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you ^gwith the Hō'ly Ghōst.

9 And ^hit came to pass in those days, that Jē'sus came from Nāz'a-rēth of Gāl'i-lee, and was baptized of Jōhn in Jōr'dan.

10 And ⁱstraightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens ^jopened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, *saying*, ^kThou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 And ^limmediately the spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Sā'tan; and was with the wild beasts; ^mand the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that Jōhn was put in prison, Jē'sus came into Gāl'i-lee, ⁿpreaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, ^oThe time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 Now ^pas he walked by the sea of Gāl'i-lee, he saw Sī'mon and Ān'drew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jē'sus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway ^qthey forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And ^rwhen he had gone a little farther thence, he saw Jāmes the son of Zēb'e-dee, and Jōhn his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zēb'e-dee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 And ^sthey went into Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And ^tthey were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And ^uthere was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; ^vwhat have we to do with thee, thou Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the ^wHoly One of God.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 1.

^f Acts 11. 16.^g Acts 19. 4.^h Isa. 44. 3.ⁱ Joel 2. 28.^j Acts 2. 4.^k Acts 10. 45.^l 1 Cor. 12. 13.^m Matt. 3. 13.ⁿ Luke 3. 21.^o John 1. 32.^p 2 Or, cloven,^q or, rent.^r Ps. 2. 7.^s Matt. 3. 17.^t 2 Pet. 1. 17.^u Matt. 4. 1.^v Luke 4. 1.^w Matt. 4. 11.^x 1 Tim. 2. 16.^y Matt. 4. 23.^z Ps. 110. 3.^a Dan. 2. 44.^b Dan. 9. 25.^c Gal. 4. 4.^d Eph. 1. 10.^e Matt. 4. 18.^f Luke 5. 4.^g John 1. 35, 44.^h Matt. 19. 27.ⁱ Luke 5. 11.^j Matt. 4. 21.^k r Matt. 4. 13.^l Luke 4. 31.^m Matt. 7. 23.ⁿ Matt. 12. 43.^o ch. 5. 2.^p ch. 7. 25.^q ch. 9. 25.^r Luke 4. 33.^s 2 Sam. 16. 10.^t 2 Sam. 19. 22.^u Joel 3. 4.^v Matt. 8. 29.^w ch. 5. 7.^x Luke 4. 34.^y John 2. 4.^z Ps. 16. 10.^a Luke 4. 34.^b Acts 2. 31.^c Jas. 2. 19.^d ch. 9. 20.^e Matt. 8. 14.^f Luke 4. 38.^g Ps. 103. 3.^h Luke 4. 40.ⁱ ch. 3. 12.^j Luke 4. 41.^k Acts 16. 17.^l 3 Or, to say^m that theyⁿ knew him.^o b Luke 4. 42.^p c Ps. 69. 1.^q Matt. 20.^r 38-44.^s ch. 14. 32-39.^t Heb. 5. 7.^u d Luke 4. 43.^v e Isa. 61. 1.^w John 16. 23.^x John 17. 4.^y f Matt. 4. 23.^z Luke 4. 44.^a John 9. 4.^b 2 Tim. 4. 2.^c g Gen. 3. 15.^d h Num. 12.

10-15.

^e Deut. 24. 8. 9.^f 2 Sam. 3. 29.^g 2 Ki. 5. 5-27.^h Matt. 8. 2.ⁱ Matt. 11. 5.^j Luke 5. 12.^k Gen. 18. 14.^l Jer. 32. 17.^m j Heb. 2. 17.ⁿ Heb. 4. 15.

25 And Jē'sus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit ^whad torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, inso-much that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine ^{is} this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Gāl'i-lee.

29 And ^xforthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Sī'mon and Ān'drew, with Jāmes and Jōhn.

30 But Sī'mon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; ^yand immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And ^zat even, when the sun did set, ^athey brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and ^bsuffered not the devils ³to speak, because they knew him.

35 And ^cin the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and ^dthere prayed.

36 And Sī'mon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, ^eLet us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for ^ftherefore came I forth.

39 And ^ghe preached in their synagogues throughout all Gāl'i-lee, and ^hcast out devils.

40 And ⁱthere came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst ^jmake me clean.

41 And Jē'sus, ^kmoved with compassion, put forth ^{his} hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou

say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things ^k which Mō'ses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 But ^lhe went out, and began to publish ⁱit much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jē'sus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: ^mand they came to him from every quarter.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Christ followed by multitudes: 18 excuseth his disciples for not fasting, etc.

AND again ^ahe entered into Cā-pēr'na-ūm after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, no, not so much as about the door: and he ^bpreached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jē'sus ^csaw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, ^d"Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? ^ewho can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately ^fwhen Jē'sus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

9 Whether ^git is easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that ^hthe Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And ⁱimmediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 And ^jhe went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 And ^kas he passed by, he saw

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 1.

^k Lev. 14. 3.

4, 10.

^l Luke 5. 14.^l Luke 5. 15.^m ch. 2. 13.

CHAP. 2.

^a Matt. 9. 1.
Luke 5. 18.^b Isa. 61. 1.
Matt. 5. 2.
ch. 6. 2.Luke 8. 1.
Eph. 2. 17.
Heb. 2. 3.^c Gen. 22. 12.
Heb. 4. 13.^d Ps. 103. 3.
Isa. 53. 11.^e Job 14. 4.
Ps. 130. 4.
Isa. 43. 25.
Rom. 8. 33.^f 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chr. 29. 17.Ps. 7. 9.
Ps. 139. 1.
Jer. 17. 10.Matt. 9. 4.
Heb. 4. 13.
Rev. 2. 23.^g Matt. 9. 5.^h Isa. 53. 11.
Dan. 7. 13.ⁱ Ps. 33. 9.^j Matt. 9. 9.^k Luke 5. 27.

1 Or, at the place where the custom was received.

^l Matt. 9. 10.^m Isa. 65. 5.ⁿ Matt. 9. 12, 13.Matt. 18. 11.
Luke 5. 31, 32.Luke 15. 7.
Luke 19. 10.

1 Tim. 1. 15.

^o Matt. 9. 14.
Luke 5. 33.^p Song 1. 4.^q Ps. 45.
Isa. 54. 5.Matt. 22. 2.
John 3. 29.2 Cor. 11. 2.
Eph. 5. 25, 32.Rev. 19. 7.
Rev. 21. 1.² Or, raw, or, unwrought.
Matt. 9. 16.^r Matt. 12. 1.
Luke 6. 1.^s Deut. 23. 25.^t 1 Sam. 21. 6.^u Ex. 25. 30.
Ex. 29. 32, 33.
Lev. 24. 9.

Lē'vi the son of Āl-phæ'us sitting ¹at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 And ¹it came to pass, that, as Jē'sus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jē'sus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when ^mthe scribes and Phār'i-sees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jē'sus heard *it*, he saith unto them, ⁿThey that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

18 And ^othe disciples of Jōhn and of the Phār'i-sees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of Jōhn and of the Phār'i-sees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jē'sus said unto them, Can the children of ^pthe bridechamber fast, while the ^qbridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of ²new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And ^rit came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, ^sto pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Phār'i-sees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read ^twhat Dā'vid did, when he had need, and was an hungry, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Ā-bi'a-thār the high priest, and did eat the shew-bread, ^uwhich is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:
28 Therefore ^vthe Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Christ healeth the withered hand: ¹³ he chooseth twelve apostles.

AND ^ahe entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.
2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.
3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, ¹Stand forth.
4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.
5 And when he had looked round about on them with ^banger, being grieved for the ²hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.
6 And ^cthe Phar'isees went forth, and straightway took counsel with ^dthe Hē-rō'di-ans against him, how they might destroy him.
7 But Jē'sus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Gāl'i-lee followed him, ^eand from Jū-dē-ā,
8 And from Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and from i-dy-mē-ā, and from beyond Jōr-dān; and they about Tyre and Si'dōn, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.
9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.
10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they ³pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.
11 And ^funclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, ^gThou art the Son of God.
12 And ^hhe straitly charged them that they should not make him known.
13 And ⁱhe goeth up into a mountain, and calleth *unto him* whom he would: and they came unto him.
14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,
15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 2.
^v Matt. 12. 8.
Eph. 1. 20, 21.
1 Pet. 3. 22.

CHAP. 3.
^a Matt. 12. 9.
Luke 6. 6.
¹ Arise, stand forth in the midst.
Dan. 6. 10.
Phil. 1. 14.
^b 1 Ki. 19. 10.
Ps. 69. 9.
Ps. 119. 122.
ch. 11. 15-17.
John 2. 14-17.
² Or, blindness.
^c Matt. 12. 14.
^d Matt. 22. 16.
^e Luke 6. 17.
³ Or, rushed.
^f Matt. 9. 31.
ch. 1. 23.
ch. 5. 5-7.
Luke 4. 41.
^g Matt. 4. 3, 6.
Matt. 8. 29.
Matt. 14. 33.
ch. 1. 1.
Luke 8. 28.
Acts 16. 17.
^h Matt. 12. 16.
ch. 1. 25, 34.
Luke 4. 41.
ⁱ Matt. 10. 1.
Luke 6. 12.
Luke 9. 1.
^j John 1. 42.
^k Isa. 58. 1.
^l Luke 6. 16.
Acts 1. 13.
Jude 1.
⁴ Or, home.
^m ch. 6. 31.
⁵ Or, kinsmen.
John 7. 5.
John 10. 20.
ⁿ Matt. 9. 34.
Matt. 10. 25.
Matt. 12. 24.
Luke 11. 15.
John 7. 20.
John 8. 48, 52.
^o Matt. 12. 25.
Luke 11. 17-20.
^p Isa. 49. 24.
Matt. 12. 29.
^q Matt. 12. 31.
Luke 12. 10.
Heb. 6. 4-8.
Heb. 10. 26-31.
1 John 5. 16.
^r Matt. 25. 46.
ch. 12. 40.
Acts 7. 51.
2 Thess. 1. 9.
Heb. 6. 4.
Jude 7. 13.
^s Matt. 12. 46.
Luke 8. 19.
^t Matt. 13. 55.
ch. 6. 3.
John 7. 3.
^u Deut. 33. 9.
Rom. 8. 29.
Heb. 2. 11.

16 And Si'mon ¹he surnamed Pē-tēr;
17 And Jāmes the son of Zēb'e-dee, and Jōhn the brother of Jāmes; and he surnamed them Bō-ān-ēr' ges, which is, ²The sons of thunder:
18 And Ān'drew, and Phī'l'p, and Bār-thōl'ō-mew, and Māt'thew, and Thōm'as, and Jāmes the son of Āl-phā'e'us, and ³Thād-dae'us, and Si'mon the Cā'nāan-ite,
19 And Jū'das Īs-cār'ot, which also betrayed him: and they went ⁴into an house.
20 And the multitude cometh together again, ⁵so that they could not so much as eat bread.
21 And when his ⁶friends heard of *it*, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.
22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jē-ru'sā-lēm said, ⁷He hath Bē-ēl'ze-būb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.
23 And ⁸he called them *unto him*, and said unto them in parables, How can Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan?
24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.
26 And if Sā'tan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.
27 No ⁹man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.
28 Verily ¹⁰I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:
29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Hō'l'y Ghōst hath ¹¹never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:
30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.
31 ¶ There ¹²came then his breth'ren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.
32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, ¹³thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.
33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?
34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, ¹⁴Behold my mother and my breth'ren!
35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 4.

A. D. 31.

1 *The parable of the sower: 14 the meaning thereof.*
 26 *Of the seed growing secretly, etc.*

AND ^ahe began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, ^band said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Harken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, and ^cdid yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve ^dasked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the ^emystery of the kingdom of God: but unto ^fthem that are without, all ^{these} things are done in parables:

12 That ^gseeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and ^{their} sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The ^hsower soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, ⁱSā'tan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have ^jno root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution

CHAP. 4.

^a Matt. 13. 1.

Luke 8. 4.

^b ch. 12. 38.^c John 15. 5.

Col. 1. 6.

^d Prov. 2. 1.

Prov. 4. 7.

Prov. 15. 20.

Matt. 13. 10.

Luke 8. 9.

^e 1 Cor. 2. 10.^f 1 Cor. 1. 18.

1 Cor. 5. 12.

Col. 4. 5.

1 Thess. 4. 12.

1 Tim. 3. 7.

^g Isa. 6. 9.

Isa. 44. 18.

Jer. 5. 21.

Matt. 13. 14.

Luke 8. 10.

John 12. 40.

Acts 28. 26.

Rom. 11. 8.

^h Matt. 13. 10.

Eph. 3. 8.

1 Pet. 1. 23.

25.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 2. 11.

2 Cor. 4. 4.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

^j Job 27. 10.^k Ps. 52. 7.

Prov. 23. 5.

Eccl. 5. 14.

Luke 18. 24.

Acts 5. 1.

1 Tim. 6. 9.

17.

Titus 1. 11.

^l Rom. 7. 4.

2 Cor. 5. 17.

2 Pet. 1. 4.

^m Matt. 5. 15.

Luke 8. 16.

Luke 11. 33.

¹ The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as at Matt. 5. 15.ⁿ Matt. 10. 26.

Luke 12. 2.

Acts 4. 20.

1 John 1. 2.

^o Matt. 11. 15.^p 1 John 4. 1.^q Matt. 7. 2.

Luke 6. 38.

2 Cor. 9. 6.

^r Matt. 13. 12.

Matt. 25. 23.

Luke 8. 18.

Luke 19. 26.

^s Matt. 3. 2.

Matt. 4. 17.

Matt. 13. 24.

² Or, ripe.

Eph. 4. 13.

^t Rev. 14. 15.

Lam. 2. 13.

Matt. 11. 10.

Matt. 13. 31.

Luke 13. 18.

Acts 2. 41.

Acts 4. 4.

Acts 5. 14.

Acts 19. 20.

^u Mal. 1. 11.

Rev. 11. 15.

^w Matt. 13. 34.

John 16. 12.

ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and ^kthe deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ^lground; such as hear the word, and receive ^{it}, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 ¶ And ^mhe said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under ¹a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 For ⁿthere is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If ^oany man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, ^pTake heed what ye hear: ^qwith what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 For ^rhe that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, ^sSo is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is ²brought forth, immediately ^the putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, ^uWhereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 ^{It} is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it ^vgroweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And ^wwith many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear ^{it}.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And ^athe same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and ^arebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they ^afeared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ casteth out the legion of devils: 21 Jairus's suit for his daughter: 25 the bloody issue healed.*

AND ^athey came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Găd'a-rêneș.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jē'sus afar off, he ran and ^bworshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What *is* thy name? And he answered, saying, My name *is* Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of ^cswine feeding.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 4.

^x Isa. 42. 4.
Matt. 8. 18, 23.
Luke 8. 22.

^y Job 28. 11.
Job 38. 11.
Ps. 29. 10.
Ps. 65. 5.
Ps. 89. 9.

Ps. 93. 4.
Ps. 107. 23-29.
Ps. 135. 5, 6.
Nab. 1. 4.
Matt. 8. 24-27.
ch. 9. 25.
Luke 4. 39.

^z Ps. 33. 8, 9.
Ps. 46. 1-3.
Isa. 43. 2, 3.
Matt. 8. 26.
Luke 8. 25.
John 6. 19, 20.

CHAP. 5.

^a Matt. 8. 28.
Luke 8. 26.

^b Ps. 66. 4.
Acts 16. 17.
Phil. 2. 10, 11.

^c Lev. 11. 7.
Deut. 14. 8.
Isa. 65. 4.
Luke 15. 15.

^d 1 Ki. 22. 22.
Job 1. 12.
Job 2. 6.
Job 12. 16.
Matt. 28. 18.
Luke 4. 36.
Eph. 1. 20, 23.
Col. 2. 10.
Heb. 2. 8.

^e Rom. 16. 20.
1 John 3. 8.

^f Gen. 26. 16.
Deut. 5. 25.
1 Ki. 17. 18.
Job 21. 14.
Job 22. 17.

Matt. 8. 34.
ch. 1. 24.
Luke 5. 8.
Luke 8. 37.

Acts 16. 39.
1 Cor. 2. 14.

^g Ps. 116. 12.
Luke 8. 38.
Luke 17. 15, 17.

Luke 23. 42, 43.
Phil. 1. 23.

^h Ex. 15. 2.
Ps. 118. 16.

Isa. 63. 7.
Matt. 4. 25.
ch. 7. 31.

ⁱ Gen. 49. 10.
Matt. 9. 1.

^j Matt. 9. 18.
Luke 8. 41.
Luke 13. 14.

^k Lev. 15. 25.
Matt. 9. 20.
Luke 8. 43.

^l Ps. 108. 12.

ch. 3. 10.
Acts 5. 15.
Acts 19. 12.

ⁿ Ex. 15. 26.
Luke 6. 19.
Luke 8. 46, 47.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jē'sus ^dgave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jē'sus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and ^ein his right mind: and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw *it* told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and *also* concerning the swine.

17 And ^fthey began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he ^gthat had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jē'sus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and ^hbegan to publish in Dē-căp'ô-lis how great things Jē'sus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

21 And ⁱwhen Jē'sus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 And, ^jbehold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jă-îr'us by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee*, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jē'sus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which ^khad an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and ^lwas nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jē'sus, came in the press behind, ^mand touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And ⁿstraightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she

felt in *her* body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jē'sus, immediately knowing in himself that ^o virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, ^p thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While ^r he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jē'sus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be ^r not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and Jōhn the brother of Jāmes.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but ^s sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But ^t when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Tāl'thā cū'mi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And ^u straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was *of the age* of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And ^v he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ is condemned by his own countrymen. 16 Of John Baptist's imprisonment and death. 34 The miracle of the loaves and fishes.

AND ^a he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 6.

^o Luke 6. 19.

^p Matt. 9. 22. ch. 10. 52. Luke 7. 50. Luke 8. 48. Luke 17. 19. Luke 18. 42. Acts 14. 9.

^q Luke 8. 49.

^r Ps. 103. 13. John 11. 25. 40.

^s Dan. 12. 2. John 11. 11. Acts 20. 9. 1 Cor. 11. 30. 1 Cor. 15. 20. 1 Thess. 4. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 10.

^t Acts 9. 40.

^u Ps. 33. 9.

^v Matt. 12. 10. Matt. 17. 9. ch. 3. 12. Luke 5. 14.

CHAP. 6.

^a Matt. 13. 54. Luke 4. 16.

^b John 6. 42. John 7. 15.

^c Isa. 53. 2. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 23.

^d Matt. 12. 40. Gal. 1. 19.

^e Matt. 11. 6.

^f Jer. 11. 21. Jer. 12. 6. Matt. 13. 57. Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44.

^g Gen. 19. 22.

^h Isa. 50. 1, 2, 16.

ⁱ Matt. 9. 35.

^j Matt. 10. 1. Luke 9. 1.

^k The word signifies a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing, but here it is taken in general for money.

^l Matt. 10. 11.

^m Matt. 10. 14.

ⁿ Acts 13. 51. Acts 18. 6.

^o Heb. 10. 31.

^p 2 or.

^q Jas. 5. 14.

^r Matt. 14. 1.

^s Matt. 16. 14.

^t Luke 3. 19.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing *him* were astonished, saying, ^b From whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is ^c not this the carpenter, the son of Mā'r'y, ^d the brother of Jāmes, and Jō'sēs, and of Jū'dā, and Si'r-mon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they ^e were offended at him.

4 But Jē'sus said unto them, ^f A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And ^g he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*.

6 And ^h he marvelled because of their unbelief. ⁱ And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ And ^j he called unto *him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no ^k money in *their* purse:

9 But ^l he shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And ^m he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And ⁿ whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake ^o off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. ^p Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sōd'om ^q and Gō-mōr'hā in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, ^r and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed *them*.

14 And ^s king Hēr'od heard of *him*: (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That Jōhn the Bāp'tist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others ^t said, That it is E-l'ās. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But ^u when Hēr'od heard *thereof*, he said, It is Jōhn, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For Hēr'od himself had sent forth and laid hold upon Jōhn, and bound him in prison for Hēr'ō'di-as'

sake, his brother Phīl'ip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For Jōhn had said unto Hēr'od, It ^{is} not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Hērō'dī-as had ^a a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Hēr'od ^w feared Jōhn, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and ^a observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

21 And ^w when a convenient day was come, that Hēr'od ^w on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galī-lee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Hērō'dī-as came in, ^{and} danced, and pleased Hēr'od and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever ^{thou} shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, ^{and} The head of Jōhn the Bāp'tist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of Jōhn the Bāp'tist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent ^{an} an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of *it*, they came and ^{took} up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And ^{the} the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jē'sus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 And ^{he} he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there ^{were} were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 6.

^t Lev. 18. 16.
Lev. 20. 21.
² Tim. 4. 2.
Heb. 13. 4.

³ Or, an inward grudge.

^u Matt. 21. 26.

⁴ Or, kept him, or, saved him.

^v Matt. 14. 6.

^w Gen. 40. 20.

^x Isa. 3. 16.

^y Esther 5. 3, 6.

Esther 7. 2.

Ecc. 5. 2.

Rom. 1. 28.

31.

Heb. 11. 36.

38.

Jas. 2. 13.

Rev. 9. 9-11.

^z verse 16.

Prov. 12. 10.

Matt. 3. 1.

Matt. 14. 8.

ch. 1. 4.

⁵ Or, one of his guard.

^a 1 Ki. 13. 29,

30.

¹⁶ Chr. 24. 15,

Matt. 14. 12.

Acts 8. 2.

^b Luke 9. 10.

^c Matt. 14. 13.

^d ch. 3. 20.

^e Ps. 86. 15.

Ps. 111. 4.

Ps. 145. 8.

Matt. 9. 36.

Matt. 14. 14.

Heb. 2. 17.

Heb. 4. 15.

Heb. 5. 2.

^f Isa. 54. 13.

Isa. 61. 1.

Luke 9. 11.

^g Matt. 14. 15.

Luke 9. 12.

^h Num. 11. 13,

22.

2 Ki. 4. 43.

Matt. 15. 33.

John 6. 7.

⁶ The Roman penny is seven pence halfpenny.

Matt. 18. 28.

ⁱ Matt. 14. 17.

Matt. 15. 34.

ch. 8. 5.

Luke 9. 13.

John 6. 9.

^j 1 Cor. 14. 40.

^k 1 Sam. 9. 13.

Matt. 14. 15,

19.

Matt. 26. 26.

ch. 8. 2-9.

Acts 27. 35.

1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.

^l Matt. 14. 22.

John 6. 17.

⁷ Or, over against Bethsaida.

^m Matt. 14. 23.

John 6. 16. 17.

ⁿ Luke 24. 28.

34 And Jē'sus, when he came out, saw much people, and ^w was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and ^{he} he began to teach them many things.

35 And ^{when} when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time *is* far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, ^{shall} Shall we go and buy two hundred ^{penny} pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, ^{five} Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down ^{by} by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and ^{blessed} blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave *them* to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 ^{and} And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before ^{unto} unto Bēth-sā'ī-dā, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 ^{and} And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and ^{would} would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For ^othey considered not *the miracle of the loaves*: for ^ptheir heart was hardened.

53 ^rAnd when they had passed over, they came into the land of Ġēn-nēs-ā-rēt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that ^rthey might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched ^shim were made whole.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The Pharisees find fault with the disciples for eating with unwashen hands.* 8 *They break the commandment of God by the traditions of men.* 14 *Meat defileth not a man.* 24 *Christ healeth the Syrochenaean woman's daughter.* 31 *and one that was deaf, and stammered in his speech.*

THEN ^acame together unto him the Phārī-sees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Ġē-ru'-sā-lēm.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with ¹defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Phārī-sees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their hands* ²oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And *when they come* from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, *as the washing of cups, and* ³pots, brasen vessels, and of ⁴tables.

5 ^bThen the Phārī-sees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Ē-ṣā'as prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, ^cThis people honoureth me with *their lips*, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, *as the washing of pots and cups*: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 6.

^o Matt. 16. 9-11.
^{ch.} 7. 18.
^{ch.} 8. 17.

^p Jer. 17. 9.
^{ch.} 3. 5.
^{ch.} 16. 14.
^{Rom.} 8. 7.
^{Heb.} 3. 13.

^q Matt. 14. 34.
^{Luke} 5. 1.

^r Matt. 9. 20.
^{Luke} 7. 14.
^{Luke} 8. 44.
^{Acts} 5. 15.

^s Or, it.

CHAP. 7.

^a Matt. 15. 1.
¹ Or, common.

² with the fist, or, diligently. Theophylact, up to the elbow.

³ Sextarius is about a pint and an half.

⁴ Or, beds.

^b Matt. 15. 2.

^c Isa. 29. 13.
^{Ezek.} 33. 31.
^{Hosea} 8. 2. 3.
^{Matt.} 15. 8.
^{John} 5. 42.
^{Titus} 1. 14, 16.
^{Jas.} 2. 14-17.

^d Or, frustrate.

^e Isa. 24. 5.
^{Titus} 1. 14.

^f Ex. 20. 12.
^{Deut.} 5. 16.
^{Matt.} 15. 4.

^g Ex. 21. 17.
^{Lev.} 20. 9.
^{Prov.} 20. 20.

^h Matt. 15. 5.
^{Matt.} 23. 18.
^{1 Tim.} 5. 8.

ⁱ Acts 10. 14, 15.
^{Rom.} 14. 17.

^j 1 Cor. 8. 8.
^{1 Tim.} 4. 4.
^{Titus} 1. 15.

^k Matt. 11. 15.

^l Matt. 15. 15.

^m Gen. 6. 5.
^{Gen.} 8. 21.
^{Job} 14. 4.

ⁿ Job 15. 14-17.
^{Matt.} 15. 19.
^{Acts} 8. 22.
^{Gal.} 5. 19.

^o Titus 3. 3.

^p covetousnesses, wickednesses.

^q Matt. 15. 21.

^r Or, Gentile.

^s Matt. 7. 6.
^{Matt.} 10. 5, 6.
^{Matt.} 15. 23-25.

^t Acts 13. 46.
^{Rom.} 9. 4.
^{Eph.} 2. 12.

ye ^{5a}reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Mō'ses said, 'Honour thy father and thy mother; and, ^rWho-so curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is ^vCorban*, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free.*

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 ¶ And when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you*, and understand:

15 ^aThere is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 ^bIf any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 ^cAnd when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it cannot defile him*;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 ^dFor from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, ^ecovetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ ^fAnd from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sī'dōn, and entered into an house, and would have no man know *it*: but he could not be hid.

25 For *a certain woman*, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a ^gGreek, a Sŷ-rō-phē-nī'cian by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Ġē'sus said unto her, ^mLet

the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found ^athe devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ ^a And again, departing from the coasts of Týre and Sí'dón, he came unto the sea of Galí-lee, through the midst of the coasts of Dē-cáp'ó-lis.

32 And ^pthey bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and ^ahe spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And ^rlooking up to heaven, ^ahe sighed, and saith unto him, Ēph'phā-tha, that is, Be opened.

35 ^e And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And ^ahe charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously: 22 giveth a blind man his sight: 27 acknowledgeth that he is Christ who should suffer and rise again.

IN those days ^athe multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jē'sus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2 I have ^bcompassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence ^ccan a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 ^a And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and ^egave thanks,

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 7.

ⁿ Joshua 21. 45.
Matt. 9. 20.
ch. 9. 23.
1 John 3. 8.

^o Matt. 13. 29.

^p Matt. 9. 32.
Luke 11. 14.

^q ch. 8. 23.
John 9. 6.

^r ch. 6. 41.
John 11. 41.
John 17. 1.

^s John 11. 33.
38.

^t Ps. 33. 9.
Isa. 32. 3, 4.
Isa. 35. 5, 6.
Matt. 11. 5.

^u Isa. 42. 2.
ch. 5. 43.
ch. 8. 26.

CHAP. 8.

^a Matt. 15. 32.

^b Ps. 86. 15.
Ps. 111. 4.
Ps. 145. 9.
ch. 1. 41.

John 13. 15.
Heb. 2. 17.
Heb. 4. 15.
Heb. 5. 2.

1 Pet. 2. 21.
1 John 2. 6.

^c Num. 11. 21,
22.

2 Ki. 4. 42, 43.
2 Ki. 7. 2.
Matt. 15. 33.
ch. 6. 52.

^d Matt. 15. 34.
ch. 6. 38.

^e Deut. 8. 10.
Matt. 15. 36.
ch. 6. 41-44.
Luke 22. 19.

Luke 24. 30.
1 Cor. 11. 23,
24.

1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.

^f Matt. 14. 19.
ch. 6. 41.

^g Matt. 15. 39.

^h Matt. 12. 38.
Matt. 16. 1.
John 6. 30.

ⁱ Matt. 16. 5.

^j Matt. 16. 6.
Luke 12. 5.
1 Cor. 5. 7.

^k Matt. 16. 7.

^l Isa. 63. 17.
Matt. 15. 17.
Matt. 16. 8.
ch. 6. 52.

^m Matt. 14. 20.
ch. 6. 43.
Luke 9. 17.
John 6. 13.

ⁿ Matt. 15. 37.

^o ch. 6. 52.

^p ch. 7. 33.

and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them*; and they did set *them* before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and ^rhe blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them*.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 ¶ And ^sstraightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dāl-mā-nū'-thā.

11 ^h And the Phār'ī-sees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 ¶ ⁱ Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 ^j And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Phār'ī-sees, and of the leaven of Hēr'od.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* ^kbecause we have no bread.

17 And when Jē'sus knew *it*, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? ⁱperceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

19 ^m When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And ⁿwhen the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ^oye do not understand?

22 ¶ And he cometh to Bēth-sā'ī-dā; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when ^phe had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put *his* hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell *it* to any in the town.

27 ¶ And Jē'sus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cēs-ā-rē'a Phī-lip'pī: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, * Jōhn the Bāp'tist: but some say, Ē-lī'as; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Pē-tēr answereth and saith unto him, * Thou art the Christ.

30 And * he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And * he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Pē-tēr took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Pē-tēr, saying, Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: * for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ And when he had called the people *unto him* with his disciples also, he said unto them, * Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For * whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 * Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

CHAPTER 9.

2 Jesus transfigured. 11 He instructeth his disciples concerning Elias: 14 casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit: 30 foretelleth his death.

AND he said unto them, * Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 8.

g Matt. 8. 4.
ch. 5. 43.
r Matt. 10. 13.
Luke 9. 18.
s Matt. 14. 2.
t Matt. 10. 6.
John 1. 41.
John 4. 42.
John 6. 69.
John 11. 27.
Acts 8. 37.
Acts 9. 26.
1 John 4. 15.
1 John 5. 1, 6.
u Matt. 16. 29.
v Matt. 16. 21.
Matt. 17. 22.
Luke 9. 22.
w Rom. 8. 7.
1 Cor. 2. 14.
1 Pet. 4. 2.
1 John 2. 15, 16.
z Matt. 10. 38.
Matt. 16. 24.
Luke 9. 24.
Luke 14. 27.
Gal. 5. 24.
Gal. 6. 14.
y Matt. 10. 39.
Matt. 10. 25.
John 12. 25.
Rev. 12. 11.
z Matt. 10. 35.
Luke 9. 25.
Luke 12. 9.
Rom. 1. 10.
2 Tim. 1. 8.
2 Tim. 2. 12.
1 John 2. 24.

CHAP. 9.

a Matt. 10. 28.
Luke 9. 27.
b Matt. 24. 30.
Matt. 25. 31.
Luke 22. 18.
Heb. 2. 8, 9.
c Matt. 17. 1.
Luke 9. 28.
d Ps. 104. 1, 2.
Dan. 7. 9.
Matt. 28. 3.
e Ex. 40. 34.
Isa. 42. 1.
2 Pet. 1. 17.
f Heb. 1. 1, 2.
Heb. 2. 3.
Heb. 12. 25, 26.
g Matt. 17. 9.
h Mal. 4. 5.
Matt. 17. 10.
i Gen. 9. 15.
Num. 21. 9.
Ps. 22. 6.
Isa. 50. 6.
Isa. 53. 2.
Dan. 9. 26.
Zech. 13. 7.
John 3. 14.
j Luke 23. 11.
Phil. 2. 7.
k Matt. 11. 14.
Matt. 17. 12.
Luke 1. 17.
l Matt. 17. 14.
Luke 9. 37.
1 Or, among yourselves.
m Matt. 17. 14.
Luke 9. 38.
2 Or, dasheth him.

have seen ^b the kingdom of God come with power.

2 ¶ And after six days Jē'sus taketh *with him* Pē-tēr, and Jāmes, and Jōhn, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding ^a white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Ē-lī'as with Mō'ses: and they were talking with Jē'sus.

5 And Pē-tēr answered and said to Jē'sus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'ses, and one for Ē-lī'as.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was ^c a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: ^d hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jē'sus only with themselves.

9 ^e And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes ^f that Ē-lī'as must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Ē-lī'as verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and ^g how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and ^h be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That ⁱ Ē-lī'as is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 ¶ And when he came to *his* disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to *him* saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye ^j with them?

17 And ^k one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he ^l teareth him: and he foameth,

and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and ^u when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jē'sus said unto him, ^o If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; ^p help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jē'sus saw that the people came running together, he ^q rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.*

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; inasmuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jē'sus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 ^r And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and passed through Gāl'lee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 ^s For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ And he came to Cā-pēr'na-ūm: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: ^u for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the great-
est.

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 9.

ⁿ ch. 1. 26.
Luke 9. 42.^o 2 Chr. 20. 20.
Matt. 17. 20.ch. 11. 23.
Luke 17. 5.John 11. 40.
Acts 14. 9.^p Luke 17. 5.
Eph. 2. 8.Phil. 1. 29.
2 Thess. 1. 3.11.
Heb. 11.

Heb. 12. 2.

^q Zech. 3. 2.
Matt. 17. 18.ch. 1. 25.
ch. 5. 8.Luke 4. 35.
Acts 10. 38.

1 John 3. 8.

^r Matt. 17. 19.^s Matt. 16. 21.
Matt. 17. 22.Matt. 26. 1.
2.ch. 8. 31.
Luke 9. 44.^t Matt. 18. 1.
Luke 9. 46.

Luke 22. 24.

^u Prov. 13. 10.^v Matt. 20. 26.
27.ch. 10. 43.
Jas. 4. 6.^w Matt. 18. 2.
ch. 10. 15.^x Matt. 10. 40.
Luke 9. 48.

John 13. 20.

^y Num. 11. 23.^z 1 Cor. 12. 3.^a Matt. 12. 30.^b Matt. 10. 42.^c Matt. 18. 6.
Luke 17. 1.^d Deut. 13. 6.
Matt. 5. 29.Matt. 18. 8.
Col. 3. 5.

Heb. 12. 1.

³ Or, cause
thee to offend:
and so verses
45, 47.^e Isa. 66. 24.
2 Thess. 1. 9.^f Rom. 8. 13.
Gal. 5. 24.^g Lev. 2. 13.
Ezek. 43. 24.^h Matt. 5. 13.
Luke 14. 34.ⁱ Eph. 4. 29.
Col. 4. 6.^j Rom. 12. 18.
Rom. 14. 19.2 Cor. 13. 11.
2 Tm. 2. 22.

Heb. 12. 14.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, ^v If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And ^w he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and ^x whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ And Jōhn answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jē'sus said, Forbid him not: ^z for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For ^a he that is not against us is on our part.

41 ^b For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

42 ^c And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a mill-stone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43 ^d And if thy hand ³ offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

44 ^e Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, ^f pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and ^g every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

50 ^h Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? ⁱ Have salt in yourselves, and ^j have peace one with another.

CHAPTER 10.

2 Of divorcement. 13 Christ blesseth children. 23 He telleth the danger of riches. 46 Blind Bartimæus receiveth sight.

AND^a he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Jüdæ^a by the farther side of Jôr'dan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶^b And the Phārīsees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Mō'ses command you?

4 And they said, c Mō'ses suffered to write a bill of divorce^c, and to put *her* away.

5 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, d For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation e God made them male and female.

7 f For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, g Who-soever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶^h And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jē'sus saw *it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for i of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, j Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 k And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶^l And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jē'sus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, m Do not commit adultery, Do

A. D. 35.

CHAP. 10.

a Matt. 19. 1.
John 10. 40.
John 11. 7.
b Matt. 19. 3.
c Deut. 24. 1.
Jer. 3. 1.
Matt. 5. 31.
Matt. 19. 7.
d Deut. 9. 6.
e Acts 14. 18.
f Gen. 1. 27.
Gen. 2. 20-23.
Gen. 5. 2.
Matt. 19. 4.
f Gen. 2. 24.
1 Cor. 6. 10.
Eph. 5. 31.
g Matt. 5. 32.
Matt. 19. 9.
Luke 16. 18.
Rom. 7. 3.
h Matt. 19. 13.
Luke 18. 15.
i Matt. 18. 4.
Matt. 19. 14.
Luke 18. 16.
1 Cor. 14. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 2.
j Matt. 18. 3.
k Gen. 48. 14-16.
Isa. 40. 11.
Luke 2. 28-34.
l Matt. 19. 13.
Luke 18. 13.
m Ex. 20.
Rom. 13. 9.
Jas. 2. 11.
n Acts 2. 44.
1 Tim. 6. 18.
o Matt. 6. 19, 20.
Matt. 19. 21.
Luke 12. 33.
Luke 16. 9.
1 Tim. 6. 17-19.
1 Pet. 1. 4, 5.
p Acts 14. 22.
2 Tim. 3. 12.
q Matt. 10. 23.
Luke 18. 24.
r Job 31. 24.
Ps. 17. 14.
Ps. 52. 7.
Ps. 62. 10.
Jer. 9. 23.
Ezek. 28. 4-8.
Zeph. 1. 18.
1 Tim. 6. 17.
Jas. 5. 1-3.
s Jer. 32. 17.
Matt. 19. 26.
Luke 1. 37.
Heb. 7. 25.
t Matt. 19. 27.
Luke 18. 28.
u 2 Chr. 25. 9.
Ps. 19. 11.
Luke 18. 30.
v Matt. 5. 11, 12.
John 16. 22, 23.
Acts 14. 22.
Rom. 5. 3.
1 Thess. 3. 3.
2 Tim. 3. 12.
Heb. 12. 6.
Jas. 1. 2-4.
1 Pet. 4. 12-16.
w Matt. 19. 30.
Matt. 20. 16.
Luke 13. 30.
x Matt. 21. 17.
Luke 18. 31.
y ch. 8. 31.
ch. 9. 31.
Luke 9. 22.
Luke 18. 31.

not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jē'sus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, u sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have v treasure in heaven: and come, take up w the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶^x And Jē'sus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jē'sus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them y that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jē'sus looking upon them saith, With men *it is* impossible, but not with God: for z with God all things are possible.

28 ¶^y Then Pē'tēr began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jē'sus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 a But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with v persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 w But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ¶^z And they were in the way going up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and Jē'sus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. y And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 *Saying*, Behold, we go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall

condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gén'tiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ And James and Jôhn, the sons of Zéb'e-dee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldst do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jē'sus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jē'sus said unto them, Ye ^a shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be ^b given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 ^c And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with James and Jôhn.

42 But Jē'sus called them to him, and saith unto them, ^d Ye know that they which ¹ are accounted to rule over the Gén'tiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 ^e But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even ^f the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and ^g to give his life a ransom for many.

46 ¶ ^h And they came to Jēr'i-chō: and as he went out of Jēr'i-chō with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bār-ti-mæ'us, the son of Ti-mæ'us, sat by the high-way side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jē'sus of Náz'a-réth, he began to cry out, and say, Jē'sus, thou ⁱ son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace; but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

49 And Jē'sus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him,

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 10.

z Matt. 20. 20.

a Acts 12. 2.

Rev. 1. 9.

b Jas. 4. 3.

c Matt. 20. 24.

d Luke 22. 25.

1 Or, think good.

e Matt. 20. 26,

28.

ch. 9. 35.

Luke 9. 48.

f Matt. 20. 28.

Luke 22. 26,

27.

John 13. 14.

Phil. 2. 7.

Heb. 5. 8.

g Isa. 53. 10.

Dan. 9. 24. 26.

Matt. 20. 28.

2 Cor. 5. 21.

Gal. 3. 13.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

Titus 2. 14.

h Matt. 20. 29.

Luke 18. 35.

i Isa. 11. 1.

Jer. 23. 5. 6.

Rom. 1. 3.

Rev. 22. 16.

j Matt. 9. 22.

2 Or, saved thee.

k Isa. 29. 18.

Isa. 32. 3.

Isa. 35. 5.

Isa. 42. 6. 7.

Isa. 43. 8.

ch. 8. 22-26.

Acts 26. 18.

CHAP. 11.

a Matt. 21. 1.

Luke 19. 29.

John 12. 14.

b Acts 1. 12.

c Acts 10. 36.

Heb. 1. 2.

Heb. 2. 7-9.

d 1 Ki. 1. 33.

Zech. 9. 9.

e Matt. 21. 8.

f Ps. 118. 26.

Isa. 62. 11.

Matt. 21. 9.

Matt. 23. 39.

Luke 19. 37,

38.

John 12. 13.

g Ps. 148. 1.

h Mal. 3. 1.

Matt. 21. 12.

i Matt. 21. 18.

Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jē'sus.

51 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jē'sus said unto him, Go thy way; ^j thy faith hath ² made thee whole. And immediately ^k he received his sight, and followed Jē'sus in the way.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 12 curseth a fruitless fig tree: 27 silenceth the priests who questioned his authority.*

AND ^a when they came nigh to A-ry-sā-lēm, unto Bēth'pha-gē and Bēth'ā-n'y, at the mount of ^b Ol'ives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that ^c the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jē'sus had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jē'sus, and cast their garments on him; ^d and he sat upon him.

8 ^e And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, ^f saying, Hō-sān'nā; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed ^g be the kingdom of our father Dā'vid, that cometh in the name of the Lord: ^h Hō-sān'nā in the highest.

11 ⁱ And Jē'sus entered into Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bēth'ā-n'y with the twelve.

12 ¶ And ^j on the morrow, when they were come from Bēth'ā-n'y, he was hungry:

13 ^j And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jē'sus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 ¶ ^k And they come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and Jē'sus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrowed the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry *any* vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, ^l My house shall be called ¹ of all nations the house of prayer? but ^m ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 And ⁿ the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because ^o all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ ^p And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Pē'tēr calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jē'sus answering saith unto them, ^q Have faith in God.

23 For ^r verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, ^s What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, ^t forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But ^u if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 ¶ And they come again to Jē-ru'sā-lēm: ^v and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what au-

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 11.

^j Matt. 21. 19.^k Matt. 21. 12.

Luke 19. 45.

John 2. 14.

^l Isa. 56. 7.

Isa. 60. 7.

Zech. 2. 11.

¹ Or, an house of prayer for all nations.^m Jer. 7. 11.ⁿ Matt. 21. 45.

Luke 19. 47.

^o Matt. 7. 28.

ch. 1. 22.

Luke 4. 32.

^p Matt. 21. 19.² Or, Have the faith of God.^q Matt. 17. 20.

Matt. 21. 21.

Luke 17. 6.

^r Matt. 7. 7.

Matt. 18. 19.

Matt. 21. 22.

Luke 11. 9.

John 14. 13.

John 15. 7.

John 16. 24.

Jas. 1. 5, 6.

^s Matt. 6. 14.

Eph. 4. 32.

Col. 3. 13.

^t Matt. 18. 35.^u Matt. 21. 23.

Luke 20. 1.

³ Or, thing.^v Matt. 3. 5.

Matt. 14. 5.

ch. 6. 20.

^w Job 5. 13.

Ps. 9. 15.

Ps. 33. 10.

Prov. 26. 4.

1 Cor. 3. 19.

CHAP. 12.

^a Ps. 80. 8.

Song 8. 11.

Isa. 5. 1.

Jer. 2. 21.

Matt. 21. 33.

Luke 20. 9.

^b 2 Chr. 24. 21.

2 Chr. 36. 16.

Neh. 9. 26.

Matt. 5. 12.

Matt. 23. 34.

37.

Acts 7. 52.

1 Thess. 2. 15.

Heb. 11. 36.

^c Ps. 2. 7.

Matt. 1. 23.

Rom. 8. 3.

Gal. 4. 4.

1 John 4. 9.

1 John 5. 11.

12.

^d Ps. 2. 8.

Heb. 1. 2.

Acts 4. 27.

^e Acts 2. 23.^f Acts 28. 23.

28.

^g Ps. 118. 22.

Matt. 21. 42.

Luke 20. 17.

18.

Rom. 9. 33.

Eph. 2. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

thority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one ³ question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for ^v all men counted Jōhn, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jē'sus, We cannot tell. And Jē'sus answering saith unto them, ^w Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

CHAPTER 12.

¹ The parable of the vineyard. ¹³ Touching the paying of tribute. ¹⁸ The Sadducees confuted. ³⁵ A difficulty proposed to the scribes.

AND he began to speak unto them by parables. A *certain* man planted ^a a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged ^a a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and ^b killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his ^c wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is ^d the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

8 And they took him, and ^e killed *him*, and cast *him* out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will ^f give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; ^g The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and ^a it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And ⁱ they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ ^j And they send unto him certain of the Phār'ī-sees and of the Hē-rō'di-an's, to catch him in *his* words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæ'sar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me ¹a penny, that I may see *it*.

16 And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæ'sar's.

17 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Render to Cæ'sar the things that are Cæ'sar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ ^k Then come unto him the Sād'du-ceeds, ^l which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, ^m Mō'ses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave *his* wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, ⁿ because ye know not the scriptures, neither ^o the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but ^p are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Mō'ses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, ^q I am

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 12.

^a 1 Tim. 3. 16.ⁱ Matt. 21. 45,

46.

ch. 11. 18.

John 7. 25,

30, 44.

^j Matt. 22. 15.

Luke 20. 20.

¹ In value

sevenpence

halfpenny.

^k Matt. 22. 23.

Luke 20. 27.

^l Acts 23. 8.

1 Cor. 15. 12.

^m Gen. 38. 8.

Deut. 25. 5.

ⁿ Dan. 12. 2.

1 Tim. 1. 7.

2 Pet. 1. 19.

^o Gen. 18. 14.

Jer. 32. 17.

Luke 1. 37.

Rom. 4. 17.

^p Matt. 22. 30.

Luke 20. 35,

36.

1 Cor. 7. 29.

1 Cor. 15. 42,

49, 52.

^q Ex. 3. 6.^r Matt. 22. 35.^s Deut. 6. 4.

Luke 10. 27.

John 1. 1.

John 10. 30.

^t Lev. 19. 18.

Matt. 5. 43.

Rom. 13. 9.

1 Cor. 13. 1.

Gal. 5. 14.

Jas. 2. 8.

^u Deut. 4. 39.

Isa. 45. 6, 14.

Isa. 46. 9.

1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.

^v 1 Sam. 15. 22.

Hosea 6. 6.

Micah 6. 6.

^w Matt. 22. 46.^x Luke 20. 41.^y 2 Sam. 23. 2.

Luke 1. 70.

Acts 1. 16.

2 Tim. 3. 16.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

^z Ps. 110. 1.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

Heb. 1. 13.

^a Rom. 1. 3.

Rom. 9. 5.

Rev. 22. 16.

^b ch. 4. 2.^c Matt. 23. 1.

Luke 20. 46.

^d Luke 11. 43.^e Matt. 23. 14.^f Luke 21. 1.

the God of A'brā'hām, and the God of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

28 ¶ ¹ And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jē'sus answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*, ² Hear, O I's'ra-el; the Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this *is* the first commandment.

31 And the second *is* like, *namely* this, ³ Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; ⁴ and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love *his* neighbour as himself, ⁵ is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jē'sus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. ⁶ And no man after that durst ask him *any question*.

35 ¶ ⁷ And Jē'sus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of Dā'vid?

36 For Dā'vid himself said ⁸ by the Hō'ly Ghōst, ⁹ The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 Dā'vid therefore himself calleth him Lord; and ¹⁰ whence is he *then* his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ ¹¹ And ¹² he said unto them in his doctrine, ¹³ Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and ¹⁴ love salutations in the market-places,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

40 ¹⁵ Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ ¹⁶ And Jē'sus sat over against

the treasury, and beheld how the people cast ²money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two ³mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called *unto him* his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ⁴this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all *they* did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, ⁵*even* all her living.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 3 he sheweth what signs should go before, 24 and what should happen at the time of his coming. 32 No man knoweth the day or hour: therefore we must watch and pray, lest found unprepared.*

AND ^aas he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings *are here!*

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? ^bthere shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olīves over against the temple, Pē'tēr and Jāmes and Jōhn and An'drew asked him privately,

4 ^cTell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall* be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jē'sus answering them began to say, ^dTake heed lest any *man* deceive you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I *am Christ*; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for *such things* must needs be; but the ^eend *shall* not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of ¹sorrows.

9 ¶ But ^ftake heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And ^gthe gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 ^hBut when they shall lead *you*, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak,

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 12.

2 A piece of

brass money,

Matt. 10. 9.

3 2 Ki. 12. 9.

4 It is the

seventh part

of one piece of

that brass

money.

5 2 Cor. 8. 12.

6 1 John 3. 17.

CHAP. 13.

a Matt. 24. 1.

b Luke 19. 44.

c Luke 21. 7.

d Jer. 29. 8.

e Eph. 5. 6.

f Jer. 4. 27.

g Jer. 5. 10.

1 The word in

the original

importeth

the pains

of a woman

in travail.

f Matt. 10. 17.

Rev. 2. 10.

g Matt. 24. 14.

h Rom. 10. 18.

i Ex. 24. 12.

Luke 12. 11.

Luke 21. 14.

i Acts 2. 4.

Acts 4. 8, 31.

j Micah 7. 6.

Matt. 10. 21.

Matt. 24. 10.

Luke 21. 16.

k Dan. 12. 12.

2 Tim. 4. 7, 8.

Heb. 3. 6, 14.

Rev. 2. 7, 10.

Rev. 3. 10.

l Matt. 24. 15.

m Dan. 9. 27.

n Luke 21. 21.

o Luke 23. 29.

p Dent. 28. 15.

Dan. 9. 26.

Dan. 12. 1.

Joel 2. 2.

q Dent. 13. 1-3.

Matt. 24. 5.

23-25.

Luke 17. 23.

Luke 21. 8.

r Matt. 24. 24.

John 10. 27.

28.

Rom. 8. 23-30.

2 Thess. 2. 8.

11.

1 Pet. 1. 5.

1 John 2. 26.

s Matt. 7. 15.

Luke 21. 8.

2 Pet. 3. 17.

t Dan. 7. 10.

Zeph. 1. 15.

Luke 21. 25.

u Dan. 7. 13.

Matt. 16. 27.

Matt. 24. 30.

ch. 8. 38.

ch. 14. 62.

Acts 1. 11.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

Rev. 1. 7.

neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, ¹but the Hō'ly Ghost.

12 Now ²the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but ³he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 ¶ ⁴But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, ^mspoken of by Dān'el the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then ⁵let them that be in Jū-dæ'a flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house top not go down into the house, neither enter *therein*, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 ⁶But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 ⁷For *in* those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 ¶ And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here *is Christ*; or, lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, ⁸*if it were* possible, even the elect.

23 But ⁹take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 ¶ ¹⁰But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 ¹¹And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but ^v my words shall not pass away.

32 ¶ But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 ^w Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 ^z For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 ^v Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockerowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *A conspiracy against Christ: 3 a woman poureth ointment on his head: 10 Judas covenanteth to betray him: 12 he eateth the passover: 22 he instituteth his supper: 66 Peter thrice denieth him.*

AFTER ^a two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ ^b And being in Bēth'ā-n'y in the house of Sī'mon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of ¹ spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jē'sus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 13.

^v Num. 23. 19.
Joshua 23. 14.
Ps. 102. 20.
Isa. 40. 8.
Isa. 51. 6.

^w Rom. 13. 11.
1 Thess. 5. 6.

^z Matt. 25. 14.

^y 2 Pet. 3.
Rev. 3. 3.

CHAP. 14.

^a Ex. 12. 6-20.
Matt. 26. 2.

^b Matt. 26. 6.
Luke 7. 37.
John 12. 1, 3.

1 Or, pure
nard, or,
liquid nard.

^c Matt. 18. 23.

^d Deut. 15. 11.
John 12. 8.

^e Matt. 10. 4.
John 18. 2, 3.
Acts 1. 16.

^f Zech. 11. 12.
1 Tim. 6. 10.
Jude 11.

^g Matt. 26. 17.
Luke 22. 7.

2 Or, sacrificed.

^h Ex. 12. 6.
Lev. 23. 5.

ⁱ Matt. 26. 21.
Luke 22. 14.
John 13. 21.

^j Gen. 27. 15.
Isa. 53. 1, 12.
Dan. 9. 26.
Zech. 13. 7.

^k Matt. 26. 26.
Luke 22. 19.
1 Cor. 11. 23.
1 Cor. 10. 4, 16.

7 ^d For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, *this* also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ And Jū'das Is-cār'iot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him ^r money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ And the first day of unleavened bread, when they ² killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the pass-over?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And whosoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall ^h eat the pass-over with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished *and* prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 ⁱ And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jē'sus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is it I?* and another *said, Is it I?*

20 And he answered and said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, that dipbeth with me in the dish.

21 ^j The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ And as they did eat, Jē'sus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 ¶ And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

27 And Jē'sus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Pē'tēr said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.

30 And Jē'sus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 And they came to a place which was named Gēth-sēm'a-nē: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Pē'tēr and Jāmes and Jōhn, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, Ab'bā, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Pē'tēr, Si'mon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 14.

Ex. 24. 8.

Zech. 9. 11.

1 Cor. 11. 25.

Heb. 9. 14.

m Matt. 26. 30.

3 Or, psalm.

n Matt. 11. 6.

Matt. 26. 31.

John 13. 32.

o Isa. 53. 2-10.

Dan. 9. 26.

Zech. 13. 7.

p Matt. 16. 21.

ch. 16. 7.

q Prov. 3. 5.

Jer. 9. 23, 24.

r Matt. 26. 35.

Luke 22. 39.

John 18. 1.

s Ps. 69.

Matt. 26. 38.

44.

Heb. 5. 7.

t Isa. 53. 3, 4.

12.

Lam. 1. 12.

John 12. 27.

u Luke 24. 49.

John 2. 17.

Rom. 8. 15.

Gal. 4. 6.

v Heb. 5. 7.

w John 5. 30.

z Rom. 7. 23.

Gal. 5. 17.

y John 13. 1.

z Matt. 26. 46.

John 18. 1. 2.

a Matt. 26. 47.

Luke 22. 47.

John 18. 3.

4 Rabbi, Rabbi.

b John 20. 16.

c 2 Sam. 20. 9.

d Matt. 26. 55.

Luke 22. 52.

e Ps. 22. 6.

Isa. 53. 7.

Dan. 9. 26.

Luke 22. 37.

f Job 19. 13, 14.

Ps. 38. 11.

Ps. 88. 8.

John 16. 32.

2 Tim. 4. 16.

g Matt. 26. 57.

Luke 22. 54.

John 18. 13.

h Matt. 26. 59.

i Dan. 6. 4.

1 Pet. 3. 16.

j Ps. 35. 11.

Prov. 6. 19.

Prov. 19. 5.

k ch. 15. 29.

John 2. 19.

l Matt. 26. 62.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Jū'das, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith,

Master, master; and kissed him.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ And they led Jē'sus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Pē'tēr followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jē'sus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jē'sus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But ^m he held his peace, and answered nothing. ⁿ Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jē'sus said, I am: ^o and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the ^p blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to ^q spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ ^r And as Pē'tēr was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Pē'tēr warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 ^s And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them.

70 And he denied it again. ^t And a little after, they that stood by said again to Pē'tēr, Surely thou art *one* of them: ^u for thou art a Gāl-læ'an, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*.

71 But ^v he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Pē'tēr called to mind the word that Jē'sus said unto him, Before the cock crew twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And ^w when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Jesus is brought bound, and accused before Pilate. 6 Pilate, prevailed on by the people, giveth up Jesus to be crucified. 17 He is crowned with thorns, 27 crucified between two thieves, 43 and is honourably buried.*

AND ^a straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jē'sus, and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pi'lāte.

2 ^b And Pi'lāte asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, ^c Thou sayest it.

3 And the chief priests accused him

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 14.

^m Isa. 53. 7.
1 Pet. 2. 23.
ⁿ Matt. 26. 63.
^o Zech. 14. 5.
Matt. 16. 27.
ch. 8. 38.
Luke 22. 69.
Acts 1. 11.
1 Thess. 4. 16.
2 Thess. 1. 7.
Jude 14.
Rev. 1. 7.

^p Lev. 24. 16.
1 Ki. 21. 13.
^q Isa. 50. 6.
Isa. 53. 3.
^r Matt. 26. 58.
^s Matt. 26. 71.
Luke 22. 68.
John 18. 25.
^t Matt. 26. 73.
Luke 22. 69.
John 18. 26.

^u Judg. 12. 6.
Acts 2. 7.
^v Prov. 29. 25.
1 Cor. 10. 12.

⁵ Or, he wept abundantly, or, he began to weep.

^w Ezek. 7. 16.
Zech. 12. 10.
Acts 3. 19.
Acts 17. 30.
2 Cor. 7. 10.

CHAP. 15.

^a Ps. 2. 2.
John 18. 28.
Acts 3. 14.
Acts 4. 26.

^b Matt. 2. 2.
John 18. 33-37.

^c 1 Tim. 6. 13.

^d 1 Pet. 2. 23.

^e Matt. 6. 62.

John 19. 10.

^f Isa. 53. 7.

John 19. 9.

^g Matt. 27. 15.

Luke 23. 17.

John 18. 39.

^h Acts 7. 9, 51.

1 John 3. 12.

ⁱ Matt. 27. 20.

Acts 3. 14.

^j Ps. 2. 6, 7.

Isa. 9. 6, 7.

Jer. 23. 5, 6.

Micah 5. 2.

Zech. 9. 9.

^k Prov. 29. 25.

John 19. 1.

^l Matt. 27. 32.

Luke 23. 26.

^m Rom. 16. 13.

ⁿ John 19. 17.

Acts 1. 53.

Heb. 13. 12.

of many things: but ^a he answered nothing.

4 ^e And Pi'lāte asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 ^f But Jē'sus yet answered nothing; so that Pi'lāte marvelled.

6 Now ^g at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was *one* named Bā-rāb'-bas, *which* lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire *him* to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pi'lāte answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him ^h for envy.

11 But ⁱ the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Bā-rāb'-bas unto them.

12 And Pi'lāte answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call ^j the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pi'lāte said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 ¶ ^k And so Pi'lāte, willing to content the people, released Bā-rāb'-bas unto them, and delivered Jē'sus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Præ-tō'-ri-um; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head*,

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing *their* knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 ^l And they compel one Si'mon a Cy-rē'-ni-an, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Al-ēx'-ān'dēr and ^m Ru'fus, to bear his cross.

22 ⁿ And they bring him unto the place Gōl'-gō-thā, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 ° And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received *it* not.

24 And when they had crucified him, ° they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And ° it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

26 And ° the superscription of his accusation was written over, **THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, ° And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And ° they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou ° that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Īs'ra-el descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And ° they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And ° when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jē'sus cried with a loud voice, saying, ° E-lō'ī, E-lō'ī, lā'mā sā-bach-thā'ni? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth E-lī'as.

36 And ° one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and ° gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether E-lī'as will come to take him down.

37 ° And Jē'sus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And ° the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ And ° when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 ° There were also women looking on ° afar off: among whom was Mā'rŷ Māg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'rŷ the mother of James the less and of Jō'sēs, and Sā-lō'mē;

41 (Who also, when he was in Gāl'

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 15.

o Ps. 69. 21.

p Ps. 22. 18.

John 19. 23.

q Matt. 27. 45.

Luke 24. 44.

John 19. 14.

r Deut. 23. 5.

s Isa. 53. 12.

Luke 22. 37.

t Ps. 22. 7.

Ps. 55. 13, 16.

u ch. 14. 58.

John 2. 19.

v 1 Pet. 2. 23.

w Luke 23. 44.

x Ps. 22. 1.

Heb. 5. 7.

y Matt. 27. 48.

John 19. 29.

z Ps. 69. 21.

a Matt. 27. 50.

Luke 24. 46.

John 19. 30.

b Ex. 26. 31.

Eph. 2. 14.

Heb. 4. 14-15.

Heb. 6. 19.

Heb. 9. 6-8.

24.

Heb. 10. 19.

c Deut. 32. 31.

d Luke 23. 49.

e Ps. 38. 11.

f Luke 8. 2.

g Matt. 27. 57.

Luke 23. 50.

John 19. 38.

h Ps. 25. 2.

Ps. 27. 14.

Ps. 37. 7, 34.

Isa. 8. 16.

Isa. 30. 18.

Isa. 41. 27-31.

Isa. 64. 4.

i Isa. 53. 9.

CHAP. 16.

a Matt. 28. 1.

b Luke 23. 56.

c John 20. 1.

d Luke 24. 3.

e Matt. 28. 5.

f John 2. 19.

g Matt. 26. 32.

I-lee, ° followed him, and ministered unto him; and many other women which came up with him unto Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

42 ¶ ° And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Jō'seph of Ār-lmā-thē'ā, an honourable counsellor, which also ° waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pi-late, and craved the body of Jē'sus.

44 And Pi-late marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Jō'seph.

46 ° And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mā'rŷ Māg-da-lē'nē and Mā'rŷ the mother of Jō'sēs beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16.

1 An angel declareth the resurrection of Christ to three women. 9 Christ appeareth to Mary Magdalene, 12 to two of his disciples going into the country, 14 and to the eleven, whom he commissioneth to preach the gospel to all the world. 19 His ascension into heaven.

AND ° when the sabbath was past, A Mā'rŷ Māg-da-lē'nē, and Mā'rŷ the mother of James, and Sā-lō'mē, ° had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 ° And very early in the morning the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for *it* was very great.

5 ° And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 ° And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, which was crucified: he is ° risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Pē'tēr that he goeth before you into Gāl'i-lee: there shall ye see him, ° as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they

trembled and were amazed: ^h neither said they any thing to any *man*; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ Now when *Jē'sus* was risen early the first *day* of the week, ⁱ he appeared first to *Mā'ry Māg-da-lē'nē*, ^j out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 ^k And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told *it* unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ ^l Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat ¹ at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 16.

^h Matt. 28. 8.ⁱ John 20. 14.^j Luke 8. 2.^k Luke 24. 11.^l Luke 24. 36.¹ Cor. 15. 6.¹ Or, together.^m John 15. 16.ⁿ Col. 1. 24.^o John 3. 18.^p Acts 2. 38.^q Acts 10. 30.^r Rom. 10. 9.^s 1 Pet. 3. 21.^t John 12. 48.^u Matt. 8. 16.^v Luke 4. 9-13.^w Acts 5. 16.^x Acts 2. 4.^y Acts 10. 46.^z Acts 19. 6.¹ Cor. 12. 10.² Acts 28. 5.³ Acts 9. 17.⁴ Jas. 5. 14.⁵ Ps. 110. 1.⁶ Heb. 1. 3.

believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 ^m And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, ⁿ and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 ^o He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; ^p but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; ^q In my name shall they cast out devils; ^r they shall speak with new tongues;

18 ^s They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; ^t they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and ^u sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Luke's preface.* 5 *The conception of John the Baptist, 26 and of Christ.* 57 *The nativity and circumcision of John.* 64 *The mouth of Zacharias opened: 67 his prophecy.*

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of ^a those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 ^b Even as they delivered them unto us, which ^c from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

3 ^d It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee ^e in order, ^f most excellent *Thē-ōph'ī-lūs*,

4 ^g That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

5 ¶ **T**H^hERE was ⁱ in the days of *Hēr'od*, the king of *Jū-dē'a*, a certain priest named *Zāch-a-rī'as*, ^j of the course of *Ā-bī'a*: and his wife was of the daughters of *Aār'on*, and her name was *Ē-līs'a-bēth*.

6 And they were both ^k righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that *Ē-līs'a-bēth* was barren, and

A. M. 4000.

CHAP. 1.

^a John 20. 31.^b Acts 1. 1-3.^c 1 Tim. 3. 16.^d Heb. 2. 3.^e 1 Pet. 5. 1.^f 2 Pet. 1. 16.^g 1 John 1. 1.^h John 15. 27.ⁱ 1 Cor. 7. 40.^j Acts 11. 4.^k Acts 1. 1.^l John 20. 31.^m Matt. 2. 1.ⁿ 1 Chr. 24. 10,^o 19.^p Neh. 12. 4.^q 1 Ki. 9. 4.^r 2 Ki. 20. 3.^s Ps. 119. 6.^t Acts 24. 16.^u 2 Chr. 8. 14.^v Ex. 30. 7, 8.^w 1 Sam. 2. 28.^x Lev. 16. 17.^y Dan. 10. 8.^z Acts 10. 4.¹ Rev. 1. 17.² 1 Sam. 1. 19.³ Gen. 12. 2.⁴ Joshua 4. 14.⁵ Num. 6. 3.⁶ Judg. 13. 4.⁷ ch. 7. 33.⁸ Jer. 1. 5.⁹ Gal. 1. 15.¹⁰ Dan. 12. 3.

they both were *now* well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God ^k in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was ^l to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 ^m And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense,

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.

12 And when *Zāch-a-rī'as* saw *him*, ⁿ he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, *Zāch-a-rī'as*: for ^o thy prayer is heard; and thy wife *Ē-līs'a-bēth* shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name *Jōhn*.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be ^p great in the sight of the Lord, and ^q shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the *Hō'ly Ghō'st*, ^r even from his mother's womb.

16 ^s And many of the children of

Is'ra-el shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of E-l'i-as, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient ¹ to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zäch-a-ri-as said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am ^u Gā'bri-el, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, ^z thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people ^v waited for Zäch-a-ri-as, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as ^w the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife E-l'i-s'a-béth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, to ^x take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gā'bri-el was sent from God unto a city of Gāl'i-lee, named Nāz'a-réth.

27 To a virgin ^y espoused to a man whose name was Jō'seph, of the house of Dā'vid; and the virgin's name was Mā'r'y.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, *thou that art* ^z highly favoured, the Lord *is* with thee: blessed *art* thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mā'r'y: for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JĒ's'US.

32 He shall be ^a great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father Dā'vid:

A. M. 4080.

CHAP. 1.

t Matt. 11. 14.

1 Or, by.

u 1 Sam. 7. 3.

1 Chr. 29. 18.

Ps. 10. 17.

Isa. 40. 3.

v Gen. 17. 17.

w Dan. 8. 16.

z Ezech. 3. 26.

Ezech. 24. 27.

y Num. 6. 23.

z Ki. 11. 5.

a Gen. 30. 23.

b Isa. 7. 14.

2 Or, graciously

accepted, or,

much graced.

c Gal. 4. 4.

d Phil. 2. 10.

1 Tim. 6. 15.

e 2 Sam. 7. 11.

Ps. 132. 11.

Isa. 9. 6. 7.

Isa. 16. 5.

Jer. 23. 5.

Jer. 33. 15-17.

f Dan. 2. 44.

Dan. 7. 14.

Obad. 21.

Micah 4. 7.

John 12. 34.

Heb. 1. 8.

g Matt. 14. 33.

John 20. 31.

Acts 8. 37.

Rom. 1. 4.

h Gen. 18. 14.

Ps. 115. 3.

Jer. 32. 17.

Zech. 8. 6.

Matt. 3. 9.

i Joshua 21. 9.

j Acts 6. 3.

k Judg. 5. 24.

3 Or, which

believed that

there.

l 1 Sam. 2. 1.

m 1 Sam. 1. 11.

Ps. 138. 6.

n Gen. 30. 13.

Mal. 3. 12.

ch. 11. 27.

o Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 20. 6.

Ex. 34. 6. 7.

Ps. 85. 9.

p Ps. 98. 1.

Ps. 118. 15.

Isa. 40. 10.

q Ps. 33. 10.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jā'cob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mā'r'y unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Hō'l'y Ghōst shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called ^o the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin E-l'i-s'a-béth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For ^a with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mā'r'y said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mā'r'y arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, ⁱ into a city of Jūd'a;

40 And entered into the house of Zäch-a-ri-as, and saluted E-l'i-s'a-béth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when E-l'i-s'a-béth heard the salutation of Mā'r'y, the babe leaped in her womb; and E-l'i-s'a-béth was filled ^j with the Hō'l'y Ghōst:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, ^k Blessed *art* thou among women, and blessed *is* the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence *is* this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed *is* she ^l that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mā'r'y said, ^m My soul doth magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For ⁿ he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth ^o all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy *is* his name.

50 And ^p his mercy *is* on them that fear him from generation to generation.

51 ^q He hath shewed strength with his arm; ^r he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 ^r He hath put down the mighty from *their* seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 ^a He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath holpen his servant Īsʹ-
ra-el, ^t in remembrance of *his* mercy;

55 ^u As he spake to our fathers, to Āʹbrā-hām, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Māʹrȳ abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 Now Ē-Īsʹa-bēth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that ^v on the eighth day they came to circum-cise the child; and they called him Zāch-a-rīʹas, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not *so*; but he shall be called Jōhn.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is Jōhn. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue *loosed*, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these ^a sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Jū-dæʹā.

66 And all they that heard ^w them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And ^z the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zāch-a-rīʹas ^v was filled with the Hōʹlȳ Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed *be* the Lord God of Īsʹ-
ra-el; for he hath visited and re-deemed his people,

69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant Dāʹvid;

70 ^z As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 ^a To perform the mercy *promised* to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;

A. M. 4000.

CHAP. 1.

^r 1 Sam. 2. 6.
Job 5. 11.
Ps. 113. 6.

^s 1 Sam. 2. 5.
Ps. 34. 10.
Ps. 107. 8, 9.
Ezek. 34. 29.

^t Ps. 98. 3.
Jer. 31. 3, 20.

^u Gen. 17. 19.
Gal. 3. 16.

^v Gen. 17. 12.
Lev. 12. 3.

^w Or, things.

^x ch. 2. 19.

^z Acts 11. 21.

^y Joel 2. 28.

^z Jer. 23. 5.
Jer. 30. 10.
Dan. 9. 24.
Acts 3. 21.
Rom. 1. 2.

^a Lev. 26. 42.

^b Gen. 12. 3.
Heb. 6. 13.

^c Rom. 6. 18.
Heb. 9. 14.

^d Jer. 22. 59.
Eph. 4. 24.
2 Thess. 2. 13.

^e Isa. 40. 3.

^f Or, for.

^g Or, bowls of the mercy.

^h Or, sunrising, or, branch, or, Num. 24. 27.
Isa. 11. 1.

ⁱ Isa. 9. 2.

CHAP. 2.

¹ Or, enrolled in order to be taxed.

^a Acts 5. 37.

^b Gen. 35. 19.
1 Sam. 16. 1.
Micah 5. 2.
Matt. 2. 6.

^c Matt. 1. 16.
ch. 1. 27.

^d Matt. 1. 25.
Gal. 4. 4.

^e Isa. 53. 2.
2 Cor. 4. 4.

^f Or, the night watches.

73 ^b The oath which he sware to our father Āʹbrā-hām,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might ^c serve him without fear,

75 ^d In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for ^e thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people ^f by the remission of their sins,

78 Through the ^g tender mercy of our God; whereby the ^h dayspring from on high hath visited us,

79 ⁱ To give light to them that sit in darkness and *in* the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Īsʹra-el.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ Augustus taxeth the Roman empire. ⁶ Christ's nativity: ²¹ his circumcision: ⁴⁶ he questioneth the doctors.

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cæʹsar Aug-ŭs'tus, that all the world should be ¹ taxed.

2 (^a And this taxing was first made when Cŷ-rē-nī-us was governor of Sŷrīʹā.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And Jōʹseph also went up from Gālīʹlee, out of the city of Nāzʹa-rēth, into Jū-dæʹā, unto ^b the city of Dāʹvid, which is called Bēthʹlē-hēm; (^c because he was of the house and lineage of Dāʹvid:)

5 To be taxed with Māʹrȳ his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And ^d she brought forth her first-born son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a ^e manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping ^f watch over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you

good tidings of great joy, ^f which shall be to all people.

11 ^g For unto you is born this day in the city of Dā'vid a Saviour, ^h which is Christ the Lord.

12 And this *shall be* a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 ⁱ And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth ^j peace, ^k good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, ^l the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bēth'lē-hēm, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mā'r'y, and Jō'seph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen *it*, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard *it* wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

19 But Mā'r'y kept all these things, and pondered *them* in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 ^m And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called ⁿ JĒ'SUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when ^o the days of her purification according to the law of Mō'ses were accomplished, they brought him to Jē-ry/sā-lēm, to present *him* to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, ^p Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jē-ry/sā-lēm, whose name was Sim'e-on; and the same man *was* just and devout, ^q waiting for the consolation of Īs'ra-el; and the Hō'l'y Ghōst was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Hō'l'y Ghōst, that he should not ^r see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

A. M. 4000.

CHAP. 2.

^f Gen. 12. 3.

Pa. 72. 6.

Isa. 2. 2.

Isa. 42. 6.

Isa. 49. 6.

Isa. 60. 3.

Acts 13. 47.

Rom. 15. 8.

Col. 1. 23.

^g Isa. 7. 14.

Isa. 9. 6.

^h John 3. 16-18.ⁱ Phil. 2. 11.^j Gen. 28. 12.

Ps. 103. 20.

Dan. 7. 10.

Heb. 1. 14.

^k Isa. 57. 19.

Col. 1. 20.

^l Eph. 2. 4, 7.

2 Thess. 2. 16.

1 John 4. 9.

^m the men the shepherds.ⁿ Gen. 17. 12.

Lev. 12. 3.

^o Matt. 1. 21.^p Lev. 12. 2.^q Ex. 13. 2.

Ex. 22. 29.

Num. 3. 13.

^r Isa. 40. 1.^s Ps. 69. 48.

Heb. 11. 5.

^t Acts 8. 29.

Rev. 1. 10.

^u Gen. 46. 30.

Phil. 1. 23.

Rev. 14. 13.

^v Gen. 49. 18.

2 Sam. 23. 1-5.

Isa. 52. 10.

Acts 4. 12.

^w Isa. 9. 2.

Acts 13. 47.

^x Isa. 8. 14.

Hosea 14. 9.

Rom. 9. 32.

1 Cor. 1. 23.

2 Cor. 2. 16.

1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

^y Isa. 8. 18.

Matt. 26. 65-67.

Acts 28. 22.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

1 Pet. 4. 14.

^z Ps. 42. 10.

John 19. 25.

^a 1 Cor. 11. 19.^b Ex. 15. 20.^c Acts 26. 7.^d Lam. 3. 25, 26.

Mark 15. 43.

ch. 24. 21.

^e Or, Israel.^f Ex. 23. 14-17.

Deut. 16. 1.

27 And he came ^r by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jē'sus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, ^s now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes ^t have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 ^u A light to lighten the Ēn'tiles, and the glory of thy people Īs'ra-el.

33 And Jō'seph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Sim'e-on blessed them, and said unto Mā'r'y his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the ^v fall and rising again of many in Īs'ra-el; and for ^w a sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, ^x a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the ^y v thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Ān'nā, ^z a prophetess, the daughter of Phān'u-el, of the tribe of Ā'sēr: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she *was* a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served *God* with fastings and prayers ^a night and day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that ^b looked for redemption in ^c JĒ-ry/sā-lēm.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Gāl'ilee, to their own city Nāz'a-rēth.

40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jē-ry/sā-lēm ^d every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jē-ry/sā-lēm after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jē'sus tarried behind in Jē-ry/sā-lēm; and Jō'seph and his mother knew not of *it*.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jĕ-rŭ'sā-lēm, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, ^a both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And ^e all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about ^f my Father's business?

50 And ^g they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nāz'a-rĕth, and was subject unto them: but his mother ^h kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jĕ'sus ⁱ increased in wisdom and ^j stature, and in favour with God and man.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *John's preaching and baptism: 15 his testimony of Christ. 21 Christ is baptized: 23 his genealogy.*

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tĭ-bĕ'rĭ-us Cæ'sar, Pōn'tĭ-us Pĭ'late being governor of Jū-dæ'a, and Hĕr'od being tetrarch of Gālĭ'lee, and his brother Phil'ip tetrarch of Ī-turæ'a and of the region of Trāch-ō-nĭ'tis, and Lŷ-sā'nĭ-as the tetrarch of Āb-ilĕ'nĕ,

2 ^a Ān'nas and Cā'ja-phās being the high priests, the word of God came unto Jōhn the son of Zāch-a-rĭ'as in the wilderness.

3 ^b And he came into all the country about Jōr'dan, preaching the baptism of repentance ^c for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Ē-sā'jas the prophet, saying, ^d The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways ^e shall be made smooth;

6 And ^f all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, ^g O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

A. D. 8.

CHAP. 2.

^d Isa. 11. 1-4.

^e Matt. 7. 28.

^f Mark 1. 29.

^g John 7. 15.

^h Ps. 40. 8.

ⁱ Mal. 3. 1, 2.

^j John 2. 16.

^k John 4. 34.

^l ch. 9. 43.

^m ch. 18. 34.

ⁿ Gen. 37. 11.

^o Dan. 7. 28.

^p 1 Sam. 2. 26.

^q Prov. 3. 4.

^r Acts 2. 47.

^s Rom. 14. 18.

^t Or, age.

A. D. 25.

CHAP. 3.

^a John 11. 49.

^b John 18. 13.

^c Acts 4. 6.

^d Mal. 4. 6.

^e Matt. 3. 1.

^f Mark 1. 4.

^g ch. 1. 77.

^h Isa. 40. 3.

ⁱ Matt. 3. 3.

^j Ps. 98. 2.

^k Isa. 52. 10.

^l Matt. 3. 7.

^m Acts 26. 20.

ⁿ 1 Or, meet for.

^o Matt. 3. 10.

^p John 15. 2, 6.

^q Acts 2. 37.

^r Mark 14. 5-8.

^s John 13. 29.

^t Acts 10. 2, 31.

^u 2 Cor. 8. 14.

^v 1 Tim. 6. 18.

^w Matt. 21. 32.

^x Micah 6. 8.

^y ch. 19. 8.

^z Or, Put no man in fear.

^{aa} Ex. 23. 1.

^{ab} Lev. 19. 11.

^{ac} Or, allowance.

^{ad} Or, in suspense.

^{ae} Or, reasoned, or, debated.

^{af} Matt. 3. 11.

^{ag} Prov. 1. 23.

^{ah} Isa. 32. 15.

^{ai} John 7. 39.

^{aj} Acts 2. 4.

^{ak} Micah 4. 12.

^{al} Prov. 28. 15.

^{am} 16.

^{an} Matt. 11. 2.

^{ao} Mark 6. 17.

^{ap} Matt. 3. 13.

^{aq} John 1. 32.

^{ar} 2 Pet. 1. 17.

^{as} Num. 4. 3.

^{at} 35, 39, 47.

8 ^a Bring forth therefore fruits ¹ worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Ā'brā'hām to *our* father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'brā'hām.

9 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: ^b every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, ^c What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, ^d He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then ^e came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, ^f Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, ^g Do violence to no man, ^h neither accuse *any* falsely; and be content with your ⁱ wages.

15 And as the people were ^j in expectation, and all men ^k mused in their hearts of Jōhn, whether he were the Christ, or not;

16 Jōhn answered, saying unto *them* all, ^l I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with ^m the Hō'lŷ Ghōst and with fire:

17 Whose fan ⁿ is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and ^o will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 But ^p Hĕr'od the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Hĕ-rō'dĭ-as his brother Phil'ip's wife, and for all the evils which Hĕr'od had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up Jōhn in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, ^q it came to pass, that Jĕ'sus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Hō'lŷ Ghōst descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice ^r came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jĕ'sus himself began to be ^s about thirty years of age, being (as

was supposed) ^a the son of Jō'seph, which was the ⁶ son of Hē'li,

24 Which was the son of Māt'that, which was the son of Lē'vi, which was the son of Mēl'chī, which was the son of Jān'nā, which was the son of Jō'seph,

25 Which was the son of Māt'ta-thī'as, which was the son of Ā'mos, which was the son of Nā'um, which was the son of Ēs'li, which was the son of Nāg'ge,

26 Which was the son of Mā'ath, which was the son of Māt'ta-thī'as, which was the son of Sēm'e-ī, which was the son of Jō'seph, which was the son of Jū'dā,

27 Which was the son of Jō-ān'nā, which was the son of Rhē'sā, which was the son of ⁷ Zō-rōb'a-bēl, which was the son of Sā-lā-thī-el, which was the son of Nē'ri,

28 Which was the son of Mēl'chī, which was the son of Ād'dī, which was the son of Cō'sam, which was the son of Ēl-mō'dām, which was the son of Ēr,

29 Which was the son of Jō'se, which was the son of Ē-li-ē'zēr, which was the son of Jō'rim, which was the son of Māt'that, which was the son of Lē'vi,

30 Which was the son of Sim'e-on, which was the son of Jū'dā, which was the son of Jō'seph, which was the son of Jō'nan, which was the son of Ē-li'a-kīm,

31 Which was the son of Mē'le-ā, which was the son of Mē'nan, which was the son of Māt'ta-thā, which was the son of ^v Nā'than, ^w which was the son of Dā'vid,

32 ^x Which was the son of Jēs'se, which was the son of Ō'bed, which was the son of Bō'oz, which was the son of Sāl'mōn, which was the son of Nā-ās'son,

33 Which was the son of Ā-mīn'a-dab, which was the son of Ā'ram, which was the son of Ēs'rom, which was the son of Phā'rēs, which was the son of Jū'dā,

34 Which was the son of Jā'cob, which was the son of Ī'saac, which was the son of Ā'brā'hām, ^y which was the son of Thā'rā, which was the son of Nā'chōr,

35 Which was the son of Sā'ruch, which was the son of Rā'gau, which was the son of Phā'lec, which was the son of Hē'bēr, which was the son of Sā'lā,

36 ^z Which was the son of Cā-īnan, which was the son of Ā-phāx'ād, ^a which was the son of Sēm, which was the son of Nō'e, which was the son of Lā'mech.

A. D. 27.

CHAP. 3.

^u Matt. 13. 55.

John 6. 42.

⁶ son-in-law.⁷ It is uncertain

whether

Zorobabel and

Salathiel are

the same as

those men-

tioned in

Matt. 1. 12,

13, and

1 Chr. 3. 17,

19.

^v Zech. 12. 12.^w 2 Sam. 5. 14.

1 Chr. 3. 5.

^z Ruth 4. 18.

1 Sam. 17. 58.

1 Chr. 2. 10.

^y Gen. 11. 24,

26.

^z Gen. 11. 12.^a Gen. 5. 6.

Gen. 11. 10.

^b Gen. 1. 26,

27.

Gen. 2. 7.

Isa. 64. 8.

CHAP. 4.

^a Isa. 11. 2.

Isa. 61. 1.

Matt. 4. 1.

Mark 1. 12.

John 1. 33.

^b 1 Ki. 18. 12.

Ezek. 3. 12.

ch. 2. 27.

Acts 8. 39.

^c Gen. 3. 15.

Heb. 2. 18.

^d Ex. 34. 28.

1 Ki. 19. 8.

^e Ex. 23. 25.

Deut. 8. 3.

Matt. 4. 4.

Mark 8. 4.

ch. 22. 19.

John 6. 41,

48, 50, 51.

Eph. 6. 17.

^f John 12. 31.

John 14. 30.

Rev. 13. 2, 7.

¹ Or, fall down

before me.

^g Deut. 6. 13.

Deut. 10. 20.

^h Matt. 4. 6.ⁱ 1 Pet. 5. 8.^j Ps. 91. 11.^k Deut. 6. 16.^l Jas. 4. 7.^m John 14. 30.

Heb. 4. 15.

ⁿ Matt. 4. 12.

John 4. 43.

^o Acts 10. 37.

37 Which was the son of Mā-thū-sa-lā, which was the son of Ē'nōch, which was the son of Jā'red, which was the son of Mā-lē'le-el, which was the son of Cā-īnan,

38 Which was the son of Ē'nos, which was the son of Sēth, which was the son of Ād'ām, ^b which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ's temptation and fasting. 13 He, overcoming the devil, 14 beginneth to preach. 16 The people at Nazareth admire him. 33 He cureth one possessed of a devil.

AND ^a Jē'sus being full of the Ĥō'ly Ghōst returned from Jōr'dan, and ^b was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days ^c tempted of the devil. And ^d in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jē'sus answered him, saying, ^e It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for ^f that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt ¹ worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: for ^g it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 ^h And he brought him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, ⁱ cast thyself down from hence:

10 For ^j it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And in ^{their} hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, ^k It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he ^l departed from him ^m for a season.

14 ¶ And Jē'sus returned in the power of the Spirit into ^o Gāl'i-lee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to Náz'a-réth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Ê-sâ'qas. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 ^s The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Jô'seph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Că-pê'r-nă-um, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in İs'ra-el in the days of Ê-lî'as, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Ê-lî'as sent, save unto Să-rép'tă, a city of Sî'dôn, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 ^a And many lepers were in İs'ra-el in the time of Ê-lî-sê'us the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Nă'a-man the Sŷr'ian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 4.

p Isa. 52. 13.

q Matt. 2. 23.

r Acts 13. 14.

s Isa. 42. 1.

Dan. 9. 24.

t Lev. 25. 8.

2 Cor. 6. 2.

u Ps. 45. 2.

v John 6. 42.

w Matt. 4. 13.

x Matt. 13. 34.

Mark 6. 1.

y Matt. 13. 57.

Mark 6. 4.

John 4. 44.

z 1 Ki. 17. 9.

1 Ki. 18. 1.

Jas. 5. 17.

a 2 Ki. 5. 14.

2 Or. edge.

b John 8. 59.

John 10. 39.

c Matt. 4. 13.

Mark 1. 21.

d Matt. 7. 28,

29.

Titus 2. 15.

e Mark 1. 23.

3 Or. Away.

f Ps. 16. 10.

Isa. 49. 7.

Dan. 9. 24.

ch. 1. 35.

g Micah 5. 4.

h Matt. 8. 14.

Mark 1. 29.

i Ps. 103. 3.

j Matt. 8. 16.

Mark 1. 32.

k Mark 1. 34.

l Mark 1. 25,

34.

4 Or. to say

that they

knew him

to be Christ.

m Matt. 14. 13.

Mark 1. 35.

n Mark 1. 14,

15.

John 9. 4.

Acts 10. 38.

Rom. 15. 8.

o Matt. 4. 53.

CHAP. 5.

a Matt. 4. 18.

Mark 1. 16.

30 But he passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And came down to Că-pê'r-nă-um, a city of Gă'l'lee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: ^a for his word was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, ³ Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jê'sus of Náz'a-réth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; ⁴ the Holy One of God.

35 And Jê'sus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 ^c And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Sî'mon's house. And Sî'mon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, ⁱ and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ ^j Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 ^k And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And ^l he rebuked them suffered them not ⁴ to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 ^m And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, ⁿ I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 ^o And he preached in the synagogues of Gă'l'lee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship. 4 A miraculous draught of fishes. 27 Levi called from the receipt of customs.

AND ^a it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear

the word of God, he stood by the lake of Ġēn-nēs'a-rēt,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing *their* nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Sī'mon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Sī'mon, ^b Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Sī'mon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto *their* partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Sī'mon Pē'tēr saw *it*, he fell down at Jē'sus' knees, saying, ^c Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so *was* also Jāmes, and Jōhn, the sons of Zēb'e-dee, which were partners with Sī'mon. And Jē'sus said unto Sī'mon, Fear not; ^d *and* henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, ^e they forsook all, and followed him.

12 ¶ ^f And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jē'sus fell on *his* face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst ^g make me clean.

13 And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 ^h And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, ⁱ according as Mō'sēs commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: ^j and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 5.

^b Matt. 17. 27.
John 21. 6.^c Judg. 13. 22.
1 Sam. 6. 29.
2 Sam. 6. 9.
1 Ki. 17. 18.
Dan. 8. 17.^d Ezek. 47. 9,
19.
Matt. 4. 19.
Mark 1. 17.^e Matt. 4. 20.
Mark 1. 18.
ch. 18. 28.
Phil. 3. 7, 8.^f Matt. 8. 2.
Mark 1. 40.^g Gen. 18. 14.
Jer. 32. 17,
27.
Matt. 8. 8.
Mark 1. 40,
41.
Heb. 7. 25.^h Matt. 8. 4.ⁱ Lev. 13. 1.
Lev. 14. 4, 10,
21, 22.^j Matt. 4. 25.
ch. 12. 1.
John 6. 2.^k Mark 14. 23.^l Matt. 9. 2.
Mark 2. 3.^m Matt. 9. 2.
John 3. 14.
Acts 5. 31.
2 Cor. 2. 10.
Col. 3. 13.
Jas. 5. 14, 15.ⁿ Matt. 9. 3.
Mark 2. 6, 7.^o Ex. 34. 7.
Ps. 32. 5.
Ps. 103. 3.
Isa. 1. 18.
Isa. 43. 25.
Dan. 9. 9.^p Acts 5. 31.
Col. 3. 13.^q Ps. 103. 1.^r Matt. 9. 9.
Mark 2. 13,
14.^s Matt. 9. 10.
Mark 2. 15.^t ch. 15. 1.

16 ¶ ^k And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Phār'ī-sees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Gāl'ī-lee, and Jū-dæ'ā, and Jē-ry'sā-lēm: and the power of the Lord was *present* to heal them.

18 ¶ ^l And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought *means* to bring him in, and to lay *him* before him.

19 And when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house top, and let him down through the tiling with *his* couch into the midst before Jē'sus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, ^m thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 ⁿ And the scribes and the Phār'ī-sees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? ^o Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jē'sus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the ^p Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, ^q glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ ^r And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Lē'vī, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 ^s And Lē'vī made him a great feast in his own house: and ^t there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Phār'ī-sees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jē'sus answering said unto

them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 ^u I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, ^v Why do the disciples of Jōhn fast often, and make prayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the Phārī-sees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the ^w bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall ^x be taken away from them, and then shall they ^y fast in those days.

36 ¶ ^z And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken out* of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Touching the ears of corn that were plucked by the disciples on the sabbath. 13 Christ chooseth the twelve.*

AND ^a it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands.

2 And certain of the Phārī-sees said unto them, ^b Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jē'sus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, ^c what Dā'vid did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; ^d which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 ^e And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Phārī-sees

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 5.

^u Matt. 9. 13.
¹ Tim. 1. 15.

^v Matt. 9. 14.
Mark 2. 18.

^w Matt. 22. 2.
ch. 14. 13-23.
2 Cor. 11. 2.
Rev. 19. 7.
Rev. 21. 2.

^x Dan. 9. 26.
Zech. 13. 7.
John 7. 33.

^y Matt. 6. 16, 17.

Acts 13. 2, 3.
1 Cor. 7. 5.
2 Cor. 6. 4, 5.

^z Matt. 9. 16, 17.
Mark 2. 21, 22.

CHAP. 6.

^a Matt. 12. 1.
Mark 2. 23.

^b Ex. 20. 10.
Matt. 12. 2.
Mark 2. 24.

^c 1 Sam. 21. 6.

^d Ex. 29. 23, 33.
Lev. 24. 9.

^e Matt. 12. 9.
Mark 3. 1.
ch. 13. 14.
ch. 14. 3.
John 9. 16.

^f 1 Sam. 16. 7.
ch. 5. 22.
John 2. 24, 25.

Acts 1. 24.
Rev. 2. 23.

^g Matt. 12. 12, 13.

Mark 3. 4.
ch. 14. 3.
John 7. 23.

^h Matt. 14. 23.

ⁱ Matt. 10. 1.

^j John 1. 42.

^k Acts 1. 13.
Jude 1.

^l Matt. 4. 25.

^m Matt. 14. 36.

ⁿ Mark 5. 30.

^o Matt. 5. 3.
2 Thess. 1. 5.
Jas. 2. 5.

^p Isa. 55. 1.

^q Isa. 61. 3.
Rev. 7. 17.

^r 1 Pet. 2. 19.
1 Pet. 3. 14.

^s John 16. 2.

^t Acts 5. 41.
Col. 1. 24.
Jas. 1. 2.

watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he ^s knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jē'sus unto them, I will ask you one thing; ^t Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jē'sus. 12 ^u And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples: ^v and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Sī'mon, (^w whom he also named Pē'tēr,) and And'rew his brother, Jāmes and Jōhn, Phīl'ip and Bār-thōl'ō-mew,

15 Māt'thew and Thōm'as, Jāmes the son of Al-phæ'us, and Sī'mon called Zē-lō'tēs,

16 And Jū'das ^x the brother of Jāmes, and Jū'das Is-cār'iot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, ^y and a great multitude of people out of all Jū-dæ'a and Jē-rū'sā-lēm, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sī'dōn, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude ^z sought to touch him: for ^a there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, ^b Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

21 ^c Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. ^d Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 ^e Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they ^f shall separate you from *their company*, and shall reproach *you*, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 ^g Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is

great in heaven: for ^u in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

24 ^v But woe unto you that are rich! for ^w ye have received your consolation.

25 ^x Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. ^y Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 ^z Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

27 ¶ ^a But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

28 Bless them that curse you, and ^b pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 ^c And unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; ^d and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to *take thy* coat also.

30 ^e Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again.

31 ^f And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 ^g For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 ^h And if ye lend to *them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and ⁱ lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ^j ye shall be the children of the Highest: for ^k he is kind unto the unthankful and *to* the evil.

36 ^l Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 ^m Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 ⁿ Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your ^o bosom. For ^p with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, ^q Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 The ^r disciple is not above his master: but every one ^s that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 ^t And why beholdest thou the

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 6.

u 2 Ki. 6. 31.
Acts 7. 51.
v Amos 6. 1.
ch. 12. 21.
w Matt. 6. 2.
ch. 16. 25.
x Isa. 65. 13.
y Prov. 14. 13.
z John 15. 19.
1 John 4. 5.
a Ex. 23. 4.
Prov. 25. 21.
b ch. 23. 34.
Acts 7. 60.
c Matt. 5. 39.
d 1 Cor. 6. 7.
e Deut. 15. 7.
Prov. 3. 27.
f Phil. 4. 8.
g Matt. 5. 46.
h Matt. 5. 42.
i Lev. 25. 35.
Deut. 15. 7.
8.
j Ps. 37. 26.
Prov. 14. 20.
21.
k Matt. 5. 45.
1 John 3. 1.
l Acts 14. 17.
m Matt. 5. 48.
Eph. 5. 1, 2.
n Ezek. 16. 52.
Matt. 7. 1.
Rom. 2. 1, 2.
Jas. 3. 1.
o Prov. 19. 17.
p Ps. 79. 12.
q Deut. 19. 16.
21.
r Judg. 1. 7.
Ps. 41. 1, 2.
Matt. 7. 2.
Mark 4. 24.
s Matt. 15. 14.
t Matt. 10. 24.
John 13. 16.
John 15. 20.
u Or, shall be perfected as his master.
v Matt. 7. 3.
w Prov. 18. 17.
x Ps. 92. 12-14.
Isa. 5. 4.
Gal. 5. 19, 23.
2 Tim. 3. 1-9.
y Matt. 12. 33.
z 2 a grape.
w Rom. 8. 5-8.
x Mal. 1. 6.
ch. 13. 25.
Rom. 2. 13.
Jas. 1. 22.
y Matt. 7. 24.
z Acts 14. 22.
2 Tim. 3. 12.
a Ps. 125. 1.
2 Tim. 2. 19.
1 Pet. 1. 5.
Jude 1.
b Job 8. 13.
Heb. 10. 28-31.
2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.

CHAP. 7.

a Matt. 8. 5.

mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, ¹ cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 ^u For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For ^v every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they ² grapes.

45 ^w A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 ¶ ^x And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 ^y Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when ^z the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon ^a a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and ^b the ruin of that house was great.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The centurion's faith: 10 Christ healeth his servant, being absent. 11 He raiseth the widow's son. 24 Christ's testimony of John. 36 Mary Magdalene anointeth Christ's feet.*

NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Că-pêr'na-um. 2 And ^a a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jē'sus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jē'sus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jē'sus went with them.

And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto ¹one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

9 When Jē'sus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in ⁶Is'ra-el.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nā'in; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he ⁶had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the ²bier: and they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, ⁴Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 ⁶And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, ⁷That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, ⁸That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Jū-dæ'a, and throughout all the region round about.

18 ⁶And the disciples of Jōhn shewed him of all these things.

19 ¶ And Jōhn calling unto *him* two of his disciples sent *them* to Jē'sus, saying, Art thou ⁶he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, Jōhn Bāp'tist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou ⁶he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues,

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 7.

1 this man.

b Rom. 3. 1, 2.

Rom. 9. 4.

c Lam. 3. 32.

John 11. 33,

35.

Heb. 4. 15.

2 Or, coffin.

d 1 Ki. 17. 21.

Job 14, 12, 14.

ch. 8. 54.

John 11. 43.

John 9. 40.

Rom. 4. 17.

Eph. 5. 14.

e ch. 1. 65.

f ch. 24. 19.

John 4. 19.

John 6. 14.

John 7. 40, 41.

John 9. 17.

Acts 2. 22.

Acts 7. 37.

g Ex. 4. 31.

Ps. 106. 4, 5.

ch. 1. 68.

h Matt. 11. 2.

i Ezek. 21. 27.

Ezek. 34. 23,

29.

Dan. 9. 24-26.

Micah 5. 2.

Hag. 2. 7.

Zech. 9. 9.

Mal. 3. 1-5.

j Matt. 11. 4.

k Isa. 29. 18.

Isa. 35. 5.

Isa. 42. 6.

l Isa. 61. 1.

Zeph. 3. 12.

ch. 4. 18.

Jas. 2. 5.

m Matt. 11. 7.

n Isa. 40. 3.

Mal. 3. 1.

ch. 1. 16, 17,

76.

John 1. 23.

o Matt. 3. 5.

ch. 3. 12.

p Or, frustrated.

p Acts 20. 27.

q Or, within themselves.

q Matt. 11. 16.

r Matt. 3. 4.

ch. 1. 15.

s Matt. 11. 19.

1 Cor. 1. 23,

24.

t Matt. 26. 6.

John 11. 2.

and of evil spirits; and unto many *that were* blind he gave sight.

22 ⁷Then Jē'sus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell Jōhn what things ye have seen and heard; ⁸how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, ¹to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And ^mwhen the messengers of Jōhn were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning Jōhn, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is *he*, of whom it is written, ⁿBehold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than Jōhn the Bāp'tist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified God, ^obeing baptized with the baptism of Jōhn.

30 But the Phār'ī-sees and lawyers ³rejected ^pthe counsel of God ⁴against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, ^qWhereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For ^rJōhn the Bāp'tist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 ^sBut wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 ¶ ^tAnd one of the Phār'ī-sees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Phār'ī-see's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a ^u woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that *Jē'sus* sat at meat in the Phār'i-see's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind *him* ^v weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

39 Now when the Phār'i-see which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, ^w This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this* is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And *Jē'sus* answering said unto him, Si'mon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred ^x pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly ^y forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Si'mon answered and said, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Si'mon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no ^z water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no ^a kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 ^b My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 ^c Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, ^d Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, ^e Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, ^f Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Devout women minister unto Christ.* 4 *The parable of the sower, 16 and of the candle.* 26 *The legion of devils cast out.* 43 *The woman healed of her bloody issue.*

AND it came to pass afterward, *A* that he went throughout every

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 7.

u ch. 8. 2.

v Zech. 12. 10.

w ch. 15. 2.

x Matt. 18. 28.

y Ps. 32. 1-5.

Ps. 51. 1-3.

Ps. 103. 2.

Isa. 1. 18.

Isa. 43. 25.

Isa. 44. 22.

Dan. 9. 18.

19.

z Gen. 18. 4.

1 Tim. 5. 10.

a Gen. 29. 11.

Matt. 26. 48.

49.

1 Cor. 16. 20.

b Ps. 23. 5.

Ps. 45. 7.

Ps. 92. 10.

Ecl. 9. 8.

c 1 Tim. 1. 14.

d Matt. 9. 2.

Mark 2. 5.

e Isa. 53. 3.

Matt. 9. 3.

f Matt. 9. 22.

Mark 5. 34.

ch. 8. 48.

ch. 17. 19.

ch. 18. 42.

CHAP. 8.

a Matt. 27. 55.

56.

b Mark 16. 9.

c Matt. 13. 2.

Mark 4. 1.

d Matt. 13. 10.

Mark 4. 10.

e Isa. 6. 9.

Mark 4. 12.

f Matt. 13. 18.

Mark 4. 14.

g Acts 20. 27.

32.

1 Pet. 1. 23.

h Jas. 1. 23, 24.

i 2 Cor. 2. 11.

2 Cor. 4. 3.

j Matt. 19. 23.

1 Tim. 6. 9.

10.

2 Tim. 4. 10.

k 2 Pet. 1. 5-10.

l Matt. 5. 15.

Mark 4. 21.

ch. 11. 33.

Phil. 2. 15.

16.

city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve *were* with him,

2 And ^a certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mā'r'y called Māg-da-lē'nē, ^b out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Jō-ā'nā the wife of Chū'zā Hēr'od's steward, and Sū-sā'nā, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 ¶ And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; ^c that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 ¶ Now the parable is this: The ^d seed is the word of God.

12 Those by ^e the way side are they that hear; then cometh ^f the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock *are they*, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares ^g and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep *it*, and ^h bring forth fruit with patience.

16 ¶ ¶ No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel,

or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it* on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 ^m For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: ^a for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he ¹ seemeth to have.

19 ¶ ^o Then came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him *by certain* which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 ¶ ^p Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he ^a arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being ^a afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ ^a And they arrived at the country of the Gād'a-rēnes, which is over against Gālīlee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jē'sus, he ^t cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 8.

^m Eccl. 12. 14.
Mark 4. 22.ⁿ Matt. 25. 29.
Mark 4. 25.^l Or, thinketh
that he hath.^o Matt. 12. 46.
Mark 3. 31.
John 7. 5.
Acts 1. 14.
1 Cor. 9. 6.^p Matt. 8. 23.
Mark 4. 35.^q Job 28. 11.
Job 38. 11.
Ps. 29. 10.
Ps. 46. 1.
Ps. 65. 7.^r Ps. 33. 8, 9.
Matt. 8. 27.
Mark 4. 41.
ch. 4. 36.
ch. 8. 25.^s Matt. 8. 28.
Mark 5. 1.^t Acts 16. 16,
17.
Phil. 2. 10, 11.^u Rev. 20. 3.^v Lev. 11. 7.
Deut. 14. 8.^w Job 1. 12.
Job 12. 16.
Rev. 20. 7.^x Matt. 8. 34.^y Deut. 5. 25,
26.
1 Sam. 6. 20.
1 Sam. 16. 4.
2 Sam. 6. 9.
Job 21. 14.
Mark 1. 24.
ch. 4. 34.^z Ps. 103. 1.
Ps. 116. 12.
Mark 5. 18.
ch. 18. 43.^a Matt. 9. 18.
Mark 5. 22.^b Lev. 15. 25.
Matt. 9. 20.^c Mark 5. 27,
28.
Acts 5. 15.
Acts 19. 12.

30 And Jē'sus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out ^u into the deep.

32 And there was there an ^v herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And ^w he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jē'sus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jē'sus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ ^a Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gād'a-rēnes round about ^v besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now ^a the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jē'sus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jē'sus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'sus was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ ^a And, behold, there came a man named Jā-i-rus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jē'sus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ ^b And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind *him*, and ^c touched

the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stancheth.

45 And Jē'sus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Pē'tēr and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jē'sus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that ^a virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.

49 ¶ ^a While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jē'sus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: [∫] believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Pē'tēr, and James, and Jōhn, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, [∫] but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, ^h arise.

55 ⁱ And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but [∫] he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Christ sendeth out his apostles: ² Herod is desirous to see him. ¹² Christ feedeth five thousand: ²⁸ his transfiguration: ³⁷ he healeth a lunatick.

THEN ^a he called his twelve disciples together, and ^b gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And ^c he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 ^d And he said unto them, Take nothing for *your* journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 ^e And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 8.

d Mark 5. 30.
ch. 5. 17.

e Mark 5. 35.

f 2 Chr. 29. 20.
Mark 5. 36.
Rom. 4. 17.
29.g John 11. 11.
14.h ch. 7. 14.
John 11. 43.

i Ps. 33. 9.

j Matt. 8. 4.
Mark 5. 43.

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 9.

a Matt. 10. 1.
Mark 8. 13.b Matt. 10. 1.
Mark 16. 17.
18.
John 14. 12.
Acts 1. 8.
Acts 3. 6.c Matt. 10. 7. 8.
Mark 6. 12.
ch. 10. 1, 9.d Ps. 37. 3.
Matt. 10. 9.
Mark 6. 8.
ch. 10. 4.e Matt. 10. 11.
Mark 6. 10.

f Matt. 10. 14.

g Acts 13. 51.

h Mark 6. 14.

i ch. 23. 8.

j Mark 6. 30.

k Matt. 14. 13.

l John 6. 1, 5.

m 2 Ki. 4. 42.
43.n Num. 11. 22.
Ps. 78. 19, 20.o Ps. 145. 15.
16.

p Matt. 16. 13.

q Matt. 14. 2.

5 [∫] And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, [∫] shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 ¶ ^h Now Hēr'od the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that Jōhn was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that Ê-l'ās had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Hēr'od said, Jōhn have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? ⁱ And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ [∫] And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. ^k And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bēth-sā'i-dā.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 ⁱ And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, ^m Give ye them to eat. And they said, ⁿ We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they ^o did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 ¶ ^p And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, ^q Jōhn the Bāp'tist; but some say, Ê-l'ās; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom

say ye that I am? ^r Pê'tēr answering said, The Christ of God.

21 ^o And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

22 Saying, ^t The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 ¶ ^u And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 ^v For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 ^w For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his Father's*, and of the holy angels.

27 ^z But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 ¶ ^a And it came to pass about an eight days after these ¹ sayings, he took Pê'tēr and Jōhn and Jāmes, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, ² the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Mō'sēs and ³ Ē-lī'as:

31 Who appeared in ⁴ glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jê-ry'sā-lēm.

32 But Pê'tēr and they that were with him ⁵ were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Pê'tēr said unto Jê'sus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'sēs, and one for Ē-lī'as: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, ⁶ This is my beloved Son: ⁷ *e* hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jê'sus was found alone. ⁸ And they kept *it* close, and told no man in

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 9.

^r Mark 8. 29.
John 1. 41.49.
John 6. 9.
Rom. 10. 9.
1 John 4. 14.
15.^s Matt. 16. 20.^t Matt. 16. 21.
Mark 8. 31.
ch. 18. 31.
ch. 24. 6, 7.^u Matt. 10. 38.
Mark 8. 34.
ch. 14. 27.^v Ps. 49. 6-8.
Matt. 16. 26.
Mark 8. 36.
Acts 1. 18, 25.
Rev. 18. 7, 8.^w Mark 8. 38.
² Tim. 2. 12.^z Matt. 16. 28.^y Matt. 17. 1.¹ Or, things.² Ex. 34. 29, 35.^a 2 Ki. 2. 11.
Rom. 3. 21.^b Ps. 17. 15.
Phil. 3. 21.
Col. 3. 4.
1 John 3. 12.^c Dan. 8. 18.
Matt. 26. 40.
43.
ch. 22. 45.^d Matt. 3. 17.
John 12. 28.
² Pet. 1. 16,
17.^e Ex. 23. 21.
Deut. 18. 15,
18.^f Matt. 17. 9.^g Matt. 17. 14.^h Matt. 17. 22.ⁱ Mark 9. 32.
ch. 2. 50.^j Matt. 18. 1.^k Mark 9. 37.
John 12. 44.^l Matt. 23. 11,
12.^m Num. 11. 28.
Mark 9. 38.ⁿ Matt. 12. 30.
ch. 11. 23.
1 Cor. 12. 3.^o Mark 16. 19.
Acts 1. 2.

those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ ⁹ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it tear-eth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jê'sus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare *him*. And Jê'sus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jê'sus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 ^h Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 ⁱ But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ ^j Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jê'sus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, ^k Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: ^l for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ ^m And Jōhn answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbid him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jê'sus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for ⁿ he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that ^o he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jê-ry'sā-lēm,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Sā-mār'ī-tans, to make ready for him.

53 And ^r they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jē-ry/sā-lēm.

54 And when his disciples Jāmes and Jōhn saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as ^q Ē-lī'as did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what ^r manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For ^{*} the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 ¶ ^q And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jē'sus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

59 ^u And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jē'sus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, ^v I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jē'sus said unto him, ^w No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Christ sendeth out seventy disciples. 13 Woes against Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum. 38 Mary commended.*

A^rFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and ^a sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, ^b The harvest truly *is* great, but the labourers *are* few: ^c pray ye therefore the ^d Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: ^e behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 ^f Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and ^g salute no man by the way.

5 ^h And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace ⁱ be to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 ^j And in the same house remain, ^k eating and drinking such things as they give: for ^k the labourer is wor-

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 9.

^p John 4. 4. 9.
^q 1 Ki. 18. 38.
² Ki. 1. 10, 12.
^r Rev. 13. 13.
^s Job 2. 10.
^t Rom. 10. 2.
^u Matt. 9. 13.
^v John 3. 17.
^w Matt. 8. 19.
^x Matt. 8. 21.
^y 1 Ki. 19. 20.
^z Heb. 6. 4.

CHAP. 10.

^a Matt. 10. 1.
^b ch. 10. 2.
^c 1 Cor. 3. 9.
^d John 4. 35.
^e 2 Thess. 3. 1.
^f Jer. 3. 15.
^g 1 Cor. 12. 28.
^h Matt. 10. 16.
ⁱ Matt. 10. 9.
^j ch. 9. 3.
^k 2 Ki. 4. 29.
^l Matt. 10. 12.
^m Matt. 10. 11.
ⁿ 1 Cor. 10. 27.
^o Matt. 10. 10.
^p 1 Cor. 9. 4.
^q Eph. 5. 15.
^r ch. 9. 2.
^s Isa. 2. 2.
^t Matt. 3. 2.
^u Rom. 10. 5.
^v Titus 2. 11.
^w Matt. 10. 14.
^x ch. 9. 5.
^y Acts 13. 51.
^z Lam. 4. 6.
^a Ezek. 16. 48-50.
^b Matt. 11. 21.
^c Ezek. 3. 6.
^d Jonah 3. 5.
^e Matt. 11. 23.
^f Gen. 11. 4.
^g Deut. 1. 28.
^h Isa. 14. 13.
ⁱ Ezek. 26. 20.
^j John 13. 20.
^k 1 Thess. 4. 8.
^l John 5. 23.
^m John 12. 31.
ⁿ John 16. 11.
^o Heb. 2. 14.
^p Acts 28. 5.
^q Ex. 32. 32.
^r Ps. 69. 28.
^s Isa. 4. 5.
^t Dan. 12. 1.
^u Rev. 13. 8.
^v Matt. 11. 25.
^w 1 Cor. 1. 19.
^x 2 Cor. 2. 6.
^y 1 Many ancient copies add these words, And turning to his disciples, he said.
^z Matt. 28. 18.
^a Eph. 1. 21.
^b Phil. 2. 9.
^c John 1. 18.
^d 2 Cor. 4. 6.

thy of his hire. Go not ⁱ from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 ^m And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, ⁿ The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 ^o Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that ^p it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sōd'om, than for that city.

13 ^q Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'zīn! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā'ī-dā! ^r for if the mighty works had been done in Tŷre and Sī'dōn, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago ^s repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tŷre and Sī'dōn at the judgment, than for you.

15 ^t And thou, Cā-pēr'nā-ūm, which art ^u exalted to heaven, ^v shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 ^w He that heareth you heareth me; and ^x he that despiseth you despiseth me; ^y and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, ^z I beheld Sā'tan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, ^a I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because ^b your names are written in heaven.

21 ¶ ^c In that hour Jē'sus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from ^d the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 ^e All things are delivered to me of my Father: and ^f no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and ^g he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 ¶ And he turned him unto *his*

disciples, and said privately, ^g Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see :

24 For I tell you, ^a that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them*; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.

25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, ⁱ Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life ?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law ? how readest thou ?

27 And he answering said, ^j Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and ^k thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and ^l thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to ^m justify himself, said unto Jē'sus, And who is my neighbour ?

30 And Jē'sus answering said, A certain *man* went down from Jē-ry/-sā-lēm to Jēr'i-chō, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded *him*, and departed, leaving *him* half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, ⁿ he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Lē'vite, when he was at the place, came and looked on *him*, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain ^o Sā-mār'i-tan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on *him*,

34 And went to *him*, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave *them* to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves ?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jē'sus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Mār'thā received him into her house.

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 10.

^g Matt. 13. 16.^h 1 Pet. 1. 10.ⁱ Matt. 22. 35.^j Deut. 6. 5.
Mark 12. 30, 31.^k Lev. 19. 18.
Matt. 19. 19.
Rom. 13. 9.^l Lev. 18. 5.
Neh. 9. 29.^m ch. 16. 15.ⁿ Ps. 38. 11.^o John 4. 9.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 11.

^a Ps. 10. 17.
Ps. 19. 14.
Rom. 8. 26, 27.
2 Cor. 3. 5.
Jas. 4. 3.
Jude 20.^b 2 Chr. 20. 6.
Ps. 11. 4.
Isa. 63. 16.
Matt. 5. 16.^c Isa. 11. 9.
Dan. 7. 14.¹ Or, for the day.^d Matt. 6. 12, 14.
Eph. 4. 32.^e Matt. 6. 13.
ch. 22. 46.
1 Cor. 10. 13.
Jas. 1. 13.
Rev. 3. 10.² Or, out of his way.^f ch. 18. 1.^g Ps. 50. 15.
Ps. 118. 5.
Jer. 33. 3.
Matt. 7. 7.
Mark 11. 24.
John 15. 7.
Jas. 1. 6.
1 John 3. 22.
1 John 5. 14.^h Matt. 7. 9.

39 And she had a sister called Mār'y, which also sat at Jē'sus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Mār'thā was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jē'sus answered and said unto her, Mār'thā, Mār'thā, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and Mār'y hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ teacheth to pray: 14 he casteth out a dumb devil: 27 he sheweth who are truly blessed: 29 he preacheth to the people, 37 and reproveth the Pharisees' outward shew of holiness.*

AND it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, ^a teach us to pray, as Jōhn also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, ^b Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. ^c Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us ¹ day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for ^d we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. ^e And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine ² in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, ^f Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 ^g And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 ^h If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if *he ask* a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the *Hōly Spir^t* to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, *k* He casteth out devils through *4* Bē-ēl'ze-būb the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 ^m But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Sā'tan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Bē-ēl'ze-būb.

19 And if I by Bē-ēl'ze-būb cast out devils, by whom do ⁿ your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I ^o with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 ^p When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But ^r when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 ^r He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 ^s When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and ^t the last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, ^u Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea ^v rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ ^w And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 11.

3 give.

i Isa. 44. 3.

Jas. 1. 15.

j Matt. 9. 32.

k Matt. 9. 34.

l Beelzebul.

l Matt. 12. 38.

m Mark 3. 24.

Rev. 2. 23.

n Mark 9. 38.

ch. 9. 49.

o Ex. 8. 19.

John 8. 2.

Acts 2. 22.

p Matt. 12. 29.

Mark 3. 27.

Eph. 2. 2.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

q Isa. 9. 6.

Isa. 53. 12.

Col. 2. 15.

r Matt. 12. 30.

s Matt. 12. 43.

t John 5. 14.

Heb. 6. 4.

u ch. 1. 28, 48.

v Ps. 1. 1.

Ps. 112. 1.

Isa. 48. 17,

18.

Matt. 7. 21.

ch. 8. 21.

Jas. 1. 25.

Rev. 22. 14.

w Matt. 12. 38,

39.

x Jonah 1. 17.

y 1 Ki. 10. 1.

z Isa. 9. 6.

Rom. 9. 5.

Titus 2. 13.

Phil. 2. 10.

a Jonah 3. 5.

b Matt. 5. 15.

Mark 4. 21.

ch. 8. 16.

c Matt. 5. 15.

d Ps. 119. 18.

Matt. 6. 22.

Acts 26. 18.

Eph. 1. 18.

5 a candle by its bright shining.

e Matt. 23. 25.

f Gen. 6. 5.

Prov. 26. 24.

Jer. 4. 14.

Titus 1. 15.

Jas. 4. 8.

g Isa. 58. 7.

Dan. 4. 27.

ch. 12. 33.

h Or, as you are able.

i Matt. 23. 23.

j 1 Sam. 15. 22.

j Matt. 23. 6.

k Matt. 23. 27.

say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jō'nas the prophet.

30 For as ^a Jō'nas was a sign unto the Nin'e-vites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31 ^v The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sōl'o-mon; and, behold, a ^z greater than Sōl'o-mon is here.

32 The men of Nin'e-ve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for ^a they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, a greater than Jō'nas is here.

33 ^b No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a ^c bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 ^d The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when *thine eye* is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when ^e the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Phārī-see besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Phārī-see saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 ^e And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Phārī-sees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but ^f your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 ^g But rather give alms ^h of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 ^h But woe unto you, Phārī-sees! for ⁱ ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 ^j Woe unto you, Phārī-sees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 ^k Woe unto you, scribes and

Phār'ī-sees, hypocrites ! ¹for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 ¶ Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers ! ^mfor ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 ⁿWoe unto you ! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers : ^ofor they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the ^pwisdom of God, ^qI will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall slay and persecute :

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation ;

51 ^rFrom the blood of Āb'ēl unto the blood of Zāch-ā-rī'as, which perished between the altar and the temple : verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

52 ^sWoe unto you, lawyers ! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge : ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye ^thindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Phār'ī-sees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things :

54 Laying wait for him, and ^useeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAPTER 12.

¹ To avoid hypocrisy. ¹³ To beware of covetousness. ⁴¹ The faithful and wise steward. ⁴⁹ Of divisions on account of the gospel.

IN ^athe mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, inasmuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, ^bBeware ye of the leaven of the Phār'ī-sees, which is hypocrisy.

2 ^cFor there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed ; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light ; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the house tops.

4 ^dAnd I say unto you my friends,

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 11.

ⁱ Ps. 5. 9.

Acts 23. 3.

^m Matt. 23. 4.

ⁿ Matt. 23. 29.

^o Acts 7. 51, 52.

^p Prov. 1. 20.

^q Matt. 23. 24.

^r Gen. 4. 8.

^s Matt. 23. 13.

^t Or, forbad.

^u Mark 12. 13.

CHAP. 12.

^a Matt. 16. 6.

Mark 8. 15.

^b Matt. 16. 12.

1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

^c Eccl. 12. 14.

Mark 4. 22.

ch. 8. 17.

1 Cor. 4. 5.

Rev. 20. 13.

^d Isa. 8. 12, 13.

Iss. 51. 7, 8,

12, 13.

Jer. 1. 8.

Acts 20. 24.

^e Ps. 9. 17.

Matt. 26. 41,

46.

2 Pet. 2. 4.

Rev. 1. 18.

^f Matt. 10. 29.

^g Acts 15. 18.

^h 1 Sam. 2. 30.

Ps. 119. 46.

Matt. 10. 32.

Mark 8. 38.

Rom. 10. 9.

2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 John 2. 23.

ⁱ Matt. 12. 31,

32.

Mark 3. 28.

1 John 5. 16.

^j Matt. 10. 19.

Mark 13. 11.

ch. 21. 14.

^k Ex. 4. 12.

1 Pet. 5. 7.

^l John 18. 35.

^m Prov. 28. 16.

1 Tim. 6. 7.

ⁿ Prov. 27. 1.

Eccl. 11. 9.

1 Cor. 15. 32.

^o Or, do they require thy soul.

^p Ps. 39. 6.

Jer. 17. 11.

Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear : Fear him, which after he hath killed hath ^epower to cast into hell ; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two ^ffarthings, and ^gnot one of them is forgotten before God ?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore : ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 ^hAlso I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God :

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And ⁱwhosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him : but unto him that blasphemeth against the Hō'ly Ghōst it shall not be forgiven.

11 ^jAnd when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say :

12 ^kFor the Hō'ly Ghōst shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, ^lMan, who made me a judge or a divider over you ?

15 And he said unto them, ^mTake heed, and beware of covetousness : for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully :

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits ?

18 And he said, This will I do : I will pull down my barns, and build greater ; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, ⁿSoul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years ; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou fool*, this night ^othy soul shall be required of thee : ^pthen whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided ?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, ^p and is not rich toward God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, ^r Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and ^r God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Söl'omon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, ^z neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father ^a knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 ¶ ^r But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and ^u all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for ^v it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

^z 33 ^w Sell that ye have, and give alms; ^z provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 ^v Let your loins be girded about, and ^z your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 ^a Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 12.

^p Matt. 6. 20.
¹ Tim. 6. 18,
19.

^r Jas. 2. 5.

^q Matt. 6. 25.
Phil. 4. 6.

^r Job 38. 41.
Ps. 147. 9.

² Or, live not
in careful
suspense.

^a 2 Chr. 16. 9.
Matt. 6. 31,
32.

Phil. 4. 19.

^t Matt. 6. 33.

^u Rom. 8. 31.
1 Tim. 4. 8.

^v Matt. 11. 23.
2 Thess. 1. 11.

^w Matt. 19. 21.
Acts 2. 43.

^z Matt. 6. 20.
ch. 16. 9.
1 Tim. 6. 19.

^y Eph. 6. 14.
1 Pet. 1. 13.

^z Matt. 5. 16.
Phil. 2. 15.

^a Matt. 24. 46.
2 Tim. 4. 7, 8.
1 Pet. 5. 1-4.
2 Pet. 1. 10,
11.
Rev. 14. 13.

^b 1 Thess. 5. 2.
Rev. 16. 15.

^c Matt. 25. 13.
Mark 13. 33.
1 Thess. 5. 6.
2 Pet. 3. 12,
14.

^d Matt. 24. 45,
46.
ch. 19. 15-19.
1 Cor. 4. 2.

^e 1 Pet. 5. 4.

³ Or, cut him
off.

^f Num. 15. 30.
Deut. 23. 2.
John 9. 41.
Acts 17. 30.
Jas. 4. 17.

^g Lev. 5. 17.
1 Tim. 1. 13.

^h Matt. 20. 22.

⁴ Or, pained.

ⁱ Matt. 10. 34.

^j Micah 7. 6.
John 7. 43.

^k Matt. 10. 35.

watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

39 ^b And this know, that if the good-man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 ^c Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 ¶ Then Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, ^d Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them* their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that ^e he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will ^z cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And ^f that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*.

48 ^g But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But ^h I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I ⁱ straitened till it be accomplished!

51 ⁱ Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; ^j but rather division:

52 ^k For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see ^m the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 ⁿ Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern ^o this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ When thou goest with thine adversaries to the magistrate, ^q as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last ^r mite.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ preacheth repentance by the calamity upon the Galileans and others. 6 The fruitless fig tree cursed. 11 He healeth the crooked woman. 18 Parable of the grain of mustard seed, and of the leaven. 24 The strait gate.

THERE were present at that season some that told him ^a of the Gāl-ilæ'ans, whose blood Pil'ate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jē'sus answering said unto them, ^b Suppose ye that these Gāl-ilæ'ans were sinners above all the Gāl-ilæ'ans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Si-lō'am fell, and slew them, think ye that they were ^c sinners above all men that dwelt in Jē-ru-sā-lēm?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; ^d A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these ^e three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, ^f let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed to-

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 12.

Matt. 16. 2.

Job 37. 17.

1 Cor. 1. 19.

27.

ch. 19. 42-44.

Gal. 4. 4.

Prov. 25. 8.

Ps. 32. 6.

Isa. 55. 6.

Heb. 3. 7-15.

Matt. 18. 34.

Mark 12. 42.

2 Thess. 1. 9.

CHAP. 13.

Acts 5. 37.

Acts 28. 4.

Or, debtors.

Ezek. 18. 30.

Isa. 5. 2.

Lev. 19. 23.

Rom. 2. 4, 5.

Ex. 32. 11.

Joel 2. 17.

Ps. 103. 3-5.

Ps. 116. 16, 17.

John 5. 15, 16.

Rom. 10. 2.

Ex. 20. 9.

Matt. 12. 10.

ch. 14. 3.

ch. 14. 5.

ch. 19. 9.

Mark 4. 30.

Matt. 13. 33.

Matt. 9. 35.

Mark 6. 6.

Strive as in agony.

John 7. 34.

Rom. 9. 31.

Ps. 32. 6.

Isa. 55. 6.

Matt. 25. 10.

ch. 6. 46.

Matt. 7. 23.

Titus 1. 16.

gether, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jē'sus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 ^o And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue ^p answered with indignation, because that Jē'sus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, ^q doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, ^r being a daughter of Ab'rahām, whom Sā'tan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three ^s measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 ^t And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jē-ru-sā-lēm.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for ^u many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 ^v When once the master of the house is risen up, and ^w hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 ^v But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; ^w depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 ^a There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, ^v when ye shall see A'brā'hām, and I'saac, and Jā'cob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 ^a And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 ^a And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the Phār'ī-sees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Hēr'od will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day ^b I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

34 ^c O Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, ^d your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, ^e Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, ^f Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 14.

2 Christ healeth the dropsy on the sabbath day: 7 teacheth humility: 12 to feed the poor. 15 The parable of the great supper. 25 What is required of those who would be Christ's disciples.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Phār'ī-sees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jē'sus answering spake unto the lawyers and Phār'ī-sees, saying, ^a Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, ^b Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 13.

v Matt. 7. 23.

w Ps. 6. 8.

v Matt. 8. 12.

v Matt. 8. 11.

z Gen. 28. 14.

Isa. 49. 6-12.

Acts 2. 39.

Rev. 5. 9.

a Matt. 19. 30.

Mark 10. 31.

b Heb. 2. 10.

c 2 Chr. 24. 21.

22.

Neh. 9. 26.

27.

Jer. 2. 30.

d Ps. 69. 25.

Isa. 1. 7.

Dan. 9. 27.

ch. 21. 24.

e Prov. 1. 24-30.

Hosea 3. 5.

f Ps. 118. 26.

Isa. 62. 11.

Matt. 21. 9.

Mark 11. 10.

ch. 19. 38.

John 12. 13.

CHAP. 14.

a Matt. 12. 10.

b Ex. 23. 5.

Deut. 22. 4.

ch. 13. 15.

John 7. 22.

23.

c Prov. 15. 33.

Prov. 18. 12.

d Job 22. 29.

Ps. 18. 27.

Prov. 29. 23.

Matt. 23. 12.

ch. 18. 14.

Jas. 4. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

e Neh. 8. 10.

12.

Job 31. 14-20.

Prov. 3. 9.

28.

f Dan. 12. 2.

Matt. 25. 46.

John 5. 29.

Acts 24. 15.

g Rev. 19. 9.

h Matt. 22. 2.

i Prov. 9. 2. 5.

j Matt. 6. 24.

ch. 8. 14.

John 5. 40.

1 Tim. 6. 9.

10.

2 Tim. 4. 10.

k Matt. 28. 18.

19.

Acts 13. 46.

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 ^c But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 ^d For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call ^e the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be ^f recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, ^v Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 ^h Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And ⁱ sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, ^j I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, ^k Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor,

and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, ^m That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 ⁿ If any *man* come to me, ^o and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, ^p yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And ^q whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For ^r which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth ^s an ambassador, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever ^t he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ ^u Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; *but* men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver: 11 of the prodigal son.*

THEN ^a drew near unto him all the publicans and ^b sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, ^c and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 ^d What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he ^e lose one of

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 14.

- l Prov. 1. 20.
- 2 Cor. 5. 20.
- m Matt. 8. 11, 12.
- Acts 13. 46.
- Heb. 3. 19.
- n Deut. 13. 6.
- Deut. 33. 9.
- Matt. 10. 37.
- o Rom. 9. 13.
- p Rev. 12. 11.
- q Matt. 16. 24.
- Mark 8. 34.
- ch. 9. 23.
- r Gen. 11. 4-9.
- Prov. 24. 27.
- Matt. 21. 33.
- 1 Pet. 2. 5.
- s Job 22. 21.
- ch. 12. 58.
- 2 Cor. 6. 2.
- t Matt. 19. 27, 28.
- Acts 5. 1-5.
- 2 Tim. 4. 10.
- u Matt. 5. 13.

CHAP. 15.

- a Matt. 9. 10.
- Mark 2. 15, 16.
- ch. 5. 29.
- b Ezek. 18. 23.
- 1 Tim. 1. 15.
- c Acts 11. 3.
- Gal. 2. 12.
- d Matt. 18. 12.
- e 1 Pet. 2. 25.
- f 1 Pet. 2. 10, 25.
- g Prov. 30. 12.
- ch. 5. 32.
- 1 Drachma, here translated a piece of silver, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to sevenpence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny.
- h Mark 12. 44.
- i Ps. 81. 12.
- Jer. 2. 5.
- Rom. 1. 21.
- j 2 Chr. 33. 12, 13.
- Jer. 50. 4, 6.
- Lam. 3. 40.
- k Lev. 26. 40.
- 1 Ki. 8. 47, 48.
- Job 33. 27, 28.
- Ps. 25. 11.
- Prov. 28. 13.
- ch. 18. 13.
- 1 John 1. 9.
- l Isa. 49. 15.
- Acts 2. 39.
- Eph. 2. 13, 17.

them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found *it*, he layeth *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep ^f which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, ^g more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten ^h pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find *it*?

9 And when she hath found *it*, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth *to me*. And he divided unto them ⁱ *his* living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into ^j a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to ^k a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will ^l arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, ^m I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But ⁿ when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Fa-

ther, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth ^athe best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:

24 ^oFor this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. ^pAnd they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 ^rIt was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The parable of the unjust steward.* 14 *Christ reproveheth the hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees.* 19 *The rich glutton, and Lazarus the beggar.*

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an ^aaccount of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 15.

^m Ps. 51. 4.
¹ Cor. 8. 12.
ⁿ Isa. 61. 10.
^p Gal. 3. 27.
^o Phil. 3. 8, 9.
^r Rev. 19. 8.
^o Rom. 6. 13.
^o Eph. 2. 1.
^o Col. 1. 13.
^p Isa. 35. 10.
^q Matt. 20. 11, 12.
^r Rom. 15. 9-12.

CHAP. 16.

^a Eccl. 11. 9. 10.
^o Rom. 14. 12.
^o 2 Cor. 5. 10.
¹ 1 Pet. 4. 5.
¹ The word Batus in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts. See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14.
² The word here interpreted a measure in the original containeth about fourteen bushels and a pottle.
^b John 12. 36.
^o Eph. 5. 8.
¹ Thess. 5. 5.
^c Dan. 4. 27.
^d Matt. 6. 19.
^o ch. 11. 41.
¹ 1 Tim. 6. 17.
³ Or, riches.
^d Matt. 25. 21.
^o ch. 19. 17.
⁴ Or, riches.
^e Eph. 3. 8.
^o Rev. 3. 18.
^f Matt. 6. 24.
^g Matt. 23. 14.
^h Titus 1. 11.
^h Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16.
^o ch. 10. 29.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 23. 9.
² 2 Chr. 6. 30.
^o Ps. 7. 9.
^o Prov. 15. 11.
^j 1 Sam. 10. 7.
^o Jas. 4. 4.
^k Matt. 11. 12, 13.
^l Ps. 102. 23, 27.
^o Isa. 40. 8.
¹ 1 Pet. 1. 25.
^m 1 Cor. 7. 10.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred ¹measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred ²measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than ^bthe children of light.

9 And I say unto you, ^cMake to yourselves friends of the ³mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 ^dHe that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous ⁴mammon, who will commit to your trust the ^etrue riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 ^fNo ⁵servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, ^gwho were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which ^hjustify yourselves before men; but ⁶God knoweth your hearts: for ⁱthat which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 ^kThe law and the prophets *were* until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 ^lAnd it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 ^mWhosoever putteth away his wife, and marieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marieth her that is put away from *her* husband committeth adultery.

19 ⁿThere was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar

named Láz'a-rus, which was laid at his gate, ^a full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and ^o was carried by the angels into ^p Ā'brā-hām's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Ā'brā-hām afar off, and Láz'a-rus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Ā'brā-hām, have mercy on me, and send Láz'a-rus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and ^r cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Ā'brā-hām said, Son, ^s remember that thou in thy lifetime receivest thy good things, and likewise Láz'a-rus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a ^t great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that *would come* from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Ā'brā-hām saith unto him, ^u They have Mō'ses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Ā'brā-hām: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Mō'ses and the prophets, ^v neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER 17.

¹ Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence, ³ to forgive one another. ⁶ The power of faith. ¹¹ He healeth ten lepers. ²² Of the kingdom of God, and the coming of the Son of man.

THEN said he unto the disciples, ^a It is impossible but that offences will come: but ^b woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: ^c If thy brother trespass against thee, ^d rebuke him; and if he repent, ^e forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 16.

ⁿ Heb. 11. 37.

^o Heb. 1. 14. Jas. 2. 5.

^p Matt. 8. 11.

^q Zech. 14. 12.

^r Isa. 66. 24. Mark 9. 43. Heb. 10. 31.

^s Job 21. 13. ch. 6. 24.

^t 2 Thess. 1. 9.

^u Isa. 5. 20. John 5. 39. 45.

^v Acts 15. 21. 2 Tim. 3. 15.

^w John 12. 10.

CHAP. 17.

^a Matt. 13. 6, 7. Mark 9. 42. 1 Cor. 11. 19.

^b Matt. 13. 41, 42.

^c 2 Thess. 1. 6. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14, 15.

^d Matt. 18. 15.

^e Lev. 19. 17. Prov. 17. 10. Jas. 5. 19.

^f 1 Cor. 13. 4. Col. 3. 12.

^g Matt. 17. 20. Mark 9. 23.

^h ch. 12. 37.

ⁱ Job 22. 3. Ps. 16. 2. Matt. 25. 37-40.

^j Rom. 3. 12. 1 Cor. 9. 16. Phil. 11.

^k ch. 9. 51. John 4. 4.

^l Lev. 13. 46. Num. 5. 2.

^m Lev. 13. 2. Matt. 8. 4.

ⁿ Ps. 103. 1.

^o 2 Ki. 17. 24. John 4. 9. Acts 1. 8.

^p Matt. 9. 22. Mark 5. 34.

^q Or, with outward shew.

^r Rom. 14. 17. Col. 1. 27.

^s Or, among you.

seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 ¶ And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, ^s and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are ^t unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, ^u as he went to Jē-ry/sā-lēm, that he passed through the midst of Sā-mā-ri-ā and Gāl'i-lee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, ^v which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jē'sus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, ^w Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice ^x glorified God,

16 And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was ^y a Sā-mār'i-tan.

17 And Jē'sus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 ^z And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Phār'i-sees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not ^a with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, ^b the kingdom of God is ^c within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, ^r The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

23 ^r And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: ^r go not after them, nor follow them.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteth out of the one *part* under heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also ^a the Son of man be in his day.

25 ^c But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 ^u And as it was in the days of Nô'e, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nô'e entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 ^v Likewise also as it was in the days of Lôt; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lôt went out of Sôd'om it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man ^w is revealed.

31 In that day, he ^x which shall be upon the house top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 ^y Remember Lôt's wife.

33 ^z Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 ^a I tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 ^b Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, ^b Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Whosoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The importunate widow.* 9 *The Pharisee and publican.* 15 *Children brought to Christ.* 28 *All to be left for the gospel's sake.* 31 *He foresheweth his death.*

AND he spake a parable unto them *to this end*, that men ought ^a always to pray, and not to faint; 2 Saying, There was ⁱ in a city a

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 17.

p Matt. 9. 15.

John 17. 12.

q Matt. 24. 23.

ch. 21. 8.

r 1 John 4. 1.

s 1 Tim. 6. 15.

t ch. 9. 22.

u Gen. 7.

v Gen. 19.

w Matt. 24. 3.

27-30.

Mark 13. 26.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

Rev. 1. 7.

x Mark 13. 15.

y Gen. 19. 25.

z Matt. 16. 25.

a 1 Thess. 4. 17.

3 This verse is wanting in many Greek copies.

b Job 39. 30.

CHAP. 18.

a Gen. 32. 9, 10.

Ps. 55. 16, 17.

ch. 11. 5.

Rom. 12. 12.

Eph. 6. 18.

Phil. 4. 6.

Col. 4. 2.

1 in a certain city.

b Judg. 16. 16.

ch. 11. 8.

c 1 Sam. 24. 12.

Jer. 20. 13.

2 Thess. 1. 6.

d Heb. 10. 37.

2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

e Prov. 30. 12.

ch. 10. 29.

John 9. 28.

Phil. 3. 4-6.

2 Or. as being righteous.

f Ps. 135. 2.

g Isa. 1. 15.

Rev. 3. 17.

h Ps. 40. 12.

i Job 22. 29.

Isa. 2. 11, 12.

Jas. 4. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.

j Matt. 19. 13.

k Prov. 8. 17.

l 1 Cor. 14. 20.

m Matt. 19. 16.

n Ex. 20. 12.

Deut. 5. 16.

Rom. 13. 9.

judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 ^b Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And ^c shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you ^d that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain ^e which trusted in themselves ² that they were righteous, and despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Phâr'i-see, and the other a publican.

11 The Phâr'i-see ^f stood and prayed thus with himself, ^g God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, ^h standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified *rather* than the other: ⁱ for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 ^j And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when *his* disciples saw *it*, they rebuked them.

16 But Jē'sus called them *unto him*, and said, ^k Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for ^l of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

18 ^m And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jē'sus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none *is* good, save one, *that is*, God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, ⁿ Do not commit adultery,

Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, ° Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jē'sus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: ° sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jē'sus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, ° How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard *it* said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, ° The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 ° Then Pē'tēr said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ° There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 ° Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and ° in the world to come life everlasting.

31 ¶ ° Then he took *unto him* the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and all things ° that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For ° he shall be delivered unto the Gēn'tiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge *him*, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34 ° And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ ° And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jēr't-chō, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jē'sus of Nāz'a-réth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jē'sus, *thou* son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 18.

° Eph. 6. 2.
Col. 3. 20.p Matt. 6. 19.
1 Tim. 6. 19.

q Deut. 6. 10-12.

Ps. 10. 3.
Prov. 11. 28.
1 Tim. 6. 9.
Jas. 2. 5.r Gen. 18. 14.
Job 42. 2.
Jer. 32. 17.
Zech. 8. 6.

s Matt. 19. 27.

t Deut. 33. 9.

u Job 42. 10.

v Rev. 2. 17.

w Matt. 16. 21.

x Ps. 22.
Isa. 53.y Matt. 27. 2.
ch. 23. 1.
John 18. 28.
Acts 3. 13.z Mark 9. 32.
ch. 2. 50.
John 10. 6.

a Matt. 20. 29.

b Heb. 2. 17.

c ch. 17. 19.

d Ps. 33. 9.
Isa. 35. 5.e Ps. 103. 1.
ch. 5. 26.
Acts 4. 21.
1 Pet. 2. 9.

CHAP. 19.

a Joshua 6. 26.
1 Ki. 16. 34.b Matt. 9. 11.
ch. 5. 30.

c ch. 3. 14.

d Ex. 22. 1.
Lev. 6. 1-5.
1 Sam. 13. 3.
2 Sam. 12. 6.
Prov. 6. 31.
2 Cor. 7. 11.e ch. 13. 16.
Rom. 4. 11.
12. 16.
Gal. 3. 7.f Matt. 9. 13.
Mark 2. 17.
ch. 5. 32.
Rom. 5. 8.g ch. 17. 20.
Acts 1. 6.
2 Thess. 2. 1-3.

h Matt. 25. 14.

peace: but he cried so much the more, *Thou* son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

40 And Jē'sus ° stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jē'sus said unto him, Receive thy sight: ° thy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately ° he received his sight, and followed him, ° glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw *it*, gave praise unto God.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Of Zacchæus the publican. 11 The ten pieces of money. 28 Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 41 weepeth over it: 45 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple.

AND Jē'sus entered and passed through ° Jēr't-chō.

2 And, behold, *there was* a man named Zāc-chæ'us, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jē'sus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jē'sus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zāc-chæ'us, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, ° That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zāc-chæ'us stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by ° false accusation, ° I restore *him* fourfold.

9 And Jē'sus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as ° he also is a son of Ab'brā-hām.

10 ° For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and because ° they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 ° He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten ¹ pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 ¹ But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the ² money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been ³ faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is thy pound*, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 ⁴ For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, ⁵ Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou wicked servant.* ⁶ Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, ⁷ That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, ⁸ he went before, ascending up to Jê-ru'sa-lêm.

29 ⁹ And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bêth'pha-gê and Bêth'ân-ÿ, at the mount called *the mount of Ôl'ives*, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against *you*; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 19.

1 Mina, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half: which, according to five shillings the ounce, is three pounds two shillings and sixpence.

i John 1. 11.

2 silver.

j ch. 16. 10. Rev. 2. 29-23.

k Ex. 20. 19, 20. 2 Tim. 1. 7. Jas. 2. 19.

l 2 Sam. 1. 16. Job 15. 6. Titus 3. 11.

m Matt. 25. 26.

n Matt. 13. 12. ch. 8. 18.

o Mark 10. 32. ch. 9. 51.

p verse 37.

Zeck. 14. 4.

Matt. 21. 1.

John 8. 1.

Acts 1. 12.

q Ps. 50. 10.

Acts 10. 36.

r 2 Ki. 9. 13.

Mark 11. 7.

John 12. 14.

s Matt. 21. 8.

t Ps. 113. 26.

Matt. 21. 9.

Mark 11. 9.

ch. 13. 35.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

u ch. 2. 14.

Eph. 2. 14.

v Hab. 2. 11.

w Isa. 53. 3.

Hosea 11. 8.

John 11. 35.

Rom. 12. 15.

x Isa. 29. 3. 4.

Jer. 6. 3. 6.

ch. 21. 20.

y 1 Ki. 9. 7.

z Mark 13. 2.

ch. 21. 6.

a Dan. 9. 24.

ch. 1. 68.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

b Matt. 21. 12.

John 2. 14.

c Ps. 93. 5.

Isa. 56. 7.

d Jer. 7. 11.

e Mark 11. 18.

John 7. 19.

3 Or, hanged on him.

tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him hither*.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him*? thus shall ye say unto him, ¹⁰ Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jê'sus: ¹¹ and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jê'sus thereon.

36 ¹² And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Ôl'ives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, ¹³ Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: ¹⁴ peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Phâr'î-sees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, ¹⁵ the stones would immediately cry out.

41 ¶ And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and ¹⁶ wept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things *which belong* unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall ¹⁷ cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 And ¹⁸ y shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and ¹⁹ they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because ²⁰ thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 ²¹ And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, ²² It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ²³ ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But ²⁴ the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people ²⁵ were very attentive to hear him.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Christ silenceth those who questioned his authority.*
 9 *The parable of the vineyard.* 27 *The Sadducees confuted.*

AND ^a it came to pass, *that* on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him* with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, ^b by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: ^c for they be persuaded that Jōhn was a prophet.

7 And they answered, ^d that they could not tell whence *it was*.

8 And Jēsus said unto them, ^e Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; ^f A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season ^g he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty.

12 ^h And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast *him* out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send ⁱ my beloved son: it may be they will reverence *him* when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is ^j the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and ^k killed *him*. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 20.

^a Matt. 21. 23.^b Acts 4. 7.^c Matt. 14. 5. ch. 7. 29.^d Job 24. 13. Rom. 1. 18, 21. 2 Cor. 4. 3. 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10.^e Job 5. 12, 13.^f Ps. 80. 8. Song 8. 11, 12. Isa. 5. 1. Jer. 2. 21.^g 2 Ki. 17. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thess. 2. 15. Heb. 11. 36.^h Neh. 9. 29, 30.ⁱ Isa. 7. 14. John 3. 16. Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4.^j Ps. 2. 6. Isa. 9. 6. Phil. 2. 9-11. Heb. 1. 2.^k John 19. Acts 3. 15. 1 Cor. 2. 8.^l Ps. 118. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 7.^m Isa. 8. 15. Dan. 2. 34, 35.ⁿ Matt. 22. 15.^o Mark 12. 14.^p 1 of a truth.^q Matt. 18. 28.^r Matt. 16. 1, 6, 12. Mark 12. 18. Acts 4. 1, 2.^s Acts 23. 6.^t Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, ^u The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but ^v on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ^w And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 ^x And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, ^y Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of *any*, but teachest thou the way of God ^z truly:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a ^{aa} penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæsar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which be Cæsar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ^{ab} ¶ Then came to *him* certain of the Sād'du-^{cc}cees, ^{ad} which deny that there is any resurrection: and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, ^{ae} Mō'ses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jēsus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be ^e accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for ^u they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, ^v being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, ^w even Mō'ses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of A'brā'hām, and the God of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob.

38 ^z For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for ^y all live unto him.

39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 And he said unto them, ^a How say they that Christ is Dā'vid's son?

42 And Dā'vid himself saith in the book of Psalms, ^b The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 Dā'vid therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 ¶ ^c Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 ^d Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and ^e love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

47 ^f Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same ^g shall receive greater damnation.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ commendeth the poor widow. 5 He foretelleth the destruction of the temple. and of the city of Jerusalem: 23 the signs also which shall be before the last day.

AND he looked up, ^a and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, ^b that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ ^c And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye be-

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 20.

^e 2 Thess. 1. 5.
^f Rev. 3. 4.

^u Matt. 22. 30.
^v Mark 12. 25.

^w 1 Cor. 15. 42,
49, 52.

^x Rev. 7. 9-12.
^y Rom. 8. 23.

^z 1 John 3. 2.
^a W. Ex. 3. 6.

^b Acts 7. 32.
^c Ps. 16. 5-11.

^d Rom. 4. 17.
^e Gal. 3. 3, 4.

^f Heb. 11. 16.
^g Rom. 6. 10,

11.
^h Rom. 14. 7-9.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 13. 4.
^j Isa. 9. 6, 7.

^k Matt. 1. 1.
^l Mark 12. 35.

^m ch. 18. 38.
ⁿ Ps. 110. 1.

^o Acts 2. 34.
^p 1 Cor. 15. 25.

^q Matt. 23. 1.
^r Mark 12. 38.

^s c Matt. 23. 5.
^t d ch. 11. 43.

^u e Matt. 23. 14.
^v f Matt. 11. 22.

^w ch. 12. 47.
^x Jas. 4. 17.

CHAP. 21.

^a Mark 12. 41.
^b Prov. 3. 9.

^c 2 Cor. 8. 12.
^d e Matt. 24. 1.

^f Mark 13. 1.
^g d 1 Ki. 9. 7.

^h Isa. 64. 10, 11.
ⁱ Jer. 5. 10.

^j Lam. 2. 6-9.
^k Micah 3. 12.

^l Matt. 24. 2.
^m Mark 13. 2.

ⁿ ch. 19. 44.
^o e Matt. 24. 4.

^p Mark 13. 5.
^q Eph. 5. 6.

^r 2 Thess. 2. 3.
^s 2 Tim. 3. 13.

^t 1 John 4. 1.
^u Rev. 12. 9.

^v 1 Or, and, The time.
^w f Matt. 24. 7.

^x g Rev. 2. 10.
^y h Acts 4. 3.

^z Acts 5. 18.
^a i Acts 25. 23.

^b j 1 Pet. 2. 13.
^c k Phil. 1. 28.

^d l Matt. 10. 19.
^e m Acts 6. 10.

^f n Micah 7. 6.
^g o Acts 7. 59.

^h p Matt. 10. 22.
ⁱ q Matt. 24. 15.

^j r Dan. 9. 26, 27.
^k Zech. 11. 1.

hold, the days will come, in the which ^a there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign ^{will there be} when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, ^e Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; ^f and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end ^{is} not by and by.

10 ^f Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights, and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 ^g But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute ^{you}, delivering ^{you} up to the synagogues, and ^h into prisons, ⁱ being brought before kings and rulers ^j for my name's sake.

13 And ^k it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 ^l Settle ^{it} therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, ^m which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 ⁿ And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; ^o and ^{some} of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 ^p And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 ^q And when ye shall see Jē-ry'-sā-lēm compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Jū-dæ'a flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that ^r all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be

great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm* shall be trodden down of the *Gēn'tiles*, ^u until the times of the *Gēn'tiles* be fulfilled.

25 ¶ ^u And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: ^u for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man ^u coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

29 ^u And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And ^u take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For ^u as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 ^u Watch ye therefore, and ^u pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and ^u to stand before the Son of man.

37 And ^u in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and ^u at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called *the mount of Olives*.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him ^u in the temple, for to hear him.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The Jews conspire against Christ: 3 Judas coveth to betray him. 10 Christ instituteth his holy supper: 42 his agony in the garden: 50 he healeth Malchus' ear.*

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 21.

a Dan. 9. 27.
Rom. 11. 25.

† Isa. 13. 10, 13.
Dan. 7. 13.
Joel 2. 30, 31.
Mark 13. 24-26.
Rev. 6. 12-14.

u Matt. 24. 29.

v Acts 1. 11.
Rev. 1. 7.

w Mark 13. 28.

z Rom. 13. 13.
1 Pet. 4. 7.

y 1 Thess. 5. 2.
2 Pet. 3. 10.
Rev. 3. 3.

z Matt. 24. 42.
Mark 13. 33.
1 Cor. 16. 13.
1 Pet. 5. 8.
Rev. 16. 15.

a Eph. 6. 18.
Col. 4. 2.
1 Thess. 5. 17.

b Ps. 1. 5.
Eph. 6. 13.

c John 8. 1, 2.

d ch. 22. 39.

e Hag. 2. 7.
Mal. 3. 1.

CHAP. 22.

a Ex. 12. 3-28.
Lev. 23. 5, 6.
Matt. 26. 2.
Mark 14. 1.
1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

b Ps. 2. 2.
John 11. 47.
Acts 4. 27.

c Matt. 26. 14.
Mark 14. 10.

d Zech. 11. 12.
John 8. 44.
1 Tim. 6. 10.
1 John 3. 8.
Jude 11.

1 Or, without tumult.

e Matt. 26. 17.
Mark 14. 12.

2 Or, I have heartily desired.

f Acts 10. 41.
Rev. 19. 9.

g Matt. 26. 29.
Mark 14. 25.

h 1 Cor. 11. 24.

i 1 Cor. 10. 16.

NOW ^a the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And ^b the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 ¶ ^c Then entered *Sā'tan* into *Jū'-das* surnamed *Is-cār'i-ot*, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and ^d covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them ^e in the absence of the multitude.

7 ¶ ^f Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent *Pē'tēr* and *Jōhn*, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he *sha'm* shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, ² With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, ^u until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:

18 For ^u I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: ^h this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 ¶ But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, ^{*}as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 ^mAnd he said unto them, The kings of the Gen^tiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 ⁿBut ye *shall* not be so: ^obut he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but ^pI am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in ^rmy temptations.

29 And ^rI appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That ^sye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, ^tand sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Is^rael.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Si^mon, Si^mon, behold, ^uSā^tan hath desired to have you, that he may ^vsift you as wheat:

32 But ^wI have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: ^xand when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 ^yAnd he said, I tell thee, Pē^tēr, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 ^zAnd he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, ^aAnd he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 22.

j Ps. 41. 9.
Micah 7. 5, 6.
Mark 14. 13.
John 13. 21, 26.

k Isa. 53.
Dan. 9. 24.
Zech. 13. 7.
Acts 2. 23.

l Mark 9. 34.
ch. 9. 46.

m Matt. 20. 25.

n 1 Pet. 5. 3.

o ch. 9. 48.

p Matt. 20. 28.
Phil. 2. 7.

q Heb. 4. 15.

r Matt. 24. 47.
ch. 12. 32.
2 Cor. 1. 7.
2 Tim. 2. 12.
Jas. 2. 5.

s 2 Sam. 9. 9.
10.

t 2 Sam. 19. 28.
Matt. 8. 11.
ch. 12. 37.
Rev. 19. 9.

u Ps. 49. 14.
Matt. 19. 28.
1 Cor. 6. 2.
Rev. 2. 26.

v 1 Pet. 5. 8.

w Amos 9. 9.

x John 17. 9.
11. 10.

y Ps. 51. 13.
John 21. 15.

z Matt. 26. 34.

aa Matt. 10. 9.
ch. 9. 3.

ab Isa. 53. 12.
Mark 15. 28.

ac b Matt. 6. 13.
Mark 14. 38.

ad 3 willing to
remove.

c John 6. 38.

d Matt. 4. 11.

e John 12. 27.

f 2 Sam. 20. 9.

g Matt. 26. 51.
Mark 14. 47.

h John 12. 27.
Acts 2. 23.

i Matt. 26. 57.
Acts 8. 32.

j John 18. 15.

k Matt. 26. 69.
Mark 14. 66.

39 ¶ And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

40 ^bAnd when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be ^cwilling, remove this cup from me: nevertheless ^enot my will, but thine, be done.

43 And there appeared ^dan angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 ^eAnd being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Jū^das, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jē^sus to kiss him.

48 But Jē^sus said unto him, Jū^das, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And ^oone of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jē^sus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jē^sus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: ^hbut this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 ¶ Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. ^jAnd Pē^tēr followed afar off.

55 ^kAnd when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Pē^tēr sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 ¹ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Pē'tēr said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him: for he is a Gāl-læ'an.

60 And Pē'tēr said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Pē'tēr. ^m And Pē'tēr remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, ⁿ Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Pē'tēr went out, and ^o wept bitterly.

63 ¶ And ^p the men that held Jē'sus mocked him, and smote *him*.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, ^r the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 ^s Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 ^t Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23.

¹ Jesus is accused before Pilate. ⁷ and sent to Herod: ¹¹ he is mocked, and sent back to Pilate: ²⁵ he is delivered to be crucified: ³⁴ prayeth for his enemies.

AND ^a the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* ^b perverting the nation, and ^c forbidding to give tribute to Cæ'sar, saying ^d that he himself is Christ a King.

3 ^e And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 22.

^l Matt. 26. 71.
Mark 14. 69.
John 18. 25.

^m Ezek. 16. 63.
Matt. 26. 75.
Mark 14. 72.
Rev. 2. 5.

ⁿ John 13. 38.

^o Isa. 66. 2.
Ezek. 7. 16.
2 Cor. 7. 10.

^p Ps. 69. 1-21.
Isa. 50. 6.
Matt. 26. 67.
Mark 14. 65.

^q Matt. 27. 1.

^r Ps. 2. 1.
Acts 4. 26.

^s Matt. 26. 63.
Mark 14. 61.
John 10. 24.

^t Ps. 110. 1.
Dan. 7. 13, 14.
Acts 1. 11.
1 Thess. 4. 16.
Heb. 1. 3.
Rev. 1. 7.

CHAP. 23.

^a Matt. 27. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
John 18. 28.

^b 1 Ki. 21. 10-13.
Ps. 35. 11.
Jer. 20. 10.
Dan. 3. 12.
Acts 17. 7.
1 Pet. 3. 16-18.

^c Matt. 17. 27.
Mark 12. 17.

^d Mark 14. 61, 62.
John 19. 12.

^e 1 Tim. 6. 13.

^f Matt. 27. 19.
Mark 15. 14.
2 Cor. 5. 21.
1 Pet. 2. 22.

^g ch. 3. 1.

^h ch. 9. 9.

ⁱ Matt. 14. 1.
Mark 6. 14.

^j Isa. 53. 3.

^k Acts 4. 27.
Jas. 4. 4.

^l Matt. 27. 23.
John 18. 38.

^m Dan. 6. 4.

ⁿ Matt. 27. 26.
Mark 15. 15.
John 19. 1.
Acts 5. 40, 41.

^o Matt. 27. 15.
Mark 15. 6.
John 18. 39.

^p Acts 3. 14.

priests and to the people, ^f I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jew'r'y, beginning from Gāl'l-lee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Gāl'l-lee, he asked whether the man were a Gāl-læ'an.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto ^g Hēr'od's jurisdiction, he sent him to Hēr'od, who himself also was at Jē-rū'sā-lēm at that time.

8 ¶ And when Hēr'od saw Jē'sus, he was exceeding glad: for ^h he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because ⁱ he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 ^j And Hēr'od with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ And the same day ^k Pilate and Hēr'od were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have ^m found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Hēr'od: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 ⁿ I will therefore chastise him, and release *him*.

17 ^o (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And ^p they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Bā-rāb'bas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jē'sus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of

them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate ¹ gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 ^a And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jē'sus to their will.

26 ^a And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Si'mon, a Cy-rē-ni-an, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jē'sus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jē'sus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jē-rū'sā-lēm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 ^a For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 ^a Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 ^a For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 ^a And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And ^a when they were come to the place, which is called ² Cāl'vā-rī, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jē'sus, Father, ^a forgive them; for ^a they know not what they do. And ^a they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And ^a the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 ^a And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Lāt'in, and Hē'brew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ ^a And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering ^a rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 23.

¹ Or, assented.² Prov. 17. 15.³ Matt. 27. 32.

Mark 15. 21.

John 19. 17.

^a ch. 21. 23.¹ Isa. 2. 19.

Hos. 10. 8.

Rev. 6. 16.

Rev. 9. 6.

^a Prov. 11. 31.

Jer. 25. 29.

Ezek. 20. 47.

¹ Pet. 4. 17.² Isa. 54. 12.³ Matt. 27. 38.⁴ Matt. 27. 33.

Mark 15. 22.

John 19. 17.

² Or, The place of a skull.³ Matt. 5. 44.

Acts 7. 64.

Rom. 12. 14.

¹ Cor. 4. 12.¹ Pet. 2. 20.

23.

² Acts 3. 17.¹ Cor. 2. 8.¹ Tim. 1. 13.² Ps. 22. 18.³ Matt. 27. 35.

Mark 15. 24.

John 19. 24.

^a Ps. 22. 17.

Zech. 12. 10.

^b John 19. 19.^c Matt. 27. 44.

Mark 15. 32.

^d Eph. 5. 11.^e Heb. 1. 8.^f Rev. 2. 7.^g Matt. 27. 45.

Mark 15. 33.

³ Or, land.^h Matt. 27. 51.

Mark 15. 38.

² Cor. 3. 14.

Eph. 2. 19.

Heb. 6. 19.

ⁱ Ps. 31. 5.¹ Pet. 2. 23.^j Phil. 2. 8.^k Matt. 27. 54.^l Ps. 38. 11.^m Matt. 27. 57.

Mark 15. 42.

John 19. 38.

ⁿ Gen. 37. 21.

22.

Gen. 42. 21.

22.

Prov. 1. 10.

¹ Tim. 5. 22.^o Gen. 49. 18.

Mark 15. 43.

^p Matt. 27. 59.^q Isa. 53. 9.^r ch. 8. 2.^s Mark 15. 47.^t Mark 16. 1.^u Gen. 2. 3.

Ex. 16. 29.

Lev. 23. 3.

Deut. 5. 14.

Neh. 9. 14.

Isa. 55. 2. 6.

Isa. 58. 13.

Rev. 1. 10.

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jē'sus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into ^a thy kingdom.

43 And Jē'sus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in ^a paradise.

44 ^a And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the ² earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and ^a the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jē'sus had cried with a loud voice, he said, ¹ Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: ^a and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 ^a Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 ¹ And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Gal'i-lee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ ^a And, behold, *there was* a man named Jō'seph, a counsellor; *and he was* a good man, and a just:

51 (The same ^a had not consented to the counsel and deed of them: *he was* of Ar-i-mā-thē'ā, a city of the Jews: ^a who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This *man* went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jē'sus.

53 ^a And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in ^a a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women also, ^a which came with him from Gal'i-lee, followed after, and ^a beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and ^a prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day ^a according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24.

Christ's resurrection and ascension.

NOW ^a upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, ^b bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them.

CHAP. 24.

^a Matt. 28. 1.

Mark 16. 1.

John 20. 1.

^b ch. 23. 56.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jē'sus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words, 9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mā'rŷ Māg-dā-lē'nē, and Jō-ān'nā, and Mā'rŷ the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 Then arose Pē'tēr, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Ēm'mā-us, which was from Jē-ry'sā-lēm about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jē'sus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And one of them, whose name was Clē'o-pas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 24.

c Mark 16. 5.

d Gen. 18. 2.

Matt. 28. 2-6.

Mark 16. 5, 6.

John 20. 12.

Acts 1. 10.

1 Or, him that liveth.

c Matt. 16. 21.

Mark 8. 31.

ch. 9. 22.

f John 2. 22.

g Matt. 28. 8.

Mark 16. 10.

h ch. 8. 3.

i John 20. 3.

f Deut. 6. 7.

Mal. 3. 16.

k Matt. 18. 20.

l John 20. 14.

John 21. 4.

m John 19. 25.

n John 3. 2.

John 6. 14.

Acts 2. 22.

o Acts 7. 22.

p Acts 13. 27.

q Acts 1. 6.

r Ps. 22.

Isa. 51.

Acts 17. 3.

1 Cor. 15. 3, 4.

Phil. 2. 6-11.

Heb. 2. 8-10.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

o Gen. 3. 15.

Gen. 22. 13.

Gen. 26. 4.

Gen. 49. 10.

Num. 21. 9.

Deut. 18. 15.

t Ps. 22.

Ps. 132. 11.

Isa. 7. 14.

Isa. 9. 6.

Isa. 40. 10.

Isa. 50. 6.

Isa. 53.

Jer. 23. 5.

Jer. 33. 14.

Ezek. 34. 23.

Ezek. 37. 25.

Dan. 9. 24.

Micah 7. 20.

Mal. 3. 1.

Mal. 4. 2.

John 1. 45.

u Gen. 19. 2.

Gen. 32. 26.

2 Or, ceased to be seen of them.

v 1 Cor. 15. 5.

our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Is'ra-el: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; 23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 And beginning at Mō'sēs and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Si'mon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 And as they thus spake, Jē'sus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are

ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of a honeycomb.

43 ^w And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, ^z These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Mō'ses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then ^v opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 24.

^w Acts 10. 41.
^z Matt. 16. 21.

^y Mark 9. 31.
Acts 16. 14.

2 Cor. 4. 6.
^z Dan. 9. 24.

^a Gen. 12. 3.
Ps. 22. 27.

Isa. 49. 6.
Jer. 31. 34.

Hos. 2. 23.
Micah 4. 2.

Mal. 1. 11.
Gal. 3. 14.

^b John 15. 27.
Acts 1. 22.

^c Isa. 44. 3.
Joel 2. 28.

Acts 2. 1.
^d Eph. 1. 20.

^e Acts 2. 46.

written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and ^z remission of sins should be preached in his name ^a among all nations, beginning at Jê-ry/sā-lēm.

48 And ^b ye are witnesses of these things.

49 ¶ ^c And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jê-ry/sā-lēm, until ye be endued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bêth'a-ný, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 ^d And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jê-ry/sā-lēm with great joy:

53 And were continually ^e in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. JOHN.

CHAPTER 1.

The divinity and incarnation of Christ.

IN the beginning ^a was the Word, and the Word was with God, and ^b the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

5 And ^c the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

6 ¶ ^d There was a man sent from God, whose name was Jôhn.

7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe.

8 ^e He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 ¶ That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and ^f the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

11 ^h He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But ⁱ as many as received him, to them gave he ^j power to become

A. D. 26.

CHAP. 1.

^a Rev. 19. 13.
^b Isa. 9. 6.

Phil. 2. 6.
^c ch. 3. 19.

^d Mal. 3. 1.
^e Acts 13. 25.

^f Isa. 49. 6.
^g Ps. 33. 6.

1 Cor. 8. 6.
^h Luke 19. 14.

ⁱ Isa. 56. 5.
Rom. 8. 15.

2 Pet. 1. 4.
^j Or, the right,

or, privilege.
^k Deut. 30. 6.

Jas. 1. 18.
^l Matt. 1. 20.

1 Tim. 3. 16.
^m Rom. 1. 3.

ⁿ Heb. 2. 14.
^o Isa. 40. 5.

Matt. 17. 2.
^p Col. 2. 3.

^q Col. 1. 17.
^r Eph. 1. 6.

^s Ex. 20. 1.
^t Rom. 5. 21.

^u Ex. 33. 20.
^v 1 John 4. 9.

^w Prov. 8. 30.

the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name:

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, ^j but of God.

14 ^k And the Word ^l was made ^m flesh, and dwelt among us, (and ⁿ we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) ^o full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ Jôhn bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: ^p for he was before me.

16 And of his ^q fulness have all we received, and grace for grace:

17 For ^r the law was given by Mō'ses, but ^s grace and ^t truth came by Jê'sus Christ.

18 ^u No man hath seen God at any time; ^v the only begotten Son, which is in ^w the bosom of the Father, he hath declared *him*.

19 ¶ And this is the record of Jôhn, when the Jews sent priests and Lê'-vites from Jê-ry/sā-lēm to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then?

Art thou ^a Ë-lî'as? And he saith, ^y I am not. Art thou ² that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I *am* the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as ^a said the prophet Ë-sā'ias.

24 And they which were sent were of the Phār'ī-sees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Ë-lî'as, neither that prophet?

26 Jōhn answered them, saying, I baptize with water: ^a but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in Bēth-āb'ā-rā beyond Jōr'dan, where Jōhn was baptizing.

29 ¶ The next day Jōhn seeth Jē'sus coming unto him, and saith, Behold ^b the Lamb of God, ^c which ^a taketh away the sin of the world.

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Īs'ra-el, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And Jōhn bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, ^a the same is he which baptizeth with the Hō'lŷ Ghōst.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again the next day after Jōhn stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jē'sus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jē'sus.

38 Then Jē'sus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rāb'bi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where ^a dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he

A. D. 30.

CHAP. 1.

^a Mal. 4. 5.^y Luke 1. 17.² Or, a prophet.^a Isa. 40. 3.^a Mal. 3. 1.^b Ex. 12. 3.

Isa. 53. 7.

¹ Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 5. 6.

¹ Cor. 15. 3.

Gal. 1. 4.

Heb. 1. 3.

Heb. 2. 17.

Heb. 9. 28.

¹ John 2. 2.

Rev. 1. 5.

³ Or, beareth.^d ch. 14. 26.

ch. 20. 22.

Acts 1. 5.

Acts 2. 4.

Acts 4. 8. 31.

Acts 6. 3, 5, 8.

Acts 7. 55.

⁴ Or, abidest.⁵ That was two hours before night.^e Matt. 4. 18.⁶ Or, the Anointed.⁷ Or, Peter.^f ch. 12. 21.^g ch. 21. 2.^h Gen. 3. 15.

Gen. 22. 18.

Gen. 26. 4.

Gen. 49. 10.

Num. 21. 9.

Deut. 18. 15.

ⁱ Ps. 16. 9.

Ps. 22.

Ps. 132. 11.

Isa. 7. 14.

Isa. 9. 6.

Isa. 40. 10.

Isa. 59. 6.

Isa. 53.

Jer. 23. 5.

Jer. 33. 14. 15.

Ezek. 34. 23.

Ezek. 37. 25.

Micah 5. 2.

Micah 7. 20.

Zech. 6. 12.

Zech. 9. 9.

Mal. 3. 1.

^j Matt. 21. 5.

Matt. 27. 11.

Mark 15. 2.

Luke 23. 3.

ch. 18. 33.

ch. 19. 14-19.

^k Gen. 28. 12.^l Dan. 7. 13.

CHAP. 2.

^a ch. 19. 26.^b 2 Sam. 16. 10.

Luke 2. 49.

Gal. 2. 5, 6.

^c Eccl. 3. 1.

ch. 7. 6.

ch. 12. 23.

dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was ⁵ about the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard Jōhn speak, and followed him, was Ān-drew, Si'mon Pē'tēr's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother ^a Si'mon, and saith unto him, We have found the Mēs-si'as, which is, being interpreted, ^b the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jē'sus. And when Jē'sus beheld him, he said, Thou art Si'mon the son of Jō'nā: thou shalt be called Qē'phas, which is by interpretation, ^c A stone.

43 ¶ The day following Jē'sus would go forth into Gāl'ī-lee, and findeth Phil'ip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now ^f Phil'ip was of Bēth-sā'ī-dā, the city of Ān'drew and Pē'tēr.

45 Phil'ip findeth ^g Nā-thān'a-el, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom ^h Mō'ses in the law, and the ⁱ prophets, did write, Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, the son of Jō'seph.

46 And Nā-thān'a-el said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nāz'a-rēth? Phil'ip saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jē'sus saw Nā-thān'a-el coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Īs'ra-elite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 Nā-thān'a-el saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Before that Phil'ip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

49 Nā-thān'a-el answered and saith unto him, Rāb'bi, thou art the Son of God; thou art ^j the King of Īs'ra-el.

50 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^k Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon ^l the Son of man.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ Christ turneth water into wine, ¹² goeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem, ¹⁴ purgeth the temple, ¹⁹ foretelleth his death and resurrection.

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cā'nā of Gāl'ī-lee; and the mother of Jē'sus was there:

2 And both Jē'sus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jē'sus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jē'sus saith unto her, ^a Woman, what ^b have I to do with thee? ^c mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do *it*.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, ^a after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jē'sus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare *it*.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted ^e the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: *but* thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jē'sus in ^f Cā'nā of Gālī-lee, ^g and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to Cā-pēr-nā-ūm, he, and his mother, and ^h his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jē'sus went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not ⁱ my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, ^j The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, ^k Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake ^l of the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen

A. D. 30.

CHAP. 2.

^d Mark 7. 3.

^e Heb. 10. 22.

^f ch. 4. 46.

^g Joshua 19. 28.

^h Deut. 5. 24.

ⁱ Ps. 72. 19.

^j ch. 1. 14.

^k Matt. 12. 46.

^l Ex. 12. 14.

^m Num. 28. 16.

ⁿ Deut. 16. 1.

^o ch. 5. 1.

^p ch. 6. 4.

^q Matt. 21. 12.

^r Mark 11. 15.

^s Luke 19. 45.

^t Ps. 93. 5.

^u Ps. 69. 9.

^v Matt. 26. 61.

^w Matt. 27. 40.

^x Mark 14. 58.

^y Matt. 26. 61.

^z 1 Cor. 3. 16.

^{aa} 2 Cor. 6. 16.

^{ab} Eph. 2. 20-22.

^{ac} Col. 2. 9.

^{ad} Luke 24. 8.

^{ae} ch. 14. 26.

^{af} 1 Sam. 16. 7.

^{ag} 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^{ah} Matt. 9. 4.

^{ai} Mark 2. 8.

^{aj} ch. 6. 64.

^{ak} Acts 1. 24.

^{al} Rev. 2. 23.

CHAP. 3.

^a ch. 5. 36.

^b ch. 7. 31.

^c Acts 2. 22.

^d Acts 10. 38.

^e ch. 1. 13.

^f 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^g Gal. 6. 15.

^h Eph. 2. 5, 10.

ⁱ Titus 3. 5.

^j Jas. 1. 18.

^k 1 Pet. 1. 23.

^l 1 John 2. 29.

^m Or, from above.

ⁿ Isa. 44. 3, 4.

^o Matt. 3. 11.

^p Mark 16. 16.

^q Acts 2. 38.

^r Titus 3. 5.

^s 1 Pet. 3. 21.

^t Or, from above.

^u Eccl. 11. 5.

^v 1 Cor. 2. 11.

^w ch. 6. 52.

^x Prov. 30. 4.

^y ch. 6. 33.

^z Acts 2. 34.

^{aa} 1 Cor. 15. 47.

^{ab} Eph. 4. 9.

from the dead, ^c his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jē'sus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jē-ru'sā-lēm at the passover, in the feast *day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jē'sus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all *men*.

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for ^d he knew what was in man.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration. ² The baptism and witness of John concerning Christ.

THERE was a man of the Phār'isees, named Nic-o-dē-mus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jē'sus by night, and said unto him, Rāb'bī, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for ^e no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except ^f God be with him.

3 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ^g Except a man be born ¹ again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nic-o-dē-mus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jē'sus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ^h Except a man be born of water and ⁱ of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, ^j Ye must be born ² again.

8 ^k The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nic-o-dē-mus answered and said unto him, ^l How can these things be?

10 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Is'ra-el, and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you ^m of heavenly things?

13 And ⁿ no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven.

14 ¶ And as Mō'sēs lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: 15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

16 ¶ For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

18 ¶ He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jē'sus and his disciples into the land of Jū-dæ'a; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

23 ¶ And Jōhn also was baptizing in Ē'nōn near to Sā'lim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

24 For Jōhn was not yet cast into prison.

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between some of Jōhn's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

26 And they came unto Jōhn, and said unto him, Rāb'bī, he that was with thee beyond Jōr'dān, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

27 Jōhn answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him.

29 ¶ He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 ¶ He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 ¶ He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth

A. D. 30.

CHAP. 3.

h Num. 21. 9. ch. 5. 28.

i Luke 2. 14. Rom. 5. 8. Titus 3. 4.

j Luke 9. 56. 1 John 4. 14.

k Rom. 8. 1.

l Isa. 5. 20. ch. 1. 4.

3 Or, discovered.

m ch. 4. 2.

n Gen. 14. 18. 1 Sam. 9. 4.

o Matt. 14. 3. Luke 3. 19, 20.

p ch. 1. 34.

q Heb. 5. 4. Jas. 1. 17.

4 Or, take unto himself.

r Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 3, 11, 12.

s Mark 1. 2, 3. Luke 3. 4-6.

t Matt. 22. 2. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 5. 25. Rev. 21. 9.

t Song 5. 1.

u Isa. 9. 7.

v Phil. 3. 8, 9.

w ch. 8. 23.

x Matt. 23. 18. Rom. 9. 5.

y 1 Cor. 15. 47.

z Eph. 1. 21.

a ch. 15. 15.

b 2 Cor. 1. 22.

c ch. 7. 16.

d ch. 1. 16. Col. 1. 19.

e Dan. 7. 14.

f Hab. 2. 4. Rom. 1. 17.

g Gal. 3. 10.

CHAP. 4.

a Gen. 33. 19. Joshua 24. 32.

b 2 Ki. 17. 24. Ezra 4. 3. Acts 10. 28.

c Isa. 9. 6. Isa. 42. 6. Rom. 8. 32.

1 Cor. 1. 30. 2 Cor. 9. 15.

d Ex. 17. 6. Isa. 12. 3. Isa. 44. 3.

Jer. 2. 13. Zech. 13. 1.

Rev. 7. 17.

is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him.

35 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ revealeth himself to a woman of Samaria: 31 his zeal for God's glory. 39 Many Samaritans believe on him. 43 He healeth the ruler's son.

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Phār'isees had heard that Jē'sus made and baptized more disciples than Jōhn,

2 (Though Jē'sus himself baptized not, but his disciples,) 3 He left Jū-dæ'a, and departed again into Gāl'lee.

4 And he must needs go through Sā-mā'rī-ā.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Sā-mā'rī-ā, which is called Sý'char, near to the parcel of ground that Jā'cōb gave to his son Jō'seph.

6 Now Jā'cōb's well was there. Jē'sus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Sā-mā'rī-ā to draw water: Jē'sus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Sā-mā'rī-ā unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Sā-mā'rī-ā? for the Jews have no dealings with the Sā-mār'ī-tān.

10 Jē'sus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee a living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jā'cōb, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jē'sus answered and said unto

her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But ^e whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him ^f shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 ^g The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jē'sus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jē'sus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, ^h I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped ⁱ in this mountain; and ye say, that in ^j Jē-ry'sā-lēm is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jē'sus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, ^k when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jē-ry'sā-lēm, worship the Father.

22 Ye worship ^l ye know not what: we know what we worship: for ^m salvation is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in ⁿ spirit ^o and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 ^p God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship ^q him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that ^r Mēs-sī'as cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jē'sus saith unto her, ^s I that speak unto thee am ^t he.

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 The woman then left her water-pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one

A. D. 30.

CHAP. 4.

^e ch. 6. 35.^f ch. 7. 38.^g Rom. 6. 23.^h 1 John 5. 20.ⁱ Luke 7. 16.^j Gen. 12. 6.^k Judg. 9. 7.^l Deut. 12. 5.^m 2 Chr. 7. 12.ⁿ Mal. 1. 11.^o 1 Tim. 2. 8.^p 2 Ki. 17. 29.^q Isa. 2. 3.^r Luke 24. 47.^s Rom. 9. 4. 5.^t n ch. 14. 17.^u Rom. 8. 4.^v 1 Cor. 3. 16.^w Gal. 3. 25.^x Phil. 3. 17.^y o ch. 1. 3.^z p Acts 17. 24.^{aa} 2 Cor. 3. 17.^{ab} q Deut. 18. 15.^{ac} Dan. 9. 24.^{ad} r Matt. 16. 20.^{ae} Mark 14. 61.^{af} ch. 9. 37.^{ag} Rom. 10. 20.^{ah} 21.^{ai} a Job 23. 12.^{aj} ch. 6. 38.^{ak} t Matt. 9. 37.^{al} Luke 10. 2.^{am} u Gen. 17.^{an} Ps. 119. 11.^{ao} Prov. 11. 18.^{ap} Dan. 12. 3.^{aq} 1 Cor. 3. 8.^{ar} Jas. 5. 20.^{as} 2 John 8.^{at} v Acts 10. 43.^{au} 1 Pet. 1. 12.^{av} w Gen. 49. 10.^{aw} x Gen. 32. 26.^{ax} y Gen. 49. 10.^{ay} Isa. 42. 1.^{az} Acts 1. 8.^{ba} Rom. 15. 8.^{bb} z ch. 17. 8.^{bc} 1 John 4. 14.^{bd} a Isa. 49. 6.^{be} Matt. 1. 21.^{bf} Luke 2. 30.^{bg} ch. 1. 29.^{bh} Acts 13. 23.^{bi} Eph. 2. 13.^{bj} Phil. 3. 20.^{bk} 1 Tim. 1. 15.^{bl} b Matt. 13. 57.^{bm} Mark 6. 4.^{bn} Luke 4. 24.^{bo} c ch. 2. 23.^{bp} d Deut. 16. 16.^{bq} e ch. 2. 11.^{br} 1 Or. courtier,^{bs} or, ruler.^{bt} f Num. 14. 11.^{bu} Matt. 16. 1.^{bv} Matt. 27. 42.^{bw} Luke 15. 31.^{bx} ch. 2. 18.^{by} 1 Cor. 1. 22.^{bz} g Matt. 8. 13.

to another, Hath any man brought him ^{ought} to eat?

34 Jē'sus saith unto them, ^a My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and ^{then} cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; ^b for they are white already to harvest.

36 ^c And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: ^d other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Sā-mārī-tang of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 ^e So when the Sā-mārī-tang were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 ^f And many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for ^g we have heard ^{him} ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, ^h the Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Gālī-lee.

44 For ⁱ Jē'sus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Gālī-lee, the Gālī-læ'ang received him, ^j having seen all the things that he did at Jē-ry'sā-lēm at the feast: ^k for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jē'sus came again into Cā'nā of Gālī-lee, ^l where he made the water wine. And there was a certain ^m nobleman, whose son was sick at Cā-pēr'na-ūm.

47 When he heard that Jē'sus was come out of Jū-dæ'ā into Gālī-lee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jē'sus unto him, ⁿ Except ye see signs and wonders, Ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jē'sus saith unto him, ^o Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jē'sus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that *it was* at the same hour, in the which Jēsus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself ^h believed, and his whole house.

54 This *is* again the second miracle that Jēsus did, when he was come out of Jū-dæ'a into Gāl'i-lee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Jesus, on the sabbath day, cureth an impotent man at the pool of Bethesda.* 16 *The Jews persecute him for it.* 17 *Christ justifieth himself, and sheweth, by the testimony of John, and of his works, who he is.*

AFTER ^a this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jēsus went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 Now there is at Jē-ru'sā-lēm ^b by the sheep ¹ market a pool, which is called in the Hēbrew tongue ² Bē-thēs'dā, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jēsus saw him lie, ^c and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, ^d Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jēsus saith unto him, ^e Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on ^f the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: ^g it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jēsus had con-

A. D. 30.

CHAP. 4.

^h Acts 16. 34.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 5.

^a Lev. 23. 2.
Deut. 16. 1.
ch. 2. 13.

^b Neh. 3. 1.¹ Or, gate.

² That is,
House of
mercy.

^c Heb. 4. 13.

^d Ps. 72. 13.
Isa. 55. 1.

^e Matt. 9. 6.
Mark 2. 11.
Luke 5. 24.

^f ch. 9. 14.

^g Ex. 20. 10.
Neh. 13. 19.
Matt. 12. 2.
Mark 2. 24.
Luke 6. 2.

³ Or, from the
multitude
that was.

^h Matt. 12. 45.
ch. 8. 11.

ⁱ Gen. 2. 1. 2.
Isa. 40. 26.
ch. 9. 4.
Acts 14. 17.

^j ch. 7. 19.

^k ch. 10. 30.
Phil. 2. 6.

^l ch. 8. 28.
ch. 9. 4.
Eph. 3. 9.

^m Matt. 3. 17.
ch. 3. 35.
2 Pet. 1. 17.

ⁿ Luke 7. 14.
ch. 11. 25.

^o Matt. 11. 27.
ch. 3. 35.
Acts 17. 31.
1 Pet. 4. 5.

^p Matt. 23. 19.
1 John 2. 23.
Rev. 5. 8.

^q 1 John 3. 14.

^r Gal. 2. 20.
Eph. 2. 1. 5.
Col. 2. 13.
Rev. 3. 1.

^s Acts 17. 31.^t Dan. 7. 13.^u 1 Cor. 15. 52.

^v Dan. 12. 2.
Luke 14. 14.
1 Tim. 6. 18.
1 Pet. 3. 11.

vayed himself away, ³ a multitude being in *that* place.

14 Afterward Jēsus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: ^h sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jēsus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jēsus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ But Jēsus answered them, ⁱ My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews ^j sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, ^k making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jēsus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^l The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For ^m the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; ⁿ even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but ^o hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all *men* should ^p honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; ^q but is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when ^r the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath ^s life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, ^t because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 ^u And shall come forth; ^v they

that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because ^w I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 ^a If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto Jōhn, ^v and he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and ^z a shining light: and ^a ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But ^b I have greater witness than *that* of Jōhn: for ^c the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, ^d hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, ^e nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and ^o they are they which testify of me.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 ^h I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not ⁱ the honour that *cometh* from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: ^j there is *one* that accuseth you, *even* Mō'sēs, in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Mō'sēs, ye would have believed me: ^k for he wrote of me.

47 But if ^l ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAPTER 6.

¹ Christ feedeth five thousand with five loaves and two fishes: 19 he walketh on the sea: 22 the multitude flocking unto him, he reproveth their carnal views.

A. D. 31.

CHAP. 6.

^w Matt. 26. 39.^z Isa. 55. 4.

1 John 5. 6.

Rev. 3. 14.

^y ch. 1. 15.^z 2 Pet. 1. 19.^a Matt. 13. 20.

Mark 6. 20.

^b 1 John 5. 9.^c Matt. 11. 4, 5.

ch. 3. 2.

^d Matt. 3. 17.

ch. 6. 27.

² Pet. 1. 17.

1 John 5. 6.

^e Deut. 4. 12.

ch. 1. 15.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

1 John 4. 12.

^f Isa. 8. 20.

Luke 10. 29.

Acts 17. 11.

^g Deut. 18. 15.

Luke 24. 27.

^h 1 Thess. 2. 6.ⁱ 1 Sam. 2. 30.

Matt. 25. 21-23.

Luke 19. 17.

Rom. 2. 29.

^j Rom. 2. 12.^k Gen. 3. 15.

Gen. 12. 3.

Deut. 18. 15.

Acts 26. 22.

^l Luke 16. 29.

31.

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 6.

^a Matt. 14. 15.

Mark 6. 35.

Luke 9. 10.

^b Ex. 12. 21.

Lev. 23. 5, 7.

Num. 28. 16.

Deut. 16. 1.

ch. 2. 13.

ch. 5. 1.

ch. 11. 55.

^c Matt. 14. 14.

Mark 6. 35.

Luke 9. 12.

^d Num. 11. 21.

22.

² Ki. 4. 43.

Matt. 15. 32.

33.

Mark 6. 37.

Mark 8. 4.

^e 2 Ki. 4. 43.^f Ex. 23. 25.

1 Tim. 4. 5.

^g Gen. 49. 10.

Deut. 18. 15.

18.

Isa. 7. 14.

Isa. 9. 6.

Matt. 11. 3.

ch. 1. 21.

ch. 4. 19.

^h Matt. 14. 23.

Mark 6. 47.

AFTER ^a these things Jē'sus went over the sea of Gal'lee, which is *the sea* of Ti-bē'ri-as.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jē'sus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 ^b And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 ¶ ^c When Jē'sus then lifted up *his* eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Phil'p, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 And this he said to prove him; for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Phil'p answered him, ^d Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, An'drew, Sī'mon Pē'ter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes; ^e but what are they among so many?

10 And Jē'sus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jē'sus took the loaves; and when he had ^f given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered *them* together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jē'sus did, said, This is of a truth ^o that prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ When Jē'sus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 ^h And when even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Cā-pēr'.

na-um. And it was now dark, and Jē'sus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jē'sus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jē'sus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Ti-bē'ri-as nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jē'sus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Cā-pēr-na-um, seeking for Jē'sus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rāb'bī, when camest thou hither?

26 Jē'sus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, ^kThis is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 ^mOur fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, ⁿHe gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Mō'ses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, Work not.

i ch. 4. 14.
Rom. 6. 23.

j Matt. 3. 17.
Matt. 17. 5.
Mark 1. 11.
Luke 3. 22.
ch. 1. 33.
ch. 5. 37.
Acts 2. 22.
2 Pet. 1. 17.

k 1 John 3. 23.

l Matt. 12. 38.
Mark 8. 12.
Luke 11. 10.
ch. 2. 18.
1 Cor. 1. 22.

m Ex. 16. 15.
Num. 11. 7.
Neh. 9. 15.
1 Cor. 10. 3.

n Neh. 9. 15.
Ps. 78. 24.
1 Cor. 10. 3.
Rev. 2. 17.

o ch. 4. 14.
ch. 7. 37.
Rev. 22. 17.

p Job 8. 20.
Isa. 1. 18, 19.
Jer. 31. 34.
Jer. 33. 25, 26.
Matt. 24. 24.
ch. 10. 28, 29.
2 Tim. 2. 19.
1 John 2. 19.

q Matt. 26. 39.
ch. 5. 30.

r Luke 22. 42.
ch. 4. 34.
ch. 5. 30.

s ch. 5. 24.
ch. 10. 28.
ch. 17. 12.
ch. 18. 9.
Col. 3. 3.
Jude 1.

t ch. 4. 14.

u Isa. 54. 13.
Jer. 31. 34.
Micah 4. 2.
Heb. 8. 10.

v ch. 1. 18.
ch. 5. 37.

w Matt. 11. 27.
Luke 10. 22.
ch. 1. 18.
ch. 7. 29.
2 Cor. 4. 6.

x ch. 3. 16.

y Heb. 10. 5, 10.

z ch. 7. 43.
ch. 9. 16.

cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jē'sus said unto them, I am the bread of life: ^ohe that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and ^phim that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, ^qnot to do mine own will, ^rbut the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me; ^sthat of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, ^tthat every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jē'sus, the son of Jō'seph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jē'sus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 ^uIt is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 ^vNot that any man hath seen the Father, save ^whe which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^zHe that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread, which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and ^ythe bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore ^zstrove

among themselves, saying, ^a How can this man give us *his* flesh to eat?

53 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ^b ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, ^c dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Cā-pēr-nā-um.

60 ^d Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is an hard saying: who can hear it?

61 When Jē'sus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 ^e What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

63 ^f It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, *they* ^g are spirit, and *they* are life.

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For ^h Jē'sus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 ¶ From that *time* many of his disciples ⁱ went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jē'sus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

68 Then Si'mon Pē'tēr answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.

69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jē'sus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 6.

- a ch. 3. 9.
- b Matt. 26. 26.
- c Isa. 57. 15.
ch. 14. 23.
Rom. 8. 9.
- 1 Cor. 3. 16.
- 1 Cor. 6. 17.
- 2 Cor. 6. 16.
- Eph. 3. 17.
- Eph. 5. 30.
- 2 Tim. 1. 14.
- 1 John 3. 24.
- Rev. 3. 20.
- d Matt. 11. 6.
- e Mark 16. 19.
ch. 3. 13.
- Acts 1. 9.
- Eph. 4. 8.
- f Rom. 8. 2.
- 1 Cor. 15. 45.
- 2 Cor. 3. 6.
- g Ps. 119. 50.
- Eph. 1. 17.
- 1 Thess. 2. 13.
- Heb. 4. 12.
- h Matt. 9. 4.
ch. 2. 24.
ch. 13. 11.
- Acts 15. 18.
- Rev. 2. 23.
- i Luke 9. 62.
- Heb. 6. 4-6.
- 1 John 2. 19.

CHAP. 7.

- a ch. 5. 16.
- ch. 13. 1.
- ch. 17. 1.
- b Lev. 23. 34.
- c Matt. 12. 46.
- Mark 3. 31.
- Mark 6. 3.
- Luke 8. 19.
- ch. 2. 12.
- Acts 1. 14.
- Gal. 1. 19.
- d Mark 3. 21.
- e Eccl. 3. 1, 2.
- ch. 2. 4.
- Acts 1. 7.
- f ch. 15. 19.
- g ch. 3. 19.
- h ch. 8. 20.
- i ch. 11. 56.
- j ch. 9. 16.
- k Matt. 21. 46.
- Luke 7. 16.
- ch. 6. 14.
- l Matt. 13. 54.
- Mark 6. 2, 3.
- Luke 4. 22.
- Acts 2. 7.
- 1 Or,
learning.
- m ch. 3. 31-34.
ch. 8. 28.
- ch. 12. 49.
- Rev. 1. 1.
- n Ps. 25. 8, 9, 12.
- Hosae 6. 2, 3.
- Nich. 4. 2.
- Luke 8. 15.
- ch. 8. 43.
- o ch. 5. 41.

71 He spake of Jū'das Is-cār'ī-ot the son of Si'mon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Jesus, exhorted by his unbelieving kinsmen to shew himself, 10 goeth secretly to the feast: 14 he teacheth in the temple. 45 The Pharisees are angry at their officers for not taking Christ.*

AFTER these things Jē'sus walked in Gāl'ī-lee: for he would not walk in Jew'r'y, ^a because the Jews sought to kill him.

2 ^b Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 His ^c brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Jū-dæ'a, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For ^d neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jē'sus said unto them, ^e My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.

7 ^f The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, ^g because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; ^h for my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Gāl'ī-lee.

10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then ⁱ the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And ^j there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for ^k some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast Jē'sus went up into the temple, and taught.

15 ^l And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man ¹ letters, having never learned?

16 Jē'sus answered them, and said, ^m My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

17 ⁿ If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

18 ^o He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the

same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 ^v Did not Mō'sēs give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? ^q Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, ^r Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 ^a Mō'sēs therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Mō'sēs, ^t but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, ² that the law of Mō'sēs should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because ^u I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 ^v Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jē-ry'sā-lēm, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jē'sus in the temple as he taught, saying, ^w Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and ^x I am not come of myself, but he that sent me ^y is true, whom ye ^z know not.

29 But ^a I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 [†] The Phār'ī-sees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Phār'ī-sees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jē'sus unto them, ^b Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye ^c shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, [†] thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 7.

^p Acts 7. 38.^q Matt. 12. 14.

Mark 8. 6.

ch. 5. 16.

^r ch. 8. 48.^s Gen. 17. 12.

Lev. 12. 3.

Luke 1. 59.

Rom. 4. 11,

12.

Phil. 3. 5.

^t Gen. 17. 10.² Or, without

breaking

the law of

Moses.

^u ch. 5. 8.^v Deut. 1. 16.

Prov. 24. 23.

ch. 8. 15.

Jas. 2. 1.

^w ch. 8. 14.^x ch. 5. 43.^y ch. 5. 32.

Rom. 3. 4.

^z ch. 1. 18.^a Matt. 11. 27.

ch. 10. 15.

^b ch. 13. 33.^c Hosea 5. 6.

ch. 8. 21.

^d Isa. 11. 12.

Jas. 1. 1.

1 Pet. 1. 1.

³ Or, Greeks.^e Isa. 55. 1.

Rev. 3. 20.

^f Deut. 18. 15.^g Isa. 12. 3.^h Isa. 44. 3.

Joel 2. 23.

ch. 16. 7.

Acts 2. 17.

ⁱ ch. 12. 16.^j Deut. 18. 15.

ch. 1. 21.

^k ch. 4. 42.^l Ps. 132. 11.

Luke 2. 4.

^m 1 Sam. 16. 1.ⁿ 1 Cor. 1. 20.^o ch. 3. 2.⁴ to him.^p Deut. 1. 17.

Deut. 17. 8.

ch. 3. 2.

^q 1 Ki. 17. 1.

2 Ki. 14. 25.

Isa. 9. 1. 2.

Matt. 4. 15.

ch. 1. 46.

^a the dispersed among the ³ Gēn'tiles, and teach the Gēn'tiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, [†] thither ye cannot come?

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jē'sus stood and cried, saying, ^e If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 ^f He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, ^g out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 ^h But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Hō'ly Ghōst was not yet ⁱ given; because that Jē'sus was not yet ^j glorified.)

40 [†] Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is ^j the Prophet.

41 Others said, ^k This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Gāl'ī-lee?

42 ^l Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of Dā'vid, and out of the town of Bēth'-lē-hēm, ^m where Dā'vid was?

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 [†] Then came the officers to the chief priests and Phār'ī-sees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Phār'ī-sees, Are ye also deceived?

48 ⁿ Have any of the rulers or of the Phār'ī-sees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nīc-o-dē'mus saith unto them, (^o he that came ⁴ to Jē'sus by night, being one of them,)

51 ^p Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Gāl'ī-lee? Search, and look: for ^q out of Gāl'ī-lee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Christ releaseth a woman taken in adultery: 12 he preacheth himself the light of the world, and justifieth his doctrine: 33 answereth the Jews.

Jē'SUS went unto the mount of Ol'ives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Phārī-sees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 ^a Now Mō'ses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jē'sus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, *as though he heard them not.*

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, ^b He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard *it*, ^c being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jē'sus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jē'sus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jē'sus said unto her, ^d Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

12 ¶ Then spake Jē'sus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Phārī-sees therefore said unto him, ^e Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, *yet* my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ^f ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 ^g Ye judge after the flesh; ^h I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for ⁱ I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 ^j It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and ^k the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jē'sus answered, ^l I neither know me, nor my Father: ^m if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jē'sus in

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 8.

^a Ex. 20. 14.
Lev. 18. 20.
Lev. 20. 10.
Deut. 5. 18.
Job 31. 9.
Prov. 6. 29, 32.
Mal. 3. 5.
Matt. 5. 27, 28.

^b Deut. 17. 7.
Job 5. 12.
Matt. 7. 1-5.
Matt. 23. 25-28.

Rom. 2. 1.

^c 1 Ki. 2. 44.
1 Ki. 17. 18.
Ps. 50. 21.
Eccl. 7. 22.

Rom. 2. 22.
1 John 3. 20.

^d Luke 9. 56.
1 Luke 12. 14.
ch. 3. 17.
Rom. 13. 4.

^e ch. 5. 31.

^f ch. 7. 28.

^g 1 Sam. 16. 7.
ch. 7. 24.

^h Luke 12. 14.
ch. 3. 17.

ⁱ ch. 14. 10, 11.
ch. 16. 32.

^j Deut. 17. 6.
Matt. 18. 16.
2 Cor. 13. 1.
Heb. 10. 28.

Rev. 11. 3.

^k ch. 5. 37.
2 Pet. 1. 17.
1 John 5. 6-12.

^l ch. 16. 3.

^m ch. 14. 7.

ⁿ Mark 12. 41.

^o ch. 7. 30.

^p ch. 7. 8.

^q ch. 13. 33.
r ch. 3. 31.

^s ch. 15. 19.
1 John 4. 5.

^t Mark 16. 16.

^u ch. 7. 28.

^v ch. 3. 32.

^w ch. 3. 14.

^x Rom. 1. 4.

^y ch. 5. 19, 30.
z ch. 3. 11.

^a Isa. 49. 1.
ch. 14. 10.
2 Tim. 4. 17.

^b ch. 4. 34.

^c Ps. 119. 45.
Isa. 61. 1.
Rom. 6. 14.

2 Cor. 3. 17, 18.

^d Lev. 25. 42.
Matt. 3. 9.

^e 1 Ki. 21. 25.
Prov. 5. 22.
Acts 8. 22.

Rom. 6. 6, 12, 16, 19, 20.

2 Pet. 2. 19.

^f Gal. 4. 30.

^g Isa. 49. 24.
Rom. 8. 2.

2 Cor. 3. 17.
Gal. 5. 1.
Rev. 1. 5.

^h ch. 7. 19.

ⁿ the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and ^o no man laid hands on him; for ^p his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jē'sus again unto them, I go my way, and ^q ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, ^r Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ^s ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: ^t for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jē'sus saith unto them, *Even the same* that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but ^u he that sent me is true; and ^v I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jē'sus unto them, When ye have ^w lifted up the Son of man, ^x then shall ye know that I am *he*, and ^y that I do nothing of myself; but ^z as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And ^a he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; ^b for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31 Then said Jē'sus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall know the truth, and ^c the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, ^d We be Ā'brā'hām's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jē'sus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^e Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And ^f the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but* the Son abideth ever.

36 ^g If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Ā'brā'hām's seed; but ^h ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto

him, ⁱ Ā'brā-hām is our father. Jē'sus saith unto them, ^j If ye were Ā'brā-hām's children, ye would do the works of Ā'brā-hām.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Ā'brā-hām.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; ^k we have one Father, *even* God.

42 Jē'sus said unto them, ^l If God were your Father, ye would love me: ^m for I proceeded forth and came from God; ⁿ neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 ^o Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word.

44 ^p Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and ^q abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 ^r He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Sā-mār'ī-tan, and hast a devil?

49 Jē'sus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And ^s I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^t If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. ^u Ā'brā-hām is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Ā'brā-hām, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jē'sus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: ^v it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ^w ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 8.

ⁱ Matt. 3. 9.^j Rom. 2. 28.
Gal. 3. 7, 29.^k Isa. 63. 16.
Mal. 1. 6.^l 1 John 4. 19.^m ch. 1. 14.
ch. 3. 16.
Gal. 4. 4.ⁿ ch. 5. 43.^o ch. 7. 17.^p Matt. 13. 38.^q 2 Cor. 11. 3.
Jude 6.^r 1 John 4. 6.^s ch. 5. 41.^t ch. 5. 24.^u Zech. 1. 5.^v ch. 16. 14.
Acts 3. 13.^w ch. 7. 28.^x Gen. 22. 18.
Luke 10. 24.
Gal. 3. 8, 16.^y Heb. 11. 13.^z Ex. 3. 14.
Col. 1. 17.
Heb. 13. 8.
Rev. 1. 8.

CHAP. 9.

^a Acts 23. 4.^b Matt. 11. 5.
ch. 11. 4.
Acts 4. 21, 22.^c ch. 4. 34.
ch. 5. 19, 36.
ch. 11. 9.^d ch. 12. 35.
ch. 17. 4.^e Isa. 42. 6.
Isa. 49. 6.
Luke 2. 32.^f ch. 1. 5, 9.
ch. 3. 19.
ch. 8. 12.^g Acts 13. 47.
1 John 2. 8.^h Mark 7. 33.ⁱ Or, spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.^j Neh. 3. 15.
Isa. 8. 6.^k Ex. 4. 11.
2 Ks. 5. 14.
Ps. 146. 8.^l Isa. 29. 18.
Isa. 35. 5.
Isa. 42. 7.

unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Ā'brā-hām ^x rejoiced to see my day: ^y and he saw *it*, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Ā'brā-hām?

58 Jē'sus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Ā'brā-hām was, ^z I am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jē'sus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

CHAPTER 9.

A blind man restored to sight.

AND as Jē'sus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from *his* birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, ^a who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jē'sus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: ^b but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 ^c I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, ^d I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, ^e he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he ^f anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay.

7 And said unto him, Go, wash ^g in the pool of Sī-lō'am, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) ^h He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ⁱ ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: *but* he said, I am *he*.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jē'sus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Sī-lō'am, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ^j ¶ They brought to the Phār'ī-sees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jē'sus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Phār'ī-sees also

asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Phārī-sees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, ^hHow can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And ⁱthere was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, ^jHe is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because ^kthey feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he ^lshould be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, ^mGive God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner *orno*, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear *it* again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Mō'ses' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Mō'ses: *as for this fellow*, ⁿwe know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, ^oWhy herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and *yet* he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that ^pGod heareth not sinners: but if any man be a

A. D. 32.

CHAP. 9.

^h ch. 3. 2.ⁱ Luke 12. 51-53.

ch. 7. 12, 43.

^j Deut. 18. 15.

ch. 4. 19.

^k ch. 7. 13.

Acts 5. 13.

^l ch. 12. 42.^m Josh. 7. 19.

1 Sam. 6. 5.

Isa. 66. 5.

cu. 5. 23.

ⁿ ch. 1. 10.^o ch. 3. 10.^p Job 27. 9.

Ps. 18. 41.

Ps. 34. 15.

Prov. 1. 23.

Prov. 15. 29.

Isa. 1. 15.

Jer. 11. 11.

Ezek. 8. 18.

Micah 3. 4.

Zech. 7. 13.

² Or, excommunicated him.^q Matt. 14. 33.

Mark 1. 1.

ch. 10. 36.

1 John 5. 13.

^r ch. 4. 26.^s ch. 5. 22.

ch. 3. 17.

^t Matt. 13. 13.

Luke 2. 34.

Acts 23. 26.

27.

2 Cor. 2. 16.

^u Rom. 2. 19.^v ch. 15. 22.

CHAP. 10.

^a Isa. 56. 10.^b Acts 20. 28.

1 Cor. 12. 28.

^c 1 Cor. 16. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 12.

^d Prov. 19. 27.

Gal. 1. 8.

Col. 2. 8.

^e Eph. 2. 18.

Heb. 10. 19.

^f Jer. 23. 1.

Jer. 50. 6.

Ezek. 22. 25.

Micah 2. 12.

Zech. 11. 4, 5.

Acts 5. 36, 37.

worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they ²cast him out.

35 Jē'sus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on ²the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jē'sus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and ²it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jē'sus said, ²For judgment I am come into this world, ²that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And *some* of the Phārī-sees which were with him heard these words, ²and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jē'sus said unto them, ²If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Christ is the door, and the good shepherd.* 19 *Various opinions of him.* 22 *He proveth by his works that he is Christ, and asserteth his unity with the Father.*

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, ^aHe that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the ^bdoor is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him ^cthe porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 ^dAnd a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jē'sus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jē'sus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am ^ethe door of the sheep.

8 ^fAll that ever came before me are

thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 ^o The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.

11 ^h I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and ^lleaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and ^j know my *sheep*, and ^k am known of mine.

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And ^l other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; ^m and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, ⁿ because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. ^o This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 ¶ There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. ^p Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jê-rî/sâ-lêm the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jê'sus was in the temple ^q in Sô'lo-mon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou ^r make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

25 Jê'sus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26 But ^s ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 10.

^g Matt. 7. 15.
Acts 20. 29.
2 Pet. 2. 1.

^h Isa. 40. 11.
Heb. 13. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 25.

ⁱ Zech. 11. 16.

^j 2 Tim. 2. 19.

^k Isa. 53. 6, 7.
Phil. 3. 10.
1 John 5. 20.

^l Isa. 56. 8.

^m Eph. 2. 14.

ⁿ Isa. 53. 7.
2 Cor. 5. 15.
Heb. 2. 9.

^o Acts 2. 24.

^p Ex. 4. 11.
Ps. 94. 9.
Prov. 20. 12.
Isa. 35. 5.

^q Acts 3. 11.

^r 1 Or, hold us
in suspense.

^s ch. 8. 47.

^t 1 John 4. 6.

^u ch. 14. 28.

^v ch. 17. 2, 6.

^w Deut. 6. 4.
ch. 1. 1, 14.
1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.
Eph. 3. 9.
Col. 1. 15, 16.
1 Tim. 3. 16.
1 John 1. 3.

^x ch. 5. 18.
Phil. 2. 6.

^y Ps. 82. 6.

^z Rom. 13. 1.

^a ch. 6. 27.

^b ch. 3. 17.

^c Luke 1. 35.
ch. 9. 35.

^d ch. 15. 24.

^e ch. 14. 10.

^f ch. 1. 28.

^g ch. 1. 29.

^h ch. 8. 30.

CHAP. 11.

^a Luke 10. 38.

^b Matt. 26. 7.
Mark 14. 3.
Luke 7. 37.
ch. 12. 3.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand.

29 ^a My Father, ^b which gave *them* me, is greater than all; and no *man* is able to pluck *them* out of my Father's hand.

30 ^c I and *my* Father are one.

31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jê'sus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, ^d makest thyself God.

34 Jê'sus answered them, ^e Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, ^f unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, ^g whom the Father hath sanctified, and ^h sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am ⁱ the Son of God?

37 ^j If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, ^k that the Father *is* in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jôr'dan into the place ^l where Jôhn at first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, Jôhn did no miracle: ^m but all things that Jôhn spake of this man were true.

42 ⁿ And many believed on him there.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Christ raiseth Lazarus to life. 45 Many Jews believe. 49 Cataphas prophesieth. 54 Jesus hid himself.

NOW a certain *man* was sick, *named* Lâz'a-rus, of Bêth'â-n'y, the town of ^a Mâ'r'y and her sister Mâr'thâ.

2 (^b It was *that* Mâ'r'y which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lâz'a-rus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jê'sus heard *that*, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but

for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jē'sus loved Mār'thā, and her sister, and Lāz'a-rus.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, ^d he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, Let us go into Jū-dæ'a again.

8 *His* disciples say unto him, Master, ^e the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jē'sus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? ^f If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But ^g if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lāz'a-rus ^h sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jē'sus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jē'sus unto them plainly, Lāz'a-rus is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said Thōm'as, which is called Did'y-mus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jē'sus came, he found that he had *lain* in the grave four days already.

18 Now Bēth'ā-n'y was nigh unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm, ⁱ about fifteen furlongs off:

19 And many of the Jews came to Mār'thā and Mār'y, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Mār'thā, as soon as she heard that Jē'sus was coming, went and met him: but Mār'y sat *still* in the house.

21 Then said Mār'thā unto Jē'sus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, ^j whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give *it* thee.

23 Jē'sus saith unto her, Thy brother shall ^k rise again.

24 Mār'thā saith unto him, ^l I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

25 Jē'sus said unto her, I am ^m the resurrection, and the ⁿ life: ^o he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 11.

^c ch. 9. 3.
^p Phil. 1. 11.
^q 1 Pet. 4. 11, 14.

^d ch. 10. 40.^e ch. 10. 31.

^f Ps. 97. 11.
^g Prov. 4. 18, ch. 9. 4.

^h Job 38. 15.
ⁱ Ps. 27. 2.
^j Prov. 4. 18, 19.
^k Jer. 13. 16.
^l ch. 12. 35.
^m 1 John 2. 11.

ⁿ Deut. 31. 16.
^o Dan. 12. 2.
^p Matt. 9. 24.
^q Mark 5. 39.
^r Acts 7. 60.

^s 1 That is, about two miles.

^t Mark 9. 23, 24.
^u ch. 9. 31.
^v Heb. 11. 17-19.

^w Dan. 12. 2.
^x Phil. 3. 21.
^y 1 Thess. 4. 14.

^z Luke 14. 14.
^{aa} ch. 5. 29.

^{ab} ch. 5. 21.
^{ac} Rom. 5. 17-19.
^{ad} 1 Cor. 15. 20-21.

^{ae} Ps. 36. 9.
^{af} ch. 1. 4.
^{ag} ch. 6. 35.
^{ah} Acts 3. 15.
^{ai} Rom. 8. 2.
^{aj} Col. 3. 4.
^{ak} 1 John 1. 1, 2.

^{al} ch. 3. 36.
^{am} 1 John 5. 10.

^{an} Mal. 3. 1.
^{ao} Matt. 11. 3.
^{ap} Luke 7. 19, 20.
^{aq} ch. 4. 42.
^{ar} 1 Tim. 1. 15, 16.

^{as} he troubled himself.

^{at} Isa. 53. 3.
^{au} Luke 19. 41.
^{av} Rom. 12. 15.
^{aw} Heb. 4. 15.

^{ax} ch. 9. 6.^{ay} ch. 12. 30.

^{az} Deut. 32. 39.
^{ba} 1 Sam. 2. 6.
^{bb} Ps. 37. 9.
^{bc} Luke 7. 14.
^{bd} Acts 3. 15.
^{be} Rom. 4. 17.

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: ^o I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mār'y her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jē'sus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Mār'thā met him.

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mār'y, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mār'y was come where Jē'sus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jē'sus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and ² was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 ^p Jē'sus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, ^q which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jē'sus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jē'sus said, Take ye away the stone. Mār'thā, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days.

40 Jē'sus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jē'sus lifted up *his* eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but ^r because of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lāz'a-rus, ^s come forth.

44 And he that was dead came

forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jē'sus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mā'rŷ, and had seen the things which Jē'sus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Phār'i-sees, and told them what things Jē'sus had done.

47 ¶ Then gathered the chief priests and the Phār'i-sees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Rō-mans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named Cā-ja-phās, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jē'sus should die for that nation;

52 And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jē'sus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called E'phrā-īm, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 ¶ Then sought they for Jē'sus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Phār'i-sees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Jesus exorciseth Mary anointing his feet. 10 The chief priests consult to kill Lazarus. 12 Christ riseth into Jerusalem with triumph. 23 He foretelleth his death.

THEN Jē'sus six days before the passover came to Bēth'ā-nŷ,

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 11.

t ch. 20. 7.
u ch. 2. 23.
v Ps. 2. 2.
Matt. 26. 3.
Mark 14. 1.
Luke 22. 2.
w ch. 12. 19.
Acts 4. 16.
x Dan. 9. 25.
Zech. 13. 7, 8.
y Luke 3. 2.
ch. 13. 14.
Acts 4. 6.
z ch. 18. 14.
a Isa. 40. 6.
1 John 2. 2.
b ch. 10. 16.
Acts 13. 47.
Gal. 3. 28.
Eph. 3. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 9.
c ch. 4. 1, 3.
d 2 Chr. 13. 19.
e ch. 2. 13.
f Ex. 19. 10.
1 Sam. 16. 5.
Job 1. 5.
Acts 24. 18.
g ch. 7. 11.
h Ps. 2.

CHAP. 12.

a 1 Sam. 2. 6.
Luke 7. 14.
ch. 11. 1, 43.
Acts 3. 15.
Rom. 4. 17.
b Matt. 26. 6.
Mark 14. 3.
c Song 1. 12.
Luke 10. 38, 39.
ch. 11. 2.
d Prov. 26. 25.
1 Cor. 6. 10.
ch. 13. 29.
Eph. 5. 5.
Col. 3. 5.
e Deut. 15. 11.
Matt. 26. 11.
Mark 14. 7.
f Prov. 1. 16.
Luke 16. 31.
g Mark 15. 10.
ch. 11. 45.
h Luke 19. 35.
i Ps. 72. 17-19.
1 Tim. 1. 17.
j Isa. 62. 11.
Zech. 9. 9.
k Luke 18. 34.
l ch. 7. 39.
m ch. 14. 26.

where Lāz'a-rus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they made him a supper; and Mār'thā served: but Lāz'a-rus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took Mār'ŷ a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jē'sus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Jū'das Īs-cār'I-ot, Sī'mon's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jē'sus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jē'sus' sake only, but that they might see Lāz'a-rus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 ¶ But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lāz'a-rus also to death;

11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jē'sus.

12 ¶ On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jē'sus was coming to Jē-ru'sā-lēm,

13 Took branches of palm trees and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hō-sān'nā: Blessed is the King of Īs-ra-el that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jē'sus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 Fear not, daughter of Sī'ōn: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jē'sus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lāz'a-rus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also

met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Phā'rī-sees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ And there ⁿwere certain Greeks among them, ^othat came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Phil'ip, which was of Bēth-sā'f-dā of Gāl'ī-lee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jē'sus.

22 Phil'ip cometh and telleth An'drew: and again An'drew and Phil'ip tell Jē'sus.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus answered them, saying, ^pThe hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^qExcept a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 ^rHe that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and ^swhere I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will *my* Father honour.

27 ^tNow is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: ^ubut for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. ^vThen came there a voice from heaven, *saying*, I have both glorified *it*, and will glorify *it* again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard *it*, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jē'sus answered and said, ^wThis voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall ^xthe prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw ^yall men unto me.

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, ^zWe have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jē'sus said unto them, Yet a little while ^ais the light with you. ^bWalk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for ^che that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 12.

n Acts 17. 4.

o 1 Ki. 8. 41.

p ch. 13. 32.

q 1 Cor. 15. 36.

r Luke 9. 24.

s 1 Thess. 4. 17.

t Luke 12. 50.

ch. 13. 21.

u Luke 22. 53.

v 2 Pet. 1. 17.

w ch. 11. 42.

z Luke 10. 18.

ch. 14. 20.

Acts 26. 13.

2 Cor. 4. 4.

Eph. 2. 2.

1 John 3. 8.

y Rom. 5. 18.

Heb. 2. 9.

z 2 Sam. 7. 13.

Ps. 80. 36.

Isa. 9. 7.

Dan. 2. 44.

Micah 4. 7.

a Isa. 42. 6.

ch. 1. 9.

b Isa. 2. 5.

Jer. 13. 16.

ch. 1. 6-9.

Eph. 5. 8.

c ch. 11. 10.

1 John 2. 11.

d Luke 16. 8.

Eph. 5. 8.

1 Thess. 5. 5.

e Isa. 53. 1.

Rom. 10. 16.

f Isa. 6. 9.

Matt. 13. 14.

g Isa. 6. 1.

Heb. 11. 13.

h Matt. 6. 2.

Luke 16. 13.

ch. 5. 44.

Rom. 2. 29.

i Matt. 10. 40.

Mark 9. 37.

ch. 13. 20.

j ch. 14. 9.

Heb. 1. 3.

k ch. 3. 19.

l ch. 5. 45.

m ch. 3. 17.

n Luke 10. 16.

o Deut. 18. 19.

Mark 16. 16.

p ch. 8. 38.

CHAP. 13.

a Luke 22. 3.

the light, that ye may be the ^achildren of light. These things spake Jē'sus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Ê-sā'jas the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^cLord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Ê-sā'jas said again,

40 ^dHe hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with *their* eyes, nor understand with *their* heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 ^eThese things said Ê-sā'jas, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Phā'rī-sees they did not confess *him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

43 ^fFor they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 ¶ Jē'sus cried and said, ^gHe that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And ^hhe that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 ⁱI am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, ^jI judge him not: for ^kI came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 ^lHe that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: ^mthe word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

49 For ⁿI have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Jesus washeth his disciples' feet: 18 foretelleth his betrayal: 36 forewarneth Peter of his denial.

NOW before the feast of the passover, when Jē'sus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 And supper being ended, ^athe

devil having now put into the heart of Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, Si'mon's son, to betray him;

3 Jē'sus knowing ^b that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;

4 ^c He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Si'mon Pē'tēr: and ¹ Pē'tēr saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Pē'tēr saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jē'sus answered him, ^e If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Si'mon Pē'tēr saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head.

10 Jē'sus saith to him, ^f He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and ^g ye are clean, but not all.

11 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 ^h Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.

14 ⁱ If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ^j ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For ^k I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 ^l Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 ^m If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all: ⁿ I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, ^o He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 ² Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*.

20 ^p Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 13.

b ch. 3. 35.

c Acts 2. 36.

1 Cor. 15. 27.

Heb. 2. 8.

d Luke 22. 27.

1 he.

e Matt. 3. 14.

f Ps. 51. 2. 7.

Isa. 52. 13.

Mark 16. 16.

ch. 3. 5.

Acts 2. 38.

1 Cor. 6. 11.

Eph. 5. 26.

Titus 3. 5.

g 2 Cor. 7. 1.

Eph. 4. 22-24.

1 Thess. 5. 23.

h ch. 15. 3.

i Luke 6. 46.

1 Cor. 8. 6.

Phil. 2. 11.

j Luke 22. 27.

k Rom. 12. 10.

Gal. 6. 1.

Phil. 2. 2-5.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

l Phil. 2. 5.

1 Pet. 2. 21.

m Luke 6. 40.

ch. 15. 20.

n Jas. 1. 25.

ch. 17. 12.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

Rev. 2. 23.

o Ps. 41. 9.

p From henceforth.

q Luke 10. 16.

Gal. 4. 14.

r Luke 22. 21.

s Matt. 26. 38.

Mark 3. 5.

ch. 12. 27.

Acts 17. 16.

t Acts 1. 17.

1 John 2. 19.

u ch. 19. 26.

ch. 20. 2.

v Or, morsel.

w Ps. 109. 6.

Luke 22. 3.

ch. 6. 70.

x ch. 12. 6.

y ch. 14. 13.

1 Pet. 4. 11.

z ch. 17. 1.

1 Lev. 19. 18.

Eph. 5. 2.

1 Thess. 4. 9.

Jas. 2. 8.

1 Pet. 1. 22.

1 John 2. 7.

a Acts 2. 40.

b ch. 21. 18.

2 Pet. 1. 14.

c Luke 22. 33.

21 ^a When Jē'sus had thus said, ^b he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ^c one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now ^d there was leaning on Jē'sus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jē'sus loved.

24 Si'mon Pē'tēr therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jē'sus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jē'sus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a ^e sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, the son of Si'mon.

27 And ^f after the sop Sā'tan entered into him. Then said Jē'sus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of *them* thought, because ^g Jū'das had the bag, that Jē'sus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jē'sus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and ^h God is glorified in him.

32 ⁱ If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 ^j A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have ^k love one to another.

36 ¶ Si'mon Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jē'sus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but ^l thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will ^m lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jē'sus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Christ comforteth his disciples: 5 pro'esseth himself the way, the truth, and the life, 9 and that he is one with the Father: 27 leaveth his peace with them.

LET not your heart be troubled: I ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 ^a In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were not so*, I would have told you. ^b I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, ^c I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that ^d where I am, *there ye may be also*.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thōm'as saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jē'sus saith unto him, I am ^e the way, ^f the truth, and ^g the life: ^h no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 ⁱ If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Phil'ip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jē'sus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Phil'ip? ^j he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that ^k I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you ^l I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 ^m And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

15 ¶ ⁿ If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and ^o he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

17 *Even* the Spirit of truth; ^p whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 14.

^a 2 Cor. 5. 1.
Rev. 3. 12,
21.

^b ch. 13. 33.

^c Matt. 25. 32-34.

^d Acts 1. 11.
2 Cor. 5. 6-8.

^e ch. 12. 26.
ch. 17. 24.
1 Thess. 4. 17.

^f Matt. 11. 27.
Heb. 9. 8.
Rom. 5. 2.

^g ch. 1. 17.

^h ch. 1. 4.

ⁱ ch. 10. 9.
2 John 9.
Rev. 3. 8, 9.

^j ch. 8. 19.

^k Col. 1. 13.
Heb. 1. 3.

^l ch. 10. 38.
1 John 5. 7.

^m ch. 5. 19.

ⁿ Matt. 7. 7, 8.
Mark 11. 24.
Luke 11. 9.
ch. 15. 7, 16.
Jas. 1. 5.

^o Matt. 10. 37.
1 Cor. 16. 22.
1 John 5. 3.

^p Rom. 8. 15.

^q Rom. 8. 7.
1 Cor. 2. 14.

^r 1 John 2. 27.

^s Or, orphans.

^t ch. 16. 16.

^u 1 Cor. 15. 20.

^v ch. 10. 38.

^w 1 John 2. 5.

^x Ps. 91. 1.
1 John 2. 24.
Rev. 3. 20.

^y ch. 7. 16.

^z Luke 24. 49.

^a 1 John 2. 27.

^b Phil. 4. 7.

^c Col. 3. 15.

^d Isa. 9. 6.

^e 1 Cor. 11. 3.

^f Gal. 4. 4.

^g Phil. 2. 6-8.

^h ch. 12. 31.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 5. 21.

^j 1 John 3. 5.

^k Phil. 2. 8.

^l Heb. 5. 8.

CHAP. 15.

^a Matt. 15. 13.
Heb. 6. 8.

dwelleth with you, ^q and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you ¹ comfortless: I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ^r ye see me: ^s because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that ^t I *am* in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 ^u He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Jū'das saith unto him, not Iscār'iot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, ^v and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and ^w the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you.

26 But ^x the Comforter, *which is* the Hō'ly Ghōst, whom the Father will send in my name, ^y he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 ^z Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for ^a my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: ^b for the prince of this world cometh, and ^c hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and ^d as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. ^e Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The consolation and mutual love between Christ and his members, under the parable of the vine. 25 The office of the Holy Ghost.

I AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 ^a Every branch in me that bear-

eth not fruit he taketh away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 ^b Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 ^c Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much ^d fruit: for ¹ without me ye can do nothing.

6 ^e If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 ^f Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and ^g that your joy might be full.

12 ^h This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 ⁱ Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; ^j for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 ^k Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ^l ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 ^m If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it* hated you.

19 ⁿ If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but ^o because ye are not of the world, but I

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 15.

^b ch. 13. 10.

Eph. 5. 26.

1 Pet. 1. 22.

^c Eph. 2. 21, 22.

Col. 1. 23.

1 John 2. 6.

^d Prov. 11. 30.

Hosea 14. 8.

Luke 13. 6-9.

Gal. 5. 22.

Phil. 4. 13.

¹ Or, severed from me.^e Matt. 3. 10.

Heb. 6. 4-6.

^f Matt. 5. 16.

Phil. 1. 11.

^g ch. 16. 24.

1 John 1. 4.

^h 1 Thess. 4. 9.

1 Pet. 4. 8.

ⁱ Rom. 5. 7.

Eph. 5. 2.

^j Gen. 18. 17-19.

Matt. 13. 11.

Acts 20. 27.

Rom. 16. 25, 26.

^k 1 John 4. 10.^l Mark 16. 15.^m 1 John 3. 1.ⁿ 1 John 4. 5.^o ch. 17. 14.^p Ezek. 3. 7.^q ch. 9. 41.^r Rom. 1. 20.² Or, excuse.^s 1 John 2. 23.^t Ps. 35. 19.

Ps. 69. 4.

^u ch. 14. 26.

Acts 1. 4.

^v 1 John 5. 6.^w Acts 1. 8.

1 Pet. 5. 1.

2 Pet. 1. 10.

^x Luke 1. 2.

CHAP. 16.

^a Acts 8. 1.^b Rom. 10. 2.

1 Cor. 2. 8.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

^c Acts 2. 33.

Eph. 4. 8.

have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; ¹ if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 ² If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: ³ but now they have no ² cloke for their sin.

23 ⁴ He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 ⁵ If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But *this cometh to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, ⁶ They hated me without a cause.

26 ⁷ But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, ⁸ he shall testify of me:

27 And ⁹ ye also shall bear witness, because ¹⁰ ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Christ warneth his disciples of their sufferings. 7 Office of the Comforter. 29 The disciples profess their faith in Christ. 33 Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction.*

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, ^a that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And ^b these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but ^c if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will ¹reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 ^a Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 ^a Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 ^f Of judgment, because ^a the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, ^a he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will ⁱ shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

15 ^f All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jē'sus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and ^a your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. ^f Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 16.

1 Or, convince.

d Acts 2. 22.

Rom. 3. 9.

Gal. 3. 22.

e Isa. 42. 6, 21.

Dan. 9. 24.

Acts 2. 32.

1 Cor. 1. 30.

Gal. 3. 5.

f Matt. 12. 18,

36.

Acts 10. 42.

1 Cor. 4. 5.

Heb. 6. 2.

Rev. 1. 7.

g Luke 10. 18,

ch. 12. 31.

Eph. 2. 2.

h ch. 14. 25.

i 1 Tim. 4. 1.

f Matt. 11. 27.

ch. 17. 10.

Col. 1. 19.

k Luke 24. 41,

ch. 14. 1. 27.

ch. 20. 20.

Acts 2. 46.

1 Pet. 1. 8.

l ch. 14. 13.

2 Or, parabables.

3 Or, parabables.

m Heb. 12. 6.

Jude 24, 21.

n ch. 3. 13.

o ch. 13. 3.

4 Or, parable.

p ch. 21. 17.

q ch. 17. 8.

5 Or, his own house.

r Isa. 9. 6,

ch. 14. 27.

Eph. 2. 14.

Col. 1. 20.

s Matt. 10. 38,

Acts 14. 22.

Rom. 8. 17.

Hcb. 12. 6.

Rev. 3. 19.

t Isa. 49. 24, 25.

Rom. 8. 37.

1 Cor. 15. 27.

Gal. 6. 14.

Eph. 6. 12.

1 John 4. 4.

CHAP. 17.

a Ps. 2. 6.

Dan. 7. 14.

Matt. 11. 27.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

Phil. 2. 10.

Heb. 2. 8.

b ch. 6. 37.

c Isa. 53. 11.

d 1 Cor. 8. 4.

1 Thess. 1. 9.

e ch. 1. 1.

Phil. 2. 6.

Col. 1. 15.

Heb. 1. 3-10.

f Ps. 22. 22.

in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in ² proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in ³ proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 ^m For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and ⁿ have believed that I came out from God.

28 ^a I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no ⁴ proverb.

30 Now are we sure that ^a thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this ^a we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jē'sus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to ^b his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things I have spoken unto you, that ^a in me ye might have peace. ^a In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; ^a I have overcome the world.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him, 6 to preserve his apostles, 20 and all other believers.

THESE words spake Jē'sus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 ^a As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many ^b as thou hast given him.

3 And ^c this is life eternal, that they might know thee ^a the only true God, and Jē'sus Christ whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory ^e which I had with thee before the world was.

6 ^f I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received *them*, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: *o* I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 *h* And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, *i* keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, *j* as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, *k* I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and *l* none of them is lost, *m* but the son of perdition; *n* that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; *o* and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but *p* that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And *q* for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be *r* sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; as *s* thou, Father, *t* art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; *u* that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, *v* that they may be made *w* perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 *x* Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 17.

g 1 John 5. 19.*h* Rom. 8. 30.*i* 1 Pet. 1. 5.*j* ch. 10. 30.*k* ch. 6. 39.*l* ch. 10. 28.*m* Heb. 2. 13.*n* ch. 18. 9.*o* 1 John 2. 19.*p* Ps. 41. 9.*q* ch. 13. 18.*r* Ps. 109. 8.*s* Acts 1. 20.*t* 1 John 3. 13.*u* Gal. 1. 4.*v* 2 Thess. 3. 3.*w* 1 Cor. 1. 30.*x* 1 Thess. 4. 7.*y* Heb. 10. 10.*z* Or, truly sanctified.*a* ch. 10. 38.*b* Phil. 2. 6.*c* 1 John 5. 7.*d* 1 John 1. 3.*e* Rom. 12. 5.*f* Gal. 3. 28.*g* Col. 3. 14.*h* ch. 10. 38.*i* Heb. 12. 23.*j* 1 Thess. 4. 17.*k* 2 Cor. 3. 18.*l* 1 John 3. 2.*m* Eph. 3. 17.

CHAP. 18.

a Luke 22. 39.*b* 2 Sam. 15. 23.*c* Luke 21. 37.*d* Matt. 26. 47.*e* Mark 14. 43.*f* Luke 22. 47.*g* Acts 1. 16.*h* ch. 6. 39.*i* 1 Pet. 1. 5.*j* Jude 1.*k* Matt. 26. 51.*l* Mark 14. 57.*m* Luke 22. 49.*n* Matt. 20. 22.*o* Matt. 26. 57.*p* Luke 3. 2.*q* Acts 4. 6.*r* And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.*s* Luke 3. 2.*t* ch. 11. 50.*u* Acts 4. 6.

me where I am; that they may *w* behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare *it*: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and *x* I in them.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Judas betrayeth Jesus. 15 Peter's denial. 19 Jesus examined before Caiaphas. 28 His arraignment before Pilate.

WHEN Jē'sus had spoken these words, he *a* went forth with his disciples over the *b* brook Cē-drōn, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Jū'das also, which betrayed him, knew the place: *c* for Jē'sus oftentimes resorted thither with his disciples.

3 *d* Jū'das then, having received a band of *e* men and officers from the chief priests and Phār'ī-sees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jē'sus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth. Jē'sus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Jū'das also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth.

8 Jē'sus answered, I have told you that I am *he*: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, *o* Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 *j* Then Sī'mon Pē'tēr having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Māl'-chus.

11 Then said Jē'sus unto Pē'tēr, Put up thy sword into the sheath: *u* the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jē'sus, and bound him,

13 And *h* led him away to 'Ān-nas first; for he was father in law to Cā'ja-phās, which was the high priest that same year.¹

14 *j* Now Cā'ja-phās was he, which

gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ And Si'mon Pē'tēr followed Jē'sus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jē'sus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Pē'tēr stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Pē'tēr.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Pē'tēr, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Pē'tēr stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ¶ The high priest then asked Jē'sus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jē'sus answered him, ^k I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by ^lstruck Jē'sus ²with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jē'sus answered him, ^m If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now Ān'nas had sent him bound unto Cā'ja-phās the high priest.

25 And Si'mon Pē'tēr stood and warmed himself. ⁿ They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Pē'tēr cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Pē'tēr then denied again: and ^o immediately the cock crew.

28 ¶ ^p Then led they Jē'sus from Cā'ja-phās unto ³the hall of judgment: and it was early; ^q and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat ^rthe passover.

29 Pī'lāte then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 18.

^k Matt. 26. 55.

ch. 3. 21.

^l Job 16. 10.

Isa. 50. 6.

Jer. 20. 2.

Micah 5. 1.

Acts 23. 2.

² Or, with a rod.

^m Heb. 12. 3.

ⁿ Mark 14. 69.

Luke 22. 58.

^o Matt. 26. 74.

Luke 22. 60.

ch. 13. 38.

^p Matt. 27. 2.

Mark 15. 1.

Acts 3. 13.

³ Or, Pilate's house.

^q Matt. 26. 69.

Mark 14. 66.

Acts 11. 3.

^r Deut. 16. 2.

^s Matt. 20. 19.

ch. 12. 32, 33.

^t 1 Tim. 6. 13.

^u Isa. 9. 6.

Dan. 2. 44.

Luke 12. 14.

ch. 6. 15.

² Cor. 10. 4.

^v Isa. 55. 4.

Rev. 1. 5.

^w ch. 8. 47.

1 Pet. 1. 23.

1 John 3. 19.

^x Matt. 27. 18.

10-21.

Mark 15. 14.

Luke 23. 4.

14-16.

ch. 19. 4, 6.

^y Acts 3. 14.

^z Luke 23. 19.

CHAP. 19.

^a Isa. 50. 6.

Matt. 20. 19.

Mark 15. 15.

Luke 18. 33.

^b ch. 18. 38.

² Cor. 5. 21.

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pī'lāte unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 ^a That the saying of Jē'sus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pī'lāte entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jē'sus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jē'sus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pī'lāte answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 ^c Jē'sus answered, ^u My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pī'lāte therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jē'sus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should ^vbear witness unto the truth. Every one that ^wis of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pī'lāte saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, ^x I find in him no fault *at all*.

39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 ^y Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Bā-rāb'bas. ^z Now Bā-rāb'bas was a robber.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, beaten, and crucified. 28 He dieth. 38 He is buried.

THEN ^a Pī'lāte therefore took Jē'sus, and scourged *him*.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pī'lāte therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, ^b that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jē'sus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pī'lāte saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 ^c When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pi'l^{ate} saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify *him*: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, ^d We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because ^e he made himself the Son of God.

8 ¶ When Pi'l^{ate} therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; ⁹ And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jē'sus, Whence art thou? ^f But Jē'sus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pi'l^{ate} unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jē'sus answered, ^g Thou couldest have no power *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pi'l^{ate} sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, ^h If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæ'sar's friend: ⁱ whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæ'sar.

13 ¶ When Pi'l^{ate} therefore heard that saying, he brought Jē'sus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hē'brew, ^j Gāb'ba-thā.

14 And ^k it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pi'l^{ate} saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, ^l We have no king but Cæ'sar.

16 ^m Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jē'sus, and led *him* away.

17 And he bearing his cross ⁿ went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hē'brew Gōl'gō-thā:

18 ^o Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jē'sus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pi'l^{ate} wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JĒ'SUS OF NĀZ'Ā-RĒTH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jē'sus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hē'brew, and Greek, and Lāt'in.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 19.

^c Acts 3. 13.^d Lev. 24. 16.^e Matt. 26. 63. ch. 5. 18.^f Isa. 53. 7. Matt. 27. 12, 14. Acts 8. 32.^g Gen. 45. 7, 8.^h Ps. 62. 11. Dan. 4. 17, 25.ⁱ Luke 22. 53. ch. 7. 30. Acts 2. 23.^j Luke 23. 2.^k Acts 17. 7.^l That is, elevated.^m Matt. 27. 62.ⁿ Gen. 49. 10.^o Matt. 27. 26, 31.^p Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 24.^q Num. 15. 36.^r 1 Ki. 21. 13.^s Luke 23. 33.^t Heb. 13. 12.^u Isa. 53. 12.^v Dan. 9. 26.^w Gal. 3. 13.^x Or, wrought.^y Ps. 22. 18.^z Matt. 27. 35.^{aa} Mark 15. 24.^{ab} Or, Clopas.^{ac} ch. 13. 23.^{ad} q ch. 2. 4.^{ae} r Gen. 47. 12.^{af} ch. 1. 11.^{ag} s Ps. 69. 21.^{ah} t ch. 17. 4.^{ai} u Matt. 20. 28.^{aj} Acts 7. 60.^{ak} Phil. 2. 8.^{al} 1 Thess. 5. 10.^{am} v Mark 15. 42.^{an} w Deut. 21. 23.^{ao} x Ex. 12. 18.^{ap} y Zech. 13. 1.^{aq} z ch. 17. 21, 23.^{ar} ch. 20. 31.^{as} 1 John 1. 1.^{at} a Ex. 12. 46.^{au} Num. 9. 12.^{av} Ps. 34. 20.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pi'l^{ate}, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pi'l^{ate} answered, What I have written I have written.

23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jē'sus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, ² woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, ³ They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jē'sus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mā'rŷ the wife of ⁴ Clē'q-phas, and Mā'rŷ Māg-da-lē'nē.

26 When Jē'sus therefore saw his mother, and ⁵ the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, ⁶ Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her ⁷ unto his own home.

28 ¶ After this, Jē'sus knowing that all things were now accomplished, ⁸ that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth.

30 When Jē'sus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, ⁹ It is finished: and he bowed his head, and ¹⁰ gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, ¹¹ because it was the preparation, ¹² that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was ¹³ an high day,) besought Pi'l^{ate} that their legs might be broken, and ¹⁴ that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jē'sus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith ¹⁵ came there out blood and water.

35 ¹⁶ And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, ¹⁷ that the scripture should be fulfilled, **A** bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, ^b They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ And after this Jō'seph of Arimā-thā'ā, being a disciple of Jē'sus, but secretly ^d for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jē'sus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jē'sus.

39 And there came also ^c Nic-o-dē-mus, which at the first came to Jē'sus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jē'sus, and ^e wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a ^b new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jē'sus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAPTER 20.

Jesus appeareth to Mary, and to his disciples.

THE ^a first day of the week cometh Mā'r'y Māg-da-lē'nē early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Sī'mon Pē'tēr, and to the ^b other disciple, whom Jē'sus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 ^c Pē'tēr therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Pē'tēr, and came first to the sepulchre. 5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw ^d the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Sī'mon Pē'tēr following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And ^e the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the ^f scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ ^g But Mā'r'y stood without at

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 19.

^b Ps. 22. 16.
Zech. 12. 10.
Rev. 1. 7.

^c Matt. 27. 57.
Mark 15. 42.
Luke 23. 50.

^d Prov. 29. 25.
ch. 9. 22.

^e ch. 3. 1, 2.

^f 2 Chr. 16. 14.
Luke 23. 56.

^g Acts 5. 6.

^h 2 Ki. 23. 30.
Isa. 22. 16.
Matt. 27. 60.
Luke 24. 53.

ⁱ Isa. 53. 9.

CHAP. 20.

^a Matt. 28. 1.
Mark 16. 1.
Luke 24. 1.

^b ch. 13. 23.

^c Luke 24. 12.

^d ch. 19. 40.

^e ch. 11. 44.

^f Ps. 16. 10.
Isa. 26. 19.
Matt. 16. 21.
Acts 2. 23-32.
1 Cor. 15. 4.

^g Mark 16. 5.

^h Matt. 28. 9.

ⁱ Luke 24. 16, 31.
ch. 21. 4.

^j Matt. 23. 8-10.
ch. 1. 38, 49.

^k Ps. 22. 22.
Matt. 28. 10.
Rom. 8. 29.
Heb. 2. 11.

^l ch. 16. 28.
1 Pet. 1. 3.

^m Eph. 1. 17.

ⁿ Matt. 28. 10.
Luke 24. 10.

^o Mark 16. 14.
Luke 24. 36.

^p 1 John 1. 1.

^q ch. 16. 22.

^r Isa. 61. 1.
Matt. 28. 18.
ch. 17. 18, 19.
Heb. 3. 1.
2 Tim. 2. 2.

^s Matt. 16. 19.
Mark 2. 5-10.
Acts 2. 38.

^t ch. 11. 16.

the sepulchre weeping; and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jē'sus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 ^a And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jē'sus standing, and ⁱ knew not that it was Jē'sus.

15 Jē'sus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jē'sus saith unto her, Mā'r'y. She turned herself, and saith unto him, ^j Rāb-bō'nī; which is to say, Master.

17 Jē'sus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to ^k my brethren, and say unto them, ^l I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to ^m my God, and your God.

18 ⁿ Mā'r'y Māg-da-lē'nē came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ ^o Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jē'sus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he ^p shewed unto them his hands and his side. ^q Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jē'sus to them again, Peace be unto you: ^r as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Hō'l'y Ghōst: 23 ^s Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But Thōm'as, one of the twelve, ^t called Dīd'y-mus, was not with them when Jē'sus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my

hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thōm'as with them: *then* came Jē'sus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, "Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thōm'as, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and *v* reach hither thy hand, and thrust *it* into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thōm'as answered and said unto him, "My Lord and my God.

29 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thōm'as, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: *z* blessed are they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 ¶ *v* And many other signs truly did Jē'sus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 *z* But these are written, that ye might believe that Jē'sus is the Christ, the Son of God; *a* and that believing ye might have life through his name.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Christ appeareth to his disciples. 15 His charge to Peter: 18 foretelleth him of his death.*

AFTER these things Jē'sus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Ti-bē'r-i-as; and on this wise shewed he *himself*.

2 There were together Sī'mon Pē'tēr, and Thōm'as called Did'y-mus, and *a* Nā-thān'a-el of Cā'nā in Gāl-i-lee, and *b* the sons of Zēb'e-dee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Sī'mon Pē'tēr saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jē'sus stood on the shore: but the disciples *c* knew not that it was Jē'sus.

5 Then *d* Jē'sus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, *e* Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore *f* that disciple whom Jē'sus loved saith unto Pē'tēr, It is the Lord. Now when Sī'mon Pē'tēr heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and *g* did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 20.

u Isa. 9. 7.
Micah 5. 5.
Col. 1. 20.

v 1 John 1. 1.

w Ps. 73. 25, 26.

Luke 1. 46,
47.
1 Tim. 1. 17.

z 2 Cor. 5. 7.
1 Pet. 1. 8.

y ch. 21. 25.

z Luke 1. 4.
Rom. 15. 4.

a ch. 3. 13, 16.
1 Pet. 1. 9.

CHAP. 21.

a ch. 1. 45.

b Matt. 4. 21.

c ch. 20. 14.

d Ps. 37. 3.
Luke 24. 41.
Heb. 13. 5.

1 Or, Sirs.

e Luke 5. 4, 6, 7.

f ch. 13. 28.

g Song 8. 7.

h 1 Ki. 19. 6.
Mark 8. 3-9.

i Acts 10. 41.

j ch. 20. 19, 26.

k Matt. 26. 33.

l 2 Ki. 20. 3.

m Acts 20. 28.
Eph. 4. 11.

1 Tim. 4. 16.
1 Pet. 5. 2.

n Heb. 13. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 25.

o ch. 13. 38.

p 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chr. 28. 9.

2 Chr. 6. 30.
Ps. 7. 9.

Jer. 11. 23.
Matt. 9. 4.
Mark 2. 8.

ch. 2. 24, 25.
ch. 6. 64.

Acts 1. 24.
Rom. 8. 27.

1 Thess. 2. 4.
Rev. 2. 23.

q ch. 13. 36.
Acts 12. 3, 4.

r Phil. 1. 20.
2 Pet. 1. 14.

s ch. 13. 23, 25.
ch. 19. 26.

t Matt. 16. 27.
1 Cor. 4. 5.
Rev. 2. 25.

u Deut. 29. 29.

from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they *h* saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jē'sus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Sī'mon Pē'tēr went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jē'sus saith unto them, *i* Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jē'sus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now *j* the third time that Jē'sus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jē'sus saith to Sī'mon Pē'tēr, Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, *k* lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; *l* thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, *m* Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. *n* He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

17 He saith unto him *o* the third time, Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me? Pē'tēr was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, *p* thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jē'sus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 *q* Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry *thee* whither thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying *r* by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Pē'tēr, turning about, seeth the disciple *s* whom Jē'sus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Pē'tēr seeing him saith to Jē'sus, Lord, and what *shall* this man do?

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry *till* I come, what is *u* that to thee? follow thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jē'sus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 21.

v ch. 7. 17.

3 John 12.

w Amos 7. 10.

things: and ^v we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jē'sus did, the which, if they should be written every one, ^w I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

THE

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *A relation of part of Christ's history after his passion: 9 his ascension. 26 Matthias ordained in place of Judas Iscariot.*

THE former treatise have I made, ^a O Thē-ōph'ē-lūs, of all that Jē'sus began both to do and teach,

2 ^b Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Hō'l'y Ghōst had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 ^c To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, ^d being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, but wait for the promise of the Father, ^e which, *saith he*, ye have heard of me.

5 ^f For Jōhn truly baptized with water; ^g but ye shall be baptized with the Hō'l'y Ghōst not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time ^h restore again the kingdom to Is'ra-el?

7 And he said unto them, ⁱ It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive ^j power, after that the Hō'l'y Ghōst is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, and in all Jū-dæ'-ā, and in Sā-mā'-rī-ā, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 ^k And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them ^l in white apparel;

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 1.

a Luke 1. 3.

b 1 Tim. 3. 16.
Heb. 1. 3.c Matt. 28. 9,
16, 17.
1 Cor. 15. 5.d Or, eating
together
with them.e John 14. 16.
e ch. 11. 15.f Joel 2. 28, 29.
Matt. 3. 11.
ch. 2. 4.g Isa. 1. 25.
Dan. 7. 27.
Amos 9. 11.h Deut. 23. 29.
1 Thess. 5. 1.i Or, the
power of the
Holy Ghost
coming
upon you.

j John 6. 62.

k ch. 10. 3.

l Dan. 7. 13.
John 14. 3.
1 Thess. 1. 10.
2 Thess. 1. 10.
Rev. 1. 7.

m Zech. 14. 4.

n John 11. 18.

o ch. 9. 37.

p Luke 6. 15.

q Jude 1.

r Luke 23. 49.

s Matt. 13. 55.

t Rev. 3. 4.

u Ps. 41. 9.
Mark 12. 35.
Heb. 3. 7, 8.

v John 18. 3.

w Luke 6. 16.

x ch. 12. 25.

y Matt. 27. 5.

z 2 Pet. 2. 15.

a Ps. 55. 23.

a Ps. 69. 25.

11 Which also said, Ye men of Gal'lee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jē'sus, which is taken up from you into heaven, ^a shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then returned they unto Jē-ry'-sā-lēm from the ^b mount called Ōl'j-vét, which is from Jē-ry'-sā-lēm a ^c sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up ^d into an upper room, where abode both Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and Jōhn, and Āndrew, Phil'ip, and Thōm'as, Bār-thōl'ō-mew, and Māt'thew, Jāmes the son of Āl-phæ'us, and ^e Sī'mon Zē-lō'tēs, and ^f Jū'das the brother of Jāmes.

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with ^g the women, and Mā'r'y the mother of Jē'sus, and with ^h his brethren.

15 ⁱ And in those days Pē'tēr stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number ^j of names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, ^k which the Hō'l'y Ghōst by the mouth of Dā'vid spake before concerning Jū'das, ^l which was guide to them that took Jē'sus.

17 For ^m he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of ⁿ this ministry.

18 ^o Now this man purchased a field with ^p the reward of iniquity; and ^q falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jē-ry'-sā-lēm; in so much as that field is called in their proper tongue, Ā-cēl'da-mā, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, ^r Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein:

and his ³ bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jē'sus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of Jōhn, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained ⁶ to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Jō'seph called Bār'sa-bās, who was surnamed Jūs'tus, and Māt-thi'as.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, ^c which knowest the hearts of all *men*, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Jūd'as by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their ^d lots; and the lot fell upon Māt-thi'as; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, speak divers languages. 14 Peter's sermon.

AND when ^a the day of Pēn'te-cōst was fully come, ^b they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and ^c it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And ^d they were all filled with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, and began ^e to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were ^f dwelling at Jē-ry'sā-lēm Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now ¹ when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were ² confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Gāl-ilæ'an's?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pār'th-lan's, and Mēdes, and Ē-lām-ītes, and the dwellers in Mēs-o-pō-tā-mi-ā, and in Jū-dæ-ā, and ^a Cāp-pa-dō-çi-ā, in Pōn'tus, and A'si-ā,

10 Phryg-i-ā, and Pam-phyl-i-ā, in Ē-gypt, and in the parts of Lib-ý-ā about Qy-rē-nē, and strangers of Rōme, Jews and ^b proselytes,

11 Crētes and A-rā-bi-an's, we do

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 1.

3 Or, office, or, charge.

^b Heb. 2. 3.

^c John 2. 24. Heb. 4. 13. Rev. 2. 23.

^d Lev. 16. 8.

CHAP. 2.

^a Lev. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 9.

^b ch. 1. 14.

^c ch. 4. 31.

^d Luke 4. 1. John 14. 26. ch. 1. 5. ch. 6. 3.

^e Mark 16. 17. 1 Cor. 12. 10.

^f Ex. 23. 17.

1 when this voice was made.

2 Or, troubled in mind.

^g 1 Pet. 1. 1.

^h Ex. 12. 48. Isa. 56. 6.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 1. 14.

^j Isa. 44. 3. Ezek. 11. 19. Joel 2. 28. Zech. 12. 10. John 7. 38.

^k ch. 10. 45.

^l ch. 21. 9.

^m ch. 21. 4. 1 Cor. 12. 10.

ⁿ Joel 2. 30.

^o Isa. 13. 10. Ezek. 32. 7. Matt. 24. 29. Rev. 6. 12.

^p Rom. 10. 13.

^q Heb. 2. 4.

^r Luke 24. 44. ch. 4. 28.

^s ch. 3. 15. ch. 4. 10.

Rom. 4. 24. 1 Cor. 6. 14.

2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1.

Eph. 1. 21. Col. 2. 12.

1 Thess. 1. 10. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 21.

^t Ps. 16. 8.

^u Dan. 9. 24. Luke 1. 35.

hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 ⁱ Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ But Pē'tēr, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Jū-dæ-ā, and all *ye* that dwell at Jē-ry'sā-lēm, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is *but* the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Jō'el;

17 ^j And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, ^k I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and ^l your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and ^m on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; ⁿ and they shall prophesy:

19 ^o And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 ^p The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, *that* ^q whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Is-ra-el, hear these words; Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth, a man approved of God among you ^r by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, ^s being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 ^t Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For Dā'vid speaketh concerning him, ^u I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine ^v Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me

the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men *and* brethren, ³let me freely speak unto you ^v of the patriarch Dā'vid, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of ^w the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, ^x that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jē'sus hath God raised up, ^y whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore ^z being by the right hand of God exalted, and ^a having received of the Father the promise of the Hō'ly Ghōst, he hath ^b shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For Dā'vid is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, ^c The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Is'ra-el know assuredly, that God ^d hath made that same Jē'sus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 ¶ Now when they heard *this*, ^e they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Pē'tēr and to the rest of the apostles, Men *and* brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Pē'tēr said unto them, ^f Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jē'sus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

39 For the ^g promise is unto you, and ^h to your children, and ⁱ to all that are afar off, *even* as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added *unto them* about three thousand souls.

42 ^j And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and ^k many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were to-

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 2.

3 Or, I may.

v ch. 13. 36.

w 2 Sam. 7. 13.

Ps. 132. 11.

Luke 1. 32.

Rom. 1. 3.

x Ps. 16. 10.

y Luke 24. 46.

ch. 1. 8.

ch. 3. 15.

z ch. 5. 31.

Phil. 2. 9.

Heb. 10. 12.

a John 14. 26.

ch. 1. 4.

b ch. 10. 45.

Eph. 4. 8.

c Ps. 110. 1.

Matt. 22. 44.

Eph. 1. 20.

Heb. 1. 13.

d Ps. 2. 1. 6.

ch. 5. 31.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

10.

e Zech. 12. 10.

Luke 3. 10.

f Matt. 3. 2. 8.

Luke 24. 47.

ch. 3. 19.

2 Cor. 7. 10.

g Rom. 9. 8.

h Joel 2. 28.

i Eph. 2. 13.

j Heb. 10. 25.

k Mark 16. 17.

l ch. 4. 32.

m Isa. 58. 7.

n Luke 24. 53.

o ch. 20. 7.

p Or, at home.

q Rom. 14. 18.

r Rom. 8. 30.

CHAP. 3.

a John 9. 8.

b 1 Pet. 4. 10.

c ch. 4. 10.

d Isa. 35. 6.

e ch. 4. 21.

f John 10. 23.

ch. 5. 12.

g 2 Cor. 3. 5.

h ch. 5. 30.

gether, and ¹ had all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and ^m parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord ⁿ in the temple, and ^o breaking bread ^a from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and ^p having favour with all the people. And ^r the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

CHAPTER 3.

Peter and John cure a lame man.

NOW Pē'tēr and Jōhn went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, ^a to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Pē'tēr and Jōhn about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Pē'tēr, fastening his eyes upon him with Jōhn, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Pē'tēr said, ^b Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: ^c In the name of Jē'sus Christ of Nāz'a-rēth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted *him* up: and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength.

8 And he ^d leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 ^e And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Pē'tēr and Jōhn, all the people ran together unto them in the porch ^f that is called Sōl'o-mon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Pē'tēr saw *it*, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Is'ra-el, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, ^g as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 ^h The God of Ā'brā'hām, and of

Isaac, and of Jā'cob, the God of our fathers, ¹hath glorified his Son Jē'sus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let *him* go.

14 But ye denied ²the Holy One ³and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed the ¹Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

16 ¹And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that ^mthrough ignorance ye did it, as *did* also your rulers.

18 But those things, which God before had shewed ⁿby the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send Jē'sus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 ^oWhom the heaven must receive until the times of ^prestitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Mō'ses truly said unto the fathers, ^qA prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, ^rlike unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* every ^ssoul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Sām'u-el and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 ^tYe are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto ^uAbrahām, ^vAnd in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jē'sus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Peter and John imprisoned: ⁸ their boldness: ¹⁸ they are threatened by the rulers.

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the ¹cap-

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 3.

ⁱ John 7. 39.

Phil. 2. 9.

^j Ps. 16. 10.

Mark 1. 24.

Luke 1. 35.

ch. 2. 27.

^k ch. 7. 52.

ch. 22. 14.

^l Or, Author.^m Matt. 9. 22.¹ Pet. 1. 21.ⁿ Luke 23. 24.¹ Cor. 2. 8.¹ Tim. 1. 13.ⁿ Ps. 23.

Isa. 50. 6.

Dan 9. 26.

¹ Pet. 1. 10.^o ch. 1. 11.

Heb. 8. 1.

^p Matt. 17. 11.^q Deut. 18. 15.

Luke 13. 33.

Luke 24. 19.

^r Heb. 3. 2-5.^s Mark 16. 13.

John 3. 18.

ch. 13. 38-41.

Heb. 2. 2, 3.

^t Rom. 9. 4, 8.

Gal. 3. 23.

^u Gen. 12. 3.

Gal. 3. 8.

CHAP. 4.

¹ Or, ruler.^a Neh. 2. 10.

Matt. 22. 23.

ch. 23. 8.

^b Luke 3. 2.

John 11. 49.

^c Ex. 2. 14.

Matt. 21. 23.

Mark 11. 28.

ch. 7. 27.

^d Luke 12. 11.^e ch. 3. 6.^f Ps. 118. 22.

Isa. 28. 16.

Matt. 21. 42.

^g Matt. 1. 21.

ch. 10. 43.

Rom. 3. 24.

^h Matt. 11. 25.¹ Cor. 1. 27.ⁱ John 11. 47.

ch. 12. 19.

^j ch. 3. 9.

tain of the temple, and the Sād'du-
cees, came upon them,

² ^aBeing grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jē'sus the resurrection from the dead.

³ And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

⁴ Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

⁵ ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

⁶ And ^bĀn'nas the high priest, and Cā'ja-phās, and Jōhn, and Āl-ēx-ān-dēr, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

⁷ And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, ^cBy what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

⁸ ^dThen Pētēr, filled with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Is'ra-el,

⁹ If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

¹⁰ Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Is'ra-el, ^ethat by the name of Jē'sus Christ of Nāz'a-rēth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

¹¹ ^fThis is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

¹² ^gNeither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

¹³ ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Pētēr and Jōhn, ^hand perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jē'sus.

¹⁴ And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

¹⁵ But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

¹⁶ Saying, ⁱWhat shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them ^jis manifest to all them that dwell in Jē-ry'sā-lēm; and we cannot deny *it*.

¹⁷ But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly

threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jē'sus.

19 But Pē'tēr and Jōhn answered and said unto them, ^k Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 ^l For we cannot but speak the things which ^m we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, ⁿ because of the people: for all *men* glorified God for ^o that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, ^p they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they ^q lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, ^r thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant Dā'vid hast said, ^s Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth against ^t thy holy child Jē'sus, ^u whom thou hast anointed, both Hēr'od, and Pōn'ti'us Pilate, with the Gēn'tiles, and the people of I's'rā-el, were gathered together,

28 ^v For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, ^w that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; ^x and that signs and wonders may be done ^y by the name of thy holy child Jē'sus.

31 ¶ And when they had prayed, ^z the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Hō'l'y Ghōst, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed ^a were of one heart and of one soul: ^b neither said any of them that ought of the things which he

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 4.

k ch. 5. 29.

l Gal. 1. 10.

l ch. 1. 8.

m ch. 22. 15.

1 John 1. 1.

n Matt. 9. 33.

Matt. 21. 26.

Luke 20. 6.

ch. 5. 26.

o ch. 3. 7. 8.

p ch. 12. 12.

q Ps. 53. 16. 17.

Ps. 103. 1.

Jer. 20. 13.

r Ex. 20. 11.

Jer. 32. 17.

s Ps. 2. 1.

t Heb. 7. 23.

u Isa. 61. 1.

John 10. 36.

v ch. 2. 23.

w Isa. 58. 1.

Ezek. 2. 6.

ch. 19. 8.

Eph. 6. 19.

x ch. 5. 12.

y ch. 3. 6. 16.

z ch. 2. 2. 4.

a Rom. 15. 5.

Phil. 1. 27.

1 Pet. 3. 8.

b ch. 2. 44.

c Mark 16. 20.

1 Thess. 1. 5.

Heb. 2. 4.

d ch. 1. 22.

e ch. 2. 47.

f 1 John 3. 17.

g ch. 2. 45.

h ch. 6. 1.

i Prov. 3. 9.

Matt. 19. 29.

Luke 12. 35.

1 Tim. 6. 19.

CHAP. 5.

a Joshua 7. 1.

1 Tim. 6. 10.

b Num. 30. 2.

Deut. 23. 21.

Eccl. 5. 4.

c 1 Ki. 22. 21.

22.

Luke 22. 3.

Jas. 4. 7.

1 Or. to deceive.

d Num. 14. 37.

e John 19. 40.

f Deut. 6. 16.

Ps. 95. 9.

Matt. 4. 7.

Luke 4. 12.

1 Cor. 10. 9.

Heb. 3. 8. 9.

possessed ^a was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with ^c great power gave the apostles ^d witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jē'sus: and ^e great grace was upon them all.

34 ^f Neither was there any among them that lacked: ^g for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid *them* down at the apostles' feet: ^h and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Jō'sēs, who by the apostles was surnamed Bār'na-bās, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Le'vite, and of the country of Cýprus,

37 ⁱ Having land, sold *it*, and brought the money, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Ananias and Sapphira at Peter's rebuke fall down dead. 17 The apostles imprisoned, but delivered by an angel.

BUT a certain man named Ān-a-ni'as, with Sāp-phi-rā his wife, sold a possession,

2 ^a And kept back *part* of the price, his wife also being privy to *it*, and brought a certain part, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.

3 ^b But Pē'tēr said, Ān-a-ni'as, why hath ^c Sā'tan filled thine heart ^d to lie to the Hō'l'y Ghōst, and to keep back *part* of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ān-a-ni'as hearing these words ^e fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, ^f wound him up, and carried *him* out, and buried *him*.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Pē'tēr answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Pē'tēr said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together ^g to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and

found her dead, and, carrying *her* forth, buried *her* by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And ^o by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; ^h and they were all with one accord in Sôl'o-môh's porch.

13 And ⁱ of the rest durst no man join himself to them: ^j but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 Inasmuch that they brought forth the sick ² into the streets, and laid *them* on beds and couches, ^k that at the least the shadow of Pê'têr passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude *out* of the cities round about unto Jê-rû'sâ-lêm, bringing ^l sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 ¶ ^m Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sâd'du-çees,) and were filled with ⁿ indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But ^o the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people ^p all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard *that*, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. ^q But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Is'ra-el, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and ^r the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 5.

g Mark 16. 15-20.

ch. 14. 3.

Rom. 15. 18.

19.

1 Cor. 2. 4, 5.

Heb. 2. 4.

h ch. 3. 11.

i John 9. 22.

j ch. 2. 47.

2 Or, in every street.

k Matt. 9. 21.

Matt. 14. 35.

l Mark 16. 17.

m John 11. 47-49.

John 12. 10, 11, 19.

ch. 4. 1, 2.

3 Or, envy.

n Luke 21. 12.

o Ps. 34. 7.

Isa. 61. 1.

ch. 12. 7.

ch. 16. 26.

Heb. 1. 14.

p Jer. 7. 2.

Matt. 21. 23.

John 6. 63.

q ch. 4. 5, 6.

r Luke 22. 4.

ch. 4. 1.

s Matt. 14. 5.

Luke 20. 6.

t ch. 4. 18.

u ch. 2. 23.

ch. 3. 15.

v Matt. 23. 35.

w Gal. 1. 10.

x ch. 10. 39.

Gal. 3. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

y ch. 2. 33.

Phil. 2. 9.

Heb. 2. 10.

z Isa. 9. 6.

Dan. 9. 25.

ch. 3. 15.

Rev. 1. 5.

a Matt. 1. 21.

b Eph. 1. 7.

Col. 1. 14.

c John 15. 26.

d ch. 22. 3.

e Or, believed.

f Luke 2. 1.

g Ps. 127. 1.

Prov. 21. 30.

Matt. 15. 13.

h Gen. 24. 50.

Matt. 16. 18.

1 Cor. 1. 25.

Rev. 17. 14.

i ch. 9. 5.

j Matt. 10. 17.

Mark 13. 9.

Luke 20. 10.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: ^a for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set *them* before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, ^b Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jê-rû'sâ-lêm with your doctrine, ^c and intend to bring this man's ^d blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Pê'têr and the *other* apostles answered and said, ^e We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jê'sus, whom ye slew and ^f hanged on a tree.

31 ^g Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be ^h a Prince and ⁱ a Saviour, ^j for to give repentance to Is'ra-el, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And ^k we are his witnesses of these things; and *so is* also the Hô'lý Ghôst, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 ¶ When they heard *that*, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Phâr'i-see, named ^l Gâmâ-li-el, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Is'ra-el, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theû'das, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as ^m obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Jû'das of Gâl'i-lee in the ⁿ days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: ^o for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 ^p But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even ^q to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, ^r and beaten *them*, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jê'sus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the

presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jē'sus Christ.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The apostles' care for the poor, and preaching of the word. 5 Seven deacons chosen.

AND in those days, ^awhen the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the ^bGrē'ojans against the Hē'brews, because their widows were neglected ^cin the daily ministrations.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, ^dIt is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, ^elook ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Hō'lý Ghōst and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we ^fwill give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stē'phen, ^ga man full of faith and of the Hō'lý Ghōst, and ^hPhil'ip, and Prōch'q-rus, and Ni-cā'nor, and Ti'mon, and Pār'me-nās, and Nic'q-lās a proselyte of An'ti-ōch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and ⁱwhen they had prayed, ^jthey laid *their hands* on them.

7 And ^kthe word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jē-rú'sā-lēm greatly; and a great company ^lof the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stē'phen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the *synagogue of the Lib'ēr-tines*, and Cý-rē'n-ans, and Al-ēx-ān'dri-ans, and of them of Cī-lí'cía and of A'sjá, disputing with Stē'phen.

10 And ^mthey were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 ⁿThen they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Mō'sēs, and *against* God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him*, and caught him, and brought *him* to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 5.

j Matt. 5. 12.
Rom. 5. 3.
2 Cor. 12. 10.
Phil. 1. 29.
Heb. 10. 34.
1 Pet. 4. 13.

CHAP. 6.

α Ps. 72. 16.
β ch. 9. 29.
γ ch. 4. 35.
δ Ex. 18. 17.
ε 2 Tim. 2. 4.
ς Deut. 1. 13.
ζ 1 Tim. 3. 7.
η ch. 2. 42.
θ ch. 9. 31.
ι ch. 8. 5.
κ Ps. 37. 5.
λ Prov. 16. 3.
μ ch. 1. 24.
ν Phil. 4. 6.
ξ ch. 8. 17.
ο 1 Tim. 4. 14.
π 2 Tim. 1. 6.
ρ Heb. 6. 2.
σ Col. 1. 6.
τ 2 Tim. 3. 1.
ι John 12. 42.
μ Isa. 54. 17.
ν Luke 21. 15.
ξ Matt. 26. 15.
ο ch. 25. 8.
π Dan. 9. 26.
ρ Matt. 24. 2.
ι Or, rites.
q Dan. 10. 6.
r Matt. 17. 2.
s Rev. 10. 1.

CHAP. 7.

α Gen. 12. 1.
β Gen. 11. 31.
γ Heb. 11. 8.
δ Gen. 12. 7.
ε Ex. 6. 7. 8.
ς Deut. 6. 19.
ζ Neh. 9. 8. 24.
η Ps. 105. 8-11.
θ Gen. 15. 13.
ι 1 Pet. 2. 11.
κ Ex. 12. 40.
λ Gal. 3. 17.
μ Ex. 3. 12.
ν Gen. 17. 9.
ξ Gal. 3. 15-17.
ο Gen. 21. 2.
π 1 Chr. 1. 34.
ρ Matt. 1. 2.
ς Gen. 25. 26.
ζ Gen. 29. 31.
η Gen. 37. 4.
θ Ps. 105. 17.
ι Gen. 39. 2.
κ Gen. 42. 6.
λ Gen. 45. 8. 9.
μ 1 Sam. 2. 30.
ν Ps. 77. 23.
ξ Prov. 8. 15.

blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 ^aFor we have heard him say, that this Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth shall ^bdestroy this place, and shall change the ^ccustoms which Mō'sēs delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of ^dan angel.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Stephen, being called, answereth to his accusation of blasphemy. 54 He is stoned to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Ā'brā'hām, when he was in Mēs-o-pō-tā-mi-ā, before he dwelt in Chār'ran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land ^awhich I shall shew thee.

4 Then ^bcame he out of the land of the Chāl-dæ'an, and dwelt in Chār'ran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not *so much as* to set his foot on: ^cyet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when *as yet* he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, ^dThat his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat *them* evil ^efour hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and ^fserve me in this place.

8 ^gAnd he gave him the covenant of circumcision: ^hand so Ā'brā'hām begat Ī'saac, and circumsised him the eighth day; ⁱand Ī'saac begat Jā'qob; and ^jJā'qob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 ^kAnd the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Jō'seph into Ē'gýpt: ^lbut God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, ^mand gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gýpt; and he made him governor over Ē'gýpt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Ē'gýpt and Chā'nāan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jā'qob heard that there was corn in Ē'gýpt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second *time* Jō'seph

was made known to his brethren; and Jō'seph's kindred was made known unto Phā'raōh.

14 ^a Then sent Jō'seph, and called his father Jā'qob to *him*, and all his kindred, ^o threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jā'qob went down into Ē'ġypt, ^p and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And ^q were carried over into Sŷ'chem, and laid in ^r the sepulchre that Ā'brā'hām bought for a sum of money of the sons of Ēm'môr *the father* of Sŷ'chem.

17 But when ^s the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Ā'brā'hām, the people grew and multiplied in Ē'ġypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Jō'seph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 ^t In which time Mō'ses was born, and ^u was ^v exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Phā'raōh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Mō'ses was learned in all the wisdom of the Ē-ġypt'tjans, and was ^w mighty in words and in deeds.

23 ^x And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Īs'ra-el.

24 And seeing one of *them* suffer wrong, he defended *him*, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Ē-ġypt'tjan:

25 ^y For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, ^z Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Ē-ġypt'tjan yesterday?

29 ^{aa} Then fled Mō'ses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Mā'di-an, where he ^{ab} begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sī'nā ^{ac} an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Mō'ses saw *it*, he won-

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 7.

^a Gen. 45. 9.^o Gen. 46. 27.

Deut. 10. 22.

^p Gen. 49. 32.

Ex. 1. 6.

^q Gen. 50. 25.

Ex. 13. 19.

^r Gen. 23. 16.^s Gen. 15. 13.^t Ex. 2. 2.^u Heb. 11. 23.^v 1 Or. fair

to God.

^w Luke 24. 19.^x Ex. 2. 11.^y 2 Or. Now.^z Luke 12. 14.^{aa} Ex. 2. 15.^{ab} Num. 12. 1.^{ac} Gen. 48. 16.

Ex. 3. 2.

Deut. 33. 16.

Isa. 63. 9.

^b Gen. 50. 24.

Ex. 3. 6. 15.

Matt. 22. 32.

Heb. 11. 13.

^c Joshua 5. 15.^d Ex. 14. 19.

Num. 20. 16.

^e Ex. 12. 41.

Deut. 6. 21.

23.

Ps. 78. 12. 13.

^f Ex. 16. 1.^g Deut. 18. 15.^h 3 Or. as

myself.

ⁱ Matt. 17. 5.

Mark 9. 7.

John 18. 37.

ch. 3. 24.

^j Ex. 19. 3.^k Isa. 63. 9.

Gal. 3. 19.

Heb. 2. 2.

^l Ex. 21. 1.

John 1. 17.

^m Rom. 3. 2.ⁿ Ex. 32. 1.^o Ezek. 20. 25.

Rom. 1. 24.

^p 2 Thess. 2. 11.^q Dent. 17. 3.^r 2 Ki. 17. 16.

Jer. 19. 13.

^s p Amos 5. 25.

dered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold *it*, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 ^t Saying, ^u I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Ā'brā'hām, and the God of Ī'saac, and the God of Jā'qob. Then Mō'ses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 ^v Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Ē'ġypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Ē'ġypt.

35 This Mō'ses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send *to be* a ruler and a deliverer ^w by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 ^x He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Ē'ġypt, and in the Red sea, ^y and in the wilderness forty years.

37 ¶ This is that Mō'ses, which said unto the children of Īs'ra-el, ^z A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, ^{aa} like unto me; ^{ab} him shall ye hear.

38 ^{ac} This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with ^{ad} the angel which spake to him in the mount Sī'nā, and ^{ae} with our fathers: ^{af} who received the lively oracles: give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust *him* from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Ē'ġypt,

40 ^{ag} Saying unto Aār'on, Make us gods to go before us: for ^{ah} as for this Mō'ses, which brought us out of the land of Ē'ġypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then ^{ai} God turned, and gave them up to worship ^{aj} the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, ^{ak} O ye house of Īs'ra-el, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices ^{al} by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mō'teh, and the star of your god Rem'phan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Bāb'ŷ-lon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he

had appointed, ^a speaking unto Mō'ses, [†] that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 [†] Which also our fathers ⁵ that came after brought in with ⁶ Jē'sus into the possession of the Gēn'tiles, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of Dā'vid;

46 [†] Who found favour before God, and ^a desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jā'eōb.

47 But Sōl'o-mon built him an house.

48 Howbeit [†] the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 [†] Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 [†] Ye [†] stiffnecked and [†] uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Hō'ly Ghōst: as your fathers *did*, so do ye.

52 [†] Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of [†] the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 [†] Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.

54 [†] When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth.

55 But he, being full of the Hō'ly Ghōst, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jē'sus standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, ^b I see the heavens opened, and the ^c Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And ^a cast *him* out of the city, ^a and stoned *him*: and [†] the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stē'phen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jē'sus, [†] receive my spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, ^a Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he [†] fell asleep.

CHAPTER 8.

5 Philip planteth the church in Samaria: 26 he baptizeth an Ethiopian eunuch.

A. D. 33.

CHAP. 7.

4 Or, who spake.

q Ex. 25. 40. Heb. 8. 5.

r Joshua 3. 14.

5 Or, having received.

6 That is, Joshua.

e 1 Sam. 15. 28. Ps. 78. 68-72.

f 1 Ki. 8. 17.

u 2 Chr. 2. 6. ch. 17. 24, 25.

v Ps. 11. 4. Isa. 66. 1. 2. Matt. 5. 34.

Rev. 3. 21.

w Isa. 48. 4.

x Ezek. 44. 9.

y 2 Chr. 36. 16. Jer. 26. 15, 23.

Matt. 23. 34. 1 Thess. 2. 15.

z ch. 3. 14.

a Ex. 29. 1. Gal. 3. 19.

Heb. 2. 2.

b Matt. 3. 16.

c Dan. 7. 13.

d Heb. 13. 12.

e Lev. 24. 16.

f Deut. 13. 9.

g Ps. 31. 5.

h Matt. 5. 44. Luke 6. 28.

i 1 Thess. 4. 13. Rev. 14. 13.

A. D. 34.

CHAP. 8.

a ch. 7. 58.

b ch. 11. 19.

c 2 Sam. 3. 31.

d 1 Cor. 15. 9.

Gal. 1. 13.

Phil. 3. 6.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

e Matt. 10. 23. ch. 11. 19.

1 Thess. 2. 2.

f ch. 6. 5.

g Matt. 10. 1. Mark 16. 17.

Luke 10. 17.

h ch. 13. 6.

i ch. 5. 36.

j ch. 1. 3.

k Luke 8. 13.

l signs and great miracles.

l Matt. 13. 19. John 14. 13, 14.

m ch. 19. 2.

n Matt. 28. 19. ch. 2. 38.

o ch. 10. 43.

AND ^a Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and ^b they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Jū-dæ'a and Sā-mā'ri-ā, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stē'phen to his burial, and ^a made great lamentation over him.

3 As for Saul, ^a he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed them to prison.

4 Therefore ^a they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then [†] Phil'ip went down to the city of Sā-mā'ri-ā, and ^a preached Christ unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Phil'ip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For [†] unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them*: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Si'mon, which beforetime in the same city ^a used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Sā-mā'ri-ā, [†] giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Phil'ip preaching the things [†] concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jē'sus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Si'mon himself ^a believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Phil'ip, and wondered, beholding the [†] miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jē-ru'sā-lēm heard that Sā-mā'ri-ā had received the word of God, they sent unto them Pē'ter and Jōhn:

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, [†] that they might receive the Hō'ly Ghōst:

16 (For [†] as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only [†] they were baptized in [†] the name of the Lord Jē'sus.)

17 Then ^p laid they *their* hands on them, and they received the Hō'ly Ghōst.

18 And when Sī'mon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Hō'ly Ghōst was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Hō'ly Ghōst.

20 But Pē'tēr said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because ^q thou hast thought that ^r the gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy ^s heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, ^t if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in ^u the gall of bitterness, and ^v in the bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Sī'mon, and said, ^w Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Sā-mār'i-tang.

26 ^x And the angel of the Lord spake unto Phil'ip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto Gā'zā, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, ^y a man of Ē-thi-ō'p-i-ā, an eunuch of great authority unto Cān'dā-qē queen of the Ē-thi-ō'p-i-ang, who had the charge of all her treasure, and ^z had come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Ē-sā'ias the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit said unto Phil'ip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Phil'ip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Ē-sā'ias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readeest?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Phil'ip that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, ^a He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

A. D. 34.

CHAP. 8.

^p ch. 6. 6.

Heb. 6. 2.

^q 2 Ki. 5. 16.

Matt. 10. 8.

^r ch. 2. 38.^s Prov. 6. 16,

18.

Prov. 11. 20.

Isa. 44. 20.

Jer. 17. 9.

Rom. 8. 7.

^t Isa. 55. 7.

Dan. 4. 27.

2 Tim. 2. 25.

^u Job 20. 14.

Heb. 12. 15.

^v Gen. 20. 7.

Ex. 8. 8.

Num. 21. 7.

1 Ki. 15. 6.

Jas. 5. 13.

^w Ps. 91. 11.

Heb. 1. 14.

^x Ps. 68. 31.

Isa. 43. 3.

Jer. 13. 23.

Zeph. 3. 10.

^y Isa. 56. 3-8.

John 12. 20.

^z Isa. 53. 7.

Phil. 2. 7, 8.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

^a Luke 24. 27.

ch. 18. 28.

2 Cor. 1. 20.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

^b ch. 10. 47.^c Matt. 28. 19.

Mark 16. 16.

^d Matt. 14. 33.

Mark 8. 29.

John 6. 69.

Rom. 10. 10.

^e 1 Ki. 18. 12.

2 Ki. 2. 15.

Ezek. 3. 12.

2 Cor. 12. 2-4.

^f Zech. 9. 6.

A. D. 35.

CHAP. 9.

^a ch. 8. 3.

Gal. 1. 13.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

1 of the way.

^b ch. 22. 6.

1 Cor. 15. 8.

^c Matt. 25. 40.

1 Cor. 12. 12.

Eph. 5. 30.

^d 1 Tim. 1. 13.^e ch. 5. 39.^f Luke 3. 10.

ch. 2. 37.

^g Dan. 10. 7.

ch. 22. 9.

34 And the eunuch answered Phil'ip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Phil'ip opened his mouth, ^a and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jē'sus.

36 And as they went on *their* way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, ^b *here is* water; ^c what doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 And Phil'ip said, ^d If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, ^e I believe that Jē'sus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Phil'ip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, ^f the Spirit of the Lord caught away Phil'ip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Phil'ip was found ^g at Ā-zō'tus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cēs-ā-rē-ā.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Saul, going toward Damascus, is called by Christ. 10 Ananias is sent to him, and he is baptized, 20 and preacheth Christ. 32 Miracles wrought by Peter.*

AND ^a Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to Dā-mās'cus to the synagogues, that if he found any ^b of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

3 And ^c as he journeyed, he came near Dā-mās'cus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard ^d a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, ^e why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, ^f Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jē'sus whom thou persecutest: ^g *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, ^h what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And ⁱ the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth;

and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought *him* into Dā-mās'cus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Dā-mās'cus, named Ān-a-ni'as; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ān-a-ni'as. And he said, Behold, I *am here*, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Jū'das for *one* called Saul, ^h of Tār'sus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ān-a-ni'as coming in, and putting *his* hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Ān-a-ni'as answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jē-ry'sā-lēm:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all ⁱ that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for ^j he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before ^k the Ġen'tiles, and ^l kings, and the children of Īs-ra-el:

16 For ^m I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

17 ⁿ And Ān-a-ni'as went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jē'sus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and ^o be filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. ^p Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Dā-mās'cus.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, ^q that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard *him* were amazed, and said; ^r Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, ^s and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Dā-mās'cus, proving that this is *very* Christ.

23 ¶ And after that many days

A. D. 35.

CHAP. 9.

h ch. 21. 39.

i ch. 7. 50.

ch. 22. 16.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

2 Tim. 2. 22.

j ch. 13. 2.

ch. 22. 21.

Rom. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 15. 10.

Gal. 1. 15.

Eph. 3. 7.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

2 Tim. 1. 11.

k Rom. 1. 5.

Gal. 2. 7. 8.

Eph. 3. 7.

Col. 1. 25-27.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

l ch. 25. 22.

m Matt. 10. 21-

23.

John 15. 20.

ch. 20. 23.

2 Cor. 4. 9-17.

2 Cor. 11. 24.

2 Tim. 1. 12.

n ch. 22. 12.

o ch. 2. 4.

p ch. 26. 20.

q ch. 8. 37.

r Matt. 13. 54-

57.

ch. 3. 10.

Gal. 1. 13.

s ch. 18. 28.

t ch. 23. 12.

u Joshua 2. 15.

1 Sam. 19. 12.

v ch. 22. 17.

Gal. 1. 17.

w ch. 4. 36.

z Eph. 6. 19.

y ch. 6. 1.

z 2 Cor. 11. 26.

α Ps. 119. 165.

b ch. 8. 14.

c Matt. 8. 3.

John 2. 11.

ch. 3. 6.

d 1 Chr. 5. 16.

e ch. 11. 21.

2 Or, Doe, or,

Roe.

f Prov. 31. 31.

John 15. 5. 8.

1 Tim. 2. 10.

Titus 3. 8.

Heb. 13. 21.

Jas. 1. 27.

g ch. 1. 13.

3 Or, be

grieved.

were fulfilled, ^t the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and ^u let *him* down by the wall in a basket.

26 And ^v when Saul was come to Jē-ry'sā-lēm, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 ^w But Bār-na-bās took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Dā-mās'cus in the name of Jē'sus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

29 And he spake ^x boldly in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, and disputed against the ^y Grē'cians: ^z but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cēs-a-rē'a, and sent him forth to Tār'sus.

31 ^a Then had the churches rest throughout all Jū-dæ'a and Gāl'ilee and Sā-mā-ri'a, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Hō'ly Ghōst, were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Pē'tēr passed ^b throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lŷd'dā.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æ'ne-ās, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Pē'tēr said unto him, Æ'ne-ās, ^c Jē'sus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lŷd'dā and ^d Sā'ron saw him, and ^e turned to the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at Jōp/pā a certain disciple named Tāb'i-thā, which by interpretation is called ^f Dōr'eas: this woman was full ^g of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid *her* in ^h an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lŷd'dā was nigh to Jōp/pā, and the disciples had heard that Pē'tēr was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring *him* that he would not ⁱ delay to come to them.

39 Then Pē'tēr arose and went

with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dôr'cas made, while she was with them.

40 But Pê'têr ^a put them all forth, and ^b kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body ^c said, Tâb'i-thâ, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Pê'têr, she sat up.

41 And he gave her *his* hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Jôp'pâ; ^a and many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in ^c Jôp'pâ with one ^m Si'mon a tanner.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Cornelius sendeth for Peter. 34 Peter preacheth. 44 The Holy Ghost falleth on the hearers: 48 they are baptized.*

THERE WAS a certain man in Çæs-a-rê-â called Côr-nê-ljus, a centurion of the band called the I-tâl-jan band,

2 ^a A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 ^b He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an ^c angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Côr-nê-ljus.

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, ^d Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Jôp'pâ, and call for one Si'mon, whose surname is Pê'têr:

6 He lodgeth with one ^e Si'mon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: ^f he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Côr-nê-ljus was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Jôp'pâ.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Pê'têr went up upon the house top to pray about ^g the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

A. D. 38.

CHAP. 9.

^a Matt. 9. 25.

ⁱ 1 Ki. 17. 19-23.
^c Ki. 4. 32-36.
ch. 7. 60.

^f Mark 5. 41.
John 11. 43.

^k John 11. 45.

^l Joshua 19. 46.
2 Chr. 2. 16.
Ezra 3. 7.
Jonah 1. 3.

^m ch. 10. 6.

A. D. 41.

CHAP. 10.

^a Gen. 18. 19.
Joshua 24. 15.
ch. 8. 2.

^b ch. 11. 13.

^c Ps. 34. 7.
ch. 5. 19.
ch. 11. 13.
Heb. 1. 14.

^d 2 Chr. 7. 15.
Ps. 65. 2.
Ps. 102. 17.
Prov. 15. 8, 29.
Phil. 4. 18.
Jas. 5. 16.
1 Pet. 3. 12.
Rev. 5. 8.

^e ch. 9. 43.

^f John 7. 17.
ch. 9. 6.

^g Ps. 55. 17.
Dan. 6. 10.
Luke 18. 1.
ch. 3. 1.
1 Thess. 5. 17.

^h Ezek. 1. 1.
Matt. 3. 16.
ch. 7. 56.
Rev. 19. 11.

ⁱ Lev. 11. 4.
Deut. 14. 3, 7.
Ezek. 4. 14.
Rom. 10. 2.

^j Matt. 15. 11.
1 Cor. 10. 25.
1 Tim. 4. 4.
Titus 1. 15.

^k ch. 8. 29.
Rev. 22. 17.

^l Matt. 23. 19.
Mark 16. 15.
ch. 15. 7.

^m ch. 22. 12.

ⁿ Ex. 34. 14.
Deut. 11. 16.
Ps. 81. 9.
Matt. 4. 10.
Luke 4. 8.
Col. 2. 14.
Col. 2. 18.
Rev. 14. 7.

11 And ^b saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Pê'têr: kill, and eat.

14 But Pê'têr said, Not so, Lord; ⁱ for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice *spake* unto him again the second time, ^j What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Pê'têr doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Côr-nê-ljus had made enquiry for Si'mon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Si'mon, which was surnamed Pê'têr, were lodged there.

19 ¶ While Pê'têr thought on the vision, ^k the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 ^l Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Pê'têr went down to the men which were sent unto him from Côr-nê-ljus; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Côr-nê-ljus the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and ^m of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged *them*. And on the morrow Pê'têr went away with them, and certain brethren from Jôp'pâ accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Çæs-a-rê-â. And Côr-nê-ljus waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Pê'têr was coming in, Côr-nê-ljus met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him*.

26 But Pê'têr took him up, saying, ⁿ Stand up; I myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know

how ° that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but ° God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore come I *unto you* without gainsaying, ° as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cōr-nē'ljus said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, ° a man stood before me ° in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cōr-nē'ljus, ° thy prayer is heard, ° and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Jōp'pā, and call hither Si'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr; he is lodged in the house of one Si'mon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 ¶ Then Pē'tēr opened *his* mouth, and said, ° Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

35 But ° in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Is'ra-el, ° preaching peace by Jē'sus Christ: (° he is Lord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Jū-dæ'ā, and began from Gāl'ī-lee, after the baptism which Jōhn preached;

38 How ° God anointed Jē'sus of Nāz'a-rēth with the Hō'lŷ Ghōst and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; ° for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

40 Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

41 ° Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, ° who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And ° he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify ° that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge ° of quick and dead.

43 ° To him give all the prophets

A. D. 41.

CHAP. 10.

o John 4. 9.

Gal. 2. 12.

p ch. 15. 8.

Eph. 3. 6.

q Gal. 1. 16.

r ch. 1. 10.

s Gen. 18. 2.

Matt. 26. 2. 6.

Mark 16. 5. 6.

Luke 24. 4.

t Dan. 10. 12.

u Prov. 14. 31.

Matt. 6. 4.

Heb. 6. 10.

v Deut. 10. 17.

z Chr. 19. 7.

Rom. 2. 11.

Gal. 2. 6.

Eph. 6. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

w ch. 15. 9.

Rom. 2. 13.

1 Cor. 12. 13.

Gal. 2. 23.

Eph. 2. 13.

z Isa. 57. 19.

Eph. 2. 17.

Col. 1. 20.

y Dan. 7. 14.

Matt. 23. 18.

ch. 2. 22.

Rom. 1. 12.

Eph. 1. 20.

1 Pet. 3. 22.

Rev. 17. 14.

z Luke 4. 18.

Heb. 1. 9.

a John 1.

Col. 2. 9.

b John 14. 17.

c John 21. 13.

d Matt. 23. 19.

ch. 1. 8.

ch. 4. 19. 20.

e John 5. 22.

ch. 17. 31.

Rev. 1. 7.

f Rom. 14. 9.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

2 Tim. 4. 1.

1 Pet. 4. 5.

g Isa. 53. 11.

Jer. 31. 34.

Dan. 9. 24.

Micah 7. 18.

Zech. 13. 1.

Mal. 4. 2.

CHAP. 11.

a Gen. 49. 10.

Zech. 2. 11.

Mal. 1. 11.

Mark 16. 15.

Luke 2. 32.

ch. 14. 27.

ch. 15. 3.

b Gal. 2. 12.

c ch. 10. 28.

d Luke 1. 3.

e ch. 10. 9.

f Ezek. 4. 14.

g John 16. 13.

ch. 15. 7.

witness, that through his name who-soever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

44 ¶ While Pē'tēr yet spake these words, the Hō'lŷ Ghōst fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Pē'tēr, because that on the Gēn'tiles also was poured out the gift of the Hō'lŷ Ghōst.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Pē'tēr,

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Hō'lŷ Ghōst as well as we?

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Peter accused for going to the Gentiles. 19 The gospel preached in many places. 27 Great dearth foretold.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Jū-dæ'ā heard that the ° Gēn'tiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Pē'tēr was come up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, ° they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, ° Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Pē'tēr rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded it ° by order unto them, saying,

5 ° I was in the city of Jōp'pā praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Pē'tēr; slay and eat.

8 But I said, ° Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cēs-a-rē'ā unto me.

12 And ° the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover

^h these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 ⁱ And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Jōp/pā, and call for Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Hō'lŷ Ghōst fell on them, ^j as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, ^k Jōhn indeed baptized with water; but ^l ye shall be baptized with the Hō'lŷ Ghōst.

17 ^m Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us, who believed on the Lord Jē'sus Christ; ⁿ what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, ^o Then hath God also to the Ġen'tileŷ granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ ^p Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stē'phen travelled as far as Phē-nĭcĕ, and Ċŷ'prus, and Ān'ti-ōch, preaching the wōrd to none but unto the Jewŷ only.

20 And some of them were men of Ċŷ'prus and Ċŷ-rē'nĕ, which, when they were come to Ān'ti-ōch, spake unto ^q the Grē'cjanŷ, ^r preaching the Lord Jē'sus.

21 And ^s the hand of the Lord was with them; and a great number believed, and ^t turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and they sent forth ^u Bār'na-bās, that he should go as far as Ān'ti-ōch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and ^v exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would ^w cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and full of the Hō'lŷ Ghōst and of faith: ^x and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Bār'na-bās to ^y Tār'sus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Ān'ti-ōch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves ^z with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Chrī's'tjanŷ first in Ān'ti-ōch.

27 ¶ And in these days came ^a pro-

A. D. 41.

CHAP. 11.

^h ch. 10. 23.ⁱ ch. 10. 30.^j ch. 2. 4.^k Matt. 3. 11.

Mark 1. 8.

Luke 3. 16.

John 1. 26.

^l ch. 1. 5.^l Isa. 44. 3.

Joel 2. 28.

^m Matt. 20. 14,

15.

ⁿ ch. 15. 8, 9.ⁿ Job 9. 12-14.

Dan. 4. 35.

^o ch. 10. 47.^o Rom. 10. 12.^p ch. 8. 1.^q ch. 6. 1.^r ch. 8. 5, 35.

Eph. 3. 8.

^s Luke 1. 66.^t ch. 9. 35.^u ch. 9. 27.^v ch. 13. 43.

Jude 3.

^w Deut. 10. 20.

1 Cor. 15. 58.

Gal. 2. 20.

Col. 2. 6.

^x ch. 2. 41, 47.^y ch. 4. 4.^z ch. 5. 14.^a ch. 9. 31.^b ch. 9. 30.

1 Or, in the church.

^c ch. 2. 17.

1 Cor. 12. 28.

Eph. 4. 11.

^d ch. 21. 10.^e Rom. 15. 23.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

2 Cor. 9. 1.

Gal. 2. 10.

^f 1 Pet. 5. 1.

A. D. 44.

CHAP. 12.

1 Or, began.

^a Matt. 10. 17.

John 15. 20,

21.

^b Matt. 4. 21.^c Ex. 12. 14.^d John 21. 18.

2 Or, instant

and earnest

prayer was

made.

^e Ps. 34. 7.

Isa. 37. 36.

Heb. 5. 19.

^f Ps. 136. 1.^g ch. 10. 3.^h ch. 16. 26.

phets from Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto Ān'ti-ōch.

28 And there stood up one of them named ^a Āg'ā-būs, and signified by the spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Clau'di-us Cæ'sar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send ^b relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Jū-dæ'a:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the ^c elders by the hands of Bār'na-bās and Saul.

CHAPTER 12.

1 King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprisoneth Peter. 20 Miserable death of Herod.

NOW about that time Hēr'od the King ^a stretched forth *his* hands ^a to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed Jāmeŷ ^b the brother of Jōhn with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Pē'tēr also. (Then were ^c the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And ^d when he had apprehended him, he put *him* in prison, and delivered *him* to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Pē'tēr therefore was kept in prison: but ^e prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Hēr'od would have brought him forth, the same night Pē'tēr was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, ^f the angel of the Lord came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Pē'tēr on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and ^g wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought ^h he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; ⁱ which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Pē'tēr was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that ⁱ the Lord hath sent his angel, and ^j hath delivered me out of the hand of Hēr'od, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered *the thing*, ^k he came to the house of Mā'ry the mother of ^l Jōhn, whose surname was Mār'k; where many were gathered together praying.

13 And as Pē'tēr knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came ^m to hearken, named Rhō'dā.

14 And when she knew Pē'tēr's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Pē'tēr stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, ⁿ It is his angel.

16 But Pē'tēr continued knocking: and when they had opened *the door*, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto Jāmes, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Pē'tēr.

19 And when Hēr'od had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that *they* should be put to death. And he went down from Jū-dæ'ā to Cēs-a-rē'ā, and *there* abode.

20 ¶ And Hēr'od ^o was highly displeased with them of Tÿre and Si'dōn: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blās'tus ^p the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because ^q their country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Hēr'od, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, ^r It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord ^s smote him, because ^t he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But ^u the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Bār'na-bās and Sāul returned from Jē-ru'sā-lēm, when they

A. D. 41.

CHAP. 13.

ⁱ Ps. 34. 7.
Dan. 6. 22.

^j Job 5. 19.
Ps. 33. 18.
2 Pet. 2. 9.

^k ch. 4. 23.

^l ch. 13. 5.
2 Tim. 4. 11.

^m Or, to ask who was there.

ⁿ Gen. 48. 16.
Matt. 18. 10.
Luke 24. 37, 38.

^o Or, bare an hostile mind, intending war.

^p That was over the king's bedchamber.

^q 1 Ki. 5. 9.
Ezek. 27. 17.

^r Jude 16.

^s Ex. 12. 12, 24, 29.
1 Sam. 25. 38.
2 Sam. 24. 17.
2 Chr. 32. 21.
Dan. 4. 30-37.

^t Lev. 10. 3.
Deut. 28. 58, 59.
Ps. 115. 1.
Isa. 42. 8.
1 Cor. 1. 29.
Rev. 15. 4.

^u Isa. 55. 11.
ch. 6. 7.

^v Or, charge.

^w ch. 15. 37.

A. D. 45.

CHAP. 13.

^a ch. 14. 26.

^b ch. 9. 27.

^c Rom. 16. 21.

^d Or, Herod's foster-brother.

^e Num. 8. 14.
Gal. 1. 15.

^f Matt. 9. 38.
Rom. 10. 15.
Eph. 3. 7, 8.
1 Tim. 2. 7.
Heb. 5. 4.

^g ch. 4. 36.

^h ch. 12. 25.

ⁱ Ex. 7. 11.
2 Tim. 3. 8.

^j That is, Destroyer.

^k That is, Worker.

^l Matt. 13. 38.
John 8. 44.
1 John 3. 8.

^m Ex. 9. 3.
2 Ki. 6. 18.
Ps. 32. 4.

ⁿ ch. 15. 38.

had fulfilled *their* ^o ministry, and ^p took with them Jōhn, whose surname was Mār'k.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Paul and Barnabas sent to the Gentiles. 42 The Gentiles believe. 44 The Jews blaspheme.

NOW there were ^q in the church that was at An'ti-ōch certain prophets and teachers; as ^r Bār'na-bās, and Sīm'e-on that was called Nī'ger, and ^s Lū'c'ius of Cÿ-rē'nē, and Mān'a-ēn, ^t which had been brought up with Hēr'od the tetrarch, and Sāul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Hō'ly Ghōst said, ^u Separate me Bār'na-bās and Sāul for the work ^v whereunto I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid *their* hands on them, they sent *them* away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Hō'ly Ghōst, departed unto Sē-leu'c'i-ā; and from thence they sailed to ^w Cÿ'prus.

5 And when they were at Sāl'a-mis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also ^x Jōhn to *their* minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Pā'phos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bār-jē'sus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sēr'g'i-us Pau'lus, a prudent man; who called for Bār'na-bās and Sāul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But ^y Ēl'ŷ-mās the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then ^z Saul, (who also *is* called ^{aa} Paul,) filled with the Hō'ly Ghōst, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtily and all mischief, ^{ab} thou child of the devil, *thou* enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, ^{ac} I the hand of the Lord *is* upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Pā'phos, they came to Pēr'gā in Pam-phÿ'l'i-ā: and ^{ad} Jōhn departing from them returned to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Pēr'gā, they came to An'ti-ōch in Pi-si'di-ā, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And 'after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have ^u any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand said, Men of Is'ra-el, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Is'ra-el chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of E'gypt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of forty years ^u suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chā'nān, he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Sām'uel the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Qis, a man of the tribe of Bēn'jā-min, by the space of forty years.

22 And ^u when he had removed him, he raised up unto them Dā'vid to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found Dā'vid the son of Jēs'se, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 ^o Of this man's seed hath God according ^u to his promise raised unto Is'ra-el ^u a Saviour, Jēs'us:

24 When Jōhn had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Is'ra-el.

25 And as Jōhn fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of A'brā'hām, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and their rulers, ^u because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 And though they found no

A. D. 45.

CHAP. 13.

l Luke 4. 15.

m Heb. 13. 22.

4 etropopho-

resen, per-

haps for

etropopho-

phoresen,

bore, or,

fed them as

a nurse

beareth, or,

feedeth her

child.

Ex. 19. 4.

Deut. 1. 31.

Deut. 32. 11,

12.

Isa. 46. 3, 4.

Isa. 63. 9.

Hosea 11. 3.

according to

the LXX. and

so Chrysos-

tom.

n Hosea 13. 11.

o Ps. 132. 11.

Isa. 11. 1.

Luke 1. 32.

Rom. 1. 3.

p 2 Sam. 7. 12.

q Rom. 11. 25.

r 1 Cor. 2. 8.

s Matt. 28. 6.

ch. 2. 24, 32.

Heb. 13. 20.

t 1 Cor. 15. 5.

u Gen. 3. 15.

Gen. 12. 3.

Rom. 4. 13.

Gal. 3. 16.

v Ps. 2. 7.

Heb. 5. 5.

5 tahosia,

holr, or,

just things:

which word

the LXX.

both in the

place of

Isa. 55. 3,

and in many

others, use

for that which

is in the

Hebrew,

mercies.

v Ps. 10. 10.

w Or, after he

had in his

own age

served the

will of God.

z Dan. 9. 24.

Zech. 13. 1.

Luke 24. 47.

John 1. 29.

Col. 1. 14.

y Isa. 53. 11.

1 Cor. 6. 11.

Gal. 2. 16.

Eph. 3. 25.

Heb. 10. 22.

z Hab. 1. 5.

7 in the week

between,

or, in the

sabbath

between.

a ch. 11. 23.

Titus 2. 11.

1 Pet. 3. 12.

cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 * But God raised him from the dead:

31 And ^u he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Gal'i-lee to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that ^u the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jēs'us again; as it is also written in the second psalm, ^u Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, ^u now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure ^u mercies of Dā'vid.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, ^u Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For Dā'vid, ^u after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corrup-tion:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you there-fore, men and brethren, that ^u through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And ^u by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Mō'ses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in ^u the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gēn'tilēs besought that these words might be preached to them the ^u next sab-bath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Bār'na-bās: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to con-tinue in ^u the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the mul-

titudes, they were filled with envy, and ^bspake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Bär'na-bäs waxed bold, and said, ^cIt was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but ^dseeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gën'tiles.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, ^eI have set thee to be a light of the Gën'tiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gën'tiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: ^fand as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jewš stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and ^graised persecution against Paul and Bär'na-bäs, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 ^hBut they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto İ-cō'nī-um.

52 And the disciples ⁱwere filled with joy, and with the Hō'ly Ghōst.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Paul and Barnabas persecuted. 8 Paul healeth a cripple at Lystra. 19 Paul is stoned.

AND it came to pass in İ-cō'nī-um, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jewš, and so spake, that a ^agreat multitude both of the Jewš and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jewš stirred up the Gën'tiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, ^bwhich gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jewš, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gën'tiles, and also of the Jewš with their rulers, ^cto use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and ^dfled unto Lys'tra and Dēr'bē, cities of Lÿc-a-ō'nī-a, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ ^eAnd there sat a certain man

A. D. 45.

CHAP. 13.

b ch. 18. 6.
1 Pet. 4. 4.
Jude 10.
c Matt. 10. 6.
ch. 3. 26.
Rom. 1. 16.
d Ex. 32. 10.
Deut. 32. 21.
Isa. 52. 15.
Matt. 21. 43.
Rom. 10. 19.
e Isa. 42. 6.
Luke 2. 32.
f ch. 2. 47.
Rom. 8. 30.
2 Tim. 2. 19.
g Matt. 5. 12.
ch. 7. 52.
2 Tim. 3. 11.
h Luke 9. 5.
i Matt. 5. 12.
ch. 2. 40.
1 Pet. 1. 8.

A. D. 45.

CHAP. 14.

a Isa. 11. 11.
ch. 17. 4.
b Mark 16. 20.
Rom. 15. 19.
1 Cor. 2. 4.
Heb. 2. 4.
c 1 Thess. 2. 14.
16.
2 Tim. 3. 11.
d Matt. 10. 23.
ch. 16. 1, 2.
2 Tim. 3. 11.
e John 5. 5.
ch. 3. 2.
f Matt. 8. 10.
Matt. 9. 23.
Mark 1. 40, 41.
g Isa. 35. 6.
h ch. 28. 6.
i Dan. 2. 46.
j Matt. 26. 65.
k Jas. 5. 17.
Rev. 19. 10.
l Jer. 14. 22.
Amos 2. 4.
1 Cor. 8. 4.
m 1 Thess. 1. 9.
n Rev. 14. 7.
o Ps. 81. 12.
1 Pet. 4. 3.
p ch. 17. 27.
Rom. 1. 20.
q Lev. 26. 4.
Deut. 11. 14.
Job 5. 10.
Ps. 65. 10.
Matt. 5. 45.
r ch. 13. 45.
s 2 Cor. 11. 25.
t 2 Cor. 1. 8.
1 had made many disciples.
u Matt. 10. 38.
John 15. 18.
Rom. 8. 17.
2 Tim. 2. 11.
v Titus 1. 5.

at Lÿs'tra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and ^fperceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, ^gStand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lÿc-a-ō'nī-a, ^hThe gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Bär'na-bäs, Jū-pi-tēr; and Paul, Mēr-cū'ri-us, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jū-pi-tēr, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, ⁱand would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Bär'na-bäs and Paul, heard of, ^jthey rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? ^kWe also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from ^lthese vanities ^munto the living God, ⁿwhich made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 ^oWho in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 ^pNevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and ^qgave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ ^rAnd there came thither certain Jewš from An'ti-ōch and İ-cō'nī-um, who persuaded the people, ^sand, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he ^thad been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Bär'na-bäs to Dēr'bē.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and ^uhad taught many, they returned again to Lÿs'tra, and to İ-cō'nī-um, and An'ti-ōch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that ^vwe must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ^wordained

them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pī-sīd'ā, they came to Pam-phyl'ā.

25 And when they had preached the word in Pēr'ga, they went down into Āt-tā'li-ā:

26 And thence sailed to Ān'ti-ōch, ^ufrom whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had ^aopened the door of faith unto the Ġēn'tiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Dissension about circumcision. 36 Paul and Barnabas contend, and part.

AND ^acertain men which came down from Jū-dæ'ā taught the brethren, and said, ^bExcept ye be circumcised ^cafter the manner of Mō'ses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Bār'na-bās had no small dissension and dispute with them, they determined that ^da Paul and Bār'na-bās, and certain other of them, should go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And ^ebeing brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phē-ni'cē and Sā-mā'ri-ā, ^fdeclaring the conversion of the Ġēn'tiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, they were received of the church, and ^gof the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there ^hrose up certain of the sect of the Phār'i-sees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command ⁱthem to keep the law of Mō'ses.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Pē'tēr rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Ġēn'tiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, ^jwhich knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, ^kgiving them the Hō'l'y Ghōst, even as *he did* unto us;

9 ^lAnd put no difference between

A. D. 40.

CHAP. 14.

^u ch. 13. 1. 3.

^a 1 Cor. 10. 9.

² Cor. 2. 12.

Col. 4. 3.

Rev. 3. 8.

A. D. 51.

CHAP. 15.

^a Gal. 2. 12.

^b John 7. 22.

Gal. 3. 2.

Phil. 3. 2.

^c Gen. 17. 10.

^d Gal. 2. 1.

^e Rom. 15. 24.

^f 1 Cor. 10. 6.

^g ch. 14. 27.

^h Or, rose up,

said they,

certain.

ⁱ 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^j 1 Chr. 29. 17.

Jer. 11. 20.

ch. 1. 24.

Heb. 4. 12.

Rev. 2. 23.

^k Luke 4. 18.

ch. 10. 44.

Heb. 1. 9.

^l Rom. 10. 11.

^m ch. 10. 43.

Rom. 8. 1.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 1. 2.

Col. 1. 14.

^o 1 Pet. 1. 22.

^p Matt. 23. 4.

Gal. 5. 1.

^q Isa. 53. 11.

Matt. 20. 28.

Rom. 3. 24.

Eph. 1. 7.

^r ch. 12. 17.

^s Isa. 11. 10.

^t Isa. 54. 1-5.

Hosea 3. 5.

Amos 9. 11.

Micah 5. 2.

^u 1 Thess. 1. 9.

^v Gen. 35. 2.

Ex. 20. 3.

Ezek. 20. 30.

^w 1 Cor. 8. 1.

Rev. 10. 20.

^x 1 Cor. 6. 9.

Col. 3. 5.

^y 1 Thess. 4. 3.

^z 1 Pet. 4. 3.

^a Gen. 9. 4.

Lev. 3. 17.

^b 1 Sam. 14. 32.

^c ch. 13. 15.

^d ch. 1. 23.

^e Jer. 23. 16.

Gal. 2. 4.

Titus 1. 10.

^f 1 John 2. 19.

us and them, ^jpurifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, ^kto put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But ^lwe believe that through the grace of the Lord Jē'sus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Bār'na-bās and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Ġēn'tiles by them.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, ^mJames answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:

14 Sīm'e-on hath declared how God at the first did visit the Ġēn'tiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the ⁿwords of the prophets; as it is written,

16 ^oAfter this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of Dā'vid, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Ġēn'tiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from ^pamong the Ġēn'tiles ^qare turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain ^rfrom pollutions of idols, and ^sfrom fornication, and ^tfrom things strangled, ^uand ^vfrom blood.

21 For Mō'ses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, ^wbeing read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Ān'ti-ōch with Paul and Bār'na-bās; ^xnamely, Jū'das surnamed ^yBār'sa-bās, and Sī'las, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote ^zletters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren ^asend greeting unto the brethren which are of the Ġēn'tiles in Ān'ti-ōch and Sūr'ī-ā and Cī-l'ī-ā:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that ^bcertain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye

must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Bär'na-bäs and Paul,

26 ^w Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Jū'das and Si'las, who shall also tell *you* the same things by ² mouth.

28 For it seemed good to ^a the Hō'lŷ Ghōst, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 ^v That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and ^r from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Än'ti-ōch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 *Which* when they had read, they rejoiced for the ³ consolation.

32 And Jū'das and Si'las, being ^a prophets also themselves, ^b exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed *them*.

33 And after they had tarried *there* a space, they were let ^c go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding it pleased Si'las to abide *there* still.

35 ^a Paul also and Bär'na-bäs continued in Än'ti-ōch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said unto Bär'na-bäs, Let us go again and visit our brethren ^e in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Bär'na-bäs determined to take with them ^f Jōhn, whose surname was Märk.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, ^g who departed from them from Pam-phŷl'i-ä, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Bär'na-bäs took Märk, and sailed unto Cŷ'prus;

40 And Paul chose Si'las, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Šŷr'i-ä and Ćl-l'ċĵä, confirming the churches.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Paul circumciseth Timothy. 14 converteth Lydia. 16 casteth out a spirit of divination. 19 He and Silas are imprisoned.

A. D. 53.

CHAP. 15.

^w Judg. 5. 18.
ch. 13. 50.
1 Cor. 15. 33.
2 Cor. 11. 23, 25.
Phil. 2. 29, 30.

2 word.

^r John 16. 13.

^y ch. 21. 25.
Rev. 2. 14.

^r Lev. 17. 14.

3 Or, exhortation.

^a ch. 13. 1.
1 Cor. 12. 28.

^b ch. 14. 22.

^c 1 Cor. 16. 11.
Heb. 11. 31.

^d ch. 13. 1.

^e ch. 14. 1.

^f ch. 12. 12.
Col. 4. 10.
2 Tim. 4. 11.
Phile. 24.

^g ch. 13. 13.

CHAP. 16.

^a Matt. 10. 23.
ch. 14. 6.
2 Tim. 3. 11.

^b ch. 19. 22.
Rom. 16. 21.
1 Cor. 4. 17.
Phil. 2. 19.

1 Thess. 3. 2.
1 Tim. 1. 2.
2 Tim. 1. 2.

^c ch. 6. 3.
2 Tim. 3. 15.

^d 1 Cor. 9. 20.
Gal. 2. 3.

^e ch. 15. 28.

^f ch. 15. 41.
Col. 1. 23.
Jude 20, 21.

^g 2 Cor. 2. 12.
2 Tim. 4. 13.

^h Num. 12. 6.
ch. 9. 11-12.
ch. 10. 30.
2 Cor. 12. 1-4.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 2. 13.

^j Phil. 1. 1.

1 Or, the first.

2 sabbath day.

^k Rev. 2. 18.

l Ps. 110. 3.
Isa. 50. 5.
Luke 24. 45.
Eph. 1. 17.

THEN came he to ^a Dēr'bē and Lŷs'tra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, ^b named Ti-mō-the-üs, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jew'ess, and believed; but his father *was* a Greek:

2 Which ^c was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lŷs'tra and İ-sō-ni-um.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and ^d took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, ^e that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jē-rŷ-sä-lēm.

5 And ^f so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrŷg'i-ä and the region of Gälä'tŷa, and were forbidden of the Hō'lŷ Ghōst to preach the word in Ä'sŷi.

7 After they were come to Mŷs'jä, they assayed to go into Bl-thŷn'i-a: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mŷs'jä came down to ^g Trō'äs.

9 And a ^h vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Mäç-e-dō'n'i-ä, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Mäç-e-dō'n'i-ä, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go ⁱ into Mäç-e-dō'n'i-ä, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Trō'äs, we came with a straight course to Säm-q-thrā'ċĵä, and the next *day* to Nē-äp'q-lis;

12 And from thence to ^j Phi-lip'pī, which is ^k the chief city of that part of Mäç-e-dō'n'i-ä, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the ² sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted *thither*.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lŷd'i-ä, a seller of purple, of the city of ^k Thŷ-a-ti-rä, which worshipped God, heard us: whose ^l heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, say-

ing, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there*. And she constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Je'sus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Si'las, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Rō'mans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.

23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Si'las prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Si'las,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

A. D. 53.

CHAP. 16.

m Gal. 6. 10.

n Gen. 19. 3.

Judg. 19. 21.

Luke 24. 29.

o 1 Sam. 28. 7.

3 Or, of

Pytho.

p ch. 19. 24.

q Mark 1. 25,

34.

r Mark 16. 17.

s ch. 19. 25.

Phil. 3. 19.

t 2 Cor. 6. 5.

u Matt. 10. 18.

v 4 Or, court.

w 1 Ki. 18. 17.

ch. 17. 6.

w 2 Cor. 6. 5.

z Luke 21. 12.

Eph. 3. 1, 13.

y Ps. 105. 18.

Jer. 20. 2.

z ch. 5. 41.

Col. 1. 24.

a Matt. 28. 2.

ch. 4. 31.

b ch. 5. 19.

c Ex. 20. 13.

d Luke 3. 10.

ch. 2. 37.

e Isa. 45. 22.

John 6. 47.

1 John 5. 10.

f Luke 5. 29.

g 1 Sam. 2. 1.

1 Chr. 16. 10.

Ps. 5. 11.

Ps. 9. 14.

2s. 78. 5.

Ps. 20. 5.

Rom. 5. 2.

Heb. 3. 6.

1 Pet. 1. 6, 8.

h ch. 22. 25.

i Matt. 8. 34.

Luke 5. 8.

j Ps. 51. 12, 13.

Luke 22. 32.

2 Cor. 1. 4.

1 Thess. 3. 2,

3.

CHAP. 17.

a Luke 4. 16.

ch. 8. 37.

ch. 9. 29.

ch. 14. 1.

ch. 16. 13.

b Ps. 22.

Isa. 53.

Zech. 13. 7.

ch. 18. 28.

Gal. 3. 1.

Heb. 2. 8-10.

1 Or, whom,

said he,

1 preach.

c ch. 28. 24.

d ch. 15. 22, 27,

32, 40.

31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Je'sus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Rō'mans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Rō'mans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lŷd-i-ā: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Paul preacheth at Thessalonica, 10 and at Berea: 16 disputeth with the Athenians. 32 Some mock, others believe.

NOW when they had passed through Am-phil'o-lis and Ap-ōi-lō-ni-ā, they came to Thēs-sa-lō-ni-cā, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Je'sus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and conversed with Paul and Si'las; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the

baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of *Æ*Jā'son, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jā'son and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, *These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;*

7 Whom Jā'son hath received: and these all *do* contrary to the decrees of Cæ'sar, *ⁱ*saying that there is another King, *one* Jē'sus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jā'son, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And *the* brethren immediately sent away Paul and Sī'las by night unto Bē-rē'ā: who coming *thither* went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thēs-sā-lō-nī'cā, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and *ⁱ*ssearched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thēs-sā-lō-nī'cā had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bē-rē'ā, *ⁱ*s they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 *ⁱ*s And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Sī'las and Ti-mō'the-ūs abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Āth'ēns: and *ⁱ*s receiving a commandment unto Sī'las and Ti-mō'the-ūs for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Āth'ēns, *ⁱ*s his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city *ⁱ*s wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Ēp-i-cū-rē'ans, and of the Stō'icks, encountered him. And some said, What will this *ⁱ*s babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jē'sus, and the resurrection.

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 17.

e Rom. 10. 21.

f 1 Ki. 18. 17.

g Ezra 4. 12.

h Luke 23. 2.

i Pet. 2. 15.

i ch. 9. 25.

j Isa. 34. 16.

Luke 16. 29.

k Luke 11. 52.

l 1 Thess. 2. 15.

l Matt. 10. 23.

m ch. 18. 5.

n Ex. 32. 19, 20.

Ps. 119. 158.

Mark 3. 5.

2 Pet. 2. 8.

2 Or, full of idols.

3 Or, base fellow.

4 Or, Mars' hill. It was the highest court in Athens.

5 Or, the court of the Areopagites.

o Jer. 50. 38.

6 Or, gods that ye worship.

p Ps. 147. 20.

Eph. 2. 12.

q Ps. 146. 5, 6.

Isa. 40. 12, 28.

ch. 14. 15.

Heb. 1. 1, 2.

r Matt. 11. 25.

s ch. 7. 48.

t Ps. 50. 8.

u Num. 16. 22.

Isa. 42. 5.

Dan. 4. 35.

v Deut. 30. 20.

w Deut. 32. 8.

x Rom. 1. 20.

y 1 Ki. 8. 27.

Jer. 23. 24.

z 1 Sam. 23. 29.

Col. 1. 17.

Heb. 1. 3.

a Titus 1. 12.

b Isa. 40. 18.

c Rom. 3. 25.

d Luke 24. 47.

e Rom. 2. 16.

f Or, offered faith.

g Rom. 11. 5.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto *ⁱ*s Ār-ē-ōp'a-gus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *ⁱ*s?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Āth-ē-ni-ans and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of *ⁱ*s Mārs' hill, and said, Ye men of Āth'ēns, I perceive that in all things ye are *ⁱ*s too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your *ⁱ*s devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, *TO THE UNKNOWN GOD*. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 *ⁱ*s God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is *ⁱ*s Lord of heaven and earth, *ⁱ*s dwell-eth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, *ⁱ*s as though he needed any thing, seeing *ⁱ*s he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And *ⁱ*s hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and *ⁱ*s the bounds of their habitation;

27 *ⁱ*s That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, *ⁱ*s though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For *ⁱ*s in him we live, and move, and have our being; *ⁱ*s as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, *ⁱ*s we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And *ⁱ*s the times of this ignorance God winked at; but *ⁱ*s now command-eth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which *ⁱ*s he will judge the world in righteousness by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath *ⁱ*s given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked; and others said, We will hear thee again of this *matter*.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 *ⁱ*s Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the

which was Dī-ō-nys'jus the Ār-ē-ōp'-a-gīte, and a woman named Dām'-a-ris, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18.

3 Paul labouring with his hands, and preaching at Corinth, ⁹ is encouraged in a vision.

AFTER these things Paul departed from Āth'ēns, and came to Cōr'inth;

2 And found a certain Jew named ^a Ā'quī-lā, born in Pōn'tus, lately come from It'a-l'y, with his wife Prīs-cī'lā; (because that Clau'di-us had commanded all Jews to depart from Rōme;) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, ^b and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And ^c when Sī'las and Ti-mō'the-ūs were come from Māc-e-dō-ni-ā, Paul was ^d pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jē'sus was ¹ Christ.

6 And ^e when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, ^f he shook his raiment, and said unto them, ^g Your blood be upon your own heads; ^h I am clean: ⁱ from henceforth I will go unto the Ġēn'tiles.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Jūs'tus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 ^j And Cris'pus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Cōr'in'thi-ans hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then ^k spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 ^l For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

11 And he ^m continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Gāl'i-lō was the deputy of Ā-chā'fā, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gāl'i-lō said unto the Jews, ⁿ If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words

A. D. 55.

CHAP. 18.

a 1 Cor. 16. 19.

2 Tim. 4. 19.

b 1 Cor. 4. 12.

1 Thess. 2. 9.

c ch. 17. 14.

d Job 32. 18.

Matt. 3. 2.

Mark 6. 12.

Luke 13. 5.

ch. 3. 19.

2 Cor. 7. 10.

1 Or, is the Christ.

e 1 Pet. 4. 4.

f Matt. 10. 14.

g Ezek. 33. 4.

h Ezek. 3. 18.

i ch. 28. 28.

j 1 Cor. 1. 14.

k ch. 23. 11.

l Isa. 41. 10.

Jer. 1. 18.

Matt. 28. 20.

Rom. 8. 31.

2 sat there.

m ch. 21. 29.

ch. 25. 11, 19.

n 1 Cor. 1. 1.

o Num. 6. 18.

ch. 21. 24.

1 Cor. 9. 20.

p Rom. 16. 1.

q ch. 19. 21.

r Matt. 26. 30.

1 Cor. 4. 19.

Heb. 6. 3.

s Gal. 1. 2.

t Isa. 35. 3.

Dan. 11. 1.

1 Thess. 3. 2.

u 1 Cor. 1. 12.

Titus 3. 13.

v Rom. 12. 11.

w ch. 19. 3.

x John 1. 12.

1 Cor. 3. 6.

y Luke 24. 25.

46.

ch. 9. 22.

1 Cor. 15. 3, 4.

Gal. 3. 1.

3 Or, is the Christ.

z Gen. 49. 10.

Deut. 18. 15.

Pa. 16. 9, 10.

Isa. 7. 14.

Micah 5. 2.

Mal. 3. 1.

CHAP. 19.

a 1 Cor. 1. 12.

and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took ^a Sōs'-the-nēs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gāl'i-lō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Sŷr'i-ā, and with him Prīs-cī'lā and Ā'quī-lā; having ^b shorn his head in ^c Ġēn'chrē-ā: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Ēph'ē-sūs, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, ^d I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: but I will return again unto you, ^e if God will. And he sailed from Ēph'ē-sūs.

22 And when he had landed at Ġēs-a-rē-ā, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Ān'ti-ōch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over ^f all the country of ^g Gā-lā'ti-ā and Phrŷg'i-ā in order, ^h strengthening all the disciples.

24 ¶ ⁱ And a certain Jew named Ā-pōl'los, born at Āl-ēx-ān'dri-ā, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ēph'ē-sūs.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being ^j fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, ^k knowing only the baptism of Jōhn.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Ā'quī-lā and Prīs-cī'lā had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Ā-chā'fā, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, ^l helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, ^m shewing by the scriptures that Jē'sus ⁿ was Christ.

CHAPTER 19.

6 The Holy Ghost given by the laying on of Paul's hands. 17 Many believe the gospel.

AND it came to pass, that, while ^a Ā-pōl'los was at Cōr'inth, Paul having passed through the up-

per coasts came to Ēph'ē-sūs: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Hō'lŷ Ghōst since ye believed? And they said unto him, ^b We have not so much as heard whether there be any Hō'lŷ Ghōst.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, ^c Unto Jōhn's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, ^d Jōhn verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jē'sus.

5 When they heard *this*, they were baptized ^e in the name of the Lord Jē'sus.

6 And when Paul had ^f laid *his* hands upon them, the Hō'lŷ Ghōst came on them; and ^g they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 ^h And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things ⁱ concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But ^j when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil ^k of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tŷ-rān'us.

10 And ^l this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Ā'sjā heard the word of the Lord Jē'sus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And ^m God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 ⁿ So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ ^o Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, ^p took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jē'sus, saying, We adjure you by Jē'sus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of *one* Scē'vā, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, ^q Jē'sus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at

A. D. 58.

CHAP. 19.

b 1 Sam. 3. 7.

ch. 8. 16.

1 Cor. 6. 19.

c ch. 18. 25.

d Matt. 3. 11.

Mark 1. 4-12.

ch. 1. 5.

e ch. 8. 12, 16.

Rom. 6. 3.

Gal. 3. 27.

f ch. 6. 6.

2 Tim. 1. 6.

g ch. 2. 4.

h Luke 4. 16.

i ch. 1. 3.

j 2 Tim. 1. 15.

2 Pet. 2. 2.

k ch. 9. 2.

l ch. 20. 31.

m Mark 16. 20.

n 2 Ki. 4. 29.

o Matt. 12. 27.

p Mark 9. 38.

q Matt. 8. 29.

Mark 1. 24.

Luke 4. 34.

ch. 16. 17.

r Luke 1. 65.

ch. 2. 43.

s Lev. 16. 21.

22.

Matt. 3. 6.

t 1 Sam. 28. 7-9.

1 Chr. 10. 13.

Isa. 8. 19.

Dan. 2. 2.

ch. 8. 9-11.

u Isa. 55. 11.

ch. 6. 7.

Col. 1. 6.

2 Thess. 3. 1.

v Rom. 15. 23.

Gal. 2. 1.

w ch. 20. 22.

x ch. 23. 11.

Rom. 15. 24.

y ch. 13. 5.

z Rom. 16. 23.

2 Tim. 4. 29.

a 2 Cor. 1. 8.

b ch. 9. 2.

c ch. 16. 16, 19.

d Prov. 15. 27.

1 Tim. 6. 10.

Rev. 18. 15.

16.

e 1 Chr. 16. 26.

Ps. 115. 4.

Isa. 41. 24.

Isa. 44. 10-21.

Jer. 10. 3.

ch. 17. 29.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

f Hab. 2. 18, 19.

Rev. 13. 4.

g Rom. 16. 23.

1 Cor. 1. 14.

h ch. 20. 4.

Col. 4. 10.

Phile. 24.

i ch. 16. 6.

1 Pet. 1. 1.

Rev. 1. 11.

Ēph'ē-sūs; and ^r fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jē'sus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and ^s confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which ^t used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all *men*: and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

20 ^u So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ ^v After these things were ended, Paul ^w purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Māc-e-dō'nĭ-ā and Ā-chā'jā, to go to Jē-ry'-sā-lēm, saying, After I have been there, ^x I must also see Rōme.

22 So he sent into Māc-e-dō'nĭ-ā two of ^y them that ministered unto him, Ti-mō'the-ūs and ^z Ē-rās'tūs; but he himself stayed in Ā'sjā for a season.

23 And ^a the same time there arose no small stir about ^b that way.

24 For a certain *man* named Dē-mē'tri-ūs, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Di-āu'ā, brought ^c no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft ^d we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ēph'ē-sūs, but almost throughout all Ā'sjā, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that ^e they be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Di-ān'ā should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Ā'sjā and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard *these sayings*, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, ^f Great is Di-ān'ā of the Ē-phē'sjāns.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion; and having caught ^g Gā'ius and ^h Ār-is-tār'chus, men of Māc-e-dō'nĭ-ā, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of ⁱ Ā'sjā, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part

knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew *Āl-ēx-ān'dēr* out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And *Āl-ēx-ān'dēr* beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is *Dī-ān'ā* of the *Ē-phē'sjans*.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of *Ēph'ē-sūs*, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the *Ē-phē'sjans* is ¹a worshipper of the great goddess *Dī-ān'ā*, and of the *image* which fell down from *Jū'pī-tēr*?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if *Dē-mē'tri-us*, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, ²the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a ³lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 ^kAnd when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER 20.

¹ Paul goeth to Macedonia: ⁷ he celebrateth the Lord's supper, and preacheth. ⁹ Eutychus, falling down dead, ¹⁰ is raised to life. ²⁸ Paul committeth the flock to the elders: ³⁶ he prayeth with them, and departeth.

AND after the uproar was ceased, *Paul* called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them*, ^a and departed for to go into *Māc-e-dō'nī-ā*.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And *there* abode three months. And ^bwhen the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into *Sŷr'ī-ā*, he purposed to return through *Māc-e-dō'nī-ā*.

4 And *there* accompanied him into *Ā'sjā Sōp'a-tēr* of *Bē-rē'ā*; and of the *Thēs-sā-lō'nī-ans*, ^c*Ār-is-tār'-chus* and *Sē-cūn'dus*; and ^d*Gā'jus* of *Dēr'bē*, and ^e*Tī-mō'the-ūs*; and

A. D. 50.

CHAP. 19.

^j 1 Tim. 1. 20.
² 2 Tim. 4. 14.

1 the temple keeper.

2 Or, the court days are kept.

3 Or, ordinary.

^k Prov. 15. 1.
Eccl. 9. 17.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 20.

^a 1 Cor. 16. 5.
² 2 Cor. 7. 5.
1 Tim. 1. 3.

^b ch. 9. 23.
² 2 Cor. 11. 26.

^c ch. 27. 2.
Col. 4. 10.

^d ch. 19. 29.

^e ch. 16. 1.

^f Eph. 6. 21.
Col. 4. 7.
² 2 Tim. 4. 12.
Titus 3. 12.

^g ch. 21. 29.
² 2 Tim. 4. 20.

^h Ex. 12. 14.
Ex. 23. 15.
1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

ⁱ ch. 16. 8.
² 2 Cor. 2. 12.
² 2 Tim. 4. 13.

^j John 20. 1.
1 Cor. 16. 2.
Rev. 1. 10.

^k Luke 22. 19.
ch. 2. 42.
1 Cor. 10. 16.

^l ch. 1. 13.

^m 1 Ki. 17. 21.
² Ki. 4. 34.

ⁿ Matt. 9. 24.
John 11. 40.
ch. 9. 40.

^o ch. 21. 4, 12.

^p ch. 24. 17.

^q ch. 2. 1.
1 Cor. 10. 8.

^r 1 Tim. 4. 14.

^s ch. 18. 19.

of *Ā'sjā*, ^j*Tŷch'ī-cūs* and ^g*Trōph'ī-mūs*.

5 These going before tarried for us at *Trō'ās*.

6 And we sailed away from *Phil'pī* after ^hthe days of unleavened bread, and came unto them ⁱto *Trō'ās* in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon ^jthe first *day* of the week, when the disciples came together ^kto break bread, *Paul* preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights ^lin the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named *Eū'tŷ-chus*, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as *Paul* was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And *Paul* went down, and ^mfell on him, and embracing *him* said, ⁿ"Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto *Ās'sōs*, there intending to take in *Paul*: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at *Ās'sōs*, we took him in, and came to *Mit-ŷ-lē'nē*.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next *day* over against *Chī'os*; and the next *day* we arrived at *Sā-mos*, and tarried at *Trō-gŷ'lī-um*; and the next *day* we came to *Mī-lē'-tus*.

16 For *Paul* had determined to sail by *Ēph'ē-sūs*, because he would not spend the time in *Ā'sjā*: for ^ohe hastid, if it were possible for him, ^pto be at *Jē-ry'sā-lēm* ^qthe day of *Pēn'te-cōst*.

17 ¶ And from *Mī-lē'-tus* he sent to *Ēph'ē-sūs*, and ^rcalled the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, ^sfrom the first day that I came into *Ā'sjā*, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears,

and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews :

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, not knowing the things that shall befall me there :

23 Save that I will witness to the Hō'lŷ Ghōst witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jē'sus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 ¶ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Hō'lŷ Ghōst hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 20.

t ch. 18. 5.

u Mark 1. 15.

v Luke 24. 47.

ch. 2. 38.

Rom. 2. 4.

w ch. 19. 21.

x ch. 9. 16.

1 Thess. 3. 3.

2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Or. wait

for me.

z Rom. 8. 35.

2 Cor. 4. 10.

y 1 Cor. 9. 24-27.

2 Tim. 4. 7.

z ch. 1. 17.

2 Cor. 4. 1.

Titus 1. 3.

a Gal. 1. 1.

b Rom. 15. 23.

c 2 Cor. 7. 2.

1 Thess. 2. 10.

d Matt. 28. 20.

Luke 7. 39.

John 15. 15.

Eph. 1. 11.

e 1 Tim. 4. 16.

1 Pet. 5. 2.

f ch. 13. 2.

1 Cor. 12. 28.

1 Tim. 4. 14.

g Eph. 1. 7.

Col. 1. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 3. 9.

h Heb. 9. 14.

i Matt. 7. 15.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

j 1 John 2. 19.

ch. 19. 10.

l Heb. 13. 9.

m John 17. 17.

ch. 9. 31.

n ch. 26. 18.

Eph. 1. 18.

Col. 3. 24.

Heb. 9. 15.

o 1 Sam. 12. 3.

1 Cor. 9. 12.

2 Cor. 7. 2.

p ch. 18. 3.

1 Cor. 4. 12.

1 Thess. 2. 9.

2 Thess. 3. 8.

q Rom. 15. 1.

Eph. 4. 28.

1 Thess. 4. 11.

2 Thess. 3. 8.

r Ps. 41. 1.

Prov. 19. 17.

Matt. 10. 8.

1 Cor. 9. 12.

2 Cor. 11. 9.

Heb. 13. 1. 3.

s Gen. 45. 14.

CHAP. 21.

a ch. 20. 23.

b ch. 9. 40.

c John 1. 11.

d Eph. 4. 11.

2 Tim. 4. 5.

e ch. 6. 5.

f Joel 2. 28.

ch. 2. 17.

g ch. 11. 28.

h Eph. 3. 1.

the words of the Lord Jē'sus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Paul, journeying to Jerusalem, cometh to Philip's house, whose daughters prophesied. 17 Paul, at Jerusalem, is apprehended, 31 but rescued by the chief captain.

AND it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Cō's, and the day following unto Rhōdēs, and from thence unto Pāt'a-rā :

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phē-ni'cia, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cŷ-prus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Sŷr'ā, and landed at Tŷre : for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days : a who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way ; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city : and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship ; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tŷre, we came to Ptōl-g-mā'is, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cēs-a-rē'a : and we entered into the house of Phīl'ip the evangelist, which was one of the seven ; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Jū-dæ'a a certain prophet, named Ag'ā-būs.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Hō'lŷ Ghōst, So shall the Jews at Jē-ru'sā-lēm bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall

deliver *him* into the hands of the Ĝén'tiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jĕ-ryŭ/sā-lēm.

13 Then Paul answered, 'What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? *i* for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jĕ-ryŭ/sā-lēm for the name of the Lord Jĕ'sus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, *k* The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jĕ-ryŭ/sā-lēm.

16 There went with us also *certain* of the disciples of Çæs-a-rĕ'a, and brought with them one Mnā'son of Çŷ'prus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 'And when we were come to Jĕ-ryŭ/sā-lēm, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the *day* following Paul went in with us unto *m* Jāmeş; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, *n* he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Ĝén'tiles *o* by his ministry.

20 And when they heard *it*, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all *p* zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou *q* teachest all the Jews which are among the Ĝén'tiles to forsake Mō'ses, saying that they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that I say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may *r* shave *their* heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and *s* keepest the law.

25 As touching the Ĝén'tiles which believe, *t* we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 21.

i Isa. 3. 15.
ch. 20. 24.

j Rom. 8. 35.
2 Cor. 4. 10.
Col. 1. 24.
2 Tim. 4. 6.

k Gen. 43. 14.
1 Sam. 3. 18.
Matt. 26. 42.

l ch. 15. 4.

m ch. 15. 13.
Gal. 1. 19.
Jas. 1. 1.

n ch. 11. 4.
ch. 14. 27.
Rom. 15. 18.
1 Cor. 3. 5-9.
Col. 1. 28, 29.

o ch. 1. 17.

p ch. 22. 3.
Rom. 10. 2.
Gal. 1. 14.

q ch. 6. 14.
Gal. 5. 1.

r Num. 6. 2, 13.
ch. 18. 18.

s 1 Cor. 9. 20.

t Gen. 9. 4.
Lev. 17. 14.
1 Cor. 5. 1, 9.
1 Thess. 4. 3.
Heb. 13. 4.

u ch. 24. 18.

v Num. 6. 13.

w Mark 10. 30.
Luke 21. 12.
ch. 4. 3.
ch. 5. 18.

Rom. 8. 35.
2 Cor. 4. 9.
1 Thess. 2. 14, 16.

2 Tim. 3. 12.

z Matt. 5. 11.
Luke 6. 22.

Luke 11. 49.
Luke 21. 12.
John 15. 20.

ch. 6. 13.
ch. 10. 20.
ch. 17. 6.

1 Cor. 4. 12.
1 Pet. 2. 12.

y ch. 20. 4.

2 Tim. 4. 20.

z ch. 12. 6.
ch. 22. 25-29.
ch. 23. 27.

a ch. 20. 23.
ch. 28. 20.

b Luke 23. 18.
John 19. 15.
ch. 22. 22.

1 This Egyptian rose
A. D. 55.

c ch. 9. 11.
Phil. 3. 5.
Col. 4. 3.
2 Tim. 2. 9.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them *v* entered into the temple, *v* to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of A'sja, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and *w* laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of İ's'ra-el, help: This is the man, *x* that teacheth all *men* every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city *y* Trôph'i-mūs an Ē-phĕ'sjan, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jĕ-ryŭ/sā-lēm was in an uproar.

32 *z* Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and *a* commanded *him* to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, *b* Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that *1* Ē-gŷp'tjan, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, *c* I am a man

which am a Jew of Tār'sus, a city in Ćī-lī'ċjā, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, ^a suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hē'brew tongue, saying,

CHAPTER 22.

1 Paul declareth how he was converted: 25 he escapeth scourging, being a Roman citizen.

MEN, ^a brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hē'brew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith.)

3 ^b I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tār'sus, a city in Ćī-lī'ċjā, yet brought up in this city ^c at the feet of ^d Gā-mā'li-el, and taught ^e according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and ^f was zealous toward God, ^g as ye all are this day.

4 ^h And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and ⁱ all the estate of the elders: ^j from whom also I received letters unto ^k the brethren, and went to Dā-mās'cus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm, for to be punished.

6 And ^l it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Dā-mās'cus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jē'sus of Nāz'ā-rēth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And ^m they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Dā-mās'cus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Dā-mās'cus.

12 And ⁿ one Ān-ā-nī'as, a devout

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 21.

d 1 Pet. 3. 15.

CHAP. 22.

a ch. 7. 2.

b ch. 9. 30.

Rom. 11. 1.

1 Cor. 11. 32.

Phil. 3. 5.

c Dan. 3. 3.

2 Ki. 4. 38.

Luke 8. 35.

d ch. 5. 34.

e ch. 26. 5.

f 2 Sam. 21. 2.

ch. 21. 20.

Gal. 1. 14.

Phil. 3. 6.

g Rom. 10. 2.

h ch. 8. 3.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

i Luke 22. 66.

ch. 4. 5.

j ch. 9. 2.

k Rom. 9. 3.

l ch. 26. 12.

m Dan. 10. 7.

n ch. 9. 17.

o ch. 10. 22.

p 1 Tim. 3. 7.

q ch. 3. 13.

ch. 5. 30.

r John 15. 16.

ch. 9. 15.

Rom. 1. 1.

Gal. 1. 1.

Titus 1. 1.

s 1 Cor. 9. 1.

t ch. 3. 14.

Heb. 7. 26.

1 John 1. 1.

u 1 Cor. 11. 23.

Gal. 1. 12.

v ch. 23. 11.

w ch. 26. 16.

x ch. 2. 38.

Heb. 10. 22.

y ch. 2. 21.

Rom. 10. 13.

z 2 Cor. 12. 2.

a Matt. 10. 17.

b ch. 8. 3.

c Matt. 10. 17.

d ch. 7. 58.

e Luke 11. 48.

Rom. 1. 32.

f ch. 13. 2.

ch. 18. 6.

Rom. 1. 5.

Rom. 11. 13.

Gal. 2. 7. 8.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

2 Tim. 1. 11.

g ch. 21. 36.

h ch. 25. 24.

i ch. 18. 37.

man according to the law, ^a having a good report of all the ^b Jews which dwell there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, ^c The God of our fathers ^d hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and ^e see ^f that Just One, and ^g shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 ^h For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of ⁱ what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, ^j and wash away thy sins, ^k calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And ^l it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jē-rū'sā-lēm, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, ^m Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jē-rū'sā-lēm: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, ⁿ they know that I imprisoned and ^o beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 ^p And when the blood of thy martyr Stē'phen was shed, I also was standing by, and ^q consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: ^r for I will send thee far hence unto the Ĝēn'tiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and ^s then lifted up their voices, and said, ^t Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that ^u he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, ^v Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Rō'man, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Rō'man.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Rō'man? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered,

With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Paul pleadeth his cause. 7 Dissension among his accusers. 23 He is sent to Felix.

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou whitened wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 22.

1 Or, tortured him.

f Matt. 10. 17. Luke 21. 12.

CHAP. 23.

a ch. 24. 16.

1 Cor. 4. 4.

2 Cor. 1. 12.

2 Tim. 1. 3.

Heb. 13. 18.

1 Pet. 3. 16.

b 1 Ki. 22. 24.

John 18. 22.

c Lev. 19. 35.

d ch. 24. 17.

e Ex. 22. 28.

Ecl. 10. 20.

2 Pet. 2. 10,

11.

Jude 8.

f Phil. 3. 5.

g ch. 24. 15, 21.

ch. 28. 20.

h Matt. 22. 23.

Mark 12. 18.

Luke 20. 27.

i Prov. 16. 7.

Luke 23. 4.

j ch. 22. 7.

k ch. 5. 39.

ch. 11. 17.

l Ps. 46. 1.

Isa. 41. 10.

ch. 2. 25.

ch. 18. 9.

m Isa. 8. 9, 10.

ch. 25. 3.

Rom. 8. 31.

1 Or, with an

oath of ex-

ecration.

n 1 Sam. 3. 17.

2 Sam. 3. 9.

1 Ki. 2. 23.

Matt. 26. 74.

o Job 5. 13.

Prov. 21. 30.

p Matt. 8. 8, 9.

ch. 22. 26.

q ch. 20. 3.

r Ps. 10. 9.

Prov. 1. 16.

Isa. 59. 7.

Micah 7. 2.

ch. 9. 23, 24.

ch. 14. 5, 6.

2 Cor. 11. 26,

32, 33.

by force from among them, and to bring him into the castle.

11 And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesarea,

and horsemen threescore and ten, and ² spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide *them* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto Fē'lix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Clau'dius Lys'ias unto the most excellent governor Fē'lix *sendeth* greeting.

27 * This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Ro'man.

28 * And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused * of questions of their law, * but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and ¹⁰ gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what *they had* against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night to An'tip'a-tris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

33 Who, when they came to * Qæs-a-rē'a, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read *the letter*, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of * Cē-l'yçjā;

35 I * will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in * Hēr'od's judgment hall.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Tertullus accuseth Paul. 24 Paul preacheth Christ to Felix.

AND after ¹ five days ² An-a-ni'as the high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain orator named Tēr-tū'lus, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tēr-tū'lus began to accuse *him*, saying, * Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept *it* always, and in all places, most noble Fē'lix, with all thankfulness.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 23.

2 Or, archers, or, javelin casters.

a verse 10.

ch. 20. 23.

ch. 21. 33.

ch. 22. 30.

u ch. 18. 15.

ch. 24. 5, 6.

v Ps. 27. 12.

ch. 26. 31.

w ch. 24. 8.

z ch. 8. 40.

A city, the north-west of Canaan.

y ch. 6. 9.

z ch. 24. 1.

a Matt. 27. 27.

CHAP. 24.

a ch. 21. 27.

b ch. 23. 2, 30,

35.

c Ps. 12. 2.

Ps. 55. 21.

d Matt. 5. 11.

Mark 10. 30.

Luke 11. 40.

John 15. 20.

ch. 6. 13.

ch. 14. 20.

ch. 17. 6.

Rom. 8. 35.

1 Cor. 4. 12,

15.

2 Tim. 3. 12.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

1 a plague.

e ch. 21. 28.

f John 13. 31.

g ch. 21. 33.

h ch. 23. 30.

i Felix was made procurator over Judca

A. D. 53.

j ch. 21. 26.

k ch. 25. 8.

k Ps. 119. 46.

Amos 8. 14.

ch. 9. 2.

l Ex. 3. 15.

ch. 3. 13.

2 Tim. 1. 3.

m Luke 16. 16.

ch. 13. 15.

Rom. 3. 21.

2 Cor. 1. 20.

n ch. 23. 6.

o Dan. 12. 2.

Matt. 22. 31.

John 5. 28.

1 Thess. 4. 14.

Rev. 20. 12.

p ch. 23. 1.

q ch. 11. 29.

Rom. 15. 25.

2 Cor. 8. 4.

Gal. 2. 10.

r ch. 21. 26.

s ch. 23. 30.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 ⁴ For we have found this man ¹ a pestilent *fellow*, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nāz'a-rēneš:

6 * Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would ⁷ have judged according to our law.

7 ² But the chief captain Lys'ias came *upon us*, and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands,

8 ³ Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years ² a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm ¹ for to worship.

12 ³ And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after ⁴ the way which they call heresy, so worship I the ¹ God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in ² the law and in the prophets:

15 And ³ have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, ² that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And ² herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years ² I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 ² Whereupon certain Jews from A'sjā found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 ² Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, *Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Fē'līx heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When Lys'as the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let *him* have liberty, and *that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Fē'līx came with his wife Dry-sil'la, which was a Jew'ess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Fē'līx trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that *money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Pōr'cīus Fēs'tus came into Fē'līx' room: and Fē'līx, *willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Paul, accused before Festus, 8 appealeth unto Cæsar.

NOW when Fēs'tus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæs-a-rē'a to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

2 *Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, *laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Fēs'tus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæs-a-rē'a, and that he himself would depart shortly *thither*.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, *if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them *more than ten days, he went down unto Cæs-a-rē'a; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 24.

t ch. 23. 6.

u ch. 27. 3.

v Ex. 23. 8.
Ps. 26. 10.
1 Tim. 6. 10.w Ex. 23. 2.
Prov. 29. 25.
ch. 25. 9.

A. D. 62.

CHAP. 25.

a ch. 24. 1.

b Ps. 37. 32, 33.
Ps. 64. 2-6.
ch. 23. 12.c 1 Sam. 24. 11,
12.
Ps. 7. 3-5.
ch. 18. 14.1 Or, as some
copies read,
no more
than eight
or ten days.d Esther 3. 8.
Ps. 27. 12.
Ps. 35. 1.
Matt. 5. 11,
12.
Mark 15. 3.
Luke 23. 2.
1 Thess. 2. 15.
1 Pet. 4. 14-
16.

e ch. 6. 13.

f Deut. 27. 19.
2 Chr. 19. 6.
Prov. 29. 25.
ch. 12. 3.
ch. 24. 27.
Gal. 1. 10.
Jas. 2. 6, 9.

g ch. 18. 14.

h Prov. 14. 8.
Prov. 21. 22.
Eccl. 9. 18.
Matt. 10. 16.
ch. 26. 32.
Eph. 5. 15.

i ch. 24. 27.

j ch. 18. 15.
ch. 23. 29.
1 Cor. 1. 18.
1 Cor. 2. 14.2 Or, I was
doubtful
how to
enquire
hereof.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jē-ru'sā-lēm stood round about, *and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, *Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæ'sar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Fēs'tus, *willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæ'sar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 *For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. *I appeal unto Cæ'sar.

12 Then Fēs'tus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæ'sar? unto Cæ'sar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king A-grip'pā and Bēr-ni'cē came unto Cæs-a-rē'a to salute Fēs'tus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Fēs'tus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Fē'līx:

15 About whom, when I was at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Rō'mans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 *But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jē'sus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because *I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked *him*

whether he would go to Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the ³ hearing of Aū-gūs'tus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæ'sar.

22 Then ² Ā-grīp'pā said unto Fēs'tus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Ā-grīp'pā was come, and Bēr-ni'cē, with ¹ great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Fēs'tus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Fēs'tus said, King Ā-grīp'pā, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jê-ru'sā-lēm; and *also* here, crying that he ought ³ not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that ² he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Aū-gūs'tus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Ā-grīp'pā, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes *laid* against him.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Paul, before Agrippa, declareth his life, 12 and his wonderful conversation.

THEN Ā-grīp'pā said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Ā-grīp'pā, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially *because I know* thee to be ^{1a} expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after

A. D. 62.

CHAP. 25.

3 Or, judgment.

k ch. 9. 15.
ch. 26. 1.l Eccl. 1. 2.
Jas. 1. 11.
1 Pet. 1. 24.

m ch. 22. 22.

n Matt. 27. 19,
24.
Mark 15. 14.
Luke 23. 4.
John 18. 38.
2 Cor. 6. 21.
1 Pet. 2. 22.

CHAP. 26.

1 a knower.

a Deut. 17. 14-
20.
ch. 25. 26.b ch. 22. 3.
Gal. 1. 13.
Phil. 3. 5.c Gen. 3. 15.
Deut. 18. 15.
2 Sam. 7. 12.
Ps. 132. 11.
Isa. 4. 2.
Ezek. 21. 7.
Dan. 9. 24.
Mal. 3. 1.
ch. 13. 32.
Rom. 15. 8.

d Jas. 1. 1.

2 night and
day.

e Phil. 3. 11.

f Dan. 12. 2.

g John 16. 2.
1 Tim. 1. 13.

h ch. 8. 3.

i ch. 22. 5.

j ch. 23. 19.

k ch. 9. 3.

l ch. 22. 15.
2 Cor. 3. 5, 6.
Col. 1. 25.
Gal. 1. 12.
1 Tim. 1. 12.m ch. 9. 15.
ch. 18. 6.
Rom. 1. 5.
Gal. 1. 15, 16.
1 Tim. 2. 7.
2 Tim. 1. 11.n Isa. 35. 5.
Luke 1. 79.o 2 Cor. 6. 14.
Eph. 4. 18.
Col. 1. 13.
1 Pet. 2. 9.

p 1 John 3. 5.

q Luke 1. 77.

r Eph. 1. 11.

s ch. 20. 32.

^b the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Phārī-see.

6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of ^c the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which *promise* ^d our twelve tribes, instantly serving God ² day and night, ^e hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Ā-grīp'pā, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should ^f raise the dead?

9 ^g I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jē'sus of Nāz'-a-rēth.

10 ^h Which thing I also did in Jê-ru'sā-lēm: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority ⁱ from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

11 ^j And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled *them* to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted *them* even unto strange cities.

12 ^k Whereupon as I went to Dā-mās'cus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hē'brew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is hard* for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jē'sus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, ^l to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and *from* the Gēn'tiles, ^m unto whom now I send thee,

18 ⁿ To open their eyes, and ^o to turn *them* from darkness to light, and ^p *from* the power of Sā'tan unto God, ^q that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and ^r inheritance among them which are ^s sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Ā-grīp'pā, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But ^cshewed first unto them of Dā-mās'eus, and at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and throughout all the coasts of Jū-dē'ā, and *then* to the Gén'tiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do ^uworks meet for repentance.

21 For these causes ^vthe Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill *me*.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those ^wwhich the prophets and ^xMō'sēs did say should come:

23 ^yThat Christ should suffer, and ^zthat he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and ^ashould shew light unto the people, and to the Gén'tiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fēs'tus said with a loud voice, Paul, ^bthou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Fēs'tus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Ā-grīp'pā, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Ā-grīp'pā said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Chris'tian.

29 And Paul said, ^cI would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bēr-ni'cē, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, ^dA This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said Ā-grīp'pā unto Fēs'tus, This man might have been set at liberty, ^eif he had not appealed unto Cæs'ar.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Paul, shipping toward Rome, ⁹foretelleth the danger of the voyage.

AND when ^ait was determined that we should sail into It'a-ly, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto *one* named Jū'lus, a centurion of Ā-gūs'tus' band.

2 And entering into a ship of Ād-rā-mýt'ti-um, we launched, meaning

A. D. 62.

CHAP. 26.

f ch. 9. 20.

u Isa. 55. 7.
Matt. 3. 8.

v ch. 21. 30.

w Rom. 3. 21.

x John 5. 46.

y Ps. 22.
Isa. 53.z Ps. 16. 8-11.
1 Cor. 15. 20.
Col. 1. 18.
Rev. 1. 5.

a Isa. 42. 6.

b 2 Ki. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 1. 23.

c 1 Cor. 7. 7.

d ch. 23. 9.
ch. 25. 25.

e ch. 25. 11.

CHAP. 27.

a ch. 25. 12, 25.

b ch. 19. 29.
ch. 20. 4.
Col. 4. 10.

c ch. 28. 16.

1 Or, Candy,
a large
island in the Mediter-
ranean.2 The fast was
on the tenth
day of the
seventh
month.

3 Or, injury.

4 Not Pheni-
cia, the
country on
the north
west of
Canaan.d ch. 11. 19.
ch. 21. 2.

5 Or, beat.

6 A north east
wind.

to sail by the coasts of Ā'sjā; *one* ^bĀr-is-tār'chus, a Māc-e-dō'nī-an of Thēs-sa-lō-ni'cā, being with us.

3 And the next *day* we touched at Sī'dōn. And Jū'lus ^ccourteously entertained Paul, and gave *him* liberty to go unto his friends to refresh him-*self*.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cŷ'prus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cī-l'cā and Pam-phyl'ī-ā, we came to Mý'rā, *a city of Ly'cā*.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Āl-ēx-ān'dri-ā sailing into It'a-ly; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cni'dus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under ¹Crête, over against Sāl-mō'ne;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lā-sē'ā.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because ²the fast was now already past, Paul admonished *them*,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with ³hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain ⁴to Phē-ni'cē, and *there* to winter; *which* is an haven of Crête, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing *thence*, they sailed close by Crête.

14 But not long after there ⁵arose against it a tempestuous wind, called ⁶Eū-rōc'ly-don.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let *her* drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clāu'da, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next *day* they lightened the ship;

19 And the third *day* we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, *Sirs*, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crète, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

24 Saying, *Fear not, Paul*; thou must be brought before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, *sirs*, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in *Adrià*, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the fore-ship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take *some* meat: for this is for your

A. D. 62.

CHAP. 27.

e Jonah 1. 5.

f Ps. 25. 14.

Amos 3. 7.

ch. 5. 19.

ch. 23. 11.

Heb. 1. 15,

14.

g Ps. 143. 12.

Dan. 3. 28.

John 12. 26.

Rom. 1. 9.

Rom. 6. 22.

2 Tim. 1. 3.

h Isa. 41. 10, 14.

Isa. 43. 1.

i ch. 19. 21.

ch. 25. 11.

ch. 26. 11.

j Gen. 18. 23-

32.

Gen. 19. 29.

Job 42. 8.

k Num. 23. 19.

2 Chr. 23. 20.

Luke 1. 45.

2 Tim. 1. 12.

Titus 1. 2.

l ch. 28. 1.

m 1 Ki. 1. 52.

Matt. 10. 30.

Luke 12. 7.

n 1 Sam. 9. 13.

Matt. 15. 36.

Mark 8. 6.

John 6. 11.

Rom. 14. 6.

o ch. 2. 41.

Rom. 13. 1.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

p Job 2. 4.

Matt. 6. 25.

q Or, cut the

anchors, they

left them in

the sea, etc.

r 2 Cor. 11. 25.

Prov. 1. 16.

Eccl. 9. 3.

Isa. 59. 7.

Mark 15. 15-

20.

Rom. 3. 15.

s Ps. 34. 17, 19.

Prov. 16. 7.

ch. 23. 19.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

t Ps. 147. 30.

CHAP. 28.

1 Or, Malta.

a ch. 27. 26.

b Lev. 19. 18,

34.

ch. 27. 3.

Rom. 1. 14.

1 Cor. 14. 11.

Col. 3. 11.

Heb. 13. 1, 2.

c Luke 13. 2.

John 9. 2.

health: for *there* shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken *it*, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen *souls*.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made to-ward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped *all* safe to land.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Paul entertained by the barbarians. 8 He healeth many diseases in the island.

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called *Malta*.

2 And the *barbarous* people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No *doubt* this man is a murderer,

whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and ^o felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and ^e said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Pūb'l-lus; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Pūb'l-lus lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and ^z prayed, and ^o laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many ^a honours; and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Al-ēx-ān'drī-ā, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Cās'tōr and Pō'lux.

12 And landing at Sŷr'a-cūse, we tarried *there* three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhē'g'i-um: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pū-tē-o-lī:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rōme.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Āp'pī-i fō'rūm, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rōme, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but ⁱ Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, ^z though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I ^k delivered prisoner from Jē-rū'sā-lēm into the hands of the Rō'mans.

A. D. 63.

CHAP. 28.

d Num. 21. 9.
Ps. 91. 13.
Mark 16. 18.
Luke 10. 19.
Rev. 9. 3, 4.

o ch. 8. 10.
ch. 10. 25.
ch. 12. 22.
Rev. 22. 8, 9.

f 1 Ki. 17. 20-22.
ch. 9. 40.

g Matt. 8. 8.
Mark 6. 5.
Mark 7. 32.
Luke 4. 40.
ch. 19. 11.
1 Cor. 12. 9, 28.

h Matt. 15. 6.
1 Tim. 5. 17.

i Gen. 39. 21.
ch. 24. 24.

j ch. 24. 12.
ch. 25. 8.

k Judg. 15. 13.
ch. 21. 33.

l ch. 22. 24.
ch. 24. 10.
ch. 25. 8.

m ch. 25. 11.
ch. 26. 32.

n ch. 26. 6, 7.

o ch. 26. 29.
Eph. 3. 1.
Eph. 4. 1.
Eph. 6. 20.
2 Tim. 1. 16.
Phil. 10, 13.

p Luke 24. 34.
ch. 24. 5.
1 Pet. 2. 12.

q Luke 24. 27.
ch. 17. 2, 3.
ch. 26. 24, 23.

r ch. 26. 6.

s ch. 13. 48-50.
ch. 14. 4.
ch. 18. 6-8.
Rom. 3. 3.

t Isa. 6. 9.
Jer. 5. 21.
Ezek. 12. 2.
Matt. 13. 14.
Mark 4. 12.
Luke 8. 10.

u Isa. 44. 18.

v Matt. 21. 41.
Rom. 11. 11.

w Eph. 6. 19.
Phil. 1. 13.

18 Who, ⁱ when they had examined me, would have let *me* go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against *it*, ^m I was constrained to appeal unto Cæ'sar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you*: because that ⁿ for the hope of Iŷ'ra-el I am bound with ^o this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Jū-dæ'ā concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where ^r it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; ^z to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jē'sus, ^r both out of the law of Mō'ses, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And ^s some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Hō'lŷ Ghost by E-sā'jas the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, ^t Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 ^u For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent ^v unto the Gēn'tiles, and *that* they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

31 ^w Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jē'sus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul commendeth his calling, 16 sheweth that the gospel is for the justification of all men through faith. 21 The sins of the Gentiles.

PAUL, a servant of Jē'sus Christ,^a called to be an apostle,^b separated unto the gospel of God,

2 (c Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures.)

3 Concerning his Son Jē'sus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of Dā'vid according to the flesh;

4 And^d declared to be the Son of God with power, according^e to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom^f we have received grace and apostleship,^g for obedience to the faith among all nations,^h for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jē'sus Christ:

7 To all that be in Rōme, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

8 First,ⁱ I thank my God through Jē'sus Christ for you all, that^j your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve^k with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey^l by the will of God to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that^m I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted togetherⁿ with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that^o oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but^p was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit^q among you also, even as among other Gēn'tiles.

14^r I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Bār-bā'rī-ans; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rōme also.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

a Acts 9. 15.
2 Cor. 1. 1.
Col. 1. 1. 25.

b Acts 9. 15.
c Titus 1. 2.
1 determined.

d Heb. 9. 14.
1 Pet. 3. 8.
e Eph. 3. 8.

2 Or, to the obedience of faith.

f Acts 9. 15.
ch. 11. 13.
g Phil. 1. 3.

h 1 Thess. 1. 8.
3 Or, in my spirit.

i Jas. 4. 15.
j ch. 15. 20.
4 Or, in you.

k ch. 15. 23.
l Acts 15. 7.
1 Thess. 2. 18.

5 Or, in you.
m Ps. 40. 9.
Mark 8. 38.

n Ps. 40. 9. 10.
2 Tim. 1. 8.
o ch. 10. 17.

1 Cor. 1. 13.
2 Cor. 10. 4.
p ch. 3. 21.

q Hab. 2. 4.
Gal. 3. 11.
Phil. 3. 9.

Heb. 10. 38.
r Acts 17. 30.
ch. 2. 5, 6.

s Job 24. 13.
t Acts 14. 17.
6 Or, to them.

u John 1. 9.
v Ps. 19. 1.
7 Or, that they may be.

w Ps. 106. 13.
x Gen. 6. 5.
y Jer. 10. 14.

z Isa. 40. 18.
a Ps. 81. 12.
Acts 7. 42.

b 1 Cor. 6. 18.
1 Pet. 4. 3.
c Lev. 18. 22.

d 1 Thess. 1. 9.
e Isa. 44. 20.
Amos 2. 4.

8 Or, rather.
f Jude 10.
9 Or, to acknowledge.

10 Or, a mind void of judgment.

16 For^a I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for^b it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For^c therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, ^dThe just shall live by faith.

18^e For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, ^fwho hold the truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because^g that which may be known of God is manifest^h in them; forⁱ God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For^j the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, ^keven his eternal power and Godhead; ^lso that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified ^mhim not as God, ⁿneither were thankful; but ^obecame vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22^p Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible^q God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

24^r Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, ^sto dishonour their own bodies^t between themselves:

25 Who changed^u the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature^v more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto^w vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like^x to retain God in ^ytheir knowledge, God gave them over to^z a reprobate

mind, to do those things ^o which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, ¹¹ without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but ¹² have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAPTER 2.

They who condemn sin in others, and do the like themselves, are inexcusable.

THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is ^a according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And ^b thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou ^c the riches of his goodness and forbearance and ^d longsuffering; ^e not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart ^f treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 ^g Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 ^h To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

8 But ⁱ unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew ^j first, and also of the ^k Gën'tile;

10 ^l But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the ^m Gën'tile:

11 For there is ⁿ no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law:

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

^g Eph. 5. 4.

¹¹ Or, unsociable.

¹² Or, consent with them.

CHAP. 2.

^a Gen. 18. 25.

² Thess. 1. 6.

^b Prov. 11. 21.

^c Ps. 86. 5.

^d Eph. 1. 7.

^e Ex. 34. 6.

^f 2 Pet. 3. 9.

^g Jas. 5. 3.

^h Ps. 62. 12.

ⁱ Isa. 3. 10, 11.

^j Matt. 16. 27.

^k 2 Cor. 4. 17.

^l Jude 21.

^m Rev. 2. 7.

ⁿ Isa. 3. 11.

^o 2 Thess. 2. 12.

^p 1 Pet. 4. 17.

^q 1 Greek.

^r Ps. 112. 6-9.

^s Prov. 3. 16, 17.

^t 1 Pet. 1. 7.

^u 2 Greek.

^v Deut. 10. 17.

^w Deut. 16. 19.

^x Luke 20. 21.

^y Deut. 30. 12-14.

^z Ezek. 20. 11.

^{aa} Luke 8. 21.

^{ab} 3 Or, the conscience witnessing with them.

^{ac} 4 Or, between themselves.

^{ad} ⁿ Rev. 20. 12.

^{ae} ^o John 5. 22.

^{af} ^p ch. 9. 6.

^{ag} ^q Micah 3. 11.

^{ah} ^r John 8. 41.

^{ai} ^s Deut. 4. 8.

^{aj} 5 Or, triest the things that differ.

^{ak} ^t 2 Tim. 3. 5.

^{al} ^u Matt. 23. 3.

^{am} ^v Mal. 3. 8.

^{an} ^w 2 Sam. 12. 14.

^{ao} ^z Isa. 52. 5.

^{ap} ^{aa} Gal. 5. 3.

^{aq} ^{ab} ^x Acts 10. 34.

^{ar} ^z Matt. 12. 41.

^{as} ^a Matt. 3. 9.

^{at} ^{ad} John 8. 39.

^{au} ^{ae} Acts 13. 26.

^{av} ^{af} Gal. 6. 15.

^{aw} ^{ag} Rev. 2. 9.

^{ax} ^b 1 Pet. 3. 4.

^{ay} ^c Phil. 3. 3.

^{az} ^{col.} 2. 11.

^{ba} ^d ch. 7. 6.

^{bb} ² Cor. 3. 6.

and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For ^m not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gën'tiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, ⁿ their conscience also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts ^o the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

16 ^p In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men ^q by Jē'sus Christ according to my gospel.

17 Behold, ^r thou art called a Jew, and ^s retest in the law, ^t and makest thy boast of God,

18 And ^u knowest *his* will, and ^v approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, ^w which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 ^x Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, ^y dost thou commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gën'tiles through you, as it is ^z written.

25 ^{aa} For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore ^{ab} if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, ^{ac} judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For ^{ad} he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither *is that* circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he *is* a Jew, ^{ae} which is one inwardly; and ^{af} circumcision *is that* of the heart, ^{ag} in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise *is* not of men, but of God.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The Jews' prerogative. 20 None justified by the law, but all by God's grace.

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that ^a unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if ^b some did not believe? ^c shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

4 ^d God forbid: yea, let ^e God be true, but ^f every man a liar; as it is written, ^g That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (^h I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then ⁱ how shall God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not *rather*, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) ^j Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

9 What then? are we better *than they*? No, in no wise: for we have before ^k proved both Jews and Gēn'tiles, that ^l they are all under sin;

10 As it is written, ^m There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 ⁿ Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; ^o the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 ^p Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 ^q Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 ^r There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that ^s every mouth may be stopped, and ^t all the world may become ^u guilty before God.

20 Therefore ^v by the deeds of the

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 3.

- a Deut. 4. 7.
b Heb. 4. 2.
c Num. 23. 19.
d Job 40. 8.
e John 3. 33.
f Ps. 62. 9.
g Ps. 51. 4.
h Gal. 3. 15.
i Gen. 18. 25.
j Ps. 9. 8.
k ch. 5. 20.
l charged.
m ch. 1. 28.
n Gal. 3. 22.
o Ps. 14. 1.
p Ps. 5. 9.
q Ps. 140. 3.
r Ps. 10. 7.
s Prov. 1. 16.
t Ps. 36. 1.
u Luke 23. 40.
v Ezek. 16. 63.
w ch. 2. 2.
x Or, subject to the judgment of God.
y Ps. 143. 2.
z Eph. 2. 5, 9.
a Titus 3. 5.
b ch. 7. 7.
c Isa. 45. 24.
d ch. 1. 17.
e Heb. 11. 4.
f 2 Pet. 1. 1.
g 1 Pet. 1. 10.
h ch. 4.
i Col. 3. 11.
j Gal. 3. 22.
k Matt. 20. 28.
l Eph. 1. 7.
m Col. 1. 14.
n 1 Tim. 2. 6.
o Heb. 9. 12.
p 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
q Or, fore-ordained.
r Lev. 16. 15.
s Isa. 53. 11.
t 1 John 4. 10.
u Or, passing over.
v 1 Cor. 1. 29.
w Eph. 2. 9.
x Gal. 2. 16.
y Titus 3. 5.

CHAP. 4.

- a Gen. 15. 6.
b Gal. 3. 6.
c Jas. 2. 23.
d ch. 11. 6.
e ch. 9. 32.
f Joshua 24. 2.
g Acts 13. 39.
h Gal. 2. 16.
i Jer. 23. 6.
j Dan. 9. 24.
k 1 Cor. 1. 30.
l 2 Cor. 5. 19.
m 2 Pet. 1. 1.
n Rev. 5. 9.
o Ps. 32. 1, 2.

law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for ^v by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now ^w the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law ^x and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God *which is* ^y by faith of Jē'sus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for ^z there is no difference:

23 For ^a all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely ^b by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jē'sus:

25 Whom God hath ^c set forth ^d to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the ^e remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, *I say*, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jē'sus:

27 ^f Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude ^g that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gēn'tiles? Yes, of the Gēn'tiles also:

30 Seeing *it is* one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Abraham justified by faith: 18 his faith recorded for those who believe.

WHAT shall we say then that A'brā'hām our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if A'brā'hām were justified by works, he hath *whereof* to glory; but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? ^a A'brā'hām believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now ^b to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth ^c the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as Dā'vid also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God ^d imputeth righteousness without works,

7 *Saying*, ^e Blessed are they whose

iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed *is* the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 *Come*th this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Ābrāhām for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And *he* received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had yet* being uncircumcised: that *he* might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Ābrāhām, which *he had* being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the *heir* of the world, *was not* to Ābrāhām, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For *if* they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, *there is* no transgression.

16 Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* *by* grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Ābrāhām; *who is* the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) *before* him whom he believed, *even* God, *who* quickeneth the dead, and calleth those *things* which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, *So shall thy seed be.*

19 And being not weak in faith, *he* considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sārah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 4.

f Gen. 17. 10.

g Luke 19. 9.

John 8. 39.

h Gen. 12. 3.

Gal. 3. 29.

i Gal. 3. 18.

j ch. 3. 24.

Col. 3. 11.

k ch. 9. 8.

l Or, like unto him.

m ch. 8. 11.

n Eph. 2. 1.

o 1 Tim. 6. 13.

p 1 Cor. 1. 28.

q 1 Pet. 2. 10.

r Gen. 15. 5.

s Heb. 11. 11.

t 2 Tim. 3. 16.

u Acts 13. 30.

v 1 Pet. 1. 21.

w Isa. 53. 5.

x Heb. 9. 28.

y 1 Pet. 3. 18.

z 1 John 1. 7.

CHAP. 5.

a Isa. 32. 17.

b John 16. 33.

c Eph. 2. 14.

d Col. 1. 20.

e b John 10. 9.

f Eph. 3. 12.

g Heb. 10. 19.

h c 1 Cor. 15. 1.

i d Ps. 16. 9-11.

j ch. 15. 13.

k Heb. 3. 6.

l e Matt. 5. 11.

m ch. 8. 35-37.

n Phil. 2. 17.

o f Phil. 1. 20.

p g Matt. 22. 30.

q 37.

r 2 Cor. 1. 22.

s Gal. 4. 6.

t Eph. 1. 13.

u Heb. 8. 10.

v 1 Or, according to the time.

w h John 15. 13.

x 1 Pet. 3. 18.

y i 1 John 1. 7.

z j 1 Thess. 1. 10.

a k 2 Cor. 5. 18.

b l John 14. 19.

c 2 Or, reconciliation.

d m Ezek. 18. 4.

e 3 Or, in whom.

f n 1 John 3. 4.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now *it* was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe *on* him that raised up Jēsus our Lord from the dead;

25 *Who* was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Being justified by faith, we have peace with God.*
2 *Sin and death came by Adam, if righteousness and life by Jesus Christ.*

THEREFORE being justified by faith, we have *a* peace with God through our Lord Jēsus Christ:

2 *By* whom also we have access by faith into this grace *wherein* we stand, *and* rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only *so*, but *we* glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope:

5 *And* hope maketh not ashamed; *because* the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Hōly Ghost which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, *in* due time Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But *God* commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified *by* his blood, we shall be saved *from* wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, *we* were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved *by* his life.

11 And not only *so*, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jēsus Christ, by whom we have now received the *atonement*.

12 Wherefore, as *by* one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, *for* that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but *sin* is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Ādām to Mōses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Ādām's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also *is*

the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jē'sus Christ, hath abounded ^o unto many.

16 And not as *it was* by one that sinned, *so is* the gift: for the judgment *was* by one to condemnation, but the free gift *is* of many offences unto justification.

17 For if ^a by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jē'sus Christ.)

18 Therefore as ^b by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so ^c by the righteousness of one *the free gift came* ^p upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover ^q the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much ^r more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *We must not live in sin, 12 nor let sin reign in us.*

WHAT shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are ^a dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that ^b so many of us as ¹ were baptized into Jē'sus Christ ^c were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are ^d buried with him by baptism into death: that ^e like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, ^f even so we also should walk in newness of life.

5 ^g For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness of his resurrection*:

6 Knowing this, that ^h our old man is crucified with *him*, that ⁱ the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For he that is dead is ^j freed from sin.

8 Now ^k if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that ^l Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 5.

^a Isa. 53. 11.

^b Matt. 20. 28.

^c Heb. 9. 28.

^d Or, by one offence.

^e Or, by one offence.

^f Or, by one righteousness.

^g John 12. 32.

^h Heb. 2. 9.

ⁱ John 15. 22.

^j ch. 3. 20.

^k Gal. 3. 19.

^l Luke 7. 47.

^m 1 Tim. 1. 14.

CHAP. 6.

^a ch. 3. 19, 20.

^b Gal. 2. 19.

^c 1 Pet. 2. 24.

^d Col. 3. 3.

^e 1 Pet. 2. 24.

^f Or, are.

^g 1 Cor. 15. 29.

^h Col. 2. 12.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 6. 14.

^j 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^k Gal. 6. 15.

^l Eph. 4. 22.

^m Heb. 12. 1, 2.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 4. 1.

^o Eph. 2. 5, 6.

^p Phil. 3. 10.

^q Gal. 2. 20.

^r Col. 2. 11.

^s 2 justified.

^t 2 Cor. 5. 1.

^u 2 Tim. 2. 11.

^v Rev. 1. 18.

^w Gal. 2. 19.

^x Eph. 4. 22.

^y arms, or, weapons.

^z Ps. 130. 7, 8.

^{aa} Micah 7. 19.

^{ab} John 8. 36.

^{ac} Gal. 5. 18.

^{ad} Titus 2. 14.

^{ae} Heb. 8. 10.

^{af} 1 Cor. 9. 21.

^{ag} whereto ye were delivered.

^{ah} Luke 1. 74.

^{ai} 75.

^{aj} Gal. 5. 1.

^{ak} 1 Pet. 2. 16.

^{al} to righteousness.

^{am} Gen. 2. 17.

^{an} ch. 5. 12.

^{ao} Jas. 1. 15.

^{ap} Rev. 21. 8.

^{aq} John 3. 14.

^{ar} ch. 2. 7.

CHAP. 7.

^a Matt. 19. 6.

^b 1 Cor. 7. 39.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but ¹ alive unto God through Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

12 ^m Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your members as ³ instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For ⁿ sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, ^o because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine ⁴ which was delivered you.

18 Being then ^p made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free ⁵ from righteousness.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things *is* death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

23 For ^q the wages of sin *is* death; but ^r the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth.* 12 *The law is holy.*

KNOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For ^a the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to *her* husband so long as he liveth; but if

the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of *her* husband.

3 So then ^bif, while *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become ^cdead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be ^dmarried to another, *even* to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the ^emotions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members ^fto bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, ^gthat being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve ^hin newness of spirit, and not *in* the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, ⁱ I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known ^jlust, except the law had said, ^kThou shalt not covet.

8 But ^lsin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For ^mwithout the law sin *was* dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once; but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, ⁿwhich *was ordained* to life, I found *to be* unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me.

12 Wherefore ^othe law *is* holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, ^psold under sin.

15 For that which I do I ^qallow not: for ^rwhat I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that *it* is good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that ^sin me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 7.

^b Matt. 5. 32.
Mark 10. 12.
Luke 16. 18.
1 Cor. 6. 9.
Gal. 5. 19, 21.
Heb. 13. 4.

^c ch. 6. 14.
Gal. 2. 19.
Eph. 2. 15.
Col. 2. 14.
1 Pet. 2. 24.

^d Hosea 2. 19.
2 Cor. 11. 2.

1 passions.
^e ch. 6. 21.
Gal. 5. 19, 21.
Jas. 1. 15.

2 Or, being dead to that.

^f Ezek. 11. 19.
John 4. 23.
ch. 2. 29.
2 Cor. 3. 6.
Gal. 2. 19, 20.

^g ch. 3. 20.

3 Or, concupiscence.

^h Ex. 20. 17.
Micah 2. 2.
Eph. 5. 3.

ⁱ ch. 4. 15.

^j 1 Cor. 15. 56.

^k Lev. 18. 5.
Ezek. 20. 13.
2 Cor. 3. 7.

^l Ps. 19. 8.

^m 1 Tim. 1. 8.
1 Ki. 21. 20, 25.

ⁿ know.

^o Gal. 5. 17.

^p Gen. 8. 21.

^q Job 23. 12.

Ps. 1. 2.

Heb. 8. 10.

^r 2 Cor. 4. 16.

5 Or, this body of death.

CHAP. 8.

^a Gal. 5. 16.

^b John 8. 36.

ch. 3. 27.

Gal. 2. 19.

^c 1 Cor. 15. 45.

2 Cor. 3. 6.

^d Heb. 7. 18.

1 Or, by a sacrifice for sin.

^e 1 Cor. 2. 15.

Gal. 5. 22.

2 the minding of the flesh.

3 the minding of the Spirit.

4 the minding of the flesh.

^f 1 Cor. 3. 16.

^g John 3. 34.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I ^pdelight in the law of God after ^qthe inward man:

23 But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from ^sthe body of this death?

25 I thank God through Jē'sus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Who are free from condemnation. 5 What harm cometh of the flesh, 6 what good of the Spirit, 17 and what of being God's child, 19 whose glorious deliverance all things long for, 29 was beforehand decreed from God.

THERE is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jē'sus, who ^awalk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For ^bthe law of ^cthe Spirit of life in Christ Jē'sus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For ^dwhat the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and ^efor sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit ^fthe things of the Spirit.

6 For ^gto be carnally minded *is* death; but ^hto be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.

7 Because ⁱthe carnal mind *is* enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that ^jthe Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not ^kthe Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jē'sus from the dead dwell in you, ^hhe that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies ^eby his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For ⁱif ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 For ^jye have not received the spirit of bondage again ^kto fear; but ye have received the ^lSpirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Ab'ba, Father.

16 ^mThe Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; ⁿheirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with ^ohim, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that ^pthe sufferings of this present time ^qare not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For ^rthe earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the ^smanifestation of the sons of God.

20 For ^tthe creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected ^uthe same in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that ^vthe whole creation ^wgroaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only ^xthey, but ourselves also, which have ^ythe firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, ^zwaiting for the adoption, ^ato wit, the redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but ^bhope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, ^cthen do we with patience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for ^dwe know not what we should pray for as we ought: but ^ethe Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 8.

^h Isa. 26. 19.
^{cb.} 6. 4, 5.
¹ Cor. 6. 14.
² Cor. 4. 14.
^{Eph.} 2. 5.

⁵ Or, because of his Spirit.
ⁱ ch. 6. 21, 22.
^{Gal.} 6. 8.

^j Heb. 2. 15.
^k 2 Tim. 1. 7.
¹ John 4. 18.

^l Isa. 36. 5.
^{Mark} 14. 33.
^{Gal.} 4. 5, 6.

^m 2 Cor. 1. 22.
^{Eph.} 1. 13.

ⁿ Matt. 25. 21.
^{John} 17. 24.
^{Acts} 26. 18.
^{Gal.} 4. 7.

^o 2 Cor. 4. 17.
¹ Pet. 1. 9, 7.

^p 2 Pet. 3. 13.

^q 1 John 3. 2.

^r Gen. 3. 19.

⁶ Or, every creature.

^s Jer. 12. 11.

^t 2 Cor. 5. 5.

^u Luke 20. 36.

^v Heb. 11. 1.

^w Matt. 20. 22.

^z Zech. 12. 10.
^{Matt.} 10. 20.
^{Eph.} 6. 18.

^y 1 Thess. 2. 4.
^{Rev.} 2. 23.

⁷ Or, that.

^z 1 John 5. 14.

^a Gen. 50. 20.
^{Prov.} 12. 21.

² Cor. 4. 17.

^b 2 Tim. 1. 9.

^c Ps. 1. 6.

^{Jer.} 1. 5.

^{Matt.} 7. 23.

² Tim. 2. 19.

^d Eph. 1. 5.

^e John 17. 22.

^f Col. 1. 18.

^g Eph. 4. 4.

^{Heb.} 9. 15.

^h 1 Cor. 6. 11.

ⁱ Isa. 50. 8.

^{Gal.} 3. 8.

^j Isa. 53. 12.

^{Heb.} 7. 25.

^k Ps. 44. 22.

^l 1 John 5. 4.

^m Col. 1. 16.

¹ Pet. 3. 22.

ⁿ John 10. 28.

CHAP. 9.

^a Ex. 32. 32.

¹ Or, separated.

^b Deut. 7. 6.

^{Ps.} 50. 5.

^c Deut. 14. 1.

27 And ^vhe that searcheth the hearts knoweth what ^{is}the mind of the Spirit, ⁷because he maketh intercession for the saints ^aaccording to the will of God.

28 And we know that ^aall things work together for good to them that love God, to them ^bwho are the called according to ^{his}purpose.

29 For whom ^che did foreknow, ^dhe also did predestinate ^eto be conformed to the image of his Son, ^fthat he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also ^gcalled: and whom he called, them he also justified: ^hand whom he justified, them he also glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? If God ^{be}for us, who ^{can}be against us?

32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? ⁱIt is God that justifieth.

34 Who ^{is}he that condemneth? ^{It}is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, ^jwho also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? ^{shall}tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, ^kFor thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 ^lNay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor ^mprincipalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall ⁿbe able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jē'sus our Lord.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Paul's sorrow for the Jews. ²⁵ Calling of the Gentiles, and rejection of the Jews, foretold.

I SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Hō'ly Ghōst,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For ^aI could wish that myself were ¹accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 ^bWho are Is'ra-el-ites; ^cto whom

pertaineth the adoption, and ^a the glory, and the ² covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and ^e the promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, ^f who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For ^g they are not all İs'ra-el, which are of İs'ra-el:

7 ^h Neither, because they are the seed of Ä'brä'häm, are they all children: but, In ⁱ İs'zac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, ^j At this time will I come, and Sä'rah shall have a son.

10 And not only *this*; but when ^k Rē'bēc'cä also had conceived by one, *even* by our father İs'zac;

11 (For the children being ^l not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth:)

12 It was said unto her, The ^m elder shall serve the ⁿ younger.

13 As it is written, ^o Jä'cob have I loved, but Ä'sau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? ^p Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Mö'ses, ^q I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 ^r So then *it* is not of him that will-eth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Phä'raöh, ^s Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will *have* mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For ^t who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that ^u repliest against God? ^v Shall the thing formed say to him that formed *it*, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the ^w potter power over the clay; of the same lump to make ^x one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 9.

d Ps. 63. 2.

2 Or, testaments.

e Acts 13. 32.

ch. 4. 13.

Gal. 3. 16.

Eph. 2. 12.

f Ps. 45. 6.

Jer. 23. 6.

Micah 5. 2.

John 1. 1.

Acts 20. 23.

Heb. 1. 8.

1 John 5. 20.

g Gal. 6. 16.

h Gal. 4. 23.

i Gen. 21. 12.

Heb. 11. 18.

j Gen. 17. 21.

k Gen. 25. 21.

l Eph. 1. 4.

3 Or, greater.

4 Or, lesser.

m Deut. 21. 15.

Luke 14. 26.

n Gen. 18. 25.

Deut. 32. 4.

2 Chr. 19. 7.

ch. 2. 2.

o Ex. 33. 19.

p Ps. 115. 3.

q Ex. 9. 16.

Prov. 16. 4.

r Job 9. 12.

5 Or, answer-

est again,

or, dispute

with God.

s Job 31. 13.

t Isa. 29. 16.

Isa. 45. 9.

u Jer. 18. 6.

v 2 Tim. 2. 20.

w 1 Thess. 5. 9.

6 Or, made

up.

x Hosea 2. 23.

y Hosea 1. 10.

z Isa. 10. 22.

7 Or, the

account.

a Isa. 28. 22.

b Isa. 1. 9.

Lam. 3. 22.

c Isa. 13. 19.

d Gal. 5. 4.

e Luke 2. 34.

1 Cor. 1. 23.

f Ps. 118. 22.

Isa. 8. 14.

Matt. 21. 42.

1 Pet. 2. 6, 8.

8 Or, con-

founded.

CHAP. 10.

a 2 Ki. 10. 16.

John 10. 2.

Phil. 3. 6.

b Ps. 71. 15, 16.

19.

John 16. 8.

9, 10.

ch. 1. 17.

2 Pet. 1. 1.

c Phil. 3. 9.

d Heb. 10. 29.

e Matt. 5. 17.

Gal. 3. 24.

22 What if God, willing to shew *his* wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering ^w the vessels of wrath ^e fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gën'tiles?

25 As he saith also in Ö'see, ^z I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 ^y And it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Ä-sä'jas also crieth concerning İs'ra-el, ^z Though the number of the children of İs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish ⁷ the work, and cut *it* short in righteousness: ^a because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Ä-sä'jas said before, ^b Except the Lord of Säb'a-öth had left us a seed, ^c we had been as Söd'-om-a, and been made like unto Gö-mör'rhä.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gën'tiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But İs'ra-el, which followed after the law of righteousness, ^d hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For ^e they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, ^f Behold, I lay in Si'ön a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ^g ashamed.

CHAPTER 10.

Salvation open to Jews and Gentiles.

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for İs'ra-el is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record ^a that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of ^b God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own ^c righteousness, have not ^d submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For ^e Christ is the end of the law

for righteousness to every one that believeth.

5 For Mō'sēs describeth the righteousness which is of the law, ¹ That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, ² Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring ³ Christ down from above.)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to ⁴ bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jē'sus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, ¹ Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For ² there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for ³ the same Lord over all ⁴ is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 ⁵ For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without ⁶ a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, ⁷ How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But ⁸ they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Ē-sā'jas saith, ⁹ Lord, who hath believed ¹ our ² report?

17 So then faith *cometh* by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, ³ their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Īs'ra-el know? First Mō'sēs saith, ⁴ I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are* no people, and by a ⁵ foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Ē-sā'jas is very bold, and saith, ⁶ I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Īs'ra-el he saith, All day

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 10.

- f Lev. 18. 5.
g Deut. 30. 12.
h Heb. 8. 1.
i ch. 4. 25.
1 Cor. 15. 3, 4.
Rev. 1. 18.
j Isa. 28. 16.
Jer. 17. 7.
ch. 9. 33.
k Acts 15. 9.
l Acts 10. 36.
m Eph. 1. 7.
n Joel 2. 32.
Acts 2. 21.
o Titus 1. 3.
p Isa. 52. 7.
q Heb. 4. 2.
r John 12. 38.
1 the hearing of us.
2 Or, preaching.
s Ps. 19. 4.
Matt. 21. 14.
t Deut. 32. 21.
u Titus 3. 3.
v Isa. 65. 1.

CHAP. 11.

- a 1 Sam. 12. 22.
Ps. 94. 14.
Amos 9. 8, 9.
b Acts 22. 3.
Phil. 3. 5.
c ch. 8. 29.
1 in Elias.
d 1 Ki. 19. 10.
e ch. 9. 27.
f Deut. 9. 4, 5.
g ch. 10. 3.
h John 10. 28.
2 Tim. 2. 19.
2 Or, hardened.
i 2 Cor. 3. 14.
j Isa. 29. 10.
Matt. 13. 14.
John 12. 40.
Acts 28. 26, 27.
3 Or, remorse.
k Deut. 29. 4.
Isa. 6. 9.
Jer. 5. 21.
Ezek. 12. 2.
l Ps. 69. 22.
m Ezek. 18. 23.
n Acts 13. 46.
Acts 18. 6.
4 Or, decay, or, loss.
o Isa. 11. 11.
Jer. 30. 4-24.
Micah 4. 1, 2.
Zech. 2. 11.
p Acts 9. 15.
Acts 22. 21.
Gal. 1. 15.
Eph. 3. 8.
q 1 Cor. 7. 16.
Jas. 5. 20.

long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *A remnant of Israel saved by grace. 17 The Gentiles may not boast against them.*

I SAY then, ¹ Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For ² I also am an Īs'ra-el-ite, of the seed of A'brā-hām, of the tribe of Bēn'-ja-min.

2 God hath not cast away his people which ³ he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith ⁴ of Ē-l'as? how he maketh intercession to God against Īs'ra-el, saying,

3 ⁵ Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the *image of Bā'al*.

5 ⁶ Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 And ⁷ if by grace, then *is it* no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? ⁸ Īs'ra-el hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the ⁹ election hath obtained it, and the rest were ¹⁰ blinded.

8 (According as it is written, ¹¹ God hath given them the spirit of ¹² slumber, ¹³ eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And Dā'vid saith, ¹⁴ Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they ¹⁵ should fall? God forbid: but *rather* ¹⁶ through their fall salvation *is come* unto the Ġen'tiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the world, and the ¹⁷ diminishing of them the riches of the Ġen'tiles; how much more their ¹⁸ fulness?

13 For I speak to you Ġen'tiles, inasmuch as ¹⁹ I am the apostle of the Ġen'tiles, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which are* my flesh, and ²⁰ might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them *be* the reconciling of the world, what

shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?

16 For if ^r the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also *holy*: and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if ^s some of the branches be broken off, ^t and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in ^u among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 ^v Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. ^w Be not highminded, but ^x fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, ^y if thou continue in *his* goodness: ^z otherwise ^a thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, ^b if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that ^c blindness in part is happened to Is^rael, ^d until the fulness of the Gen^tiles be come in.

26 And so ^e all Is^rael shall be saved: as it is written, ^f There shall come out of Si^on the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Ja^cob:

27 ^g For this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, *they* are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, *they* are ^h beloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God are ⁱ without repentance.

30 For as ye in times past have not ^j believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 11.

- ^r Lev. 23. 10.
- ^s Jer. 11. 16.
- ^t Eph. 2. 12.
- ^u Or, for them.
- ^v 1 Cor. 10. 12.
- ^w ch. 12. 16.
- ^x Phil. 2. 12.
- ^y 1 Cor. 15. 2.
- ^z Heb. 3. 6.
- ^a John 15. 2.
- ^b 2 Cor. 3. 16.
- ^c hardness.
- ^d Luke 21. 24.
- ^e Rev. 7. 9.
- ^f Isa. 60. 15.
- ^g Jer. 3. 18.
- ^h Ps. 14. 7.
- ⁱ Isa. 59. 20.
- ^j Jer. 31. 31.
- ^k Heb. 8. 8.
- ^l Deut. 9. 5.
- ^m Num. 23. 19.
- ⁿ Or, obeyed.
- ^o Or, obeyed.
- ^p Or, shut them all up together.
- ^q Isa. 40. 13.
- ^r Job 35. 7.
- ^s John 1. 3.
- ^t 1 Cor. 8. 6.
- ^u Rev. 1. 6.
- ^v 10 him.

CHAP. 12.

- ^a 1 Cor. 6. 13.
- ^b Heb. 10. 20.
- ^c John 7. 7.
- ^d Gal. 1. 4.
- ^e Eph. 2. 2.
- ^f 1 Pet. 1. 14.
- ^g Eph. 1. 13.
- ^h Col. 1. 21, 22.
- ⁱ Eph. 5. 10, 17.
- ^j 1 Thess. 4. 3.
- ^k 1 to sobriety.
- ^l 1 Cor. 12. 7.
- ^m Eph. 4. 7.
- ⁿ Eph. 1. 23.
- ^o 1 Cor. 12. 4-11.
- ^p 1 Pet. 4. 10.
- ^q 1 Cor. 12. 10.
- ^r Gal. 6. 6.
- ^s Acts 15. 32.
- ^t 1 Cor. 14. 3.
- ^u 2 Or, imparteth.
- ^v Or, liberally.
- ^w Acts 20. 28.
- ^x 1 Pet. 5. 2.
- ^y Amos 5. 15.
- ^z 4 Or, in the love of the brethren.
- ^a Rev. 3. 15.

not ^s believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For God hath ^t concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 ^s For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or ^t who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For ^u of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: ^v to ^w whom be glory for ever. Amen.

CHAPTER 12.

Sundry practical duties recommended.

I BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye ^a present your bodies ^b a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service.

2 And ^c be not conformed to this world: but ^d be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may ^e prove what *is* that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of *himself* more highly than he ought to think; but to think ^f soberly, according as God hath dealt ^g to every man the measure of faith.

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So ^h we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

6 ⁱ Having then gifts differing ^j according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of faith;

7 Or ministry, *let us wait* on our ministering: or ^k he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or ^l he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that ^m giveth, *let him do it* ⁿ with simplicity; ^o he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 *Let* love be without dissimulation. ^p Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 *Be* kindly affectioned one to another ^q with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; ^r fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 ^a Rejoicing in hope; ^p patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

13 ^a Distributing to the necessity of saints; ^r given to hospitality.

14 ^a Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 *Be* of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but ^b condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, ^c Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 ^a Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 ^b Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAPTER 13.

Of subjection to magistrates.

LET every soul ^a be subject unto the higher powers. For ^b there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ¹ ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 ^c For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? ^d that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: -

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ^e ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 ^f Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due*; custom to whom custom; ^g fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for ^h he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 12.

- ^a Heb. 3. 6.
- ^p Heb. 10. 36.
- ^q Heb. 6. 10.
- ^r Heb. 13. 2.
- ^s 1 Pet. 3. 9.
- ^t Or, be contented with mean things.
- ^u Deut. 32. 35.
- ^v Prov. 25. 21.
- ^w 1 Pet. 2. 21.

CHAP. 13.

- ^a 1 Cor. 7. 21.
- ^b Titus 3. 1.
- ^c Prov. 8. 15.
- ^d Dan. 2. 21.
- ^e John 19. 11.
- ^f Or, ordered.
- ^g 2 Sam. 23. 3.
- ^h Ps. 94. 20.
- ⁱ 1 Pet. 3. 13.
- ^j Eccl. 8. 2.
- ^k Luke 20. 25.
- ^l Lev. 19. 3.
- ^m 1 Sam. 12. 18.
- ⁿ Prov. 24. 21.
- ^o Eph. 6. 5.
- ^p Matt. 7. 12.
- ^q Lev. 19. 18.
- ^r Matt. 22. 39.
- ^s Luke 10. 27.
- ^t Gal. 5. 14.
- ^u 1 Cor. 15. 34.
- ^v Eph. 6. 12.
- ^w Phil. 4. 8.
- ^x Or, decently.
- ^y Phil. 2. 3.
- ^z Jas. 3. 14.
- ^{aa} 1 Pet. 2. 1, 2.
- ^{ab} Gal. 3. 27.
- ^{ac} Gal. 5. 10.

CHAP. 14.

- ^a Job 4. 3.
- ^b Isa. 35. 3, 4.
- ^c Matt. 12. 20.
- ^d Or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts.
- ^e 1 Cor. 10. 25.
- ^f Col. 2. 16.
- ^g 1 Cor. 4. 4, 5.
- ^h Jas. 4. 12.
- ⁱ Gal. 4. 10.
- ^j Or, fully assured.
- ^k Or, observeth.
- ^l 1 Cor. 10. 31.
- ^m 1 Tim. 4. 3.
- ⁿ 1 Cor. 6. 19.
- ^o Gal. 2. 20.
- ^p 2 Cor. 5. 15.
- ^q Acts 10. 36.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if *there be* any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, ¹ Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high time ² to awake out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and ³ let us put on the armour of light.

13 ⁴ Let us walk ⁵ honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, ⁶ not in strife and envying.

14 But ⁷ put ye on the Lord Jēsus Christ, and ⁸ make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

CHAPTER 14.

How to treat a weak brother.

HIM that ^a is weak in the faith receive ye, but ¹ not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he ^b may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and ^c let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 ^d Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 ^e One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day *alike*. Let every man be ² fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that ³ regardeth the day, regardeth *it* unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it*. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for ⁴ he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For ⁵ none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For ⁶ to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be ⁷ Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at

nought thy brother? for ^j we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, ^k As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then ^l every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that ^m no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in *his* brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jē'sus, ⁿ that *there is* nothing ^o unclean of itself: but ^o to him that esteemeth any thing to be ^o unclean, to him *it is* unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest thou not ^o charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 ^p Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 ^q For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Hō'ly Ghōst.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ ^r is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 ^s Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith ^t one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. ^u All things indeed *are* pure; but *it is* evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 *It is* good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that ^v doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for ^v whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER 15.

The strong ought to bear with the weak.

WE ^o then that are strong ought to bear the ^o infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 ^c Let every one of us please *his* neighbour for *his* good ^d to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, ^e The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For ^f whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through pa-

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 14.

^j Matt. 25. 31.

Jude 14. 15.

^k Isa. 45. 23.

Luke 24. 26.

2 Cor. 5. 15.

1 Pet. 1. 21.

^l Matt. 12. 36.

^m 1 Cor. 8. 9.

ⁿ Titus 1. 15.

^o common.

^o 1 Cor. 8. 7.

^o common.

^o according to charity.

^p ch. 12. 17.

^q 1 Cor. 8. 8.

^r 2 Cor. 8. 21.

^s Ps. 34. 14.

^t 1 Cor. 14. 12.

^u Acts 10. 15.

^v Or, discerneth and putteth a difference between meats; or, staggerers.

^v Titus 1. 15.

CHAP. 15.

^a Gal. 6. 1.

^b ch. 14. 1.

^c Phil. 2. 4. 5.

^d ch. 14. 19.

^e Ps. 69. 9.

^f 2 Tim. 3. 16.

^g Ex. 34. 6.

^h Ps. 86. 15.

ⁱ Or, after the example of.

^j ch. 5. 2.

^k Matt. 15. 24.

John 1. 11.

Acts 3. 25.

26.

^j ch. 3. 3.

2 Cor. 1. 20.

^k John 10. 16.

ch. 9. 23.

^l Ps. 18. 49.

^m Deut. 32. 43.

ⁿ Ps. 117. 1.

^o Isa. 9. 6. 7.

Rev. 5. 5.

^p 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 John 2. 21.

^q 1 Cor. 8. 1.

^r Isa. 49. 1. 5.

Acts 9. 15.

Gal. 1. 15.

^s Gal. 2. 7. 9.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

^t Or, sacrificing.

^u Heb. 5. 1.

^v Acts 14. 27.

1 Cor. 3. 6-9.

^w Mark 16. 20.

ch. 1. 5.

^x Acts 1. 8.

1 Cor. 12. 4. 11.

^x 2 Cor. 10. 13.

tience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

5 ^o Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another ¹ according to Christ Jē'sus:

6 That ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, ^h as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that ⁱ Jē'sus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, ^j to confirm the promises *made* unto the fathers:

9 And ^k that the Gēn'tiles might glorify God for *his* mercy; as it is written, ^l For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gēn'tiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, ^m Rejoice, ye Gēn'tiles, with his people.

11 And again, ⁿ Praise the Lord, all ye Gēn'tiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, E-sā'jas saith, ^o There shall be a root of Jē'se, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gēn'tiles; in him shall the Gēn'tiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Hō'ly Ghōst.

14 And ^p I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, ^q filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, ^r because of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 That ^s I should be the minister of Jē'sus Christ to the Gēn'tiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the ^t offering up of the Gēn'tiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Hō'ly Ghōst.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jē'sus Christ in ^u those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things ^v which Christ hath not wrought by me, ^v to make the Gēn'tiles obedient, by word and deed.

19 ^w Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jē-ru'sā-lēm, I have round about unto Ī-l'yr'ū-cūm, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, ^x lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, ^a To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see : and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also ^a I have been ³ much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and ^a having a great desire these many years to come unto you ;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you : for I trust to see you in my journey, ^b and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled ⁴ with your *company*.

25 But now ^c I go unto Jê-ry'sâ-lêm to minister unto the saints.

26 For ^d it hath pleased them of Măc-g-dô-ni-â and Ā-chă-jă to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jê-ry'sâ-lêm.

27 It hath pleased them verily ; and their debtors they are. For if the Ġên-tiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, ^e their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 Whentherefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them ^f this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

29 ^g And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the ^h fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jê'sus Christ's sake, and ⁱ for the love of the Spirit, ^j that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me ;

31 ^k That I may be delivered from them that ^l do not believe in Jū-dă-ă ; and that my service which I have for Jê-ry'sâ-lêm may be accepted of the saints ;

32 That I may come unto you with joy ^m by the will of God, and may with you be ⁿ refreshed.

33 Now the God of peace *be* with you all. Amen.

CHAPTER 16.

Paul sendeth salutations to many.

I COMMEND unto you Phê'bê our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Ā Ġên-chrê-ă :

2 ^b That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you : for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet ^c Prîs-cîl-lă and Ā-qu'il-ă my helpers in Christ Jê'sus :

4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks : unto whom not

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 15.

y Isa. 52. 15.

z ch. 1. 13.

3 Or, many ways, or, oftentimes.

a Acts 19. 21.

b Acts 15. 3.

4 with you.

c Acts 24. 17.

d 1 Cor. 16. 1.

2 Cor. 8. 1.

e 1 Cor. 9. 11.

Gal. 6. 6.

f Phil. 4. 17.

g ch. 1. 11.

h Eph. 3. 8.

i Phil. 2. 1.

j 2 Cor. 1. 11.

k 2 Thess. 3. 2.

l Or, are disobedient.

m Jaa. 4. 15.

n 2 Cor. 7. 13.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

CHAP. 16.

a Acts 18. 18.

b Matt. 23. 40.

Phil. 1. 2. 20.

c Act. 4. 10.

3 John 5. 6.

e Acts 18. 2.

2 Tim. 4. 19.

d 1 Cor. 16. 19.

Col. 4. 15.

Phile. 2.

e 1 Cor. 16. 15.

f 1 Tim. 5. 10.

g Gal. 1. 22.

1 Or, friends.

2 Or, friends.

h Eph. 1. 4.

i 1 Thess. 5. 25.

1 Pet. 5. 14.

j Acts 15.

Phil. 3. 2.

Col. 2. 8.

1 Tim. 6. 3.

k 1 Cor. 5. 9.

2 Thess. 3. 6.

2 Tim. 3. 5.

Titus 3. 10.

2 John 10.

l Isa. 56. 10-12.

Hos. 4. 8-11.

Phil. 3. 19.

1 Tim. 6. 5.

m Col. 2. 4.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

n Matt. 10. 16.

3 Or, harmless.

4 Or, tread.

o Acts 16. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 2.

p Acts 13. 1.

q Acts 17. 5.

r Acts 20. 4.

s 1 Cor. 1. 14.

t Acts 19. 22.

2 Tim. 4. 23.

only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Ġên-tiles.

5 Likewise greet ^a the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved Ē-pău-ē-tus, who is ^c the first-fruits of Ā-chă-jă unto Christ.

6 Greet Mă-r-ŷ, who ^d bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute Ān-drô-ni-cus and Jū-n-ă, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also ^e were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Ām-p-lî-as my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Ūr-bane, our helper in Christ, and Stă-ch-ŷs my beloved.

10 Salute Ā-pê-l-lê-s approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Ār-is-tô-bu-lus' ¹ household.

11 Salute Hê-rô-di-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the ² household of Năr-ċis-sus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tr-ŷ-phê-nă and Tr-ŷ-phô-să, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Pêr-sis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rŷ-fus ^h chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute Ā-s-ŷn-er-i-tus, Phlê-gon, Hêr-mas, Păt-ro-băs, Hêr-mês, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Phî-lô-l-o-gus, and Jū-l-ă, Nê-re-us, and his sister, and Ō-l-ŷm-pas, and all the saints which are with them.

16 ⁱ Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them ^j which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned ; and ^k avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jê'sus Christ, but ^l their own belly ; and ^m by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all *men*. I am glad therefore on your behalf : but yet I would have you ⁿ wise unto that which is good, and ^o simple concerning evil.

20 And the God of peace shall ^p bruise Să-tan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jê'sus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

21 ^q Ti-mô-the-ŷs my workfellow, and ^r Lu-ċius, and ^s Jă-son, and ^t Sô-sip-ă-têr, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Têr-ti-us, who wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 Gă-ŷus ^u mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. ^v Ē-răs-

tus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quār'tus a brother.

24 ^u The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

25 Now to him that is of power to establish you ^v according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jē'sus Christ, ^w according to the revelation of the mystery, ^x which was kept secret since the world began,

26 But ^y now is made manifest, and

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 16.

^u 1 Thess. 5. 28.^v ch. 2. 16.^w Eph. 3. 3, 5.^x Col. 1. 27.¹ Pet. 1. 20.² 1 Cor. 2. 7.^y 2 Tim. 1. 10.

by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:

27 To God only wise, *be* glory through Jē'sus Christ for ever. Amen.

Written to the Rō'mang from Cō-rīn'thus, and sent by Phē'bē servant of the church at Cōn'chrē-ā.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Exhortation to unity, 11 dissensions reproved.

PAUL, called to *be* an apostle of Jē'sus Christ through the will of God, and ^a Sōs'the-nēs our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Cōr'inth, to them that ^b are sanctified in Christ Jē'sus, ^c called to *be* saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jē'sus Christ ^d our Lord, ^e both theirs and ours:

3 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jē'sus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, ^f in all utterance, and *in* all knowledge;

6 Even as ^g the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the ^h coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

8 ⁱ Who shall also confirm you unto the end, ^j that ye may *be* blameless in the day of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

9 ^k God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto ^l the fellowship of his Son Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no ^m divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house of* Chlō'ē, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, ⁿ that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of ^o Ā-pō'lōs; and I of ^p Cē'phas; and I of Christ.

13 ^q Is Christ divided? was Paul

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 1.

^a Acts 18. 17.^b John 17. 19.^c ch. 6. 9-11.^d Heb. 2. 11.^e Rom. 1. 7.^f 1 Thess. 4. 7.^g 2 Tim. 1. 9.^h ch. 8. 6.ⁱ Rom. 3. 22.^j 2 Cor. 8. 7.^k Acts 18. 5.^l ch. 2. 1, 2.^m 1 revelation.ⁿ 2 Thess. 3. 3.^o 1 Thess. 5. 23.^p Num. 23. 19.^q Deut. 7. 9.^r Ps. 100. 5.^s Isa. 49. 7.^t Matt. 24. 35.^u Heb. 10. 23.^v John 15. 4.^w 2 schisms.^x ch. 3. 4.^y Acts 18. 24.^z John 1. 42.^{aa} 2 Cor. 11. 4.^{ab} Acts 18. 8.^{ac} Rom. 16. 23.^{ad} ch. 16. 15.^{ae} Acts 26. 17.^{af} Or, speech.^{ag} 2 Cor. 2. 15.^{ah} Acts 17. 18.^{ai} Rom. 1. 16.^{aj} Isa. 29. 14.^{ak} Isa. 33. 18.^{al} 2 Sam. 15. 31.^{am} Isa. 44. 25.^{an} Rom. 1. 22.^{ao} Luke 10. 21.^{ap} Luke 11. 16.^{aq} Isa. 8. 14.^{ar} Matt. 11. 6.^{as} Rom. 1. 4.^{at} Col. 2. 3.^{au} 2 Cor. 4. 7.^{av} John 7. 48.^{aw} Ps. 8. 2.^{ax} Matt. 11. 25.

crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, but ^y Cris'pus ^z and Gā'jus;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of ^a Stēph'a-nās: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 ^b For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of ^c words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is to ^d them that perish ^e foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the ^f power of God.

19 For it is written, ^g I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 ^h Where *is* the wise? where *is* the scribe? where *is* the disputer of this world? hath ⁱ not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 ^j For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the ^k Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach Christ crucified, ^l unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ ^m the power of God, and ⁿ the wisdom of God.

25 ^o Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that ^p not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, *are* called:

27 But ^q God hath chosen the fool-

ish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea*, and ^a things which are not, ⁱ to bring to nought things that are:

29 That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jēsus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

31 That, according as it is written, *He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.*

CHAPTER 2.

1 *How Paul preached the gospel: of which is God's wise counsel for men's salvation.*

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, ^a came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, ^b save Jēsus Christ, and him crucified.

3 And ^c I was with you ^d in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching ^e was not with ¹ enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not ² stand in the wisdom of men, but ^f in the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them ^g that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even the hidden wisdom*, ^h which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 ⁱ Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, *Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.*

10 But ^k God hath revealed *them* unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, *yea*, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, ^l save the spirit of man which is in him? ^m even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 1.

^a Rom. 4. 17.

ⁱ ch. 2. 6.

^j Jer. 9. 23.

CHAP. 2.

^a ch. 1. 17.

^b Gal. 6. 14.

Phil. 3. 8.

^c Acts 18. 1.

^d 2 Cor. 10. 1.

Gal. 4. 13.

^e 2 Pet. 1. 16.

1 Or, persuasive.

2 be.

^f 2 Cor. 4. 7.

1 Pet. 1. 5.

^g Eph. 4. 13.

^h Rom. 16. 25.

2 Tim. 1. 9.

ⁱ Acts 13. 27.

^j Isa. 64. 4.

^k Matt. 16. 17.

Luke 2. 20.

Eph. 3. 3, 5.

1 Pet. 1. 12.

Rev. 1. 1.

^l Jer. 17. 9.

^m Rom. 11. 33.

ⁿ Rom. 8. 15.

^o 2 Pet. 1. 16.

^p Matt. 16. 23.

^q Rom. 8. 5.

Jude 19.

^r Prov. 28. 5.

Gal. 6. 1.

Col. 1. 9.

3 Or, discerneth.

4 Or, discerned.

^s Job 15. 8.

Isa. 40. 13.

Rom. 11. 34.

5 shall.

^t Ps. 25. 14.

John 15. 15.

CHAP. 3.

^a Heb. 5. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 Or, factions.

2 according to man.

^b Rom. 12. 3.

^c Acts 18. 4.

^d Acts 19. 1.

^e Isa. 55. 10.

^f Ps. 62. 12.

Rom. 2. 6.

Rev. 2. 23.

^g Acts 15. 4.

3 Or, tillage.

^h Zech. 6. 12,

13.

Matt. 16. 18.

ch. 6. 19.

Eph. 2. 20.

Col. 2. 7.

ⁱ Rom. 15. 20.

^j 1 Pet. 4. 11.

^k Isa. 28. 16.

Matt. 16. 18.

spirit of the world, but ⁿ the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 ^o Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Hōlŷ Ghōst teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 ^p But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: ^q neither can he know *them*, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 ^r But he that is spiritual ³ judgeth all things, yet he himself is ⁴ judged of no man.

16 ^s For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he ⁵ may instruct him? ^t But we have the mind of Christ.

CHAPTER 3.

How Paul dealt with weak believers.

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, *even* as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with ^a milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to *bear it*, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for where-as *there is* among you envying, and strife, and ¹ divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk ² as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Ä-pōl-lōs; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Ä-pōl-lōs, but ministers by whom ye believed, ^b even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 ^c I have planted, ^d Ä-pōl-lōs watered; but God ^e gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: ^f and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For ^g we are labourers together with God: ye are God's ³ husbandry, *ye are* ^h God's building.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid ⁱ the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But ^j let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than ^k that is laid, which is Jēsus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this

foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble:

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day ¹shall declare it, because it ⁴shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; ^myet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man ⁵defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the ⁿtemple of God is holy, which *temple* ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, ^oHe taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, ^pThe Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For ^qall things are yours;

22 Whether Paul, or *Ä-pöl'lös*, or *Qëphas*, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And ^rye are Christ's; ^sand Christ *is* God's.

CHAPTER 4.

How to account of Christ's ministers.

LET a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, ^aand stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's ¹judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 ^bTherefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and ^cthen shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to *Ä-pöl'lös* for your sakes; ^dthat ye might learn in us not to think of *men* above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 3.

¹ 1 Pet. 1. 7.

⁴ is revealed.

^m Jude 23.

⁵ Or, destroy.

ⁿ Heb. 3. 1.

^o Job 5. 13.

^p Ps. 94. 11.

^q 2 Cor. 4. 5.

^r John 17. 9.

^s ch. 8. 6.

^{ch.} 11. 3.

^{Heb.} 1. 3.

CHAP. 4.

^a Matt. 13. 11.

^{Luke} 12. 42.

^{Rom.} 16. 25.

^{Eph.} 1. 9.

^{Col.} 1. 26, 27.

^{1 Tim.} 3. 9.

^{16.}

^{1 day.}

^b Matt. 7. 1.

^{Rev.} 20. 12.

^c Rom. 2. 29.

^d Rom. 12. 3.

² distinguish-

^{eth} thee.

^e John 3. 27.

¹ Pet. 4. 10.

^f Rev. 3. 17.

³ Or, us the last apostles,

^{as.}

^g Ps. 44. 22.

² Cor. 4. 11.

^h Eph. 6. 12.

^{Heb.} 10. 33.

⁴ theatre.

ⁱ Matt. 5. 11.

^{Luke} 6. 22.

^{Acts} 26. 24.

^j 2 Cor. 13. 9.

^k Acts 23. 2.

^l Acts 18. 3.

^{1 Tim.} 4. 10.

^m Matt. 5. 44.

¹ Pet. 2. 23.

ⁿ Rom. 15. 20.

^{Jas.} 1. 18.

^o ch. 11. 1.

^p Acts 19. 22.

^{1 Tim.} 1. 2.

^q Acts 19. 21.

^r 1 Thess. 1. 5.

CHAP. 5.

^a Eph. 5. 3.

^b Deut. 27. 20.

^c 2 Cor. 7. 12.

7 For who ²maketh thee to differ from another? and ^ewhat hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive *it*, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received *it*?

8 Now ye are full, ^fnow ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us; and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us ³the apostles last, ^gas it were appointed to death: for ^hwe are made a ⁴spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We *are* ⁱfools for Christ's sake, but ye *are* wise in Christ; ^jwe *are* weak, but ye *are* strong; ye *are* honourable, but we *are* despised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and ^kare buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 ^lAnd labour, working with our own hands: ^mbeing reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, *and are* the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn *you*.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet *have ye* not many fathers: for ⁿin Christ *Jë'sus* I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, ^obe ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you *Ti-mö'the-üs*, ^pwho is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 ^qBut I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For ^rthe kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and *in* the spirit of meekness?

CHAPTER 5.

¹ Of the incestuous person. ⁶ Of necessity the old leaven must be purged out.

IT is reported commonly *that there is* fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as ^anamed among the *Gën'tiles*, ^bthat one should have his ^cfather's wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have

not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 ^a For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have ¹ judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jēsus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, ^e with the power of our Lord Jēsus Christ,

5 ^f To deliver such an one unto Sātān for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jēsus.

6 Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that ^a a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even ^h Christ our ¹ passover ² is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore ^j let us keep ³ the feast, ^k not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle ^l not to company with fornicators:

10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go ^m out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, ⁿ if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one ^o no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge ^p them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without God ^q judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Of bringing controversies before heathen judges.*
9 *The unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God.* 15 *Our bodies are the members of Christ, 19 and temples of the Holy Ghost.*

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that ^a the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall ^b judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 5.

d Col. 2. 5.

1 Or, determined.

e Matt. 18. 18.

John 20. 23.

2 Cor. 2. 10.

f Ps. 109. 6.

Acts 26. 18.

1 Tim. 1. 20.

g Gal. 5. 9.

h Isa. 53. 7.

1 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 5. 6.

i Ex. 12. 5, 6.

John 19. 14.

Rev. 5. 6-9.

2 Or, is slain.

j Ex. 12. 15.

3 Or, holy day.

k Deut. 16. 3.

l 2 Cor. 6. 14.

m John 17. 15.

n Matt. 18. 17.

Rom. 16. 17.

2 John 10.

o Gal. 2. 12.

p Mark 4. 11.

1 Tim. 3. 7.

q Eccl. 12. 14.

CHAP. 6.

a Ps. 49. 14.

Dan. 7. 22.

Luke 22. 30.

Rev. 2. 26.

b 2 Pet. 2. 4.

Jude 6.

c Prov. 20. 22.

Matt. 5. 39.

Rom. 12. 17.

d 1 Thess. 4. 6.

e Isa. 3. 11.

f John 13. 10.

Acts 22. 16.

Eph. 5. 26.

Heb. 10. 22.

1 Pet. 3. 21.

g ch. 10. 23.

1 Or, profitable.

h 1 Thess. 4. 3.

i Eph. 5. 23.

j Acts 2. 24.

Rom. 6. 5.

2 Cor. 4. 14.

k Eph. 1. 19.

l Gen. 2. 24.

Matt. 19. 5.

m John 17. 21.

Eph. 4. 4.

n Rom. 1. 24.

1 Thess. 4. 4.

o 2 Cor. 6. 16.

p Rom. 14. 7.

them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. ^e Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves* to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, ^a and that *your* brethren.

9 Know ye not that ^e the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were some of you: ^f but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jēsus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 ^g All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not ¹ expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body *is* not for fornication, but ^h for the Lord; ⁱ and the Lord for the body.

14 And ^j God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us ^k by his own power.

15 Know ye not that *your* bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make *them* the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for ^l two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 ^m But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth ⁿ against his own body.

19 What? ^o know ye not that *your* body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which ye have of God, ^p and ye are not *your* own?

20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The use of marriage: 10 Christ hath forbidden to dissolve the bond thereof.

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

7 For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband; else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy hus-

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 6.

g Gal. 3. 13.
h Heb. 9. 12.
i 1 Pet. 1. 18.
j Rev. 3. 9.
k Matt. 5. 16.

CHAP. 7.

a Prov. 5. 19.
b Ex. 21. 10.
c 1 Pet. 3. 7.
d 2 Cor. 11. 3.
e 2 Cor. 8. 8.
f Acts 26. 29.
g ch. 9. 5.
h Matt. 19. 12.
i ch. 12. 11.
j verse 26.
k 1 Tim. 5. 14.
l Jer. 3. 20.
m Mal. 2. 14, 16.
n Matt. 5. 32.
o Matt. 19. 6.
p Mark 10. 11, 12.
q Luke 16. 18.
r Mal. 2. 15.
s 1 in peace.
t Jas. 5. 19, 20.
u 1 Pet. 3. 1.
v 2 what.
w 2 Cor. 11. 28.
x Acts 15. 1, 5.
y 19, 24, 28.
z Gal. 5. 2.
a Gal. 6. 15.
b Col. 3. 11.
c 1 Sam. 15. 22.
d Jer. 7. 22, 23.
e Matt. 5. 19.
f John 15. 14.
g 1 John 2. 3.
h Rev. 22. 14.
i Eph. 4. 1.
j 2 Thess. 3. 11.
k Gal. 3. 28.
l Isa. 58. 6.
m made free.
n Gal. 5. 13.
o Eph. 6. 6.
p 1 Pet. 2. 16.
q Lev. 25. 42.
r 1 Pet. 1. 18.
s 2 Cor. 8. 8, 10.
t 1 Tim. 1. 10.
u ch. 4. 2.
v Or, necessity.
w Eph. 24. 13.
x Rom. 13. 12.
y Phil. 4. 5.
z Heb. 10. 25.
a 1 Pet. 4. 7.
b ch. 9. 18.
c Ps. 39. 6.
d Jas. 4. 14.
e 1 Tim. 5. 5.
f 5 of the Lord.
g Luke 10. 40.

band? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised.

19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's free-man: likewise also he that is called, being free, is Christ's servant.

23 Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the

Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 ^a So then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

39 ^a The wife is bound by the law as long as *her* husband liveth; but if *her* husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8.

Charity preferable to knowledge.

NOW ^a as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have ^b knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And ^c if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, ^d the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that ^e an idol is nothing in the world, ^f and that *there is* none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are ^g called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many.)

6 But ^h to us *there is* but one God, the Father, ⁱ of whom are all things, and we ^j in him; and ^k one Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^l by whom are all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

8 But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, ² are we

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 7.

^d Heb. 13. 4.

^e Rom. 7. 2.

CHAP. 8.

^a Acts 15. 20.

^b Rom. 14. 14.

^c Gal. 6. 3.

¹ Tim. 6. 4.

^d Ex. 33. 12.

^{Nah.} 1. 7.

^{Matt.} 7. 23.

^{Gal.} 4. 9.

^e Isa. 41. 24.

^f Deut. 3. 24.

^{Deut.} 4. 39.

^{Isa.} 37. 16.

^{Mark} 12. 29.

^g John 10. 34.

^h Mal. 2. 10.

^{Eph.} 4. 6.

ⁱ Acts 17. 28.

^{Rom.} 11. 36.

¹ Or, for him.

^j Matt. 11. 27.

^{John} 5. 29.

^{Acts} 2. 36.

^{Eph.} 1. 20-23.

^{Phil.} 2. 11.

^k John 1. 3.

^{Heb.} 1. 2.

² Or, have we the more.

³ Or, have we the less.

⁴ Or, power.

⁵ edified.

^l Matt. 25. 40.

^{Acts} 9. 4.

CHAP. 9.

^a 1 Tim. 2. 7.

^b Acts 9. 3.

^c 2 Cor. 3. 2.

^d 2 Thess. 3. 9.

¹ Or, woman.

^e Matt. 13. 55.

^{Mark} 6. 3.

^{Luke} 6. 15.

^{Gal.} 1. 19.

^f Matt. 8. 14.

^g Acts 18. 3.

^h 2 Cor. 10. 4.

ⁱ Deut. 20. 6.

^{Prov.} 27. 13.

^j John 21. 15.

¹ Pet. 5. 2.

^k Deut. 25. 4.

^l 2 Tim. 2. 6.

^m Matt. 10. 10.

^{Rom.} 15. 27.

ⁿ 2 Cor. 11. 7.

the better; neither, if we eat not, ³ are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means this ⁴ liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be ⁵ emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But ⁶ when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Paul asserteth his apostolical character. ²⁴ Life compared to a race.

^a AM I not an apostle? am I not free? have ^b I not seen Jē'sus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for ^c the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 ^d Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a ¹ wife, as well as other apostles, and ^e as ^f the brethren of the Lord, and ^g Cēphas?

6 Or I only and Bār-na-bās, ^h have not we power to forbear working?

7 Who ⁱ goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who ^j planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who ^k feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Mō'ses, ^k Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that ^l he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 ^m If we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of *this* power over you, are not we rather?

ⁿ Nevertheless we have not used

this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 ^a Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things ² live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so ² hath the Lord ordained ^a that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for *it were* better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, ^a a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? *Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men, yet have ^a I made myself servant unto all, ^a that I might gain the more.

20 And ^a unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

21 ^a To them that are without law, as without law, (^a being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law;

22 ^a To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 But all I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? ^a So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that ^a striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a corruptible crown; but we ^a an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, ^b not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air;

27 But I keep under my body, and bring *it* into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 9.

- ^a Lev. 6. 16.
- ² Or, feed.
- ^p Luke 10. 7.
- ^q Gal. 6. 6.
- ¹ Tim. 5. 17.
- ^r Gal. 2. 7.
- Phil. 1. 17.
- ^s Gal. 5. 13.
- ^t Matt. 18. 15.
- ¹ Pet. 3. 1.
- ^u Acts 16. 3.
- ^v Rom. 2. 12.
- Gal. 3. 2.
- ^w Matt. 5. 17-20.
- Rom. 7. 22, 25.
- ch. 7. 22.
- Gal. 5. 13, 14, 22, 23.
- ^z Rom. 15. 1.
- ^y Matt. 10. 22.
- Matt. 24. 13.
- Gal. 2. 2.
- Heb. 6. 15.
- ^z 1 Tim. 6. 12.
- ^a Jas. 1. 12.
- Rev. 2. 10.
- ^b 2 Cor. 5. 1.
- ^c Jer. 6. 30.

CHAP. 10.

- ^a Ex. 13. 21.
- Isa. 63. 11.
- ^b Ex. 14. 22.
- ^c Ex. 16. 15.
- Deut. 8. 3.
- ^d Ex. 17. 6.
- Num. 20. 11.
- Ps. 78. 15.
- John 4. 10.
- Rev. 22. 17.
- ¹ Or, went with them.
- ² our figures.
- ^e Ex. 32. 6.
- ^f Num. 25. 1.
- ^g Ex. 17. 2, 7.
- Num. 21. 5.
- Deut. 6. 16.
- Ps. 78. 18, 56.
- ³ Or, types.
- ^h Rom. 15. 4.
- ⁱ Heb. 10. 25.
- ⁴ Or, moderate.
- ^j Ex. 13. 17.
- Ps. 125. 3.
- Luke 22. 32.
- 2 Pet. 2. 9.
- ^k Gen. 19. 20, 21.
- Ps. 124. 7.
- Jer. 29. 11.
- Acts 27. 44.
- ^l Matt. 26. 26.
- ^m Acts 2. 42.
- ⁿ Rom. 12. 5.
- ^o Rom. 4. 12.

to others, I myself should be ^a a cast-away.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The Jews had sacraments typical of ours. 6 Christians must not lust after evil things.*

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under ^a the cloud, and all passed through ^b the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Mōses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat the same ^a spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same ^a spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that ¹ followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were ² our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as *were* some of them; as it is written, ^a The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and ^j fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as ^a some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ³ ensamples: and ^a they are written for our admonition, ^a upon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is ^a common to man: ^a but God *is* faithful, ^j who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also ^k make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear *it*.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 ¹ The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? ^m The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For ^a we *being* many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold ^a Iſ'ra-el after the flesh:

^p are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But *I say*, that the things which the *Gén'tiles* ^a sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 ^r Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and ^s the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? ^t are we stronger than he?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 ^u Let no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth*.

25 ^v Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that eat*, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a *feast*, and ye be disposed to go; ^w whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not ^x for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for ^y the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for ^z why is my liberty judged of another *man's* conscience?

30 For if I by ⁵ grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

31 ^a Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the ⁶ *Gén'tiles*, nor to the church of God:

33 Even as I please all *men* in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Of covering the head in prayer.* 23 *Of the Lord's supper.*

BE ^a ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and ^b keep the ¹ ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that ^c the head of every man is Christ; and ^d the head of the woman is the

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 10.

^p Lev. 3. 3.
^q Deut. 32. 17.
^r 2 Cor. 6. 15.
^s Deut. 32. 38.
^t Job 9. 4.
^u Ezek. 22. 14.
^v Rom. 15. 1.
^w 1 Tim. 4. 4.
^x Luke 10. 7.
^y ch. 8. 10.
^z Deut. 10. 14.
⁵ Rom. 14. 16.
⁶ Or, thanksgiving.
^a Zech. 7. 6.
^b Matt. 5. 16.
^c John 15. 8.
^d Phil. 1. 11.
^e Greeks.

CHAP. 11.

^a Eph. 5. 1, 2.
^b Phil. 2. 4, 5.
^c 2 Thess. 3. 9.
^d ch. 7. 17.
^e 1 Or, traditions.
^f Rom. 14. 9.
^g Eph. 5. 23.
^h Gen. 3. 16.
ⁱ John 4. 34.
^j Gal. 4. 4.
^k Phil. 2. 7.
^l Acts 21. 9.
^m Dent. 21. 12.
ⁿ Num. 5. 18.
^o 1 Gen. 1. 26.
^p Gen. 2. 21.
^q Prov. 18. 22.
^r Gen. 24. 65.
^s That is, a covering, in sign that she is under the power of her husband.
^t Eccl. 5. 6.
^u Gal. 3. 28.
^v Prov. 16. 4.
^w Rom. 11. 36.
^x ch. 8. 6.
^y 3 Or, veil.
^z 1 Tim. 6. 4.
⁵ p ch. 1. 10.
⁶ 4 Or, schisms.
^a Luke 17. 1.
^b 5 Or, sects.
^c Luke 2. 35.
^d 6 Or, ye cannot eat.
^e Jude 12.
^f Lev. 19. 30.
^g Ps. 89. 7.
^h 7 Or, them that are poor.

man; and ^e the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth *his* head.

5 But ^f every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were ^g shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be ^h a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as ⁱ he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For ^j the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman ^k to have ² power on *her* head ¹ because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless ^m neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman; ⁿ but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given her for a ³ covering.

16 But ^o if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare *unto you*, I praise *you* not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, ^p I hear that there be ⁴ divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For ^q there must be also ⁵ heresies among you, ^r that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, ⁶ *this* is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and one is hungry, and ^s another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or ^t despise ye the church of God, and shame ⁷ them that have not? What shall

I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 For ^a I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jē'sus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do ^s in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also *he* took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is ^v the new testament in my blood: this do ^{ye}, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ^y ye do shew the Lord's death ^w till he come.

27 ^z Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But ^v let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh ¹⁰ damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For ^z if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged ^a we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto ¹¹ condemnation. And the rest ^b will I set in order when ^c I come.

CHAPTER 12.

Spiritual gifts are diverse.

NOW ^a concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know ^b that ye were Ġēn'tiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, ^c that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jē'sus ¹ accursed: and ^d that no man can say that Jē'sus is the Lord, but by the Hō'ly Ghost.

4 Now ^e there are diversities of gifts, but ^f the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of ² administrations, but the same Lord.

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 11.

^u Gal. 1. 1.

⁸ Or, for a remembrance.

^v Heb. 9. 15.

⁹ Or, shew ye.

^w Acts 1. 11.

ch. 4. 5.

Heb. 9. 28.

^z Num. 9. 10.

Matt. 22. 11.

^y 2 Cor. 13. 5.

Gal. 6. 4.

¹⁰ Or, judgment.

^z 1 John 1. 9.

a Heb. 12. 5.

¹¹ Or, judgment.

^b Titus 1. 5.

c ch. 4. 19.

CHAP. 12.

a ch. 14. 1.

^b Eph. 2. 11.

^c Mark 9. 39.

¹ Or, anathema.

^d Matt. 16. 17.

^e Heb. 2. 4.

^f Eph. 4. 4.

² Or, ministries.

^g Eph. 1. 23.

^h Rom. 12. 6.

ⁱ Gen. 41. 38.

39.

Matt. 13. 11.

Acts 6. 3.

ch. 2. 6.

Eph. 1. 17, 18.

^j 2 Cor. 8. 7.

^k Matt. 17. 19.

^l Mark 16. 18.

^m Gal. 3. 5.

ⁿ Rom. 12. 6.

^o 1 John 4. 1.

^p Acts 2. 4.

^q Rom. 12. 6-8.

ch. 7. 7.

Eph. 4. 7.

^r John 3. 8.

Heb. 2. 4.

^s Gal. 3. 16.

^t Isa. 44. 3-5.

Ezek. 36. 25-27.

Matt. 3. 11.

John 1. 34.

Rom. 6. 5.

^u Gal. 3. 28.

Eph. 2. 13.

14, 16.

Col. 3. 11.

³ Greeks.

^v John 6. 63.

⁴ Or, put on.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God ^a which worketh all in all.

7 ^b But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit ^c the word of wisdom; to another ^d the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 ^e To another faith by the same Spirit; to another ^f the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 ^g To another the working of miracles; to another ^h prophecy; ⁱ to another discerning of spirits; to another ^j divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, ^k dividing to every man severally ^l as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: ^m so also is Christ.

13 For ⁿ by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, ^o whether we be Jews or ^p Ġēn'tiles, whether we be bond or free; and ^q have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we ⁴ bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more

abundant honour to that *part* which lacked:

25 That there should be no ⁵ schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ^w ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And ² God hath set some in the church, first ^v apostles, secondarily ² prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, ^a helps, ^b governments, ^c diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all ⁷ workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But ^c covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAPTER 13.

1 All gifts, however excellent, are nothing without charity: *4* the praises thereof.

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not ^a charity, I am become *as* sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift ^b of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, ^c so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And ^a though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 ^c Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity ¹ vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

5 ⁵ Doth not behave itself unseemly, ² seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 ^b Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but ² rejoiceth ² in the truth;

7 ³ Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall fail; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 ^a For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But ¹ when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 12.

5 Or, division.

^w Rom. 12. 5.

Eph. 1. 23.

Eph. 4. 12.

² Eph. 4. 11.

^y Eph. 2. 20.

² Acts 13. 1.

Rom. 12. 6.

^a Num. 11. 17.

^b Rom. 12. 8.

Heb. 13. 17.

6 Or, kinds.

7 Or, powers.

^c ch. 14. 1.

CHAP. 13.

^a Matt. 25. 45.

Rom. 14.

^b Matt. 7. 22.

^c Luke 17. 6.

^d Matt. 6. 1, 2.

^e 1 Pet. 4. 8.

1 Or, is not rash.

^f Phil. 4. 8.

^g Rom. 14. 12.

15.

Phil. 2. 4.

^h Ps. 10. 3.

Rom. 1. 32.

ⁱ 2 John 4.

2 Or, with the truth.

^j Gal. 6. 2.

^k ch. 8. 2.

1 Tim. 6. 4.

^l Isa. 54. 13.

John 6. 45.

3 Or, reasoned.

^m 2 Cor. 3. 18.

Phil. 3. 12.

4 in a riddle.

ⁿ Matt. 18. 10.

^o Matt. 22. 38,

39.

CHAP. 14.

^a Lev. 19. 18.

Matt. 22. 39.

Mark 12. 31.

Rom. 13. 8-

10.

Gal. 5. 14.

Eph. 5. 2.

^b ch. 12. 30, 31.

^c Num. 11. 25.

Rom. 12. 6.

^d Acts 2. 4.

Acts 10. 46.

1 heareth.

^e Matt. 13. 11.

Matt. 10. 17.

Mark 4. 11.

Col. 1. 26.

^f Rom. 15. 4.

^g Job 21. 11,

12.

2 Or, tunes.

3 significant.

^h ch. 9. 26.

4 of spirits.

a child, I understood as a child, I ³ thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For ^m now we see through a glass, ⁴ darkly; but then ⁿ face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; ^o but the greatest of these *is* charity.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Prophecy commended, 2 and preferred before speaking with tongues.

FOLLOW after ^a charity, ^b and desire spiritual gifts, ^c but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that ^d speaketh in an *unknown* tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man ¹ understandeth *him*; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh ^e mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth ^f speaketh unto men *to* edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether ² pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the ² sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words ³ easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall ^h speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous ⁴ of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh

in an unknown tongue pray that ^h he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: ^j I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing ^k with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen ^l at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, ^m be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice ⁿ be ye children, but in understanding be ^o men.

21 ^o In the law it is ^p written, With *men of other tongues and other lips* will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are unlearned, or unbelievers*, ^q will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on *his face* he will worship God, and report ^r that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, ^s hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. ^t Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, let it be by two, or at the most *by three*, and *that by course*; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church;

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 14.

^t ch. 12. 10.^j Eph. 5. 19.^k Ps. 47. 7.^l ch. 11. 24.^m Ps. 119. 99.ⁿ Matt. 11. 25.^o Rom. 16. 19.^p Heb. 5. 12.^q Matt. 18. 3.^r 1 Pet. 2. 2.^s perfect, or, of a ripe age.^t John 10. 24.^u Isa. 28. 11.^v Hosea 9. 7.^w Acts 2. 13.^x Isa. 45. 14.^y Zech. 8. 23.^z ch. 12. 8, 9.^a Rom. 14. 19.^b Eph. 4. 12.^c 1 Thess. 5. 19.^d Deut. 33. 10.^e Eccl. 12. 9.^f Rom. 12. 7.^g 1 John 4. 1.^h tumult, or, unquietness.ⁱ z ch. 11. 16.^j 1 Tim. 2. 11.^k z ch. 11. 3.^l Eph. 5. 22.^m 1 Pet. 3. 1.ⁿ a Gen. 3. 16.^o b Isa. 2. 3.^p c Luke 10. 16.^q d ch. 12. 31.

CHAP. 15.

^a Rom. 5. 2.^b Rom. 1. 16.^c 1 Or, hold fast.^d 2 by what speech.^e c Gal. 3. 4.^f d Ps. 22. 15.^g Isa. 53. 5.^h Dan. 9. 26.ⁱ 1 Pet. 2. 24.^j e Ps. 2. 7.^k Isa. 53. 10.^l Hosea 6. 2.^m f Luke 24. 34.ⁿ g John 20. 19.^o h Acts 1. 3.

and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, ^u let the first hold his peace.

31 ^v For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And ^w the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not *the author* of ^x confusion, but of peace, ^y as in all churches of the saints.

34 ^z Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but ^a *they are commanded* to be under obedience, as also saith the ^b law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God ^c out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 ^d If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, ^e covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

CHAPTER 15.

By Christ's resurrection the apostle inferreth the necessity of our resurrection.

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and ^a wherein ye stand;

2 ^b By which also ye are saved, if ye ^c keep in memory ^d what I preached unto you, unless ^e ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins ^f according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day ^g according to the scriptures:

5 ^h And that he was seen of Cēphas, then ⁱ of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of Jāmes; then ^j of all the apostles.

8 ⁱ And last of all he was seen of me also, as of ³ one born out of due time.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because ^j I persecuted the church of God.

10 But ^k by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which *was bestowed* upon me was not in vain; but ^l I laboured more abundantly than they all: ^m yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, ⁿ then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then *is* our preaching vain, and your faith *is* also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith *is* vain; ^o ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 If ^p in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now ^q is Christ risen from the dead, and become ^r the firstfruits of them that slept.

21 For ^s since by man *came* death, by ^t man *came* also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in *Ad'am* all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But ^u every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up ^v the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, ^w till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 ^x The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed *is* death.

27 For he ^y hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under *him*, *it is* manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 ^z And when all things shall be

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 15.

ⁱ Acts 9. 4.³ Or, an abortive.^j Acts 8. 3.^k Eph. 4. 7.^l 2 Cor. 11. 23.^m Gal. 2. 8.ⁿ 1 Thess. 4. 14.^o Rom. 4. 25.^p 2 Tim. 3. 12.^q 1 Pet. 1. 3.^r Acts 26. 23.^s Rom. 5. 12.^t John 11. 25.^u 1 Thess. 4. 15.^v Dan. 7. 14.^w Eph. 5. 27.^x Ps. 110. 1.^y Matt. 22. 44.^z Mark 12. 35.³ Luke 20. 42.⁴ Eph. 1. 22.⁵ Heb. 1. 13.⁶ Heb. 2. 14.⁷ Matt. 28. 18.⁸ 1 Pet. 3. 22.⁹ Matt. 13. 41.¹⁰ Eph. 1. 10.¹¹ John 14. 28.¹² ch. 3. 23.¹³ ch. 11. 3.¹⁴ 2 Cor. 11. 26.¹⁵ Some read, our.¹⁶ Acts 27. 23.¹⁷ Rom. 8. 36.¹⁸ Or, to speak after the manner of men.¹⁹ 2 Cor. 1. 8.²⁰ Isa. 22. 13.²¹ Luke 12. 19.²² Eph. 5. 14.²³ 1 Thess. 4. 5.²⁴ Ezek. 37. 3.²⁵ John 12. 24.²⁶ Ps. 104. 14.²⁷ Dan. 12. 3.²⁸ Matt. 13. 43.²⁹ Phil. 3. 21.³⁰ Gen. 2. 7.³¹ Rom. 5. 14.³² John 5. 21.

subdued unto him, then ^a shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And ^b why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by ^c your rejoicing which I have in Christ *Jē'sus* our Lord, ^d I die daily.

32 If ^e after the manner of men ^f I have fought with beasts at *Ēph'ē-sūs*, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? ^g let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 ^h Awake to righteousness, and sin not; ⁱ for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak *this* to your shame.

35 But some *man* will say, ^k How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 *Thou* fool, ^l that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain*:

38 But ^m God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but *there is* one *kind* of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 *There are* also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial is another.

41 *There is* one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory.

42 ⁿ So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

43 ^o It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man *Ad'am* ^p was made a living soul; ^q the last *Ad'am* *was made* ^r a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is na-

tural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 ^p The first man *is* of the earth, ^q earthly: the second man *is* the Lord ^r from heaven.

48 As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: ^a and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly.

49 And ^a as we have borne the image of the earthy, ^u we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that ^v flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; ^w We shall not all sleep, ^x but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: ^y for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and ^z this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, ^a Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 ^b O death, where *is* thy sting? O ^c grave, where *is* thy victory?

56 The sting of death *is* sin; and ^c the strength of sin *is* the law.

57 ^d But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us ^e the victory through our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, ^f be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know ^g that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *How to proceed for the relief of the brethren.* 13 *Admonitions, 19 and salutations.*

NOW concerning ^a the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Gā-lā'tjā, even so do ye.

2 ^b Upon the first *day* of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as *God* hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, ^c whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your ^d liberality unto Jē-rū'sā-lēm.

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, ^e when I shall pass through Māç-e-dō'nī-ā: for I do pass through Māç-e-dō'nī-ā.

A. D. 59.

CHAP. 15.

^p Gen. 2. 7.

^q Gen. 3. 19.

^r Isa. 9. 6.

^s Luke 2. 11.

^t Phil. 3. 20.

^u Gen. 5. 3.

^v Rom. 8. 29.

^w Phil. 3. 21.

^x Matt. 16. 17.

^y 1 Thess. 4. 15.

^z Phil. 3. 21.

^a Matt. 24. 31.

^b 2 Cor. 5. 4.

^c Rev. 20. 14.

^d Hosea 13. 14.

^e Or, hell.

^f Rom. 3. 19.

^g Rom. 7. 25.

^h Ps. 98. 1.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 15. 7.

^j Ps. 19. 11.

^k Isa. 3. 10.

CHAP. 16.

^a Acts 11. 29.

^b Rom. 15. 26.

^c Gal. 2. 10.

^d Luke 24. 1.

^e Acts 20. 7.

^f Rev. 1. 10.

^g 2 Cor. 8. 19.

^h 1 gift.

ⁱ Acts 19. 21.

^j Acts 15. 3.

^k Acts 14. 27.

^l Rev. 3. 8.

^m Acts 19. 9.

ⁿ Rom. 16. 21.

^o Phil. 2. 19-22.

^p Luke 10. 16.

^q Acts 18. 24.

^r ch. 1. 12.

^s 2 Cor. 11. 9.

^t Col. 4. 8.

^u Acts 16. 6.

^v Acts 19. 10.

^w Rev. 1. 4, 11.

^x Rom. 16. 5.

^y Phil. 2.

^z Gal. 1. 8, 9.

^a Heb. 10. 26.

^b Jude 14, 15.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may ^a bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ēph'ē-sūs until Pēn'te-cōst.

9 For ^a a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and ^b there are many adversaries.

10 Now if Tī-mō'the-ūs come, see that he may be with you without fear: for ^c he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also *do*.

11 ^d Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching *our* brother Ā-pō'l-lōs, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stēph'a-nās, that it is the firstfruits of Ā-chā'ī-ā, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with *us*, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stēph'a-nās and Fōr-tū-nā'tus and Ā-chā'ī-eus: ^k for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 ^l For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 ^m The churches of Ā'sjā salute you. Ā-quī-lā and Prī-s-cī-lā salute you much in the Lord, ⁿ with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of *me* Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^o let him be Ān-āth'-e-mā ^p Mār'an-ā'thā.

23 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you.

24 My love *be* with you all in Christ Jē'sus. Amen.

The first *epistle* to the Cō-rynth'Y-ans was written from Phylip'pi by Stēph'a-nās, and Fōr-tū-nā'tus, and Ā-chā'ī-eus, and Tī-mō'the-ūs.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

3 *The apostle encourageth against troubles: 12 sheweth the sincerity of his preaching.*

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, and Tim'o-thy *our* brother, unto the church of God which is at Cōr'inth, ^a with all the saints which are in all Ā-chā'jā: 2 ^b Grace *be* to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 ^c Blessed *be* God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^d the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 ^e Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as ^f the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, ^g it *is* for your consolation and salvation, which ^h is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you *is* stedfast, knowing, that ⁱ as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of ^j our trouble which came to us in Ā'sjā, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

9 But we had the ^k sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not ^l trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 ^m Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver *us*;

11 Ye also ⁿ helping together by prayer for us, that ^o the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and ^p godly sincerity, ^q not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

- a Col. 1. 2.
- b Phil. 1. 2.
- c Eph. 1. 3.
- d Ex. 34. 6.
- e 2 Thess. 2. 16.
- f Acts 9. 4.
- j 1 Cor. 4. 10-14.
- Phil. 1. 20.
- g ch. 4. 15.
- l Or, is wrought.
- h Rom. 8. 17.
- i Acts 19. 24.
- 2 Or, answer.
- j Jer. 17. 5. 7.
- Heb. 11. 19.
- k 1 Sam. 7. 12.
- Job 3. 17-22.
- Ps. 34. 10.
- 2 Pet. 2. 9.
- l Rom. 15. 30.
- Phil. 1. 19.
- Phile. 22.
- m ch. 4. 15.
- n ch. 2. 17.
- o 1 Cor. 2. 4.
- p ch. 5. 12.
- q Phil. 2. 16.
- r 1 Cor. 4. 19.
- s Rom. 1. 11.
- 3 Or, grace.
- t 1 Cor. 16. 5.
- u ch. 10. 2.
- 4 Or, preaching.
- v Mark 1. 1.
- Luke 1. 35.
- Acts 9. 20.
- w Acts 18. 5.
- x Ps. 72. 17.
- Isa. 7. 14.
- Rom. 15. 8, 9.
- y 1 John 2. 20, 27.
- z Eph. 4. 30.
- 2 Tim. 2. 19.
- Rev. 2. 17.
- a Eph. 1. 14.
- b 1 Cor. 4. 21.
- c Rom. 11. 20.

CHAP. 2.

- a ch. 12. 20.
- b Gal. 5. 10.

unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, ^a that we are your rejoicing, even as ^b ye also *are* ours in the day of the Lord Jē'sus.

15 And in this confidence ^c I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have ^d a second ^e benefit;

16 And to pass by you into Māc-e-dō'nī-ā, and ^f to come again out of Māc-e-dō'nī-ā unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Jū-dæ'ā.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose ^g according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But *as* God *is* true, our ^h word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For ⁱ the Son of God, Jē'sus Christ, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and ^j Sil-vā'nus and Ti-mō'the-ūs, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

20 ^k For all the promises of God in him *are* yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and ^l hath anointed us, *is* God;

22 Who ^m hath also sealed us, and ⁿ given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, ^o that to spare you I came not as yet unto Cōr'inth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for ^p by faith ye stand.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The reasons of Paul's not coming unto them. 6 Of the excommunicated person.*

BUT I determined this with myself, ^a that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; ^b having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and an-

guish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not ^e that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But ^d if any have caused grief, he hath not ^e grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this ¹ punishment, which was *inflicted* of many.

7 ^a So that contrariwise ye *ought* rather to forgive *him*, and comfort *him*, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *forgave I it* ² in the person of Christ;

11 Lest ^h Sā'tan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, ⁱ when I came to Trō'as to *preach* Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Tī'tus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Māç-ē-dō-ni-ā.

14 Now thanks *be* unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:

16 To the one *we* are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who *is* sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which ³ corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we ⁴ in Christ.

CHAPTER 3.

He sheweth that their gifts and graces were a sufficient commendation of his ministry.

DO ^a we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some *others*, ^b epistles of commendation to you, or *letters* of commendation from you?

2 ^c Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 *Forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ^d ministered by us, written not with

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 2.

^e ch. 7. 8. 9.

^d 1 Cor. 5. 1.

^e Gal. 4. 12.

1 Or, censure.

^f 1 Tim. 5. 20.

^g Gal. 6. 1.

Heb. 12. 12.

2 Or, in the sight.

^h Eph. 6. 11.

12.

ⁱ 1 Pet. 5. 8.

^j Acts 16. 8.

Acts 20. 6.

3 Or, deal deceitfully with.

4 Or, of.

CHAP. 3.

^a ch. 5. 12.

^b Acts 18. 27.

^c 1 Cor. 9. 2.

^d 1 Cor. 3. 5.

^e Ex. 24. 12.

^f Ps. 40. 8.

Ezek. 11. 19.

^g John 15. 5.

^h 1 Cor. 15. 10.

ⁱ Matt. 26. 28.

Heb. 8. 6. 8.

^j Rom. 2. 27.

^k Rom. 3. 20.

Gal. 3. 10.

^l Rom. 8. 2.

1 Or, quickeneth.

^m Gal. 3. 5.

ⁿ Rom. 1. 17.

2 Or, boldness.

^o Ex. 34. 33.

^p Rom. 10. 4.

Gal. 3. 23.

^q Isa. 6. 10.

^r Rom. 11. 23.

^s Isa. 25. 7.

^t ch. 4. 4. 6.

^u John 17. 17.

Rom. 8. 29.

3 Or, of the Lord the Spirit.

ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not ^e in tables of stone, but ^f in fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 ^a Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but ^h our sufficiency *is* of God;

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of ⁱ the new testament; not ^j of the letter, but of the spirit: for ^k the letter killeth, ^l but the spirit ¹ giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written *and* engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Is'ra-el could notstedfastly behold the face of Mō'sēs for the glory of his countenance; which *glory* was to be done away:

8 How shall not ^m the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation *be* glory, much more doth the ministration ⁿ of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great ² plainness of speech:

13 And not as Mō'sēs, ^o which put a veil over his face, that the children of Is'ra-el could not stedfastly look to ^p the end of that which is abolished:

14 But ^q their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which *veil* is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Mō'sēs is read, the veil is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless ^r when it shall turn to the Lord, ^s the veil shall be taken away.

17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord *is*, there *is* liberty.

18 But we all, with open face beholding ^t as in a glass the glory of the Lord, ^u as are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even as* ³ by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Paul's unwearied diligence and zeal in preaching: 1 his troubles for the same.*

THEREFORE seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not;

2 But have renounced the hidden

things of ¹ dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, ^a nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

3 But if our gospel be hid, ^b it is hid to them that are lost:

4 In whom ^c the god of this world ^d hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, ^e who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jē'sus the Lord; and ^f ourselves your servants for Jē'sus's sake.

6 For God, ^g who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, ^h hath ⁱ shined in our hearts, to ^j give ^k the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jē'sus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in ^l earthen vessels, ^m that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but ⁿ not in despair;

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

10 ^o Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jē'sus, ^p that the life also of Jē'sus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are always delivered unto death for Jē'sus's sake, that the life also of Jē'sus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, ^q I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jē'sus shall raise up us also by Jē'sus, and shall present us with you.

15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 4.

1 shame.

a 1 Thess. 2. 8, 5.

b Isa. 6. 9.

c John 12. 31. Eph. 6. 12.

d Isa. 6. 10. Matt. 13. 4.

e John 1. 18. Phil. 2. 6.

f 1 Cor. 9. 19.

g Gen. 1. 3.

h is he who hath.

i 2 Pet. 1. 19.

j Ps. 27. 1. Isa. 2. 5. Eph. 5. 8, 14.

k ch. 5. 1.

l 1 Cor. 2. 5. Eph. 1. 19, 20.

m Or, not altogether without help, or, means.

n Gal. 6. 17. Phil. 3. 10.

o Rom. 8. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 13.

p Ps. 116. 10.

CHAP. 5.

a 2 Pet. 1. 13.

b Phil. 3. 21. Heb. 11. 10.

c Rom. 8. 23.

d Rev. 3. 18.

e 1 Cor. 15. 53.

f Isa. 29. 23.

g Rom. 8. 23. Eph. 1. 14.

h Deut. 12. 9. Rom. 8. 24, 25.

i 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 8, 9.

j Phil. 1. 23.

k Or, endeavour.

l Rev. 22. 12.

m in the face.

n ch. 11. 1.

o Isa. 53. 6. Matt. 20. 28.

p Rom. 5. 15. 1 John 2. 1, 2.

q 1 Pet. 4. 2.

r Matt. 12. 50.

CHAPTER 5.

Paul, in assured hope of immortal glory, laboureth to approve himself to Christ.

FOR we know that if ^a our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have ^b a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this ^c we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that ^d being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but ^e clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now ^f he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing *is* God, who also ^g hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore *we* are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For ^h we walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, *I say*, and ⁱ willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we ^j labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; ^k that every one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory ^l in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For ^m whether we be beside ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that ⁿ if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And *that* he died for all, ^o that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 ^p Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after

the flesh, ^e yet now henceforth know we *him* no more.

17 Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, ³ *he is* a new creature: ² old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things *are* of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jē-sus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that ¹ God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath ⁴ committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ^r ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

21 For ^e he hath made him to be sin for us, who ^knew no sin; that we might be made ^u the righteousness of God in him.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Paul's sufferings and patience in the ministry.
14 Exhortation to avoid idolaters.

WE then, as ^a workers together with *him*, beseech *you* also ^b that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, ^e I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.)

3 ^a Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all *things* ¹ approving ourselves ^e as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, ² in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Hō'lŷ Ghōst, by love unfeigned,

7 By the word of truth, by ^f the power of God, by ^e the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and *yet* true;

9 As unknown, and ^h *yet* well known; ⁱ as dying, and, behold, we live; ^j as chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and *yet* possessing all things.

11 O *ye* Cō-rinth-i-ans, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us,

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 5.

- o John 6. 63.
- 3 Or, let him be.
- p Isa. 65. 17.
- Rev. 21. 5.
- q Isa. 43. 25.
- Rom. 3. 24.
- Rom. 11. 15.
- 1 John 2. 1, 2.
- 4 put in us.
- r Job 33. 23.
- Prov. 13. 17.
- Mal. 2. 7.
- Acts 26. 17, 18.
- Eph. 6. 20.
- s Isa. 53. 6, 9.
- Gal. 3. 13.
- 1 Pet. 2. 22.
- t Isa. 53. 9.
- Luke 1. 35.
- Heb. 7. 26.
- u Jer. 33. 6.
- Dan. 9. 24.
- Rom. 1. 17.
- Phil. 3. 9.

CHAP. 6.

- a 1 Cor. 3. 9.
- ch. 5. 20.
- b Heb. 12. 15.
- c Isa. 49. 8.
- d 1 Cor. 9. 12.
- 1 commend-ing.
- e 1 Cor. 4. 1.
- 2 Or, in tossings to and fro.
- f Acts 11. 21.
- Eph. 1. 19, 20.
- Heb. 2. 4.
- g 2 Tim. 4. 7.
- h ch. 5. 11.
- i 1 Cor. 4. 9.
- j Ps. 118. 18.
- k ch. 12. 15.
- l Ex. 34. 16.
- Deut. 7. 2, 3.
- m 1 Sam. 5. 2.
- Eph. 5. 7.
- n 1 Pet. 2. 5.
- o Lev. 23. 12.
- Jer. 31. 33.
- Ezek. 37. 26.
- Zech. 8. 8.
- p Isa. 52. 11.
- Rev. 18. 4.
- q Jer. 31. 1. 9.
- Rev. 21. 7.

CHAP. 7.

- a 1 John 3. 3.
- b 1 Cor. 1. 4.
- c Phil. 2. 17.
- d ch. 2. 13.
- e ch. 4. 8.
- f Deut. 32. 25.
- g 2 Thess. 2. 16.
- h ch. 2. 4.

but ^k ye are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto *my* children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 ¹ Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for ^m what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Bē'li-al? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ⁿ ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, ^e I will dwell in them, and walk in *them*; and I will be their God, and they shall be *my* people.

17 ² Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing*; and I will receive you,

18 ^a And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be *my* sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 7.

1 He exhorteth to purity of life, 3 and sheweth the source of his comfort in afflictions.

HAVING ^a therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man; we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not *this* to condemn *you*: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you*.

4 Great *is* my boldness of speech toward you, ^b great *is* my glorying of you: ^c I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, ^d when we were come into Mā-g-dō-ni-ā, our flesh had no rest, but we ^e were troubled on every side; ^f without *were* fightings, within *were* fears.

6 Nevertheless ^g God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Ti'tus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, ^h though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were

made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry ¹ after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For ¹ godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: ² but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye ³ sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation, yea, *what* fear, yea, *what* vehement desire, yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit ¹ was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his ² inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth ^m the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoyce therefore that ⁿ I have confidence in you in all *things*.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ *He stirreth them up to contribute to the saints: 16 he commendeth Titus and others.*

MOREOVER, brethren, ¹ we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Mæ-g-dô-ni-â;

² How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and ^a their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their ² liberality.

³ For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves;

⁴ Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* ^b the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

⁵ And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first ^c gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

⁶ Inasmuch that ^d we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same ³ grace also.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 7.

¹ Or, according to God.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 12. 13. Jer. 31. 18-20. Matt. 26. 75.

^j Gen. 4. 13. Matt. 27. 4. 5.

^k Jer. 50. 4. 5. Zech. 12. 10.

^l Rom. 15. 32. 1 Cor. 16. 18.

² bowels.

^m ch. 2. 9. Phil. 2. 12.

ⁿ Phil. 8. 21.

CHAP. 8.

¹ we must inform you.

^a Mark 12. 44.

² simplicity.

^b Acts 11. 29. Rom. 15. 25. ch. 9. 1.

^c 1 Sam. 1. 28. Jer. 31. 33. Zech. 13. 9. Rom. 6. 13. Phil. 4. 18. Heb. 13. 16.

^d ch. 12. 18.

³ Or, gift.

^e 1 Cor. 1. 5.

^f Ps. 112. 9. Prov. 22. 9. Matt. 19. 21. Mark 10. 21. Luke 18. 22. ch. 9. 8.

^g 1 Cor. 7. 6.

^h Matt. 8. 20. Luke 9. 58. Phil. 2. 6, 7.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 7. 25.

^j Prov. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 42.

⁴ willing.

^k Mark 12. 43, 44. Luke 21. 3.

^l Ex. 16. 18.

^m ch. 12. 18.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 16. 3.

⁵ Or, gift.

^o ch. 4. 15.

^p Eph. 5. 15.

^q Prov. 3. 4. Matt. 5. 16. Phil. 4. 8.

⁶ Or, he hath.

⁷ Therefore, as ^e ye abound in every *thing*, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, *see* ^f that ye abound in this grace also.

⁸ ^g I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

⁹ For ye know the grace of our Lord Je'sus Christ, ^h that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

¹⁰ And herein ⁱ I give *my* advice: for ^j this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be ^k forward a year ago.

¹¹ Now therefore perform the doing of *it*; that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have.

¹² For ^k if there be first a willing mind, *it is* accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

¹³ For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

¹⁴ But by an equality, *that* now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also may be *a supply* for your want: that there may be equality:

¹⁵ As it is written, ^l He that *had gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had gathered* little had no lack.

¹⁶ But thanks *be* to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

¹⁷ For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

¹⁸ And we have sent with him ^m the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches;

¹⁹ And not *that* only, but who was also ⁿ chosen of the churches to travel with us with this ^o grace, which is administered by us ^p to the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration* of your ready mind:

²⁰ ^r Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

²¹ ^s Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

²² And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which ^t *I have* in you.

²³ Whether *any do enquire* of Ti-

tus, *he is my partner and fellow-helper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are* ^r the messengers of the churches, *and the glory of Christ.*

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *He sheweth why he sent the brethren, & and stirreth them up to give bountifully, as a likely means to increase their store.*

FOR as touching ^a the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know ^b the forwardness of your mind, ^c for which I boast of you to them of Măc-ē-dō-ni-ā, that ^a Ā-chā-jā was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 ^c Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Măc-ē-dō-ni-ā come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your ¹ bounty, ² whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as *a matter of* bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 ^f But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give*; ^g not grudgingly, or of necessity: for ^h God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 ⁱ And God *is* able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things*, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, ^j He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that ^k ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your* food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your ^l righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all ^m bountifulness, ⁿ which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 8.

^r Phil. 2. 25.

CHAP. 9.

^a Acts 11. 29.

Rom. 15. 25.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

^b ch. 8. 10.^c ch. 8. 24.^d ch. 8. 10.^e ch. 8. 6, 17.¹ blessing.² Or, which hath been so much spoken of before.^f Prov. 11. 24.

Prov. 19. 17.

Eccl. 11. 1, 6.

Luke 6. 38.

Gal. 6. 7. 9.

Heb. 6. 10.

^g Deut. 15. 7.^h Ex. 25. 2.

1 Chr. 29. 17.

Acts 20. 35.

Rom. 12. 8.

ⁱ Ps. 84. 11.

Prov. 10. 22.

Mal. 3. 10.

Phil. 4. 19.

^j Ps. 112. 9.^k Gen. 1. 11, 12.

Isa. 55. 10.

^l Hosea 10. 12.

Matt. 6. 1.

³ simplicity, or, liberality.^m ch. 4. 15.ⁿ Matt. 5. 15.^o Heb. 13. 16.^p Jas. 1. 17.

CHAP. 10.

^a Isa. 42. 2.¹ Or, in outward appearance.^b 1 Cor. 4. 21.² Or, reckon.^c Eph. 6. 13.³ Or, to God.^d Jer. 1. 10.^e 1 Cor. 1. 19.⁴ Or, reasonings.^f ch. 13. 2.^g ch. 7. 15.^h 1 Cor. 14. 37.ⁱ ch. 11. 23.⁵ saith he.^j Gal. 4. 13.^k 1 Cor. 1. 17.^l ch. 5. 12.⁶ Or, understand it not.

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they ^a glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for *your* liberal ^o distribution unto them, and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God ^p for his unspeakable gift.

CHAPTER 10.

He wisheth for no cause to exert his spiritual power and authority.

NOW ^a I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who ¹ in presence *am* base among you, but being absent *am* bold toward you:

2 But I beseech *you*, ^b that I may not be bold when I *am* present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which ² think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (^c For the weapons of our warfare *are* not carnal, but mighty ³ through God ^d to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 ^e Casting down ⁴ imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 ^f And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when ^g your obedience *is* fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? ^h If any man trust to himself that he *is* Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he *is* Christ's, even so *are* ⁱ we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For *his* letters, ⁵ say they, *are* weighty and powerful; but ^j *his* bodily presence *is* weak, and *his* ^k speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *will we be* also in deed when we are present.

12 ^l For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves; but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, ⁶ are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the ⁷rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you: ^mfor we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, *that is*, ⁿof other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be ^aenlarged by you according to our rule abundantly.

16 To preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, and not to boast in another man's ⁿline of things made ready to our hand.

17 ^oBut he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For ^pnot he that commendeth himself is approved, but ^qwhom the Lord commendeth.

CHAPTER 11.

1 He unwillingly entereth into a commendation of himself: 23 he sheweth his sufferings for the gospel.

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in ^amy folly: and indeed ^bbear with me.

2 For I am ^bjealous over you with godly jealousy: for ^cI have espoused you to one husband, ^dthat I may present you ^eas a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as ^fthe serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds ^gshould be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jē'sus, whom we have not preached, or ^hif ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or ⁱanother gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear ^jwith him.

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though ^kI be rude in speech, yet not ^lin knowledge; but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence ^min abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, ⁿI was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me ^othe brethren which came from Māc-g-dō-ni-ā supplied: and in all things I have kept myself ^pfrom

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 10.

7 Or, line.

m 1 Cor. 9. 1.

n Rom. 15. 20.

8 Or, magnified in you.

9 Or, rule.

o Isa. 65. 16.

p Jer. 9. 24.

p Luke 18. 14.

q Rom. 2. 29.

CHAP. 11.

a ch. 5. 13.

1 Or, ye do bear with me.

b Gal. 4. 17.

c Hosea 2. 19.

d Col. 1. 28.

e Lev. 21. 13.

f Gen. 3. 4.

g John 8. 44.

h 1 Tim. 1. 3.

i Heb. 13. 9.

k Gal. 1. 7, 8.

l 2 Or, with me.

m Eph. 3. 4.

n Acts 18. 3.

o Acts 20. 33.

p Phil. 4. 70.

q ch. 12. 14.

r Rom. 9. 1.

3 this boasting shall not be stopped in me.

o ch. 7. 3.

p 1 Cor. 9. 12.

q Rev. 12. 9.

r Jer. 29. 32.

s Phil. 3. 19.

4 Or, suffer.

e 1 Cor. 7. 6.

t ch. 9. 4.

u Jer. 9. 23, 24.

v Phil. 3. 3.

v Gal. 2. 4.

w 1 Cor. 1. 17.

x ch. 10. 10.

y Gal. 4. 13.

z Rom. 11. 1.

y 1 Cor. 15. 10.

z Acts 9. 16.

a Deut. 25. 3.

b Acts 16. 22.

c ch. 6. 5.

c Acts 14. 19.

d Acts 27. 41.

e Acts 9. 23.

f Acts 13. 50.

g Acts 17. 5.

h Acts 21. 31.

i Acts 19. 23.

j 1 Cor. 4. 11.

being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 ^aAs the truth of Christ is in me, ^bno man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Ā-chā/jā.

11 Wherefore? ^cbecause I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, ^dthat I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such ^eare false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Sā'tan himself is transformed into ^fan angel of light.

15 Therefore ^git is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; ^hwhose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool ⁱreceive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, ^jI speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, ^kin this confidence of boasting.

18 ^lSeeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye ^myourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, ⁿif a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, ^oas though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hē'brews? ^pso am I. Are they Īs'ra-el-ites? ^qso am I. Are they the seed of Ā'brā'hām? ^rso am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I ^sam more; ^tin labours more abundant, ^uin stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jew's five times received I ^va forty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I ^wbeaten with rods, ^xonce was I stoned, thrice I ^ysuffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, ^zin perils by mine own countrymen, ^{aa}in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, ^{ab}in hunger and

thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, ^a the care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ⁱ which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 ^j In Dā-mās'cus the governor under Ār'e-tas the king kept the city of the Dām'as-cēnes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

CHAPTER 12.

1 He chooseth to commend his apostleship, not by revelations, 9 but by his infirmities, 11 blaming them for forcing this boasting.

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. ¹ I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man ^a in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one ^b caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into ^c paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not ² lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: ^d yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For ^e though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a ^f thorn in the flesh, ^g the messenger of Sā'tan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 ^h For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, ⁱ My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, ^j that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore ^k I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessi-

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 11.

^h Acts 20. 18.

Rom. 1. 14.

ⁱ Rom. 9. 5.

^j Acts 9. 24.

CHAP. 12.

1 For I will come.

^a Rom. 16. 7.

ch. 5. 17.

Gal. 1. 22.

^b Acts 23. 17.

^c Luke 23. 43.

2 Or, possible.

^d ch. 11. 30.

^e ch. 10. 8.

^f Ezek. 28. 24.

Gal. 4. 13.

^g Luke 13. 16.

^h Deut. 3. 23.

Matt. 26. 44.

ⁱ Eccl. 7. 18.

Isa. 40. 29.

Heb. 2. 18.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

^j Matt. 23. 18-20.

1 Pet. 4. 14.

^k Rom. 5. 3.

ch. 7. 4.

^l ch. 13. 4.

^m 1 Cor. 3. 4-7.

Gal. 2. 6.

ⁿ Rom. 15. 18.

^o 1 Cor. 1. 7.

^p 1 Cor. 9. 12.

^q ch. 13. 1.

^r Acts 20. 33.

^s 1 Cor. 4. 14.

^t Phil. 2. 17.

1 Thess. 2. 8.

3 your souls.

^u ch. 6. 12.

^v ch. 11. 9.

^w ch. 7. 2.

^x ch. 8. 6.

^y ch. 5. 12.

^z Rom. 9. 1.

^a 1 Cor. 10. 33.

^b 1 Cor. 4. 21.

^c ch. 2. 1, 4.

^d 1 Cor. 5. 1.

CHAP. 13.

^a ch. 12. 14.

^b Num. 35. 30.

^c ch. 10. 2.

^d ch. 12. 21.

ties, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: ¹ for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for ^m in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 ⁿ Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 ^o For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *it be that* ^p I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 ^q Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for ^r I seek not yours, but you: ^s for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And ^t I will very gladly spend and be spent for ³ you; though ^u the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, ^v I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 ^w Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 ^z I desired Ti'tus, and with *him* I sent a brother. Did Ti'tus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we not in the same steps?*

19 ^y Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? ^z we speak before God in Christ: ^a but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* ^b I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 *And* lest, when I come again, my God ^c will humble me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and ^d fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13.

He threateneth obstinate sinners.

THIS is ^a the third time I am coming to you. ^b In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 ^c I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them ^d which heretofore have

sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty ^j in you.

4 ^o For though he was crucified through weakness, yet ^h he liveth by the power of God. For ⁱ we also are weak ^l in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 ^j Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, ^k how that Jē'sus Christ is in you, except ye be ^l reprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though ^m we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 13.

e Matt. 10. 29.
f 1 Cor. 9. 2.
g Phil. 2. 7, 8.
h Rom. 6. 4.
i ch. 10. 3.
l Or, with him.
j 1 Cor. 11. 28.
k John 17. 21.
Rom. 8. 10.
l 1 Cor. 9. 27.
m ch. 6. 9.
n 1 Cor. 4. 10.
o 1 Thess. 3. 10.
p Titus 1. 13.
q Rom. 12. 16.
l Pet. 3. 8.
r Rom. 15. 33.
Heb. 13. 20, 21.

9 For we are glad, ⁿ when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, ^o even your perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present ^p I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, ^q be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love ^r and peace shall be with you.

12 Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jē'sus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Hō'lŷ Ghōst, be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Cō-rinth'ians was written from Phī-lip'pi, a city of Māc-e-dō'n-i-a, by Ti'tus and Li'cas.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE GALATIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul's salutation: 6 he wonders that they had so soon left the truth.

PAUL, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but ^a by Jē'sus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead:)

2 And all the brethren ^b which are with me, ^c unto the churches of Gālātjā:

3 ^d Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and ^e from our Lord Jē'sus Christ,

4 ^f Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us ^g from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

7 ^h Which is not another; but there be some ⁱ that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though ^j we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you ^k than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

A. D. 58.

CHAP. 1.

a Acts 9. 6.
b Phil. 2. 22.
c 1 Cor. 16. 1.
d 1 Cor. 1. 3.
e 1 John 2. 2.
f Isa. 66. 17.
Matt. 26. 42.
Luke 22. 42.
John 15. 19.
g 2 Cor. 11. 4.
h Acts 15. 1.
i 1 Cor. 16. 23.
j Deut. 4. 2.
Deut. 12. 32.
Prov. 30. 6.
Rev. 22. 18.
k 1 Thess. 2. 4.
l 1 John 3. 19.
m Jas. 4. 4.
n 1 Cor. 15. 1.
o Rom. 16. 25.
Eph. 3. 3.
l Pet. 1. 20.
p 1 Tim. 1. 13.
q Acts 8. 3.
l equals in years.
r Phil. 3. 6.
s Jer. 9. 14.
Mark 7. 5.
t Isa. 49. 1, 5.
Jer. 1. 5.
Acts 9. 15.
u 2 Cor. 4. 6.
v Matt. 16. 17.
2 Or, returned.
w 1 Cor. 9. 5.

10 For ^k do I now ^l persuade men, or God? or ^m do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 ⁿ But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught ^{it}, but ^o by the revelation of Jē'sus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that ^p beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and ^q wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my ^l equals in mine own nation, ^r being more exceedingly zealous ^s of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, ^t who separated me from my mother's womb, and called ^{me} by his grace,

16 ^u To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with ^v flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Ā-rā-bī-ā, and returned again unto Dā-mās'cus.

18 Then after three years I ^w went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm to see Pē-tēr, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But ^w other of the apostles saw I

none, save α Jāmeš the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 ν Afterwards I came into the regions of Šyr'ā and Ći-l'ċjā;

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Jū-dæ'a which were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ He sheweth when and for what purpose he went up to Jerusalem. ¹⁴ Of justification by faith, and not by works.

THEN fourteen years after α I went up again to Jē-ru'sā-lēm with Bār'na-bās, and took Ti'tus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, δ and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Ġēn'tiles, but ν privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means ϵ I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Ti'tus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our α liberty which we have in Christ Jē'sus, ϵ that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these ν who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: ν God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in δ conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, δ when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision ν was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Pē'tēr;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Pē'tēr to the apostleship of the circumcision, δ the same was mighty in me toward the Ġēn'tiles:)

9 And when Jāmeš, Ćē'phas, and Jōhn, who seemed to be ν pillars, perceived ν the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Bār'na-bās the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; ν the same which I also was forward to do.

11 α But when Pē'tēr was come to

A. D. 58.

CHAP. 1.

α Matt. 13. 55.

Mark 6. 3.

ν Acts 9. 30.

CHAP. 2.

α Acts 15. 2.

δ Acts 19. 21.

1 Or, severally.

ϵ 1 Cor. 9. 26.

Phil. 2. 16.

δ John 8. 31, 36.

ch. 3. 25.

1 Pet. 2. 16.

ϵ ch. 4. 3, 9.

ν ch. 6. 3.

ν Acts 10. 34.

Rom. 2. 11.

δ 2 Cor. 12. 11.

δ Acts 13. 46.

ν 1 Thess. 2. 4.

δ Acts 9. 15.

Acts 13. 2.

Acts 22. 21.

Col. 1. 29.

δ Matt. 16. 18.

Rev. 21. 14.

ν Rom. 1. 5.

ν Acts 11. 30.

ϵ Acts 15. 35.

ν Acts 10. 28.

ν Eccl. 7. 20.

ν Acts 11. 3.

1 Tim. 5. 20.

δ Acts 15. 10.

δ Matt. 9. 11.

Eph. 2. 3.

ν Acts 13. 38.

ν Rom. 1. 17.

Rom. 8. 3.

1 Cor. 6. 11.

Heb. 7. 18.

ν Ps. 143. 2.

α Rom. 15. 8.

1 John 3. 8.

ν Rom. 3. 19,

20.

Rom. 8. 2.

α Rom. 6. 14.

α Rom. 14. 7, 8.

1 Cor. 10. 31.

1 Thess. 5. 10.

Heb. 9. 14.

1 Pet. 4. 1,

2, 6.

δ Rom. 6. 6.

ϵ 2 Cor. 5. 15.

δ Heb. 7. 11.

CHAP. 3.

α ch. 5. 7.

δ 1 Cor. 1. 23.

ϵ Acts 2. 38.

Heb. 6. 4.

δ Rom. 10. 16.

Ān'ti-ōch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from Jāmeš, ν he did eat with the Ġēn'tiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Bār'na-bās also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to α the truth of the gospel, I said unto Pē'tēr before them all, ν If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Ġēn'tiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Ġēn'tiles to live as do the Jews?

15 α We who are Jews by nature, and not ν sinners of the Ġēn'tiles,

16 ν Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but ν by the faith of Jē'sus Christ, even we have believed in Jē'sus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for ν by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found α sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I ν through the law α am dead to the law, that I might α live unto God.

20 I am δ crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh ϵ I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for α if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ He asked what moved them to depend on the law, having received the Spirit through faith. ⁶ Abraham being justified by faith, so they who are of faith inherit his blessing.

O FOOLISH Gā-lā'tjans, α who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, δ before whose eyes Jē'sus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye ϵ the Spirit by the works of the law, α or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? ^a having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by ^j the flesh?

4 ^o Have ye suffered ¹ so many things in vain? if *it be* yet in vain.

5 He therefore ^b that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as *Ā'brā-hām* believed God, and it was ² accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that ^t they which are of faith, the same are the children of *Ā'brā-hām*.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto *Ā'brā-hām*, *saying*, ^j In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful *Ā'brā-hām*.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, ^k Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, ^l The just shall live by faith.

12 And ^m the law is not of faith: but, ⁿ The man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, ^o Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 ^p That the blessing of *Ā'brā-hām* might come on the *Gen'tiles* through *Jē'sus* Christ; that we might receive ^q the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; ^r Though *it be* but a man's ³ covenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now to *Ā'brā-hām* and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is ^s Christ.

17 And this I say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, ^t which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, ^u that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if ^v the inheritance be of the law, ^w *it is* no more of promise: but God gave *it* to *Ā'brā-hām* by promise.

A. D. 58.

CHAP. 3.

e ch. 4. 9.

f Heb. 7. 16.

g 2 John 8.

1 Or, so great.

h 2 Cor. 3. 8.

i Or, imputed.

j John 8. 39.

k Gen. 12. 3.

l Deut. 27. 26.

m Jer. 11. 3.

n Hab. 2. 4.

o Heb. 10. 38.

p Rom. 4. 4.

q Lev. 18. 5.

r Deut. 21. 23.

s Joshua 10. 26.

t 27.

u Rom. 4. 9.

v Isa. 32. 15.

w Ezek. 11. 19.

x Joel 2. 28.

y Heb. 9. 17.

z Or,

testament.

a 1 Cor. 12. 12.

b Ex. 12. 40.

c Rom. 4. 13.

d 14.

e Rom. 8. 17.

f Rom. 4. 14.

g John 15. 23.

h 1 Tim. 1. 9.

i Acts 7. 53.

j Heb. 2. 2.

k Ex. 20. 19.

l Deut. 5. 5.

m Rom. 3. 29.

n Matt. 5. 17.

o Acts 13. 39.

p John 1. 12.

q Rom. 8. 14.

r Phil. 2. 15.

s Heb. 2. 10.

t Rom. 10. 12.

u John 10. 16.

v Gen. 21. 10.

w Rom. 9. 7.

x Heb. 11. 18.

y Rom. 8. 17.

CHAP. 4.

a Col. 2. 8.

b Heb. 9. 10.

c 1 Or,

rudiments.

d Gen. 49. 10.

e Dan. 9. 24.

f Mark 1. 15.

g Eph. 1. 10.

h John 1. 14.

i Heb. 2. 14.

j Matt. 5. 17.

k Matt. 20. 28.

l 1 Pet. 1. 18.

m John 1. 12.

n Rom. 8. 16.

o Eph. 2. 12.

19 Wherefore then *serveth* the law? ^a It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; *and it was* ^v ordained by angels in the hand ^z of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one, ^a but God is one.

21 *Is* the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of *Jē'sus* Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore ^b the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ, ^c that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye ^d are all the children of God by faith in Christ *Jē'sus*.

27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

28 ^e There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all ^f one in Christ *Jē'sus*.

29 And ^g if ye be Christ's, then are ye *Ā'brā-hām's* seed, and ^h heirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The Jews were for a while under the law, 4 but Christ came to redeem, and to give both to Jews and Gentiles the adoption of sons.

NOW I say, *That* the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, ^a were in bondage under the ¹ elements of the world:

4 But ^b when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, ^c made of a woman, ^d made under the law,

5 ^e To redeem them that were under the law, ^f that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, *Ā'b'ba*, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; ^g and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, ^h when ye knew

not God, ⁱ ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, ^j after that ye have known God, ^k or rather are known of God, ^l how turn ye ^m again to ⁿ the weak and beggarly ^o elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 ^p Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as ^q I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how ^r through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you ^s at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me ^t as an angel of God, ^u even as Christ Jē'sus.

15 ^v Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it *had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They ^w zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude ^x you, that ye might affect them.

18 But *it is* good to be zealously affected always in a good *thing*, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My ^y little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for ^z I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Ā'brā'hām had two sons, ^a the one by a bondmaid, ^b the other by a freewoman.

23 But he *who was* of the bondwoman ^c was born after the flesh; ^d but he of the freewoman *was* by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two ^e covenants; the one from the mount ^f Sī'nāi, which gendereth to bondage, which is Ā'gār.

25 For this Ā'gār is mount Sī'nāi in Ā-rā'bī-ā, and ^g answereth to Jē-ru'sā-lēm which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But ^h Jē-ru'sā-lēm which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, ⁱ Rejoice, *thou*

A. D. 58.

CHAP. 4.

- ^j Rom. 1. 25.
- ^k 1 Cor. 8. 3.
- ^l Col. 2. 20.
- ^m 2 Or, back.
- ⁿ Heb. 7. 13.
- ^o Or, rudiments.
- ^p Rom. 14. 5.
- ^q ch. 6. 14.
- ^r 1 Cor. 2. 3.
- ^s ch. 1. 6.
- ^t 2 Sam. 19. 27.
- ^u Matt. 10. 40.
- ^v Or, What was then.
- ^w Rom. 10. 2.
- ^x Or, us.
- ^y 1 Cor. 4. 15.
- ^z Or, I am perplexed for you.
- ^a Gen. 16. 15.
- ^b Gen. 21. 2.
- ^c Rom. 9. 7, 8.
- ^d Gen. 13. 10.
- ^e Or, testaments.
- ^f Sina.
- ^g Or, is in the same rank with.
- ^h Isa. 2. 2.
- ⁱ Heb. 12. 23.
- ^j Rev. 3. 12.
- ^k Isa. 54. 1.
- ^l Rom. 4. 16.
- ^m Gen. 21. 9.
- ⁿ ch. 3. 8.
- ^o John 8. 35.

CHAP. 5.

- ^a John 8. 32.
- ^b 1 Cor. 7. 22.
- ^c Acts 15. 10.
- ^d Acts 15. 1.
- ^e ch. 3. 10.
- ^f Rom. 9. 31.
- ^g Heb. 12. 15.
- ^h Rom. 8. 24.
- ⁱ Col. 3. 11.
- ^j 1 Thess. 1. 3.
- ^k 1 Cor. 9. 24.
- ^l Or, who did drive you back?
- ^m 2 Cor. 8. 22.
- ⁿ ch. 1. 7.
- ^o 2 Cor. 10. 6.
- ^p ch. 6. 12.
- ^q 1 Cor. 15. 30.
- ^r 1 Cor. 1. 23.
- ^s 1 Cor. 5. 13.
- ^t Acts 15. 1.
- ^u 1 Pet. 2. 16.

barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Ī'saac was, are ^a the children of promise.

29 But as then ^b he that was born after the flesh persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, even so it *is* now.

30 Nevertheless what saith ^c the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for ^d the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He moveth them to maintain their Christian liberty, 3 and not to observe circumcision, 13 but rather love one another.

STAND fast therefore in ^a the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again ^b with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that ^c if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, ^d that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 ^e Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ^f ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit ^g wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For ^h in Jē'sus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but ⁱ faith which worketh by love.

7 Ye ^j did run well; ^k who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion *cometh* not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 ^l I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but ^m he that troubleth you ⁿ shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 ^o And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, ^p why do I yet suffer persecution? then is ^q the offence of the cross ceased.

12 ^r I would they were even cut off ^s which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only ^t use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one

word, *even* in this; 'Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 *This* I say then, * Walk in the Spirit, and ² ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For ^v the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: ^w so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But ^z if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now ^a the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*: Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that ^b they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But ^c the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, ^d gentleness, goodness, ^e faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's ^f have crucified the flesh with the ^g affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *He willetth them to reform the faulty with gentleness, and to bear one another's burdens: 6 to be liberal to their teachers.*

BRETHREN, ¹ if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye ^a which are spiritual, restore such an one ^b in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, ^c lest thou also be tempted.

2 ^d Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil ^e the law of Christ.

3 For ^f if a man think himself to be something, when ^g he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

A. D. 58.

CHAP. 5.

† Lev. 10. 18.

u Rom. 6. 12.

2 Or, fulfil not.

v Rom. 7. 23.

w Rom. 7. 15.

z Rom. 6. 14.

y Eph. 5. 3.

Jas. 3. 14.

z Rev. 22. 15.

a John 15. 2.

b Jas. 3. 17.

c 1 Cor. 13. 7.

d Col. 3. 9.

3 Or, passions.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, although.

a 1 Cor. 2. 13.

b 2 Thess. 3. 15.

c 1 Cor. 7. 5.

d Rom. 15. 1.

e John 13. 14.

f Rom. 12. 3.

g 2 Cor. 3. 6.

h 2 Cor. 13. 5.

i Luke 18. 11.

j Rom. 2. 6.

k Rom. 15. 27.

l 1 Cor. 6. 9.

m Job 13. 9.

n Luke 16. 25.

o Jas. 3. 18.

p 2 Thess. 3. 13.

q Matt. 24. 13.

r John 9. 4.

s 1 Tim. 6. 18.

t Eph. 2. 19.

u Phil. 3. 18.

2 Or, whereby.

v 2 Cor. 5. 17.

Eph. 2. 10.

w Ps. 73. 1.

Ps. 135. 5.

ch. 3. 7-9.

z Col. 1. 24.

4 But ^a let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and ^b not in another.

5 For ^c every man shall bear his own burden.

6 ^d Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 ^e Be not deceived; ^f God is not mocked: for ^g whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to ^h the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9 And ⁱ let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, ^j if we faint not.

10 ^k As we have therefore opportunity, ^l let us do good unto all *men*, especially unto them who are of ^m the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should ⁿ suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^o by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For in Christ Jē'sus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but ^p a new creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace ^q be on them, and mercy, and upon ^r the *Īs'ra-el* of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for ^s I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jē'sus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ ^t be with your spirit. Amen.

Unto the Gā-lā'tians written from Rōme.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *He bleaseth God for spiritual blessings, 7 and for redemption by his grace.*

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Eph'ē-sūs, ^a and to the faithful in Christ Jē'sus:

2 ^b Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 ^c Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly ¹ places in Christ:

4 According as ^d he hath chosen us in him ^e before the foundation of the world, that we should ^f be holy and without blame before him in love:

5 ^g Having predestinated us unto ^h the adoption of children by Jē'sus Christ to himself, ⁱ according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 ^j To the praise of the glory of his grace, ^k wherein he hath made us accepted in ^l the beloved.

7 ^m In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to ⁿ the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 ^o Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure ^p which he hath purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of ^q the fulness of times ^r he might gather together in one ^s all things in Christ, both which are in ² heaven, and which are on earth; *even* in him:

11 ^t In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to ^u the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 ^v That we should be to the praise of his glory, ^w who first ³ trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ^z ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

14 ^y Which is the earnest of our inheritance ^z until the redemption of ^a the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 1.

- a Col. 1. 2.
- b Titus 1. 4.
- c Ps. 72. 17.
- l Or, things.
- d 1 Pet. 1. 2.
- e 1 Pet. 1. 20.
- f Luke 1. 75.
- g Rom. 8. 29.
- h John 1. 12.
- i Luke 12. 32.
- j Isa. 43. 21.
- k Rom. 3. 24.
- l Matt. 17. 5.
- m Heb. 9. 12.
- n Rom. 3. 24.
- o Col. 1. 26.
- p 2 Tim. 1. 9.
- q Zech. 13. 1.
- h Heb. 9. 10.
- r 1 Cor. 3. 22.
- s Phil. 2. 9.
- 2 the heavens.
- t Rom. 8. 17.
- u Isa. 46. 10.
- v 2 Thess. 2. 13.
- w Jas. 1. 18.
- 3 Or, hoped.
- z 2 Cor. 1. 22.
- y 2 Cor. 5. 6.
- z Rom. 8. 23.
- a Acts 20. 28.
- b Col. 1. 9.
- 4 Or, for the acknowledgment.
- c Acts 26. 18.
- d Col. 1. 29.
- 5 of the might of his power.
- e Phil. 2. 9.
- h Heb. 1. 4.
- f Matt. 28. 18.
- g Heb. 2. 7.
- h Rom. 12. 5.
- i John 1. 14, 16.
- Col. 3. 11.

CHAP. 2.

- a John 5. 24.
- b 1 John 5. 19.
- c Col. 3. 6.
- d Titus 3. 3.
- e Gal. 5. 16.
- 1 the wills.
- f Ps. 51. 5.
- h Luke 15. 21.
- g Rom. 10. 12.
- h Rom. 5. 6.
- i Rom. 6. 4.
- 2 Or, by whose grace.

of your faith in the Lord Jē'sus, and love unto all the saints,

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, the Father of glory, ^b may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation ⁴ in the knowledge of him:

18 ^c The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, ^d according to the working ⁵ of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set *him* at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 ^e Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

22 And ^f hath put all things under his feet, and gave him ^g to be the head over all things to the church.

23 ^h Which is his body, the fulness of him ⁱ that filleth all in all.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *What the Ephesians' state was: 4 God's mercy in their deliverance.*

AND ^a you *hath* he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 ^b Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in ^c the children of disobedience:

3 ^d Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in ^e the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling ¹ the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and ^f were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, ^g who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 ^h Even when we were dead in sins, hath ⁱ quickened us together with Christ, (² by grace ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jē'sus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jē'sus.

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; ^a *it is* the gift of God:

9 ¹ Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jē'sus unto good works, ^m which God hath before ³ ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that ye *being* in time past Gēn'tiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called ⁿ the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 ^o That at that time ye were without Christ, ^p being aliens from the commonwealth of Is'ra-el, and strangers from ^q the covenants of promise, ^r having no hope, ^s and without God in the world:

13 ^t But now in Christ Jē'sus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For ^u he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition *between us*;

15 Having abolished ^v in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* inordinances; for to make in himself of twain one ^w new man, so making peace;

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having ^x slain the enmity ^y thereby;

17 And came ^z and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.

18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

20 And are built ^a upon the foundation of the ^b apostles and prophets, Jē'sus Christ himself being the ^c chief corner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for ^d an habitation of God through the Spirit.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ The hidden mystery of their calling had been revealed unto him: ¹⁴ he prayeth that their faith may be strengthened.

FOR this cause I Paul, ^a the prisoner of Jē'sus Christ ^b for you Gēn'tiles,

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 2.

^j Rom. 4. 16.

^{Phil.} 1. 29.

^k John 6. 44.

^l Rom. 3. 20.

^m ch. 1. 4.

³ Or, prepared.

ⁿ Rom. 2. 28.

^o Col. 1. 21.

^p John 10. 16.

^q Rom. 9. 4. 8.

^r 1 Thess. 4. 13.

^s Gal. 4. 8.

^t John 10. 16.

^u Gal. 3. 28.

^v Micah 5. 5.

^w Col. 1. 22.

^x 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^z Rom. 6. 6.

^a Gal. 2. 20.

^b Or, in himself.

^y Isa. 57. 19.

^z Matt. 16. 18.

^a 1 Cor. 12. 28.

^b Ps. 118. 22.

^c Matt. 21. 42.

^d John 17. 23.

CHAP. 3.

^a Acts 21. 33.

^b 2 Tim. 2. 10.

^c Rom. 1. 5.

^d Acts 9. 15.

^e Acts 13. 46.

^e Rom. 16. 25.

¹ Or, a little before.

^f 1 Cor. 4. 1.

^g Acts 10. 28.

^h Gal. 3. 14.

ⁱ Rom. 15. 18.

^j John 1. 16.

^k Phil. 4. 19.

^k Rom. 16. 25.

^l Ps. 33. 6.

^l John 1. 3.

^m 1 Pet. 1. 12.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 3. 22.

^o 1 Cor. 2. 7.

^p Phil. 2. 9.

^q Phil. 4. 19.

^r Job 23. 6.

^s Ps. 28. 8.

^e Rom. 7. 22.

^t John 14. 23.

^u Rom. 10. 3.

^v John 1. 16.

2 If ye have heard of ^e the dispensation of the grace of God ^d which is given me to you-ward:

3 How that by revelation ^e he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote ¹ afore in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge ^j in the mystery of Christ)

5 ^u Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

6 That the Gēn'tiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and ^k partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:

7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by ^t the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gēn'tiles ^j the unsearchable riches of Christ;

9 And to make all *men* see what is the fellowship of the mystery, ^k which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, ⁱ who created all things by Jē'sus Christ:

10 ^m To the intent that now ⁿ unto the principalities and powers in heavenly *places* ^o might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jē'sus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ,

15 Of whom ^p the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you, ^q according to the riches of his glory, ^r to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in ^s the inner man;

17 ^t That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints ^u what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled ^v with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

21 ^w Unto him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jē'sus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth to unity: 24 to put on the new man: 25 to cast off lying, 29 corrupt communication, 31 and all bitterness.*

I THEREFORE, the prisoner ¹ of the Lord, beseech you that ye ^a walk worthy of the vocation where-with ye are called,

2 ^b With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit ^c in the bond of peace.

4 ^d There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 ^e One Lord, one faith, ^f one baptism,

6 ^g One God and Father of all, who is above all, and ^h through all, and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.

8 Wherefore he saith, ⁱ When he ascended up on high, ^j he led ² captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 ^k (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?)

10 He that descended is the same also ^l that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might ³ fill all things.)

11 ^m And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, ⁿ for the edifying of ^o the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come ⁴ in the unity of the faith, ^p and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the ⁵ stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every ^q wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But ⁶ speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, *even* Christ:

16 ^r From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye *henceforth* walk

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 3.

w 1 Tim. 1. 17.

CHAP. 4.

1 Or, in the

Lord.

a Col. 1. 10.

b Gal. 5. 22.

c John 13. 34.

d Rom. 12. 5.

e 1 Cor. 8. 6.

f Heb. 6. 6.

g Ps. 83. 18.

h Mal. 2. 10.

i Rom. 11. 36.

j Ps. 68. 18.

k Col. 2. 15.

2 Or, a multitude of captives.

l John 3. 13.

m Acts 1. 9.

n Heb. 4. 14.

o Heb. 7. 26.

p Heb. 8. 1.

q Or, fulfil.

r ch. 2. 20.

s Rom. 14. 19.

t ch. 1. 23.

u Or, into the

unity.

v Col. 2. 2.

w Or, age.

x Matt. 11. 7.

y Or, being

sincere.

z Col. 2. 19.

aa Acts 26. 18.

ab ch. 2. 12.

ac Gal. 4. 8.

ad 1 Thess. 4. 5.

ae Or, hardness.

af Rom. 1. 24.

ag Rom. 8. 6.

ah 1 Pet. 1. 22,

23.

ai Or, holiness

of truth.

aj Acts 5. 3.

ak ch. 11. 16.

al Jas. 4. 7.

am Or, to

distribute.

an Or, to edify

profitably.

ao Ps. 78. 40.

ap Isa. 63. 10.

aq Rom. 8. 23.

CHAP. 5.

a Lev. 11. 45.

b Matt. 5. 45.

c Luke 6. 36.

d ch. 4. 32.

e John 13. 34.

f Gen. 8. 21.

g Lev. 1. 9.

not as other Gēn'tiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having the understanding darkened, ^a being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the ⁷ blindness of their heart:

19 ^b Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jē'sus:

22 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And ^c be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and ^d true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 ^e Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have ⁹ to give to him that needeth.

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good ¹⁰ to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And ^w grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

CHAPTER 5.

2 *He exhorteth to love: 3 to flee fornication, and all uncleanness: 15 to walk with prudence.*

BE ^a ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2 And ^b walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God ^c for a sweetsmelling savour.

3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, ^d which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, ^e hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 ^f Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of ¹ disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 ^g For ye were sometimes darkness, but now ^h are ye light in the Lord: walk as ⁱ children of light:

9 (For the fruit of the Spirit ^{is} in all goodness and righteousness and truth:)

10 ^j Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And ^k have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather ^l reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.

13 But ^m all things that are ⁿ re-proved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore ^o he saith, ^p Awake thou that sleepest, and ^q arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

17 ^r Wherefore be ye not unwise, but ^s understanding ^t what the will of the Lord ^{is}.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves ^u in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 ^v Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ;

21 ^w Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 ^x Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so ^{let} the wives ^{be} to their own husbands in every thing.

25 Husbands, love your wives, even

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 5.

d Rom. 1. 28.

e Rev. 22. 15.

f Jer. 29. 8.

Matt. 24. 4.

1 Or, unbelief.

g Isa. 9. 2.

h John 8. 12.

i John 2. 9.

j Luke 16. 8.

k Ps. 19. 7. 11.

Rom. 14. 18.

Phil. 1. 10.

Heb. 12. 28.

l Job 24. 13-17.

m Lev. 19. 17.

n Heb. 4. 13.

2 Or,

discovered.

3 Or, it.

o Isa. 60. 1.

p Ezek. 37. 4.

10.

John 5. 25.

Rom. 6. 4. 5.

ch. 2. 5.

q Col. 4. 5.

r Rom. 12. 2.

s 1 Thess. 4. 3.

t Jas. 5. 13.

u Job 1. 21.

v Phil. 2. 3.

w Gen. 3. 16.

x John 3. 5.

Heb. 10. 22.

y John 15. 3.

CHAP. 6.

a Prov. 23. 22.

Luke 2. 51.

b Ex. 20. 12.

Deut. 5. 16.

Matt. 15. 4.

c Col. 3. 21.

d Gen. 18. 19.

e Rom. 2. 6.

f Col. 4. 1.

1 Or, moder-

at'ng.

2 Some read,

both your and

their Ma. ter.

g 1 Pet. 1. 17.

as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it ^w with the washing of water ^x by the word,

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh: but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife ^{see} that she reverence ^{her} husband.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The relative duties of children: 4 of parents: 5 of servants: 9 of masters.

CHILDREN, ^a obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 ^b Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ^c ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but ^d bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 Servants, be obedient to them that are ^{your} masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

6 Not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 ^e Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether ^{he} be bond or free.

9 And, ye ^f masters, do the same things unto them, ¹ forbearing threatening: knowing that ² your Master also is in heaven; ^g neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 ^a Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against ³ flesh and blood, but against ⁴ principalities, against powers, against ⁵ the rulers of the darkness of this world, against ⁶ spiritual wickedness in ⁷ high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and ⁸ having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and ⁹ having on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 ^a And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking ^m the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and ⁿ the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 6.

h Rom. 13. 12.

3 blood and flesh.

i Rom. 8. 38.

j John 12. 31.

4 Or, wicked spirits.

5 Or, heavenly, as ch. 1. 3.

6 Or, having overcome all.

k Isa. 59. 17.

l Isa. 52. 7.

m 1 John 5. 4.

n Heb. 4. 12.

Rev. 1. 16.

o Phil. 1. 4.

7 Or, in a chain.

8 Or, thereof.

p 1 Thess. 2. 2.

q Acts 20. 4.

9 Or, with in-corruption.

and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and ^a supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an ambassador ⁷ in bonds: that ⁸ therein ⁹ I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, ^a Tých'-t-ús, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and *that* he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace *be* to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

24 Grace *be* with all them that love our Lord Jē'sus Christ ⁹ in sincerity. Amen.

Written from Rōme unto the Ē-phē'siāns by Tých'-t-ús.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

PHILIPPIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul's thankfulness and prayer to God for them: 21 his readiness to glorify Christ.

PAUL and Tī-mō'the-ús, the servants of Jē'sus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jē'sus which are at Phil'p'i, with the ¹ bishops and deacons:

2 Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 ^a I thank my God upon every ² remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 ^b For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun ^c a good work in you ³ will perform *it* until the day of Jē'sus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because ⁴ I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in ^d my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ^e ye all are ⁵ partakers of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jē'sus Christ.

9 And this I pray, ^f that your love

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 1.

1 Or, overseers.

a Col. 1. 3.

2 Or, mention.

b 2 Cor. 8. 1.

c John 6. 29.

3 Or, will finish it.

4 Or, ye have me in your heart.

d Eph. 3. 1.

e ch. 4. 14.

5 Or, partakers

with me

of grace.

f Phil. 6.

6 Or, sense.

g Rom. 12. 2.

7 Or, try.

8 Or, differ.

h Acts 24. 16.

i John 15. 4.

9 Or, for

Christ.

j ch. 4. 22.

10 Or, Caesar's court.

11 Or, to all others.

k ch. 2. 3.

may abound yet more and more in knowledge and *in* all ⁶ judgment;

10 That ^a ye may ⁷ approve things that ⁸ are excellent; ^b that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, ⁱ which are by Jē'sus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds ⁹ in Christ are manifest ^j in all ¹⁰ the palace, and ¹¹ in all other places;

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and ^k strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation ^tthrough your prayer, and the supply of ^mthe Spirit of Jē'sus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, that ⁿin nothing I shall be ashamed, but *that* with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether *it* be by life, or by death.

21 For to me to live *is* Christ, and to die *is* gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this *is* the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For ^oI am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to ^vdepart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh *is* more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jē'sus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing terrified by your ^aadversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, ^rbut to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, ^snot only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

30 ^tHaving the same conflict ^uwhich ye saw in me, and now hear *to be* in me.

CHAPTER 2.

Love, unity, and humility recommended.

If *there* be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, ^aif any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

2 ^bFulfil ye my joy, ^cthat ye be likeminded, having the same love, *being* of one accord, of one mind.

3 ^dLet nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but ^ein lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 ^fLook not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 1.

1 2 Cor. 1. 11.

m Rom. 8. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

n Rom. 5. 5.

o 2 Cor. 5. 8.

p Luke 2. 29, 30.

q Isa. 41. 10. Matt. 10. 28. Heb. 13. 5.

r Matt. 5. 10-12.

s Acts 5. 41. Eph. 2. 8.

t Col. 2. 1.

u Acts 16. 19.

CHAP. 2.

a 2 Cor. 13. 14.

b John 3. 29.

c 1 Pet. 3. 8.

d Rom. 13. 13. Jas. 3. 14.

e Isa. 67. 2. Eph. 5. 21.

f 1 Cor. 10. 24.

g John 13. 15.

h Isa. 9. 6. John 1. 1, 2. Heb. 1. 3.

i John 5. 18.

j Ps. 22. 6. Isa. 53. 3. Dan. 9. 26.

k Isa. 42. 1. Ezek. 34. 23. Zech. 3. 8. Matt. 12. 18.

l John 1. 14. Gal. 4. 4.

1 Or, habit.

m Heb. 12. 2.

n Ps. 2. 6-12. Luke 10. 22.

o Heb. 1. 4.

p Isa. 45. 23.

q John 13. 13.

r Heb. 13. 21.

2 Or, sincere.

3 Or, shine ye.

4 poured forth.

5 Or, Moreover.

6 Or, so dear unto me.

s ch. 4. 18.

5 ^aLet this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jē'sus:

6 Who, ^bbeing in the form of God, ^cthought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 ^dBut made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form ^eof a servant, and ^fwas made in the ^glikeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became ^hobedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also ⁱhath highly exalted him, and ^jgiven him a name which is above every name:

10 ^kThat at the name of Jē'sus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth;

11 And ^lthat every tongue should confess that Jē'sus Christ *is* Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

13 For ^mit is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and ⁿharmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ^oye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if I be ^poffered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 ^qBut I trust in the Lord Jē'sus to send Ti-mō'the-ūs shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man ^rlikeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jē'sus Christ's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you ^sE-pāph-ro-dī'tus, my brother, and companion in labour,

and fellowsoldier; ^t but your messenger, and ^u he that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and ^t hold such in reputation:

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, ^v to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAPTER 3.

2 To beware of false teachers. 12 The apostle's anxiety for the heavenly prize.

FINALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed *is* not grievous, but for you *it is* safe.

2 ^a Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, ^b beware of the concision.

3 For we are ^c the circumcision, ^d which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jē'sus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Is'ra-el, of the tribe of Bēn'ja-min, an Hē'brew of the Hē'brews; as touching the law, ^e a Phār'i-see;

6 ^f Concerning zeal, ^g persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss ^h for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jē'sus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having ⁱ mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but ^j that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and ^k the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might ^l attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 2.

^t 2 Cor. 8, 23.
^u ch. 4, 18.
^v Or, honour such.
^v 1 Cor. 16, 17.
ch. 4, 10.

CHAP. 3.

^a Gal. 5, 15.
^b Rev. 22, 15.
^c Rom. 2, 28.
^d Gal. 5, 2.
^e Deut. 10, 16.
^f Jer. 4, 4.
^g Rom. 2, 29.
^h Mal. 1, 11.
ⁱ John 4, 24.
^j Eph. 6, 18.
^k Jude 20.
^l Acts 23, 6.
^m Acts 22, 3.
ⁿ Gal. 1, 13.
^o Acts 8, 3.
^p Isa. 53, 11.
^q John 17, 3.
^r Ps. 143, 2.
^s Isa. 64, 6.
^t Gal. 2, 16.
^u 2 Pet. 1, 1.
^v 1 Pet. 4, 13.
^w Luke 20, 35.
^x Acts 26, 7.
^y 1 Tim. 6, 12.
^z Heb. 12, 23.
^a Heb. 6, 1.
^b Heb. 12, 1.
^c Rom. 9, 23, 24.
^d Heb. 3, 1.
^e 1 Cor. 2, 6.
^f Gal. 5, 10.
^g Ps. 37, 37.
^h 1 Pet. 5, 3.
ⁱ Col. 3, 1, 3.
^j 1 Cor. 1, 7.
^k 1 Thess. 1, 10.
^l Ps. 17, 15.
^m 1 John 3, 2.
ⁿ Isa. 63, 1.
^o Matt. 23, 18.
^p Eph. 1, 19.
^q Heb. 7, 25.

CHAP. 4.

^a 2 Cor. 1, 14.
^b Phil. 1, 26.
^c Acts 18, 2.
^d Rom. 16, 3.
^e ch. 1, 27.
^f Ex. 32, 32.
^g Ps. 69, 23.
^h Dan. 12, 1.
ⁱ Luke 10, 20.
^j Rev. 3, 5.
^k Rev. 13, 8.
^l Rev. 20, 12.
^m Matt. 24, 48-50.
ⁿ Heb. 10, 25.
^o Jas. 5, 8, 9.
^p 1 Pet. 4, 7.
^q 2 Pet. 3, 7.
^r Ps. 55, 22.
^s Prov. 16, 3.
^t Matt. 6, 25.
^u Luke 12, 22.
^v 1 Pet. 5, 7.

12 Not as though I had already ^m attained, either were already ⁿ perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jē'sus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing I *do*, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth ^o unto those things which are before,

14 ^p I press toward the mark for the prize of ^q the high calling of God in Christ Jē'sus.

15 Let us therefore, as many ^r as be ^s perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ^t ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they* are the enemies of the cross of Christ:

19 Whose end is destruction, whose God *is* their belly, and *whose* glory *is* in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

20 For ^u our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we ^v look for the Saviour, the Lord Jē'sus Christ:

21 ^w Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according ^x to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAPTER 4.

4 General exhortations: 10 his joy for their liberality.

THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, ^a my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, *my* dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Eū-ō'di-as, and beseech Sŷn'tŷ-chē, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true yoke-fellow, help those women which ^b laboured with me in the gospel, with Clēm'ēt also, and *with* other my fellowlabourers, whose names are in ^c the book of life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: *and* again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. ^d The Lord *is* at hand.

6 ^e Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And ^fthe peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jē'sus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are ¹honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last ^oyour care of me ²hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, ^htherewith to be content.

12 ⁱI know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things ^jthrough Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well

A. D. 04.

CHAP. 4.

^f Num. 6. 26.
Isa. 26. 3.
John 14. 27.
Rom. 5. 1.

1 Or, venerable.

2 Cor. 11. 9.

2 Or, is revived.

1 Tim. 6. 6.

1 Cor. 4. 11.

j John 15. 5.

k ch. 1. 7.

l Acts 11. 16.

m 2 Cor. 11. 8.

n 2 Thess. 3. 8.

o Rom. 16. 28.

3 Or, I have received all.

p ch. 2. 25.

q Heb. 13. 16.

r Ps. 23. 1.

Prov. 8. 21.

s ch. 1. 13.

done, that ^kye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Phī-lip'pi-ans know also, ^lthat in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Mac-e-dō-ni-a, ^mno church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 ⁿFor even in Thēs-sa-lō-ni'cā ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire ^ofruit that may abound to your account.

18 But ³I have all, and abound: I am full, having received ^pof Ē-pāph-ro-di'tus the things ^qwhich were sent from you, an odour of a sweet smell, ^ra sacrifice acceptable, well pleasing to God.

19 But my God ^sshall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jē'sus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jē'sus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, ^tchiefly they that are of Cæ'sar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you all. Amen.

It was written to the Phī-lip'pi-ans from Rōme by Ē-pāph-ro-di'tus.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul thanketh God for their faith, 15 and describeth the exalted nature of Christ.

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, and Tī-mō-the-ūs our brother,

2 To the saints ^aand faithful brethren in Christ which are at Cō-lōs'sē: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, praying always for you,

4 ^bSince we heard of your faith in Christ Jē'sus, and of ^cthe love ^qwhich ye have to all the saints,

5 For the hope ^dwhich is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, ^eas it is in all the world; and ^fbringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 1.

a Eph. 6. 21.

b Eph. 1. 15.

c Heb. 6. 10.

d Matt. 5. 12.

1 Pet. 1. 4.

e Matt. 24. 14.

f John 15. 16.

g Ps. 110. 3.

Eph. 3. 2.

Titus 2. 11.

1 Pet. 5. 12.

h Phil. 23.

i Eph. 1. 15.

j Rom. 12. 2.

k 1 Thess. 2. 12.

l 1 Thess. 4. 1.

m John 15. 16.

n Acts 5. 41.

o Eph. 5. 20.

day ye heard of it, and knew ^othe grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of ^pĒp'a-phrās our dear fellowservant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 ¹For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the ^jknowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 ^kThat ye might walk worthy of the Lord ^lunto all pleasing, ^mbeing fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering ⁿwith joyfulness;

12 ^oGiving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be par-

takers of ^v the inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from ^z the power of darkness, ^v and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of ¹ his dear Son:

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is ^z the image of the invisible God, ^z the firstborn of every creature:

16 For ^v by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created ^v by him, and for him:

17 ^v And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, ^z the firstborn from the dead; that ^z in all *things* he might have the pre-eminence.

19 For it pleased *the Father* that ^v in him should all fulness dwell;

20 And, ^z having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies ^z in *your* mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up ^z that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for ^z his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, ^z to fulfil the word of God;

26 *Even* ^z the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the *Gén'tiles*; which is Christ ^z in you, the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 1.

^p Rom. 8. 17.

Gal. 4. 7.

Eph. 1. 11.

^q Heb. 2. 14.^r 2 Pet. 1. 11.¹ the Son of his love.^s John 14. 9.

Phil. 2. 6.

ch. 2. 9.

Heb. 1. 3.

^t Ps. 89. 27.

Rev. 3. 14.

^u John 1. 3.

1 Pet. 3. 22.

^v Rom. 11. 36.^w John 17. 5.

Heb. 13. 8.

^x John 11. 25.

Rev. 1. 5.

² Or, among all.^y Matt. 28. 18.

John 1. 16.

Eph. 1. 23.

³ Or, making peace.⁴ Or, by your mind in wicked works.^z Phil. 3. 10.^a Eph. 1. 23.⁵ Or, fully to preach the word of God.^b Rom. 16. 25.⁶ Or, among you.

CHAP. 2.

¹ Or, fear, or, care.^a 2 Cor. 1. 6.^b 2 Pet. 3. 18.² Or,

Wherein.

^c Jer. 29. 8.

Rom. 16. 17.

Heb. 13. 9.

^d Matt. 15. 2.

Gal. 1. 14.

³ Or,

elements.

^e Isa. 7. 14.

Matt. 1. 23.

John 1. 14.

Rom. 9. 5.

ch. 1. 19.

1 Tim. 3. 16.

^f John 1. 16.^g 1 Pet. 3. 22.^h Jer. 4. 4.ⁱ Rom. 6. 4.^j Eph. 3. 7.^k Gen. 3. 15.

Ps. 68. 18.

Isa. 53. 12.

Matt. 12. 29.

Luke 10. 18.

Eph. 4. 8.

wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jē'sus:

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

CHAPTER 2.

He exhorteth them to constancy in Christ.

FOR I would that ye knew what great ¹ conflict I have for you, and for them at Lā-ōd-i-çé'a, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

² ^z That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all ^z riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

³ ^z In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

⁴ And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.

⁵ For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

⁶ As ye have therefore received Christ Jē'sus the Lord, *so* walk ye in him:

⁷ Rooted and built up in him, and established in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

⁸ ^z Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after ^z the tradition of men, after the ^z rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

⁹ For ^z in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

¹⁰ ^z And ye are complete in him, ^z which is the head of all principalities and power:

¹¹ In whom also ye are ^z circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

¹² ^z Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with *him* through ^z the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

¹³ And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

¹⁴ Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

¹⁵ And ^z having spoiled principalities

ties and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them ⁴ in it.

16 Let no man therefore ¹ judge you ⁵ in meat, or in drink, or ⁶ in respect ^m of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath *days*:

17 ^m Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body *is* of Christ.

18 Let no man ⁷ beguile you of your reward ⁸ in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind.

19 And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the ⁹ rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and ¹⁰ neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He exhorteth them to charity, humility, and sundry relative duties.*

IF ye then ^a be risen with Christ, ^b seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your ¹ affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

3 ^c For ye are dead, ^d and your life is hid with Christ in God.

4 ^e When Christ, *who is* ^f our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him ^g in glory.

5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 ^h But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 ⁱ Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new *man*, which ^j is renewed in knowledge

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 2.

- 4 Or, in himself.
- 1 Rom. 14. 3.
- 5 Or, for eating and drinking.
- 6 Or, in part.
- m Rom. 14. 5.
- Gal. 4. 10.
- n Heb. 8. 5.
- 7 Or, judge against you.
- 8 being a voluntary in humility.
- 9 Or, elements.
- 10 Or, punishing, or, not sparing.

CHAP. 3.

- a Eph. 2. 6.
- b Matt. 6. 33.
- 1 Or, mind.
- c Gal. 2. 20.
- d John 3. 16.
- e 1 John 3. 2.
- f John 11. 25.
- g 1 Cor. 15. 43.
- h Jas. 1. 21.
- i Lev. 19. 11.
- j Rom. 12. 2.
- k Eph. 2. 10.
- l Gal. 3. 28.
- m Eph. 1. 23.
- n 1 Pet. 1. 2.
- o Gal. 5. 23.
- Phil. 2. 1.
- 2 Or, complaint.
- p Rom. 13. 8.
- q Ps. 20. 11.
- Isa. 26. 3.
- Phil. 4. 7.
- r 1 Cor. 7. 15.
- s Eph. 2. 16.
- t Jer. 15. 16.
- 2 Tim. 3. 15-17.
- u Eph. 5. 19.
- v ch. 4. 6.
- w 1 Cor. 10. 31.
- z Eph. 5. 20.
- ch. 2. 7.
- y Prov. 23. 22.
- Luke 2. 51.
- Eph. 6. 1.
- z Eph. 6. 4.

CHAP. 4.

- a Lev. 19. 13.
- Mal. 3. 5.
- Eph. 6. 9.
- b Luke 18. 1.
- Eph. 6. 18.

after the image of him that ^k created him:

11 Where there is neither ^l Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Bār-bā'ri-an, Seyth-tan, bond nor free: ^m but Christ *is* all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, ⁿ as the elect of God, holy and beloved, ^o bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a ^p quarrel against any: ^q even as Christ forgave you, so also *do* ye.

14 And above all these things ^r put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness.

15 And let ^s the peace of God rule in your hearts, ^t to the which also ye are called ^u in one body; and be ye thankful.

16 ^v Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing ^w with grace ^x in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And ^y whatsoever ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, giving ^z thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not bitter against them.

20 Children, obey *your* ^y parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 ^z Fathers, provoke not your children to *anger*, lest they be discouraged.

22 Servants, obey in all things *your* masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

CHAPTER 4.

2 *He exhorteth to be fervent in prayer, 5 to walk wisely. 10 Sundry salutations.*

MASTERS, give unto *your* servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 ^b Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

3 ° Withal praying also for us, that God would ^a open unto us a door of utterance, to speak ^e the mystery of Christ, ^f for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 ° Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech *be* always ^h with grace, ⁱ seasoned with salt, ^j that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tých'ĩ-cūs declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow-servant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With ^k Ō-nēs'ĩ-mus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 'Ār-is-tār'chus my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and ^m Mār'cus, sister's son to Bār'nā-bās, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him:)

11 And Jē'sus, which is called Jūs'-

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 4.

c 2 Thess. 3. 1.

d 1 Cor. 16. 9.

e Matt. 13. 11.

f Phil. 1. 7.

g Eph. 5. 15.

h Eccl. 10. 12.

i Mark 9. 50.

j 1 Pet. 3. 15.

k Phil. 10.

l Acts 19. 29.

m Acts 20. 4.

n ch. 1. 7.

o Matt. 5. 48.

p Luke 1. 3.

q Acts 1. 1.

r 1 Thess. 5. 27.

s Phil. 2.

t 1 Tim. 4. 6.

u Heb. 13. 3.

tus, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 ⁿ Ēp'a-phrās, who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always ¹ labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand ^o perfect and ² complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them *that are* in Lā-ōd-i-çē'a, and them in Hi-ç-rāp'o-līs.

14 ^p Lūke, the beloved physician, and ^q Dē'mas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Lā-ōd-i-çē'a, and Ným'phas, and the church which is in his house.

16 And when ^r this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-ōd-i-çē'an; and that ye likewise read the *epistle* from Lā-ōd-i-çē'a.

17 And say to ^s Ārchīp'pus, Take heed to ^t the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. ^u Remember my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

Written from Rōme to the Cē-lōs's'ĩ-an; by Tých'ĩ-cūs and Ō-nēs'ĩ-mus.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

Paul sheweth his remembrance of them in thanksgiving and prayer.

PAUL, and ^a Sil-vā'nus, and Tīmō-the-ūs, unto the church of the Thēs-sā-lō'nī-an; which is ^b in God the Father and in the Lord Jē'sus Christ: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 Remembering without ceasing ^c your work of faith, ^d and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jē'sus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren ¹ beloved, ^e your election of God.

5 For ^f our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and ^g in the Hō'ly Ghōst, ^h and in much assurance; as ⁱ ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Thess. 1. 1.

b 1 Pet. 5. 12.

c John 14. 23.

d John 6. 29.

e Gal. 5. 6.

f ch. 3. 6.

g Heb. 6. 10.

h 1 Or, beloved of God, your election.

i Col. 3. 12.

j 1 Cor. 2. 4.

k 2 Cor. 6. 6.

l Heb. 2. 3.

m 2 Thess. 3. 7.

n Rom. 10. 18.

o Rom. 2. 7.

p Phil. 3. 20.

q Heb. 9. 28.

r 2 Pet. 3. 12.

s Rev. 1. 7.

t Acts 1. 11.

u 1 Thess. 5. 9.

6 And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Hō'ly Ghōst:

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Māç-ç-dō'nī-ā and Ā-chā'jā.

8 For from you ^j sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Māç-ç-dō'nī-ā and Ā-chā'jā, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God;

10 And ^k to wait for his Son ^l from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, *even* Jē'sus, which delivered us ^m from the wrath to come.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *In what manner the gospel was preached unto them.*
17 *His desire of coming to them.*

FOR yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at ^a Phil'ip'pi, we were bold in our God ^b to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For our exhortation *was* not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as ^c we were allowed of God ^d to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, ^e which trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God *is* witness:

6 ^f Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor *yet* of others, when we might have ¹ been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing ^g to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our ^h own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, ⁱ because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye *are* witnesses, and God *also*, how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father *doth* his children,

12 ^j That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received *it* ^k not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers ^l of the churches of God which in Jū-dæ'a are in Christ Jē'sus: for ^m ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, ⁿ even as they *have* of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jē'sus, and ^o their own prophets, and have ² persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 2.

a Acts 16. 22.

b Acts 17. 2.

c 1 Cor. 4. 15, 16.

d Titus 1. 3.

e Prov. 17. 3.

f John 5. 41.

1 Or, used authority.

g Rom. 1. 11.

h 2 Cor. 12. 15.

i 2 Cor. 11. 9.

j Gal. 5. 16.

k Eph. 4. 1.

l Pet. 1. 13.

m Matt. 10. 40.

Luke 5. 1.

Rom. 10. 17.

Heb. 4. 12.

t Gal. 1. 22.

u Acts 17. 5.

v Heb. 10. 33.

o Matt. 5. 12.

Acts 7. 52.

2 Or, chased us out.

p Luke 11. 52.

Acts 13. 50.

Acts 14. 19.

Acts 17. 5.

q Gen. 15. 16.

r Matt. 24. 6.

s Rom. 1. 13.

3 Or, glorying.

t ch. 3. 13.

Rev. 1. 7.

CHAP. 3.

a Acts 17. 15.

b Rom. 16. 21.

c Ps. 119. C.

Acts 20. 24.

Eph. 3. 13.

d Acts 14. 22.

Acts 20. 23.

e Acts 20. 24.

f 1 Cor. 7. 5.

g Gal. 2. 2.

h Acts 18. 1.

i Phil. 1. 8.

j Phil. 4. 1.

k Acts 26. 7.

l Or, guide.

16 ^p Forbidding us to speak to the Gēn'tiles that they might be saved, ^q to fill up their sins alway: ^r for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but ^s Sā'tan hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of ³ rejoicing? *Are* not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jē'sus Christ ^t at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Why Paul sent Timothy to them: 6 his good report a consolation to him.*

WHEREFORE when we could no longer forbear, ^a we thought it good to be left at Ath'ēns alone;

2 And sent ^b Ti-mō'the-ūs, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 ^c That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that ^d we are appointed thereunto.

4 ^e For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, ^f lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and ^g our labour be in vain.

6 ^h But now when Ti-mō'the-ūs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, ⁱ as we also *to see* you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye ^j stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 ^k Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^l direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one to

ward another, and toward all *men*, even as we *do* toward you:

13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ ¹with all his saints.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth to godliness.* 15 *The saints' resurrection, and Christ's second coming.*

FURTHERMORE then we ¹beseech you, brethren, and ²exhort you by the Lord Jē'sus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and ^ato please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jē'sus.

3 For this is ^bthe will of God, *even* your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 ^cThat every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the *Gēn'tiles* ^dwhich know not God:

6 ^eThat no *man* go beyond and ³defraud his brother ⁴in *any* matter: because that the Lord *is* the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, ^fbut unto holiness.

8 ^gHe therefore that ⁵despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, ^hwho hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ⁱye yourselves are taught of God ^jto love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all *Mācē-dō-ni-ā*: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and *that* ye may have lack ^kof nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, ^leven as others which have no hope.

14 For ¹if we believe that Jē'sus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jē'sus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you ^mby the word of the Lord, that we which are alive *and* remain unto the com-

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 3.

¹ Zech. 14. 5.
^{Rev.} 20. 11.

CHAP. 4.

1 Or, request.
2 Or, beseech.
^a Col. 1. 10.
^b Rom. 12. 2.
^c Eph. 5. 17.
^d Rom. 6. 19.
^e Gal. 4. 8.
^f Eph. 2. 12.
^g Lev. 19. 11.
3 Or, oppress, or, overreach.
4 Or, in the matter.
^f Lev. 11. 44.
^g Luke 10. 16.
5 Or, rejecteth.
^h 1 John 3. 24.
ⁱ Jer. 31. 34.
^j John 6. 45.
^j John 13. 34.
6 Or, of no man.
^k Lev. 19. 28.
^l Deut. 14. 1, 2.
^m 2 Sam. 12. 20.
¹ 1 Cor. 15. 13.
ⁿ 1 Ki. 13. 17.
^o Matt. 24. 30.
^p Acts 1. 11.
^q Acts 1. 9.
^r Rev. 11. 12.
^s John 12. 26.
^t Rev. 21. 3, 4.
7 Or, exhort.

CHAP. 5.

^a Matt. 24. 3.
^b Acts 1. 7.
^c Matt. 25. 13.
^d 2 Pet. 3. 10.
^e Rev. 3. 3.
^f Ex. 15. 9, 10.
^g Ps. 73. 18-20.
^h Isa. 13. 6.
ⁱ Acts 13. 41.
^j 1 John 2. 8.
^k Eph. 5. 8.
^l Luke 21. 34.
^m Acts 2. 15.
ⁿ Isa. 69. 17.
^o Rom. 13. 12.
^p Eph. 6. 11.
^q Rom. 9. 22.
^r 1 Pet. 2. 8.
1 Or, exhort.
^s Phil. 2. 29.
2 Or, beseech.
3 Or, disorderly.
^k Lev. 19. 18.
^l Prov. 20. 22.
^m Gal. 6. 10.

ing of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For ^athe Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive *and* remain shall be caught up together with them ^bin the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so ^cshall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore ^dcomfort one another with these words.

CHAPTER 5.

Of Christ's second coming.

BUT of ^athe times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that ^bthe day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then ^csudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 ^dBut ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all ^ethe children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as *do* others; but let us watch and be sober.

7 For ^fthey that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken ^gare drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, ^hputting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For ⁱGod hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jē'sus Christ,

10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Wherefore ¹comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye *do*.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, ^jto know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. *And* be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we ²exhort you, brethren, warn them that are ³unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all *men*.

15 ^kSee that none render evil for evil unto any *man*; but ever ^lfollow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all *men*.

16 Rejoice evermore.
 17 ^m Pray without ceasing.
 18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jē'sus concerning you.
 19 ⁿ Quench not the Spirit.
 20 ^o Despise not prophesyings.
 21 ^p Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.
 22 ^q Abstain from all appearance of evil.
 23 And ^r the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and *I pray* God your whole spirit and soul and

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 5.

^m Luke 18. 1.
ⁿ Ps. 78. 40.
 Isa. 64. 10.
 Eph. 4. 30.
^o 1 Cor. 14. 1.
^p 1 John 4. 1.
^q Ex. 24. 7.
^r Phil. 4. 9.
^s 1 Cor. 1. 8.
^t 1 Cor. 10. 13.
 4 Or, adjure.

body ^a be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.
 24 ^b Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us.
 26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I ^c charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ be with you. Amen.

The first epistle unto the Thē's-sā-lō-ni-ans was written from Athē'ng.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

Of the Thessalonians' faith and love.

PAUL, ^a and Sil-vā'nus, and Ti-mō'the-ūs, unto the church of the Thē's-sā-lō-ni-ans ^b In God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith ^c groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that ^d we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God ^e for your patience and faith ^f in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is ^g a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted ^h worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

6 ⁱ Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled ^j rest with us, when the Lord Jē'sus shall be revealed from heaven with ^k his mighty angels,

8 ^l In flaming fire ^m taking vengeance on them ⁿ that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and ^o from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 1.

^a 2 Cor. 1. 19.
^b 1 Thess. 1. 1.
^c Job 17. 9.
 Ps. 84. 7.
^d 2 Cor. 7. 14.
^e 1 Thess. 1. 3.
^f 1 Thess. 2. 14.
^g Ps. 9. 7. 8.
 Ps. 34. 5.
^h Luke 20. 35, 36.
 Rev. 3. 4.
ⁱ Rev. 6. 10.
^j Rev. 14. 13.
^k 1 the angels of his power.
^l Heb. 10. 27.
 2 Pet. 3. 7.
 Rev. 21. 8.
^m Or, yielding.
ⁿ Ps. 79. 6.
^o Deut. 33. 2.
 Isa. 2. 19.
^p Or, vouchsafe.
^q 1 Pet. 1. 7.

CHAP. 2.

^a Matt. 24. 31.
^b 2 Pet. 2. 1.
 Rev. 9. 20.
^c Isa. 37. 23.
 Dan. 7. 25.
 Rev. 13. 11.
^d John 17. 12.
^e Isa. 14. 13.
 Rev. 13. 6.
^f Or, holdeth.
^g 1 John 4. 3.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would ^a count you worthy of *this* calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of *his* goodness, and the work of faith with power:

12 ^b That the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He warneth against the surmise that the day of Christ was at hand: 3 that it would be preceded by a great apostasy.

NOW we beseech you, brethren, ^a by the coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^b and ^c by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, ^b except there come a falling away first, and ^c that man of sin be revealed, ^d the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and ^e exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what ^a withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For ^b the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be

revealed, ^g whom the Lord shall consume ^h with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy ⁱ with the brightness of his coming:

⁹ *Even him*, whose coming is ^j after the working of Sā'tan with all power and ^k signs and lying wonders,

¹⁰ And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in ^l them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

¹¹ And ^m for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, ⁿ that they should believe a lie:

¹² That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

¹³ But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

¹⁴ Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

¹⁵ Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold ^o the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

¹⁶ Now our Lord Jē'sus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, ^p which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,

¹⁷ Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ *He craveth their prayers*: ³ *he testifieth his confidence in them*. ⁶ *Divers precepts*.

FINALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord ¹ may have *free* course, and be glorified, even as *it is* with you:

² And that we may be delivered from ² unreasonable and wicked men: for all *men* have not faith.

³ But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and ^a keep you from evil.

⁴ And we have confidence in the

A. D. 54.

CHAP. 2.

^g Dan. 7. 10.

^h Job 4. 9.

Isa. 11. 4.

Rev. 2. 16.

ⁱ Heb. 10. 27.

^j John 8. 41.

Eph. 2. 2.

Rev. 18. 23.

^k Deut. 13. 1.

Matt. 24. 24.

Rev. 13. 13.

^l 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^m 1 Ki. 22. 22.

Ezek. 14. 9.

Rom. 1. 24.

ⁿ Matt. 24. 5.

^o ch. 3. 6.

^p 1 John 4. 10.

Rev. 1. 5.

CHAP. 3.

¹ may run.

² absurd.

^a Matt. 6. 13.

^b 1 Ki. 8. 58.

Prov. 3. 6.

Matt. 22. 37.

³ Or, the

patience of

Christ.

^c Rom. 16. 17.

^d 1 Tim. 6. 5.

2 John 10.

^e Acts 18. 3.

Acts 20. 34.

1 Cor. 4. 12.

^f Matt. 10. 10.

^g 1 Pet. 5. 3.

^h Gen. 3. 19.

ⁱ Isa. 56. 10.

^j Rom. 12. 11.

⁴ Or, faint not.

⁵ Or, signify

that man by

an epistle.

^k Lev. 19. 17.

Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

⁵ And ^b the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and ³ into the patient waiting for Christ.

⁶ Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^c that ye withdraw yourselves ^d from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

⁷ For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

⁸ Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but ^e wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

⁹ Not because we have not power, but to make ^g ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

¹⁰ For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, ^h that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

¹¹ For we hear that there are some which walk among you ⁱ disorderly, working not at all, but are busy-bodies.

¹² Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^j that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

¹³ But ye, brethren, ^k be not weary in well doing.

¹⁴ And if any man obey not our word ⁵ by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

¹⁵ ^k Yet count *him* not as an enemy, but admonish *him* as a brother.

¹⁶ Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord *be* with you all.

¹⁷ The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

¹⁸ The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the Thēsa-sā-lō'nY-ang was written from Ath'ēns.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

CHAPTER 1.

³ Paul remindeth Timothy of his charge. ⁸ The scope of the law is also the design of the gospel.

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ ^a by the commandment ^b of God our Saviour, and Lord Jē'sus Christ, ^c which is our hope;

² Unto ^d Tim'o-thy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jē'sus Christ our Lord.

³ As I besought thee to abide still at Eph'e-sūs, ^e when I went into Mā-g-dō-ni-ā, that thou mightest charge some ^f that they teach no other doctrine,

⁴ Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: *so do.*

⁵ Now ^g the end of the commandment is charity ^h out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned:

⁶ From which some ⁱ having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;

⁷ Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

⁸ But we know that ^j the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

⁹ Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for ^k the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for man-slayers,

¹⁰ For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

¹¹ According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

¹² And I thank Christ Jē'sus our Lord, who hath enabled me, ^l for that he counted me faithful, ^m putting me into the ministry;

¹³ Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because ⁿ I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

¹⁴ And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith ^o and love which is in Christ Jē'sus.

¹⁵ This *is* a faithful saying, and

A. D. 65.

CHAP. 1.

- a Gal. 1. 1.
- b ch. 2. 3.
- c ch. 4. 10.
- d Titus 1. 3.
- e Jude 25.
- f Col. 1. 27.
- g Acts 16. 1.
- h Acts 20. 1. 3.
- i Phil. 2. 24.
- j Gal. 1. 6. 7.
- k Rom. 13. 8.
- l Gal. 5. 14.
- m 2 Tim. 2. 22.
- n Or, not aiming at.
- o Rom. 7. 12.
- p Gal. 3. 19.
- q Rev. 21. 8.
- r 1 Cor. 7. 25.
- s 2 Cor. 3. 5. 6.
- t Acts 8. 3.
- u Acts 9. 1.
- v Phil. 3. 6.
- w Luke 23. 34.
- x Acts 23. 9.
- y Luke 7. 47.
- z Matt. 9. 13.
- aa Luke 19. 10.
- ab Rom. 5. 8.
- ac Ps. 10. 16.
- ad Ps. 45. 6.
- ae Dan. 7. 14.
- af Matt. 6. 13.
- ag Rom. 1. 23.
- ah ch. 4. 14.
- ai 2 Tim. 2. 17.
- aj v 2 Tim. 4. 14.
- ak Ps. 109. 6.
- al Matt. 18. 17.
- am Acts 26. 18.

CHAP. 2.

- 1 Or, desire.
- a Jer. 29. 7.
- b Rom. 13. 1.
- 2 Or, eminent place.
- c Rom. 12. 2.
- d Isa. 55. 1. 7.
- e Ezek. 18. 23.
- f Luke 14. 23.
- g 2 Pet. 3. 9.
- h John 17. 3.
- 3 Or, a testimony.
- f Gal. 4. 4.
- g Mal. 1. 11.

worthy of all acceptance, that ^a Christ Jē'sus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

¹⁶ Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jē'sus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

¹⁷ Now unto ^a the King eternal, immortal, ^b invisible, the only wise God, *be* honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

¹⁸ This charge I commit unto thee, son Tim'o-thy, ^c according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

¹⁹ Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

²⁰ Of whom is ^a Hỹ-mē-næ'us and ^b Al-ēx-ān'dēr; whom I have ^c delivered unto Sā'tan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ He exhorteth to pray and give thanks for all men.
⁹ How women ought to be attired.

I EXHORT therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

² ^a For kings, and ^b for all that are in ² authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

³ For this *is* ^c good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour:

⁴ Who will have all men to be saved, ^d and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

⁵ For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jē'sus;

⁶ Who gave himself a ransom for all, ^e to be testified ^f in due time.

⁷ Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gēn'tiles in faith and verity.

⁸ I will therefore that men pray ^g every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

⁹ In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety;

not with ⁴broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For *Ad'am* was first formed, then Eve.

14 And *Ad'am* was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding she shall be ^a saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

CHAPTER 3.

² How bishops, ⁸ deacons, 11 and their wives, should be qualified. ¹⁶ Important truths of Christian revelation.

This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a ^abishop, he desireth a good work.

2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, ¹ of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

3 ² Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

4 ^b One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity;

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

6 Not ³ a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise *must* the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless.

11 Even so *must* their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

13 For they that have ⁴used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ *Jē'sus*.

A. D. 65.

CHAP. 2.

4 Or, plaited.

^a Gen. 3. 15. 16. Isa. 7. 14.

CHAP. 3.

^a Acts 20. 28. Phil. 1. 1.

1 Or, modest.

2 Or, Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.

^b Joshua 24. 15.

3 Or, one newly come to the faith.

4 Or, ministered.

5 Or, stay.

^c Isa. 7. 14. Micah 5. 2. Matt. 1. 23. Phil. 2. 6-8. 1 John 1. 2.

6 manifested.

^d Matt. 3. 16. John 1. 32. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 1 John 5. 6.

^e Matt. 28. 2. Luke 2. 13. Eph. 3. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 12.

CHAP. 4.

^a John 16. 13.

^b 1 Pet. 1. 20.

^c 2 Pet. 2. 1.

^d Dan. 11. 35.

^e Eph. 4. 19.

^f Prov. 18. 22.

^g 1 Cor. 6. 13.

^h Gen. 9. 3.

ⁱ Titus 1. 15.

^j Jer. 15. 16.

1 Or, for a little time.

^k Ps. 37. 4. Prov. 3. 16-18. Matt. 6. 33.

^l Ps. 36. 6. Acts 14. 17.

^m Titus 2. 15.

ⁿ 2 Tim. 1. 6.

^o ch. 1. 18.

^p Acts 6. 6. Acts 19. 6. ch. 5. 22.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ⁵ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: ^e God was ⁶ manifest in the flesh, ^d justified in the Spirit, ^c seen of angels, preached unto the *Gēn'tiles*, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

CHAPTER 4.

Sundry precepts for Timothy's direction.

NOW the Spirit ^a speaketh expressly, that ^b in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed ^c to seducing spirits, ^d and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; ^e having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

3 ^f Forbidding to marry, ^g and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created ^h to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For ⁱ every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of *Jē'sus* Christ, ^j nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth ¹ little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, ^k having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This *is* a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptance.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, ^l who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12 ^m Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 ⁿ Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee ^o by prophecy, ^p with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things;

give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear ² to all.

16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them; for in doing this thou shalt both ² save thyself, and them that hear thee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Rules to be observed in administering. 22 Not to ordain any rashly.

REBUKE ^a not an elder, but in- treat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew ¹ piety at home, and ^b to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that liveth ² in pleasure is dead while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own ³ house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be ⁴ taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have ^c lodged strangers, if she have ^d washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;

12 ^e Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 ^f And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 ^g I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, ^h give none occasion to the adversary ⁵ to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Sātan.

16 ⁱ If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

A. D. 65.

CHAP. 4.

2 Or, in all things.

q Ezech. 34. 9.

CHAP. 5.

a Lev. 19. 32.

1 Or, kindness.

b Matt. 15. 4. Eph. 6. 1. 2.

2 Or, delicately.

3 Or, kindred.

4 Or, chosen.

c Acts 16. 15.

d Gen. 18. 4. Luke 7. 38.

e Heb. 6. 4-6.

f 2 Thess. 3. 11.

g 1 Cor. 7. 9.

h 2 Sam. 12. 13. Dan. 6. 4. ch. 6. 1.

5 for their railings.

i Gen. 47. 12. Matt. 15. 4.

j Rom. 12. 8. Gal. 6. 6. Phil. 2. 29.

k Deut. 25. 4.

l Deut. 24. 14. Luke 10. 7.

6 Or, under.

m Titus 1. 13.

n Deut. 13. 11.

7 Or, without prejudice.

o ch. 4. 14.

p 2 John 11.

q 1 Pet. 3. 8-16.

CHAP. 6.

a Titus 2. 9.

b 2 Sam. 12. 14. Isa. 52. 5.

c Col. 4. 1.

1 Or, believing.

2 Or, a fool.

d 1 Cor. 8. 2.

3 Or, sick.

4 Or, Gallings one of another.

e 2 Tim. 3. 8.

f Titus 1. 11.

g Rom. 16. 17.

h Ps. 37. 16. Luke 12. 31, 32.

i Eccl. 5. 15.

j Gen. 28. 20.

17 ^j Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, ^k Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, ^l The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but ^m before two or three witnesses.

20 ⁿ Them that sin rebuke before all, ^a that others also may fear.

21 I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jēsus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things ¹ without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 ^o Lay hands suddenly on no man, ^p neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also ^q the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The duty of servants. 3 Of corrupt teachers.

LET as many ^a servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, ^b that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, ^c because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are ¹ faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jēsus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

4 He is ² proud, ^d knowing nothing, but ³ dotting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 ^e Perverse disputings of ^f men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, ^g supposing that gain is godliness: ^h from such withdraw thyself.

6 But ⁱ godliness with contentment is great gain.

7 For ^j we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And ^k having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But ^athey that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and ^binto many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 ^cFor the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have ^derred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, ^eO man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 ^fFight the good fight of faith, ^glay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, ^hand hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, ⁱwho quickeneth all things, and ^jbefore Christ Jē'sus, ^kwho before Pōn'ti-us Pilate witnessed a good confession;

14 That thou keep ^lthis commandment without spot, unrebukeable, ^muntil the appearing of our Lord Jē'sus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, ⁿwho is ^othe blessed and only Poten-

A. D. 65.

CHAP. 6.

^k Matt. 13. 22.

^l Ex. 23. 8.

⁵ Or, been seduced.

^m Deut. 33. 1.

ⁿ Zech. 10. 5.

^o Eph. 6. 10-18.

^o Phil. 3. 12.

^p Heb. 13. 23.

^q John 5. 21.

^r Rev. 1. 5.

⁶ Or, profession.

^a 1 Thess. 3. 13.

^c ch. 1. 11.

^u Rev. 17. 14.

^v John 5. 26.

^w 2 Chr. 5. 14.

^x Ex. 33. 20.

^y Deut. 4. 12.

^z John 6. 46.

^y Eph. 3. 21.

^{Phil.} 4. 20.

⁷ the uncertainty of riches.

⁸ Or, sociable.

tate, ^athe King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who ^bonly hath immortality, dwelling in ^cthe light which no man can approach unto; ^dwhom no man hath seen, nor can see: ^eto whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in ^funcertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, ^gwilling to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Tim'o-thy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

21 Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

The first to Tim'o-thy was written from Lā-ōd-i-cē'a, which is the chiefest city of Phryg'i-a Pā-ca-ti-a'nā.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul's love to Timothy: & he exhorteth him not to be ashamed of the gospel.

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ by the will of God, according to ^athe promise of life which is in Christ Jē'sus,

2 To Tim'o-thy, ^bmy dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jē'sus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from ^cmy forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'is, and ^dthy mother Eū'nice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance ^ethat thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For ^fGod hath not given us the

A. D. 66.

CHAP. 1.

^a John 5. 24.

^{39.} 40.

^{Eph.} 3. 6.

^{Heb.} 9. 15.

^b Acts 16. 1.

^c 1 Tim. 4. 14.

^d Rom. 8. 15.

^e Micah 3. 8.

^{Luke} 24. 49.

^f Mark 8. 38.

^{Rom.} 1. 16.

^g Rom. 8. 30.

^h 1 Thess. 4. 7.

^{Heb.} 3. 1.

ⁱ Titus 3. 5.

^j Rom. 8. 28.

^k Eph. 1. 4.

^l Pet. 1. 20.

^m Eph. 1. 9.

ⁿ Pet. 1. 20.

^o John 14. 6.

^p Heb. 2. 14.

^q 1 Or, trusted.

^r Ps. 31. 5.

^s Luke 23. 46.

^t 1 Pet. 4. 19.

^u Heb. 10. 23.

^v Rom. 2. 20.

^w 1 Tim. 1. 10.

spirit of fear; ^abut of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 ^bBe not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and ^ccalled us with an holy calling, ^dnot according to our works, but ^eaccording to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jē'sus ^fbefore the world began,

10 But ^gis now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jē'sus Christ, ^hwho hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gēn'tiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have ⁱbelieved, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed ^junto him against that day.

13 ^kHold fast ^lthe form of sound

words, ^p which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jē'sus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Hōly Ghōst which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in A'sjā be turned away from me; of whom are Phŷ-gēl'us and Hēr-mōg'e-nēs.

16 The Lord ^q give mercy unto the house of Ōn-g-siph'q-rus; ^r for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rōme, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him ^s that he may find mercy of the Lord ^t in that day: and in how many things he ^u ministered unto me at Ēph'ē-sūs, thou knowest very well.

CHAPTER 2.

Timothy exhorted to constancy and perseverance.

THOU therefore, my son, ^a be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jē'sus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me ^b among many witnesses, ^c the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jē'sus Christ.

4 ^d No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, ^e yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 ^f The husbandman that labour-eth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jē'sus Christ ^g of the seed of Dā'vid ^h was raised from the dead ⁱ according to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, ^j even unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, ^k that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jē'sus with eternal glory.

11 ^l It is a faithful saying: For ^m if we be dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him*:

12 ⁿ If we suffer, we shall also reign with *him*: ^o if we deny *him*, he also will deny us:

13 ^p If we believe not, ^q yet he abideth faithful: ^r he cannot deny himself.

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

p ch. 2. 2.

q Matt. 5. 7.

r 2 Cor. 7. 13.

Philie. 7.

s Matt. 25. 34.

t 2 Thess. 1. 10.

u Heb. 6. 10.

CHAP. 2.

a Ps. 68. 35.

Eph. 1. 19.

Col. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 2.

ch. 1. 2.

1 Or, by.

b 1 Tim. 1. 18.

c 1 Cor. 9. 25.

2 Or, The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.

d Luke 1. 32.

Acts 2. 30.

e 1 Cor. 15. 3. 4.

f Rom. 2. 15.

g 2 Cor. 1. 6.

h 1 Tim. 1. 15.

i Rom. 6. 5. 8.

j 1 Pet. 4. 13.

k Matt. 10. 33.

Mark 8. 38.

Luke 12. 9.

l Isa. 25. 1.

Matt. 24. 35.

Rom. 3. 3.

m Num. 23. 19.

n 1 Tim. 5. 21.

ch. 4. 1.

o 1 Tim. 1. 4.

Titus 3. 9.

p 1 Tim. 4. 7.

Titus 1. 14.

3 Or, gangrene.

q 1 Tim. 1. 20.

r 1 Cor. 15. 12.

s Prov. 10. 25.

Matt. 7. 25.

Eph. 2. 20.

1 John 2. 19.

4 Or, steady.

t Nah. 1. 7.

5 Or,

forbearing.

6 awake.

7 taken alive.

CHAP. 3.

a Jude 18.

b Rom. 1. 20.

1 Or, make-

bates.

14 Of these things put *them* in remembrance, ^a charging *them* before the Lord ^b that they strive not about words to no profit, ^c but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But ^d shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a ^e canker: of whom is ^f Hŷ-mē-næ'us and Phī-lē'tus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, ^g saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless ^h the foundation of God standeth ⁱ sure, having this seal, The Lord ^j knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, ^k and prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, ^l patient,

25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

26 And ^m that they may ⁿ recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are ^o taken captive by him at his will.

CHAPTER 3.

He foretelleth the wickedness in the last days.

THIS know also, that ^a in the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, ^b disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, truce-breakers, ^c false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

6 For ^a of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able ^c to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 ^f Now as Jān'nēs and Jām'brēs withstood Mō'ses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, ²reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all *men*, ^g as theirs also was.

10 But ³ thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me ^h at Ān'ti-ōch, ⁱ at ĭ-cō'nūm, at Lys'trā; what persecutions I endured: but ^j out of *them* all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and ^k all that will live godly in Christ Jē'sus shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them* :

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which ^l are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jē'sus.

16 ^m All scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness :

17 ⁿ That the man of God may be perfect, ^o thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4.

Paul's solemn charge to Timothy.

I CHARGE *thee* therefore before God, and the Lord Jē'sus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, ^a rebuke, ^b exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when they will not endure ^c sound doc-

A. D. 66.

CHAP. 3.

c Isa. 29. 13.
Ezek. 33. 30-32.

d Matt. 23. 14.

e 1 Tim. 2. 4.

f Ex. 7. 11.

g Or, of no judgment.

h Ex. 8. 18.

i Ex. 9. 11.

3 Or, thou hast been a diligent follower of.

h Acts 13. 14.

i Acts 14. 2.

j Gen. 48. 16.

Job 5. 19.

Ps. 34. 19.

Jer. 1. 19.

Dan. 6. 27.

k Matt. 16. 24.

John 17. 14.

Acts 14. 22.

l Ps. 119. 11.

John 5. 39.

40.

John 20. 31.

Acts 10. 43.

m 2 Sam. 23. 2.

Mark 12. 24.

Luke 1. 70.

Acts 1. 16.

2 Pet. 1. 20.

n 1 Tim. 6. 11.

4 Or, perfected.

CHAP. 4.

a Titus 1. 13.

b 1 Tim. 4. 13.

c 1 Tim. 1. 10.

d 1 Tim. 1. 4.

e Acts 21. 8.

1 Or, fulfil.

f Rev. 2. 10.

g Col. 4. 14.

Phile. 24.

h 1 John 2. 15.

i Acts 12. 25.

j Acts 20. 4.

k Acts 19. 33.

l 2 Sam. 3. 39.

Ps. 28. 4.

2 Or, our preachings.

m Acts 7. 60.

n Ps. 37. 39, 40.

Matt. 10. 19.

o 2 Pet. 2. 9.

p Ps. 121. 7.

q Acts 18. 2.

r ch. 1. 16.

s Acts 19. 22.

t Acts 20. 4.

trine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and ^a shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of ^c an evangelist, ¹ make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.

7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished *my* course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me ^f a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto ^g all them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For ^h Dē'mas hath forsaken me, ⁱ having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thēs-sa-lō-ni'cā; Crēs'cens to Gā-lā'tjā, Tītus unto Dāl-mā'tjā.

11 Only Luke is with me. Take ^j Mārk, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And ^k Tych'f-cūs have I sent to Ēph'ē-sūs.

13 The cloke that I left at Trō'ās with Cār'pus, when thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the books, *but* especially the parchments.

14 ^k Āl-ēx-ān'dēr the coppersmith did me much evil: ^l the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood ² our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: ^m I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 ⁿ Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all the Gēn'tiles might hear: and I was delivered ^c out of the mouth of the lion.

18 ^p And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute ^q Prīs'cā and Ā'qu'ilā, and ^r the household of Ōn-ē-sīph'ō-rus.

20 ^s Ē-rās'tīs abode at Cōr'inth: but ^t Trōph'f-mūs have I left at Mī-lē'tum sick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eū-bū'lus greeteth thee, and Pū'dens, and Lī'nus, and Clāu-dī-ā, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jē'sus Christ be with

A. D. 66.

CHAP. 4.

3 Cæsar Nero, or, the emperor Nero.

thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

The second epistle unto Tī-mō'the-ūs, ordained the first bishop of the church of the E-phē-sians, was written from Rōme, when Paul was brought before Nē-rō the second time.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TITUS.

CHAPTER 1.

5 Why Titus was left in Crète. 6 How ministers should be qualified.

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and ^athe acknowledging of the truth ^bwhich is after godliness;

2 ¹In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before ^cthe world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me ^daccording to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To ^eTi'tus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crète, that thou shouldst ^fset in order the things that are ^gwanting, and ^hordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as ⁱthe steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, ^jnot given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of ^kgood men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word ^las he hath been taught, that he may be able ^mby sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, ⁿspecially they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert ^owhole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 ^pOne of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Crē'tj-ans are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jew'ish fa-

A. D. 65.

CHAP. 1.

a 2 Tim. 2. 25.

b 1 Tim. 6. 3.

c 1 Or. For.

d 2 Tim. 1. 9.

e 1 Pet. 1. 20.

f Isa. 12. 2.

g Acts 9. 15.

h ch. 2. 10. 13.

i 2 Cor. 2. 13.

j Gal. 2. 3.

k 1 Cor. 11. 34.

l 2 Or, left undone.

m Acts 14. 23.

n Matt. 24. 45.

o Lev. 10. 9.

p 3 Or, good things.

q 4 Or, in teaching.

r 1 Tim. 1. 10.

s Acts 15. 1.

t Matt. 23. 14.

u Acts 17. 28.

v Isa. 29. 13.

w Matt. 15. 9.

x Luke 11. 39.

y Acts 10. 15.

z Rom. 14. 14.

aa Ezek. 33. 31.

ab 5 Or, void of judgment.

CHAP. 2.

a 1 Tim. 6. 3.

b 1 Or, vigilant.

c 1 Pet. 3. 3. 4.

d 2 Or, holy women.

e 3 Or, make-bates.

f 4 Or, wise.

g Col. 3. 18.

h 1 Pet. 3. 1. 5.

i 5 Or, discreet.

j 1 Pet. 5. 3.

k Eph. 6. 24.

l 1 Tim. 6. 3.

m Neh. 5. 9.

n 6 Or, gain-saying.

o 7 Or, that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.

p Isa. 49. 6.

q John 1. 9.

r Luke 1. 75.

bles, and ^acommandments of men, that turn from the truth.

15 ^bUnto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 ^cThey profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work ^dreprobate.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Directions given to Titus. 11 What the gospel teacheth.

BUT speak thou the things which become ^aa sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be ^bsober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 ^cThe aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh ^dholiness, not ^efalse accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be ^fsober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 ^gTo be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, ^hobedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be ⁱsober minded.

7 ^jIn all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, ^ksincerity,

8 ^lSound speech, that cannot be condemned; ^mthat he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not ⁿanswering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that ^obringeth salvation ^phath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us ^qthat, denying un-

godliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jē'sus Christ;

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, ^kand purify unto himself ^la peculiar people, zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Titus is yet further directed by Paul, both concerning the things he should teach, and not teach.

PUT them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates; ^ato be ready to every good work,

2 To ^bspeak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another.

4 But after that the kindness and ^llove of God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 ^cNot by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by ^dthe washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Hō'ly Ghōst;

6 ^eWhich he shed on us ^zabun-

A. D. 65.

CHAP. 2.

j Acts 24. 15.

k Mal. 3. 3.

Matt. 3. 12.

Acts 15. 9.

Heb. 9. 14.

l Ex. 15. 16.

Deut. 7. 6.

CHAP. 3.

a Heb. 13. 21.

b Eph. 4. 31.

1 Or, pity.

c Rom. 3. 20.

Gal. 2. 16.

d Matt. 3. 11.

John 3. 3. 5.

1 Pet. 3. 21.

e Ezek. 36. 25.

Joel 2. 28.

2 richly.

f 1 Tim. 1. 4.

g 2 Cor. 13. 2.

h Matt. 18. 17.

2 John 10.

i Matt. 25. 26-28.

Acts 13. 46.

j Acts 20. 4.

k Acts 18. 24.

3 Or, profess honest trades.

l Col. 1. 10.

dantly through Jē'sus Christ our Saviour;

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

8 *This is* a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But ^zavoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick ^zafter the first and second admonition ^kreject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, ^lbeing condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Ār'tē-mās unto thee, or ^zT'ych't-cūs, be diligent to come unto me to Nī-cōp'q-lis: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zē'nas the lawyer and ^kĀ-pō'lōs on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let ours also learn to ^zmaintain good works for necessary uses, that they be ^lnot unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

It was written to T'ytus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Crē'ti-ang, from Nī-cōp'q-lis of Māc-g-dē-nī-ā.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON.

4 Paul's joy in hearing of the faith and love of Philemon. 8 Onesimus entreated for.

PAUL, ^aa prisoner of Jē'sus Christ, and Tim'o-th'y *our* brother, unto Philē'mon *our* dearly beloved, ^band fellowlabourer,

2 And to *our* beloved Āpp'h-ā, and Ār-chip'pus ^cour fellowsoldier, and to ^dthe church in thy house:

3 ^eGrace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Christ.

4 ^fI thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

5 ^gHearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jē'sus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by ^hthe

A. D. 64.

a Eph. 4. 1.

b Phil. 2. 25.

c Col. 4. 17.

d Rom. 16. 5.

e Eph. 1. 2.

f Phil. 1. 3.

1 Thess. 1. 2.

g Eph. 1. 15.

1 John 3. 23.

h Phil. 1. 9.

i 2 Tim. 1. 16.

j 2 Cor. 3. 12.

k Col. 4. 9.

l 1 Cor. 4. 15.

Gal. 4. 19.

acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jē'sus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints ^lare refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, ^zthough I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech *thee*, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jē'sus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my ^kson Ō-nēs'i-mus, whom ^lI have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained with me, ^m that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; ⁿ that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 ^o For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldst receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, ^p a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, ^q both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore ^r a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

A. D. 64.

m Phil. 2. 30.
n 2 Cor. 9. 7.
o Gen. 45. 5, 8.
p Matt. 23. 8.
1 Tim. 6. 2.
q Eph. 6. 5-7.
Col. 3. 22.
r 2 Cor. 8. 23.
s 2 Cor. 7. 16.
t Phil. 1. 25.
u Rom. 15. 30-32.
Jas. 5. 16.
v Col. 1. 7.
w Acts 12. 13.
x Acts 19. 29.
Acts 20. 4.
y Col. 4. 14.
z 2 Tim. 4. 11.

19 I Paul have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay *it*: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 ^a Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for ^b I trust that ^c through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee ^d Ēp'a-phrās, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jē'sus;

24 ^e Mār'cus, ^f Ār-Is-tār'chus, Dē'mas, ^g Lū'cas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

Written from Rōme to Phī-lē'mon, by Ō-nēs-i-mus, a servant.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

HEBREWS.

CHAPTER 1.

The essential dignity of the Son, by whom God hath revealed himself in these last days.

GOD, who at sundry times and ^a in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath ^b in these last days ^c spoken unto us by *his* Son, ^d whom he hath appointed heir of all things, ^e by whom also he made the worlds;

3 ^f Who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, and ^g upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, ^h sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as ⁱ he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, ^j Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, ^k I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 ^l And again, when he bringeth in ^m the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, ⁿ And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And ^o of the angels he saith, ^p Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son *he saith*, ^q Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever:

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 1.

a Num. 12. 6, 8.
b Gal. 4. 4.
c Matt. 14. 11.
Luke 10. 23, 24.
John 1. 17.
d Ps. 2. 8.
Pa. 33. 6.
Matt. 21. 38.
e John 1. 3.
f John 14. 9.
2 Cor. 4. 4.
g Rev. 4. 11.
h Ps. 45. 6.
Matt. 22. 44.
Mark 12. 35.
Luke 20. 42.
Acts 2. 34.
i Phil. 2. 9.
j Ps. 2. 7.
k Ps. 80. 26.
l Or, When he bringeth again.
m Rom. 8. 29.
n Ps. 97. 7.
1 Pet. 3. 22.
2 unto.
o Ps. 104. 4.
p Ps. 45. 6, 7.
q righteousness, or, straightness.
r Isa. 61. 1.
s Ps. 102. 25.
t Isa. 34. 4.
u Ps. 110. 1.

CHAP. 2.

1 run out as leaking vessels.

a sceptre of ^a righteousness *is* the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, ^b hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, ^c Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 ^d They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment:

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, ^e Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

CHAPTER 2.

Dominion of the world given unto Christ.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should ¹ let them slip.

2 For if the word spoken by angels was steadfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great ^asalvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him*;

4 God also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and ²gifts of the Hō'ly Ghōst, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, ^bWhat is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him ^{3a}a little lower than the angels; thou crowndest him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jē'sus, who was made a little lower than the angels ⁴for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

10 ^cFor it became him, for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation ^dperfect through sufferings.

11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified *are* all of one; for which cause ^ehe is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, ^fI will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, ^gI will put my trust in him. And again, ^hBehold I and the children which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children *are* partakers of flesh and blood, he ⁱalso himself likewise took part of the same; ^jthat through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who ^kthrough fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily ^lhe took not on *him* the nature of angels; but he took on *him* the seed of A'brā'hām.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him ^mto be made like unto *his* brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things *pertaining* to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 2.

^a Isa. 45. 17.² Or, distributions.^b Ps. 8. 4.³ Or, a little while inferior to.⁴ Or, by.^c Prov. 16. 4.^d Isa. 43. 21.^e Luke 24. 46.^f ch. 6. 20.^g Matt. 28. 10.^h John 20. 17.ⁱ Ps. 22. 22.^j Ps. 18. 2.^k Isa. 12. 2.^l Isa. 8. 18.^m John 10. 29.ⁿ John 1. 14.^o Rom. 8. 3.^p Col. 2. 15.^q 2 Tim. 1. 10.^r Job 33. 24, 28.^s Ps. 33. 19.^t Luke 1. 74.^u He taketh^v not hold of^w angels, but^x of the seed^y of Abraham^z he taketh^{aa} hold.^{ab} Phil. 2. 7.^{ac} ch. 4. 15.^{ad} ch. 5. 2.

CHAP. 3.

^a Matt. 15. 24.^b 1 Tim. 3. 15.^c 1 made.^d 1 Sam. 12. 6.^e Num. 12. 7.^f Zech. 6. 12.^g Matt. 16. 18.^h Eph. 2. 10.ⁱ Deut. 18. 15.^j 18. 19.^k Eph. 4. 12.^l 1 Pet. 2. 5.^m Matt. 10. 22.ⁿ 2 Sam. 23. 2.^o Acts 1. 15.^p Ps. 81. 11.^q Isa. 55. 3.^r Matt. 17. 5.^s If they shall enter.^t Num. 14. 2, 4.^u 11, 24, 30.^v Deut. 1. 34.^w Num. 14. 22.^x 29.^y Num. 26. 65.^z Ps. 106. 26.

18 ^m For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3.

Christ is shewed to be more worthy than Moses.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider ^athe Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jē'sus;

2 Who was faithful to him that ^{1b}appointed him, as also ^cMō'ses was faithful in all his house.

3 For this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Mō'ses, inasmuch as ^dhe who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some *man*; but ^ehe that built all things *is* God.

5 And Mō'ses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, ^ffor a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ as a son over his own house; ^gwhose house *are* we, ^hif we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as ⁱthe Hō'ly Ghōst saith, ^jTo day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in *their* heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I swear in my wrath, ²They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end:

15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 ^kFor some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of E'gypt by Mō'ses.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was *it* not with them that had sinned, ^lwhose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom sware he that

they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAPTER 4.

The Christians' rest to be obtained by faith.

LET us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but ¹ the word preached did not profit them, ² not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, ^a As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, ^b And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, ^c and they to whom ³ it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in Da'vid, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, ^d To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if ^e Jē'sus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a ⁵ rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of ⁶ unbelief.

12 For the word of God is ^e quick, and powerful, and sharper than any ^f twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is ^g a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jē'sus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession.

15 For ^h we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but ⁱ was

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 4.

1 the word of hearing.

2 Or, because they were not united by faith to.

a Ps. 95. 11.

b Gen. 2. 2.

c Ex. 20. 11.

d ch. 3. 19.

3 Or, the gospel was first preached.

d Ps. 95. 7.

4 That is, Joshua.

5 Or, keeping of a sabbath.

6 Or, disobedience.

e Isa. 49. 2.

f Jer. 24. 29.

g Rev. 1. 16.

h 1 Cor. 14. 24.

i Luke 22. 28.

j Dan. 9. 24.

k 2 Cor. 5. 21.

l Pet. 2. 25.

m 1 John 3. 5.

CHAP. 5.

a ch. 8. 3. 4.

1 Or, can reasonably bear with.

b Lev. 4. 3.

c 1 Sam. 14. 9.

d 2 Sam. 6. 6.

e Ex. 28. 1.

f Num. 16. 5.

g 40.

h John 8. 54.

i Acts 13. 33.

j Ps. 2. 7.

k Ps. 110. 4.

l John 17. 1.

m Ps. 22. 1.

n Matt. 26. 53.

2 Or, for his piety.

h Phil. 2. 8.

i ch. 6. 20.

3 hath no experience.

m Eph. 4. 13.

4 Or, perfect.

5 Or, of an habit, or, perfection.

n 1 Cor. 2. 14.

15.

CHAP. 6.

1 Or, the word of the beginning of Christ.

in all points tempted like as we are, ^j yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER 5.

of the priesthood of Christ.

FOR every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things *pertaining* to God, ^a that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who ¹ can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And ^b by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 ^c And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as ^d was Aār'on.

5 ^e So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, ^f Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, ^g Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mel-chi's'e-dēc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had ^h offered up prayers and supplications ⁱ with strong crying and tears unto him ^j that was able to save him from death, and was heard ² in that he feared;

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he ^k obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest ^l after the order of Mel-chi's'e-dēc.

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which ^m be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk ⁿ is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is ^o a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are ^p of fullage, *even* those who by reason ^q of use have their senses exercised ^r to discern both good and evil.

CHAPTER 6.

Exhortation to be steadfast in the faith.

THEREFORE leaving ¹ the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of re-

penance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 ^a Of the doctrine of baptisms, ^b and of laying on of hands, ^c and of resurrection of the dead, ^d and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, ^e if God permit.

4 For *if it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of ^h the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Hō'ly Ghōst,*

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; ⁱ seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put *him* to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them ² by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers *is* rejected, and *is* nigh unto cursing; whose end *is* to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For ^j God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence ^k to the full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience ^l inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Ā'brā'hām, because he could swear by no greater, ^m he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and ⁿ an oath for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto ^o the heirs of promise ^p the immutability of his counsel, ^q confirmed *it* by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which *it was* impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 6.

a Acts 19. 4.

b Acts 8. 14.

c Acts 17. 31.

d Acts 24. 25.

e 1 Cor. 4. 19.

f Matt. 12. 32.

g ch. 10. 26.

h 2 Pet. 2. 20.

i 1 John 5. 16.

j Matt. 7. 22.

k ch. 10. 32.

l John 4. 10.

m Eph. 2. 8.

n ch. 10. 29.

o Or, for.

p Matt. 10. 42.

q John 13. 20.

r Col. 2. 2.

s ch. 10. 36.

t Gen. 22. 16.

u Ex. 22. 11.

v ch. 11. 9.

w Job 23. 13.

x Isa. 14. 24.

y Rom. 11. 29.

z Jas. 1. 17.

3 interposed himself by an oath.

g Isa. 27. 5.

h ch. 12. 1.

i Ps. 130. 7.

j Lev. 16. 15.

k ch. 9. 7.

l John 14. 2, 3.

m ch. 4. 14.

n ch. 8. 1.

CHAP. 7.

a Gen. 14. 18.

b Ps. 110. 4.

c ch. 5. 6, 10.

d 1 without pedigree.

e Gen. 14. 20.

f Num. 18. 21.

g Or, pedigree.

h Gen. 12. 2.

i Acts 3. 25.

j Gal. 3. 16.

k ch. 5. 6.

l Gal. 2. 21.

m ch. 8. 7.

lay hold upon the hope ² set before us:

19 Which ² *hope* we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, ³ and which entereth into that within the veil;

20 ⁴ Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jē'sus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chī's'e-dēc.

CHAPTER 7.

Christ a priest after the order of Melchisedec.

FOR this ^a Mēl-chī's'e-dēc, king of Sā'lem, priest of the most high God, who met Ā'brā'hām returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Ā'brā'hām gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Sā'lem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, ¹ without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, ^b unto whom even the patriarch Ā'brā'hām gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily ^c they that are of the sons of Lē'vi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Ā'brā'hām:

6 But he whose ² descent is not counted from them received tithes of Ā'brā'hām, and blessed ^d him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, ^e of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Lē'vi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Ā'brā'hām.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Mēl-chī's'e-dēc met him.

11 ^f If therefore perfection were by the Lē'vī't-cal priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need *was there* that another priest should rise after the order of Mēl-chī's'e-dēc, and not be called after the order of Aār'ōn?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe,

of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For *it is* evident that *our* Lord sprang out of Jū'dā; of which tribe Mō'ses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Mēl-chī's'e-dēc there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, *Thou art* a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chī's'e-dēc.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope *did*; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest*:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, *The Lord sware* and will not repent, *Thou art* a priest for ever after the order of Mēl-chī's'e-dēc.)

22 By so much was Jē'sus made a surety of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this *man*, because he *continually* ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, *who is* holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, *who is* consecrated for evermore.

CHAPTER 8.

The excellency of Christ's ministry.

NOW of the things which we have spoken *this is* the sum: We have such an high priest, *who is* set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary,

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 7.

- g Gen. 49. 10.
Isa. 11. 1.
Matt. 1. 3.
Luke 3. 34.
Rom. 1. 3.
A Ps. 110. 4.
ch. 5. 6, 10.
i Rom. 8. 3.
j Acts 13. 39.
Rom. 3. 20.
Gal. 2. 16.
ch. 9. 9.
3 Or, but it was the bringing in.
k ch. 6. 18.
l Rom. 5. 2.
4 Or, without swearing of an oath.
m Ps. 110. 4.
n Isa. 9. 6, 7.
John 12. 34.
ch. 13. 8.
5 Or, which passeth not from one to another.
6 Or, evermore.
o Isa. 53. 12.
Rom. 8. 34.
1 John 2. 1.
p Eph. 1. 20.
q Lev. 9. 7.
r Lev. 16. 6, 11.
ch. 5. 9.
r Lev. 16. 15.
s Rom. 6. 10.
t ch. 5. 1. 2.
u ch. 2. 10.
7 perfected.

CHAP. 8.

- a Col. 3. 1.
1 Or, of holy things.
b ch. 9. 11.
c Eph. 5. 2.
2 Or, they are priests.
d Col. 2. 17.
e Ex. 25. 40.
Num. 8. 4.
f ch. 7. 22.
3 Or, testament.
g Jer. 31. 31.
4 give.
5 Or, upon.
A Gen. 17. 7, 8.
Jer. 24. 7.
Ezek. 37. 27.
Zech. 8. 8.
i Isa. 54. 13.
1 John 2. 27.

CHAP. 9.

- 1 Or, ceremonies.
a Ex. 25. 8.
Lev. 4. 6.
b Ex. 26. 1.
c Lev. 24. 5.

and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore *it is* of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Mō'ses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, *that* thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now *hath* he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Is'ra-el and with the house of Jū'dah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of E'gypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Is'ra-el after those days, saith the Lord: I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAPTER 9.

1 By the imperfection of the legal sacrifices, 11 he sheweth the efficacy of Christ's blood.

THEN verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the

shewbread; which is called ² the sanctuary.

3 ⁴ And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein *was* ⁵ the golden pot that had manna, and ⁶ Aâr'ou's rod that budded, and ⁷ the tables of the covenant;

5 And ⁸ over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, ¹ the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second *went* the high priest alone ¹ once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and *for* the errors of the people:

8 ² The Hō'ly Ghōst this signifying, that ¹ the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which *was* a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, ³ that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in ⁴ meats and drinks, and ⁵ divers washings, ⁶ and carnal ⁷ ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an high priest ⁸ of good things to come, ⁹ by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but ¹⁰ by his own blood he entered in ¹ once into the holy place, ² having obtained eternal redemption for us.

13 For if ³ the blood of bulls and of goats, and ⁴ the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more ⁵ shall the blood of Christ, ⁶ who through the eternal Spirit ⁷ offered himself without ⁸ spot to God, ⁹ purge your conscience from ¹⁰ dead works ¹ to serve the living God?

15 ² And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, ³ that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, ⁴ they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament *is*, there

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 9.

2 Or, holy.

d Ex. 40. 3.

e Ex. 16. 33.

f Num. 17. 10.

g Ex. 25. 16.

h Deut. 10. 2, 5.

i Lev. 16. 2.

j Num. 28. 3.

k Dan. 8. 11.

l Ex. 30. 10.

m ch. 10. 19.

n John 14. 6.

o Gal. 3. 21.

p Rom. 14. 17.

q Lev. 11. 25.

r Num. 19. 7.

s Eph. 2. 15.

t Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

u ch. 10. 1.

v ch. 8. 2.

w Rev. 1. 5.

x Zech. 3. 9.

y Dan. 9. 24.

z Lev. 8. 15.

aa Num. 19. 2.

ab z 1 John 1. 7.

ac Rom. 1. 4.

ad 1 Pet. 3. 18.

ae z Eph. 5. 2.

af 4 Or, fault.

ag ch. 1. 3.

ah b ch. 6. 1.

ai c Luke 1. 74.

aj d 1 Tim. 2. 5.

ak e 1 Pet. 3. 18.

al f ch. 1. 3.

am 5 Or, be

an brought in.

ao g Gal. 3. 15.

ap h Ex. 24. 6.

aq i Or, purified.

ar j Ex. 24. 5-8.

as Lev. 14. 4.

at 7 Or, purple.

au j Ex. 24. 8.

av Matt. 26. 23.

aw ch. 13. 20.

ax 1 Pet. 1. 2.

ay k Ex. 29. 12.

az Lev. 8. 15.

ba l Lev. 17. 11.

bb m ch. 8. 5.

bc n ch. 6. 20.

bd o ch. 7. 25.

be 1 John 2. 1.

bf p 1 Cor. 10. 11.

bg Eph. 1. 10.

bh Gal. 4. 4.

bi ch. 7. 27.

bj g Gen. 3. 19.

bk Eccl. 3. 20.

bl r Rom. 6. 10.

bm d Matt. 26. 28.

bn 1 Pet. 2. 24.

bo 1 John 3. 5.

bp t Matt. 25. 34.

bq John 14. 3.

CHAP. 10.

a Col. 2. 17.

b ch. 8. 5.

c Or, they

d would have

e ceased to be

f offered, be-

g cause, etc.

must also of necessity ⁵ be the death of the testator.

17 For ⁶ a testament *is* of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 ⁷ Whereupon neither the first testament was ⁸ dedicated without blood.

19 For when Mō'ses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, ⁹ with water, and ¹⁰ scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, ¹ This *is* the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover ² he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and ³ without shedding of blood is no remission.

23 *It* was therefore necessary that ⁴ the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For ⁵ Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which* are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now ⁶ to appear in the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once ⁷ in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 ⁸ And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

28 So ⁹ Christ was once ¹⁰ offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he ¹ appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The law sacrifices ineffectual to take away sins. 10 By the offering of Christ's body once for all we obtain perfect redemption.*

FOR the law having ² a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then ¹ would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should

have had no more conscience of sins.

3 ^b But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year.

4 For ^c it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, ^d Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body ^e hast thou prepared me :

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me), to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 ^e By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jē'sus Christ once for all.

11 And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins :

12 ^f But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God ;

13 From henceforth expecting ^g till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 ^h Whereof the Hō'ly Ghōst also is a witness to us : for after that he had said before,

16 ⁱ This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them ;

17 ^j And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, ^k boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jē'sus,

20 By ^l a new and living way, which he hath ^m consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh ;

21 And ⁿ having an high priest over the house of God ;

22 Let us draw near with a true heart ^o in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and ^p our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the profession

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 10.

b Lev. 16. 21.

ch. 9. 7.

c Micah 6. 6.

ch. 9. 13.

d Ps. 40. 6.

Isa. 1. 11.

Jer. 6. 21.

Amos 5. 21.

e Or, thou hast

bided me.

f John 17. 19.

ch. 13. 12.

g Num. 28. 3.

ch. 7. 27.

h Col. 3. 1.

ch. 1. 3.

i Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 2. 34.

35.

ch. 1. 13.

j 2 Pet. 1. 21.

k Jer. 31. 33.

l Some copies

have. Then

he said, And

their.

m Or, liberty.

n Matt. 11. 27.

John 10. 9.

ch. 9. 8.

o Or, new

made.

p 1 Tim. 3. 15.

q Eph. 3. 12.

r John 3. 21.

s Num. 16. 13.

Isa. 52. 15.

t Ezek. 36. 25.

u 1 Cor. 1. 9.

v 1 Thess. 5. 24.

w 2 Thess. 3. 3.

x Acts 2. 42.

y Rom. 13. 11.

z 2 Pet. 3. 9.

a Num. 15. 30.

b 1 John 3. 15.

c 2 Pet. 2. 20.

d Ezek. 36. 5.

e 1 Cor. 11. 29.

f Matt. 12. 31.

g Deut. 32. 35.

h Ps. 50. 4.

i Isa. 31. 14.

j Gal. 3. 4.

k Phil. 1. 29.

l 30.

m Phil. 1. 7.

n 1 Thess. 2. 14.

o Matt. 5. 12.

p Or, that ye

have in

yourselves,

or, for

yourselves.

q Luke 21. 19.

ch. 12. 1.

r Col. 3. 24.

s Luke 13. 8.

h Heb. 2. 3, 4.

of our faith without wavering; (for ^o he is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works :

25 ^p Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is ; but exhorting one another : and ^q so much the more, as ye see ^r the day approaching.

26 For ^s if we sin wilfully ^t after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and ^u fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Mō'ses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses :

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and ^v hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, ^w and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace ?

30 For we know him that hath said, ^x Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, ^y The Lord shall judge his people.

31 ^z It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But ^a call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured ^b a great fight of afflictions ;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ^c ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and ^d took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing ^e in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward.

36 ^f For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ^g ye might receive the promise.

37 For ^h yet a little while, and ⁱ he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if ^j any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

CHAPTER 11.

The nature and fruits of faith.

NOW faith is the ¹ substance of things hoped for, the evidence ^a of things not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that ^b the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith ^c Ā'bēl offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cāin, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead ² yet speaketh.

5 By faith ^d Ē'nōch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But ^e without faith it is impossible to please *him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith ^f Nō'ah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, ³ moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of ^g the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith ^h Ā'brā'hām, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, ⁱ dwelling in tabernacles with Ī'saac and Jā'qob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, ^j whose builder and maker *is* God.

11 Through faith also ^k Sā'rā herself received strength to conceive seed, and ^l was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and ^m him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died ⁿ in faith, not having received the promises, but ^o having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and ^p confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things ^q declare plainly that they seek a country.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 11.

1 Or, ground, or, confidence.

a Rom. 8. 24.

b John 1. 3.

c Gen. 4. 4.

2 Or, is yet spoken of.

d Gen. 5. 22.

e John 3. 18, 36.

f Gen. 6. 13.

3 Or, being wary.

g Rom. 3. 22. Phil. 3. 9.

h Gen. 12. 8.

i Isa. 14. 32.

j Gen. 17. 19.

k Luke 1. 36.

l Rom. 4. 19.

4 according to faith.

m Gen. 49. 10. Num. 24. 17.

n Gen. 47. 9.

o ch. 13. 14.

p Ex. 3. 6, 15.

q Phil. 3. 20.

r Gen. 22. 1.

s Jas. 2. 21.

5 Or, To.

t Gen. 21. 12.

u Gen. 27. 27.

v Gen. 48. 5.

w Gen. 47. 31.

x Gen. 50. 24. Ex. 13. 19.

6 Or, remembered.

y Ex. 2. 2.

z Ex. 1. 16.

a Ps. 84. 10. Matt. 5. 10. 12.

7 Or, for Christ.

b Ex. 10. 29.

c Ex. 12. 21.

d Joshua 6. 20.

e Jas. 2. 25.

8 Or, that were disobedient.

f Judg. 6. 11.

g Judg. 4. 6.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better *country*, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed ² to be called their God: for ³ he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith ⁴ Ā'brā'hām, when he was tried, offered up Ī'saac: and he that had received the promises ⁵ offered up his only begotten *son*,

18 ⁶ Of whom it was said, ⁷ That in Ī'saac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith ⁸ Ī'saac blessed Jā'qob and Ē'sau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jā'qob, when he was a dying, ⁹ blessed both the sons of Jō'seph; and ¹⁰ worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith ¹¹ Jō'seph, when he died, ¹² made mention of the departing of the children of Ī's'ra-el; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith ¹³ Mō'ses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's ¹⁴ commandment.

24 By faith Mō'ses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Phā'raōh's daughter;

25 ¹⁵ Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming the reproach ¹⁶ of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Ē'g'yp't: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith ¹⁷ he forsook Ē'g'yp't, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith ¹⁸ he kept the pass-over, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry *land*: which the Ē-g'yp't'jans assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith ¹⁹ the walls of Jēr'ī-chō fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith ²⁰ the harlot Rā'hāb perished not with them ²¹ that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of ²² Gēd'e-on, and of ²³ Bā'rak, and of

^h Sām'son, and of ⁱ Jēph'thā-ē; of ^j Dā'vid also, and ^k Sām'u-el, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, ^l stopped the mouths of lions,

34 ^m Quenched the violence of fire, ⁿ escaped the edge of the sword, ^o out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, ^p turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 ^q Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were ^r tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of *cruel* mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover ^s of bonds and imprisonment:

37 ^t They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: ^u they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and ^v in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having ^w provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be ^x made perfect.

CHAPTER 12.

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

WHEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset *us*, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

2 ^a Looking unto Jē'sus the ¹ author and finisher of *our* faith; ^b who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and ^c is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 ^d For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, ^e lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which *speaketh* unto you as unto children, ^f My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For ^g whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 11.

^h Judg. 13. 24.
ⁱ Judg. 11. 1.
^j 1 Sam. 16. 1.
^k 1 Sam. 1. 20.
^l 1 Sam. 17. 34.
^m Dan. 6. 22.
ⁿ Dan. 3. 25.
^o 1 Sam. 20. 1.
^p 1 Ki. 19. 3.
^q 2 Ki. 6. 16.
^r 2 Ki. 20. 7.
^s Ps. 6. 8.
^t 1 Sam. 14. 13.
^u 1 Ki. 17. 22.
^v 2 Ki. 4. 35.
^w Acts 22. 25.
^x Gen. 39. 20.
^y Jer. 20. 2.
^z 1 Ki. 21. 13.
^{aa} 2 Chr. 24. 21.
^{ab} Acts 7. 58.
^{ac} 2 Ki. 1. 8.
^{ad} 1 Ki. 18. 4.
^{ae} Or, foreseen.
^{af} Rom. 11. 26.

CHAP. 12.

^{ag} 2 Cor. 3. 18.
^{ah} 1 Or, beginner.
^{ai} 1 Pet. 1. 11.
^{aj} Ps. 110. 1.
^{ak} John 15. 20.
^{al} Gal. 6. 9.
^{am} Job 5. 17.
^{an} Ps. 94. 12.
^{ao} Jas. 1. 12.
^{ap} Rev. 3. 19.
^{aq} Ps. 73. 14.
^{ar} 2 Or, as seemed good, or, in respect to them.
^{as} Lev. 19. 2.
^{at} Jas. 3. 18.
^{au} Job 4. 3. 4.
^{av} Isa. 35. 3.
^{aw} 3 Or, even.
^{ax} Gal. 6. 1.
^{ay} Matt. 5. 8.
^{az} 4 Or, fall from.
^{ba} Deut. 29. 18.
^{bb} Gen. 25. 33.
^{bc} Gen. 27. 34.
^{bd} 5 Or, way to change his mind.
^{be} Ex. 19. 12.
^{bf} Deut. 4. 11.
^{bg} 2 Tim. 1. 7.
^{bh} Ex. 20. 19.
^{bi} Gal. 4. 26.
^{bj} Rev. 3. 12.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, ¹ whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected *us*, and we gave *them* reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* ² after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, ³ that *we* might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth ⁴ the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore ⁵ lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And make ⁶ straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; ⁷ but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all *men*, and holiness, ⁸ without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently lest any man ⁹ fail of the grace of God; ¹⁰ lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble *you*, and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there *be* any fornicator, or profane person, as *E'sau*, ¹¹ who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, ¹² when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no ¹³ place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto ¹⁴ the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which *voice* they that heard ¹⁵ intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight, that *Mō'ses* said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come ¹⁶ unto mount

Si'ôn, and ^t unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jē-rū/sā-jēm, ^u and to an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are ^v written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men ^w made perfect,

24 And to Jē'sus the mediator of the new ^x covenant, and to ^y the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things ^z than *that of A'bēl*.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him ^a that spake on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape*, if we turn away from him that *speaketh from heaven*:

26 ^b Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, ^c Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth ^d the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, ^e let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For ^f our God *is* a consuming fire.

CHAPTER 13.

Exhortations to divers duties.

LET ² *Be* not forgetful to entertain

strangers: for thereby ^b some have entertained angels unawares.

3 Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; *and* them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage *is* honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 *Let your conversation be* without covetousness; *and be* content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, ^d I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, ^e The Lord *is* my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which ^f have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of *their* conversation.

8 Jē'sus Christ ^g the same yesterday, and to-day, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with di-

A. D. 64.

CHAP. 12.

^t Phil. 3. 20.

^u Ps. 68. 17.

^v Dan. 7. 10.

^w Jude 14.

^x Or, enrolled.

^y Phil. 3. 12.

^z Or,

testament.

¹ Ex. 24. 8.

² 1 Pet. 1. 2.

³ Gen. 4. 10.

⁴ Num. 16.

⁵ Ex. 19. 18.

⁶ Hag. 2. 6.

⁷ Ps. 102. 26.

⁸ Matt. 24. 35.

⁹ 2 Pet. 3. 10.

¹⁰ Or, may be shaken.

¹¹ Or, let us hold fast.

¹² Ex. 24. 17.

¹³ Deut. 4. 24.

¹⁴ Ps. 50. 3.

¹⁵ Isa. 66. 15.

¹⁶ ch. 10. 27.

CHAP. 13.

^a Gen. 19. 2.

^b Matt. 25. 35.

^c Gen. 18. 3.

^d Matt. 25. 36.

^e Rom. 12. 15.

^f Gen. 28. 15.

^g Deut. 31. 6, 8.

^h Joshua 1. 5.

ⁱ Ps. 37. 25.

^j Isa. 41. 10.

^k 17.

^l Ps. 27. 1.

^m 1 Or, are the guides.

ⁿ John 8. 58.

^o Eph. 4. 5.

^p ch. 1. 12.

^q Rev. 1. 4.

^r 1 Cor. 9. 13.

^s Lev. 4. 11.

^t 1 John 19. 17.

^u Acts 7. 58.

^v 1 Pet. 4. 14.

^w Micah 2. 10.

^x Lev. 7. 12.

^y Ps. 50. 14.

^z 2 confessing to.

¹ Or, guide.

² Ezek. 3. 17.

³ Isa. 40. 11.

⁴ Ezek. 34. 23.

⁵ John 10. 11.

⁶ Zech. 9. 11.

⁷ Matt. 26. 28.

⁸ Luke 22. 20.

⁹ Or, testa-

ment.

¹⁰ Or, doing.

¹¹ Gal. 1. 5.

¹² 1 Thess. 3. 2.

¹³ 1 Tim. 6. 12.

vers and strange doctrines. For *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 ^a We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For ^b the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jē'sus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, ^c suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing ^d his reproach.

14 ^e For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer ^f the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips ^g giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 Obey them that ^h have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for ⁱ they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech ^j you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jē'sus, ^k that great shepherd of the sheep, ^l through the blood of the everlasting ^m covenant,

21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, ⁿ working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jē'sus Christ; ^o to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that ^p *our* brother Tim^o-o-thy ^q is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Īt'a-l'y salute you.

25 Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hēbrews from Īt'a-l'y by Tim^o-o-thy.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JAMES.

CHAPTER 1.

The apostle exhorteth to patience in affliction.

JAMES, ^aa servant of God and of the Lord Jēsus Christ, ^bto the twelve tribes ^cwhich are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 Knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have *her* perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 ^aIf any of you lack wisdom, ^clet him ask of God, that giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and ^dit shall be given him.

6 ^eBut let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree ^arejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof fall-eth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 ^aBlessed *is* the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive ^bthe crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with ^cevil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, ^dwith whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 ^aOf his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

^a Matt. 10. 3.

^b Acts 26. 7.

^c John 7. 35.

Acts 2. 5.

^d 1 Ki. 3. 9.

Job 28. 12,

28.

Prov. 2. 3.

Prov. 3. 5-7.

^e Matt. 7. 7.

Mark 11. 24.

John 14. 13.

^f Jer. 20. 12.

^g Matt. 21. 22.

Mark 11. 22-

24.

1 John 5. 14,

15.

1 Tim. 2. 8.

1 Or. glory.

^h Heb. 12. 5.

Rev. 3. 19.

ⁱ Matt. 25. 34.

Luke 22. 28-

30.

1 Pet. 5. 4.

2 Or. evils.

^j Num. 23. 19.

Mal. 3. 6.

^k John 1. 13.

1 Cor. 4. 15.

1 Pet. 1. 25.

^l Jer. 2. 3.

Rev. 14. 4.

^m Acts 13. 26.

Rom. 1. 16.

1 Cor. 15. 2.

Eph. 1. 13.

Heb. 2. 3.

1 Pet. 1. 9.

ⁿ Luke 6. 47.

^o 2 Cor. 3. 18.

^p John 13. 17.

3 Or. doing.

^q Isa. 1. 16.

1 Tim. 1. 5.

^r Ex. 23. 2.

Lev. 18. 29,

30.

Gal. 1. 4.

Eph. 2. 2.

CHAP. 2.

^a Acts 7. 2.

1 Cor. 2. 8.

Phil. 2. 9.

^b Lev. 19. 15.

Deut. 1. 17.

Prov. 24. 21.

Matt. 22. 16.

Jude 16.

1 synagogue.

2 Or. well, or,

seemly.

^c John 7. 48.

should be a kind of ^afirstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, ^bwhich is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For ^cif any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But ^dwhoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth *therein*, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, ^ethis man shall be blessed in his ^fdeed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridlETH not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion *is* vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, ^gto visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, ^hand to keep himself unsponsored from the world.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *We must not regard the rich, and despise the poor.*
10 *The guilt of any one breach of the law. 14 (if faith without works.*

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jēsus Christ, ^athe Lord of glory, with ^brespect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your ^cassembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here ^din a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, ^eHath not God chosen the poor of

this world rich in faith, and heirs of ³ the kingdom ⁴ which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, ^e Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, ^f he is guilty of all.

11 For ⁴ he that said, ^g Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

13 For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy ⁵ rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being ⁶ alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith ⁷ without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: ^h the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that ⁱ faith without works is dead?

21 Was not ^j A'brā'hām our father justified by works, ^j when he had offered I'saac his son upon the altar?

22 ^k Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, ^k A'brā'hām believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called ^l the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 2.

3 Or, that.

d Ex. 20. 6.

1 Sam. 2. 30.

Prov. 8. 17.

Matt. 5. 3.

Luke 6. 20.

e Lev. 19. 18.

Matt. 22. 39.

f Deut. 27. 26.

Matt. 5. 19.

Gal. 3. 10.

4 Or, that law which said.

g Ex. 20. 13.

Deut. 5. 13.

Matt. 19. 18.

Mark 10. 19.

5 Or, glorieth.

6 by itself.

7 Some copies read, by thy works.

h Matt. 8. 29.

Mark 1. 24.

Luke 4. 34.

Acts 16. 17.

i Gal. 5. 6.

j Gen. 22. 9.

8 Or, Thou seest.

k Gen. 15. 6.

Rom. 4. 3.

l 2 Chr. 20. 7.

Isa. 41. 8.

m Heb. 11. 31.

9 Or, breath.

CHAP. 3.

a Matt. 23. 8.

1 Pet. 5. 3.

b Luke 6. 37.

1 Or, judgment.

c 1 Ki. 8. 46.

Prov. 20. 9.

Eccl. 7. 20.

1 John 1. 8.

d Ps. 34. 13.

1 Pet. 3. 10.

e Matt. 12. 37.

2 Or, wood.

f Matt. 15. 11.

18, 19, 20.

Mark 7. 15.

20, 23.

3 wheel.

4 nature.

5 nature of man.

g Gen. 1. 26.

1 Cor. 11. 7.

6 Or, hole.

h Gal. 6. 4.

a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also ^m was not Rā'hāb the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent ⁿ them out another way?

26 For as the body without the ⁹ spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAPTER 3.

1 We must not rashly or arrogantly reprove others.

2 The importance of governing the tongue. 13 How true wisdom will manifest itself, in opposition to strife and envy.

14 But if ye have ¹bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 ²This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, ³sensual, devilish.

16 For ⁴where envying and strife is, there is ⁵confusion and every evil work.

17 But ¹the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, ²without partiality, ³and without hypocrisy.

18 ⁴And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Our evil lusts cause contention: ²how we may overcome them, and gain God's favour.

FROM whence come wars and ¹fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your ²lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye ³kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ⁴ye ask not.

3 ⁵Ye ask, and receive not, ⁶because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your ⁷lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that ¹the friendship of the world is enmity with God? ²whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, ¹The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth ²to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, ³God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. ¹Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 ¹Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, ¹who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 3.

i Rom. 13. 13.

j Phil. 3. 19.

7 Or, natural.

k 1 Cor. 3. 3.

8 tumult, or, unquietness.

l 1 Cor. 2. 6.

9 Or, without wrangling.

m 1 Pet. 1. 22.

n Matt. 5. 9.

CHAP. 4.

1 Or, brawlings.

2 Or, pleasures.

3 Or, envy.

a Ps. 10. 4.

b Job 27. 9.

c Prov. 1. 28.

c Ps. 66. 18.

4 Or, pleasures.

d 1 John 2. 15.

e John 15. 19.

f Gal. 1. 10.

f Gen. 8. 21.

5 Or, enviously.

g Ps. 132. 6.

h Prov. 3. 34.

i Matt. 23. 12.

j Luke 18. 14.

k Eph. 4. 27.

l 1 Pet. 5. 9.

i Gen. 18. 23.

j Isa. 55. 6, 7.

k Hosea 6. 1, 2.

f Matt. 10. 28.

6 Or, For it is.

k Luke 12. 47.

l John 9. 41.

m Rom. 1. 20.

CHAP. 5.

a Rom. 2. 5.

b Lev. 19. 13.

c Jer. 22. 13.

d Mal. 3. 5.

c Gen. 4. 10.

e Ex. 2. 25, 24.

f Ex. 3. 9.

g Deut. 24. 15.

1 Or, Be long patient, or, Suffer with long patience.

d Deut. 11. 14.

e Phil. 4. 5.

2 Or, Grieve, or, Grieve not.

f Matt. 24. 33.

g Matt. 5. 12.

h Job 1. 21.

i Job 42. 10.

j Ex. 34. 6.

k Num. 14. 18.

l Ps. 25. 6, 7.

m Dan. 9. 9.

n Luke 6. 35.

o Rom. 2. 4.

k Matt. 5. 34.

or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? ²It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore ¹to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Wicked rich men warned of God's judgments. 7 Of patience. 13 We ought to pray in adversity.

GO to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. ⁴Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, ⁵the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and ⁶the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sab'oth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 ¹Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive ²the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: ³for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 ²Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door.

10 ³Take, ye brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of ⁴the patience of Job, and have seen ⁵the end of the Lord; that ⁶the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, ⁷swear not, neither by heaven,

neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the ¹elders of the church; and let them pray over him, ²anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; ²and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 5.

1 1 Tim. 5. 17.

1 Pet. 5. 1.

m Mark 6. 13.

n Isa. 33. 24.

Matt. 9. 2.

o Gen. 20. 17.

Num. 11. 2.

Deut. 9. 13.

p 1 Ki. 17. 1.

3 Or, in his

prayer.

q 1 Tim. 4. 16.

r Ps. 32. 1.

ye may be healed. ^oThe effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 E-li'as was a man subject to like passions as we are, and ^phe prayed ^qearnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way ^rshall save a soul from death, and ^sshall hide a multitude of sins.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The apostle's address: 3 he blesseth God for their hope of a blessed immortality: 10 he sheweth that their salvation in Christ had been foretold by the prophets of old: 13 he exhorteth them to godliness.

PETER, an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, to the strangers ^ascattered throughout Pōn'tus, Gā-lā-tiā, Cāp-pa-dō-çi-ā, Ā'siā, and Bithyniā,

2 Elect ^baccording to the foreknowledge of God the Father, ^cthrough sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling ^dof the blood of Jē'sus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, which according to his ¹abundant mercy ^ehath begotten us again unto a lively hope ^fby the resurrection of Jē'sus Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven ²for you,

5 ^gWho are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

6 ^hWherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though ⁱit be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jē'sus Christ:

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

a John 7. 35.

Acts 2. 5. 9.

b Rom. 8. 29.

c 2 Thess. 2. 13.

d Heb. 10. 22.

1 much.

e Jas. 1. 18.

f 1 Thess. 4. 14.

2 Or, for us.

g John 10. 28.

h Matt. 5. 12.

Rom. 12. 12.

i Ps. 66. 10.

Prov. 17. 3.

Isa. 48. 10.

j 1 John 4. 20.

k John 20. 29.

l Dan. 2. 44.

Haggai 2. 7.

Zech. 6. 12.

m Gal. 4. 6.

ch. 3. 19.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

n Ps. 22. 6.

Isa. 53. 3.

o Dan. 12. 9.

p Heb. 11. 39.

q Acts 2. 4.

r Ex. 25. 20.

Dan. 8. 13.

Eph. 3. 10.

3 perfectly.

s Luke 17. 30.

t Ex. 19. 6.

Lev. 11. 44.

8 ^jWhom having not seen, ye love; ^kin whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

10 ^lOf which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time ^mthe Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand ⁿthe sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

12 ^oUnto whom it was revealed, that ^pnot unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with ^qthe Hō'lŷ Ghost sent down from heaven; ^rwhich things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope ^sto the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you ^tat the revelation of Jē'sus Christ;

14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, ^u'Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's

work, pass the time of your ^usojourning *here* in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation ^vreceived by tradition from your fathers;

19 But ^wwith the precious blood of Christ, ^xas of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

20 ^yWho verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest ^zin these last times for you,

21 Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and ^agave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye* love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 ^bBeing born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, ^cby the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 ^dFor all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 ^eBut the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He inciteth them against uncharitableness: 4 he sheweth their privileges through Christ the chief corner stone. 11 Several duties enjoined.*

WHEREFORE laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 ^aAs newborn babes, desire the sincere ^bmilk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have ^ctasted that the Lord *is* gracious.

4 To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

5 ^dYe also, as lively stones, ^eare built up a spiritual house, ^fan holy priesthood, to offer up ^gspiritual sacrifices, ^hacceptable to God by Jēsus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, ⁱBehold, I lay in Sion ^ja chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe *he is* ^kprecious: but unto them which be disobedient, ^lthe stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 1.

^u Gen. 47. 9.
^v 2 Cor. 5. 6.
^w Heb. 11. 13.

^x Ezek. 20. 18.
^y ch. 4. 3.

^z Matt. 26. 28.
^a Acts 20. 28.
^b Rev. 5. 9.

^c Ex. 12. 5.
^d John 1. 29.

^e Titus 1. 2, 3.
^f Rev. 13. 8.

^g Gal. 4. 4.
^h Phil. 2. 9.

ⁱ John 1. 14.
^j 1 John 3. 9.

^k John 1. 13.
^l Or, For that.

^m Isa. 40. 8.
ⁿ Luke 10. 17.

CHAP. 2.

^a Matt. 18. 3.
^b 1 Cor. 3. 2.

^c Heb. 6. 5.
^d Eph. 2. 21.

^e Or, be ye built.

^f Isa. 66. 21.

^g Hosea 14. 2.
^h Mal. 1. 11.

ⁱ Phil. 4. 18.
^j Isa. 28. 16.

^k Or, an honour.

^l Ps. 118. 22.
^m Isa. 28. 16.

ⁿ Matt. 21. 42.
^o Mark 12. 10.
^p Luke 21. 16-18.

^q Isa. 8. 14.
^r Luke 2. 34.

^s Rom. 9. 22.
^t Deut. 10. 15.

^u Ex. 19. 5, 6.
^v Rev. 5. 10.

^w John 17. 19.

^x Or, a purchased people.

^y Or, virtues.

^z Hosea 2. 23.

^a Or, wherein.

^b Luke 19. 44.
^c 6 having.

^d Or, Esteem.

^e Or, thank.

^f Or, thank.

^g Some read, for you.

^h Isa. 53. 9.
ⁱ Luke 23. 41.

^j Isa. 53. 7.

^k Or, committed his cause.

8 ^lAnd a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: ^mwhereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye *are* ⁿa chosen generation, ^oa royal priesthood, ^pan holy nation, ^qa peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the ^rpraises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 ^sWhich in time past *were* not a people, but *are* now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which *war* against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, ^twhereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by *your* good works, which they shall behold, glorify God ^uin the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not ^vusing *your* liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

17 ^wHonour all *men*. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, *be* subject to *your* masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this *is* ^xthankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory *is* ^yit, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for* it, ye take it patiently, this *is* ^zacceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered ^afor us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 ^bWho did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 ^cWho, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but ^dcommitted *himself* to him that judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body ¹² on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: * by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ^e ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned ^u unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He teacheth the duty of wives and husbands, 8 exhorting all men to unity and love, 14 and to suffer boldly for righteousness' sake: 19 he declareth also the benefits of Christ toward the old world.*

LIKEWISE, ye wives, *be* in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, ^a they also may without the word ^b be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear.

3 ^c Whose adorning let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But *let it be* ^d the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as Sā'rá obeyed Ā'brā'hām, ^e calling him lord: whose ^f daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with *them* according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; ^g that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, *be ye* all of one mind, having compassion one of another, ^h love as brethren, *be pitiful, be courteous*:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, ⁱ that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For ^j he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord *are* over the righteous, ^k and his ears *are* open unto their prayers: but the face

A. D. 60.

CHAP. 2.

12 Or, to.

e Isa. 53. 5.

f Isa. 53. 6.

Ps. 119. 176.

Matt. 10. 6.

Luke 15. 4.

u Ezek. 34. 23.

John 10. 11.

Heb. 13. 20.

CHAP. 3.

a 1 Cor. 7. 16.

b Matt. 18. 15.

c Isa. 3. 16-24.

d Ps. 45. 13.

e Gen. 18. 12.

1 children.

f Job 42. 8.

Matt. 5. 23.

2 Or, loving to the brethren.

g Matt. 25. 34.

Luke 12. 32.

Rev. 21. 7.

h Ps. 34. 12.

i John 9. 31.

3 upon.

j Prov. 16. 7.

k Matt. 5. 10.

l Isa. 8. 12.

m Ps. 119. 46.

Acts 4. 8-12.

4 Or,

reverence.

n 2 Tim. 3. 12.

o Col. 1. 21.

p Rom. 1. 4.

q Gen. 6. 3.

ch. 1. 11, 12.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

r Isa. 42. 7.

s Heb. 11. 7.

t 2 Pet. 2. 5.

u Eph. 5. 26.

v Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 1. 11.

Rom. 8. 34.

Eph. 1. 20.

Heb. 1. 3.

CHAP. 4.

a Rom. 6. 2, 7.

Gal. 5. 24.

of the Lord *is* ³ against them that do evil.

13 ^j And who *is* he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 ^k But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy *are ye*: and ^l be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and ^m be ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and ⁿ fear:

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye ^o suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death ^p in the flesh, but ^q quickened by the Spirit:

19 By ^r which also he went and preached unto the spirits ^s in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Nō'ah, while ^t the ark was a preparing, ^u wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

21 ^v The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jē'sus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and ^w is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth them to cease from sin by the example of Christ. 7 By the approaching end of all things he exhorteth them to sobriety, charity, etc. 12 Sunday motives of comfort under persecution.*

FORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for ^a he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For the time past of *our* life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gēn'tiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of *you* :

5 Who shall give account to him that is ready ⁶ to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause ⁷ was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But ⁸ the end of all things is at hand : be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves : for ⁹ charity ¹ shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use hospitality one to another ² without grudging.

10 As ³ every man hath received the gift, *even* so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 ⁴ If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God ; if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth : that ⁵ God in all things may be glorified through Jē'sus Christ, ⁶ to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you :

13 But rejoice, inasmuch as ⁷ ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings ; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 ⁸ If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy *are ye* ; for the ⁹ spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you : on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But ¹⁰ let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.

16 Yet if *any man suffer* as a Christian, let him not be ashamed ; ¹¹ but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time *is come* that judgment must begin at the house of God : and ¹² if it first *begin* at us, ¹³ what shall the end *be* of them that obey not the gospel of God ?

18 ¹⁴ And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear ?

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 4.

¹ Acts 10. 42.
Rom. 14. 10.
2 Tim. 4. 1.

² ch. 3. 19.

³ Matt. 24. 13.
Phil. 4. 5.
Heb. 10. 25.

⁴ Prov. 10. 12.
Jam. 5. 20.

⁵ Or, will.

⁶ Deut. 15. 7.

⁷ 1 Cor. 4. 7.

⁸ Jer. 23. 22.

⁹ Eph. 3. 20.
ch. 2. 5.

¹⁰ ch. 5. 11.
Rev. 1. 6.

¹¹ Rom. 8. 17.
2 Cor. 1. 7.

Phil. 3. 10.
Col. 1. 24.

Rev. 1. 9.

¹² Matt. 5. 11.

¹³ Matt. 10. 20.
2 Cor. 12. 9.

¹⁴ Acts 5. 41.

¹⁵ Isa. 10. 12.
Jer. 23. 29.

Mal. 3. 5.

¹⁶ Luke 23. 31.

¹⁷ Luke 10. 12.

¹⁸ Prov. 11. 31.

¹⁹ Ps. 31. 5.
Luke 23. 46.

CHAP. 5.

¹ Phil. 9.

² Luke 24. 48.
Acts 1. 8.

³ Rom. 8. 17.
Rev. 1. 9.

⁴ John 21. 15.

⁵ 1 Or, as much
as in you is.

⁶ 2 Or, over-
ruling.

⁷ Ps. 74. 2.

⁸ Heb. 13. 20.

⁹ Eph. 5. 21.
Phil. 2. 3.

¹⁰ Ps. 34. 18.
Isa. 57. 15.

¹¹ Ps. 37. 5.
Matt. 6. 25.

Luke 12. 11.
Phil. 4. 6.

¹² 2 Cor. 1. 19.

¹³ Heb. 13. 22.

¹⁴ Gen. 10. 10.
Rev. 17. 5, 18.

¹⁵ Acts 12. 12.

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God ¹ commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ The elders exhorted to feed the flock of Christ : 5 the younger to obey the elder : 8 and all to be sober, watchful, and stedfast in the faith : 9 to resist the cruel adversary the devil.

THE elders which are among you I exhort, who am also ² an elder, and ³ a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also ⁴ a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed :

2 ⁵ Feed the flock of God ⁶ which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly ; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind ;

3 Neither as ⁷ being lords over ⁸ God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock.

4 And when ⁹ the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, ¹⁰ all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility : for God resisteth the proud, and ¹¹ giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time :

7 ¹² Casting all your care upon him ; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant ; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour :

9 Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jē'sus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you.

11 To him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 ¹³ By Sil-vā'nus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written ¹⁴ briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Bāb'ŷ-lon, elected together with you, saluteth you ; and so doth ¹⁵ Mār'cus my son.

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace *be* with you all that are in Christ Jē'sus. Amen.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Saluting the Christians, he admonisheth them of the gifts and promises of the gospel: 5 he exhorteth them to add to their faith such virtues as would make it fruitful: 12 he remembereth them hereof, knowing his dissolution to be near.*

SYMON Pē'tēr, a servant and an apostle of Jē'sus Christ, to them that have obtained ^alike precious faith with us through the righteousness ¹of God and our Saviour Jē'sus Christ:

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jē'sus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, ^bthrough the knowledge of him ^cthat hath called us ²to glory and virtue:

4 ^dWhereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be ^epartakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue ^fknowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and ^gto brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make *you that ye shall neither be* ^hbarren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things ⁱis blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was ^jpurged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence ^kto make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

11 ^lFor so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know *them*, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting *you* in remembrance;

A. D. 66.

CHAP. 1.

- a Acts 11. 17.
- b Eph. 4. 5.
- 1 of our God and Saviour.
- b John 17. 3.
- c 1 Thess. 2. 12.
- 2 Tim. 1. 9.
- 1 Pet. 2. 9.
- 2 Or, by.
- d 2 Cor. 7. 1.
- e Eph. 4. 24.
- Heb. 12. 10.
- 1 John 3. 2.
- f Prov. 1. 7.
- Hosea 4. 6.
- 2 Cor. 6. 4, 6.
- 1 Pet. 3. 7.
- ch. 3. 18.
- g Gal. 6. 10.
- 1 Thess. 3. 12.
- 1 John 4. 21.
- 3 idle.
- h 1 John 2. 9.
- i Eph. 5. 25.
- Heb. 9. 14.
- 1 John 1. 7.
- j 1 John 3. 19.
- k 2 Tim. 4. 8.
- l Deut. 4. 21.
- m John 21. 18.
- n Matt. 3. 17.
- Mark 1. 11.
- Luke 3. 22.
- o Gen. 28. 16.
- 17.
- Ex. 3. 5.
- Acts 7. 33.
- p Isa. 8. 20.
- q 2 Cor. 4. 4, 6.
- Rev. 2. 28.
- r Rom. 12. 6.
- s 2 Tim. 3. 16.
- 1 Pet. 1. 11.
- 4 Or, at any time.
- t 2 Sam. 23. 2.
- Luke 1. 70.
- Acts 1. 16.

CHAP. 2.

- a Deut. 13. 1.
- b Matt. 24. 11.
- c 1 Cor. 6. 20.
- Gal. 3. 13.
- Eph. 1. 7.
- Heb. 10. 29.
- 1 Or, lascivious ways, as some copies read.
- d Job 4. 18.
- e John 8. 44.
- f Luke 8. 31.

14 ¹Knowing that shortly I must put off *this* my tabernacle, even as ^mour Lord Jē'sus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jē'sus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, ⁿThis is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in ^othe holy mount.

19 We have also a more ^psure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and ^qthe day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that ^rno prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For ^sthe prophecy came not ⁴in old time by the will of man: ^tbut holy men of God spake *as they were moved* by the Hō'ly Ghōst.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He foretelleth them of the appearance of false teachers, the impetu of them and their followers, and the judgments that would overtake them. 7 The godly shall be delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom. 10 The manners of those profane and blasphemous seducers described.*

BUT ^athere were false prophets also among the people, even as ^bthere shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord ^cthat bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their ¹pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: ²whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not ^dthe angels ^ethat sinned, but ^fcast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Nō'ah the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sōd'om and Gō-mōr'rā into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly:

7 And delivered just Lōt, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Bā'laam the son of Bō'sōr, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them liberty,

A. D. 66.

CHAP. 2.

g Gen. 7. 1.
h Heb. 11. 7.

h Gen. 19. 24.

i Pa. 34. 17.

j Or, dominion.

j Jude 9.

k Some read, against themselves.

k Jer. 12. 3.

l Isa. 3. 11.

Phil. 3. 19.

m Rom. 13. 13.

n 1 Cor. 11. 20, 21.

4 an adulteress.

o Num. 22. 5, 7, 21, 23, 28.

p Acts 2. 40, ch. 1. 4.

5 Or, for a little, or, a while, as some read.

q Gal. 5. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 16.

r John 8. 34.

s Matt. 12. 45, Luke 11. 26.

h Heb. 6. 4.

t ch. 1. 4.

u Luke 12. 47, John 9. 41.

v Prov. 26. 11.

CHAP. 3.

a 2 Tim. 1. 6, ch. 1. 13.

b Jude 17.

c 1 Tim. 4. 1, 2 Tim. 3. 1.

d ch. 2. 10.

e Isa. 5. 19, Matt. 24. 48, Luke 12. 45.

f Gen. 1. 6, Pa. 33. 6, Heb. 11. 3.

1 consisting.

g Gen. 7. 11, ch. 2. 5.

h Matt. 25. 41, Heb. 1. 11.

i Ps. 90. 4.

j Hab. 2. 3.

k Isa. 30. 18, 1 Pet. 3. 20.

l Ezek. 18. 23.

m Rom. 2. 4.

n Matt. 24. 43, Luke 12. 39.

o Matt. 24. 35, Rev. 20. 11.

erty, they themselves are servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jēsus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAPTER 3.

Of Christ's coming to judgment.

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements

shall melt with fervent heat, the
berth also and the works that are
therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things
shall be dissolved, what manner of
persons ought ye to be in all holy
conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and ²hasting unto
the coming of the day of God, where-
in the heavens being on fire shall
be dissolved, and the elements shall
melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to
his promise, look for ²new heavens
and a new earth, wherein dwelleth
righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that
ye look for such things, be diligent
that ye may be found of him in
peace, without spot, and blame-
less.

A. D. 66.

CHAP. 3.

2 Or, hasting
the coming.

p Ps. 50. 3.

Isa. 34. 4.

q Micah 1. 4.

r Isa. 65. 17.
Rev. 21. 1, 27.

s Rom. 2. 4.

Eph. 1. 7.

Col. 1. 27.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

t Rom. 8. 19.

1 Cor. 15. 24.

1 Thess. 4. 15.

u Eph. 4. 14.

15 And account that ²the longsuf-
fering of our Lord is salvation; even
as our beloved brother Paul also ac-
cording to the wisdom given unto
him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all *his* epistles, ²speaking
in them of these things; in which
are some things hard to be under-
stood, which they that are unlearned
and unstable wrest, as *they do* also
the other scriptures, unto their own
destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing
ye know *these things* before, ²be-
ware lest ye also, being led away
with the error of the wicked, fall
from your own steadfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and *in* the
knowledge of our Lord and Saviour
Jē'sus Christ. To him *be* glory both
now and for ever. Amen.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF JOHN.

CHAPTER 1.

The person of Christ described.

THAT ^awhich was from the be-
ginning, which we have heard,
which we have seen with our eyes,
^bwhich we have looked upon, and
^cour hands have handled, of the
^dWord of life;

2 (For the life was manifested,
and we have seen *it*, and bear wit-
ness, and shew unto you that eter-
nal life, ^ewhich was with the Father,
and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and
heard declare we unto you, that ye
also may have fellowship with us;
and truly ^four fellowship *is* with
the Father, and with his Son Jē'sus
Christ.

4 And these things write we unto
you, that your joy may be full.

5 This then is the message which
we have heard of him, and declare
unto you, that ^gGod is light, and in
him is no darkness at all.

6 If we say that we have fellow-
ship with him, and walk in dark-
ness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he
is in the light, we have fellowship
one with another, and the blood of
Jē'sus Christ his Son cleanseth us
from all sin.

8 ^hIf we say that we have no sin,
we deceive ourselves, and the truth
is not in us.

9 ⁱIf we confess our sins, he is faith-
ful and just to forgive us *our* sins,

A. D. 90.

CHAP. 1.

a Micah 5. 2.

b 2 Pet. 1. 16.

c Luke 24. 39.

d Rev. 19. 13.

e John 1. 1, 2.

f John 15. 4.

1 Cor. 1. 9.

g John 1. 9.

John 8. 12.

Rev. 1. 3.

h 1 Ki. 8. 46.

Eccl. 7. 20.

Jas. 3. 2.

i Lev. 26. 40-42.

Ps. 32. 5.

Prov. 28. 13.

CHAP. 2.

a Rom. 8. 34.

1 Tim. 2. 5.

Heb. 9. 24.

b Rom. 3. 25.

ch. 4. 10.

c John 1. 29.

John 4. 42.

2 Cor. 5. 18-21.

d Titus 2. 11.

e John 15. 4.

f Matt. 11. 29.

g 2 John 5.

h ch. 3. 11.

i John 13. 34.

j Rom. 13. 12.

Eph. 5. 8.

and to cleanse us from all unright-
eousness.

10 If we say that we have not
sinned, we make him ^aliar, and
his word is not in us.

CHAPTER 2.

Christ our advocate and propitiation.

MY little children, these things
write I unto you, that ye sin
not. And if any man sin, ^awe have
an advocate with the Father, Jē'sus
Christ the righteous:

2 And ^bhe is the propitiation for
our sins: and not for ours only, but
^calso for *the sins* of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we
know him, if we keep his command-
ments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and
keepeth not his commandments, is
a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But ^dwhoso keepeth his word,
in him verily is the love of God per-
fected: hereby know we that we
are in him.

6 ^eHe that saith he abideth in him
^fought himself also so to walk, even
as he walked.

7 Brethren, ^gI write no new com-
mandment unto you, but an old com-
mandment ^hwhich ye had from the
beginning. The old commandment
is the word which ye have heard
from the beginning.

8 Again, ⁱa new commandment I
write unto you, which thing is true
in him and in you: ^jbecause the

darkness is past, and ^k the true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and ^l there is none ¹ occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and ^m walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because ⁿ your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him ^o that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him ^t that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ^p ye are strong, and ^q the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things ^r that are in the world. ^r If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, ^s and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God ^t abideth for ever.

18 Little children, ^u it is the last time: and as ye have heard that ^v antichrist shall come, ^w even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for ^x if they had been of us, they would ^y no doubt have continued with us: but ^y they went out, that ^z they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ^z ye have an unction ^a from the Holy One, and ^b ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jēsus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: ^c [but] ^c he

A. D. 93.

CHAP. 2.

^k John 1. 9.

John 8. 12.

^l 2 Pet. 1. 10.¹ scandal.^m John 12. 35.ⁿ Luke 24. 47.

Acts 4. 12.

^o ch. 1. 1.^p Eph. 6. 10.^q Jer. 31. 33.^r Matt. 6. 24.

Gal. 1. 10.

^s Eccl. 5. 11.^t Ps. 125. 1.^u Prov. 10. 25.^v Heb. 1. 2.^w 2 Thess. 2. 3.^x Matt. 24. 5.^y Matt. 24. 24.

John 6. 37.

^z 1 Cor. 11. 19.^a Pa. 23. 5.

Isa. 44. 3.

Luke 4. 18.

Acts 10. 38.

Heb. 1. 9.

^a Mark 1. 24.

Acts 3. 14.

^b John 10. 4. 5.^c John 14. 7.^d 2 John 6.^e John 15. 9, 10.

ch. 1. 3.

^f John 17. 3.^g John 14. 20.

Heb. 8. 10.

^h John 16. 13.ⁱ Or, it.^j Acts 22. 14.^k Or, know ye.

CHAP. 3.

^a John 1. 12.^b John 15. 18.^c 1 Cor. 2. 9.^d 2 Cor. 4. 17.^e Ps. 17. 15.

Rom. 8. 29.

^f Ps. 16. 11.

Matt. 5. 8.

^g 1 Cor. 13. 12.^h 2 Cor. 5. 7.ⁱ Isa. 53. 5, 6.

11.

Heb. 1. 3.

^j Isa. 53. 9.

Gal. 3. 13.

^k 1 Pet. 2. 22.^l Ezek. 18. 5.^m Matt. 13. 38.ⁿ Gen. 3. 15.

Luke 10. 18.

^o ch. 5. 18.^p 1 Pet. 1. 23.

that acknowledgeth the Son hath ^q the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you ^r which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ^s ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 ^t And this is the promise that he hath promised us, ^u even eternal life.

26 These ^v things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ^w ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing ^x teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in ^y him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 ^z If ye know that he is righteous, ^a ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

CHAPTER 3.

He declareth the singular love of God.

BEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that ^b we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, ^c because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and ^d it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, ^e we shall be like him; for ^f we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that he was manifested ^g to take away our sins; and ^h in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: ⁱ he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 ^j He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, ^k that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 ^l Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for ^m his seed re-

maineth in him : and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For this is the ¹message that ye heard from the beginning, ^mthat we should love one another.

12 Not as ⁿCain, *who* was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death.

15 ^oWhosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that ^pno murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 ^qHereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But ^rwhoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of *compassion* from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know ^sthat we are of the truth, and shall ²assure our hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 ^tBeloved, if our heart condemn us not, ^uthen have we confidence toward God.

22 And ^vwhatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, ^wand do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jē'sus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he that keepeth his commandments ^xdwelleth in him, and he in him. And ^yhereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

CHAPTER 4.

He warneth them to try the spirits.

BELOVED, ^abelieve not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because ^bmany false prophets are gone out into the world.

A. D. 90.

CHAP. 3.

1 Or, commandment.

m John 15. 12.

n Gen. 4. 4.

o Matt. 5. 21. ch. 4. 20.

p 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.

Gal. 5. 21.

Eph. 5. 5.

1 Tim. 1. 9.

Rev. 21. 8.

q Rom. 5. 8.

Eph. 5. 2, 25.

r Deut. 15. 7.

Luke 3. 11.

s John 18. 37.

2 persuade.

t Job 22. 26.

u Heb. 10. 22.

v Ps. 34. 15.

Matt. 21. 22.

Mark 11. 24.

w John 8. 29.

x John 17. 21.

y Ezek. 37. 27.

CHAP. 4.

a Jer. 14. 14.

Jer. 23. 21.

b Matt. 24. 5.

c 1 Cor. 12. 3.

ch. 5. 1.

d ch. 2. 22.

2 John 7.

e John 12. 31.

Eph. 2. 2.

f John 3. 31.

g John 15. 19.

h John 8. 47.

John 10. 27.

1 Cor. 14. 37.

2 Cor. 10. 7.

2 Thess. 1. 8.

i Isa. 8. 20.

j Ex. 34. 6, 7.

Micah 7. 13.

k John 15. 16.

Titus 3. 4.

l Ex. 33. 20.

1 Tim. 6. 16.

m John 10. 38.

n John 1. 14.

o John 3. 17.

p Rom. 10. 9.

1 love with us.

q Jas. 2. 13.

ch. 2. 28.

r ch. 3. 3.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: ^cEvery spirit that confesseth that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And ^devery spirit that confesseth not that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than ^ehe that is in the world.

5 ^fThey are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, ^gand the world heareth them.

6 We are of God: ^hhe that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we ⁱthe spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for ^jGod is love.

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, ^knot that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 ^lNo man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 ^mHereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And ⁿwe have seen and do testify that ^othe Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world.

15 ^pWhosoever shall confess that Jē'sus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is ¹our love made perfect, that ^qwe may have boldness in the day of judgment: ^rbecause as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and

hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

21 And * this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

CHAPTER 5.

He that loveth God loveth his children.

WHOEVER ^a believeth that ^b Jē'sus is the Christ is born of God: ^c and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 ^d For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and ^e his commandments are not grievous.

4 For ^f whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but ^g he that believeth that Jē'sus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came ^h by water and blood, *even* Jē'sus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. ⁱ And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 ^j For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, ^k the Word, and the Hō'ly Ghōst: ^l and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive ^m the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: ⁿ for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God ^o hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God ^p hath

A. D. 90.

CHAP. 4.

^a Lev. 19. 18.
^b Eph. 5. 2.
^c 1 Thess. 4. 9.

CHAP. 5.

^a John 1. 12.
^b ch. 2. 22.
^c John 16. 23.
^d John 14. 15.

^e Micah 6. 8.
Matt. 11. 30.
^f John 16. 33.

^g Rom. 7. 25.
^h 1 Cor. 15. 57.

ⁱ John 19. 34.
^j John 15. 26.

^k Isa. 48. 16.
Hag. 2. 5, 7.

^l John 1. 1.
^m Deut. 6. 4.

ⁿ John 8. 17.
^o Matt. 3. 16.

^p Rom. 8. 16.
Gal. 4. 6.

^q John 3. 33.
^r John 1. 4.

^s Heb. 3. 14.
ch. 2. 23, 24.

^t John 20. 31.
^u ch. 1. 1, 2.

^v Or, concerning him.
^w Job 42. 8.

^x Num. 15. 30.
1 Sam. 2. 23.
Matt. 12. 31, 32.

^y Mark 3. 29.
Luke 12. 10.
Heb. 6. 4, 6.

^z Jer. 7. 16.
^{aa} Isa. 9. 6.

^{ab} Acts 20. 28.
Rom. 9. 5.

made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and ^q this life is in his Son.

12 ^r He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 ^s These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; ^t that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have ^u in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin *which* is not unto death, he shall ask, and ^v he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. ^w There is a sin unto death: ^x I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jē'sus Christ. ^y This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN.

John's regard for a certain pious matron.

THE ^a elder unto the elect lady and her children, ^b whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known ^c the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace ^d be with you, mercy, and

A. D. 90.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 1.
^b 1 John 3. 18.
^c John 8. 32.
^d 2 Thess. 2. 13.
1 Tim. 2. 4.
Heb. 10. 28.

1 shall be.
^e 3 John 3.

^f 1 John 2. 7.

peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jē'sus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children ^e walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, ^f not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which

we had from the beginning, ^f that we love one another.

6 And ^g this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, ^h as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jē'sus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-christ.

8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have ² wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and

A. D. 90.

^f John 15. 12.^g Rom. 13. 8. 9.¹ John 3. 3.^h 1 John 1. 3.² Or, gained:

Some

copies read.

which ye

have

gained, but

that ye re-

ceive, etc.

ⁱ Rom. 16. 17.¹ Cor. 5. 11.² Tim. 3. 5.³ mouth to

mouth.

⁴ Or, your.

abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, ⁱ neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not *write* with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak ³ face to face, that ⁴ our joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

Gaius and Demetrius commended.

T^ahe elder unto the wellbeloved ^a Gā'jus, whom I love ¹ in the truth.

2 Beloved, I ² wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as ^b thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that ^c my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou ^d doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey ^e after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, ^f taking nothing of the Gēn'tiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

A. D. 90.

^a Acts 19. 29.

Rom. 16. 23.

¹ Or, truly.² Or, pray.^b 2 John 4.^c 1 Cor. 4. 15.^d Luke 12. 42.^e worthy of

God.

¹ Cor. 9. 12.

15.

² Cor. 11. 7.^f Ps. 37. 27.

Isa. 1. 16.

John 10. 27.

1 Cor. 4. 16.

Eph. 5. 1.

Phil. 3. 17.

Heb. 6. 12.

^g 1 John 2. 29.^h John 21. 24.ⁱ mouth to

mouth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Di-ōt'rē-phēs, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

11 Beloved, ^f follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. ^g He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Dē-mē'tri-us hath good report of all *men*, and of the truth itself: yea, and we *also* bear record; ^h and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak ⁴ face to face. Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JUDE.

Jude exhorteth Christians to constancy.

JUDE, the servant of Jē'sus Christ, and a brother of Jāmes, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and ^hpreserved in Jē'sus Christ, and ^ccalled:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you ^dof the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, ^ewho were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning ^fthe grace of our God into lasciviousness, and ^gdenying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jē'sus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of E'gypt, afterward ^hdestroyed them that believed not.

6 And ⁱthe angels which kept not their ¹first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness ^junto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as ^kSōd'om and Gō-mō'r'ha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after ²strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and ³speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet ^mMi'chaël the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the ⁿbody of Mō'ses, ^odurst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, ^pThe Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way ^qof Cāin, and ^rran greedily after the error of Bā'laam for reward, and perished ^sin the gainsaying of Cō'rē.

12 These are spots in your ^tfeasts

A. D. 66.

a Luke 6. 16.

Acts 1. 13.

b John 17. 11.

c Rom. 1. 7.

d Titus 1. 4.

e Rom. 9. 21.

1 Pet. 2. 8.

f Titus 2. 11.

Heb. 12. 13.

g 2 Pet. 2. 1.

1 John 2. 22.

h Num. 14. 29.

Heb. 3. 17.

i Matt. 8. 29.

2 Pet. 2. 4.

j Or, principal.

k Rev. 20. 10.

l Deut. 29. 23.

2 Pet. 2. 6.

m other.

n Ex. 22. 28.

o Dan. 10. 13.

Rev. 12. 7.

p Deut. 34. 6.

q 2 Pet. 2. 11.

r Zech. 3. 2.

s 1 John 3. 12.

t Num. 22. 7.

u Num. 16. 1.

v 1 Cor. 11. 21.

w Eph. 4. 14.

x Isa. 57. 20.

y Gen. 5. 18.

z Dan. 7. 10.

Heb. 11. 5.

aa Prov. 23. 21.

ab Prov. 18. 1.

Ezek. 14. 7.

Hosea 4. 14.

Heb. 10. 25.

ac Col. 2. 7.

1 Tim. 1. 4.

ad Zech. 12. 10.

Matt. 10. 20.

Rom. 8. 26.

Gal. 4. 6.

ae Rom. 11. 14.

1 Tim. 4. 16.

af Amos 4. 11.

ag Zech. 3. 4, 5.

ah Eph. 3. 20.

ai Col. 1. 22.

aj 1 Tim. 1. 17.

of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds *they are* without water, ⁴carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

13 ⁵Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And E'nōch also, ⁶the seventh from Ad'am, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, ⁷the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling *words*, ⁸having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jē'sus Christ;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they ⁹who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, ¹⁰building up yourselves on your most holy faith, ¹¹praying in the Hō'l'y Ghōst,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jē'sus Christ unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a difference:

23 And others ¹²save with fear, ¹³pulling *them* out of the fire; hating even ¹⁴the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 ¹⁵Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and ¹⁶to present *you* faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 ¹⁷To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

THE REVELATION

OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The preface. 7 The coming of Christ.

THE Revelation of Jē'sus Christ, ^a which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and ^b he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant Jōhn:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jē'sus Christ, and of all things ^c that he saw.

3 ^d Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time *is* at hand.

4 **J**ŌHN to the seven churches which are in Ā'sjā: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him ^e which is, and ^f which was, and which is to come; and ^g from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jē'sus Christ, ^h *who is* the faithful witness, and the ⁱ first begotten of the dead, and ^j the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him ^k that loved us, ^l and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; ^m to him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 ⁿ Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and ^o they *also* which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 ^p I am Āl'phā and Ō'me-gā, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I Jōhn, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and ^q in the kingdom and patience of Jē'sus Christ, was in the isle that is called Pāt'mos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jē'sus Christ.

10 ^r I was in the Spirit on ^s the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Āl'phā and Ō'me-gā, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven churches which are in Ā'sjā; unto Ēph'ē-sūs, and unto Smŷr'na, and unto Pēr'ga-mōs, and unto Thŷ-a-ti'rā, and unto Sār-

A. D. 95.

CHAP. 1.

a John 12. 49.
b ch. 22. 16.
c 1 John 1. 1.
d Luke 11. 28.
ch. 22. 7.
e Ex. 3. 14.
John 8. 58.
Col. 1. 17.
Jas. 1. 17.
f John 1. 1.
g Zech. 3. 9.
h John 8. 14.
i Col. 1. 18.
j Eph. 1. 20.
k John 13. 34.
l Heb. 9. 14.
m 1 Tim. 6. 16.
n Dan. 7. 13.
o Zech. 12. 10.
p Isa. 41. 4.
q Rom. 8. 17.
r Acts 10. 10.
s Acts 20. 7.
1 Cor. 15. 2.
t Ex. 25. 37.
Zech. 4. 2.
u Dan. 7. 13.
v Dan. 10. 5.
w Dan. 7. 9.
x ch. 2. 18.
y Ezek. 1. 7.
z Ezek. 43. 2.
a Eph. 6. 17.
Heb. 4. 14.
b Acts 26. 13.
c Ezek. 1. 28.
d Dan. 8. 18.
e Isa. 41. 4.
Isa. 44. 6.
f Rom. 6. 9.
g Ps. 69. 20.
Isa. 22. 22.
Matt. 16. 19.
ch. 3. 7.
ch. 20. 1.
h Mal. 2. 7.
i Matt. 5. 15.
Phil. 2. 15.

CHAP. 2.

a Acts 19. 1.
b ch. 1. 15.
c Ps. 1. 6.
1 Thess. 1. 3.
ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.
d 1 John 4. 1.
e 2 Cor. 11. 13.
f Gal. 6. 9.
Heb. 12. 3, 5.

dis, and unto Phīl-a-dēl'phī-ā, and unto Lā-ōd-i-cē-ā.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, ^t I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks ^u *one* like unto the Son of man, ^v clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and ^w his hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; and ^x his eyes *were* as a flame of fire;

15 ^y And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and ^z his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and ^a out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: ^b and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And ^c when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And ^d he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; ^e I am the first and the last:

18 ^f *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and ^g have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are ^h the angels of the seven churches: and the ⁱ seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAPTER 2.

Christ's message to the churches.

UNTO the angel of the church of ^a Ēph'ē-sūs write; These things saith ^b he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 ^c I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and ^d thou hast tried them ^e which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast ^f not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; ^{or} else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nic-ō-lā'i-tanes, which I also hate.

7 ^a He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give ^{to eat of} the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smŷr'na write; These things saith ^a the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art ^a rich) and I know the blasphemy of ^a them which say they are Jews, and are not, but *are* the synagogue of Sā'tan.

10 ^a Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: ^a he thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee ^a crown of life.

11 ^a He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of ^a the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pēr'ga-mōs write; These things saith ^a he which hath ^a the sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where Sā'tan's seat *is*: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Ān'ti-pās *was* my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, ^a where Sā'tan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of ^a Bā'lām, who taught Bā'lāc to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Īs'-ra-el, ^a to eat things sacrificed unto idols, ^a and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nic-ō-lā'i-tanes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; ^{or} else I will come unto thee quickly, and ^a will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 2.

^a Matt. 21. 41.
Mark 12. 9.
ch. 3. 3.

^a Matt. 11. 15.
ch. 13. 9.

^a ch. 22. 2, 14.

^a Gen. 2. 9.

^a ch. 1. 8.

^a Luke 12. 21.
Jas. 2. 5.

^a Rom. 2. 17.

^a Matt. 13. 22.

^a Matt. 24. 13.
Mark 13. 13.

^a Jas. 1. 12.

^a ch. 14. 9.

^a ch. 20. 14.

^a ch. 1. 16.

^a Joshua 5. 13.

^a Lev. 17. 7.
Deut. 32. 16, 17.

^a Num. 25. 1.
2 Pet. 2. 13.

^a Acts 15. 29.

^a 1 Cor. 6. 13.

^a Jas. 11. 4.

^a ch. 3. 12.

^a ch. 1. 14.

^a 1 Ki. 16. 31.

^a Rom. 2. 4.

^a 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chr. 28. 9.
Ps. 7. 9.

^a Acts 1. 24.

^a Ps. 63. 12.
Marc. 16. 27.
ch. 20. 12.

^a 2 Cor. 2. 11.
ch. 12. 9.

^a Acts 15. 28.

^a John 6. 29.

^a Matt. 19. 28.
Luke 22. 29.
1 Cor. 6. 3.

^a ch. 3. 21.

^a Ps. 2. 8, 9.
Dan. 7. 22.
ch. 19. 15.

^a 2 Pet. 1. 19.
ch. 22. 15.

CHAP. 3.

^a Luke 15. 24, 32.

^a Eph. 2. 1.
Col. 2. 13.

will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone ^a a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth *it*.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thy-ā-ti-rā write; These things saith the Son of God, ^a who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet *are* like fine brass;

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last *to be more* than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman ^a Jēz'g-bāl, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space ^a to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that ^a I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and ^a I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thy-ā-ti-rā, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not ^a known the depths of Sā'tan, as they speak; ^a I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have *already* hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth ^a my works unto the end, ^a to him will I give power over the nations:

27 ^a And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him ^a the morning star.

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 3.

What John was commanded to write to the angels of the churches of 1 Sardis, 7 Philadelphia, 14 and Laodicea.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sār'dis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, ^a and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready

to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. ^b If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast ^c a few names even in Sār'dis which have not ^d defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me ^e in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not ^f blot out his name out of the ^g book of life, but ^h I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Phil-a-dēl'phi-ā write; These things saith ⁱ he that is holy, ^j he that is true, he that hath ^k the key of Dā-vid, ^l he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and ^m shutteth, and no man openeth;

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee ⁿ an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Sā'tan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, ^o I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, ^p I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make ^q a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and ^r I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is ^s new Jē-rū'sā-lēm, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: ^t and I will write upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church ¹ of the Lā-ōd-i-cē-anſ write; These things saith the ^u Amen, the faithful and true ^v witness, the ^w beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 3.

^b Luke 12. 39.^c Acts 1. 15.^d Jude 23.^e ch. 7. 9, 13.^f Ex. 32. 32.^g Ps. 60. 28.^h Phil. 4. 3.ⁱ ch. 21. 27.^j Matt. 10. 32.^k Acts 3. 14.^l 1 John 5. 20.^m Isa. 22. 22.ⁿ Luke 1. 32.^o ch. 1. 18.^p Matt. 16. 19.^q Job 12. 14.^r 2 Cor. 2. 12.^s Isa. 49. 23.^t 2 Pet. 2. 9.^u Gal. 2. 9.^v ch. 14. 1.^w Gal. 4. 26.^x Heb. 12. 22.^y ch. 21. 2, 10.^z Isa. 65. 15.¹ ch. 22. 4.² Or, in Laodicea.³ u 2 Cor. 1. 20.⁴ v Isa. 55. 4.⁵ ch. 22. 6.⁶ w Prov. 8. 22.⁷ John 1. 1.⁸ Col. 1. 15.⁹ x Prov. 13. 7.¹⁰ Hosea 12. 8.¹¹ Zech. 11. 5.¹² Luke 1. 53.¹³ y Isa. 55. 1.¹⁴ Matt. 13. 44.¹⁵ z 2 Cor. 5. 3.¹⁶ a Deut. 8. 5.¹⁷ Prov. 8. 11.¹⁸ Isa. 26. 16.¹⁹ Heb. 12. 5, 6.²⁰ b Song 5. 2.²¹ c Luke 12. 37.²² d John 14. 23.²³ e Matt. 19. 28.²⁴ 1 Cor. 6. 2.²⁵ ch. 2. 25.

CHAP. 4.

^a ch. 1. 10.^b Isa. 6. 1.^c Dan. 7. 9.^d Ezek. 1. 28.^e Ex. 37. 23.^f Ezek. 1. 13.^g Zech. 4. 2.^h Ex. 38. 8.ⁱ Ezek. 1. 5.^j Num. 2. 2.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, ¹ I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee ² to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and ³ white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and ⁴ that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 ⁵ As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, ⁶ I stand at the door, and knock: ⁷ if any man hear my voice, and open the door, ⁸ I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh ⁹ will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 4.

The throne of God.

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately I ¹ was in the spirit: and, behold, ² a throne was set in heaven, and ³ one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: ⁴ and ⁵ there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: ⁶ and ⁷ there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne ⁸ there was ⁹ a sea of glass like unto crystal: ¹⁰ and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

7 ¹¹ And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a

man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them ^a six wings about him: and they *were* full of eyes within: and ¹ they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which *was*, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

CHAPTER 5.

Of the book sealed with seven seals.

AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne ^a a book written within and on the back-side, ^b & sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And ^c no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, ^d the Lion of the tribe of Jū'dā, ^e the Root of Dā'vid, hath ^f prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood ^a a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and ^b seven eyes, which are ^c the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four *and* twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them ^d harps, and golden vials full of ^e odours, ^f which are the prayers of saints.

9 And ¹ they sung a new song, saying, ^m Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and ⁿ hast redeemed us to God by thy blood ^o out

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 4.

A Isa. 6. 2.

1 they have no rest.

CHAP. 5.

a Ezek. 2. 9.

b Isa. 29. 11.
Dan. 12. 4.
ch. 6. 1.

c John 1. 18.

d Gen. 49. 9.
19.
Heb. 7. 14.e Isa. 11. 1. 10.
Rom. 5. 12.
ch. 22. 16.

f Heb. 2. 10.

g Isa. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
ch. 6. 16.

h Zech. 3. 9.

i ch. 4. 5.

j ch. 14. 2.

l Or, incense.

k Ps. 141. 2.

ch. 8. 3, 4.

l Ps. 33. 3.
Isa. 42. 10.
ch. 14. 3.

m ch. 4. 11.

n Matt. 26. 28.
Acts 20. 28.
Eph. 1. 7.
Heb. 9. 12.
2 Pet. 2. 1.

o Dan. 4. 1.

p Ex. 19. 6.

q Ps. 68. 17.
Dan. 7. 10.
Heb. 12. 22.

r Phil. 2. 10.

s Eph. 3. 21.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

t John 3. 23.

CHAP. 6.

a Zech. 6. 3.
ch. 19. 11.

b Ps. 45. 4, 5.

LXX.

c ch. 14. 14.

d Zech. 6. 6.

e Zech. 6. 2.

1 The word *choenix* signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.

f ch. 9. 4.

2 Or, to him.

of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 ^a And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ^b ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And ^c every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, ^d Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, *be* unto him that sitteth upon the throne, ^e and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6.

The opening of six of the seals in order.

AND I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold ^a a white horse: ^b and he that sat on him had a bow; ^c and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 ^d And there went out another horse *that was* red: and *power* was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo ^e a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, ¹ A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and ² see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given ² unto

them over the fourth part of the earth, ^a to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and ^b with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under ⁱ the altar ^j the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for ^k the testimony which they held :

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, ^l How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth ?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them ; and it was said unto them, ^m that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they *were*, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, ⁿ and, lo, there was a great earthquake ; and the ^o sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood ;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her ^p untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 ^q And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together ; and ^r every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, ^s hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains ;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb :

17 ^t For the great day of his wrath is come ; ^u and who shall be able to stand ?

CHAPTER 7.

The servants of God, who were sealed.

AND after these things I saw four ^a angels standing on the four corners of the earth, ^b holding the four winds of the earth, ^c that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God : and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, ^d Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have ^e sealed the servants of our God ^f in their foreheads.

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 6.

*g Jer. 15. 2, 3.
Ezek. 5. 17.
Amos 4. 10-12.*

h Lev. 26. 22.

i ch. 8. 3.

j ch. 20. 4.

k 2 Tim. 1. 8.

l Gen. 4. 10.

m Zech. 1. 12.

n Heb. 11. 40.

o ch. 16. 18.

p Joel 2. 10.

q Matt. 24. 29.

r Acts 2. 20.

s Or, green figs.

t Isa. 34. 4.

u Heb. 1. 12.

v Jer. 3. 23.

w Isa. 2. 19.

x Isa. 13. 6.

y Zeph. 1. 14.

z Ps. 76. 7.

CHAP. 7.

a Ps. 84. 7.

b Dan. 6. 22.

c Heb. 1. 14.

d Dan. 7. 2.

e ch. 9. 4.

f ch. 6. 6.

g ch. 9. 4.

h Eph. 4. 30.

i 2 Tim. 2. 19.

j ch. 14. 1.

k f ch. 22. 4.

l g ch. 9. 16.

m h Isa. 4. 2, 3.

n ch. 14. 1.

o i Gen. 12. 3.

p Gen. 22. 17.

q Ps. 22. 27.

r Isa. 2. 2, 3.

s Zech. 2. 11.

t Rom. 11. 25.

u j ch. 5. 9.

v k ch. 3. 5.

w l Ps. 3. 8.

x Isa. 43. 11.

y Jer. 3. 23.

z Hosea 13. 4.

a Zech. 9. 9.

b Luke 3. 6.

c m ch. 5. 13.

d n ch. 4. 6.

e o ch. 5. 13.

f p Acts 14. 22.

g Isa. 1. 18.

h Heb. 9. 14.

i 1 John 1. 7.

j ch. 1. 5.

k r Isa. 4. 5, 6.

l s Isa. 49. 10.

m t Ps. 121. 6.

n u Ps. 23. 1.

o John 10. 11.

4 ^a And I heard the number of them which were sealed : and *there were sealed* ^b an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of *Is'ra-el*.

5 Of the tribe of *Ju'da* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Reu'ben* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Gad* were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of *A'ser* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Nep'tha-lim* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Man's'se's* were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of *Sim'e-on* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Le'vi* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Is'sa-char* were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of *Zab'u-lon* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Jo'seph* were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of *Ben'ja-min* were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, ^a a great multitude, which no man could number, ^b of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, ^c clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands ;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, ^d Salvation to our God ^e which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 ^f And all the angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 ^g Saying, Amen : Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, *be* unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes ? and whence came they ?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, ^h These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have ⁱ washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple : and he that sitteth on the throne shall ^j dwell among them.

16 ^k They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more ; ^l neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne ^m shall feed them, and shall lead them unto liv-

ing fountains of waters: * and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The seventh seal opened. 6 Great plague.*

AND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 * And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; * and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another * angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much * incense, that he should offer it with * the prayers of all saints upon * the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And * the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it * into the earth: and there were voices, and thundrings, and lightnings, * and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, * and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast * upon the earth: and the third part * of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea * became blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: * and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 * And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 7.

v Isa. 23. 8.

CHAP. 8.

d Matt. 18. 10.

Luke 1. 19.

ch. 13. 1.

b 2 Chr. 29. 23-28.

c Acts 7. 30.

d Eph. 5. 2.

1 Or. add t to the prayers.

e Luke 1. 13.

ch. 5. 8.

f Ex. 30. 1.

g Ps. 141. 2.

2 Or. upon.

h ch. 16. 18.

i 2 Sam. 22. 8.

j Ezek. 38. 22.

k ch. 10. 2.

l Isa. 2. 13.

m Ezek. 14. 19.

n Ex. 16. 23.

Jer. 9. 15.

Lam. 4. 10.

o Isa. 13. 10.

Amos 8. 9.

p ch. 14. 6.

q ch. 9. 12.

CHAP. 9.

d Isa. 14. 12.

Luke 10. 18.

ch. 8. 10.

b Luke 8. 31.

ch. 17. 8.

c Joel 2. 2, 10.

d Ex. 10. 4.

e ch. 6. 6.

f ch. 8. 7.

g Ex. 12. 23.

Ezek. 9. 4.

Eph. 4. 30.

ch. 7. 3.

h ch. 11. 7.

i Joh 3. 21.

Isa. 2. 19.

Jer. 8. 3.

Hosea 10. 8.

Jonah 4. 8.

ch. 6. 16.

j Joel 2. 4.

k Nah. 3. 17.

l Dan. 7. 8.

m Joel 1. 6.

n John 12. 31.

Eph. 1. 2.

2 Thess. 2. 3.

10.

1 That is to say.

A destroyer.

o ch. 8. 13.

13 And I beheld, * and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, * Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

CHAPTER 9.

The sounding of the fifth angel.

AND the fifth angel sounded, * and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of * the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; * and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke * locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them * that they should not hurt * the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not * the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, * but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days * shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And * the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; * and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, * and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and * their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 * And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is *Ā-bād'don*, but in the Greek tongue hath his name *Ā-pōll'yon*.

12 * One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound ² in the great river Eū-phrā'tēs.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared ² for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to lay the third part of men.

16 And ² the number of the army ² of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: ² and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: ² and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: ² for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues ² yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship ² devils, ² and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER 10.

An angel appeareth with a book.

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: ² and a rainbow was upon his head, and ² his face was as it were the sun, and ² his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: ² and he set his right foot upon the sea, and ² his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, ² seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, ² Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that ² liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven,

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 9.

p ch. 16. 12.

2 Or, at.

q Ps. 68. 17.

Dan. 7. 10.

r Ezek. 38. 4.

s ch. 7. 4.

t 1 Chr. 12. 8.

Isa. 5. 28.

u Isa. 9. 15.

v Deut. 31. 29.

2 Chr. 28. 22.

Jer. 5. 3.

Matt. 21. 32.

ch. 2. 21.

w Lev. 17. 7.

Deut. 32. 17.

Ps. 103. 37.

1 Cor. 10. 20.

x Ps. 115. 4.

Dan. 5. 23.

CHAP. 10.

a Ezek. 1. 28.

b Matt. 17. 2.

ch. 1. 16.

c ch. 1. 15.

d Matt. 28. 18.

e ch. 8. 5.

f Dan. 8. 26.

Jer. 10. 10.

ch. 4. 9.

h Dan. 12. 7.

ch. 16. 17.

i ch. 11. 15.

j Jer. 15. 16.

Ezek. 2. 8.

CHAP. 11.

a Ezek. 40. 3.

Zech. 2. 1.

b Num. 23. 18.

c Ezek. 40. 17.

1 cast out.

d 2 Ki. 25. 9.

Ps. 79. 1.

Luke 21. 24.

e Dan. 8. 10.

f Job. 13. 5.

2 Or, I will give

unto my two

witnesses that

they may

prophesy.

g ch. 6. 9.

h ch. 19. 10.

i ch. 12. 6.

j Ps. 52. 8.

Jer. 11. 16.

Zech. 4. 3.

Rom. 11. 17.

k 2 Ki. 1. 10.

Jer. 1. 10.

Hosea 6. 5.

l Num. 16. 29.

m 1 Ki. 17. 1.

Jas. 5. 16.

n Ex. 7. 19.

o Luke 13. 32.

p ch. 13. 1.

q Dan. 7. 21.

Zech. 14. 2.

and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, ² that there should be time no longer:

7 But ² in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go ² and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, ² Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER 11.

The two witnesses prophesy.

AND there was given me ² a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, ² Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But ² the court which is without the temple ² leave out, and measure it not; ² for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they ² tread under foot ² forty and two months.

3 And ² I will give power unto my two ² witnesses, ² and they shall prophesy ² a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the ² two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, ² fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: ² and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These ² have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and ² have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they ² shall have finished their testimony, ² the beast that ascendeth ² out of the bottom-

less pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sôd'om and E'gypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwell on the earth.

11 And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of Heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament; and there were lightnings,

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 11.

r ch. 14. 8.

s Heb. 13. 12.

ch. 18. 24.

t ch. 17. 15.

u Ps. 79. 2, 3.

v ch. 12. 12.

w Ezek. 37. 5.

x Job. 10. 14.

y Isa. 14. 13.

z Isa. 60. 8.

Acts 1. 9.

a ch. 14. 7.

b names of men.

c Isa. 27. 13.

d Ps. 145. 13.

e Dan. 2. 44.

f Dan. 4. 3, 34.

g Micah 4. 7.

h Luke 1. 51.

i John 12. 34.

j Heb. 1. 8.

k Dan. 7. 9.

l Ezek. 4. 17.

m Acts 19. 42.

n 1 Pet. 4. 5.

o Or, corrupt.

p Num. 4. 5.

q Heb. 9. 4.

CHAP. 12.

1 Or, sign.

a Isa. 60. 19.

b Rom. 15. 13.

c Isa. 53. 11.

d Micah 5. 3.

e Gal. 4. 19.

f Or, sign.

g ch. 17. 3.

h ch. 17. 9.

i ch. 13. 1.

j ch. 9. 10.

k ch. 17. 18.

l Dan. 8. 10.

m Ex. 1. 16.

n 1 Pet. 5. 8.

o Ps. 2. 9.

p ch. 2. 27.

q ch. 11. 3.

r Dan. 10. 13.

s ch. 20. 2.

t Luke 10. 18.

u Gen. 2. 1.

v 2 Pet. 2. 4.

w Jude 6.

x ch. 20. 2.

y John 12. 31.

z ch. 9. 1.

a ch. 11. 15.

b Job 1. 9.

c Zech. 3. 1.

d Ro. 8. 37.

e Luke 14. 26.

f ch. 8. 13.

g ch. 10. 6.

and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

CHAPTER 12.

Of the woman clothed with the sun.

AND there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Sâ'tan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he per-

secuted the woman which brought forth the man *child*.

14 ^w And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly ^z into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished ^y for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent ^z cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, ^a and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have ^b the testimony of Jē'sus Christ.

CHAPTER 13.

The beast with seven heads and ten horns.

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw ^a a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the ¹ name of blasphemy.

2 ^b And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and ^c the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were ² wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and ^d all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, ^e Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him ^f a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him ³ to continue ^g forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, ^h and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him ⁱ to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, ^j whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain ^k from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 12.

^w Ex. 19. 4.

^x ch. 17. 3.

^y Dan. 7. 25.

^z Isa. 59. 19.

^a Gen. 3. 15.

^b ch. 1. 2, 9.

CHAP. 13.

^a Dan. 7. 2, 7.

¹ Or, names.

^b Dan. 7. 6.

^c ch. 12. 9.

² slain.

^d 2 Thess. 2. 3.

^e ch. 13. 18.

^f Dan. 7. 8, 11, 25.

³ Or, to make war.

^g ch. 11. 2.

^h John 1. 14. Col. 2. 9.

ⁱ Dan. 7. 21. ch. 11. 7.

^j Ex. 32. 32. Dan. 12. 1.

^k Luke 10. 20. Phil. 4. 3.

^l ch. 3. 5. ch. 21. 27.

^m Eph. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.

ⁿ ch. 5. 6-13.

^o Isa. 14. 2.

^p Gen. 9. 6. Matt. 26. 52.

^q Lam. 3. 26. Heb. 12. 3, 4.

^r ch. 14. 12.

^s Deut. 13. 1. Matt. 24. 24.

^t 2 Thess. 2. 9. ch. 16. 14.

^u 1 Ki. 18. 38. 2 Ki. 1. 10.

^v 2 Ki. 20. 7.

^w breath.

^x ch. 20. 4.

^y to give them.

^z ch. 14. 11.

^a ch. 15. 2.

^b Ps. 107. 43. Hosea 14. 9.

^c ch. 21. 17.

CHAP. 14.

^a Ex. 12. 3. Isa. 53. 7.

^b 1 Pet. 1. 19. ch. 5. 6.

^c ch. 7. 3.

^d 2 Cor. 11. 2.

10 ^e He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: ^m he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. ⁿ Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And ^o he doeth great wonders, ^p so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth, by *the means* of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and ^q did live.

15 And he had power to give ^r life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, ^r and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, ^s to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or ^t the name of the beast, ^t or the number of his name.

18 ^u Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number *is* Six hundred threescore and six.

CHAPTER 14.

The fall of Babylon.

AND I looked, and, lo, a ^a Lamb stood on the mount Si'ōn, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, ^b having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; ^c for they are

virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These ¹were redeemed from among men, ²being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And ³in their mouth was found no guile: for ⁴they are without fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, ⁵having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: ⁶and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, ⁷Bab⁷-yl⁸-on is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive ⁸his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same ⁹shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And ¹⁰the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints: ¹¹here ¹²are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Je¹³-sus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, ¹³Blessed ¹⁴are the dead ¹⁵which die in the Lord ¹⁶from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, ¹⁷that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud ¹⁸one sat ¹⁹like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, ²⁰Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest ²¹of the earth is ²²ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud

A. D. 90.

CHAP. 14.

1 were bought.

d Jas. 1. 13.

e Ps. 32. 2.

f Zeph. 3. 13.

g Eph. 5. 27.

h Matt. 28. 19.

i Eph. 3. 9.

j Titus 1. 2.

k Ps. 33. 6.

l Ps. 96. 5.

m Ps. 124. 8.

n Acts 14. 15.

o Isa. 21. 9.

p ch. 16. 19.

q ch. 17. 5.

r Ps. 75. 8.

s Isa. 34. 10.

t ch. 18. 10.

u ch. 12. 17.

v Eccl. 4. 1, 2.

w 1 Cor. 15. 18.

x 1 Thess. 4. 15.

y Or, from henceforth

zarch the Spirit, Yea.

a Isa. 37. 1, 2.

b Heb. 4. 9.

c ch. 9. 11.

d Dan. 7. 13.

e ch. 1. 13.

f Matt. 13. 30.

g ch. 13. 12.

h Or, dried.

i ch. 16. 8.

j Joel 3. 13.

k ch. 19. 15.

l Isa. 63. 3.

m Lam. 1. 15.

n Job. 11. 8.

o Heb. 13. 12.

CHAP. 15.

a ch. 16. 1.

b ch. 14. 10.

c ch. 4. 6.

d Matt. 3. 11.

e ch. 13. 15.

f Ex. 15. 1.

g Deut. 32. 4.

h Hosea 14. 9.

i Or, nations,

or, ages.

j Ex. 15. 14.

k Ps. 89. 7.

l Jer. 10. 7.

m Isa. 66. 23.

n Job. 11. 19.

o Num. 1. 50.

p Ex. 28. 6.

q ch. 4. 6.

r Ex. 40. 34.

s 1 Ki. 8. 10.

t 2 Chr. 5. 14.

u Deut. 33. 2.

v Isa. 2. 19.

thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, ¹which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, ²Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast ³it into ⁴the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And ⁵the winepress was trodden ⁶without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand ⁷and six hundred furlongs.

CHAPTER 15.

The seven angels with the seven plagues.

AND I saw another sign in heaven, ¹a great and marvellous, ²seven angels having the seven last plagues; ³for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were ⁴a sea of glass ⁵mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, ⁶and over his image, and over his mark, ⁷and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing ⁸the song of Mōses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, ⁹Great and marvellous ¹⁰are thy works, Lord God Almighty; ¹¹a just and true ¹²are thy ways, thou King of ¹³saints.

4 ¹⁴Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for ¹⁵thou only ¹⁶art holy: for ¹⁷all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, ¹⁸the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, ¹⁹clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 ²⁰And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And ²¹the temple was filled with smoke ²²from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till

the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER 16.

The seven angels pour out their vials.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial ^a upon the earth; and ^b there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men ^c which had the mark of the beast, and ^d upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and ^a it became as the blood of a dead man: ^e and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, ^f Thou art righteous, O Lord, ^g which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For ^h they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, ⁱ and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, ^j true and righteous ^k are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were ^l scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: ^m and they repented not to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial ⁿ upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial ^o upon the great river Euphrates; ^p and the water thereof was dried up, ^q that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three ^r unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of ^s the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 ^t For they are the spirits of devils, ^u working miracles, which go

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 16.

a ch. 8. 7.

b Ex. 9. 9.

c ch. 13. 16.

d Ex. 7. 17.

e ch. 8. 9.

f Gen. 18. 25.

Ps. 97. 2.

Lam. 1. 13.

ch. 15. 3.

g ch. 1. 4. 8.

ch. 4. 8.

h Matt. 23. 34.

i Isa. 49. 26.

j ch. 13. 10.

ch. 14. 10.

l Or, burned.

k 2 Chr. 23. 22.

Isa. 8. 21.

Dan. 5. 22.

l ch. 13. 2.

m ch. 9. 14.

n Jer. 50. 38.

o Isa. 41. 2.

p 1 John 4. 1.

q ch. 12. 3.

r 1 Tim. 4. 1.

s 2 Thess. 2. 9.

t Luke 2. 1.

u ch. 20. 8.

v Matt. 24. 43.

1 Thess. 5. 2.

w 2 Cor. 5. 3.

x ch. 21. 6.

y Dan. 12. 1.

z ch. 14. 8.

a ch. 18. 5.

b Isa. 51. 17.

ch. 14. 10.

c ch. 6. 14.

d ch. 11. 19.

CHAP. 17.

a ch. 15. 1. 6.

ch. 16. 1-17.

ch. 21. 9.

b Nah. 3. 4.

ch. 19. 2.

c Jer. 51. 13.

d Jer. 51. 7.

e ch. 12. 6.

f ch. 12. 3.

g ch. 13. 1.

h ch. 13. 12.

i gilded.

j Jer. 51. 7.

k 2 Thess. 2. 7.

l ch. 11. 8.

m ch. 18. 9.

n Or, fornications.

forth unto the kings of the earth ^a and of the whole world, to gather them to ^b the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 ^c Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed ^d is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, ^e lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue ^f Ar-ma-ged'don.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, ^g It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, ^h such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, ⁱ and so great.

19 And ^j the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great ^k Bāb'ŷ-lon ^l came in remembrance before God, ^m to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And ⁿ every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 ^o And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, ^p every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER 17.

The woman arrayed in purple and scarlet.

AND there came ^a one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of ^b the great whore ^c that sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and ^d the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit ^e into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit ^f upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of ^g names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman ^h was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and ⁱ decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, ^j having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead ^k was a name written, ^l MYSTERY, BĀB'ŷ-LON ^m THE GREAT, ⁿ THE MOTHER OF ^o HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of ^m the martyrs of Jeſus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and ⁿ shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And ^o here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. ^p The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And ^q the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have ^r one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 ^s These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: ^t for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: ^u and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, ^v The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, ^w are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, ^x these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate ^y and naked, ^z and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 ^a For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, ^b until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest ^c is that great city, ^d which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAPTER 18.

The fall of Babylon.

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; ^e and

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 17.

^m Acts 22. 20.
ch. 6. 9.ⁿ ch. 11. 7.^o Ps. 107. 43.
Hosea 14. 9.
ch. 13. 18.^p ch. 13. 1.^q Dan. 7. 20.
Zech. 1. 18.^r Rom. 8. 7.^s ch. 16. 14.^t 1 Tim. 6. 15.^u 1 Pet. 2. 9.
ch. 14. 4.^v Isa. 8. 7.^w ch. 13. 7.^x Jer. 30. 41.^y Ezek. 16. 37.^z ch. 18. 8.^a Rom. 1. 20.^b ch. 10. 7.^c ch. 16. 19.^d ch. 12. 4.

CHAP. 18.

^e 2 Thess. 2. 3.^f Isa. 13. 19.
ch. 14. 8.
ch. 16. 19.^g Isa. 34. 14.^h Isa. 14. 21.
Mark 5. 2, 3.ⁱ Or, power.^j Gen. 19. 12.
Isa. 48. 29.
Jer. 30. 8.
2 Cor. 6. 17.^k Gen. 4. 10.
Gen. 18. 2.
Jonah 1. 2.^l Ps. 137. 8.
Jer. 30. 15.
2 Tim. 4. 14.
ch. 13. 10.^m Ezek. 28. 2.ⁿ Isa. 47. 7, 8.
Zeph. 2. 15.^o Jer. 50. 34.^p ch. 17. 2.^q Jer. 50. 45.^r Isa. 21. 9.
ch. 14. 8.^s Ezek. 27. 27.^t Or, sweet.

the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, ^b Bāb'ŷ-lon the great is fallen, is fallen, and ^c is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and ^d a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the ^e abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, ^f Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 ^g For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 ^h Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

7 ⁱ How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a ^j queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: ^k for strong *is* the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And ^l the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, ^m shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, ⁿ Alas, alas that great city Bāb'ŷ-lon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And ^o the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all ^p thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and

horses, and chariots, and ² slaves, and ³ souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And ^p every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 ^q And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!

19 And ^r they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 ^s Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven, and *ye* holy apostles and prophets; for ^t God hath avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, "Thus with violence shall that great city Bāb'yl-on be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 ^v And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he be*, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; ^w and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: ^x for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; ^y for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that ^z were slain upon the earth.

CHAPTER 19.

The marriage of the Lamb.

AND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Ā-le-lū'jā; ^a Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 18.

- 3 Or, bodies.
- o 2 Pet. 2. 3.
- p Isa. 23. 14.
- q Ezek. 27. 30.
- r 1 Sam. 4. 12.
- Job 2. 12.
- s Judg. 5. 31.
- Ps. 43. 11.
- Ps. 68. 10.
- Prov. 11. 10.
- Isa. 44. 23.
- Jer. 51. 48.
- ch. 19. 1-3.
- t Ps. 18. 47.
- Isa. 26. 21.
- Luke 11. 49.
- u Jer. 51. 64.
- v Isa. 24. 8.
- Jer. 7. 34.
- w Jer. 33. 11.
- x Isa. 23. 8.
- y 2 Ki. 9. 22.
- Nah. 3. 4.
- ch. 17. 2.
- z Jer. 51. 49.

CHAP. 19.

- a Ps. 3. 8.
- Matt. 6. 13.
- ch. 4. 11.
- ch. 7. 10.
- b Deut. 32. 43.
- ch. 6. 10.
- c Isa. 34. 11.
- ch. 14. 11.
- d ch. 4. 4.
- e Neh. 5. 13.
- f Ps. 134. 1.
- g Ezek. 1. 24.
- h Isa. 44. 23.
- i Matt. 22. 2.
- 2 Cor. 11. 2.
- Eph. 5. 32.
- j Ps. 45. 13.
- 1 Or, bright.
- k Ps. 132. 9.
- l Luke 14. 15.
- m ch. 22. 8.
- n Acts 10. 26.
- o 1 John 5. 10.
- p John 14. 6.
- ch. 8. 14.
- q Isa. 11. 4.
- r Isa. 9. 6.
- s Isa. 63. 2, 3.
- t John 1. 1.
- u Dan. 10. 6.
- Matt. 17. 2.
- ch. 4. 4.
- ch. 7. 9.
- v Isa. 11. 4.
- 2 Thess. 2. 8.
- ch. 1. 16.
- w Ps. 2. 9.
- ch. 2. 27.
- x Isa. 63. 3.
- ch. 14. 19, 20.
- y Ps. 72.
- Dan. 2. 47.
- ch. 17. 14.

2 For true and righteous *are* his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and ^b hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Ā-le-lū'jā. And ^c her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And ^d the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, ^e Amen; Ā-le-lū'jā.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, ^f Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 ^g And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Ā-le-lū'jā: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be ^h glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for ⁱ the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And ^j to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and ^k white: ^l for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, ^m Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These *are* the true sayings of God.

10 And ⁿ I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, ^o See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren ^p that have the testimony of Jē'sus: worship God: for the testimony of Jē'sus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called ^q Faithful and True, and ^r in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; ^s and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 ^t And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called ^u The Word of God.

14 And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, ^v clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And ^w out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and ^x he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and ^y he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, ^z KING

OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 "And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20.

Satan bound for a thousand years.

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 19.

a Ezek. 39. 17.

a ch. 16. 16.

b Dan. 7. 11.

ch. 20. 10.

CHAP. 20.

a ch. 1. 18.

b 2 Pet. 2. 4.

ch. 12. 9.

c Dan. 6. 17.

d Matt. 24. 24.

ch. 16. 14.

e Dan. 7. 9, 22,

27.

Matt. 19. 28.

Luke 22. 30.

f 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.

g ch. 6. 9.

h ch. 13. 12.

i Rom. 8. 17.

j ch. 21. 8.

k Isa. 61. 6.

l 1 Pet. 2. 9.

ch. 6. 10.

m 1 Pet. 5. 8.

n Ezek. 38. 2.

o ch. 16. 14.

p Isa. 8. 8.

q 2 Pet. 3. 7.

r Dan. 2. 35.

s 2 Cor. 5. 10.

1 Thess. 4. 15.

t Dan. 7. 10.

u Ps. 69. 28.

Dan. 12. 1.

Phil. 4. 3.

v Matt. 10. 27.

Rom. 2. 6.

1 Or, the

grave.

w 1 Cor. 15. 26.

CHAP. 21.

a Isa. 65. 17.

2 Pet. 3. 13.

b Isa. 57. 20.

c Isa. 52. 1.

Gal. 4. 26.

Heb. 11. 10.

d Isa. 54. 5.

2 Cor. 11. 2.

e Lev. 26. 11.

2 Cor. 6. 16.

ch. 7. 15.

f Isa. 25. 8.

g 1 Cor. 15. 26,

54.

h Isa. 35. 10.

such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, = Gōg and Ma-gōg, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

CHAPTER 21.

Description of the heavenly Jerusalem.

AND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I Jōhn saw the holy city, new Jeru-sā-lēm, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sor-

row, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And ⁱ he that sat upon the throne said, ^j Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. ^k I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that ^l overcometh shall inherit ^m all things; and ⁿ I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 ^{*} But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me ^o that great city, the holy *Jē-ru-sā-lēm*, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light *was* like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of *Is-ra-el*:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and ^p in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me ^q had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city *was* pure gold, like unto clear glass.

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 21.

ⁱ ch. 4. 2.^j Isa. 43. 19.
2 Cor. 5. 17.^k Isa. 12. 3.
John 7. 37.
ch. 22. 17.^l Rom. 8. 17.
32.
ch. 2. 7, 11.^m Or, these things.ⁿ Zech. 8. 8.
Rom. 8. 15-17.^o Heb. 8. 10.^p 1 Cor. 6. 9.
Eph. 5. 5.^q 1 Tim. 1. 9.
Heb. 12. 14.
ch. 22. 15.^r Ezek. 48.^s Matt. 10. 2.
Gal. 2. 9.^t Eph. 2. 20.
ch. 13. 20.^u Zech. 2. 1.
ch. 11. 1.^v Isa. 54. 11.^w ch. 22. 2.^x 1 Ki. 8. 27.
Isa. 66. 1.^y John 4. 23.
1 Cor. 13. 12.^z Isa. 24. 23.^a Isa. 60. 3.
Isa. 66. 12.^b Isa. 60. 20.^c Isa. 35. 8.^d Dan. 12. 1.
Phil. 4. 3.
ch. 3. 5.
ch. 13. 8.
ch. 20. 13.

CHAP. 22.

^a Ps. 36. 8.
Ezek. 47. 1.^b Zech. 14. 8.
John 7. 38, 39.^c Gen. 2. 9.
Gen. 3. 22.
ch. 2. 7.^d ch. 21. 24.^e Zech. 14. 11.
Matt. 25. 41.
ch. 21. 4.^f Ps. 16. 11.
Ezek. 48. 35.
ch. 7. 15-17.^g Matt. 5. 8.
1 Cor. 13. 12.
1 John 3. 2.^h Ps. 36. 9.
Ps. 84. 11.ⁱ Dan. 7. 27.
Rom. 5. 17.^j 2 Tim. 2. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 3, 4.
ch. 3. 21.^k Heb. 1. 1.

19 ^{*} And the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardenyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: ^{*} and the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it *were* transparent glass.

22 ^{*} And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 ^{*} And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.

24 ^{*} And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for ^{*} there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 ^{*} And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's ^v book of life.

CHAPTER 22.

The glorious state of God's servants.

AND he shewed me ^a a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was* ^b there ^b the tree of life, which bare twelve *manner* of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* ^c for the healing of the nations.

3 And ^d there shall be no more curse: ^e but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And ^f they shall see his face; and his name *shall be* in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for ^g the Lord God giveth them light: ^h and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings *are* faithful and true: and the Lord God of the ⁱ holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants

the things which must shortly be done.

7 Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I Jōhn saw these things and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it not*: for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

11 * He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and *my reward is with me*, to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 * I am *Al'phā and Ō'me-gā*, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 * Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have

A. D. 96.

CHAP. 22.

j Dan. 8. 26.
Dan. 12. 4, 9.

k Ezek. 3. 27.
2 Tim. 3. 16.

l Isa. 40. 10.
Matt. 16. 27.
Rom. 2. 6-11.
Rom. 14. 12.

m Isa. 44. 6.

n Dan. 12. 12.

o 1 Pet. 3. 22.

p Isa. 11. 1.
Jer. 23. 5, 6.

q Num. 24. 17.
Zech. 6. 12.

r Isa. 55. 1.
John 4. 14.
John 7. 37.
eb. 21. 6.

s Deut. 4. 2.
Deut. 12. 32.
Prov. 30. 6.

t Ex. 32. 33.

1 Or, from
the tree of
life.

u Heb. 9. 28.

right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 * I Jē'sus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. * I am the root and the offspring of Dā'vid, and *the* bright and morning star.

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. * And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, * If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, * God shall take away his part *out of* the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, "Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jē'sus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

HELPS
TO
THE STUDY OF THE BIBLE
COMPRISING
SUMMARIES OF THE SEVERAL BOOKS
WITH COPIOUS EXPLANATORY NOTES
AND
TABLES ILLUSTRATIVE OF SCRIPTURE HISTORY
AND THE CHARACTERISTICS OF BIBLE LANDS
EMBODYING THE RESULTS OF
THE MOST RECENT RESEARCHES
TOGETHER WITH
*A COMPLETE INDEX OF SUBJECTS, A CONCORDANCE, A SELF-
PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY OF PROPER NAMES,
AND A NEW SERIES OF MAPS.*



HELPS

THE STUDY OF THE MIND

A GUIDE TO THE STUDY OF THE MIND

WITH A HISTORY OF THE SUBJECT

BY HENRY J. HARRIS, M.A., F.R.S.E.

REVISED EDITION

NEW YORK

THE CENTRAL BOOK CONCERN

NEW YORK

THE CENTRAL BOOK CONCERN, 100 NASSAU ST., N.Y.

SOLE AGENTS, THE CENTRAL BOOK CONCERN

NEW YORK



SUMMARY OF CONTENTS.

PART I.

GENERAL INTRODUCTION.

THE BIBLE.

	PAGE		PAGE
I. THE TITLE OF THE BIBLE	1	VI. ANCIENT VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES:	6
II. THE CANON OF SCRIPTURE	1	(1) Greek Versions of the Old Testament	6
(1) The Old Testament	1	(2) Ancient Versions of the Old and	
(2) The New Testament	2	New Testaments	6
III. LANGUAGE OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS	3	VII. ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES	7
IV. AUTHENTICITY OF THE BIBLE	3	(1) Wyclif, 1380—A.V. 1611	7
V. INTEGRITY OF THE TEXT	4	(2) The Revised Version	7

PART II.

THE OLD TESTAMENT.

VIII. SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT	9	Joel	25
(1) Divisions of the Hebrew Bible	9	Amos	26
(2) Divisions of the English Bible	9	Obadiah	26
1. The Pentateuch	9	Jonah	26
Genesis	10	Micah	27
Exodus	11	Nahum	27
Leviticus	11	Habakkuk	27
Numbers	11	Zephaniah	27
Deuteronomy	12	Haggai	28
2. The Historical Books	12	Zechariah	28
Joshua	12	Malachi	28
Judges	13	IX. BRIEF SUMMARY OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY	29
Ruth	13	X. ITINERARY OF THE ISRAELITES TO THE LAND	
1 and 2 Samuel	14	OF CANAAN	31
1 and 2 Kings	14	XI. MIRACLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT	32
1 and 2 Chronicles	15	XII. PARABLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT	33
Ezra	16	XIII. SPECIAL PRAYERS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT	33
Nehemiah	16	XIV. THE PATRIARCHS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS	34
Esther	16	XV. LEVI AND THE PRIESTHOOD	34
3. The Poetical Books	17	XVI. CHRONOLOGY OF THE EARLY PERIOD OF OLD	
Job	17	TESTAMENT HISTORY	34
Psalms	18	XVII. CHRONOLOGY OF THE KINGS OF JUDAH	
Alphabetical Table of First Lines	20	AND ISRAEL	36
Proverbs	21	XVIII. CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PROPHETS	38
Ecclesiastes	21	XIX. CHRONOLOGY FROM THE CAPTIVITY TO	
Song of Solomon (Song of Songs)	22	THE CLOSE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT	
4. The Prophetical Books	22	CANON	39
Isaiah	22	XX. THE WITNESS OF MODERN DISCOVERIES	
Jeremiah	23	TO THE OLD TESTAMENT NARRATIVE ..	40
Lamentations	23	XXI. ETHNOLOGY OF THE JEWS AND THE SUR-	
Ezekiel	24	ROUNDING NATIONS	43
Daniel	24		
Hosea	25		

PART III.

THE APOCRYPHA.

XXII. SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE APOCRYPHA	46	(3) Bel and the Dragon	48
1 and 2 Esdras	46	The Prayer of Manasses	48
Esther	47	Tobit	48
Wisdom	47	Judith	48
Ecclesiasticus	47	1 and 2 Maccabees	48
Baruch	47	XXIII. HISTORICAL SKETCH OF THE PERIOD BE-	
Apocryphal additions to Daniel:—		TWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS	49
(1) The Song of the Three Children	48	XXIV. CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PERIOD....	51
(2) The History of Susanna	48		

PART IV.

THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	PAGE		PAGE
XXV. SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT	53	(III) PROPHETIC:—	
(I) HISTORICAL BOOKS:—		The Revelation of St. John	63
St. Matthew	53	XXVI. CHRONOLOGY AND HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS	64
St. Mark	54	XXVII. OUR LORD'S MIRACLES	69
St. Luke	54	XXVIII. OUR LORD'S PARABLES	69
St. John	54	XXIX. SPECIAL PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT	70
Acts of the Apostles	55	XXX. THE NAMES, TITLES, AND OFFICES OF CHRIST	71
(II) DIDACTIC:—		XXXI. PROPHECIES RELATING TO CHRIST	71
(1) <i>The Pauline Epistles</i>	55	XXXII. PASSAGES FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT QUOTED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT	72
(a) DOCTRINAL: addressed to Churches.		XXXIII. REFERENCES TO THE OLD TESTAMENT, NOT BEING EXACT QUOTATIONS	75
Romans	56	XXXIV. REFERENCES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT TO INCIDENTS RECORDED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT	77
1 and 2 Corinthians	56, 57	XXXV. CHRONOLOGY OF THE ACTS AND PAULINE EPISTLES	78
Galatians	57	XXXVI. ST. PAUL'S MISSIONARY JOURNEYS	79
Ephesians	58	XXXVII. ST. PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME	82
Philippians	58		
Colossians	58		
1 and 2 Thessalonians	59		
Hebrews	59		
(b) PASTORAL: addressed to Timothy and Titus.			
1 and 2 Timothy	60		
Titus	61		
(c) SPECIAL: addressed to an Individual.			
Philemon	61		
(2) <i>The General Epistles</i> : addressed to the Church at large.			
James	61		
1 and 2 Peter	62		
1, 2, and 3 John	62		
Jude	63		

PART V.

PALESTINE, ITS INHABITANTS, PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY, CUSTOMS, ETC.

XXXVIII. POLITICAL CONDITION OF JUDÆA IN THE FIRST CENTURY, A.D.	84	XLVI. BOTANY OF THE BIBLE	103
XXXIX. FAMILY OF THE HERODS	86	XLVII. ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE	111
XL. JEWISH SECTS, PARTIES, ETC.	86	(i) Summary of Mammalia	111
XLI. GEOGRAPHY AND TOPOGRAPHY OF THE BIBLE	90	(ii) Quadrupeds mentioned in the Bible	112
The Holy Land:		XLVIII. BIRDS FOUND IN PALESTINE	115
(i) Its Physical Features	91	XLIX. AQUATIC CREATURES OF THE BIBLE	118
(ii) Its Political Divisions	92	The Fisheries of Palestine, with their Products	119
(iii) Its Important Places	93	L. REPTILES AND AMPHIBIA OF THE BIBLE	119
XLII. MOUNTAINS OF SCRIPTURE	93	LI. INSECTS AND OTHER SMALLER ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE	121
XLIII. RIVERS, LAKES, ETC. OF SCRIPTURE	95	LII. MUSIC AND MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS OF THE BIBLE	123
XLIV. GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY OF BIBLE LANDS	99	(i) Stringed Instruments	123
(i) Mineral Substances	100	(ii) Wind Instruments	124
(ii) Metals	100	(iii) Instruments of Percussion	124
XLV. PRECIOUS STONES OF THE BIBLE	101	LIII. JEWISH WEIGHTS, MONEY, MEASURES, AND TIME	125
(i) The High Priest's Breastplate	102	LIV. THE JEWISH CALENDAR	125
(ii) Covering of the King of Tyre	102		
(iii) Foundations of the Heavenly City	102		

PART VI.

INDICES.

IV. LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS IN THE ENGLISH AUTHORISED VERSION	129	NAMES, WITH THEIR PRONUNCIATION, MEANING, AND REFERENCES	153
LVI. GLOSSARY OF ANTIQUITIES, CUSTOMS, ETC.	139	LVIII. SUBJECT-INDEX TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES	181
LVII. DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER		LIX. CONCORDANCE	229
		LX. SCRIPTURE ATLAS (INDEXED)	362

GENERAL INDEX.

A.		PAGE			PAGE
Aaron's Rod	103, 140		Alexandrian MS. of the New Tes-	tament	5
Ab (5th Jewish month)	128		Algum or Almug	103	
Abana, R.	98		Almond	103	
Abarim, M.	98		Aloes, or Lign-aloes	103	
Abib, or Nisan (1st Jewish month)	128		Alpha (and Omega)	139	
Abraham, summary of the history of	29		Alphabetical Table of the first line of each Psalm	20	
— called by God	29		Altar, its construction	139	
— his first altar	29		— the first altar	139	
— his covenant with God	29		— the brazen altar	139	
— his second marriage	29		— the golden altar of incense	139	
— his death	29		— offerings for the altar	147	
— his faith	30		— altars on "high places"	139	
See also "SUBJECT INDEX TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES." 1			See "SUBJECT-INDEX."		
Abrahamic races	43		Al-tashcheth	19	
Accho (St. Jean d'Acre)	93		Amalekites	43	
Acchæmenian Persian	44		Amber	101	
Achaia	93		Ambiguous and obsolete words in the A.V.	129-139	
Acts of the Apostles, the	55		Amen	139	
— authorship of	55		Amen-meri Shashanq (Shi-shak)	38	
— time and place of writing	55		Amethyst	101, 102, 103	
— its special features	55		Ammonites	42, 44	
— a "Book of Origins"	55		Amorites	43	
— the Acts of Peter and Paul the "best analysis of"	55		Amos, his history	26	
— foundation and progress of the Christian Church	55		— character and summary of his prophecy	26	
— its extension to the Gentiles	55		Amphiochus	1	
Adam, transgression of	56		Anakin	43	
— generations of	34		Anathema, its meaning	189	
Adamant	101, 129		Anathoth	23	
Adar (12th Jewish month).	123		Ancient Versions of the Scriptures	6	
Adarkon and darkomon (A.V. "drams")	125		(i) Of the Old Testament:—		
Adder	119		— The Septuagint	6	
Adoption	139		— Aquila's Version	6	
Agate	101, 102, 103		— Theodotus's Version	6	
Agrippa I and II	4, 84, 86, 93		— Symmachus' Version	6	
Ahasuerus (Xerxes)	16		(ii) Of the Old and New Testaments:—		
Ai-kapthor, possibly the same as "Ai-guptos"	43		— Syriac (the Peshittâ)	6	
Aijalon, Plain of	92		— Old Latin Version	6	
Akkadians	44		— Itala Version	6	
Aksum (Ethiopia)	44		— The Vulgate	6	
Alamoth, musical direction	19		— other Versions	7	
Albinus (Roman procurator)	79, 85		Angel, its meaning and application	139	
Alexander the Great invades Persia	49		Animals of the Bible	111-115	
— visits Jerusalem	50		Anise	103	
— grants peculiar privileges to the Jews	50		Annalists	9	
— welcomed by Samaritans	89		Annals of Tacitus	4	
Alexandria	93		Annius Rufus, (Roman procurator)	84	
— the Septuagint translated at	6		Ant	121	
— the Book of Wisdom probably composed at	47		Antigonus, the last Asmonean prince	51, 52	
— Jews invited by Alexander to settle at	3, 50		Anti-Libanus	91, 98	
— its influence on Judaism	50		Antioch, in Pisidia, St. Paul preaches at	80	
Alexandrian Church, St. Mark its reputed founder	54		Antioch, on the Orontes	50	
			— foundation of the Church	55	
			— at	55	
			— its history	93	
			Antiochus Epiphanes	45, 48, 50	
			— establishes heathenism at Jerusalem	50	
			— his tyranny and cruelty	50, 52	
			Antiochus the Great, captures Jerusalem	50	
			Antipas, Herod ("the tetrarch")	4, 78, 84, 86	
			Antipater, the Idumean, procurator of Judea	51, 86	
			Antiquities, Customs, &c., Glossary of	139-151	
			Ape	112	
			Apocalypse, the	63	
			— of Baruch	43	
			— of St. Peter	2	
			Apocryphal Books	46-49	
			— meaning of the term	1	
			— their date, history, and character	1, 46	
			— views of their Canonical authority	1, 46	
			— summary of	46-49	
			Apollo	57, 69	
			Apostle, its meaning and application	139	
			Apostolic Canon	2	
			— Constitutions, the	43	
			Appearances of Christ after His Resurrection	63	
			Apple	103	
			Aquatic Creatures of the Bible	118, 119	
			Aquila, his Version of the Old Testament	6	
			Aquila (and Priscilla)	56, 81	
			Arabah (A.V. "plain")	93	
			Arabia Deserta	17	
			— Petra	17	
			Arabs, of the Peninsula (Edomites)	43	
			Aram	44	
			Aramean words in Ecclesiastes	22	
			— parts of Ezra and Daniel written in	16, 24	
			— the language of the Syrians	44	
			— a corrupt dialect still spoken	44	
			Arameans	44	
			Ararat, Mount	93	
			Archelaus	4, 84, 86, 98	
			Arctas, the Arabian	95	
			Aristobulus I and II	51, 52	
			Ark, Noah's	139	
			— of Moses	139	
			— of the Covenant, its history	139	
			— Egyptian sacred ark	140	
			Armenia	42	
			— mountains of	44	
			Armour, offensive and defensive	140	
			Arnon, R. (<i>Mojib</i>)	92, 98	
			Art, among the Babylonians	140	
			— " " Egyptians	140	
			— " " Hebrews	140	
			Artaxerxes Longimanus	16	
			Artemis (Diana)	60	
			Aryan (Indo-European) races	44, 45	
			— religion	145	
			Ascent, built by Solomon	140	
			— of Akraabim	140	
			— of Ziz	140	
			Ash	103	

1 This direction will apply equally to all the more notable names of persons and places referred to in Holy Scripture.

	PAGE
Asherah (A. V. "grove"), the "wooden symbol of some god- dess"	7, 146
Ashteroth-Karnaim, city of the Rephaim	145
Ashtoreth (<i>Ashtaré</i>)	145
Ashur, "great national god of Assyria"	145
Asia, in N. T. the western part of Asia Minor	93, 95
Asmonæan "priest-princes" . . .	93
— dominion of the Asmo- næans	5
Asp	11
Ass, wild and domestic	112
Assarion (A. V. "farthing") . . .	126
Assassins (A. V. "murderers") . .	88
Assos	82
Assouan, gold mines at	100
Assur-bani-pal	38, 41, 42
Assur-nasir-pal	36, 42
Assyrian Empire, the	42
— researches	41
— tablets, monuments, &c.	41
— line of kings	42
— religion	145
— idolatry, gods and god- desses	145
Assyrians, ethnology of	44
Athanasis	46
Athens, St. Paul preaches at . . .	81
Atlas, Scripture, Index to	362
Atonement, Day of	11, 113, 128, 140, 141, 144
Attalia (<i>Adaliah</i>)	80
Auranitis	93
Authenticity of the Bible	3, 4
Authorised Version, the	7
Avenger of blood	140
Avihu	143
Azazel ("dismissal")	7, 113, 140
Azriau (Ahaz, king of Judah) . .	42
B.	
Baal, meaning of the word	141, 145
Baileim	141, 145
Babel, tower of	93
Babylon (<i>Bab-ilu</i> , the "gate of god")	93
— its site, and history	93, 141
Babylonian Empire, the	41, 42
— researches	41
— lists of kings	42
— monuments, tablets, bricks, &c.	41, 42
— records and inscriptions	42
— deities	42, 145
— idolatry	135
Bagpipe (R. V. marg.)	124
Balaam	12
Balm, or Balsam	103
Band, of soldiers	141
— of Shôphars	124
— the Italian	141
— the Augustan	141
Banias (Cæsarea Philippi)	91
— stream, <i>see</i> Jordan	91
Baptism, its signification, &c. . . .	141
— <i>See</i> "SUBJECT-INDEX."	
Barley	103
Barley harvest	103, 123
Barnabas, uncle of St. Mark . . .	54
— Epistle of	5
Barns (granaries), of Palestine . .	141
— of Egypt	141
Baruch, the Apocryphal book of	47, 48
— history and summary of	47, 48
Bashan, Plains of	92

	PAGE
Baskets	141
Bat	112
Bath (bathing)	141
Bath (measure)	126
Bathium ("man of leisure").	90
Battle-field of Palestine, the	52
Bay tree	103
Bedellium	133
Bean	163
Bear	112
Bed	141
Bee	121
Bee-eater	11
Beelzebub (or Beelzebub)	14
Beer-sheba, its position and history	93, 94
Bettle	121
Behemoth	111, 112
Beisan (Beth-shean)	61
Bekah	126
Bel and the Dragon, Apocryphal story of	48
Bells	124
Belshazzar (<i>Bel-shar-usur</i>)	25, 141
Benedicite, or the Song of the Three Children	48
Berea	81
Beryl	101, 102, 103
Bethabara	91
Bethany, its position and history	94
Beth-el (Luz), its position and history	94
— idolatrous worship at	94
Bethesda, Pool of	94
Beth-horon	13, 85
Bethlehem (Ephrath, or Eph- rath)	94
— its position and history	94
Bethphage	106
Bethsaida	94
Bethulia (city of Judith)	93
Beza's MS. of New Testament	6
Bezer, city of refuge	97
Elbie, the; its Title	1
Bibles of the world, the	55
Biblical Geography and Topo- graphy	90-97
Birds found in Palestine	115-119
Bishops' Bible, the	7
Bitter	113
Bitumen	100
Blackbird	115
Blackcap	116
Blue Jay (<i>see</i> Jay)	116
Books, Babylonian	141
— Egyptian	141
— Jewish	111
— of the Old Testament	9-29
— of the New Testament	53-64
— of the Apocrypha	46-49
Botany of the Bible	102-111
Bottle	142
Bow	140
Box	103
Bracelet	142
Bramble, Brier	104
Brass	100
Bread	140
Breastplate	140
— of the High Priest	102, 103
"Breches" Bible, the (<i>Gene- van</i>)	7
Brickmaking, as described in Book of Exodus	142
Ericks, bearing the impress of Thothmes I	142
— of Thothmes III	142
— of Amenophis III	142
— of Rameses II	142
— Babylonian and Assyrian	142
— of Nebuchadnezzar	142

BRIEF SUMMARY OF OLD TESTAMENT		PAGE
History		29-30
1. The Primæval Period		29
2. " Patriarchal Period		29
3. " Mosaic Period		29
4. Joshua and the Judges		29
5. The Undivided Monarchy		30
6. The Divided Monarchy		30
7. The Captivity and Return		30
Bronze		150
Brook (A.V. River) of Egypt		80, 92, 93
(<i>Wady el-Arish</i>)		
Bul (8th Jewish month)		11
Bulbul		11
Bull, see Unicorn, Ox, and Deer		113, 115
Bulrush		104
Burial of the Dead		142
Burning Bush, the		142
Burnt-offerings		147
Butler (or Cup-bearer)		142
Batter		142
C.		
Cab (measure)		126
Cæsar, Julius		51
Augustus		64
Tiberius		64, 78
Caligula		78, 90
Claudius		78, 84
Nero		79, 85
Cæsarea Augusta (<i>Sebaste</i>)		94
Philippi, its history		94
Catapbas		62
Calamus		104
Calendar, the Jewish		128
(alvary, identification of site)		96
Camel		111, 112
camel's hair		142
Campfire		104
Cana, "signs" and "works" at		65
Canaan, conquest of		29
Cannanites		29, 43
Candle		142
Cane, sweet		104
Canon, of Scripture, its history		
and signification		1
the Jewish, its formation		
and history		1
of the New Testament		2
the Apostolic		2
Canon of Ptolemy		40
Cantica, or Canticles, see Song of Songs		23
Caper		104
Capernaum, its position and history		94
Caphtor (Ai kaphtor), Caph-torim		43
"Captain of the Lord's host," apparition of		13
Captivity and Return, the		30
Carbuncle		101, 102, 103
Carmel, Mount		91, 98
Carthage, Council of		2, 62
Cassia		104
Cat		111, 112
Caterpillar		121
Catholic Epistles, the		61-63
Cattle		112
Cauda (R.V.), or Claudia		88
Cedar		104
Centurion		141
Cerinthian heresy, the		62
Cestius Gallus, repulse of		85
Chalcedony		101, 102
Chaldeans		44
their destruction foretold		
by Habakkuk		27
Chaldeisms in I and II Kings		11

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Chaldaisms in I and II Chronicles	14	Cockatrice	119	Cursive MSS. of the New Testa-	
— in Job	17	Cockle	105	— ment	5
Chaldee, portions of Ezra written		Codex Sinaiticus	55	Cushite tribes	44
— in	3	— Palestinian	5	Cuspius Fadus (Roman procura-	
— historical part of Daniel		Cohort	141	— tor)	78, 84
— written in	24	Coining	125	Cylinder of Cyrus	42
— or Babylonian Empire,		— date of invention	125	— of Tiglath-pileser I.	41
— in the time of Abraham	41	— earliest struck coins	125	Cylinders of Nabonidus	42
Chalybes	101	Coins (money)	125, 126	See "Books."	
Chamber	142	— Persian	125, 126	Cymbals	124
Chameleón	119	— Syrian	125, 126	Cypress	105
Chamois	111, 113	— Jewish	125, 126	Cyprus, the native place of Bar-	
Chapters and verses, division of		— Greek	125, 126	— nabas	79, 80, 82
— Bible into	9	— Roman, &c.	125, 126	Cyrene	50
Charran (or Haran) identified	41	Colony, Roman, described	53, 80, 131	Cyrenius	84
Chasidim ("the righteous")	50	Colosse, in Phrygia	58, 94	Cyrus	41, 42
Chat	116	Colossians, Epistle to the	58		
Chazzan, the	90	— its occasion	58		
Chebar, R.	24, 98	— date, and summary	58		
Chedorlaomer invades Canaan	41	Concordance to the Holy Scrip-			
Cerithi, B.	93	— tures	229-361		
Cherubim, golden	140	Conduit	142, 143		
Chesnut	104	Coney	113		
Chinnereth, or Chinneroth (Sea		Confucius, writings of	55		
of Galilee, Lake Genesareth,		Constantinople	5		
Sea, of Tiberias)	98	Coponius (Roman procurator)	84		
Chlos	82	Copper	100		
Chisleu (9th Jewish month)	128	Coptic words in the Septuagint	6		
Chiun (<i>Kévan</i>)	145	Cor, or Homer	126		
Chorazin, its position, &c.	94	Corban (<i>Korbān</i>), meaning of the			
CHRIST, chief events in His		— term	54, 143, 147		
— life	61-68	Coriander	105		
— Names, Titles, and Offices		Corinth, its geographical posi-			
— of	71	— tion	56, 94		
— prophecies relating to 71, 72		— its commercial advan-			
— represented by St. Matthew		— tages	57		
as completing the Old Testa-		— population	57		
ment history and Covenant	53	Corinthians, I and II Epistles to			
See also "SUBJECT-INDEX."		— the	56, 57		
Christian Church	55	— circumstances which led to			
— its foundation	55	— their composition	56, 57		
— early history, and progress	55	— their dates and summaries	56, 57		
Chronicles, I and II	15, 16	Cormorant	116		
— derivation of the title	15	Corn	105		
— sources of the compilation	15	— its "treading out" (thresh-			
— authorship	15	— ing)	143		
— object of	15	Corn-Bunting	116		
— characteristics	15	Cornet	124		
— summary	15, 16	Corundum	101		
Chronological Order of the		Cotton	105		
— Pauline Epistles	26	Council of Jerusalem	63		
— Table of the Prophets	39	— of Trent	6		
— Table of the Period be-		— of Laodicea	62		
tween the Old and New		— of Carthage	62		
Testaments	51, 52	Court of the Gentiles	96, 150		
Chronology of the Early Period		Covenant, the Old and the New	1		
— of Old Testament History	34, 35	Coverdale's translation of the			
— of the kings of Judah		— Bible	7		
and Israel	36-38	Crane	116		
— from the Captivity to the		Craumer's, or "the Great" Bible	7		
Close of Old Testament		Crassus, his defeat by the			
Canon	39	— Parthians	45		
— and Harmony of the Gos-		Creation, Mosaic account of the	10		
pels	64-68	Crete, the Church in	61		
— of the Acts and Pauline		Crocodile	119		
Epistles	78, 79	Crow	116		
Chrysolite	101, 102, 103	Crown, a wreath, or chaplet	143		
Chrysoprass, or Chrysoprasus		— of thorns	143		
—	101, 102	Crucifixion	143		
Chrysostom, quoted	1, 76	— of Christ	68		
Cinnamon	104	Cubit, Jewish	126		
Cities of Refuge	97, 140	— Egyptian royal	126		
Citron	104	— "Olympic"	126		
Clay	100	— legal, &c.	126		
Clement, of Alexandria	2	Cuckoo	116		
— of Rome	2	Cucumber	105		
Cleopatra	95, 119	Cumin	105		
Clemonit MS. of St. Paul's Epis-		Cuneiform inscriptions	41		
— tles	5	Cup-bearer	142		
Cloth	105	— Nehemiah as	16		
Cochineal	121				
Cock	116				

D.

Dabba (A.V. "tortoise")	120
Dagon, chief god of the Philis-	
— tines	118, 145
Damascus (<i>Esh-Shems</i>)	94
— probably visited by Abra-	
— ham	94
— its great antiquity	94
— its unique position	95
— commercial prosperity	95
— history and population	95, 96
— its river, Abana (<i>Abanias</i>)	94, 98
Dan	90, 97
Dancing, at holidays	124
— accompanied with music	123
— with cymbals	124
Daniel, his history	24
— excluded from Jewish	
— Canon	9, 24
— summary of his prophecies	25
— their date and authen-	
— ticity	24, 25
— their connexion with	
— modern discoveries	25
Daniel, Apocryphal additions to	48
Daric (A.V. "dram")	125
Darius Hystaspes	41, 42, 45, 123
— the Mede	39, 42
David, second king of Israel	14, 30
— Psalms of	18
See "SUBJECT-INDEX."	
Day, natural and civil	127
Dead Sea (<i>Bahr-Lūt</i>)	90, 91, 92, 99
Debir (Levitical city)	97
Decapolis, its signification	93
— its position, &c.	95
Dedication, Feast of the	51, 128, 143
Deer	111, 113
Delta, the	43, 95, 143
Demetrius, heads riot at Ephesus	57
Demoniical possession	143
Denarius (A.V. "penny")	126
Derbe	80
Desire, plant	105
Deuteronomy, Book of	12
— its meaning	12
— its prophetic element	12
— its general characteristics,	
— and summary	12
Devil, derivation and meaning of	
— the word	143
See "SUBJECT-INDEX."	
Diamond	101, 102
Diana of the Ephesians (Artemis)	
—	58, 60, 81
Dibon, Moabite stone erected at	42
Dictionary of Scripture Proper	
— Names	153-179
Didrachmon (A. V. "tribute	
— money")	126
Digit (finger-breadth)	126
Dill	105
Diotrophes	63

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Discoveries, Witness of modern	40-42	Egyptian hieroglyphs and touches	40	Epistles, General	61-63
Dispersion, Jews of the	4, 50, 61	— embalmment, mummies, &c.	41, 143, 144	Eponymous Canon, Assyrian	36, 39
Divided monarchy	30	— deities, religion, and idolatry	40, 145	Equestrian Order, at Rome	89
— Table of	36-38	Ehud	30	Esar-haddon (Assyr. <i>Ashur-akh-iddin</i>)	144
Divination (Magic, Witchcraft, &c.)	143	Elah	97	Esdras, Plain of	91
Division of the Books of the Bible into chapters and verses, paragraphs, &c., its history	9	Elam (i.e. highlands)	44	— described	91
Divisions of the Hebrew Bible	9	Elamites	44	Esdras, the Apocryphal Books of, their characteristics and summaries	46
— of the English Bible, Old Testament	9	Elath	81	Essenes	87, 88
— of the English Bible, New Testament	53	Elders, the "613 Precepts" attributed to	49	Esther, the Book of	16
Divisions of Time	127	Eleana, Battle of	51	— its canonicity	16
— of Night and Day	127	Elect Nation, the	56	— date and summary	16
Dog	111, 113	Elephant	113	— Apocryphal Book of	47
— idolatrously worshipped	113	Elijah, miracles of	32	— its history, &c.	47
Dominion of Persia	49	Elim (<i>Wady Ghazandel</i>)	31	Etham	31
— of Greece	49	Elisha, miracles of	32	Ethanim, or Tarsi (7th Jewish month)	128
— of the Assyrians	50	Elkosh, birthplace of Nabum	27	Ethiophians, ethnology of	44
— of the Idumean Antipater, and Herod	51	El-Lissan ("the tongue"), deposits of salt rock at	100	Ethnology of the Jews and the surrounding nations	43-45
Douai Version of the Old Testament	7	Elm	105	Euphrates and Tigris valleys, discoveries in	41
Dove, see Pigeon	117	Elohim	10	Euraquilo (A. V. Eurodydon)	83
Dove's dung	105	Elohistic and Jehovistic hypothesis	10	Eusebius on the Canon of the New Testament	2
Drachmē (A. V. "piece of silver")	126	Elul (6th Jewish month)	128	Evangelists	53, 133
Dragon	120	Embalming, the several methods of	143, 144	Evangelist (Amit-Marduk)	144
Dress, see Garments	144	Emerald	101, 102, 103	Excommunication	144
Drink (strong)	89	Emim	43	Exodus, Book of	11
Drink-offerings	147	Emmaus	68	— its title	11
Dromedary, see Camel	112	Enchanters	143	— its language	11
Ducks	116	En-dor	143	— its genuineness	11
Dulcimer	124	Engannin	92	— reminiscences	11
Dunlin	116	Engedi (<i>Ain-Jidi</i>)	113	— summary	11
		English Versions of the Scriptures:—		Exorcism	143
E		Wyclif's Bible	7	Exorcists	133
Eagle, Gier eagle	116	Tindale's New Testament	7	External evidence of the Authenticity of the Old and New Testament	3
Ear-rings	146	— Pentateuch	7	Ezekiel, Book of	21
Earth	100	Coverdale's Bible	7	— his history	24
Ebal, Mount	91	Matthew's Bible	7	— canonicity of his prophecy	24
— cursing of law-breakers from	97, 98	Taverner's Edition	7	— its division	24
Ebionites, Symmachus and Theodotion	6	The Great Bible	7	— style and summary	24
Ebony	105	" Geneva Bible	7	Ezion-geber	81, 91, 92
Ecclesiastes, its title	21	" Bishops' Bible	7	Ezra, Book of; anciently united with the Book of Nehemiah	16
— authorship, probable date	21, 22	" Rhelms New Testament	7	— portions written in Chaldee	3, 16
— analysis	22	" Douai Old Testament	7	— analysis	16
Ecclesiasticus, its earlier titles	47	" Authorised Version	7	Ezra's history of	16
— language	47	" Revised Version	7, 8	— probable author of the Chronicles	15
— general character	47	Enoch, Book of	63	— Book of Esther sometimes attributed to	17
Eden, boundaries of	99	— quoted by St. Jude	63	Ezra and Nehemiah, form of government established by	15, 49
Edom, its destruction foretold by Obadiah	26	Ephah	126		
— accomplished	26	Ephesians, Epistle to	58	F	
Edomites (or Idumeans), "the Arabs of the Peninsula"	43, 61	— its title	58	Fair Havens (Crete)	83
Edrei	31	— date and object	58	Farthing (<i>Assarion</i>)	126
Eglon	30	— characteristics	58	Fasts, Jewish:—	
Egypt (Heb. <i>Mizraim</i> , <i>Egypt</i> , <i>Kam</i>), its description	143	— summary	58	Day of Atonement	11, 113, 123, 144
— derivation of the name	143	Ephesus	58, 95	Fasts of the fourth, fifth, seventh, and tenth months	144
— duration of the Israelites' sojourn in	29	— St. Paul at	81	The weekly fasts	144
— corn of	105	— Pan-Ionic Festival to Diana at	58, 81	Feasts, Jewish:—	
— leeks, garlic, &c. of	107	— First Epistle to Corinthians written at	56	Of the Weekly Sabbath	144
— the ten plagues of	32	— riot at, headed by Demetrius	57	— of the New Moon	144
— its language and ethnology	44	— its geographical position	58	— of the Passover	11, 122, 144
— its influence on Judaism	60	— inhabitants, &c.	58	— of Pentecost, "Weeks," "Harvest," or "Firstfruits"	128, 144, 151
— River, Brook, or Stream of	98	— St. John's Message to the Church at	63	— of Trumpets	128, 144
Egypt Exploration Fund	41	Ephraim, or Ephrath (Bethlehem)	94	— of Tabernacles, or "Ingathering"	108, 128, 149
Egyptian researches	40	Ephrem's MS. of the New Testament	5	— of the Dedication	128, 143, 144
— papyrus records	141	Epistle of Barnabas	6		
— monuments and inscriptions	40, 41	— of Clement	6		
		Epistles, Pauline	55-61		
		— Doctrinal	56-60		
		— Pastoral	60, 61		
		— Special	61		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Feast of Purim	16, 123, 144	Ghôr, the (or Jordan Valley)	100, 117	Hallel, the Great Paschal, or	145
Felix (Roman procurator) . . .	84	Gibbethon, Levitical city . . .	97	Hymn of Praise	145
Ferret	113	Gibeah	13	Ham	44
Festus (Roman procurator) . . .	85	Gibeon	95	Haman	16
Fig tree	105	Gihon, R.	99	Hamath	90
Fir tree	106	Gilboa, Mountains of	91, 98	Hamitic races, language, &c. 43, 44	
Firfruits	128	Gilead, Balm of (<i>Balsamodendron Gileadense</i>)	103	Haphtharôth ("dismissals") . . .	4, 9
Fisheries of Palestine, with their products	119	Mountains of	95	Haran (or Charran)	23, 41
Fitches	106	Mount, probably Gilboa . . .	95	Hare	111, 114
Flax	106	Gilgal	95	Harmony of the Gospels	64-68
Flea	121	Girdle	144	Harp	123
Flute	124	Grishites	43	Harrier	116
Fly	121	Glithth, musical direction . . .	19	Hart, Hind	111, 114
Foreign history of the Jews . . .	49-51	Glede	116	Hasbany, <i>see</i> Jordan	91
Fowl, Fatted	116	Glossary of Antiquities, Cus-toms, &c.	139-151	Hauran, the	92
Fox	113	Gnat	121	Hawk	116
Frankincense	106	Gnostic heresies	88	night-hawk	116
Frog	120	Goat, wild and domestic	111, 113	Hay	107
Frontlets	133, 148	Goats' hair	113, 144	Hazael	86
Fuller	133	Golan, city of refuge	97	Hazel	107
G.		Gold	100	Heath	107
Gadara	95	coinage	125	Hebraisms and Latinisms in New Testament	4
Gadfly	121	Golden altar	139	Hebrew Art	140
Gaius	62, 63	candlestick	85, 150	the language of the Old Testament	3
Galatia, and its inhabitants . . .	57, 95	Goldfinch	116	Bible, various readings in . .	4
— visited by St. Paul	57, 80	Golgotha, its probable site . . .	96	MSS., Synagogue Rolls, &c. . .	4
Galatians, Epistle to the	57	Gomorrhai	95	Targums	5
— date of	58	Gopher wood	106	"Textus Receptus"	4
— occasion, characteristics, and summary of	57, 58	Goshen	29, 95	migrations	11, 31
Gabbanum	106	Gospel, meaning of the term . .	53, 144, 145	Hebrews, Epistle to	59
Galileans, the	88	Gospels, the Four, one Gospel . .	53	probable authorship	59
Galilee, its geographical and geo-logical characteristics	91, 100	under four aspects	53	date, and characteristics	59, 60
Mountains of	91	— prefigured by the four cherubim	58	summary	60
Sea of	91, 98, 100	Harmony of the	64-68	Hebron (Kirjath-Arba), now called <i>El-Khalil</i> , its position and history	95
Gall	106	Gourd	106	Hedgehog	114
Gallio, proconsul of Achaia . . .	57, 81	Grakle	116	Heliodorus	49
Gamaliel	87	Granicus, Battle of the, defeat of the Persians at	49	Heli, in Old Testament the A. V. translation of Heb. <i>Sheol</i>	134, 145
Garlick	106	Grass	107	Hellenism	86
Garments	144	Grasshopper	121	Hellenistic phraseology of the New Testament	46
Gate (of a city)	144	Great Bible, the	7	Hellenists	50, 145
Gaza	92, 99	Great Sea (Mediterranean) . . .	99	Helmet	140
Gazareth, the hall	90	Greater (or Major) Prophets . .	9, 22	Hem of garment	144
Gecko	120	Greaves	133, 140	Hemlock	107
Gehenna	96, 134, 145	Grecian Period, the	49, 50	Hen	116
Genealogical Table of the Patriarchs and their Descendants	34	Greek Influence on the East . . .	3, 50	Herb, herbs, or bitter herbs . . .	107
— of Levi and the Priest-hood	34	Greek language, and Judæo-Greek	3, 50	Hermas, Shepherd of	2
— of the Family of the Herods	86	Greek Versions of the Old Testament	6	Hermion, Mount	31, 98
Genealogy of Christ	53, 54	Greeks, ethnology of the	45	Herod Agrippa I	84, 86
Genesis, Book of	10	Greyhound	111, 113	Agrippa II	84, 86
authorship	10	Grouse	116	Antipas, "the Tetrarch"	84, 86
divisions of, and summary . .	10, 11	Grove (R. V. Asherah)	7, 107	Phillip	64, 84
Geneva Bible, the	7	Groves, and the worship of Baal 146		the Great	64, 84, 86
Gennesaret, description of . . .	95	H.		Palestine a united king-dom under	84
Lake of	93, 119	Habakkuk, Book of	27	builds. Cæsarea Sebaste (Augusta)	94
Gentiles, salvation for the	56	— quotations in the New Testament from	27	erects a temple to Augustus at Cæsarea Philippi	94
the Gospel for the	54	— probable date, and summary of	27	builds a palace at Jericho . . .	95
Geography and Topography of the Bible	90-97	— Bel and the Dragon called in the LXX "Part of the prophecy of"	48	Temple of	51, 96, 150
Geology and Mineralogy of Bible Lands	99-101	Habergeon	133	Herodian family (Genealogy of) . .	88
Gerah, "a grain	125	Hadaas, dynasty of the	95	Herodians	89
Gerar	29	Hades	134, 145	Herods, rise of the	51
Gergesa (Gerasa)	95	Hagai, Book of	28	Herodotus, quoted	40, 45, 101
Gerizim, Mount	91	the "key-words of his prophecies"	28	Heron	116
blessing of law-keepers from	97, 98	— date, and summary of	28	Hiddekel, R. (the Tigris)	99, 145
temple on, erected by Manasses	89	— quotations in the New Testament from	28	Hiel the Beth-elite rebuilds Jericho	95
destroyed by Hyrcanus	51	Hagiographa	18	Hierapolis	68, 94
Gessius Florus (last Roman procurator of Judæa)	85			High places	139
Gethsemane, Garden of	96			High Priests, succession of . . .	51, 52

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Hindustani	44	Instruments, musical, Wind	124	Jeremiah, his prophecies, style	23
Hinnom, Valley of (Heb. <i>Gehin-nom</i>)	96	— of Percussion	124	— summary	23
Hiram, king of Tyre	91	Integrity of the Text of the Old Testament	4, 5	— the author of Lamentations	23
— Tomb of	142	— of the Text of the New Testament	5, 6	— the Book of Deuteronomy attributed to	12
Historical Books of the Old Testament	12	Internal Evidence of the Authenticity of the Old and New Testaments	3, 4	— Epistle of, in Apocryphal Book of Baruch	47
— Books of the New Testament	53	Interval between the Old and New Testaments	49-52	Jericho, its position and history	95
— Sketch of Period between the Old and New Testaments	49-52	Ipsus, Battle of	50	Jerome, quoted or referred to	2, 6, 46, 47, 48
History, Brief Summary of Old Testament	29, 30	Irenaeus, quotations of	2	Jerome's Revision of the current Latin Version of New Testament (<i>the Vulgate</i>)	6
Hittites	43	— monastery of	5	— Translation of the Old Testament	6
Hivites	43	Iron and Steel	101	— Translation the authorised version of the Western Church	6
Holy Land, Geography and Topography of (see Palestine)	90	Isaac, at Beer-sheba	95	Jerusalem (the Holy City)	95, 96
Holy of Holies, the	96, 140, 150	— summary of the history of	95, 94	— its position	95, 96
Holy Place, the	96, 152, 150	Isaiah, prophecy of	22, 23	— history	95, 96
Homer, or Cor	120	— summary, and principal subjects of prophecy	22, 23	— topography, &c.	95, 96
Hoopoe, see Lapwing	114	— the "Evangelical Prophet"	22	— contrasted with Alexandria	50
Hor, Mount (<i>Jebel Haroun</i>)	31, 98	— conjectures respecting a "later," or "second" Isaiah	23, 38	— destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar	96
Horeb, Mount	95	Israel and Judah, parallel Table of the kings of	36-38	— its final destruction by Titus	86, 96
Horim	43	Israelites in Egypt, the	29	Joshua, High Priest of the Return	46
Hornet	121	— summary of their history	29, 30	Jesus, son of Sirach, The Wisdom of	47
Horse	111, 114	Issus, Battle of	42, 51	Jethro	90
Horseleech	122	Isthmian games, the	57	Jewels	146
Hosea, his prophecy	25	Italia Version of the Scriptures	6	Jewish Calendar	123
— style of	25	Italian, or Old Latin Version	6	— Coins and Money	123, 126
— summary	25	Itinerary of the Israelites to the Borders of Jordan	31	— Colonies	52
— quoted by our Lord	25	Itrura	84	— Ethnology	43
Hours, Hebrew	127	Ivory	113	— Fasts and Festivals	144
— Watches, &c.	127	J		— Sects, Parties, &c.	86-90
Houses	145	Jabbok, R. (<i>Zerka</i>)	92, 99, 119	— Weights, Measures, Time, &c.	125-127
Hulch, Lake of (Waters of Merom)	91, 92	Jacynth	102	— Theocracy	80, 87
Husks	107	Jaekel	111, 114	— Chronology from Captivity to End of Old Testament Canon	89
Hyacinth, Jacinth	102	Jacob, at Beth-el	94	— History between Old and New Testaments	49-52
Hyena	111, 114	— summary of the history of	94	— History in the First Century, A.D.	84, 85
Hyksos	43, 145	Jacob's Well	97	Jewry	134
Hymn	145	Jaddua, High Priest	60, 51	Jews and surrounding nations	43-45
Hyrcanus, John	26, 61, 52	Jaffa (<i>Yafa</i>), Joppa	96	— Post-Captivity of	50
— II	51, 52	James, St., General Epistle of	61	Jezreel, Valley of	92
Hyssop	107	— its eminently practical characteristics	61	Job, Book of	17
		— attributed to "the Lord's brother"	61	— its probable date and antiquity	17
I.		— occasion	61	— illustrated by modern research	17
Ibis	116, 117	— summary of the Lord's brother	61, 63	— its authorship uncertain	17
Icionium (<i>Konieh</i>)	80	— son of Zebedee	54	— the story of	17
Idolatry:		Janneus, Alexander	52	— summary	17
— Ancestor-worship	145	Jason, house of, assailed	81	Jobab the Joktanite, identified by some, with Job	17
— Animal-worship	145	Jasper	102, 103	Joel, Book of	25
— Astral-worship	145	Javelin (<i>Cidon</i>)	140	— probable date of	25
— worship of the Calf	11, 26, 80, 94	Jay	116	— prophecies of	25
— of Ashtoreth	145	Jebel et-Tor (Mount Tabor)	91	— quoted in New Testament	26
— of Baal	139, 141, 145	— Harofin ("Aaron's Mt.")	98	John, St., the Baptist	64
— Egyptian	145	— Jermuk	91	— ministry of	64, 65
— Babylonian	145	— Jish	100	— his last testimony to Christ	65
— Assyrian	145	— Katharina	99	John, St., the Evangelist and Divine Gospel of	54, 55
— Canaanitish	145	— Mûsa (Mount Sinai)	99	— his history	54, 63
— Persian	145	— Safed	100	— date, object, and characteristics	55
— Greek, Roman, &c.	145	— Usdum	100	— summary of	55
See also "SUBJECT-INDEX."		Jebusites	43	— the Epistles of	62
Idumean desert	17	Jeduthun, to; musical direction	19	— their relation to his Gospel	62
— dynasty	51, 84, 86, 88	Jehoshaphat, Valley of	95	— characteristics	62
Idumeans (ethnology of)	43	Jehovah, its signification	10		
Immortality of the soul	87	See "SUBJECT-INDEX."			
— Egyptian belief in	40	Jehovistic and Elohist hypothesis	10		
Incense	106, 147	Jeremiah, Book of	23		
— altar of	96, 139	— his history	23		
Indigenous population of Syria	43, 45	— his prophecies	23		
Ingathering, Feast of (or Tabernacles)	123, 144, 149	— their character	23		
Inn	146				
Insects, and other smaller Animals of the Bible	121-123				
Instruments, musical, of the Bible	123, 124				
— Stringed	123				

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
John, St., the Evangelist and		Kishon, R. (<i>Nahr el-Mukutta</i>)		Lots, Feast of (Purim)	
Divine, Epistles of	62		92, 99, 119	— casting of	16, 128, 144, 148
— summary	62	Kite	116	Luko, St., the Physician	54
— Revelation of	63	Knop	134	— his history	54
John, Hebrew name of St. Mark	54	Kodrantes (A.V. "farthing")	126	— his Gospel	54
John Hyrcanus	51, 52, 89	Koheleth, Hebrew name of Ec-		— special features	54
Jonah, History of	26	clesiastes.	21	— general outline	54
— Book of, its canonicity,		Koran	55	— summary	54
and characteristics	26	Korban (Corban), meaning of the		— author of the Acts of the	
— referred to by our Lord	26	term	84, 143	Apostles	54, 55
— the Book of Nahum a		Kouyunjik, excavations at.	41	— the Epistle to the Hebrews	
sequel to	27			sometimes attributed to	59
Jonah's Fish	118	L		— the superior literary excel-	
Jonathan Maccabreus	49, 51, 52	Ladanum	107	lence of his Gospel and the	
— Ben Uzziel, Targum of	5	Lakes, Rivers, &c., of the Bible		Acts	54
Jonath-clem-rechokim, musical			92, 98, 99	Lute, see Harp	123
term or direction.	19	Lamentations, Book of	23	Luther's Version, P. B. Version of	
Joppa (<i>Yafo</i>), its history	96	— authorship	23	— the Psalms influenced by	18
Jordan, R. (<i>Esh-Sheriah</i>)		— purpose	24	Luz (Beth-el)	94
— "first springs of"	91	— analysis	24	Lycaonia	80
— Valley of	91, 92	Lamp	142, 146	Lydia, seller of purple	55, 80, 118
Joseph's tomb	97	Land laws, in year of Jubilee	146	Lystra	80
Josephus, quoted or referred to		Landmarks	146		
1, 43, 46, 51, 87, 88, 96		Language of the Old and New		M.	
Joshua, Book of	12	Testaments	3	Maccabæus, Jonathan	49, 51
— the name Joshua	13	Lanterns	146	— Judas	49, 50
— date and authorship	13	Laodicea	53, 63, 96	— Simon	48, 49, 51
— summary	13	— Council of	62	Maccabees, Books of	48
Jot (or <i>Yod</i>)	134, 146	— St. John's Message to the		— origin of the name	48
Journeys of the Israelites	31	Church at	63	— date	48
Jubilee, year of	11, 144, 146	Lapis lazuli (? Sapphire)	102	— general characteristics	49
— trumpet of	124	Lapwing	116	— summary	49
Judæa, Wilderness of	92	Lark	116	— Rebellion of	48, 49, 50, 51, 93
Judæo-Greek dialect, the Sep-		Latin Versions of the Scriptures	6	Macedonia, visited by St. Paul	
tuagint written in	3	Laudian MS. of the Acts	5		80, 81, 96
Judaizers	57, 60	Laver	134	Macedonian Empire, see "Do-	
Judas Iscariot	67	— the "great brazen"	150	minion of Greece"	8, 49, 50
— Maccabæus	49, 50, 52	Law, the	9	— Churches	53, 59
Jude, brother of St. James	63	— Jewish theory regarding	49	Machpelah, cave of	29, 95, 142
— General Epistle of	63	— reading of, after the		Magdala, birthplace of Mary	
— authenticity of	63	Captivity	5	Magdalene	94
— summary of	63	— copies of, destroyed	4	Magi (or Wise Men)	151
Judges, Book of	13	— oral	49	Magicians	143
— its title	13	— teacher of ("Exegete")	88	Magpie	117
— contents	13	Law Courts	89, 90	Magus, Simon	151
— authorship	13	Laws of the Jews, detailed in		Mahomet, followers of, capture	
— chronology	13	Exodus and Leviticus	11	and destroy Selah (Petra)	97
Judges, their office and history		Lawyers	88	Malachi, Book of	23
13, 29, 30, 146		Lead	101	— quotations from, in New	
Judicial administration of the		Leaven	146	Testament	29
Sanhedrin and Synagogue	89, 90	Lebanon, Mount	91, 98, 104	— his name	23
Judith, Apocryphal Book of	48	Leddán, stream, see Jordan	91	— probable date	29
— its probable date and		Leeks	107	— summary of his prophecy	29
purpose	48	Legion	141	Malchus, smitten by Peter	67
Julias (Bethsaida)	94	Leontis	107	— healed by Christ	67
Juniper	107	Leontes	92	Mallow	106
Jupiter	50, 80, 145	Leopard	112, 114	Malta (Melita)	83
Justin Martyr	2, 63	Lepton (A.V. "mite")	126	Mammalia of the Bible	111-115
		Levi and the Priesthood	11, 34	Mamre, events in connexion	
K.		— (Matthew), son of Alphæus	53	with	29
Kadesh, or Kadesh-Barnea	31, 96	Leviathan	120	Manasseh, idolatrous king of	
Kanah, R.	99	Levitical Cities	97	Judah	15, 22, 37
Kedesh, city of refuge	97	Leviticus, Book of	11	— (Manasses), Apocryphal	
Kemosh, Monbite god	145, 147	— title	11	prayer of	48
Kenceth, Hebrew name for		— distinctive character	11	Manasses, Jewish priest, erects a	
Synagogue	90	— references	11	temple on Mount Gerizim	89
Kestrel	116	— summary	11	Mandrake, a plant	108, 165
Khorsabad, excavations at	41	Libnah, Levitical city	97	Manch, or Mina	125
Kidron, Brook (<i>Wady-en-Nar</i>)	92, 99	Libertine	134	Manna	108, 122
Kikkar, or Talent	125	Lice	122	Manuscript, the earliest Hebrew	4
Kin ("brothers," "sisters," &c.)	146	Lign-alocs	103	Manuscripts, Hebrew, of the Old	
Kingfisher	116	Ligure	102, 103	Testament	4, 5
Kings, I and II Books of	14	Lily	107	— early, of the New Testa-	
— authorship	14	Linen cloth	145	ment	5
— characteristics	15	— of Egypt	108	Marah (<i>Ain-Hawarah</i>)	31
— subject-matter	15	Lion	112, 114	Maran-atha (<i>Maran etha</i>)	145
— summary	15	Lizard	120	Marcus Ambivius (Roman pro-	
Kings of Judah and Israel, Table		Locust	122	curator)	84
of the	36-38	Log, a measure	126	Marduk, or Merodach, Baby-	
Kirjath-Arba, Hebron ("city of		Lord's Day	149	lonian god	145
four")	95	— Prayer, the	70		
		Lot, his descendants	43		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Mariamne	51, 86	Minor Prophets	9, 22	Mysia	80, 82
Maritime Plain, the, its geological formation	99	— summaries of Books of	25-29	Mysticism and asceticism of the Essenes	87, 88
Mark, St., his history	54	Mint	108		
— date and design of his Gospel	54	Miracles in the Old Testament	32	N.	
— where written	54	— of Our Lord	69	Nabonidus, king of Babylonia	89, 42
— special characteristics	54	Mirrors	100	— cylinders of; their special value	42
— summary	54	Mishnah, or "second Law"	88	Nabopolassar (<i>Nabu-pal-usur</i>), father of Nebuchadnezzar	88, 42, 147
Marriage	146	Missionary Journeys of St. Paul	79-82	Nahum, his prophecies	27
Mary, the mother of Jesus	64	Mite (<i>Gk. lepton</i>)	147	— their connexion with Book of Jonah	27
— of Bethany	66, 67	Mitylene	82	— their probable date	27
— Magdalene	68, 94	Mizmor, musical direction	14	— summary	27
— the mother of Mark	54	Mizpeh, ancient watch-tower	91	Nain, raising the widow's son at	65
Mars' Hill	81	Mizraim, son of Ham	43, 44	Names, Titles, and Offices of Christ	71
Martyrs of Maccabæan period	48	Moab, Plains of	81	Nasos, or Holy Place	150
Maschil, musical direction	18	Moabite Stone	42, 43, 147	Nard (Spikenard)	193
Massorah	4, 5	Moabites	23, 43, 147	Nature-worship of the Egyptians	145
Massoretes	5	Modin, idolatrous sacrifice at	50	Nazarene, history and meaning of the term	73, 89
Massoretic Text	5, 7	Mole	112, 111, 119	— in no sense synonymous with <i>Nazareth</i>	89
Mastick tree	108	Molech, Molech, or Malcum	42, 145	Nazareth, its description	96
Mattathias, father of the Maccabees, and head of the Asmonæan family	50	— idolatrously worshipped in Valley of Hinnom	96	— history	96
Matthew, St., his history	53	Monarchy, the Divided	36-38	Nazarites, or Nazirites, of two classes	89
— design of his Gospel	53	— chronology of	36-38	— "for life"	89
— the time and place of writing	53	— the Undivided	39	— "of days"	89
— its characteristics and summary	53, 54	— chronology of	39	Necropolis (<i>Kavala</i>), port of Philippi	80
Matthew's Bible	7	Money (Coins)	125, 126	— Nabulus (a corruption of Neapolis), modern name of Shechem	97
Measures, Weights, &c.	125, 126	— Jewish	125, 126	Neb, Mount	93
Meat offerings (R. V. meal offerings)	135, 147	— Persian	125, 126	Nebō (<i>Nabium</i>), Babylonian god	147
Meats, clean and unclean, laws relating to	11, 112-115	— Greek	125, 126	— his many titles	147
Medeba	93	— Roman, &c.	125, 126	Nebuchadnezzar (<i>Nabu-kudur-ussur</i>)	24, 33, 42, 43, 147
Medes	42, 90, 92	— purchasing power of	125	Necho, Pharaoh (<i>Nekau</i>)	38, 42
— conquest of Babylon by	93	Money-changers	147	Necromancers	136, 143
Medo-Persian Empire	23	Months, Jewish	128	Negob (South Country)	92
Megiddo, Valley of	9	Monuments, History from the 40-42	40-42	Neginoth, on (R. V. "on stringed instruments")	13
Megiloth ("rolls")	92	Mordecai, probable author of the Book of Esther	17	Nehemiah	16
Melchizedek, king of Salem	95	Morch, hill of	92	— his history	16
Melito on the Hebrew Canon	95	Moreseth-gath, birthplace of Micah	27	— Book of	16
Melons	103	Moriah, Mount, site of Solomon's Temple	95, 98	— its divisions	16
Memphis	40	Moses, as author or compiler of the Pentateuch	9, 10	— characteristics	16
Menahem, of Samaria	42	— Book of Job sometimes attributed to	17	— summary	16
Meni, Canaanite god	145	— Psalm 90 ascribed to	19	Nehiloth, upon (R. V. "with the Nehiloth")	19
Mercury	80, 115	— dispute concerning the body of, recorded by St. Jude	63	Nergal (god of Kutha)	147
Mercy-seat	139, 140, 149	See "SUBJECT INDEX."		Nerigissar	39, 42
Merodach-baladan	37, 42	Mesquite, see Gnat	122	Net, for fishing	114
Merom, Waters of (Hulch, L.)	91, 99	Moth	122	Nethinim	147
Mesha, Moabite Stone erected by	42	Mound of Mukeyer, see Ur of the Chaldees	41	Nettes	103
Mesopotamia	41, 43	Mountains of Scripture	91, 92, 98	New Jerusalem, Foundations of the	102
Messiah, prophecies relating to, in Isaiah	23, 30	Mouse	112, 114	New Moon, Festival of	144
— in Daniel	23	Mulberry	103	New Testament, Canon of	2
— His true character attested by St. Matthew	54	Mule	112, 114	— Ancient Versions of	6
Metals of the Bible	100, 101	Mummy (Arab. <i>mumia</i> , "bitumen")	144	— Authenticity of	3
Metcary	135	— the oldest known	144	— Circumstantiality of	4
Methurgeman (<i>Interpreter</i>)	90	— the most recent	144	— Collections of Books	2
Micah, his history	27	Mummies of the most ancient Egyptian kings	41	— Integrity of Text	5
— his prophecies	27	Muratori "Fragment on the Canon"	2, 63	— Language of	3
— quotations from, in New Testament	27	Murder, law of	140	— MSS. Uncial and Cursive	5
— summary	27	Music and Musical Instruments of the Bible	123, 124	— Quotations	2
Michtam, musical term	18	— Vocal	123	— Testimony of Eusebius	2
Midianites	43	— Instrumental	123, 124	— the Apostolic Canon	2
Migration, into Egypt	35, 50	— Stringed Instruments of	123	Nightingale	117
— to Libya and Cyrene	50	— Wind Instruments of	124	Nightjar	117
— to Lydia and Phrygia	50	— Instruments of percussion	124	Nimrod	93, 147
Miletus	82	Mustard tree	103		
Milk	146, 147	Muth-labben, set to (R.V.), musical direction	19		
Mill	147	Myra, seaport of Lycia	82		
Millot	103	Myrrh	103		
Mineralogy of Bible Lands	90-101	Myrtle	108		
Ministry of Our Lord	54				
See also "HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS" and "SUBJECT-INDEX."					

	PAGE	P.	PAGE		PAGE
Nineveh, its complete destruction	27	Padan-Aram	29	Paul, St., his "Apologia pro vita sua"	57
— excavations at Kouyunjik	41	Palestine	84-89	— Missionary Journeys of	80, 82
Nisan, or Abib (1st Jewish month)	128	— its Inhabitants	84-99	— his voyage to Rome	82, 83
Nitre	100	— Physical Geography, &c.	84-99	— his imprisonment at	55
Noah, The Seven Precepts of	89	— climate of	18, 128	— his imprisonment at Rome	56, 83
Nomad tribes	17, 43, 44	— seasons of	18, 128	Peacocks	117
Nose-rings	146	— productions of	18, 128	Pearls (pearl oysters).	113
Notes on Important Places of	93-97	— general view of	91	Pehlevi	44
— Scripture	93-97	— Geology and Mineralogy	99-100	Pelican	117
Numbers, Book of	11, 12	— of	91, 98	Pella, city of Decapolis	95
— its title	11, 12	— hill country and mountains	91, 98	Peninsula of Sinai, <i>see</i> Sinaitic Peninsula	41, 43
— summary of contents	11, 12	— original inhabitants of	92	Penny (<i>denarius</i>)	126
— poetical fragments	12	— Plains and Valleys of	92	Pentateuch, meaning of the term	9
— references to, in New Testament	12	— Political Condition of, in first century, A.D.	84, 85	— its genuineness and authenticity	9
Nuthatch	117	— Divisions of, in Old Testament Times	62	— quoted by Jeremiah	23
Nuts	108	— Divisions of, between Old and New Testaments	93	— Moses its probable author	10
O.		— Divisions of, in New Testament Times	93	Pentecost, Feast of Weeks, or Harvest	128, 151
Oak	108, 109	— Rivers and Lakes of	92, 93, 99	— Christian Church founded on the Day of	62
— Abraham's, at Mamre	29, 108	— Towns and Cities of	93-97	Persea	66, 84, 93
Obadiah	26	— Water System and Supply	92	Perga, ancient port of Pamphylia	80
— his prophecy	26	— Exploration Fund	41	Pergamos, St. John's Message to the Church at	63, 93
— uncertainty of his date and history	26	— W., trigonometrical survey of	41	Period between the Old and New Testaments	49-52
— partial fulfilment of his prophecy	26	— discoveries in, and in the Sinaitic Peninsula	5	Perizzites	43
— summary	26	— Codex	5	Persia, Empire of	42, 51
Obeisance	135, 147	Palm, a measure	126	— Judea under the dominion of	49
Obelisk (idol)	146	Palm tree	109	Persians, Religion of the	44, 145
Octavianus	51	Palmerworm, <i>see</i> Locust	122	— ethnology of	44
Offerings (oblations)	147	Falsy, "see OUR LORD'S MIRACLES"	69	— language of	44
— for the Altar	147	Pamphylia	80	Peshitta (or Peshito), Syriac Version of the Scriptures	2, 6, 63
Oil tree (R.V. marg. "oleaster")	109	Pannag	109	Pesukim (verses)	9
Old Latin (or Italian) Version of the Scriptures	2, 6	Pantheism	145	Peter, St.	62
Old Testament, Canon of	1	Papias, quoted	53	— First and Second General Epistles of	62
— Ancient Versions of	6	Papyrus (<i>Arabic babee</i>)	1, 10, 104, 141, 148, 150	— their probable dates	62
— Authenticity of	3	— the oldest known	150	— characteristics	62
— Circumstantiality of	3	— ancient Egyptian works written on	141, 148, 150	— summaries	62
— Integrity of the text	4	Parables in the Old Testament	33	— the "Apostle of the Circumcision"	62
— Language of	3	— of our Lord	69, 70	— the "Acts of"	55
— Physical allusions	8	Paradise	147	— composition of St. Mark's Gospel probably superintended by	54
— Passages from, quoted in New Testament	72-75	Paraleipomena, "the things omitted"	15	— first Gentile family baptized by	62
— Passages from, referred to	75, 76	Pararchment	148, 150	— instrumental in the conversion of 3,000 souls on Day of Pentecost	62
— Incidents recorded in, referred to in the New	77, 78	Parish	117	Petra (Selah, or Sela), its geology	99
Oleander, <i>see</i> Willow	111	Parasol lamb	147, 148	— its "temples, palaces, and tombs"	43, 97, 117
Olive	109	Passages from the Old Testament quoted in the New	72-75	Pharaoh, meaning of the title	148
Olives, Mount of (Mount Olivet)	67, 94, 98, 109	Passover, the	11, 128, 144, 147, 148	— of the Exodus	29
Omer	126, 127	— kept with great solemnity by Hezekiah and Josiah	16	— Hophra	38, 42
Onesimus, slave of Philemon	59	Pastoral Epistles, the	60, 61	— Necho (<i>Nekau</i>)	38
Onias I, High Priest	51	Patara	82	Pharisees	86
Onions	109	Patmos, St. John banished to	54, 63	Pharpar, River (<i>Taura</i> , or <i>Nahr el-Awaj</i>)	99
Onkelos	5	Patriarchs and their descendants, the	54	Philadelphia, St. John's Message to the Church at	63, 93
Oneya	118	Patristic quotations on the Canon	6	Philemon, Epistle to	61
Oxyx	102, 103	Paul, St.	56	— its unique position among the Epistles	61
Ophel, southern spur of Mount Moriah	95	— at Corinth	56, 57	— its object	61
Ophir	100	— at Ephesus	58	— date	61
Oracles	147, 151	— at Rome	56	— summary	61
Organ	124	— the "Acts of"	55	Philip, the Tetrarch	84, 86
Origen, quoted or referred to	2, 5, 6, 46, 48	— Epistles of	55-61	Philippi, Battle of	58
— Canon of	1	— their characteristic features	56	— the Church at	53, 97
— <i>Hexapla</i> of	6			— St. Paul at	57, 53, 82, 97
Ormazd, the Persian god	44			Philippians, Epistle to	56, 63
Orontes, River	93				
Osiris, Egyptian god "of the underworld and of the dead"	40, 145				
Osprey	117				
Ossifrage	117				
Ostrich	117				
Our Lord's Miracles	69				
— Parables	69, 70				
Ox	112, 115				
Owl, great, little, &c.	117				

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Philippians, Epistle to, date of	55	Presidents, <i>see</i> Sanhedrin	90	Ptolemaea, condition of Jews	50
— occasion of	55	Priest (Heb. <i>Cohen</i>)	143	— under the	50
— analysis of	55	Priesthood, Table of Levi and	34	Ptolemy Euergetes I.	47
Philistia	90	— the	34	— Euergetes II.	47
— Plain of	92	Priests, Aaron and his sons con-	11	— Philadelphia	50, 52
Philistines, ethnology of	43	— scribed as	11	— Soter	50, 52
— language of	43	— courses of	15, 34	Publicans	89
— their migration from	43	— retirement of	50, 110	Pul (Porus or Phutus)	42
— Egypt	2	— line of, to the Captivity	15	Pulse	102, 136
Philo Judicus	2	— as rulers	51, 52	Purim (Feast of)	16, 123, 144, 145
Phoebe, a deaconess	56	— High, in period between the	11	Purity, moral and ceremonial	11, 37, 141
Phoenicia, art of	44, 118, 119	— Old and New Testaments	51-52	Purple (purple fish)	118
— ethnology of	44	— superseded by Jesus	60	Puteoli (Pozzuoli)	83
— history of	44	— of Nazareth	60	Pyarg	115
— idolatry of	145	— Asmonean	50-52	Pyramids	142
— language of	44	"Priores"	9		
— trade of	44	Priscilla (and Aquila)	56, 51	Q.	
Phoenician settlement in Canaan	44	Pro-consuls — Gallio	78	Quadrupeds mentioned in the	112-113
Phoenix (A. V. Phenice)	87	— Sergius Paulus	80	— Bible	112-113
Phrygia, Jews removed to	80	Procurators of Judaea	78, 79, 84, 85, 125	Quail	117
— St. Paul in	80, 81	Promised Land, the (Canaan)	42, 90	Quaternion	149
Phylacteries	130, 143	— seed, the	27, 43	— "Queen of heaven" (Ishtar, of Nineveh)	145
Piece of money	125	Proper Names, Scripture; Dic-	133	Quick-sands	149
Pieces of silver	125, 126	— tionary of	133	Quirinus (A. V. Cyrenius)	84
Pigeon	117	Prophecies relating to Christ	71, 72	— Quotations by the Fathers	2
Pilgrimages and crusades	41	— In Old Testament, quoted	72-75	— from Old Testament, found	72-75
Pine tree	160	— In the New	72-75		
Pipe	124	— respecting Christ, and their	72-75	R.	
Pisgah, Mount, <i>see</i> Nebo	51, 58	— fulfillment (<i>see</i> "Seventy-	218	Rabbath-Ammon, capital of the	43
Pisidia	80	— INDEX")	218	— Ammonites	43
Pisbon, River	99	Prophet, meaning of the appella-	9, 133, 148	Rabbinic tradition	85
Plagues of Egypt	11, 52	Prophetical Office, the	15	Rabbis	87
Plain of Akka	92	Prophecy, the division of the	9, 22	Rab-shakeh (Assyr. <i>Rab-sak</i>), its	149
— of Esdras	91, 92	— Old Testament	9, 22	— meaning	149
— of Philistia	92	— Major and Minor	9, 28	Races of the Bible	43-45
— of Sharon	92	— Chronological Table of	38, 39	Rain, the "former" and "latter,"	123
Plants of Scripture	163-114	Proprietor, or <i>legatus</i> , governor	80	— <i>see</i> Jewish Calendar	123
Pliny, Letters of	4	— of a Roman province	80	Ram	112, 115
Ploughing	145	Proselytes, of Righteousness	89	Rameses, starting-point of the	81
Flower	117	— of the Gate	89	— Exodus	81
Poetical Books of Scripture	17-22	Provinces, Roman:—	80 (n.)	Rameses II, king of Egypt, chief	114
Poetry in Book of Numbers	12	— Senatorial	80 (n.)	— oppressor of the Israelites	114
Politarchs, "rulers of the city"	81 (n.), 148	— Imperial	80 (n.)	— bricks stamped with the	142
Polycarp	2, 63	Proverbs, the Book of (Heb. <i>Mishle</i>)	21	— name of	142
Polytheism, the most common	145	— design of	21	Ramman-nirari III, king of	37, 42
— form of idolatry	145	— summary of	21	— Assyria	37, 42
Pomegranate	109	— date of	21	Ramoth, or Ramoth-Gilead, city	59, 97
Pompey's conquests in Syria and	51	— authorship of	21	— of refuge	59, 97
— Judaea	51	— referred to in I Kings	21	Ram's horn, <i>see</i> Trumpet	124
Pontius Pilate (Roman procurator)	4, 84	— collected by the men of	21	Rams' skins	115
Pontus	6	Hezekiah	21	— Haven, <i>see</i> Crow	116
Pool of Bethesda (? <i>Birket Is-</i>	96, 148	Psalms, Book of (Heb. <i>Sopher</i>	18	Reader, or Recliter, <i>see</i> Sheliach	10
— <i>rael</i>)	96, 148	— <i>Tekhillon</i> , the Book of	18	Reading of Hebrew Lessons	9
— of Hezekiah	143, 145	— Praises)	18	Readings, various	4
— of Siloam	96, 145	— division of into Five Books	13	Rehah	125
Pools of Gilion	114	— division of Psalm cxix into	19	Rebekah	29
— of Heshbon	113	— twenty-two sections	19	Rebuilding of the Temple	16, 96
— of Solomon	142	— its acrostical character	18	Redstart	117
Porcupine, <i>see</i> Hedgehog	114	— comparison of Bible and	18	Reed, <i>see</i> Bulrush	104
Porphyry	24	Prayer-book Versions	18	Reed, a measure	126
Porters	145	— age and authorship of	18	Reed pipes, <i>see</i> Organ, Pipe	124
— "Posteriores"	9	— the Hebrew titles and	18	References in the New Testament	77, 78
Potiphar (Heb. form of Egyptian	148	— inscriptions	19	— to incidents recorded in the	77, 78
— name <i>Pa-ti-pa-Ra</i>)	148	— the Latin headings in the	18	— Old Testament	77, 78
Pottage	148	Prayer-book Version	18	— not being exact quo-	75, 76
Potter	143	— Alphabetical Table of first	20, 21	— tations	75, 76
Pound (A. V. for Maneh)	125	— lines of	20, 21	Refuge, the six cities of	97
Prætorian guard	83	— Classification of, according	20	Religious contributions	11, 87, 147, 150
Prayer of Manasses, the Apocry-	48	— to Subjects	20	— War of the Maccabees	43, 49, 50, 51
— phal version	48	— Imprecatory, the	19	Rephaim	43
Prayers, Special, in the Old Tes-	33	— Messianic, the	19	Rephidim, Battle of	31
— ment	70	— Royal and Passion, the	20	Reptiles and Amphibia of the	119, 120
— Special, in the New Testa-	33	— their adaptability to all	15	— Bible	119, 120
Preacher, the (Ecclesiastes; R. V.	21	— climes and ages	15		
— marg. "the Great Orator")	21	Psalmist	123		
"Precepts, the 613"	49	Ptolemaeus, governor of Jericho	93		
— the Seven, of Noah	89	Ptolemais (Acho)	93		
— of Pith-hetep	150	Ptolemies, Greek kings of Egypt	50		
Precious Stones of the Bible	101				

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Resurrection, belief in the . . .	57, 87	Ruth, Book of, summary . . .	14	Sea of Chinnereth, Sea of Galilee,	
— Egyptian belief in . . .	40, 143	Rye . . .	109	— or Sea of Tiberias (<i>Bahr</i>	
Return of Jews from Captivity . .	30, 39			— <i>Tubariyeh</i>) . . .	92, 98, 100
Revelation of St. John the Divine		S.		— the Dead, or Salt . . .	92, 99
— ("the Apocalypse") . . .	63	Sabbath, the . . .	149	— the Great . . .	99
— evidence of its genuine-		— its signification . . .	149	Sea, molten, in Solomon's Tem-	
— ness . . .	63	— its special commemora-	144	— ple . . .	140
— characteristics . . .	63	— tion . . .	144	Sea-board of Palestine . . .	90
— date . . .	63	— observed by our Lord and		Seah . . .	126
— summary . . .	63	— Apostles . . .	149	Sealskin, <i>see</i> Ladger . . .	112
— the Messages to the seven		— transition from, to Lord's		Seasons, Jewish . . .	128
Churches . . .	63	— Day . . .	149	Seaweed (Weeds) . . .	110
— the Prophetic Visions . .	63, 64	Sabbatical Year . . .	11, 144, 150	Seeks, Parties, &c. among the	
— its relation to other books		Sackbut . . .	123	— Jews . . .	86-90
of the Bible . . .	63, 75	Sadducees . . .	87	Seed-time . . .	123
Revised Version, the . . .	7, 8	— derivation of name . .	87	Seir, Mount . . .	98
Revolt of the ten Tribes . . .	30	— doctrine, &c. . .	87	Selah . . .	19
— of Mattathias, the Asmo-		Saffron . . .	110	Seleucia (port of Antioch) . .	79, 93
— mean . . .	50, 52	Salamis . . .	79	Seleucidae, Greek kings of	
Rezin . . .	16, 42	Salon, or Salim . . .	95	— Syria . . .	50
Rhegium . . .	83	Salmonc. . .	88	— Seleucus . . .	50
Rhemis (Rhemish) New Testa-		Salome . . .	54	— Antiochus the Great . .	50
— ment . . .	7	Salt . . .	100	— Seleucus IV (Philopator) .	50
Rhodes . . .	82	— Sea, or Dead Sea (<i>Bahr-</i>		— Antiochus Epiphanes . .	50
Rimmon, or Rammanu, god of the		— <i>Lât</i>) . . .	90, 92, 99	Semitic races . . .	43, 44
— winds . . .	145	— Valley of . . .	19, 100	Sennacherib (Assyr. <i>Sin-akhi-</i>	
— (as place-name) . . .	109	Salutations . . .	149	— <i>irba</i>), son of Sargon 37, 42, 149	
Ritual of the dead . . .	142, 143, 144	Samaria, its site and history .	97	Septuagint version of the Scrip-	
Rivers, Lakes, &c. of Scripture .	98, 99	— hills of . . .	91	— tures . . .	6
Robin . . .	117	Samaritan Pentateuch . .	5, 89	— its history, &c. . .	6
Roe, Roebuck . . .	111, 115	— temple, on Mount Gerizim	30, 52, 89	Sergius Paulus, Roman pro-	
Rolls, <i>see</i> Books . . .	141	Samaritans, origin of . . .	89	— consul . . .	80
Roman Emperors:—		— policy of . . .	89	Sermon on the Mount . . .	49, 65
— Augustus (Octavianus) . .	4, 51, 52, 64	— religion of . . .	89	Serpent . . .	120
— Tiberius . . .	4, 78, 90, 125	Samos . . .	82	— fiery . . .	120
— Caligula . . .	78, 90	Samson . . .	13	— fiery flying . . .	120
— Claudius . . .	4, 78, 84	Samuel, I and II. history and		Service in Temple . . .	15, 16
— Nero . . .	63, 79, 85	— authorship of . . .	14	— in Synagogue . . .	90
— Vespasian . . .	85, 125	— their probable date . .	14	Seven Churches of Asia . .	63
Roman procurators of Judaea . .	78, 79, 84, 85, 125	— summary . . .	14	— Shalmaneser II, III, and IV .	37
— provinces . . .	58, 80 (n.)	Samuel, Book of Judges attri-		— Sharon, Plain of . . .	92, 120
— colonies . . .	58, 80 (n.)	— buted to . . .	13	— Shawn . . .	124
Romans conquer Syria . . .	93	Sanballat . . .	89	— Shebat (11th Jewish month) .	128
— support the Maccabees . .	51	Sanctuary (Holy Place) . .	90, 149, 150	Shechem (<i>Nablous</i>), city of re-	
— subjugate Judaea . . .	51, 52	Sand . . .	100	— fuge . . .	97
— support Antipater . . .	51	Sandal wood, <i>see</i> Algum . .	103	Shechinah . . .	149
— make the Jew tributary . .	84, 89	Sand-Grouse . . .	117	Sheep . . .	112, 115
— make Herod king . . .	51, 52	Sandpiper . . .	117	Shekel, of gold . . .	125
— annex Judaea and Samaria .	84	Sanhedrin . . .	89, 90	— of silver . . .	125
— re-organise Judaea . . .	84	— its functions . . .	90	Shellach (<i>Delegate</i>) . . .	90
— permit Herod Agrippa to		— history . . .	90	Shem, ancestor of the Semitic	
— rule as king . . .	84	Sanskrit . . .	45	— peoples . . .	43
— re-annex Judaea . . .	84	Sapphire . . .	102, 103	Shemer, hill of . . .	97
— destroy Jerusalem . . .	85	Sardis, one of the seven Churches		— site of Samaria . . .	97
Romans, Epistle to the . . .	56	— of Asia . . .	63, 94	Sheminith upon, musical direc-	
— its characteristics . . .	56	Sardius, or Sardine . . .	102, 103	— tion . . .	19
— occasion . . .	56	Sardonyx . . .	102	Shepherd of Hermas . . .	2
— date . . .	56	Sargon, the usurper . . .	37, 42	Shewbread . . .	142, 150
— summary . . .	56	Satan (adversary) . . .	143	Shield . . .	140
Roman Catholic Bible, the . . .	6	Satrap of Syria . . .	49	Shiggaion, musical direction .	18
Rome, described . . .	97	— of Jerusalem . . .	16	Shiloh, its site and history . .	97
— Church at . . .	56	Saul . . .	14	Shinar . . .	93
— Jews at . . .	56	— his acts . . .	14	Ships, of Alexandria . . .	149
Roof, <i>see</i> Houses . . .	145	— character . . .	14	— of Tarsish . . .	149
Rose . . .	109	"Sawn asunder" . . .	22	Shir, musical term . . .	18
Rosetta stone . . .	40	Scapgoat, the . . .	7, 11, 140	Shishak (<i>Amen-meri Shashang</i>),	
— its description . . .	40	Scarabæus, or sacred beetle .	121	— king of Egypt . . .	36, 38, 42
— history . . .	40	"Scarlet" (or "crimson worm")	121	Shittah tree (R.V. "acacia") .	110
Rudders . . .	149	Schools of the Prophets . .	15, 95	Shittim wood (R.V. "acacia"	
Rue . . .	109	Scorpion . . .	122	— wood") . . .	110
Rulers:—		Scribes (Sôpherim), their func-		Shoe . . .	149
— Judges . . .	13, 92, 146	— tions . . .	88	— employed in matters of	
— Kings . . .	14, 93, 94	— history . . .	88	— contract . . .	149
— Priests . . .	49, 50, 148	Scrip . . .	137	Shoelatchet . . .	137
— of the Synagogue . . .	90	Scripture, Canon of . . .	1	Shôphêl, Shôphêim (judges) .	13
— of Sanhedrin . . .	89, 90	— "Scriptures, The" . . .	1	Shoshannim, set to, musical	
Rush (papyrus) . . .	109	Scythians . . .	45	— direction . . .	19
Ruth, Book of . . .	13, 14	— their history . . .	45	Shrike . . .	117
— its characteristics . . .	13, 14	— ethnology . . .	45	Shur, wilderness of . . .	31
— history . . .	14	Scythopolis, city of Decapolis	95	Shushan, the palace . . .	16, 17
				Sicarii (R.V. "the Assassins") .	88
				Siddim, Vale of . . .	100

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Sidon (Zidon), its name and history	97	Spurious writings	2	Talmudists, their labours	5
Silas and Paul	58, 80, 81	Stactæ	110	Talmuds, the Jerusalem and Babylonian	47
Siloam, Pool of	96, 143, 118	Starling	117	Tammuz (Heb. name of the Babylonian god <i>Dumuz</i>)	150
Siluroids	118	Stars, worship of	145	Tares	110
Silver	101	— study of, by Magi	151	Targum of Onkelos	5
Silverling	137	Stater (A.V. "piece of money")	125	— of Jonathan Ben Uzziel	5
Simon I, "the Just," High Priest	47	Stephen, illegally put to death	90	Targums, their use and value	5
— Maccabeus	48, 49, 51	Stones, Precious	101-103	Tarshish (Tartessus), see Ships	26, 149
— Magus	151	Stork	117	Tartan (Heb. form of Accadian <i>tur-dan</i>)	150
— of Cyrene	68	Strangers, see Proselytes	89	Taverner's Bible	7
— Peter, his history	62	Subject-Index to the Holy Scriptures	181-227	Taxes	89
— "the Zealot" (R.V. "the Cananean")	88	Successors of Alexander the Great	50, 52	Tebeth (10th Jewish month)	123
Sin, wilderness of	31	Succoth (Tell-el-Mashkuta)	31	Tell (Terebinth)	110
Sinai, the Mount of God (<i>Jebel Musa</i>)	11, 98, 99	Suctonius, Biographies of	4	Tekoa, native place of Amos	26
— manna of	103, 122	Sulphur	100	Temple, of Solomon	96, 150
— wilderness of	31, 122	Sumerians	44	— its site	96, 150
Sinaitic Peninsula	41, 116, 117, 119, 122	Sun-bird	117	— history	96, 150
— geology of	99	Sun-god (Baal)	145	— description	96, 150
— mountains of	99	Sun-worship	145	— destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar	96
— peoples of	48	Susa	44	— of Zerubbabel	16, 28, 30
Sinaitic M.S. of the New Testament	5	Susanna, Apocryphal history of	48	— profaned, and dedicated to Jupiter Olympias, by Antiochus Epiphanes	50
Sin-offerings, law of	140, 147	Swallow	118	— of Herod	52, 150
Sion (see Zion)	95, 98	Swan	118	— destroyed by Titus	55
Sivan (3rd month of the Jewish year)	128	Sweet Cane	104	— the parts referred to in New Testament	150
Skin bottles	142	Swift	118	— musicians and singers of	15, 19, 123, 124
Slave, value of	126	Swine	115	— the Nethinim of	147
Slavery, law of	140	Sword	140	— Porters, or "police" of	143
Sling	140	Sycamore	110	— the Tabernacle so called 149	
Smyrna, one of the seven Churches of Asia	63	Sycamore	110	— Samaritan, on Mount Gerizim	30, 39
Snail	122	Sychar (<i>Akkar</i>)	97	— of Diana, at Epheesus	95
Snake, see Serpent	120	Symbols of the Four Evangelists	53	Ten Tribes, revolt of the	97
So (<i>Sabao</i>), Ethiopian king of Egypt	37, 58, 42	Symmachus, his version of the Old Testament	6	— their disappearance from history	30
Soap	149	Synagogue, the Great	49	"Tent of Meeting"	11, 149
Sodom, Vine of	107, 110	— Rôla, care exercised in their transcription	4	Tent-making	81
Solomon, author of main portion of Proverbs	21	Synagogues, established by Ezra and Nehemiah	49	Tephrahim	145
— supposed author of Ecclesiastes	21, 22	— their nature and functions 90		Tertullian, referred to	6
— Psalms attributed to	19	— their Rulers (Batlanim, &c.)	90	Testament, history and meaning of the term	1
— Empire of	15, 92	Synoptical Gospels, meaning of	53	— the Old and the New	1
— its division for fiscal purposes	93	— differences between them and St. John's Gospel	55	Tetrarchies, the	84, 93
— judgment of	146	Syracuse (chief city of Sicily)	83	"Textus Receptus," of our Lord's time	4
— his greatness	15, 30	Syria, Greek kingdom of, under the Seleucids	50	Tammuz (4th Jewish month)	123
— his idolatry	30	— Damascus, "the head" of 94		Thank-offerings	147
Song of Solomon, its title and canonicity	22	— kings of	50	Theodotion, his revision of the Septuagint	6
— the figurative nature of its language	22	— language of	44	Theophilus	55
— its probable interpretation, and summary	22	— Roman province of	51, 93	Thessalonians, I and II Epistles to	59
Song of the Well	12	Judea annexed to	51, 93	— their occasion	59
— of Moses	12	Syria version of the Scriptures	6	— date	59
— of Deborah and Barak	13	Syrian, in A.V. = Aramean	44	— characteristics	59
— of Hannah	14	Syrians, ethnology of	44	— summary	59
— of the Virgin Mary	54			Thessalonica	59
— of Zacharias	54	T.		— its history	59
— of Simeon	54	Taberah, burning at	12	— geographical position	59
South Country (Negeb)	92	Tabernacle, or "Tent of Meeting," described	11, 149	— its commercial importance 59	
Sowing	128, 148	— set up at Shiloh	13	— its politarchs	81
Spain (Tarshish, Tartessus)	100, 101, 113, 149	Tabernacles, Feast of, or Ingathering	111, 149, 150	— the Church of	59, 97
Span (Zereth)	126	Table (for meals, &c.)	150	— St. Paul at	59, 81
Sparrow	117	— of shewbread	96, 150	Thick trees	110
Spear	140	Tables (for writing upon)	150	Thistle, Thorn, see Bramble	104
Special Prayers in Old Testament	33	— of stone	150	Thoth, Egyptian scribe of the gods	40, 145
— "and Thanksgivings in New Testament	70	Tablets (used as charms)	150	Thothmes I and III	142
Spelt, see Rye	109	Tabor, Mount (<i>Jebel et-Tor</i>)	91, 98	Three Children, Song of the	48
Spoilery	110	Tabret, Timbrel	124	Three Taverns	83
Spider	123	Tacitus, quoted	84	Threshing	111, 143
Spikenard (Nard)	108	— Annals of	4	Threshing-floor	96
		Tahpanhes	23	Thrush	113
		Talent (or <i>Kikkar</i>)	125		
		Talith	144, 151		
		Talmud, founded on oral tradition	49		

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Thummim	151	Trumpet	124	Wady Mabawat	100
Thyatira	58, 63, 80,	Trumpets, Feast of	128, 144	— Nash	99
— its celebrity for purple-		Turanians	44	— Tumlât	31
— dyeing	80	Turtledove	118	Wages, law of	151
Thyne Wood	110	Tychicus	59, 61	Wagtail	113
Tiberias (<i>Tubariya</i>)	97	Tyre, its history and antiquity	97	Wanderings of the Israelites	31
— Massoretic text of	5	— its wealth	97, 101, 105, 109	Wares brought to the Tyrian	
— Sea of	93	— markets	97, 101, 105, 109	market	101
Tiberius, Emperor	4, 78	— merchandise	97, 101, 105, 109	Watches of the Night	127, 133
Tiberius Alexander (Roman pro-		— Hiram, king of	97	Water-rail	118
curator	78, 84	— ornaments worn by king	102	Weasel	115
Tiglath-pileser I	41, 114	of	102	Wedding, <i>see</i> Marriage	146
— III	37, 42	Tyrian purple	140	Wedge of gold, mentioned on	
Tigranes, king of Armenia	86	Tyropæon, Valley of	95, 96	contract tablet	151
Tigris, R. (Hiddekel) 44, 99, 118, 140				Week of seven days, its great	
Timbrel	124			antiquity	149
Time, Jewish division of	127			Weeks, Feast of, or Harvest, or	
Timothy, I and II	60			Pentecost	123, 151
— Epistles to	60			Weights, Measures, &c.	125-127
— their date	60			Well, Jacob's	97
— object	60			Whale	119
— characteristics	60			Wheat	111
— summary	60			Wheat harvest, time of	111, 123
— special features of the 2nd				Wild Ass	114, 112
Epistle	60, 61			Wilderness of Judæa	92
Timothy (Timotheus) his history 60				— of Paran	31
Tin	101			— of Shur	31
Tindale's Pentateuch	7			— of Sin	31
— translation of the New				— of Sinai	29, 31
Testament	7			Willow	111
Tirhakah (<i>Taharqa</i>) I, Ethio-				Windows	151
pian king of Egypt	38, 42			Wine	151
Tirshatha, Nehemiah as	16			Wisdom, Book of	47
— Zerubbabel as	49			— its early versions	47
Tirzah, its site and history	97			— diction	47
Tisri, or Ethanîm (7th Jewish				— summary	47
month)	128			Wisdom of Jesus, the son of Sirach	
Tit, great	118			(Ecclusiasticus)	47
Tithes	11, 87, 147			Wise Men, or Magi	151
Title, or superscription	150			Witchcraft	143
Titlle	138			With, "supple twig"	111
Titus, Epistle to	61			Wolf	112, 115
— its object	61			Words Obsolete or Ambiguous	129-139
— characteristics	61			Work of Christ	64-70
— summary	61			— <i>See also</i> "SUBJECT-INDEX."	
Titus at Corinth	61, 81			Worm	123
— his history	61			Worship, Idolatrous, <i>see</i> Idola-	
Toad	120			try	145, 146
Tobit, Apocryphal book of	48			Writing, early art of	150
— its probable date	43			— materials, tablets, &c.	150
— character	48			— of Babylonians	150
Tobit's Fish	113			— of Egyptians	150
Tombs, Israelite	142			— hieroglyphic	40, 150
— Egyptian	142			— hieratic	150
Tongues, Gift of	150			— demotic	40, 150
Topaz	102, 103			Wyclif's translation of the Scrip-	
Tophet (<i>Topheth</i>)	96, 150			tures	7
Topography of the Holy Land 90-97				Witness of Modern Discoveries to	
Tôrâh ("The Law")	9, 10			the Old Testament Narra-	
Tortoise	120			tive	40-42
Tower, of Antonia	84, 86				
— of Babel	93				
— of David	96				
Townclerk, or "recorder," of					
Ephesus	81 (n.)				
Towns of Palestine	93-97				
Trachonitis	92				
"Traditions," oral	49, 87				
— of the Elders	49				
Transfiguration, the	68				
— mentioned in II Peter	62				
— scene of	98				
"Treasures, the"	24				
Treasury, the, <i>see</i> Temple	150				
Trees, Plants, Flowers, &c., of the					
Bible	103-111				
Trepass-offering	147				
Tribes, division of	92				
— in Canaan	92				
Tribute-money, Civil	150				
— Sacred	150				
Troas	67, 81, 82				

	PAGE		PAGE		PAGE
Zamzumim	43	Zechariah, "an earlier"	38	Zerubbabel, Temple of	28, 89
Zared, Brook	31, 99	Zedekiah	38, 39	Zidon, its history	97
Zarephath (Sarepta)	26, 32, 97	Zelotes, or Canaanite (R. V. Cana- naan)	88	Zif (2nd Jewish month)	123
Zealots	87, 88	Zend	44	Zir-banit, Babylonian god	42
Zebedec	54	Zend-Avesta	44, 55	Zion (or Sion), Mount	64, 95, 98
Zeboim, Valley of (<i>Shukh ed- Dubba</i>)	114	Zephaniah, Book of	27	— citadel of	96
Zebulun	34	— date and summary of his prophecy	27	Zoar (city of the Plains)	97
Zechariah, Book of, his history	28	Zerah, king of Ethiopia	38	Zoga, the Dane	40
— division and summary of his prophecy	28	Zerka (<i>Jabbok</i>)	92, 99	Zophar	17
— references in the New Testament to	28	Zerubbabel	16, 28, 29, 89	Zoreah, Valley of	121
		— legend concerning	46	Zoroaster	151
				Zurich (Swiss-German) Bible	7
				Zuzim	43

P R E F A C E.

Origin of the Work.

EARLY in the eighteenth century, Dr. RICHARD CUMBERLAND (Bishop of Peterborough from 1691 to 1718) compiled a series of "Tables of Scripture Measures, Weights, and Coins, &c.," which, together with an Index to the Holy Scriptures, was appended to many issues of the Oxford Bible. Some twenty years ago, it seemed to the authorities of the Clarendon Press that the time had come when these, useful as they were, should be systematically supplemented and revised. A desire had long been expressed, more especially among Bible students in the United States of America, for a comprehensive work, which should embody—so far as might be found practicable within the compass of a single not unwieldy volume—the chief facts, ascertained beyond reasonable dispute, relating to the Bible and its various books, their authors and characteristics, to the history of the long tract of time with which they deal, to the physical aspects of the Holy Land, its fauna, flora, and topography. It was clear that such a work should likewise include in a tabular form for purposes of reference the vast mass of information which would most conveniently be cast into this shape; and that no matter should be admitted which could fairly be regarded as controversial, in order that those whomastered it might have at all events nothing to unlearn.

The Early Editions.

For the original compilation of their *Helps to the Study of the Bible*, the authorities of the Oxford University Press secured the services of the late Rev. JAMES RIDGWAY, B.D., Hon. Canon of Christ Church, whose extensive personal knowledge of the Holy Land and of the East, together with his long experience in the teaching of the theology to students of all ages, gave him exceptional qualifications for the task. The first edition was published in 1876, and a second edition, revised and greatly enlarged, appeared a year or two later. CANON RIDGWAY had secured the co-operation of many distinguished specialists, including the Rev. JOSEPH ANGUS, D.D., President of the Baptist College, Regent's Park; the Rev. J. EARLE, M.A., Professor of Anglo-Saxon, Oxford; J. O. WESTWOOD, M.A., F.S.A., F.L.S., late Hope Professor of Zoology, Oxford; M. A. LAWSON, M.A., F.L.S., sometime Professor of Botany, Oxford; and G. ROLLESTON, M.D., F.R.S., late Linacre Professor of Anatomy, Oxford.

The striking success of the book showed that it provided for a want which had been widely felt, and by October 1888 over one million copies had been issued. A work of so much difficulty, and dealing with so great a variety of subjects, could scarcely be expected to attain perfection at once. From the day of its publication, communications were received at the Oxford University Press by the editors from a great number of correspondents residing in all parts of the world, containing notes and suggestions for the improvement of the various portions of the book. Very many of these were incorporated immediately after they were received, so that the *Helps* became day by day more trustworthy on points of detail. Once more, in 1884, the entire book was subjected to a careful revision; many inconsistencies, which had in the course of time been detected, were removed, several sections were re-written, and the arrangement was altered in order to render the information given still more easy of reference. Among those who contributed to this revision, the University Press was specially indebted to the present BISHOP OF OXFORD (the Right Rev. W. STUBBS, D.D.); to the Ven. ARCHDEACON PALMER, D.D.; to the Rev. CANON RAWLINSON, M.A., sometime Camden Professor of Ancient History; and to the Rev. HENRY DEANE, B.D., sometime Fellow of St. John's College, Oxford.

The present Edition.

On the completion of the Revised Version of the Bible by the publication of that of the Old Testament in 1885, it was speedily recognised that the time had come for a yet more systematic and thorough attempt to render the *Helps* a complete and accurate guide to the study of the Scriptures. Public attention had been called to the text of the Bible to an extent before unknown; and many questions of textual criticism and of interpretation had been practically settled once for all. Again, the remarkable progress of Archæology had necessitated, as in the case of classical authors, a re-investigation and consequent modification of many existing theories as to the history of the Jews and of the various races with which they were associated. The work of the Palestine Exploration Fund had caused a revolution in long-established views as to the topography of the Holy Land. Egypt, Assyria, Asia Minor, had yielded up many secrets that had been hidden for ages. Linguistic science had made notable advances. In fact, there was scarcely a single book of the Bible on which fresh light had not been thrown by recent investigations and discoveries. It was accordingly resolved that every section of the Oxford *Helps* should be subjected to a searching examination, and should as far as possible be brought up to the existing standard of knowledge.

The results are now in the reader's hands. The present revision of the text has been carried out under the general superintendence of the Rev. CANON MACLEAR, D.D., Warden of St. Augustine's College, Canterbury, who has incorporated extensive and very valuable contributions from the Rev. CANON GIRDLESTONE, M.A. With a view to the convenience of innumerable readers familiar with the book in its earlier forms, the order of the various sections has been as far as possible retained, though efforts have been constantly made to bring together in its proper place information which in the earlier editions was dispersed or repeated. No alteration whatever has been introduced without the fullest consideration.

PART I.

The *General Introduction* has received careful attention, and has been somewhat rearranged, while due deference has been paid to the contributions supplied by the eminent scholars engaged in former editions of the work.

PART II.

1. The *Summaries of the Books* have been almost entirely re-written by the Editor; but at the same time, wherever it was possible, the old matter has been retained and incorporated in the new text.

2. The *Brief Summary of Old Testament History* has been re-written.

3. The *Itinerary of the Israelites to the Land of Canaan* has been submitted to the revision of HENRY COURTIER, F.R.G.S.

4. All the sections relating to Biblical Chronology have been re-written and expanded, under the eye of the Rev. S. G. GREEN, D.D.

5. The Section on *The Witness of Modern Discoveries to the Old Testament Narrative*, which first appears in the present Edition, is due to the Rev. CANON GIRDLESTONE, M.A., REINHOLD ROST, M.A., Ph.D., Librarian of the India Office, and CARL BEZOLD, Ph.D., with the co-operation of E. A. W. BUDGE, Litt.D., and E. MAUNDE THOMPSON, D.C.L., LL.D., of the British Museum.

6. The *Ethnology of the Jews and Surrounding Nations* has likewise been revised by the authorities mentioned in the last section.

PART III

1. The Section on *The Apocrypha* has been carefully revised by the Rev. CANON CHURTON, B.D., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, Author of *The Uncanonical and Apocryphal Scriptures*, and a *Commentary on the Books of Tobit, Judith, Wisdom, and Baruch* (S.P.C.K. 1880).

2. The *Historical Sketch of the Period between the Old and New Testaments*, with the *Chronological Table of the Period*, has been contributed by the Editor.

PART IV.

1. The *Introductions* to the various Books of the New Testament have been thoroughly revised and expanded, but all that was valuable in the old editions has been incorporated.

2. The Sections on *St. Paul's Missionary Journeys* and the *Apostle's Voyage to Rome* have been re-written by the EDITOR, with the addition of notes and references to the historical truth of the narrative as confirmed by classical and other writers.

PART V.

1. The Section on the *Political Condition of Judæa in the first Century A.D.* appears for the first time.

2. That on *Jewish Sects and Parties* has been re-written by the Rev. S. W. GREEN, M.A., of Regent's Park College, with constant reference to the late Dr. EDERSHEIM'S *Jesus the Messiah* and to other authorities.

3. The *Geography and Topography of the Bible* has been revised and expanded from the best modern sources of information by J. ARNOLD GREEN, with assistance from the Rev. S. W. GREEN, M.A., in conjunction with HENRY COURTIER, F.R.G.S.

4. The *Geology and Mineralogy of Bible Lands* was undertaken by the competent hand of Professor EDWARD HULL, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S.

5, 6. The Sections on the *Precious Stones* and the *Botany of the Bible* were respectively revised by L. FLETCHER, M.A., F.R.S., Keeper of the Mineral Department, and W. CAREUTHERS, F.R.S., Keeper of the Botanical Department, British Museum.

7. The tables of *Animals, Birds, Fishes, &c., of the Bible* were entrusted for revision to E. B. POULTON, M.A., F.R.S., Tutor of Keble College, Oxford; and here, as elsewhere, the Revised Version has received constant attention, and the most important of its various readings of the names of Animals, &c., have been embodied.

8. The Section on *Music and Musical Instruments of the Bible* was submitted to Sir JOHN STAINER, M.A., D.Mus., Professor of Music in the University of Oxford.

9. That on *Jewish Weights, Money, Measures, &c.*, was revised by BARCLAY V. HEAD, D.C.L., Keeper of the Department of Coins and Medals, British Museum.

PART VI.

1. The *List of Obsolete or Ambiguous Words* used in the English Authorised Version is the work of the Rev. W. W. SKEAT, Litt.D., Professor of Anglo-Saxon in the University of Cambridge.

2. The *Glossary of Antiquities, Customs, &c.*, has been revised and expanded by E. A. W. BUDGE, Litt. D., and rendered, it is hoped, far more useful to Bible students than before.

3. The *Dictionary of Scripture Proper Names* has been greatly enlarged by the incorporation of numerous entries from the Subject-Index. It has been revised by the Rev. M. J. SIMMONDS, M.A., Balliol College, Oxford, Kennicott University Hebrew Scholar, and Fellow of St. Augustine's College, Canterbury.

4. The *Subject-Index* itself has been examined word by word, as also the *Concordance* at the close of the volume; while the *General Index* has been considerably enlarged.

The Illustrations.

The Illustrations form a distinctive feature of the present edition. They have been selected and described by E. MAUNDE THOMPSON, D.C.L., LL.D., Principal Librarian of the British Museum; A. S. MURRAY, LL.D., F.S.A., Keeper of Greek and Roman Antiquities, British Museum; and E. A. WALLIS BUDGE, Litt.D., F.S.A., Acting Assistant-Keeper of Egyptian and Assyrian Antiquities, British Museum. They consist of facsimiles from the most ancient and authoritative manuscript versions of the Bible in Greek (Vaticanus, Alexandrinus, and Sinaiticus), Latin, Hebrew, Syriac, Samaritan, Arabic, and Coptic. A table of alphabets, showing the development of the Hebrew, Greek, and Latin alphabets from the Egyptian hieratic, has been included. Egyptian and Assyrian, Babylonian and Phœnician monuments, which refer directly to important historical events recorded in the Bible,

such as the wars of Mesha, king of Moab, with the Israelites; the capture of Jerusalem by Sennacherib; the payment of tribute to Shalmaneser II by Jehu; the capture of Babylon by Cyrus; the capture of Ashdod by Sargon, king of Assyria,—are also represented. Assyrian ceremonies, scenes of war and the chase, &c., are fully illustrated from the unrivalled collection of bas-reliefs from the palaces of Assur-nasir-pal, Shalmaneser II, Tiglath-pileser III, Sennacherib, and Assur-bani-pal, now preserved in the British Museum. Accurate copies are given of stelæ, papyri, tablets, and other antiquities which refer to the religion and manners and customs of the nations with whom the Jews came into contact. Among these are :—The Assyrian accounts of the Creation and of the Deluge; the tablet recording the manner of the ritual and the style of the sacerdotal vestments of the Sun-god at Sippara; a Babylonian landmark; seals as old as the time of Abraham, inscribed with mythological scenes; the Egyptian custom of mummifying the dead; the weighing of the heart of the dead man in the Judgment Hall of Osiris; the return of the soul to the body after judgment; Egyptian brickmaking, &c. Special care has been taken to insert only authentic copies of objects which bear indisputably upon matters recorded in Holy Scripture. To each illustration is added a short description, supplying dates and facts.

The Maps

The study of Bible history has been greatly facilitated by the important advances made of late years in the knowledge of Bible lands. In Egypt, Cyprus, Asia Minor, Armenia, Persia, and other countries, surveyors and archæologists have gathered much valuable information; but the most important work has been accomplished by the officers of the Palestine Exploration Fund, in making an accurate survey of the Holy Land from Dan to Beer-sheba.

The accompanying Maps have been compiled by HENRY COURTIER, F.R.G.S., from the best available modern sources of information, notably from the Palestine Exploration Fund survey of the Holy Land (by permission of the Committee). Fresh information has also been derived from the publications of the Royal Geographical Society and kindred sources, both British and foreign; and the latest identifications have been inserted, down to the month of January, 1893.

The Index to the Maps contains, it is believed, *the names of all places mentioned in the Bible the sites of which have been clearly identified*, not only as printed in the Authorised Version, but also in the more accurate forms adopted in the Revised Version. In this way, as in all other sections of the work, the requirements of both the Authorised and Revised versions have been provided for; and this edition of the *Helps* is now offered, as a comprehensive, if not an altogether exhaustive handbook to the Bible, to students of the whole English-speaking race alike in the Old and New Worlds.

LIST OF PLATES.

(Full descriptions accompany each Plate; and further information will be found by reference to the General Index which immediately precedes this List of Illustrations.)

I. Illustrating the Languages and Writings of the Old and New Testaments.

PLATE

1.	HEBREW AND PHOENICIAN ALPHABETS	See pages 3-6
2.	GREEK AND LATIN ALPHABETS	3-6
3.	THE "ROSETTA STONE"	40
4.	THE "MOABITE STONE"	147
5.	THE "SILOAM INSCRIPTION"	148
6.	HEBREW MS. (EXODUS xx. 1-5)	4
7.	SYRIAC MS. (EXODUS xiii. 14-16)	6
8.	SAMARITAN MS., ARABIC TEXT (DEUTERONOMY i. 44-ii. 7)	5, 89
9.	SAMARITAN MS., SAMARITAN TEXT (DEUTERONOMY i. 44-ii. 7)	5, 89
10.	ETHIOPIA MS. (GENESIS xxix. 11-16)	7
11.	COPTIC MS. (ST. LUKE v. 5-9)	7
12.	GREEK MS. (CODEX VATICANUS) (1 ESDRAS ii. 1-8)	5
13.	GREEK MS. (CODEX SINAITICUS) (ESTHER ii. 3-8)	5
14.	GREEK MS. (CODEX ALEXANDRINUS) (ST. LUKE xii. 54-xiii. 4)	5
15.	LATIN MS. (ST. MATTHEW xii. 42-45)	6
16.	ANGLO-SAXON MS. (GENESIS xlv. 3-12)	7
17.	WYCLIF'S BIBLE (ST. MARK xv. 33-41)	7
18.	TINDALE'S NEW TESTAMENT (ST. MATTHEW xv. 27-xvi.)	7
19.	DOCUMENT ON PAPYRUS FROM EGYPT	141, 150

II. Illustrating Old Testament History and Religion.

a. EGYPT.

20.	NAMES OF EGYPTIAN KINGS MENTIONED IN THE BIBLE: IN HIEROGLYPHIC CHARACTERS	40-42
	RELIGION OF THE EGYPTIANS:	
21.	Immortality. <i>Preparing the Mummy</i>	143, 144
22.	" <i>Sepulchral Barge</i>	140
23.	" <i>Judgment of the Dead</i>	40
24.	" <i>The Soul revisiting the Body</i>	40
25. }		
26. }	Representations of chief Egyptian Gods and Goddesses	145
27.	THE ISRAELITES IN EGYPT. <i>Strangers coming into Egypt</i>	29
28.	" <i>Egyptian Granary</i>	141
29.	" <i>Portrait of Rameses II</i>	144
30.	" <i>Brick made of Nile Mud and Chopped Straw</i>	142
31. }		
32. }	" <i>Egyptian Brickmakers</i>	142
33.	" <i>Egyptian Harper</i>	40

LIST OF PLATES.

PLATE

b. ASSYRIA AND BABYLONIA.

34.	NAMES OF ASSYRIAN, BABYLONIAN, AND PERSIAN KINGS MENTIONED IN THE BIBLE: IN CUNEIFORM CHARACTERS	See pages 41, 42
35.	INVASIONS OF PALESTINE, WARS, RECORDS OF VICTORIES, &c. } <i>Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria, B. C. 885-860</i>	36, 42
36.	" " " <i>Siege of a City by the Assyrians</i>	42
37.	" " " <i>A Royal Lion-Hunt</i>	114
38.	" " " <i>Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria, offering a libation</i>	42
39.	" " " <i>The "Black Obelisk." Jehu paying tribute to Shalmaneser II</i>	37, 42
40.	" " " <i>The same scene enlarged</i>	37, 42
41.	" " " <i>Tiglath-Pileser III, B. C. 745-727</i>	37, 42
42.	" " " <i>Siege of a City by Tiglath-Pileser III</i>	37, 42
43.	" " " <i>Sargon's Inscription recording the capture of Ashdod, &c. (Isaiah xx.)</i>	37, 42
44.	" " " <i>Sennacherib, king of Assyria, at the Siege of Lachish</i>	42, 149
45.	" " " <i>Sennacherib's Inscription recording the Invasion of Judæa and Siege of Jerusalem</i>	42, 149
46.	" " " <i>Battle between Assur-bani-pal, king of Assyria, B. C. 668-626, and the king of Elam</i>	38, 42
47.	" " " <i>Inscription of Cyrus recording his Capture of Babylon</i>	42
48.	" " " <i>Cylinder seal, "I am Darius the Great King"</i>	41, 42
49.	RELIGIONS OF BABYLONIA AND ASSYRIA } <i>Gods of Babylon and Assyria</i>	145
50.	" " " <i>Babylonian Boundary-stone, with figures of gods</i>	41, 146
51.	" " " <i>The Worship of the Sun-god</i>	145, 146
52.	" " " <i>The Fight between the Spirits of Good and Evil</i>	145
53.	" " " <i>Assyrian Eagle-headed Deity</i>	145
54.	" " " <i>Assyrian Winged Man-headed Lion</i>	145
55.	" " " <i>Inscription of Nebuchadnezzar II, recording his Temple-Building, &c.</i>	42
56.	" " " <i>Brick of Nebuchadnezzar II, "the restorer of the Temples of Sag-ili and Zida," &c.</i>	42, 142
57.	" " " <i>Assyrian Account of the Creation (Fragment)</i>	41
58.	" " " <i>Assyrian Account of the Deluge (Fragment)</i>	41
59.	TABLET FROM TELL EL-AMARNA, IN EGYPT, IN CUNEIFORM CHARACTERS, RECORDING A SIEGE OF TYRE, WHEN HELD BY THE EGYPTIANS, IN THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY, B. C.	40, 41

III. Illustrating New Testament History.

60.	THE EMPEROR AUGUSTUS	4, 64
61.	THE EMPEROR TIBERIUS AS A YOUNG MAN	4, 64
62.	THE EMPEROR VESPASIAN	125
63.	THE EMPEROR TITUS	126
64. }	TEMPLE OF DIANA AT EPHEBUS	58, 81
65. }	DIANA OF THE EPHESIANS	58, 81
66. }	COINS OF SIMON MACCABÆUS, HEROD AGRIPPA I, TIBERIUS, AGRIPPA II,	139, 140
68. }	THE SHEKEL, THE "PENNY," THE "FARTHING," &c.	

PLATES.









		Hieroglyphic.	Hieratic.	Phœnician (Moabite stone).	Phœnician (Siloam Inscription).	Hebrew (square character).
a	eagle		ⲁ	𐤀	𐤁	א
b	crane		Ⲃ	𐤂	𐤃	ב
g	bowl		ⲃ	𐤄	𐤅	ג
d	hand		Ⲅ	𐤆	𐤇	ד
h	plan of house?		ⲅ	𐤈	𐤉	ה
f, v	cerastes		Ⲇ	𐤊	𐤋	ו
ʿ(tch, z)	duck		ⲇ	𐤌	𐤍	ז
χ(kh)	sieve		Ⲉ	𐤎	𐤏	ח
th	tongs; loop ..		ⲉ	𐤐	𐤑	ט
i	leaves		Ⲋ	𐤒	𐤓	י
k	throne		ⲋ	𐤔	𐤕	כ
l	lioness		Ⲍ	𐤖	𐤗	ל
m	owl		ⲍ	𐤙	𐤚	מ
n	water		Ⲏ	𐤛	𐤜	נ
s	door bolt ..		ⲏ	𐤝	𐤞	ס
ā	weapon		Ⲑ	𐤟	𐤠	ע
p	door		ⲑ	𐤡	𐤢	פ
t(ts)	snake		Ⲓ	𐤣	𐤤	צ
q	knee?		ⲓ	𐤥	𐤦	ק
r	mouth		Ⲕ	𐤧	𐤨	ר
š(sh)	field		ⲕ	𐤩	𐤪	ש
t(tu)	arm with cake in hand		Ⲍ	𐤫	𐤬	ת

PLATE I.

HEBREW AND PHŒNICIAN ALPHABETS, as derived from the Egyptian hieratic characters.

The Phœnicians, in order to form an alphabet, appear to have selected certain Egyptian letters from a type of the Hieratic character (a cursive form of Hieroglyphic), as found in papyri of about B. C. 2500.

GREEK.						LATIN.		
	adinean							
	Right to left	Left to right	Local forms.	Eastern.	Western.	Local forms.	Pelas- gian.	Latin.
alpha ..	Α	Α		Α Α	Α Α		Α	Α Α Α
beta ..	Β	Β	Μ Melos, etc. C Paros, Siphnos, Thasos, etc. J Corinth.	Β Β	Β Β		Β	Β Β
gamma ..	Γ	Γ	C Corinth, Megara, etc.	Γ Γ Γ	Γ Γ C	Chalcis, Phocis, Arcadia, Elis, Locris, etc.	C	C
delta ..	Δ	Δ		Δ Δ	Δ Δ Δ		Δ Δ Δ	Δ
epsilon ..	Ε	Ε	B Corinth, etc.	Ε Ε	Ε Ε		Ε	Ε Ε
digamma ..	Ϝ	Ϝ		[Ϝ]	Ϝ Ϝ		Ϝ	Ϝ Ϝ
zeta ..	Ζ	Ζ		Ζ	Ζ		Ζ	[G a new letter formed from C]
eta ..	Η	Η		Θ Η (h, ē)	Θ Η (h)		Η	Η
theta ..	Θ	Θ		Θ Θ	Θ Θ		Θ	
iota ..	Ι	Ι	Σ Crete, Thera, Melos, Corinth, etc.	Ι	Ι		Ι	Ι
kappa ..	Κ	Κ		Κ	Κ		Κ	Κ
lambda ..	Λ	Λ	L Attica, Argos	Λ Λ	Λ Λ	L Chalcis, Boeotia, etc.	Λ	Λ Λ
mu ..	Μ	Μ		Μ Μ	Μ Μ		Μ	Μ
nu ..	Ν	Ν		Ν Ν	Ν Ν		Ν	Ν
xi ..	Ξ	Ξ	H Later Argos	Ξ	(See below.)		Ξ	
omikron	Ο	Ο	[X, Attica, Naxos, Siphnos, Thasos, etc.]	Ο	Ο		Ο	Ο
pi ..	Π	Π	Ω Paros, Siphnos, etc.	Π Π	Π Π		Π	Π Π
san (ss) ..	Ϻ	Ϻ	Τ Halicarnassus, Teos, Mesembria				Ϻ	
koppa ..	Ϙ	Ϙ		[Ϙ]	Ϙ		Ϙ	Ϙ
rho ..	Ρ	Ρ		Ρ Ρ Ρ	Ρ Ρ Ρ		Ρ Ρ	Ρ Ρ
sigma ..	Σ	Σ	M Crete, Thera, Melos Argos, Corinth, etc.	Σ Σ	Σ Σ	M Phocis, etc.	Σ Σ	Σ Σ
tau ..	Τ	Τ		Τ	Τ		Τ	Τ
upsilon ..	Υ	Υ		Υ Υ	Υ Υ		Υ	Υ
xi ..				See above	Χ +		Χ	Χ
phi ..				Φ Φ	Φ Φ		Φ	Φ
chi ..				Χ +	↓ Ψ		↓	
psi ..			[Φ, Attica, Naxos Siphnos, Thasos, etc.]	↓ Ψ		* Ozol, Locris Arcadia		
omega ..			Ο Melos, Paros, Siphnos, etc. [O used generally for o, ou, w, except in Ionia.]	Ω			Adopted at a later period as foreign letters	Y Z

PLATE 2.

GREEK AND LATIN ALPHABETS.

The Greeks adopted for their alphabet twenty-two signs from the Phœnician. The letters which follow *tau* were afterwards added. Originally the letters were written from right to left; but afterwards from left to right. The early Greek alphabet may be arranged in two groups (with local varieties), viz. the Eastern or Ionian, used in Asia Minor and in certain islands and states of Greece; and the Western, used in other islands and states, and generally in the Greek colonies in Italy and Sicily. The two groups chiefly differed in the value to be attached to the letters χ and ψ . The early Italic alphabet, derived from the Western Greek alphabet, has been called the Pelasgian alphabet; of this the Latin alphabet rejected certain letters as superfluous, and at a later date it introduced others.

alpha
beta

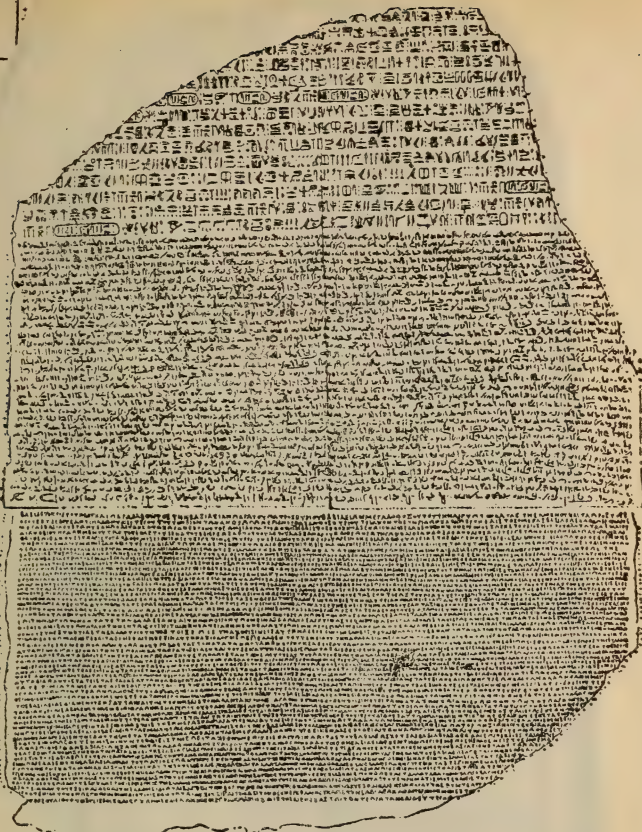


PLATE 3.

THE "ROSETTA STONE."

A slab of black basalt, bearing an inscription decreed between the years B.C. 198-195 by the priests of Memphis in honour of Ptolemy V. Epiphanes, king of Egypt, in recognition of the benefits conferred by him upon his subjects. It was discovered among the ruins of a fort near the Rosetta mouth of the Nile in 1799, and came into the possession of the British Museum in 1801, after the capitulation of Alexandria. The inscription is in the Egyptian and Greek languages; the Egyptian portion being in hieroglyphics or writing of the priests, and in demotic or writing of the people. The key to the decipherment of the Egyptian hieroglyphics and the interpretation of the Egyptian language was obtained from this inscription, a part of the hieroglyphic alphabet being recovered from the royal names which are enclosed in oval rings or "cartouches." It was ordered that a copy of the decree should be set up in every temple of the first, second, and third grade in Egypt.

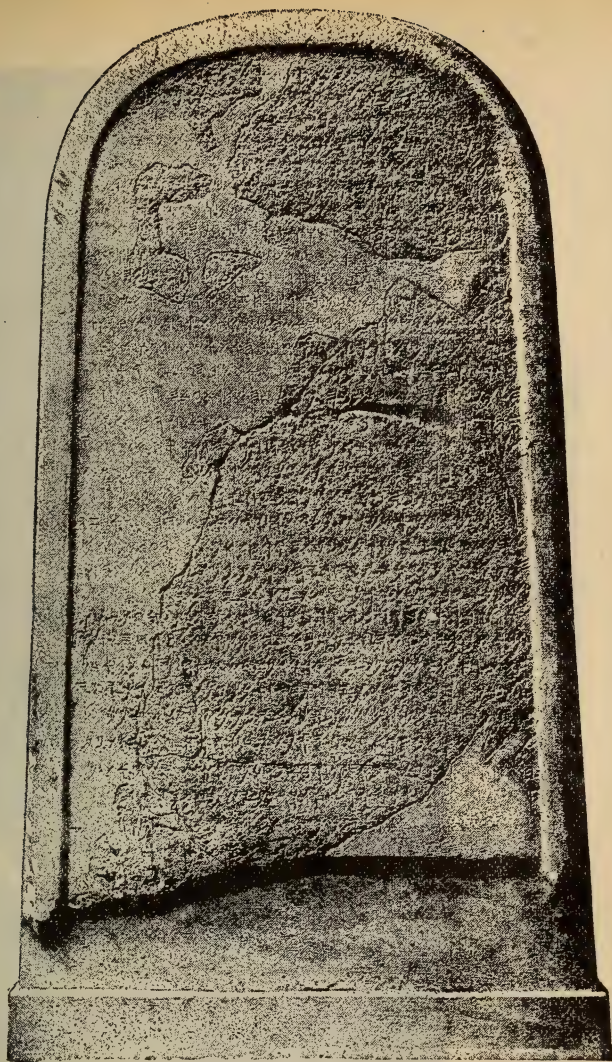


PLATE 4.
THE "MOABITE STONE."
(Paris, Museum of the Louvre.)

Monument dedicated to the god Kemôsh by Mesha, king of Moab, about B. C. 890, to record his victory over the Israelites in the days of Ahab, and the restoration of cities and other works which he undertook by command of his god. The stone, which measures 3 ft. 10 in. \times 2 ft. \times 14½ in., and contains 34 lines of inscription in the Phœnician character, was found at Dibhân in the land of Moab in 1868. It was unfortunately broken in pieces, but about two-thirds of the fragments were recovered, and it is possible to give a nearly complete text of the inscription from the paper impression which was taken before the stone was broken.



PLATE 2.
THE MONUMENT STONE
Lying horizontally in the ground.

10



PLATE 5.

INSCRIPTION IN THE PHOENICIAN CHARACTER, cut on the wall of the
conduit of the Pool of Siloam (about B. C. 700).

The text states that the excavators began to work at the ends and met in the middle of the tunnel. When the two bodies of miners were still separated by a wall of rock three cubits thick, they heard 'each others' voices; then "pickaxe hewed against pickaxe, and the waters flowed from the spring to the pool, a distance of 1,200 cubits."



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS

CHICAGO, ILL. 60637

אֱלֹהִים וַיֹּצִי
 אֱלֹהִים אֶת־כָּל־
 חַדְבָּרִים : חַאֲלָה
 לֹא־מֵרָא
 יִחוּחַ אֱלֹהִים אֲשֶׁר
 חוּמֵי אֶרֶץ מִצְרָיִם
 מִצְרָיִם מִבְּתֵי עֲשִׂים
 לֹא־יִתְּחַלֵּף אֱלֹהִים
 אֲחֵרִים עַל־פְּנֵי לֹא
 תַעֲשֶׂה לָּךְ פֶּסֶל
 וְכִלְתָּמוֹת אֲשֶׁר
 בְּשָׁמַיִם מִמֶּעַל אֲשֶׁר
 בָּאָרֶץ מִתַּחַת אֲשֶׁר

א
 ב
 ג
 ד
 ה
 ו
 ז
 ח
 ט
 י
 יא
 יב
 יג
 יד
 טו
 טז
 יז
 יח
 יט
 כ
 כא
 כב
 כג
 כד
 כה
 כו
 כז
 כח
 כט
 ל

PLATE 6.

HEBREW MS. (Exodus xx. 1-5)—Written earlier than A. D. 916.

(British Museum, Add. 4445.)

Portions of the Pentateuch. The text is arranged in two columns to the page and is accompanied by the Massorah Magna and Parva.

1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100

1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100

Four books of the Pentateuch, viz.: Genesis, Exodus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy, according to the Peshittâ version, in the Estrangela-Syriac character. Written in the city of Amid, A. D. 464; the oldest *dated* Biblical manuscript in existence. From the monastery of St. Mary Deipara in the Nitrian Desert of Egypt.

The manuscript is bilingual, Samaritan and Arabic in Samaritan characters, written in parallel double columns. This plate represents the Arabic text.

The manuscript is bilingual, Samaritan and Arabic in Samaritan characters, written in parallel double columns. This plate represents the Samaritan text.

እኚህ፡ለእመ፡ወሰዳማ፡ያዕቆብ፡
 ለራሱል፡ወዳርጌ፡በቃሉ፡ወበ
 ከዩ፡ወዳድእ፡ለራሱል፡ካመ፡
 ወልደ፡እጎቱ፡ለለባ፡ውእቱ፡ወ
 ካመ፡ወልደ፡ርብቃ፡ውእቱ፡
 ወሮጸት፡ራሱል፡ወአጸድዳዶ፡
 ለአቡሃ፡ዘጓተ፡ነገረ፡ወሰባ፡
 ስመዳ፡^ላቃለ፡ስመ፡ያዕቆብ፡ወ
 ልደ፡ርብቃ፡እጎቱ፡ሮጸ፡ወተቀ
 በሎ፡ወሐቀ፡ወሰዳማ፡ወወሰ
 ዩ፡ቢቶ፡ወነገሮ፡ለለባ፡ከሉሎ፡
 ዘጓተ፡ነገረ፡ወጸቢሎ፡ለባ፡ለ
 ያዕቆብ፡እመኔ፡ዐጽመዩ፡ወእመ
 ኔ፡ሠጋዩ፡አጓተ፡ወነበረ፡መስሌ
 ሁ፡ሠላሳ፡መዋዕሉ፡
 ወጸቢሎ፡ለባ፡ለያዕቆብ፡እ
 ስመ፡እኚህ፡አጓተ፡ኢትተቀነጸ፡
 ሊተ፡በከ፡ጓግረኔ፡ዐስበከ፡መ
 ጓተ፡ውእቱ፡ወበቱ፡ለለባ፡ከል
 ኤ፡አዋልድ፡ስማ፡ለእጓተ፡ተል

PLATE 10.

ETHIOPIC MS. (Gen. xxix. 11-16)—Fifteenth century.

(British Museum, Oriental MS. 480.)

On the margin of the manuscript, fol. 2a, it is stated that this Book of "the Law belonged to the Holy Saviour of the World," i. e. to the church which King Theodore intended to be built at Magdala.

一
二
三
四
五

PLATE II.

COPTIC MS. (St. Luke v. 5-9)—Eighth century or earlier.

(Zouche Collection.)

The New Testament, written in the Sahidic or Theban dialect of the Coptic language. It is one of the oldest known Coptic MSS. of the Bible. The letters λ δ on the margin of line 23 mark the beginning of the Eusebian section No. 31. Parallel passages in other Gospels are also referred to. The MS. was brought from Egypt by the late Archdeacon Tattam.

[The page contains faint, illegible markings or bleed-through from another document.]

ΣΙΝ ΕΤΩ ΝΕΒΔΟΜΗΚΤ
 ΔΡ ΤΑ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΥΟΝΤΟΣ ΚΥΡΟΥ
 ΠΕΡΣΩΝ ΕΤΟΥΣ ΠΡΩ
 ΤΟΥ ΕΙΣ ΣΥΝΤΕΛΕΙΑΝ
 ΡΗΜΑΤΟΣ ΚΥ ΕΝ ΣΤΟΜΑ
 ΤΙ ΕΡΕΜΙΟΥ Η ΓΕΙΡΕΝ
 ΚΣΤΟ ΠΝΕΥΜΑ ΚΥΡΟΥ
 ΒΑΣΙΛΕΥΣ ΠΕΡΣΩΝ ΚΑΙ
 ΕΚΗΡΥΞΕΝ Ο ΛΗΤΗ ΒΑΙ
 ΛΕΙΑ ΑΥΤΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΑΜΑΔΙΑ
 ΓΡΑΠΤΩΝ ΛΕΓΩΝ ΤΑ
 ΔΕ ΛΕΓΕΙ Ο ΒΑΣΙΛΕΥΣ ΠΕΡ
 ΣΩΝ ΚΥΡΟΣ ΕΜΕ ΑΝΕΔΕΙ
 ΞΕΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΑ ΤΗΣ ΟΙΚΟΥ
 ΜΕΝΗΣ Ο ΚΥΡΙΟΣ ΤΟΥ ΙΣ
 ΡΑΗΛ ΚΣ ΟΥ ΨΙΣ ΤΟΣ ΚΑΙ
 ΕΣΗΜΗΝΕΝ ΜΟΙ ΟΙΚΟ
 ΔΟΜΗ ΣΑΙΑΥΤΩ ΟΙΚΟΝ
 ΕΝ ΙΕΡΟΥΣΑΛΗΜ ΤΗΝ
 ΤΗ ΙΟΥΔΑΙΑ ΕΙΤΙΣ ΕΣΤΙ
 ΟΥΝ ΥΜΩΝ ΕΚ ΤΟΥ ΕΒΝΟΥ
 ΑΥΤΟΥ ΕΣΤΩ Ο ΚΣ ΑΥΤΩ
 ΜΕΤΑΥΤΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΑΝΔΡΑΣ
 ΕΙΣ ΤΗΝ ΙΕΡΟΥΣΑΛΗΜ
 ΤΗΝ ΕΝ ΤΗ ΙΟΥΔΑΙΑ ΟΙΚΟ
 ΔΟΜΕΙΤΩ ΤΟΝ ΟΙΚΟΝ ΤΩ
 ΚΥ ΤΟΥ ΙΣΡΑΗΛ ΟΥΤΟΣ
 Ο ΚΣ Ο ΚΑΤΑΣΚΗΝΩΣΑ
 ΕΝ ΙΕΡΟΥΣΑΛΗΜ ΟΣΟΙ
 ΟΥΝ ΚΑΤΑ ΤΟΥΣ ΤΟΠΟΥΣ
 ΟΙΚΟΥΣ ΕΙΝΒΟΗΘΙ ΤΩ ΣΑ
 ΑΥΤΩ ΟΙ ΕΝ ΤΩ ΤΟΠΩ
 ΑΥΤΟΥ ΕΝ ΧΡΥΣΩ ΚΑΙ
 ΕΝ ΑΡΓΥΡΙΩ ΚΑΙ ΕΝ ΔΟ
 ΣΕΣΙΝ ΜΕΘΙΠΠΩΝ ΚΑΙ
 ΚΤΗΝΩΝ ΣΥΝ ΤΟΙΣ ΑΛ

PLATE 12.

CODEX VATICANUS (1 Esdras ii. 1-8)—Fourth Century.

(Rome, Vatican Library.)

The Bible in Greek, written in uncial letters probably in the fourth century. The text is arranged in three columns to a page, except in the poetical books of the Old Testament, which are written in double columns. Apparently in the tenth century, the writing was carefully, but quite unnecessarily, retraced in darker ink, only such words and letters being left untouched as appeared to the writer to be superfluous in a correct text. The same hand added the breathings and accents. The MS. was already in the Vatican Library in Rome in the fifteenth century, but nothing is known of its previous history.

ΚΑΙ ΔΟΥΗΤΩΣ ΜΗΡ
 ΜΑΚΑΙ ΗΛΟΙ ΠΗ
 ΙΙ ΜΕΛΙΑ ΚΑΙ ΤΥΝΗ
 ΗΑΝΑΡΕΣΗ ΤΩ ΒΑΣΙ
 ΛΕΙ ΚΑΙ ΛΕΥΣΕΙΑΝ
 ΤΙΑΣΤΙΝ ΚΑΙ ΗΡΕΣΕ
 ΤΩ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙ ΤΟΤΙ ΡΑ
 ΓΜΑΚΑΙ ΕΠΙΘΙΗΣΕ
 ΟΥΤΩΣ
 ΚΑΙ ΑΝΘΡΩΠΟΣ ΗΝ
 ΚΟΥΔΑΙΟΣ ΕΝ ΣΟΥ
 ΣΟΙΣ ΤΗ ΠΟΛΕΙ ΚΑΙ
 ΟΝΟΜΑ ΑΥΤΟΥ ΜΑΡ
 ΔΟΧΑΙΟΣ Ο ΤΟΥΤΙΝΙ
 ΡΟΥ ΤΟΥΣ ΕΜΕΙΟΥ
 ΙΟΥ ΚΕΙΣ ΑΙΟΥ ΕΚ
 ΦΥΛΗΣ ΒΕΝΙΑΜΕΦ
 ΟΣ ΗΝ ΑΙ ΧΜΑΛΩ
 ΤΟΣ ΕΣΤΙ Η ΑΜΗΝ
 Η ΧΜΑΛΩ ΤΕΥΣΕΝ
 ΝΑΚΟΥ ΧΟΔΟΝΟ
 ΣΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΛΕΥΣΚΑ
 ΒΥΛΩΝΟΣ ΚΑΙ ΗΝ
 ΙΟΥΤΩ ΠΑΙΣ ΘΡΕ
 ΠΙΤΗ ΘΥΓΑΤΗΡ ΑΜΙ
 ΝΑ ΔΑΒΑΔΕΛΦΟΥ
 Η ΑΤΡΟΣ ΑΥΤΟΥ ΚΑΙ
 ΤΟΥΝΟΜΑ ΑΥΤΗΣ
 ΕΣΘΗΡ ΕΝΔΕΤΙ
 ΜΕΤΑΛΛΑΣΑΙ ΑΥ
 ΤΗ ΤΟΥΣ ΤΩΝ ΕΙΣ
 ΕΠΕΔΕΥΣΕΝ ΑΥΤΗ ^{ΗΝ ΑΡΑ}
 ΕΑΥΤΩ ΕΙΣ ΤΥΝΑΙ ^{ΧΑΙΟΣ}
 ΚΑΚΑΙ ΗΝ ΤΟ ΚΟΡΑ

PLATE 13.

CODEX SINAITICUS (Esther ii. 3-8)—Fourth or fifth century.

(Leipzig, Royal Library.)

The Bible in Greek, written in uncial letters probably in the fourth or fifth century. The text is arranged in four columns to a page, except in the poetical books of the Old Testament, which are written in double columns. The MS. belonged to the convent of St. Catherine on Mount Sinai, where in 1844 it first came under the notice of Tischendorf, who then got possession of forty-three leaves from the Old Testament. These were deposited in the Royal Library at Leipzig, and bear the title of "Codex Friderico-Augustus," after the king of Saxony of that time. In 1859 Tischendorf secured the rest of the MS. for the Emperor of Russia. The facsimile is made from one of the leaves at Leipzig.

KAKAHNIPKON
DAYTWTWY
EVAETZNYA
THOTYONIT
METAAATAY
LENTINOT
TOUOANOT
IKROTUTY
MAAAALAM
YOFATA
TYTATIT
AYATOTAY
AAATAY
AAATAY
AAATAY
HAYACON
KAKAHNIPKON

3A C ΛΕΙ ΕΝΑΣ ΚΑΙ ΤΟΙΣ ΟΧΛΟΙΣ ΟΙΣ
 Ε ΛΗΤΕΝ ΕΦΕΛΗΝΑΝ ΧΙ ΕΛΛΟΥΣ
 ΑΤΙ ΟΛΥΣΜΩΝ ΕΥΘΕΩΣ ΛΕΓΕ
 ΤΑΙ ΟΤΙ ΟΜΕΡΟΣ ΕΡΧΕΤΑΙ ΚΑΙ ΓΕΙ
 ΝΕΤΑΙ ΟΥΤΩΣ ΚΑΙ ΟΤΑΝ ΗΝ ΟΤΩ
 ΤΗ ΕΟΥΝΤΑ ΜΕΙ ΕΤΕΟΤΙΚΑ ΥΣΩ
 ΕΣΤΑΙ ΚΑΙ ΕΙΝΕΤΑΙ ΥΙΟΙ ΚΡΙΤΗ
 ΤΩΤΗ ΡΩΣΙΤΟΝ ΤΗ ΕΣΤΗ Ε ΚΑΙ ΤΩ
 ΟΥΝ ΟΥΟΛΑΤΕΛΟΚΙΜΑΖΕΙΝ
 ΤΟΝ ΔΕ ΚΑΙ ΡΟΝΤΟΥ ΤΟΥΝ ΠΩΣ
 ΟΥΔΟΚΙΜΑΖΕΤΕ ΤΙ ΔΕ ΚΑΙ ΑΦΕ
 ΛΥΤΟΝ ΟΥΚΡΙΝΕΤΕ ΤΟΝ ΚΑΙ Ο

12B C ΟΓΑΡΥΤΑΙ ΕΙΣ ΜΕΤΑ ΤΟΥ ΑΝΗ
 ΔΙΚΟΥΣ ΟΥΕΤΑΡΧΟΝΤΑ ΕΝ ΤΗ
 ΟΔΩ ΔΟΣ ΡΙΣΙΑΝ ΧΙ ΑΛΛΑ ΧΘΑΙ
 ΑΤΙ ΧΥΤΟΥ ΜΗΤΤΟΤΕ ΚΑΤΑ ΟΥΡΗ
 ΣΕ ΠΡΟΣ ΤΟΝ ΚΡΙΤΗΝ ΚΑΙ ΟΚΡΙ
 ΤΗΣ ΣΕΤΤΑΡΑΔΩΣ ΕΙΤΩΤΑΡΚΙΩ
 ΚΑΙ ΟΠΡΑΚΤΩΡ ΣΕ ΒΛΗΘΙΣ ΦΥΛ
 ΚΗΝ ΛΕΓΩΣ ΟΙΟΥΜΗ ΕΞΕΧΘΗΣ
 ΕΚΕΙΘΕΝ ΕΩΣ ΤΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΤΩΝΟΣ

12B D ΤΑΡΗ ΣΑΝ ΔΕΤΕΙΝ ΕΣΕΝ ΑΥΤΩ
 ΤΩ ΚΑΙ ΡΩΧΤΑΓΓΕΛΛΟΝΤΕΣ ΑΥΤΩ
 ΤΤΕΡΙΤΩΝ ΓΑΛΙΛΑΙΩΝΩΝ ΤΟ
 ΑΙΜΑΤΙ ΓΕΙΛΑΤΟΣ ΕΜΙΖΕΝ ΜΕΤΑ
 ΤΩΝ ΟΥΣΙΩΝ ΑΥΤΩΝ ΚΑΙ ΧΙ Ο
 ΚΡΙΘΕΙΣ ΟΙΣ ΕΠΤΕΝ ΑΥΤΟΙΣ
 ΔΟΚΕΙΤΑΙ ΟΤΙ ΟΙ ΓΑΛΙΛΑΙΟΙ ΟΥΟΙ
 ΑΜΑΡΤΩΛΟΙ ΤΑΡΑΤΤΑΝΤΙ ΑΣΤΟΥ
 ΓΑΛΙΛΑΙΟΥΣ ΕΓΕΝΟΝΤΟ ΟΤΙ ΤΙΣ
 ΑΥΤΑΓΓΕΤΙΟΝ ΘΑΣΙΝ ΟΥΧ ΑΛΕΓ

PLATE 14.

CODEX ALEXANDRINUS (St. Luke xii. 54-xiii. 4)—Fifth century.
 (British Museum, Royal MS. 1 D. v-viii.)

The Bible in Greek, written in uncial letters in the fifth century. The text is arranged in two columns to a page. It once belonged to the Patriarchal Chamber of Alexandria (whence its name), and was probably carried away by Cyril Lucar, Patriarch of Alexandria, who became Patriarch of Constantinople in 1621. Cyril sent it as a present to King Charles the First in 1627. It came into the possession of the British Museum with the rest of the Royal MSS.

et ceterus qui in salomon hic h

ET CONDEMNABIT EAM
QUI VENIT AFINIBUS
TERRAE AUDIRE
SAPIENTIAM SALO
MONIS. h s

^{menum}
^{et ceterum} CUM AUTEM IN MUN
DUS PSEXERIT
AB HOMINE
AMBULAT PER LOCARIDA
QUAERENS REQUIEM ET
NON INVENIT
TUNC DICIT
REVERTAR IN DOMUM
MEAM
UNDE EXIIT
ET VENIENS IN VENITE
UACANTEM
SCORPIS MUNDATA ET
ORNATA
TUNC ADITE RASUMIT
SEPTEM ALIOS P

PLATE 15.

LATIN GOSPEL (St. Matthew xii. 42-45)—Sixth century.

(British Museum, Harley MS. 1775.)

The Four Gospels in Latin, of the version of Saint Jerome, written in uncial letters in the sixth century. The line written by the corrector at the top of the page is followed by the letters *h. d.* (probably *hic deest*), and is to be inserted at the end of line 5, which is followed by the letters *h. s.* (probably *hic scribas* or *hic supple*).

Onnemungu bahyfterdon. 7 hi pa ðon butanbyrgus 7 hærdon
 7 um nedæl weges geseapen. Ða cæp iorþ to his geseapan anis.
 7 swa æfter þyrum mannum. 7 ðonne þu hi gefangen hæbbe.
 þonne ara þu hi hwi hwoldon sylðan godmid yfele. 7 se lætel wege
 forstalon we minnum hlaforde. 7 wode dýne yfele gedýdon.
 he dýde swa hym beboden wæs. 7 þa hi gefangene we non. hie cwædon
 hwi tyld ure hlaforde us swá micel feler. þa cæp he we ferdon
 on urum ræccum. we lædon to þe of chanaan lande. we nra þat
 we sælon þine hlaforde gold. oþþe hwi ferdon. se ce hwi 7 swa
 of se ðen we þu hwi mid fynde. Ða cæp he swa hwi 7 swa
 mid swa hwi swa hwi mid fynde beohe min wep. 7 beon þa oþþe
 clene. hie swa. 7 ðon we swa ræccan wep. 7 he rohte swa
 þam yldestan oþþe. Syntran. oþþe funde þone lætel on

PLATE 16.

THE PENTATEUCH, &c., in Anglo-Saxon (Gen. xlv. 3-12)—Early Eleventh century
 (British Museum, Cotton MS. Claudius B. iv.)

This MS. contains the Pentateuch and Book of Joshua, partly translated and partly epitomised by Ælfric
 Archbishop of Canterbury, who died in 1006.

nyueye hour yat is noum / ⁊ i ye nyue
hour ilic criete wip grete voice seynge
helo. helo. lamazabatany / ye whi
che interptid is. my god. my god.
whi oz wherto hast thou forsaken
me? ⁊ sume of men stondige aboute.
heerynge: seiden / loo he clepy hely
soyli oon reynge ⁊ fyllunge a spou
ge wip vineg. ⁊ puttige aboute to a
reed: 3aue him drynke seynge / suf
fre 3ee. see we 3if hely come forto to
him dū / forsoye ilic. a grete voice
sente out: dyete oz sent out ye breep
⁊ ye deyl of ye temple is bit in to two.
fro ye herist til to dū / oz byueye / forsoy
centurio seynge ye whiche stode euen
a 3ent. for so tynge he had dyed: seyn
vrelly þis man was goddis sone / soþly
ye: weren ⁊ of wyuen. biholdynge
fro a fer: a munge whiche was marie
mawdeleyu. ⁊ marie of jaines ye lesse.
⁊ modur of joseph ⁊ salomee / ⁊ whane
ilic was in galile: yei folowiden him.
⁊ niymystriden to him. ⁊ manye of wy
men yat to gyd steyden up wip him

PLATE 17.

WYCLIF'S BIBLE (St. Mark xv. 33-41)—Late Fourteenth century.
(British Museum, Add. MS. 15,580.)

This MS. contains the earlier Wycliffe translation, which was completed about the year
1382. Wyclif died in 1384. A later version, the work of John Purvey, was issued in 1388.

croimes/ which fall from there master stable. Then Jesus answered and sayde vnto her. O woman greate is thy sayth / be hit to the/ even as thou desyrest. And her doughter was made whole even at that same tyme.

¶ Then Jesus went awaye from thence / and cam nye vnto the see of galyle/ and went vppe in to a mountayne/ and sat downe there. And moche people cam vnto hym harynge with them/ halt/ blynde/ doim/ maymed/ and other many: and cast them doune at Jesus fete. And he healed them / in so moche that the people wondred / to se the doim speake / the maymed whole / and the halt to go / the blynde to se / and gloryfied the god of israhel.

¶ **Mat. viij.** ¶ Jesus called his disciples to him and sayde: I have comen passion on the people/ be cause they have contynued with me nowe iij. dayes/ and have nothinge to eate: and I wyll not let them departe fastinge lest they perysshe in the waye. And his disciples said vnto him: whēce shuld we get so moche breed in the wyldernes as shulde suffyse so greate a multitude: and Jesus saide vnto the: howe many loaves have ye: and they seyde: seve and a fewe fysshes. And he comaunded the people to syt doune on the grounde. and toke the seve loaves/ and the fysshes and gave thankes / and brake them/ and gave to hys disciples/ and hys disciples gavethē to the people. And they all ate/ and were suffysed. and they toke vppe of the broke meate that was lefte vij. basketes full. They that ate were iij. M. men/ besyde women and chyldren. And he sent awaye the people/ and toke shyppe and cam in to the parties of magdala:

The xvi. Chapter.

¶ **Mat. viij. Luc. ix.** ¶ **Then cam to him the pharises** with the saduces also / and dyd tēpre him / desyringe that he wolde shewe thē some sygne frō heven. He answered and saide vnto them: At even ye saye/ we shall have sayre wedder. and that be cause the skye yareed: zi the mornige: ye saye/ to daye shal be foule wedder/ z **Luc. xij.** that be cause the skye is trōbeles and reed. O ye hypocrytes/ ye

G. q.

PLATE 18.

TINDALE'S NEW TESTAMENT—A. D. 1525.

(British Museum, Grenville Library.)

The only remaining fragment, consisting of 31 leaves, of the first edition, printed at Cologne in 1525. The earliest specimen of a printed version of the Scriptures in English.



PLATE 19.

DOCUMENT ON PAPYRUS, FROM EGYPT, in the form of a roll bound round with strips of papyrus and sealed with two clay seals; of the Græco-Roman period.

(British Museum.)

THE HISTORY OF THE

REIGN OF THE EMPEROR SHUN-CHI, OR SHUN-CHI, THE FIRST OF THE

YUAN DYNASTY.

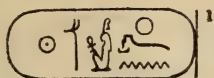


PLATE 20.

NAMES of EGYPTIAN KINGS mentioned in the Bible.



King of
the North
and South,



Usr-maât-Rā,
setep-en-Rā.



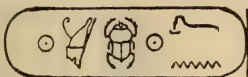
se-Rā,
son of
the Sun,



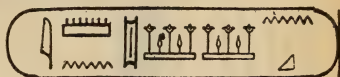
Rā-messu meri
Âmen.
(*Rameses II.*)



King of
the North
and South,



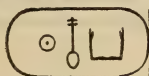
Kheper-sekhet-Rā, son
setep-en-Rā, of the
Sun,



Shashanq meri Âmen.
(*Shishak.*)



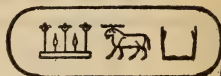
King of
the North
and South,



Nefer-ka-Rā,



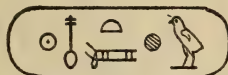
son of
the Sun,



Shabaka.
(*Sabaco.*)



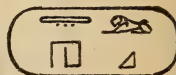
King of
the North
and South,



Rā-nefer-Tem-Khu,



son of
the Sun,



Taherq.
(*Tirhakah.*)



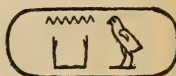
King of
the North
and South,



Nem-âb-Rā,



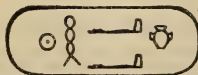
son of
the Sun,



Nekau.
(*Necho.*)



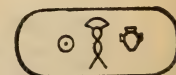
King of
the North
and South,



Hāā-âb-Rā,



son of
the Sun,



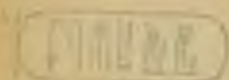
Uah-âb-Rā.
(*Hophra.*)

¹ The group of characters in this oval forms the *premen*.

² The group of characters in this oval forms the *nomen*.

TABLES OF EGYPTIAN KEHNS (continued) in the third

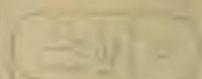
Table 1



The Great
The Great
The Great



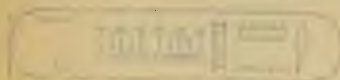
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



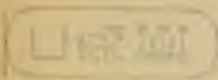
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



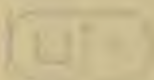
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



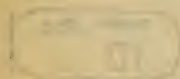
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



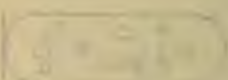
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



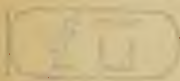
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



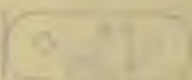
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



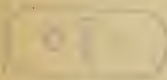
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



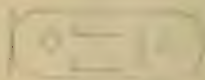
The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



The Great
The Great
The Great



EGYPTIAN EMBALMERS BANDAGING A MUMMY.

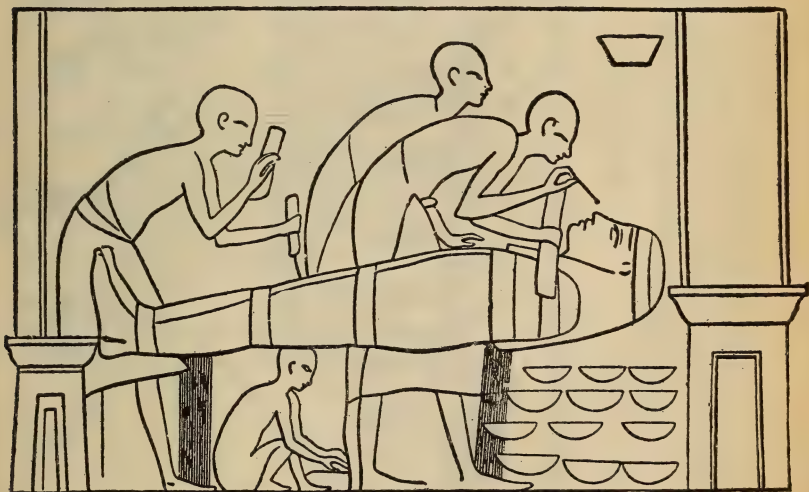


PLATE 21.

EGYPTIAN EMBALMERS PAINTING A MUMMY.

The Egyptians believed that after the judgment of the dead in the Hall of Double Truth before Osiris, the judge of the dead, and after the soul had undergone all its "transformations," it would return and again enter and live in the body in the tomb. The bodies of the dead were preserved by filling them with gums, spices, and other aromatic and astringent substances, and by soaking them from forty to seventy days in a bath of natron or bitumen. For mummies of the poorer classes salt only was used. The principal intestines were also mummified, and were afterwards preserved in sealed jars. If by any chance the heart were destroyed, it was not possible for the dead to enjoy life in the world to come. The mummy was carefully bandaged with linen strips, between which amulets were laid in order to protect it from worms and decay, and to ensure the protection of Isis, Nephthys, Mut, Hathor, and other deities. It was finally covered with a thin layer of plaster, upon which were painted mythological scenes and prayers from the deceased to the gods; and it was then placed in a painted sycamore-wood coffin. The coffins of the wealthy were placed in outer coffins or sarcophagi of wood or stone, and were then ferried across the Nile to the cemeteries, which were usually on the western bank.



EGYPTIAN EMPLOYERS EATING A MEAL



EGYPTIAN EMPLOYERS EATING A MEAL

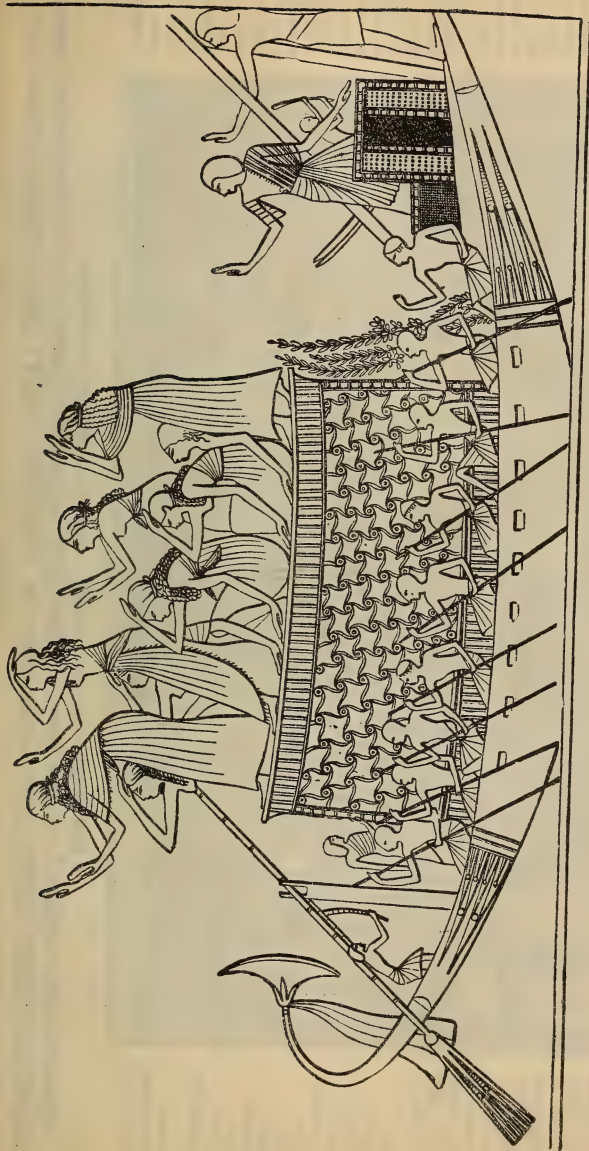


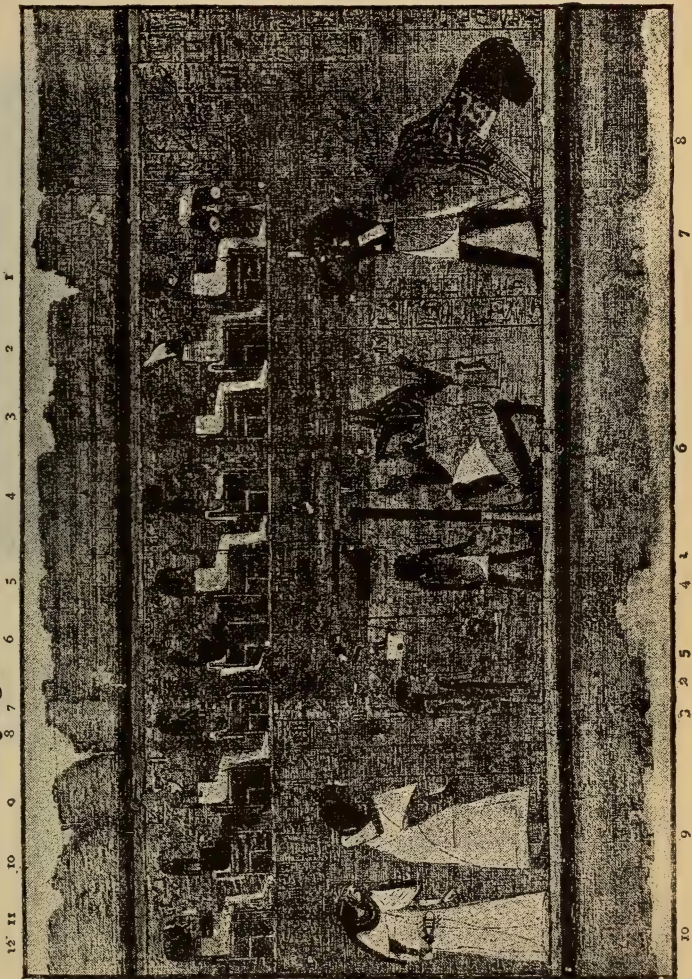
PLATE 22.

(From a wall-painting in an Egyptian tomb.)

The mummified bodies of the dead were ferried across the Nile in sepulchral barges to the cemeteries, which were usually situated on its western bank. The above represents a sepulchral barge containing a decorated shrine or canopy, pylon-shaped, in which the mummy is laid. Above the shrine are the professional wailing women, who beat their faces and breasts, and tear their hair and utter cries.



JUDGMENT-SCENE FROM THE PAPYRUS OF ANI (OR ANNA) THE SCRIBE (about B.C. 1400), showing the weighing of the heart in the Hall of Double Truth in the presence of Osiris, the judge of the dead. (British Museum, No. 10.470.)



Above are the twelve gods and goddesses :

- (1) Harmachis,
- (2) Tmu,
- (3) Shu,
- (4) Tefnut,
- (5) Seb,
- (6) Nut,
- (7) Isis,
- (8) Nephtys,
- (9) Horus,
- (10) Hathor,
- (11) Hu, and
- (12) Sa.

The heart of Ani is being weighed against the feather, emblematic of Law. On the right of the balance stands the jackal-headed god (6) Anubis, scrutinising the tongue of the balance, and on the left, are : (1) Ani's "Luck" or "Destiny," the goddesses (2) Meskenet, and (3) Renenet, who

presided over his birth and infancy, his soul (5) in the form of a human-headed bird, and a human-headed object or "meskenet" (4) which is thought to be connected with his place of birth. Behind Anubis (6) stands the ibis-headed god (7) Thoth, the scribe of the gods, having his palette and reed to record the result of the weighing, and by his side stands the beast called (8) Anemket, part crocodile, part lion, part hippopotamus, ready to devour the heart if found too light. The scribe Ani (9) and Tum (10) his wife are present with bowed heads.



THE PHOTOGRAPH OF THE PERSON WHO WAS FOUND DEAD IN THE STREET IN 1874.

THE PHOTOGRAPH OF THE PERSON WHO WAS FOUND DEAD IN THE STREET IN 1874. THE PHOTOGRAPH WAS TAKEN BY THE POLICE AND IS NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE LONDON POLICE DEPARTMENT.

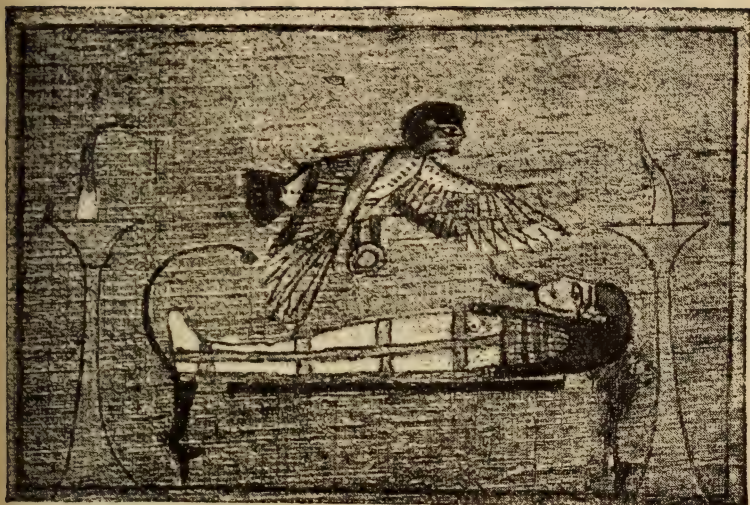


PLATE 24.

VIGNETTE FROM THE PAPYRUS OF ANI (OR ANNA) THE SCRIBE (about B. C. 1400), showing Ani's soul in the form of a human-headed bird, revisiting the mummied body on a bier in the tomb.

(British Museum, No. 10,470.)

The emblem which it holds in its claws is the *shen*, symbolizing the sun's path in the heavens. In the stands at the head and foot of the bier incense is burning.



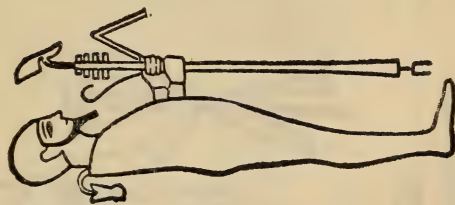
THEY ARE THE ONLY TWO
WHICH ARE NOT
THEY ARE THE ONLY TWO
WHICH ARE NOT
THEY ARE THE ONLY TWO
WHICH ARE NOT

PLATE. 25.

EGYPTIAN GODS AND GODDESSES.



AMEN, father of the gods.



PTAH, the Creator.



RĀ, the Sun-god.



THOTH, scribe of the gods.

PLATE I

THE FOUR PRINCIPAL GODS OF THE EGYPTIAN PANTHEON



PTAH, GOD OF CRAFTSMANSHIP



OSIRIS, GOD OF THE DEAD

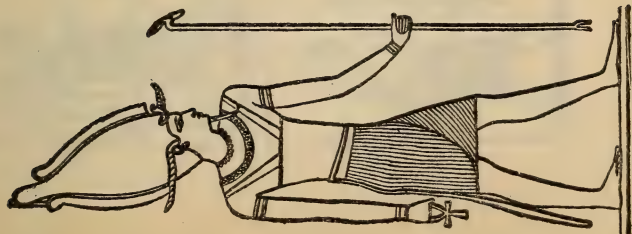


ANUBIS, GOD OF THE DEAD



RA, GOD OF THE SUN

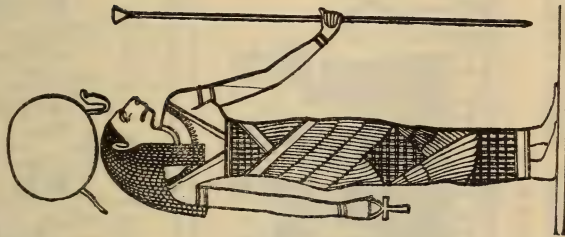
EGYPTIAN GODS AND GODDESSES (*continued*).



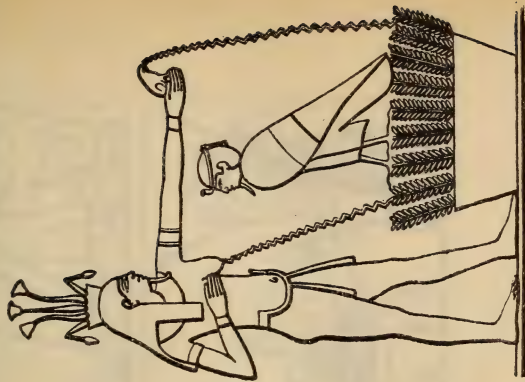
OSIRIS, judge of the dead.



The goddess NEITH,
the Weaver.



The goddess SEKHET,
the Sun-flame.



HĀPI, the god of the Nile.

ANCIENT EGYPTIAN GODS AND GODDESSES



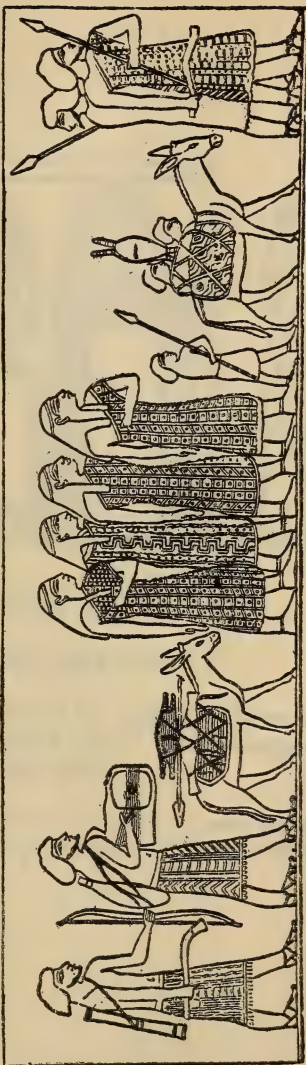
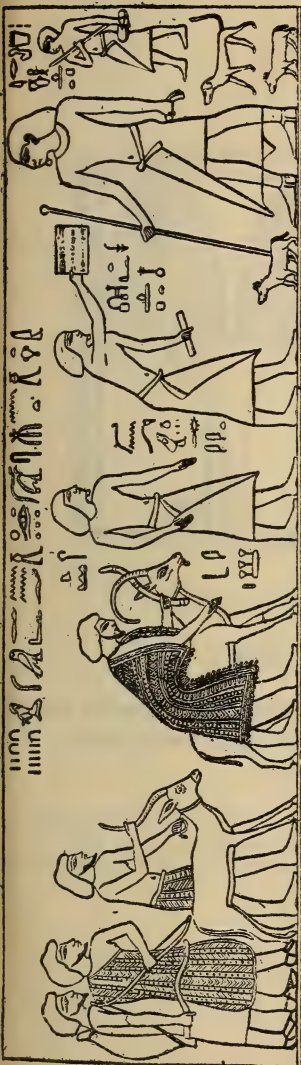


PLATE 27.

STRANGERS COMING INTO EGYPT.

(From a tomb of the twelfth dynasty, about B.C. 2400, at Beni-Hasan in Upper Egypt.)

Here is depicted a company of the Aamu, a nomad Semitic people whose home lay to the east of Palestine, who have come with their wives and children and animals to bring a gift of *metz-hemet*, or eye-paint, for Khnemu-hetep, the governor of the nome of Mah. The name of the chief of the company is Abesha, and the tablet which the "royal scribe Nefer-hetep" is presenting to Khnemu-hetep states that he and his company arrived in Egypt in the sixth year of the reign of Usersten II. This scene recalls the visit of Jacob's sons to Egypt, and their gift of "a little balm, and a little honey, spices and myrrh" to Joseph, the governor of Egypt (Gen. xlii. 11).



PLATE I

THE TEMPLE OF EPHRAIM

Fig. 1. The Temple of Ephraim. The temple is situated on the left bank of the Nile, and is one of the most important of the ancient Egyptian temples. It is a large temple, and is one of the most important of the ancient Egyptian temples.

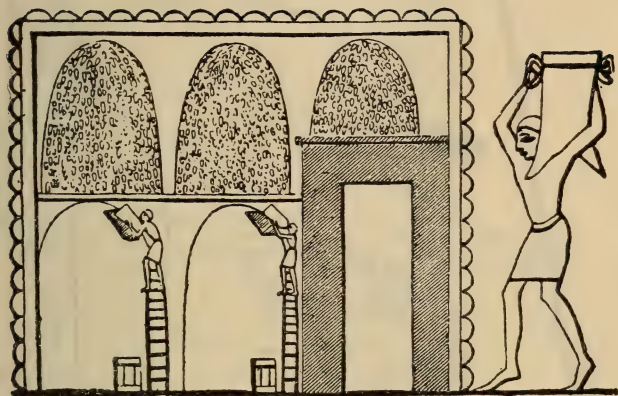


PLATE 28.

EGYPTIAN GRANARY.

Scene showing the courtyard of an Egyptian farm, in which stand three large heaps of grain, and two chambers for storage.

Such chambers were usually vaulted, but some with flat roofs are often shown in drawings upon the walls of the tombs. Each chamber was labelled with the name and quantity of grain stored in it.



THE WAY

THE WAY
 THE WAY
 THE WAY

THE WAY
 THE WAY
 THE WAY



PLATE 29.

PORTRAIT OF RAMESES II, KING OF EGYPT, about B.C. 1330.

Rameses II, the Sesostris of the Greek writers, was associated with his father, Seti I, in the rule of the kingdom of Egypt for about thirty years, and reigned as sole king of Egypt about thirty-seven years. He carried on the wars in Palestine and Syria which his father had begun; and at Kadesh in the valley of the Orontes he totally defeated the league of Syrian kings who had revolted against him under the direction of the king of the Khita. He made an offensive and defensive treaty with the Khita, and established Egyptian garrisons in the country. He was the greatest conqueror among the kings of Egypt, and is famous as the builder of great temples at Abydos and Thebes in Egypt, and at Abu-Simbel in Nubia. He is supposed to be the Pharaoh for whom the Israelites built the treasure cities of Pithom and Raamses (Exod. i. 11.)



FIG. 10.

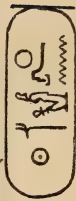
THE SEATED FIGURE OF AN EGYPTIAN GOD OR KING, WITH A SCEPTER.

The figure is seated on a high, ornate chair with a lattice back. The figure is holding a long staff or scepter in its right hand. The figure is wearing a long, flowing garment. The figure is facing left. The figure is seated on a high, ornate chair with a lattice back. The figure is holding a long staff or scepter in its right hand. The figure is wearing a long, flowing garment. The figure is facing left. The figure is seated on a high, ornate chair with a lattice back. The figure is holding a long staff or scepter in its right hand. The figure is wearing a long, flowing garment. The figure is facing left.



PLATE 30.

UNBAKED BRICK, made of Nile mud and chopped straw, stamped with the
prenomen of Rameses II, king of Egypt, Uss-maat-Rā,
setep-en-Rā (about B. C. 1330).



(From brick No. 6020 in the British Museum.)

5/15

1875

Received of the Treasurer of the University of California the sum of \$100.00 for the purchase of books for the library of the University of California.





PLATE 31.

EGYPTIAN BRICKMAKERS.

- (1) Carrying mud. (2) Overseers or taskmasters. (3) Carrying bricks with a yoke and cords.
 (4) Returning with empty yoke.



(18 - 1900)

THEATRE OF THE FUTURE

THEATRE OF THE FUTURE
 THEATRE OF THE FUTURE
 THEATRE OF THE FUTURE

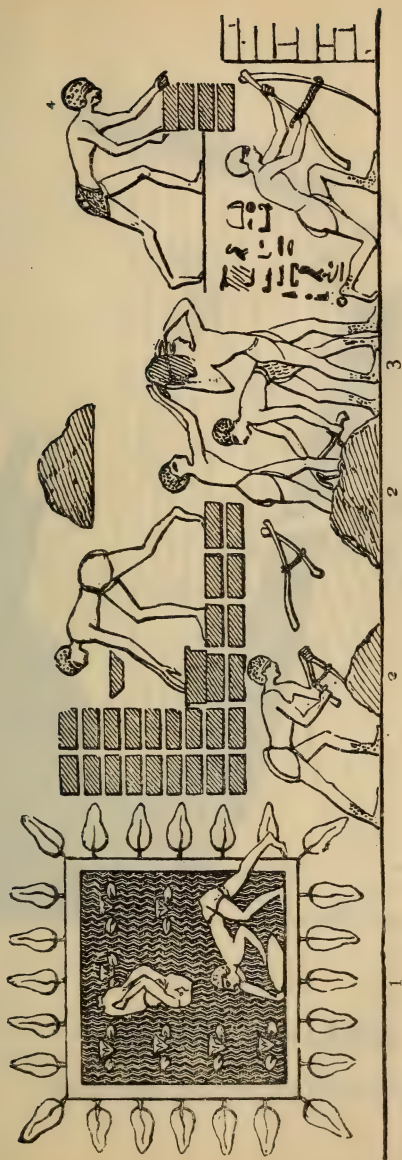


PLATE 32.

EGYPTIAN BRICKMAKERS.

(1) Bringing water from a pool. (2) Mixing the mud. (3) Carrying prepared mud. (4) Moulding bricks.

THE HISTORY OF THE

ANCIENT EGYPT

BY

J. GARDINER





PLATE 33.

EGYPTIAN HARPER.


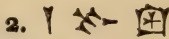
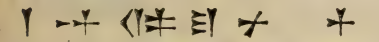


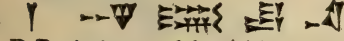
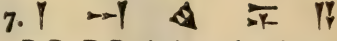


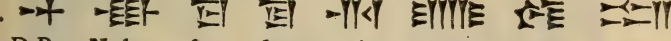
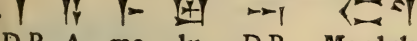
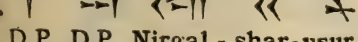
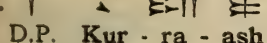

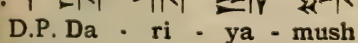
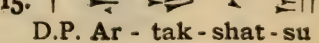
(From a wall-painting in a tomb at Thebes.)



THE HARP

Illustration of a Harp in the Temple of Solomon

NAMES of ASSYRIAN, BABYLONIAN, and PERSIAN
KINGS mentioned in the Bible.

1.  2. 
D.P. Tukulti - pal - ishar - ra D.P. Pu - lu
Tiglath - pileser. Pul.
3.  4. 
D.P. D.P. Shulma - nu - asharid D.P. Shar - gi - na
Shalmaneser. Sargon.
5.  6. 
D.P. D.P. Sin - akhi - ir - ba D.P. D.P. Ashur - akh - iddin - na
Sennacherib. Esar-haddon.
7. 
D.P. D.P. Ashur - bani - pal
Asnapper (Ezra iv. 10).
8.  9. 
D.P. D.P. Marduk - pal - iddin D.P. Bel - shar - usur
Merodach-baladan. Belshazzar.
10. 
D.P. Nabu - ku - dur - ri - u - shu - ur
Nebuchadnezzar II.
11. 
D.P. A - me - lu - D.P. Marduk
Evil - Merodach.
12. 
D.P. D.P. Nirgal - shar - usur
Nergal-sharezer.
13.  (in Persian 
D.P. Kur - ra - ash K - u - r - u
Cyrus. Cyrus.
14.  15. 
D.P. Da - ri - ya - mush D.P. Ar - tak - shat - su
Darius. Artaxerxes.

D.P. = Determinative Prefix.

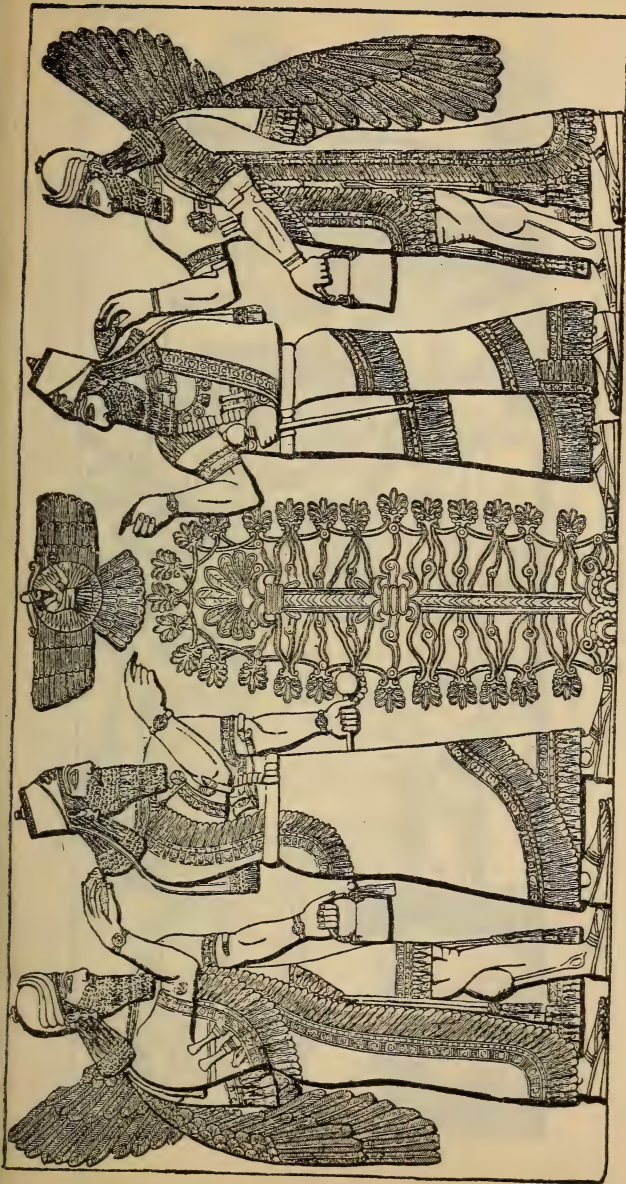


PLATE 35.

ASSUR-NASIR-PAL, KING OF ASSYRIA (B. C. 885-860), and winged attendants, performing a ceremony before a sacred tree. Above is the emblem of the god Assur.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, discovered at Calah (Nimrūd), now in the British Museum.)



THE
APPENDIX
TO THE
REPORT
ON THE
PROGRESS
OF THE
WORK
DURING
THE
YEAR
1900

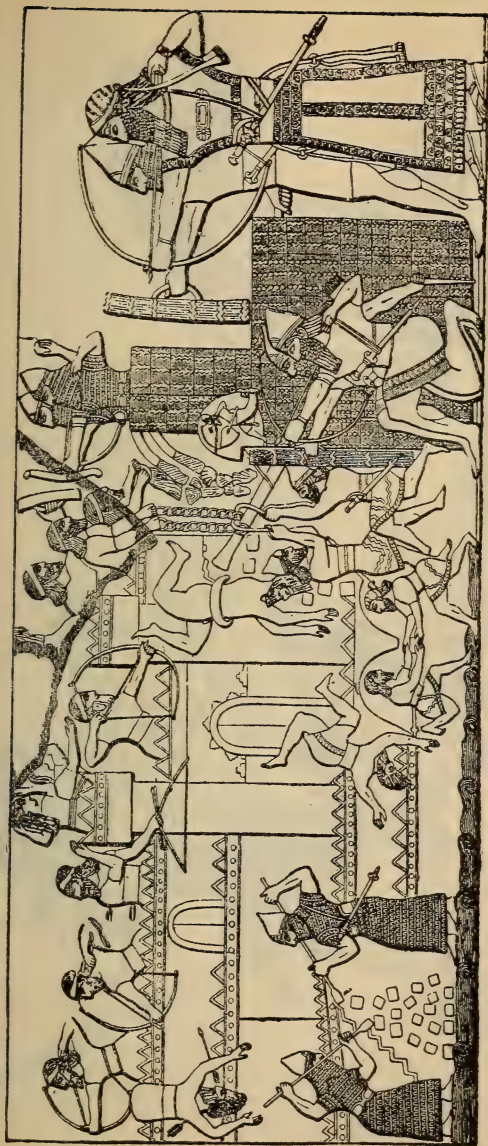


PLATE 36.

SIEGE OF A CITY BY THE ASSYRIANS.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 885-860), discovered at Calah (Nimrud), now in the British Museum.)





PLATE 37.

A ROYAL LION-HUNT IN ASSYRIA.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 885-860), discovered at Calah (Nimrûd), now in the British Museum.)



THE END OF THE WORLD
AND THE BEGINNING OF THE NEW



PLATE 38.

ASSUR-NASIR-PAL, KING OF ASSYRIA (B. C. 885-860), attended by musicians, eunuchs,
etc., preparing to pour out a libation over a bull.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, discovered at Calah (Nimrūd), now in the
British Museum.)



THE

CHINESE GARDEN

AND ITS HISTORY

BY THE

REV.

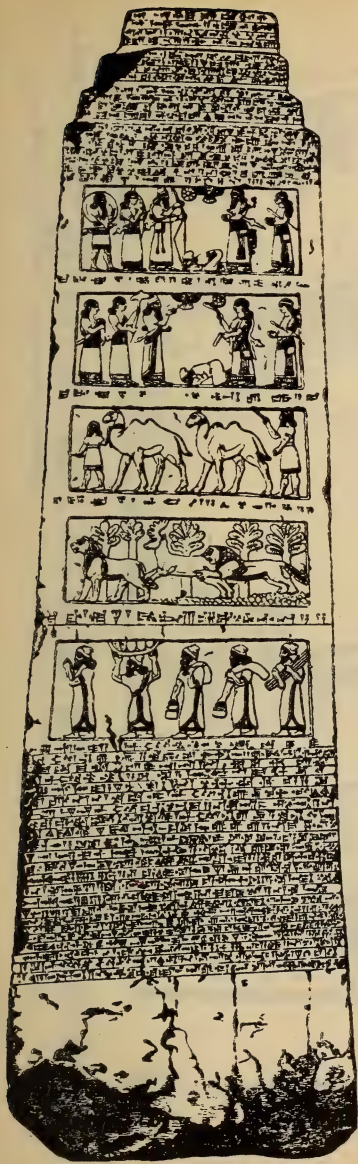


PLATE 39.

VIEW OF ONE SIDE OF THE "BLACK OBELISK" set up by Shalmaneser II, king of Assyria (B. C. 860-825), to record the victories of the thirty-one military expeditions of his reign.

(From a black stone obelisk discovered at Calah (Nimrud), now in the British Museum [No. 98].)

Scene 1 represents the payment of tribute to Shalmaneser by Zua, king of the country of the Guzunai; scene 2, the tribute of "Jehu, son of Omri"; scene 3, tribute of the country of Musri, consisting of two-humped camels, elephants, apes, &c.; scene 4, the tribute of Marduk-pal-usur, king of the country of the Sukhai; scene 5, the tribute of Garparunda, king of the country of the Patinai.



PLATE 40.

"JEHU, SON OF OMRI," king of Israel, bowing down before Shalmaneser II,
king of Assyria (B. C. 860-825), and bringing tribute.

(From the "Black Obelisk" discovered at Calah (Nimrud), now in the British Museum [No. 98].)



Fig. 10.

It is remarkable that the great power of the mind is not only a source of knowledge, but also a source of error. The mind is a powerful instrument, but it is also a source of error. The mind is a powerful instrument, but it is also a source of error. The mind is a powerful instrument, but it is also a source of error.

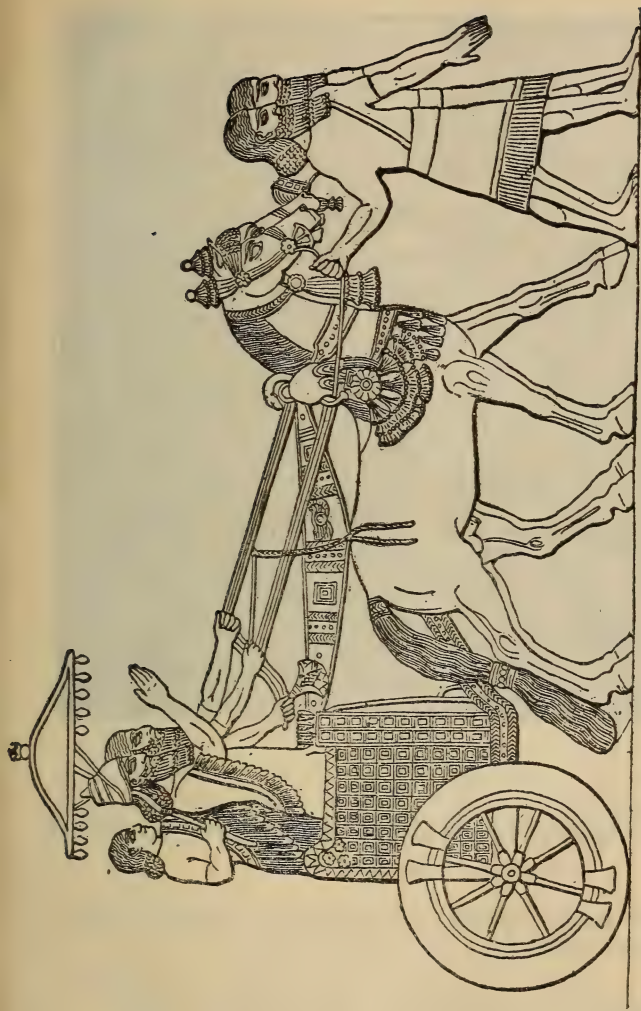


PLATE 41.

TIGLATH-PILESER III, KING OF ASSYRIA (B.C. 745-727), IN HIS CHARIOT.
 (From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Tiglath-Pileser III, discovered at Calah (Nimrud), now in the British Museum.)

In the inscriptions of this king mention is made of Rezin, king of Damascus, of Menahem, king of Samaria, and of Azariah, king of Judah.



PLATE I

THESEUS AND HIS COMPANIONS ON THE BEACHES OF THE ISLAND OF CRETE

After the death of his father, Theseus, the hero of the island of Crete, was brought up in the palace of his grandfather, King Minos. He was a brave and noble youth, and his adventures are recorded in the legends of the island.

The scene depicted in this illustration is the famous episode of Theseus and his companions on the beaches of the island of Crete. The figures are shown in a classical style, with the central figure seated and the others standing around him.

THESEUS AND HIS COMPANIONS ON THE BEACHES OF THE ISLAND OF CRETE



PLATE 42.

**SIEGE OF A CITY BY TIGLATH-PILESER III, KING OF
ASSYRIA (B. C. 745-727).**

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Tiglath-Pileser III, discovered at Calah (Nimrûd), now in the British Museum.)

A battering-ram is making a breach in the wall, under protection of archers who are shooting from behind screens. In the background are impaled captives.



THE

THE

THE

THE

THE

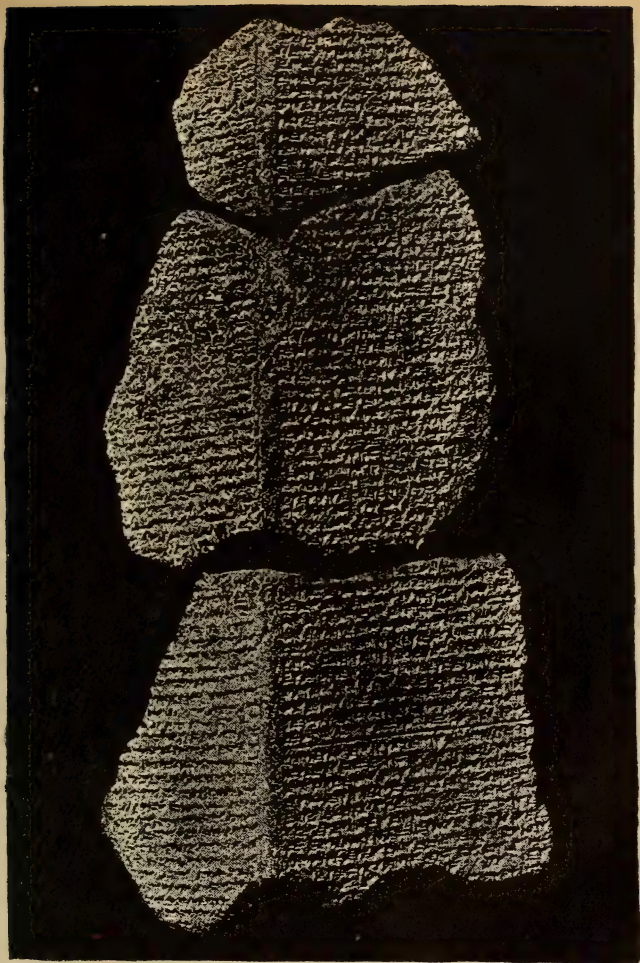


PLATE 43.

FRAGMENTS OF A CLAY CYLINDER OF SARGON,
KING OF ASSYRIA (B. C. 722-705).

(From the Library of Assur-bani-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 668-626), at Nineveh. [British Museum, Nos. 1668 a, 1671].)

The inscription states that Sargon made war against the Medes, and gives a list of the names of the governors of Median cities. It also gives a fairly full account of his famous campaign in the ninth year of his reign against Azuri, king of Ashdod, when Hezekiah was king of Judah (see Isa. xx. 1). Sargon succeeded in crossing the moat, thirty-six feet deep, which the inhabitants of Ashdod had flooded, and captured the city. The people of Philistia, Judah, Edom and Moab had sent gifts to Pharaoh, king of Egypt, and had asked his help; but the result of their mission is not known. Sargon attacked the allied forces near Egypt, and defeated them, and their leaders fled.



PLATE 44.

**SENNACHERIB, KING OF ASSYRIA (B.C. 705-681),
seated upon a throne set up against the city of Lachish,
and receiving the submission of the inhabitants
and the spoil of the city.**

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Sennacherib, discovered at Nineveh, now in the British Museum.)

The inscription reads: "Sennacherib king of multitudes, king of Assyria, sitteth upon a lofty throne, and the spoil of the city of Lachish passeth before him."



THE HISTORY OF THE

REPUBLIC OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
FROM THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS TO THE PRESENT
TIME
BY
JAMES M. SMITH

NEW YORK: PUBLISHED BY J. B. LIPPINCOTT, 15 N. 2ND ST.
1854.

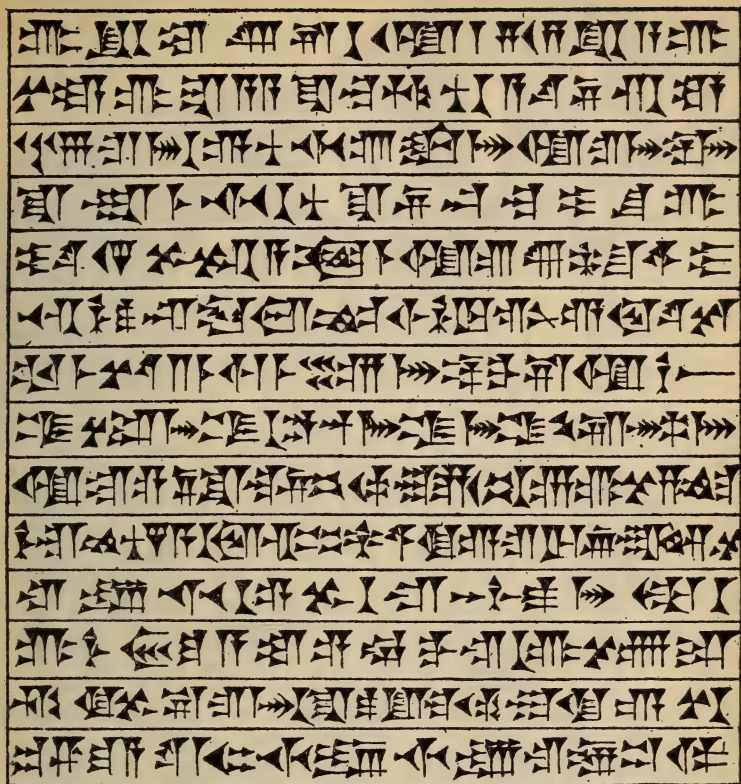


PLATE 45.

EXTRACT FROM A CUNEIFORM TEXT recording the siege of Jerusalem, inscribed on a clay cylinder of the Annals of Sennacherib (B. C. 705-681), now in the British Museum.

The substance of Sennacherib's account is as follows: "Six and forty of the fenced cities, and the fortresses, and the villages round about them, belonging to Hezekiah the Jew, who had not submitted to my rule, I besieged and stormed and captured. I carried away from them two hundred thousand and one hundred and fifty souls, great and small, male and female, and horses, mules, asses, camels, oxen, and sheep without number. In his house in Jerusalem I shut up Hezekiah like a bird in a cage. I threw up mounds round about the city from which to attack it, and I blockaded his gates. The cities which I had captured from him I took away from his kingdom and I gave them to Mitinti, king of Ashdod." . . .

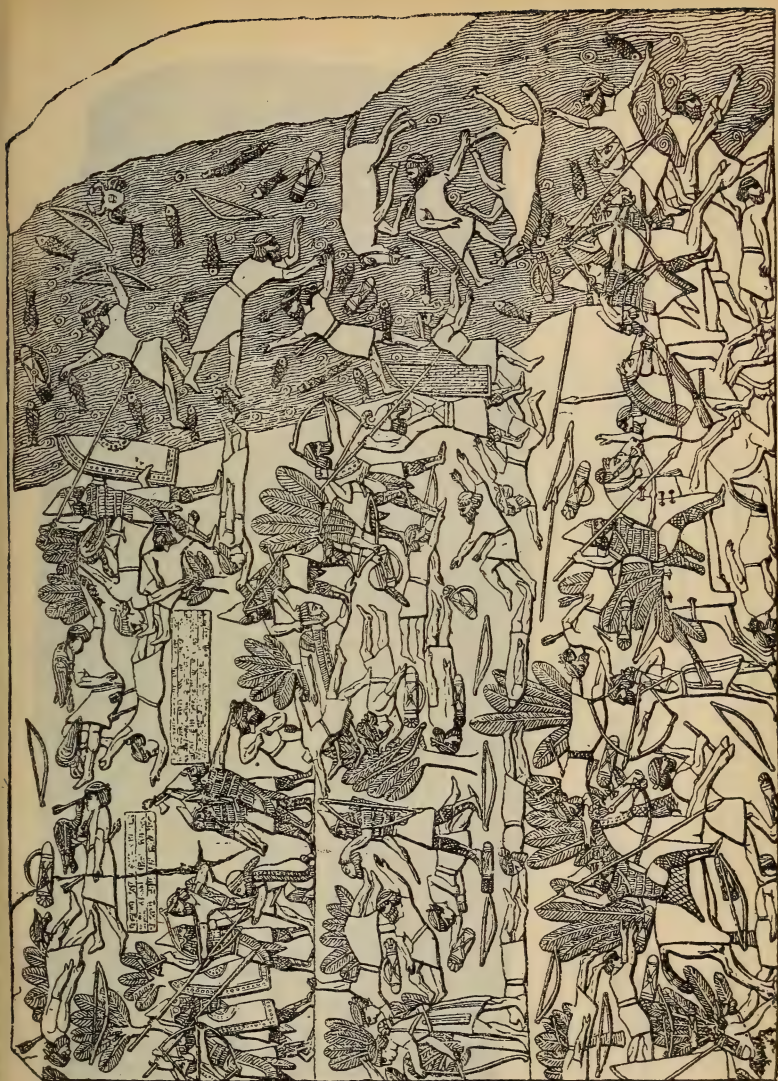


PLATE 46.

BATTLE on the bank of a river between Assur-bani-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 668-626), and Te-umman, king of Elam. In the centre Te-umman and his son Tamritu are being slain.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-bani-pal, discovered at Kouyunjik (Nineveh), now in the British Museum.)



THE above is a reproduction of the original drawing, which is in the possession of the British Museum, and is the property of the Trustees of the British Museum. It is a reproduction of the original drawing, which is in the possession of the British Museum, and is the property of the Trustees of the British Museum. It is a reproduction of the original drawing, which is in the possession of the British Museum, and is the property of the Trustees of the British Museum.

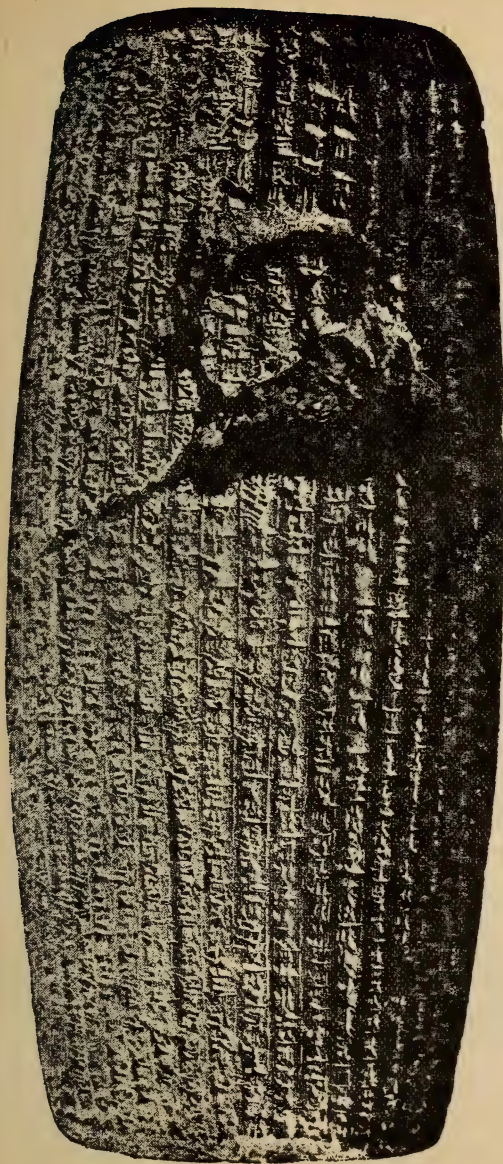


PLATE 47.

PART OF A BAKED CLAY CYLINDER, inscribed in the Babylonian character with an account of the capture of Babylon by Cyrus, the son of Cambyses, the grandson of Cyrus, B. C. 539.

(British Museum.)

The inscription states that Cyrus was called to the rule of Babylonia by the god [Marduk] whose services and honor had been diminished by Nabonidus, the native king. The god aided Cyrus mightily, and marched by his side like a friend and ally. The outlying cities of Babylonia fell before the king one after another, and finally he and his troops, which are said to have been like the water of the river for multitude, marched into Babylon without striking a blow. The priests and nobles of the country came and kissed his feet, and rejoiced in their new king. The inscription ends with a proclamation of Cyrus announcing the good things which he will do for the country and its people, and the honor which he will show to the gods Marduk, Bel, and Nebo.

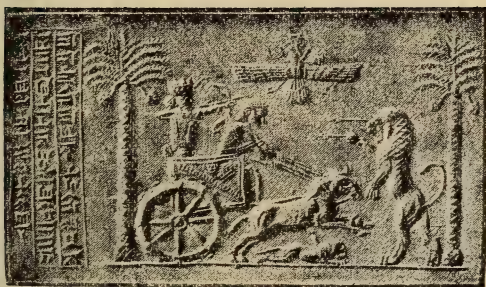


PLATE 48.

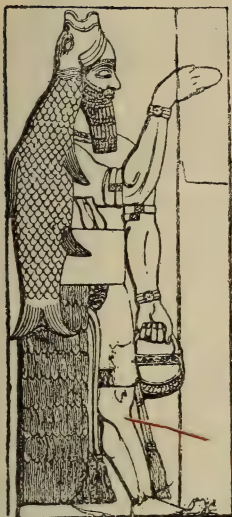
**CYLINDER-SEAL, INSCRIBED WITH THE
NAME OF DARIUS.**

The trilingual cuneiform inscription reads:—"I am Darius, the great King." The seal is of hard stone, cut in the form of a cylinder, and is engraved with a design representing the king hunting lions; the emblem of the great god of Persia, in the shape of a winged figure protecting the king, being placed above.



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
LIBRARY
1850
CHICAGO, ILL.
U.S.A.

GODS OF BABYLONIA AND ASSYRIA.



The Assyrian god DAGON.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 885-860), discovered at Calah (Nimrûd), now in the British Museum.)



The goddess ISHTAR of NINEVEH standing on a gryphon.

(From an impression of a cylinder-seal in the British Museum.)



The Babylonian MOON-GOD.

(From an impression of a cylinder-seal in the British Museum.)



The Assyrian heroes, GILGAMISH and EABANI, wrestling with a lion and a bull.

(From an impression of a cylinder-seal in the British Museum.)



THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON

THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON



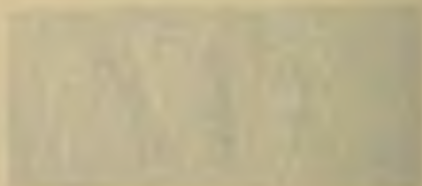
THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON

THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON



THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON

THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON



THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON

THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY, LONDON



PLATE 50.

BABYLONIAN BOUNDARY STONE OR LANDMARK, recording the purchase of a plot of ground in Bît-Hanbi from Amil-Bêl, the son of Hanbi, by Marduk-Našir, an officer of the king of Babylon.

(British Museum, No. 106.)

The figures upon the upper part of the stone are supposed to represent certain gods and signs of the Zodiac. The inscription upon the reverse gives the details of the place wherein the plot of land was situated, and states that the price of the land, viz. 816 pieces of silver, was paid in kind, and that the name of the land-surveyor was Shâpiku, the son of Itti-Marduk-baladhu. It closes with a series of curses upon any future governor of Bît-Hanbi, or officer of the government, or other person, who shall remove this "everlasting landmark" or attempt to interfere with the boundaries of the land described upon it. The gods Anu, Bêl, Ea, Sin, Shamash, Ishrar, Marduk, Adar Gula, Rammânu and Nebo are entreated to destroy any such offender and his children for ever and ever.

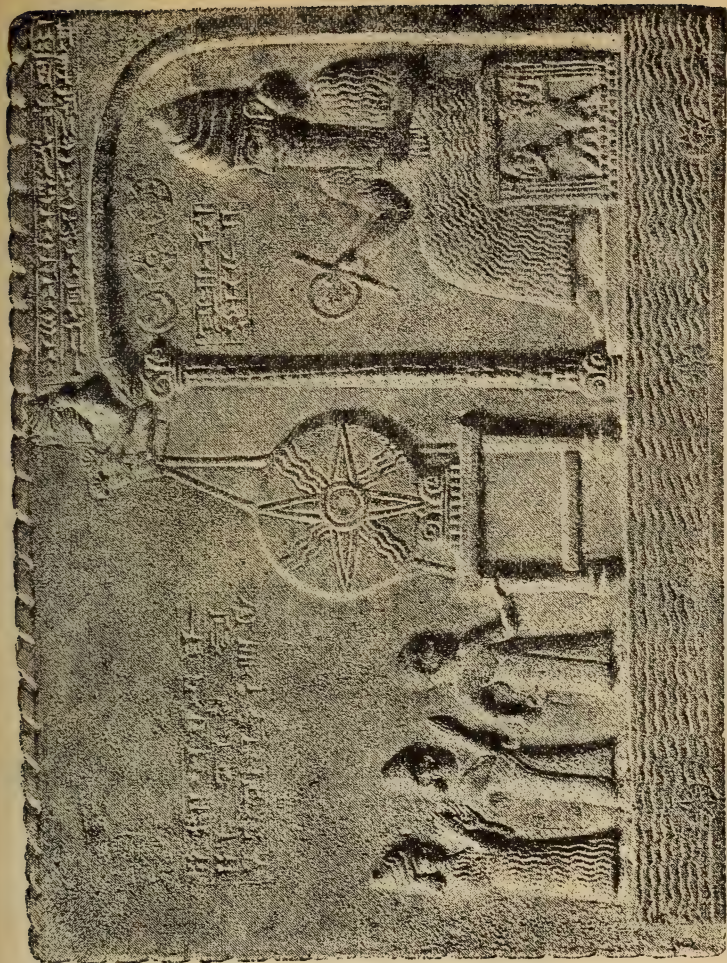


PLATE 51.
SCENE FROM A STONE TABLET IN THE BRITISH MUSEUM, recording the restoration of the Temple of the Sun-god at Sippara, near Babylon, by Nabu-pal-idinna, king of Babylonia (about B. C. 900).

The inscription on the left, which appears to be a description of the whole scene, reads: "The image of the Sun-god, the great lord, who dwelleth in E-barra which is in Sippara." The three figures approaching the Sun-disk placed on an altar, are probably two of the priests of the temple and the king. The inscription above the shrine reads: "The Moon-god, and the Sun-god, and Ishtar, are placed in opposition to the Abyss, between . . .," and has reference to the three symbols in the shrine. The inscription in front of the deity seated in the shrine reads: "O Moon-disk, O Sun, illuminate the face of Shamash."

On the obverse and reverse of the tablet is an inscription enumerating the king's gifts, with rules for the dress of the priests, &c.



RECEIVED BY THE LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
JAN 10 1900
FROM THE
LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
LIBRARY
JAN 10 1900
FROM THE
LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

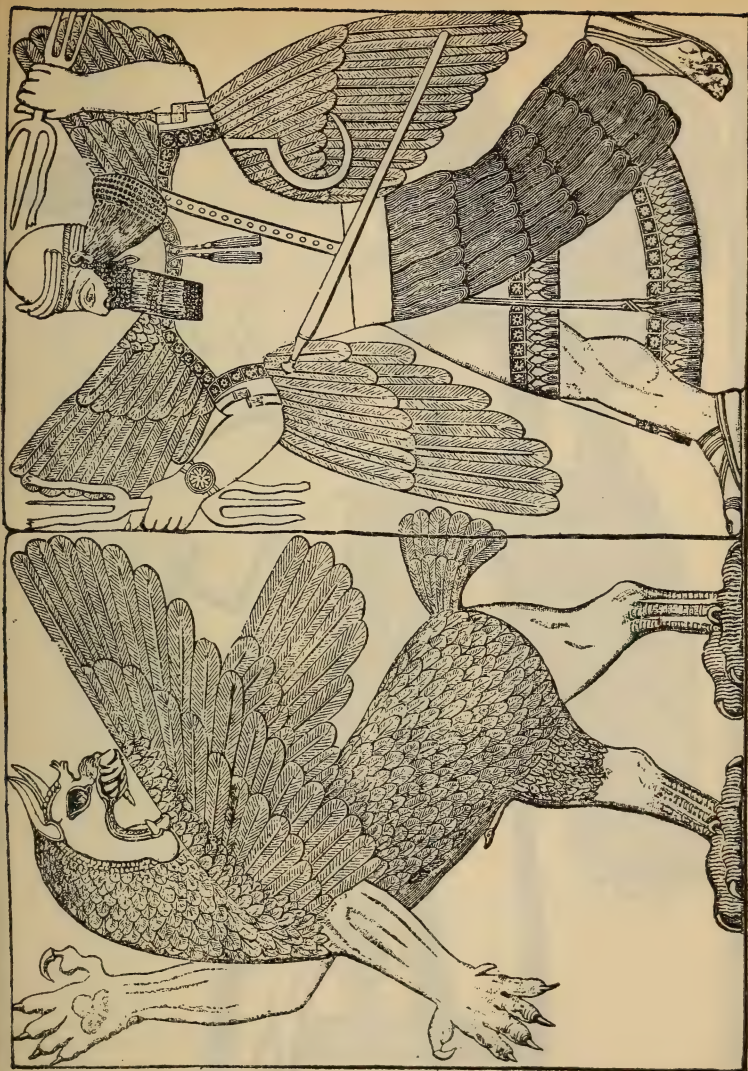


PLATE 52.

SCENE representing the fight between the monster Tiamat, the personification of chaos, darkness, disorder, and evil, and Marduk (Merodach) the god of light, armed with thunderbolts.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 885-860), discovered at Calah (Nimrūd), now in the British Museum.)

A terra-cotta tablet, inscribed in cuneiform characters with the details of the combat and of the defeat of Tiamat, is preserved in the British Museum. [Kouyunjik Gallery, No. K. 3437.]



THE
MUSEUM
OF
THE
SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION
WASHINGTON, D. C.
1881



PLATE 53.

ASSYRIAN EAGLE-HEADED DEITY.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria (B.C. 885-860), discovered at Calah (Nimrûd), now in the British Museum.)



THE END OF THE WORLD

THE END OF THE WORLD

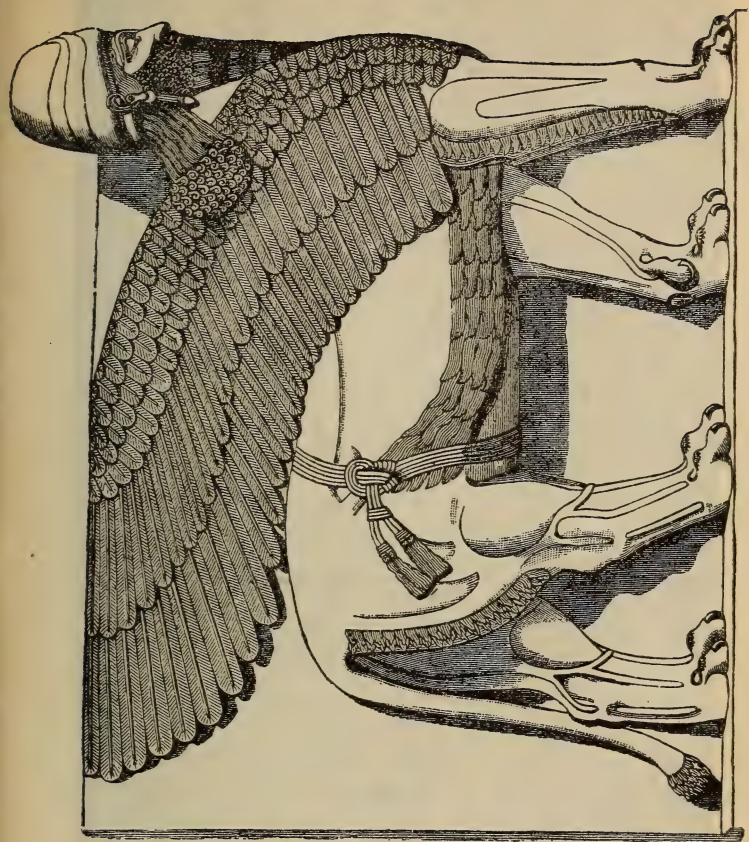


PLATE 54.

ASSYRIAN WINGED MAN-HEADED LION.

(From a doorway in the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 885-860), discovered at Calah (Nimrûd), now in the British Museum.)

According to an inscription of Esar-haddon, the colossal figures which flanked the doorways of the royal palaces turned back the enemy and protected and blessed the paths of the kings who set them up.



THE LITTLE BOOK OF THE LITTLE BOOKS

THE LITTLE BOOK OF THE LITTLE BOOKS

THE LITTLE BOOK OF THE LITTLE BOOKS

THE LITTLE BOOK OF THE LITTLE BOOKS

THE LITTLE BOOK OF THE LITTLE BOOKS

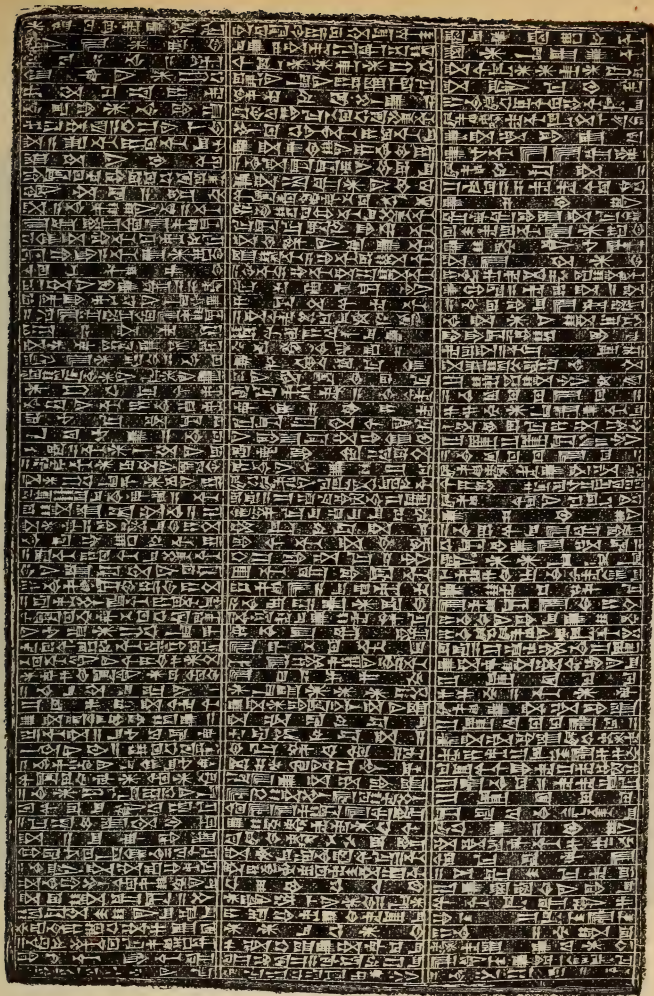
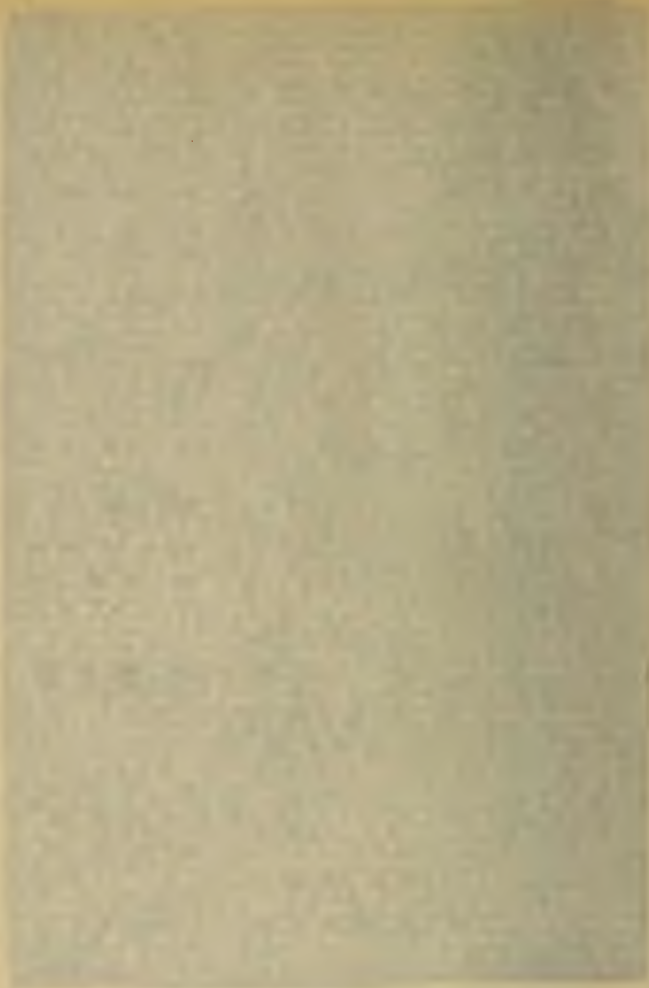


PLATE 55.

CUNEIFORM TEXT OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR II,
king of Babylon (B. C. 605-561).

(Inscribed in archaic Babylonian characters upon a black basalt slab found among the ruins of Babylon, now in the India Office.)

This text records the genealogy and titles of Nebuchadnezzar, and declares his reverence for the gods Marduk and Nebo. To build a temple in honour of the god Marduk, Nebuchadnezzar has brought together gold, silver, precious stones, bronze, costly woods, &c.; and he describes the great works, architectural and other, which he undertook to the glory of his gods, the beauty of his city, and the good of his people. He restored and completed Imgur-Bel and Nimitti-Bel, the great walls of Babylon, which his father Nabopolassar had begun, and he fortified Babylon on all sides.



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS, 545 EAST 58TH STREET, CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS, 545 EAST 58TH STREET, CHICAGO, ILL., U.S.A.



PLATE 56.

BRICK OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR II, KING OF BABYLON
(B. C. 605-561).

The inscription reads : " I am Nebuchadnezzar, the king of Babylon, the restorer of the temples of Sag-ili and Zida, the eldest son of Nabopolassar, king of Babylon." Bricks used in the construction of public buildings bore the stamp of the king in whose reign they were made. This brick measures 13×13 in. ; it is now in the British Museum.



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

(1892-1893)

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
LIBRARY
CHICAGO, ILL.
1892-1893

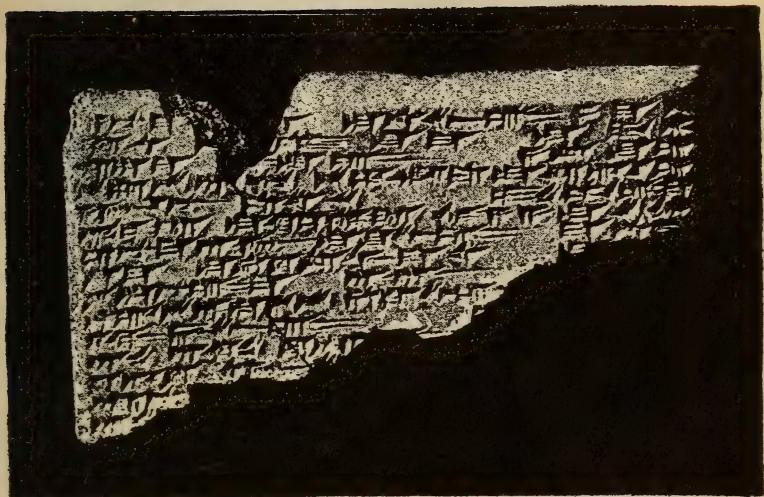


PLATE 57.

FRAGMENT OF A CLAY TABLET, inscribed in cuneiform characters with part of the Assyrian Account of the Creation, from the Library of Assur-bani-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 668-626), at Nineveh.

(British Museum, No. K. 5419.)

The text describes a time when water was the parent of all things, when there was universal darkness, and when as yet there was neither heaven, nor earth, and when the gods themselves had not been begotten. Then the gods Lakhmu and Lakhamu were created, and afterwards the other gods, Shar, Kishar, &c., came into being.



CHAPTER IV

The following is a list of the names of the persons who have been named in the preceding chapters, and who are now living. The names are given in the order in which they are mentioned in the text.

The names of the persons who have been named in the preceding chapters, and who are now living, are given in the order in which they are mentioned in the text.

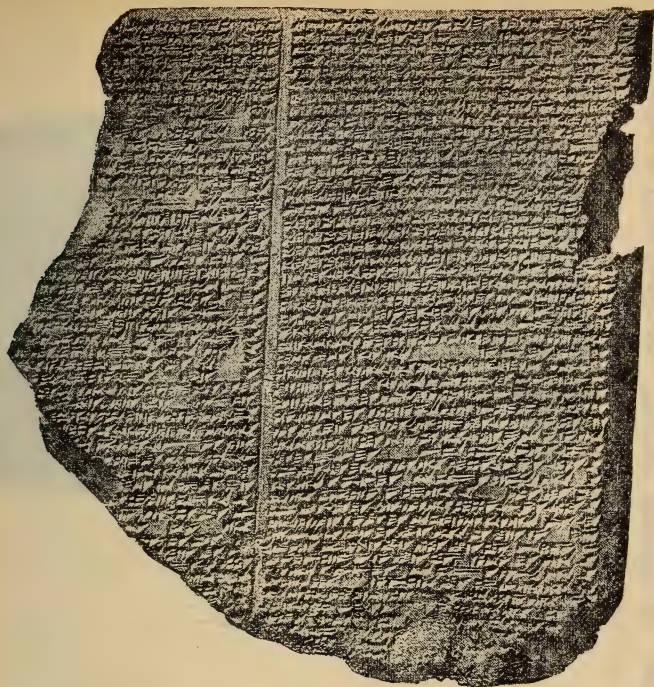


PLATE 58.

THE ASSYRIAN ACCOUNT OF THE DELUGE, inscribed in cuneiform characters on a terra-cotta tablet, from the Library of Assur-bani-pal, king of Assyria (B. C. 668-626), at Nineveh.

(British Museum, No. K. 3375.)

The Assyrian account of the Flood is told to the mythical hero Gilgamesh by Khasisadra the sage. The gods Anu, Bêl, Ea, and Adar, assembled together in the city Surippak on the Euphrates, decreed a flood, and they bade Khasisadra to build a ship or ark large enough to hold himself, his family, and his servants and cattle. When the ship was ready, Khasisadra entered with his possessions, and closed the door, and the floods came and destroyed mankind. The flood lasted six days and seven nights, when, the goddess Ishtar having entreated the gods on behalf of mankind, the rain ceased. The ship sailed over the sea towards the land of Nizir, where it remained until the waters abated. After seven days Khasisadra sent forth a dove, but it returned. He next sent forth a swallow, and that also returned, and lastly he sent out a raven, which did not come back. When Khasisadra saw this, he sent forth his family and servants from the ark, and upon an altar, set up upon a mountain peak, he offered sacrifices to the gods. The gods accepted the sacrifices, and rejoiced in their sweet-smelling savour; they clustered about them like flies. The "bow of Anu" (the Sky-god) is mentioned.



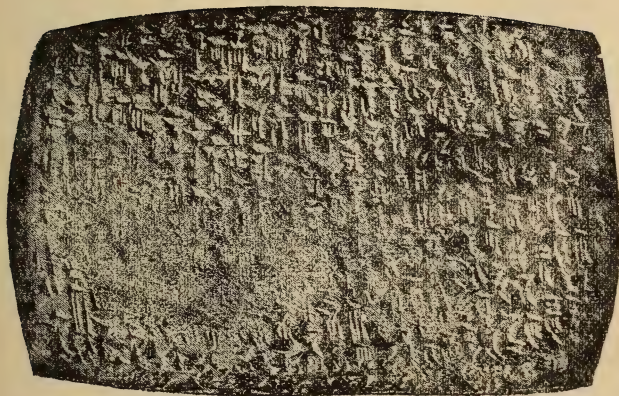
177

THE HISTORY OF THE CITY OF LONDON, FROM THE
FIRST SETTLEMENT OF THE BRITISH NATIONS
TO THE PRESENT TIME, IN TWO VOLUMES.

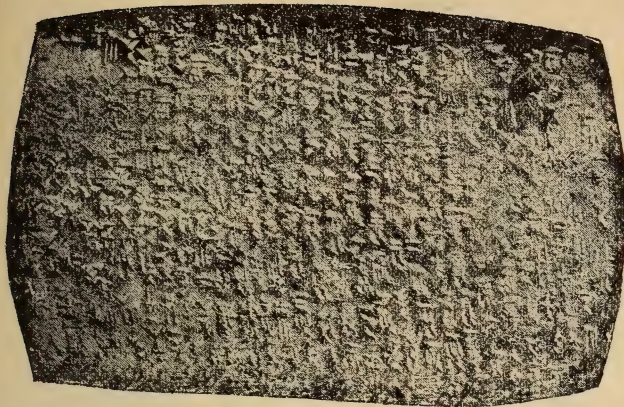
By JOHN STOW.

LONDON, Printed by J. Stow, 1687.

THE HISTORY OF THE CITY OF LONDON, FROM THE
FIRST SETTLEMENT OF THE BRITISH NATIONS
TO THE PRESENT TIME, IN TWO VOLUMES.
By JOHN STOW.
LONDON, Printed by J. Stow, 1687.



Obverse.



Reverse.

PLATE 59.

CLAY TABLET FROM TELL EL-AMARNA, IN UPPER EGYPT, inscribed with a letter from Abi-milki (Abimelech), governor of Tyre, to the king of Egypt, about B. C. 1450.
 (British Museum, No. 88-10-13, 51.)

The writer accepts, with great joy the appointment of commander of the troops in Tyre; without him the city would have been lost. He will hold out to the end against the king's enemies (led by Zimrida, governor of Sidon, and Aziru, a disaffected Egyptian official), but prays the king to send him wood and water (the citadel of Tyre being built on a rock separated from the mainland).

THESE TWO STONES WERE FOUND IN THE SANDS OF THE
RIVER IN THE YEAR 1840 BY A FISHMAN WHO WAS
FISHING IN THE SANDS OF THE RIVER IN THE YEAR 1840



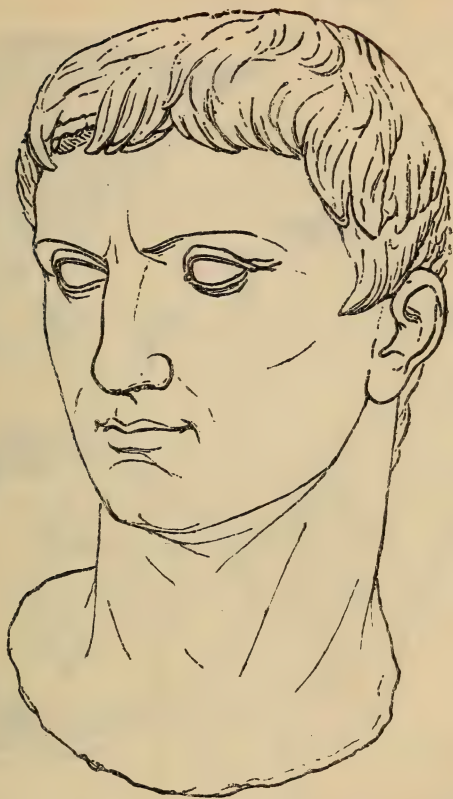


PLATE 60.

THE EMPEROR AUGUSTUS.

Born in Rome B. C. 63; died A. D. 14.

(From a marble head in the Vatican Museum.)



THE FUGITIVE NEGRO

THE FUGITIVE NEGRO

THE FUGITIVE NEGRO

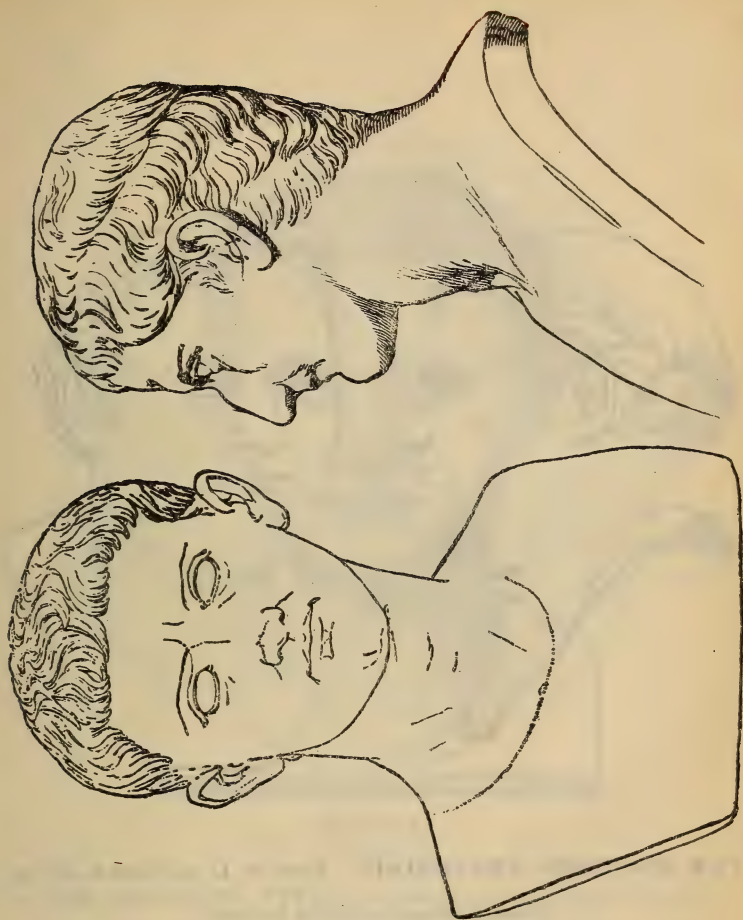


PLATE 61.

THE EMPEROR TIBERIUS AS A YOUNG MAN.

Born B. C. 42 ; died A. D. 37.

(From a marble bust in the Berlin Museum.)

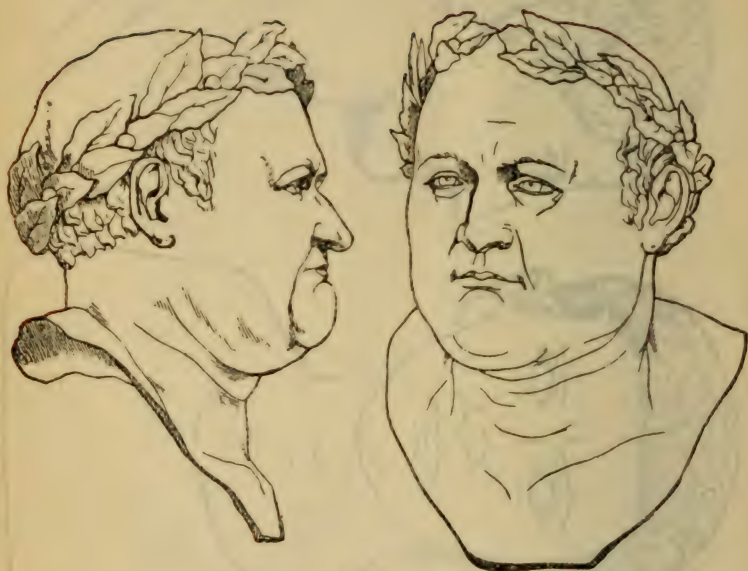


PLATE 62.

THE EMPEROR VESPASIAN. Born A. D. 9; died A. D. 79.

(From a bronze bust in the Louvre.)

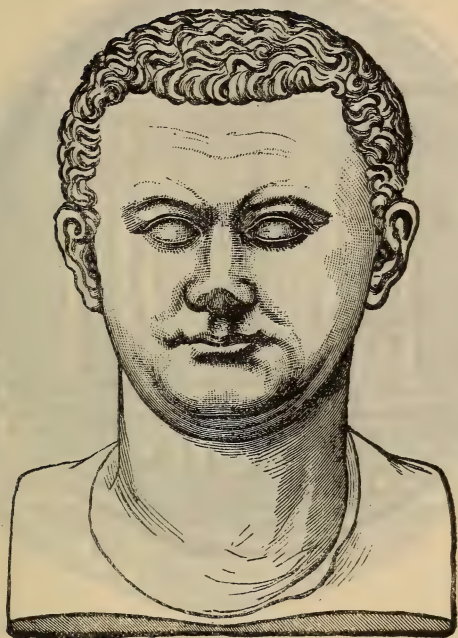


PLATE 63.

THE EMPEROR TITUS. Born A. D. 41; died A. D. 81.

(From a marble head found at Porta Portese, Rome,
now in the British Museum.)



PLATE 64.

TEMPLE OF DIANA AT EPHESUS, showing the image of the goddess which had fallen from heaven, and the columns sculptured on the lowest drum, as they have been found and may be seen in the British Museum.

(From a Roman coin.)

This was the temple which existed in the time of Saint Paul.



PLATE 65.

TEMPLE OF DIANA AT EPHESUS, showing in the interior the image of the goddess which had fallen from heaven.

(From a Roman coin.)

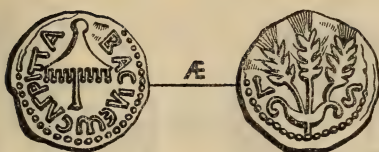


PLATE 66.

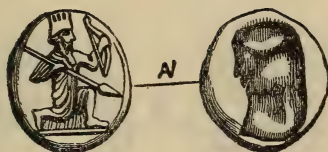
DIANA OF THE EPHESIANS: a Roman variation of the image which had fallen from heaven.

The breasts and the figures of animals indicate her as the goddess of fertility.

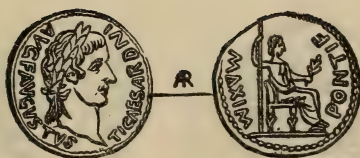
PLATE 67.



Bronze Coin of HEROD AGRIPPA I.



Gold Daric.



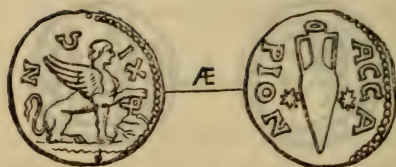
Denarius of TIBERIUS.



Large bronze Coin of AGRIPPA II.



Shekel of SIMON MACCABÆUS.



Assarion (Farthing).

HELPS TO THE STUDY OF THE BIBLE.

PART I.

GENERAL INTRODUCTION.

THE BIBLE.

I. THE TITLE OF THE BIBLE.

1. THE BIBLE. The word Bible came into English from the Greek through the Latin. The Byblus or Papyrus reed, which formed the material for ancient books, originated the Greek name βίβλος, βιβλίον for a book (Matt. i. 1; Luke iv. 17). The Sacred Books, which were read in their Churches, were naturally called by the Greek Christians τὰ βιβλία, the Books, though this usage has not been traced higher than the fourth century, when it is found in Chrysostom. In process of time this name, with many others of Greek origin, passed into the vocabulary of the Western Church. Here another term, first used by Jerome, *bibliotheca divina*, "the divine library," had also been in use, appearing in Old English in the form *biblothēce*. In the thirteenth century the neuter plural "Biblia" came to be regarded as a feminine singular, and "the Books" became by common consent "the Book" (*Biblia* sing.). This gradually displaced the term *biblothēce*, and was adopted into our language in the form Bible¹.

2. THE SCRIPTURES. The Bible is also called αἱ γραφαί, the Scriptures, or the Holy Scriptures, i.e. the Sacred Writings. This expression is used by St. Paul of the Old Testament as a whole, as being able to make wise unto salvation through faith in Christ Jesus (2 Tim. iii. 15, 16). In the Gospels and the Acts of the Apostles the same expression is employed (Matt. xxi. 42; Luke xxiv. 32; John v. 39; Acts xviii. 24). The corresponding singular term ἡ γραφή—

the Scripture—is always used in the New Testament for a special passage (Luke iv. 21; John xx. 9; James ii. 8, &c.). Now the term "Scripture," "Holy Writ," the early English rendering of the Latin word, is used alike for the part and for the whole.

3. THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. St. Paul, in a notable passage, calls the Books of Moses, if not the whole of the Hebrew Canon, "the Old Covenant" ("at the reading of the Old Covenant," 2 Cor. iii. 14, R. V.). In the same context he describes himself and his fellow-labourers as "Ministers of a New Covenant" (2 Cor. iii. 6). These terms ἡ παλαιὰ διαθήκη the Old Covenant, and ἡ καινὴ διαθήκη the New Covenant, were employed at the close of the second century by ecclesiastical writers to denote the Jewish and Christian Scriptures respectively. The Latin rendering of διαθήκη fluctuated at first between *instrumentum* and *testamentum*, but *testamentum* prevailed. Hence in the languages of the West the two collections of writings, which make up the Bible, came to be called "the Old Testament" and "the New Testament." But the original idea of a Covenant must never be lost sight of. In the Scriptures of the Old Covenant, a new and better Covenant was spoken of, which God promised to make (Jer. xxxi. 31-34); and this our Lord Himself declared was ratified in His Blood, which He shed to redeem not a single nation only, like the Jews, but the whole world (Matt. xxvi. 28).

II. THE CANON OF SCRIPTURE.

1. THE CANON. The word *Canon* signifies properly in classical Greek a straight rod, especially a carpenter's rule. Thus it came to be used figuratively of a testing rule in art, logic, grammar, and ethics. In the sense of a "rule of life" it occurs in Gal. vi. 16. In the early ages of Christianity, the term was used generally to denote a standard of opinion and practice. Its first direct application to the Holy Scriptures occurs in the "imprimatur" appended by Amphilochius to his Catalogue (A.D. 380); though Origen seems to have termed those books *Canonical* which Christians regard as genuine and of Divine authority. *Uncanonical* books are those not specified in the Canon. Apocryphal books derive their name from the Greek ἀποκρύβος, which signifies (1) hidden, (2) of unknown authority, (3) spurious. These books in the LXX and Vulgate Versions were not originally written in Hebrew, and are not counted genuine by the Jews. They are found in MSS., as well as in printed Bibles, in company with the Canonical Books, and are read for historical purposes, and for "instruction of manners." External and internal evidence alike is against their inspiration and Divine authority, and

they form no part of the rule of faith. The Bible is the Canon, or authoritative standard of religion and morals.

2. THE JEWISH CANON. The formation of the Canon of the Old Testament was gradual, out of writings which spread over many centuries. Before the Captivity there are only faint traces of the mode of preserving the sacred writings. Moses ordered "the Book of the Law" to be put "in the side of the ark" (Deut. xxxi. 26; cp. 2 Kings xxii. 8). To this was subsequently added that of Joshua (Josh. xxiv. 26), and later, Proverbs, and some Prophecies, for Daniel refers to the "Books" (ix. 2), Zechariah to "the Law and former Prophets" (vii. 12), and Isaiah to "the Book of the Lord" (xxix. 18; xxxiv. 16). Ezra and the "Great Synagogue" most probably determined the Canon of the Law in its final shape; and Nehemiah "gathered together the acts of the kings and the prophets, and those of David," when "founding a library" for the second Temple (2 Macc. ii. 13), c. 432 B.C.

3. THE FIRST NOTICE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AS A COLLECTION of writings is in the Prologue to the Greek translation of Ecclesiasticus (A.C. 131), which specifies "the Law and the Prophets and the other Books;"

¹ See Bp. Westcott's *Bible in the Church*, p. 5.

cp. Luke xxiv. 44. Philo Judeus (B.C. 20—A.D. 40) regards the Pentateuch as the spring of all later teaching, and refers to the constant use of "the laws and oracles produced by the prophets, and hymns and other" (writings). Josephus (A.D. 38—c. 100) enumerates twenty-two books as "divine," viz. *five* of Moses, *thirteen* of Prophets (in which Job was probably included), and *four* of "hymns and directions of life." He mentions all the books of the Old Testament as canonical except Job, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, and the Song of Solomon, to which he does not allude, as none of them furnished any materials for his work. He also adds that, since the death of Artaxerxes (B.C. 424), no one had dared, up to his day, "to add anything to them, to take anything from them, or to make any change in them" (*against Apion*, i. 8). Thus, the Jewish Canon was finally settled in the time of Ezra and Nehemiah, and its contents were identical with our own, our thirty-nine books being grouped so as to accord with the twenty-two letters of the Hebrew alphabet, the twelve minor prophets counting as one, Ruth being coupled with Judges, Ezra with Nehemiah, Lamentations with Jeremiah, while the two Books of Samuel, Kings, and Chronicles were reckoned as one each. Jerome notices that the twenty-two books coincide with the letters in the Hebrew alphabet, and that the five double letters coincide with the five double books (Samuel, Kings, Chronicles, Ezra, and Jeremiah). He gives the contents of the Law, Prophets, and Haglographa in exact accordance with the Hebrew authorities, as mentioned above, classing Daniel with the last. The Talmud also agrees in the same list, and gives the writers of the several books.

4. THE EVIDENCE OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. The Books of the Old Testament are referred to in the New without any trace of hesitation. Sometimes they are alluded to under such collective titles as "the Scriptures," "the writings" (Matt. xiii. 20; Acts xvii. 11); sometimes under the fuller phrase "the Law and the Prophets" (Matt. vii. 12; Rom. iii. 21); "the Law of Moses, the Prophets, the Psalms" (Luke xxiv. 44); and the records, to which the names are applied, are assumed to contain the truth of the Divine Revelation. Again and again we have also express quotations made from the books of the Hebrew Bible by our Lord and His Apostles, and, with the exceptions of Judges, Ecclesiastes, the Song of Solomon, Esther, Ezra, and Nehemiah, every book of the Old is quoted in the New Testament. "Though the Jews are charged with many errors, with corrupting the truth by tradition, and adding to it the commandments of man, yet nowhere are they charged with corrupting Scripture, with having rejected some, or added other books to the Canon."

5. THE NEW TESTAMENT CANON. The New Testament was gradually added to the Old. But it was some considerable time after our Lord's Ascension before any of the books contained in it were actually written. The first and most important work of the Apostles was to deliver a personal testimony to the chief facts of the Gospel History (Mark xvi. 15; Acts i. 21, 22). Their teaching was at first *oral*, and it was not part of their intention to create a permanent literature. A cycle of selected representative facts sufficed to form the groundwork of the *oral Gospel* (1 Cor. xv. 1-10). But in the course of time, many endeavoured to commit to *writing* this oral Gospel (Luke i. 1-4). So long as the Apostles were still living, the necessity for written records of the words and actions of our Lord was not so pressing. But when the time came for their removal from this world, it became extremely important that authoritative records should be put forth. Thus the Gospels came into existence, two by Apostles themselves, and two by friends and close companions of Apostles. But already had arisen another kind of composition. Founders of Churches, often unable to visit them personally, desired to communicate with their converts for purposes of counsel, reproof, or instruction. Thus arose the Epistles, which were put forth from time to time to meet special wants and emergencies.

6. QUOTATIONS. The existence and authority of the several Books of the New Testament, which thus gradually arose, are attested by quotations in a series of Christian writers, which begins with the immediate successors of the Apostles. Clement of Rome, for example, refers expressly to 1 Corinthians as the work of St. Paul, and gives evidence of his acquaintance with the writings of St. James and St. John. Polycarp, who had heard St. John, does not quote the sacred writings by name, but his Epistle contains many references to their writings, especially to the Pastoral Epistles of St. Paul. Justin Martyr was so well acquainted with the writings of the first three Evangelists that it would be almost possible to rewrite from his works a considerable portion of the records of the life of Christ. Irenæus quotes almost every book of the New Testament and often names the writers. So do Tertullian and Clement of Alexandria in the next generation. Origen not only bears testimony by quotation, but speaks definitely on the subject of authorship. He mentions that the genuineness of 2 Peter and 2 and 3 John was not unquestioned; and with regard to the Epistle to the Hebrews, he attributes the thoughts to Paul and the actual authorship to some unknown writer.

7. COLLECTIONS OF BOOKS. But besides quotations we have collections or lists of books known to be Apostolic and authoritative. Of such collections we possess a remarkable specimen in the famous Muratorian *Fragment on the Canon*, so called as being first published by Muratori in A.D. 1740 from a MS. in the Ambrosian Library at Milan, which had originally belonged to the Irish Monastery at Bobbio. The date of this fragment cannot be much later than A.D. 170. It was probably written at Rome, and may be taken to represent the Canon in use among Western Churches at the time of its composition. It includes in its catalogue St. Luke's and St. John's Gospels, the Acts, thirteen Epistles of St. Paul, 1 and 2 John, Jude, and the Apocalypse, but omits the Epistles of James, 3 John, 1 and 2 Peter, and the Epistle to the Hebrews, which is possibly due to the fragmentary and corrupt state of the MS., which begins in the middle of an account of St. Mark. A similar list may be made out from the Peshito, the Bible of the Syrian Christians, which dates from the closing years of the second century. In it all the books of our present Canon are given except 2 Peter, 2 and 3 John, Jude, and Revelation. Almost contemporary with it is the Old Italian Version, the Bible of the North African Churches. It contains all the New Testament except Hebrews, 2 Peter, and James.

8. TESTIMONY OF EUSEBIUS. The persecution of Diocletian, A.D. 303, brought to the front the question of the sacred literature of the Church. The persecutors demanded that the Scriptures should be given up; and Christians refused to give them up; hence the question became urgent—what books were Apostolic? The answer lies in our New Testament. Eusebius, who wrote his Ecclesiastical History early in the fourth century, discusses the question of the Canon. He divides what claimed to be sacred writings into three classes: (1) *Those universally acknowledged*; (2) *Disputed books*; (3) *Spurious writings, usually composed by heretics*. (1) The first class included definitely the Four Gospels, the Acts, the thirteen Epistles of Paul, 1 John, and 1 Peter; while he speaks with some hesitation about the Epistle to the Hebrews and the Revelation. (2) The second class included the Epistles of James, Jude, 2 Peter, 2 and 3 John. (3) The third class comprised spurious books like the Apocryphal Gospels, the Acts of Paul, the Shepherd of Hermas, the Apocalypse of Peter. The language of Eusebius illustrates the great care and caution exercised in the admittance of books into the Canon. At length a decree was issued respecting the contents of the Sacred Books at the Council of Carthage A.D. 397, and the books of the New Testament, as we now have them, were settled by the authority of the Christian Church.

III. LANGUAGE OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

1. THE LANGUAGE IN WHICH THE OLD TESTAMENT IS WRITTEN is Hebrew. The only exceptions are Ezra iv. 8—vi. 18; vii. 12—26; Jer. x. 11; Dan. ii. 4—vii. 28. These particular portions are written in the Chaldee dialect which is transitional, and presents various points of difference from the later Chaldee, in which the Targums were written, and also from Syriac. This curious phenomenon finds its explanation in the residence of Daniel and Ezra at Babylon, and their relation to Babylonian and Persian rulers, who successively held sway over that city and the surrounding countries.

2. HEBREW. With regard to the Hebrew language, it is a branch of the great Semitic family of languages, and is related to the Syriac, Chaldee, Assyrian, Phœnician, Arabic and Ethiopic dialects. As spoken by the children of Israel, it was probably a growth out of the old Hebrew used by Abraham in Ur of the Chaldees, and we may believe it was to some extent affected by the Canaanitish dialect, just as our Anglo-Saxon was affected by the Norman-French. The word *Shibboleth* and the question of its pronunciation (Judges xii. 6) show how it was liable, like all languages, to tribal provincialisms. Similar provincialisms occur in the Hebrew of some of the historical and poetical books; but still, when used for sacred purposes, it remained comparatively unchanged from the days of Moses to the Captivity. After the Captivity, however, the language was considerably affected by the intercourse of the Jews with foreign nations. The Hebrew dialect referred to several times in the New Testament (e.g. Acts xxi. 40) was a later growth of the same language,

and the Galilean dialect (Matt. xvi. 73) was a provincial form of it.

3. THE LANGUAGE OF THE NEW TESTAMENT is Greek. It is not, however, the Greek of the classical writers, but a particular kind or growth of Greek called Judæo-Greek or Hellenistic. When Alexander the Great formed the idea of imbuing the East with the Greek language and customs, he built Alexandria in Egypt, and assigned a part of it to a colony of Jews. In this way and through the gradual dispersion of the Jews from Palestine, in a westerly direction, a large body of people sprang up, who, whilst they thought and felt as Hebrews, yet spoke to a great extent in Greek. Thus the Judæo-Greek dialect sprang up. The Septuagint was written in it, and it was largely used not only in Egypt and Asia Minor, but also in Palestine. This spoken Greek varied to some extent in the different provinces of Asia and Africa that were subject to the Macedonian rule. We have but an imperfect knowledge of this spoken language, but it seems to have diverged still more widely than the later written Greek from ancient elegance and purity, neglecting more decidedly nice distinctions in construction and expression, admitting new and provincial words and forms in greater number, and allowing a still more marked intermixture of the previously distinct dialects. This, then, is the language of the New Testament, as we have it, and thus it is a book not for the Jew only but for the Greek. The dialect has been well described as "Hebrew thought in Greek clothing," and it has to be interpreted by the student in the light of the language of the Old Testament, the connecting link being found in the Septuagint.

IV. AUTHENTICITY OF THE BIBLE.

(I) THE OLD TESTAMENT.

1. EXTERNAL EVIDENCE. We have already seen that from the earliest times the various books of the Old Testament have been received as inspired documents, and have won their way into the Sacred Canon. The truth of the general narrative which they contain has been attested by the unanimous witness of the Jewish nation, though the greater portion of it is a record of their own repeated disobedience, apostasy, and punishments. But it is also attested by the Jewish historian Josephus, and by numerous heathen writers; and each accession to our knowledge of the past, whether historic, geographic, or ethnic, only helps to remove difficulties, and to show that in the Scripture records we have the most authentic account of ancient times that has come down to us.

2. INTERNAL EVIDENCE. To the external testimony must be added the internal testimony of the books themselves. They do not come to us from any of those great eastern monarchies, distinguished in arms and arts, in wealth and civilisation, contemporaneous with its earlier books, nor from the land of classic wisdom and achievement, ancient Hellas; but from a nation peculiarly separated from the rest of mankind by religion, by unique customs, and by physical position. These peculiarities are consistently maintained throughout the books, which show no evidence, except possibly in the case of Job and Esther, of contact with the literature of any other countries besides those in which the writers profess to have been in temporary exile.

3. CIRCUMSTANTIALITY. The Old Testament records contain histories, frequent genealogies, and biographies, all of which are capable of more or less verification from other records; but no material discrepancy has

been proved. The facts recorded are illustrated from the most diverse sources, from monumental inscriptions, from classical and other writers, from coins, from remains of cities, from modern exploration in Palestine and the adjacent countries, and to these must be added modern Jewish beliefs, formularies, and customs. Ancient kings, ancient towns, and ancient books are constantly rising from the dust in Egypt, Assyria, and Babylonia, and the recovery of these ancient civilisations of the East makes it clear that the Jews before the Exile were a literary people and well acquainted with the art of writing, and that the narratives of the Old Testament, wherever they can be tested by confessedly contemporaneous documents, are accurate even to the most minute details (See Section xx.)

4. PHYSICAL ALLUSIONS. It is also worthy of notice that the physical allusions in the Old Testament accord exactly with its assumed geography. The *fauna* and *flora* are exclusively applicable to Palestine and the country east of Palestine, and have been proved by modern explorers to correspond in the minutest details with the phenomena of the region indicated. The geographical and geological conformation of Palestine is unparalleled, so that it has been called "the museum country" of the world; but the physical allusions in the Old Testament, infinitely varied as they are, are in precise keeping with the special features of the region as indicated by recent explorations, and attested by the latest travellers.

(II) AUTHENTICITY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

1. EXTERNAL EVIDENCE. That Christian writers during the first three centuries, belonging to all parts of the world, testify to the incidents told or implied

INTEGRITY OF THE TEXT. THE OLD TESTAMENT.

in the Gospel narrative, is notorious. But besides this there exists profane testimony of the first order and importance to the same facts. We must destroy the *Annals* of Tacitus, the *Biographies* of Suetonius, the *Letters* of Pliny, if we wish to get rid of their testimony to the fact that in the reign of the Emperor Tiberius there lived One called Christ; that Judæa was the place of His teaching; that He was put to death at the command of Pontius Pilate; that in spite of His death His doctrines rapidly spread through the Roman world; that they attracted a vast number of converts; that those converts worshipped Christ as a God, and for His sake suffered cruel persecution. These would be certain and indisputable facts had the New Testament never been written, and these classical notices of them place the facts in historical times, and give them an historical foundation.

2. INTERNAL EVIDENCE. The language of the New Testament, as we have seen, was the language of the civilised world at the era of the Advent. But Palestine was at this time under a peculiar system of double government, partly Jewish and partly Roman. Now, not only does the narrative of the New Testament testify in a remarkable way to this dual form of administration, involving a twofold form of taxation, two modes of capital punishment, two methods of marking time, two military forces, &c., but we find occurring side by side in the Greek itself Latin and Hebrew words. Thus we have Latin military terms, Latin names for coins, Latin expressions connected with the revenue, and in conjunction with them Hebrew terms and names of the most distinctive character. Now this was only natural in Palestine during the period to which the New Testament writings profess to have reference; that is, between the time of Herod the Great and the destruction of Jerusalem. These Hebraisms and Latinisms are "fossil history," and illustrate the semi-Jewish and semi-Roman condition of the country, a condition which could only

have been realised at this period, for it came to an end within forty years of our Lord's crucifixion.

3. CIRCUMSTANTIALITY. Again, the records of the New Testament, like those of the Old, contain histories and biographies of the most varied character. We find mentioned the names of Roman emperors, as Augustus, Tiberius, and Claudius. We have Roman governors, as Cyrenius, Pontius Pilate, Felix, Festus, Sergius Paulus, and Gallio. We have Jewish kings, as Herod the Great, Archelaus, Antipas, Agrippa I., Agrippa II. Classical history and the writings of Josephus attest that they existed at the time specified, that they bore the offices assigned to them in the sacred story, and in the chronological order in which their names occur. The actions, moreover, ascribed to them are either such as these writers tell us they performed, or are at least in perfect keeping with their known characters.

4. UNDESIGNED COINCIDENCES. The same records abound also in allusions to places as varied as Antioch, Cyprus, Iconium, Thessalonica, Philippi, Athens, Corinth, Rome; to senatorial provinces and imperial provinces; to Roman procurators and proconsuls; to Greek "politarchs" and Asiatic ædiles; to natives of heathen districts like Lyconia, and of islands like Malta; to soldiers of the imperial guard, and the members of Caesar's household; to the great goddess Artemis, the recorder, the craftsmen, the assizes, the "regular assembly" at Ephesus. But every quotation from Josephus, Tacitus, or Suetonius, every fresh archaeological exploration in Palestine, Asia Minor, Cyprus, or Greece only serves to illustrate the minute accuracy with which every particular respecting them is recorded, even in reference to facts apparently the most insignificant. Indeed, it may be said that ancient literature has preserved few, if any, pictures of Asiatic towns and Roman colonies comparable for lifelike truthfulness to the narrative of St. Luke in the Acts¹.

V. INTEGRITY OF THE TEXT.

(1) THE OLD TESTAMENT.

1. THE TIMES OF EZRA. Scrupulous care was taken by Ezra, and those who followed him, to preserve the text of the Old Testament after its Canon was complete. The ancient Hebrew, in which it was written, was, after the Captivity superseded by the Aramaic language, a mixture of Chaldee with Hebrew. For a time the former was retained as the sacred, while the latter was the vernacular language. In the time of Ezra, it is evident that an Aramaic version followed the reading of the Hebrew original in the synagogues (Neh. viii. 8). This was at first delivered orally, and the translator was not allowed to use a manuscript. But it was probably written down at an early date, about, or soon after, the time of our Lord.

2. MANUSCRIPTS. There are no very ancient MSS. of the Hebrew Bible, and of such as have come down to us, all belong to the same family or recension. The earliest Hebrew manuscript known is one which has recently been bought by the Trustees of the British Museum; it was probably written at the end of the eighth or beginning of the ninth century. Many were destroyed in the Middle Ages, and others are buried through the pious, if mistaken, reverence of the Jews. That other recensions were at one time in existence is probable from the variations in the ancient versions, especially the Septuagint. But our state of knowledge on the subject is not at present such as to justify any attempt at reconstruction on the authority of the versions.

3. THE SYNAGOGUE ROLLS. Such Hebrew MSS. as exist, consist of the Synagogue Rolls, and copies for private reading. The former are the more important, and were written, as Josephus tells us, on fine skins, some of which, found in the Crimea, and therefore possibly belonging to the Jews of the Dispersion, are

still preserved in the Imperial Library at St. Petersburg. The care with which they were transcribed is evident from the rules laid down in the Talmud. One scribe copied the consonants, another inserted the vowel-points and accents in a fainter ink, a third revised the copy, and a fourth wrote in the Massorah. These rolls consisted of, (1) the *Pentateuch* (Tôrâh, "Law"); (2) *Megilloth* ("rolls"); and (3) the *Haphtarôth* ("dismissals"). It is from these and the Greek translations made by the Alexandrian Jews, compared together, that a correct copy of the Scriptures must be derived; and the English Authorised Version was formed from the best recensions known at the time of its preparation.

4. VARIOUS READINGS. Although the "various readings" in the MSS. and printed editions of the Hebrew Bible are very numerous, being estimated at 30,000, and even by some scholars at 200,000, these are very unimportant. The Hebrew Bible of the present day is substantially the same as the recension made by Ezra and others, which was the "Textus Receptus" of our Lord's time. In it, however, the old phraseology has been occasionally modernised, obscure expressions explained by glosses, and the chronologies and genealogies have suffered, especially through the errors of transcribers. Thus there are many alterations in the language, yet none in the meaning of the original writers. We have no autographs and no perfect MSS. of either Hebrew or Greek Scriptures, neither have we of any Greek or Latin classic author; on the contrary, there is no ancient book, sacred or secular, of which the text is not more or less imperfect. In this respect the Hebrew Scriptures stand in the same position as all other writings of antiquity. Dr. Bentley states the case truly:—"It is a fact undeniable, that the sacred

¹ See Ep. Lightfoot's *Essays on Supernatural Religion*, p. 222.

INTEGRITY OF THE TEXT. THE NEW TESTAMENT.

books have suffered no more alterations than common or classic authors, and have no more variations than what must necessarily have happened from the nature of things; and it has been the common sense of men of letters, that numbers of MSS. do not make a text precarious, but are useful, nay necessary, to its establishment and certainty."

5. **TARGUMS.** After the return from the Babylonian Captivity the language of the Jewish people had become very much debased in comparison with the pure Hebrew of old times. Those who read the Law to them had "to read distinctly, and give the sense" (Neh. viii. 8); i. e. they had to expound or paraphrase the Law in the later Hebrew or (as some call it) Chaldee, the language in which the people ordinarily spoke. In the course of the centuries that followed there grew up two styles of translation or paraphrase; one adapted to the Babylonian Jews, and one to the Palestinian. It became the business of a particular class of persons to prepare these versions or explanations; they were called Targumists, and their paraphrases were called Targums. The Targums which now exist are much later than the original paraphrases, but they give an idea both of the way in which the work was done and of the dialect of those times. The most notable Targums are (i) that of Onkelos (Aquila?) on the Pentateuch, and (ii) that of Jonathan Ben Uzziel on the Prophets, viz. Joshua, Judges, Samuel, Kings, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the twelve Minor Prophets. The language of the former is Chaldee, closely approaching in purity of idiom to that of Ezra and Daniel. It keeps closely and minutely to the text, avoids the legendary character with which later Targums entwine the Biblical word, and aims at being a clear, though free, translation for the people. The Targum of Jonathan may be assigned to a period a little later than that of Onkelos, or about the middle of the fourth century.

6. **THE TALMUDISTS.** The Talmudists undertook a highly critical collation of many different texts, which, however, they interpreted by a great mass of traditional commentary; but they collected together all that was known and approved of (both written and oral) respecting the sacred books, rejecting what was not supported by a considerable weight of testimony. In the sixth century A.D., a school of Jewish Doctors at Tiberias, known as the "Massoretes," extracted from the Talmud the traditional comments (*Massorah*) of criticism and grammatical emendations, in order to establish the genuine text of the Hebrew Scriptures. The text, as so fixed by them, became the standard from which others were multiplied. In the eleventh century a collation was made of the Massoretic text of Tiberias, known as the Palestine Codex, with the Babylonian text, and between the two there were found to be eight hundred differences of reading, none of them, however, in any way affecting the sense of the subject-matter.

7. **THE SAMARITAN PENTATEUCH.** The Samaritans have preserved the Pentateuch independently of the orthodox Jews. Its date is disputed, but the character does not differ materially from the archaic Hebrew form. While substantially agreeing with the Hebrew Textus Receptus, it contains readings which vary from it. Several of these may have existed in the copy originally received by the Samaritans, but some are alterations clearly introduced to support the Samaritan Schism.

(II) INTEGRITY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

THE EVIDENCE FOR THE TEXT of the New Testament comes to us from three sources: (1) MSS. of the whole or portions of the New Testament; (2) Quotations by the Fathers; (3) Ancient Versions.

(1) MANUSCRIPTS.

No work that has come down to us from classical

writers presents so many valuable MSS. of ancient date by which to establish its text as the New Testament. A Virgil in the Vatican claims an antiquity as high as the fourth century; but generally the MSS. of the classics belong to periods between the tenth and fifteenth centuries. The earliest of the MSS. of the New Testament are called Uncial² MSS., because they were written in large capital letters on fine vellum, or the prepared skins of calves or kids. Later on than these, come Cursive MSS., so called from being written in a cursive (*curro*) or running hand.

(a) **UNCIAL MSS.** Of the Greek Uncial MSS. the most important are the following:—

(1) **SINAITIC**, known to critics as **Σ** (Cent. iv), in the *St. Petersburg Library*. It was found by Tischendorf in the convent of St. Catherine on Mount Sinai in 1859. The New Testament is entire; and is followed by the Epistle of Barnabas, and part of the "Shepherd" of Hermas.

(2) **ALEXANDRIAN**, known as **A** (Cent. v), in the *British Museum*; given by Cyril Lucar, Patriarch of Constantinople, to Charles I in 1628. Some parts of the New Testament are missing (Matt. i. 1—xxv. 6; John vi. 50—viii. 52; 2 Cor. iv. 18—xii. 6). At the end stands the First Epistle of Clement, and part of the Second.

(3) **VATICAN**, known as **B** (Cent. iv), in the *Vatican Library*. The First and Second Epistles to Timothy and the Epistles to Titus and Philemon are wanting. Heb. ix. 14 to the end, and Revelation, have been supplied by a modern hand (Cent. xv).

(4) **EPHREM'S**, known as **C** (Cent. v), a palimpsest, in the *Paris Library*. It contains fragments of the LXX, and about three-fifths of the New Testament, including parts of almost every book. The original writing was effaced in the twelfth century, and Greek translations from Ephrem Syrus' works were written over it.

(5) **BEZA'S**, known as **D** (Cent. vi), in the *Cambridge Library*; found by Beza in the monastery of St. Irenæus at Lyons in 1562, and presented by him to the University of Cambridge. It is a Græco-Latin MS. of the Gospels and Acts, with a small fragment of 3 John.

(6) **CLERMONT**, known as **D₂** (Cent. vi), in the *Paris Library*; once in Beza's possession. It is a Græco-Latin MS. of Paul's Epistles.

(7) **LAUDIAN**, known as **E₂** (Cent. vi), in the *Bodleian Library*. It is a Græco-Latin MS. of the Acts.

(8) **PARISIAN**, known as **L** (Cent. viii), in the *Paris Library*; one of the most important of the later Uncial MSS. It contains the four Gospels (except Matt. iv. 22—v. 14; xviii. 17—20; Mark x. 16—20; John xxi. 15—25). It agrees in a remarkable manner with the quotations found in Origen, and with the Vatican MS.

(b) **Cursive MSS.** Cursive MSS. date from the tenth century onwards, and whereas of Uncials we have somewhat more than a hundred, of Cursives there are some 2,800 accessible to scholars. They are mostly denoted by numerals. While the readings of all the Uncials may be considered to be satisfactorily determined, of the Cursives few have been thoroughly collated. It is quite possible for a comparatively modern MS. to possess a high value, as, for example, if a scribe of the fifteenth century had copied in running hand direct from the Vatican MS. B. For this and other reasons some Cursives are very important evidence. If we bear in mind that ten or twelve manuscripts, and these generally modern, are all we have for ascertaining the text of most classical authors, it will help us to understand what a mass of MS. evidence is available for the New Testament.

(2) PATRISTIC QUOTATIONS.

The materials for this branch of evidence are less

¹ Prof. Kirkpatrick's *Divine Library of the Old Testament*, pp. 62, 63.

² From the Latin Uncials (Uncia = an Inch), large, applied to letters. Sreat's *Etymological Dict.*

ANCIENT VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES.

satisfactory than those of the MSS. Until the writings of the Fathers have been critically edited it will be impossible to place implicit confidence in the alleged testimony of a Father to any particular reading, if it be inferred merely from the appearance of that reading in the common editions of his writings. The value of even the most definite quotation in the Fathers is only corroborative, and as affording testimony to the existence of a reading at a date fixed within certain limits. "Standing by itself, any such citation might mean no more than that the writer found the passage in his own copy, or those examined by him, in the form in which he quotes it. The moment, however, it is found to be supported by other good evidence, the writer's authority may become of the utmost importance¹."

(3) ANCIENT VERSIONS.

By a *Version* is meant a translation into some other language than the original, and the most important versions of the Scriptures are enumerated in the next section. All the versions of the New Testament are not of critical value. The oldest of them have been handed down to us in MSS. as the Greek original has been, and in some languages we have a large number of versions, while in others the total number is very scanty. "If an ancient version accords with the early Greek MSS. in some particular reading, we have at least an important proof of the early prevalence of that reading. If a second version supports the reading in question, the weight of evidence in its favour becomes enormously greater²."

VI. ANCIENT VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES.

(1) THE OLD TESTAMENT.

GREEK VERSIONS. 1. Of these the *Septuagint* occupies the highest rank. According to tradition, it was translated from the Hebrew by seventy-two Jews, each of whom, in a separate cell, made a complete translation of the entire Old Testament, and, when compared, these seventy-two copies were found to be so completely identical that they were deemed to be inspired. Jerome disbelieved this story; and the inequality of the rendering of different portions seems to afford convincing proof that they were the work of different persons and even of different times. Probably it was made gradually at Alexandria, at various dates, from about the middle of the third century, and the earliest portion may have appeared in the time of Ptolemy Philadelphus (A.C. 285). It seems to have been the only Scripture with which most of the Alexandrian Jews and the early Christian writers were familiar. It is not accurately translated from the Hebrew as we now have it, the text showing many important variations, both in words and phrases, as well as some additions to the original; and it contains many Coptic words. In this version, the Pentateuch possesses the highest literary merit, the Book of Proverbs ranks next, and Ecclesiastes occupies a very low place; the Prophets, Psalms, and other books are poor productions, while the Book of Daniel was so incorrect as to be disused by the early Christian Church.

2. *The Version of Aquila.* Aquila was a native of Sinope in Pontus, and became a proselyte from heathenism to Judaism. At the instigation of the Alexandrian Jews he sought in the second century A.D. to supply a literal rendering of the Hebrew text for the benefit of those who were more familiar with the Greek than the original, in opposition to the Septuagint, which had been appropriated by the Christians. It was so literal as to be sometimes unintelligible. It was highly esteemed by the Jews, and is quoted in the Talmud, but is discredited by early Christian writers.

3. *The Version of Theodotion.* About the same time Theodotion, a native of Ephesus, and an Ebionite, revised the LXX, merely correcting its inaccuracies. In the result many of his emendations were introduced into the LXX, and his translation of Daniel superseded the one in that version.

4. *The Version of Symmachus.* Symmachus, an Ebionite of Samaria (c. A.D. 200), gave his name to a new translation, which is paraphrastic, like the LXX, but displays more purity and elegance of style and language. It formed the third of the six versions given in the *Hexapla* of Origen. Three later versions, quoted in the *Hexapla*, were anonymous, and only fragments of them are preserved.

(2) ANCIENT VERSIONS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

1. **SYRIAC.** The most important of all the Syriac versions of the Scriptures is the *Peshitta*, "the simple" or "plain version." This name is in use as early as the ninth or tenth century. Neither the time nor the place of its translation is known, but it seems to be the work of several hands, and the evidence points to the conclusion that it was produced in the second century. The translators were well acquainted with Hebrew, and books like Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy and Job, are rendered with great exactness. Ephrem the Syrian gives, in the latter half of the fourth century, abundant proof of its use in general by his countrymen. This version has always been accepted by all sections of the Syrian Church as authentic, and from it several Arabic translations have been made. It contains all the Canonical Books of the Old Testament, as well as those of the New, except the Second and Third Epistles of John, 2 Peter, the Epistle of Jude, and the Revelation.

2. **THE OLD LATIN VERSION.** Fragments of an old Latin version of the Bible are found in ancient Christian writers, but the history of its origin is lost in complete obscurity. All that can be affirmed is that it was made in North Africa, where the Church seems to have been Latin-speaking from the first, and was current in the last quarter of the second century. In the Old Testament the version was made from the unrevised edition of the LXX; and in the New it omitted the Epistle to the Hebrews, James, and 2 Peter. Tertullian gives the earliest testimony to the existence and character of the Old Latin Version (*Vetus Latina*).

3. **THE VULGATE.** The Old Latin Version was superseded in Italy by the *Italia*, and this in turn by the *Vulgate* (i.e. the current text), made by one of the greatest Biblical scholars of his day, Eusebius Hieronymus, better known as St. Jerome. Jerome revised the current Latin Version of the New Testament (A.D. 383-404). He also translated the Old Testament into Latin from the Hebrew. For this work he took up his residence at Bethlehem, and was occupied upon it for twenty-one years. Although at first the reverence for the LXX militated against its reception, from the time of Gregory the Great it became the authorised version of the Western Church. This translation, however, was gradually corrupted by intermixture with other Latin versions. The discordance of the copies in use was noticed by the Council of Trent in one of its decrees, and Sixtus V gave to the world a revised text in 1590 A.D. Three years later the present standard edition was issued by Clement VIII. The new edition is an improvement on its predecessor, but it is by no means faultless. The labours of Jerome were very important. His work is a witness of the Hebrew text at a very early period, for he had probably MSS. before him of great antiquity, and even in its present state it is a valuable aid in the criticism of the Hebrew text.

ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES.

4. **OTHER VERSIONS.** Besides the Syriac and the Latin, there are many other versions, made at different times, and in different countries; as e.g. the famous Gothic Version of Ulfilas, the Armenian, Arabic, Ethiopic, and Coptic or Egyptian, all of which have their value in elucidating the sacred text. These are for the most part independent testimonies, and not

mere copies of some one common original, as their verbal differences sufficiently attest; but their complete agreement in all essential points demonstrates the care with which the sacred books have been preserved, while it establishes their integrity more satisfactorily than that of any other ancient book is established.

VII. ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE SCRIPTURES.

TRANSLATIONS of the Psalter and of some other parts of the Bible were made in the thirteenth century or earlier.

1380. *Wyclif* with some of his followers translated the whole Bible into English from the Latin Vulgate. (This great and historic work was accomplished before the days of printing, and was never issued from the press until it was edited by Forshall and Madden for the Clarendon Press in 1850.)

1525. *Tindale's New Testament.* The printing was begun at Cologne. On the flight of Tindale to Worms, a new (8vo.) English New Testament was printed there; and afterwards the Cologne edition (4to. with glosses) was completed. Many copies of it were publicly burned by order of Cuthbert Tunstall, Bishop of London, who was especially offended at Tindale's attempt to translate such ecclesiastical words as "Church."

1530. *Tindale's Pentateuch* was printed by Hans Luft at Marburg.

1534. *Tindale's New Testament*, carefully revised throughout by its translator, was printed at Antwerp by Martin Lempereur. This is the true primary version of the English New Testament.

1535. *Miles Coverdale* translated the Bible from the Zürich (Swiss-German) Bible, and the Latin version of Pagninus (1528), probably under the patronage of Thomas Cromwell. This was the first version of the whole Bible published in English. It was probably printed at Zürich.

1537. *Matthew's Bible.* This was made up of Tindale's Pentateuch and New Testament, completed from Coverdale for the rest of the Old Testament and Apocrypha, the whole edited by John Rogers. It was probably printed at Antwerp, but was published by Grafton and Whitchurch of London with the King's licence, and was the first "Authorised Version." This is the true primary version of the printed English Bible.

1539. *Taverner's*, an edition of Matthew's Bible, edited by Taverner.

1539. *The Great Bible.* A new edition of Matthew's Bible, revised, and compared with the Hebrew, by Coverdale, and published in England under the sanction of Thomas Cromwell in 1539. Archbishop Cranmer wrote a prologue to the second of the seven editions.

1560. *The Geneva Bible.* Published by the refugee reformers at Geneva, and for half-a-century the most popular of all English versions. It is best known as the "Breeches" Bible, because of a rendering in Gen. iii. 7.

1568. *The Bishops' Bible.* A revision of the Great Bible made at the suggestion of Archbishop Parker by fifteen theologians, eight of whom were Bishops. A second edition appeared in 1572.

1582. *The Rheims Version of the New Testament.* This translation was made from the Vulgate, and was published in 1583. A companion translation of the Old Testament was published at Douai in 1609, 1610. Both by Roman Catholics.

1611. *The Authorised Version*, translated from the Hebrew and Greek (by order of James I) by forty-seven divines from Oxford, Cambridge, and London. To London was allotted Genesis to 1 Chron. and the Epistles; to Cambridge, 2 Chron. to Ecclesiastes and the Apocrypha; to Oxford, the Prophets, Gospels, Acts and Revelation. This, from its great excellence, gradually superseded all preceding versions.

The textual value of these successive editions may be briefly stated thus. The style, tone, and to a great

extent the phraseology of the English Bible were settled once for all by William Tindale. The only proof of this required is to read a Gospel in the Revised Version side by side with the Fry facsimile of the 1525 Tindale, and Genesis in the Revised Version side by side with the 1530 Pentateuch. Next in order of importance comes Matthew's Bible, giving the results of Tindale's latest work. In the Great Bible of 1539 Coverdale is seen at his best, as for that edition he very carefully revised and improved his 1535 Bible. The Bishops' of 1568 exerted little influence upon subsequent revisions; but in the preparation of the Authorised Version the Bishops' text as printed in the 1602 edition was taken as the basis. A very powerful influence was exerted over King James' translators by two very opposite versions; first, the Geneva Bible of 1560, and secondly, the Rheims New Testament of 1583.

THE REVISED VERSION.

1881, 1885. *The Revised Version* originated in a resolution of the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury in February, 1870. The work of revision was entrusted to two companies, of tried Biblical scholarship, one for the Old, the other for the New Testament, in co-operation with two similar American companies. The Revised New Testament was issued in 1881, the Revised Bible in 1885. The changes effected by the Revisers may be thus classified:—

(a) *Emendations of the Text.* It was the great aim of the Revisers, by a comparison of early MSS., ancient versions, and early quotations, to obtain a text approximating as near as possible to the original documents. But there is a great difference between the Old and New Testaments in respect to the design. The Received, or, as it is commonly called, the Masoretic Text of the Old Testament, has come down in MSS. of no very great antiquity. But it was thought most prudent to adopt it as the basis of the work, and to depart from it only in exceptional cases. In respect, however, to the New Testament, there are many MSS. and translations to be dealt with. The number of changes, therefore, made by the Revisers in the text on the authority of the best MSS. is very considerable; but while they give a more faithful rendering, they leave unchanged every doctrine found in the Old Version.

(b) *Modification of Language.* It was intended that the modern reader should be enabled to understand the meaning of the original writers, while losing as little as possible the sacred associations which have gathered round the familiar language of our English Bible. Antique, or archaic, words were therefore only altered where they had become misleading or unintelligible; and whatever changes were introduced, they were made as far as possible to conform to the language of the time when the Authorised Version was made. In some cases Hebrew words of a technical or personal character are retained instead of being translated. Thus "goat for Azazel" replaces "scapegoat" in Lev. xvi; the word Asherah, with its plurals Asherim and Asheroth, denoting the wooden symbol of some goddess, takes the place of "grove" in Judg. iii. 7; vi. 25, and other passages. In rendering technical terms and names of places and persons greater uniformity has been observed, and greater accuracy in the rendering of names of plants, animals, and precious stones.

(c) *Changes of Form.* The old divisions of chapters and verses are so retained as to be still available for reference, but the books are divided into paragraphs, and sometimes, especially in the Old Testament, the transition to a new subject is marked by a space. Poetical books, or short poetical passages, are printed in lines like the verses of modern poetry. The New Testament quotations from the prophetic books are given in lines. The English headings to the chapters are omitted throughout, as involving questions of interpretation. Only such titles are retained as already existed in the Hebrew, such as we find in many of the Psalms, the new translation of which and the marginal explanations are very instructive. The whole collection of the Psalms is divided into five books, corresponding to the arrangement of the Hebrew Psalter.

(d) *Mistranslations,* again, have been corrected where necessary. This is naturally more noticeable in the New than in the Old Testament. Thus, to quote one or two instances: in Luke xxiii. 15 the substitution of "for he sent him back unto us" for "I sent you to him," gives a meaning to a clause which is otherwise not only wrong but meaningless. Again, in Acts xxvi. 28 the translation "With but little persuasion thou wouldest fain make me a Christian" is far more accurate than the "Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian" of the A.V. In Acts xxvii. 14 the A.V. rendering, "not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind," introduces a geographical confusion, which disappears before the R.V. rendering, "there beat down from it a tempestuous wind." The marginal references are here of special importance justifying a better rendering of various clauses.

PART II.

THE OLD TESTAMENT.

VIII. SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

DIVISIONS OF THE HEBREW BIBLE. The Jews divided their sacred books into three parts:—

1. "THE LAW" (*Tôrâh*), comprising the five books of MOSÉS.
2. "THE PROPHETS" (*Nebîm*), comprising the Books of Joshua, Judges, 1 and 2 Samuel, 1 and 2 Kings, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the twelve Minor Prophets.
3. "THE WRITINGS" (*Kethubim*). Under this title were placed:—
 - (1) Psalms, Proverbs, Job.
 - (2) Song of Solomon, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, Esther.
 - (3) Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, 1 and 2 Chronicles.

1. THE LAW. The "Book of the Law" is mentioned in Deut. xxxi. 24, 26; Josh. i. 8; viii. 34; xxiv. 26. The distinctness of the five portions shows that they were designed to be separate, and so distinct names were found for each. The Jews used for this purpose the *chief word* in the first verse of each. In the LXX they are denoted by titles indicating the *subject-matter*, which are still in use in the Christian Church, e.g. Genesis, Exodus, &c.

2. THE PROPHETS. This general appellation was given to these twenty-one books, because they were written by Prophets, who, as the teachers of the people, were naturally the *annalists* also: e.g. Samuel, Nathan, Gad, Iddo, Isaiah, Jeremiah, &c. We read of them sometimes as living in communities. They seem to have cultivated literature, music, psalmody, &c.; and their writings, whether devotional or historical, were regarded as more or less *prophetic* (which means *instructive*, as well as *predictive*, cp. Acts xiii. 1; 1 Cor. xiii. 2, 8). They were divided into PRIORES (Joshua, Judges, 1 and 2 Samuel, 1 and 2 Kings) and POSTERIORES; these last being subdivided into *Majores* and *Minores*. The former designation was given to the writings of Isaiah, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel, because of their *greater bulk*, as well as prophetic pre-eminence; the latter to the remaining twelve prophetic books. The Book of Daniel was excluded, partly on account of its author having exercised no prophetic office among "the people," partly because of its late reception into the Sacred Canon; and also, in later times, because it was quoted by Christians against the Jews.

3. THE SCRIPTURES include the remaining books of the Hebrew Canon. The first group (1) consisted of the devotional books used in the services of the synagogue (the Psalms and Proverbs weekly, Job on most of the great fasts). The second, (2) called the "Five Rolls," supplied for the most part the Lessons used on special festivals; the third (3) was a sort of Appendix, in which were placed those canonical books which were not ranked among "The Prophets."

DIVISIONS OF THE BOOKS. The quotations made in the New Testament from the Old cite only the *book* (Acts ii. 16) from whence they are taken (except in the case of the Psalms, Acts xiii. 33, 35). They are mostly from the books read in the synagogue every Sabbath-day, and there are indications of a division into sections (Luke iv. 17; Acts xiii. 15, 23, 35; xv. 21; 2 Cor. iii. 14, 15).

THE TALMUD DIVIDED "THE LAW" into fifty-four portions, one for each sabbath of the intercalary year. These were called *Parashioth*, which were subdivided into lesser *Parashioth*, being the sections of the Lesson taken by each individual reader. These, again, were classed under two heads, viz. "Open" (*Petuchoth*), which marked a change of subject, like the modern paragraph, and began with a *fresh line* in the MSS.; and "Shut" (*Setumoth*), corresponding to minor divisions, like sentences, marked only by a *space* in the line. These breaks in the text were denoted by the initials "P" or "S" in the margin, to catch the reader's eye; which would seem to be the origin of the ¶ placed before certain verses in the Authorised Version.

THE PROPHETS ALSO WERE SUBDIVIDED into Sabbath Lessons, though not with the same precision or authority. These portions were called *Haphtarôth* ("dismissals"), because they were read immediately before the close of the service. These were in the ninth century A.D. subdivided by the Massoretes into Verses (*Pesukim*), the termination of each in the Hebrew MSS. being marked by a colon (:), which is retained in the Prayer-book version of the Psalms to point them for chanting. In the thirteenth century a more systematic division into *Capitula* or Chapters, ascribed to Stephen Langton, or Hugh of St. Cher, was generally adopted in the Latin Vulgate to facilitate reference to the text. In the sixteenth century the Massoretic division into verses was combined with this division into chapters, and passed from the Latin Vulgate into the English translation published at Geneva in 1569.

DIVISIONS OF THE ENGLISH BIBLE.

IN OUR OLD TESTAMENT the books are conveniently arranged according to their subject-matter:—

1. THE PENTATEUCH, or Five Books of Moses.
2. THE HISTORICAL BOOKS, from Joshua to the end of Esther.
3. THE POETICAL OR DEVOTIONAL BOOKS, from Job to the Song of Solomon.
4. THE PROPHETICAL BOOKS, from Isaiah to Malachi.

(i) THE PENTATEUCH.

1. THE PENTATEUCH is the Greek name given in the Septuagint to the first five books of the Old Testament, and denotes the *five-volume Book*, the Hebrew Pentateuch being written on a single roll. The ordinary Hebrew title is the *Law*, "Tôrâh." In the Old Testament it is called "the Law of Moses" (Ezra vii. 6), "the Book of the Law of Moses" (Neh. viii. 1), "the Book of Moses" (Ezra vi. 18), "the Book of the Law of Jehovah by the hand of Moses" (2 Chron. xxxiv. 14), "the Book of the Covenant" (2 Chron. xxxiv. 30), "the Book of the Law of Jehovah" (2 Chron. xvii. 9). This designation extends from the days of Jehoshaphat (B.C. 850) to the time of Jesus the son of Sirach (cir. 250-200 B.C.). There can be little doubt that the book so styled is virtually the same as our Pentateuch, and identical with the "Book of the Law" placed by Moses in the ark (Deut. xxxi. 26). The five books stand together at the beginning of the Old Testament as one body of literature. Their history and theology underlie the other books that follow, and alone give an authentic account of the early history of Israel, their laws, and the Divine promises which are the key to the nation's unique position in the world.

SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

2. **AUTHORSHIP.** The Pentateuch is ascribed to Moses, as the author or compiler, by all tradition, Jewish and heathen, and this testimony is sustained by the record itself, which distinctly asserts that the Hebrew Lawgiver wrote portions of a history. Thus, after the defeat of Amalek we read (Ex. xvii. 14), "The Lord said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book." Again, in Ex. xxiv. 4 we are told that "Moses wrote all the words of the Lord;" and in Num. xxxiii. 2 we find him writing down the journeys of the Israelites "by the commandment of the Lord." Once more, in Deut. xxxi. 9-11 we read that Moses "wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi," and ordered that at the end of every seven years they should "read it before all Israel in their hearing." Thus parts of the book were clearly written by Moses or by his order, and throughout the Old Testament there is a constant stream of reference and quotation to the laws, the history, and the words of Moses. Our Lord again certainly refers to the Pentateuch as the writing of Moses (John v. 46), and speaks of the Law as given by Moses (John vii. 19); and He cites commandments, which we find in the Pentateuch, as "commandments of Moses" (Matt. viii. 4; Luke xx. 37).

3. **INTERNAL EVIDENCE** corroborates this view. The books were evidently written by a Hebrew speaking the language and cherishing the traditions and sentiments of his nation. They were written also by a Hebrew intimately acquainted with Egypt and Egyptian science. But Egyptian learning was carefully concealed from all foreigners, and was accessible only to the priests and the royal family. To this class, therefore, the writer must have belonged. Now we know that Moses was brought up as "the son of Pharaoh's daughter," and was "learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians" (Acts vii. 22). And when we consider the artlessness of the style, the antique air of the narrative, the intimate acquaintance of the author with Egypt and Egyptian customs, the accurate knowledge displayed of the Sinaitic desert, the clear and distinct reminiscences of the dwelling of the Israelites in tents, and all the minute details of the wanderings, it is difficult to think of any man who could have compiled the history of the forefathers of his race with all the truthfulness, simplicity, and accuracy of detail to be found in the Pentateuch, or any period in Jewish history when it could have been penned except when Egypt and the wilderness were fresh in the writer's mind.

4. **THE GRADUAL COMPILATION.** This conclusion, however, does not oblige us to believe that Moses wrote every word of the Pentateuch, but that he was the original compiler from such documents as were then accessible. Thus we may believe that the Book of Genesis was drawn up from primeval documents and family records of a contemporaneous origin preserved by the patriarchs, similar to the books on clay and papyrus which the monuments of Egypt and Assyria have lately revealed; that the Book of Exodus, as its autobiographical character seems to indicate, was written by Moses, or, at least, under his immediate direction and authority; that the Book of Leviticus, containing the statutes and ordinances revealed to him, was, if not written by him, at least compiled by authorised scribes under his supervision; that the Book of Numbers was drawn up partly from legislative revelation vouchsafed directly to Moses, partly from contemporaneous records made by God's command, partly from documentary annals composed during the long Sinaitic wanderings, but all under his immediate oversight; that the Book of Deuteronomy, containing the last addresses of the inspired legislator specially recorded by official writers, assumed its present form under the hand of Joshua, and that the several books were enriched with numerous notes, archaeological and explanatory, from the hands of later editors and revisers¹.

I. GENESIS.

1. **GENESIS** is a Greek word signifying *origin* or *beginning*. It is given to the first book of the

Pentateuch in the LXX Version, and is very suitable to a document which contains an account of the origin of the heaven and the earth, of the human race and the Israelitish nation. Although some fragments claim a higher antiquity, it is acknowledged to be the most ancient complete book in existence. There is no people of antiquity possessing an historical work that can be compared with it. It must be viewed, however, in connexion with the four books that follow it, of which it is an integral part; while the scope of the whole is the foundation of a theocracy based upon the idea of a single family, through which in the course of the ages "all the families of the earth were to be blessed" (Gen. xii. 3).

2. **AUTHORSHIP.** From the fact that portions of more ancient authors seem to have been embodied by the writer in the book as it now stands, and that these are evidently, in whole or in part, duplicate narratives of some events, it has been supposed by some critics that the original work has been enlarged at various times by several subsequent compilers. Certain of these portions are styled *Elohistic*, because the Deity is throughout designated by the general name of Elohim (*God*), representing the Divine influence in the material world. Other portions are called *Jehovistic*, because therein the Deity is represented by the name "Jahveh" or Jehovah, the origin of which is lost in mystery, but which seems to indicate One who is, and is Eternal and true to His covenant relationship with His people. Thus the first name is regarded as teaching *natural*, the second *revealed* religion. But the theory that the various documents, which may have been used in the composition of the book, tend to emphasise, some the name of Elohim, others that of Jehovah, must be received with great reserve; and there is throughout the book a unity which can only be ascribed to One presiding Mind, inspiring and guiding the author of this earliest portion of Biblical literature.

3. **MOSAIC ORIGIN.** The tradition, therefore, so universally entertained that the record in its present state is substantially that compiled originally by Moses, is to be accepted. But it is not incredible that in its earliest chapters be made use of primeval documents, which may have been brought by Abraham from Chaldea, where, as we learn from the ancient inscriptions, the art of writing was known in the earliest ages. In its later chapters the records, which would naturally have been preserved in the families of the successive patriarchs as the archives of their race, would supply materials for the inspired Lawgiver to make use of in drawing up the history, so necessary for his purpose, of the choice of the family of Abraham to be the peculiar people of God. How the primitive records came into existence we do not know, but in their employment we discern the operation of the Holy Spirit of God working, as it is the economy of the Divine method to work, upon existing materials¹, and inspiring the original compiler in the selection of what was necessary for his narrative of the election and training of the Israelitish nation, as part of the Divine plan of Redemption, which was to be wrought in the course of many centuries "in many fashions, and in many parts" (Heb. i. 1).

4. **CONTENTS.** The book may be thus divided:—Part I (i-v) gives an account of the Creation, Fall, and antediluvian history of mankind, including the first Covenant. Part II (vi-xi) contains an account of the Deluge, the second Covenant with Noah, the re-peopling of the earth, the Dispersion, and confusion of tongues. Part III (xii-xxviii) is more detailed. The history of the line of Shem is traced as far as Terah and Abraham, and then Abraham becomes the prominent figure, and we have the history of his call, and graphic accounts of the patriarchal age, down to the emigration of Jacob to Padan-Aram. Part IV (xxix-l) gives the history of Jacob and Joseph down to the death of the latter in Egypt. Thus the

¹ Bishop Ellicott's *Christus Comprobator*, pp. 47, 49.

¹ See Professor Kirkpatrick's *Divine Library of the Old Testament*, pp. 97, 103.

book has a character of its own. It embraces the world and the entire human race, but its real design is to show how God revealed Himself to the first fathers of the Jewish nation in order that He might make to Himself a people who should be His witnesses on the earth.

5. **THE CREATION.** With regard to the history of Creation the record was not intended to be scientific. The facts are related in language adapted to the childhood of the world. The Bible begins by stating that all that is not God owes its being to God; that the universe is to be ascribed both in its form and its substance to His creative fiat. If compared with the cosmogonies of other peoples, the account of the Creation as given in the Book of Genesis is pre-eminent in dignity and simplicity, and also in the teaching of a pure monotheism. Alone among all the systems of the ancient world it represents an orderly progression of creative work. It represents it as taking place in time, in stages, and according to a definite sequence of operation. As regards the formation of the material globe, it is merely stated, in general terms, "In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth." The distinction must be carefully observed between the words "created" and "made" throughout the first chapter of Genesis. The six days' work relates entirely to the Divine action on the earth's surface, and the objects visible from it, at the beginning of the present epoch of humanity: thus we have—

- (1) A change from darkness to light.
- (2) Separation of waters above and below by the intervention of a firmament or expanse (i.e. the atmosphere).
- (3) A further division of the waters below into seas and earth, followed by growth of vegetable life.
- (4) Appearance of sun, moon, and stars, visible from the earth's surface.
- (5) Production of living creatures out of the water and in the air.
- (6) Production of animals, including man, from the material earth.

The summary account of the Creation in the Fourth Commandment (Exod. xx) refers, in general terms, only to the appearance under the Divine hand of visible phenomena above the earth's surface; but in neither of these accounts is there any allusion to the mode by which formations below the crust of the earth were made.

2. EXODUS.

1. **TITLE.** The name *Exodus* is derived from the Greek word in the Septuagint Version, and signifies *Departure* (see Heb. xi. 22, R.V.). The book is chiefly taken up with an account of the *Going out*, or *Departure* of the descendants of Abraham from bondage in Egypt to the Promised Land. It gives a sketch of the early history of Israel as a nation, (1) enslaved, (2) redeemed, (3) set apart through the blending of its religious and political life and consecrated to the service of God.

2. **TRACES OF EGYPTIAN INFLUENCES** are conspicuous throughout the book. Its language shows a large infusion of Egyptian words; the enactments of the Mosaic Law are based upon Egyptian life; and the general constitution of religious worship is antagonistic to Egyptian mythology, as, for example, the sacrifice of sacred animals.

3. **REMINISCENCES OF THE WILDERNESS.** The book also presupposes residence in a camp and in a wilderness as the established rule, while words peculiar to such a life remain stamped upon ordinances and accessories of the religious worship of the nation. Thus the place for assembly is always "the Tabernacle" or "Tent of Meeting;" excommunication implies being cast out of the camp; the scapegoat carries the sin of the people into the wilderness; the Sabbath becomes a rest from the labour of bondage; and the peculiar rites of the Passover, such as the posture of the eaters, and the unleavened bread, and "the haste" and "the

loins girt," possess their special significance as memorials of a hasty flight. All the minute details, so entirely in accord with the idea of the deliverance from Egypt and a passage through the Sinaitic desert, could only have occurred to a narrator living at the time and conversant with the circumstances as they actually occurred, and militate strongly against the idea that such minute and elaborate description could have been due to the imagination or invention of a later age.

4. **CONTENTS.** The book contains a narrative of events from the birth of Moses to the erection of the Tabernacle. (a) Part I (i—xviii) is *historical*. It gives an account of the oppression of Israel in Egypt, the early life of Moses, his call to be the deliverer of Israel, the ten plagues, the institution of the Passover, the passage of the Red Sea, the leading incidents on the way to Sinai. (b) Part II (xix—xxiv) is *legislative*. It gives the promulgation of the Law, and the ratification of the Mosaic Covenant. (c) Part III (xxv—xl) is mainly *constructive*, and gives the orders for making the Tabernacle, the consecration of the family of Aaron to the priesthood, and of their vestments; the sin and punishment of Israel for making the golden calf; the setting up of the Tabernacle by Bezaleel and Aholiab, and its dedication.

3. LEVITICUS.

1. **TITLE.** The name *Leviticus* is taken from the Greek title given in the Septuagint to the third book of the Pentateuch. It contains the laws and ceremonies regulating the services of the sanctuary by the sacred tribe of *Levi*, as substitutes for the natural priests, the firstborn male of each family. These laws, chiefly ritual and ceremonial, were delivered to Moses on Mount Sinai, and through him to the people or the priests.

2. **DISTINCTIVE CHARACTER.** The book has a distinctive character in the general exclusion from it of historical narrative, with the exception of the sections relating to the consecration of the priests (Lev. viii, ix), the death of Nadab and Abihu (Lev. x. 1-7), and the stoning of the blasphemer (Lev. xxiv. 10-16). It embraces the history of only one month, and is closely connected with Exodus at its beginning, and with Numbers at its close: for while the order for the consecration of the priests is given in the former, the ceremony itself is recorded in Leviticus, and the exemption of the Levites from military service, and their special functions, are narrated in Numbers.

3. **CONTENTS.** The book gives—(i) (i—vii) The laws concerning sacrifices in general. (ii) (viii—x) The consecration of Aaron and his four sons; the punishment of two of them, Nadab and Abihu, for offering unbidden incense. (iii) (xi—xvi) Laws concerning clean and unclean food, personal purity, and leprosy; the ordinance of the Day of Atonement. (iv) (xvii—xxiv. 9) Slaughter of animals; unlawful marriages and lusts; sacred times, seasons, and festivals; the lights of the sanctuary and the shewbread. (v) (xxiv. 10—xxvii) Episode respecting a blasphemer and his punishment; the Sabbatical Year and the Jubilee; prophetic promises and warnings; vows, tithes, and offerings to Jehovah.

4. **REFERENCES.** There are frequent references to many of the ceremonies and rules prescribed in it in the later writings of the Old Testament, especially those of the priest-prophet Ezekiel. In the New Testament we find our Lord referring to the rites connected with the cleansing of the leper (Matt. vii. 4; Mark i. 44), and quoting the second great commandment (Lev. xix. 18; Mark xii. 31); while the special ceremonies of the Day of Atonement and their fulfilment by Christ are commented on with great fulness in the Epistle to the Hebrews (Heb. ix. 1-15).

4. NUMBERS.

1. **TITLE.** The appellation *Numbers* is a translation of the word *Ἀριθμοί* in the LXX, and is derived from

SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

two numberings of the people at the beginning (chap. i) and the end of the wanderings (xxvi). It comprises a period of thirty-eight years and three months, from the completion of the Law-giving, "the first day of the second month of the second year" of the Exodus, to the first day of the fifth month of the fortieth year.

2. THE CONTENTS may be thus summarised:—(i) *The breaking up of the encampment at Sinai*; first census; arrangement of the army; the service of the priestly tribe, with an inventory of their charge; the cloudy pillar; the regulations of the journeys (i–x. 10). (ii) *The march from Sinai to the borders of Canaan*, including the appeal of Moses to Jethro; the burning at Taberah; the giving of the quails; the sedition of Aaron and Miriam and her leprosy; the sending of the spies, their report, and the murmuring of the people; the rash attack on the Canaanites and its repulse (x. 10–xiv). (iii) *The events of the thirty-eight years' wandering*. The rebellion of Korah and its punishment (xv–xix). (iv) *The events of the last year*. The death of Miriam; the sin of Moses and Aaron; the circuit round Edom; the death of Aaron; the conquest of the Amorites; the episode of Balaam; the sin of Baal-peor and its consequences; law of inheritance, offerings, and vows; the war against the Midianites; summary of journeys; Levitical cities and cities of refuge.

3. POETICAL FRAGMENTS. The Book of Numbers is rich in fragments of ancient poetry, some of them of great beauty, and all throwing an interesting light on the character of the times in which they were composed. Such for instance are the chants, which were the signal for the Ark to move when the people journeyed, and for it to rest when they were about to encamp (x. 35, 36). Of a similar nature are the songs from "the Book of the wars of Jehovah," in commemoration of the victories of the Israelites over their enemies (xxi. 14, 15), and "the Song of the Well," afterwards no doubt used by those who came to draw water (xxi. 17, 18).

4. THE WRITER'S CANDOUR. It is impossible to read the narrative contained in this book without being struck with the writer's candour. He freely exposes the faults not only of the people, but of Aaron and Miriam; and while he does full justice to the generosity of Moses (xl. 29), his meekness (xii. 8), and his self-effacement (xiv. 18), he notes also his liability to despondency (xl. 15), and relates fully the offence which excluded him from the Promised Land (xx. 9–12).

5. REFERENCES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. It is to be noted that besides references to some of the incidents recorded in this book in the later Scriptures of the Old Testament, we have in the New our Lord making special reference to that of the brazen serpent lifted up by Moses (John iii. 14); while St. Paul mentions the serpents which destroyed the people (1 Cor. x. 9), and the sin of Baal-peor (1 Cor. x. 8), and St. Peter in his Epistle (2 Pet. ii. 15, 16) and St. John in the Apocalypse both refer to the sin of Balaam (Rev. ii. 14).

5. DEUTERONOMY.

1. THE NAME DEUTERONOMY comes from the LXX and signifies "Repetition of the Law." The book consists mainly of three addresses given by Moses, when in extreme old age, to the people who had been born in the wilderness, and had not heard the original promulgation of the Law. The apparent variation of style, from the historical to the hortatory, as well as certain seeming discrepancies between it and the previous books, has raised doubts as to its authorship, some assigning it to Jeremiah, and others to a Jew living in Egypt in the time of Manasseh. Many trustworthy authorities, however, uphold the traditional theory that it contains the addresses of Moses at the close of his life, specially recorded by official writers, in view of the approaching entrance of the Israelites into their promised inheritance. The discrepancies are not irreconcilable, and the enactments which provide for an established form of government, including even a monarchy and permanent settlement in cities, might well be prospective.

2. THE SIMILARITIES, on the other hand between it and the rest of the Pentateuch are very noticeable. We find peculiar Hebrew words and grammatical forms used. We notice the frequent reference to the slavery of the Israelites in Egypt, and to Egyptian laws and customs. These come in naturally, without strain or effort, and would have been hardly possible of introduction by a late writer composing his work centuries afterwards, and constitute a strong evidence in favour of the book being the work of the same author as the rest of the Pentateuch. To this must be added that St. Paul, in Rom. x. 6, 8, 19, and in xv. 10, argues from Deuteronomy at some length, and expressly quotes it as written by Moses.

3. SUMMARY. Of the three addresses of Moses, the first (i–iv. 40) is introductory, reminding the people of their deliverance from bondage, of God's guidance and protection in their wanderings, and their frequent ingratitude, closing with a warning from the past, and an exhortation to obedience in the future, so as to secure the inheritance now within reach. The second (v–xxvi) is a practical exposition of the whole Law, beginning with the Ten Commandments, more particularly applying the precepts of the First Table; followed by the enforcement of particular regulations in three main groups, viz. (1) laws concerning religion; (2) concerning administration of justice; (3) concerning private and social rights. The third address (xxvii–xxx) is the solemn renewal of the Covenant, with an impressive recital of the blessings upon observance, and the curses on neglect of the Law. At the close of these addresses we have an account of the delivery of the Law to the Levites, a Song of Moses recited in the ears of the people, the final benediction of the twelve tribes, and the closing scenes of Moses' life (xxxi–xxxiv).

4. THE GENERAL CHARACTER OF THE BOOK is that of a solemn exhortation. The style is earnest and impressive. While reviewing the past, the Hebrew law-giver makes a stirring appeal to the future career open before his hearers on the other side of the Jordan. He vividly portrays to those who had not seen it the Divine delivery of the Law at Sinai. He recalls much that had been forgotten, or remained in abeyance from want of opportunity to exercise it in the wilderness, for all these would now be the code of laws by which, as a settled people, they must be governed. His hearers are only partially conversant with the Law. Hence some things are assumed, others are dealt with in minute detail, and even supplemented by new regulations to complete the Mosaic system (xii–xxvi). These later civil institutions are promulgated by God's command, and so have the same Divine sanction as those relating to religious worship.

5. THE PROPHETIC ELEMENT IN THE BOOK is very noteworthy, indeed it contains some of the most striking predictions of the Pentateuch. We have (a) the announcement of the Prophet who was to come, greater than Moses, but like unto him (xviii. 15–19); (b) the prediction respecting Israel's future in chap. xxviii, which should be compared with Leviticus xxvi; (c) the blessings in the 33rd chapter pronounced by Moses on the various tribes, which should be carefully compared with the blessing of the dying Jacob (Gen. xlix), and the change ought to be noted between what is said of Levi in Deut. xxxiii. 8–11, and the similarity of the words uttered concerning Joseph's sons, the powerful tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh (xxxiii. 13–17). The declaration in vi. 4, 5 is quoted by our Lord as the chief of all the commandments (Matt. xxii. 37, 38), and it is with three sentences from this book that He defeats the three temptations of the Evil One (Matt. iv. 1–10).

(ii) THE HISTORICAL BOOKS.

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA.

1. WITH THE BOOK OF JOSHUA, which stands in close connexion with the Pentateuch, commence the Historical Books. They contain the history of the

Israelite people during the three great periods of their national life: (1) as a confederation of independent tribes united by religion and blood; (2) as a monarchy, separated after three generations into two distinct kingdoms; (3) as tributary to foreign invaders.

2. THE NAME JOSHUA (*Jehovah is salvation*) was originally HOSHEA (*salvation*), the name of the last king of Israel (2 Kings xv. 30). This name was changed by Moses to Jehoshua on the occasion of sending out the twelve spies (Num. xiii. 16), and this was contracted to Joshua. In later times the name Joshua, modified in its passage through the Greek language, took in the LXX and in later Greek the form Ἰησοῦς, *Jesus* (Acts vii. 45; Heb. iv. 8), which has become indelibly impressed on history as the greatest of all names.

3. JOSHUA was born in Egypt during the bondage of the Israelites. He first appears as a military captain at Ephraim (Ex. xvii. 9-14) on the occasion of the attack of the Amalekites; he is Moses' minister at the giving of the Law (Ex. xxiv. 13); he is sent to spy out the land of Canaan as representative of the tribe of Ephraim (Num. xiii. 8), and is appointed on the death of Moses his successor as leader of the people (Num. xxvii. 18-23), and to him is entrusted the task of settling them in Canaan.

4. DATE AND AUTHORSHIP. The authorship of the book has been variously attributed to Joshua (according to the tradition of the Jews and early Christian writers), to Phinehas, Eleazar, one of the elders who survived Joshua, Samuel, and Jeremiah. Again, some have assigned its date to the time of the Judges, the reign of Josiah, and even to the time after the Babylonish Captivity. All these conjectures have little foundation. It is more than probable that Joshua followed the example of Moses by writing the annals of his own time, and it is difficult to imagine that any but a contemporary could have written such passages as iii. 15, 16; vi. 25. Later additions to the original are traceable in x. 13; xv. 18-17; xix. 47; xxiv. 29-33. But the two addresses in xxiii and xxiv would appear to have been committed to writing by Joshua himself, who is expressly declared to have written such documents (xxiv. 26). We may conclude therefore that the materials in the shape of records made by official persons at the time were left by Joshua and put into their present shape by a later hand.

5. CONTENTS OF THE BOOK. The account of the settlement of the chosen people in Canaan may be thus divided: (i) The preparations for the conquest (i-v. 12); (ii) the conquest of (a) the South (v. 13-viii), (b) the Centre (ix, x), (c) the North (xi, xii); (iii) the partition of the land (xiii-xxii); (iv) the close of Joshua's career, and his death (xxiii, xxiv). The characteristic feature of the book is that "the Lord drove out the nations" before Israel, and that He fought for them. The conquest opens with the miraculous fall of Jericho, after the renewal of the rite of circumcision, and the apparition of the "Captain of the Lord's host." Then follows a march into the interior to the primary altar of Abraham at Shechem, where the covenant is renewed by oath and sacrifices. Next succeeds the miraculous victory at Beth-horon, and the general panic of the heathen inhabitants after the rout of the confederacy under Jabin in the north. It closes with a general assembly at Shiloh, where the Tabernacle was permanently fixed, the allotment of their territory to each tribe, and a final renewal of the covenant at Shechem.

JUDGES.

1. THE BOOK OF THE JUDGES. *Kephal* (Acts xiii. 20), receives its title from those who after the death of Joshua were raised up to be the "deliverers" of the people from their enemies around. The Hebrew words used for these deliverers, *Shôphét*, plur. *Shôphêtim*, which we have translated *Judge*, bear a marked resemblance to the *Suffes*, *Suffetes* of the Carthaginians at the time of the Punic wars (Livy, xxx. 7). These *Suffetes* at Carthage were sometimes styled by the Romans *reges*, sometimes *consules* or *dictators*. Raised up on extraordinary occasions, vested with special

powers for the emergency, like the Dictators at Rome, the Judges delivered the nation from some pressing danger, and their power generally terminated with the crisis which had called them forth.

2. CONTENTS. The book may be divided thus: (i) Part I (i-iii. 4) is introductory, and gives an account of the conquest of certain portions of the land by different tribes. (ii) Part II (iii. 5-xvi) describes the declension of the Israelites from the duty of expelling the heathen nations, their lapse into idolatry, the punishment this apostasy brought upon them, and their deliverance by thirteen Judges, who, at God's command, assumed a temporary dictatorship. (iii) Part III (xvii-xxi) contains a record of two remarkable incidents, (a) that of Micah and the Danites (xvii, xviii), and (b) "the deed of shame" performed at Gibeah, and the consequent war which led nearly to the extermination of the tribe of Benjamin (xix-xxi). This portion forms a kind of appendix recording events antecedent to those related in the body of the book, and illustrating the demoralised condition of some of the families of Israel. The early date of this portion is indicated by the mention as living of Phinehas, the grandson of Aaron (xx. 28), and of Jonathan, the son of Gershom, and the grandson of Moses, in xviii. 30 (R. V.).

3. AUTHORSHIP. The authorship is uncertain. But it must have been compiled from existing records and family memorials. Jewish tradition ascribes it to Samuel; but if begun by him it was probably continued by other annalists, and it is possible that these documents were combined into one harmonious whole by Ezra or Nehemiah. The book is remarkably vivid in its details. The song of Deborah and Barak affords, it has been remarked, abundant proof of having been composed shortly after the date of the event commemorated. The reference in xviii. 30 to the "captivity of the land" seems to mark a date posterior to the Assyrian captivity of Israel; but the intimate knowledge displayed of the topography of Palestine sufficiently indicates that the book was written by an inhabitant of the country, and that the original documents must belong to an early period.

4. CHRONOLOGY. It is uncertain whether the rule of the Judges as recorded was consecutive or contemporaneous. Some, as Samson and Samuel, certainly seem to have been contemporaries; and so probably were Abimelech, Tola, and Jair. The office of Judge, subsequently to Jephthah, became life-long, and hereditary in Samuel's time, and this gradually prepared the way for a monarchy. It is noticeable that from the days of Phinehas to the days of Eli the priesthood is never mentioned, and that with Eli, for some unknown reason, the office had passed from the family of Eleazar to that of Ithamar. Several of the events recorded in the book are alluded to in Psalms lxxviii and lxxxi, and the "iniquity of Gibeah" (xix, xx) is referred to in Hos. ix. 9; x. 9.

5. THE BOOKS OF JOSHUA AND JUDGES bear the same relation to the books of the Law as the Acts of the Apostles to the Gospels; but the former mark the *decline* of the Jewish, the latter records the *progress* of the Christian Church. The history of the Judges teaches the lesson in the most solemn manner that apostasy from God sooner or later brought its punishment, but that God in His infinite mercy was ever ready to raise up deliverers when His people cried to Him in their trouble (Ps. cvi. 44, 45).

RUTH.

1. THE BOOK OF RUTH is a sequel to the Book of Judges, though in the Hebrew Canon it does not immediately follow it, but forms part of the Hagiographa, or last division of the Canon. It serves to connect the period of the Judges with the monarchy, and supplies an important link in the ancestry of David. No certain date can be assigned to its authorship, but it must have been written after the time of David, and long before the Exile. It comprises a period of ten years, and is referred by some to the latter part of the judgeship of Eli, by others to the beginning of that of Samuel.

2. SUMMARY. During a period of famine two Ephraimites of Bethlehem-Judah, Elimelech and Naomi, go forth with their two sons, Mahlon and Chilion, to seek a home in the land of Moab (i. 2). Here Elimelech dies, and after about ten years his sons, who have married two of the daughters of Moab, Orpah and Ruth, die also (i. 3-5). Naomi prepares to return to her native town, and Ruth, who cannot be dissuaded, accompanies her (i. 8-18). Reaching Bethlehem Ruth goes to glean in the fields of Boaz, a wealthy kinsman of Elimelech (ii. 1). Struck by her simple fidelity, he permits her to share in the provision made for his servants. By the advice of her mother-in-law Ruth claims kinship with him (iii), and he is not slow to acknowledge it. But there is a nearer kinsman, who is first asked to discharge a kinsman's duties (iv. 1-8). When he declines, Boaz readily performs them, and marries Ruth, by whom he becomes the father of Obed, the grandfather of King David (iv. 13-17).

3. VALUE OF THE BOOK. The book illustrates several important points. (1) It brings out the pious character of the good Boaz, and the friendly relations between him and his reapers; (2) it illustrates the Jewish land-system, and the method of transferring property from one person to another; (3) it hands down the brave love and unshaken truthfulness of her who, though not of the chosen race, was privileged to become the ancestress of David and so of "great David's greater Son" (Ruth iv. 13-22; Matt. i. 5-16); and (4) by the adoption of the Moabitess Ruth into the Church of God and her acceptance as a mother in Israel it anticipates the words of Christ that "many should come from the east and west, and should sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven" (Matt. viii. 11).

THE BOOKS OF SAMUEL.

1. THE TWO BOOKS OF SAMUEL are so called, not because Samuel was the author, but because that prophet is the most prominent actor in the opening portion, and the great instrument in the establishment of the kingdom of Israel. The two books are in reality a single work, and are so regarded in the Hebrew Canon. The LXX translators divided the Book of Samuel and the Book of the Kings into four books, which they named *Books of the Kingdoms*. This division is followed in the Vulgate, only the title is altered to *Books of the Kings*, which remains the alternative title in the Authorised Version of the English Bible.

2. AUTHORSHIP. This cannot be determined for certain. But we know from 1 Chron. xxix. 29 that there were Books of Samuel, Nathan, and Gad, the seers; and probably these prophetic men are answerable for a large portion of the materials. Records of the kingdom would supply others, and David's personal memoirs would give the rest. There were scribes and secretaries (2 Sam. viii. 17; xx. 25; 1 Kings iv. 3, &c.) who would help to mould the records into consecutive narratives, and the national poetic literature would preserve such compositions as Hannah's song (1 Sam. ii. 1-10), David's lament over Saul and Jonathan (2 Sam. i. 17-27), his lament for Abner (2 Sam. iii. 33, 34), his thanksgiving (2 Sam. xxii), and his last words (2 Sam. xxiii. 1-7). Thus whatever may have been the actual date of the compilation, the books themselves were based on the works of a series of prophets contemporary with the kings whose history they record.

3. THE SUBJECT-MATTER of the books may be best studied as forming three biographies—those of Samuel (1 Sam. i-xii), Saul (1 Sam. xiii-2 Sam. i), and David (1 Sam. xvi. 11-2 Sam. xxiv). As in the history of the patriarchs, so in these biographies, no reader can fail to notice the remarkable candour of the writers, who hide nothing and forget nothing. They are no mere hero-worshippers; they do not dissemble the sins of kings; they depict the miseries which follow the forsaking of the path of righteousness, and the blessings which accompany adherence thereto.

4. SAMUEL is the connecting link by which the judgeship passes on to monarchy. His ancestry from Levi,

which is only given in outline at the beginning of the book, is to be found in 1 Chron. vi. 22-28 and 23-38. To his personal character, administrative skill, and intellectual ability is due the reformation of the people from unbridled licentious anarchy to a peaceful acquiescence in a monarchy and a respect for justice. It is easy to see why he became one of the "Heroes of Hebrew History"; why, as the last representative of the Judges, the first of the regular succession of prophets, the inaugurator of the kingdom, he could be associated with Moses and Aaron in the Psalms (see Ps. xcix. 6, and comp. Jer. xv. 1).

5. SAUL began well and ended badly. Nothing could be more promising than his first acts (1 Sam. x, xi), but his elevation soon makes him self-willed and self-assertive. Hence his fits of melancholy and jealousy, his bitter persecution of David, his moments of remorse, and his final defection exhibited in his consulting the witch of En-dor, just before the disastrous battle of Mount Gilboa. Proud, selfish, reserved, obstinately stiff-necked and profane, he sought to govern absolutely, instead of as the viceroy of God. But he was never sovereign of more than the central part of the country. Indeed, he was rather the pastoral chief of amalgamated tribes than the monarch of a kingdom.

6. DAVID. In David, for the first time, we see a true monarch. With him the sceptre came into the house of Judah, and he became the founder of a dynasty, which lasted upwards of four centuries. In his career we note (i) his early life as a preparation for his subsequent career; (ii) his life at court and as an outlaw; (iii) his elevation to the throne after long and varied discipline; (iv) his devotion to Jonathan and his magnanimity towards Saul, his valour, his musical and poetical gifts; (v) the fact that neither in the hour of danger nor the more trying hour of prosperity did he ever "go after strange gods" or lapse into idolatry; (vi) the depths into which he fell when he gave way to the temptations of passion, the seriousness of his contrition, and the severity of the punishment which followed the great sin of his life.

7. DAVID AS A TYPE. In relation to our Lord, David was not only His ancestor after the flesh, but in his humiliation and exaltation, and as the vanquisher of heathen nations, he was an eminent type of Him of whom he spoke in many of the Psalms, and who is not called the Son of Abraham, or of Jacob, or of Moses, but the Son of David (comp. Is. lv. 3 with Acts xiii. 34).

THE BOOKS OF KINGS.

1. FIRST AND SECOND KINGS formed originally in the Hebrew Canon one book, called "The Book of Kings." It was broken into two parts by the Greek translators of the LXX, and the Vulgate followed this division, which has been adopted by the whole Western Church.

2. AUTHORSHIP. Who the author was cannot be decided. The compiler refers to three sources of his narrative: (1) the Book of the Acts of Solomon (1 Kings xi. 41); (2) the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah (1 Kings xiv. 29), quoted fifteen times; (3) the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel (1 Kings xiv. 39), quoted seventeen times. These annals have perished, but the selection from them, intended to exhibit God's dealings with His people, has survived. The number of Chaldeisms in the text points to a late origin, and there is a great similarity of style between the later portion of 2 Kings, in the incidents of which Jeremiah was a participator, and the corresponding narratives in the book which bears his name (2 Kings xxv. 22; Jer. xliii. 6). Jewish tradition ascribes it to Jeremiah; but the vividness of certain scenes, such as the biographies of Elijah and Elisha, the dialogue between Ahab and Micalah, and the career of Jehu, seems to betoken an eyewitness, whose record has been introduced unaltered by the compiler.

3. SUBJECT-MATTER. With the exception of two reigns, the books embrace the whole regal period

of Israelite history, from the death of David to the Captivity. The narrative falls into three parts:— (i) The reign of Solomon, portraying the undivided kingdom at its greatest height of power (1 Kings i—xi). (ii) A parallel account of the divided kingdom of Judah and Israel until the captivity of Israel (1 Kings xii—2 Kings xvii). (iii) The history of the kingdom of Judah down to the Babylonian conquest of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar and the captivity of the people (2 Kings xviii—xxv).

4. THE CONTENTS should be studied in connexion with the parallel passages in Chronicles, and the later parts should be read in the light of contemporary prophets. Both books represent the history as a conflict between faith and infidelity, between the worship of Jehovah, the Supreme Eternal Source of Life, and Baal, the personification of the powers of Nature. Israel declines from God, the kings follow Jeroboam, "who made Israel to sin." She becomes outcast, and her record is wiped out of the Book of Life, just as is that of the family of Cain and the apostate descendants of Noah and of Abraham; while Judah, blessed with a few faithful kings, as Assa, Hezekiah, Josiah, repents of her unfaithfulness during her exile in Babylon, and is restored.

5. THE PROPHETICAL OFFICE assumed throughout this period special prominence. The Schools of the Prophets, founded by Samuel, bore abundant fruit, and the value of the Prophetic Order was incalculable. "The prophets were the privy-councillors of kings, the historians of the nation, the instructors of the people." It was their function to maintain the religion of Jehovah against the idolatrous tendency so rife in their times, to defend and interpret the Moral Law, to denounce oppression and covetousness, injustice and profligacy, cruelty and wrong dealing, and to lift up their voice with fearless courage for God against the vicious practices of kings and people.

6. THE DISCOVERY OF THE BOOK OF THE LAW, in the days of Josiah (2 Kings xxii), gives us a startling insight into the decay of religion which had befallen the country during the time of Manasseh. But it is impossible to read the Books of Kings without being struck by the numerous references to the Pentateuch, and by the extent to which the thread and tissue of the narrative is interwoven with the thoughts and phraseology of the Mosaic period. In Solomon's dedication prayer (1 Kings viii. 22-58) we have many expressions which recall the language of Numbers, Leviticus, and Deuteronomy; while the recital of the idolatrous practices of Ahaz (2 Kings xvi), and the solemn enumeration of the offences for which the northern kingdom (2 Kings xvii) was destroyed, abound with phrases which are to be found in our present Books of Moses, and have an evidential value as bearing on their existence in some form or other all through the time of the kingdom.

THE BOOKS OF THE CHRONICLES.

1. TITLE. The First and Second Chronicles form one work in the Hebrew, and are entitled *The Acts or Annals of the Days*, from which our title, "Chronicles," arises. The Greek title in the LXX translation is *Paraleipomena*, or "the things omitted"; a name intended to imply that Chronicles is supplementary to the Books of Samuel and Kings, and supplies the omissions of the earlier history. The Latin has followed the LXX in dividing the work into two books, but has retained the name *Paraleipomenon*¹.

2. SOURCES OF THE BOOK. The compiler of Chronicles seems to have employed for the history of (i) the reign of David the words or "history" of Samuel the seer, the "history" of Nathan the prophet, the "history" of Gad the seer (1 Chron. xxix. 29, R.V.); for (ii) the reign of Solomon (a) the "book" (R.V. "history") of Nathan the prophet, (b) the "prophecy"

of Ahijah the Shilonite, (c) the "visions" of Iddo the seer (2 Chron. ix. 29); and (iii) for later reigns the "histories" (R.V.) of Shemaiah the prophet (2 Chron. xii. 15), the "book" of the Kings of Israel and Judah (2 Chron. xxvii. 7), the "acts" of the Kings of Israel (2 Chron. xxxiii. 13), the "history" (R.V.) of Jehu the son of Hanani (2 Chron. xx. 34); and he mentions a history of Azariah (Uzziah) by Isaiah the prophet (2 Chron. xxvi. 22), also of "the acts and good deeds" of Hezekiah by the same prophet (2 Chron. xxxii. 32). In the period from the Creation to the death of Saul he appears to have used, (a) the Historical Books of our present Scriptures from Genesis to Ruth, (b) various documents, genealogical and historical, preserved by "the chiefs of the fathers" even through the period of the Captivity².

3. AUTHOR. Jewish tradition ascribes the compilation to Ezra, who would obtain his material from various annals of the monarchy. But, though this is considered improbable by some, the fact that 2 Chronicles ends with the same passage with which the Book of Ezra begins, suggests the same author, and favours the supposition that the Books of Chronicles and that of Ezra were originally united.

4. CONTENTS. The book is naturally divided into four parts. (i) Part I (1 Chron. i—ix), consists of genealogies from Adam, and we trace (a) the line from Adam to Abraham; (b) the line of Judah to Elishama; (c) the kingly line of David through Zerubabel; (d) the line of priests to the Captivity; and (e) the three leading families of singers, one of which represented the line of Samuel. (ii) Part II (1 Chron. x—xxix), gives the history of David, and is remarkable both for the omissions which are found in the narrative, and also for many new facts which are not given in the Book of the Kings. (iii) Part III, contains the reign of Solomon (2 Chron. i—ix). (iv) Part VI (2 Chron. x—xxxvi), gives the history of the Kings of Judah up to the Captivity. Here the additions made are of special moment.

5. OBJECT. The above analysis throws light on the object of the compilation of Chronicles. When the leaders of the returning exiles from Babylon came to allot the various portions of territory to the families entitled to them according to the Mosaic Law, they would need authoritative genealogical tables. Again, the maintenance of the Temple service, and of the payment of tithes, required strict proof of hereditary descent on the part of the officiating priests and Levites. To this work Ezra and Nehemiah seem to have earnestly set themselves, for they would feel the importance of preserving proofs of the historical continuity of the nation, if a spirit of patriotism in the people was to be restored, and of confidence in the favour of God in spite of the punishment He had inflicted upon them during the dreary years of the Captivity.

6. CHARACTERISTICS OF THE BOOK. Hence, as compared with the parallel histories of Samuel and Kings, we notice (a) a great tendency to dwell on the details of the Temple worship, the arrangement of the courses of the priests, and the like; (b) a marked bias for genealogical tables, and for putting on record the names of persons engaged in any of the events narrated; (c) a constant desire to ascribe all the events narrated to the Divine agency, and to represent the Divine favour as directly dependent on the faithfulness of rulers and people to the original Covenant, and Divine punishment as the natural result of unfaithfulness. Hence the history of Chronicles has been called "ecclesiastical," that of Samuel and Kings "political."

7. ADDITIONS AND OMISSIONS. While a large portion of Chronicles is common to the Books of Samuel and Kings, it is in several respects an independent history. It is evidently not intended to supersede the Books of Kings, for a knowledge of the history contained in

1 The genitive plural after *Liber* understood.

2 See Girdlestone's *Foundations of the Bible*, pp. 56, 94.

those books is in several places presupposed¹, and many sections agree almost verbally with those of the Kings. Still, some narratives are peculiar to Chronicles. The most important of these are (i) certain songs at the bringing up of the ark by David (1 Chron. xvi.); (ii) the account of the organisation of the Temple ritual and the Levitical Order, as also many of the civil officers of Solomon's kingdom (1 Chron. xxiii-xxvii); (iii) various incidents in the history of the kings, in connexion with which the mission of certain prophets is introduced (see 2 Chron. xxiv, xxv); (iv) the account of the great Passover Feasts kept by Hezekiah and Josiah (2 Chron. xxix, xxx and xxxv). Some important matters, however, are omitted. The chief are (i) almost all incidents relating to the northern kingdom; (ii) in the history of the southern kingdom all record of the sinful acts and consequent misfortunes of David's reign, viz. the affairs of Uriah and Bath-sheba, Amnon, Absalom, Sheba, Adonijah; (iii) Solomon's judgment, administration, and sin; (iv) the matters connected with Hadad and Rezin.

EZRA.

1. EZRA (*help*), was the son of Seraiah, and was probably born at Babylon. He was a scribe (Ezra vii. 6), who went up to Jerusalem with the second body of returned captives. From the language he employs in viii. 1, it has been inferred that he was the author of the book which bears his name; others think that considerable portions of the book, and the following Book of Nehemiah, were derived from memoirs of those two eminent men, but do not consider that the books in their present shape were the works of these authors.

2. THE BOOK OF EZRA was anciently united with the Book of Nehemiah, and in the LXX the two books are called Second Esdras and Nehemiah. In the Vulgate they are called First and Second Esdras. The book is a continuation of the Chronicles. It is written partly in Hebrew, and partly in another dialect which some call Chaldee and others Aramaic or Syrian. The parts in Aramaic are chaps. iv. 8-vi. 18, and vii. 11-26. They are largely made up of letters and other public documents taken from the archives, and are probably quoted in the original language, instead of being translated, to mark their authenticity.

3. ANALYSIS. The book falls into two sections with a considerable interval between the two. (i) Part I (i-vi) gives an account of the return of the captives from Babylon at the beginning of the reign of Cyrus, B.C. 536, and the rebuilding of the Temple, interrupted by the Samaritans, but renewed at the preaching of Haggai and Zechariah, and accomplished in the sixth year of Darius, A.C. 516. (ii) Part II (vii-x), separated by half a century, gives an account of the second immigration of exiles in the reign of Artaxerxes Longimanus (B.C. 458, 457), which was led by Ezra himself, who carries out a reformation of the people, and forbids the intermarriage of the Jews with heathen wives. Thus the whole period covered by the book extends over seventy-nine years, from B.C. 536 to A.C. 457.

NEHEMIAH.

1. THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH was, as we have seen, anciently united with the Book of Ezra, and in the Vulgate it is called 2 Esdras. It is closely connected with the later chapters of Ezra, and carries on the history from about twelve years after the close of Ezra's book to the last jubilee, B.C. 445-413, covering a period of thirty-two years.

2. NEHEMIAH (*the Lord comforts*) was a Jew of the tribe of Judah (Neh. i. 2), and was acting as cupbearer to the King of Persia at Shushan, his winter residence, when he received intelligence of the deplorable condition of Jerusalem and of the residents in Judaea. Filled with sorrow he prays to God, and God opens the

heart of Artaxerxes to give him a commission to rebuild the walls of his ancestral city. Zerubbabel had rebuilt the Temple, but not the city walls. These Nehemiah endeavoured to re-erect, and amidst the opposition of many enemies, within and without, he employs the whole body of the people of every rank and order, by night as well as by day, in carrying out the operation, and in fifty-two days accomplishes his work.

3. ANALYSIS. Thus the book is mainly an autobiography of Nehemiah. It falls into three main divisions. (i) Part I (i-vi) describes (a) his sorrow for his country while at the court of Persia, and his return (i, ii); and (b) his plans for rebuilding the walls amidst the opposition of many enemies (chaps. iii-vi). (ii) Part II (vii-xii) relates the arrangements made for the occupation of the city. The seventh chapter is an extract from Ezra ii, iii, apparently inserted in order to bring forward again the names of the original immigrants a century earlier, whose descendants were now brought into a new covenant with God at the Feast of Tabernacles, when the Law was solemnly read, the history of God's dealings with His people recounted, and the covenant solemnly sealed by the chiefs of the people. (iii) Part III (xiii) is an appendix. After holding the position of Governor or Satrap of Jerusalem for twelve years, Nehemiah returned to the court of Artaxerxes. During his absence the old abuses began to creep in, and being informed of this, he once more obtained leave of absence from the Persian court, and as Tirshatha was invested with renewed powers. He employed his time in diligently putting down abuses, introducing measures for the prevention of traffic on the Sabbath, denouncing mixed marriages, and carrying out a second reformation. After this he is thought to have returned to Persia about B.C. 413, and there died.

ESTHER.

1. ESTHER (*star*). This little book contains an episode in the history of those Israelites who did not return from the Captivity. It has always been esteemed as canonical both by Jews and by Christians. It is one of the few books of Scripture which does not contain the name of God or Jehovah, possibly because it was intended to be read in the Jewish houses during feasting, and it was considered more reverential to omit, under such circumstances, direct mention of the Divine Name.

2. THE DATE. The book opens in the third year of Ahasuerus, who is now generally understood to have been Xerxes, and who reigned B.C. 485-464. The feastings mentioned (i, ii) may have been the prelude to that monarch's expedition against Greece, which expedition was over in the seventh year (ii. 16).

3. THE NAME ESTHER is Persian. Her proper name was Hadassah (*myrtle*). Brought by her kinsman Mordecai, who chose to remain in Persia, she is selected in place of Vashti to become the favourite wife of the Persian despot, and Mordecai, sharing in her prosperity, is appointed one of those who "sat in the king's gate" (Esth. i. 21). In this capacity he discovers a plot of the eunuchs to assassinate the king. This he divulges, and the record of his services is entered in the royal chronicles. But he has a rival for the royal favour, Haman, an Agagite, a descendant of the ancient Amalekite kings. The new favourite, hating Mordecai, forms a plot for the wholesale destruction of the Jewish exiles (chap. iii). Mordecai discovering this informs Esther, and she, putting her life in her hands, intercedes with the king in behalf of her nation, and Haman is hanged on the very gallows he had designed for Mordecai, while the latter is advanced to high honour in the Persian court (chaps. vii, viii).

4. THE FEAST OF PURIM (*lots*) is still kept up amongst the Jews in ironical commemoration of their great enemy, who had resorted to the augury by lots to find a lucky day on which to slay the Jews (iii. 7). Preceded by a strict fast on the 13th of Adar, or March, the festival is celebrated with great rejoicings. The

¹ Thus in 2 Chron. xxi. 12-16 Elijah is spoken of in a way which assumes that the reader is acquainted with his history; and in 2 Chron. xxii. 7 a knowledge is presupposed of the sayings of Elijah and the acts of Elisha.

Book of Esther is recited in the synagogue, and when the reader comes to the name of Haman, the entire assembly shout in exclamation, and the conclusion of the service is followed by feasting and merriment.

5. THE AUTHOR OF THE BOOK is unknown, and it has been attributed to Ezra, who may have brought it with him from Babylon to Jerusalem. But most probably it was Mordecai, as no one else could possess such minute knowledge as is shown in the narrative of the names of Haman's family and that of Esther, as also the domestic details of the palace of Shushan. It was written in Hebrew, but the LXX version contains considerable additions to the narrative.

(iii) THE POETICAL BOOKS.

JOB.

1. THE POETICAL BOOKS, including Job to the Song of Solomon, were written at various times, some being of earlier, others of later date than the Historical Books. They are classed together partly because they are in Hebrew verse, but mainly because they formed the devotional books of the Jewish Church.

2. THE STORY OF JOB is told at the beginning and end of the book which bears his name. He appears on the scene as a wealthy God-fearing man, living in patriarchal style in the land of Uz, probably the N. E. of Arabia Deserta (i. 1). Suddenly he is prostrated by a succession of calamities, and is stripped of goods, of children, of health (i. 13-22). His friends visit him, but prove sorry comforters; in fact, they provoke him to outbursts of indignant self-justification (iv-xxvii). At length God speaks to him in vision, and puts a series of questions intended to illustrate the unfathomable wisdom and power of the Most High as compared with the littleness of man (xxxviii-xli). Thus Job is brought back to his true position of allegiance and humility. He acknowledges God's chastening hand and prays for his friends, who stand rebuked by God. Then the blessing of God is once more shed forth upon His servant, and the latter end of Job is more prosperous than the beginning (xli).

3. OPINIONS RESPECTING THE BOOK. The most varied opinions have been held respecting the book. The unanimous tradition of the ancient Jews ascribes the book to the Patriarchal age, and regards it as substantially based on historical incidents. Others, of a later date, have treated it as a parable or a philosophical fiction. Modern critics of different schools unite in the view that it is a theological discussion of very high merit, founded upon an historical basis, displaying the opinions of opposite schools on an unsettled question, (i) the connexion between human suffering and guilt, and (ii) whether there is any higher motive for religion than selfishness.

4. INTERNAL EVIDENCE. Opinions differ also as to the date of its composition. Some place it before the Mosaic Dispensation, others in the time of Solomon, and others in a period subsequent to the Babylonish Captivity. One of the most striking things about the book is that in all its forty-two chapters there is not a single reference to Israelitic history. There are references it is thought to Adam and the Fall (chap. xxi. 33), possibly to the Flood (chap. xxi. 16); but none to any subsequent event recorded in Scripture, unless we except chap. xx. 23, which has some resemblance to the punishment connected with the sending quails in the desert (comp. Ps. lxxviii. 30, 31). When we add to this the long life of Job (chap. xli. 16), the patriarchal customs and forms of worship which meet us, and the absence of all allusion to the Mosaic Law, we can hardly resist the inference that either (i) the book was written in early and patriarchal times, or (ii) that its author lived in some secluded region, where the historical records of God's people had not reached him.

5. MODERN RESEARCH has been deemed capable of throwing some light on the question. (i) The Assyrian tablets bear witness to astronomical knowledge in the

cities of the Euphrates valley as far advanced as that displayed by the Book of Job, as early as B. C. 3000. (ii) Assyrian monuments prove that invasions of nomad tribes were by no means uncommon at as early a period. (iii) The animals and monsters, except the leviathan, used as illustrations by Job are precisely those found on Babylonian monuments, but were not for the most part familiar to the Jews of Palestine. Behemoth and leviathan, the hippopotamus and the crocodile, though both natives of Egypt, would be known to the inhabitants of Arabia Petraea, the mines of which were extensively worked by Egyptians 2000 years before the Exodus.

6. FURTHER CONSIDERATIONS. The names and customs also portrayed in the book point to the Patriarchal epoch, though not in its earliest stage, since many offices, formerly discharged by the children of the family, are here delegated to servants. The language approximates more closely to Arabic than that of any other Hebrew work, and is replete with Chaldaisms, which belong to an early, and not to a late, style of literature. The composition generally is archaic in grandeur and obscurity, and recalls the oldest portions of the Pentateuch, of the Psalms, of Proverbs, and the Song of Deborah. If we compare it with the poetical compositions of Moses (e.g. Ex. xv, Deut. xxxii), whole phrases will be found to be identical; and this is regarded by some as favouring the supposition that Moses either wrote the book, or, finding the original narrative, oral or written, during his forty years' residence in Midian, gave to it its present form, adding its introductory and concluding portions in prose. These portions bear a stronger resemblance to the Pentateuch than to any other writings; they belong to the same age and breathe the same spirit as the rest of the book, and only differ from it as prose differs from poetry. The great weight, however, of antiquity, favours the view which most modern critics are tolerably unanimous in allowing, viz. that the main portion, i.e. the poetical part of the book, with the exception of Elihu's speech, is the work of one author, though they differ about the prose portions.

7. THE AUTHORSHIP is very uncertain. Some would attribute the book to Moses, others to Job himself, who has been even identified with Jobab the Joktanite (Gen. x. 29); others suppose Solomon to have been the author; others, one of the later prophets; others, a resident in Southern Judaea, on the borders of the Idumean Desert, in the time of the monarchy anterior to Amos, by whom Job is presumably quoted.

8. CONCLUSION. On the whole, it is best to leave the matter as an unsettled question, and to study the book itself, which may be thus analysed: (i) *The Introduction* (i, ii) consists of a prose narrative of the cause and extent of Job's sufferings, and his patient endurance of them; (ii) *The Colloquies* between Job and his comforters, in poetry, the theme of which is the cause of human suffering. His friends affirm it to be sin, and exhort Job to repentance. He denies it, appeals to facts, and complains of the unkindness of his friends. This portion consists of three series: (a) Job's complaint (chap. iii), followed by the speeches of Eliphaz, Bildad, and Zophar, each being successively answered by Job (chaps. iv-xiv); (b) a further speech of each of these three, with Job's answer thereto (chaps. xv-xxi); (c) a speech of Eliphaz and Bildad with the answer to each (chaps. xxii-xxxi). (iii) *The Argument* of Elihu that sufferings are remedial and for the good of the one afflicted, followed by a reproof to Job for his self-justification, and a defence of God's government, with a magnificent description of His wonderful works in the world of Nature (chaps. xxxii-xxxvii). (iv) An address of the Almighty Himself out of the whirlwind, revealing His power and wisdom, concluding with Job's humble confession and penitence (xxxviii-xli. 6). (v) A prose *Conclusion*, narrating the end of Job's life in peace and prosperity (xli. 7-17). Job himself, it is to be remembered, is named by Ezekiel (Ezek. xiv. 14), as well as by St. James (James v. 11), as a real person, and is classed by them with other holy men.

THE PSALMS.

1. THE BOOK OF PSALMS occupies in the Hebrew Canon the first place in the third of the great divisions into which the Canonical Books were divided,—*Laws, Prophets, Hagiographa*. It is the product of the Jewish Church, but "in its spiritual fulness it belongs to no special time," and the old words are "fulfilled" in Christ. Its growth was gradual, and its composition extends over a thousand years of national life from Moses to Malachi, in which Hebrew history is set to music.

2. NAMES OF THE PSALTER. The title of the book in the Hebrew Bible is *Sépher Tehillim*, the *Book of Praises*, or simply *Praises*. The Septuagint translators use the word *ψαλμός*¹, *psalm*, to render the Hebrew word for a song with musical accompaniment; and the entire collection was entitled *Psalms*, *Ψαλμοί* (Luke xxiv, 44), or the *Book of Psalms* (Luke xx, 42). Later came the word *Ψαλτήριον*, *Psalter*, a *Collection of Psalms*, which has come down to us from the Greek through the Latin.

3. DIVISIONS OF THE PSALTER. The Psalter was from ancient times divided by the Jews into five books, answering to the Five Books of Moses. (i) Book I (Psalms i—xli) contains forty-one Psalms, of which all are described as "Psalms of David," with the exception of Psalms i and ii (which are introductory), x and xxxiii. (ii) Book II contains thirty-one Psalms (xlii—lxxii), of which eighteen are ascribed to David, seven to "the sons of Korah" (xlii, xlv—xlix), one (the 50th) to Asaph, one (the 72nd) to Solomon, and four are anonymous (xliii, lxvi, lxvii, lxxi). (iii) Book III consists of seventeen Psalms (lxxiii—lxxxix), of which eleven are attributed to Asaph (lxxiii—lxxxiii), three to "the sons of Korah" (lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvii), one to David (lxxxvi), one to "Heman the Ezrahite" (lxxxviii), and one to "Ethan the Ezrahite" (lxxxix). (iv) Book IV consists of seventeen Psalms (xc—cvi), of which one is entitled "of Moses" (xc), two (ci, cii) "of David"; the rest are without title. (v) Book V contains forty-four Psalms (cvi—cl), of which cvii—cx, cxli, cxlv, cxxxi, cxxlii, cxxviii—cxlv, are entitled "of David," cxxvii "of Solomon." Of the rest the most have no title, or the general one "A Song of Ascents." Psalm cxix is divided into sections of eight verses. In the Hebrew every verse of each section begins with the letter of the alphabet inscribed over it, which is evidently intended to help the memory in reciting it, as the Psalm is supposed to have been sung on the homeward march of the Israelites from Captivity.

4. THE BIBLE VERSION OF THE PSALMS was made direct from the Hebrew in 1611. It is more accurate, but less melodious than the version in the Prayer Book. The latter is taken from Cranmer's Bible of 1539. It is pointed for chanting, and is admirably adapted for that purpose; but the rendering is not so close to the Hebrew, and has been very much influenced by the LXX through the Latin, and by Luther's version.

5. UNIVERSAL ADAPTATION OF THE PSALTER. "The Psalter has been through all the centuries, and will ever continue to be, the one unique and inexhaustible treasury of devotion for the individual and for the Church." The product of one, it is the property of two Dispensations, Jewish and Christian. There is no other Book of Praise so pregnant with expressions of the heart's deepest emotions under all the vicissitudes of life, or so adapted to all climes and ages as to be the universal medium of praise for all nations of the world. No country but such a "museum-country" as Palestine, varying as it does from the arid desert to the mountains capped with snow, could have furnished such a combination of subjects for poetical imagery; its vines and fruits; its valleys thick with corn and shining with lilies; its mountains, torrents, rivers, lakes; its wild and domestic animals, and its beasts of prey—all are pictured in the Psalms with a noble simplicity to which we find no parallel elsewhere.

¹ *Ψαλμός* denotes (1) the music of a stringed instrument; (2) a song sung to the accompaniment of such music.

"The Psalms are as living as when they were written. . . They were composed in an age at least as immature as that of the singers of the Vedā; but they are now what they have been for thirty centuries, the very life of spiritual religion—they suit the needs, they express, as nothing else can express, the deepest religious ideas of 'the foremost in the files of time'."

6. AGE AND AUTHORSHIP. When we speak of the Psalms of David, we use a popular and general form of expression. That the poet-king is to be regarded as the founder of the Psalter there can be no doubt, and that a considerable number of the Psalms are due to his authorship. The incorporation of Ps. xviii in 2 Sam. xxii, and its ascription to him is an important fact. In his time poetry and music attained a high development, and the varied experiences of his life imparted a depth of meaning to his words. But we have proof that the reigns of Jehoshaphat and Hezekiah gave a fresh impulse to the outpouring of expressions of devout thanksgiving (2 Kings xviii ff., 2 Chron. xx). Again, with the return from the Captivity fresh hymns would need to be composed for the services of the restored Temple; and we may believe that the study of the law under Ezra and Nehemiah further enriched the existing collection.² Whether any Psalms are to be referred to the Maccabean period is a question on which opinion is much divided, and it is best to regard David as the Founder of the Psalter, and to look for additions to the collection in the periods indicated above.

7. HEADINGS. The Latin headings, which are prefixed to the Psalms in the Prayer Book, are the first few words of the particular Psalm in the Vulgate and are a survival and reminder of the time when the Psalms were "said" or "sung" in Latin. They are only valuable for purposes of designation. The Hebrew titles and inscriptions, as they are translated in our version, are very obscure, and their meanings sometimes can only be matters of conjecture. As they are translated in the Authorised Version, they indicate a traditional belief as to (i) the style or character of the Psalm, or (ii) its musical setting, or (iii) its liturgical use, or (iv) its authorship, or (v) the occasion of its composition.

(i) *The Style or Character of the Psalms:*—

1. *Mizmor*, rendered "Psalm," is prefixed to fifty-seven Psalms, and is generally preceded or followed by the name of the author. (See Ps. xlviii.) It denotes a Psalm accompanied with instrumental music.
2. *Shir*, a song, sometimes preceded and sometimes followed by *Mizmor*, is the general term for a song or canticle. It occurs thirty times in the titles.
3. *Maschil*, prefixed to thirteen Psalms, denotes either (1) an instruction, or a poem of a didactic nature (see titles of Pss. xxxviii and lxx); or (2) a *skilful Psalm* (see the R.V. of Ps. xlvii, 7).
4. *Michtam* occurs in the title of six Psalms (Pss. xvi, lvi—lx). It is thought to be a musical term, but the meaning is very obscure. Some would explain it as meaning "engraved in gold," "a golden Psalm," with reference to the value and popularity of the Psalm as an outpouring of thankfulness; others understand it to mean a poem of epigrammatic character.
5. *Shiggaion* (Ps. vii), "wandering," "erratic," seems to denote a poem in wild irregular rhythm.
6. The expression "A Prayer" stands as the title of five Psalms (Pss. xvi, lxxvi, xc, cii, cxlii).

(ii) *Musical Setting, or accompanying instruments:*—

1. *Neginoth*, R.V. "on stringed instruments," occurs six times (Pss. iv, vi, liv, lv, lxxvi, lxxvii).

² Dean Church, *The Sacred Poetry of Early Religions*, pp. 12, 38.

³ Delitzsch, *The Psalms*, *Introd.* § iii.

⁴ Professor Kirkpatrick, *Introd.* p. xxv.

2. *Nehilōth*, R.V. with the *Nehiloth*, or (marg.) "wind instruments," probably flutes. It occurs in Ps. v only.
3. *Ālāmōth*, R.V. set to *Alamoth*, Ps. xlv, denotes "for maidens' voices, soprano."
4. *Shemīnūth*, R.V. set to the *Shemīnūth*, i.e. in marg. "the eighth" (Pss. vi and xii), or the lower octave, for bass voices.
5. *Gittith*, R.V. set to the *Gittith* (Pss. viii, lxxxi, lxxxiv), may denote some Gittite instrument, or a Gittite tune, brought by David from Gath.
6. To *Jeduthun*, R.V. after the manner of *Jeduthun* (Pss. xxxix, lxii, lxxvii), probably denotes that the Psalm was set to some melody called after or composed by David's chief musician (1 Chron. xvi. 41).
7. Certain titles seem to indicate the melody to which the Psalm was to be sung, as Ps. xxii, set to *Aijeleth hash-Shahar*, i.e. "the hind of the morning;" Ps. xlv, lxix, lxxx, set to *Shoshannim*, R.V. "the tune of the lilies;" Ps. lvi, *Jonath-elem-Rechokim*, "the silent dove of them that are far off;" Ps. lvii—lix, lxxv, set to *Al-tashecheth*—"Do not destroy;" Ps. ix, set to *Muth-labben*, R.V.—"Die for the son" (?).

8. For the *Chief Musician* is prefixed to fifty-five Psalms of which most bear the name of David. It seems to denote the destination of the Psalm for the precentor or conductor of the choir in the Temple services.

9. *Selah* is not a title, but a musical expression, which occurs seventy-one times in the Psalter, is rendered by the LXX *διαψαλμα* (*diapsalma*), and is supposed to have been an instruction to the orchestra to strike up either with a louder note, or while the singing ceased with a softer accompaniment.

(iii) Liturgical Use:—

In the Second Temple each day had its special Psalm, and so Ps. iii is a morning Psalm, Ps. iv an evening Psalm, Ps. xcii is entitled *A Psalm or Song for the Sabbath Day*, and in the LXX Pss. xxiv, xviii, lxxii, xlv, lxxxi (?), ciii are assigned to the first and following days of the week respectively. Pss. xxxviii and lxx are entitled to *bring to remembrance*, or R.V. marg. "to make memorial." This may indicate that they were sung at the offering of incense. Ps. c, entitled *A Psalm of Thanksgiving*, R.V. marg. "for the thank-offering," may have been sung at the oblation of thank-offerings.

Fifteen Psalms, cxx—cxxxiv, bear the title of *Songs of Degrees*, or *Songs of Goings up, Ascents*. There is much difference of opinion as to the meaning of this title. It seems most probable that they were either (i) the songs sung by the Jewish exiles on their return from Babylon (Ezra vii. 9), or (ii) those sung by the Jewish pilgrims on their journeys up to the Holy City to keep the annual feasts (Ps. xlii. 4; Is. xxx. 29).

(iv) Authorship:—

(a) One Psalm (xc) is ascribed to Moses; (b) seventy-three bear the name of David; (c) two—lxxii, cxxvii—are inscribed for *Solomon*; (d) twelve (l, lxxlii—lxxxii) bear the name of *Asaph*, one of David's chief musicians (1 Chron. vi. 39); (e) one Psalm is attributed to each of the sages, *Heman the Ezrahite* and *Ethan the Ezrahite* (lxxxviii, lxxxix); (f) eleven are attributed to the *sons of Korah*, see Ps. xlii, xlv—xlix, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii.

(v) Occasion of Composition:—

Titles describing this are prefixed to thirteen Psalms, all bearing the name of David. (a) Pss. vii, xxxiv, lli, liv, lvi, lvii, lix, cxlii, refer to the time of his persecution by Saul; (b) xviii to the day of his deliverance from the hands

of all his enemies; (c) lx to Joab's victory over Edom in "the valley of Salt;" (d) li to David's sin with Bath-sheba; (e) iii and lxiii to his flight from Absalom.

Respecting these titles it has been observed that, (a) the musical titles may be referred to the period before the exile; (b) the liturgical titles to the service of the Second Temple; and (c) that the titles relating to authorship and occasion are not to be peremptorily condemned as a whole, that "sober criticism will allow them a certain weight, as giving, in general at least, some information as to the source from which the Psalms were derived, which is not to be rejected without good reason."

8. THE IMPRECATORY PSALMS constitute one of the "moral difficulties" of the Old Testament. They are the 7th, 35th, 69th, and the 109th. They startle us because they are not merely prophetic of the downfall of the sinner, but express a real desire, a passionate prayer, that God's vengeance may take its course and that good may triumph over evil. The writers regard sins against God as personal injuries, and sometimes they regard mischief wrought undeservedly against themselves as wrought against the Most High. In forming an opinion respecting them we must bear in mind (i) that there is a marked difference between the Old and New Testament as regards the reception of injuries and the treatment of enemies. Our Lord distinctly declared that the old Dispensation, based upon the rule of retaliation, was inferior to the new, which is animated by the principle of love (Matt. v. 43, 44); that actions were allowable under that Dispensation which could not be permitted to His followers. (ii) It is important to observe that these imprecations are not to be regarded as the expressions of vindictive hatred against mere personal enemies, or as a mere personal thirst for revenge. They are directed against those who, by wicked words of falsehood, and acts of injustice and cruelty, had made themselves the enemies of God; and they express a desire for the realisation of the Divine government of the world by the active intervention of Him to whom "vengeance belongeth" (Ps. xciv. 1-4). (iii) They are to be regarded in the light of prayers to God that He will vindicate Himself against those who have outraged His attributes of justice, mercy, and truth; and they are put up by those who had a keen sense of the great conflict going on between good and evil, between Israel and the enemies of Israel, who were the enemies of Israel's God (cf. Judg. v. 31). (iv) These utterances belong to an age which, as Professor Mozley has pointed out¹, had but an imperfect conception of the rights of the individual. They belong to the Old Testament and not to the New; and it is to be remembered that even He, who came to expand what was rudimentary and imperfect in the Law, could utter terrible denunciations against hardened and impenitent sinners (cf. Matt. xxiii. 37-39).

9. THE MESSIANIC PSALMS. David was virtually the founder of the Jewish monarchy. But as king he was no absolute despot ruling in his own right. He was the "Anointed of Jehovah," His viceroys and representative (Ps. li. 6), administering His laws, and sitting upon the throne of His kingdom (1 Chron. xxviii. 5; xxix. 23). Hence he could not merely realise to his people an actual present regal grandeur, but he could shadow forth the royal dignity of a still greater King, who should rule over a world-wide empire. The mournful close of Solomon's reign and of other kings that came after, proved that they did not fulfil the ideal which the poet-king had before his eyes. But the nation, who were emphatically "the people of the future," persisted in hoping that the Divine promise of a Perfect King would be fulfilled. The Royal Psalms (li, xviii, xx, xlv, lxi, lxxii, cx) depict in glowing colours the features of this future Ruler of the Davidic line.

¹ Professor Kirkpatrick, *Introd. to Psalms*. Cam. Bible, p. xxx.

² *Ibid.* p. xxxv.

³ Mozley's *Lectures on the Old Testament*, pp. 87 sq.

But His triumph would be like no human triumph. It would be won through suffering and death. Hence men's minds had to be prepared not only for a triumphant but a suffering King, and the Spirit of God made use of the varied experiences of the son of Jesse, the sudden vicissitudes through which he passed from obscurity to royal place, from royal place to persecution, to shadow forth the mysterious sufferings of the Coming King. Hence we have not merely Royal but Passion Psalms (xxii, lxi, cix, xxxv, xli, lv). If in the 45th Psalm, directly quoted as Messianic in Heb. i. 8, 9, we have allusions to a King "fairer than the children of men," "anointed with the oil of gladness above His fellows," whose "throne is for ever and ever;" if the 110th Psalm sets before us distinctly a Person, combining, as no sovereign of Judah ever dreamt of combining, the priesthood of Melchizedek with the royalty of David, "ruling out of Zion in the midst of his enemies," and seated as Adonai at the right hand of Jehovah¹; yet we have in the 22nd Psalm a marvellous anticipation of One, for whom suffering shall be the path to victory. If the Psalm be read with the character and position of David only before the mind's eye, it is impossible to interpret it literally. If it be read with Christ present to the mind, all difficulty disappears. There is such a minute and exact correspondence between the words of the Psalm and the sufferings of Christ, that it is impossible to believe but that the one pointed on to the other, and that when the Crucified King used the words of the Psalm in His last agony (Matt. xxvii, 46), He was using words which He knew were applicable to and could only be fulfilled in Himself. Thus the Psalm is charged with a deeper meaning than that which appears upon the surface. The character of the personal suffering there described was "providentially moulded to be a type, and the record of it by the Holy Spirit to be a prophecy, of the sufferings of Christ."

10. CLASSIFICATION OF THE PSALMS ACCORDING TO SUBJECTS.

1. *Instructive.* On the perfection of God's law: 19, 119. On the blessing of piety, misery of vice: 1, 5, 7, 9—12, 14, 15, 17, 24, 25, 32, 34, 36, 37, 50, 52, 53, 55, 73, 75, 84, 91, 92, 94, 112, 119, 121, 125, 127, 128, 133. On vanity of human life: 33, 49, 90. On duty of rulers: 82, 101.
2. *Devotional.* (a) PRAYER.—Penitence: 6, 32, 38, 51, 102, 130, 143. Resignation: 3, 16, 27, 31, 54, 56, 57, 61, 62, 71, 86. Contrition: 13, 22, 69, 77, 88, 143. In severe trouble: 4, 5, 11, 28, 41, 55, 59, 64, 70, 109, 120, 140, 141, 143. In affliction: 44, 60, 74, 79, 80, 83, 89, 94, 102, 129, 137. When deprived of public worship: 42, 43, 63, 84. Intercession: 20, 67, 122, 132, 144.
- (b) PRAISE.—For God's providential care: 23, 34, 35, 91, 100, 103, 107, 117, 121, 145, 146. Of God's attributes: 8, 19, 24, 29, 33, 47, 50, 65, 66, 76, 77, 93, 95—97, 99, 104, 111, 113—115, 134, 139, 147, 148, 150.
- (c) THANKSGIVING.—For individual mercies: 9, 18, 22, 30, 34, 40, 75, 103, 108, 116, 118, 138, 144. For general or national mercies: 46, 48, 65, 66, 68, 76, 81, 85, 98, 105, 124, 126, 129, 135, 136, 149.
3. *Prophetical.* chiefly of the Messiah: 2, 16, 22, 40, 45, 68, 69, 72, 97, 110, 118.
4. *Historical:* 78, 105, 106.

11. ALPHABETICAL TABLE OF THE FIRST LINE OF EACH PSALM.

	PSALM
As the hart panteth after the water-brooks	42
Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful	57
Be merciful unto me, O God: for man	56
Behold, bless ye the Lord, all ye servants	134
Behold, how good . . . it is for brethren	133
Bless the Lord, O my soul: and all that is	103
Bless the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God	104
Blessed are the undefiled in the way	119
Blessed be the Lord my strength	144

	PSALM
Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord	128
Blessed is he that considereth the poor	41
Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven	32
Blessed is the man that walketh not	1
Bow down thine ear, O Lord, hear me	86
By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat	137
Consider mine affliction	(ver. 153) 119
Deal bountifully with thy servant	(ver. 17) 119
Deliver me from mine enemies	59
Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man	140
Do ye indeed speak righteousness	58
Except the Lord build the house	127
For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled	(ver. 89) 119
Fret not thyself because of evildoers	37
Give ear, O my people, to my law	78
Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel	80
Give ear to my prayer, O God	55
Give ear to my words, O Lord, consider	6
Give the king thy judgments, O God	72
Give unto the Lord, O ye mighty	29
God be merciful unto us, and bless us	67
God is our refuge and strength	45
God standeth in the congregation	82
Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised	48
Have mercy upon me, O God	51
He that dwelleth in the secret place	91
Hear me when I call, O God	4
Hear my cry, O God	61
Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry	102
Hear my prayer, O Lord, give ear	143
Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer	64
Hear the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry	17
Hear this, all ye people; give ear	49
Help, Lord; for the godly man ceaseth	12
His foundation is in the holy mountains	87
Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise	109
How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord	84
How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord	23
I cried unto God with my voice	77
I cried unto the Lord with my voice	142
I cried with my whole heart	(ver. 145) 119
I hate vain thoughts	(ver. 113) 119
I have done judgment and justice	(ver. 121) 119
I love the Lord, because he hath heard	116
I said, I will take heed to my ways	39
I waited patiently for the Lord	40
I was glad when they said unto me	122
I will bless the Lord at all times	34
I will extol thee, my God, O king	145
I will extol thee, O Lord	30
I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills	121
I will love thee, O Lord, my strength	18
I will praise thee, O Lord	9
I will praise thee with my whole heart	138
I will sing of mercy and judgment	101
I will sing of the mercies of the Lord	89
If it had not been the Lord who was on	124
In Judah is God known	76
In my distress, I cried unto the Lord	120
In the Lord put I my trust	11
In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me	31
In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me	71
It is a good thing to give thanks	92
Judge me, O God, and plead my cause	43
Judge me, O Lord	26
Keep not thou silence, O God	83
Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered	68
Let my cry come near before thee	(ver. 169) 119
Let thy mercies come also unto me	(ver. 41) 119
Lord, how are they increased that trouble me	3
Lord, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me	141
Lord, my heart is not haughty	131
Lord, remember David	132
Lord, thou hast been favourable unto thy land	85
Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place	90
Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle	15
Make a joyful noise unto God	66
Make a joyful noise unto the Lord	100

¹ Ep. Ellicott's *Christus Comprobator*, pp. 173-176.

	PSALM
Make haste, O God, to deliver me	70
Many a time have they afflicted me	129
My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me.	22
My heart is inditing a good matter.	49
My soul cleaveth unto the dust.	(ver. 25) 119
My soul fainteth for thy salvation	(ver. 81) 119
Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us.	115
O clap your hands, all ye people	45
O come, let us sing unto the Lord	97
O give thanks unto the Lord; call upon	105
O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good.	107
O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good	118
O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good	136
O God, my heart is fixed	108
O God, the heathen are come into	79
O God, thou art my God	63
O God, thou hast cast us off	60
O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever.	74
O how love I thy law.	(ver. 97) 119
O Lord God of my salvation	88
O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth.	94
O Lord my God, in thee do I put my trust	7
O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy name	8
O Lord, rebuke me not in thine anger	6
O Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath	38
O Lord, thou hast searched me	139
O praise the Lord, all ye nations	117
O sing unto the Lord a new song; for	98
O sing unto the Lord a new song; sing.	96
Out of the depths have I cried unto thee	130
Plead my cause, O Lord	35
Praise waiteth for thee, O God	65
Praise ye the Lord. Blessed is the man	112
Praise ye the Lord: for it is good to sing	147
Praise ye the Lord. I will praise the Lord	111
Praise ye the Lord. O give thanks	106
Praise ye the Lord. Praise God	150
Praise ye the Lord. Praise, O ye servants	113
Praise ye the Lord. Praise the Lord	146
Praise ye the Lord. Praise ye the Lord from	148
Praise ye the Lord. Praise ye the name	135
Praise ye the Lord. Sing unto the Lord	149
Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I put	16
Princes have persecuted me.	(ver. 161) 119
Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous	33
Remember the word unto	(ver. 49) 119
Righteous art thou, O Lord.	(ver. 137) 119
Save me, O God, by thy name	54
Save me, O God; for the waters are come in	69
Sing aloud unto God our strength	81
Teach me, O Lord, the way.	(ver. 33) 119
The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness	24
The fool hath said in his heart, There is no	14
The fool hath said in his heart, There is no	53
The heavens declare the glory of God.	19
The king shall joy in thy strength	21
The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble.	20
The Lord is my light and my salvation	27
The Lord is my shepherd	23
The Lord reigneth, he is clothed	93
The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice	97
The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble	99
The Lord said unto my Lord.	110
The mighty God, even the Lord	50
The transgression of the wicked saith	36
They that trust in the Lord shall be	125
Thou art my portion, O Lord	(ver. 57) 119
Thou hast dealt well with thy servant	(ver. 65) 119
Thy hands have made me	(ver. 73) 119
Thy testimonies are wonderful	(ver. 129) 119
Thy word is a lamp unto my feet.	(ver. 105) 119
Truly God is good to Israel	73
Truly my soul waiteth upon God	62
Unto thee I lift up mine eyes	123
Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks.	76
Unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul	25
Unto thee will I cry, O Lord, my rock	28
We have heard with our ears, O God	44
When Israel went out of Egypt.	114

	PSALM
When the Lord turned again the captivity	126
Wherewithal shall a young man	(ver. 9) 119
Why boastest thou thyself in mischief	52
Why do the heathen rage	2
Why standest thou afar off, O Lord.	10

THE PROVERBS.

1. **TITLE.** The Book of Proverbs is entitled in Prov. i. 1, "The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel." The Hebrew word *Mishle* signifies a representation or similitude. In the LXX the title is *Παροιμίαι Σολομώντος*, and in the Vulgate *Proverbia Salomonis*, whence comes our English title.

2. **DESIGN.** The book is a manual of practical rules for daily life, as the Psalms are a manual of daily devotion, the former guiding the actions, the latter the thoughts. It is a book of daily lessons for all ages and states of men and women. In it "wisdom" is religion, and "folly" is irreligion.

3. **CONTENTS.** The book may be divided as follows:—(i) A preface setting forth the general character of the contents (i. 1-6). (ii) Several introductory discourses treating of the characteristics and value of wisdom (i. 7-ix). (iii) A collection of proverbs of Solomon strictly so called (x-xxii). (iv) A second introduction on the study of wisdom (xxiii. 17-xxiv). (v) A second volume of proverbs of Solomon, but collected by those who were sent by Hezekiah to restore the Temple worship (2 Chron. xxx), amongst whom were Isaiah and Hosea (xxv-xxix). (vi) An appendix containing the instructions of "Agur the son of Jakeh" to his pupils Ithiel and Ucal (xxx), and the words of King Lemuel (xxxi. 1-9). (vii) The last chapter also includes a poem of great beauty in praise of a virtuous wife (xxxii. 10-31); this last is an acrostic, and follows the order of the Hebrew alphabet.

4. **AUTHORSHIP.** As the Psalms go by the name of David because he was deemed the author of many of them, so the Proverbs are called after Solomon for a similar reason. It is generally allowed that the section (x-xxii. 16) is the work of Solomon, being either composed by him or selected out of the large number of 3,000 proverbs referred to in 1 Kings iv. 32. The other portions, it is thought, were collected and added to the rest in the time of Hezekiah, while the original title was preserved for the whole of the compilation, just as was done for the Psalms.

5. **THE DATE** of this final arrangement is referred, we have said, to the time of Hezekiah, but it is at best uncertain. Modern critics are divided in their opinion whether the first part of the book (i-ix) belongs to the seventh or the ninth century B.C. and the arguments on either side are inconclusive. Many passages in the Book of Job are thought to bear such striking resemblance to the Proverbs as to leave no doubt that the writer of the one book was familiar with the other.

ECCLESIASTES.

1. **TITLE.** The title of this book is taken from the LXX, and answers to the Hebrew *Kohheleth*, which the Authorised Version renders "Preacher," but the Revised Version (margin) the "Great Orator." The idea conveyed by the Hebrew is that of a person calling together an assembly of people with the intention of addressing them, an action applied to Wisdom personified (Prov. i. 20; viii. 1, &c.). The Canonicity of the book is acknowledged by Jews and early Christian writers; but the former did not rank it amongst the Poetical Books, the major part of it being prose.

2. **AUTHOR.** The book was formerly supposed to have been written by Solomon at the close of his life, after his fall (1 Kings xi. 1-13), and to contain the expression of his penitence for his worldliness and backsliding, when his heathen wives had turned away his heart from following God. It is a narrative of the attempts of a worldling in various ways to find happiness. He has fits of study, of pleasure, of sensuality,

of refinement, of luxury, of misanthropy, of construction, of mechanical skill, of book-making. All are unsatisfying, and leave a void; the conclusion being that all is an empty pleasure but the fear of God, and that subservience to Him is the only perfect freedom.

3. **OBJECTIONS.** That the book fairly expresses the reflections of such a monarch as Solomon is very probable, but some refuse to ascribe it to his age or his authorship. They notice the intermixture of Hebrew with Aramaean words as indicating a style quite different from that of Proverbs and the Song of Songs, and consider that the subject-matter of the book—the expression of misery under a tyrannical government, the sudden vicissitudes of fortune alluded to, the tone of despondency, the moral and religious declension, and the condition of literature—all seem to point to a state of things more like that subsequent to the return from the Captivity than the golden age of Solomon. The attempts to fix its date have, so far, manifested very little unanimity.

4. **ANALYSIS.** The book presents the following divisions:—Part I (i, ii). The writer's statement of his subject, and an account of his personal experience of the vanity of earthly enjoyments. Part II (iii, iv). The conflict of the will of God with man's will. Part III (v—x). Personal practical advice intermingled with reflections, maxims, and exhortations connected with the vanity of riches and the superiority of wisdom. Part IV (xi, xii). Concluding exhortations to charity, industry, and the fear of God as the only true alleviation of the vanity of the present life.

THE SONG OF SONGS.

1. **TITLE.** This poem is called in the Hebrew Idiom *The Song of Songs*, or the best of them all, and is said to be the only remaining one of the 1,005 songs composed by Solomon (1 Kings iv. 32). The old popular title "Canticæ," "Canticles," is incorrect. It is not a collection of poems, but a single poem.

2. **THE CANONICITY OF THE SONG**, if not wholly unchallenged, has been abundantly attested by primitive witnesses, and there is no room for doubt that it was regarded as an integral portion of the Hebrew Canon before the commencement of the Christian era, though, among the Jews, no one under thirty years of age was allowed to read it.

3. **TWO CHARACTERS** are prominent in it,—a male, Shelomoh (*Peaceable*), and a female, called by the same name, but with a feminine termination, Shulamith, the feminine form of the name Solomon. The parts of these two principal characters are not distinguished in our Authorised Version, as they are in the Hebrew text, which marks not only the number but also the gender of the person addressed, so that it becomes possible to know whether the speaker is Bride or Bridegroom. The Revised Version has made some attempt to exhibit the changes in the speaker. The song consists entirely of dialogue or monologue, and the writer nowhere speaks in his own person.

4. **VARIOUS OPINIONS** have been held concerning it:—(i) It has been thought to have been a Marriage Ode composed by Solomon at his nuptials with the daughter of Pharaoh, or with some native of Palestine (espoused some years later), of noble extraction, but inferior to her husband (ii. 1-6; vii. 1); and its language is held to be figurative of the union between Christ and His Spouse, the Church. (ii) Others, from the mention of Tirzah and Jerusalem (vi. 4) as seemingly rival cities—one standing for the Ten Tribes and the other for the Two—have thought that the Song may have been intended to draw the tribes back to their primitive unity, whether in the age of Rehoboam or at some later time. The mention of the "threescore valiant men of Israel," expert in war, coming out of the wilderness (iii. 6-8); and of "the company of two armies," with the appeal to the Shulamith to return (vi. 10, 13); all seem to point to the conclusion of hostilities recorded in 1 Kings xii. 23, 24, or after the chastisement of Jeroboam by Abijah (2 Chron. xiii). According to this view, Shelomoh would seem to be a

personification of "Salem" (Jerusalem), and this ode would thus portray the yearning of the bereaved Israelite Church towards the holy temple on Mount Zion, after the separation of the Ten Tribes. This more fully typifies the love between the Church and Christ than an "Epithalamium" on the marriage of Solomon with a heathen princess; while the terms of endearment lose all their grossness when applied to two nations with their distinctive physical features,—a view which the constant transition in the original Hebrew from the singular to the plural, or collective, pronouns strengthens.

(iv) THE PROPHETICAL BOOKS.

At the commencement of the eighth century B.C. the development of prophecy exhibited a new phase. The prophetic spirit, which received a new impulse through Samuel, became yet more active during the later period of Jewish history. We have in succession sixteen prophets, whose writings remain, in addition to the large number who appeared from time to time in Israel and Judah, like Elijah and Elisha, without leaving any permanent records of their teaching. The writings of the Prophets, which have come down to us, are arranged in the two divisions of the *greater*, and the *minor* Prophets. Chronologically, they may be grouped as follows:—(i) *Those before the Babylonian Captivity*: Jonah, Joel, Amos, Hosea, Isaiah, Micah. (ii) *Those near to and during the Captivity*: Nahum, Zephaniah, Habakkuk, Jeremiah, Daniel, Obadiah, Ezekiel. (iii) *Those after the return from the Captivity*: Haggai, Zechariah, and Malachi. The arrangement of the books in our Bible is ruled chiefly by the matter; the four greater Prophets being placed first, without regard to the date of their composition.

ISAIAH.

1. **ISAIAH** (*salvation of Jehovah*), the son of Amoz, was born in the reign of Uzziah, and was called to prophesy in the fifty-second year of that king's reign (B.C. 750), and continued his work up to the last year of Hezekiah (B.C. 695), a period of about fifty-five years. Of his personal history we know next to nothing. His wife appears as "the prophetess" (viii. 3), and his sons' names bear witness to his prophetic announcements (vii. 3; viii. 3). He held the same position with regard to the kings of his time (Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah) that Elijah and Elisha had done in reference to the contemporary kings of Israel. From 2 Chron. xxvi. 22; xxxii. 32, we learn that he also wrote the history of Uzziah and Hezekiah. A tradition, which found acceptance in early times, represented that he was sawn asunder in the early days of Manasseh.

2. **THE EPOCH** in which he prophesied was critical. The state of the elect nation is painted in sombre colours alike by the contemporary prophets, Amos, Hosea, and Micah, and by Isaiah himself. Luxury, oppression, idolatry, immorality, vain confidence in man, lack of confidence in God, together with the perfunctory attendance on the ceremonial of religious worship, were the characteristics alike of Israel and Judah. Outside the Holy Land, Assyria was at this time at its height; the old Babylonian power was beginning to reassert itself; Syria was approaching its end; Egypt was exalted, but ready to fall; Tyre and Sidon were at the head of commercial enterprise; Moab, Ammon, Philistia, and Edom—Israel's dangerous enemies all through its history—were nearing their time of desolation. The destinies of all these kingdoms are touched upon by Isaiah, as by so many other prophets; but the people of Israel—the Ten Tribes and the Two—are foremost in his thoughts, whilst behind all he sees that God is preparing the way for interventions on behalf not only of Israel but of many nations.

3. **THE TERM EVANGELICAL PROPHET** has been specially applied to Isaiah, for his book is full of good news for all nations, and sets forth God in His greatness and goodness as mighty to save, and as showing

His righteousness in deeds of grace and mercy. But he also foresees beyond the revolutions of kingdoms and the fall of empires the advent of a saviour, whose work should eclipse all such national deliverances as the Exodus, and the downfall of the host of Sennacherib; and in whose appearance and work he perceives that the highest spiritual interests, alike of Israelite and Gentile, were bound up.

4. MANY MODERN CRITICS hold that Isaiah cannot have written the last twenty-seven chapters of the book, and that these chapters are due to a later prophet, perhaps also named Isaiah, who wrote towards the close of the Babylonian Captivity. This is supported partly by an alleged difference of style in these later chapters as compared with the early portions, and still more by the fact that the prophet describes the restoration from the Captivity as if it were already accomplished, mentions Cyrus by name 200 years before his birth (xlv. 23), and sketches out the career of the Messiah. But it is difficult to imagine that such a writing in such an age could have been issued anonymously, and it must be borne in mind that the integrity of the entire book has been universally admitted by all Jewish and Christian tradition of former centuries. Moreover, forty-seven of the sixty-six chapters are quoted, directly or indirectly, in the New Testament; and while our Lord twice cites Isaiah by name (Matt. xii. 14; xv. 7)¹, He refers to His sufferings (Luke xxii. 37) in terms which bring to the memory the express words of the great Messianic prophecies in the latter portion of the book (liii. 4-12).

5. SUMMARY. The book may be broadly divided into two parts.—The former embraces chaps. i—xxxix; the second chaps. xl—lvi. The first half mainly consists of prophecies relating to the Jewish nation and arising out of circumstances which took place in the reigns of Ahaz and Hezekiah. The second half embraces a forecast of the whole period between the Captivity and the Advent of the Messiah.

(a) Part I. Here (a) in i—vi the prophet denounces the sins of Israel as the cause of past and future judgments. (b) In vii—xii, called “the book of Immanuel,” he encourages Ahaz to look to God as his Saviour from the Assyrian armies. (c) In xiii—xxiii he prophesies against Babylon, Philistia, Moab, Syria, Egypt, Arabia and Tyre. (d) In xxiv—xxxv he gives a vivid description of the final overthrow of opposing power. (e) In xxxvi—xxxix we have an historical section, differing but slightly from 2 Kings xviii—xx. Isaiah appears as an adviser of Hezekiah in negotiations with the King of Assyria, and the section closes with the terrible announcement of the Babylonian Captivity.

(b) Part II. Here (a) in xl—xlviii he sets forth the attributes of God in contrast with the folly of idolatry, and declares that He who raised up Abraham, can also raise up Cyrus to be His servant, and the deliverer of His people from captivity. (b) In xlix—lvi he sketches the Righteous Servant of Jehovah, who as a representative of Israel shall be the means of restoring the people, and by suffering and self-sacrifice give light to the distant nations, who shall enjoy the fulfilment of the sure promises made to David. (c) In lix—lvi he declares that as Israel’s sin brought misery, so Israel’s contrition shall bring vindication and enlargement, and the Anointed Servant of Jehovah shall carry out His whole Mission, and before Him the adversaries shall perish, idolatry be rooted out, and a new heaven and a new earth be created.

JEREMIAH.

1. JEREMIAH (*exalted by Jehovah*) was the son of Hilkiah and a priest of the priestly city of Anathoth, three miles north of Jerusalem. He was called to prophesy when but a youth, in the thirteenth year of King Josiah (c. 628), and he continued to prophesy in Jerusalem and the other cities of Judah for forty years, until the final capture of the city (B.C. 588). After this event a remnant gathered round

him at Mizpah with Gedaliah, the governor of the land, and he warned them in vain against going down into Egypt. But he was carried off thither by his countrymen (xliii. 6 ff.), and after a last protest against their idolatry was, according to a late tradition, stoned to death at Tabpanhes.

2. HIS PROPHECIES are not arranged in chronological order, but seem to have been re-arranged according to their subjects, viz.: (1) Warnings to the Jews; (2) Survey of all nations, with an historical appendix; (3) Prediction of brighter days to come, with a similar appendix; (4) Prophecies regarding Egypt. The concluding chapter (lii) is supposed to have been compiled from the later portions of 2 Kings, and may have been added by Ezra. Jeremiah was contemporary with Zephaniah, Habakkuk, Ezekiel, and Daniel. He foretold the precise date of the Captivity, the fate of Zedekiah, the return of the Jews, the future decay of Babylon, and the fall of many other nations. He is said to have buried the ark; and he predicted the abrogation of the Law, the inauguration of a spiritual worship, the blessing of the Atonement, the call of the Gentiles through the Gospel, and the final acceptance of the Jews.

3. CHARACTER AND STYLE OF THE BOOK. No prophet reveals to us the inmost recesses of his mind more than Jeremiah. Naturally of a shy and timid disposition, subject to despondency and sadness (xv. 10; xx. 7), he was called to a work requiring undaunted resolution and rare courage. Belonging to the orders both of priest and prophet, he was compelled to witness against each, when these offices had sunk into the lowest state of degradation. From the first moment of his call he was “alone amidst a hostile world,” but devoted to his duty he maintained his work to the end; and the promise that he should be a “brazen wall” made at the time of his call, and renewed later (i. 8; xv. 20), never failed him. His style reflects the sadness of his mission. He lays aside all unnecessary ornament, and in the simplest form of words expresses the painful imagery which ever interprets his thoughts. The book varies between prose and poetry, and contains history mingled with prophecy. The course of his prophetic utterances is often broken by a sudden outburst of prayer or complaint, and the bitter opposition of his enemies wrings from him occasionally words of indignation and cries for vengeance. He incorporates language from the Pentateuch, the historical books, the Psalms, Isaiah, and several of the minor prophets, and probably wrote some of the Psalms which he quotes.

4. SUMMARY. Bunsen and Ewald consider that the prophecies seem to be most naturally grouped together by the recurrence of the formula, “The word of the Lord came to Jeremiah,” as follows: 1. An introduction, probably prefixed to the whole at the final revision (chap. i). 2. Probably the roll written by Baruch (xxxvi. 32), after the roll read in the ears of Jehoiakim had been burnt by him (ii—xi). 3. Shorter prophecies delivered against the kings of Judah and false prophets (xii—xxv). 4. Two great prophecies of the fall of Jerusalem (xxv—xxviii). 5. The message of comfort for the exiles in Babylon (xxix—xxxii). 6. The history of the last two years before the capture of Jerusalem, and of Jeremiah’s work during that and the subsequent period (xxxiii—xlv). 7. The prophecies against foreign nations, ending with the great predictions against Babylon (xlv—li). 8. The supplementary narrative, which is also a preface to the Lamentations (lii).

LAMENTATIONS.

1. TITLE. The name “Lamentations” corresponds to that under which this book appears in the Latin Vulgate, and which is a translation of the Septuagint *Threnoi*, and is itself a rendering of the Hebrew word *Kinôth*, the title of David’s funeral song over Saul and Jonathan. The book is placed by the Jews in the last division of their Scriptures (Luke xxiv. 44), and thus ranks among the poetical books of the Canon.

2. AUTHORSHIP. That the book is the work of the Prophet Jeremiah has been the universal belief, first

¹ Ep. Elliott’s *Christus Comprobat*, pp. 768, 169.

of the Jewish and then of the Christian Church from the earliest times. The earliest extant translation, the Septuagint, ascribes it to him directly in a note prefixed to the first chapter: "*And it came to pass after Israel was taken captive and Jerusalem made desolate, Jeremiah sat weeping, and lamented with this lamentation over Jerusalem, and said.*" This assertion is repeated in the Latin Vulgate. That the book could not have been written long after the capture of the city by Nebuchadnezzar is clear from the graphic manner in which the horrors of the siege are described.

3. **PURPOSE OF THE BOOK.** The subject of the book is without doubt the story of the capture of the city and the destruction of its temple. With pathetic tenderness, and without any trace of that exaltation in which as a prophet of evil he might have been expected to indulge, Jeremiah bewails the event and the miseries of slavery and famine which it entailed, and thus from an historical point of view it forms a supplement to his prophecies.

4. **ANALYSIS.** The book is not a single poem, but a series of five dirges over the downfall of the Jewish capital. The twenty-two verses of chap. i, ii, iv begin with the twenty-two letters of the Hebrew alphabet; and the sixty-six verses of chap. iii are arranged in groups of threes (see Revised Version), the first group beginning with *a* (N), the second with *b* (Z), and so on. The fifth chapter, though consisting of twenty-two verses, has no alphabetical arrangement. Chap. i dwells on the desolation and grief of the city; ii describes her destruction, and acknowledges that it is the result of sin; iii complains of the bitter cup which God's people have to drink, but traces a Merciful Hand in the infliction of their miseries; iv describes the horrors of the siege and capture of the city; v repeats many of the painful details, and concludes with a prayer for deliverance. It is to be noticed that chap. iii. 45 is applied by St. Paul (1 Cor. iv. 13) to the despised condition of himself and his fellow Apostles.

EZEKIEL.

1. **EZEKIEL** (*God strengthens me*) was the son of Buzi, and of priestly descent. He was carried away with King Jehoiachin at the time of Nebuchadnezzar's second attack on Jerusalem (B.C. 599), and was settled with a Jewish colony on the banks of the Chebar (*Khabûr*), about 200 miles north of Babylon, where he saw visions. He continued to prophesy for twenty-two years, beginning five years after the Captivity.

2. **CANONICITY OF HIS PROPHECY.** The great obscurity of the book, owing to its allegorical form, and the apparent discrepancy between it and the Pentateuch (cp. xviii. 20 and Ex. xx. 5), led the Jews to place it among "the Treasures," which no one might read before the age of thirty; and, for the same reason, the Sanhedrin hesitated to give it a place among the canonical books of the prophets for public reading in the synagogue. But on no other ground has its canonicity been disputed, nor has its genuineness been seriously impugned.

3. **STYLE.** Though the prophecies of Ezekiel go over much the same ground as Jeremiah, yet they have each their distinct characteristics. Those of Ezekiel consist largely either of visions or illustrations, some of which are worked out into parables. They are often taken from buildings and their ornaments, showing the writer to have been more familiar with a city than with rural life. Such are those from "the wall covered with distemper" (xiii. 10, 11); "the seething pot" (xxiv. 3-13); "the cedar" (xxxl. 3-9); "the shepherds" (xxxiv. 2-6). Large portions of the book are prose, but some chapters are highly poetical, and contain fine instances of "the refrain," such as may be found in the seventh and thirty-second chapters. A good many of the chapters are dated, and the very day of the month is usually mentioned, and the years reckoned from Jehoiachin's captivity.

4. **RESEMBLANCE TO JEREMIAH.** Hebrew tradition asserts that Jeremiah and Ezekiel exchanged writings in their lifetime, so that those of the former were read

in Babylon, and those of the latter in Jerusalem. There are many similarities in the two books which favour the supposition, and as the character of the two writers is so different, a mutual interchange of thoughts is supposed to account for the resemblance in their writings. The prophet mentions Daniel by name (xxviii. 1), and being in exile together, they were probably well known to each other.

5. **SUMMARY.** The book may be thus divided: (a) Part I contains those prophecies which were uttered before the destruction of Jerusalem to disabuse the people of all false hope of succour from Egypt, and exhorting them to sincere repentance in the prospect of certain judgment. It comprises Ezekiel's call; the general carrying out of his commission; the rejection of the people on account of their idolatry; the sins of the age in detail; the nature of the judgment and the guilt which caused it (i-xxiv.). (b) Part II denounces God's judgments on the seven heathen nations around, Ammon, Moab, Edom, Philistia, Tyre, Zidon, Egypt (xxv-xxxii.). This was written between the commencement of Nebuchadnezzar's siege of Jerusalem and the news of its fall. (c) Part III is full of consolation, and rouses hope of a future restoration of the people on their true repentance, now that the destruction of Jerusalem is complete, and describes the final glory of God's people in a renovated land, with a vision of the restored temple, city, and country (xxxiii-xlviii.). There are no direct quotations from the book in the New Testament.

DANIEL.

1. **DANIEL** (*God is my Judge*) is mentioned by his contemporary Ezekiel, in company with Noah and Job, as one whose righteousness might be pleaded in behalf of the people (xiv. 14-20), and as one of notable wisdom (xxviii. 3). Of princely lineage, he was carried away when a boy to Babylon in the fourth year of Jehoiakim, King of Judah, at the time of Nebuchadnezzar's first attack upon Jerusalem, B.C. 606. In B.C. 603 he interpreted that monarch's dream, and rose into fame. Subsequently he interpreted the king's second dream; acted as viceroy during the seven years of his madness; expounded to Belshazzar the writing on the wall; and escaping the danger of the den of lions, in the age of Darius, was set over the kingdom when Babylon fell into the hands of Cyrus. He died in exile when more than ninety years of age.

2. **THE BOOK OF DANIEL** is not put among the prophets in the Hebrew Bible, but is associated with Ezra, Nehemiah, and the Chronicles. It is partly historical and partly prophetic, and may be divided into two portions of six chapters each. The historical part (ii. 4-vii. 28) is in the Aramaean language, sometimes called Chaldee, and represents the language spoken by the Jews during the Babylonian Captivity. The prophetic portion is in Hebrew. In the historical portion Daniel is spoken of in the *third* person, in the prophetic in the *first*, but he is believed to have been the author of both portions. Our Lord speaks of him as a prophet (Matt. xxiv. 15). An allusion is made to him in Heb. xi. 33, 34, and the book lies at the base of several of the prophecies of the New Testament, especially of the Revelation of St. John, which is the counterpart of his prophecy in the Old Testament.

3. **AUTHORSHIP.** No doubt was expressed as to the authorship of Daniel, or as to the reality of the events narrated in the book, until the fourth century A.D., when Porphyry, a celebrated opponent of the Christian faith, denied its authenticity. A considerable number of modern critics have rejected the whole book as spurious, on the ground that the earlier chapters record miracles surpassing belief, and that the prophetic portion represents historic events in such minute detail as to preclude the possibility of its being written before these events. They would assign the composition of the book to the period between B.C. 170 and 164. These objections are founded on a disbelief in miraculous power and in prophetic inspiration altogether. But if miracles ever were necessary, it was when the people of Jehovah were captives in Babylon, and the victory over Israel was looked upon as a victory over Jehovah Himself.

4. MODERN DISCOVERIES. If it could be shown that the history cannot be depended on, or that the language is not of Daniel's date, the case would be different. But recent discoveries do not support this view. Formerly the name of Belshazzar was unknown except in the pages of this book, and consequently he was supposed to be unhistorical. But of late his name has been recovered from the Babylonian inscriptions, and he is known to have been the son of Nabonidus, the last native king of Babylon, and under the name of *Belshar-usur* was admitted by him to a share in the government. The names again of the musical instruments mentioned in the second chapter have caused perplexity, as some of them are Greek. But it is now known that there was free intercourse between Western and Eastern Asia in those times, and there is no reason why Lydian instruments with Greek names should not have been used in the court of Nebuchadnezzar. The Persian words, again, which occur in the book support the view of the early date, for such words would not have been used in the Greek period.

5. IMPROBABILITY OF IMPOSITION. It is scarcely possible to believe that an impostor would have written what professed to be one continuous book, partly in Chaldee and partly in Hebrew, intermingled with Greek words. The tone of the whole is thoroughly Eastern, and, according to Dr. Pusey, "neither its language, nor its historical references, nor its doctrines imply any later date than that of Daniel himself. Contrariwise the character of its Hebrew exactly fits with the period of Daniel, while that of the Chaldee excludes any later date, and the minute, fearless touches, involving details of customs, state institutions, and history belong clearly to a contemporary."

6. THE JEWISH TRADITION, therefore, is most probable, that each historical event was recorded at the time it happened, and each vision also by Daniel himself; that these documents were conveyed, with other sacred works, from Babylon to Jerusalem at the time of "the return," and that they were put together in their later form by the "Great Synagogue." The popularity of the book in early times was so great that large additions and alterations were introduced into it in the LXX version, which became entirely discredited, and was superseded by that of Theodotion. The latter, as well as the Vulgate, retained most of these additions, which are relegated to the Apocrypha in the English Bible; and the old LXX version of Daniel was long totally lost, and only discovered and published in the last century.

7. SUMMARY. The book is made up of two divisions:—the first *Historical* (i–vi), the second *Prophetical* (vii–xii). The former portion relates the chief facts in the personal history of Daniel, from his arrival in Babylon to his rescue from the den of lions and his exaltation to high position in the empire under Darius and Cyrus. The second portion consists of a series of visions: the first in the first year of Belshazzar, B.C. 555; the second in 553; the third in the first year of Darius the Mede, 538; the last in the third year of Cyrus, 534. In the latter or prophetical portion a succession of great historical events is predicted. In chapter vii the four worldly empires, Babylonian, Medo-Persian, Grecian, and Roman, are viewed in their religious aspect under the figure of four beasts. In chap. viii is predicted the struggle between the Persian and Grecian powers, "the ram and the he-goat"; and the rise of the corrupting influence of Antiochus Epiphanes under the figure of "the little horn" which prepared the way for the final overthrow of the Jews by the Romans. Then follow the precise prophecies regarding the Messiah (chap. ix). In seven weeks, i.e. forty-nine years, reckoning from the decree of Artaxerxes (Ezra vii. 8–11), Jerusalem would be rebuilt; in sixty-two weeks, 434 years, the Messiah was to begin his ministry, and in the middle of one week, or three and a half years, he was to be cut off. Chap. x describes the opposition of the Persian power to the restoration of the Jews; chap. xi predicts more minutely the history of the four Persian kings, Cambyzes, Smerdis, Darius, and Xerxes, and the rise of Alexander and his successors till the conquest of Syria by Rome; and

chap. xii gives a forecast of the growth of the supremacy of Christ's kingdom to the end of the world.

HOSEA.

1. HOSEA (*salvation*) belonged to the northern kingdom. He began to prophesy before Isaiah, with whom he was contemporary, and continued to do so for sixty years, during the reigns of the last six kings of Israel, from Jeroboam II to Hoshea. In spite of the external prosperity of the reign of Jeroboam II, there were corrupting influences at work, and these asserted themselves during the anarchy which succeeded his death. The idolatry of the first Jeroboam had produced all kinds of vice; the kings were profligate; the priests had introduced shameful rites throughout the land; God was forgotten, and the rulers looked to Assyria or to Egypt for help in their misfortunes.

2. STYLE. The illustrations employed by Hosea are taken from rural and domestic pursuits, such as the snaring of birds, sowing, reaping, threshing, and baking bread. He gives us an insight into the modes of life of that day. The women are decked with ear-rings and jewels; the feasts and Sabbaths are days of mirth; the people sacrifice on mountain tops, and burn incense on hills "under oaks and poplars and elms;" while the priests, forgetful of their functions, "lie in wait as troops of robbers" and murder in the way towards Shechem (vi. 9). In prospect of these enormities the style of the prophet is sorrowful and broken. "Each verse," says Dr. Pusey, "forms a whole of itself, like one heavy toll in a funeral knell."

3. THE CONTENTS fall into two main divisions:—Part I (i–iii) gives us the key to the imagery which colours all the prophet's language afterwards. The unfaithfulness of his wife, who had borne him two sons, was a symbol of the idolatry of the nation in the sight of God. Degraded as she had been, so should "the nation be many days without king, without prince, and without sacrifice, and without ephod or teraphim, till the day that they returned, and sought the Lord their God" (iii. 4, 5). Part II (iv–xiv) consists, under the most vivid imagery, of accusations general and special against Israel for their sins, which the prophet denounces unsparingly; their dishonesty, idolatry, distrust of God, and unwillingness to return to Him.

4. THE QUOTATIONS from the book in the New Testament are important. Our Lord quotes the words, "I will have mercy and not sacrifice" (vi. 6; Matt. ix. 13); and refers (Luke xxiii. 30), as does also St. John (Rev. vi. 16; ix. 6), to the striking metaphor, "They shall say to the mountains, Cover us, and to the hills, Fall on us" (x. 8). St. Matthew applies Hos. xi. 1, "I called my son out of Egypt," to the return of the Holy Child from Egypt (Matt. ii. 15); and St. Paul applies, in Rom. ix. 25, 26, in a very striking manner the names which the prophet gives to his children (Hos. ii. 23).

JOEL.

1. JOEL (*Jehovah is God*) was of the tribe of Reuben, and the son of Pethuel (i. 1); he belonged to the times of Uzziah (circ. B.C. 790–760), though some modern critics have conjectured that he prophesied in the reign of Hezekiah, others in that of Manasseh, others in that of Josiah.

2. THE CONTENTS range themselves under two main divisions. (a) In Part I (i–ii. 17) the prophet describes an impending visitation of locusts and drought, which may be regarded as a figurative picture of threatened invasions, "the northern army" being that of Assyria; and he exhorts the people of Judah to repentance, fasting, and prayer to avert these calamities. (b) In Part II (ii. 18–iii. 21) he promises a blessing in their stead, and the outpouring of the Spirit on all flesh; and declares that while there shall be a judgment of the heathen in the valley of Jehoshaphat, there shall be a blessing reserved for Judah, and while Edom and Egypt shall be wasted, "Judah shall abide for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation" (iii. 20, R.V.).

SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

3. QUOTATIONS. St. Peter (Joel II. 28, 29) on the day of Pentecost alludes to the promised outpouring of the Spirit upon old and young, servants and handmaids (Acts II. 16-21); and St. Paul in his Epistle to the Romans (x. 13) quotes the promise of the call of the Gentiles (Joel II. 32).

AMOS.

1. AMOS (*burden*) was a native of Tekoa in Judah, about twelve miles from Jerusalem, a "herdsman and a dresser of sycamore trees" (vii. 14). In the reign of Jeroboam II, king of Israel, and Uzziah, king of Judah, he was sent to Beth-el to prophesy against the worship of the calves. Accordingly he presented himself in the very sanctuary of Beth-el, to encounter not the king, but the chief priest Amaziah, who warned him off the sacred precincts. Thereupon Amos denounced to Amaziah the coming of a day, when, captured by the Assyrian invaders, his wife should be reduced to earning her living by infamy (vii. 17), his sons and daughters should be slain by the sword, and Israel should go into captivity, and the priest himself should die in a polluted land. After delivering his message at Beth-el, and also at Samaria (for he rebukes the vices of a capital—extreme luxury, revelry, and debauchery, combined with cruelty and oppression of the poor), he returned to Tekoa, and there committed to writing the book of his oral prophecies while at Beth-el.

2. STYLE. The peasant-prophet and tree-dresser is a true "child of nature." The imagery of his visions is full of country life. We have the "lion roaring in the forest" (iii. 4); the shepherd rescuing "out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear" (iii. 12); the "bird falling into a snare" (iii. 5); "blasting and mildew" (iv. 9); the "hooks" of the fisher (iv. 2); "rain within three months of the harvest" (iv. 7); dangers from "lions and bears" (v. 19); "the king's mowings" and "the latter growth" (vii. 1); "corn sifted in a sieve" (ix. 9); "the plowman, the reaper, and the treader of grapes" (ix. 18); "a cart pressed that is full of sheaves" (ii. 18, R.V. marg.).

3. SUMMARY. I. (i. 1—II. 3) The prophet denounces the sins of Israel and of the nations bordering on Israel and Judah—Syria, Philistia, Tyre, Edom, Ammon, and Moab. II. (ii. 4—vi) He describes particularly the state of Israel and Judah, especially the former; denounces the inevitable doom of Samaria, and laments the impending calamities, the ravages of locusts, the failure of corn and wine. III. (vii. 1—ix. 16) In five striking visions he sketches the impending punishment of Israel which he predicted to Amaziah. IV. (ix. 11—15) He utters last words of hope and promise, and depicts the raising up of the fallen tabernacle of David, and the final restoration of God's people (cp. Amos ix. 12 with Acts xv. 15-17).

OBADIAH.

1. OBADIAH (*worshipper of Jehovah*) bears the same name as the minister of Ahab who protected the prophets of the Lord (1 Kings xviii). Of his personal history we know absolutely nothing. It seems certain that he wrote after the captivity of the Northern tribes, and shortly after the capture of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar, B.C. 587. As Nahum had foretold the downfall of Assyria, and Habakkuk that of Chaldaea, so Obadiah predicts that of the implacable foe of Israel, Edom, who, as the city of Jerusalem fell, shouted "Down with it, down with it, even to the ground" (Lam. iv. 21, 22; Ps. cxxxvii. 7).

2. DATE. Jeremiah has employed in his prophecies (xlix. 7-22) very similar language to that of Obadiah (1-9) respecting Edom. This has caused a doubt which of the two prophets repeated the denunciations of the other; and therefore the exact date of this book is rendered uncertain, some advocating its priority to that of Jeremiah, others ascribing it to a later date. Dr. Pusey maintains that the Hebrew future determines the question in favour of the priority of the Book of Obadiah. Those who take the opposite view conjecture that the occasion of this prophecy was the

hostility shown by the sons of Esau to their brethren the Israelites at the time of the Babylonish invasion. They seem to have rejoiced in the downfall of Jerusalem, and to have cut off those Jews who attempted to fly through Idumaea into Egypt. Hence arose the prayer of the Jewish captives in Babylon (Ps. cxxxvii. 7), and the answer to it in the denunciations of Obadiah, who predicts the Divine retribution on Edom, and the future glory of Israel in the occupation of Idumaea.

3. SUMMARY. The prophecy contains two parts. (i) The first part denounces destruction to Edom, sketching its punishment and the guilt that had called down that punishment (1-16); (ii) the second part predicts the future restoration of Israel, who, after their return, should possess the land of Edom and Philistia, and rejoice in the establishment of the kingdom of Jehovah (17-21).

4. THIS PROPHECY was fulfilled partly by Nebuchadnezzar, who after the destruction of Jerusalem fell upon Moab and Ammon, and afterwards upon Edom (Jer. xxvii. 3-6), and partly by Judas Maccabaeus, who in B.C. 166 dispossessed the Edomites from Hebron and Southern Palestine; by John Hyrcanus, who in A.C. 125 captured some of the Idumaeian cities, and forced the inhabitants to adopt Jewish customs; and, lastly, by Simon of Gerasa, who A.C. 66, in the final war with Rome, devastated the whole Idumaeian country with fire and sword. But the completion of the prophecy in the possession of Idumaea by the Israelites is still reserved for the future, and hence this book is the favourite study of the Jews to this day, with whom "Edom" is "the cryptograph for Rome, the Christians, and all their enemies."

JONAH.

1. JONAH (*dove*), the son of Amittai, was born at Gath-hepher, a village in Zebulun. Jewish legend represented him as having been the son of the widow of Sarepta, whom Elijah restored to life, and the youth whom Elisha sent to anoint Jehu, king of Israel. These legends at any rate mark the age in which he lived. He was the same prophet who was sent to Jeroboam II to announce the victories which should cast a gleam of prosperity over his reign (2 Kings xiv. 25).

2. SUMMARY OF THE BOOK. The life of the prophet is the summary of the book which bears his name. I. Commissioned to proceed to Nineveh, the capital of Assyria, he hastens to Joppa, and takes ship for Tarshish, or Tartessus, on the south coast of Spain. A furious storm arises, and the mariners at his own request fling him into the sea. Here a great fish swallows him, and he remains in its belly three days and three nights (chap. i). II. He prays earnestly, and the sea-monster casts him forth on land (chap. ii). III. Bidden a second time to go to Nineveh he dares not disobey, and proclaims there his message, "Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown." King and people repent. Their penitence is accepted, and the judgment is deferred (chap. iii). IV. Disappointed and angry, the prophet sits in a booth of woven boughs outside the city, waiting in vain for the judgment he had denounced, and the book closes with an exhibition of his petulance and God's tender mercy (chap. iv).

3. THE BOOK OF JONAH has always been regarded as canonical both by Jews and Christians, and this is corroborated by the character of the language, the archaic idioms which pervade it, and the accuracy of its historical and geographical details. No Jew anxious to exalt his hero would have painted the picture of a prophet of his nation so narrow, so ungracious, so selfish, so intolerant.

4. ALLUSIONS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. Twice does our Lord allude to incidents recorded in this book. In reply to the Pharisees asking for "a sign from heaven," He gives them a sign from beneath, and declares that the swallowing up of Jonah by the sea-monster and his restoration to life after apparently certain destruction was a figure of His own resurrection from the grave (Matt. xii. 40; xvi. 4). He also

declares that the repentant Ninevites shall stand up in the judgment and condemn "the children of the kingdom," who had so many privileges and improved them not (Matt. xii. 41) ¹.

MICAH.

1. MICAH, whose name is identical with Micatah (1 Kings xxii), and a contraction of Mi-cahahu (*who is like unto Jehovah?*), was a native of Moresheth-gath, in the Shephelah or low-lying plain of Philistia (Micah i. 14). He flourished during the reigns of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, i.e. for a period of fifty-one years, from B.C. 748 to B.C. 697. Jeremiah expressly refers to him, and tells us how on one occasion, when in danger of his life on account of his denunciations of the sins of his countrymen, he was saved by an appeal to the precedent of "Micatah the Morashtite," who was spared by Hezekiah in spite of his bold testimony against the men of Judah (Jer. xxvi. 8-24, R.V.).

2. SUMMARY. Although the prophecies of Micah were probably delivered at different times, they have been cast into one complete whole in their present form, and are divided into three sections, each marked by a formula "Hear ye," each beginning with denunciation and ending with promise. (a) In Section I (i-iii) *threatening* predominates. The advent of Jehovah is denounced for judgment of the sins of Israel and Judah, and the guilt which rendered it necessary is described, especially that of the false prophets. (b) In Section II (iv, v) *promise* predominates: restoration is promised of Zion, of its temple, and of its people, with a gathering in of all nations under the sovereignty of the Messiah. (c) In Section III (vi, vii) *the sadder tone* again prevails: we have a magnificent colloquy between Jehovah and His people; a justification of His government of the nation, and an assurance that in the midst of judgment He will remember mercy.

3. THE CHIEF QUOTATIONS in the New Testament from his writings are (i) the prediction of Beth-lehem Ephratah as the birthplace of the Messiah (v. 2), quoted to Herod by the Jewish rulers (Matt. ii. 5, 6), and by some of the multitude (John vii. 42); (ii) the strife in families (vii. 6), quoted Matt. x. 36; Mark xiii. 12.

NAHUM.

1. NAHUM (*consolation*), "the Elkoshite," was a native of Elkosh, a little village in Galilee, or, according to some commentators, identical with Alkosh, about thirty miles to the north of Mosul. By some he is thought to have prophesied after the captivity of the ten tribes, and between the two invasions of Sennacherib, whom Hezekiah had bribed with the treasures of the Temple. By others it is concluded that he prophesied at a period considerably later, during the reigns of Manasseh, Amon, and Josiah, B.C. 660-630.

2. SCOPE OF HIS PROPHECIES. Whatever his precise date, he comes forward as a *consoler* from Jehovah, foretelling the death of Sennacherib and the overthrow of Assyria. His book is chiefly a sequel to that of Jonah. Jonah had already warned Nineveh of impending punishments, which God remitted on its repentance; Nahum now repeats the denunciations. It is the peculiarity of his prophecy that it is devoted to a single theme, the destruction of Nineveh, then at the height of its power. Of Israel and Judah he has scarcely anything to say.

3. THE PROPHET'S COUNTRY. Those who identify Elkosh with Alkush on the Tigris, consider him to have been the son of an Israelite captive. They hold that the prophet could not have described the doom of Nineveh in language so pictorially vivid if he had not drawn the scenes from personal observation, and point to the interspersed Assyrian words in his book as indicating that country to have been the scene of his prophecies. But others deny that internal evidence favours any other than a Palestinian origin of the work, which accords with the greatest weight of external evidence.

4. SUMMARY. In spite of the warnings of Jonah, Nineveh had sunk back into its old sins of brutal violence, cruelty, and bloodshed, with blasphemy and hostility against God. Nahum pronounces its sentence. Its destruction was near, and would be swift and complete. There are three very distinct predictions: (i) The denunciation of coming judgment, from which Nineveh cannot escape (chap. i); (ii) the certain fall of Nineveh, with a vivid picture of the siege and sack of the city, aided by the sudden inundation of the Tigris (ii); (iii) its utter destruction and desolation (iii)—a desolation so complete that Nineveh vanished entirely from view, and Alexander could march over it, "not knowing that a world-empire was buried under his feet"; nor was the city ever seen again till in modern times the labours of Botta, Layard, and others revealed to the world the wrecks of its former splendour.

HABAKKUK.

1. HABAKKUK (*close embrace*) seems to indicate a name which might have been bestowed on a dearly-loved child. Of the prophet himself we know nothing, but from the musical directions attached to chap. iii. 1-19 it has been conjectured that he was a Levite. It is most probable that he prophesied in the reigns of Josiah and Jehoahaz, when the invasion of Nebuchadnezzar was imminent. He did not accompany the captives, but, like Jeremiah, lamented the iniquities of his country in the midst of its ruins.

2. SCOPE OF THE PROPHECY. Writing after the great reformation in the days of Josiah, the prophet had to sustain hope and to teach patience under difficult circumstances. Sincere repentance and earnest turning to God, the removal of the high places, the great national fast, had not brought the removal of the scourge of invasion which threatened the kingdom of Judah. The suffering of the chosen people of God from cruel, ruthless oppressors, "fiercer even than evening wolves," was a mysterious trial.

3. SUMMARY. The whole prophecy is a colloquy between the prophet and Jehovah. (i) In chap. i he appeals to God, and asks how long the Most High will suffer His own people to endure the fierceness of the Chaldean tyranny. (ii) In chap. ii he stands upon his watch and waits for the answer; and while he is told that "the just shall live by his faith," he is assured that the Chaldean scourge shall be removed and the oppressor shall perish. (iii) In chap. iii the prophet breaks forth into a note of prayer, which introduces the great hymn of faith, recounting the miraculous deliverances of old as earnest of future ones, and closing with the vision of God's enemies prostrate, but faith exultant in the God of salvation.

4. QUOTATIONS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. To Habakkuk belongs the special distinction of having furnished (ii. 4) to the Apostle Paul the doctrine which forms the key-note of the Epistles to the Romans and Galatians, "the just shall live by his faith" (Rom. i. 17; Gal. iii. 11). He is also quoted by the writer of the Epistle to the Hebrews (x. 33), and in Acts xiii. 41.

ZEPHANIAH.

1. ZEPHANIAH (*hidden by Jehovah*) was a great-grandson of Hezekiah (i. 1). He tells us himself that he prophesied "in the days of Josiah, the son of Amon, king of Judah." We may fix the date of his prophecy about B.C. 630, before the destruction of Nineveh (ii. 13), which took place B.C. 625.

2. SCOPE OF PROPHECY. Josiah attempted a partial reform in the twelfth year of his reign, and, while it was yet in process, many paid but nominal worship to Jehovah, and were still addicted to Baalism, and "the worship of the host of heaven upon the housetops" (i. 4, 5). This idolatry Zephaniah denounces, follows up his words with judgments threatening Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Ethiopia, and Nineveh, and concludes with a special reproof to Jerusalem, and a promise of restoration to glory in the latter days.

3. SUMMARY. The prophecy may be divided into

¹ See Bp. Ellicott's *Christus Comprobator*, pp. 168, 167.

three parts. (i) The prophet denounces the idolatry of Judah and pronounces judgment (chap. i); (ii) he calls on the nations around to repent if they would escape judgment, with stern announcements of which he mingles his appeal (ii. 1-iii. 7); (iii) he promises to Zion a day of restoration, when the judgment of wicked nations is overpast (iii. 8-20).

HAGGAI.

1. HAGGAI (*festive*), the first of the prophets after the Exile, was a contemporary of Zerubbabel and Joshua, who led those that returned from Babylon. Though mentioned with Zechariah in Ezra v. 1; vi. 14, he was in all probability much older than his brother prophet, and had seen the glory of the old Temple before its destruction (ii. 3). He was inspired by God to rouse the people to support Zerubbabel and Joshua in building the Temple, after the work had been suspended for fourteen years in consequence of the counter-edict obtained by the Samaritans from Artaxerxes.

2. DATE. His prophecies consist of two chapters, and he has carefully preserved, even to the very day, the date of their commencement. They all belong to the second year of Darius Hystaspes, B.C. 520, and were delivered in the sixth, seventh, and ninth months of that year, very probably orally in the hearing of the people at the festivals of the New Moon, and of Tabernacles, and the season of the autumn rains. They have all one object in view, to reprove the lethargy of the people and encourage the completion of the Temple.

3. SUMMARY. The book divides itself into four sections:—(a) *The First* (chap. i) rebukes the apathy of the people in not devoting themselves in earnest to the great work of restoration, and in listening to those who sought to persuade them that the time was not opportune for continuing the enterprise. (b) *The Second* (ii. 1-9) encourages them with the assurance that the glory of the latter Temple shall be greater than that of the former. (c) *The Third* (ii. 10-19) promises them that from the day they commence in earnest the work of restoration, the defective harvests shall cease, and the years of drought and famine be changed into blessing. (d) *The Fourth* (ii. 20-23) contains a special word of encouragement for Zerubbabel to be up and doing in rebuilding the Temple. The key-words of his prophecies are worth noting. They are, *Be strong, be strong, be strong* (ii. 4); *Consider your ways, consider, consider* (i. 5, 7; ii. 15, 18).

4. QUOTATIONS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. Two passages of Haggai's prophecies find allusion in the New Testament. His words concerning "the shaking of the heavens and the earth" are quoted in Heb. xii. 26, and the promise to Zerubbabel that he should be as a signet-ring on the right hand, was accomplished when his name stood enshrined in both the genealogies of our Lord as one through whom "the sure mercies of David" were preserved to the house of David (Matt. i. 12; Luke iii. 27).

ZECHARIAH.

1. ZECHARIAH (*whom Jehovah remembers*), was the son of Berechiah and grandson of Iddo (Ezra v. 1; vi. 14). Iddo was the head of one of the priestly houses (Neh. xii. 4-16), and as he returned from the exile with Zechariah, the prophet must have been a young man when he commenced his work. A contemporary of Haggai he began to prophesy two months after him (Zech. i. 1), and continued during two years, encouraging the Jews to prosecute the erection of the National Sanctuary.

2. STYLE OF HIS PROPHECIES. The object he has in view is the same as that which Haggai proposed to himself, the rousing of the people from their lethargy. But his style is very different. In a series of *night-visions* received while the building of the Temple is going on, he seeks to rouse in the people a national enthusiasm for the great work; and, as might be expected from one whose prime had been spent under Persian rule, his visions are all tinged with Persian imagery.

3. SUMMARY. The book may be divided into three parts: I. Chaps. 1-vi; II. Chaps. vii-viii; III. Chaps. ix-xiv.

(a) Part I narrates a series of visions. Vision i. *The angel hidden among the myrtle-trees* (i. 7-17). Vision ii. *Four horns and four smiths*, symbolising the approaching judgment of the heathen (i. 18-21, R. V.). Vision iii. *A man with a measuring line enlarging the boundaries of Jerusalem*, symbolising the inclusion of the Gentiles (ii. 1-9). Vision iv. *The cleansing of the Priesthood, and the Advent of "the Branch"* (iii). Vision v. *The golden candelabrum fed by two olive trees*, symbolising the rebuilding of the Temple, and future glorification of the Church by the union of the Holy Spirit (iv. 1-14). Vision vi. *The flying roll, or vengeance on the ungodly* (v. 1-4). Vision vii. *The woman pressed in the ephah and borne eastward*, symbolising the repression and banishment of idolatry (v. 5-11). Vision viii. *The four chariots issuing from two brazen mountains, or the course of Divine Providence* (vi. 1-8). Vision ix. *The crowning of Joshua the high priest, a type of the union of the regal and priestly offices in the person of the Branch* (vi. 9-15).

(b) Part II. After the last vision there is a pause of two years in Zechariah's prophetic activity. But in the fourth year of Darius, B.C. 518, the word of the Lord again comes to him. The people of Beth-el send two messengers (vii. 2), whose Assyrian names, Shazzer and Regem-melech (*friend of the king*), reveal traces of the Captivity, to put a question about fasting on other days than those prescribed by the Mosaic Law. To them the prophet by the word of the Lord expounds the nature of a true fast (vii), and the conversion of fasts unto feasts of joy and gladness, when many nations shall encourage each other to go and worship at Jerusalem (viii).

(c) Part III presents greater difficulties than the rest of the book. Some critics hold that the chapters it covers are really earlier than Zechariah. Others think that there is not enough evidence to justify us in affirming this, and that their chief difficulties would remain even though we were to push them back into the time of Hosea. Chapter ix describes the future destiny of the Jewish Church and the coming of its King as the Prince of Peace, who shall win the Gentiles to Himself whilst delivering Israel from its oppressors. Chapter x shows that Israel will share with Judah in the coming prosperity, being restored as from Egypt. Chapter xi attributes the troubles which had befallen them to their rejection of the Messiah, whom they had merely valued at the price of a slave. Chapters xii-xiv give a pictorial description of the process of restitution, setting forth a bright prospect when the Holy City should be purified and the nations should acknowledge Jehovah and worship Him there.

4. THE REFERENCES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT to this prophet are numerous and important. The lowly king who comes riding on an ass (Zech. ix. 9), is quoted in Matt. xxi. 4, 5; John xii. 14-16; the betrayal of the Good Shepherd (xi. 12, 13) for thirty pieces of silver, in Matt. xxvi. 8; "they shall look unto Me whom they have pierced" (xii. 10, R. V.), in John xiii. 37; the fate of the Shepherd of the sheep (xiii. 7-9), in Matt. xxvi. 31; Mark xiv. 27.

MALACHI.

1. MALACHI (*messenger of Jehovah*) was the last and therefore is called "the seal" of the prophets. His name is probably contracted from Malachi'ah (*messenger of Jehovah*), as Abi (2 Kings xviii. 2) is contracted from Abijah (2 Chron. xxix. 1). Of his life and personal history no single fact is recorded. It seems probable that he was of the priestly order, or had close relations with the priesthood. The conjecture that "Malachi" was not a name but an office may be certainly rejected.

2. TIME OF COMPOSITION. Internal evidence is conclusive in favour of his having written in the period after the exile, when Ezra was dead and the second immigration of captives had taken place. The indica-

tions point to the days when Nehemiah was absent for twelve years at the court of Artaxerxes, and the abuses which that governor had sought to check had broken out afresh, and the mixed marriages and profanity of the priests had again become conspicuous. (Cp. Mal. ii. 8 with Neh. xiii. 15, 29; Mal. ii. 10-16 with Neh. xiii. 23-27.) We may therefore place the beginning of his prophecy about B.C. 420, and then we see that he stood in the same relation to Nehemiah during the latter portion of his work at Jerusalem that Haggai and Zechariah had occupied in relation to Zerubbabel.

3. SUMMARY. In the LXX and Vulgate the book consists of four chapters, as in our Version, but in the Hebrew chaps. iii and iv form but one. The prophecy divides itself into three sections: I. After dwelling on the affection of God for Judah as a loving father and ruler of His people, he rebukes the priests as the leaders of the spiritual defection (i-ii. 9). II. He

rebukes the mixed marriages and divorces, portrayed by the deserted wives weeping at the altar (ii. 10-16). III. He predicts the coming of a faithful Messenger, who shall carry out a sifting of the true ore from the dross in Israel, purge their silver and gold as in a furnace; and bids them *remember* Moses, who had given the Law, now revived by Nehemiah and Ezra, and *look forward* to the advent of Elijah before "the great and dreadful day of the Lord" (ii. 17-iv. 6). Thus the last prophet of the Old Dispensation closes with the promise of the forerunner of the New.

4. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT we have three prominent references to the prophecy of Malachi: His prediction (1) of the Messenger of the Covenant (iii. 1), in Mark i. 2; Luke i. 76; vii. 27; (2) of the coming of the prophet Elijah (iv. 5), in Matt. xi. 14; xvii. 12; (3) of the approach of the Day of the Lord (iv. 1-3), in Matt. iii. 12. Also, the love of God for Jacob in preference to Esau (i. 2, 3), in Rom. ix. 13.

IX. BRIEF SUMMARY OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.

1. THE PRIMEVAL PERIOD.

THE PROMISE OF A RESTORER OF THE HUMAN RACE given at the fall of man is the starting-point of Sacred History, and the Old Testament becomes a true introduction to the New, because it reveals the several steps whereby the Divine wisdom provided for the fulfilment of the promise. As originally given it was undoubtedly indefinite. It was not indicated whether the Promised Seed should be one or many, the collective race or a single deliverer. On these points greater light was shed as time rolled on. First through Shem, the son of Noah, the promise was limited to a single *race* (Gen. ix. 26); then secondly, through the call of Abraham to a particular *nation*, of which his family were to be the destined progenitors. "In thy seed," said the Almighty, "shall all the families of the earth be blessed" (Gen. xii. 3; xxviii. 14, R.V.).

2. THE PATRIARCHAL PERIOD.

ABRAM, called by God to leave his native place, "Ur of the Chaldees," on the western bank of the Euphrates, proceeds to Haran, with his father Terah and the rest of his family. On Terah's death, five years later, he is again bidden to travel towards the south-west, passes through Damascus, and reaches Shechem in the centre of Palestine between Ebal and Gerizim. Here he builds his first altar to the Lord (Gen. xii. 6, 7), and God meets him and makes a covenant with him. Thence he moves southward to Beth-el, and eventually, in consequence of a famine, to Egypt; but is bidden to return after various adventures, and retraces his steps to the neighbourhood of Beth-el. Here his nephew Lot leaves him, and after a fuller and more definite renewal of the promise (Gen. xiii. 14-17), he removes southward to the oak or terebinth of Mamre, where Ishmael is born, the covenant of circumcision is instituted, Isaac promised by the angel, and the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah revealed. After that event and the rescue of Lot, the patriarch removes to Beer-sheba. Here, or at Gerar, Sarah gives birth to the child of promise, who is named Isaac. Hence also Hagar and Ishmael are sent away, and Abraham journeys to Mount Moriah and receives back his son Isaac after surrendering him to apparently certain death upon the altar he had erected in obedience to the Divine command. Under the oak of Mamre Sarah dies, and is buried in the cave of Machpelah; Isaac is married to Rebekah and begets Esau and Jacob; while Abraham, after marrying a second wife, Keturah, and becoming the ancestor of various Arabian and Midianitish tribes, dies at the age of 175. Jacob, after deceiving Esau in the matter of the covenant blessing, flies to Padan-aram, to his uncle Laban; marries his daughters Leah and Rachel; and returning

after twenty years, settles with his eleven sons at Shechem, and afterwards at Beer-sheba. While here, his son Joseph is sold by his brothers as a slave to certain Midianitish merchantmen, and conveyed to Egypt, where he becomes viceroy of the land. Driven by a grievous famine from Palestine, Jacob and his family settle in Egypt, where his descendants rapidly increase in number, become a powerful nation, and occupy the district of Goshen on the N.E. frontier.

3. THE MOSAIC PERIOD.

THE EXODUS AND THE WANDERINGS. After they have remained in Egypt 215, or, according to some chronologists, 400 years, the hour for the nation's deliverance arises. The ten plagues are inflicted on Pharaoh, and Moses leads the Israelites through the Red Sea, which is miraculously divided, to the wilderness of Sinai, where they receive from God a code of laws—social, political, and religious—and a complete constitution, with civil and ecclesiastical officers. At Sinai, where the people are terrified at the thunderings and lightnings which accompanied the giving of the Law, the promise of a Deliverer receives still further development. It has been already limited through Judah to a particular *tribe* (Gen. xlix. 10). Now a distinct person is for the first time indicated, and Moses predicts the coming of a greater *Prophet*, and a mightier Lawgiver (Deut. xviii. 15-19). At the same time the unwilling testimony of Balaam centres the hopes of the world definitely in Palestine, and the witness of a heathen seer confirms the promise of the leader of the Jewish people (Num. xxiv. 17).

4. JOSHUA AND THE JUDGES.

CONQUEST OF CANAAN. After wandering forty years in the wilderness, the Israelites pass onwards round the territory of Edom to the country east of the Jordan. Here they conquer the powerful kings Sihon and Og, and make themselves masters of the country. Then crossing the Jordan under the command of Joshua they capture Jericho, and gradually reduce the whole land, and are located according to their tribes in their new settlements. The succeeding period belies the fidelity to Jehovah which had characterised the epoch of Joshua's campaigns. It is a period of listless anarchy, of alternate apostasy, chastisement, and deliverance. Both priests and people are faithless to the Theocracy, content with the indolent enjoyment of an exuberant land, of which the surviving remnants of the Canaanites, and the kindred tribes of the Hebrews,—Amalekites, Edomites, Moabites, Midianites,—try to dispossess them. During this period, Judges, or Deliverers, are from time to time raised

up, who rescue the nation from its oppressors and secure for it a season of peace. Thus Othniel delivers the people from Chusim-rishathaim, Ehud from Eglon, Deborah and Barak from Jabin, Gideon from the Midianites, Jephthah from the Ammonites, Samson from the Philistines. Meanwhile the office tends more and more to become hereditary, and Eli unites in himself the functions of high priest and judge. But with Eli a new period approaches, and two new influences begin to manifest themselves, represented by the institution of the *Prophets*, and by the *Royal Dignity*. For this new epoch, fraught with so many momentous consequences, Samuel gradually prepares the people, and ushers in the great change. By his "schools of the prophets" he gives permanence and effectiveness to the prophetic functions, so that when the new order of the kings is established, speakers for God are thenceforth ready to reprove, rebuke, and exhort, to preach morality and spiritual religion, and denounce profligacy and idolatry in high places.

5. THE UNDIVIDED MONARCHY.

ANCIENT PROPHECIES had declared that kings should proceed from the seed of Abraham (Gen. xvii. 6, 16; xxxv. 11), and Moses had anticipated and provided for their election (Deut. xvii. 14-20). Saul, however, the first king, represents not so much the Divine appointment as the people's choice. His carnal self-will causes him to forget his theocratic position, and being tried and found wanting he is rejected, and gives place to David, the son of Jesse. The new king takes Jebus, and makes it the national capital, places there the restored Ark, subdues the enemies of Israel, and after a series of successful wars gives to the nation the full inheritance of its promised territory from the river of Egypt to the Euphrates (Gen. xv. 18). David is a great figure in the history of the Promise. Its blessing is especially transferred to his family, and no sooner does he succeed to his high position, than he himself speaks of a greater King, of One whom he calls his *Lord*, who shall "sit upon his throne," and of whose kingdom "there shall be no end" (Psa. ii, xlv, ex). He is succeeded by Solomon, who builds the Temple, and adorns Jerusalem with splendid palaces, but lapses into idolatry, and violates each and all of the fundamental principles of the kingdom, as laid down in the Law of Moses.

6. THE DIVIDED MONARCHY.

ON SOLOMON'S DEATH a civil rupture rends the kingdom in twain. Ten tribes revolt under Jeroboam, form "the kingdom of Israel," and seek to consolidate the separate sovereignty by establishing rival sanctuaries at Dan and Beth-el, and restoring the old calf-worship of Egypt. The relations between the southern and northern kingdoms are marked by four clearly-defined epochs: (i) *Mutual hostility*, during which the kings of Judah persist in the hope of regaining their authority over the ten tribes, and for nearly sixty years there is constant war. (ii) *Close alliance, and united hostility to Syria*. The northern kingdom declines into Baalism under Ahab, who cements by intermarriage an alliance between his own family and that of Jehoshaphat, probably with a view to more effectual resistance of the encroaching power of Syria. (iii) *Fresh animosity, and the gradual decline of both kingdoms before the advancing power of the Assyrian and Babylonian Empires*. The alliance between the two kingdoms is rudely shattered by the accession of Jehu to the throne of Israel. He exterminates the house of Ahab, and the hostility thus begun is never healed. The northern kingdom, in spite of the exhortations of numerous prophets, falls away more and more into the worst forms of idolatry, and is punished by the incursions of the Syrians, and afterwards by the invasions of the Assyrians, who capture Samaria, B.C. 722, carry the people into captivity, and colonise the country with a mixed idolatrous race, who mingle their native worship with that of Israel. From these spring the *Samaritans*,

who intermarry with some of the Jews, borrow their rites, accept the Pentateuch, and set up a rival temple on Mount Gerizim. (iv) *Struggle for national existence on the part of Judah against Assyria and Egypt alternately, and afterwards against the Chaldeans*. This goes on for upwards of one hundred and thirty years, and then, B.C. 588, the southern kingdom experiences the fate of its powerful rival, the kingdom of Israel, and the nation is carried away into captivity by the Babylonians under Nebuchadnezzar.

7. THE CAPTIVITY AND RETURN.

THE CAPTIVITY. As the *faith* of Abraham had been rewarded by the inheritance of Canaan, so the *unfaithfulness* of his descendants had forfeited it, and now they are all sent back to that heathen land "between the rivers" from which their progenitor was divinely called. Here, in the usual order of things, we might have expected that the Jews would have ceased to remain a nation at all. But with them it was not thus to be. The ten tribes, indeed, are never heard of more; but the remnant of Judah and Benjamin, instead of blending with their conquerors, remain a separate people, and preserve their national institutions, their genealogies, and distinctions of rank. At length, after the lapse of seventy years, a portion of them are permitted by Cyrus to return, B.C. 536, and they rebuild Jerusalem and the Temple under the direction of Ezra and Nehemiah, while the supreme government is vested in a Persian Satrap resident at Damascus. The moral and spiritual condition of the remnant thus restored to their native land differed far from what it had been formerly. In the furnace of affliction it had been thoroughly purified from all tendencies to idolatry. The dreary years of the Captivity had not been without their salutary effect. The Jew was no longer an idolater. The Divine Unity was now the central truth of his creed, and as the undivided monarchy produced the devotional books of Holy Scripture, so the divided monarchy brought forth the earlier, and the Captivity the later Prophets. But the very sadness of the Captivity served in no small measure to correct the idea of the promised Messiah, and "the Son of David" gives place in the writings of Daniel to "the Son of Man" (Dan. vii. 13), "and His kingdom appears as the last and mightiest of the monarchies of the world!" Thus the image of the future Deliverer is drawn from the varied forms in which God makes Himself known in the history of the chosen people, and each crisis in its history serves to bring the Promise within narrower limits, and to illustrate it with fresh details. Meanwhile the failure of Israel, as a nation, to fulfil its high calling to be the "servant of the Lord" inspires the portraiture of the Ideal Servant² (Is. xlii. 1), who shall fulfil for His people the work in which they had failed, and a voice not jubilant and glad, but sad and mournful, begins to be heard. It speaks of triumph, but of triumph through suffering; of the coming of "a Man of sorrows" and "acquainted with grief;" of His being "bruised for our iniquities;" of His being "stricken for the transgressions of His people" (Is. liii. 3-10). The earliest prophecy had declared that "the Seed of the woman should bruise the serpent's head," but had whispered that "the serpent should bruise His heel" (Gen. iii. 15). The latest declared that the Messiah should triumph, but that He should also die. Thus gradually and harmoniously is the silver thread of Promise woven into the evolution of the most diverse events, and the Divine purpose of the ages is wrought out step by step "in many fashions" and "in many parts." Patriarch and Lawgiver, Priest and Prophet, each points onward to Some One not yet revealed, and the history of the Jewish nation becomes the key to the history of the world.

¹ Bp. Westcott's *Introduction to the Study of the Gospels*, p. 94
² Prof. Kirkpatrick, *The Divine Liturgy of the Old Testament*, p. 93.

X. ITINERARY OF ISRAELITES TO THE LAND OF CANAAN.

The Itinerary of the Israelites, given in full in Num. 33, may be divided into four parts:—

(a) The Exodus; (b) The Journey from the Red Sea to Sinai; (c) From Sinai to Kadesh; (d) From Kadesh to the borders of the Jordan.

(a) The Exodus.

- | | | |
|----------------------------------|----|--|
| Ex. 12. 37.
Num. 33. 3. | 1. | AT RAMESES the march begins on the fifteenth day of the first month, and the first halt is at |
| Ex. 12. 37-39.
Ex. 13. 20. | 2. | SUCCOTH (<i>Tell-el-Maskhuta</i>), and so down the <i>Wady Tumilat</i> to |
| | 3. | ETHAN "in the edge of the wilderness." Thence, instead of proceeding N. and N.E. towards Philistia, they are ordered to turn S.E. to |
| Ex. 14. 1-9.
1 Cor. 10. 1, 2. | 4. | PI-HAHIROTH, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-Zephon. Here Pharaoh overtakes them, and they pass through the Red Sea to a spot now called <i>'Ayan Musa</i> ("The Fountains of Moses"). |

(b) The Route to Sinai.

- | | | |
|---|----|---|
| Ex. 15. 23-25. | 1. | MARAH (<i>Ain-Hawarah</i>) is the first halting-place in the Wilderness of Shur. Here the bitter waters are sweetened. Thence they proceed to |
| Ex. 15. 27. | 2. | ELIM (<i>Wady Gharandel</i>). Here they find 12 wells and 70 palm-trees, and pass on to |
| Ex. 16.
John 6. 31, 49.
Rev. 2. 17. | 3. | THE WILDERNESS OF SIN, at the foot of the mountainous range of the <i>Et-Tih</i> , and obtain the miraculous supply of quails and manna. Thence passing Dophkah and Alush, the sites of which are doubtful, they reach |
| Ex. 17. 1-8.
1 Cor. 10. 4.
Ex. 17. 13. | 4. | REPHEIDIM in the Horeb region, where occurs the murmuring of Massah and Meribah; water given from the rock in Horeb; the battle with the Amalekites, and the victory of Joshua. Leaving this station, they enter |
| Ex. 19. 1.
Ex. 18. 5.
Ex. 20. Ex. 32.
1 Cor. 10. 7.
Ex. 40. | 5. | THE WILDERNESS OF SINAI, and encamp before "the Mount of God" (<i>Jebel Musa</i>), where Jethro visits Moses. Here the Decalogue is given; the worship of the "molten calf" takes place; the people are numbered; the "Tent of Meeting" is erected, and the second Passover celebrated. |

(c) From Sinai to Kadesh-barnea.

- | | | |
|--|----|--|
| Ex. 19. 1.
Num. 10. 11, 12.
Num. 10. 33. | | After a stay of nearly a year at Sinai, from the fifteenth day of the third month of the first year after leaving Egypt until the twentieth day of the second month of the second year, they move three days' journey to |
| Num. 11. 1-3. | 1. | TABERAH (<i>burning</i>), where their complainings bring down fire from heaven; and next to |
| Num. 11. 1-34. | 2. | KIBROTH-HATTAAYAH (<i>the graves of lust</i>), where the people are smitten, while the flesh of the quails is yet in their mouths. Thence they proceed to |
| Num. 11. 35. | 3. | HAZEROTH (<i>Hudherah</i>). Here Aaron and Miriam sin, and Miriam is smitten with leprosy. The next station is |
| Num. 13. 26.
Num. 14. 1-39.
1 Cor. 10. 10.
Num. 16. | 4. | KADESH-BARNEA (? <i>Ain-el-Webeh</i>). Hence twelve spies are sent to Canaan; ten bring back an evil report; Caleb and Joshua alone remain faithful. The people murmur, and are condemned to wander forty years. Rebellion of Korah; earthquake; fire and plague inflicted. |

(d) From Kadesh-Barnea to the Border of the Jordan.

- | | | |
|--|----|---|
| Num. 33. | | The forty years' wandering in the Wilderness of Paran, west of Mount Seir. Israel leads a nomad life and roams through the wilderness in search of pasturage. At the close they return to |
| Num. 20. 14-21.
Num. 27. 14. | 1. | KADESH-BARNEA for the second time. Here Moses smites the rock; Miriam dies; Edom refuses the people a passage through Mount Seir, and they pass along the border of his territory to |
| Num. 20. 24-29. | 2. | MOUNT HOR, near Selah or Petra (Jos. Ant. iv. 4. 7). Here Aaron dies and is buried. Thence they pass down |
| Deut. 2. 8 (R.V.)
Num. 21. 5-9.
John 8. 14.
1 Cor. 10. 9. | 3. | THE ARABAH by way of Elath and Ezion-geber, round Mount Seir. The people murmur; the plague of serpents; the setting up of the brazen serpent. Nothing is now known of their halting places till they reach |
| Num. 21. 12, 16, 18. | 4. | ZABED (<i>the brook</i>), and BEER-ELIM (<i>the well of heroes</i>), celebrated for "the song of the well." Proceeding thence to |
| Num. 21. 23, 24.
Num. 21. 33. | 5. | JAHAZ, they defeat Sihon, King of the Amorites, and at |
| | 6. | EDREI, Og, the King of Bashan. These two victories give to Israel possession of the whole country east of Jordan, from the river Arnon to Mount Hermon. They next encamp at |
| Num. 33. 49.
Num. 22. 4.
Num. 23. 24.
Num. 25. | 7. | ABEL-SHIITIM (<i>the meadow or oasis of the acacias</i>), the modern <i>Ghor es Seiseban</i> , over against Jericho. Here the Moabites, Ammonites, and Midianites under Balak ally themselves against Israel; Balaam attempts in vain to curse the people; apostasy of Israel; sensual rites of Baal-peor; 24,000 slain by a plague; zeal of Phinehas; defeat of Midian; death of Balaam on the battle-field. |
| 1 Cor. 10. 9. Num. 31.
Num. 31. 8.
Num. 31. 12. | 8. | PLAINS OF MOAB. Third numbering of the people. Repetition and confirmation of the Law by Moses to the new generation of Israel. Moses delivers his last charge; recites his song; ascends Mount Nebo to view the land of Canaan; his death and burial. |
| Deut. 32.
Deut. 34. 6. | | |

XI. MIRACLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.

Miracles.	References.
IN EGYPT.	
Aaron's rod turned into a serpent	Exod. 7. 10-12.
The ten plagues:—	
1. Water made blood	— 20-25.
2. Frogs	— 8. 5-14.
3. Lice	— 16-18.
4. Flies	— 20-24.
5. Murrain	— 9. 3-6.
6. Boils and blains	— 8-11.
7. Thunder and hail	— 22-26.
8. Locusts	— 10. 12-19.
9. Darkness	— 21-23.
10. Firstborn slain	— 12. 29, 30.
Parting of the Red Sea	— 14. 21-31.
IN THE WILDERNESS.	
The curing of the waters of Marah	— 15. 23-25.
Feeding with manna	— 16. 14-35.
Water from the rock, at Rephidim	— 17. 5-7.
Death of Nadab and Abihu	Lev. 10. 1, 2.
Burning of the congregation at Taberah	Num. 11. 1-3.
Death of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, &c.	— 16. 31-35.
Budding of Aaron's rod, at Kadesh	— 17. 8.
Water from the rock, at Meribah	— 20. 7-11.
The brazen serpent	— 21. 8, 9.
Stoppage of the Jordan stream	Josh. 3. 14-17.
IN CANAAN.—UNDER JOSHUA.	
Fall of Jericho	— 6. 6-25.
Staying of sun and moon	— 10. 12-14.
UNDER THE KINGS.	
Death of Uzzah	2 Sam. 6. 7.
Withering of Jeroboam's hand, and destruction of the altar at Beth-el	1 Kings 13. 4-6.
BY ELIJAH.	
The staying of the cruse of oil and meal at Zarephath	— 17. 14-16.
The raising of the widow's son at Zarephath	— 17-24.
The burning of the sacrifice on Mount Carmel	— 18. 30-39.
Burning of the captains and their companies	2 Kings 1. 10-12.
Dividing of Jordan	— 2, 7, 8.
BY ELISHA.	
Dividing of Jordan	— 2. 14.
Cure of waters of Jericho	— 21, 22.
Destruction of mocking children at Beth-el	— 24.
Supply of water to the allied armies in Moab	— 3. 16-20.
Increase of the widow's oil	— 4. 2-7.
Raising the Shunammite's son	— 32-37.
Healing the deadly pottage	— 83-41.
Feeding one hundred men with twenty loaves	— 42-44.
Cure of Naaman's leprosy, and its transfer to Gehazi	— 5. 10-14, 27.
Making an iron axe swim	— 6. 5-7.
Smiting the Syrian army	— 18-20.
Resurrection of dead man by touching Elisha's bones	— 13. 21.
RECORDED BY ISAIAH.	
Destruction of Sennacherib's army	— 19. 35.
Return of sun by the dial of Ahaz	— 20. 9-11.
DURING CAPTIVITY.	
Deliverance of the Three Children from the fiery furnace	Dan. 3. 19-27.
Deliverance of Daniel from the lions	— 6. 16-23.
MISCELLANEOUS.	
Smiting of Philistines, and fall of Dagon	1 Sam. 5. 3-12.
Smiting of Uzziah with leprosy	2 Chron. 26. 16-21.
Deliverance of Jonah from the great fish	Jonah 2. 1-10.

XII. PARABLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.

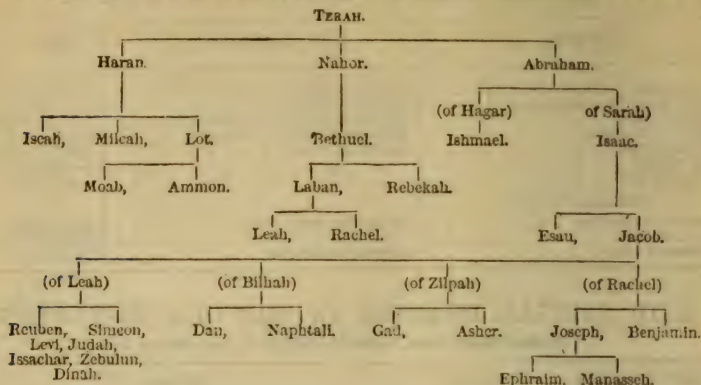
<i>Parables.</i>	<i>By whom Spoken.</i>	<i>References.</i>
The ewe lamb	Nathan to David	2 Sam. 12. 1-4.
The two brethren, and avengers of blood	Widow of Tekoah	— 14. 1-11.
Escaped captive	Man of the sons of the prophets to Ahab	1 Kings 20. 35-40.
Vineyard and grapes	Isaiah to Judah and Jerusalem	Isaiah 5. 1-7.
Eagles and vine	Ezekiel to Israel	Ezek. 17. 3-10.
Lions' whelps	" "	— 19. 2-9.
The boiling pot	" "	— 24. 3-5.
PARABOLIC FABLES.		
Trees choosing a king	Jotham to Shechemites	Judg. 9. 7-15.
Micaiah's vision	Jehoash to Amaziah	1 Kings 22. 19-23.
Thistle and cedar		2 Kings 14. 9.

XIII. SPECIAL PRAYERS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.

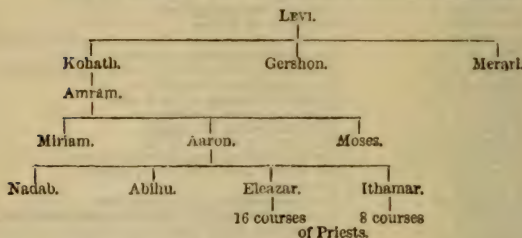
(See also SUBJECT-INDEX, under the headings *Prayer*, *Psalms*, &c.)

<i>Of whom Recorded.</i>	<i>References.</i>	<i>Subjects.</i>
Aaron and priests	Num. 6. 22-26	The Aaronic blessing of Israel.
Abraham	Gen. 15. 2	For a son.
Abraham	— 17. 17, 18	For Ishmael's acceptance.
Abraham	— 18. 23	For mercy on Sodom.
Abraham's servant	— 24. 12	Success in his mission, when sent to find a wife for Isaac.
Agur	Prov. 30. 1-9	For moderation in his desires.
Asa	2 Chron. 14. 11	When going to battle with Zerah the Ethiopian.
Daniel	Dan. 9. 3-19	For restoration of Jerusalem.
David	2 Sam. 7. 18-29	Prayer for blessing on his house.
David	Ps. 51	After his sin with Bath-sheba.
David	2 Sam. 24. 17	After numbering the people.
David	1 Chron. 29. 10-19	Thanksgiving at close of life.
Elijah	1 Kings 17. 20, 21	For the restoration of the widow's son.
Elijah	— 18. 36	For Divine attestation of his mission.
Elijah	— 19. 4	For death.
Elisha	2 Kings 6. 17	For his servant's eyes to be opened.
Elisha	— 6. 18	That the army sent to take him may be blinded.
Ezekiel	Ezek. 9. 8	Intercession for his people.
Ezra	Ezra 9. 6-15	Confession of sin in the people's alliances with the heathen.
Habakkuk	Hab. 3. 1-16	For revival of God's work.
Hannah	1 Sam. 1. 11	For the gift of a son.
Hezekiah	2 Kings 19. 15-19; Is. 37. 16-20	For protection against Sennacherib.
Hezekiah	— 20. 3; Is. 38. 3	When dangerously ill.
Hezekiah	2 Chron. 30. 18, 19	For the unprepared who had eaten of the Passover.
Israel	Deut. 21. 6-8	Expiation of undiscovered murder.
Israel	— 26. 5-10	Confession on presenting first-fruits.
Israel	— 26. 13-15	The prayer of the tithing year.
Jabez	1 Chron. 4. 10	For the Divine blessing.
Jacob	Gen. 32. 9	For deliverance from Esau.
Jehoshaphat	2 Chron. 20. 6-12	For protection against armies of Moabites and Ammonites.
Jeremiah	Jer. 14. 7-12	In a great famine.
Jeremiah	— 15. 15-18	For comfort.
Jonah	Jonah 2. 2-9	For deliverance from the great fish.
Joshua	Josh. 7. 7-9	After Achan's sin.
Levites	Neh. 9. 5-33	Confession of God's goodness, and their nation's sins.
Manoah	Judg. 13. 8	For Divine guidance in training his child.
Moses	Ex. 32. 11-13; Deut. 9. 26-29	Forgiveness for the people's idolatry.
Moses	— 33. 12, 13	For the Divine presence.
Moses	Num. 10. 35, 36	At the setting forth and stopping of the ark.
Moses	— 11. 11-15	For Divine help to govern the Israelites.
Moses	— 12. 13	For Miriam, for cure from leprosy.
Moses	— 14. 13-19	For the people disappointed at the spies' report.
Moses	— 27. 15-17	For a successor.
Moses	Deut. 3. 24, 25	To enter Canaan.
Nehemiah	Neh. 1. 5-11	For the remnant in captivity.
Nehemiah	— 4. 4, 5	For protection against Sanballat and Tobiah.
Samson	Judges 16. 28	To be avenged on his enemies.
Solomon	1 Kings 3. 6-9	For wisdom to govern Israel.
Solomon	1 Kings 8. 23-53; 2 Chron. 6. 14-42	Dedication of the Temple.

XIV. THE PATRIARCHS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.



XV. LEVI AND THE PRIESTHOOD.



XVI. CHRONOLOGY OF THE EARLY PERIOD OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.

INTRODUCTORY.

1. THE CHRONOLOGY OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, as given in the Hebrew text, is represented with much accuracy by the marginal dates inserted in many editions of the Authorised English Version. These dates, reduced to system by Archbishop Ussher (*Annales Veteris Testamenti*, 1650), were first added to the English Bible by Bishop Lloyd, in the great edition of 1701.

2. IN THE EARLY PARTS of the Bible history, however, the Septuagint version has a different series of dates; varying from the current Hebrew, for the most part, in a symmetrical fashion, as shown below. Either the Alexandrian translators followed a different Hebrew text from the present, or they misread the original authority, or they designedly introduced alterations. That the Samaritan text, and the Jewish historian Josephus, more nearly agree with the Septuagint than with the Hebrew is a presumption in favour of the tradition followed in the former; besides which, the weight of internal evidence, especially in the second period, seems to support the Greek. It must be remembered that, owing to the ancient Hebrew method of designating numbers by letters of the alphabet, all chronological and other numerical notes were very liable to error in transcription. How far this circumstance has affected the matter now under review is a question for criticism. Ussher, as we have seen, follows

the existing Hebrew; the learned chronologer Dr. Hales¹ adopts the general scheme of the Septuagint.

(1) THE ANTEDILUVIAN PERIOD.

The Book of the Generations of Adam. Genesis v. 1.

3. FOR THIS PERIOD the fifth chapter of Genesis is the only guide; and the years are found by taking the age of each person in the genealogy at the birth of his eldest son.

Age at birth of eldest son.

	HEBREW.	SEPTUAGINT.
Adam	130	230
Seth	105	205
Enos	90	190
Cainan	70	170
Mahalaleel	65	165
Jared	162	162 ²
Enoch	65	165
Methuselah	187	167
Lamech	182	188
(Noah's age at Deluge)	600	600
Year from Adam of the Deluge, generally termed <i>Anno Mundi</i>	1656	2242

¹ *New Analysis of Chronology*, 2nd Ed., 1830.

² Another reading gives 122.

EARLY PERIOD OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.

4. THE REDUCTION OF THESE DATES to the years B.C. (or A.C., *Ante Christum*) is found by reckoning backwards from dates to be hereafter established; as e.g. the division of the Hebrew monarchies. But the uncertainties of the intervening period render the results so obtained extremely precarious and therefore comparatively useless. Opinions of chronologers as to the "era of Creation" vary indeed by many centuries (Ussher 4004 B.C., Hales 5411, Jewish reckoning 3760, Alexandrian 5503, &c.). The question is, in fact, insoluble.

(II) FROM THE DELUGE TO THE CALL OF ABRAHAM.

The Generations of Shem. Genesis xi. 10.

Age at Birth of Firstborn.

	HEBREW.	SEPTUAGINT.
(Two years after the Deluge)	2	2
Arphaxad	35	135
Cainan (only in LXX)		130
Salah	30	130
Eber	34	134
Peleg	30	130
Reu	32	132
Serug	30	130
Nahor	29	179 ²
Terah at birth of Abram ³	130	130
Abraham's age at his entrance into Canaan	75	75
	427	1307

6. ADDING THESE RESULTS to those of the preceding Table we have the date, *anno mundi*, of Abraham's call, according to the Hebrew, 2083; according to the Septuagint, 3548.

With regard to this second Table, it may be remarked that the longer period, as given by the LXX, would allow time for the spread of population through the world after the Deluge, as well as for the growth of kingdoms like the Egyptian, Babylonian, and Assyrian, that were already powerful in Abraham's day. For all this, the space of 427 years (Heb.) is evidently insufficient.

The date 2083, as above given, is Ussher's (Eng. Bible, marg.); the LXX date, on the other hand, is shortened by Hales to 3333 by computations which need not here be noted.

(III) FROM THE CALL OF ABRAHAM TO THE EXODUS.

The sojourning of the children of Israel, which they sojourned in Egypt. Exodus xii. 40, R.V., according to Heb.

The sojourning of the children of Israel, which they sojourned in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan. Ib., LXX.

7. IN THE EARLIER DATES of this series the Hebrew and Septuagint agree.

	HEBREW.	LXX.
Abraham in Canaan to birth of Isaac	25	25
Age of Isaac at birth of Esau and Jacob	60	60
Age of Jacob at the migration to Egypt	130	130
The sojourning in Egypt	430	215
Total for the period	645	430.

Both Ussher and Hales, with the best succeeding chronologers, here follow the Septuagint, which is corroborated by the genealogies. Thus, the Exodus was

"in the fourth generation" after the migration into Egypt. Gen. xv. 16; compare Exod. vi. 16-20.

(IV) FROM THE EXODUS TO THE FOUNDING OF THE TEMPLE.

In the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt. 1 Kings vi. 1.

8. THIS IS BY FAR THE MOST DIFFICULT PERIOD in which to harmonise the several chronological references in Scripture. A ready method of surmounting some of the difficulties has been to reject as an interpolation the passage above quoted from 1 Kings. For this, however, there is no warrant, unless the computation of Josephus, assigning 592 years to the period (Ant. vii. 3, § 1), may be so regarded. The LXX gives 440 years, a difference from the Hebrew text plainly due to the omission of the forty years' wandering.

9. THE RECKONING OF JEPHTHAH (Judges xi. 26) of 390 years from the conquest of Sihon on the eve of the Israelite settlement in Canaan, roughly agrees with the calculation in 1 Kings. But the reference by St. Paul (Acts xiii. 20, A.V.) seems to extend the period of the Judges alone to 450 years. Textual criticism, however, gives another turn to the Apostle's words, making them refer to a period *before* the time of the Judges (see R.V.); starting, possibly, from the birth of Isaac, which was the beginning of the fulfilment of the promise made to Abraham.

10. TAKING, THEN, THE STATEMENT of 1 Kings vi. 1 as the basis of calculation, it becomes necessary to shorten the *apparent* periods of the Book of Judges, which give in a very precise form the successive periods of servitude and of peaceful rule, from the death of Joshua to the end of the Philistine domination. These, at first view, yield a total of 390 years, as follows:—

BOOK OF JUDGES.	YEARS OF SERVITUDE.
Mesopotamia (iii. 8)	8
Moab (iii. 14)	18
Canaan (iv. 3)	20
Midian (vi. 1)	7
Ammon (x. 8)	18
Philistines (xiii. 1)	40
	111

DELIVERERS AND JUDGES.

Othniel (iii. 11)	40
Ehud and Shamgar (iii. 30)	80
Deborah and Barak (v. 81)	40
Gideon to Jair (viii. 28; ix. 22; x. 2)	88
Jephthah to Abdon (xii. 7, 9, 11, 14)	31
Samson and Eli	

279

As the judgeships of Samson and Eli were included in the period of Philistine oppression, these have not been added.

11. TWO CIRCUMSTANCES, however, prevent the above summary from being taken as an adequate chronological guide:—1. The recurrence of the *round number*, "forty years," suggests a rough rather than an accurate calculation. 2. It is in the highest degree probable that in some cases the oppressions and the judgeships *overlapped* one another, being referable to different portions of the land.

Bearing these two points in mind, the 480⁺ years may be distributed thus:—

Journey through the Wilderness	40
Government of Joshua (Jos. <i>Ant.</i> v. 1, § 29)	25
Period of the Judges (say)	320
Government of Samuel (Jos. <i>Ant.</i> vi. 13, § 5)	12
Reign of Saul (Acts xiii. 21)	40
Reign of David (1 Kings ii. 11)	40
Solomon, to commencement of Temple	3

480

1 And in Luke iii. 37.

2 Another reading gives 79.

3 Terah was 70 years old at the birth of his *eldest* son: but Abram was evidently not his eldest, having been but 75 years old when Terah died at the age of 205; Gen. xi. 32; xii. 4.

XVII. CHRONOLOGY OF THE KINGS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

THE DATA FOR THIS PERIOD are the explicit chronological statements of Scripture, chiefly in the Books of Kings and Chronicles. These assign to each reign its duration; and, after the division of the kingdom, give cross references to the times of the contemporary kings. The difficulty is that the lists of Israel and Judah do not agree. From the accession of Rehoboam to the sixth year of Hezekiah, the year of the destruction of Jerusalem, 255 years appear to be enumerated in the line of Judah, 241 in that of Israel. Some unknown fact would very possibly place the lists in harmony; and it is probable either (1) that there were in the Israelite line intervals of interregnum, so lengthen-

ing the period; or, (II) that in the line of David there were times of associated sovereignty—father with son—the years in the annals being counted to both, so shortening the period. The former explanation is generally adopted in the older Chronologies, but the latter appears the more satisfactory. There can be little doubt that Jotham¹, for instance, reigned for several years conjointly with his father Uzziah, who himself had previously been associated with Amaziah. The following Table² gives approximately the duration of the Hebrew Monarchies according to the Scripture account:—

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE KINGS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

PERIOD I. THE UNDIVIDED MONARCHY.

120 years.

Saul: 40 years	Acts xiii. 21	B. C. 1072-1032
David: 40 years	1 Kings ii. 11	R. C. 1032-992.
Solomon: 40 years	1 Kings xi. 42	B. C. 992-952.

PERIOD II. THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

From the Disruption of the Kingdom to the Fall of Samaria, 230 years; thence to the Fall of Jerusalem, 134 years.

General Policy.	Kings of Judah.	Year of Kingdom.	Year B. C.	Kings of Israel.	Contemporary Kingdoms: Egypt, Syria, Assyria, Babylon.
i. Hostility between the two Kingdoms.	Rehoboam: 17 years		952	Jeroboam I: 22 years	
	5th year	4	956	. . . . .	Expedition of Shishak (F.) against Jerusalem.
	Abijah: 3 years . .	17	935	18th year	
	Asa: 40 years . . .	19	933	20th "	
	2nd year	21	931	Nadab: 2 years	
	3rd "	22	930	Baasha: 12 "	
	14th " (about) .	32	920	. . . . .	Expedition of Zerah against Jerusalem.
			911	. . . . .	Assyrian eponymous Canon begins.
	26th year	44	908	Elah: 2 years	
	27th "	45	907	Zimri—Tibni: 4 years	
ii. Alliances between the two kingdoms, specially against Syria.	31st "	49	903	Omri: 6 years	
	38th "	56	896	Ahab: 22 years	
	Jehoshaphat: 25 years	61	891	4th year	Year (about) of the 'Moabite Stone.'
			890	. . . . .	Assur-nasir-pal (A.) conquers as far as Lebanon.
	17th year	78	874	Ahaziah: 2 years . .	Attack on Ramoth-Gilead (S.). Ahab slain.
	(Jehoram, regent)				
	18th year ³	80	872	Jehoram: 12 years .	Alliance of the two kingdoms with Edom against Moab.
	Jehoram: 8 years . .	84	868	5th year	Siege of Samaria by Benhadad I (S.).
	Ahaziah: 1 year . .	91	861	12th "	War with Hazael (S.)

¹ It is remarkable that the same description is given in several instances of the state of the kingdom both under Uzziah and Jotham. Comp. 2 Chron. xxvii. 4 with xxvi. 10; xxvii. 5 with xxvi. 8; also (perhaps) xxvii. 3 with xxvi. 9.—*Church Quarterly Review*, January 1886.

² In comparing the Table with the Scripture account, it must be remembered that the Hebrews counted the unfinished years of a reign as complete. Thus a reign beginning a little before the end of one year, and ending a little after the close of the next, would be reckoned as of three years, although really hardly more than one. It follows that the same year will be often reckoned twice, as belonging to two different reigns; and a careful comparison of the lists gives an approximate period of 230 years to the divided monarchy from Rehoboam to the fall of Samaria.

³ Second year of Jehoram's regency, 2 Kings i. 17.

CHRONOLOGY OF THE KINGS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

General Policy.	Kings of Judah.	Year of Kingdom.	Year B. C.	Kings of Israel.	Contemporary Kingdoms: Egypt, Syria, Assyria, Babylon.
iii. Mutual hostilities renewed: followed by Assyrian encroachments.	Athaliah: 6 years . . .	92	860	Jehu: 28 years . . .	Accession of Shalmaneser II (A.).
	Joash: 40 years . . .	93	854	7th year . . .	Assyrian war with Ben-hadad II (S.) and Jehu (?). (Some read the name as Ahab.) Battle at Karkar.
			842	...	Renewed war with Syria, now under Hazael. Damascus taken. Tribute of Jehu, called "son of Omri."
	23rd year . . .	120	832	Jehoahaz: 17 years	
	37th " . . .	134	818	Jehoash: 16 years	
	Amaziah: 29 years . .	136	816	2nd year	
			811		
	15th year . . .	150	802	Jeroboam II: 41 years	Rawman-nirari III (A.). Conquests by Israel of Syrian territory.
	(Uzziah, regent) ¹ . .	152	800		
	Uzziah (sole) . . .	165	783	27th year . . .	Shalmaneser III, King of Assyria.
			781	...	The first Olympiad, B.C. 776. Greek exact chronology begins.
			763	...	Total eclipse of sun (June 15), visible at Nineveh.
	38th year . . .	190	762	Zachariah: $\frac{1}{2}$ year	
	39th " . . .	191	761	Shallum: 1 month	
	39th " . . .	191	761	Menahem: 10 years	Pul advances against Israel.
iv. Struggle for national existence against Assyria and Egypt alternately: afterwards against the Chaldeans.	(Jotham, regent) ² . .	194	758		
	(Uzziah) 50th year . .	201	751	Pekahiah: 2 years	
	52nd year . . .	202	750	Pekah: 20 years . .	First (Assyrian) captivity of Israel.
	Jotham (sole) . . .	204	748	2nd year	
			745	...	Accession of Tiglath-pileser III (A.). He plunders Damascus.
	Ahaz: 16 years . . .	210	742	17th year (? 7th year)	Rezin (S.) harasses Judah. Ahaz seeks Assyrian aid.
	12th year ³ . . .	222	730	Hoshea: 9 years	
			728	...	Accession of Shalmaneser IV (A.).
	Hezekiah: 29 years	225	727	3rd year	
			724	...	Shalmaneser begins the siege of Samaria.
	6th year . . .	230	722	FALL OF SAMARIA . .	Sargon, the usurper, successor to Shalmaneser. Second (Assyrian) captivity of Israel.
			713	...	Merodach-baladan (B.) sends embassy to Jerusalem.
			711	...	Sargon's campaign against Egypt. He defeats Sabacon (So).
			710	...	Sargon defeats Merodach-baladan, and becomes King of Babylon.
			705	...	Sennacherib (son of Sargon) succeeds to sole dominion.
			701	...	Invasion of Judah by Sennacherib. His army destroyed.
	Manassch: 55 years	255	697		
			681	...	Accession of Esar-haddon (A. and B.). He attacks Manassch. Carries him to Babylon

¹ Uzziah, altogether, 52 years.

² Jotham, altogether, 16 years.

³ 2 Kings xvii. 1; called the twentieth year of Jotham, ch. xv. 20; i.e. the twentieth year after Uzziah's death.

CHRONOLOGY OF THE KINGS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

General Policy.	Kings of Judah.	Year of Kingdom.	Year B. C.	Kings of Israel.	Contemporary Kingdoms: Egypt, Syria, Assyria, Babylon.
			668		Accession of Assur-bani-pal (A.). Defeat of Tirhakah (E.). Assyrian eponymous Canon ends.
			647		
	Amon: 2 years . . .	310	642		Accession of Nabopolassar (B.). Nebuchadnezzar, his son and general.
	Josiah: 31 years . .	312	640		Pharaoh-necho (E.) attacks Assyria. Josiah, drawn into the conflict, falls.
			625		
	Jehohaz: 3 months	842	610		
	Jeholakim: 11 years	343	609		
	Beginning of Captivity		606		Nebuchadnezzar makes Judah tributary.
			604		Nebuchadnezzar's solo reign.
	Jehoiachin: 3 months	354	598		
	Zedekiah: 11 years .		598		Pharaoh-hophra (E.). See Jer. xlv. 80.
	FALL OF JERUSALEM	364	588		

NOTES.

1. In the foregoing Table, besides the supposition of joint reigns in three instances (Jehoram with Jehoshaphat, Uzziah with Amaziah, Jotham with Uzziah), one conjectural alteration has been made, the accession of Ahaz being placed in the 17th instead of the 15th year of Pekah. The cross references between the kingdoms make some such rectification evidently necessary.

2. The accession of Shishak (Amen-meri Shashanq) is dated by Brugsch at B. C. 966¹. His invasion of Judah appears from a Karnak inscription to have been in the 20th year of his reign (B. C. 947), which the Scripture account gives as the fifth year of Rehoboam. This places the accession of Rehoboam and the disruption of the kingdoms in B. C. 952 or 951. From this point downwards, and in some measure upwards also, it becomes possible to assign the dates B. C., as in the Tables, as also the following:—

	B. C.
The Exodus, 430 years before the 4th of Solomon	1469
Birth of Isaac, 430 years earlier	1899
Abraham's entry into Canaan (25 years earlier)	1924.

and so with intermediate years. Further back, however, for the reasons already stated, the results become very precarious. The dates B. C., e. g. for the Deluge, and for the creation of Adam, differ in the system of every chronologist.

3. Zerah the Ethiopian, invaded Judah in Asa's

days (2 Chron. xiv. 9). So (2 Kings xvii. 4) was apparently *Sabaco*, the second king of the 25th dynasty. Tirhakah (2 Kings xix. 9) is identified with *Taharaka I*, the last king of the 25th dynasty (B. C. 693-666). Pharaoh-necho, overthrown by Nebuchadnezzar at the battle of Carchemish (Jer. xli. 2), was undoubtedly *Nekau*, second king of the 26th dynasty (B. C. 612-595, Brugsch).

4. As regards the Assyrian records, the main synchronisms are given in the latter part of the above Table. In referring to the "Eponym Canon," a list of yearly governors, and to the chronological data constructed from it by Assyriologists, the most serious difficulties arise from the fact that "Ahaz" and "Uzziah" appear to be placed much later than the Biblical account allows. But strong reason has been shown for reading here "Jehu" and "Ahaz" respectively. Whether this solution be accepted or not, the Scripture statements are too detailed and self-consistent to be summarily set aside, especially when the records that would displace them are far from yielding, as yet, a harmonious and satisfactory scheme. In the latter part of the Table the invasion of Judah by Sennacherib has been placed in B. C. 701, according to the Assyrian monuments, which have been abundantly confirmed. In 2 Kings xviii. 13 the expedition is stated to have taken place in the 14th year of Hezekiah, or B. C. 711, just ten years too early. Different ways have been proposed of solving the difficulty. The simplest is that which would read 24th for 14th. The annals of Assyria and of Judah during this period will thus well synchronise.

XVIII. CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PROPHETS.

THE FOUR PROPHETS placed first in our Bibles are called "Major," the remaining twelve "Minor," not because of their comparative importance, but because of their respective length. This classification being entirely conventional, and apt to mislead, may be disregarded. Daniel, as we have seen above, p. 24, was not reckoned by the Jews among the Prophets, but was

placed in the Hagiographa between Ezra (including Nehemiah) and Esther. Many modern critics, chiefly on internal grounds, regard the Books of Isaiah and of Zechariah as each composed of the writings of at least two prophets, a "second Isaiah," who wrote chaps. xl-xlvi, and prophesied cir. B. C. 540, and an "earlier Zechariah" (chaps. ix-xiv), cir. B. C. 730-720. (See pp. 23, 28.)

¹ It is necessary to note that Brugsch's dates are approximate only, being based on generations of 33 years each.

² See George Smith's *Assyrian Eponym Canon*, p. 172.

CHRONOLOGY.

	<i>Approximate Date B.C.</i>	<i>Kings under whom they Prophesied.</i>
<i>(i)</i>		
<i>Before the Babylonian Captivity.</i>		
Jonah	810-790	Jehoash, Jeroboam II (Amaziah).
Joel	790-760	Uzziah.
Amos	780-760	Jeroboam II (Uzziah).
Hosea	785-725	Jeroboam II to Hoshea (Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz).
Isaiah	750-695	Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah.
Micah	745-725	Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah.
<i>(ii)</i>		
<i>Near to and during the Captivity.</i>		
Nahum	660-630	Manasseh, Amon, Josiah.
Zephaniah	630-620	Josiah.
Habakkuk	620-610	Josiah, Jehoahaz.
Jeremiah (including Lamentations)	628-588	Josiah to Zedekiah. The Captivity.
Daniel	606-534	The Captivity.
Obadiah	587	Soon after the destruction of Jerusalem.
Ezekiel	596-574	Among the Jewish exiles: before and after the destruction of Jerusalem.
<i>(iii)</i>		
<i>After the Return from Captivity.</i>		
Haggai	520-518	Rebuilding of the Temple.
Zechariah	520-510	Rebuilding and Dedication of the Temple.
Malachi	420-397	Second Reformation by Nehemiah.
	<i>Close of Old Testament Canon.</i>	

XIX. CHRONOLOGY FROM THE CAPTIVITY TO THE CLOSE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT CANON.

<i>B. C.</i>	<i>Palestine.</i>	<i>Contemporary Events in Babylon, Persia, Greece, Rome.</i>
588	Gedaliah made Governor of Jerusalem. He is slain by Ishmael. Many of the people left behind in Judæa flee to Egypt.	
561	Evil-Merodach alleviates the captivity of Jehoiachin.	Death of Nebuchadnezzar. Accession of his son Evil-Merodach.
559		Neriglissar murders Evil-Merodach and succeeds him.
555		Laborosoarchad, son of Neriglissar, murdered in the first year of his reign.
540		Nabonidus or Labynetus seizes the throne.
539		Nabonidus associates with himself his son Belshazzar.
538		Cyrus the Persian invades Babylonia.
		Babylon taken by Cyrus. Belshazzar slain. Darius "the Mede" (? Astyages) appointed ruler of Babylon.
536	Decree of Cyrus permitting the return of the Jews. Zerubbabel, Governor.	
529		Death of Cyrus: Cambyses succeeds.
525		Cambyses conquers Egypt.
521		Darius Hystaspes.
516	Dedication of Second Temple.	Expulsion of the Tarquins from Rome.
510		Battle of Marathon.
490		
485	Xerxes confirms the privileges of the Jews.	
480		Battles of Thermopylæ and Salamis.
476	Era of Esther and Mordecai.	
458	Mission of Ezra to Jerusalem.	
453		Roman Decemvirs.
444	Nehemiah, Governor.	Pericles supreme at Athens.
	Walls of Jerusalem rebuilt.	
433	Nehemiah returns to Persia.	
431		Peloponnesian War begins.
428	Nehemiah's second Reformation.	
420	Prophecies of Malachi begin.	
419	Manasseh builds a temple on Mount Gerizim.	
401		Death of Socrates.
397	Close of Old Testament Canon.	

The "Canon of Ptolemy" includes the regal annals of the Medes, Babylonians, and Persians, followed by those of the Macedonian (Egyptian) dynasty, and of the Romans down to the Antonines. It begins with

the era of Nabonassar, B.C. 748, and enables subsequent dates to be fixed with much certainty. The results are as given in the Table.

XX. THE WITNESS OF MODERN DISCOVERIES TO THE OLD TESTAMENT NARRATIVE.

1. THE HISTORICAL CREDIBILITY of the Old Testament Scriptures has been often assailed, especially in the present century, and the events related have been treated as the products of distorted tradition, and regarded as of merely mythical origin. But the same century has been remarkable for the discovery and decipherment of monuments, and the exploration of Eastern lands, which have been fertile in unexpected testimonies to the truth of Biblical history. From three sources special light has been thrown on sacred history in the course of the nineteenth century: viz. discoveries (i) in Egypt; (ii) in the valleys of the Euphrates and Tigris; (iii) in Palestine, and in the Sinaitic peninsula.

(1) EGYPTIAN RESEARCHES.

2. UNTIL THE BEGINNING OF THE PRESENT CENTURY our knowledge of the history of Egypt and its people was derived from the Bible, and from Greek authors such as Herodotus and Diodorus Siculus. The comparatively meagre accounts of that country given in the Bible were most valuable, for they were evidently drawn from authentic sources at first hand. Those, however, which came down to us through the Greeks were believed to be much distorted through the misunderstanding and ignorance of the writers; and it is now proved beyond a doubt that if we wish to know what the Egyptians thought and did we must go to the native documents, and not to histories which were compiled by foreigners who only knew Egypt when she was in her advanced old age. From the 16th to the end of the 18th century many attempts were made by learned men all over Europe to read the Egyptian inscriptions, copies of which had been published by such men as Kircher; but all failed. Each student professed to have discovered the key to the locked secret, but the translations which each gave to the world showed at once that the patient and learned worker had not even found out what the problem to be solved really was, much less the solution thereof. The first good piece of work done in deciphering Egyptian inscriptions was that of Zoega the Dane, who showed that the hieroglyphs were letters, and that each cartouche (i.e. the oval in which the name of a royal person is enclosed) contained a name. In the year 1799 a French officer named Bouchard discovered a large black basalt stone at Fort St. Julien, near Rosetta, or the ancient Bolbitane, which from this circumstance has always been known by the name of the "Rosetta Stone." It was inscribed in hieroglyphics, Greek, and a third class of writing which is now called *demotic*, because it was the common writing of the people as opposed to the hieroglyphic which was the writing of the priests. The Greek inscription upon the stone was easily made out, and it was found to consist of a decree drawn up by the priests of Memphis in honour of Ptolemy Epiphanes, who reigned about B.C. 198. It was at once evident that the Greek inscription on this stone was a translation of the hieroglyphics, and here, at last, the key of the secret was found. By the fortunes of war the Rosetta Stone was surrendered by the French to General Hutchinson, and it was subsequently presented to the British Museum. Accurate copies of the text were made forthwith, and distributed among the scholars of Europe. Among the earliest workers at the inscriptions were Silvestre de Sacy and Akerblad the Swede; the former was able to identify in the demotic version the equivalents of the proper names in the Greek, and the latter succeeded in giving phonetic values to

several of the demotic characters. In 1817 Thomas Young published the results of his labours on the hieroglyphic inscription on the Rosetta Stone, in which he assigned correct values to several hieroglyphics, and identified the hieroglyphic names of Ptolemy and Berenice. About the same time Champollion was engaged upon the decipherment of the hieroglyphics, and as he was better equipped than Young (through possessing a good working knowledge of Coptic), he succeeded in making out an alphabet of hieroglyphic signs, and in identifying a large number of cartouches. That Champollion possessed Young's treatise on the hieroglyphic decipherment is now well known; but although it is more than probable that he obtained many ideas from it, we must ascribe to him the honour of the larger share in the decipherment of Egyptian inscriptions. His system was adopted by Lepsius in Germany and Birch in England, and the subsequent labours of Brugsch, De Rouge, and Chabas have proved that it was based upon a sound method of induction and work. When it was once shown that the Egyptian inscriptions could be read, the most important results were anticipated, and a new impetus was given to excavations in Egypt. The political representatives of the great countries of Europe made collections of antiquities in Egypt, and travellers spent much time and money in opening tombs and digging out ruins. The tombs have given up not only their dead, but with them the books which the Egyptians read, the furniture which they used in their houses, the ornaments and articles of the toilet of the Egyptian lady, the weapons of the warrior, the tools of the handicraftsman and labourer, the dice of the gambler, the toys of the child, and the portrait statues and figures of the men and women for whom they were made. The many-lined inscriptions upon the tombs give us their ideas about the future world, the judgment of the dead, the paradise of happy souls, and the transmigration of souls, and they enable us to control the statements of those Greek writers who professed to understand and to describe with accuracy the difficult religion of the educated Egyptian. Briefly, the Egyptians believed that man possessed a soul (*ba*), a genius or "double" (*ka*), and an intelligence (*khu*). The soul returned to the body after a long period of years, and the body was carefully preserved by means of bitumen, spices and drugs, and laid in the tomb to await its arrival. After death the conscience, symbolised by the heart, was taken into the judgment-hall of Osiris, the god of the underworld and of the dead, to be weighed in a balance against righteousness or the Law. There were present at the weighing on behalf of the deceased his soul, his luck, and the goddesses who presided over his infancy. The weighing was watched by Anubis, the god of the tomb, and by the god Thoth, who reported the result to the great cycle of the gods to whom he was the scribe. On the centre of the beam of the balance sat the cynocephalus or dog-headed ape, whose duty it was to take care that the beam was exactly and evenly balanced. Near Thoth stood a monster, part crocodile, part lion, and part hippopotamus, called the "Devourer," ready to make away with the heart in the event of its proving light in the balance. When the heart exactly balanced the Law this result was proclaimed by Thoth to the gods, the gods decreed that the deceased was "justified" or "triumphant," and he was then led by Horus, the son of Osiris, into the presence of Osiris, to whom he made offerings. The trial in the judgment-hall being now over, the deceased passed into everlasting life.

(2) BABYLONIAN AND ASSYRIAN RESEARCHES.

3. THE DECIPHERMENT OF THE CUNEIFORM INSCRIPTIONS is due to Professors Grotefend, Lassen, and Sir Henry Rawlinson. Professor Grotefend deciphered the names of Cyrus, Darius, Xerxes, and Hystaspes, and thus obtained the true determination of nearly one-third of the entire Persian cuneiform alphabet. The results of his labours were announced at Göttingen in 1802, but his memoir was never published. Professor Lassen assigned accurate values to twelve characters, and an account of his work was published at Bonn in 1836. In 1835 Major Rawlinson began to copy the cuneiform inscriptions at Hamadán, and having no access to the works of previous writers on the subject he deciphered independently the names of Hystaspes, Darius, and Xerxes; when he had collated the first part of the Behistun inscription he deciphered also those of Arsames, Ariaramnes, Teispes, Achamenes, and Persia, and thus was able to give accurate phonetic values to eighteen letters of the Persian cuneiform alphabet. In 1837 he copied the greater part of the trilingual Behistun inscription, and sent translations of the first two paragraphs, which recorded the titles and genealogy of Darius Hystaspes, to the Royal Asiatic Society. As these paragraphs would have been untranslatable by the systems of Grotefend and Lassen, and as subsequent investigations have proved beyond all doubt the general accuracy of the translation of the two hundred lines of the monument of Darius at Behistun, and of the values assigned to the characters of the Persian cuneiform alphabet, the credit of the decipherment of the cuneiform inscriptions is mainly due to Sir Henry Rawlinson. The Babylonian and Scythic versions of the trilingual inscription at Behistun subsequently formed the subject of the labours of Norris, Hincks, and Oppert; and although each of these scholars was able to make philological discoveries in the course of his enquiries, and to supply information on points of detail, the net result of their work only proved the accuracy of Sir Henry Rawlinson's system of decipherment, which he also applied to these versions. In the year 1842 M. Botta began to make excavations at Kouyunjik, the site of the ancient Nineveh, but meeting with little success here, he decided to excavate at Khorsabad. In 1845 Mr. (now Sir Henry) Layard undertook excavations at Kouyunjik for the Trustees of the British Museum, and succeeded in uncovering the palaces of Sennacherib, Esar-haddon, and Assur-bani-pal, and in bringing to light the terra-cotta tablets which formed the great library founded by these kings at Nineveh, and of which some twenty-two thousand are now preserved in the British Museum. An examination of these tablets soon showed that they consisted of historical inscriptions, astronomical reports and calculations, grammatical lists, &c., and scholars began to apply Sir Henry Rawlinson's system of decipherment of the Babylonian version of the Behistun inscription to the texts inscribed upon these tablets. Certain sceptics having stated that no genuine progress had been made in cuneiform decipherment, Sir Henry Rawlinson, Hincks, Oppert, and Fox Talbot determined to translate independently the historical inscription of Tiglath-pileser I, inscribed on a cylinder found at Kalat Sherkat, and to submit their versions to a committee for examination. The translations were at length made, and as there could be no suspicion of collusion, and as the translation of each scholar bore the marks of the individuality of the author, and as the general meaning given to the inscription by each scholar was the same, and as the general accuracy of this fourfold translation has been established by subsequent researches, it is proved once and for all that the system of cuneiform decipherment now in use is based upon a sure foundation. A large portion of the history of Babylonia and Assyria is now revealed to us, and the knowledge of the language of these countries has thrown much light upon the language, literature, history, and learning of the Jews. The excavations which have been carried on in Mesopotamia for the last fifty years have yielded the most valuable results; and the inscribed slabs,

monolithic stelæ, boundary stones, gate-sockets, bricks, seal-cylinders and tablets, now preserved in the British Museum, afford an abundant supply of material from which Bible customs and language may be freely explained and illustrated. The cuneiform writing is, at least, as old as B.C. 3800, and there is evidence to show that it was in use as late as B.C. 80. It is generally believed now that cuneiform writing was introduced into Mesopotamia by the invaders from the East at a very remote period, and that it was adopted by the Semitic inhabitants of the country, who wrote their own language in it. Cuneiform writing was originally pictorial, but the modifications in the forms of the pictures which were necessary when inscriptions were carved in stone or impressed upon clay, caused the characters to assume the forms now familiar to us.

(3) PALESTINE AND THE SINAITIC PENINSULA.

4. IN THE EARLY PART OF THIS CENTURY comparatively little was known about Palestine. The student indeed had the Bible, Josephus, certain itineraries composed in early times, and the narratives of pilgrimages and crusades in the Middle Ages. But while sacred places were multiplied, comparatively few sites were identified on intelligible principles, and there were no scientific enquiries into the physical geography of the land or into the ways of the people who inhabit it. But within the last half-century the writings of many distinguished travellers have awakened a keen interest in everything connected with Sinai and Palestine, and made the natural history and antiquities of the East a special pursuit. At length in 1865 the Palestine Exploration Fund was opened and excavations were begun in Jerusalem, which are still, though under great difficulties, being carried on. Since then have followed researches in the South, East, and North, geological investigations have been made, natural history collections have been formed, enquiries into nationalities and customs carried out, and above all a complete trigonometrical survey of Western Palestine set on foot by officers of the Royal Engineers, who have enabled us to localise towns, villages, hills, valleys, watercourses, wells, cisterns, notable trees, and other landmarks and remains. In 1868 a party of engineering officers and other experts left England to make a scientific survey of the Sinaitic Peninsula. This they effected, making plans and models, taking 300 photographs and 3,000 copies of inscriptions, with collections of specimens bearing on the zoology, botany, and geology of the country. The results of the enterprise were published in 1872, by authority of the Treasury, in five massive folio volumes. A similar course of exploration is now being carried on in the Delta and other parts of Egypt by the Egypt Exploration Fund.

(4) RESULTS.

THE RESULTS of the foregoing researches and discoveries may now be briefly indicated:—

(i) *The Primæval Period.*

ASSYRIAN TABLETS give accounts of the Creation and Deluge.

(ii) *The Patriarchal Age.*

CLEARER KNOWLEDGE HAS BEEN OBTAINED as to the position of *Ur of the Chaldees*, now represented by the Mound of Mukeyyer in Southern Babylonia, about six miles from the Euphrates on its western bank; indisputable evidence has been afforded of the advanced state of literature and commerce in the old "Chaldee" or Babylonian Empire in the time of Abraham, including writing on bricks and tablets in the conventional cuneiform characters; *Haran* or *Charran* has been recovered, its important position recognised, its religious condition investigated; the invasion of Canaan by *Chedorlaomer* has been shown to be in accordance with the national movements of the age; Egyptian monuments have also furnished numerous illustrations of the important chapters relating to the life of Joseph in Egypt, as also of the internal and external history, the religious and civil observances of his times; and mummies of the most ancient kings—some anterior to the patriarchal age—have been discovered.

(iii) *Moses and the Exodus.*(See 'Glossary of Antiquities' in this vol., *Art. Exodus.*)(iv) *The Land of Canaan.*

THE REGIONS THROUGH WHICH THE PEOPLE PASSED towards the Promised Land have been carefully surveyed, and numerous illustrations of the forty years' wandering have been found. As regards Canaan itself, the position of the places and boundaries of the Tribes in the days of Joshua have been generally ascertained. Ancient towns on the East of Jordan have been brought to light, and their position found to corroborate with accuracy minute statements in the Book of Numbers, so that "few stronger confirmations of the historic and authentic character of the sacred volume can be imagined than that furnished by a comparison of the Land and the Book!"

(v) *The Period of the Kings.*

MONUMENTAL INSCRIPTIONS throw considerable light upon this period. Not only are the dynasties of the Egyptian kings at this epoch ascertained, but we find the invasion of Judah by Shishak recorded on the walls of Karnak, and we are enabled to trace the movements of So (*Sabaco*), Tirhakah, Necho, and Hophra. The Moabite Stone, discovered in 1869 among the ruins of ancient Dibon, now in the Museum of the Louvre at Paris, is a monument erected by Mesha the contemporary of Ahab, and throws light on the condition of Moab and the conquests of Mesha, about 890 B.C. The monuments also chronicle the names and military successes of the Syrian kings, Ben-hadad, Rezin, and Hazael.

(vi) *The Assyrian Empire.*

THE ASSYRIAN LINE OF KINGS and their dealings with the kings of Israel and Judah are amply illustrated by the Assyrian monuments. *Assur-nasir-pal* (B.C. 866-860) ruled from Elam to Syria, and from Armenia to the Persian Gulf. *Shalmaneser II* (B.C. 850-824) records victories over Syria and over "Jehu, the son of Omri." *Ramman-nirari III* (B.C. 811-782) imposed taxes on various kingdoms, including Omri (B.C. Israel). *Pul* (2 Kings xv. 19) has but recently been discovered. He is thought by some to be the same as Tiglath-pileser III (but see 1 Chron. v. 26), and is the *Porus* whose name is on the list of Babylonian kings at about this period, and who is called Phulvis by Berosus. *Tiglath-pileser III* (B.C. 745-727) took tribute from Rezin of Syria, Menahem of Samaria, Pekah, and Hoshea, and threatened or attacked Ahaz of Judah, called on the monuments Azriyau. *Sargon*, a usurper (B.C. 722-705), named in Is. xx. 1, conquered Ashdod, and attacked the regions all round as far as Egypt; he also reduced Merodach-baladan, King of Babylon. Khorsabad was built by him. *Sennacherib* (Sargon's son, B.C. 705-681) attacked Hezekiah, took forty-six of his cities, shut him up in Jerusalem like a caged bird, built towers against him, gave his cities to the Philistines, imposed on him a tribute of thirty talents of gold and 800 of silver, and sent his daughters and his treasures to Nineveh (comp. 2 Kings xviii. 14-16). *Sennacherib* also attacked Philistia, Egypt, Syria, Phoenicia, and he warred against *Merodach-baladan*, who seems to have incited the Babylonians and Elamites to revolt. Among the gods to whom he specially appeals on the occasion of appointing Esar-haddon to succeed him are Bel and Nebo. (See Is. xlvi. 1.) Clay cylinders give an account of the reign of *Esar-haddon* (B.C. 681-668), and we learn that he conquered twenty-two kings, including Manasseh, King of Judah; he conquered the son of Merodach-baladan, and Tirhakah of Ethiopia, and restored Babylon and called himself king of it (2 Chron. xxxiii. 11). *Assur-bani-pal* (B.C. 668-626) again subdued Tirhakah, and gained victories over his rebellious brother, Sharash-shum-ukin, and over the armies of Elam and the surrounding regions. After his time the glory of Assyria faded away.

(vii) *The Babylonian Empire.*

THE SECOND BABYLONIAN EMPIRE now comes to the front. Lists of very ancient Babylonian kings have lately been brought to light, and they are important in connexion with the chronology of the Patriarchal Age. More important, however, for the coincidence of the Biblical with the Babylonian-Assyrian chronology are the so-called Eponym Canons referred to above, which were discovered by Sir Henry Rawlinson in 1862, and the Synchronic History of Assyria and Babylonia, published by the same scholar, which relates the vicissitudes of the two empires from B.C. 1500 to 820. Finally, the copy of a Babylonian chronicle was published in 1887, giving an account of the events in Babylonia and Assyria during the time from B.C. 750 to 650. Babylon was then playing a far more important part than we should ever have dreamed of. If we had only the historical books of the Bible and the old classical authorities to guide us. We have indeed a reference to Merodach-baladan as "king of Babylon" (2 Kings xx. 12), and to the surprising fact that the King of Assyria took Manasseh captive to Babylon (2 Chron. xxxiii. 11); but that is all. Now, however, we learn that Babylon was a considerable power in those days. We find Tiglath-pileser III, King of Assyria, styling himself Lord of Shumir and Accad and King of Babylon, and worshipping Bel, Nebo, Zir-bani, and other Babylonian deities. Then *Merodach-baladan* comes on the scene (cir. 731 B.C.) in the last year of Tiglath-pileser. Merodach is overthrown by Tiglath-pileser, but speedily reappears, and figures as King of Babylonia. He suffered defeats in three of Sargon's campaigns, B.C. 721, 710, 709, but seems to have recovered himself each time. Several tablets show that he reigned at least twelve years. Many important inscriptions of *Nebuchadnezzar II* have been discovered. His father *Nabopolassar*, a Babylonian, of whom also inscriptions have quite recently been found, had seized the Babylonian throne and had cast off the Assyrian yoke. The son puffed himself up as if he were an incarnation of the god Nebo, and described the glory of Great Babylon and of the temple at Borsippa, which was "made to shine as the stars of heaven." Thousands of square bricks have been found stamped with his name. His favourite god was Bel-Merodach. He left no record of his time or disease and humiliation. There are a few monuments of *Evil-Amil*-Merodach, and of *Nerigissar*; and a large number of records of the days of *Nabonidus* have been discovered. *Belshazzar* seems to have been associated with him on the throne. It may be mentioned incidentally that the cylinders of Nabonidus are of special value for determining the chronology of ancient Babylonia as far back as B.C. 8750.

(viii) *The Persian Empire.*

PASSING TO THE PERSIAN EMPIRE, we have first a tablet of the age of Nabonidus telling us that in his seventeenth year (? B.C. 538), on the third of October, Cyrus entered Babylon and appointed Gobryas to be governor; secondly, a fragment of a cylinder of Cyrus, giving his own account of the taking of Babylon and also giving his ancestry. His grandfather's name was Cyrus, and the dynasty containing this name may have been in existence as far back as the days of Isalah. His forces are described as marching like a cloud, his army like the waters of a river; opposition comes to nothing before him; the gods are favourable to him, especially Merodach, Bel, and Nebo, and he restores their temples, though himself possibly a monotheist. No light has been thrown on the name and exact position of *Darius the Mede*, who may possibly have been Gobryas. The newly-discovered list unfortunately stops short here, and Ptolemy gives no name between Nabonidus and Cyrus. Some modern critics have thought that Darius the Mede was Darius the son of Hystaspes, in whose reign there was a revolt at Babylon; but this is hardly probable. There is a large inscription of *Darius the son of Hystaspes*, in whose reign the rebuilding of the Temple was completed, at Behistun.

1 See Major Conder's *Tent Work in Palestine*, Pal. Expl. Fund.

XXI. ETHNOLOGY OF THE JEWS AND THE SURROUNDING NATIONS.

1. THE HEBREWS WERE SEMITES, and are the accepted type of that race, whereto belonged also the Phenicians, Syrians, Moabites, Ammonites, Arabs, Assyrians, and Babylonians. We know the languages of these races, and find them nearly identical in their grammatical structure, and closely allied in their vocabularies. Dialectal differences alone separate the speeches of Sennacherib and Nebuchadnezzar from that of the Israelites, whom they subjugated. The Moabite Stone is readily intelligible to any Hebraist. Western Asia, from the coast of the Mediterranean to the Zagros mountain-chain, which bounds Mesopotamia on the east, was anciently peopled, in the main, by one race, a race nearly akin to the Hebrews, descended—we may well believe—from Shem (Gen. x. 21-31), and known to moderns as "Semites." The race had ramifications in Asia Minor and East Africa, but was planted especially in the central region of the ancient world, Mesopotamia and Syria.

2. WITHIN THIS REGION it was, however, intermixed to some extent with what seems to have been an earlier population, a population which some writers call "indigenous." We hear of Rephaim, Horim, Avim, Emim, Anakim, Zuzim, as old inhabitants of Palestine displaced by later intruders. There are no means of determining with any certainty the ethnic character of these ancient races, or, except approximately and in a general way, their habitats; for in dealing with the ancient races and tribes of the East we cannot speak of frontiers in the modern sense of the term, but at best of limits only. Ethnic names, too, are by no means decisive factors in determining race. In the case of the above names, though none of them appear to be Semitic, we must leave it undetermined whether they were those of Semitic or of non-Semitic races. Their territories are indicated in Scripture as follows:—(1) The REPHAIM dwelt on the east of Jordan in the great city of Ashteroth-Karnaim (Gen. xiv. 5) and its vicinity; (2) The ZUZIM, or ZAMZUMIM, dwelt in Ham, within the same district (Gen. xiv. 5; Deut. ii. 26); (3) The EMIM lived east of the Dead Sea, in the country afterwards known as Moab (Deut. ii. 10); (4) The HORIM inhabited Mount Seir, south of that sea, and adjoined on the Desert of Paran (Gen. xiv. 6; Deut. ii. 22); (5) The AVIM held a portion of the Philistine country (Deut. ii. 23; Josh. xiii. 8); and (6) the ANAKIM, who possessed the region about Hebron (Num. xiii. 22), must be regarded as outlying remnants of some ancient population, whose ethnic character is undiscovered, and as distinguished from the later incomers by huge stature, great fierceness, and great physical strength.

3. THE COUNTRY TO THE WEST of the Jordan was mainly possessed, prior to the Hebrew conquest, by eight principal races. These were the Philistines to the south-west; the Canaanites in the rich plains of Jordan and Esdraelon; the Jebusites, Hivites, and Amorites in the mountains; the Gergashites near the Sea of Galilee; the Hittites in the Lebanon district, and the Perizzites in some uncertain locality. All these races appear to have been Hamitic. The PHILISTINES are connected with the Caphtorim in Deut. ii. 23, and called "the remnant of the country of Caphtor (*di-kaphor*)" in Jerem. xlvii. 4. "Al-kaphor" is possibly the same as "Al-guptos," the Caphtorim being, as we learn from Gen. x. 14, descendants of Mizraim, or the people of Egypt. It should also be noted that Kaphur, in Egyptian, is the term for Grand Phenicia, or the coast of the Egyptian Delta. The name of the country of the Philistines along the coast (the Palastu of the cuneiform inscriptions) was applied by the Romans to the whole of Palestine. It is true that the analogies of the Philistine language,

so far as it can be made out, are Semitic rather than Egyptian; but their migration from Egypt must have been at a very early date, before the Egyptian peculiarities were well developed, and in their new country they may have adopted Semitic forms and names, or even changed their Hamitic for the Semitic speech. But originally they had nothing in common with either the Hebrews or the Hyksos, who were Phenicians or Amalekites. The CANAANITES are in Gen. ix and x distinctly derived from Ham, and their antagonism to the Semites is throughout their whole history very marked. Hamitic roots, as *san* for "the sun," and *bek* for "city," belong to some of the oldest sites in their country (Beth-san, Baal-bek). With the Canaanites were closely connected the other six nations whom the Israelites drove out—the Hivites, Hittites, Amorites, Jebusites, Perizzites, and Gergashites (Gen. x. 15, 16).

4. THE DESERT BORDERING PALESTINE on the south, as well as the peninsula of Sinai, was peopled mainly by Amalekites and Idumeans or Edomites. These were Abrahamic races, descendants of Esau, Isaac's eldest son (Gen. xxxvi. 9-12). They were thus, not only Semites, but Semites of a type allied very closely indeed to the Hebrews. The AMALEKITES, the fiercest enemies of the Israelites, always remained, for the most part, nomads, and became completely assimilated in their mode of life to the Edomites or Idumeans, that is, the Arabs of the Peninsula, in whom they seem to have been ultimately absorbed. They are considered to have been the oldest of the aboriginal races, and are constantly referred to as such by Arabic writers! The IDUMEANS showed at Petra something of the Egyptian genius for architecture, and something of the Hebrew talent for trade and commerce. Though bitter opponents of the Jews during the greater portion of their career, they were ultimately acknowledged as "kindred" (Josephus, *Antiq. Jud.* xiv. 8 § 1), and under Antipater and Herod the Great became blended with the Jews into one nation.

5. ANOTHER ABRAHAMIC TRIBE (Gen. xxv. 2), located towards the south, but of wandering habits, was that of the MIDIANITES. The Midianites intermingled with the Ishmaelites, and probably also to some extent with the Canaanites. Their general habits were those of Arabs, though in some respects they had adopted Canaanitish customs before their first contact with the Israelites, and hence their influence upon Israel was evil and tended to corruption. We have no record of the Midianite language, excepting that which is contained in names. These are undoubtedly Semitic, and often common to the Midianites with the Israelites.

6. EASTWARD WERE CERTAIN TRIBES connected with the family of Abraham, the most important of which were the Moabites and Ammonites, descendants of Abraham's nephew, Lot (Gen. xli. 37, 38). We know little, comparatively speaking, of the AMMONITES, who have left no records. They worshipped the Supreme Being under the name of Moloch or Milcom, the Semitic word for "king"; and their capital city was Rabbath-Ammon, or "Great Ammon," where again we have a Semitic prefix. With their kindred, the MOABITES, we are better acquainted, both from the prophecies of Isaiah (chaps. xv and xvi) and Jeremiah (chap. xlviii), and from the important recent discovery, the "stone" erected by Mesha at Dibon in Moab. This "stone" shows that the Moabite language was, in the ninth century B.C., almost identical with the Hebrew, and that the modes of expression in the two countries were similar. The differences of language are merely dialectal, such as *anak* for *anoki*, "I," and the like. The numerals are the same; the dual

termination *-aim* is of frequent occurrence; and a common element in the names of towns is *Beth*. The Moabites and Ammonites were settled races, like the Hebrews; their cities were many and strong; they cultivated the vine (Is. xvi. 8-10), grew great quantities of corn (Jer. xlviii. 32, 33), and were graziers also upon a large scale (2 Kings iii. 4). The distinction is very marked between them and the Arabs, on whom they adjoined, who dwelt in tents and wandered freely over the desert. While the nomad tribes, such as the Midianites, had no protracted existence, and their names gradually disappear from history, the settled (agricultural) tribes—such as the Edomites, Moabites, and Ammonites—are not only frequently mentioned in the cuneiform inscriptions, and by early Christian writers, but are even traceable at the present day in names of places. There was always a tendency of nomads to become agriculturists, but not *vice versa*.

7. ON THE NORTH, after the decay of the Canaanitish races, the principal neighbours of the Jews were the Phœnicians and the Arameans or Syrians. The Phœnicians were in all probability sprung from an Hamitic tribe (Puna or Punt) in South Arabia and the opposite coast of East Africa, and after settling on the coasts of Canaan completely assumed Semitic customs and language (Lepsius). At any rate, the Semitic character of the Phœnicians in historical times is undisputed. Their remains—consisting, unfortunately, of inscriptions only, the oldest of which are not much earlier than B.C. 600—have been completely analysed by the great Semitic scholars, Gesenius and Deutsch, who have shown the Phœnician form of speech to be closely akin to the Hebrew. The Phœnician ethnic character presents also certain analogies to the Jewish, combining, as it does, warlike energy and great tenacity of purpose with a remarkable aptitude for trade and commerce; while, on the other hand, they had the character of being unscrupulous and untrustworthy. They were famous for their manufacture of glass and of purple stuffs, and were the greatest traders and navigators of antiquity in Western Asia.

8. NOTHING CERTAIN IS KNOWN of the original home of the STRIANS or ARAMEANS. "Aram" appears at an early period as a designation of certain districts in Syria and Mesopotamia. The language of the Arameans gradually occupied all Syria, and "last of all, Palestine became Aramaised. Towards the east this language was spoken on the Euphrates, and throughout the districts of the Tigris south and west of the Armenian and Kurdish mountains. In Babylonia and Assyria, a large, or perhaps the larger, portion of the population were most probably Arameans, even at a very early date, whilst Assyrian was the language of the Government" (Nöldeke).

9. IF, FROM THESE IMMEDIATE NEIGHBOURS OF THE JEWS, we pass to those more distant ones with whom the circumstance of war, invasion, and conquest from time to time brought them into contact, we find that, on the south, they were liable to attack from two great nations, the Egyptians and the Ethiopians; on the east they had dealings, military and other, with four—the Assyrians, the Babylonians, the Elamites; and the Persians; while, on the north, they came into collision, in their later history, with four races—the Scythians, the Greeks, the Romans, and the Parthians. A few words must therefore be said, in order to complete this sketch, concerning the ethnic character and affinities of these ten remoter nations.

10. THE EGYPTIANS. According to Gen. x. 6, Mizraim was "the son of Ham." Egypt is called repeatedly in Scripture "the land of Ham" (Ps. cv. 23, 27; cvi. 22). Its own native name was *Kam*, which has been explained as "the Black Land." The physique of the Egyptians was very marked and striking: they were tall and thin, with large hands, and large and flat feet. They offered a marked contrast to their Semitic neighbours upon the east. Their language had certain Semitic analogies, and received through contact and immigration a not inconsiderable infusion of Semitic words into it; but fundamentally it was non-Semitic.

11. THE ETHIOPIANS (CUHITE) were distinct from the Egyptians, with dark complexions, thick lips, and sloping profiles. Their descent from Ham is distinctly asserted in Genesis (x. 6). Egyptian civilization was readily received among them, but suffered deterioration in the process, and failed to raise the race very much above the savage condition. There were times when Ethiopia—that is, the ancient kingdom of Aksum in Abyssinia—threatened to become one of the "Great Powers" of the Eastern world; but some inherent weakness caused it to relapse after each success into a comparatively unimportant position.

12. THE ASSYRIANS, who came into contact with the Israelites before the Babylonians, were pure Semites, as appears both from the Book of Genesis (x. 22) and from the native inscriptions. Their physiognomy, physical type, and manners are also clearly Semitic, and render any doubt upon the subject impossible. In features, as represented in the sculptures, they closely resemble the Jews; in general ethnic character they are not dissimilar. Their descendants, the "Chaldeans" of the mountains near Mosul, still speak a corrupt Aramean dialect, and have features closely resembling those of the Hebrews.

13. THE BABYLONIANS. The oldest inhabitants of Babylonia of whom there are records were the Akkadians and Sumerians, different in race from Hamites and Semites. They were at a very early period absorbed by their Semitic neighbours, the Assyrians and Babylonians. The latter, when first brought into contact with the Jews, were scarcely distinguishable from the Assyrians. The languages spoken by Sennacherib and Nebuchadnezzar differed less than Spanish and Portuguese; the two nations had an almost identical religion; and their physical type was not very different. The Babylonians were somewhat shorter and clumsier in figure, their noses more depressed, their foreheads lower, and their expression altogether more commonplace.

14. THE ELAMITES (so called from Elam, i.e. High-lands) were the inhabitants of Susiana, which extended east of the Lower Tigris and north of the Persian Gulf to the mountains in the north and east, and was watered by the rivers Choaspes and Euleus. They were of one race with the Akkadians, Sumerians, and Kossæans—that is, Turanians—and enjoyed well-regulated political institutions. According to the Babylonian inscriptions, they subdued Babylonia as early as 2280 B.C. The native name of their country was An-zan. Their chief city was Susa, their language was akin to the Akkadian. Since the middle of the sixth century B.C., Elam has ceased to be mentioned in the cuneiform records.

15. With the PERSIANS we come upon an entirely new and distinct nationality. The Persians belonged to the Aryan (or Indo-European) family, as Darius Hystaspes emphatically asserts in the inscription upon his tomb. Indeed the word "Iran," which is the native name for the country ruled by the Shah, is the actual word "Aryan" in another form, corresponding to the *Ariané* of the Greeks. The language of the Persians exists in four stages, and can be traced from about B.C. 1200 to the present day. It appears as Zend—or, more correctly, Old Bactrian—in the Zend-Avesta; as Achaemenian Persian in the inscriptions of Cyrus, Darius, Xerxes, and Artaxerxes; as Pehlvi (with a large admixture of Aramean words) in the inscriptions of the Sassanians and the Pehlvi version of the Zend-Avesta; and in the poems of Firdausi and his contemporaries, about A.D. 1000, it enters at once on its modern stage of development. In due course it has received a considerable accession of Arabic (more recently also of Turkish) words. In its most ancient form Persian is closely akin to Sanskrit, in its most modern to Hindustani; in all its forms it has close analogy with the tongues of the West. And the ethnic character of the people was in many respects Western. They were lively, enterprising, spirited, worshippers of a single god, Ormazd, tasteful in their architecture, possessed of a considerable power of organisation.

Their physique was decidedly what has been called "Caucasian"—a high forehead, a well-formed nose, large eyes, a short upper lip, a well-rounded chin. Their limbs were slighter than those of their Semitic neighbours the Assyrians and Babylonians, but were well knit and muscular.

16. The name of SCYTHIANS was given by the Greeks to a race of the Indo-European (Aryan) family closely allied to the Iranians (Müllenhoff), and settled on the northern shores of the Black Sea. They are the same race that Herodotus denominates Scolotes, who were probably only a Scythian tribe. They are called Sakas by the Persians, and are mentioned by that name in the cuneiform inscriptions of Darius. They themselves came from the east and drove out the Kimmerians from the northern shores of the Pontus Euxinus about the eighth century B.C. With later historians they appear to have lost their individuality; by them all the rude tribes of the Sarmatian plains are called Scythians irrespective of nationality, and they are credited with the most cruel habits and rites. They were probably the rudest of all the races with which the "chosen people" came into contact; and it was fortunate for that people that the contact was once only in their history, and for a short time.

17. The ethnic character of the GREEKS and ROMANS is too well known to need many words in this place. The Hellenic and Italic races are universally recognised as two main branches of the great Aryan stock, and the two which in the ancient world carried Aryan civilisation to the highest point. Possessing languages nearly akin to each other, and not remotely allied to Sanskrit and Zend, possessing moreover vast energy and high intellectual power, they became respectively the masters of the East and West. The Jewish nationality narrowly escaped absorption into the Greek at the time of Antiochus Epiphanes, and both in Egypt and in Palestine received permanent Hellenic impressions. Before Rome it refused to bend, and the refusal led to its destruction.

18. As with the SCYTHIANS, so with the PARTHIANS, there was one occasion only when the "chosen people" came into contact with them. In B.C. 40, not long after the defeat of Crassus, a Parthian army crossed the Euphrates, and defeating the Romans under Decidius Saxa, occupied and ravaged the whole of Syria and Palestine. Jerusalem itself was plundered by them, and Antigonus placed upon the throne as Parthian viceroy, a position which he occupied for three years.

PART III.

THE APOCRYPHA.

XXII. SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE APOCRYPHA.

INTRODUCTORY.

1. THESE BOOKS form part of the sacred literature of the Alexandrian Jews, and with the exception of the Second Book of Esdras are found interspersed with the Hebrew Scriptures in the ancient copies of the Septuagint, or Greek Version of the Old Testament. They are the product of the era subsequent to the Captivity; having their origin partly in Babylonia, partly in Palestine and Egypt and perhaps other countries. Most of them belong to the last three centuries B.C., when prophecy, oracles, and direct revelation had ceased. Some of them form an historical link between the Old and New Testament, others have a linguistic value in connexion with the Hellenistic phraseology of the latter. The narratives of the Apocrypha are partly historical records, and partly allegorical. The religious poetry is to a large extent a paraphrase upon the Poetical and Prophetic Books of the Hebrew Canon. In the paraphrases upon the latter there is often a near approach to New Testament teaching, especially upon God's care for the heathen world.

2. AS TO THEIR CANONICAL AUTHORITY, Josephus seems to reject it as a whole, but appears from his use of I Esdras rather than our Canonical Ezra to have accepted the authenticity of at least that work. The early Christians differed in opinion respecting them, but received them as part of the sacred literature of Israel. Several of the books of the Apocrypha were more generally accepted than the disputed books of the New Testament Canon. Melito (*cir.* 170), referring to the Hebrew Canon, separated them from the authoritative and Divine records; while Origen (*cir.* 230), following the LXX, included in Daniel (and so among the Canonical Books) the history of Susanna; and speaks ambiguously about the Books of the Maccabees. Jerome, a century later, called them "apocryphal" (hidden, secret, and so of uncertain origin and authority), affirming (when speaking of Wisdom and Ecclesiasticus) that "the Church doth read them for example of life and instruction of manners; but yet doth it not apply them to establish any doctrine." In the Western Church they gradually rose in esteem, until the Council of Trent affirmed the canonicity of the greater part; but they are treated by the more critical Roman divines as "deutero-canonical," thus making some distinction between them and the books of the Hebrew Canon.

(i) THE BOOKS OF ESDRAS.

THE FIRST OF THESE BOOKS is quoted largely by Josephus and by Athanasius, and the second by some other early Christian writers, but they were not included in the Canon of the Council of Trent.

(a) The First Book.

THIS IS EVIDENTLY A COMPILATION of narratives by different authors. With the exception of chapters iii-v, 6, the book is little more than a transcript of the last two chapters of the Second Book of Chronicles, with nearly the whole of our Ezra, and one portion of Nehemiah (viii. 1-12). The portions corresponding to Ezra ii-iv, 6 and iv. 7-34 are transposed so as to cause a great confusion of the historical sequence. The rest is in its proper order. The additional matter contains two sections; the first (chaps. iii, iv) records a very

interesting legend about Zerubbabel, showing how by his wise answer to the king he brought about the return of the captives; the second (v. 1-6) is the beginning of a list of the captives who returned under Jesus (i.e. Jeshua) and Joacim the son of Zerubbabel, and has no connexion with the list which actually follows. The book is generally ascribed to the first century B.C., but sometimes assigned to the second. It has been suggested that it was the work of a Jewish writer in Egypt who wished to gain the favour of the Ptolemies for his people. Only Greek and Latin versions of the book are known to exist.

(b) The Second Book.

THE MORE ANCIENT TITLE of THIS BOOK was the "Revelation of Ezra," but it is more commonly known as the "Fourth Book of Ezra." The original text seems to have been in Greek, but, with the exception of a few verses found in quotations, it is entirely lost. From it a Latin, Ethiopic, and two Arabic translations have been made; but the English version, as also an Armenian, was entirely taken from the Latin. This text contains certain interpolations (chaps. i, ii, xv, xvi), which are evidently of Christian origin, and omits in the later MSS., which our version followed, a long passage after chap. vii. 35, on the "intermediate state" and "intercession of departed souls." The omission arose from the accidental loss of a leaf in a ninth-century MS., which leaf is now recovered. From internal evidence the original portion of the book would seem to have been written in Egypt, by a Jew, between B.C. 100 and A.D. 100. It consists of angelic revelations and a series of visions, teaching some of the mysteries of the moral world, and the final triumph of the righteous. It may be divided as follows:—

(i) Historical Introduction (iii).

(ii) *Revelation 1.* On the unsearchableness of God's purposes, and the signs of the last age (iv-v. 14).

2. How the plan of Providence progresses in spite of man's difficulties in understanding it, and good finally triumphs over evil in judgment (v. 21-vi. 34).

3. A passage omitted in the Authorised Version (vi. 35-vii. 35). The narrow limits of Israel necessitated by Adam's sin; and the paucity of the redeemed explained by natural analogies. It contains also an account of the state after death and final judgment (vii. 36-ix. 25).

Vision 1: A woman (Sion) lamenting the death of her only son (i.e. the city of Solomon) on his bridal day; but her sorrow is turned into joy at the appearance of a newly-built city (ix. 26-x. 59).

2. An eagle (the fourth kingdom of Daniel), rising from the sea, spreads its wings over the earth, undergoes various transformations, is rebuked by a lion (Messiah), and is burnt up (xi. 1-xii. 39).

3. A Man (the Son), flying on the clouds, destroys by the blast of His mouth the opposing powers of the world, gathers the lost tribes of Israel, and gives them the city of Sion (xiii. 1-53).

4. The appearance of the Lord in a burning bush, with a promise to Ezra of a restoration of the books of the Law which had been burnt (xiv. 1-26).

5. Ezra dictates to the scribes the whole of the Law "to be published openly," and seventy books of secret mysteries which are not to be divulged (xiv. 27-48).

(ii) THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

THIS BOOK consists of certain interpolated passages found in many copies of the Septuagint version of Esther, which are not in the original Hebrew copy. Their object was partly to supplement the narrative of the canonical Esther, partly to give it a more distinctly religious tone by pointing to God as the Prime Mover in the events, whereas His Name nowhere occurs in the original. These interpolated passages are supposed to have been inserted at a later date by the Alexandrian Jews. Jerome removed them from the text, and placed them in the order in which we now have them in the English text among the uncanonical books. The disconnected fragments were printed consecutively, as if they formed a complete continuation of the canonical book, whereas the first alone followed directly after the conclusion of our canonical Esther. The dream of Mordechoes (Mordecai), chap. xi, and the conspiracy of the two eunuchs (chap. xii), were introduced at the beginning of the book; the copy of the letters of Artaxerxes (chap. xiii. 1-7) after iii. 13; the prayers of Mordecai and Esther (chap. xiii. 8—xiv. 19) at the end of chap. iv. The description of Esther's entrance before the king (chap. xv) is an expansion of chap. v. 1, 2; and the letter of Artaxerxes (chap. xvi) was added after viii. 12. These fragments are usually assigned to some period of the first or second centuries B.C.

(iii) THE BOOK OF WISDOM.

1. THE ORIGINAL BOOK seems to have been in Greek, and is contained in the chief Biblical MSS.; but there is an ancient Latin Version older than the time of Jerome, and translations in Armenian, Syriac, and Arabic, of which the last two are paraphrastic.

2. SUMMARY. It consists of two main parts: I. The praise of wisdom in its moral and intellectual aspects: 1st, as the source of immortality in contradiction to the theory of sensualists; 2nd, as the practical guide of moral and intellectual life (chaps. i—ix). II. The doctrine of wisdom in its historical aspects: (1) an illustration of the influence of wisdom in the reward of the virtuous and the punishment of the vicious, both in the case of individuals (from Adam to Moses), and of nations, e.g. the Egyptians and Canaanites (chaps. x—xix); followed by (2) a contrast between the fortunes of idolatrous and religious people (chaps. xv—xix). The harmony pervading the whole book contradicts the opinion that it is a compilation from several authors who wrote at different times, though some have attributed the two sections to separate authors. It possesses the highest literary excellence, and is comparable for sublimity of thought, rhetorical power, and command of language with some of the finest productions of classical antiquity.

3. ITS DICTION, as well as its doctrine, points to a Greek original, unfettered by Hebrew idioms. Its date is variously conjectured, from B.C. 217 to A.D. 40. We find in it the doctrine of the creation of the world from uncreated matter, of the pre-existence of souls, of the pervading influence of the Divine Spirit throughout the universe; but there is no mention of the Christian doctrine of the resurrection of the body, nor any reference to the regeneration of humanity by the Messiah, while immortality is vividly depicted as the reward and consequence of wisdom. These facts all point to Alexandria as the place of its composition, and to a period anterior to Christianity, in which Hebrew thought and Greek philosophy of various schools had become fused together. Moreover, its style and diction seem to point to an earlier date than that of Philo, to whom it has been sometimes ascribed. Some passages in the Epistle to the Hebrews suggest that the writer was acquainted with this book, but no direct quotation from it is found earlier than the first half of the second century A.D., when it seems to be treated as inspired Scripture. The doctrine concerning wisdom already found in Proverbs, Job, and Ecclesiastes is here still further developed, being treated as an existence co-eternal with the Creator, acting on created matter, as the source of life, and continuing

in the land of spirits. And so the foundation is laid for the Christian doctrine of the existence and influence of the Divine Word and Holy Spirit.

(iv) ECCLESIASTICUS.

1. THIS BOOK is so CALLED in the Vulgate and Authorised Version from its local name in the African Church, gained from its practical use as a book of instruction in the Church. Its earlier titles were "Proverbs" and "The Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach." Both internal evidence and the testimony of Jerome sufficiently attest the existence of a Hebrew original (now lost), which was subsequently translated, with some additions, by a descendant, probably the grandson of the author, resident in Alexandria, in the reign of Euergetes II (see the Prologues; the meaning of the word translated grandfather in the first prologue is doubtful). The date of this translation is rendered uncertain from there being two monarchs bearing the title of Euergetes, viz. Ptolemy III and Ptolemy VII. There is also a similar uncertainty about the date of the original work, as the appellation "Simon the son of Onias," who is mentioned among the Hebrew worthies in chap. i. 1, and evidently as a contemporary of the writer, might equally apply to Simon I or Simon II. But the fact that the Syriac version reads "Simon the Just" gives us some warrant for believing that Simon I was meant, and, if so, the translation most probably belongs to the time of Euergetes I.

2. THE HEBREWS DID NOT PLACE THE BOOK among the Canonical Scriptures, nor is it so classed by Jerome; but it is quoted as such, and even attributed to Solomon, by many Christian writers after the second century. The text of the Greek translation is found in the LXX, and from it were derived, with a few apparent exceptions, the Vulgate and the Authorised Version. On the other hand, the Syriac Version is an independent translation of the original Hebrew, and of great value in restoring the text and explaining obscurities. Quotations from the original Hebrew, and others translated into Aramaic, are found in the Jerusalem and Babylonian Talmuds. There is considerable difference both of the text and of the order in the several authorities. The book is half philosophical, half ethical in its character, and belongs to what is called the Wisdom literature of the Jews. In its view of wisdom it is transitional between books like Proverbs and Job and the later Alexandrian Book of the Wisdom of Solomon.

3. THE TONE OF THE BOOK is mainly Palestinian, with but few traces of Greek philosophy. Such traces as there are, however, as a comparison with the Syriac shows, are mainly the additions of the translator. God is the Creator, Preserver, and Governor of the universe; the hope of a future life is dim and uncertain. A good name and grateful remembrance by posterity are the reward of the righteous. It contains, however, some sublime passages on the works of creation and on the praise of wisdom (ch. xxiv, xlii, xliii), and its testimony to the Hebrew Canon from Genesis to the latest prophet is of great value. It is commonly ascribed to a period between the termination of the "Great Synagogue" and the rise of the Maccabees.

(v) THE BOOK OF BARUCH.

1. THIS BOOK, which bears the name of the companion of Jeremiah, was not regarded by the Jews as canonical. No reference is made to it in the New Testament, or by the Apostolic Fathers; but subsequently Christian writers refer to it as the work of Jeremiah. No Hebrew version of it is known, and all others seem to be derived from a Greek original. The so-called EPISTLE OF JEREMIAH (chap. vi) is an entirely independent production, composed probably by an Alexandrian Jew to warn his countrymen against heathen idolatry.

1 All the questions connected with this book are fully examined by the Rev. W. J. Deane, in his edition (Clarendon Press, 1881). Also by Dr. Farrar in the *Speaker's Commentary*, Apocrypha, vol. i. (Murray, 1888).

2. THE BOOK OF BARUCH contains paraphrases upon Jeremiah and Daniel and other prophetic writings. Like Ecclesiasticus it dwells upon the temporal promises of God and national restoration, and there are no traces of those hopes of immortality which were awakened in the Maccabean period. In this respect it differs from the later Syriac treatise, "the Apocalypse of Baruch."

3. THE FIRST PART (i.—iii. 8) consists of an introduction, followed by a confession and prayer on the part of the captive exiles. THE SECOND PART (iii. 9 to the end) contains a gentle rebuke of Israel for their sins, and a sublime passage on the condensation of God in manifesting His Law and His Presence to them, and a lamentation by Jerusalem over her children. This is followed very abruptly by a triumphant apostrophe to Jerusalem, foretelling the return of her children and their abiding glory.

(vi) APOCRYPHAL ADDITIONS TO DANIEL.

THESE THREE FRAGMENTS are not found in the original text of the Book of Daniel, but have a place in the LXX Version, and seem to embody certain popular traditions embellishing historical facts. They are probably all derived from Hebrew sources.

1. THE SONG OF THE THREE CHILDREN.

THIS BOOK supplements the narrative in Daniel iii, and gives a supposed prayer of Azarias for deliverance from the fiery furnace, and an account of the means by which the Three Children were saved, followed by a hymn of thanksgiving, sung by them in the fire, which has been used in Christian worship, under the name of the "Hymn of the Three," ever since the fourth century A.D. Accordingly, it is found in the Appendix to the Alexandrian Psalter. Expansions of this story are common in Talmudic literature, and it is probable that this came originally from some early Midrash.

2. THE HISTORY OF SUSANNA.

THIS NARRATIVE is prefixed to the Hebrew Book of Daniel in the copies of the Septuagint and other Greek versions. There are also Syriac and other versions, differing widely from the Greek text and giving additional details. It is the subject of a Latin poem by Hildebert of Tours, A.D. 1100. According to Origen it is connected with the history of Ahab and Zedekiah in Jer. xxix. 22. A similar story is found in early Jewish literature. The writer's object was to censure the judges of Israel, in his own day, by a comparison of the guilty elders with the virtuous youth Daniel.

3. BEL AND THE DRAGON.

THIS BOOK, called in the LXX "*Part of the Prophecy of Habakkuk, the son of Joshua, of the tribe of Levi*," contains the history of the destruction of two objects of Babylonian worship, with an account of Daniel's deliverance from the lions. The event is placed in the time of Cyrus, and Jewish tradition regarded it as a distinct incident from that recorded in the canonical Book of Daniel.

(vii) THE PRAYER OF MANASSES.

THE ORIGINAL PRAYER of the penitent King of Judah existed when the Book of Chronicles was written in two distinct documents (2 Chron. xxxiii. 18, 19). This version is found in some copies of the LXX, and in the *Apostolic Constitutions*, with a legend of his miraculous deliverance from captivity. Its date and authorship are both uncertain. It is cast in a poetical form, and is based upon the prophetic Scriptures, and was probably of Hebrew or Aramaic origin.

(viii) TOBIT.

1. THE ORIGINAL OF THIS BOOK was probably in Hebrew or Chaldee, though the extant Hebrew versions are later than the Greek book in the Septuagint. The

Vulgate was translated by Jerome from a Chaldee version done for his special benefit into Hebrew; but this version differed from the Chaldee Tobit now in the Bodleian Library in Oxford, which is based upon the LXX. It is supposed that the author's purpose was to impart moral and religious instruction rather than to record an historical event. The story is connected with the captives of the ten tribes in Nineveh and Media. The ministry of angels here described is based on the teaching of Genesis, and is wrongly traced to a Persian origin.

2. FROM INTERNAL EVIDENCE the writer seems to have been a Jew, resident in the East (perhaps at Babylon), while the kingdom of Media was still standing and the complete restoration of Jerusalem was not yet effected. This would fix the date between Nehemiah and Alexander the Great, most probably about B.C. 350; but several of the versions are much later. The book has been more highly esteemed by Christians than by Jews. It presents a most vivid and pleasing picture of domestic life, and of the influence of religion upon it, among the captive Jews, and in this respect it bears a strong affinity to the historical part of the Book of Job.

(ix) JUDITH.

IT IS PRACTICALLY CERTAIN that the Greek text of this book is derived from a Hebrew or Chaldee original. As in the case of Tobit, Jerome made his Vulgate translation of the book with the help of a Chaldee version translated for the purpose into Hebrew. But the carelessness with which this was confessedly done makes it extremely difficult to decide which of the two texts, the Greek or Chaldee, is closer to the original, or what is their relation to each other. The geographical and historical references in the book are so irreconcilable with known facts that there is little doubt that the book is an historical fiction, intended to revive a spirit of heroism in the Jews of Palestine, when it had been completely crushed out by a long period of oppression. It may be that the invasion of Judaea by Antiochus Epiphanes (B.C. 168), and the atrocities committed by Apollonius at Jerusalem, with the heroic resistance offered by the unknown mother and her seven sons, who all suffered martyrdom (2 Macc. vii), suggested this story, to stimulate others to follow their example, and that to it is due the patriotism which resulted in their deliverance under the Maccabees; others refer it to the time of Hyrcanus II. It is probable that the leading characters were taken from historical personages of the period, disguised under fictitious names, though some have regarded them as purely allegorical.

(x) MACCABEES.

THERE ARE FOUR BOOKS BEARING THIS TITLE, but only the First and Second have been regarded as worthy of a place among the sacred writings, because they supply the Hebrew history of the second century B.C., written after the model of the Books of Chronicles, though not under Divine inspiration. The origin of the name is doubtful, but is probably derived from *Makkedah*, "a hammer."

1. THE FIRST BOOK OF MACCABEES.

DATE AND PLACE OF WRITING. Both ancient testimony and internal evidence point to a Hebrew original, written in Palestine, probably about B.C. 106, the time of the death of Hyrcanus I; but the English version is taken from the Greek translation annexed to the Alexandrian Version of the Old Testament. It consists of an introduction, containing a brief sketch of Alexander's conquests, followed by the invasion and oppression of Antiochus Epiphanes, culminating in his attempt to extirpate Hebrew nationality and worship. The main body of the work narrates the struggle for independence, beginning with Mattathias, and ending with Simon. It comprises a period of 33 years (B.C. 168-135). After an enumeration of the Maccabean family, it relates the

exploits of Mattathias and his five sons, by whom the struggle is carried on to a successful issue. The history divides itself into three distinct epochs, each stamped with the individuality of its leader—first, Judas; second, Jonathan; third, Simon—each of whom fell a victim to his patriotism. The antiquity of the book is inferred from the praises bestowed upon the Roman Senate and people in chap. viii, which no Jewish patriot of the age of Pompey or Crassus could have written. Hence the book has a special value as a testimony to the Book of Daniel.

2. THE SECOND BOOK OF MACCABEES.

1. THIS BOOK IS IN NO SENSE A CONTINUATION OF THE FIRST, but seems to be a compilation, made from some extant materials furnished to the compiler at Alexandria. The main portion of the book is derived from a previous work, called the "Five Books of Jason, of Cyrene," probably the son of Eleazar. From internal evidence this latter work appears to have been written in Greek about B.C. 125 or a little later. The source from which the first two chapters are taken is very doubtful; and, from the extravagance of the legends contained in them, they are not believed to be authentic, but to be the work of the unknown compiler, who is supposed to have written his book at Alexandria in the earlier part of the first century

B.C. It is the main source from which the history anterior to the Maccabees is derived, comprising a period of 25 years from B.C. 185 (?)–161, so that a portion of the narrative is chronologically anterior to 1 Maccabees, another is contemporaneous with it, and a third is supplementary.

2. SUMMARY. It may be thus divided: 1. The two introductory chapters, addressed by the Council at Jerusalem to the Jews at Alexandria. 2. The history of Heliodorus (iii). 3. The beginning and course of the great persecution (iv–vii). 4. The fortunes of Judas to the restoration of the Temple service (viii–x. 9). 5. Reign of Antiochus Eupator (x. 10–xiii). 6. From the treachery of Alcimus to the final triumph of Judas (xiv and xv).

3. THE MAIN FEATURES OF THE BOOK are its high religious tone and its very oratorical style. In it are depicted the Divine influence over human events, retributive justice, the connexion between the visible and spiritual world, and the doctrine of a future resurrection. Holding these opinions, the compiler seems to have used historical events in support of them rather than to have adhered to strict accuracy of detail; hence there are many discrepancies between this book and 1 Maccabees which are otherwise inexplicable¹.

XXIII. HISTORICAL SKETCH OF THE PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

DURING THE PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS the Jews were influenced by the rule of four different dynasties: (i) The Dominion of Persia, B.C. 536–333; (ii) of Greece, B.C. 333–167; (iii) of the Asmonæans, B.C. 167–63; (iv) of the Idumæan Antipater, and Herod, B.C. 63–4.

(i) The Dominion of Persia, B.C. 536–333.

1. UNDER THE PERSIANS, whose rule began with the capture of Babylon, the Jews enjoyed a considerable degree of liberty, and were pre-eminent for their loyalty and good faith. While Egypt, Phœnicia, Cyprus, and other dependencies of the Persian crown were frequently the scene of rebellions, which were with difficulty suppressed, the Jews remained steadfast in their allegiance to "the great King," and increased rapidly alike in wealth and population, forming part of a province under a satrap of Syria.

2. FORM OF GOVERNMENT. Ezra and Nehemiah left a settled form of government in Palestine, the centre of which was Jerusalem. The chief administrative power was at first in the hands of Zerubbabel, who was called the *Tirshatha*, and it was subsequently handed on to others. They were assisted by a Council of Elders and Priests, under whom a period of considerable literary activity was inaugurated. The study of the Law became the work of an independent class of Biblical scholars, who were the real teachers of the people, and exercised complete sway over their spiritual life, a process which we find fully completed in the time of the New Testament.

3. THE GREAT SYNAGOGUE. Out of this ecclesiastical council rose a still more powerful court, the members of which were known as "the men of the Great Synagogue." They were to the new settlement after the Captivity what "the elders that overlived Joshua" (Josh. xxiv. 31) were to the Israelites who came out of Egypt. Their duty was to watch over purity of doctrine, to define points of difficulty, and give judicial decisions. But their chief care was as regards the Law. It was the Jewish theory that the Law was given in a twofold form, viz., the *written* and the *oral*. With the former code, immutably

formalised by God, they said the latter was orally taught to Moses on Mount Sinai by the same Divine Author as the authoritative interpretation thereof, with the command to commit the one to writing, but to transmit the other only by word of mouth. This oral Law was repeated by Moses to Joshua, who handed it on to the elders who succeeded him, and they to the prophets, who, in their turn, passed it on from one to another, till it reached Jeremiah, who, through the medium of Baruch, conveyed it to Ezra, and he to the Great Synagogue, which Nehemiah also supplied with a library of all the sacred books he could collect (2 Macc. ii. 13). This body of elders, which lasted about 150 years, and expired in B.C. 291, is said to have numbered 120. To it the Jews attributed the 613 Precepts, in which the duties of the Israelites were comprised, and this oral tradition may be considered the groundwork of the Talmud. The "tradition of the elders" is frequently referred to, by our Lord, and in the Sermon on the Mount, the words "it was said to them of old time" (Matt. v. 21, R.V.) very possibly allude to the successors of the men of the Great Synagogue. The influence of this important ecclesiastical court was greatly maintained by the Synagogues which Ezra and Nehemiah had set up in country towns as places of worship on the Sabbath, and as schools of instruction and theological discussion during the week. Thus the supremacy of Persia was marked by the growth amongst the Jews of organisation, order, and ritual.

(ii) The Dominion of Greece, B.C. 333–167.

1. THE VICTORIES OF ALEXANDER. The Persian Empire, to which the Jews had been so long faithful, crumbled to pieces before the armies of Alexander the Great. Victorious over the Persian forces at the Granicus, B.C. 334, and again at Issus in the following year, the conqueror captured Damascus, and having taken Sidon, laid siege to Tyre, B.C. 332. In the next

¹ See the *Speaker's Commentary on the Books of Maccabees*; Schurer's *Jewish People in the Time of Jesus Christ*, Div. I. vol. i. pp. 36–46.

year he is said to have marched against Jerusalem, to punish the people for refusing to transfer their allegiance from the Persians to himself. His visit is described with characteristic colouring by Josephus (*Antiq.* xi. 8. 3). He tells us that when Alexander approached Jerusalem with hostile intent, Jaddua, the high priest, in conformity with a dream, awaited his approach, clad in his priestly robes of hyacinth and gold, and accompanied by a train of priests and citizens arrayed in white. Alexander, moved by the novel spectacle, did reverence to the high priest, and kissed the sacred inscription on his mitre, alleging that he had seen in a dream that same venerable form, who had promised him success in his Eastern campaign. Thus Jerusalem was spared.

2. IMPORTANCE OF ALEXANDER'S CONQUESTS. Jerusalem, however, was not only spared, but the Jews there and throughout Palestine received from the conqueror peculiar privileges, which they continued to enjoy under his successors. When Alexander had subdued Egypt, and built the new capital, Alexandria, he invited a great number of Jews to settle there, and granted them many privileges and immunities. Alexander's conquests were of great importance. They broke down the barrier separating one kingdom from another, and especially those between the Asiatic and European states. Men learned to understand each other's thoughts, while Greek literature and intelligence spread over the East, and the Greek language became almost universal.

3. AFTER THE DEATH OF ALEXANDER, B.C. 323, Palestine came into the possession of Laomedon, one of his generals. But it was soon afterwards (B.C. 320) wrested from him by Ptolemy Soter, King of Egypt, who gained possession of all Syria and Phœnicia, and captured Jerusalem. He transported ten thousand of the inhabitants to Egypt, and granted them equal privileges with the Macedonians themselves, and shortly afterwards removed another large body of them to Libya and Cyrene. In the year B.C. 314 Antigonus, King of Syria, one of the most turbulent of Alexander's generals, took possession of Palestine; but after he had lost his life at the battle of Issus, B.C. 301, the country reverted to the Ptolemies, and thus became a kind of neutral territory between the rival empires of Syria and Egypt.

4. UNDER THE PTOLEMIES the condition of the Jews was peaceful and happy. The Egyptian monarchs bestowed upon them many privileges, allowed them to build synagogues in all their settlements, and thus spread them and their religion over all the countries subject to their sway. Thus the Greek language gradually became the language of the scattered Jews, "the Jews of the Dispersion" (1 Pet. i. 1), and they derived from this circumstance the name of "Hellenists," and became a connecting link between Judaism and heathenism. Hence arose the want of a Greek version of the Old Testament, which Ptolemy Philadelphus is said to have caused to be made for the large library which he had founded at Alexandria, and which became known as the Septuagint (B.C. 284-247). Henceforward Alexandria exercised a greater influence on Judaism in its relation to other nations than even Jerusalem itself, as being from its situation the point of contact between Eastern and Western thought. The country where their forefathers had once been in bondage, now impressed upon the Jews as a nation the firm unity of a family, and then in due time reconnected a mature people with the world from which it had been called out.

5. THE TWO CENTRES OF JUDAISM. Thus there were two great centres of Judaism existing contemporaneously, and each exercising a distinctive influence, viz. (i) the gradually-decaying Jerusalem, the home of the Pharisee, and the capital of the Hebrew proper, whose ritual was that of Moses, and whose sacred and only literature was the Hebrew Scriptures and commentaries thereon; and (ii) Alexandria, the capital of the Hellenist, or Greek-speaking Jew, who mingled Greek culture and independence with Jewish autonomy and Oriental contemplation and allegory, and fostered

an alliance between Jewish revelation and Greek philosophy. Thus the new capital of Alexander infused gradually a new spirit into Judaism, which became divided into two great parties, known in Gospel times as "Pharisees" and "Sadducees;" the former representing the extreme of Hebraism, and the latter the corresponding ultra-development of Hellenism.

6. THE SELEUCIDÆ. The battle of Issus elevated another of Alexander's generals, Seleucus, to the command of a great empire, extending from the Euxine to the confines of Arabia. He founded as his Eastern capital Seleucia, on the banks of the Tigris, and for his Western metropolis Antioch, on the banks of the Orontes. The power of the Seleucidæ thus became very great, and for several decades of years they contested with the Ptolemies the possession of Palestine. Eventually Antiochus the Great captured Jerusalem in B.C. 198, granted the Jews many privileges, and amply secured to them their religious liberty. Imitating the examples of Alexander and Seleucus, he removed two thousand Jewish families from Babylon to Lydia and Phrygia; assigning them land and exempting them from tribute.

7. ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANES. His son, however, Seleucus Philopator, plundered the Temple of Jerusalem, and his successor, Antiochus Epiphanes, took the city by storm, B.C. 170, slew vast numbers of the inhabitants, and sold many into slavery. At the same time he profaned the Temple, and dedicated it to Jupiter Olympias, burnt the sacred writings, and used every kind of torture to compel the Jews to renounce the religion and customs of their fathers. Thus was "the abomination of desolation" spoken of by Daniel (xi. 31), i.e. an idol altar, set up on the altar of burnt offering (1 Macc. i. 54), and the daily sacrifice was "taken away."

(iii) *The Dominion of the Asmoneans*, B.C. 167-63.

1. THE CHASIDIM. The reign of Antiochus was a great crisis in the history of the Jews. In Jerusalem itself the Hellenising party, with their strong taste for Grecian manners and Grecian arts, gained a great hold of the people, and exercised a powerful influence on the national life; but another party resisted these tendencies to the utmost, protested against all de-cision from the Mosaic Law, and were known by the name of "the Chasidim" or "the righteous," being opposed to all change, and zealous for the traditions of their fathers. The time was now come when an outward struggle alone could decide whether Judaism should degenerate into a rationalised Paganism or rise from the conflict more rigorous and more pure. The determination of Antiochus to stamp out Judaism provoked the struggle which now began.

2. MATTATHIAS. The spirited resistance of the Chasidim to the efforts of Antiochus to Hellenise the people roused the national temper, and one noble-minded family raised the Jews from their prostrate misery to a height of power which recalled the splendour even of the reign of David. At Modin, on the road between Jerusalem and Joppa, lived a priest named Mattathias, the father of five heroic sons, and head of the Asmonean family (so called from his great-grandfather Asmonai). When an apostate Jew approached a heathen altar at Modin to offer idolatrous sacrifice, he struck him down, and then slew Apelles, the commissioner of Antiochus, who had set up the altar. Aided by his five sons, he next rallied the faithful round him, and after throwing down the altar, fled to the mountains and raised the standard of liberty (1 Macc. ii. 15, &c.).

3. JUDAS MACCABÆUS. Mattathias died B.C. 166, and was succeeded by his son Judas, who displayed the greatest heroism, and was known as Maccabæus, or the "Hammer," like Charles Martel in later times. Alert of foot and quick of brain, in a few months of service he changed his rabble of zealots into an army of solid troops, and succeeded after a rapid and victorious career in winning a series of brilliant

PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

victories against overwhelming odds, which ended in the expulsion of the Syrians, and the re-dedication of the Temple on the 25th of the winter month Chisleu in the year B.C. 165. In commemoration of this event the Feast of the Dedication was instituted (John x. 22), and in the following year, B.C. 164, Antiochus Epiphanes died of an incurable disorder, while the brave Maccabees continued to lead the patriot forces till his death in battle at Eleasa, B.C. 161.

4. JONATHAN AND SIMON MACCABEUS. Judas was succeeded by his brother Jonathan, who attained considerable success, and conducted the affairs of the country with vigour and prudence. He was assassinated B.C. 144, and was succeeded by his brother Simon, who, favoured by the disorders of the time, at length was enabled, B.C. 141, to capture the fortress of Zion, which had hitherto been occupied by the Syrians, and to secure independence for his people. He gained for the Jews the active support of Rome (1 Macc. xv. 16-21), and encouraged trade and agriculture. But he was murdered at a banquet, B.C. 135, by his son-in-law Ptolemæus, the governor of Jericho, and his successful sway came to an end.

5. JOHN HYRCANUS, his son and successor, reduced Idumæa, or Edom, conquered Samaria, and destroyed the temple on Mount Gerizim. He compelled the Idumæans to unite with the Jewish people by submitting to circumcision. Escaping the fate of all the older members of his family, he died in peace, B.C. 106, and his son ARISTOBULUS I was the first who assumed the kingly power. After this period the Asmonean house suffered a complete moral collapse, and gradually declined in power, retaining none of the religious faith or moral purity of their ancestors. The grandsons of Aristobulus contended with each other for the sovereignty, and their internal disputes and jealousy paved the way for the intervention of the Romans. Unable to settle their respective claims themselves, they both appeared in Damascus before the Roman general Pompeius, who had lately seized that city. Pompeius postponed his decision, and shortly afterwards, B.C. 63, took Jerusalem, threw down the walls, and entered the Temple itself, but left its treasures untouched. He then nominated Hyrcanus II to the high-priesthood, who, weak and indolent, permitted the artful Idumæan, Antipater, the father of Herod the Great, to administer affairs and assume the supreme power.

(iv) *The Dominion of the Idumæan Antipater, and Herod, B.C. 63-4.*

1. RISE OF THE HERODS. Antipater made good use of the power he thus acquired, and managed to keep in favour with the Roman authorities. When Julius Cæsar arrived in Egypt to carry on the Alexandrian war he espoused his cause, and was rewarded in B.C. 47 with the privilege of Roman citizenship and the procuratorship of Judæa. In this capacity he ap-

pointed his younger son HEROD governor of Galilee, and when he himself was poisoned in B.C. 43 Herod, though left alone, was equal to the occasion, and managed to ingratiate himself with Mark Antony and Octavianus, and in B.C. 40 was appointed king of all Judæa. In B.C. 37, with the aid of Roman troops, he captured Jerusalem, deposed the last Asmonean prince, Antigonus, married his niece Mariamne, grand-daughter of Hyrcanus the high priest, and became nominal sovereign, subject to Rome. "By birth an Idumæan, by profession a Jew, by necessity a Roman, by culture and by choice a Greek," he sought by every means in his power to reconcile his Jewish and Greek subjects to each other. He laid out a new palace on Zion; he raised the city walls, and strengthened them in every part; he rebuilt the Temple on the most gorgeous scale, and while he left the erection of the sanctuary to the care of the priests, he exhausted all his skill on the Court of the Gentiles, which he adorned with cloisters and rows of columns, with a marble pavement and many noble gates, one called "Solomon's Porch" (John x. 23), and another "the Beautiful Gate" (Acts iii. 2).

2. CRUELITIES OF HEROD. But though he tried every means in his power he could not conciliate his heathen and Jewish subjects. His personal life alienated from him the sympathies of all good men. Household murder stained his hearth again and again. His nearest relatives, friends, companions, aged men, unoffending women, were slain, one in one way, another in another. As he grew older, and the dream of founding a great independent empire faded away, the slightest suspicion provoked an order for a massacre. When he died at Jericho, B.C. 4, of internal ulcers and putrid sores, he had made use of his position to betray his country to the Roman power by fostering immorality, cultivating alien customs, sapping religious faith, corrupting the priesthood, massacring the nobles, and enacting such cruelties that it is not surprising that Josephus should have omitted to mention the swoop of his soldiers on a few babes at Bethlehem (Matt. ii. 16-18).

3. EFFECT ON THE JEWS. The loss of political liberty had a serious effect on the Jewish people. While on the one hand it filled them with exasperation against their oppressors, and the fiscal system, customs, and excise which foreign governors brought with them, on the other it drove them into greater and greater exclusiveness, while self-exaltation and spiritual pride were combined with a senile fondness for dwelling on the glories of the past. The nation turned to minute interpretation of and refinements on the Law; to exaggerated expectations of the fulfilment of prophecy, and literal attention to trivial acts of worship. Pharisees, scribes, and lawyers were in greater esteem than priests and Levites, and the teaching became rhetorical and disputatious rather than dogmatic and authoritative.

XXIV. CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PERIOD.

B.C.	<i>Jews in Palestine and Egypt.</i>	<i>Contemporary Events.</i>
350	Jaddan, High Priest.	Egypt a Persian Province.
336	.....	Darius Codomannus, King of Persia: era of
334	.....	Alexander the Great;
333	.....	Alexander Invades Persia.
332	Alexander visits Jerusalem.	Victory at the Granicus.
331	Settlement of Jews at Alexandria.	Battle of Issus.
330	Onias I, High Priest.	Foundation of Alexandria,
		Battle of Arbela.
		Death of Darius: end of the Persian Empire.

1 For this Period, see Lewin's *Fasti Sacri*, pp. 8-62; Schurer's *The Jewish People in the Time of Jesus Christ*, Div. I. vol. I. pp. 371-462; Dean Milman's *History of the Jews*, vol. II.

PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE PERIOD—(continued).

B.C.	<i>Jews in Palestine and Egypt.</i>	<i>Contemporary Events.</i>
323	.....	Death of Alexander. The Ptolemies take the Egyptian kingdom; the Seleucids the Syrian. Colonies of Jews in Egypt and Cyrene.
320	Ptolemy Soter captures Jerusalem. Palestine subject to Egypt.	
314	Palestine subject to Syria.	
310	Simon the Just, High Priest.	
301	Palestine reverts to Egypt.	
284	Beginning of the LXX translation of the Old Testament.	Ptolemy Philadelphus.
264	.....	First Punic War.
219	.....	Second Punic War.
201	.....	Colonies of Jews from Babylon transplanted to Asia Minor.
198	Antiochus the Great becomes master of Palestine.	
170	Tyranny of Antiochus Epiphanes.	
168	Revolt of Mattathias.	
167	Rise of the Maccabees.	
166	Judas Maccabeus.	
165	Battles of Beth-horon and Emmaus. Re-dedication of the Temple.	
161	Judas killed in battle at Eleasa: Jonathan succeeds him. Asmonæan line of priestly rulers established.	
149	.....	Third Punic War.
146	.....	Fall of Carthage and Corinth. Greece a Roman Province.
144	Murder of Jonathan Maccabeus.	
141	Simon Maccabeus completes the deliverance of Palestine.	
135	Murder of Simon Maccabeus: John Hyrcanus succeeds him.	
130	Hyrcanus destroys the temple on Mount Gerizim.	
109	First mention of Pharisees and Sadducees.	
107	Accession of Aristobulus, under the title of "king."	
106	Alexander Jannæus.	
79	First mention of the Essenes.	
69	Alexandra, queen.	
63	Aristobulus II.	
60	Pompey subjugates Judæa.	Conspiracy of Catiline. The first triumvirate. Cæsar in Gaul.
58	.....
54	The Temple plundered by Crassus.	Battle of Pharsalla: death of Pompey.
48	.....
47	Hyrcanus II restored. Antipater the Idumæan appointed by Cæsar Procurator of Judæa. Herod made Governor of Galilee.	
44	.....	Assassination of Cæsar.
43	Death of Antipater.	
40	Hyrcanus banished; Antigonus succeeds: last of the Asmonæan priestly line. Herod at Rome. Herod appointed King of Judæa.	
37	Herod captures Jerusalem.	
31	.....	Battle of Actium.
30	.....	Egypt conquered by Cæsar. Line of the Ptolemies ends.
29	.....	Temple of Janus closed.
27	.....	Augustus made emperor.
19	Herod begins to rebuild the Temple.	
16	Herod goes to meet Agrippa and invites him to Judæa.	Agrippa sent to settle the affairs of Syria.
15	Agrippa visits Judæa.	
14	He confirms the privileges of the Jews.	
11	The Outer Temple finished.	
4	Herod dies at Jericho soon after the NATIVITY OF OUR LORD.	

PART IV.

THE NEW TESTAMENT.

XXV. SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

1. THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT have, to some extent, their counterpart in the Old. Thus the *Four Gospels* correspond with the Pentateuch, as they contain an account of the origin and law of the Covenant; the *Acts of the Apostles* with the Historical Books, especially Joshua and Judges; the *twenty-one Epistles* with the Prophets; and *Revelation* with the concluding portions of Daniel and Ezekiel.

2. DIVISIONS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. The Books of the New Testament may be grouped as follows:—

1. Historical Books.

(a) THE FOUR GOSPELS, composed two by Apostles, two by close friends and companions of Apostles.

(b) THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, forming the link of connexion between the historical and didactic portions.

II. Didactic.

(1) THE PAULINE EPISTLES.

(a) *Doctrinal*: addressed to Churches, viz. Romans, Corinthians, Galatians, Ephesians, Philippians, Colossians, Thessalonians, Hebrews.

(b) *Pastoral*: addressed to Timothy and Titus.

(c) *Special*: addressed to an individual (Philemon).

(2) THE GENERAL EPISTLES, addressed to the Church at large:

(a) One of St. James.

(b) Two of St. Peter.

(c) Three of St. John.

(d) One of St. Jude.

III. Prophetic.

The Revelation of St. John.

I. THE FIVE HISTORICAL BOOKS.

1. THE NAME GOSPEL is applied to the four inspired histories, which contain the "good tidings" of salvation through the life, death, and resurrection of Jesus Christ. The word Gospel is the Old English translation of the Greek word *Εὐαγγέλιον*, *Evangelium*. It is used by euphony for "Godspel," that is "News (spellan = to tell) about God." It became current from Wyclif's translation.

2. ONE GOSPEL UNDER FOUR ASPECTS. But though four in number the inspired histories really constitute one Gospel, as presented to the minds of four different writers. The first three give a general view of our Lord's life and teaching, and so are called "Synoptical," the fourth is supplementary and doctrinal. The four Gospels have often been supposed to have been pre-figured by the four cherubim seen by Ezekiel in his vision (chap. i): St. Matthew as a *Man*; St. Mark as a *Lion*; St. Luke as an *Ox*; St. John as an *Eagle*. The first emphasises the kingly and human aspect of the life of Christ; the second, the power and fulness of His living energy; the third, His priestly and mediatorial character; the fourth, His Divinity.

(1) ST. MATTHEW.

1. ST. MATTHEW was the son of Alphaeus, and a Hebrew. Before his conversion he was named Levi, and had been a "publican," that is, a collector of tolls and customs imposed on persons and goods crossing the lake of Gennesaret at Capernaum. The Gospels, not excepting his own, record nothing respecting him except his occupation, his call, and his farewell feast (Matt. ix. 10; Luke v. 29). Of these facts he alone mentions the first, while he modestly omits the last. No saying of his is recorded in the Gospels, and he appears for the last time in Acts I. 13, after which he vanishes from our sight.

2. DESIGN. St. Matthew wrote his Gospel mainly for his fellow-countrymen. Papias, in the first half of the second century, says that he wrote it in Hebrew, i.e. in Aramaic, and the same statement is found in other Fathers. But every early writer that has come down to us uses the Greek recension, and we may believe that the Aramaic record furnished at once the substance and the characteristics of the Greek copy, which belongs to the Apostolic age, and has been accepted ever since as the Gospel of the first Evangelist. Writing for the Jews, his great object is to portray our Lord as the Fulfiller of the Old Testament promises—the Son of David, and therefore Heir to the Jewish kingdom—the Son of Abraham, and therefore the Promised Seed, in whom all nations should be blessed (Matt. I. 1). He is the one Antitype, in whom all had been fulfilled; in Him the Old Testament passes into the New; the prohibitions of the Law into the encouragements of the Gospel; Sinai into the Mount of Beatitudes; the prophetic into the teaching office; priesthood into redemption by suffering; kingship into the supremacy of Almighty grace restoring a fallen world.

3. TIME, PLACE, AND CHARACTERISTICS. The time and place of writing are uncertain, but it is extremely probable that the Gospel was written in Palestine some time between A.D. 50 and 60. One of its special characteristics is its constant citations from the Old Testament, which amount to no less than sixty-five. This is significant of the writer's purpose. The authority of the books of the Old Covenant is always taken for granted, and made the basis of all teaching concerning the kingdom of heaven. The Law of Moses is represented as not done away but completely fulfilled, and the great discourses, which are such a peculiar feature of the Gospel, all bear on the work of the Messiah, as Lawgiver, Judge, and King.

4. SUMMARY. The arrangement of the Gospel is not chronological, but in groups, showing how Jesus, the offspring of Abraham, fulfils the promises of the Old Testament. His doctrine and life disappoint the false aspirations of degenerate Judaism. The conflict provoked by this disappointment apparently terminates against Him; really it completes His triumph and establishes His kingdom, since His death reconciles the world to God, which is the basis of His new constitution. Thus, fulfilling the Old Covenant, He transforms the typical into the eternal theocracy, and He is the true Christ,—eternal Prophet, Priest, and King.

SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

The true character of the Messiah is attested:—

1. By His lineal descent, and Divine revelation at His birth (i—iv).
2. By the manifestation of His triple office (Prophet, Priest, and King), in conflict with the popular ideas (v—xvi).
3. By unfolding the true nature of His kingdom and its future history, in contrast with that of the ancient world (xvi—xx).
4. By His self-sacrifice and humiliation (xxi—xxiv).
5. By prophetic revelations of the judgment on the Jewish nation and on the world (xxiv, xxv).
6. By His sacerdotal presentation of Himself as the atoning sacrifice (xxvi, xxvii).
7. By His glorification at the right hand of power (xxviii).

(II) ST. MARK.

1. **ST. MARK.** Marcus was the Latin surname of the writer of the second Gospel. His Hebrew name was John. He was the son of Mary, whose house at Jerusalem became the refuge and earliest Church of the Christian community (Acts xii. 12). He was nephew or cousin of Barnabas, and the attendant of the Apostles Barnabas and Paul on their first mission (Acts xiii. 5); but returned home from Perga (Acts xiii. 13), and was not allowed by St. Paul to join them on their second mission. Upon this he attached himself to Barnabas, but was afterwards reconciled to St. Paul (Col. iv. 10), who charges Timothy to bring him with him to Rome, during his second imprisonment, as one who was "profitable unto him for the ministry." We have traces of him also in 1 Peter v. 13, and he is the reputed founder of the Alexandrian Church.

2. **DESIGN OF THE GOSPEL.** Some of the early Fathers speak of St. Mark as the "interpreter of St. Peter," and it is probable that the Apostle in some way superintended the composition of the Gospel, which was written primarily for Gentiles. This is made probable by internal evidence. For St. Mark (i) omits all reference to the Jewish Law; (ii) he gives no genealogy of our Lord; (iii) he explains words which could not be understood by Gentile readers, as *Boanerges* (iii. 17), *Talitha cumi* (v. 41), *Corban* (vii. 11); (iv) he appends explanations which Jews would not require (i. 5; ii. 18; xiii. 3); (v) he uses several Latin words which do not occur in the other Gospels.

3. **TIME AND PLACE, AND CHARACTERISTICS.** According to primitive tradition the place where the Gospel was written was Rome, and the date was clearly before the destruction of Jerusalem, probably between A.D. 63 and A.D. 70. Writing for the busy practical Romans St. Mark adopts a swift and incisive style, and he moves on without pause in his narrative. True to his symbol, "the Lion," he brings out emphatically the Divine power of his Lord in the fulness of His living energy. He gives only a few of His burning words of controversy and denunciation, not His longer discourses. His Gospel abounds in graphic touches; event succeeds event in rapid succession; his favourite word is "immediately," which occurs no less than forty-one times; he prefers the present tense, supplies, as above noted, the very vernacular words used in the occurrences he narrates (iii. 17, 22; v. 41), and often notices the very looks, and accents, and gestures (iii. 5, 34; v. 32; x. 23; xi. 11) of the Lord.

4. **SUMMARY.** The book may be thus divided:—(i) The Preparation (i. 1—13). (ii) The works of Christ in Eastern Galilee (i. 14—vii. 23). (iii) The works of Christ in Northern Galilee (vii. 24—ix. 50). (iv) The works of Christ in Perea (x. 1—31). (v) The last journey to Jerusalem and the Passion (x. 32—xv. 47). (vi) The Resurrection and Ascension (xvi).

(III) ST. LUKE.

1. **ST. LUKE** was in all probability a Gentile, and a native of Antioch. He was a physician (Col. iv. 14), and the faithful companion of St. Paul. He first appears by the Apostle's side in Acts xvi. 10, on the

eve of the voyage to Europe, and after a considerable stay at Philippi accompanied him to Jerusalem (Acts xxi. 15, 18), and shared his imprisonment at Caesarea. From thence he sailed with him on the disastrous voyage to Rome, remained by his side during his first imprisonment, and was with him on the eve of his martyrdom (2 Tim. iv. 11).

2. **TIME AND PLACE OF WRITING.** Tradition asserts that he wrote his Gospel under the influence of St. Paul, and from Acts i. 1 it is clear that it was written before the Acts of the Apostles. The opinion thus becomes very probable that it was written at Caesarea during St. Paul's imprisonment there, A.D. 58—60.

3. **THE SUPERIOR EDUCATION OF THE EVANGELIST** is proved by the literary excellence of his writings, viz., his Gospel and the Acts of the Apostles, which constitute but two volumes of one work. His preface, in pure Greek, betokens a careful study of documentary and other evidence. He speaks of "other attempts" to write a Life of Christ, which were unsatisfactory. Though it is the same Gospel, it is narrated with peculiar independence, containing additional matter, more accuracy in preserving the chronological order of events, and complying with the requirements of history. He tested tradition by documentary records (e.g. i. 5; ii. 2; iii. 1); by comparing the oral testimony of living witnesses (i. 2, 3); and only when he had "perfect understanding of all things from the very first," ventured to compile a "Life of Christ" as a perfect man, restoring human nature, and offering Himself a sacrifice for all mankind.

4. **SPECIAL FEATURES.** Writing according to common belief for Greeks, the Evangelist presents our Lord to us in the widest and most universal aspect as the Redeemer of the entire human race. His Gospel is (i) *The Gospel of the Infancy*, and to him we are indebted for the account of the birth and childhood of Jesus and His Forerunner, and for the Song of Zacharias, of the Blessed Virgin, and of Simeon (i, ii). (ii) *It is the Gospel for the Gentiles.* He traces our Lord's genealogy to Adam (iii. 38), and specially records the parallels of Elijah being sent to the woman of Sarepta (iv. 25, 26), and of Elisha healing the heathen Naaman (iv. 27), and the Mission of the Seventy (x. 1—16). (iii) *It is the Gospel for the outcast and the despised.* He gives the parables of the lost sheep, the lost coin, and the prodigal son (xv. 3—32); the prayer of our Lord for those who crucified Him (xxiii. 34); and the promise to the penitent malefactor (xxiii. 43).

5. **SUMMARY.** The general outline runs as follows:—(i) *The Introduction*, the Birth of Jesus and His Forerunner, His manifestation in Childhood, and growth to Manhood (i, ii). (ii) *The Baptism and Temptation* (iii—iv. 13). (iii) *The early Ministry in Galilee* (iv. 14—viii). (iv) *Incidents and Teachings in Perea and the North* (ix—xviii). (v) *The Passion, Death, and Burial* (xix—xxiii). (vi) *The Resurrection and Ascension* (xxiv).

(IV) ST. JOHN.

1. **ST. JOHN**, the fourth Evangelist, the son of Zebedee and Salome and the brother of James, was one of the earliest and also the youngest of our Lord's disciples, and was specially known as "the disciple whom Jesus loved" (John xiii. 23). Admitted with his brother and St. Peter to a closer relationship with Christ than the other Apostles (Mark xiv. 33; Luke viii. 51), he became the constant follower of his Lord. With Him he stayed till His death, and received from Him at His crucifixion the sacred charge of His mother (John xix. 27). After the Ascension he remained for some time at Jerusalem, and worked in close union with St. Peter. Subsequently to A.D. 51 we have no certain information respecting him till he is found in charge of the Church at Ephesus. Thence he was banished to Patmos, but returned and taught again at Ephesus till extreme old age, not dying till A.D. 98, or even later.

2. **TIME AND PLACE OF WRITING.** Tradition is unanimous that he composed his Gospel at the request of the elders of the Christian Churches of Asia, most probably at Ephesus towards the close of the first century, as the summary of his oral teaching upon the life of Christ. "The contents of the Gospel," says Bishop Westcott, "go far to support this view of its relatively late date. It assumes a knowledge of the substance of the Synoptic narratives. It deals with later aspects of Christian life and opinion than these. It corresponds with the circumstances of a new world¹."

3. **THE OBJECT.** What his purpose was in composing it he tells us plainly himself. "*These are written*," he says, "*that ye may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye may have life in His name*" (xx. 31). Therefore the Evangelist carefully states and arranges certain scenes from the life of his Divine Master, which all lead up step by step to the confession of St. Thomas, "My Lord and my God." But, on the other side, there is a development also of the unbelief and hatred which rejected and ultimately slew the Lord of glory.

4. **CHARACTERISTICS.** From the earliest times the fourth Gospel has been distinguished as "the spiritual Gospel." While the Synoptists give us mainly the external acts of the Son of Man, St. John gives us glimpses of His very inner life. His subject is the Eternal Word made flesh, (i) as pre-existent, (ii) as incarnate, (iii) as revealing the Father, (iv) as connecting humanity with Divinity through His own incarnation. Hence his Gospel contains a much larger proportion of Christ's discourses than we find in the others. He assumes that the contents of his predecessors' Gospels are known to his readers. He indirectly refers to and corroborates much that they have recorded, but abstains from traversing the same ground. St. John only narrates one miracle which is common to all the four Gospels (the feeding of the 5,000), but gives us four others not mentioned elsewhere, viz. (i) the change of water into wine, (ii) the healing of the impotent man, (iii) the cure of one born blind, and (iv) the raising of Lazarus. While the events narrated by the Synoptists are mainly those which took place in Galilee, St. John's Gospel is almost wholly occupied with Christ's ministry in Judea, and one-third of it is devoted to the sayings and doings of the last twenty-four hours of His life. He omits all the parables given by the Synoptists.

5. **SUMMARY.** The following analysis may be helpful:—We have in the Gospel (i) *The Prologue*. The pre-existent and Incarnate Word (i. 1-18). (ii) *The revelation of Himself to the world* (a) by the preaching of the Baptist (i. 19-34), and the first-called disciples (i. 35-51); (b) by His own "signs" and "works" at Cana (ii. 1-11), Jerusalem (ii. 13-13), Samaria (iv. 1, 42), Galilee (iv. 43-54). (iii) *Development of Antagonism* (a) after the miracle at the pool of Bethesda (v); (b) after the feeding of the five thousand (vi); (c) at the Feast of Tabernacles (vii, viii); (d) after the healing of the man born blind (ix, x), after the resurrection of Lazarus (xi), after the triumphal entry (xii). (iv) *Christ's revelation of Himself in the last Discourses*: (a) He washes His disciples' feet (xiii. 1-30); (b) reveals His approaching departure to the Father and the coming of the Paraclete (xiv. 1-31); (c) declares Himself to be the true Vine, and the true source of union with the Church (xv. 1-xvi); (d) offers up his last high-priestly prayer to His Father (xvii). (v) *The Passion and Resurrection*, resulting in belief in Him as the risen Lord by Mary Magdalene, St. John, the Ten, St. Thomas (xviii-xx). (vi) *Epilogue*. The manifestation by the lake, the restoration of St. Peter, the attestation of the Ephesian elders (xxi).

(v) THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

1. **THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES** is described as "a second treatise" by St. Luke, and it commences with

an inscription to the same Theophilus whom the Evangelist addresses in his Gospel. It is a continuation of the life of our Lord, who through the promised Spirit is manifested on earth in the deeds and preaching of the Apostles. Hence it has been called "the Gospel of the Spirit."

2. **TIME AND PLACE OF WRITING.** These points we are left to gather from indirect notices. But it is most probable that St. Luke wrote it at Rome, whither he accompanied St. Paul (Acts xviii). The fact that he mentions events of contemporary secular history as one living amongst them, and nowhere alludes to the fall of Jerusalem, makes it certain that it was written before that event; and as the narrative terminates about the year A.D. 61, its composition must have been soon after that date, and probably not later than A.D. 63.

3. **SPECIAL FEATURES.** The book is a "Book of Origins." It is the earliest sketch of the formation and spread of the Christian Church. It tells of "the first Apostolic miracle, the first Apostolic sermon, the first rise of ecclesiastical organisation, the first persecution, the first martyr, the first Gentile convert, the first European Church." In the Codex Sinaiticus it is entitled simply *Πράξεις, Acts*; and this, or "Acts of Apostles," is a more correct title than "the Acts of the Apostles," for it really contains a detailed account of only two Apostles, St. Peter and St. Paul.

4. **CONTENTS.** The best analysis, therefore, of the book, is that which divides it into (a) *the Acts of St. Peter* (chaps. 1-xiii. 3), and (b) *the Acts of St. Paul* (xiii. 4-xviii).

(a) *The Acts of St. Peter*:—Birth of the Christian Church and its spread to Samaria, comprising (1) Foundation and Progress of the Church in Jerusalem and Judæa (1-viii); (2) First Persecution, and Extension to Samaria and to the Gentile family of Cornelius (viii-xi. 18); (3) Second Persecution, and Foundation of the Church at Antioch (xi. 19-xiii. 3).

(b) *The Acts of St. Paul*:—Extension of the Church to the Gentiles. (1) St. Paul's Call, and first Apostolic journey (xiii. 4-xv. 5); (2) Council of Jerusalem, fixing terms of admission (xv); (3) Second Apostolic journey (xv. 36-xviii. 22); (4) Third Apostolic journey (xviii. 23-xxi. 17); (5) St. Paul's imprisonment at Cæsarea, and voyage to Rome (xxi. 18-xviii).

5. **THESE WE TRACE THE PROGRESS OF THE Christian Society from a small Jewish sect to a Universal Church. The same marks of Catholicity as regards the offer of the Glad Tidings to the entire human race, which we notice in the third Gospel, are maintained in the Acts; only what is in the Gospel "prophecy, indication, type, and parable" is in the Acts converted into "fulfilment, fact, and history;" and though the book touches in all directions upon contemporary events, politics, and topography, yet "no ancient work," to use the words of Bishop Lightfoot, "affords as so many points so many tests of veracity."**

II. DIDACTIC.

(I) THE PAULINE EPISTLES.

Introductory.

1. **THE EPISTLES.** The twenty-one letters contained in the New Testament form a unique collection amongst the sacred books of the world. The Bibles of the world, the Vedas, the Koran, the Zend-Avesta, the writings of Confucius, contain no letters. They are poems, philosophical discourses, or legendary histories, but they never assume the epistolary form². Letters, however, between Churches and their founders were no new things in the Apostolic age. From very early times the scattered Jewish communities had thus corresponded with one another; and when Synagogues arose in the cities of Asia Minor, Greece, and Italy, emissaries bearing letters on various points constantly passed to and fro. Thus the Apostles found an instrument ready to hand for correspondence with the Churches which they founded.

¹ Introduction to St. John's Gospel, p. xxxv.

² Archdeacon Farrar's *The Message of the Books*, p. 145.

SUMMARY OF THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

2. GENERAL IDENTITY OF STRUCTURE. Amidst many variations certain features characterise all the Epistles, especially those of St. Paul. (i) We have a greeting which strikes the keynote of the letter; then (ii) an outpouring of thanksgiving for some grace evinced by the Church addressed; then (iii) a section dealing with some special doctrinal point; next (iv) a practical portion flowing out of the doctrine which has been developed; (v) then personal addresses, salutations, and messages; and (vi) finally, a brief autobiographic conclusion authenticating the Epistle. St. Paul first adopted this form in 2 Thess. iii. 17, and hints at his intention to use it henceforth.

3. THE CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER OF THE PAULINE EPISTLES is of great importance. As generally arranged, their chronological order is not noted. The letters to the Romans and Corinthians are put first, apparently because of the size and importance of Rome and Corinth; while the letters to the Ephesians and Colossians preceded the Epistles to the Thessalonians, though the latter were without doubt composed some years before, and were the earliest writings of all those contained in the New Testament. There may be some doubt about one or two separate Epistles, but there is no reasonable doubt that they fall into four groups, and include those written—

I. BEFORE THE FIRST IMPRISONMENT AT ROME:

(a) During the Second Missionary Journey—

(Eschatological) { 1 Thessalonians, late in A.D. 52.
2 Thessalonians, A.D. 53.

Corinth¹.
Corinth.

(b) During the Third Missionary Journey—

(Anti-Judaic) { 1 Corinthians, A.D. 57 (early).
2 Corinthians, A.D. 58 (early).
Galatians, A.D. 58.
Romans, A.D. 58.

Ephesus.
Philippi (?)
Corinth.
Corinth.

II. DURING THE FIRST IMPRISONMENT:

(Personal and Christological) { Philippians,
Colossians,
Philemon,
Ephesians,
Epistle to the Hebrews,

c. A.D. 62. Rome.
c. A.D. 63. Rome.
c. A.D. 63. Rome.
c. A.D. 63. Rome.
c. A.D. 63. Italy (?).

III. AFTER THE FIRST IMPRISONMENT:

(Pastoral) { 1 Timothy, A.D. 64 or 67.
Titus, A.D. 64 or 67.

Macedonia.
Macedonia (?).

IV. DURING THE SECOND IMPRISONMENT:

(Pastoral) 2 Timothy,

A.D. 66 or 68. Rome².

(a) Doctrinal.

(i) THE EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS.

1. THE CHURCH OF ROME was probably founded by Jews and Proselytes from Jerusalem, who had been converted by St. Peter on the Day of Pentecost (Acts ii. 10), and on returning there became the nucleus of a Christian congregation. Others would be added on the return of the Jews who had been banished from Rome in the time of Claudius, and had, in not a few instances, become Christians (Acts xviii. 2). Hence we can account for the numerous salutations in the Epistle (Rom. xvi); and we may believe that many of the persons thus saluted had met the Apostle Paul during his travels, or had been converted by his own preaching, and had emigrated to Rome for purposes of commerce or otherwise.

2. OCCASION, PLACE, AND DATE OF THE EPISTLE. Though in the first instance the members of the Church were probably Jews, it had received considerable accessions from the Gentiles, and they were apparently in a large majority. There was much to draw the Apostle's thoughts towards the great capital of the West, and he had planned to visit it, but his intention had been frustrated (Rom. i. 13). During, however, his stay at Corinth, A.D. 58, the departure of Phœbe, a deaconess of Cenchree, for Rome, seemed to present a favourable opportunity of writing to the Church there, and this he accordingly did.

3. OBJECT. (i) Having lately written to the Galatians, the thoughts of St. Paul would naturally be directed towards the *true doctrine of Justification*, and he resolved to state and explain in all its bearings to the members of the great Church of the West the Divine plan of salvation for Jews and Gentiles alike. (ii) The problem also of *Jewish unbelief* would be uppermost in his thoughts, and he desired to explain the grounds of Israel's rejection, and to reveal the better future of the Elect Nation, especially as he had suffered so much himself from the malice of the Jewish party. (iii) From Aquila and Priscilla he would further be aware of the disputes which had arisen between the Jewish and Gentile converts on the burning question of meats and the obligation of the Mosaic Law. The converts who

were Jews by birth could not bring themselves to violate the distinction between animals clean and unclean, as laid down in the Law. Others, Gentiles by birth would eat anything that was set before them, even if it had been offered on a heathen altar. They could not understand Jewish prejudices on such a point, and thus ensued much strife and division. For these three reasons, then, the Apostle wrote this profound Epistle.

4. SUMMARY. The Epistle falls into two great divisions, (i) *doctrinal* and (ii) *practical*. I. *Doctrinal*. (i) After a greeting and thanksgiving (i. 1-15), the Apostle sets forth his fundamental thesis, the condemnation of the Jew and Gentile alike as involved in the guilt of sin (i. 18-iii.). (ii) He shows how both are justified by the work of Christ through faith, which is contrasted with that of Adam, through whose transgression came death (iv, v); and how (iii) free grace does not multiply sin or discredit the Law (vi-viii.). (iv) He next dwells on the sad condition and rejection of Israel, and shows that it is not final but temporary, that their future restoration will involve the blessing of the Gentiles (ix-xi.). II. *The Practical* portion now commences, and in it he (i) exhorts the Roman Christians to the steady cultivation of various Christian graces (xii), to obedience to civil authority (xiii), to mutual forbearance especially as regards the question of meats (xiv, xv), and (ii) closes with a long list of greetings and salutations, and a final blessing (xvi).

(ii) THE FIRST EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

1. THE CHURCH OF CORINTH, to which St. Paul addressed two Epistles, included not only the Corinthians, but those who lived in the adjacent district of Achaia, i.e. the upper portion of the Morea, along the coast of the gulf of Lepanto. Corinth was the great centre of commercial traffic on the overland route from Rome to the East, and also between

¹ The subscriptions to the Epistles in the Authorised Version are destitute of authority.

² See the Chronological Table below, p. 79.

Upper and Lower Greece. It possessed the only good harbour in that quarter, and, as it was the shortest and safest route, small vessels were dragged across the isthmus, larger ones transhipped their cargoes, and hence all the trade of the Mediterranean flowed through it, so that "a perpetual fair was held there from year's end to year's end;" to which were added the great annual gatherings of Greeks at the "Isthmian Games" (alluded to by St. Paul, 1 Cor. ix. 24-27). Hence, also, it was proverbial for wealth, luxury, and profligacy. Its population, and that of Achaia, was mainly foreign, formed of colonists from Caesar's army and of manumitted slaves (e.g. Tertius, Quartus, Achaicus, Fortunatus, &c.), settlers from Asia Minor, returned exiles from the islands, and at this time a large influx of Jews lately expelled from Rome (Acts xviii. 2).

2. FOUNDATION OF THE CHURCH. The Apostle first visited Corinth in A.D. 52, and his preaching in the synagogues was acceptable, till he boldly testified that Jesus was the Messiah. Then persecution set in; the Jews set upon him, and dragged him before the judgment-seat of Gallio the Roman governor (Acts xviii. 12). Yet he was successful in founding a Church. His disciples were mostly of the lower orders of society, partly Jews, but mainly Roman freedmen and heathen Greeks, who became enthusiastic admirers of the Apostle. The natural jealousy between these two bodies, repressed during the Apostle's presence, burst out on his departure, and divided the Church into various parties. (i) Some professed fidelity solely to Paul himself (i. 12; iii. 4); (ii) a second party, probably the Jewish section, to Peter and "the brethren of the Lord" (i. 12; ix. 5); (iii) a third, enthralled by the eloquence of Apollos, had attached themselves to him (i. 12); (iv) while a fourth styled themselves the Christ party (i. 12). The Gentile section joined freely in heathen sacrificial feasts; degraded the Holy Communion into a festive banquet; women threw off the usual Eastern veil of modest attire; and the Greek love of intellectual speculation and discussion ran riot on sacred subjects, till appeals on Christian disputes were brought before heathen tribunals, and even heathen morality was scandalised by incestuous intercourse.

3. OCCASION AND DATE OF EPISTLE. Amidst such corruption, during three years, factions attained a formidable height. The Apostle was defamed by the Jewish party, and rumours of alarming disputes reached him, followed by a letter brought by a deputation of freedmen, full of enquiries on matters of morality and doctrine. He had already despatched Timothy to Corinth. Now, instead of going thither as he had intended, he writes the First Epistle to the Church there from Ephesus, A.D. 57.

4. SUMMARY. After a salutation and thanksgiving (i. 1-9), (i) he severely reproofs the spirit of faction, contrasts his own simple preaching with the assumption of his followers, and sets forth the proper relation of teachers and disciples (i. 10-iv. 21). (ii) He then proceeds to deal with the moral disorders in the Corinthian Church, the case of incest, going to law in heathen courts, and gives advice concerning marriage and celibacy, and instructions concerning the marriage of virgins (v-vii). (iii) He next treats of meats offered to idols, and the heathen sacrificial feasts, comments on the conduct and dress of women at the public services of the Church, rebukes the disorders at the Holy Eucharist, deals with spiritual gifts, and shows that love is the greatest of all gifts, and that the gift of prophecy is superior to that of tongues (viii-xiv). (iv) Then in an immortal chapter he establishes the doctrine of the Resurrection (xv), and (v) concludes with sundry practical directions, salutations, and the Apostolic benediction (xvi):

(iii) THE SECOND EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

1. THE SECOND EPISTLE was called forth by the effect of the first. Soon after it had been despatched,

occurred the terrible riot at Ephesus headed by Demetrius the silversmith (Acts xix). Rescued from danger, the Apostle proceeded to Troas, and there awaited with the utmost anxiety the return of Titus from Corinth. Days passed and still he came not, and the Apostle was weighed down with evil forebodings as to the results of his letter (2 Cor. ii. 13). At last, unable to stay in Asia, he hurried to Macedonia, and there, probably at Philippi, received from Titus news which was in the main favourable.

2. NEWS FROM CORINTH. The Church, as a whole, had bowed to its father's reproofs: the incestuous man had been expelled and brought to repentance; the Gentile licence had been restrained; confidence between the Church and its founder had been restored; but the Judaisers had been reinforced by men bearing "letters of commendation" from some higher authority, and were now arrogant in their supremacy. These latter had attacked him with the greatest animosity, misrepresented his motives, and impugned his Apostolic commission. Stung by such calumnies, the Apostle, writing probably from Philippi, early in A.D. 58, answers his accusers in a letter, which has well been called an *Apologia pro vita sua*, and in burning words defends his Apostolic claims and the sincerity of his motives, while he gives us a wonderful insight into his life and character.

3. SUMMARY. The Epistle expresses two conflicting emotions:—(i) Thankfulness for the removal of evils; (ii) Indignation at the arrogance of his opponents. The First Epistle is a careful and systematic intellectual treatise; this is an unstudied letter, giving vent to the natural feelings of a warm heart. It falls into five main divisions. (i) After the greeting and a reference to the trials through which he had just passed in Asia, the Apostle defends himself from the charge of levity in postponing his intended visit (i, ii). (ii) He dilates on the grandeur of his Apostolic Mission, (a) its source (iii-iv, 6), (b) its difficulties (iv. 7-v. 10), (c) its motives (v. 11-vi. 10). (iii) He warns his readers as to the danger of intercourse with heathens, and accepts the repentance of the incestuous man (vi. 11-vii. 16). (iv) He appeals to their generosity in behalf of the poor saints at Jerusalem (viii, ix), and (v) in defending his Apostolic commission he relates the story of the long martyrdom of his life (x-xiii).

(iv) THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS.

1. GALATIA, "the Gaul of the East," was a comparatively small district of Asia Minor, occupied by the descendants of the Gauls, who had poured down into Italy and Greece in the third century B.C. Driven thence, they forced their way into Asia Minor, and were pent up in a strip of land amidst the central mountain fastnesses. The people were first barbarian, then mingling with the Greeks, became tempered by Greek civilisation, and were finally subjugated by the Romans (A.C. 189). Enriched by the constant traffic of Armenian caravans to the Hellespont, many Jews settled there for trading purposes, and the inhabitants became a mixture of Gauls, Greeks, Romans, and Hebrews.

2. FOUNDATION OF THE CHURCH. St. Paul visited the country in A.D. 52 on his second missionary journey, and, while detained there by illness (Gal. iv. 13, 14), converted many Jews and Gentiles (iii. 27, 28). He visited it again on his third journey (Acts xviii. 23). Originally worshippers of those who were "no gods" (iv. 8), some of the Galatians were converted to Judaism, then welcoming the Apostle with peculiar fervour (iv. 14), they received his announcement of a crucified Saviour with corresponding gladness.

3. OCCASION AND DATE OF EPISTLE. But the Apostle's enemies, the Judaisers, interfered. They insisted on the necessity of circumcision and the observance of the Mosaic Law. They impugned his credit and represented him as nothing compared with James, Peter, and John, "the pillars" of the Church (ii. 9). This teaching completely "fascinated" the

impressible Galatians (iii. 1), and many relapsed into Judaism with the same alacrity that they had before accepted the Apostle's doctrine. This induced him to write the present Epistle from Corinth¹ in A.D. 53, for the purpose of stopping this falling away into Judaism, and expounding the contrast between "the righteousness of the Law" and "Justification by faith," as more fully set forth afterwards in the Epistle to the Romans.

4. SUMMARY. The Epistle begins with words of severity, and then parts under three heads. (i) *Personal*. The Apostle complains of the fickleness of the Galatians, and vindicates his own independence of (1) the twelve Apostles, and (2) Peter, the Apostle of the Circumcision (i-ii. 21). (ii) *Doctrinal*. He shows from the Old Testament how the Law was not final but preparatory to the Gospel Dispensation, which was its fulfilment (iii-iv. 31). (iii) *Practical*. He then dwells on the nature of Christian freedom, warns the Galatians against its abuse, and exhorts them to let faith work by love, and to walk in the Spirit (v, vi).

(v) THE EPISTLE TO THE EPHESIANS.

1. THE TITLE, *Epistle to the Ephesians*, is not found in some of the best MSS., and from the absence of personal greetings and any indications of personal intimacy, it has been thought to have been a circular letter, of which copies were sent to several adjacent Churches in the province of Roman Asia (see Col. iv. 16).

2. EPHESUS WAS TO ASIA, as Corinth to Greece, the great port, to which flowed the commerce of the East and West. The inhabitants were noted for their licentious and luxurious life, for the cultivation of magical arts, and the fanatical worship of the Asiatic Artemis, the personification of exuberant natural production. Her temple, owing to its magnificent structure and extravagant enrichment, was one of the wonders of the world and the centre of worship and nationality, as that of Solomon was to the Jews; but the three years' sojourn there of the Apostle broke its power, till the annual Pan-Ionic festival brought about a temporary reaction (Acts xix).

3. DATE AND OBJECT. The letter belongs to the period of St. Paul's first imprisonment, and was written from Rome about A.D. 63. It was not evoked by any relapse or special errors on the part of the members of the Ephesian Church, but was written to establish those who had left heathenism, and been made partakers of the fore-ordained election of all members of the Universal Church, in their holy faith, to contrast their present higher life with their former state of degradation, and to exhort them to walk in a way worthy of their calling.

4. SUMMARY. Like the Epistle to the Colossians, which it greatly resembles, the letter falls into two clearly marked divisions. Three chapters are doctrinal; three are moral and practical. I. *Doctrinal*. (a) The Apostle thanks God for the glorious inheritance to which the Ephesians had been called, and which had been manifested in the death, resurrection, and exaltation of His Son (i); (b) he enlarges on the mystery of the call of the Gentiles to participation in Christian privileges (ii); (c) he dwells on the union of Christians with God and with each other in Christ, and prays that the Ephesians may be strengthened by the indwelling of Christ, and may more and more realise their high vocation and its responsibilities (iii). II. *Practical*. In this section he exhorts them (a) to unity (iv. 1-16); (b) to a higher Christian work in conformity with the mind of God and in the steps of Christ (iv. 17-32); (c) to consecrate to Him all their actions in the various relationships of life, as husbands, wives, children, parents, slaves (v. 6, 10); and (d) to put on the whole armour of God as the only safeguard against evil in themselves and in the world around (vi. 10-24).

(vi) THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.

1. PHILIPPI, so named from the great Macedonian king who founded it, was situated in Macedonia, N. of the Archipelago, on the great high road between Europe and Asia. It was the scene of the last struggle of the Roman republic against despotism, where Brutus and Cassius, defeated by Augustus and Antony, committed suicide. Hence it became a Roman "colony," with full rights of citizenship, governed by Roman magistrates and laws—a miniature of the imperial city. The Jews were few, and had no synagogue, but were allowed "a place of prayer" outside the city gate on the banks of the Gangites.

2. FOUNDATION OF THE CHURCH THERE. St. Paul first visited Philippi in A.D. 52, and at "the place of prayer" (Acts xvi. 13) converted Lydia, a proselytess of Thyatira. Here, too, through healing a damsel possessed with a spirit of divination, he came into collision with heathen Paganism, and was brought before the magistrates on a charge of creating a disturbance in the colony, and with his companion Silas was scourged and imprisoned. During the night, however, they were miraculously delivered, the jailer was converted, and a faithful Christian community was founded. Twice again he visited his grateful converts,—first awaiting at Philippi in an agony of suspense the arrival of Titus from Corinth (2 Cor. ii. 13; vii. 5, 6), then afterwards lingering behind there to keep with them the paschal feast on his way to Asia Minor in A.D. 58 (Acts xx. 5, 6).

3. OCCASION AND DATE OF EPISTLE. The members of the Church of Philippi always retained the greatest gratitude and affection for the Apostle (Phil. iv. 10). One of them, Epaphroditus, arrived at Rome in A.D. 62, during St. Paul's imprisonment, with a generous contribution to his necessities, which had been sent by that loving Church (Phil. iv. 18). Here the devoted messenger was laid low by a dangerous illness, and almost lost his life. On his recovery he was filled with anxiety to return to his friends at Philippi, who were in much distress at the news of his sickness. St. Paul also was anxious that he should rejoin them in order to quiet their alarm; and so Epaphroditus returned, bearing a letter from the Apostle, in which he pours forth his warm affection to a grateful Church.

4. ANALYSIS. In it (i) the Apostle expresses his heartfelt thankfulness for all he had heard of the constancy of the Philippians under persecution, and for their liberality towards himself (i. 1-12). (ii) He then dwells on his own personal circumstances, and on the results of his imprisonment as tending to the spread of the Church (i. 13-30). (iii) He exhorts the Philippians to unity, and dwells on the humility of Christ as the great exemplar (ii. 1-18), expresses his intention of shortly sending Timothy to them, and refers to the recent illness of Epaphroditus (ii. 19-30). (iv) He then digresses into a warning against Judaising teachers and evil workers (iii. 1-21). (v) He urges two female converts of distinction, who had fallen into strife, to reconciliation (iv. 1-3), exhorts all members of the Church to a holy and consistent life (iv. 4-13), and concludes with an allusion to his personal position and a salutation from the Christians in Caesar's household (iv. 14-23).

(vii) THE EPISTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS.

1. COLOSSÆ, or COLASSÆ, was a chief city of Phrygia, situated in the valley of the Lycus, close to Hierapolis and Laodicea. Nothing is known for certain of the foundation of the Church there. St. Paul may have visited the place during his tour in "the Phrygian and Galatian country" (Acts xvi. 6), but it is hardly probable, especially as he speaks of the Colossians and those of Laodicea as "not having seen his face in the flesh" (Col. ii. 1).

2. OCCASION OF EPISTLE. The Colossian Epaphras had more probably been the instrument of their conversion during the Apostle's long sojourn at Ephesus. Two incidents brought Colossæ before St. Paul's notice during his imprisonment at Rome, a visit of

¹ Or, according to Bp. Lightfoot, from Macedonia.

Epaphras (iv. 12), and the coming of the runaway slave, Onesimus, who had left his Colossian master, Philemon, and fled to Rome. Epaphras could speak favourably of the faith of the Colossians and their works of love (i. 4-8); but he had to announce the appearance amongst them of a dangerous form of heresy, half Jewish half Oriental, tending to corrupt the simplicity of their faith, and to obscure the dignity of Christ by a spurious union of Jewish observances with a worshipping of angels and an extravagant asceticism.

3. DATE AND PLACE. Tychicus and Onesimus were now, A.D. 63, on the point of leaving Rome for the East (iv. 7-9), and the Apostle resolved to avail himself of the opportunity to address a special letter to the Colossians to warn them to be on their guard against the vain deceit of a false philosophy, and exhort them to constancy to their one and only Lord.

4. SUMMARY. Accordingly, after the opening salutation and thanksgiving (i. 1-15), he proceeds to dwell (i) on the pre-eminent and surpassing dignity of Christ as pre-existent through all eternity, the Head of the natural Creation, and the Head of the new moral Creation, the Church, who by His Resurrection and Ascension had reconciled humanity to God the Father (i. 16-29). (ii) He warns them not to be led astray by any strange philosophy, and urges them to fix their attention on Him whose all-perfect Sacrifice had fulfilled all the typical offerings of Judaism, and in whom they were free from all ritual prohibitions (ii. 8-iii. 4). (iii) He applies practically the effects of their participation in Christ's Resurrection to various social relations, as husbands, wives, children, fathers, mothers, slaves (iii. 5-iv. 6). (iv) He refers them to Tychicus and Onesimus for information respecting his condition, and requests them to forward the Epistle to the Laodiceans, and to read that received from Laodicea (iv. 7-18).

(viii) FIRST EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

1. THESSALONICA (*Saloniki*), anciently called Therna, but re-named after the sister of Alexander the Great by her husband Cassander, who restored it, was the chief metropolis of Macedonia, the greatest and most populous port of that division of Europe. It was to the West what Ephesus was to the East, and Corinth to Southern Greece. Situated half-way between the Adriatic and the Hellespont, at the entrance of the pass into the Macedonian plains, it was a busy commercial centre, with a constant tide of traffic ebbing and flowing through it, and thus a fit centre of evangelising, whence the Word of the Lord could sound forth "not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place" (1 Thess. i. 8).

2. FOUNDATION OF THE CHURCH. Thessalonica was first visited by Paul and Silas, in A.D. 51, and here in the synagogue of the Jews for three Sabbaths they preached Jesus as the promised Messiah (Acts xvii. 2, 3). Falling in controversy, the Jews resorted to violence, set the city in an uproar, assailed the house where the Apostle was lodging, and so compelled him to leave, but not before he had gained here two of his most attached friends, Jason (Rom. xvi. 21) and Aristarchus (Col. iv. 10). On turning to the Gentiles he met with more success, for the Gentile element predominated in the Thessalonian Church (1 Thess. i. 9; ii. 14).

3. OCCASION AND DATE OF WRITING. While the Apostle was at Corinth, in A.D. 52, Silas and Timothy returned from Macedonia, and informed him of the continued faith and love of the Thessalonians, and their fond remembrance of himself (1 Thess. iii. 6). But they had adopted certain mistaken notions which needed correction. Since the Apostle's visit several of their friends and relatives had died, and it was feared that they would lose the happiness of witnessing the Lord's second coming, which they believed to be close at hand. Consequently many had abandoned their lawful callings, and thinking it unnecessary to work, claimed the support of the richer members of the Church, and evinced a lack of order and self-control which called for amendment.

4. SUMMARY. The Epistle falls into two main divisions: (i) The Apostle expresses his gratitude for their eager acceptance of the Gospel (i. 1-10), encourages them under trial by his own example (ii. 1-12), thanks God for their constancy (ii. 13-16), sends several messages, and prays for their continuance in the faith (iii. 1-13). (ii) He exhorts them to purity and diligence in their several callings (iv. 1-12), comforts those bereaved by unfolding the triumph of the resurrection and the transformation to a glorified body (iv. 13-v. 11), and gives some final cautions on the respect due to those who laboured amongst them, and on the necessity of watchfulness and prayer and following the leadings of the Spirit (v. 12-28).

(ix) THE SECOND EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

1. THE SECOND EPISTLE was written, like the first, from Corinth, probably early in A.D. 53. The first letter had produced much good, but it had not abated the excitement connected with the expectation of the Second Advent. A fanatical sect had even laboured to increase it, claiming imaginary revelations from the Spirit (ii. 2), and a rumoured letter from the Apostle himself in support of their views, that "the day of the Lord" had arrived, and He must be looked for immediately.

2. SUMMARY. To discourage such ideas the Apostle wrote his second letter, in which, after an affectionate greeting and thanksgiving for their progress in the faith (i. 1-12), he explains why so speedy a consummation was impossible. The Second Advent, he affirms, cannot be realised before the coming of "the Man of Sin" or "Lawlessness" (ii. 3, R.V. marg.), whom "the Lord shall destroy with the brightness of His coming" (ii. 1-12). He then enters on certain practical points, and exhorts them to perseverance, to diligence in their daily callings (iii. 6-15), and ends with the autographic salutation and benediction, which he now for the first time appends to his letters (iii. 16-18).

(x) THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS.

1. THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS occupies a peculiar place in the New Testament. The writer, whoever he is, conceals his name. He begins without any address, though he closes with a brief salutation (Heb. xiii. 24). It is not surprising, therefore, that opinion is divided as to its authorship, and that it has been ascribed to St. Paul, to St. Luke, to Apollos, and to Barnabas. But the greatest weight of evidence favours the conclusion that, if not written by St. Paul, it sets forth his teaching, and is clothed in much of his language.

2. AS TO THE PLACE WHENCE AND THE TIME WHEN THE Epistle was written, we have little to guide us. In the closing chapter the writer says, "they of Italy salute you" (xiii. 24). Hence it has been inferred that it was written from some place in Italy; but the words "may describe Italian Christians in their own country, or Italian Christians in a foreign land." In the same chapter the writer intimates his hope of coming to see those whom he addresses, with Timothy, "the brother," who had just been released from imprisonment (xiii. 23). Nothing, however, is known of this event, and no argument can be drawn from it as to the place of the writing of the Epistle. The facts, however, that the Temple worship is spoken of as still going on, that there is no allusion to the tragic event of the destruction of Jerusalem, and that a generation of Christians had clearly already passed away (ii. 3; xiii. 7), as also the indication by the writer of severe trials in store for the Church (xii. 4; xiii. 13), seem to point to some date between A.D. 64 and 67, when the Jewish war commenced, as the most probable.

3. THE PERSONS ADDRESSED. The title indicates that the letter was addressed to "Hebrews;" that is, probably, Hebrew Christians of Palestine. They were at this time exposed to severe persecution from their

1 Bishop Westcott's *Introduction to the Epistle to the Hebrews*, p. xliii.

fellow-countrymen, and needed comfort under the difficulties of their position. Brought up in fond reminiscences of the glories of the past, they seemed, in adopting the Christian Faith, to be receding from their peculiar privileges of intercommunion with God, as a favoured people. Angels, Moses, the High Priest, were superseded by Jesus of Nazareth; the Sabbath by the Lord's Day; the Old Covenant by the New; while Temple and Sacrifices were obsolete. What, they asked, did Christianity give in their place? And the writer answers, CHRIST, the Son of God, for their Mediator and Intercessor; superior to Angels because nearer to the Father, and partaker of the same nature with the Father; superior to Moses, because a Son, not a servant; superior to the Jewish High Priest, because more powerful in intercession, seeing that His Priesthood is eternal, and His intercession is the constant display before the Father of the sacrifice which he offered once for all upon the Cross. Thus:—

- (i) The exceptional ministration of angels is superseded by the continuous ministration of the God-man.
- (ii) The legislative ministration of Moses is perfected by the Divine Lawgiver.
- (iii) The typical sacrifice of the High Priest is replaced by a real sacrifice of a higher order.
- (iv) The indirect communion with God is supplanted by the direct union of God and man in Christ, and the communion of the Head with His Body, the Church.

4. SUMMARY. The epistle, then, having this object, presents two main divisions: (i) *Doctrinal* (i—x. 18); (ii) *Practical* (x. 19—xiii. 25). In Part I the writer, first stating his grand thesis (a) that "God, having of old time spoken unto the fathers in the prophets by divers portions and in divers manners," hath now "spoken unto us in His Son" (i. 1, R.V.), proceeds to show that Christ in His exalted Humanity is superior (i) to Angels (i—ii. 18); (ii) to Moses, being the Builder, Son, Master of the House, while Moses was only a servant in it (iii—iv. 13); (iii) to the Aaronic Priesthood in respect to His office, nature, and vocation (iv. 14—v. 10); then, after a digression of practical exhortation (v. 11—vi. 12), (iv) to the primeval High Priest Melchizedek (vi. 1—28). Next (b) the writer shows how the New Covenant is the fulfilment of the Old, which was imperfect in itself, and incapable of making its members perfect (viii. 1—13); how its sacrifices were types and shadows of Christ's one perfect Sacrifice; its earthly sanctuary a figure of the true sanctuary in heaven (ix—x. 18). In Part II he exhorts the Hebrew Christians (a) to constancy in the faith, of the principle of which he gives a magnificent description (x. 19—xi); (b) to moral steadfastness in spite of trials (xii. 1—13); (c) to mutual kindness, hospitality, sympathy, and remembrance of their departed teachers (xii. 14—xiii. 9); and (d) ends with a few affectionate exhortations, a brief message, and a benediction (xiii. 10—25).

(b) Pastoral.

(i) FIRST EPISTLE TO TIMOTHY.

1. TIMOTHY, the son of a Greek father and a Jewish mother, Eunice, was converted by St. Paul after his visit to the region of Lycaonia, A.D. 51, became his "own son in the faith" (1 Tim. i. 2), and his constant companion in his missionary journeys. Circumcised by St. Paul, "because of the Jews," we lose sight of him during the Apostle's confinement at Caesarea; nor does he seem to have shared the perilous voyage to Italy. But he joined him soon after his arrival at Rome, and was with him during his first imprisonment (Phil. i. 1; ii. 19; Col. i. 1; Philem. 1).

2. DATE AND PLACE OF THE EPISTLE. When the Apostle was liberated from this first imprisonment, he and Timothy revisited proconsular Asia, the scene of so many of the missionary efforts of St. Paul. Here Timothy was placed in charge of the Church at Ephesus, a position of responsibility, peril, and difficulty. On leaving Asia Minor for Macedonia the Apostle

addressed this letter to him. The place from which it was written is uncertain, but it was probably somewhere in Macedonia, or the neighbouring district, and the date about A.D. 64 or 67.

3. OBJECT. The Apostle wished to encourage Timothy amidst the difficulties of his position at Ephesus, owing to the licentiousness connected with the worship of Artemis (Diana), and the lax discipline and moral disorder which heretical teaching had brought with it. He desired also to give him some practical advice as to the way in which he should deal with the various classes of persons he would meet in the capital of Roman Asia; to lay down certain principles of Church organisation, and to aid him in his struggle with teachers like Hymeneus, Philetus, Alexander (1 Tim. i. 20; 2 Tim. ii. 17), who were perverting the minds of the disciples, and blending with the simplicity of the faith the subtleties of Greek philosophy, Jewish superstition, and wild Oriental speculation.

4. SUMMARY. (i) *Controversial*. After the greeting (i. 1, 2) the Apostle recalls the charge committed to Timothy, claims his allegiance, and contrasts the truth with the false teaching of Judaisers (i. 3—20). (ii) *Practical Rules*. He then lays down certain rules for his guidance respecting (a) the regulation of public worship generally, as regarded both men and women (ii); (b) he specifies the qualifications of Christian ministers, and the demeanour that should characterise their wives and families (iii); (c) he then gives some special advice to Timothy himself relative to his conduct in the ministry (iv); (d) how he should bear himself towards elders and communities of widows, aged and young (v. 1—19); how presbyters should be maintained, offenders punished (v. 20—25); how slaves should behave towards their masters (vi. 1, 2). (iii) *Personal Directions*. He then reverts to Timothy's relationship towards the heretical teachers (vi. 3—10), adjures him to continue steadfast himself (vi. 11—16), to remind the rich of their duties in respect to almsgiving (vi. 17—19), and diligently to guard the faith committed to his trust against all heretical teaching (vi. 20, 21).

(ii) SECOND EPISTLE TO TIMOTHY.

1. THE SECOND EPISTLE was written from Rome during the Apostle's second imprisonment. After his release from his first confinement, he was arrested again through the restless activity of his many enemies, and sent to Rome to be tried a second time for his life. This imprisonment was much more severe than the former. Not only was he chained to a soldier, but he was treated as a malefactor (2 Tim. ii. 9), and after a while was put upon his trial.

2. ON THIS OCCASION NO FRIEND OR ADVOCATE STOOD BY HIM to cheer and encourage (2 Tim. iv. 16). Alone and unaided he pleaded his cause, and was delivered "out of the mouth of the lion" (iv. 17). Remanded back to his dungeon to await the second hearing of his case, and convinced that his death was at hand, the Apostle longed for the society of Timothy, and he resolved to write to him for the last time, and bid him come to him with all speed and receive his parting injunctions, before the winter storms had closed the Mediterranean (iv. 21).

3. SUMMARY. In this Epistle, written A.D. 66 or 68, the Apostle, after greeting and thanksgiving (i. 1—5), (i) exhorts his "own son" to steadfastness in the Gospel (i. 6—15), and a willingness to share in the sufferings of the saints (ii. 1—13); (ii) he urges upon him certain duties of pastoral conduct (ii. 14—26), and warns him against false teachers (iii. 1—17); (iii) he exhorts him with all possible solemnity to be faithful to all the duties of his office (iv. 1—8); (iv) bids him come quickly, describes his loneliness and desertion, and sends his last salutations to several dear friends (iv. 9—22).

4. SPECIAL FEATURES. One or two points deserve special notice in this Epistle, the last written by St. Paul. (i) It furnishes a noble view of the consolation afforded by Christian faith in the midst of suffering and face to face with death (iv. 6—8). (ii) It contains what seems to be undoubtedly a fragment of a very

early Christian hymn (ii. 10-13). (iii) It gives us some details unrecorded elsewhere respecting Timothy, the names of his mother and grandmother, his ordination by St. Paul (I. 5, 6), and his presence with him on his first journey (iii. 10, 11). (iv) It mentions some otherwise unknown incidents of the Apostle's life between his two imprisonments: (a) the falling away from him of some Asiatic converts of note (I. 15); (b) the injury done to him by Alexander (iv. 14); (c) the lapse of Demas (iv. 10); (d) the Apostle's reconciliation to St. Mark (iv. 11); (e) an unrecorded visit to Corinth and Miletus (iv. 20), and Troas (iv. 13).

(iii) THE EPISTLE TO TITUS.

1. TITUS, A GREEK BY BIRTH, and addressed by Paul as his "own son after the common faith" (Tit. i. 4), was probably converted by St. Paul during his first missionary journey. He was the first Christian convert who was not circumcised, and was taken by the Apostle to Jerusalem to try the matter, when the Council decided against its necessity (Acts xv; Gal. ii. 3). More than once he had been sent to Corinth to order matters there (2 Cor. vii, viii), and his vigour and practical efficiency now qualified him to preside over the Church in Crete.

2. OBJECT OF THE EPISTLE. It is not known when the Church in that island was founded, but the position of Titus was one of peculiar difficulty, for the people were notorious for immorality, instability, and lying (Titus i. 12). The Apostle, therefore, desires to encourage him in confronting the opposition he was likely to encounter, and writes A.D. 64 or 67¹, giving a condensed code of instruction on doctrine, morals, and discipline, which much resembles that in the First Epistle to Timothy.

3. SUMMARY. After an earnest Apostolic salutation (I. 1-4), he advises Titus (i) on several points of Church organisation, the qualifications of elders, with special reference to the bad reputation of the Cretans, and the Judaic errors to be combated (I. 5-16). (ii) He next lays down certain Christian precepts for aged men and women, the young of both sexes, and slaves (ii). (iii) He urges on Titus some personal advice as to exemplifying gentleness in his dealings with his people (iii. 1-7); and (iv) concludes by insisting on his devoting himself to practical duties instead of turning aside to idle and profitless speculations, and sends a few personal messages and salutations (iii. 8-15).

(c) *Special (to an Individual).*

THE EPISTLE TO PHILEMON.

1. THIS EPISTLE TO PHILEMON, says Bishop Lightfoot, "holds a unique place among the writings of St. Paul. It is the only strictly private letter of his which has been preserved. The Pastoral Epistles indeed are addressed to individuals, but they discuss important matters of Church discipline and government. On the other hand, the letter before us does not touch upon any question of public interest. It is wholly occupied with an incident of domestic life."

2. THE OCCASION WHICH CALLED IT FORTH was apparently accidental. Amongst the converts whom the Apostle had won to Christ while "in bonds" at Rome, was one Onesimus, once a slave, who had run away from the house of Philemon, a Christian of Colosse, and had fled to Rome. Falling into the Apostle's hands, he had been baptized, and become "the freedman of Christ." But the Apostle did not forget that Onesimus was still the slave of Philemon, and justly liable to punishment for desertion, and possibly misappropriation of his master's goods. He therefore decided that Onesimus must return and submit again to the servitude from which he had escaped. Tychicus, the bearer of the letter to Colosse, was on the point of starting, and to help him to plead in person the cause of the penitent slave the Apostle resolved to write a short letter, which should prove how deeply he

felt the case of Onesimus. The date therefore is probably the same as that of the Epistle to the Colossians, A.D. 63.

3. SUMMARY. The Epistle is remarkable for its delicacy, generosity, and justice. After (i) a brief thanksgiving for what he had heard of Philemon's charitable deeds (1-7), the Apostle (ii) prefers his petition in behalf of one who, though once "unprofitable," was now, he says (playing on the word "Onesimus"), "profitable," and a dearly beloved brother (8-11). (iii) He then begs Philemon to receive him as he would receive himself, and offers to be responsible for any damage Onesimus had caused by absconding (12-20); and (iv) in the full confidence that Philemon will do all that he asks of him, begs him to provide him a lodging when he should be liberated from imprisonment (22).

(II) THE GENERAL EPISTLES.

The Epistles of St. James, St. Peter, St. John, and St. Jude are called "General" or "Catholic" Epistles, i.e. "universal," or "pertaining to the whole Church," as being addressed not to one Christian community specially, but generally to all. Clement of Alexandria applies the term "Catholic" to the letter contained in Acts xv. 23 ff., and it was appropriately applied at the close of the second century to the letters of James, 1 Peter, 1 John, and was then extended to 2 Peter and Jude, which are quite general in their address, and so, less accurately, to 2, 3 John².

(a) THE EPISTLE OF ST. JAMES.

1. THE ST. JAMES to whom the first of these Epistles is attributed was "James, the Lord's brother" (Gal. i. 19), and first Overseer of the Church at Jerusalem (Acts xv. 13). During the lifetime of our Lord he and his brothers "did not believe on Him" (John vii. 5). But immediately after the Ascension we find him and them with the Apostles in the Upper Room (Acts i. 13, 14), and the appearance of the risen Lord to St. James (1 Cor. xv. 7) wrought, we may believe, the great change. Seven or eight years afterwards he met St. Paul at Jerusalem on his return from Damascus (Gal. i. 19), and there he seems to have remained until his martyrdom in A.D. 63.

2. OCCASION OF THE EPISTLE. A rigid observer of the Mosaic ritual, a Nazarite and an ascetic, he was pre-eminently suited to rebuke sternly the sins which became so terribly prominent during the closing days of Jerusalem—hypocrisy, presumption, censoriousness, love of riches, contempt of the poor, "feuds and factions, wars and fightings," the vices which culminated in and precipitated the destruction of Jerusalem. This he does in his Epistle addressed to the "twelve tribes which are of the Dispersion," that is, Jewish Christians scattered throughout the Roman world, and written, according to some, shortly before his martyrdom A.D. 63, according to others, as early as A.D. 52.

3. SUMMARY. The Epistle is remarkable for its eminently practical character, the homeliness and aptness of its illustrations, and its bold, plain-spoken rebuke of the wealthy oppressors of the poor. (i) The first section treats of sincerity and patience under afflictions (I. 1-15). (ii) The second declaims against hypocrisy and self-deceit (I. 16-27). (iii) The third against adulation of the rich and contempt of the poor; against false charity and spurious faith (II. 1-26). (iv) The next treats of the duty of ruling the tongue, and cultivating peace (iii). (v) To this succeed warnings against strife and evil-speaking; against the corruption of the world, pride, luxury, and oppression; against the attempt to serve both God and Mammon (iv). (vi) Then follow warnings against covetousness (v. 1-11), profane and rash oaths (v. 12), exhortations to prayer, especially in sickness (v. 13-18), and a declaration of the blessedness of converting a sinner from the error of his ways (v. 19, 20).

¹ See Chronological Table, p. 79.

² See Bp. Westcott's *Introduction to the Epistles of St. John*, pp. xxviii, xxix.

(b) THE FIRST EPISTLE OF ST. PETER.

1. SIMON PETER, son of Jehonan or John (*the grace of God*), a fisherman of Bethsaida (John i. 42; Matt. xvi. 17), was one of the foremost of the Apostles who flung open the gates of the Church to three thousand of his own countrymen on the Day of Pentecost (Acts ii. 41), and admitted the first Gentile family by baptism into the same fold (Acts x. 47, 48). Later, his work as an "Apostle of the Circumcision" took him eastward to his own countrymen scattered through Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Roman Asia, and Bithynia, and to them he addressed this letter, probably about A.D. 63.

2. OCCASION OF THE EPISTLE. He was apparently induced to write it because, through Sylvanus (v. 12), he had learnt that the Jewish Christians in these countries were exposed to a cruel persecution, and were accused of being evil-doers, and of preaching revolutionary doctrines (ii. 15, 16). A wave of fanatical hatred against the very name of "Christian" (iv. 16) was at this time passing over the Roman Empire, and was fanned into a flame by the example of Nero himself. Accordingly the Apostle felt bound to comfort the members of these Churches suffering from the storm of fiery trials, and to encourage them to stand fast in the faith.

3. SUMMARY. (i) After a brief salutation he dilates on the necessity and transitory nature of earthly trials (i. 1-12). (ii) He exhorts them by a holy life to follow the example of Christ, who died to purchase their glorification (i. 13-ii. 10). (iii) He then gives them practical advice as to their duty as citizens, slaves, husbands, wives (ii. 13-iii. 7). (iv) He earnestly exhorts them to unity, peaceableness, sanctification, with a warning of the second Advent and a reference to the previous judgments of God on those who neglected the preaching of Noah (iii. 8-iv. 6). (v) In view of the future Judgment he bids them love one another, and regard the fiery trial they may be called upon to undergo as no strange theory, but a cause of joy and ready surrender to the will of God (iv. 7-19). (vi) Finally, he exhorts those bearing office in the Church to feed the flock of God, the younger to submit to their elders, and all to be on the watch against the great Enemy of souls (v. 1-9); and he ends with a prayer for their preservation and perfection (v. 10-14).

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF ST. PETER.

1. THIS EPISTLE WAS PLACED BY EUSEBIUS among the "Disputed Books," but it was received into the Canon by the Councils of Laodicea (A.D. 372) and Carthage (A.D. 397), and has many points of contact with the First Epistle and with those of St. Paul.

2. CHARACTERISTICS. The Apostle is looking forward to his death (i. 14). The Epistle is apparently addressed to the same persons as before, but the date is uncertain. It is valuable as containing the last words to his converts of one of the original Twelve, for the mention of the Transfiguration as seen by an eye-witness (i. 17, 18), and for the commendation of St. Paul and his Epistles (iii. 15, 16).

3. SUMMARY. After a greeting (i. 1, 2), the Apostle (i) exhorts the Jewish Christians to advance in holiness, and to aim at attaining more and more knowledge of Divine things (i. 3-11). (ii) This he does with great earnestness because he knows that his end is near, and, as a witness of the Transfiguration, he can testify to the reality of Christ's glorification then as the perfect Man, accepted by God, and the Messiah of prophecy (i. 12-21). (iii) He next warns his readers of the certainty of punishment on impenitent sinners, by reference to past history, e.g. the Flood and the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah (ii. 1-10), and urges them to beware of false teachers by the example of Balaam (ii. 11-22). (iv) Lastly, he dwells in solemn tones on the certainty of the Future Judgment, and exhorts all to endurance and long-suffering, founded on the teaching of the Apostle Paul, the difficulties of whose Epistles he affirms had been perverted by many; and ends, as he had begun, by calling on his readers to grow in grace and knowledge (iii. 1-18).

(c) THE FIRST EPISTLE OF ST. JOHN.

1. CHARACTERISTICS OF THE EPISTLE. The treatise called the First Epistle of St. John seems rather to partake of the nature of a homily or a "Pastoral," as Bishop Westcott terms it, than a formal letter. But it was clearly intended as an "Encyclical," and we may believe it was addressed, like the Apocalypse, to the Churches in Asia, where St. John during the last thirty years of his life was so prominent an actor.

2. ITS RELATION TO THE GOSPEL. Though the most independent of place and time and circumstance of all the writings in the New Testament, it is clearly related to the Gospel of the same Apostle. Indeed, apart from it, it could hardly have been understood. It assumes on the part of its readers an acquaintance with many expressions occurring in it, like "Light," "Life," "the Truth," "the Word." In the Gospel we see the original fountain of many and various thoughts; in the Epistle they are carried a step further and practically applied. "The theme of the Epistle," writes Bishop Westcott, "is 'the Christ is Jesus,' the theme of the Gospel is 'Jesus is the Christ.'"

3. THE DATE IS UNCERTAIN, nor is there any direct evidence to fix it. Some would place it before the destruction of Jerusalem; others, with far more probability, at some period within the last decade of the first century, between A.D. 90 and A.D. 95. As the last years of St. John were spent at Ephesus, it is only reasonable to suppose that it was written there. The false teaching with which it deals is that which represented our Lord as a mere phantom, and taught that the Divine element, Christ, was united with the man Jesus at His baptism and left Him before His Passion, which was the specific teaching of Cerinthus.

4. THE FOLLOWING ANALYSIS will present the chief lines of thought:—(i) The Apostle sets forth the true nature of fellowship with God, who is Light and Love, and requires purity and holiness in actual life (i). (ii) He then describes the blessings and duties of sonship, contrasts the children of God and the children of the Evil One, and the rival powers of Truth and Error (iii-iv. 6). (iii) He finally enlarges on the essential bond of fellowship and sonship, which is Love, both to the Father and to one another (iv. 7-v. 21).

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF ST. JOHN.

1. THE SECOND EPISTLE contains only thirteen verses, eight of which are found in substance in the first. It contains no direct intimation as to when or whence it was written. But it seems to belong to the same period of the Apostle's life as the First Epistle, and was therefore probably written from Ephesus.

2. TO WHOM ADDRESSED. It is addressed to the "Elect Lady and her children," which is thought by some to refer to "the Church," or to the "Lady Electa," a person so called for her eminent piety. But neither explanation is quite satisfactory, and the designation must be regarded as enigmatic. Whatever may be the interpretation of the words (1-3), the greater part of the letter it addressed to more readers than one, and they are exhorted to persevere in love, faith, and godliness, and to beware of false teachers (4-13).

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF ST. JOHN.

1. THE THIRD EPISTLE, written probably much about the same time and from the same place, is marked by a strong individuality. It is addressed to "Gaius the beloved." The name Gaius (Gaius) is found in Acts xix. 29; xx. 4; Rom. xvi. 23; 1 Cor. i. 14 (R.V.); but there is nothing to identify him with any of these. Two other persons are mentioned: the unfaithful Diotrephes, who is sufficiently presumptuous to oppose even an Apostle, and the faithful Demetrius, who receives commendation.

2. ANALYSIS. After the salutation (i) the Apostle expresses his joy at the tidings he has received of

1 Bishop Westcott's *Introduction to the Epistles of St. John*, p. xxx.

Gaius (2-4); commends him for his hospitality and piety (5-8); and warns him against the ambition and self-assertion of Diotrophes (9, 10). He testifies his approval of Demetrius, and after expressing a hope to seeing Gaius, concludes with a salutation (12-14).

(d) THE EPISTLE OF ST. JUDE.

1. **ST. JUDE.** The writer of this Epistle describes himself as "the servant of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the brother of James." By this James it is thought no other can be intended than "James, the Lord's brother" (Gal. i. 19), and first Overseer of the Church at Jerusalem.

2. **AUTHENTICITY.** The Epistle, like that of St. James, would seem to have been addressed to the whole body of "the twelve tribes that were scattered abroad." It is wanting in the *Peshittā*, or Syriac Version, and is placed by Eusebius among the "Disputed Books;" but it is distinctly recognised in the Muratorian Fragment, *cir.* A.D. 170. The parallelism between this Epistle and the Second Epistle of St. Peter is very noticeable. It is remarkable for the quotation of an otherwise unrecorded saying of Enoch (14), and a tradition of a dispute between Michael the Archangel and Satan regarding the body of Moses (9).

3. **ANALYSIS.** The date, place, and occasion are unknown, but (i) the writer states that he has been moved by the dangers of the time to write to those whom he addressed, and urge them to contend for the faith, and not heed the teaching of ungodly men, who were turning the grace of God into lasciviousness (2-4). (ii) He notices the backsliding of the Israelites after leaving Egypt, the fall of the Angels, the stricken cities of the Plain, as each and all warnings against the doctrine of such teachers, who despised dignities and shined like Cain and Korah and Balaam (5-11). (iii) He affirms that they mingled in their love-feasts for impure purposes, and were no better than rainless clouds, withering trees, wandering stars. Enoch had prophesied that the Lord would come to judge such, and the faithful must be on their guard against them. (iv) In contrast with such teachers he bids his readers build themselves up in faith and prayer and love, and not shrink from rebuking those who needed rebuke (17-23), and closes with a hearty ascription of praise to God (24, 25).

III. PROPHETIC.

THE REVELATION OF ST. JOHN.

1. **THE WORD REVELATION** is derived from the Latin *revelare*—"to unveil, to uncover." It is the equivalent of the Greek word *Apokalypse*, which occurs several times in the New Testament, as Rom. ii. 5; 1 Cor. xiv. 6; Gal. i. 12, and other places. As the title of this book, it denotes the "unveiling" of the future in reference to the Church and the world, and is the only distinctly prophetic book of the New Testament.

2. **GENUINENESS.** Of its genuineness, as one of the writings of St. John, there is most satisfactory evidence. It is quoted with the author's name earlier than any other book of the New Testament, with the exception of St. Paul's First Epistle to the Corinthians. Justin Martyr ascribes it to St. John; Irenæus, the disciple of Polycarp, testifies to the Apostle's authorship, and states that he himself received the explanation of a passage in it from those who conversed with the Apostle about it.

3. **DATE AND PLACE.** The author calls himself in several passages (i. 4, 9; xxii. 8) by the name of John, and has been identified from very early times with the Apostle. After the Council of Jerusalem, A.D. 50, which is the last occasion on which he is mentioned in the Acts (Acts x. 4; comp. Gal. ii. 9), his movements are wrapped in obscurity. He seems, however, to have resided for some time at Jerusalem, and thence repaired to Ephesus as a centre from whence he directed the Churches of Asia Minor. Subsequently he was exiled to the Isle of Patmos, and there remained till he returned to Ephesus, which became henceforth his abode till his death, about A.D. 100. It is generally

believed that the book was written at Patmos, but the date is disputed. Some would assign it to the close of the reign of Domitian, A.D. 97; others to an earlier date, between the death of Nero, A.D. 68, and the fall of Jerusalem. The rugged Greek of the Apocalypse, contrasted with the purer Greek of the Gospel and the Epistles, is deemed to indicate the lapse of a good many years between the writings, and to suggest the composition of one who, originally at least, thought in Hebrew and wrote in Greek.

4. **SUMMARY.** "The Apocalypse," says Bishop Westcott, "is doctrinally the uniting link between the Synoptists and the fourth Gospel." While it offers the characteristic thoughts of that Gospel, it belongs to different historical circumstances and to a different phase of intellectual progress. And yet it presents many points of affinity with it, for the main idea of both is the same—that of "a supreme conflict between the powers of good and evil." In the Gospel this is drawn out under abstract forms, in the Apocalypse under the guise of images and visions. The Book may be thus divided:—

(A) *The Prologue* (i); (B) *The Messages to the seven Churches* (ii, iii); (C) *The Prophetic Vision Proper* (iv—xxii).

(A) *The Prologue* commences with (i) the title and description of the book (i. 1-3); (ii) it then passes on to the vision of the Son of Man commanding St. John to write to the seven Churches (i. 4-20).

(B) *The Messages to the seven Churches.*

(a) *Ephesus*, reproved for forsaking its first love and first works (ii. 1-7).

(b) *Smyrna*, commended for its works, poverty, endurance of persecution (ii. 8-11).

(c) *Pergamos*, reproved for false doctrine, immoral practices, idolatrous pollutions (ii. 12-17).

(d) *Thyatira*, partly reproved for similar corruptions, and partly commended for its fidelity (ii. 18-29).

(e) *Sardis*, reproved for spiritual deadness combined with mere nominal life (iii. 1-6).

(f) *Philadelphia*, approved for its steadfastness and patience (iii. 7-13).

(g) *Laodicea*, rebuked sternly for lukewarmness (iii. 14-22).

The predictions relating to the Churches have long been fulfilled; but much of the Book is still a mystery, though generally regarded as prophetic of the history of the Church from the close of the first century to the end of time. By some the major part is considered to have had its fulfilment in the early ages of the Church; by others to have been gradually realised by successive religious revivals and persecutions; while others regard it as a picture of the historical epochs of the world and the Church. It may be summarised thus:—

(C) *The Prophetic Visions.*

(i) The Divine glory, sealed book, and the Lamb (iv, v).

(ii) The vision of the opening of six seals, revealing Victory, War, Famine, Death, Delay in vengeance, Catastrophes; the sealing of 144,000 Israelites; and worship by innumerable multitudes of saints, arrayed in white robes (vi, vii).

(iii) The opening of the seventh seal: seven angels with seven trumpets; another angel offering incense on the golden altar; followed by the sounding of six trumpets announcing vengeance on the earth for its persecutions, idolatries and immoralities, viz. on the trees and grass, sea, rivers, sun, moon, and stars, with visions of locusts and warriors (viii, ix). The vision of an angel with an open scroll; seven thunders, and the angel's proclamation (x); measuring of the

1 Bishop Westcott, *Introduction to the Gospel of St. John*, p. lxxxviii.

CHRONOLOGY AND HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

temple and altar; the two witnesses; sounding of the seventh trumpet (x, xi).

(iv) The vision of the woman and the dragon; the conflict between Michael and the dragon; rescue and desolation of the woman; the rising of a beast from the sea, and of the two-horned lamb from the earth (xii, xiii). The vision of the true Lamb and the 144,000 on Mount Zion; the proclamations of the three angels; the harvest and vintage (xiv).

(v) The pouring out of the seven vials containing the last plagues on earth, sea, rivers, sun; thick darkness, Euphrates dried up; the "three frogs" gather the people to Armageddon; the destruction of Babylon imminent (xv, xvi). The woman arrayed in purple and scarlet sitting upon the beast; the angel's pro-

clamation of the fall of Babylon, followed by songs of praise and triumph (xvii—xix, 20).

(vi) The vision of "The Word of God," attended by the faithful, who destroy the three great enemies, viz. the beast, false prophet, and confederate kings (xix, 11-21); the binding of Satan for 1,000 years; the resurrection of the martyrs, the reign of righteousness; general conflict, and final triumph (xx, 1-10).

(vii) Visions of the last judgment, the new heaven, new earth, new Jerusalem (xx, 11—xxii, 5), with closing words from the angel, Christ, and John, enjoining the universal acceptance and proclamation of these visions, attesting the certainty and speedy accomplishment of the predictions, and concluding with general benediction (xxii, 6-21).

XXVI. CHRONOLOGY AND HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

(1) CHRONOLOGY.

1. IN DEALING WITH THE CHRONOLOGY OF THE GOSPEL PERIOD we have to ascertain (i) the starting-point, (ii) the length of our Lord's life and Ministry, (iii) the arrangement of it as gathered from the Gospels. On all these points there are differences of opinion. It is generally agreed that the birth of Christ ought to be set back by at least four years. It seems to have happened very shortly before the death of Herod the Great. Herod died in the 750th year from the building of Rome, i.e. four years before the usual starting-point of Christian chronology, so that we are forced to the conclusion that our Lord was born B.C. 4, or, according to some, a little earlier.

2. OUR LORD'S MINISTRY. The starting-point of the Ministry is given very clearly in St. Luke iii. 1. Cæsar Augustus, under whose reign our Lord was born, had died, Tiberius having been associated with him on the Imperial throne for the last three years of his reign, A.D. 11-14. The fifteenth year from the commencement of this joint reign brings us to A.D. 26, by which time Pilate was acting as procurator of Judæa; Calaphas had been appointed High Priest the year before, while his father-in-law Annas still probably presided over the Sanhedrin; Herod Antipas was still carrying on his long rule in Galilee, and Herod Philip in Bashan and the neighbourhood. All these notes of

time fit in with the conclusion that A.D. 26 was the beginning of John the Baptist's work, and consequently of our Lord's Ministry, and that His death and resurrection must have taken place in A.D. 29 or 30.

3. THE DURATION OF HIS MINISTRY is usually reckoned at three and a half years, but some reckon it as two and a half. A great deal depends on the meaning of St. John v. 1. If the feast named was a Passover, we know that the Ministry was three and a half years. If it was not a Passover, there is no reason for prolonging the Ministry beyond two and a half years. On the whole, it cannot be said for certain that the feast was a Passover. The probabilities both regarding the text and the interpretation are against it. (See Revised Version, John v. 1.)

4. DIVISIONS. The Gospel Narrative may be thus divided:—

- Part 1. The Nativity and Early Life of Jesus.
- " 2. From the Preaching of John to the First Passover.
- " 3. From the First Passover to the Second.
- " 4. From the Second Passover to the Third.
- " 5. Holy Week.
- " 6. The Death and Burial.
- " 7. The Resurrection and the Great Forty Days.

(2) HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

PART I.

The Nativity and Early Life of Jesus.

<i>Events.</i>	<i>Locality.</i>	<i>Matthew.</i>	<i>Mark.</i>	<i>Luke.</i>	<i>John.</i>
THE DIVINITY OF CHRIST					1. 1-5
Annunciation of the birth of John the Baptist	Jerusalem			1. 5-25	
Esposal of the Virgin Mary	Nazareth	1. 18		1. 27	
The Annunciation of the birth of Jesus				1. 26-38	
The Visitation of Mary to Elisabeth	Hebron, or Jutta			1. 39-55	
Her return to Nazareth				1. 56	
Joseph's vision	Nazareth	1. 20-25			
Birth and infancy of John the Baptist	Hebron			1. 57-80	
BIRTH OF JESUS	Bethlehem			2. 1-7	
Adoration by shepherds	"			2. 8-16	
Circumcision	"	1. 25		2. 21	
Presentation and purification	Jerusalem			2. 22-29	
The Genealogies		1. 17		3. 23	
Adoration by the wise men	Bethlehem	2. 1-12			
Flight into Egypt	Egypt	2. 13-15			
Massacre of the Innocents	Bethlehem	2. 16-18			
Return to Nazareth	Nazareth	2. 19-23		2. 39	
Childhood of Jesus	"			2. 40	
With the doctors in the Temple	Jerusalem			2. 46-50	
Youth of Jesus	Nazareth			2. 51	

1 See Tischendorf's *Synopsis Evangelica*; Ep. Ellicott's *Hulscan Lectures on the Life of our Lord*; Dr. Edersheim's *Life and Times of Jesus the Messiah*.

HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

PART II.

From the Preaching of John the Baptist to the First Passover.

Events.	Locality.	Matthew.	Mark.	Luke.	John.
Ministry of John the Baptist	Bethabara ¹	3. 1-4	1. 1-8	3. 1-6	1. 6-15
Baptisms by John	"	3. 5	1. 5	3. 7	
First testimony of the Baptist to Christ	"	3. 11, 12	1. 7, 8	3. 15-18	
Baptism of Jesus by John	"	3. 13-17	1. 9-11	3. 21, 22	
Temptation of Jesus	Wilderness of Judæa	4. 1-11	1. 12, 13	4. 1-13	
John the Baptist's second testimony	Bethabara				1. 19-35
Call of the first disciples	"				1. 37-51
First miracle, at Cana	Cana				2. 1-11
Visit to Capernaum	Capernaum				2. 12
First PASSOVER; first cleansing of Temple	Jerusalem				2. 13-23
Discourse with Nicodemus	"				3. 1-21

PART III.

From the First Passover to the Second.

The Baptist's last testimony	Ænon				3. 23-36
Christ's visit to Samaria	Sychar				4. 1-42
Return to Cana	Cana				4. 43-49
Healing of nobleman's son	Cana				4. 46-54
Brief visit to Jerusalem; miracle at pool of Bethesda	Jerusalem				5. 1-47
Imprisonment of John the Baptist	Machærus	4. 12, 17	1. 14, 15		
Christ preaches in Galilee	Galilee			4. 14, 15	
" " at Nazareth	Nazareth		6. 1	4. 15-30	
" " at Capernaum	Capernaum	4. 13-16		4. 31	
Call of Andrew, Peter, James, and John	"	4. 18-22	1. 16-20	5. 1-11	
Healing of a demoniac	"		1. 23-27	4. 33-36	
" " Peter's mother-in-law	"	8. 14, 15	1. 29-31	4. 33, 39	
" " many sick and diseased	"	8. 16, 17	1. 32-34	4. 40, 41	
Retirement for solitary prayer	"		1. 35	4. 42	
Circuit through Galilee	Galilee		1. 35-39	4. 42-44	
Healing of a leper	"	8. 1-4	1. 40-45	5. 12-16	
Retirement for solitary prayer	"		1. 45	5. 16	
Healing of a paralytic	Capernaum	9. 1-8	2. 1-12	5. 18-26	
Call of Matthew (Levi). Discourse at the feast	"	9. 9-17	2. 13-22	5. 27-39	
The disciples pluck the ears of corn	Galilee	12. 1-8	2. 23-23	6. 1-5	
Healing of the man with withered hand	Capernaum	12. 9-14	3. 1-6	6. 6-11	
Retirement for solitary prayer	"			6. 12	
Call of the Twelve Apostles	Hill of Hattin(?)	10. 2-4	3. 13-19	6. 13-16	
Sermon on the Mount	"	5-7. 29		6. 17-49	
Healing of the centurion's servant	"	8. 5-13		7. 1-10	
Raising the son of the widow of Nain	Nain			7. 11-17	
Message from John the Baptist: Christ's testimony respecting him	Capernaum	11. 2-19		7. 18-35	
The woman which was a sinner	Capernaum (?)			7. 36-50	
Tour through Galilee with the twelve	Galilee			8. 1-3	
Healing of a demoniac	Capernaum	12. 22			
Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost	"	12. 24-37	3. 22-30		
The unclean spirit	"	12. 43-46			
The interruption of His relatives	"	12. 46	3. 31		
Parables:—The Sower	Plain of Gennesaret	13. 1-9	4. 1, 14-20	8. 4, 11-15	
" Tares	"	13. 24			
" Mustard seed	"	13. 31	4. 30		
" Leaven	"	13. 33			
" Candle	"		4. 21	8. 16	
" Treasure	"	13. 44			
" Pearl	"	13. 45			
" Drawnet	"	13. 47			
Christ calms the storm	Sea of Gennesaret	8. 24-27	4. 37-41	8. 23-25	
The Gergesene demoniacs	Gergesa	8. 28-34	5. 1-15	8. 27-35	
Parables:—Bridegroom	Capernaum	9. 15			
New cloth and new wine	"	9. 16, 17			
Miracles:—Woman with the issue of blood	Gennesaret	9. 18	5. 22	8. 41	
Jairus' daughter	Capernaum	9. 27-30			
Two blind men	"	9. 32, 33			
Dumb spirit	"	10. 1	6. 7-12	9. 1-6	
Mission of the Twelve Apostles	"	14. 1-12	6. 14-29	9. 7	
Death of John the Baptist	Machærus	14. 13-21	6. 30-41	9. 12-17	6. 1-13
Feeding of the five thousand	Bethsaida	14. 13-21	6. 48		6. 19
Walking on the water	Lake of Gennesaret	14. 25			
Discourse in Synagogue on the Bread of Life	Capernaum	14. 34			6. 26-70

¹ Bethabara or Bethany, see R.V. John 1. 28.

HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

PART IV.

From the Second Passover to the Third.

Events	Locality.	Matthew.	Mark.	Luke.	John.
Opposition of Scribes and Pharisees	Capernaum . .	15. 1			
Discourse on pollution	"	15. 2-20.	7. 1-23		
Healing the daughter of the Syrophenician woman	Phœnicia . .	15. 21-29	7. 24-30		
Healing of the deaf and dumb man	Tyre and Sidon .		7. 32		
" of many sick persons	Decapolis . .	15. 30, 31			
Feeding of the four thousand	Gennesaret . .	15. 32-39	8. 1-9		
Parable of the leaven	"	16. 1-12	8. 14-22		
Healing of the blind man	Bethsaida . .		8. 22-27		
St. Peter's confession of Christ	Cæsarea Philippi	16. 13-21	8. 27-30		
<i>First Prediction of the Passion</i>	"	16. 21-28	8. 31-38	9. 22-27	
THE TRANSFIGURATION	Mount Hermon .	17. 1-8 .	9. 2-8 .	9. 28-36	
Healing the demoniac child	"	17. 14-21	9. 14-27.	9. 37-42	
<i>Second Prediction of the Passion</i>	"	17. 22, 23	9. 31 . .	9. 43, 44	
The stater in the fish's mouth	Capernaum . .	17. 27			
Lesson on docility	"	18. 1-14.	9. 33-37	9. 46-48	
" forgiveness	"	18. 15 .	9. 43 .		
" self-denial	"	18. 18 .			
Parable of the unmerciful servant	"	18. 23-35			
Journey to Jerusalem through Samaria	Samaria			9. 51, 52	
Jealousy of the Samaritans	"			9. 53	
Anger of "the Sons of Thunder"	"			9. 54-56	
THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES	Jerusalem . .				7. 2-10
Discourses	"				7. 10-46
Officers sent to arrest Him	"				7. 30, 46
The adulteress	"				8. 3
Discourses	"				8. 12
Christ threatened with stoning	"				8. 59
Healing of blind man, and discourses	"				9. 1
Christ the Door	"				10. 1
" GOOD SHEPHERD	"				10. 11
Departure from Jerusalem. Mission of the Seventy	Judæa			10. 1-16	
Return of the Seventy	"			10. 17-24	
Parable of the Good Samaritan	"			10. 30-37	
Visit to Martha and Mary	Bethany			10. 38-42	
Jesus teaches His disciples to pray	Judæa			11. 1-13	
He heals the mute demoniac, and rebukes the blasphemy of the Pharisees	"	12. 22-45		11. 14	
Discourses :—The repentant Ninevites	"	12. 41 .		11. 29-36	
God's providence to birds and flowers	"			12. 1-12	
The rich fool	"			12. 13-21	
The murdered Galileans	"			13. 1-5	
The barren fig-tree	"			13. 6-9	
Healing of the woman with an infirmity	"			13. 10-17	
Visit to Jerusalem at FEAST OF DEDICATION	Jerusalem . .				10. 22-30
Attempt to stone Jesus	"				10. 31
Jesus retires across the Jordan	Peræa				10. 40
Are there few that be saved ?	"			13. 23-30	
The message to Herod	"			13. 31-23	
Healing of the man with the dropsy	"			14. 1-6	
Parable of the Great supper	"			14. 15-24	
" " Lost sheep	"			15. 1-7	
" " Lost coin	"			15. 8-10	
" " Prodigal son	"			15. 11-32	
" " Unjust steward	"			16. 1-13	
" " Dives and Lazarus	"			16. 19-31	
Sickness of Lazarus	Bethany				11. 1-10
Return of Jesus from Peræa to Bethany	"				11. 11-16
Resurrection of Lazarus	"				11. 17-46
The council : advice of Calaphas	Jerusalem . .				11. 47-53
Jesus retires to the town of Ephraim	Ephraim				11. 54
Last journey to Jerusalem	Borders of Samaria .	19. 1 . .	10. 1 . .	17. 11	
Healing of the ten lepers	"			17. 12-19	
Parable of the unjust judge	"			18. 1-8	
" Pharisee and the publican	"			18. 9-14	
The question of divorce	"	19. 3-12 .	10. 2-12		
Christ blesses little children	"	19. 13-15	10. 13-16	18. 15-17	
The rich young ruler	"	19. 16-22	10. 17-22	18. 18-23	
Parable of the labourers in the vineyard	"	20. 1-16			
<i>Third Prediction of the Passion</i>	"	20. 17-19	10. 32-34	18. 31-34	
The request of James and John	"	20. 20-28	10. 35-45		
Healing of blind Bartimæus	Near Jericho . .	20. 29-34	10. 46-52	18. 35-43	
Jesus at the house of Zacchæus	Jericho			19. 1-10	
Parable of the pounds	"			19. 11-28	

HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

PART V.

Holy Week.

<i>Events.</i>	<i>Locality.</i>	<i>Matthew.</i>	<i>Mark.</i>	<i>Luke.</i>	<i>John.</i>
The supper in Simon's house	Bethany	26. 6-13.	14. 3-9 .	. . . . .	12. 1-9
Mary anoints Jesus . . . . .	. . . . .	26. 7-13.	14. 3-8 .	. . . . .	12. 3-8
Triumphal entry into the city	Jerusalem	21. 1-11.	11. 1-10.	19. 29-41	12. 12-19
Survey of the Temple . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	11. 11	. . . . .
Retirement to Bethany	Bethany . . . . .	. . . . .	11. 11	. . . . .
Withering of the barren fig-tree	Mount of Olives	21. 18, 19	11. 12-14	. . . . .
Second cleansing of the Temple	Jerusalem	21. 12-17	11. 15-19	19. 45-48	
Retirement to Bethany	Bethany	21. 17 .	11. 19	. . . . .
The lesson of the fig-tree	Mount of Olives	21. 20-22	11. 20-25	. . . . .
Discourses in the Temple:					
The rulers' question	Jerusalem	21. 23-27	11. 27-33	20. 1-8	
The parable of the two sons	"	21. 28-32	. . . . .	. . . . .
The wicked husbandmen	"	21. 33-46	12. 1-12.	20. 9-19	
The wedding garment	"	22. 1-14	. . . . .	. . . . .
The subtle questions:					
(1) of the Pharisees; <i>the tribute money</i>	"	22. 15-22	12. 13-17	20. 20-26	
(2) of the Sadducees; <i>the resurrection</i>	"	22. 23-33	12. 18-27	20. 27-39	
(3) of the Lawyer; <i>the great commandment</i>	"	22. 34-40	12. 28-34	. . . . .
Our Lord's counter-question	"	22. 41-46	12. 35-37	20. 41-44	
The woes on Scribes and Pharisees	"	23. 13-33	. . . . .	. . . . .
The widow's mite . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	12. 41-44	21. 1-4	
The coming of the Greeks . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	12. 20-36
The departure to the Mount of Olives	Olivet	24. 1, 3 .	18. 1, 3	. . . . .
The prediction—					
(1) of the destruction of Jerusalem	"	24. 3-28.	13. 3-23.	21. 5-24	
(2) of the second coming	"	24. 28-51	13. 23-37	21. 24-36	
Parables:—The Ten virgins	"	25. 1-13	. . . . .	. . . . .
" Talents	"	25. 14-30	. . . . .	. . . . .
" Sheep and the goats	"	25. 31-46	. . . . .	. . . . .
The Sanhedrin in council	Jerusalem	26. 3-5 .	14. 1-2 .	22. 1-2	
Compact of the traitor	"	26. 14-16	14. 10, 11	22. 3-6	

PART VI.

The Death and Burial.

Preparation of the Passover	Jerusalem	26. 17-19	14. 12-16	22. 7-13	
Washing the Apostles' feet . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	13. 1-17
The breaking of bread	"	26. 26 .	14. 22 .	22. 19 .	
"One of you shall betray Me"	"	26. 21 .	14. 18 .	22. 21 .	13. 21
"Is it I?"	"	26. 22-25	14. 19	. . . . .
Giving of the sop. "That thou doest, do quickly" . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	13. 26, 27
Departure of Judas . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	13. 30
Peter warned	"	26. 34 .	14. 30 .	22. 34 .	13. 33
Blessing the cup	"	26. 27, 28	14. 23, 24	. . . . .
The discourses after supper . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	14-16
Christ's prayer for His Apostles . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	17
The hymn	"	26. 30 .	14. 26 .	. . . . .
The agony	Gethsemane	26. 37 .	14. 33 .	22. 39 .	13. 1
The thrice-repeated prayer	"	26. 39-44	14. 36-39	22. 42	
His sweat, and comforting by the angel . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	22. 43, 44	
The sleep of the Apostles	"	26. 40-45	14. 37-41	22. 45, 46	
Betrayal by Judas	"	26. 47-50	14. 43, 44	22. 47 .	18. 2-5
Peter smites Malchus	"	26. 51 .	14. 47 .	22. 50 .	18. 10
Christ heals the ear of Malchus . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	22. 51	
" forsaken by His disciples	"	26. 56 .	14. 50 .	. . . . .
" led to Annas	Jerusalem . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	18. 12, 13
" tried by Caiaphas	"	26. 57 .	14. 53 .	22. 54 .	18. 15
Peter follows Christ	"	26. 58 .	14. 54 .	22. 55 .	18. 15
The high priest's adjuration	"	26. 63 .	14. 61 .	. . . . .
Christ condemned, buffeted, mocked	"	26. 66, 67	14. 64, 65	22. 63-65	
Peter's denial of Christ	"	26. 69-75	14. 66-72	22. 54-62	18. 17-27
Christ before Pilate	"	27. 1, 2 .	15. 1 .	23. 1 .	18. 28
Repentance of Judas	"	27. 3 .	. . . . .	. . . . .
Pilate comes out to the people . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	18. 29
" speaks to Jesus privately . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	18. 33
" orders Him to be scourged	"	27. 26 .	15. 15 .	. . . . .	19. 1
Jesus crowned with thorns	"	27. 29 .	15. 17 .	. . . . .	19. 2
" exhibited by Pilate: "Behold the man!" . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	19. 5
" accused formally	"	27. 11 .	15. 2 .	23. 2	
" sent by Pilate to Herod, mocked, arrayed in purple . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	23. 6-11	
"Behold your King!" . . . . .	" . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	19. 14
Pilate desires to release Him	"	27. 15 .	15. 6 .	23. 17 .	19. 12

HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

<i>Events.</i>	<i>Locality.</i>	<i>Matthew.</i>	<i>Mark.</i>	<i>Luke.</i>	<i>John.</i>
Pilate receives a message from his wife	Jerusalem . . .	27. 19			
" washes his hands	" . . .	27. 24			
" releases Barabbas	" . . .	27. 26			
" delivers Jesus to be crucified	" . . .	27. 26	15. 15	23. 25	19. 16
Simon of Cyrene carries the cross	" . . .	27. 32	15. 21	23. 26	
They give Him vinegar and gall	Golgotha . . .	27. 34	15. 23	23. 36	
They nail Him to the cross	" . . .	27. 35	15. 24, 25	23. 33	19. 18
The superscription	" . . .	27. 37	15. 26	23. 38	19. 19
THE SEVEN WORDS.					
1. <i>Father, forgive them</i>	" . . .			23. 34	
His garments parted, and vesture allotted	" . . .	27. 35	15. 24	23. 34	19. 23
Passers-by rail, the two thieves revile	" . . .	27. 39-44	15. 29-32	23. 35	
The penitent thief	" . . .			23. 40	
2. <i>To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise</i>	" . . .			23. 43	
3. <i>Woman, behold thy Son, &c.</i>	" . . .				19. 26, 27
Darkness over all the land	" . . .	27. 45	15. 33	23. 44, 45	
4. <i>My God, why hast thou forsaken me?</i>	" . . .	27. 46	15. 34		
5. <i>I thirst</i>	" . . .				19. 28
The vinegar	" . . .	27. 48	15. 36		19. 29
6. <i>It is finished</i>	" . . .				19. 30
7. <i>Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit</i>	" . . .				
Rending of the veil	Jerusalem . . .	27. 51	15. 38	23. 46	
Opening of graves, and resurrection of saints	" . . .	27. 52		23. 45	
Testimony of centurion	Golgotha . . .	27. 54	15. 39	23. 47	
Watching of the women	" . . .	27. 55	15. 40	23. 49	
The piercing of His side	" . . .				19. 34
Taking down from the cross, and burial by Joseph of Arimathæa and Nicodemus	" . . .	27. 57-60	15. 46	23. 53	19. 38-42
A guard placed over the sealed stone	The Garden . . .	27. 65, 66			

PART VII.

The Resurrection and the Great Forty Days.

Women carry spices to the tomb	The Garden . . .	28. 1	16. 1, 2	24. 1	
An angel had rolled away the stone	" . . .	28. 2			
Women announce the resurrection	Jerusalem . . .	28. 8		24. 9, 10	20. 1, 2
Peter and John run to the tomb	The Garden . . .			24. 12	20. 3
The women return to the tomb	" . . .			24. 1	
The guards report these things to the chief priests	Jerusalem . . .	28. 11-15			

APPEARANCES OF CHRIST AFTER HIS RESURRECTION.

1. To Mary Magdalene	The Garden . . .		16. 9, 10		20. 14
" <i>All hail! Fear not. Touch me not</i> "	" . . .	28. 9			20. 17
2. To the women returning home	" . . .	28. 9			
" <i>Go, tell my brethren that they go into Galilee: there shall they see me</i> "	" . . .	28. 10			
3. To two disciples going to Emmaus (Exposition of prophecies on the Passion).	Emmaus . . .		16. 12	24. 13	
4. To Peter (1 Cor. xv. 5).	Jerusalem . . .			24. 34	
5. To ten Apostles in the upper room	" . . .			24. 36	20. 19
" <i>Peace be unto you. As my Father hath sent me, even so send I you</i> "	" . . .				20. 21
" <i>Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Whose so ever sins ye remit, &c.</i> "	" . . .				20. 22, 23
6. To the eleven Apostles in the upper room	" . . .		16. 14		20. 26
" <i>Peace be unto you.</i> "	" . . .				
To Thomas:—	" . . .				
" <i>Reach hither thy finger, &c.</i> "	" . . .				20. 27
" <i>Blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed</i> "	" . . .				20. 29
7. To the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias	Tiberias . . .				21. 1-24
To Peter:—	" . . .				
" <i>Feed my sheep. Feed my lambs</i> "	" . . .				21. 15-17
8. To eleven disciples on a mountain in Galilee (1 Cor. xv. 5)	Galilee . . .	28. 16			
" <i>All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth</i> "	" . . .	28. 18			
" <i>Go ye and teach all nations, baptizing them, &c.</i> "	" . . .	28. 19			
" <i>Lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen</i> "	" . . .	28. 20			
9. To five hundred brethren at once	Galilee . . .				
(1 Cor. xv. 6)					
10. To St. James (1 Cor. xv. 7)	Bethany . . .		16. 19	24. 50, 51	

THE ASCENSION

OUR LORD'S PARABLES.

XXVII. OUR LORD'S MIRACLES.

<i>Miracles.</i>	<i>Matthew.</i>	<i>Mark.</i>	<i>Luke.</i>	<i>John.</i>
I. Narrated in one Gospel only.				
Two blind men healed	9. 27-31			
A dumb demoniac healed	9. 32, 33			
Stater in the mouth of the fish	17. 24-27			
The deaf and dumb man healed		7. 31-37		
A blind man healed		8. 22-26		
When Christ passed unseen through the multitude			4. 30	
Draught of fishes			5. 1-11	
Raising the widow's son			7. 11-15	
Healing the crooked woman			13. 11-13	
" " man with the dropsy			14. 1-4	
" " ten lepers			17. 11-19	
" " ear of Malchus, servant of the high priest			22. 50, 51	
Turning water into wine				2. 1-11
Healing the nobleman's son (of fever)				4. 46-54
" " impotent man at Bethesda				5. 1-9
" " man born blind				9. 1-7
Raising of Lazarus				11. 43, 44
Draught of fishes				21. 1-11
II. Narrated in two Gospels.				
Demoniac in synagogue cured		1. 23-26.	4. 33-3	
Healing centurion's servant (of palsy)	8. 5-13 .		7. 1-10	
The blind and dumb demoniac	12. 22 .		11. 14	
Healing the daughter of the Syrophenician	15. 21-23 .	7. 24-30		
Feeding the four thousand	15. 32-33 .	8. 1-8		
Cursing the fig-tree	21. 18-22 .	11. 12-14		
III. Narrated in three Gospels.				
Healing the leper	8. 2, 3 .	1. 40-42 .	5. 12, 13	
Peter's mother-in-law	8. 14, 15 .	1. 30, 31 .	4. 38, 39	
Stilling the storm	8. 26 .	4. 37-39 .	8. 22-24	
The legion of devils entering swine	8. 28-34 .	5. 1-15 .	8. 27-35	
Healing the man sick of the palsy	9. 2-7 .	2. 3-12 .	5. 18-25	
woman with issue of blood	9. 20-22 .	5. 25-29 .	8. 43-48	
Raising of Jairus' daughter	9. 23-25 .	5. 38-42 .	8. 49-56	
Healing the man with a withered hand	12. 10-13 .	3. 1-5 .	6. 6-10	
Walking on the sea	14. 25 .	6. 48-51 .		6. 19-21
Curing demoniac child	17. 14-18 .	9. 17-29 .	9. 38-42	
" blind Bartimeus (Two blind men, Matt. 20)	20. 30-34 .	10. 46-52 .	18. 35-43	
IV. Narrated in four Gospels.				
Feeding the five thousand	14. 19, 20 .	6. 35-44 .	9. 12-17 .	6. 5-13

XXVIII. OUR LORD'S PARABLES.

<i>Parables.</i>	<i>Matthew.</i>	<i>Mark.</i>	<i>Luke.</i>	<i>Leading Lessons.</i>
I. Recorded in one Gospel only.				
The tares	13. 24-30			Good and evil in life and judgment.
The hid treasure	13. 44 .			Value of the Gospel.
The goodly pearl	13. 45, 46			The seeker finding salvation.
The draw-net	13. 47, 48			Visible Church a mixed body.
The unmerciful servant	18. 23-34			Duty of forgiveness.
The labourers in the vineyard	20. 1-16 .			Precedence in service gives no claim for priority in reward.
The two sons	21. 28-30			Insincerity and repentance.
The marriage of the king's son	22. 2-14 .			Necessity of the robe of righteousness.
The ten virgins	25. 1-13 .			Watchful preparation and careless security.
The talents	25. 14-30			Use of advantages.
The sheep and goats	25. 31-46			Love the test of life.
The seed growing secretly		4. 26-29		The law of growth in religion.
The householder		13. 34		Watchfulness.
The two debtors			7. 41, 42	Gratitude for pardon.
The good Samaritan			10. 30-35	Active benevolence.
The importunate friend			11. 5-8 .	Perseverance in prayer.
The rich fool			12. 16-20	Worldly-mindedness.
Servants watching			12. 35-40	Expectancy of the second Coming.
The wise steward			12. 42-48	Conscientiousness in trust.

SPECIAL PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

<i>Parables.</i>	<i>Matthew.</i>	<i>Mark.</i>	<i>Luke.</i>	<i>Leading Lessons.</i>
The barren fig-tree . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	13. 6-9 .	Unprofitableness under grace.
The great supper . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	14. 16-24	Universality of the Divine call.
Tower; king going to war . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	14. 28-33	Prudence and self-denial.
The piece of money . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	15. 8-10 .	Joy over penitence.
The prodigal son . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	15. 11-32	Fatherly love to returning sinner.
The unjust steward . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	16. 1-8 .	Faithfulness to trust.
The rich man and Lazarus . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	16. 19-31	Hopeless future of the unfaithful.
Unprofitable servants . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	17. 7-10 .	God's claim on all our service.
The unjust judge . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	18. 2-5 .	Advantage of persevering prayer.
The Pharisee and publican . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	18. 10-14	Self-righteousness and humility.
The pounds . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	19. 12-27	Diligence rewarded, sloth punished.
II. Recorded in two Gospels.				
House on rock, and on the sand	7. 24-27	. . . . .	6. 47-49	Consistent and false profession.
The leaven	13. 33	. . . . .	13. 20, 21	Pervading influence of religion.
The lost sheep	18. 12, 13	. . . . .	15. 4-6 .	Joy over penitent.
III. Recorded in three Gospels.				
Candle under a bushel	5. 15 .	4. 21 .	[11. 33	Dissemination of truth.
New cloth on old garment	9. 16 .	2. 21 .	8. 16 .	New doctrine on old prejudices.
New wine in old bottles	9. 17 .	2. 22 .	5. 37, 38	New spirit in unregenerate heart.
The sower	13. 3-8 .	4. 3-8 .	8. 5-8 .	Hearers divided into classes.
The mustard-seed	13. 31, 32	4. 30-32	13. 18, 19	Spread of the Gospel.
The wicked husbandmen	21. 33-39	12. 1-9 .	20. 9-16 .	Rejection of Christ by the Jews.
The fig-tree and all the trees	24. 32, 33	13. 28, 29	21. 29-32	Indications of second Advent.

N.B.—These Miracles and Parables are grouped according to their record by the Evangelists; for their approximate chronological position see "*Harmony of the Gospels.*"

XXIX. SPECIAL PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

(See also the Special Songs of Thanksgiving in Luke 1, 2; Rev. 4, 5, 7, 11, 12, 15, 18, 19.)

<i>Of whom Recorded.</i>	<i>References.</i>	<i>Subjects.</i>
Apostles	Luke 17. 5	For more faith.
Apostles	Acts 1. 24, 25	On choosing an Apostle.
Blind Bartimæus	Mark 10. 47	For sight.
Early Church	Acts 4. 24-30	For support under persecution.
Father of the lunatic boy	Matt. 17. 15	For his only son.
Jairus	— 9. 18	For his little daughter.
Jesus	— 11. 25, 26; Luke 10. 21.	Thanksgiving.
Jesus	Matt. 26. 39; Luke 22. 42 .	Under suffering in Gethsemane.
Jesus	— 27. 46	Under suspension of Divine consolation.
Jesus	Luke 23. 34	For His murderers.
Jesus	— 23. 46	Commending His spirit to God.
Jesus	John 11. 41, 42	Thanksgiving for the Father's acceptance of His prayer.
Jesus	— 12. 27, 28	Imploring His Father's aid.
Jesus	— 17	For His Apostles, and all believers.
Lord's prayer	Matt. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2	For unity. The model of supplication for relief of human needs.
Penitent thief	Luke 23. 42	To be remembered by Jesus.
Pharisee's prayer	— 18. 11	Thanksgiving for his own righteousness.
Prodigal son	— 15. 18, 19	For forgiveness.
Publican's prayer	— 18. 13	For Divine mercy.
St. Paul	Acts 9. 6, 11	For instruction and grace.
St. Paul	2 Cor. 12. 8	For relief from personal trial.
St. Paul	Eph. 1. 17-20; 3. 14-21; Phil. 1. 9-11; Col. 1. 9-11; 1 Thess. 3. 10-13; 2 Thess. 1. 11, 12; 2. 16, 17; 3. 5; Heb. 13. 20, 21.	Intercession for the Churches.
Samaritan woman	John 4. 15	For the Living Water.
Stephen	Acts 7. 59, 60	Commendation of his soul; forgiveness of his murderers.
Syrophœnician woman	Matt. 15. 22	For her daughter.
Ten lepers	Luke 17. 13	For cleansing.
The centurion	Matt. 8. 6	For his servant.
The disciples	— 8. 25	To be saved from the storm.
The leper	— 8. 2	For cleansing.
The nobleman	John 4. 49	For his child.
The waiting Church	Rev. 22. 20	For the coming of Christ.
Two blind men	Matt. 9. 27	For sight.

XXX. THE NAMES, TITLES, AND OFFICES OF CHRIST.

(The R. V. rendering is given in parenthesis.)

Adam, the Second, 1 Cor. 15. 45, 47.
Advocate, an, 1 John 2. 1.
(The) Alpha and (the) Omega, Rev. 1. 8; 22. 13.
Amen, Rev. 3. 14.
Author and Finisher (Perfecter) of our faith, Heb. 12. 2.
Author of eternal salvation, Heb. 5. 9.
Beginning of the creation of God, Rev. 3. 14.
Blessed and only Potentate, 1 Tim. 6. 15.
Branch, Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12.
Bread of God, John 6. 33.
Bread of Life, John 6. 35.
Captain (Author) of Salvation, Heb. 2. 10.
Child (Servant), Holy, Acts 4. 27.
Child, Little, Isa. 11. 6.
Christ, the, Matt. 16. 16; Mark 8. 29; Luke 9. 20; John 6. 69.
Corner-stone, Eph. 2. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
Counsellor, Isa. 9. 6.
David, Jer. 30. 9; Ezek. 34. 23; 37. 24; Hos. 3. 5.
David, Son of, Matt. 9. 27; 21. 9.
Day-spring, Luke 1. 78.
Dearest, 2 Pet. 1. 19.
Deliverer, Rom. 11. 26.
Desire of all nations, Hag. 2. 7.
Emmanuel, Isa. 7. 14; Matt. 1. 23.
Everlasting Father, Isa. 9. 6.
Faithful witness, Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.
Fellow, my, Zech. 13. 7.
First and Last, Rev. 1. 17.
Firstbegotten (Firstborn), Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 1. 5.
God, Isa. 40. 9; John 20. 28; 1 John 5. 20.
God blessed for ever, Rom. 9. 5.
Governor, Matt. 2. 6.
Head over all things, Eph. 1. 22.
Heir of all things, Heb. 1. 2.
High Priest, Heb. 4. 14; 5. 10.
Holy, the most, Dan. 9. 24.
Holy One, Luke 4. 34; Acts 3. 14 (and Righteous); Rev. 3. 7 (he that is holy).
Horn of Salvation, Luke 1. 69.
I AM, Ex. 3. 14, with John 8. 58.
Image of God, 2 Cor. 4. 4.
Jehovah, Isa. 26. 4.
Jesus, Matt. 1. 21; 1 Thess. 1. 10.
Just (Righteous) One, Acts 3. 14; 7. 52; 22. 14.
King of Israel, John 1. 49.
King of the Jews, Matt. 2. 2.
King of kings, 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14; 19. 16.
Lamb of God, John 1. 29, 36.
Lawgiver, Isa. 33. 22.
Life, the, John 14. 6.
Life, Bread of, John 6. 35.
Light of the World, John 8. 12; 9. 5.
Light, True, John 1. 9; 12. 35.
Lion of the tribe of Judah, Rev. 5. 5.
Living stone, 1 Pet. 2. 4.
Lord, Zech. 14. 3; Matt. 3. 3; Mark 11. 8.
Lord God, Almighty, Rev. 15. 3; of *holy Prophets (of the spirits of the Prophets)*, 22. 6.
Lord of all, Acts 10. 36.
Lord of Glory, 1 Cor. 2. 8.
Lord of lords, 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14; 19. 16.
Lord our Righteousness, Jer. 23. 6.
Maker and Preserver of all things, John 1. 3, 10; 1 Cor. 8. 6; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2, 10; Rev. 4. 11.
Man, the, 1 Tim. 2. 5.
Man, the second, 1 Cor. 15. 47.
Mediator, 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 12. 24.
Messiah, Dan. 9. 25; John 1. 41.
Mighty God, Isa. 9. 6.
Mighty One of Jacob, Isa. 60. 16.
Morning star, Rev. 22. 16.
Nazarene, Matt. 2. 23.
Passover, our, 1 Cor. 5. 7.
Priest for ever, Heb. 5. 6.
Prince, Acts 5. 31.
Prince of Life, Acts 3. 15.
Prince of Peace, Isa. 9. 6.
Prince (Ruler) of the Kings of the earth, Rev. 1. 5.
Prophet, Deut. 18. 15; Luke 24. 19.
Propitiation, Rom. 3. 25; 1 John 2. 2.
Redeemer, Job 19. 25; Isa. 59. 20.
Righteous, the, 1 John 2. 1.
Root and offspring of David, Rev. 5. 5; 22. 16.
Ruler in Israel, Mic. 5. 2.
Same yesterday, to-day, and for ever, Heb. 13. 8.
Saviour, Luke 2. 11; Acts v. 31.
Servant, my, Isa. 52. 13.
Shepherd and Bishop of souls, 1 Pet. 2. 25.
Shepherd in the land, Zech. 11. 16; 13. 7.
Shepherd of the sheep, Great, Heb. 13. 20.
Shepherd, the chief, 1 Pet. 5. 4.
Shepherd, the good, John 10. 11.
Shiloh, Gen. 49. 10.
Son, a, Heb. 3. 6.
Son, the, Ps. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 6.
Son, my beloved (chosen), Matt. 3. 17; 17. 5; Luke 9. 35.
Son, only-begotten, John 1. 14, 18; 3. 16, 18.
Son of David, Matt. 9. 27; 21. 9.
Son of God, Matt. 8. 29; Luke 1. 35.
Son of Man, Matt. 8. 20; John 1. 51; Acts 7. 56.
Son of the Highest (Most High), Luke 1. 32.
Star, Num. 24. 17.
Star, the bright and (the) morning, Rev. 22. 16.
Sun of Righteousness, Mal. 4. 2.
Truth, the, John 14. 6.
Vine, the, John 15. 1, 5.
Way, John 14. 6.
Witness, faithful and true, Rev. 8. 14.
Wonderful, Isa. 9. 6.
Word, John 1. 1.
Word of God, Rev. 19. 13.

XXXI. PROPHECIES RELATING TO CHRIST.

1. HIS FIRST ADVENT.

The fact, Gen. 3. 15; Deut. 18. 15; Ps. 69. 20; Isa. 2. 2; 23. 16; 32. 1; 35. 4; 42. 6; 49. 1; 55. 4; Ezek. 34. 24; Dan. 2. 44; Mic. 4. 1; Zech. 3. 8.
The time, Gen. 49. 10; Num. 24. 17; Dan. 9. 24; Mal. 3. 1.
His Divinity, Ps. 2. 7, 11; 45. 6, 7, 11; 72. 8; 102. 24-27; 89. 26, 27; 110. 1; Isa. 9. 6; 25. 9; 40. 10; Jer. 23. 6; Mic. 5. 2; Mal. 3. 1.
Human Generation, Gen. 12. 3; 18. 18; 21. 12; 22. 18; 26. 4; 28. 14; 49. 10; 2 Sam. 7. 14; Ps. 18. 4-6; 50; 22. 23, 33; 89. 4, 29, 36; 132. 11; Isa. 11. 1; Jer. 23. 5; 33. 15.

2. HIS FORERUNNER.

Isa. 40. 8; Mal. 3. 1; 4. 5.

3. HIS NATIVITY AND EARLY YEARS.

The fact, Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 7. 14; Jer. 31. 22.
The place, Num. 24. 17, 19; Mic. 5. 2.
Adoration by Magi, Ps. 72. 10, 15; Isa. 60. 3, 6.
Descent into Egypt, Hos. 11. 1.
Massacre of Innocents, Jer. 31. 15.

4. HIS MISSION AND OFFICE.

Mission, Gen. 12. 3; 49. 10; Num. 24. 19; Deut. 18. 18; Ps. 21. 1; Isa. 59. 20; Jer. 33. 16.
Priest like Melchizedek, Ps. 110. 4.
Prophet like Moses, Deut. 18. 15.
Conversion of Gentiles, Isa. 11. 10; Deut. 32. 43; Ps. 18. 49; 19. 4; 117. 1; Isa. 42. 1; 45. 23; 49. 6; Hos. 1. 10; 2. 23; Joel 2. 32.
Galilee, ministry in, Isa. 9. 1, 2.

PASSAGES FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT

Miracles, Isa. 35. 5, 6; 42. 7; 53. 4.
Spiritual graces, Ps. 45. 7; Isa. 11. 2; 42. 1; 53. 9; 61. 1, 2.
Preaching, Ps. 2. 7; 78. 2; Isa. 2. 3; 61. 1; Mic. 4. 2.
Purification of Temple, Ps. 69. 9.

5. HIS PASSION.
Rejection by Jews and Gentiles, Ps. 2. 1; 22. 12; 41. 5; 56. 5; 69. 8; 118. 22, 23; Isa. 6. 9, 10; 8. 14; 29. 13; 53. 1; 65. 2.
Persecution, Ps. 22. 6; 35. 7, 12; 56. 5; 71. 10; 109. 2; Isa. 49. 7; 53. 3.
Triumphal entry into Jerusalem, Ps. 8. 2; 118. 25, 26; Zech. 9. 9.
Betrayal by own friend, Ps. 41. 9; 55. 13; Zech. 13. 6.
Betrayal for thirty pieces, Zech. 11. 12.
Betrayer's death, Ps. 55. 15, 23; 109. 17.
Purchase of potter's field, Zech. 11. 13.
Desertion by disciples, Zech. 13. 7.
False accusation, Ps. 27. 12; 35. 11; 109. 2; Ps. 2. 1, 2.
Silence under accusation, Ps. 38. 13; Isa. 53. 7.
Mocking, Ps. 22. 7, 8, 16; 109. 25.
Insult, buffeting, spitting, scourging, Ps. 35. 15, 21; Isa. 50. 6.
Patience under suffering, Isa. 53. 7-9.

Crucifixion, Ps. 22. 14, 17.
Gall and vinegar, offer of, Ps. 69. 21.
Prayer for enemies, Ps. 109. 4.
Cries upon the cross, Ps. 22. 1; 31. 5.
Death in prime of life, Ps. 89. 45; 102. 24.
Death with malefactors, Ps. 53. 9, 12.
Death attested by convulsions of nature, Amos 5. 20; Zech. 14. 4, 6.
Casting lots for vesture, Ps. 22. 18.
Bone not to be broken, Ps. 34. 20.
Piercing, Ps. 22. 16; Zech. 12. 10; 13. 6.
Voluntary death, Ps. 40. 6-8.
Vicarious suffering, Isa. 53. 4-6, 12; Dan. 9. 26.
Burial with the rich, Isa. 53. 9.

6. HIS RESURRECTION.
 Ps. 16. 8-10; 30. 3; 41. 10; 118. 17; Hos. 6. 2.

7. HIS ASCENSION.
 Ps. 16. 11; 24. 7; 68. 18; 110. 1; 118. 19.
Dominion universal and everlasting, 1 Chron. 17. 11-14; Ps. 72. 8; Isa. 9. 7; Dan. 7. 14; Ps. 2. 6-8; 8. 6; 110. 1-3; 45. 6, 7.

8. HIS SECOND ADVENT.
 Ps. 50. 3-6; Isa. 9. 6, 7; 66. 18; Dan. 7. 13, 14; Zech. 12. 10; 14. 4-8.

XXXII. PASSAGES FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT QUOTED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

MATTHEW.

Behold, a virgin shall be with child 1. 23.—Is. 7. 14.
 Thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda 2. 6.—Micah 5. 2.
 Out of Egypt have I called my son 2. 15.—Hos. 11. 1.
 In Rama was there a voice heard 2. 18.—Jer. 31. 15.
 The voice of one crying in the wilderness 3. 3.—Isa. 40. 3.
 Man shall not live by bread alone 4. 4.—Deut. 8. 3.
 He shall give his angels charge 4. 6.—Ps. 91. 11, 12.
 Thou shalt not tempt the Lord 4. 7.—Deut. 6. 16.
 Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God 4. 10.—Deut. 6. 13.
 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim 4. 15, 16.—Is. 9. 1, 2;
 Thou shalt not kill 5. 21.—Ex. 20. 13.
 Thou shalt not commit adultery 5. 27.—Ex. 20. 14.
 Whosoever shall put away his wife 5. 31.—Deut. 24. 1.
 Thou shalt not forswear thyself 5. 33.—Lev. 19. 12.
 An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth 5. 38.—Ex. 21. 24.
 Thou shalt love thy neighbour 5. 43.—Lev. 19. 18.
 Be ye therefore perfect 5. 48.—Gen. 17. 1.
 Depart . . . ye that work iniquity 7. 23.—Ps. 6. 8.
 Himself took our infirmities 8. 17.—Is. 53. 4.
 I will have mercy, and not sacrifice 9. 13; 12. 7.—Hos. 6. 6.
 Behold, I send my messenger . . . 11. 10.—Mal. 3. 1.
 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen 12. 18-21.—Is. 42. 1-4.
 By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand 13. 14, 15.—Is. 6. 9, 10.
 I will open my mouth in parables 13. 35.—Ps. 78. 2.
 Honour thy father and mother 15. 4.—Ex. 20. 12.
 He that curseth father or mother 15. 4.—Ex. 21. 17.
 This people draweth nigh unto me 15. 8, 9.—Is. 29. 13.
 He . . . made them male and female 19. 4.—Gen. 1. 27.
 For this cause shall a man leave father and mother 19. 5.—Gen. 2. 24.
 Thou shalt do no murder 19. 18.—Ex. 20. 13.
 Honour thy father and thy mother 19. 19.—Ex. 20. 12.
 Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself 19. 19.—Lev. 19. 13.

MATTHEW (cont.).

Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh 21. 5.—Is. 62. 11; Zech. 9. 9.
 Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord 21. 9.—Ps. 118. 26.
 My house shall be called the house of prayer 21. 13.—Is. 56. 7.
 Ye have made it a den of thieves 21. 13.—Jer. 7. 11.
 Out of the mouth of babes 21. 16.—Ps. 8. 2.
 The stone which the builders rejected 21. 42.—Ps. 118. 22, 23.
 If a man die, having no children 22. 24.—Deut. 25. 5.
 I am the God of Abraham 22. 32.—Ex. 3. 6.
 Thou shalt love the Lord thy God 22. 37.—Deut. 6. 5.
 Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself 22. 39.—Lev. 19. 18.
 The Lord said . . . Sit thou on my right hand 22. 44.—Ps. 110. 1.
 Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord 23. 39.—Ps. 118. 26.
 I will smite the shepherd 26. 31.—Zech. 13. 7.
 And they took the thirty pieces of silver 27. 9, 10.—Zech. 11.
 They parted my garments 27. 35.—Ps. 22. 18.
 My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? 27. 46.—Ps. 22. 1.

MARK.

Behold, I send my messenger . . . 1. 2.—Mal. 3. 1.
 Prepare ye the way of the Lord 1. 3.—Is. 40. 3.
 Seeing they may see, and not perceive 4. 12.—Is. 6. 9, 10.
 This people honoureth me with their lips 7. 6, 7.—Is. 29. 13.
 Honour thy father and thy mother 7. 10.—Ex. 20. 12.
 Whoso curseth father or mother 7. 10.—Ex. 21. 17.
 Where their worm dieth not . . . 9. 44.—Is. 66. 24.
 God made them male and female 10. 6.—Gen. 1. 27.
 They twain shall be one flesh 10. 7, 8.—Gen. 2. 24.
 Do not commit adultery, Do not kill 10. 19.—Ex. 20. 13, 14.
 Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh 11. 9.—Ps. 118. 26.
 My house shall be called the house of prayer 11. 17.—Is. 56. 7.
 Ye have made it a den of thieves 11. 17.—Jer. 7. 11.

MARK (cont.).

The stone which the builders rejected	12. 10, 11.—Ps. 118. 22, [33.]
If a man's brother die, and leave no children	12. 19.—Deut. 25. 5.
I am the God of Abraham	12. 26.—Ex. 3. 6.
The Lord our God is one Lord	12. 29.—Deut. 6. 4.
Thou shalt love the Lord thy God	12. 30.—Deut. 6. 5.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour	12. 31.—Lev. 19. 18.
The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand	12. 36.—Ps. 110. 1.
I will smite the shepherd	14. 27.—Zech. 13. 7.
He was numbered with the transgressors	15. 28.—Is. 53. 12.
My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?	15. 34.—Ps. 22. 1.

LUKE.

To turn the hearts of the fathers	1. 17.—Mal. 4. 6.
Every male that openeth the womb	2. 23.—Ex. 13. 2, 12.
A pair of turtledoves, &c.	2. 24.—Lev. 12. 8.
The voice of one crying in the wilderness	3. 4, 6.—Is. 40. 3-5.
Man shall not live by bread alone	4. 4.—Deut. 8. 3.
Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God	4. 8.—Deut. 6. 13.
He shall give his angels charge over thee	4. 10, 11.—Ps. 91. 11, [12.]
Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God	4. 12.—Deut. 6. 16.
The Spirit of the Lord is upon me	4. 18, 19.—Is. 61. 1, 2; [58. 6.]
Behold, I send my messenger	7. 27.—Mal. 3. 1.
That seeing they might not see	8. 10.—Is. 6. 9.
Thou shalt love the Lord thy God	10. 27.—Deut. 6. 5; [Lev. 19. 18.]
And thy neighbour as thyself	10. 27.—Lev. 19. 18.
Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord	13. 35.—Ps. 118. 26.
Do not commit adultery, Do not kill	18. 20.—Ex. 20. 12-16.
My house is the house of prayer	19. 46.—Is. 56. 7.
Ye have made it a den of thieves	19. 46.—Jer. 7. 11.
The stone which the builders rejected	20. 17.—Ps. 118. 22, 23.
If a man's brother die, having a wife	20. 28.—Deut. 25. 5.
The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand	20. 42, 43.—Ps. 110. 1.
He was reckoned among the transgressors	22. 37.—Is. 53. 12.
Say to the mountains, Fall on us	23. 30.—Hos. 10. 8.
Into thy hands I commend my spirit	23. 46.—Ps. 31. 5.

JOHN.

The voice of one crying in the wilderness	1. 23.—Is. 40. 3.
The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up	2. 17.—Ps. 69. 9.
He gave them bread from heaven	6. 31.—Ps. 78. 24.
They shall be all taught of God	6. 45.—Is. 54. 13.
I said, Ye are gods	10. 34.—Ps. 82. 6.
Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel	12. 13.—Ps. 118. 26.
Fear not, daughter of Zion: Behold, thy King	12. 15.—Zech. 9. 9.
Lord, who hath believed our report?	12. 38.—Is. 53. 1.
He hath blinded their eyes	12. 40.—Is. 6. 9, 10.
He that eateth bread with me	13. 18.—Ps. 41. 9. [4.]
They hated me without a cause	15. 25.—Ps. 35. 19; 69.
They parted my raiment among them	19. 24.—Ps. 22. 18.
A bone of him shall not be broken	[34. 20.] 19. 36.—Ex. 12. 46; Ps.
They shall look on him whom they pierced	19. 37.—Zech. 12. 10.

ACTS.

Let his habitation be desolate	1. 20.—Ps. 69. 25.
His bishoprick let another take	1. 20.—Ps. 109. 8.
I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh	2. 17-21.—Joel 2. 28-32
I foresaw the Lord always before my face	2. 25-28.—Ps. 16. 8-11.
The Lord said... Sit thou on my right hand	2. 34, 35.—Ps. 110. 1. [18, 19.]
A prophet shall the Lord... raise up... like unto me	3. 22, 23.—Deut. 18. [12. 3.]
In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth	3. 25.—Gen. 22. 18;
This is the stone which was set at nought	4. 11.—Ps. 118. 22.
Why did the heathen rage	4. 25, 26.—Ps. 2. 1, 2.
Get thee out of thy country	7. 3.—Gen. 12. 1.
Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?	7. 27, 28.—Ex. 2. 14.
I am the God of thy fathers	7. 32.—Ex. 3. 6. [10.]
Put off thy shoes from thy feet	7. 33, 34.—Ex. 3. 5, 7, 8.
A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up	7. 37.—Deut. 18. 15.
Make us gods to go before us	7. 40.—Ex. 32. 1.
O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts	7. 42, 43.—Amos 5. [25-27.]
Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool	7. 49, 50.—Is. 66. 1, 2.
He was led as a sheep to the slaughter	8. 32, 33.—Is. 53. 7, 8.
I have found David the son of Jesse	13. 22.—Ps. 89. 20.
Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee	13. 33.—Ps. 2. 7.
I will give you the sure mercies of David	13. 34.—Is. 55. 3.
Thou shalt not suffer thy Holy One to see corruption	13. 35.—Ps. 16. 10.
Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish	13. 41.—Hab. 1. 5.
I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles	13. 47.—Is. 49. 6. [11, 12.]
After this I will return, and will build... the tabernacle	15. 16, 17.—Amos 9.
Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people	23. 5.—Ex. 22. 28.
Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear	28. 26, 27.—Is. 6. 9, 10.

ROMANS.

The just shall live by faith	1. 17.—Hab. 2. 4.
The name of God is blasphemed	2. 24.—Is. 52. 5.
Thou mightest be justified in thy sayings	3. 4.—Ps. 51. 4.
There is none righteous, no, not one	3. 10.—Ps. 14. 1, 3.
There is none that understandeth	3. 11.—Ps. 14. 2.
They are all gone out of the way	3. 12.—Ps. 14. 3.
Their throat is an open sepulchre	3. 13.—Ps. 5. 9; 140. 3.
Whose mouth is full of cursing	3. 14.—Ps. 10. 7.
Their feet are swift to shed blood	3. 15.—Is. 59. 7.
Destruction and misery are in their ways	3. 16, 17.—Is. 59. 7, 8.
There is no fear of God before their eyes	3. 18.—Ps. 36. 1.
Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness	4. 3.—Gen. 15. 6.
Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven	4. 7, 8.—Ps. 32. 1, 2.
I have made thee a father of many nations	4. 17.—Gen. 17. 5.
So shall thy seed be	4. 18.—Gen. 15. 5.
Thou shalt not covet	7. 7.—Ex. 20. 17.
For thy sake we are killed all the day	8. 36.—Ps. 44. 22.

1 St. Stephen, in this chapter (Acts vii. 2-50), refers to God's dealings with His people, in support of his argument that God's favour has never been limited to one particular place. He glances cursorily at the sacred records, and does not quote literally (see next Table, "ACTS," p. 76).

PASSAGES FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT QUOTED IN THE NEW.

ROMANS (cont.).

In Isaac shall thy seed be called	9. 7.—Gen. 21. 12.
At this time . . . Sarah shall have a son . . .	9. 9.—Gen. 18. 10.
The elder shall serve the younger	9. 12.—Gen. 25. 23.
Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated . . .	9. 13.—Mal. 1. 2, 3.
I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy . . .	9. 15.—Ex. 33. 19.
Even for this same purpose have I raised . . .	9. 17.—Ex. 9. 16.
I will call them my people, which were not my people . . .	9. 25.—Hos. 2. 23.
Ye are not my people . . .	9. 26.—Hos. 1. 10.
Though the number of the children of Israel . . .	9. 27, 28.—Is. 10. 22, 23.
Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed . . .	9. 29.—Is. 1. 9.
Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling-stone . . .	9. 33.—Is. 28. 16.
The man which doeth those things shall live . . .	10. 5.—Lev. 18. 5; [13.
Who shall ascend into heaven . . .	10. 6, 7.—Deut. 30. 12.
The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth . . .	10. 8.—Deut. 30. 14.
Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed . . .	10. 11.—Is. 28. 16.
Whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord . . .	10. 13.—Joel 2. 32.
How beautiful are the feet of them that preach . . .	10. 15.—Is. 52. 7.
Lord, who hath believed our report? . . .	10. 16.—Is. 53. 1.
Their sound went into all the earth . . .	10. 18.—Ps. 19. 4.
I will provoke you to jealousy . . .	10. 19.—Deut. 32. 21.
I was found of them that sought me not . . .	10. 20.—Is. 65. 1.
All day long I have stretched forth my hands . . .	10. 21.—Is. 65. 2.
Lord, they have killed thy prophets . . .	11. 3.—1 Kin. 19. 10, 14.
I have reserved to myself seven thousand . . .	11. 4.—1 Kin. 19. 18.
God hath given them the spirit of slumber . . .	11. 8.—Is. 29. 10.
Let their table be made a snare	11. 9, 10.—Ps. 69. 22, 23.
There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer . . .	[21. 11. 26, 27.—Is. 59. 20.
Who hath known the mind of the Lord? . . .	11. 34.—Is. 40. 13.
Who hath first given to him . . .	11. 35.—Job 41. 11.
Vengeance is mine; I will repay	12. 19.—Deut. 32. 35.
If thine enemy hunger, feed him	12. 20.—Prov. 25. 21, 22. [Lev. 19. 18.
Thou shalt not commit adultery	13. 9.—Ex. 20. 13-17;
Every knee shall bow to me . . .	14. 11.—Is. 45. 23.
The reproaches of them that reproached thee . . .	15. 3.—Ps. 69. 9.
For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles . . .	15. 9.—Ps. 18. 49.
Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people . . .	15. 10.—Deut. 32. 43.
Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles	15. 11.—Ps. 117. 1.
There shall be a root of Jesse . . .	15. 12.—Is. 11. 1, 10.
To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see . . .	15. 21.—Is. 52. 15.

1 CORINTHIANS.

I will destroy the wisdom of the wise . . .	1. 19.—Is. 29. 14.
He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord . . .	1. 31.—Jer. 9. 24.
Who hath known the mind of the Lord? . . .	2. 16.—Is. 40. 13.
He taketh the wise in their own craftiness . . .	3. 19.—Job 5. 13.
The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise . . .	3. 20.—Ps. 94. 11.
Two shall be one flesh . . .	6. 16.—Gen. 2. 24.
Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox . . .	9. 9.—Deut. 25. 4.

1 CORINTHIANS (cont.).

The people sat down to eat and drink . . .	10. 7.—Ex. 32. 6.
The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof . . .	10. 26.—Ps. 24. 1.
With men of other tongues and other lips . . .	14. 21.—Is. 28. 11, 12.
He must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet . . .	15. 25.—Ps. 110. 1.
All things are put under him . . .	15. 27.—Ps. 8. 6.
Let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we die . . .	15. 32.—Is. 22. 13.
The first man Adam was made a living soul . . .	15. 45.—Gen. 2. 7.
Death is swallowed up in victory . . .	15. 54.—Is. 25. 8.
O death, where is thy sting? . . .	15. 55.—Hos. 13. 14.

2 CORINTHIANS.

Moses . . . put a veil over his face	3. 13.—Ex. 34. 33.
I believed, and therefore have I spoken . . .	4. 13.—Ps. 116. 10.
I have heard thee in a time accepted . . .	6. 2.—Is. 49. 8.
I will dwell in them, and walk in them . . .	6. 16.—Lev. 26. 11, 12.
Wherefore come out from among them . . .	6. 17.—Is. 52. 11.
He that had gathered much had nothing over . . .	8. 15.—Ex. 16. 18.
He hath dispersed abroad . . .	9. 9.—Ps. 112. 9.
He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord . . .	10. 17.—Jer. 9. 24.
In the mouth of two or three witnesses . . .	13. 1.—Deut. 19. 15.

GALATIANS.

Abraham believed God, and it was accounted . . .	3. 6.—Gen. 15. 6.
In thee shall all nations be blessed . . .	3. 8.—Gen. 12. 3.
Cursed is every one that continueth not . . .	3. 10.—Deut. 27. 26.
The just shall live by faith . . .	3. 11.—Hab. 2. 4.
The man that doeth them shall live in them . . .	3. 12.—Lev. 18. 5.
Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree . . .	3. 13.—Deut. 21. 23.
Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not . . .	4. 27.—Is. 54. 1.
Cast out the bondwoman and her son . . .	4. 30.—Gen. 21. 10.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself . . .	5. 14.—Lev. 19. 18.

EPHESIANS.

When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive . . .	4. 8.—Ps. 68. 18.
Speak every man truth with his neighbour . . .	4. 25.—Zech. 8. 16.
Be ye angry, and sin not . . .	4. 26.—Ps. 4. 4.
For this cause shall a man leave his father and his mother . . .	5. 31.—Gen. 2. 24.
Honour thy father and thy mother . . .	6. 2, 3.—Ex. 20. 12;

1 TIMOTHY.

Thou shalt not muzzle the ox . . .	5. 13.—Deut. 25. 4.
------------------------------------	---------------------

2 TIMOTHY.

The Lord knoweth them that are his . . .	2. 19.—Num. 16. 5.
--	--------------------

HEBREWS.

Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee . . .	1. 5.—Ps. 2. 7.
I will be to him a Father . . .	1. 5.—2 Sam. 7. 14.
Let all the angels of God worship him . . .	1. 6.—Ps. 97. 7.

REFERENCES TO THE OLD TESTAMENT.

HEBREWS (cont.).

Who maketh his angels spirits . . .	1. 7.—Ps. 104. 4.
Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever	1. 8, 9.—Ps. 45. 6, 7.
Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid . . . the earth . . .	1. 10-12.—Ps. 102. 25- [27.]
Sit on my right hand, until I make . . . thy footstool . . .	1. 13.—Ps. 110. 1.
What is man, that thou art mindful of him	2. 6-8.—Ps. 8. 4-6.
I will declare thy name unto my brethren	2. 12.—Ps. 22. 22.
I will put my trust in him . . .	2. 13.—Is. 8. 18.
Behold I and the children which God hath given me	2. 13.—Is. 8. 18.
To-day if ye will hear his voice .	3. 7-11.—Ps. 95. 7-11.
As I have sworn in my wrath . .	4. 3.—Ps. 95. 11.
And God did rest the seventh day	4. 4.—Gen. 2. 2.
Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee	5. 5.—Ps. 2. 7.
Thou art a priest after the order of Melchisedec	5. 6.—Ps. 110. 4.
Blessing I will bless thee	6. 14.—Gen. 22. 17.
See . . . that thou make all things according to the pattern . . .	8. 5.—Ex. 25. 40.
Behold, the days come, saith the Lord	8. 8-12.—Jer. 31. 31- [34.]
This is the blood of the testament Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not	9. 20.—Ex. 24. 8.
For ever sat down on the right hand of God	10. 5-7.—Ps. 40. 6-8.
I will put my laws into their hearts	10. 12, 13.—Ps. 110. 1. [34.]
Vengeance belongeth unto me . .	10. 16, 17.—Jer. 31. 33, 36.
He that shall come will come, and will not tarry	10. 37, 38.—Hab. 2. 3, 4.
In Isaac shall thy seed be called My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord	11. 18.—Gen. 21. 12.
Lift up the hands that hang down	12. 5, 6.—Prov. 3. 11, 12.
Yet once more I shake not the earth only	12. 12.—Is. 35. 3.
I will never leave thee, nor for- sake thee	12. 26.—Hag. 2. 6.
The Lord is my helper, I will not fear	13. 5.—Josh. 1. 5.
	13. 6.—Ps. 118. 6.

JAMES.

Thou shalt love thy neighbour . .	2. 8.—Lev. 19. 18.
Do not commit adultery	2. 11.—Ex. 20. 13, 14.
Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness	2. 23.—Gen. 15. 6.
God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble	4. 6.—Prov. 3. 34.

1 PETER.

Be ye holy; for I am holy	1. 16.—Lev. 11. 44.
All flesh is as grass, and . . . glory of man as . . . grass	1. 24, 25.—Is. 40. 6-8. [28. 16.]
Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner-stone	2. 6.—Ps. 118. 22; 19.
The stone which the builders disallowed	2. 7.—Ps. 118. 22.
Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth	2. 22.—Is. 53. 9.
Who his own self bare our sins . . . on the tree	2. 24.—Is. 53. 4.
He that will love life, and see good days	3. 10-12.—Ps. 34. 12- [16.]
God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble . .	5. 5.—Prov. 3. 34.

2 PETER.

The dog is turned to his own vomit	2. 22.—Prov. 26. 11.
---	----------------------

REVELATION.

The whole of this book is a reflex of the prophetic visions of the Old Testament. It contains pictures of that heavenly form of worship divinely manifested to Moses (of which the Tabernacle ritual was only a pattern), reproduced, and further developed, by its fulfilment in the Atonement of Christ; while it also repeats the mysterious predictions, uttered by Isaiah, Ezekiel, and Daniel, portraying the philosophy of history, the recurrence of its cycles, and the supremacy over all other powers of the kingdom of Christ. It is, therefore, full of references and allusions to the writings of Moses and the prophets, too numerous to be tabulated, and often allusive rather than literal; but the marginal references will better aid the reader in working out the connexion between this Revelation, which closes Holy Scripture, and the inspirations vouchsafed to the earlier dispensation, which prepared the way for the fulness of the glory of Christ.

XXXIII. REFERENCES TO THE OLD TESTAMENT, NOT BEING EXACT QUOTATIONS.

MATTHEW.

'He shall be called a Nazarene . .	2. 23.—Is. 11. 1; Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; Ps. 22. 6; Is. 53. 3.
The meek shall inherit the earth .	5. 5.—Ps. 37. 11.
Shew thyself to the priest	8. 4.—Lev. 14. 3.
The blind receive their sight . .	11. 5.—Is. 29. 18.
Elias, which was for to come . . .	11. 14; 17. 10.—Mal. 4. 5.
David . . . did eat the shewbread Priests profane the sabbath, and are blameless	12. 3, 4.—1 Sam. 21. 6.
Teaching for doctrines the com- mandments of men	12. 5.—Num. 28. 9
	15. 9.—Is. 29. 13.

1 This exact term is not found in any prophecy. Chrysostom and others suppose it to be quoted from some lost book. Jerome refers it to the Hebrew word *Nazer*, "a sprout," and identifies it with "the Branch," by which the Messiah is designated by Isaiah and Ezekiel. This view is adopted by most modern expositors. Others consider it to be equivalent to "a reproach," or "scorn of men" (Is. liii; Ps. xxii), and recognise the fulfilment of those prophecies in the low estimation in which the people of Nazareth were held by the other Jews (John i. 46).

MATTHEW (cont.).

If thy brother trespass . . . tell him . . . alone	18. 15.—Lev. 19. 17.
In the mouth of two or three witnesses	18. 16.—Deut. 19. 15.
Moses' command to give a writ- ing of divorce	19. 7.—Deut. 24. 1.
With God all things are possible .	19. 26.—Jer. 32. 17.
The parable of a vineyard	21. 33.—Is. 5. 1.
Your house is left unto you de- solate	23. 38.—Jer. 22. 5.
The abomination of desolation . .	24. 15.—Dan. 12. 11.
Whosoever the carcass is, there will the eagles	24. 28.—Job 39. 30.
Immediately after . . . shall the sun be darkened	24. 29.—Is. 13. 10; Ezek. 32. 7; Joel 2. 10; 3. 15.
Heaven and earth shall pass away	24. 35.—Is. 51. 6.
Depart from me, ye cursed	25. 41.—Ps. 6. 8.
The Son of man goeth, as it is written	26. 24.—Ps. 22.

REFERENCES TO THE OLD TESTAMENT.

MATTHEW (cont.).

At last came two false witnesses 26. 60.—Ps. 35. 12
They did spit in his face 26. 67.—Is. 50. 6.
He trusted in God 27. 43.—Ps. 22. 8.
All power is given unto me 28. 18.—Dan. 7. 14.

MARK.

Shew thyself to the priest. 1. 44.—Lev. 14. 3.
David did eat the shewbread .. 2. 26.—1 Sam. 21.
Elias must first come 9. 11.—Mal. 4. 5.
Moses suffered ... bill of divorce-
ment. 10. 4.—Deut. 24. 1.
A certain man planted a vineyard 12. 1.—Is. 5. 1.
More than all whole burnt-offer-
ings 12. 33.—1 Sam. 15. 22.
Take heed lest any man deceive
you 13. 5.—Jer. 29. 8.
The brother shall betray brother 13. 12.—Micah 7. 6.
Abomination of desolation 13. 14.—Dan. 12. 2.
The sun shall be darkened 13. 24.—Is. 13. 10.
My words shall not pass away. . 13. 31.—Is. 40. 8.

LUKE.

Shall give unto him the throne
of ... David 1. 32.—Ps. 132. 11.
Of his kingdom there shall be no
end 1. 33.—Dan. 4. 3.
As he spake to ... Abraham, and
to his seed for ever. 1. 55.—Gen. 17. 19.
Oath he sware to ... Abraham. . 1. 73.—Gen. 12. 3.
The dayspring from on high .. 1. 78.—Num. 24. 17;
Mal. 4. 2.
Give light to them that sit in
darkness 1. 79.—Is. 9. 2.
Eight days were accomplished
for the circumcising 2. 21.—Lev. 12. 3.
The days of her purification .. 2. 22.—Lev. 12. 2-4.
For the fall and rising again ... 2. 34.—Is. 8. 14.
Shew thyself unto the priest. . 5. 14.—Lev. 14. 3.
David ... did take and eat the
shewbread 6. 4.—1 Sam. 21. 6.
This do, and thou shalt live. 10. 28.—Lev. 18. 5.
Depart, ye workers of iniquity 13. 27.—Ps. 6. 8.
Your house is left unto you de-
solate 13. 35.—Jer. 22. 25.
If thy brother trespass against
thee 17. 3.—Lev. 19. 17.
Parable of the vineyard 20. 9.—Is. 5. 1.
Blessed are the barren 23. 29.—Is. 54. 1.
It behoved Christ to suffer 24. 46.—Is. 53. 5.

JOHN.

One soweth and another reapeth 4. 37.—Micah 6. 15.
If any ... thirst ... come unto
me. 7. 37.—Is. 55. 1.
Wells of living water (illustra-
tion of the Spirit) [Is. 12. 3.
Of the Spirit ... they should re-
ceive 7. 38.—Prov. 18. 4;
7. 39.—Is. 44. 3.
Christ's birth at Bethlehem, and
of David's house 7. 42.—Micah 5. 2.
The testimony of two men is true 7. 17.—Deut. 19. 15.
Christ abideth for ever 12. 34.—Ps. 89. 36, 37;
Is. 9. 7.
God's command to the Christ,
what he shall say. 12. 49.—Deut. 18. 18.
None shall be lost, but the son of
perdition 17. 12.—Ps. 109. 8.
They filled a sponge with vinegar,
&c. 19. 29.—Ps. 69. 21.
He must rise again from the
dead 20. 9.—Ps. 16. 10.

ACTS.

God promised to give Canaan
for a possession to Abra-
ham, and to his seed after
him 7. 5.—Gen. 12. 7; 13. 15.
That his seed should sojourn in
a strange land; and that
they should bring them into
bondage, and entreat them
evil four hundred years. 7. 6.—Gen. 15. 13.

After that shall they come forth,
and serve me in this place . 7. 7.—Gen. 15. 16
Abraham begat Isaac. 7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3.
And circumcised him the eighth
day 7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4.
Isaac begat Jacob 7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.
Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs 7. 8.—Gen. 42. 13.
The patriarchs ... sold Joseph
into Egypt 7. 9.—Gen. 37. 4, 11, 28.
But God was with him 7. 9.—Gen. 30. 2, 21.
I have seen the affliction of my
people 7. 34.—Ex. 3. 7.
Have ye offered to men slain beasts 7. 42.—Amos 5. 25, 26
I will carry you away beyond [Jer. 20. 4.
Babylon 7. 43.—Amos 5. 27.
God is no respecter of persons . 10. 34.—Job 34. 19.

ROMANS.

Who will render to every man
according to his deeds 2. 6.—Ps. 62. 12.
There is no respect of persons
with God. 2. 11.—Deut. 10. 17.
Shall the thing formed say to
him that formed it 9. 20.—Is. 45. 9.
The potter has power over the
clay 9. 21.—Jer. 18. 6.
Eyes that they should not see. . 11. 8.—Is. 29. 10.

1 CORINTHIANS.

Eye hath not seen 2. 9.—Is. 64. 4.

EPHESIANS.

Helmet of salvation 6. 17.—Is. 59. 17.

PHILIPPIANS.

Every knee should bow 2. 10.—Is. 45. 23.

2 THESSALONIANS.

Exalteth himself above all that
is called God 2. 4.—Dan. 11. 36.

1 TIMOTHY.

We brought nothing into the
world 6. 7.—Job 1. 21.

HEBREWS.

Abraham's seed ... as the stars
of the sky in multitude, and
as the sand by the sea-shore 11. 12.—Gen. 22. 17.
The patriarchs ... confessed
themselves strangers and
pilgrims on the earth 11. 13.—Gen. 23. 4;
Moses' parents ... saw he was
"a proper child" 11. 23.—Ex. 2. 2.

JAMES.

As the flower of the grass he
shall pass away 1. 10.—Job 14. 2.

1 PETER.

Tasted that the Lord is gracious 2. 3.—Ps. 34. 8.
A chosen generation 2. 9.—Deut. 10. 15.
Which in time past were not a
people 2. 10.—Hos. 1. 10.
Fear God. Honour the king ... 2. 17.—Prov. 24. 21.
Charity shall cover the multi-
tude of sins 4. 8.—Prov. 10. 12.

2 PETER.

A thousand years as one day .. 3. 8.—Ps. 90. 4.
The heavens shall pass away .. 3. 10.—Ps. 102. 25, 26.
A new heaven and a new earth . 3. 13.—Is. 65. 17; 66.
22.

1 JOHN.

If we say we have no sin 1. 8.—Prov. 20. 9

XXXIV. REFERENCES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT TO INCIDENTS RECORDED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.

David's visit to Abimelech, at Nob	[21. 1. Matt. 12. 3, 4.—1 Sam. 12. 40. }	His being cast out, and his adoption by Pharaoh's daughter	[10. Acts 7. 21.—Ex. 2. 3—
Jonah's entombment for three days and nights in the belly of the fish	Jonah 1. 17.	His murder of an Egyptian, and flight into Midian	[12-15. —7. 24-29.—Ex. 2
The Queen of Sheba's visit to Solomon	[1. —12. 42.—1 Kings 10.	The birth of his two sons in Midian	—7. 29.—Ex. 18. 3.
The death of Abel	—23. 25.—Gen. 4. 8.	The appearance of an angel to him in a burning bush, in the wilderness of Sinai	—7. 50.—Ex. 3. 2.
Death of Zacharias	—23. 35.—2 Chron. 24. 29.	God's mission to Moses	—7. 35.—Ex. 3. 15-18; 4.
Elijah's visit to the widow of Zarephath	[17. 9. Luke 4. 26.—1 Kings 17. 9.—2 Kings 5. 14.	The miracles in Egypt by Moses' mission	—7. 36.—Ex. 7-12.
The healing of Naaman's leprosy	—11. 30.—Jonah 3; 4.	The miracle by Moses in the Red Sea	—7. 36.—Ex. 14. 21, &c.
Jonah's mission to Nineveh	[1. —11. 31.—1 Kings 10.	The exodus	—7. 36.—Ex. 12. 41.
The Queen of Sheba's visit to Solomon	—11. 51.—Gen. 4. 8; 2 Chron. 24. 20, 21.	Miracles in the wilderness	—7. 36.—Ex. 15. 23; 16, &c.
The murder of Abel and Zacharias	—17. 26.—Gen. 7. 17. 29.—Gen. 19. 16. —17. 32.—Gen. 19. 21. —20. 37.—Ex. 3.	The forty years' wandering in the wilderness	[33; Pa. 95. 10, 11. —7. 36.—Num. 14. 18.
The deluge in the days of Noah	[9. John 3. 14.—Num. 21. —6. 31.—Ex. 16. 15.	The giving of the Law to Moses on Mount Sinai	—7. 38.—Ex. 20-24.
The destruction of Sodom	—7. 22.—Lev. 12. 3.	The worship of the golden calf	—7. 41.—Ex. 32. 19.
The fate of Lot's wife	—8. 5.—Lev. 20. 10.	The making of the tabernacle in the wilderness	[26. 30. —7. 44.—Ex. 25. 40.
Moses' vision of the burning bush	[Neh. 9. 7. Acts 7. 2.—Gen. 15. 7; —7. 4.—Gen. 11. 31.	The erection of the tabernacle in Canaan	—7. 45.—Josh. 18. 1.
Moses lifting up the brazen serpent	—7. 4.—Gen. 12. 4, 5. —13. 15.	David's desire to build a tabernacle	—7. 46.—2 Sam. 7.
Manna in the wilderness	—7. 5.—Gen. 10. 1-7; —7. 6.—Gen. 15. 13. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The building of Solomon's Temple	—7. 47.—1 Kings 8.
Mosaic enactment of circumcision	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The exodus	—13. 17.—Ex. 12. 41.
Mosaic enactment of stoning, as punishment for adultery	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The forty years' wandering in the wilderness	[33; Pa. 95. 10. —13. 18.—Num. 14.
God appeared unto Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	God's expulsion of seven nations from Canaan	—13. 19.—Deut. 7. 1
Abraham's residence in Charran	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The division of Canaan among the Israelites by lot	—13. 19.—Josh. 14. 2.
Abraham's migration from Charran to Canaan	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The rule of the judges	—13. 20.—Judg. 2. 16.
God's promise to give Canaan to Abraham and his seed	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The judgeship of Samuel the prophet	[20. —13. 20.—1 Sam. 3.
Israel's bondage in Egypt	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The desire of Israel for a kingdom	—13. 21.—1 Sam. 8. 5.
The birth of Isaac from Abraham	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The forty years' reign of Saul, son of Kish, the Benjamite	[21. —13. 21.—1 Sam. 10.
His circumcision the eighth day	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	God's removal of Saul from the kingdom, and selection of David to succeed him	[14. —13. 22.—1 Chr. 10.
Jacob's birth from Isaac	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The pillar of a cloud, guiding Israel	[21. 1 Cor. 10. 1.—Ex. 13.
The birth of the twelve patriarchs from Jacob	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The passage through the Red Sea	—10. 1.—Ex. 14. 22.
Joseph sold into Egypt by his brethren	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The Israelites fed by manna	—10. 3.—Ex. 16. 3-35.
God's favour to Joseph in Egypt	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	Moses bringing water out of the rock	—10. 4.—Ex. 17. 6.
Joseph's deliverances from affliction by God's favour, and his divine gift of wisdom	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	Birth of Ishmael from Abraham and Hagar	[16. 15. Gal. 4. 23, 25.—Gen.
Pharaoh's promotion of Joseph to be ruler over Egypt and over his house	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The creation of Adam and Eve	1 Tim. 2. 13.—Gen. 2. 7, 21, 22.
The famine over Egypt and Canaan	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The priority of Eve's fall	—2. 14.—Gen. 3. 12.
Jacob sending his sons to Egypt to buy corn	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The opposition of the Egyptian magicians to Moses	2 Tim. 3. 8.—Ex. 7. 11.
Joseph makes himself known to his brethren in Egypt	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The tabernacle and its furniture	Heb. 9. 2, 3.—Ex. 25 and 26.
The descent of Jacob and his family into Egypt	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The pot of manna, Aaron's rod, and the two tables, in the Ark of the Covenant	[25. 16; Num. 17. 10. —9. 4.—Ex. 16. 33, 34;
Jacob's death in Egypt	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The high priest's offering on the Day of Atonement	—9. 7.—Ex. 30. 10.
The burial of the patriarchs at Shechem	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	Moses sprinkling the people with the blood of the testament	—9. 19, 20.—Ex. 24. 8.
The great increase of the Israelites	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The daily sacrifice	—10. 11.—Ex. 29. 38.
The accession of a king of Egypt hostile to the Israelites	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	The creation of the world	—11. 3.—Gen. 1.
Pharaoh dealt subtly with them	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	God's acceptance of Abel's sacrifice	—11. 4.—Gen. 4. 4.
The casting of their sons into the river	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.	Enoch's translation	—11. 5.—Gen. 5. 24.
The concealment of Moses' birth for three months	—7. 8.—Gen. 21. 3. —7. 8.—Gen. 21. 4. —7. 8.—Gen. 25. 26.		

1 This Zacharias has likewise been identified with Zachariah the prophet, with Zacharias the father of John the Baptist, and also with Zachariah, the son of Jeberchiah (Isa. viii. 2).

CHRONOLOGY OF THE ACTS AND PAULINE EPISTLES.

Noah's preparation of the ark, and preservation of himself and family	[15-18. Heb. 11. 7.—Gen. 6.	Deliverance of the Three Children from the fiery furnace	[27. Heb. 11. 34.—Dan. 3.
The call of Abraham	— 11. 8.—Gen. 12. 1.	Restoration of children to life by Elijah and Elisha	— 11. 35.—1 Kings 17. 23; 2 Kings 4. 34.
His sojourn in Canaan	— 11. 9.—Gen. 12. 5, &c.		
Isaac and Jacob in Canaan	— 11. 9.—Gen. 27.		
The birth of Isaac from Sarah in her old age	— 11. 11.—Gen. 18. 11.	The visit of angels to Abraham and Lot	— 13. 2.—Gen. 18. 2; [19. 1.
Abraham offering up Isaac	— 11. 17.—Gen. 22.	Rahab's reception and deliverance of the spies	[1. James 2. 25.—Josh. 2.
Isaac blessing Jacob and Esau	— 11. 20.—Gen. 27.	The patience of Job	— 5. 11.—Job 1. 21.
Jacob blessing Joseph's sons before his death	— 11. 21.—Gen. 48. 15.	Elijah's prayer for a dearth on Israel	— 5. 17.—1 Kings 17.
Joseph's dying command concerning his bones, &c.	— 11. 22.—Gen. 50. 25.	The deluge, the disobedience of the world, and preservation of Noah and his family	[1 Pet. 3. 20.—Gen. 6. 3.
Moses return to his own people from Pharaoh's daughter	— 11. 25.—Ex. 2. 11.	Sarah's deference to Abraham, calling him lord	[2 Pet. 2. 5.—Gen. 7. 1.
His flight from Egypt	— 11. 27.—Ex. 2. 15.	The destruction of Sodom and the cities of the plain	1 Pet. 3. 6.—Gen. 18. 12.
The Passover in Egypt, and slaughter of the first-born	— 11. 28.—Ex. 12. 21.	Balaam rebuked by his ass	2 Pet. 2. 6.—Gen. 19.
The passage of the Red Sea, and destruction of the Egyptian army	— 11. 29.—Ex. 14.	Cain's murder of Abel	1 John 3. 12.—Gen. 4. 8.
The compassing of Jericho for seven days, and the fall of its walls	— 11. 30.—Josh. 6. 12.	The exodus of Israel from Egypt	Jude 5.—Ex. 12. 41.
The sparing of Rahab and her household	— 11. 31.—Josh. 6. 23.	The death of unbelievers in the wilderness	— 5.—Num. 14. 32.
The exploits of the Judges, Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, Samuel	[1 Sam. — 11. 32.—Judg. and	The destruction of Sodom, Gomorrah, &c.	— 7.—Gen. 19.
The exploits of David	— 11. 32.—2 Sam.	The body of Moses	— 9.—Deut. 34. 5, 6.
Deliverance of Daniel in the lions den	— 11. 33.—Dan. 6. 22.	"The way of Cain"	— 11.—Gen. 4. 8.
		The error of Balaam for reward	— 11.—Num. 22.
		The galsynaising of Core (Korah)	— 11.—Num. 16.
		Enoch, the seventh from Adam	— 14.—Gen. 5. 18.

XXXV. CHRONOLOGY OF THE ACTS AND PAULINE EPISTLES.

A.D.	Events.	Emperors of Rome, and Procurators of Judæa.
30	The Pentecostal Effusion.	
31	Spread of the Gospel at Jerusalem.	TIBERIUS, Emperor.
35	Preaching of Stephen.	Pontius Pilate, Procurator.
36	Martyrdom of Stephen.	
37	Conversion of Saul of Tarsus.	Deposition of Pilate.
		Death of Tiberius.
38		Accession of CALIGULA.
39	His retirement to Arabia (Gal. i. 17).	Release of Herod Agrippa I.
	Philip converts the Samaritans and the Ethiopian eunuch (Acts viii).	
40	Herod Antipas banished to Gaul. His dominions given to Herod Agrippa I.	Caligula orders his statue to be set up at Jerusalem.
	Circuit of St. Peter.	
	Conversion of Cornelius.	
41	Herod Agrippa I, king (Acts xii. 1) of Judæa and Samaria.	CLAUDIUS succeeds Caligula.
42	Spread of the Church to Antioch.	
	The disciples first called CHRISTIANS at Antioch (Acts xi. 26).	
44	Persecution by Herod Agrippa.	
	Martyrdom of St. James.	
	Imprisonment of St. Peter.	
	Death of Herod Agrippa (Acts xii. 23).	Cuspius Fadus, Procurator.
45	First Missionary Journey of Saul and Barnabas (Acts xiii. 14)¹.	
46	Their return to Antioch.	Tiberius Alexander, Procurator.
48	The Judaizers at Antioch.	Ventidius Cumanus, Procurator.
	Council at Jerusalem² (Lewin).	
49	St. Paul's Second Missionary Journey with Silas (Acts xvi.—xviii)³.	
51	He comes to Macedonia.	
52	St. Paul at Corinth.	Felix, Procurator.
	The Epistles to the Thessalonians.	
53	Gallio Proconsul of Achæa.	
	St. Paul leaves Corinth and sails to Ephesus.	
	At Jerusalem at the Feast of Tabernacles.	

¹ Conybeare and Howson would place this in A.D. 48.

² C. and H. would place this in A.D. 50

³ C. and H. would place this in A.D. 51.

ST. PAUL'S MISSIONARY JOURNEYS.

A. D.	Events.	Emperors of Rome, and Procurators of Judæa.
54	Return to Antioch. <i>St. Paul's Third Missionary Journey</i>	Claudius dies. Accession of NERO.
54-57	At Ephesus. <i>First Epistle to the Corinthians.</i>	
57	Riot at Ephesus. Leaves for Troas, comes to Macedonia. <i>Second Epistle to the Corinthians.</i>	
58	Reaches Corinth and stays three months. <i>Epistle to the Galatians.</i> <i>Epistle to the Romans.</i>	
59	Leaves Corinth for Jerusalem. Arrest in the Temple. Sent to Cæsarea (Acts xxiii. 23).	Nero murders Agrippina. Recall of Felix.
60	Interview with Felix (Acts xxiv). St. Paul before Festus and Agrippa. Appeals to Cæsar (Acts xxv. 11). Sails for Rome (Acts xxvii). Shipwreck at Malta.	<i>Porcius Festus, Procurator.</i>
61	St. Paul reaches Rome, and lives in his own hired house (Acts xxviii).	Rebellion of Boadicea in Britain.
62	Writes his Epistles to the <i>Philippians, the Colossians, Philemon, and the Ephesians.</i>	Great earthquake at Pompeii.
63	St. Paul is heard, and released. <i>Epistle to the Hebrews (?)</i> . Goes to Asia by way of Macedonia.	<i>Albinus, Procurator.</i>
64	Sails with Titus to Crete, and returns to Ephesus. Leaving Timothy there, he goes by Philippi to Corinth. <i>First Epistle to Timothy.</i> <i>Epistle to Titus.</i>	<i>Great Fire of Rome, ascribed by Nero to the Christians.</i> <i>Gessius Florus, Procurator.</i>
65	Winters at Nicopolis. Journey to Dalmatia (?), and through Macedonia to Troas.	
66	Apprehension. Sent to Rome. First Trial before the Emperor. <i>Second Epistle to Timothy.</i> Martyrdom of St. Paul.	The Jewish War begins. Massacre by Florus at Jerusalem. Repulse of Cestius Gallus.

NOTE.—The above dates are given according to Mr. Lewin. C. and H. would place a voyage to Spain in A. D. 65; from Spain to Asia Minor in A. D. 66; the First Epistle to Timothy and Titus in A. D. 67; the second imprisonment, Second Epistle to Timothy, and Martyrdom of the Apostle in A. D. 68.

XXXVI. ST. PAUL'S MISSIONARY JOURNEYS.

I.

First Journey with Barnabas and John Mark.

Acts xiii, xiv.

A. D. 45, Lewin; A. D. 48, Conybeare and Howson.

Places.	Incidents.
ANTIOCH,	on the river Orontes, the capital of the Roman province ¹ of Syria, is THE STARTING POINT of the first Missionary Journey (Acts xiii. 1). From here Barnabas and Saul, having been specially called by the Holy Ghost, and taking with them John Mark (Acts xiii. 5), proceed to
SELEUCIA,	the port of Antioch, called Seleucia "by the sea," to distinguish it from other cities of the same name. Hence they sail to the island of
CYPRUS,	the native place of Barnabas (Acts iv. 36), and land at
SALAMIS,	a populous mercantile port on the E. extremity. Here the Apostles preach in the synagogues, and after traversing the island in a westerly direction reach the capital

¹ Roman provinces were divided into two classes, (i) *Senatorial*, and (ii) *Imperial*. (i) *Senatorial* provinces were governed by a Proconsul (*Ἀρχὼν*) who was appointed by lot, held his authority for a year, but had no military power. (ii) *Imperial* provinces were governed by a *Proprator* (*Ἀντιστράτης*). He was appointed by the Emperor himself, held authority as long as the latter wished, and had all the pomp of a military commander. Syria was an *Imperial* province. See Bp. Hervey's *Authenticity of St. Luke's Gospel*, pp. 41, 42 S.P.C.K.

ST. PAUL'S SECOND MISSIONARY JOURNEY.

Places.	Incidents.
PAPHOS,	where the Roman proconsul ¹ , Sergius Paulus, is converted, and Elymas, a magician, who tries to frustrate the Apostle, is struck blind (Acts xiii. 11). After this Saul, who henceforward is always called by his Roman name Paulus (Acts xiii. 13), crosses with his companions to the southern shore of Asia Minor, and lands at
PERGA,	the ancient port of Pamphylia on the river Cestrus. Here John Mark leaves them and returns home, while the Apostles make their way across the Taurus range to
ANTIOCH	of Pisidia, or <i>Antiochia Cæsarea</i> , a flourishing commercial town on the great road from Ephesus into Asia. Its extant coins give prominence to its privileges as a Roman colony ² ; and here, on the first Sabbath-day after his arrival, St. Paul preaches his first recorded sermon (Acts xiii. 16-41) to Jews, and on the next Sabbath to Gentiles also (Acts xiii. 46-48). Driven out by the rulers, they follow the great road to
ICONIUM (<i>Konieh</i>),	on the table-land of Lycaonia. Here they stay "a long time" (Acts xiv. 3), and make many converts. At length a factious mob of Jews and Gentiles set upon them and try to stone them. Thereupon they fly to
LYSTRA,	a small rural town of simple heathens, S.E. of Iconium. Here St. Paul heals a cripple, and the people, taking them for the gods Jupiter and Mercury, are on the point of offering sacrifice to them, when Paul prevents them, and by arguments drawn from natural religion prepares their minds to receive the Christian faith (Acts xiv. 15-18). But soon, influenced by Jews from Antioch and Iconium, they stone Paul and leave him for dead (Acts xiv. 19). On his recovery the Apostle files with his companion to
DERBE,	a small town, away from the high road, near the pass called "the Cilician Gates." Here they rest awhile, preaching the word and teaching many (Acts xiv. 21), and return by the same route through Lystra, Iconium, and Antioch to
PERGA,	where they preach, and proceed thence to
ATTALIA (<i>Adaliah</i>),	about sixteen miles west of Perga, having a fine port, and thence sail to
ANTIOCH,	where they give a report of their work to a full assembly of the Church, and abide there "no little time with the disciples" (Acts xiv. 27, 28, R.V.).

II.

St. Paul's Second Missionary Journey with Silas and Timothy.

Acts xv. 36—xviii. 22.

A.D. 49, Lewin; A.D. 51, Conybeare and Howson.

Places.	Incidents.
ANTIOCH.	While still at Antioch, St. Paul suggests to Barnabas that they should revisit their brethren in the Churches they had founded (Acts xv. 36). Barnabas assents, and wishes to take his cousin John Mark, but Paul strongly objects, and while Barnabas and his relative proceed to Cyprus, sets out with Silas or Silvanus (Acts xv. 37-41) by land through
SYRIA AND CILICIA,	confirming the Churches, and delivering the decrees of the Council of Jerusalem. Hence they proceed, probably past Tarsus, to
DERBE AND LYSTRA.	At the latter place Paul meets Timothy, who had probably been converted by him on his former visit (Acts xvi. 1; 2 Tim. i. 5). After circumcising him, he takes him with him through the district of
PHRYGIA AND GALATIA.	Here they establish Churches, but the Apostle falls sick ³ (Gal. iv. 13), and being forbidden by Divine intimation to preach the word in Asia ⁴ , they make their way (Acts xvi. 7, R.V.) "over against"
MYRIA,	that is Mysia Minor, which belonged to Bithynia. But again "the Spirit of Jesus" (Acts xvi. 7, R.V.) forbids their proceeding in this direction, and under Divine guidance they make their way to
ALEXANDRIA TROAS,	a Roman colony, on the N.W. coast of Asia Minor. Here St. Luke joins the Apostle ⁵ , and a vision of a Macedonian invites him to Greece. Thereupon they embark, and after touching at SAMOTHRAKIA, land at
NEAPOLIS (<i>Kavala</i>),	a seaport of Thrace. Thence they proceed across the Pharsalian plain to
PHILIPPI,	a Roman colony of Macedonia (Acts xvi. 11), founded by Augustus, and, as there is no synagogue, repair to a <i>Proseucha</i> , or House of Prayer, outside the city on the banks of the river Gangites (Acts xvi. 13). Here Lydia, a seller of purple from Thyatira ⁶ , is converted, but in consequence of the exorcism of a

¹ The title is accurately given by the sacred writer. Cyprus was originally an imperial province, and governed by a *proprator* or *legatus*. But Augustus afterwards restored it to the Senate, and so its governors were *proconsuls*, as is attested by an extant Cyprian coin of the reign of Claudius.

² Roman colonies were essentially distinct from those of ancient Greece or of modern Europe. They were converted virtually into garrison towns, governed by Roman laws, and endowed with Roman rights and privileges. See page 58.

³ Probably "the thorn (or 'stake,' R.V. marg.) in the flesh" alluded to in 2 Cor. xii. 7.

⁴ Including Mysia, Caria, and Lydia.

⁵ Note the change of person in Acts xvi. 10. The late illness of the Apostle would make the services of "the beloved physician" (Col. iv. 14) very acceptable.

⁶ The celebrity of Thyatira for its purple-dyeing is as old as Homer, II. iv. 143.

ST. PAUL'S THIRD MISSIONARY JOURNEY.

Places.	Incidents.
THESSALONICA,	<p> sorceress by the Apostle, Paul and Silas are arraigned before the magistrates¹, who scourge and imprison them. During the night, however, they are miraculously delivered, and the jailor and his household are converted and baptized (Acts xvi. 33). Leaving Luke at Philippi, Paul, Silas, and Timothy pass through AMPHIPOLIS and APOLLONIA to the metropolis of Macedonia, where Paul stays three Sabbath-days (Acts xvii. 2), and preaches with much success. But his enemies, the Jews, assail the house of Jason, where he is lodging, accuse him before the rulers of the city or "politarchs"² (Acts xvii. 6), and succeed in driving him thence to about sixty miles S.W. of Thessalonica, where he is well received both by Jews and Greeks, till his enemies from Thessalonica render a longer stay impossible (Acts xvii. 13). Thereupon he is sent by the brethren by sea (probably from Dium) to which he reaches alone, Silas and Timothy having been left behind (Acts xvii. 14). Here he disputes with the Jews, converses with the philosophers, and is forced to address the latter on Mars' Hill (Acts xvii. 22-33). But, meeting with little success, he repairs to the capital of the Roman province of Achaia, and the residence of the proconsul³ Gallio. Here he is joined by Silas and Timothy, and for a year and a half the Apostle makes this great mercantile centre his head-quarters, writing the two <i>Epistles to the Thessalonians</i>, and working with Aquila and Priscilla at his craft of tent-making (Acts xviii. 2, 3). After some time the Jews bring him before Gallio, who treats his accusers with indifference⁴, and drives them from his judgment-seat. Eventually he sails with Aquila and Priscilla from the eastern port of Corinth, to where he leaves his two companions, going on himself to and thence by land to Jerusalem to keep the Feast of Pentecost (Acts xviii. 21); hence he returns to and remains there "some time" (Acts xviii. 23). </p>
BERGAE,	
ATHENS,	
CORINTH,	
CENCHREE,	
EPHESUS,	
CÆSAREA,	
ANTIOCH,	

III.

St. Paul's Third Missionary Journey with Timothy and others.

Acts xviii. 23—xxi. 17.

A. D. 54, Lewin; A. D. 54, Conybeare and Howson.

Places.	Incidents.
ANTIOCH.	After staying some time at Antioch, St. Paul, accompanied by Timothy and probably Titus, commences his third Missionary tour by visiting the Churches of
GALATIA AND PHRYGIA,	of which visit no details are given; but from 1 Cor. xvi. 1, 2, we infer that he exhorted the members of these Churches to relieve by weekly offerings their poorer brethren in Judæa. Thence he proceeds to the capital of Roman Asia ⁵ . Here he rebaptizes some disciples of John the Baptist (Acts xix. 2-7), and makes the city his centre of activity for upwards of three years. At first he labours in the synagogue, then in the school or lecture-room of one Tyrannus, refuting Pagan errors and the imposture of sorcerers, who publicly burn their books and confess their fraud. At length, at the instigation of Demetrius, a craftsman engaged in the manufacture of silver shrines of Artemis (Diana), he is assaulted during the great annual Pan-Ionic Festival, and compelled hastily to depart. With Tychicus and Trophimus (Acts xx. 4) he proceeds to where he is in the greatest anxiety (2 Cor. ii. 12) about the effect of his letter to the Corinthians. At length, the suspense becoming unbearable (2 Cor. ii. 13), he resolves to proceed to Macedonia, and presses on to where he is at last relieved by the tidings brought by Titus (2 Cor. vii. 6); and he writes in the fulness of a thankful heart his <i>Second Epistle to the Corinthians</i> . Then, while Titus, Luke, and Trophimus proceed to Corinth, he continues his labours in the northern regions of Greece, and penetrates into "the parts about Illyricum" on the eastern shore of the Adriatic Sea (Rom. xv. 19), and with the approach of winter, A.D. 57, removes to Achaia, and takes up his abode at
EPHESUS,	
TROAS,	
PHILIPPI,	

¹ These magistrates are specially called *prætors* in Acts xvi. 20, 22 (R.V. marg.), the *dunavmri* specially appointed, as Cicero tells us, to administer justice in the Roman colonies. For further indications of St. Luke's accuracy, notice the rods of the Roman lictors (Acts xvi. 22; 2 Cor. xi. 25), the stocks (Acts xvi. 24), the respect for the rights of Roman citizens (Acts xvi. 38).

² Evidence found accidentally on an ancient archway of Thessalonica attests St. Luke's fidelity here to facts. An inscription still legible of the date A.D. 69-79 gives this very title "politarchs" to the magistrates, and names seven such who bore the office. It is now in the British Museum.

³ Achaia was a *senatorial* province under Augustus; then placed on the list of *imperial* provinces; then restored by Claudius to the senate. Thus the title proconsul is absolutely accurate (Acts xviii. 12, R.V.).

⁴ The easy indifference of Gallio is in perfect keeping with what we know of him from Statius and Pliny.

⁵ Ephesus, in the accurate description of St. Luke, as a "free city," has its "proconsul" (Acts xix. 35, R.V.). Its townclerk or "recorder" (Acts xix. 35), its "Asiarche" (Acts xix. 31, R.V. marg.), its popular "assembly" (Acts xix. 39); while the city is the *Neokoropis* or "Guardian of the Shrine" of Artemis (Acts xix. 35), of which the silver-smiths make models; and mysterious symbols called "Ephesian letters," copied from inscriptions on various parts of the image (Acts xix. 19), are used as amulets and charms.

ST. PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME.

Places.	Incidents.
CORINTH.	Here, during a stay of three months, he writes his <i>Epistles to the Galatians</i> and the <i>Romans</i> . His intention to sail for Jerusalem with the now completed offerings for the poor is frustrated by a plot formed by the Jews against his life (Acts xx. 3), and he proceeds by land through Macedonia to
PHILIPPI.	while Sopater of Berea, Aristarchus and Secundus of Thessalonica, Galus of Derbe, Timothy, Tychicus, and Trophimus proceed in advance to Troas. At Philippi the Apostle stays behind with St. Luke, and there keeps the Feast of the Passover (Acts xx. 6). Then they set sail, and in five days reach
TROAS.	and join the other disciples. Here on the last Sabbath of their stay the Apostle preaches in an upper-room; Eutychus falls from the window, but is miraculously restored by St. Paul, who amidst great joy "breaks bread" in the congregation, and then travels by land to meet his companions, who had gone round by ship, at a seaport of Mysia, opposite Lesbos.
ASSOS.	At Assos they all embark, and touch at
MITYLENE,	the chief town of Lesbos. The next day they anchor off Chios (Acts xx. 15), and the day following put in at
TROGYLLIUM,	a promontory on the mainland opposite the island of Samos. The next day they touch at
MILETUS,	the ancient capital of Ionia. From here St. Paul summons the elders of Ephesus and takes leave of them in a solemn address (Acts xx. 18-35), warning them to tend the flock committed to their charge. Launching thence, they sail with a fair wind past Coos and Rhodes to
PATARA,	a seaport of Lycia, where they change vessels, and embark on one sailing direct to Syria. Sighting Cyprus, and leaving it on the left hand, they make straight for the port of
TYRE,	where their vessel is bound to unload her cargo, and the Apostle is able to remain seven days in the society of the Tyrian Christians (Acts xxi. 4). At length, in spite of warnings of coming danger, and after a solemn farewell on the sea-shore, he proceeds to
PTOLEMAIS,	the modern <i>Acre</i> . Here the sea voyage comes to an end; and after remaining one day the little company set out on foot for
CÆSAREA,	and find a home in the house of Philip the Evangelist (Acts xxi. 5). Here the prophet Agabus binds his own hands and feet with Paul's girdle, signifying thus the Apostle's approaching imprisonment; while St. Luke and the rest implore him not to go up to Jerusalem. But it is all in vain. With Mnason of Cyprus, "an early disciple" (Acts xxi. 16, R.V.), he sets out by land for
JERUSALEM	where they are received by a full assembly of the Apostles and elders, who advise St. Paul to consult the prejudices of his countrymen, and prove himself an observer of the Jewish Law by joining four men in the completion of a Nazarite vow and defraying their expenses (Acts xxi. 20-25). This he does, but is afterwards seized by a tumultuous mob, who would have torn him to pieces had it not been for the intervention of Claudius Lysias, the Roman commandant, who extricates him from their hands, and eventually sends him to Cæsarea to the governor Felix (Acts xxiii. 26-35).

XXXVII. ST. PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME,

With St. Luke, Aristarchus, and certain Prisoners under charge of Julius, a Centurion of the Augustan Cohort.

Acts xxvii, xxviii.

A. D. 60.

Places.	Incidents.
CÆSAREA	Having appealed from the tribunal of Festus to that of the Emperor at Rome (Acts xxv. 11), St. Paul sets sail from in a ship of Adramyttium, a seaport of Mysia, in charge of Julius, a centurion of "the Augustan cohort" (Acts xxvii. 1). They first touch at
SIDON,	probably for purposes of trade, and the Apostle receives on shore the kind attention of his friends, and thence sail "under the lee" (Acts xxvii. 4, R.V.), i.e. along the north side of
CYPRUS,	and "across the sea which is off" Cilicia and Pamphylia ² , to
MYRA,	thence a flourishing seaport of Lycia. Here the centurion finds an Alexandrian corn-vessel bound for Italy, and trans-ships his charge into her, and she sets sail, laden with a heavy cargo and upwards of 276 souls on board. Owing to unfavourable winds, it is only after many days (Acts xxvii. 7) that they come over against

¹ For similar symbolical acts employed by prophets, see 1 Kings xxii. 11; Isaiah xx. 2.

² The direct course would have been straight to Patara, keeping to the south of Cyprus.

ST. PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME.

Places.	Incidents.
CNIDUS,	a promontory of Caria, at the extreme south-west of the peninsula of Asia Minor. Here the wind stops their direct course (Acts xxvii. 7), and the vessel is driven southward to
SALMONE,	the eastern promontory of Crete. Rounding it, they work their way with difficulty under the shelter of its southern coast to
FAIR HAVENS,	near which, about five miles to the east, was the city of Lasca. Here St. Paul advises them to winter, but the harbour being inconvenient, they resolve to try and reach
PHENIX (R. V.),	the town of palms ¹ , a harbour looking north-east and south-east ² . Weighing anchor, they set sail, but are caught by a violent wind, called Euraquilo (Acts xxvii. 14, R.V.), "beating" down from the heights of Ida on the Cretan shore ³ , and are driven under the lee of
CAUDA (R. V.)	or Cauda, an island ⁴ south-west of Crete, and with much difficulty succeed in hoisting on board the boat, which they are towing behind (Acts xxvii. 16). They then proceed to undergird the vessel, i. e. to pass strong cables round her hull, and being afraid they should drift on the Syrtis, a dangerous sandbank north of Libya, they lower the gear (Acts xxvii. 17, R.V.), and drive slowly before the wind. On the next day they proceed to lighten the ship by throwing the freight overboard (Acts xxvii. 18, R. V.); and on the third day they cast out the tackling, probably the mailyards, of the ship. At midnight of the fourteenth day, as they are drifting to and fro in "the sea of Adria" (Acts xxvii. 27, R.V.), they suspect from the noise of the breakers they are nearing land. After sounding they let go four anchors from the stern, and on the next day run the ship aground on a creek, where two seas met, of the island of
MELITA (Malta),	at that time much uncultivated, and inhabited by a population of Phœnician origin; and here by swimming or floating on portions of the wreck they effect a landing. The people receive them hospitably, kindle a fire, and welcome them to its genial warmth. A viper comes out of the sticks St. Paul is gathering, and fastens on his hand. The people at first deem him a murderer, but when he sirs it off unharmed they regard him as a god. St. Paul miraculously heals the father of Publius, the chief Roman officer ⁵ of the island, who is afflicted with fever and dysentery, and after a stay of three months, sails in another Alexandrian corn-ship, called "the Twin Brothers" (Acts xxviii. 11, R.V.), and reaches
SYRACUSE,	the chief city of Sicily. Here they stay three days, and from thence shape a course northwards towards the straits of Messina. But the wind being against them, they are constrained after "making a circuit" (Acts xxviii. 13, R.V.), to put into
RHEGIUM,	at the extreme south-west of Italy, where they remain one day. On the following morning they reach
PUTEOLI (Pozzuoli),	in the Bay of Naples, at this time the regular harbour for the Alexandrian corn-fleets. Here they rest seven days, with certain of the brethren, and then proceed by land to
APPII FORUM,	about forty miles from Rome, where a welcome company of brethren meet them, and the Apostle "thanks God and takes courage" (Acts xxviii. 15). Ten miles further on they reach
THE THREE TAVERNS,	where a second company greets them, and thus at length the Apostle reaches the imperial city, A.D. 61, and is handed over by Julius to the prefect of the prætorian guard.

¹ Several towns of Crete have palm-trees on their coins.

² Literally "down the south-west wind and down the north-west wind," Acts xxvii. 12, R.V. marg.

³ "The wind would descend from Mount Ida, which was just above them, in heavy squalls and eddies, and drive the now helpless ship far from the shore." Sir C. Penrose in C. and H.

⁴ Cauda or Cauda, now Govdo. See Acts xxvii. 16, R.V.

⁵ The chief officer of Malta, under the governor of Sicily, was called *πρωτος Μεληταιου*, *Primus Melitenium*. The title is found on an inscription from the island Gaglius, close to Malta. Böckh, *Corpus Inscr. Græc.* No. 5751.

PART V.

PALESTINE, ITS INHABITANTS, PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY, CUSTOMS, etc.

XXXVIII. POLITICAL CONDITION OF JUDÆA IN THE FIRST CENTURY A.D.

1. THE POLITICAL CONDITION OF PALESTINE during the first century A.D. was singularly complicated and anomalous, and its complications perplexed even the sagacious Tacitus. (i) At the opening of the century it was a single united kingdom under Herod the Great (Matt. ii. 1). (ii) Then on his death it was split up into a set of principalities under his sons; his son Archelaus receiving Judæa and Samaria, with the title of king (Matt. ii. 22), Herod Antipas obtaining Galilee and Peræa with the title of tetrarch (Luke iii. 1); Herod Philip receiving with the same title the region beyond Jordan, including Batanæa, Trachonitis, and Auranitis (Luke iii. 1). The Herodian family thus seemed securely established, but (iii) before long Judæa and Samaria were reduced to the condition of a Roman province, while Galilee, Ituræa, and Trachonitis continued under native princes (Luke iii. 1). Thus (iv) in the person of Herod Agrippa the old kingdom of Palestine was for a while restored (Acts xii. 1). Finally (v) the whole country was reduced to the condition of a Roman province, and Roman procurators once more governed it (Acts xxiii. 26; xxiv. 27). Thus within a space of fifty years the country passed through five distinct phases of government.

2. **ARCHELAUS.** During his reign of ten years Archelaus made many foes, and exercised great cruelty alike towards Jews and Samaritans; putting to death, according to Josephus, 3,000 Jews in the Temple not long after his accession. In A.D. 6, a complaint was preferred by his brothers and his subjects against him, before the emperor, on the ground of his tyranny. On repairing to Rome he was condemned to forfeit his province, and banished to Vienne in Gaul. And now "the sceptre indeed departed from Judah," and the kingdom of David and Solomon sank into the condition of a Roman province.

3. **COPONIUS (A.D. 6-10).** On the deposition of Archelaus, A.D. 6, Cyrenius, the governor of Syria, who was stationed at Antioch, received orders from the Emperor Augustus to annex Judæa and Samaria to the empire, and to place them under a procurator of their own, who was to reside at Cæsarea on the sea, and hold the country with Roman troops. Coponius, the first procurator under this arrangement, placed a small garrison in the tower of Antonia, on Mount Zion, and came up from Cæsarea to Jerusalem at the great festivals, leaving the government during his absence to the High Priest and ecclesiastical authorities. With the Roman governors came the Roman fiscal system, customs and excise, and this was regarded by the Jews as the last and most degrading mark of their subjection to a foreign power. The energy of the authorities repressed any actual outbreak against it in Jerusalem itself, but in the North desperate endeavours were again and again made to free the country. The effort, however, was always in vain. Nothing could withstand the terrible Roman legions.

4. **PONTIUS PILATE (A.D. 26-37).** So long as Augustus occupied the imperial throne, the procurators were rapidly changed, Marcus Ambivius succeeding Coponius in A.D. 10, Annius Rufus following in A.D. 13, and Valerius Gratus in the next year, A.D. 14. But in the last year the new Emperor, Tiberius, resolved to check such rapid changes, and Valerius Gratus held his command till A.D. 25, when he was succeeded by Pontius Pilate. The new governor brought with him his wife and a Roman household to Cæsarea (Matt. xxvii. 19). Between his legionaries and the Jewish people there was no love lost. His attempts to introduce the Roman standards into the city; to hang up some brazen shields as trophies in the Temple; to use the Corban or Sacred Fund for the erection of a public aqueduct, and to crush in blood the insurrection which this caused, increased the general ill-will, while his cruelty to certain Galileans, whose blood he mingled with their sacrifices (Luke xiii. 1), roused feelings of horror and dread. Before his tribunal our Lord was brought, and after Pilate had covered himself with ignominy for all time by condemning Him to be crucified, he was sent to answer before the Emperor the complaints of certain Samaritans against his rule, A.D. 36, and is said to have died by his own hand, A.D. 40.

5. **HEROD AGRIPPA I.** In the years following Herod's death, A.D. 41, Palestine seems once more to have come under the Herodian dynasty. Herod Agrippa I, a grandson of Herod the Great, was permitted by the Emperor Claudius to rule over the whole of Palestine with the title of *king*. To ingratiate himself with the Jews, he carefully observed the Pharisaic traditions, offered many sacrifices, and conformed to the Mosaic ritual. To further conciliate the Jews he became the persecutor of the Christians, put James the Elder to death, and would have slain St. Peter also, had it not been for his miraculous deliverance (Acts xii. 1-10). But Palestine did not long enjoy his rule. After he had reigned little more than three years, he was sitting at Cæsarea on the judgment-seat, clad in his royal robes, when the people saluted him as a god, and he was suddenly smitten and died a horrible death A.D. 44 (Acts xii. 23).

6. **CUSPIUS FADUS.** On the death of Agrippa I, his son Herod Agrippa II being thought too young for the throne, the whole of Palestine was taken possession of as Roman territory, and its administration was given over to a procurator under the direction of the governor of Syria. The Roman procurators, even the best of them, instead of exercising mildness and toleration towards the Jews, only applied themselves with inexorable severity to suppress any movement of the national life. This was especially true in the cases of Cuspius Fadus, A.D. 44-46, Tiberius Alexander, A.D. 46-48, Ventidius Cumanus, A.D. 48-52, and Felix, A.D. 52-60. The rule of Alexander, an apostate Jew, was more ferocious than that of the Romans themselves. Felix, to use the words of Tacitus, "exercised

royal functions with all manner of cruelty and lust in the spirit of a slave," and his government essentially developed the bitter feeling against Rome. At the same time the strifes and rivalries among the priests themselves, the war to the death between the nobles and the people, and the excesses of desperate fanatics increased the miseries of the nation.

7. **PORCIUS FESTUS** was sent by Nero to succeed Felix in A.D. 60, and, though disposed to act righteously, he found himself totally unable to undo the mischief wrought by his predecessor. After holding office for barely two years he died in Judæa, and the two procurators who succeeded him did all in their power to intensify the bitter conflict, and hurry it on to its inevitable conclusion.

8. **ALBINUS** and **GESSIUS FLORUS**. Of these, Albinus, A.D. 62-64, perpetrated every kind of wickedness, increased the taxes to an unprecedented extent, and while the distracted country groaned under the heaviest burdens, the procurator and the high priest Annas alone enriched themselves. The last procurator, Gessius Florus, A.D. 64-66, was also the worst, for so unbounded was his tyranny that the people looked back with regret on the administration even of Albinus. He plundered not only individuals, but even communities, and laid deliberate schemes of iniquity for reaping his harvest of plunder. Many towns and villages were entirely deserted, and when the governor of Syria visited Jerusalem three millions of suppliant Jews entreated his interference, only to see Florus standing by his side and mocking at their complaints. By such outrages the cup of the people's sorrow was filled to the brim, and it needed only a spark to kindle the conflagration, the materials for which had long been gathering.

9. **REPULSE OF CESTIUS GALLUS**. The fatal flame broke out in A.D. 66 at Cæsarea, where the heathen populace drove the Jews from the city after an edict of Nero had condemned them to forfeit the rights of Roman citizens. The consequent rebellion extended in every direction, and at length Cestius Gallus marched from Antioch at the head of 10,000 Roman troops and 13,000 allies to quell the disturbance in Judæa. After vainly attempting to storm the Temple Mount, he drew off his forces, but was attacked by the Jews when entangled in the pass of Beth-horon, and

suffered a disgraceful defeat. Nero, on receiving news of this disaster, handed over the command of the war with Judæa to Vespasian, who, after a successful campaign, was himself proclaimed Emperor A.D. 68, on the death of Nero, and upon this left for Rome, empowering his son Titus to continue the war.

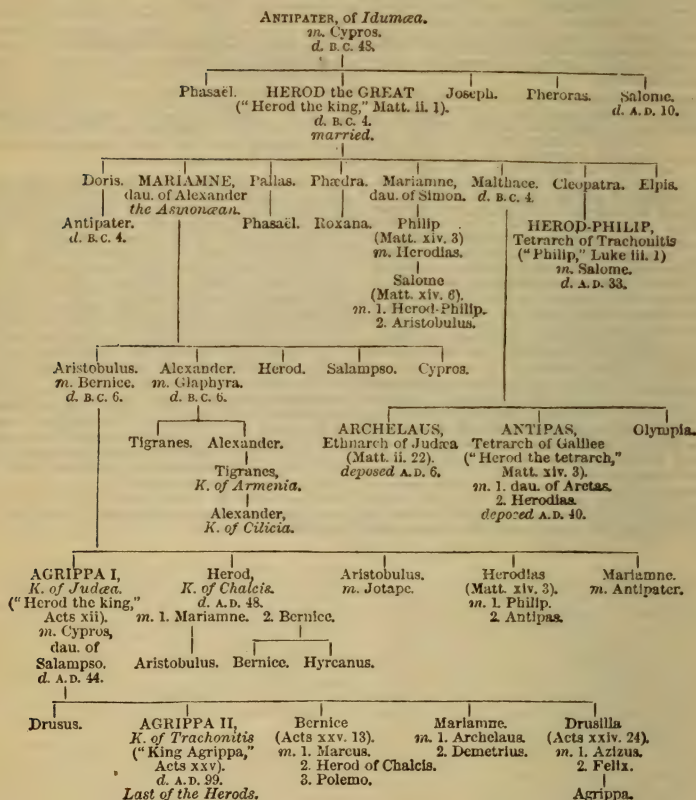
10. **TITUS** at the head of four legions and numerous auxiliary troops arrived before the walls of the Holy City a few days before the Passover, A.D. 70. Vast multitudes were assembled at the time within the walls to keep the Feast, and the rival factions seemed bent on destroying one another instead of making head against the common foe. Famine and pestilence raged fearfully, and hundreds of thousands of dead bodies were thrown over the walls. After Titus had penetrated the outer walls, many of the Jews retired to the Temple, which resembled a fortified place. Extremely anxious to save the Temple, Titus gave strict orders that it should be spared. But a soldier threw a blazing brand into the building, and all efforts to extinguish the fire were in vain.

11. **CAPTURE OF THE CITY**. Titus would at the last moment have checked the fury of his troops. But the legionaries, maddened by the length of the siege, flung each his torch into the midst of the splendid pile, and hurried to the work of carnage. The slaughter was terrible. The splendid Temple was consumed by flames, and not one stone was left upon another (Matt. xxiv. 2). The upper city was taken some weeks afterwards, and then the whole was levelled with the ground. More than one million of Jews perished in this war, and more than 90,000 prisoners were sold as slaves, or reserved for gladiatorial exhibitions. Among the spoils borne in the triumph of Titus were the table of shewbread, the golden candlestick, and the Book of the Law. The still extant triumphal arch erected in honour of Titus by the Roman Senate bears on one side a representation of the vessels of the Temple; and many coins were struck bearing on one side the figure of the captive daughter of Judah standing under a palm-tree, with the inscription "Judæa devicta," and on the other the escutcheon of the Roman legions¹.

¹ See Schurer's *Jewish People in the Time of Jesus Christ*, vol. II. pp. 145-245.

XXXIX. FAMILY OF THE HERODS.

(FROM LEWIN'S "LIFE AND EPISTLES OF ST. PAUL.")



XL. JEWISH SECTS, PARTIES, ETC.

INTRODUCTORY.

THE RETURN FROM THE CAPTIVITY in Babylon was the beginning for the Jews of long years of struggle for the maintenance of their distinctive national and religious life. The dominant Hellenism threatened to absorb or destroy all that was characteristic of the old Hebraism. Hence there arose among the Jews at various times and under various names a national party, men who, by emphasising what was distinctive

in Judaism, sought to retain the old isolation and resist the Gentile. It is in this struggle between Judaism and Hellenism that the more important Jewish sects and parties find their explanation. The struggle had a twofold aspect, religious and political. The Pharisees, for example, embodied the principle of rigid observance of the Mosaic Law with its overgrowth of Rabbinic tradition; the Zealots were the extreme party of political independence; while the opposite principle of moderation and concession found

expression on the religious side in the Sadducees and on the political in the Herodians. The following is a list of the main distinctions in Biblical times:—

- | | |
|--------------|-----------------------------------|
| 1. Pharisees | } Distinctions chiefly religious. |
| 2. Sadducees | |
| 3. Essenes | |
| 4. Herodians | } Distinctions chiefly political. |
| 5. Zealots | |
| 6. Galileans | |
| 7. Assassins | |

In addition to these the following various terms may here be conveniently explained:—

8. Scribes.
9. Lawyers.
10. Nazarites.
11. Proselytes.
12. Publicans.
13. Samaritans.
14. Sanhedrin.
15. Synagogue.

1. The Pharisees.

THE PHARISEES (Heb. *Perushim*, "separated ones"—a name apparently bestowed upon them by their opponents in substitution for the self-chosen title of *Chasidim*, "pious ones"). The name well implies their distinctive principle, that of religious separation, not from their fellow Jews, but from the outside heathen world. This separation was to be preserved by a scrupulous adherence to the very letter of the traditional law. But this intense legalism, which may originally have been a genuine expression of the national religious sentiment, had become in New Testament days a cloak for all manner of hypocrisy, and our Lord exposes with terrible severity the hollowness of their piety (e.g. Matt. xxiii).

They formed an association, numbering, as Josephus tells us, 6,000 members. The practical obligations of Pharisaism were broadly two: (1) To observe with great strictness all the ordinances concerning ceremonial purity; (2) To be most scrupulous in the payment of tithes and other religious dues. In the interpretation of both these forms of religious duty the oral traditions of the Rabbis were ranked equally with, or even above, the letter of Scripture itself. On both points their insincerity was rebuked by our Lord: as to purity, in Matt. xxiii. 25; Luke xi. 39; and as to tithing, in Luke xi. 42; xviii. 12; Matt. xxiii. 23. In doctrinal beliefs the Pharisees were sharply opposed to the Sadducees. They held to the belief in the existence of angels and spirits; expected the resurrection of the dead, and a future of reward or penalty; and carried their emphasis on the Divine pre-ordination to the verge of fatalism. They cherished the old Theocratic idea, and were naturally opposed to the Herodian and Roman powers. But they were primarily a religious organisation, not a political body. The bad side of the later Pharisaism is sufficiently prominent in the Gospel history: its good side should not be overlooked. The names of Hillel, his grandson Gamaliel (Acts v. 34), and St. Paul (Acts xxii. 3; xxiii. 6; xxvi. 5; Phil. iii. 5) show that the society had attractions for what was best in the nation, while affording shelter to much that was false and bad.

2. The Sadducees.

THE SADDUCEES. The derivation of the name has been in dispute. A Jewish legend derives it from one Tsadoq (Zadok), whose teaching that virtue was to be sought for its own sake, and not for future reward, found a perverted embodiment in Sadduceism. But this is generally abandoned in favour of a derivation from the Heb. *Tsaddiq*, "righteous;" and Dr. Edersheim suggests that the name was chosen as a retort upon the more arrogant title of "pious," adopted by the Pharisees.

In doctrine the Sadducees were in general opposed to the Pharisees. Dr. Edersheim says: "Perhaps Sadduceism may best be described as a general reaction against the extremes of Pharisaism, springing from moderate and rationalistic tendencies; intended to secure a footing within the recognised bounds of

Judaism, and seeking to defend its principles by a strict literalism of interpretation and application." Practically, however, as often happens, this negative reaction ended in a positive extreme of rationalism. They set aside the authority of tradition in favour of the letter of Scripture, and went on to deny all that Scripture does not plainly and literally teach. From the denial of virtue for reward's sake they seem to have advanced to the denial of any future reward and of any resurrection (Matt. xxiii. 23; Mark xii. 18; Luke xx. 27; Acts xxiii. 8); while in this last passage they are said to have denied the existence of angel or spirit. Another doctrinal characteristic was their assertion of man's free will as against the exaggerated "fatalism" of the Pharisees. Their fundamental differences of doctrine naturally led to many differences on points of ritual, ceremony, and interpretation of canon law. They were fewer in number than the Pharisees, but their ranks included many of the highest and wealthiest. In Apostolic days the high priest and his party were of this sect (Acts iv. 1; v. 17). They were less prominent than the Pharisees in their opposition to our Lord, though we find the two sects named together as seeking to entrap Him by questions (Matt. xvi. 1; xxii. 34), and linked by Him in His warning to His disciples (Matt. xvi. 6); while John the Baptist bestows on both the scathing appellation "generation of vipers" (Matt. iii. 7). When, after our Lord's death, it became clear that the cardinal doctrine of the new Christian sect was His "resurrection from the dead," the opposition of the Sadducees became more pronounced (Acts iv. 1, 2; v. 17; xxiii. 6-10).

3. The Essenes.

THE ESSENES ARE NOT MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE, but are described by Josephus as one of the "three philosophical sects among the Jews," the other two being of course the Pharisees and the Sadducees. Their chief interest for the Biblical student lies in the alleged connexion between Essenism and Christianity. De Quincey in his well-known essay identifies the two, maintaining that under the name of Essenes (Gk. *Ἐσσηνοί* and *Ἐσσαῖοι*) Josephus is really describing the early Christian community. But this view is untenable, if only from the radical differences between Christian doctrine and practice as set forth in the New Testament, and the doctrine and practice of the Essenes as detailed by Philo and Josephus. Thus Dr. Edersheim says with emphasis, "Neither John the Baptist and his baptism, nor the teaching of Christianity, had any connexion with Essenism" (*Jesus the Messiah*, vol. i. p. 325). And Bishop Lightfoot, at the close of his exhaustive essay on the Essenes (*Colossians*, p. 413), declares, "Thus at whatever point we test the teaching and practice of our Lord by the characteristic tenets of Essenism the theory of affinity falls."

The derivation of the name is very doubtful. Bishop Lightfoot hesitates between the Syriac *chasi*, "pious," and the Hebrew *chāshā*, "to be silent," inclining to the latter, according to which the term would signify "the silent ones, who meditate on mysteries." Dr. Edersheim identifies the name with the Hebrew *chitsonim*, "outsiders," and supposes that they were so called by the Pharisees to indicate contemptuously their position with regard to orthodox Judaism. "While the Pharisees and Sadducees were parties within the Synagogue, the Essenes were, although strict Jews, yet separatists, and, alike in doctrine, worship, and practice, outside the Jewish body ecclesiastic."

Their one distinctive principle was the striving after purity. In this they find contact with the Pharisees: Essenism has even been described as an exaggerated Pharisaism. But the differences are fundamental. Purity to the Pharisee meant freedom from ceremonial defilement; the way to it lay in the rigid observance of ordinances; the attainment of it conferred the merit of sanctity. The Essenes sought a purity more absolute, a freedom from the pollution that comes of contact with the material, in order that the spirit might find a freer and larger fellowship with the Divine. To this end they lived a life separate from the world. Their settlements were chiefly in the

country districts, where the defilements of the cities were unknown. Their life was of extreme simplicity, and communistic in character. Under direction of the officers of the order they worked, prayed, and took their meals together; from a common fund they administered charity to those in need. All members of the order passed through a novitiate of three successive grades, each lasting a year. Admission to full membership involved the taking of a terrible oath binding to separation, a severe asceticism, and the most absolute secrecy.

The exclusiveness and mysticism of their doctrine are in the Epistle to the Colossians strikingly contrasted with the free revelation of God in Jesus Christ. In their punctilious observance of the Sabbath, their abstinence from forbidden food, and the frequency of their lustrations, they resembled and went beyond the Pharisees. But besides this they practised a rigorous discipline. Marriage was repudiated. They abstained from meat and wine. The use of oil for anointing—so necessary in hot climates—was esteemed a luxury, and forbidden. Their food, dress, work, were of the simplest; their intercourse with the world was limited to a charity freely shown to all. They rejected the Levitical priesthood and sacrifices: their only sacrifice was the common meal, their only priests the baker who prepared the meal and the officer who presided over it. Josephus gives the number of the brotherhood as 4,000, but—mainly no doubt through the practice of celibacy—they would seem to have quickly diminished and died out. Much of their distinctive doctrine, however, reappears in the later Gnostic heresies.

4. The Herodians.

THE HERODIANS were a political party rather than a religious sect. They were the partisans of the Idumean dynasty, which, springing from heathenism, remained in taste, inclination, barbarity, and licentiousness, heathen still, though from state policy conforming outwardly to the Jewish ritual observances. Their distinctive principle was that of concession to the reigning power. Supported in authority and position solely by Roman might, they endeavoured to repay their benefactors by performing their part of the compact in leavening the Jewish nation with laxity of moral tone, religious indifference, and the policy of temporising under Roman ascendancy. Hence they vied with the Sadducees in scepticism and the Greeks in licentiousness, pandered to the vice and cruelty of the Herods, and truckled to the Romans. Their natural opponents were the Pharisees, who held tenaciously to all that was Jewish, and resisted all Gentile contamination. It is the more significant that Herodian and Pharisee are found joined in deadly hostility to Jesus (Mark iii. 6; Matt. xxii. 16). On the teaching of both He utters the same condemnation (Mark viii. 15).

5. The Zealots.

THE ZEALOTS are named by Josephus as a fourth party, supplementary to the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. They were the party of political resistance to Herod and the Romans, Nationalists politically as the Pharisees were Nationalists religiously. Hence they are the very antithesis of the Herodians. These "brave free highlanders of Galilee" took up their arms under Eleazar at the beginning of the reign of Herod the Great, and both then and in subsequent risings were repressed with merciless severity. But their spirit of fervid nationalism was never quenched. Their name indicates the intensity of their zeal (Gk. *ζηλωτής*). One of the apostles, Simon, had apparently been one of them; in Luke vi. 15; Acts i. 13, he is surnamed the *Zealot*; while in Matt. x. 4 (R.V.) he receives the corresponding Hebrew title of *The Cananean* (Heb. *qanna*, "zealous" = Gk. *ζηλωτής*).

6. The Galileans.

THE GALILEANS, i.e. natives of Galilee, were looked down upon by the southern Jews as an ignorant and rustic folk. Thus the name became a term of reproach.

Moreover, they were a people of passionate and excitable temperament, a spirit which found expression in the sect of Zealots. In the "days of the taxing" (Luke ii. 2) we learn from Josephus that a serious rising in resistance to the tax took place under one Judas. And when this was finally crushed and Judas slain, the lawless spirit still survived to be a source of constant anxiety to the Roman authorities. So that the name Galilean became almost a synonym for lawlessness and violence, and it was with intent to arouse prejudice that at His trial our Lord was said to be of Galilee (Matt. xxvi. 69; cf. Mark xiv. 70).

7. The Assassins.

THE ASSASSINS (Acts xxi. 38, R.V.). This is a better rendering of the word *σικαρίται*—the Greek form of the Latin word *sicarii*, from *sica* "a short sword or dagger"—than the "murderers" of the A.V. They were a secret society, well known at Rome in the last troubled years of the Republic. With dagger concealed beneath the cloak they secretly murdered their own or their patrons' enemies, generally escaping detection by the swiftness of the attack and an adroit mingling with the horror-stricken crowd. It would appear that the extreme fanatics among the "Zealots" formed themselves into a Jewish branch of these *Sicarii*, visiting Jerusalem at feast times, and secretly dispatching those whom they deemed the enemies of their country. The incidental notice in Acts xxi. 38 receives full and striking confirmation from Josephus.

8. The Scribes.

THE SCRIBES (Gk. *γραμματεῖς*, a term which means more than "writer," and implies learning, the Latin *litteratus*. The Hebrew equivalent is *Sopherim*). The New Testament order of Scribes apparently had its rise in Ezra, of whom we read that "he was a ready-scribe in the law of Moses," and that he "had set his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments" (Ezra vii. 6-10). The work begun by him was committed either by himself or his successor to a formally constituted order of scribes. Their functions were to guard, transcribe, and interpret the sacred oracles. Gradually this function of interpretation became the most important, and from it the later scribe derived his great authority. "He is the Divine aristocrat among the vulgar herd of rude and profane 'country-people' who 'know not the Law' and are 'cursed.' More than that, his order constitutes the ultimate authority on all questions of faith and practice; he is 'the Exegete of the Laws,' the 'teacher of the Law,' and along with the chief priests and elders, a judge in the Ecclesiastical tribunals, whether of the capital or in the provinces. Although generally appearing in company with the Pharisees, he is not necessarily one of them, for they represent a religious party, while he has a status and holds an office."¹

Their legitimate office of interpretation of the Scriptures is illustrated in Matt. ii. 4; xvii. 10; Mark xii. 35; while their burdensome additions to the Mosaic Law (afterwards collected into the *Mishnah* or "second Law") receive terrible condemnation from our Lord in Matt. xxiii. They are frequently joined with the "priests" and "elders" as one constituent of the Sanhedrin.

9. The Lawyers.

THE LAWYERS (Gk. *νομικοί*, from *νόμος* "law") are generally regarded as identical with the Scribes. The "lawyer" of Matt. xxii. 35 is called a "scribe" in the parallel passage of Mark xii. 28. The difference may have been one of function; the same man being called "scribe" as being a "learned man," or "lawyer" as skilled in different matters of law, or yet again "teacher of the law" (Luke v. 17; Acts v. 34; 1 Tim. i. 7), having regard to his function of teaching. But it is quite possible that certain of the scribes received a technical training to fit them to plead in the ecclesiastical courts on questions of Sabbath observance, divorce, and the like. In this case the "lawyers" would form a class within a class.

¹ Edersheim, *Jesus the Messiah*, i. p. 93.

10. The Nazarites.

THE NAZARITES, or NAZIRITES (Heb. *nāzār*, "to separate or consecrate," whence *nāzīr*, "a separated one"), were not a brotherhood but individuals under a personal vow. They were of two classes, "Nazarites for life," those who in infancy were dedicated under this vow to God, and the more usual "Nazarites of days," who bound themselves for a limited period, generally 30 days, sometimes 60 or 100 or even longer. Of the former class were Samson, Samuel, John the Baptist; while the references in Amos ii. 11, 12; Acts xxi. 23-26, evidently point to "Nazarites of days." The vow of St. Paul at Cenchreae was of another kind. The meaning of the Nazarite vow was to symbolise the consecration due to God. Its outward accompaniments were of the simplest kind: abstinence from all wine and strong drink was rigidly enjoined, pollution from dead bodies prohibited, and the hair allowed to grow long. The details of the vow and the ceremonies of release are fully set forth in Numbers vi.

To avoid possible misconception, it may be well to note that the words *Nazarite* and *Nazarene* are wholly unconnected. The form "Nazirite" (as in R. V.), while etymologically correct, better marks the distinction.

11. The Proselytes.

THE PROSELYTES (Gk. *προσήλυτος*, "an approacher, new-comer") were Gentiles converted to Judaism. They are said to have been of two kinds, viz. "Proselytes of Righteousness," and "Proselytes of the Gate." The former were circumcised, admitted to the full religious privileges, and charged with the entire obligations of the Mosaic covenant, but were not esteemed to be heirs of the promises made to Abraham and his seed. They were also baptized, being wholly immersed in the presence of three witnesses who acted, in some measure, as sponsors. The latter were allowed to join in the worship of God, standing in the outer "court of the Gentiles;" they were not bound by the ceremonial laws of Moses, but only by the moral ones, or, as they were called, the Seven Precepts of Noah, directed against idolatry, profanity, murder, uncleanness, theft, rebellion, eating of blood. They were not circumcised, nor is it certain that they were baptized. They are probably those spoken of as "devout men" in the Acts of the Apostles (Acts xiii. 50; xvi. 14; xvii. 4, 17, &c.). A difference was made between various nations, no heathens being admitted direct into the condition of Proselytes of Righteousness. Edomites and Egyptians had this privilege in the third generation, while Ammonites and Moabites were excluded till the tenth, before which they had none of the civil rights and advantages peculiar to the Jew by descent. This exclusiveness caused the controversy in the Christian Church as to the admission of the Gentile converts without circumcision (Acts xv). One of the seven "deacons" was a Proselyte from Antioch.

12. The Publicans.

THE PUBLICANS were the tax-collectors of the civil power. The taxes were farmed by rich Roman citizens of the Equestrian Order, or sometimes by a joint-stock company at Rome, who had agents in the provinces to arrange the actual collection from the people. These agents divided the country into districts, and offered each district to public competition, to be farmed by the highest bidder. The purchaser was usually required to pay the purchase money, either wholly or by instalments, in advance, and he was at liberty to recoup himself. He was always a native of the country, well versed in its resources and the temper of its people; using his knowledge and power to extort as much as possible for his own profit. In this he was backed by the Equestrian Order at Rome, who carried most oppressive decrees in the Senate against defaulters. Strictly speaking, the term *publican* applies only to the direct farmers of the taxes from the Government; the subordinate agents were called *portitores*; the "publicans" of the A. V. being taken from the inexact rendering of the Gk. *ἐλεῦναι* by the Lat. Vulgate. Such were the Jewish "Publicans;" universally despised; branded as "plunderers,"

as "beasts of prey;" classed with "bears and lions," and coupled with the vilest and most contemptible characters. As much of the tax was an *ad valorem* duty on property and produce, which the publican gauged, there was ample opportunity for unjust exaction. To this general odium must be added the peculiar sting to "Abraham's seed, in bondage to no man," that they were no longer free; and the question was ever rife, whether it were "lawful to pay tribute to Cæsar;" thus the publicans, as unscrupulous agents of a heathen power, were regarded as traitors to their country and their God. Even our Lord classes them with "heathen men" (Matt. xviii. 17); and the Jews forbade marriage with a family in which there was one publican, which thereby became polluted.

13. The Samaritans.

THE SAMARITANS were by origin a mixed heathen people, derived from the colonists whom the king of Assyria sent to inhabit the land of Samaria after he had carried the Israelites captive (2 Kings xvii. 24). These colonists had been drawn from various eastern nations; and they continued to practise their different forms of national idolatry, until the plagues sent among them by God led them to petition the king of Assyria for a priest of the God of the country to teach them the old form of worship (2 Kings xvii. 26-41). He was stationed at Beth-el, and they endeavoured to combine a formal reverence of God with the practice of their own heathen rites. In all probability intermarriages took place between these heathen settlers and the remnant of the ten tribes, so that in course of time the Samaritans might justly claim a partial Israelitish descent. After the Captivity of Judah they sought an alliance with the returned Jews, offering to aid in the work of restoring the Temple. The alliance was decisively refused, and the Samaritans became the Jews' bitter enemies (Ezra iv. 1-6). Some amount of intermarriage however took place, and when Nehemiah enforced the Mosaic law as to mixed marriages, Manasse, a Jewish priest, who had married the daughter of Sanballat, chief of the Samaritans, was expelled from Judah, and headed a secession to Shechem, where he taught the people the Mosaic ritual, and erected a rival temple on Mount Gerizim; and this mixed community began to claim descent from the patriarchs, and a share in the promises, adopting the Pentateuch and Books of Joshua and Judges as their sacred books. Having the advantage of occupying a place of peculiar sanctity (Shechem), surrounded by the tombs and memorials of the patriarchs, and dividing the two portions of the Israelite people (Gallileans and Jews), they held a very strong vantage-ground, which they used to annoy their neighbours. They erected false beacons to render nugatory the announcements of the great festivals; refused a passage through their territory to pilgrims going up to the feasts (Luke ix. 51-56); defiled the temple by scattering dead men's bones upon its altar; and finally welcomed the invasion of Alexander the Great, and offered him their temple for a heathen fane,—a proceeding which resulted in its final destruction by the Jews under John Hyrcanus (B.C. 130).

The old feud between the ten tribes and the house of David was renewed with double hostility by the Samaritans, Shechem and Jerusalem being the centres of animosity, each possessing rival claims to sanctity. Hence the point of the Samaritan woman's questions to our Lord (John iv), and the readiness with which her fellow-citizens accepted the overture of one "being a Jew" to receive them into full religious communion. The Samaritans now number scarcely 100 persons, living at Nablous (Shechem), preserving an ancient copy of the Pentateuch, keeping up an annual sacrifice of the Passover on Mount Gerizim, living peaceful and moral lives, and observing, with some peculiar variations, the Mosaic Law.

14. The Sanhedrin.

THE SANHEDRIN (Gk. *συνέδριον*, lit. "a sitting together;" in A. V. and R. V. "council") was the great

"Council" of the Jewish Church and people, which, after Alexander's conquest, if not before, held chief authority "in all causes and over all persons, ecclesiastical and civil." It was suggested by the old institution of seventy-two elders (six from each tribe), appointed by Moses, at Jethro's suggestion, to relieve him in the administration of justice (Ex. xviii. 14; Num. xi. 16). There is no trace of such a tribunal in the Book of Joshua, or in the time of the Judges or of the Kings. It consisted of an equal number (twenty-four) of priests, scribes, and elders, all of whom were required to be married, above thirty years of age, well instructed in the law, and of good report among the people. This constituted the Supreme Court of Judicature and Administrative Council, taking cognisance of false doctrine and teaching, as well as of breaches of the Mosaic Law, and regulating both civil and ecclesiastical observances peculiar to the Jewish nation. The power of life and death was taken from it by the Roman government (John xviii. 31), which otherwise covenanted to respect its decrees; though during the interval between the death of Tiberius and the accession of Caligula, and in the absence of Pilate at Rome, the opportunity was seized to stone Stephen and to put others to death.

The Sanhedrin usually met in the hall Gazzith, within the Temple precincts, though special meetings were sometimes held in the house of the high priest (Matt. xxvi. 3), who was generally (but not necessarily) the president. There were also two vice-presidents: two scribes, or "heralds," one registering the votes of acquittal (or noes), and the other those of conviction (or ayes); and a body of lictors, or attendants (Matt. xxvi. 58). The assembly sat in the form of a semicircle, the president occupying the centre of the arc, the prisoner that of the centre of the chord, while the two heralds sat a little in advance of the president, on his right hand and his left.

There were also lesser councils or tribunals in the towns; of three members, where the male inhabitants did not exceed 120, and, in other cases, of twenty-three. These were subordinate to the great Sanhedrin. Probably to one of these lesser tribunals reference is made in the "judgment" of Matt. v. 22.

15. The Synagogue.

THE SYNAGOGUE (Gk. *συναγωγή*, "a gathering together"; Heb. *Keneseth*) was a term applied both to

the congregation in a provincial town, and to the room in which it met during the week for mutual instruction, disputation, and administration of justice, and on the sabbath for prayer and praise, not sacrifice. The institution of the Synagogue dates probably from the Captivity in Babylon. These buildings were the schools of the children, the debating clubs and libraries of the youths; there were 480 of them in Jerusalem.

The principal officers of the Synagogue were:—

1. THE BATLANIM (*men of leisure*). It was a rule that no synagogue should be erected in any place unless it contained ten "men of leisure" who could devote their time to the administration of the synagogue. These were the "Rulers of the Synagogue," also called the "shepherds," and the "elders;" they had special seats of honour assigned them during divine worship (Acts xiii. 15; Matt. xxiii. 6). They also formed the local Sanhedrin or tribunal.

2. THE SHELLACH (*Delegate*). He was one of the elders, delegated by the Chief Shepherd (*Parnas*) to recite the most sacred portions of the liturgy. The office was not permanently vested in one person, but one so delegated was the mouthpiece, for the time being, of the congregation. In large towns the qualifications required were considerable and were strictly exacted; they probably became the groundwork of those required for the Christian ministry (1 Tim. iii. 1-7). This was the office held by our Lord on the memorable occasion at Nazareth (Luke iv. 16).

3. THE CHAZZAN (*literally Inspector*), the permanent minister or attendant (Luke iv. 20), whose duties were partly ecclesiastical, partly civil. He frequently acted as schoolmaster.

4. THE METHURGEMAN (*Interpreter*). As the synagogue came principally into use in later times, when Hebrew was not well known and Greek was more generally used in common life, the Law was expounded to the congregation by an interpreter, selected for his learning and knowledge of languages. To guard against false interpretation, the learned formed a guild of "interpreters," who drew up a Book of Paraphrases on the hebdomadal lessons, which from them was called the "Targum." This word Methurgeman, or Turgeman, has been corrupted into the modern *Dragoman*¹.

XLI. GEOGRAPHY AND TOPOGRAPHY OF THE BIBLE.

THE HOLY LAND.

INTRODUCTION.

In considering the Geography of the Bible, our thoughts at once centre in the land whose familiar title "THE PROMISED LAND" marks it as the home promised to and occupied by the Israelites, and whose yet more sacred name "THE HOLY LAND" identifies it as the scene of the life and ministry of our Lord. It would seem from Gen. xv. 18 that the territory originally promised to Israel was of far greater extent than that actually possessed at any time, excepting for a brief period during the reign of Solomon. Perhaps the promise partly lapsed through unbelief. At any rate, the boundaries of the country as it was permanently held were, on the north the mountains of Lebanon; on the south the Salt Sea (Dead Sea) and the wilderness beyond Beer-sheba; on the east the Syrian Desert; on the west the Mediterranean Sea, with Philistia on the south-west and Phœnicia in the north-west.

This land, more extensive than the CANAAN of the Old Testament, which lay wholly to the west of Jordan, is now known as PALESTINE (i.e. Philistia), a name given in early times to a part of the sea-board only, but applied soon after the Christian era to the whole country of the Jews. Its extreme length is referred to under two formulas: (1) "From the entering in of

Hamath unto the brook of Egypt" (1 Kings viii. 65, R.V.); (2) "From Dan to Beer-sheba" (1 Kings iv. 25). The former phrase is the more accurate, and by it the latter must be interpreted. The "entering in of Hamath" is in all probability the pass at the northern end of the valley of Lebanon, leading to the valley of the Orontes, i.e. the land of Hamath. The brook of Egypt (*Wady el Arish*) forms a natural boundary to the south-west, intersecting the principal road from Palestine to Egypt. The length of the territory thus determined is about 277 miles. The phrase "from Dan to Beer-sheba" literally taken would give a distance far short of this. But it is probable that both these places, as important centres of local government, lent their names to the surrounding district, so that the two expressions are practically equivalent, and alike are used to designate the whole length of the territory ruled by David and Solomon.

Though of insignificant extent, Palestine was almost the centre of the ancient world. To the south-west was Egypt, with her wealth and culture; across the eastern desert lay BABYLONIA, with the Empires of the MEDES and PERSIANS beyond; to the north-east

¹ For a graphic account of the Synagogue and its worship, see Edersheim, *Jesus the Messiah*, Bk. 3. chap. 10.

stretched the mighty ASSYRIAN EMPIRE; while nearer home, on the north, lay the populous kingdoms of SYRIA; and over the sea to the north-west were GREECE and ROME. It was inevitable that the Jews, being so situated, should find their land the meeting-point of many national interests. With all the powers mentioned their history was closely linked, until the final destruction of Jerusalem by the Roman armies in A. D. 70.

(i) Physical Features.

1. GENERAL VIEW.—The most striking physical feature of Palestine is the deep gorge through which the Jordan flows in an almost direct line from north to south, dividing the land into two unequal parts.

(a) *West of the Jordan Valley.* From the western side of this Jordan Valley there rises an irregular mountain range, extending from the slopes of Lebanon in the north to Beer-sheba in the south, with only one important break the Plain of Esdraelon. The ridges and peaks are numerous but of no considerable height, the loftiest summit (*Jebel Jermuk*—2½ miles south-west of *el-Fish*) being only 3,334 feet above the Mediterranean level. Throughout its length the range is scored by many ravines and valleys, running chiefly east and west. The eastern and western slopes of this backbone of hills differ considerably in character. On the east the mountains fall away abruptly to the Jordan Valley, terminating as they approach the Dead Sea in precipitous cliffs. On the west the fall is much more gradual, there being a succession of lower hills till the plain is reached, which extends to the shores of the Mediterranean. This plain is triangular in shape, narrow in the north, and widening out considerably in the south. It is broken only by the ridge of Carmel, which comes within 200 yards of the coast and joins the southern boundary of the Bay of Acre.

(b) *East of the Jordan Valley and the Dead Sea* the country may fairly be described as a vast table land, of an average height of about 2,500 feet, rising here and there into peaks and ridges whose greatest elevation reaches 4,245 feet. The western wall of this plateau climbs steeply from the deep Jordan Valley, sometimes in sheer cliffs. Eastward the high ground gradually sinks into the desert beyond. The whole region, like that on the west of Jordan, is intersected by numerous deep water-cut ravines, but its general character is less rugged, and it is also much more fertile.

2. THE VALLEY OF THE JORDAN. This valley is the central portion of a great crack or fault in the earth's surface, extending from Antioch in the north, to Ezion-geber on the eastern arm of the Red Sea, in the south. It is at the spot where this cleft separates Anti-Libanus and Lebanon that it receives from the former the first springs of JORDAN. From a low hill near Hermon bursts a stream which has been described as "one of the largest fountains in the world." This is the *Leddán*, soon to be joined in its course by the *Banias*, a stream from a similar fountain which rises in the city of Banias (Cæsarea Philippi), and subsequently by the *Hasbany*, whose source is also in Anti-Libanus. These are the three principal sources of the Jordan. Their united stream expands into the LAKE OF HULEH (Waters of Merom), then collects again, and makes a rapid descent of 689 feet in the ten miles to the SEA OF GALILEE. Its course through the whole length of this lake—thirteen miles—may be traced in a streak of smooth water.

At its exit the stream enters a valley stretching for sixty-five miles to the north end of the Dead Sea, with an average breadth of eight miles. But through this the stream has worn a channel which gradually deepens into a great cleft—a "valley within a valley," which near Jericho becomes a mile in width and 200 feet in depth. Through this the river flows with ceaseless windings; at first with a very rapid current, then more gently as it nears the Dead Sea.

For the most part, the stream itself is hidden beneath the thick growth of willow and tamarisk which lines the terraced sides of its ravine and overhangs the water. Its width varies from 80 to 150 feet, its depth

in summer from 8 to 12 feet, but between January and March it rises 9 or 10 feet, the depth of its channel, alone preventing serious inundations.

There are fords at several points, notably near *Beisan* (Beth-shean), where the western wall of mountains is broken by an arm of the Plain of Esdraelon (see PLAINS), giving easy access to Galilee and the coast; again at the confluence of the Jabbok, and another near Jericho. One of the fords (*Abarah*), in the neighbourhood of *Beisan*, is now supposed to be the true site of Bethabara (R. V. Bethany), where our Lord was baptized.

3. MOUNTAINS. The mountain system West of Jordan may be conveniently divided into four separate groups, the division, however, being rather political than strictly physical. From north to south the groups are thus named:—(a) Mountains of UPPER GALILEE; (b) Mountains of LOWER GALILEE; (c) Hills of SAMARIA; and (d) the Mountains of JUDÆA. On the northern boundary of Palestine are the notable Syrian Mountains—the ranges of LEBANON—divided by the valley of *El-Buka'a* into Lebanon on the west and Anti-Libanus on the east. The general elevation of this range is considerably greater than that of any of the groups more strictly belonging to Palestine. The most important mountain, HERMON, in the Anti-Libanus range, culminates in three peaks, the highest of which is 9,376 feet above the sea-level.

(a) *Mountains of Upper Galilee.* This group extends from the river *Kasimiyeh*, about five miles to the north of Tyre, to three miles south of *Jebel Jermuk*, its highest peak, a distance of some twenty-five miles in all. The average elevation of the mass is nearly 2,700 feet. It is much broken by valleys, running in general from east to west. The heights are well wooded, and form a pleasant contrast to the bare and unfertile southern hills.

The group terminates in a peak 3,400 feet high, which sinks abruptly into a valley 2,400 feet below. Immediately south of this valley rise the

(b) *Mountains of Lower Galilee.* This group, stretching southwards to the great Plain of Esdraelon, comprises several low but well-marked ranges, running from east to west, and separated by fertile plains. Its average elevation is not more than 1,400 feet. Of the individual summits the most important is *Jebel et-Tor* (MOUNT TABOR), an isolated wooded hill in the Nazareth group, 1,843 feet above the Mediterranean. The Nazareth range stretches westwards towards the beautiful range of Carmel, from which it is separated by the gorge of the *Nahr el-Mukutta* (Kishon).

(c) *The Hills of Samaria* rise south of the Esdraelon Plain, and continue without a break into the hills of Judæa. A north-west spur pushes up to the sea in a magnificently wooded ridge, never rising to a greater height than 1,810 feet; its natural beauties are well expressed by its name, CARMEL (the "Vineyard of the Lord").

The northern portion of the Samaritan Hills is of an average height of about 2,000 feet, not broken by any prominent peak. Towards the Jordan lie the MOUNTAINS of GILBOA, a low range about 1,650 feet in height.

The main ridge rises somewhat sharply into MOUNT EBAL (3,077 feet), the highest point of the range, which is separated from the more southerly MOUNT GERIZIM (2,849 feet) by the fertile valley of SHECHEM. South of Gerizim is the "hill country of Ephraim" (A. V. "Mount Ephraim"), including several prominent peaks, while the general elevation of the mass is higher than in the north.

(d) *The Mountains of Judæa.* This group, stretching southwards to Beer-sheba, is the highest of the four, the average elevation being about 2,500 feet. North of Jerusalem, the highest point is Neby Samwil (2,935 feet), the site of the ancient watch-tower of MIZPEH. Jerusalem is 340 feet below this, and then the general tendency of the highlands is upward until the neighbourhood of Hebron is reached, where the heights vary from 3,000 to 3,400 feet. From Hebron the land descends to Beer-sheba, where it sinks into the

desert lowlands known in ancient times as the NEGEZ (South Country).

East of the main ridge lies the DESERT or WILDERNESS OF JUDAEA (average elevation 1,400 feet). It is not an absolutely barren tract, but is not fertile enough to repay cultivation¹

4. PLAINS. 1. *Maritime*.—From the northern promontory *Rds en-Nakura* to the base of Carmel stretches the PLAIN OF AKRA (*Acre*), a fertile and well-watered tract about twenty miles long and four miles broad.

Immediately south of Carmel the belt of land along the shore is barely 200 yards in width, but it gradually expands into the PLAIN OF SHARON, so celebrated in the Old Testament for its beauty and fertility. This plain has an actual length of forty-four miles, beginning four miles north of Caesarea and terminating nine miles south of Joppa. Its breadth varies from about six miles in the north to twelve in the south, and it gradually slopes upward from the coast to a height of 200 feet above the sea.

South of Sharon is the PLAIN OF PHILISTIA, extending forty miles along the coast, and widening out beyond Gaza to a breadth of fifteen miles.

2. *Central*.—By far the most important of the inland plains is ESDRAELON (known also as the VALLEY OF MEGIDDO), the great battle-field of Palestine. Its average height is 250 feet; in shape it is an irregular triangle, bounded on the north by the Galilean hills, on the east by the mountains of Gilboa and the hill of Moreh, and on the south and west by the hills of Samaria and the range of Carmel.

Eastward the great plain divides into three arms: one to the north-east, between the hills of Nazareth and Moreh; another running eastwards, with a fairly steep declivity, into the Jordan Valley, between the hill of Moreh and Mount Gilboa; and the third stretching southwards towards En-gannim. The middle arm is, in the strict sense of the term, the ancient VALLEY OF JEZREEL, the town from which it took its name standing at the north-western end of Mount Gilboa, with Naboth's vineyard at its foot. In this valley were fought most of the battles between Israel and the Syrians.

Among the other inland plains may be mentioned the small PLAIN OF AJALON, so celebrated in the history of Joshua; it is situated in Dan, about midway between Joppa and Jerusalem.

3. *East of Jordan* mention need only be made of the PLAINS OF BASHAN, lying away to the eastward of the Sea of Galilee, and so often celebrated in the Old Testament as a region of unparalleled fertility.

5. WATER SYSTEM. The supply of water in Palestine is fairly abundant, though it is somewhat irregularly distributed. In addition to the Jordan there are thirteen perennial streams, including the Leontes, on the northern border, while the mountains, excepting those in the south, are full of excellent SPRINGS, especially at Shechem. Some districts, however, are ill-provided; notably the Judean Desert, where there is scarcely any water except that which is obtained from wells and rock-hewn cisterns. Various HOT SPRINGS, indicating volcanic action, are to be found in the Jordan Valley and round the shores of the Sea of Galilee and of the Dead Sea, also at *El-Hammeh* (Amathia), on the river *Yarmuk*. The water of these is generally salt and sulphurous.

1. *Rivers*. Foremost among the rivers is the JORDAN (already described in detail). Rising in the valley of Lebanon it passes through the Waters of Merom and the Sea of Galilee into the Dead Sea, from which there is no visible outlet. The direct distance from the most northerly of its three sources (the rise of the *Hasbany*) to its mouth is about 125 miles, but owing to its short and frequent windings the actual length of the stream is nearly 300 miles.

The KISHON (*Nahr el-Mukutta*) drains the Plain of Esdraelon and falls into the Bay of Akko.

The YARMUK (Hebrew name unknown) is an important stream east of Jordan, draining the great plateau of the Hauran. It descends through a deep gorge into the Jordan about five miles south of the Sea of Galilee.

The JABBOK (*Zerka*) rises in the eastern plateau, winds down a narrow gorge, and falls into the Jordan twenty-four miles north of the Dead Sea. Excepting during the winter months it is almost dry. This stream was the boundary between the territories of Sihon and Og (Joshua xii); it was also the northern frontier of Ammon, and the scene of Jacob's wrestling with the angel (Gen. xxxii. 22-24).

The ARNON (*Mojib*) flows through a rocky chasm on the east of the Dead Sea. It formed the boundary between Moab and the Ammonites, and became the southern frontier of the Israelites east of Jordan.

The BROOK KIDRON, reaching from Jerusalem to the Dead Sea, is now generally dry.

2. *Lakes*. These are:—(1) MEROM (*Huleh*) in the north, four miles long by four broad, and seven feet above the Mediterranean level; (2) The SEA OF GALILEE, 682 feet below the Mediterranean, thirteen miles long by seven and a-half broad, "remarkable for its shoals of fish, for the violence of its sudden thunderstorms, and for the hot springs along the shore;" (3) The DEAD SEA, 1,292 feet below the Mediterranean, forty-seven miles by ten miles in extent. The water of this sea is so exceedingly nauseous that no fish can live in it, except at those points where fresh water flows in. There is no visible outlet, and the sea is only kept at the same level by the rapid evaporation which goes on in this region.

(II) Political Divisions.

1. OLD TESTAMENT TIMES. As soon as the Israelites had obtained a more than nominal possession of Canaan, Joshua parcelled out the land between the tribes. The Book of Joshua (chaps. xiii.—xix) contains a careful and detailed account of the boundaries of the various allotments; and, as the sites of many of the border towns have been identified, there is little difficulty in compiling a fairly accurate map of the country as then divided.

Before the division Joshua evidently had made himself thoroughly acquainted with the character of the country, for in most cases the boundaries were determined by the natural features. The size of an allotment was not simply in proportion to the population of a tribe, but the comparative fertility of the district was carefully taken into account. Thus Naphtali, with about the same population as Benjamin, had twice as much territory; the reason being that Benjamin possessed the plain country about Jericho, whereas the allotment of Naphtali was wholly mountainous.

The tribe of Levi, being specially dedicated to the service of God, possessed no particular territory, but received from each of the other tribes, according to its size, a certain number of cities, forty-eight in all. Six of these cities were appointed CITIES OF REFUGE, whither any one who had the misfortune to kill "any person unawares" might flee and find security from the effects of private revenge.

During the times of the Judges there was no change in the tribal division of the country, and little loss or accession of territory. The policy of extermination was gradually abandoned, with the result that the Israelites were fully occupied in holding their own against the repeated attacks of their enemies. Under the leadership of Saul, and afterwards of David, they assumed a more aggressive attitude, and by conquest after conquest gradually annexed nearly the whole of Syria; so that Solomon inherited a kingdom extending, broadly speaking, from the Brook of Egypt to the Euphrates, an actual realisation of the promise made to Abraham (Gen. xv. 18, R.V.). He "had dominion . . . over all the kings" from Tiphshah on the river Euphrates (1 Kings iv. 24) to Ezion-geber on the eastern arm of the Red Sea (1 Kings ix. 26). "They

¹ For the mountains East of Jordan, see above, p. 51.

brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life" (1 Kings iv. 21), but regained their independence soon after his death.

The new division of the kingdom proper into twelve provinces made by Solomon for fiscal purposes (1 Kings iv. 7-19) corresponded broadly to the old tribal divisions, excluding Simeon on the southern frontier, which seems to have been scattered beyond the limits of its allotted territory. (See 1 Chron. iv. 39-43, which narrates two Simeonite expeditions in search of new possessions, and 2 Chron. xv. 9; xxxiv. 6, where we find Simeonites among the northern tribes.) Both Simeon and Levi were divided in Jacob and scattered in Israel (Gen. xlix. 7); the latter for the better discharge of priestly functions, the former from feebleness and depopulation. Judith the heroine is said, in the apocryphal book that bears her name, to have been a Simeonite (chap. ix. 2); but Bethulia, her city, was in the territory of Manasseh.

In the time of Rehoboam a wide-spread revolt ended in the establishment of two separate kingdoms; JUDAH (comprising the tribes of Judah and Benjamin) and ISRAEL. The northern boundary of Judah did not exactly agree with the old geographical boundaries of the tribes, nor was it ever, in fact, definitely fixed.

Moreover, the "Ten Tribes" who formed the kingdom of Israel could not have included Simeon (for the reason mentioned), or the half tribe of southern Dan, which became absorbed in Judah.

The capital of this kingdom was at first Shechem, afterwards Tirzah, and finally Samaria. After the Israelites had been carried into captivity by the Assyrians, the name Samaria became applied to the whole of the northern kingdom (2 Kings xvii. 24).

2. BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. On the conquest of the Babylonian Empire by the Medes and Persians the whole land of Palestine passed, together with Syria, under the sway of the victors. The old tribal and political divisions had become practically effaced, although bitter religious rivalry prevailed between Samaria and Jerusalem. After the triumphs of Alexander the Great, and the division of his conquests, the whole country became subject, first to the Egyptian, afterwards to the Syrian kings. After the great Maccabæan revolt the ancient boundaries were gradually in great measure restored; and the kingdom of the Asmonean priest-princes, as described by Josephus (Ant. xiii. 15. 4), extended along the seaboard from the Brook of Egypt to Mount Carmel and the border of Phenicia, while across the Jordan it included the regions of the ancient Bashan and Gilead, down to Heshbon and Medeba. The Idumeans, the inveterate enemies of Israel, were effectually held in check; and in the words of Ewald, "almost the whole of the dominions was reconquered over which Israel had formerly ruled in the best days of its earthly power."

3. NEW TESTAMENT TIMES. In the time of our Saviour we find the land west of Jordan divided into three provinces: GALILEE in the north; SAMARIA in the centre; and JUDEA in the south. East of Jordan the ancient Bashan had become the four provinces of GAULONITIS, AURANITIS, BATANEA, and TRACHONITIS, with ITUREA lying to the north. South of these lay PERAEA, the "beyond Jordan" of the Gospels, covering much the same ground as Gilead of the Old Testament.

The region spoken of three times in the New Testament as DECAPOLIS (*the ten cities*) cannot be geographically defined. It would seem that on the conquest of Syria by the Romans in B.C. 65, ten cities were rebuilt and endowed with certain privileges. Of these, Damascus was the most northerly, and Philadelphia, probably, the most southerly. All, with the single exception of Scythopolis, lay east of Jordan.

The whole of this territory was under the Roman sway and in close connexion with the Roman province of Syria. But Herod the Great ruled it as a subject-king. At first appointed governor of Galilee in B.C. 47, he was made king of Judæa B.C. 40, and, aided by the Roman arms, gradually extended his kingdom over the whole country.

The Tetrarchies. On Herod's death, A.C. 4, his kingdom passed by will to his three sons, as already narrated. Archelaus received Judæa, Samaria, and Idumæa, with the title of Ethnarch; Herod Antipas became Tetrarch of Galilee and Peræa; while the north-east provinces, "Ituræa and the region of Trachonitis," went to Herod Philip. A fourth Tetrarchy of Abilene in the Lebanon district is assigned by Luke to Lysanias, who cannot be certainly identified.

In A.D. 6, Archelaus was deposed, and Judæa, now formally annexed to the Roman province of Syria, was henceforth governed by a Roman Procurator, with Casarea for his capital. Of these procurators Pontius Pilate was the fifth from Coponius. In A.D. 41, Judæa was added to the kingdom of Herod Agrippa I, who already held the dominions formerly ruled over by the tetrarchs Philip and Antipas.

Thus, for a time, the greatness of the kingdom of Herod the Great was revived under his grandson; but on the accession of Herod Agrippa II, the newly-acquired territory was again taken over by Rome; and on the destruction of Jerusalem in A.D. 70 the whole country was finally annexed to the Roman province of Syria.

(iii) Notes on Important Places.

ACCCHO (R.V. Acco), or *Akka*, north of Mount Carmel, was occupied by Phœnicians, whom the tribe of Asher could not dislodge. It is only once mentioned in the Old Testament (Judg. 1. 31), and once in the New, under its later Greek name, *Ptolemais* (Acts xxi. 7). Under the Crusaders it became the seat of the Christian kingdom, and the head-quarters of the Knights Templars, from whom it derived its modern name *Saint Jean d'Acre*. The plain of Acccho is the most fertile in Palestine.

ACHAIA. A Roman province including part of the mainland of Greece, Peloponnesus (or Morea), and the adjacent islands. Its capital was the famous city of Corinth. It was the scene of the labours of Paul and of Apollos (Acts xviii. 12). For *Achaia*, in Romans xvi. 5 (A.V.), read *Asia*, as in the Revised Version.

ALEXANDRIA. A city on the north coast of Egypt, founded by Alexander the Great, and peopled largely by Jews. It was the birthplace of Apollos (Acts xviii. 24).

ANTIOCH, the capital of the Seleucids, is situated sixteen miles from the sea (forty-one from the mouth of the tortuous Orontes); its seaport was SELEUCIA. It was the third city in the Roman Empire; became the first centre of Christian Missions under Paul and Barnabas (Acts xiii. 1, 2); and after the destruction of Jerusalem was the head of the Eastern Church, its Patriarchate extending to Babylon, and including the whole of Syria and Palestine. It is to be distinguished from *Antioch in Pisidia*.

ARABAIL. The name given in many passages in the R.V. to the deep valley extending from Hermon to the eastern arm of the Red Sea. The A.V. uses the word once only (Josh. xviii. 18); elsewhere rendering it "plain," &c.

ASIA, in the New Testament (Acts ii. 9), is the name applied to the western part of Asia Minor only. It was a Roman province, and included, among other important cities, Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia, and Laodicea (Rev. ii. iii).

BABYLON, the metropolis of Chaldaea, the ancient land of Shinar, was built by Nimrod on the site of the Tower of Babel (Gen. x. 10). It was a city of considerable size and strength, and for its magnificence could not be surpassed (Dan. iv. 30). It is not surprising that such a city should have given its name to the whole region round about it. It was the scene of many dark experiences in the history of the Israelites; hence its metaphorical use in the Book of Revelation.

BEER-SIEBA—"well of the oath"—lay on the border of the Southern Desert, twenty-seven miles south-west of Hebron. To it Abraham retired after the destruction of Sodom, and lived there 75 years, Isaac 180, Jacob 77, and Esau 100. Here Abraham dug a well (Gen. xxi. 30).

and Isaac also (Gen. xxvi. 25, 33), apparently because after the death of Abraham the Philistines had stopped up the well here, as also those in the valley of Gerar, which the servants of Abraham had dug (Gen. xxvi. 15-18). Three wells are now open to view at this place, of which the largest is over 40 ft. deep, lined with masonry to a depth of 28 ft. Here also Abraham built an altar, and planted a sacred grove round it, which became the first fixed sanctuary in Palestine, and here Jacob and his whole family sacrificed, as they went down into Egypt. Here also Abraham received orders to take Isaac and sacrifice him, and here were enacted all the chief events of Isaac's life:—his own birth, and that of Esau and Jacob; the purchase by Jacob of Esau's birthright, and his reception of his father's blessing. Here Samuel's sons sat as judges (1 Sam. viii. 2), and Elijah left his servant here when fleeing to Mount Sinai (1 Kings xix. 3). It was the birthplace of one queen of Judah, Zibiah, mother of Abaziah (2 Kings xii. 1); a place of idolatrous worship (2 Kings xiii. 8), and the centre of local government for the south of Judah.

BETHANY lies on the eastern shoulder of the Mount of Olives, little more than a mile east of Jerusalem. It is celebrated for our Lord's visits to the house of Lazarus on three occasions: once when Mary sat at His feet (Luke x. 38-42); again when he raised Lazarus (John xi); and again when, in Simon's house, Mary anointed His "body for the burial" (Matt. xxvi. 6, 7); from which time, till the night of His betrayal, He appears to have slept there every night. It is now called *el-Azriyeh*, and lies on the ancient road running from the Garden of Gethsemane by the southern end of the Mount of Olives to Jericho. By this road our Lord may have passed on his public entry into Jerusalem (Luke xix); but there is also a more direct, though steeper, road from Gethsemane up to the summit of Olivet and thence down to Bethany.

BETH-EL (*Beitn*). Formerly a Canaanitish royal city called *Luz* (Gen. xxviii. 19), at the head of the pass of Michmash and Ai, about eight miles north of Jerusalem. Its strong position on the high road from Jerusalem to Shechem made it a very desirable possession; hence it was one of Joshua's first conquests, and became the border-fortress of Israel. Here Abraham built his second altar, received the second promise from Jehovah, and returned to sacrifice after going to Egypt. Jacob, fleeing from Esau, slept under the shelter of Abraham's altar, had a vision of angels, and gave to the spot its name, "house of God," returning after twenty years to perform his vow there he rebuilt the altar, set up a pillar, and received from God the ratification of his change of name (cf. Gen. xxxii. 28; xxxv. 10). It was also honoured in the days of the Judges by being chosen as the resting-place of the Ark for a time, and here an altar was set up (Judg. xx. 18, 26-28, R. V.). Jeroboam I made it the chief sanctuary of his idolatrous worship, setting up a calf and an altar, which Josiah long afterwards destroyed. But in Elijah's last visit to the place before his translation there was a school of the Prophets existing there. Under Jeroboam II it was a royal residence, with a royal chapel and chaplains, when the prophet Amos was sent there to warn Israel (Amos vii. 13). After the Captivity, the priest sent from Assyria to teach the settlers was stationed at Beth-el.

BETHLEHEM—"house of bread"—Is about five miles south of Jerusalem. It is also called Ephrath and Ephrathah (Mic. v. 2), to distinguish it from the northern city of the same name. It was the scene of Rachel's death and burial (Gen. xxxv. 19); the residence of Boaz and Ruth (Ruth iv. 11); and the birthplace of David (1 Sam. xvii. 12). It was once captured by the Philistines (2 Sam. xliii. 14). It was the last rallying-point of the remnant of Judah after the invasion of Nebuchadnezzar (Jer. xli. 17), and the birthplace of our Lord (Luke ii. 11).

BETHSAIDA—"house of fishing."—Two towns were probably so called, situated near the head of the Sea of Galilee, deriving their name from the great shoals of fish attracted thither by the hot springs:—

1. *Et-Tell* (?). On the east of Jordan, rebuilt by Philip the Tetrarch, and called *Julias*, after Julia, daughter of the Emperor Augustus. It was near here that Christ fed the five thousand (Luke ix. 10-17).

2. *Et-Tabghah* (?). Situated on the western side of the Sea of Galilee about three miles south-east of Chorazin. It was the residence of Andrew, Peter, James, John, and Philip (probably also of Thomas, John xxi. 2), and the scene of two miraculous draughts of fishes.

CESAREA was only a poor landing-place, thirty-one miles north of Joppa, till Herod the Great built a city there worthy of the Roman power, made it the seat of government, and called it *Cæsarea Sebaste* (Augusta), in honour of the emperor (B.C. 13). It was the central depot of Roman troops.

CESAREA PHILIPPI (*Banias*), near the principal springs of the Jordan. Here Herod the Great erected a temple to *Cæsar Augustus*, which Philip (Luke iii. 1) enlarged, calling it by the name of the reigning emperor (Tiberius *Cæsar*), with the addition of his own. It was here that Peter confessed Christ's Deity, six days before He was transfigured, as is supposed, on the adjacent Hermon.

CALVARY. See JERUSALEM.

CAPERNAUM (*Khan Minyeh*, or *Tell Hum*) was a Roman settlement near the Sea of Galilee, the exact site of which is not definitely settled. It was the centre of Roman taxation and government in Galilee, and accordingly possessed a garrison (Matt. viii. 5), with centurions and other officers, as well as civil representatives of the Roman power, together with a large staff of tax-gatherers (Mark ii. 15); while the Jews possibly were too small and poor a colony to build their own synagogue (Luke vii. 5). Our Lord made it "His own city" after His expulsion from Nazareth, and often taught in its synagogue. Here Levi sat at receipt of custom, and entertained our Lord and many publicans (tax-gatherers) at a feast. Here Christ healed the palsied man (Matt. ix. 2-7); sent Peter for the tribute-money; healed the man with a withered hand; raised Jairus' daughter; most probably converted Mary, a native of the village of Magdala; preached the sermon on the "Bread of Life" (John vi. 59), and that "in the Plain;" and foretold the overthrow of Capernaum from its proud and elevated position (Matt. xi. 23, 24), noting the similarity of its site in the "garden of Princes" to that of Sodom in the "garden of the Lord" (Gen. xiii. 10).

CHORAZIN (*Kerāzeh*), a city near Capernaum. The scene of some of the mighty works of our Lord, and denounced by Him for its unbelief (Matt. xi. 21; Luke x. 13).

COLOSSÆ. An important city of Phrygia, and one of the districts of the Roman province of Asia. It was the site of one of those early Christian Churches to which Paul addressed his epistles. In the same valley of the river Lycus lay also the cities of Laodicea and Hierapolis.

CORINTH. Capital of the province of Achaia. Scene of the labours of Paul and Apollos. The home of an important Church to which Paul addressed two epistles, one from Ephesus and one from Macedonia.

DAMASCUS, now called *Esh-Shems* (the Sun), is the most ancient city in the world. It has existed as a city without intermission for about 4,000 years, and is still prosperous, with a population of about 110,000. It owes its continued prosperity to its unique position at the foot of the barren mountains that form the eastern termination of Anti-Libanus, and at the edge of the wide sandy desert that stretches for eight days' journey to the Euphrates. It is a paradise in a wilderness, the "garden of the Lord" in the middle of widespread desolation. Its luxuriance is due to the river Abana, which bursts out from the mountains, forces a passage through the limestone rock, and distributes its waters over the alluvial deposit brought down by its boisterous torrent. It was probably visited by Abraham in his journey to Canaan; from it he obtained his steward (Gen. xv. 2), and to it he pursued

the four kings who sacked Sodom. It was subjugated by David (2 Sam. viii. 6), after which, under the dynasty of the Haddads, its policy was to encourage internecine war between the rival kingdoms of Israel and Judah, siding sometimes with one, sometimes with the other, and it was alternately conquered and victorious, until the Assyrians triumphed over Syria and Israel (2 Kings xvi. 9). It is called by Isaiah "the head of Syria" (Is. vii. 8). For a time it became inferior to Antioch; after the battle of Issus it passed into the hands of the Romans; in Paul's time it was held by Aretas the Arabian (2 Cor. xi. 32). It grew in magnificence, and when captured by Mohammedan Arabs (A.D. 634) was "one of the first cities of the East."

DECAPOLIS—"ten cities" (Matt. iv. 25)—a district chiefly to the east of Jordan, extending north to Damascus, and south to Philadelphia, colonised by veterans from the army of Alexander (whence its Greek name). The most important of its cities were Damascus, Gerasa, Gadara, Hippos, Pella, Philadelphia and Scythopolis: the last-named was the only city of Decapolis west of the Jordan.

EPHESUS. An important commercial city of Asia Minor, and capital of the Roman province of Asia. Celebrated for a splendid temple of Diana (Acts xix. 24). It became the Christian centre of Asia through the preaching of Paul and his subsequent sojourn there of nearly three years (Acts xix. 10). To the metropolitan Church there Paul addressed the letter known as the Epistle to the Ephesians, which was probably a circular letter to all the Asiatic Churches.

GADARA. The name both of a city, one of those comprised in Decapolis, six miles south-east of the Sea of Galilee (?), and of the surrounding district. The district was the scene of a notable miracle of our Lord (see GERGESA). R.V., Gadarenes, Matt. viii. 28; Gerasenes, Mark v. 1; Luke viii. 26, 37.

GALATIA. A Roman province in Asia Minor, where Paul laboured during his second and third missionary journeys (Acts xvi. 6). To the Churches there Paul addressed his Epistle to the Galatians.

GENNESARET—"garden of Princes."—Probably the fertile plain at the north-west corner of the Sea of Galilee, which is also called the Lake of Gennesaret (Luke v. 1).

GERASA. See GERGESA.

GERGESA. Said to have been a city on the east shore of the Sea of Galilee, whose site is attested by the modern ruins of Kersa. Given by Matthew (A.V.) as the site of the "Gadarene miracle" (Matt. viii. 28). If so, the city was included in the district of Gadara, as Gadara itself was in the larger district of Gerasa, an important city of Gilead, some twenty miles east of Jordan. The name Gerasa does not occur in the A.V. or R.V. (English version), but there is great variation in the Greek MSS. between the readings Gadarenes, Gergesenes, and Gerasenes. Probably the true reading is Gadarenes in Matthew; Gerasenes in Mark and Luke.

GETISEMANE. See JERUSALEM.

GIBEON, situated on an isolated hill about five miles north of Jerusalem, was the chief city of the Hivites, and consequently of great strength. Falling into the hands of Joshua, it was allotted to Benjamin, and assigned to the priests. It was the site of the tabernacle under David and Solomon, which still contained the brazen altar of sacrifice, but not the ark (1 Chron. xxi. 29; 2 Chron. i. 4-6).

GILEAD. 1. Mountainous and richly-wooded region east of Jordan, lying between Bashan on the north and Moab and Ammon on the south. In some passages the name is used for the whole country east of Jordan (Deut. xxxiv. 1, Josh. xxii. 9; Judges xx. 1).

2. Mount Gilead (Judges vii. 3) is evidently a mountain west of Jordan, probably Gilboa.

GILGAL. 1. Important as being the first camping-place of the Israelites after crossing the Jordan (Josh. iv. 19; ix. 6). The site has recently been identified three miles east of Jericho.

2. The residence of Elisha and site of a School of Prophets (2 Kings iv. 38). Thirteen miles north-east of Joppa.

GOLGOTHA. See JERUSALEM.

GOMORRAH. One of the five "Cities of the Plain," four of which were destroyed by fire and brimstone. There is little doubt that these cities stood in the Jordan Valley, immediately north of the Dead Sea, but, with one exception, all traces of them have disappeared. See ZOAR.

GOSHEN. 1. Fertile district in Egypt, immediately to the east of the ancient delta of the Nile. It was here that Jacob and his descendants settled until the Exodus (Gen. xlv. 10).

2. (Josh. x. 41; xi. 16.) District in Southern Palestine, not identified.

3. (Josh. xv. 51.) Town in the highlands of Judah.

HEBRON. One of the most ancient cities of the world, its foundation being nearly contemporary with that of Damascus. As its other name, KIRJATH-ARBA (the city of four), indicates, it consisted of four villages, situated on a cluster of heights about nineteen miles south-west of Jerusalem. Sarah died here, and was buried in the cave of Machpelah, also the burying-place of Abraham, Isaac, Rebekah, Leah and Jacob. It became the inheritance of Caleb (Josh. xiv. 13), and was a Levitical city and a city of Refuge (Josh. xxi. 13). David made Hebron his first capital, and here received from the heads of the ten tribes the offer of the kingdom (2 Sam. ii. 1). It is now called *El-Khali*, i.e. the city of "the Field."

HINNOM, Valley of. See JERUSALEM.

JERICHO is distant fifteen miles from Jerusalem, to the north-east, in the deep valley of the Jordan, but five miles from the river itself. It was the first acquisition of Joshua, miraculously delivered into his hands, and burnt by him at God's command (Joshua vi). The curse imprecated on any one who should rebuild it fell upon Hiel the Beth-elite in the time of Ahab, 500 years later (1 Kings xvi. 34).

In the time of Elisha there was a community of the Prophets at Jericho.

The Jericho of later times was probably a little south of the site of the old city. Given by Antony to Cleopatra, it was rented of her by Herod the Great, who afterwards built a palace there, in which he died. Jericho was visited by our Lord, and was the scene of the healing of Bartimeus, and the conversion of Zacchæus (Mark x. 46-52; Luke xix. 1-10).

JERUSALEM (derivation uncertain: possibly "possession" or "foundation of Peace;" or *Jebus-Salem*).

(a) POSITION. The city stands on the watershed between the Mediterranean and the Dead Sea, thirty-two miles from the sea and eighteen and a half from the Jordan. Its natural position is one of great strength. On the west and south is the deep gorge of *Hinnom*, on the east that of the *Kidron* (or Valley of *Jehoshaphat*); these unite at the south-east angle of the enclosed ridge, thus isolating the city on three of its sides. The ridge itself is cleft from north to south by the valley of *Tyropæon*, rising gradually from the south to the level of the plateau and dividing the site of the city into two hills, *Zion* on the west and *Moriah* on the east; of these *Zion* is the larger and higher, reaching an elevation of 2,550 feet above the sea, and *Moriah* the more precipitous. Further, the former seems to have been divided by a shallow lateral depression into *Zion* and *Akra*, and the latter into *Moriah* and *Bezetha*, while the extreme southern spur of *Moriah* was called *Ophel*. On *Moriah* Abraham offered Isaac (Gen. xxii. 2), David the expiatory sacrifice to stay the destroying angel (2 Sam. xxiv. 25), and there Solomon built the Temple (2 Chron. iii. 1).

(b) HISTORY. The identification of Jerusalem with the Salem of which Melchizedek was king (Gen. xiv. 18) is uncertain. Possibly this latter is rather *Salim* (John iii. 23). In the Book of Judges the city appears as the stronghold of the Jebusites, resisting all assaults of the Israelites. The citadel of *Zion* remained unconquered till captured by David (1 Chron. xi. 4-9).

Henceforth Jerusalem was the capital and the centre of the Jewish national life, though the small dimensions of the city prevented it from being much more than the seat of government. David built a wall round it "from Millo and inward" (2 Sam. v. 9), Millo being perhaps identical with Akra, or possibly the citadel itself, and by transferring the Ark to Zion made this the great sanctuary of the nation. Solomon surrounded the city with a fortified wall, and built himself a palace on Ophel, and the Temple on Moriah. Part of the wall was broken down by Amaziah, but rebuilt by Uzziah and Jotham, while Hezekiah and Manasseh seem to have added to it. The city and Temple were destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar (B.C. 586), and restored under Ezra and Nehemiah. The subsequent fortunes of Jerusalem cannot here be detailed. Many troubles befell the city, especially during the Maccabean period. In B.C. 63 it was taken by the Romans, and again by Herod and the Romans A.C. 37. Herod rebuilt the Temple with great magnificence, and enclosed the city in a second and outer wall. A third wall was built by Agrippa subsequently to the times of our Lord, to enclose the northern suburbs of the city. In A.D. 70 Jerusalem was finally taken and destroyed by the Romans under Titus.

(c) TOPOGRAPHY. It must be remembered that the modern city is built on a ruinous heap; hence some of the sites can only be doubtfully identified, while many are quite unknown. Not a little has been done, however, by recent excavations.

Calvary, see Golgotha.

Gethsemane, the scene of our Lord's agony, was across the brook Kidron (John xviii. 1, R.V.), and probably at the foot of the Mount of Olives.

Golgotha, "the place where Jesus was crucified," was called "the place of a skull," apparently on account of its peculiar resemblance to a skull; it was "without the gate," i.e. outside the walls of Jerusalem, "nigh to the city" (John xix. 17-20; Heb. xiii. 12). There is no evidence that the spot was known in the early centuries of the Christian era, Jerusalem after its destruction by Titus (A.D. 70) remaining for many years desolate and uninhabited by Jew or Christian. In the time of Constantine the place now occupied by the Church of the Holy Sepulchre was suggested, it is said, by his mother, the Empress Helena (or by Macarius, according to Eusebius), as the site of Calvary. Josephus writes (Wars, v. 4. 2): "The second wall took its beginning from that gate which they call 'Gennath,' which belonged to the first wall; it only encompassed the northern quarter of the city, and reached as far as the tower Antonia." In 1865 the south-west portion of this wall was discovered and examined to the extent of 120 feet in length, where the excavations ceased; it was about 8 feet thick, constructed with stones "of the same size and character in every way as the largest of the stones in the so-called Tower of David opposite" (Merrill). Until the remainder of this wall is traced its course cannot be shown with certainty, but its general direction, so far as known, favours the assumption that the site occupied by the Church of the Holy Sepulchre was within the city walls, and consequently unsuitable.

About 250 yards west of the Damascus Gate there is a remarkable hill of rock, in outline resembling a skull; this place is regarded by Dr. Chaplin, Major Conder, Professor Hull, and many other authorities as the most fitting site for Calvary; near it are rock-cut Jewish tombs, one of these constructed for a round stone to be rolled before the opening (Matt. xxvii. 60); a short distance to the north-east a well-executed mosaic flooring has been discovered, also the foundations of a Byzantine church; in all respects this place appears to answer the description of Calvary given in the Bible.

Pool of Bethesda, almost certainly identified with a twin-pool discovered in 1888, about 160 yards north-west of St. Stephen's Gate.

Pool of Siloam, at the southern extremity of the Tyropoeon Valley. Its waters still issue from a sub-

terranean, rock-hewn conduit, and flow out as in the old description (Is. viii. 6).

The Valley of Hinnom (Neh. xi. 30), or, more fully, the Valley of the Sons of Hinnom (Josh. xv. 8), has been already mentioned. The Hebrew name is *Gehinnôm*, Chald. *Gehinnam*; hence Gehenna (Matt. v. 22, R.V., &c.).

This valley was the scene of the idolatrous worship of the Ammonite god, Moloch. In the religious reforms of Josiah the worship was abolished, and the valley desecrated for ever (2 Kings xxiii. 10). Henceforth the Jews used it as a place into which they cast all manner of refuse and the bodies of animals and criminals. To prevent infection great fires were kept always burning (the Gehenna of fire, R.V.), and the place became the type and symbol of the place of future punishment.

Tophet (derivation uncertain) was the name of a place in the Valley of Hinnom, used in a similar symbolical sense to Gehenna.

THE TEMPLE was built on the crown of Moriah, "the threshing-floor of Ornan," by Divine appointment (2 Chron. iii. 1). The Sanctuary would seem to have stood on the summit of the rock, in which graduated platforms were constructed, forming the courts of the Jews and of the women. The *Naos* was small (60 by 20 cubits), and was divided into the Holy of Holies and Holy Place (i.e. a chancel and nave), the former used once a year, the latter occupied only by the priests performing daily service. In the former was the ark; in the latter the altar of incense (in the centre of the further end), with the table of shewbread on one side and the golden candlestick on the other. These two parts were separated by a veil, which is generally supposed to have been the one rent at the crucifixion. Surrounding the Sanctuary, but on a lower platform, was the Court of the Gentiles, beyond which strangers were not allowed to pass (Acts xxi. 28). Solomon finished his Temple, B.C. 1,004; it was destroyed, B.C. 586; rebuilt under Ezra and Nehemiah, B.C. 515; polluted by Antiochus, B.C. 167; its restoration commenced by Herod, B.C. 17; finished, A.D. 29; again destroyed by Titus, A.D. 70.

JOPPA (Jaffa, Yafa) is a seaport of very great antiquity. It was allotted to Dan (Josh. xix. 46). Here the timber from Lebanon for building Solomon's Temple was landed (2 Chron. ii. 16), and again for rebuilding it (Ezra iii. 7). From it Jonah embarked when he fled to Tarshish; here Peter restored Dorcas to life, saw his vision, and received the messengers of Cornelius. It is frequently mentioned in the story of the wars of the Maccabees.

KADESH CT KADESH-BARNEA. On the borders of the Promised Land, near Mount Seir. The most northerly point reached by the Israelites before they were condemned to wander forty years in the wilderness (Num. xiv. 25). Their wanderings over, the Israelites returned here on their way to Canaan, and possibly visited the place at intervals during the intervening years. The site is generally supposed to be at or near *Ain el-Weibeh*, about thirty-one miles south of the Dead Sea.

LAODICEA. An important city of Asia Minor on the river Lycus. The seat of one of the "Seven Churches of Asia" (Rev. iii. 14).

MACEDONIA. A Roman province lying to the north of Achaia, extending from the Ægean to the Adriatic. The first country in Europe which received the Gospel, when visited by Paul and his companions (Acts xvi. 9-12; xviii. 5, 6).

NAZARETH. There is a plateau on the cluster of hills which form the northern wall of the Plain of Esdraelon. Near it there is what appears to be the margin of an extinct volcano, on the sides of whose crater the village of Nazareth still clings with its houses tier above tier. It is now thought that Nazareth was a city of more importance than was formerly supposed. It was the home of our Lord for eight and twenty years (Luke ii. 4, 39, 51). Hence His familiar title of "the Nazarene" (Matt. i. 23).

NINEVEH. The capital of Assyria. Built on the river Tigris by Nimrod (Gen. x. 11). Visited by the prophet Jonah, when the population was so great that the number of children alone was computed to be 120,000 (Jonah iv. 11).

PHILIPPI. A city of Macedonia, where St. Paul first preached the Gospel in Europe; where Lydia and the jailer were converted (Acts xvi. 12-40); and which became the seat of a Christian Church addressed by the Apostle in one of his Epistles.

PTOLEMAIS (Acts xxi. 7). Same as **ACCHO**.

ROME. The capital of Italy and the Roman Empire, situated on the Tiber, fifteen miles from its mouth. It was the residence of many Jews (Acts ii. 10; xviii. 2) and of many Christians, whom St. Paul was anxious to visit (Acts xiii. 21), and to whom he wrote an Epistle. It was the scene of his first and second imprisonment, and of his martyrdom.

SAMARIA, the name of a province and a city. The city was built by Omri, King of Israel, who made it his capital instead of Tirzah (1 Kings xvi. 24). Henceforth the northern kingdom itself was known as Samaria. The city stood on the hill of Shemer, five and a-half miles north-west of Shechem, and was the scene of many events under the monarchy. It was occupied by the Syrians (1 Kings xx. 34), taken (B.C. 722) by the Assyrians, and rebuilt by Herod the Great.

SELAH (or **SELA**). **Petra** (2 Kings xiv. 7; Is. xvi. 1). The ancient capital of Arabia, founded by descendants of Esau. It occupies the sides of a deep valley and its branches, in the heart of the Edomite mountains and along the base of Mount Hor. It was captured and destroyed by the followers of Mahomet. The temples, palaces and tombs are hewn out of the sandstone rock, and are in a remarkable state of preservation.

SHECHEM (*Nabulus*), on the side of Gerizim, was the first spot on which Abraham built an altar (Gen. xii. 67); hence it is the most ancient sacred place in Hebrew history. This altar Jacob rescued from the Amorites (Gen. xlviii. 22), and rebuilt in the parcel of land he bought of the children of Hamor (Gen. xxxiii. 18-20), which became the burial-place of the Patriarchs (Acts vii. 16). It was the scene of the slaughter of the Shechemites by Simeon and Levi (Gen. xxxiv. 25). At Shechem Joshua assembled the Israelites to offer sacrifice, and to read out the blessings (from Gerizim) and curses (from Ebal) of the Law, immediately on entering the Promised Land; and here again he assembled them to renew the covenant before he died, when he set up a pillar as a witness (Josh. xxiv. 26). At this pillar Abimelech was made king, and Rehoboam met the heads of tribes who sought redress. Here the ten tribes revolted, and made Jeroboam their king. Its site is still known as "The Pillar." The well of Jacob, where our Lord conversed with the Samaritan woman (John iv), was nearer to *Askar* than to **SHECHEM**, and is hence called **SYCHAR**. Shechem was then the chief city of the Samaritan sect, a remnant of whom still reside there. A mile distant to the east is Joseph's tomb.

SHILOH lies a little off the road, on a knoll rising out of a secluded dell, "on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah" (Judg. xxi. 19). Here Joshua set up the tabernacle, made the allotment of Canaan to the tribes, and dismissed them to their possessions with his benediction. It became the first great sanctuary; priests' houses sprang up round it, till it was called "the temple" (1 Sam. iii. 3). Here Eli lived and died, Samuel ministered before the Lord, and an annual festival was held in honour of the ark (Judg. xxi. 19-24). After the capture of the ark by the Philistines, Shiloh declined; but Ahijah prophesied there (1 Kings xiv. 1-17). Its de-

struction was made a warning to Jerusalem (Jer. vii. 12-14; xxvi. 6).

SYCHAR, a village near Shechem (John iv. 5), now called *Askar*, or possibly the same as Shechem.

THESSALONICA. A large and important city of Macedonia. It was visited by St. Paul on his second missionary journey, and was the seat of a Christian Church, to which he addressed two Epistles.

TIBERIAS (*Tubariya*). A town on the west shore of the Sea of Galilee. It gave its name to the sea (John vi. 1; xxi. 1), and still retains traces of its ancient grandeur.

TIRZAH—"pleasantness,"—the second capital of Israel, lies eleven and a-half miles to the north-east of Shechem (the first capital), and is beautifully situated (Cant. vi. 4). It was originally the seat of a Canaanitish king (Josh. xii. 24). Here Zimri murdered Elah; here also he burnt his own palace over his head when the city was taken by Omri (1 Kings xvi. 10, 18).

TYRE (*Tsur*)—"the rock."—An ancient Phœnician city, which possibly gave its name to Syria. Its marvellous wealth and commerce are described by Ezekiel (xxvii), and its destruction by Nebuchadnezzar foretold (Ezek. xxvi. 7), which happened after thirteen years' siege. It was rebuilt on an island rock, but again stormed by Alexander. David and Solomon made peace with Hiram, its king (2 Sam. v. 11; 1 Kings v). Our Lord once visited this neighbourhood (Matt. xv. 21), and St. Paul landed at its port (Acts xxi. 3).

ZIDON (*Saida*)—"fishing,"—the mother city of Phœnicia, (Is. xxiii. 12), is said to take its name from a son of Canaan; but was more probably so called from the primary occupation of its Canaanite builders, *Sidon*, being the Greek spelling of the Syriac *Saida*. It is one of the oldest cities in the world, and was already famous in Joshua's time (xix. 28). Its architects were the best in Syria (1 Kings v). Ahab married the daughter of Ethbaal, its king. It was captured by Shalmaneser, B.C. 720, and again by the Persians, B.C. 350. Paul touched there on his voyage to Rome (Acts xxvii. 3). Eight miles south-west of Zidon stood Zarephath, where Elijah was received by the widow (1 Kings xvii. 9).

ZOAR. The only one of the five "Cities of the Plain" which escaped the visitation which destroyed the others (Gen. xiii. 10; xix. 22). Its site has probably been identified about seven miles to the north-east of the Dead Sea, where ruins have been noted by recent travellers. No traces whatever have been discovered of the other cities.

LEVITICAL CITIES (Josh. xxi. 13-39).

HEBRON, Libnah, Jattir, Eshtemoa, Holon, Debir, Ain, Juttah, Beth-shemesh (*Judah* and *Simeon*); Gibeon, Geba, Anathoth, Almon or Allemeth (*Benjamin*); Shechem, Gezer, Kibzath, Beth-horon (*Ephraim*); Eltekeh or Elteke, Gilbethon, Ajalon, Gath-rimmon (*Dan*); Tanach or Taanach, Gath-rimmon, Golan, Be-esiterah (*Manasseh*); Kishon or Kishion, Dabareh or Daberath, Jarmuth, Engannim (*Issachar*); Mishal, Abdon, Hellath, Rehob (*Asher*); Kedesh, Hammoth-dor, Kartan (*Naphtali*); Jokneam, Kartah, Dimnah, Nahalal (*Zebulun*); Bezer, Jahazah or Jahaz, Kedemoth, Mephaath (*Reuben*); RAMOTH-GILEAD, Mahanaim, Heshbon, Jazer (*Gad*).

CITIES OF REFUGE (Josh. xxi. 7-39):

HEBRON (in *Judah*), **SHECHEM** (in *Ephraim*), **KEDESH** (in *Naphtali*), **BEZER** (in *Reuben*), **GOLAN** (in *Manasseh*), **RAMOTH** (in *Gad*).

XLII. MOUNTAINS OF SCRIPTURE.

Name.	References.	Associations.
ADARIM . . .	Num. 33. 47, 48	Balaam's blessing.
ARARAT . . .	Gen. 8. 4 . .	The region where Noah's ark rested.
BASHAN . . .	Deut. 3. 13 . .	Part of Og's territory; famous for its oaks and wild cattle.
CARMEL . . .	1 Kings 18. 19.	Elijah's sacrifice (distinct from the southern town called Carmel).
EBAL	Deut. 27. 4 . .	Cursing of law-breakers; site of the stones inscribed with the Law.
	Josh. 8. 32, 33.	
GERIZIM . . .	John 4. 20 . .	Blessing of the keepers of the Law; site of Samaritan temple.
GILBOA . . .	1 Sam. 31. 8 . .	Scene of Saul's death.
GILEAD . . .	Gen. 31. 48 . .	Scene of the covenant between Laban and Jacob.
HERMON . . .	Deut. 4. 43 . .	The conjectured site of the Transfiguration.
HOR	Num. 20. 27, 28	Scene of Aaron's death. Now Jebel Haroun (<i>Aaron's mount</i>).
"	Num. 34. 7 . .	The boundary of the Land of Israel towards the north; in all probability Hermon.
HOREB ¹ . . .	Ex. 3. 1 . . .	Scene of burning bush; giving of the Law; Elijah's vision.
	Deut. 5. 2 . .	
	1 Kings 19. 8 .	
LEBANON . . .	2 Chron. 2. 8-10.	Source of timber for Solomon's Temple.
MORIAH . . .	2 Chron. 3. 1 .	Place of Abraham's intended sacrifice (Gen. 22. 2); site of Solomon's Temple.
NEBO	Deut. 34. 1 . .	The range from whose summit (PISGAH) Moses saw the Promised Land.
OLIVET . . .	2 Sam. 15. 30 .	Scene of David's flight from Absalom; of Christ's weeping over Jerusalem; and of His Ascension.
	Matt. 24. 3 . .	
	Acts 1. 9-12 .	
SEIR	Gen. 32. 3; 36. 8	A mountain range practically coextensive with Edom; taken by Esau from the Horites.
	Deut. 2. 22 . .	
SINAI	Ex. 19. 1-11 .	In Arabia; scene of Israelite encampment for nearly a year, and of giving of the Law.
TABOR	Judg. 4. 14 . .	Scene of Barak's camp, and, possibly, of Christ's transfiguration.
	Mark 9. 2 . .	
ZION ² (split Sion in N.T.)	2 Sam. 5. 7 . .	Stronghold of Jebusites, stormed by Joab; site of David's palace.

XLIII. RIVERS, LAKES, ETC. OF SCRIPTURE.

N.B.—R.=River; L.=Lake; B.=Brook; S.=Sea; W.=Waters.

Name.	Situation.	References.	Associations.	Modern name.
ABANA, R. . . R. V. ABANAH OR AMANAH	Damascus, Syria.	2 Kings 5. 12 .	Commended by Naaman. It is one of the chief channels of the Bārāda, which rises in the range of Anti-Libanus, flows through fertile plains, and passes through Damascus to the lakes about eighteen miles further east, where it is absorbed.	Abanias.
ARNON, R. . .	E. of Salt Sea .	Num. 21. 13-15.	Boundary of Moab and the Amorites; scene of a victory of the Israelites in their passage to the Promised Land.	El-Mo-jib.
CHEBAR, R. . .	Chaldaea . . .	Ezek. 1. 1, 3 .	Scene of Ezekiel's visions	Nahr Malcha ²
CHERITH, E. .	"Before Jordan" (uncertain).	1 Kings 17. 5 .	Elijah fed by Ravens.	
CHINNERETH, S. or, CHINNEROTH .	Jordan Valley .	Num. 34. 11 .	Its name varied at different times, being generally taken from some important city on its shore. It was the scene of most of our Lord's ministerial life in Galilee.	Bahr Tuba-riyeh.
Galilee, S. . .		Josh. 11. 2 . .		
Gennesaret, L.		Matt. 15. 29 .		
Tiberiās, S. .		Luke 5. 1 . .		
EGYPT, RIVER OF (R. V. BROOK). "Stream of . .		John 6. 1 . .		
		Num. 34. 5 . .	S. W. boundary of Promised Land . . .	El-Arish.
		1 Kings 8. 65 .		
		Is. 27. 12 . .		El-Arish.

¹ Probably Horeb is the name of the district, Sinai of the mountain.² The ark having been taken to Zion, and all the Temple worship arranged there by David, and many Psalms composed during his forty years' reign, "Zion" had become incorporated into the devotional books and language of the Israelites; so, after the erection of Solomon's Temple, the name Zion passed over to it with the tabernacle and the service; "Moriah" dropped out of the phraseology, and the two hills, united by a wide bridge, became one in name.

GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY OF BIBLE LANDS.

Name.	Situation.	References.	Associations.	Modern Name.
EUPHRATES, R. . .	Mesopotamia . .	Gen. 2. 14 . .	The river on which Babylon was built; called in R.V. "the river" (1 Kings 4. 21). N.E. boundary of Solomon's dominions. One boundary of Eden.	Euphrates.
GIHON, R. . .	Eden.	Gen. 2. 13 . .	A boundary of Eden	Mediterranean.
GREAT SEA . . .	. . . . .	Ezek. 47. 15, 19, 20.	. . . . .	Tigris, or Dijlah.
HIDDEKEL, R. . .	Eden.	Gen. 2. 14 . .	A boundary of Eden	Zerka.
JABBOK, R. . .	Gilead	Gen. 32. 22 . .	Boundary between Ammon and Moab; scene of Jacob's wrestling in prayer.	Esh-Sheria.
JORDAN, R. . .	The great river of Palestine.	2 Kings 5. 10 .	. . . . .	. . . . .
KANAH, R. . .	Palestine	Josh. 16. 8 . .	Border of inheritance of Ephraim and Manassch.	. . . . .
(R.V. BROOK.)	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
KIDRON, B. . .	Judæa	2 Sam. 15. 23 .	Scene of Adonijah's rebellion. Crossed by Christ and His Apostles on the night of betrayal.	Wady en-Nâr.
. . . . .	. . . . .	John 18. 1 . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
KISHON, R. . .	Palestine	Judg. 4. 7; 5. 21; 1 Kings 18. 40.	Scene of Sisera's defeat, and of the slaughter of the prophets of Baal.	Nahr Mukutta.
MEROM, W. . .	Upper Jordan . .	Josh. 11. 5 . .	Scene of Joshua's victory over several kings.	Huleb.
PHARPAR, R. .	Dainascus, Syria.	2 Kings 5. 12 .	Praised by Naaman	Taura, or Nahrel-Awaj?
PISON, R. . .	Eden.	Gen. 2. 11 . .	A boundary of Eden.	. . . . .
SALT SEA. . .	Palestine, S. of the Jordan.	Gen. 14. 3 . .	Geologists and the surveyors of the P. E. F. (Prof. Hull, Sir Charles Wilson, Major Conder and others) are of opinion that the Cities of the Plain were situated at the north end of the Salt Sea.	Dead Sea, or Bahr-Lût.
Sea of the Arabah or Plain.	. . . . .	Deut. 4. 49.	. . . . .	. . . . .
East Sea . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
The Sea . . .	. . . . .	Joel 2. 20.	. . . . .	. . . . .
ZARED, B. . .	. . . . .	Ezek. 47. 8.	. . . . .	. . . . .
. . . . .	. . . . .	Num. 21. 12 .	Boundary between Edom and Moab . . .	El-Hesi.

XLIV. GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY OF BIBLE LANDS.

1. THE SINAITIC MOUNTAINS, which reach, in the case of Jebel Katharina, an elevation of 8,551 feet, are formed of granitic, gneissic and schistose rocks, traversed by numerous ridges and dykes of felsstone-porphry, andesite, diorite and basalt; the latter being newer than (and, therefore, intersecting) the former. Mount Sinai (Jebel Mûsa) reaches an elevation of 7,373 feet, and is formed of granitoid gneiss, coarse below and fine at the top of the mountain. The crystalline rocks of this group are probably amongst the oldest in the world, and referable to the Archæan age.

2. TOWARDS THE NORTH these are overlain by Carboniferous sandstone and limestone, containing at Wady Nasb numerous fossils such as corals, crinoids and brachiopods of Lower Carboniferous age. Above these come the representatives of the Nubian sandstone succeeded by white limestones and marls with bands of flint referable to the Cretaceous age. These limestones, with others of the Eocene period generally known as "Nummulite Limestone," form a continuous escarpment overlooking the Isthmus of Suez on the west and ranging eastwards along the southern margin of the plateau of Badiet-el-Tih into the valley of the Arabah. This plateau, which is 170 miles across between Port Said and Akabah, is remarkably sterile and waterless, but contains several high limestone ridges and deep valleys which doubtless were once river-channels, but are now dry. Towards the north it merges into the rugged tableland of southern Judæa and stretches through western Palestine to the Lebanon, where the Lower Cretaceous beds emerge.

3. THE MARITIME PLAIN extending from the Isthmus of Suez by Gaza and Jaffa to the base of Mount Carmel, is formed of yellow sandstone and beds of calcareous sand and gravel with species of shells such as *Pectunculus violascens*, *Purpura linnæstoma*,

now inhabiting the Mediterranean. This formation indicates that the coast has been raised considerably in recent (or Pleistocene) times. Throughout nearly its whole length the coast is bounded by enormous sand-dunes which, impelled by the prevalent westerly winds, are constantly advancing inwards, and are supposed to have entombed ancient Gaza and other towns of Philistia. Further inland the plain is formed of calcareous sandstone, probably of Upper Eocene age; and from beneath this formation rises the tableland of western Palestine, formed of Eocene and Cretaceous limestones and marls, penetrated by deep valleys, along the sides of which the strata crop out in terraces of naked rock, or only covered by a thin coating of soil. This tableland lies along the line of an anticlinal axis, ranging northward from the desert of Et-Tih by Hebron, Jerusalem, Shechem and Nazareth, to the valley of the Leontes, the strata dipping west and east on either side of this geological saddle. Towards the edge of the Jordan valley the beds are often much contorted and broken, and have evidently been subjected to great disturbance and lateral thrusting.

4. THE VALLEY OF THE JORDAN and the depression of the Arabah valley, stretching from the Dead Sea along the flanks of the mountains of Moab and Edom to the Gulf of Akabah, is now known to coincide with a great line of fracture and displacement (or a "fault") along which the strata have been relatively elevated on the east side, and depressed on the west. Hence the strata are very different on each side of the valley; and from the eastern banks of the Dead Sea southwards the older crystalline rocks of the Sinaitic mountains are found again cropping out, surmounted by the Nubian sandstone, and this again by the Cretaceous limestones; but nowhere do the older rocks appear along the western side of the valley till we approach the head of the Gulf of Akabah. The rock-hewn city of Petra (Selah) is hewn out of Nubian sand-

stone. The bed of the Jordan-Arabah depression is formed of alluvium and ancient lake deposits, as the waters of the Dead Sea (now nearly 1,300 feet below the level of the Mediterranean) formerly rose to about the same level as that of the outer sea. These lake deposits form well-marked terraces on both sides of the valley; the most remarkable being at a level of about 600 feet above the surface of the Dead Sea. The deposits of salt rock overlain by marl which border the Dead Sea on the west at Jebel Usdum, and at El-Lissan (The Tongue), are representatives of the 600 feet terrace.

5. JERUSALEM is built on a platform of limestone nearly horizontal in position, and is divided by Oscar Fraas into the following stages:—

1. Craie blanche (*Sénouien* D'Orb). 2. Étage supérieur des Hippurites ("Missih"). 3. Étage inférieur des Hippurites ("Melekeh"). 4. Zone des *Ammônites rhotamargensis* (Turonien). The beds No. 2 ("Missih") afford the principal building stone, and consist of rose-coloured and yellow limestone and marble. No. 3 is of softer consistency, and in it the reservoirs, sepulchres, and caverns under the city have been excavated.

6. VOLCANIC ROCKS, chiefly in the form of sheets and dykes of basalt, occur on the table-land of Moab, resting on the limestone plateau; but north and east of the Sea of Galilee in the Haurán and Jaulán, the whole country is overspread by vast sheets of basaltic lava, while numerous extinct volcanoes rise above the surface. West of the Jordan these are again met with at Jebel Safed and Jebel Jish, an old crater now containing water and called Birket-el-Jish. To the west of the Lake of Tiberias occur several other volcanic masses, one of these, Kurn Hattin, being an old volcano, rising 1,178 feet above the sea, and sending forth a large stream of basaltic lava towards the Sea of Galilee. It is doubtful whether any of these volcanoes remained active into the human period. There are no extinct volcanoes among the Sinaitic mountains.

(i) MINERAL SUBSTANCES.

BITUMEN (Gen. xi. 3) ... Heb. *Chémár*: Gk. *ἀσφαλτος*: A.V. "slime." R.V. Marg. "bitumen."

A kind of asphalt, whence the Dead Sea was called *Lacus Asphaltites*. The asphalt of the Dead Sea is found in certain valleys, notably *Wady Mahawat* and *Ain Jidi* (Engedi), which enter the Ghôr from the west. It is probably a calcareous mud or marl, and occurs largely in the lower valley of the Jordan.

CLAY (Is. xxix. 16) ... Heb. (1) *Chómer*: Gk. *πῆλος*.

(1) A tenacious earth, like that so called by us, used for making bricks and earthenware. It was less cohesive than ours, and accordingly for the former purpose was bound together by an admixture of straw before being baked, and for building purposes was mixed with sand.

— (Is. xli. 25) ... Heb. (2) *Tit*: Gk. *πῆλος*.

(2) *Tit* (*lit.* "dirt") was, and still is, the common building material of the mud-houses of the peasantry of Palestine.

EARTH (Gen. i. 22) ... Heb. (1) *Eretz*: Gk. *γῆ*.

Three Hebrew words are translated "earth":—

(1) *Eretz*, the earth, or globe generally.

— (Gen. ix. 20) ... Heb. (2) *Adámah*: Gk. *γῆ*.

(2) *Adámah*, red earth, abundant in Philistia and S. Judea (about Beersheba).

— (Gen. iii. 14; Is. xlvii. 1) ... Heb. (3) *'Aphar*: Gk. *γῆ*.

(3) *'Aphar*, dry earth, or dust.

NITRE (Jer. ii. 22) ... Heb. *Néther*: Gk. *νίτρον*: R.V. "lye."

This word probably indicates the common carbonate of soda, not the nitre of the moderna.

SALT (1 Chron. xviii. 12) ... Heb. *Melach*: Gk. *ἅλας*.

Salt is very abundant in the neighbourhood of the Dead Sea, the water of which is highly charged with it. A ridge of salt-rock runs into that sea, called *El-Lissan*; another is found at Kashin Udum, at the S. end of the Dead Sea. A city of salt is mentioned in Josh. xv. 62; salt-pits are referred to in Zeph. ii. 9; and the valley of salt in 2 Sam. viii. 13. Hence it frequently enters into the symbolical acts and language of the Bible.

SAND (Prov. xxvii. 3; Jer. v. 22) ... Heb. *Chól*: Gk. *ἄμμος*.

Sand abounds along the seaboard of Palestine, and is used to symbolise abundance, insecurity, extensiveness, and weight.

SULPHUR (Gen. xli. 24; Ps. xi. 6) ... Heb. *Gophríth*: Gk. *θεῖον*.

Sulphur, or brimstone, is found in some of the valleys entering the Vale of Siddim, and in the plain of the Ghôr.

(ii) METALS.

COPPER, BRASS (Ex. xxxviii. 8; 2 Kings xxv. 18) ... Heb. *Nechósheth*: Gk. *χαλός*. Brass, R.V.

Copper was well known to the Israelites and Egyptians before the Exodus. The latter had, for a long time previous to that event, obtained it from Arabia. It was a native product of Arabia Petraea, and largely exported from Cyprus, whence its name. In most passages *Nechósheth* is now thought to be bronze, of which many ancient specimens have been found in Assyria. The Egyptians and Israelites also were familiar with tin (which see), and so they could have made that alloy of the two called bronze; but the Hebrew term is used indifferently for pure copper and its alloys. Being very hard and easily fusible, it is probable that bronze was the material of the "brazen sea," the Temple columns, sacrificial "forks," the brazen serpent, the "mirrors" of the Hebrew women, and the 250 censers of the followers of Korah, Geseuim and others, from the etymology, identify it with the "burnished brass" (*kalah*) of Ezek. i. 7. Others consider it to be an accidentally discovered alloy with copper, resembling light-coloured brass or zinc. There is a white metal, greatly used for ornaments in the East, which is called copper.

GOLD (1 Kings ix. 28) ... Heb. (1) *Záháb*: Gk. *χρυσίον*.

— (Job xxviii. 17) ... Heb. (2) *Páz*: Gk. *χρυσίον*: R.V. "fine gold."

— (Job xxii. 24) ... Heb. (3) *Bétzer*: Gk. *πέτρα ζωφίρα*.

— (Ps. lxxviii. 13) ... Heb. (4) *Chárátz*: Gk. *χρυσίον*: R.V. "yellow gold."

— (Job xxviii. 15) ... Heb. (5) *Ságár*: Gk. *περυσιασμός*.

— (Job xxviii. 19) ... Heb. (6) *Kéthem*: Gk. *χρυσίον καθάρων*: R.V. "pure gold."

There are six different words used for "gold" in the Old Testament, which show its use, and high estimation: (1) *Záháb* is its earliest and most common name, referring to its colour. (2) *Páz* is the native metal, as found. (3) *Bétzer* is gold-dust, and fragments of ore. (4) *Chárátz* is either "dug out" or has reference to its "lustre." (5) *Ságár* ("treasured"), and (6) *Kéthem* ("concealed"), show its high value. No indication of native gold has been found in Palestine, to which it was imported from Spain (Tarshish= Tartessus), Ophir, Sheba, &c. Some modern Egyptologists maintain that gold was found in Egypt in ancient times, and believe that they have found some old worked-out mines of it beyond Assuan. Gold seems to have been first coined by the Jews in the time of Ezra.

1 For further information, consult Tristram's *Land of Israel*; Dawson's *Egypt and Syria*; Hall's *Geology of Arabia Petraea and Palestine* (Mem. Palest. Expl. Soc.); Hull's *Mount Scir*; Fraas' *Aus Orient*.

though it was used as a medium of exchange as early as Abram's time, like money, but was weighed, not counted, in the same manner as silver (see Gen. xxiii. 16).

IRON and STEEL (Gen. iv. 22; Deut. viii. 9) ... Heb. *Burzel*: Gk. *σίδηρος*.

Recent discoveries show the very ancient existence of iron in Assyria, as also in Egypt under the Pharaohs. Iron ore was found in considerable quantities in Syria, in Canaanite times, and tools were made of iron extracted from the ore, especially goads, mattocks, files, and coulters, as also were spears and swords (1 Sam. xiii. 21, 22). It is doubtful whether the "chariots of iron" of Jabin and the "iron bed" of Og are to be taken literally; probably a reference to their great strength is intended. "Steel," in A.V. of Jer. xv. 12, is an erroneous rendering for "brass;" but steel is supposed to be meant by "northern iron;" the most famous makers in old times being the Chalybes, near the Black Sea; and Damascus steel has had a very long celebrity. In Nahum ii. 3, "torches," the translation of *peladoth* (rendered as "steel" both in Arabic and Syriac, and also in R.V.), is conjectured to be an error for "scythes" on the wheels of war-chariots.

LEAD (EX. xv. 10) ... Heb. *Bedil*: Gk. *μόλιβδος*.

Lead was known to the Hebrews, and was anciently used to purify silver, and in later times as a plummet or weight, and also for soldering metals. It was found in the Sinaitic rocks before the time of Moses, and was one of the wares brought to the Tyrian market.

SILVER (Gen. xxiii. 15) ... Heb. *Késeph*: Gk. *ἀργύριον*.

Abram was "rich in silver." It was largely imported into Egypt, and afterwards into Palestine, from Spain and Arabia. The Israelites possessed much gold and silver in the wilderness; of the former "the calf" was made. Silver was used for all kinds of ornaments for the person and house, and was very abundant in Solomon's time; and in the time of the Maccabees it was coined into money; hence *késeph* is a silver coin.

TIN (Num. xxxi. 22) ... Heb. *Ophéreth*: Gk. *κασσίτερος*.

Tin was early known to the Hebrews, being one of the imports of Egypt from Spain, through Phœnician merchants, who also obtained it (as Herodotus and Strabo tell us) from Britain. It was a great commodity in the fair at Tyre. It was used for the preparation of bronze, its alloy with copper,

XLV. PRECIOUS STONES OF THE BIBLE.

ADAMANT (Ezek. iiii. 9) ... Heb. *Shāmir*: Gk. *πέτρα*.

The corundum, a stone which is next to the diamond in hardness. Corundum of various hues is met with in Nature: the red crystals are the true or Oriental ruby of jewelry; the yellow, the Oriental topaz; the blue, the Oriental sapphire; and the white or colourless, the lux sapphire. It is once translated "diamond," and was used for engraving upon stone (e.g. the ten commandments, Jos. Ant. iii. 7, § 5).

AGATE (Ex. xxviii. 19) ... Heb. *Shebō*: Gk. *ἀχάτης*.

Agate is said to derive its name from the river Achates, in Sicily. The ordinary agate is chiefly formed of thin layers of porous chalcedony of different colours: many of the white layers consist of a compact semi-opal. The moss-agates, or Mocha-stones, consist of chalcedony, but enclose moss-like and tree-like forms of oxides of manganese and iron, and green earthy chlorite. It is common in the East. In Scripture it is spoken of as a material for windows, but may then refer to mica. The Arabic equivalent means *red*, whence some have thought the Oriental ruby to be meant.

AMBER (Ezek. i. 4) ... Heb. *Chashmal*: Gk. *ἤλεκτρον*.

The name amber is only applied to the fossil resin. According to King, "it is seen, often carved into elegant forms, in the most ancient Etruscan jewelry." "Even in the best days of Greece it was held in the highest estimation." "Most valuable to the Romans was the deep-yellow, especially if transparent and full of fire." The Greek word *elektron* denoted not only amber but also a native alloy of four parts of gold and one of silver: the alloy is of a very pale yellow colour: it is improbable, however, that the alloy is intended.

AMETHYST (Ex. xxviii. 19; Rev. xxi. 20) ... Heb. *Ach-lāmāh*: Gk. *ἀμέθυστος*.

Amethyst is of a purple colour: it is a variety of quartz; so called in Greek because thought to be a charm against drunkenness; but the Jews supposed it to bring pleasant *dreams*, whence its Hebrew name.

BERYL (Gen. ii. 12; Ex. xxviii. 20) ... Heb. *Shōham*: Gk. *βηρύλλιον*: A.V. and R.V. "onyx;" R.V. Marg. "beryl."

By some *shōham* is thought to be the onyx; by others, the aquamarine, turquoise, or also amazon-stone (a kind of felspar). For the stone translated "beryl" in Exodus, see CHRYSOLITE.

CARBUNCLE (Ex. xxviii. 17; R.V. Marg. "emerald")

... Heb. *Eāreketh*: Gk. *σμάραγδος*.

A mistranslation in Ex. xxviii. for "emerald," the only *green* stone "flashing light," which is the meaning of the Hebrew. It is probably the stone now called emerald, a beautiful green stone, and found in ancient times in Egypt and Ethiopia. In Rev. iv. 3 it is likened to a rainbow.

CHALCEDONY (Rev. xxi. 19) ... Gk. *χαλκηδών*.

The name chalcedony is now applied to a transparent or translucent indistinctly crystallised variety of quartz. The chalcedony of Pliny, brought from the copper-mines near Chalcedon, was a green stone, seldom found large enough for use as ring-stones: King suggests that they were the copper mineral diopase (sometimes called emerald-copper), but this is unlikely.

CHRYSOLITE (Rev. xxi. 20) ... Gk. *χρυσόλιθος*.

The *tarshish* of Ex. xxviii. 20, translated beryl, is probably a Spanish stone, brought from Tartessus. Thought to be the cairngorm; but the chrysolite of Rev. xxi. 20 is no doubt the Oriental topaz above mentioned. The topaz of modern mineralogy is a distinct mineral from the "Oriental topaz" of the jewellers.

CHRYSOPRASE, or CHRYSOPRASUS (Rev. xxi. 20) ... Gk. *χρυσόπρασος*.

The modern apple-green stone of that name is a variety of the chalcedony class, unknown to the ancients. Epiphanius so calls a kind of chrysolite. Some Indian beryls have a similar hue; and such a stone (of a deeper blue) is found among Egyptian gems. It may possibly be the stone now known as plasma.

DIAMOND (Ex. xxviii. 18) ... Heb. *Yahalom* (omitted in LXX): R.V. Marg. "sardonyx."

The diamond could not have been used in the "breastplate," because the Hebrews knew of no means of engraving a name upon it. *Yahalom* is variously conjectured to be the onyx, or alabaster, or jasper.

EMERALD (Ex. xxviii. 18) ... Heb. *Nōphek*: Gk. *ἀσθαξ*: R.V. Marg. "carbuncle."

"Carbuncle" is supposed to be a more correct version: the name is used for several bright red stones.

PRECIOUS STONES OF THE BIBLE.

JACINTH, or HYACINTH (Rev. xxi. 20) . . . Gk. *ῥάκινθος*: R.V. Marg. "sapphire."

The modern jacinth is a variety of zircon. The jacinth or hyacinth of the ancients was the Oriental sapphire of modern jewelry: it is a splendid blue stone, of brilliant transparency.

JASPER (Ex. xxviii. 20) . . . Heb. *Yāshēphēch*: Gk. *ἱάσπης*.

The jasper of the moderns is an opaque stone: that of the ancients was in older times partly plasma, and later many other stones of the agate kind.

JAGIRE (Ex. xxviii. 19) . . . Heb. *Lēshem*: Gk. *ἀγύριον*: R.V. "jacinth;" Marg. "amber."

Some take *lēshem* to be the fossil belemnite, others amber, opal, or tourmaline; but it is most probably the jacinth of modern jewelry; and was much used by the Greek and Roman engravers.

ONYX (Ex. xxviii. 20) . . . Heb. *Tarshish*: Gk. *ὄνυχιον*: A.V. and R.V. "beryl;" R.V. Marg. "chalcodony."

The onyx is the banded agate: by the primitive lapidaries it was cut across the layers so as to obtain two bands of dark brown, one lighter than the other, and separated by a middle zone purely colourless and transparent. Some regard it as the "shell" or composite formation of two different coloured strata, one underlying the other, on which cameos are cut. In our A.V. there is a confusion between *tarshish* and *shōham*, each being translated both "onyx" and "beryl." See CHRYSOLITE.

SAPPHIRE (Ex. xxviii. 18) . . . Heb. *Sappir*: Gk. *σάπφειρος*.

The Hebrew denotes that on which something is engraved or inscribed. According to the Targum, the Tables of the Law were made of it. This and

the context in which it is used (Ex. xxiv. 10), "like the body of heaven," have given rise to the idea that lapis lazuli is meant.

SARDIUS, SARDINE (Ex. xxviii. 17; Rev. iv. 3) . . . Heb. *Odēm*: Gk. *σάρδιος*: R.V. Marg. "ruby."

The sard, highly valued by the ancients, and extensively used by them for signets and intaglios. The finest came from Babylon; but many also from Arabia and Egypt. Found in considerable abundance at Sardis, in Lydia. "The gradations of colour exhibited by the antique sard are almost innumerable. The bright cherry deepens into the fiery red of the carbuncle, and thence into a semi-opaque black when viewed by transmitted light. The bright pale yellow increases in intensity to the richest orange, and thence to a reddish brown, scarcely to be distinguished from the jacinth. This again becomes overcharged with black, till it darkens to the deepest coffee colour and complete opacity. In a rare variety a slight admixture of green produces an olive tint, but yet easily distinguishable from the plasma. In all these again the variations of the intermediate shades are infinite. Of such varieties each obtained a distinctive name in the copious terminology of the ancients, and if the yellow, green, or brown prevailed, was ranged under the jaspis" (King). The golden sard was the favourite, and carries the finest engraving.

SARDONYX (Rev. xxi. 20) . . . Gk. *σαρδόνυξ*.

Sardonyx is a chalcodony with at least three stripes of different colours.

TOPAZ (Ex. xxviii. 17) . . . Heb. *Pitdāh*: Gk. *τοπάσιον*.

The topaz of the ancients is the peridot of the moderna. The stone, which is of a greenish-yellow colour, was found in Egypt, and in great abundance in an island in the Red Sea, from which it derived its name.

PRECIOUS STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE, THE TYRIAN KING, AND THE HEAVENLY CITY.

There are three important and almost identical lists of precious stones in the Bible. An interval of nine centuries occurs between the first and second, and of nearly seven between the second and third.

I. The description of the High Priest's breastplate.

II. The ornaments of the King of Tyre.

III. The figurative foundation stones of the Heavenly City.

The first differs in the name and arrangement of some stones, as recorded by Moses in the Hebrew (when it was first made), from the description of it by the LXX in their day, and also by Josephus; it had probably undergone restoration. These three lists are exhibited in order. The names in List I are taken from the text and margin of the R.V. of Exodus. But it should be borne in mind that there is great uncertainty about most of them.

BREASTPLATE (set in Gold) (R. V.). Exod. xxviii. 17-20.			COVERING OF KING OF TYRE (A. V.). EZEKIEL xxviii. 13.			THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. Rev. xxi. 19, 20.		
3 Emerald.	2 Topaz.	1 Ruby, or Sardius.	6 Diamond.	2 Topaz.	1 Ruby.	Jasper.	Sapphire.	Chalcodony.
6 Sardonyx, (Diamond, A. V.)	5 Sapphire.	4 Carbuncle.	12 Jasper.	11 Onyx, or Beryl.	10 Chrysolite, or Chalcodony.	Emerald.	Sardonyx.	Sardius.
9 Amethyst.	8 Agate.	7 Amber, or Jacinth.	4 Carbuncle.	3 Emerald.	5 Sapphire.	Chrysolite.	Beryl.	Topaz.
12 Jasper.	11 Beryl.	10 Chalcodony, or Chrysolite.				Chrysoprasus.	Jacinth.	Amethyst.

The figures in Lists I and II show the order of the stones as given in Exodus.

BOTANY OF THE BIBLE.

SEPTUAGINT NAMES OF THE ABOVE.
(BREASTPLATE.)

SEPTUAGINT NAMES OF THE ABOVE.
(COVERING OF KING OF TYRE.)

3	2	1	3	2	1
Emerald.	Topaz.	Sardius.	Emerald.	Topaz.	Sardius.
6	5	4	6	5	4
Jasper.	Sapphire.	Carbuncle.	Jasper.	Sapphire.	Carbuncle.
9	8	7	9	8	7
Amethyst.	Agate.	Ligure.	Amethyst.	Agate.	Ligure.
12	11	10	12	11	10
Onyx.	Beryl.	Chrysolite.	Onyx.	Beryl.	Chrysolite.

XLVI. BOTANY OF THE BIBLE.

N.B.—The names printed in *italics*, to which an asterisk (*) is prefixed, do not occur in the A.V., but the Trees, Plants, &c., are supposed to be indicated by the original text.

ALMOND (Jer. i. 11, 12) . . . Heb. *Shaked*: Gk. *καρύνη* [*Βακρυπία*]; *ἀμύγδαλον*: Bot. N. *Amygdalus communis*.

The almond blossoms before the leaves come out, hence its Hebrew name *shaked*, "hasten" or "watch." (See the play on the word, Jer. i. 11, 12, "a rod of *shaked* tree . . . for I will hasten (*shaked*).") It is one of the native fruits of Palestine, and therefore often mentioned in Scripture. Aaron's rod was of this tree; and Jews now carry branches of it to the synagogue on great festivals. The fruit was the model of the ornaments of the candlestick in the tabernacle. The almond is both wild and cultivated in Palestine. See **HAZEL**.

ALGUM or **ALMUG** (1 Kings x. 11, 12; 2 Chron. ii. 8; ix. 10, 11) . . . Gk. *ξύλα πελεκητά* and *ξύλα πύκινα*.

Timber used in building the Temple, evidently of two kinds: (1) brought from Lebanon with cedar and fir, and (2) brought by Hiram's navy from Ophir with gold and precious stones. The latter was used for musical instruments as well as for columns and terraces, and was probably *Pterocarpus santalinus*, or red sandal wood of India.

ALOES, or **LIGN-ALOES** (Ps. xlv. 8; Num. xxiv. 6) . . . Heb. (1) *Ahalim*, (2) *Ahaloth*: Gk. *στακτή, σκηναί, ἄλοι*: Bot. N. *Aquilaria agallocha*.

Refers to two different plants: (1) A spice employed as a perfume with myrrh and cinnamon, and in embalming the dead; possibly the gum of the eagle-tree of India, *Aquilaria agallocha*. (2) A vigorous native tree used by Balaam as a figure of the prosperity of Israel. The aloes of medicine differs from both.

ANISE (Matt. xxiii. 23) . . . Gk. *ἄνηθον*: Bot. N. *Anethum graveolens*.

Occurs in the New Testament once only. See **DILL**.

APPLE (S. of S. ii. 3; Joel i. 12) . . . Heb. *Tappúach*: Gk. *μήλον*.

"Apple-tree" occurs four times in the Song of Solomon; also once in Joel; the fruit is used as an illustration in the Proverbs. The tree afforded a grateful shade; its fruit was sweet, fragrant, and golden, hanging among silvery leaves. Neither quince, citron, nor apple fulfils these conditions. The apricot is probably the fruit intended; it accords with the description, and is abundant in Palestine.

ASH (Is. xlv. 14) . . . Heb. *Oren*: Gk. *πίρος*: Bot. N. *Pinus halepensis*: R.V. "fir tree."

Only once mentioned; a tree from which idols were made. Cannot be the common ash, which is not found in Palestine. The LXX translate it

pine, and as the Aleppo pine (*Pinus halepensis*) is abundant in Palestine it is probable that that tree is intended. The manna ash (*Erazinus ornus*), suggested by some authors, is not likely to be the tree meant, although its Arabic name is Aran.

BALM, or **BALSAM** (Jer. viii. 22) . . . Heb. *Tzōri*: Gk. *πύριν*: Bot. N. *Balsamodendron Gileadense*.

There is little doubt that the balm of Scripture was the aromatic resin which flows from the trunks of the species of *Balsamodendron* which grow in southern Syria and north-east Africa. It is still esteemed in the East for its perfume as well as for its healing virtues. *Mastic* (*Pistacia lentiscus*) is introduced into the margin of the Revised Version (Gen. xxxvii. 25), being held by some authors to be the source of balsam, but its faint odour is against this view; and still less likely is the *Balanites Egyptiaca*, which has also been suggested.

BARLEY (Ruth i. 22; Judg. vii. 13) . . . Heb. *Sēbrāh*: Gk. *κριθαι*: Bot. N. *Hordeum distichum*, and other varieties.

The common food in Palestine of men, horses, asses, and draught oxen; oats were unknown. Barley harvest is in March or April, according to the locality.

BAY TREE (Ps. xxxvii. 35) . . . Heb. *Ezrach*: Gk. *κέρπος τοῦ Ἀβάρου*: R.V. "green tree in its native soil."

Ezrach means a native as opposed to a stranger: only in the Psalm quoted does it refer to a tree, and apparently the reference is not to a particular species but to a vigorous tree flourishing in its native soil.

BELLUM (Gen. ii. 12) . . . Heb. *Bēdōlach*: Gk. *ἄσπραξ*.

Some suppose it to be the gum of a *Balsamodendron* (see **BALM**); others, a precious stone.

BEAN (2 Sam. xvii. 28; Ezek. iv. 9) . . . Heb. *Pōl*: Gk. *κίανμος*: Bot. N. *Vicia faba*.

Beans were grown in Palestine, and used for food, both as vegetables and as flour. They were gathered at the time of the wheat harvest.

Box (Is. xli. 19; ix. 13) . . . Heb. *Tēashshār*: Gk. *πύφος*: Bot. N. (1) *Buxus longifolia*, (2) *Juniperus Phœnicea*: R.V. Marg. "cypress."

Box is twice mentioned as a forest tree, with the pine and fir. The benches or deck of Tyrian vessels were made of box inlaid with ivory (Ezek. xxvii. 6), according to R.V., but A.V. translates "the company of the Ashurites." The Palestine box resembles ours, but is larger (20 feet high); it grows on Mount Lebanon and the Galilean hills. Combs, spoons, &c., are made of it. Some think the plant meant is a juniper, which grows on Lebanon with the cedar.

BRAMBLE, BRIER, THISTLE, THORN (Judg. ix. 14) Heb. *Atad*: Gk. βάμνος . . . (Prov. xv. 19; Mic. vii. 4) Heb. *Chedek*: Gk. ἀκανθα . . . (Is. xxxiv. 13; Job xxi. 40) Heb. *Chôach*: Gk. κνίση and ἀκανθα . . . (Gen. iii. 18) Heb. *Dardar*: Gk. τρίβολος . . . (Gen. iii. 18) Heb. *Kôtz*: Gk. ἀκανθα . . . (Is. lv. 13) Heb. *Naatzûz*: Gk. στροβή . . . (Is. vi. 23, 25) Heb. *Shâmîr*: Gk. ἀκανθα . . . (Ezek. li. 6; xxviii. 24) Heb. *Sillôn*: Gk. ἀκανθα δένδης . . . (Prov. xxii. 5) Heb. *Tsinîm*: Gk. τρίβολος . . . (Matt. vii. 16) Gk. ἀκανθα . . . (Luke vi. 44) Gk. βάτος . . . (Matt. vii. 16) Gk. τρίβολος.

These Hebrew and Greek words are not the names of particular species of plants, but general terms applied to spine-bearing plants belonging to different families. Such plants are characteristic of arid and desert regions, and form a considerable portion of the flora of Palestine. The Heb. word *Barkônîm* (Judg. vii. 7, 16), translated "briers," was probably a sharp-toothed threshing instrument, or a plant used as such.

BULRUSH (Ex. i. 3; Job viii. 11) . . . Heb. (1) *Gômé*: Gk. θίζη, πάπυρος βέβαιος and ἔλος: Bot. N. *Cyperus papyrus*: R.V. Marg. "papyrus."

Six Hebrew words are used of rushes, and are translated somewhat indiscriminately: (1) *Gômé* ("bulrush" and "rush," A.V.), the material of Moses' ark, which grew in miry places. The famous papyrus, which formerly grew abundantly on the banks of the Nile, is now extinct in Egypt, though still found in Nubia. It grows luxuriantly in a swamp at the north end of the Plain of Genesaret, and covers acres of the Waters of Merom; but exists nowhere else in Asia. It is called by the Arabs *baeber* (i.e. papyrus). It has a triangular stem, eight to ten feet high, ending in a bushy top of slender leaves, among which the seeds are produced.

— (Is. xix. 7) . . . Heb. (2) *'Arôth*: Gk. τὸ ἀχὶ τὸ χλωρόν: R.V. "meadows."

(2) Translated "paper reeds," but wrongly, as *gômé* is used by Isaiah (xviii. 2, R.V.) for the papyrus: correctly rendered "meadows" in R.V.

— Job vii. 11; Gen. xli. 2) . . . Heb. (3) *Achá*: Gk. ἀχὶ βούτομον: R.V. "reed-grass."

(3) Translated "flag" in Job, and "meadow" in Genesis, but more correctly in R.V. "reed-grass," a luxuriant and nutritious grass growing by rivers. The word is Egyptian, not Hebrew.

— (Ex. ii. 3, 5; Jonah ii. 5) . . . Heb. (4) *Sâph*: Gk. τὸ ἔλος: (Omitted in LXX.)

(4) Rendered "flags" (in which Moses' ark was concealed) by the river bank; but in Jonah, "weeds" at the bottom of the sea. A general term for water-weeds, whether growing in the sea or in the river.

— (Is. ix. 14; xix. 15) . . . Heb. (5) *Agmôn*: (paraphrased in LXX): Gk. κάλαμος: Bot. N. *Arundo phragmites*.

(5) "Reed," or "cane," is mentioned in two Scripture proverbs, "head and tail, branch and rush," i.e. "top and bottom;" also in Job, in the phrase "bowing the head like a bulrush," whence it evidently had a high stem surmounted with a tuft. Probably the common reed of Egypt and Palestine, a tall thin cane, twelve feet high, with a bushy blossom, bending before the wind and rising again, — the "reed shaken with the wind" (Matt. xi. 7), growing luxuriantly by the Dead Sea and the Jordan.

— (Gen. xli. 5, 22) . . . Heb. (6) *Kâneh*: Gk. κάλαμος.

(6) "Cane" or "reed," also occurs frequently in the Old Testament as the general term for a "stem;" whether the "stalk" of wheat, the stem, or "shaft" of a candlestick (Ex. xxv. 31), a measuring rod, or "reed" (Ezek. xl. 5), or even the bone of the upper arm, the humerus.

BUSH, BURNING (Ex. iii. 2-4) . . . Heb. *Seneh*: Gk. βέρος: Bot. N. *Acacia Nilotica*.

Only used of the "burning bush," the thorny acacia of the Arabian peninsula, the *sânt* of Egypt, akin to the shittah tree and senna.

CALAMUS (Ex. xxx. 23; Ezek. xxvii. 19) . . . Heb. *Kâneh bosen*: Gk. κάλαμος εύωδης.

A chief spice, which, with myrrh and cinnamon, was used to perfume the anointing oil. It was brought from a far country, and was obtained probably from one of the lemon-grasses of India, such as *Andropogon schendanthus*.

CAMPHIRE (S. of S. i. 14; iv. 13) . . . Heb. *Copher*: Gk. κύπρος: Bot. N. *Lawsonia alba*: R.V. "henna-flowers."

The *henna* of the Arabs, with which they dye their nails, palms, &c.; well known in Nubia, Egypt, and Arabia, but also found by the Dead Sea, at En-gedi only. A small shrub, with dark bark, leaves pale green like a lilac, and bearing clusters of white and yellow blossoms, very fragrant.

CANE, SWEET (Is. xliii. 24; Jer. vi. 20) . . . Heb. *Kâneh hattôb*: Gk. κιννάμωμον: R.V. Marg. "calamus."

Thought by some to mean "incense," by others, the "sugar-cane;" but probably identical with the calamus. (See S. of S. iv. 14.)

CAPER. See HYSSOP.

CASSIA (Ex. xxx. 24) . . . Heb. (1) *Kiâdah*: Gk. ἴρις: R.V. "costus."

A spice-bearing plant not certainly identified. The LXX understood it to be a flag like the violet-scented orris-root, which is obtained from some species of Iris, while the Revisers make it the aromatic root of the coast of Arabia, *Apilotaxis lufia*. It cannot be a cinnamon, as this spice is specified as another of the ingredients of the holy oil.

— (Ps. xlv. 8) . . . Heb. (2) *Ketzîôth*: Gk. καρία. Probably the same as *kiddah*.

CEDAR (Lev. xiv. 4; Ps. civ. 16; Ezek. xxxi. 3-9) . . . Heb. *Erez*: Gk. κέπος: Bot. N. *Cedrus Libani*.

Cedar is used in Scripture generically of the whole pine-tree family, and specially of the cedar of Lebanon. In the Pentateuch it probably means an aromatic juniper; in later books it is the cedar of Lebanon, a noble tree, the glory of the vegetable kingdom in Palestine, and so is made the symbol of grandeur, might, loftiness, and of wide expansion. It grows rapidly, and lives to a great age; in Palestine it is found only on Lebanon. It grows on the Taurus mountains, and has been recently discovered in the Amanus by Dr. Post.

CHESNUT (Gen. xxx. 37) . . . Heb. *'Armôn*: Gk. πλάτανος: Bot. N. *Platanus orientalis*: R.V. "plane tree."

The Revisers follow the LXX, and translate this "plane tree," no doubt correctly. The Oriental plane which grows vigorously in the squares of London is abundant in Palestine, growing with the willow and poplar by the side of streams. Its name, *'armôn*, derived from a root meaning "nakedness" may be given to it from its annually throwing off its outer bark.

CINNAMON (Ex. xxx. 23; Prov. vii. 17) . . . Heb. *Kinnâmôn*: Gk. κιννάμωμον: Bot. N. *Cinnamomum Zeylanicum*.

Cinnamon is a native of Ceylon, where it is largely grown for its bark. The spice was an ingredient of the holy oil, and a perfume. The tree belongs to the laurel family, growing thirty feet high, and having a ribbed leaf and white blossom.

***CITRON** (Lev. xxiii. 40) . . . Heb. *'Etz hâdâr*: Gk. καρπὸς ἐύλιν: Bot. N. *Citrus medica*.

The Hebrew, *Peri 'etz hâdâr*, translated "boughs (or fruit) of goodly trees" (A.V.), is taken by the Chaldee paraphrase and the Rabbis to mean "fruit of the citron trees," which is still used, according

to the enactment, on the Feast of Tabernacles (Farrar's "Life of Christ," vol. ii. p. 57, note 2). The citron is a native of India; it is the most common of the orange tribe in Palestine, and is occasionally used in synagogue worship as representative of God's gift of fruits.

COCKLE (Job xxxi. 40) . . . Heb. *Boshah*: Gk. *βάτος*: R.V. Marg. "or noisome weeds."

Occurs only once in A.V., but the same Hebrew word is translated "wild grapes" in Is. v. 2, 4. The root of the Hebrew suggests a "noisome weed," or plant of offensive odour, most probably some arborescent plants which are common in Palestine. They are more obvious than the cuckoo-pint of our hedges, because of the bright colour of their spathes, and their intolerable stench.

CORIANDER (Ex. xvi. 31) . . . Heb. *Gad*: Gk. *κόριον*: Bot. N. *Coriandrum sativum*.

Only once mentioned, when manna is compared to it. It is an umbelliferous plant, with a white blossom, yielding globular aromatic fruits. It was cultivated in Egypt, the fruit being bruised to mix with bread, and was thus well known to the Jews.

CORN (Num. xviii. 27) . . . Heb. (1) *Dagan*: Gk. *σίτος*.

— (Judg. xv. 5) . . . Heb. (2) *Kamah*: Gk. *στάχυς*: "standing corn."

— (Gen. xli. 49) . . . Heb. (3) *Bar*: Gk. *σίτος*.

— (Ruth ii. 2) . . . Heb. (4) *Shibboleth*: Gk. *στάχυς*: "ears of corn."

— (Lev. ii. 14) . . . Heb. (5) *Karnel*: Gk. *χίτρον*: R.V. "corn in the ear."

— (Josh. v. 11) . . . Heb. (6) *'Abur*: Gk. *σίτος*: "old corn."

— (Josh. v. 11) . . . Heb. (7) *Kali*: (omitted in LXX).

— (Lev. ii. 16) . . . Heb. (8) *Geres*: Gk. *χίτρον*: R.V. "bruised corn."

— (Ruth ii. 7) . . . Heb. (9) *'Omer*: Gk. *δράγμα*: "sheaves."

— (Job xxiv. 6) . . . Heb. (10) *Belil*.

— (Gen. xlii. 1, 2, 3) . . . Heb. (11) *Sheber*: Gk. *πράως σίτος*.

Different Hebrew words are used for "corn" in its different states, e.g. (1) General term for corn in the abstract, as compared with any other commodity, such as "wine." (2) "Standing corn," as it grows in the field. (3) Grain, or winnowed corn. (4) An ear of corn. (5) Early sprouts of corn. (6) Corn a year old; or earthly produce opposed to heavenly food, i.e. manna. (7) Parched corn, dried or baked by fire. (8) Corn beaten out. (9) Sheaf, or handful of corn stalks. (10) Provender, as in R.V. (11) The same as (1).

Barley, millet, wheat, and spelt ("fitches," A.V.) are common in Palestine: oats are unknown. Egypt was a great corn-producing country in Jacob's time, and the chief granary of the Roman empire in later ages. The wheat with several, sometimes seven, ears on one stalk is cultivated in Egypt: it is popularly called mummy wheat, but no wheat found in a mummy case has ever germinated. "Parched-corn" is fresh wheat scorched or baked, to be eaten without further preparation. The dish sent by Joseph from his table to Benjamin and his brethren was doubtless "frumenty," or "firmity," i.e. corn stewed in the grain, and boiled up with milk.

*Cotton (Ezth. i. 6) . . . Heb. *Carpas*: Gk. *κάριπας*: Bot. N. *Gossypium herbaceum*.

Though the word does not occur in the A.V. in the verse quoted, the description of the hangings in the king's palace should be rendered "white and violet-coloured cotton" (see R.V. Marg.). The cotton plant is now largely cultivated in Palestine (introduced from India), and it furnishes almost the entire clothing of the women; but it was probably unknown to the writers of the Old and

New Testaments. As Abasuerus reigned from India to Ethiopia, no doubt the brightly-coloured cotton cloth of India would form part of the furnishings of his magnificent palace.

CUCUMBER (Num. xi. 5) . . . Heb. (1) *Kishshutim*: Gk. *σικυοί*: Bot. N. *Cucumis sativus*.

— (Is. i. 8) . . . Heb. (2) *Mikshah*: Gk. *σικυήρατον*: Bot. N. *Cucumis chate*.

"Cucumbers," and "a garden of cucumbers" (*Mikshah*), each occurs once. It was, with the melon, well known in Egypt. These fruits were mourned for in the wilderness, where they would have been specially grateful. The cucumber is common in Palestine, forming a staple article of diet for the poor in summer.

CUMMIN (Is. xxviii. 25, 27) . . . Heb. *Cammón*: Gk. *κύμινον*: Bot. N. *Cuminum cyminum*.

An umbelliferous plant, whose seeds, "beaten out with a rod," were used as spice in bread and stewed meats, and as a medicine. They resemble caraways, but are larger and lighter in colour. The Saviour charged the Scribes and Pharisees with punctiliously tithing the cummin, which was only inferentially included in the Levitical law, while they omitted the weightier matters.

CYPRESS (Is. xlii. 14) . . . Heb. *Tirzah* (omitted in LXX): Bot. N. *Cupressus sempervirens*: R.V. "holm tree."

Mentioned only in the verse quoted, where it is the material used for making a heathen idol. It must have been a close-grained wood, some think the juniper of Lebanon, but more probably, as the Revisers hold, the holm oak, *Quercus ilex*.

DESIRE (Eccles. xii. 5) . . . Heb. *Abiggónah*: Gk. *κάριπας*: Bot. N. *Capparis Aegyptiaca*: R.V. "caper-berry" (Marg. "or, desire").

The word occurs only in this passage, and is thought to mean the "caper" (see Hyssop), which was eaten as a stimulant to the appetite, and would probably fail of its effects in the decrepitude of old age. So Gesenius, the Talmudists, and ancient versions interpret it.

*Dill (Matt. xxiii. 23) . . . Gk. *ἀνηθον*: Bot. N. *Ane-thum graveolens*: R.V. Marg. "dill."

Anethon is incorrectly translated "anise" in our New Testament. It is the "dill," a little umbelliferous plant, grown for its aromatic fruits, which are used in medicine and for seasoning. They are somewhat flattened and slightly winged. It grows wild in Palestine, and is cultivated in gardens. According to the Talmud, its "seeds, leaves, and stem" were subject to tithe.

DOVE'S DUNG (2 Kings vi. 25) . . . Heb. *Chiryónim*: Gk. *κόπρος περιστερών*.

To palliate the revolting idea of a literal interpretation of the passage, some nauseous plant or herb has been suggested as the rendering, such as "chick-pea," or "star of Bethlehem;" but this is not in the least probable.

EBONY (Ezek. xxvii. 15) . . . Heb. *Hobnim* (omitted in LXX): Bot. N. *Diospyros ebenum*.

It is the heart-wood of the date-plum tree, which grows in Ceylon and South India. Ezekiel mentions it as a costly article, brought to the market at Tyre by the merchants of Dedan, i.e. of the Persian Gulf.

ELM (Hos. iv. 13) . . . Heb. *Elah* (omitted in LXX): Bot. N. *Pistacia terebinthus*: R.V. "terebinth."

Elm occurs only once in the A.V., but *elah*, of which it is a translation, occurs often. The translation is erroneous, as the terebinth is the tree mentioned. Elsewhere the word is rendered by "oak," and "teal-tree" (which see).

FIG TREE (Gen. iii. 7; Deut. viii. 8) . . . Heb. (1) *Tēnah*: Gk. *συκή*: Bot. N. *Ficus carica*.

— (S. of S. ii. 13) . . . Heb. (2) *Pag*: Gk. *ῥυτις*: "green figs."

FIG TREE (continued) (Hos. ix. 10) . . . Heb. (3)

Bikkārah: Gk. σκός: "firstripe."

— (1 Sam. xxv. 18) . . . Heb. (4) *Dēbēlah*: Gk. παλάθη: "cakes of figs."

The fig tree is very often mentioned in the Old and New Testaments. It is indigenous in Syria, and sometimes reaches a considerable size. The pear-like fruit is a hollow succulent receptacle, containing the minute flowers attached to its inner surface. The fig is the earliest named tree in the Bible, and abounds (wild and cultivated) in every part of Palestine; its smiting is one of God's threatened judgments. It puts out its earliest fruits before the leaves, the former in February, the latter in April or May. When the leaves are out, the fruit ought to be ripe (Matt. xxi. 19). Of the four Hebrew words, (1) *Tēnah* (Arabic *tin*) is the name of the tree; the other three denote different stages or conditions of the fruit, (2) *Pag* being the green fig, or unripened fruit remaining on the trees through the winter. (Bethphage is the "house of green figs," a sunless ravine.) (3) *Bikkārah* is the "early fig." (4) *Dēbēlah* is a "cake of dried figs," i.e. dried for winter use, often mentioned in the Old Testament as a staple article of food. It also possesses medicinal qualities (Is. xxxviii. 21).

FIR (Is. xxxviii. 24; S. of S. i. 17) . . . Heb. *Bērōsh*; *Bērōth*: Gk. κυπάρισσος: Bot. N. *Pinus halepensis*; *Pinus pinca*; *Pinus pyrenaica*: R.V. Marg. "cypress."

The *Bērōsh* is often mentioned in conjunction with the cedar of Lebanon, as a "choice" and a "goodly" tree. Its timber was used in building the Temple (for flooring, ceiling, and doors), for rafters of ships' decks, and for musical instruments, especially harps. In the LXX it is rendered by "pine," "cypress," and "juniper;" and probably it included these. Several species of pine and fir are found in Palestine (arranged above in order of prevalence). *Pinus halepensis* is certainly the "fir" of Scripture, and is scarcely inferior to the cedar.

FITCHES (Is. xxviii. 25, 27) . . . Heb. (1) *Ketzach*: Gk. μελάθρον: Bot. N. *Nigella sativa*: R.V. Marg. "black cummin, *Nigella sativa*."

— Ezek. iv. 9; Heb. (2) *Cusemeth*.

Two Hebrew words are translated "fitches" the former (*ketzach*) is fennel flower, a ranunculaceous plant, growing wild in the Mediterranean region, and cultivated in Egypt and Syria for its pungent black seeds, which are largely used for flavouring cakes, &c. It is too small to bear the threshing instrument, and is "beaten out with a staff." The other (*cusemeth*) is "spelt" (elsewhere translated "rye," which see). *Nigella orientalis* grows wild, is inferior, and is used for adulterating pepper.

FLAG. See BULRUSH.

FLAX (Ex. ix. 31; Is. xli. 9) . . . Heb. (1) *Pishtah*: Gk. λίνον: Bot. N. *Linum usitatissimum*.

— (Gen. xli. 42) . . . Heb. (2) *Shesh*: Gk. βύσσος: R.V. "fine linen;" Marg. "cotton;" A.V. "fine linen;" Marg. "silk."

— (Lev. vi. 10) . . . Heb. (3) *Bad*: Gk. λίνον: "linen."

— (Esth. viii. 15) . . . Heb. (4) *Bätz*: Gk. βύσσος: "fine linen."

— (Judg. xiv. 12) . . . Heb. (5) *Sadin*: Gk. συνών: A.V. "sheets;" R.V. "linen garments."

— (Prov. vii. 16) . . . Heb. (6) *Etān*: (omitted in LXX): R.V. "yarn of Egypt."

— (1 Kings x. 28) . . . Heb. (7) *Mikveh*: (omitted in LXX): A.V. "linen yarn;" R.V. "drove."

Flax is the earliest material known to have been cultivated and manufactured for clothing purposes. In Egypt linen is found enwrapping the most ancient mummies. Flax was cultivated in Egypt, and also in Canaan before the Israelite settlement (Josh. ii. 6); and its failure was among God's punishments (Hos. ii. 9). The preparation of linen was a

female domestic industry; it was made into priestly robes, and was used for lamp-wicks (Is. xlii. 3). In modern times its culture in both countries has been largely superseded by cotton. (2) *Shesh* ("fine linen") is probably an Egyptian word, and seems to be synonymous with (3) *Bad*, unless the former is the *yarn*, and the latter the *cloth*. (4) *Bätz* ("fine linen") denotes the material for the robes of kings, of rich men, of the Temple choir, and for the Temple veil; and is the original of the βύσσος of the New Testament, of which was formed the dress of Dives, and of the Lamb's bride. The word is probably Assyrian, and applied to the linen brought from the East, while *shesh* denotes that from Egypt. (5) *Sadin* is a cloth from which sheets (R.V. "linen garments," Judg. xiv. 12) and clothes (Is. iii. 23) were made. (6) *Etān* (used once) is "linen of Egypt" (A.V.). A like Greek word (δόνον) is the "great sheet" in Peter's vision, and the grave-cloth of Jesus (John xix. 40). (7) *Mikveh* ("linen yarn," A.V.) is an import of Solomon from Egypt, though the LXX and old versions retain it as a proper name, while Gesenius translates it "troop," and Bochart "tax." Its signification is very doubtful (see Revised Version).

FRANKINCENSE (Ex. xxx. 34; Is. lx. 6, R.V.) . . . Heb. *Lebōnah*: Gk. λίβανος: Bot. N. *Boswellia thurifera*, and other species of *Boswellia*.

The Hebrew word for "frankincense" is quite distinct from those used in the Bible for "incense" (*miktar*, *kitter*, *kitteroth*), of which the former was one constituent. It is a fragrant gum distilled from several species of *Boswellia*, the frankincense tree, somewhat like a mountain-ash, with long glossy serrated leaves, and green star-like flowers, tipped with red, emitting a lemon fragrance. They grow mainly in Arabia, and in the Somali country, and are not known in Syria, or in India. The Indian species, *Boswellia glabra*, produces oil-banum, but the frankincense of Scripture came from Arabia, being exported from Sheba (Jer. vi. 20). It was formerly supposed to be the produce of a coniferous tree growing on Lebanon.

GALBANUM (Ex. xxx. 34) . . . Heb. *Chelbēnah*: Gk. χαλβάνη: Bot. N. *Opoidia galbanifera*; *Galbanum officinale*.

A yellow resin, exuding from two umbelliferous plants, of which the second (*Galbanum officinale*) grows in Syria; and from it this ingredient of the holy incense was doubtless extracted. The modern *Galbanum* is obtained from *Ferula galbanifera*.

GALL (Jer. ix. 15; Amos vi. 12) . . . Heb. *Rōsh*; Gk. χαλγῖ.

Rōsh is some poisonous bitter herb; it is twice translated "poison," and also "hemlock." It is often mentioned with wormwood, and may mean any bitter herb.

GARLIC (Num. xi. 5) . . . Heb. *Shoom*: Gk. τὰ σκόρδα: Bot. N. *Allium sativum*.

One of the vegetables enjoyed by the Israelites in Egypt. A kind of onion; grows wild and is cultivated in Palestine.

GOPHER (Gen. vi. 14) . . . Heb. *Gopher*: Gk. ξύλα τετραγώνη.

The Hebrew name of the wood used in building Noah's ark, mentioned nowhere else in Scripture. Cedar, pine, and cypress have been conjectured, for no valid reason.

GOULD (Jonah ix. 6-9) . . . Heb. *Kikāyōn*: Gk. κολοκύνθη: Bot. N. *Cucurbita pepo*: R.V. Marg. "Palma Christi."

A climbing gourd, with large leaves, used in the East to form shelter for arbour; growing rapidly, but quickly killed by a grub or worm attacking its slender stem. The palmcrisi or castor-oil-plant, is not an arbour plant, and therefore not suited to the narrative.

GOURD (*continued*) (*wild*) (2 Kings iv. 39) . . . Heb. *Pakkuah*; Gk. *τολύπη ἀγρίη*; Bot. N. *Citrullus colocynthis*.

The poisonous fruit of a wild vine, gathered by the young prophet in mistake for a wholesome melon. Many kinds of wild gourd are found in Palestine, but only the bitter fruit of the colocynthis is likely to be mistaken from its appearance, and to be detected by the taste. It grows in profusion about Gilgal. The "vine of Sodom" (Deut. xxxii. 32) is probably the same plant.

GRASS (Num. xxii. 4) . . . Heb. (1) *Yerek*; Gk. *τὰ χλωρά*.

— (Gen. i. 11) . . . Heb. (2) *Deshé*; Gk. *βοτάνη*.

— (Is. xxxv. 7) . . . Heb. (3) *Châtzir*; Gk. *χόρτος*, *πόα*; R.V. Marg. "court."

Several Hebrew words are translated "grass;" of which (1) is a general term for all kinds of green herbage; (2) answers to our word, being green "grass," as distinguished from "herbs;" while (3) is "fodder," or dry food for cattle. The pastures of Palestine may be grouped as (a) the bare down-grass of the limestone hills of Judea; (b) the tall, luxuriant meadow-grass of the maritime plains, answering more nearly to ours; (c) the rank, rapid-growing, prairie-like herbage of the Jordan Valley.

GROVE (Deut. xvi. 21) . . . Heb. (1) *Asherah*; Gk. *άλσος*; R.V. "Asherah."

— (Gen. xxi. 33) . . . Heb. (2) *Eshel*; Gk. *ἀρουρά*; Bot. N. *Tamarix Pallasi*; *Tamarix gallica*; R.V. "tamarisk tree."

Two Hebrew words are rendered "grove" (A.V.), both erroneously. The first is supposed to be a wooden image of Astarte. The other occurs only three times, and is twice translated "a tree," believed to be identical with the Arabic *asal*, "tamarisk tree," of which several species exist in Palestine, growing thickly by the Lower Jordan and Dead Sea.

HAY (Prov. xxvii. 25) . . . Heb. *Châtzir*; Gk. *χόρτος*.
Fodder or grass (*see* GRASS).

HAZEL (Gen. xxx. 37) . . . Heb. *Lûz*; Gk. *καρία*; R.V. "almond."

The hazel is found in the north, but not elsewhere in Palestine. The word occurs only once, and is identical with the Arabic name of the almond-tree, which no doubt it is.

HEATH (Jer. xvii. 6; xlviii. 6) . . . Heb. *'Ar'ar*; Gk. *ἀγριομυρική*; Bot. N. *Juniperus Sabina*; R.V. Marg. "tamarisk."

Only occurs twice, and is identical with the Arabic word for a dwarf juniper, a plant which grows in the most barren and rocky parts of the desert. It is a stunted shrub bearing purple berries. There is no true heath in Palestine south of the Lebanon.

HENLOCK (Deut. xxix. 18; Hos. x. 4, "hemlock") . . . Heb. (1) *Rosh*; Gk. *χολή ἀγρωστis*.

— (Amos vi. 12) . . . Heb. (2) *La'annah*; Gk. *πικρία*.
R.V. "wormwood."

Rosh, a poisonous herb. *See* GALL. *La'annah* is "wormwood," which *see*.

HERB (Gen. i. 11, 12) . . . Heb. (1) *Eseh*; Gk. *χόρτος*.

— (2 Kings iv. 39) . . . Heb. (2) *Orôth*; Gk. *ἀραιώθ*.

— (Prov. xv. 17; 2 Kings xix. 26) . . . Heb. (3) *Yarak*; Gk. *λάχανον*, *χλωρά βοτάνη*.

(1) *Eseh* is used of herbs generally, as opposed to grass. (2) *Orôth* in 2 Kings iv. 39 means herbs; its root-meaning is light, and it is so translated elsewhere. (3) *Yarak* means cultivated herbs.

— (*Bitter*) (Ex. xii. 8) . . . Heb. *Mérôrîm*; Gk. *πικρίδες*.

The bitter herbs were eaten with the Paschal lamb, and according to tradition were lettuce, endive, chicory, and nettles. No specific plant is meant by the word.

HUSKS (Luke xv. 16) . . . Gk. *κεράτια*; Bot. N. *Ceratonia siliqua*; R.V. Marg. "the pods of the carob tree."

The fruit of the carob, or locust tree, a leguminous plant, very common in Palestine, with flowers that have no corolla. It grows to a height of thirty feet, and bears numerous shining dark brown pods from six to twelve inches long, an inch wide, and about a quarter of an inch thick. The pods do not open. They contain a large quantity of sweet mucilage, and are used for feeding cattle, horses, and pigs, and sometimes as the food of the very poorest people.

HYSSOP (Ex. xii. 22; 1 Kings iv. 33) . . . Heb. *Ézôb*; Gk. *ύσσωπος*; Bot. N. *Origanum maru*.

The hyssop grew on the wall, and when fastened together in a bunch, was suitable for sprinkling a liquid. It has been suggested that the caper meets these requirements, but this plant cannot make a good sprinkler because of its crooked, woody and prickly stem, and its scattered and perfectly smooth leaves. It is much more likely that some labiate with hairy leaves was the hyssop, and there seems no reason to doubt that *Origanum*, the traditional hyssop, was the plant used by the Jews. It meets all the requirements, and when a bunch of it was attached to the cedar rod and the scarlet, it would form a good sprinkler.

JUNIPER (1 Kings xix. 4) . . . Heb. *Rothem*; Gk. *ραθύμ*; Bot. N. *Retama ratam*; R.V. Marg. "broom."

A desert shrub (Arabic *retem*), growing about Sinal and the Jordan Valley. Not a juniper, but a broom which grows to a height of ten feet. One Israelite station was a "place of broom" (Rithmah). The plant still affords a shelter to the traveller in the desert, and the charcoal obtained from it is valued.

***Ladanum** (Gen. xxxvii. 25; xliii. 11) . . . Heb. *Lôt*; Gk. *στακτή*; Bot. N. *Cistus villosus*; *Cistus salviæfolius*; R.V. Marg. "ladanum."

Occurs only twice, and both times rendered "myrrh," but that is not an indigenous product of Gilead or Palestine. It is identical with the Arabic *ladan* (ladanum), the fragrant resinous gum of the *Cistus*, or rock rose, of which there are many species in Palestine.

LEeks (Num. xi. 5) . . . Heb. *Châtzir*; Gk. *τὰ πράσα*; Bot. N. *Allium porrum*.

Châtzir occurs many times (*see* GRASS), and is included with onions and garlic among the good things of Egypt, in the only passage where it is translated leeks. This plant was a very favourite vegetable in Egypt, where it was revered as sacred; it is still largely grown there and in Palestine. All ancient versions and commentators adopt this view, but some modern writers prefer fenugreek (*Trigonella Fœnum-græcum*), a strong-scented plant which is allied to clover, and is a common article of food in Egypt.

LENTILS (Gen. xxv. 34; 2 Sam. xxiii. 11) . . . Heb. *Adashim*; Gk. *φακός*; Bot. N. *Ervum lens*.

Arabic *adas*. Jacob's red pottage was of lentils. The word occurs in three other places, among the produce and food of Palestine. Lentils are the small, dark-coloured lens-like seeds of *Ervum lens*, a small vetch-like plant still largely cultivated in the East. "Revalenta Arabica" is the flour of lentils. The red lentil is most esteemed; it is cut and threshed like corn, then stewed and made into pottage.

LILY (1 Kings vii. 26; S. of S. ii. 16; vi. 2, 3) . . . Heb. *Shûshan*; Gk. *κρίνον*.

Much difference of opinion exists as to the lily of Scripture. In some places it is most probably a true lily, and the scarlet marigold (*Lithium chalcodonicum*) possesses the features required, and is not uncommon in Palestine. But it may, like the

modern Arabic *asban*, be a general term, and so include any striking indigenous flower like the poppy-anemone (*Anemone coronaria*) which, in spring, paints with bright scarlet the plains of Palestine.

MALLOW (Job xxx. 4) . . . Heb. *Mallāach*: Gk. *ἀλμον*: R.V. "salt-wort."

Only once named, as food for the most abject poor. The root of the word indicates saltiness, and supports the view of the Revisers in replacing "mallow" by "salt-wort." The saline localities in the desert support a vegetation of this kind which might be eaten at a time of famine.

MANDRAKE (Gen. xxx. 14; S. of S. vii. 13) . . . Heb. *Dādām*: Gk. *μανδραγόρας*: Bot. N. *Mandragora officinarum*: R.V. Marg. "love-apples."

A stemless plant of the potato family, with a large tap root, dark green leaves spreading on the ground, blue flowers, and yellow pulpy fruit of the size of a large plum. The mandrake is mentioned in Genesis in connexion with its supposed virtues in love incantations, for which it has been long famous. It is common in Palestine.

MANNA (Ex. xvi. 15) . . . Heb. *Man*, or *Man hu*: Gk. *μάννα*.

Manna (Heb. *Man hu*, "What is it?") was the name by which the miraculous food given to Israel in the wilderness was known. It is described as a small round thing, like coriander seed, white, tasting like wafer and honey. The circumstances of its occurrence show that it could not have been the product of any plant. The conditions of its preservation, and the methods of its preparation for food, prove that it was totally different from what is now called manna. This dissolves in water, and is the dried saccharine juice of various plants. In the Sinaitic desert it is obtained from the tamarisk: that which is used in medicine exudes from the cut bark of the manna ash. See MANNA (Section II, p. 122).

***Mastic Tree** (Hist. of Sus. ver. 54) . . . Gk. *σάχινος*: Bot. N. *Pistacia lentiscus*.

Its name occurs only in the Apocrypha. The lentisk is a small evergreen bushy tree, yielding a gum, which has been a commercial commodity from the earliest times. It is common in the countries bordering the Mediterranean, and is indigenous in Palestine.

MELONS (Num. xi. 5) . . . Heb. *Abattichim*: Gk. *πέπωνες*: Bot. N. *Cucurbita citrullus*; *Cucumis melo*.

One of the fruits of Egypt. Melons and water-melons are extensively cultivated in Egypt and Palestine, and form an important element of food to the people. There is a succession of crops from May to November.

MILLET (Ezek. iv. 9) . . . Heb. *Dōchan*: Gk. *κέγχρος*: Bot. N. *Panicum miliaceum*; *Sorghum vulgare*.

Named, with "wheat, barley, beans, and lentiles," as a constituent of the bread prepared by Ezekiel. There can be little doubt that the Hebrew word is properly rendered. Millet is still largely grown in the East. It has very small seeds, is used for cakes, and is also eaten, uncooked, by the poor.

MINT (Luke xi. 42) . . . Gk. *ῥόδισμος*: Bot. N. *Mentha sativa*.

Eaten by Jews with their meat, and one of the "bitter herbs" of the Paschal feast. Several species grow in Palestine.

MULBERRY (2 Sam. v. 23; Luke xvii. 6) . . . Heb. *Bēcām*: Gk. *ἄμει*; *συκάμινος*: Bot. N. *Populus Euphratica*.

The tree meant is the poplar; some adopt the LXX translation, "pear-trees." In the New Testament the black mulberry is meant by the Greek equivalent "sycamine." So A.V. and R.V.

MUSTARD (Matt. xiii. 31) . . . Gk. *σάραν*: Bot. N. *Sinapis nigra*.

Only mentioned in the New Testament, where it is used with reference to the smallness of its seeds. It is the annual herb "mustard," indigenous in Palestine as in Britain, but there growing many feet high. Some maintain that the mustard-tree of Scripture is *Salvadora persica*, a small tree, which, however, does not meet the requirements of our Lord's parable.

MYRRH (Ex. xxx. 23; Prov. vii. 17) . . . Heb. (1) *Mār*: Gk. *σάρρα*: Bot. N. *Balsamodendron myrrha*.

— (Gen. xxxvii. 25) . . . Heb. (2) *Lōt*: Gk. *στακτή*: R.V. Marg. "ladanum."

Myrrh is frequently mentioned in the Old and New Testaments. It was an ingredient in the holy oil; a domestic perfume, with "aloes, cassia, and cinnamon;" used for the purification of women, and for embalming. Both Scripture and classical writers give Arabia as its source; it is a gum resin obtained by incisions in the bark of a small thorny tree with scanty foliage (Arabic *myrr*). (2) *Lōt*, translated "myrrh," is *LADANUM*, which see.

MYRTLE (Is. lv. 13) . . . Heb. *Hadas*: Gk. *μυρτή*: Bot. N. *Myrtus communis*.

A small tree, a native of Palestine and Western Asia, growing twenty feet high, with dark glossy leaves and white scented flowers. Still used in the synagogues on the Feast of Tabernacles; its dried flowers and berries are used as a perfume. Esther's Hebrew name, Hadassah, was from the "myrtle."

NARD (SPIKENARD) (S. of S. i. 12; Mark xiv. 3) . . . Heb. *Nerd*: Gk. *νάρδος*: Bot. N. *Nardostachys jatamansi*: R.V. Marg. Mark xiv. 3, "pistic nard."

An Indian product, from a plant growing at great height on the Himalayas, and therefore very costly. The plant belongs to the same family as the valerian, and like it has a strong scented root, which is the nard.

NETTLES (Is. xxxiv. 13) . . . Heb. (1) *Kimmōsh*: Gk. *ἀκανθα*, *δελόθος*: Bot. N. *Urtica pilulifera*.

(1) *Kimmōsh*, mentioned several times with thorns, and twice translated "thorns" (A.V.), is the stinging-nettle, of which there are several varieties in Palestine, the Roman nettle (*Urtica pilulifera*) being the most abundant.

— (Prov. xxiv. 31) . . . Heb. (2) *Chārūl*: Gk. *φρύγανα ἀγρία*: R.V. Marg. "wild vetches."

(2) *Chārūl* is translated "nettles" in a text where *Kimmōsh* is "thorns," and again in Job. There is no ground for accepting any one of the different plants which have been suggested for *Chārūl*; it seems to be a general term for weeds.

NUTS (S. of S. vi. 11) . . . Heb. (1) *Egōz*: Gk. *κορυά*: Bot. N. *Juglans regia*.

(1) *Egōz* has been identified with the walnut, which is a native of the mountains to the east of Palestine, and grows freely on the higher parts of the Holy Land.

— (Gen. xliii. 11) . . . Heb. (2) *Botnim*: Gk. *περίβητος*: Bot. N. *Pistacia vera*: R.V. Marg. "pistachio nuts."

(2) *Botnim* (Arabic *batam*) is the pistachio, a tree still cultivated in Palestine for its edible fruit.

OAK (Gen. xxxv. 8; Josh. xxiv. 26) . . . Heb. *Allāh*, *allōn*: Gk. *δρῦς*, *βάλανος*, *περίβητος*. Bot. N. *Quercus pseudooccifera* and *Quercus agrifolia*.

These are the most distinctive terms for the oak in Hebrew, and are always translated oak in both A.V. and R.V. The two species named are common in Palestine. The famous oak near Hebron called Abraham's oak is *Quercus pseudooccifera*, an evergreen tree, like the holm oak introduced into England.

OAK (*continued*) (Is. i. 29; Gen. xxxv. 4; Deut. xi. 30, R.V.) . . . Heb. *El, elah, elôn, ilan*.

The root word *el*, implying strength, is a general term, and is in most passages translated correctly "mighty men." In Is. i. 29 it is rendered "oak," but there, and in the places where the allied words occur, the reference is to the "tell tree" (which see).

OIL TREE (Is. xli. 19) . . . Heb. *'Etz Shémen*: Gk. *ξύλα κρησίσσιν*: Bot. N. *Eleagnus angustifolia*: R.V. Marg. "oleaster."

This Hebrew phrase occurs three times, and is translated differently in each place. In 1 Kings vi. 23 the A.V. has "olive" tree, in the margin "oily" tree, and the R.V. "olive wood;" in Neh. 8. 15 the A.V. has "pine," the R.V. "wild olive;" and in Is. xli. 19 both versions have "oil tree" in the text, but the R.V. adds "oleaster" in the margin. In Nehemiah the oil tree is distinguished from the olive: it is probably the oleaster; from the small green berries of which an inferior oil is obtained.

OLIVE (Gen. viii. 11; Deut. viii. 8) . . . Heb. *Zayith*: Gk. *ἐλαία*: Bot. N. *Olea europæa*.

One of the earliest trees named, and one of the especial blessings of the Promised Land; very common in Palestine, yielding abundant fruit and oil. The oldest trees now remaining are at Gethsemane. The wood is finely grained, of a rich amber colour, beautifully clouded and veined, and from it the doors and posts of the Temple were made.

— (*wild*) (Rom. xi. 17) . . . Gk. *αγρίλαιος*.

The wild olive produces a small and inferior fruit; good fruit is obtained by grafting.

ONIONS (Num. xi. 5) . . . Heb. *Bêtzâlim*: Gk. *κρόμννα*: Bot. N. *Allium cepa*.

Named among the vegetables of Egypt, where it is still extensively grown, and is as large as a Portugal onion.

PALM TREE (Ex. xv. 27) . . . Heb. *Tâmâr*: Gk. *φοῖνιξ*: Bot. N. *Phoenix dactylifera*.

The date-palm is common in Palestine, many places being named from its abundance: e.g. "The city of Palm trees" (Jericho), Hazazon-Tamar (by the Dead Sea), Baal-Tamar (near Gibeath), &c. It grew luxuriantly in the Jericho plain and the ravine of the Jordan, around the Sea of Galilee, in the vale of Shechem, and on the maritime plains, and is still abundant at Beyrout. Some palms grow inside the walls of Jerusalem; and in the days of Nehemiah they were found on the Mount of Olives. Bethany (the "house of Dates") received its name from their abundance there. The palm has long ago disappeared from Olivet, and is not even now to be found in the more suitable locality of Jericho. Its tall stem (from 30 to 80 feet high), surmounted by feathery foliage, was the symbol of elegance and grace; hence it became a favourite woman's name, "Tamar" (Gen. xxxviii. 6; 2 Sam. xlii. 1; xiv. 27).

PANNAG (Ezek. xxvii. 17) . . . Heb. *Pannag*: Gk. *κασσία*: R.V. Marg. "perhaps a kind of confection."

Judah and Israel carried *panmag* to the markets of Tyre with wheat of Minnith, honey, oil and balm. The word is untranslated both in A.V. and R.V., but the Revisers, following the Targum, suggest in the margin that it is "perhaps a kind of confection." The LXX makes it "cassia," the Vulgate "balsam," and the Syriac "millet." It is impossible to determine what it is.

PINE TREE (Is. xli. 19; Is. 13) . . . Heb. *Tidhâr*: Gk. *βραβυδάρι, πεύκη*: R.V. Marg. "or, plane."

Tidhâr occurs twice in Isaiah, coupled with the fir and box, with which it grew on Lebanon. Some suggest that the elm is meant, but there is as good reason for accepting the view of the Revisers, and considering it the plane.

"Pine branches" (Neh. viii. 15) is a mistranslation; the R.V. has "wild olive." See OIL TREE.

POMEGRANATE (Num. xx. 5; Deut. viii. 8) . . . Heb. *Rimmôn*: Gk. *ρῶν, ρῶν, κῶδων*: Bot. N. *Punica granatum*.

One of the pleasant fruits of Egypt, and of the promised blessings of Palestine. It is often alluded to, and its abundance is attested by the frequent occurrence of "Rimmôn" as the name of a town. It is a shrub-like tree, with blood-red flowers and globular fruit, containing numerous seeds each enclosed in a red juicy pulp, from which a refreshing drink was made (Song of Solomon, vii. 2).

POPLAR (Gen. xxx. 37; Hos. iv. 13) . . . Heb. *Lîbneh*: Gk. *στόραξ, λεύκη*: Bot. N. *Populus alba*; *Populus Euphratica*: R.V. Marg. "storax tree."

The Hebrew word means white, is twice used, and rendered poplar; of which four species are found in Palestine. *Populus alba* is found on the hills, and is doubtless meant in Hos. iv. 13; *P. Euphratica* abounds by the Jordan, and would be native in Padan-Aram (Gen. xxx. 37). Some have identified *libneh* with the white-flowered storax, a bushy shrub, but this could not be ranked with the oak as giving shelter to the priest when sacrificing. This view has been adopted by the Revisers, who have introduced storax-tree into the margin in Genesis, though they leave poplar without explanation in Hosea. See STACTE.

PULSE (2 Sam. xvii. 28; Dan. i. 12) . . . Heb. *Kālî, Zêrôim*: Gk. *όσπρια*.

Translated "parched pulse" (2 Sam. xvii. 28), but the latter word is inserted in the A.V. and R.V.; the Hebrew has only "parched." In Daniel, *zêrôim* signifies seed of any kind; it may be that of grain generally, or perhaps specially of leguminous plants. In both cases it implies simple plain food.

REED. See BULRUSH.

ROSE (Is. xxxv. 1; S. of S. ii. 1) . . . Heb. *Châbatzêleth*: Gk. *κρίνον, ἄνθος*: Bot. N. *Narcissus tazetta*: R.V. Marg. "autumn crocus."

Only mentioned twice. As the word is derived from a root meaning "a bulb" it is no doubt a bulbous plant, of which there are many kinds in Palestine, as the lily, the crocus, the narcissus, any of which may be the plant referred to. No true roses are found, except on the Lebanon. "The rose of Jericho" is a small cruciferous annual (not mentioned in Scripture), with short stem, bearing many branches and white flowers. After seeding, the leaves drop off and the branches turn inwards forming a wicker-work-like ball; but when put in water, it expands, as if alive again; hence called *Anastatica* (resurrection flower) *hierochuntina*. It is also called "Mary's flower."

RUE (Luke xi. 42) . . . Gk. *ρίγανον*: Bot. N. *Ruta bracteosa*; *Ruta graveolens*.

Included among common garden herbs of small value, tithed by Pharisees. Several species are found in Palestine.

RUSH . . . Heb. *Gômé*: Gk. *πάπυρος*.

Egyptian papyrus. See BULRUSH (1) *Gômé*.

RYE (Ex. ix. 32; Is. xxviii. 25) . . . Heb. *Chûssîneth*: Gk. *ῥέα, ῥάβρα*: Bot. N. *Triticum spelta*: R.V. "spelt."

The marginal reading "spelt," in Isaiah A.V., introduced into the text in both passages by the Revisers, is doubtless correct, as the Hebrew name is akin to the Arabic *chirsanat*, "spelt." Rye is a northern plant, not Egyptian or Syrian; but spelt, which is an inferior kind of wheat with the grains somewhat adhering to the chaff, has been cultivated in Egypt from the earliest times.

SAFFRON (S. of S. iv. 14) . . . Heb. *Karkôm*: Gk. *κρόκος*: Bot. N. *Crocus sativus*.

Mentioned only once among the perfume-plants of a garden; the same as the Arabic *kurkum*, the saffron crocus, which abounds in Palestine, and is highly esteemed for its fragrance. Saffron is obtained from the yellow style and stigma, and is used in the East for colouring and for seasoning.

SEAWEED (WEEDS) (Jonah ii. 5).
See **BULRUSH**, (4) *Saph*.

SHITTAH TREE (Is. xli. 19) . . . Heb. *Shittah*: Gk. *ξύλον άσηπτον*: Bot. N. *Acacia seyal*: R.V. "acacia."

SHITTIM WOOD (Ex. xxvi. 15) . . . Heb. *Shittim*: Gk. *ξύλον άσηπτον*: R.V. "acacia wood."

This tree is named only once as one of the trees in the transformed desert of Isaiah's prophecy; the wood is mentioned frequently, being used for the tabernacle and its fittings in the wilderness, as the acacia was the only timber-tree of any size in the desert. The shittah is a small tree, with angular twisted branches, elegant feathery leaves, and clusters of small flowers, growing in the driest places, and scattered over the whole peninsula, as also on the W. shore of the Dead Sea. Its wood is very hard, close-grained, orange-brown in colour. It is one of the trees from which Gum Arabic is obtained; its bark is astringent, and is used for tanning.

SOAP (Jer. ii. 22; Mal. iii. 2) . . . Heb. *Bôrith*: Gk. *πία*. The native soap of Palestine is made from olive oil and potash, obtained from the numerous alkaline plants on the maritime marshes and by the Dead Sea. The use of potash is very ancient; to its Arabic name we owe the word "alkali;" it has always been one of the exports of Palestine.

SODOM, VINE OF (Deut. xxxii. 32) . . . Heb. *Géphen Sédôm*: Gk. *άμπελος Σοδόμων*: Bot. N. *Citrullus colocynthis*.

The *Colocynthis* grows near the Dead Sea; it has long twisting tendrils like a vine, and a fruit of tempting appearance, like a beautiful orange, and its bitter nauseous taste—bitter as gall—agrees with the description of the grapes of the vine of Sodom. It has also been suggested that the plant meant is a thorny potato (*Solanum sanctum*), which produces a large apple; or *Calotropis gigantea*, whose oblong fruit is filled with small seeds, each furnished with a large tuft of beautiful silky hairs.

SPELT. See **RYE**.

SPICERY (*Spice tree*) (Gen. xxxvii. 25) . . . Heb. *Néôth*: Gk. *θυμίαμα*: Bot. N. *Astragalus tragacantha*: R.V. Marg. "gum tragacanth, or storax."

The spicery carried by the Ishmaelites to Egypt for sale is believed to have been gum tragacanth, obtained from species of *Astragalus*, which in Arabic are called *necâ'at*. There are fifty species of this genus (to which our native liquorice vetch belongs) found in Palestine, some of them alpine, but many found in the south are small hoary shrubs, and these yield the gum tragacanth of commerce. The Revisers, following some others, suggest that storax is meant. See **STACTE**.

The spice-bearing trees producing cinnamon, &c., belong to the laurel family, and are not indigenous to Palestine.

SPIKENARD. See **NARD**.

STACTE (Ex. xxx. 34) . . . Heb. *Nâtâph*: Gk. *στακτή*: Bot. N. *Styrax officinale*: R.V. Marg. "opobalsamum."

Lit. "a drop" of some exuding gum; one ingredient in the holy oil; translated Job xxxvi. 27, "drop of water." Storax is believed to have been obtained from *Styrax officinale*, a common shrub on the lower hills of Palestine. Some doubt as to this plant being its source has been raised, because all

the storax of commerce is obtained from *Liquidambar orientalis*, a native tree of Asia Minor.

SYCAMINE (Luke xvii. 6) . . . Gk. *συκάμιος*: Bot. N. *Morus nigra*.

The black mulberry, still called *sycominos* in Greece. Both it and the white mulberry are common in Palestine. By many, however, the sycamine is believed to be identical with the following, the two names being used interchangeably.

SYCOMORE (Ps. lxxviii. 47; 1 Chron. xxvii. 28) . . . Heb. *Shikmîm*, *Shikmôth*: Gk. *συκομορία*: Bot. N. *Ficus syriaca*.

A species of fig, and consequently quite different from the British sycamore, which is a maple. It is an evergreen timber tree, of large growth. In Egypt it supplied the common timber for furniture, doors, boxes, and mummy-cases. It belongs to a more southern flora, and is therefore uncommon in Palestine, being found only in the low plains of Jericho.

TARES (Matt. xiii. 25) . . . Gk. *ζιζάνια*: Bot. N. *Lolium temulentum*.

The Arabic *zavân*, the bearded darnel, a kind of rye-grass, which is found as a weed among corn crops in Britain as well as in the countries bordering the Mediterranean. It is a larger plant than the common rye-grass, closely resembling it until its ear appears. When the seed is ground with the corn, and made into bread, it produces poisonous symptoms. The proper rendering would be "darnel" (as in R.V. Marg.).

TEIL (TEREBINTH) (Is. vi. 13) . . . Heb. *Elâh*: Gk. *τερεβινθος*: Bot. N. *Pistacia terebinthus*: R.V. "terebinth."

The teil tree is an obsolete name for the lime, a tree which is not found in Palestine. In A.V. the name occurs only in the verse quoted, the same Hebrew word being elsewhere translated oak, except in Hos. iv. 13, where it is wrongly rendered elm. In these two passages the R.V. has "terebinth;" in other places it retains "oak," but in the margin adds "or, terebinth," as it does also when *el* and *elôn* occur in the original. These words mean the terebinth, a common tree in Palestine, having the general appearance of the oak but not attaining so great a size. From it is obtained the aromatic resin called Chio turpentine. *Elâh* is a proper name in 1 Sam. xvii. 2.

THICK TREES (Lev. xxiii. 40) . . . Heb. *Etz 'âbôth*: Gk. *καλοί δασείς*.

"Thick trees" are mentioned among those from whose branches the booths were to be made at the Feast of Tabernacles. The Rabbinical commentators interpret it of the myrtle, which is in consequence used for the purpose to this day.

THISTLE. See **BRAMBLE**.

THORN. See **BRAMBLE**.

THYNE WOOD (Rev. xviii. 12) . . . Gk. *ξύλον θυώνον*: Bot. N. *Callitris quadrivalvis*: A.V. Marg. "sweet wood."

"Thyne wood" is one of the priceless commodities of the Babylon of the Book of Revelation. It is the wood of a small tree allied to the arbutus, which is not indigenous to Palestine, but grows in the Atlas Mountains. It was called "citron wood," by the Romans.

VINE (Gen. ix. 20; xl. 9; Deut. viii. 8) . . . Heb. *Géphen*: Gk. *άμπελος*: Bot. N. *Vitis vinifera*.

Palestine was renowned for the quantity, quality, and productiveness of its vines, particularly the valley of Eshcol (or "grapes"), and no climate or soil could have been better adapted for their culture.

— (*wild*), (2 Kings iv. 39) . . . Heb. *Géphen Sâdeh*: Gk. *άμπελος εν τῷ ἀγρῷ*. See **WILD GOURD**.

ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE.

WHEAT (Gen. xxx. 14)... Heb. *Chittah* : Gk. *πρός* : Bot. N. *Triticum compositum*, *Triticum spelta*, *Triticum hybernum*.

Wheat was the chief grain of Mesopotamia in Jacob's time; and from that day to this it has continued to be so in Egypt, where the many-eared variety (Gen. xli. 22), depicted on monuments, is still grown. In Palestine it is still trodden out (Deut. xxv. 4), pressed out by a wooden wheel, or threshed with a flail (Is. xxviii. 28), and then winnowed with a fan and sifted.

"Wheat harvest" (April to June) marks a division of the year.

WILLOW (Lev. xxlii. 40; Job. xl. 22)... Heb. (1) *'Arâbim* : Gk. *ῥέα* : Bot. N. *Salix octandra*, *Salix Ægyptiaca*, *Salix Babylonica*.

— (Ezek. xvii. 5)... Heb. (2) *Tzaphthzaphah* (omitted in EXX).

Two words are rendered "willow:" (1) *'Arâbim* (plural) are always said to grow in the valley, and were used for constructing booths for the Feast of

Tabernacles. The Arabic name is *gharab*. (2) *Tzaphthzaphah* (Arabic *safsaf*) occurs only once, of a tree growing by the water-side. Both words, without doubt, denote the "willow," of which many varieties are found in Palestine. Tristram suggests the oleander, which flourishes abundantly by the water-courses and lines every valley, but there seems no justification for this suggestion.

WILG (Judg. xvi. 7)... Heb. *Yether lach* : Gk. *νεύρα ὑπά*.

The Anglo-Saxon word *willow* denotes a willow, in which sense it occurs in Wyclif's Bible; whence any supple twig, used for wicker-work; but the "green withs" in Judges may mean "new cords," as suggested in the margin.

WORMWOOD (Deut. xxix. 18)... Heb. *La'anah* : Gk. *ἀνθος* : Bot. N. *Artemisia Judaica*, *Artemisia Nilotica*, *Artemisia absinthium*, &c.

It is often mentioned, but only by way of metaphor. Several species of *Artemisia* grow in Palestine. Wormwood is well known for its bitter taste.

XLVII. ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE.

In its physical characteristics Palestine is unique, combining the most opposite physical features: e.g. maritime and inland, mountain and plain, luxuriance and desert, cold and tropical, glacial and volcanic, pastoral and arable. Some species of animals, formerly abundant, have disappeared, e.g. the lion, wild bull, rhinoceros, bison; but eighty species of mammalia still exist there.

(1) SUMMARY OF THE MAMMALIA OF THE BIBLE.

GROUNDING ON THE REV. W. HOUGHTON'S PAPER (*Transactions of Society of Biblical Archaeology*).

Animal Denoted.	English Translation.	Hebrew Original.	Septuagint Translation.	Assyrian Inscriptions.	Remarks.	Zoological Genus or Species.
Antelope. . .	Pygarg. . .	Dishôn. . .	πύγαργος. . .	Da-as-su. . .	. . . . .	Addax.
Antelope. . .	Wild ox. . .	Têo. . .	ἐλάφος. . .	Burkhis. . .	. . . . .	Oryx leucoryx.
Ape. . . . .	. . . . .	Kôph. . .	πίθηκος. . .	Udumu. . .	. . . . .	Presbytes entellus.
Ass (tame). . .	Ass.	Châmêr. . .	ὄνος. . .	Imiru. . .	. . . . .	Asinus vulgaris.
Ass (wild). . .	Wild ass. . .	Pôre. . .	ἡμίππος. . .	Tseri. . .	. . . . .	Asinus hemippus.
Bear.	Bear.	Dôb. . .	ἄρκτος. . .	Dabuu. . .	. . . . .	Ursus Syriacus.
Bull (domestic). . .	Cattle, oxen . . .	Aleph. . .	κτίνη. . .	Alap. . .	. . . . .	Bos Taurus.
Bull (wild ox). . .	Unicorn. . .	Rêem. . .	μονοκέρας. . .	Ri-i-mu. . .	. . . . .	Bos primigenius.
Camel.	Camel.	Gâmâl. . .	κάμηλος. . .	Gammalu. . .	. . . . .	{ Camelus Arabicus.
Cat.	Cat.	None. . .	αἰλουρος. . .	None. . .	. . . . .	{ Camelus Baetrianus.
Deer (roe-buck). . .	Fallow deer . . .	Yachmûr. . .	βούβαλος. . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	Felis domestica.
Dog.	Dog.	Kêleb. . .	κύν. . .	Kalbu. . .	. . . . .	Alcephalus bubalis.
Dolphin. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	Nakhiru. . .	Syr. Nakhira. . .	Canis familiaris.
Fallow deer . . .	Hart, hind. . .	Ayyâl. . .	ἐλάφος. . .	Ailu. . .	. . . . .	Delphinus.
Gazelle.	Roe, roebuck. . .	Tsêbl. . .	δορκάς. . .	Tsabi. . .	. . . . .	Cervus Mesopotamicus.
Goat (he). . . .	He-goat. . .	'Attâd. . .	τράγος. . .	Atudu. . .	. . . . .	Gazella gutturosa.
Goat (wild). . .	Chamois. . .	Tsâphîr. . .	" . . .	Tsapparu. . .	The paseng. . .	Capra hircus.
"	"	Zemer. . .	καμηλοπάρδαλις. . .	Ditanu. . .	. . . . .	" ægagrus.
"	Wild goat. . .	Yâ'êl. . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	Rupicapra tragus.
Greyhound . . .	Greyhound. . .	Zarzir. . .	ἀλέκτωρ. . .	None. . .	Figured on Assyrian dish. . .	Ibex Bedeanus, or Capra Sinaitica.
(war-horse?). . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	Doubtful.
Hare.	Hare.	Arnebeth. . .	χοιρογυῖλιος. . .	Annabu. . .	. . . . .	{ Lepus Sinaiticus.
Horse.	Horse.	Sûs. . .	ἵππος. . .	Susu. . .	. . . . .	{ " Caspius.
Hippopotamus. . .	Behemoth. . .	Bêhêmôth. . .	θηρία. . .	. . . . .	Coptic P-he-mout. . .	Equus caballus.
Hyæna.	Doleful creatures. . .	{ôach. . .	None. . .	Akhû. . .	. . . . .	Hyæna striata.
Jackal.	Fox.	Shual. . .	ἀλώπηξ. . .	Asl (?). . .	. . . . .	Canis vulpes.

ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE.

Animal Denoted.	English Translation.	Hebrew Original.	Septuagint Translation.	Assyrian Inscriptions.	Remarks.	Zoological Genus or Species.
Leopard. . .	Leopard. . .	Námêr. . .	πάρδαλις. . .	Nimru. . .		Leopardus varius.
Lion.	Lion.	Aryeh. . .	λίον.	Ne-essu. . .		Felis leo.
Mole-rat. . .	Mole.	Tinshémeth. .	ἀσπάλγξ. . .			Spalax typhlus.
(<i>chamæleon</i>).						
Mouse.	Mouse.	'Akhhbar. . .	μῦς.			Dipus, and Alactaga.
Mule.	Mule.	Péred. . . .	ἡμίονος. . .	Parie. . . .		
Ox.	Young bull	Shôr.	μόσχος. . . .		Chald. Thôr. .	Bos Taurus.
"	Oxen.	Bâkâr. . . .	ταῦρος. . . .	Buchal rimi. .		
Ram.	Ram.	Ayil.	κρίος.	Ailur.		Ovis arles.
Rhinoceros. .				Alapnahir. . .		Rhinoceros unicornis.
Sheep.	Sheep.	Tsôn.	πρόβατα. . .	Tsieni. . . .		Ovis laticaudatus.
" (<i>wild</i>). . . .				Arnu.	Syr. Aruo. . .	Capra sagarus.
(See Wild Goat).						
Unicorn (See Ox).						
Wolf.	Wolf.	Zêeb.		Zîbu.	Zebu.	} Canis lupus.
"			λύκος.	Aciluv. . . .		

(2) QUADRUPEDS MENTIONED IN THE BIBLE.

N.B.—The names in *italics*, to which an asterisk (*) is prefixed, do not occur in the A.V., but the *Animals* are supposed to be denoted by the original text.

APE (1 Kings x. 22) . . . Heb. *Kôph*: Gk. *πίθηκος*. Apes, and also peacocks and sandal-wood, were imported by Solomon from Ophir (probably Ceylon). The word used is a Hebraised form of the Tamil name. The baboon was known to the Egyptians. None are now found in Palestine.

ASS (*domestic*) (Judg. v. 10) . . . Heb. *Châmôr*: Gk. *ἄνος*.

The domestic ass (*Equus asinus*) is believed to have descended from the African wild ass (*E. tæniopus*), and perhaps in part from the Asiatic onager (*E. onager*). The white varieties are most esteemed. It was the honoured animal for carrying official dignitaries—kings, prophets, Judges. By the Mosaic Law, its male firstling was required to be redeemed, similarly to that of man (Ex. xiii. 13). Six thousand seven hundred and twenty returned with the captives from Babylon. The ass, as well as the camel, was a beast of burden.

ASS (*wild*) (Job xxxix. 5-8; Jer. ii. 24; xiv. 6) . . . Heb. (1) *Arôd*, (2) *Père*: Gk. *ὄναγρος*.

Arôd occurs only in Job; elsewhere *père* is used. Different native names are now used for slightly different geographical varieties. The wild ass neighs like the horse, herds in droves, is more fleet than the horse, dwells in desolate places, and is very shy. It is the *Equus hemionus*, seldom found now west of the Hauran.

BADGER (Ex. xxvi. 14; Ezek. xvi. 10) . . . Heb. *Tachash*: Gk. *τάχιδος*. R.V. "seal," Marg. "porpoise."

This word is used only of the skin from which the outer covering for the tabernacle, &c. was made. Badgers are plentiful in Palestine, but their skins would hardly have been suitable for this purpose. The animal is thought by some to have been one of the "sea-cows," the Dugong (*Halicine Indica*), large aquatic animals belonging to the order *Sirenia*, the above-mentioned species occurring in the Red Sea; *tachash*, however, seems a generic word for "dolphins," "seals," &c., and in Ezek. xvi. 10 appears to mean "sealskin."

BAT (Lev. xi. 19) . . . Heb. *Atallêph*: Gk. *γυπερίς*.

There are bats innumerable now in Palestine, notably in the vaults under the Temple, and in the rocky caves of Galilee. The former are the "Short-tailed," the latter the African, "Tawny" and the English "Long-eared." Near the Dead Sea are the "Long-tailed" (*Rhinopoma*), &c.

There are also the "Horse-shoe," "Fox-headed," "Mouse-coloured," and other varieties. They were forbidden as an article of food. Bats are included in the Bible among "birds," and also among "creepers on all fours."

BEAR (1 Sam. xvii. 34; 2 Kings ii. 24) . . . Heb. *Ḍôb*: Gk. *ἄρκτος*.

The Syrian bear is a light-coloured variety of the common brown bear (*Ursus arctos*). It is still found in ravines of Galilee, and of Mounts Labanon and Hermon. It is represented as an object of chase on Assyrian monuments.

BEHEMOTH (Job xl. 15) . . . Heb. *Behemoth*: Gk. *θηρία*.

The name is of doubtful derivation. It may be the pl. of Heb. *behemah*, "beast," or a Hebraistic form of Egyptian *p-che-mout*, "water-ox." It is allowed to be the *Hippopotamus*, "river-horse." It is known to the Arabs as the "water-horse," and formerly extended down the Nile as far as the mouth.

BULL. See UNICORN, OX, and DEER.

CAMEL (Job i. 3) . . . Heb. (1) *Gâmal*: Gk. *κάμηλος*.

— (Is lx. 6) . . . Heb. (2) *Bêker*.

Doubtless both the Arabian one-humped (*Camelus dromedarius*) and Bactrian two-humped species (*Camelus Bactrianus*) were known to the Hebrews, since both are found on Assyrian monuments; but the latter was rare. The former species, *Camelus dromedarius* (*kirkarah*), is the finer and swifter of the two. The camel seems to have been a sign of wealth (1 Chron. v. 21), and to have come into Palestine from Arabia. Its flesh was forbidden as food (Lev. xi. 4); but its milk was drunk, and its hair was used for weaving into cloth (Mark i. 6). *Beker*, *bikrah*, are the male and female young camel, or dromedary.

***Cat** (Baruch vi. 22) . . . Gk. *αἰλυνός*.

Not mentioned in the Canonical books, though carefully kept and revered in Egypt, of which it was a native, and where it was dedicated to the moon, and when dead solemnly embalmed and buried at Bubastis.

CATTLE (Ps. l. 10) . . . Heb. *Alêph*: Gk. *κρίον*.

There were two kinds, long- and short-horned, the former more numerous, their horns pointed and projecting forwards. They were used for ploughing and threshing (i.e. treading out the corn), for sacrifices, and for food. See OX.

CHAMOIS (Deut. xiv. 5) ... Heb. *Zéner*: Gk. *καμηλο-παρδαλις*.

It is impossible that the giraffe (*Camelopardalis*), a native of Central Africa, should be allowed as food to the Hebrews. The root of the word is "spring," "jump," and so it may include all the goat and antelope species. The "chamois" (*Rupicapra*) is not found in Palestine, or on Assyrian or Egyptian monuments. It is confined to the high mountains of Central Europe. The *Zéner* is therefore supposed to be the wild sheep of Arabia Petraea, said to dwell on inaccessible heights, having large strong horns, curved backwards.

CONEY (Lev. xi. 5; Ps. civ. 18; Prov. xxx. 26) ... Heb. *Shaphán*: Gk. *δασύπους*. R.V. Marg. "*Hyrax Syriacus*, or rock-badger."

Shaphán was forbidden food to the Hebrews; it lived in rocks; it was "feeble;" it chewed the cud. Jewish tradition identifies it with the rabbit, and says the Phœnicians gave "Spain" its name from its abundance of rabbits; but this animal was unknown in Syria, till imported in later times. The "Coney" is the *Hyrax Syriacus*, an animal somewhat like a rabbit in size and habits. The structure of the genus *Hyrax* is very remarkable, and it is generally placed in a separate order, the *Hyra-coidæa*.

DEER (Deut. xii. 15) ... Heb. (1) *Tsebi*: Gk. *δορκάς*: R.V. "gazelle."

There are four Hebrew words probably denoting deer or antelopes: (1) *Tsebi* ("roe," or "roe-buck" A.V.), doubtless the *Gazella Arabica*, still abundant in Syria (not the roebuck, which is confined to Europe). It was allowed as food. Its swiftness is often mentioned (2 Sam. ii. 18), and its being chased (Is. xlii. 14). Its elegance caused its name to be used as a favourite term of endearment, and also to be given to females e.g. *Zibiah* (2 Kings xii. 1), and *Tabitha* (Acts ix. 36). The Arabic name is *Gazâl*.

— (Deut. xiv. 5; Is. li. 20) ... Heb. (2) *Tô*, or *teô*: Gk. *ελαφος*.

(2) *Tô* ("wild ox" and "wild bull," A.V.), a clean animal, fit for food; "caught in a net." In older versions identified with *Oryx leucorhynchus*, an antelope still found in Palestine, and hunted and tamed by the Egyptians.

— (Deut. xiv. 5) ... Heb. (3) *Dishôn*: Gk. *πύργαρος*.

(3) *Dishôn* (the "pygarg," A.V.) is only once named among animals fit for food. It is probably the Mendes Antelope (*Addax nasomaculatus*), the Abbu Addas of the Arabs, though not found in Palestine, but in Arabia and Egypt, answering to the meaning of the Hebrew and Greek words.

— (Deut. xiv. 5; 1 Kings iv. 23) ... Heb. (4) *Yachmur*: Gk. *βούβαλος*.

(4) *Yachmur* ("fallow deer," A.V.) was allowed for food, and was one of the provisions for Solomon's table. It is identified with the *Alcephalus bubalis*, still called "yachmur" by Arabs; it is red or pale brown. The fallow deer is a native of Syria and Palestine.

DOG (1 Sam. xvii. 43; Job xxx. 1) ... Heb. *Kéleb*: Gk. *κύων*.

Many species (for chase and vigilance) were known to the Assyrians, from the large mastiff to the hound; but the general term "dog" in the Bible is never used, except as expressive of disgust. No reference is made to its tending sheep (except Job xxx. 1), or to its employment in the chase; but only as guarding the house (Is. lvi. 10), warding off wild beasts, as befitting a wild predatory animal, living on flesh and by rapine, and even feeding on human bodies, as in the case of Jezebel. Its "price" was an abomination to the Lord (Deut. xxiii. 18),—possibly on account of its idolatrous worship by the Egyptians, but more probably in consequence of its pronounced uncleanness, and

general condemnation. Three kinds of dogs are now found in Palestine: 1. The pariah dog of towns and villages, the scavenger of the East; 2. The Syrian sheep-dog, like a Scotch colley; 3. The Persian greyhound. See GREYHOUND.

DEOMEDARY (Jer. ii. 23) ... Heb. *Beker*, *bikrah*. See CAMEL.

*Elephant (1 Kings x. 22, "ivory") ... Heb. *Shen habhim*, lit. "teeth of elephants," as in A.V. Marg. The word *habhim* prob. of Tamil origin ... Gk. *ἐδόντες ἐλεφάντιναι*.

No mention is made of elephants living in Palestine, but only of the importation of their teeth, i.e. ivory; but in the Books of the Maccabees we learn that they were employed in the army of Antiochus Epiphanes against the Jews. They are not part of the fauna of Syria.

FERRET (Lev. xi. 30) ... Heb. *Anákah*: Gk. *μυγαλή*: R.V. "gecko."

An unclean "creeping thing." Its identification is conjectural: opinions are divided between "shrew," or "field-mouse" (LXX), "hedgehog," "toad," "green lizard," "water-lizard." The root of the Hebrew word is doubtful, meaning either "to be long and narrow," or "to grow." See GECKO, p. 120.

FOX (Judg. xv. 4) ... Heb. *Shââl*: Gk. *άλωπήξ*: R.V. Marg. "jackal."

The Hebrew word invariably translated "fox" generally refers to the "jackal" (*Canis aureus*), which is very abundant in Palestine; and the word seems a generic one, including both. Its root is either "to burrow," or "to be brown-red." It is generally used in the plural. The common English fox is abundant in the Taurus, and another kind near the Euphrates.

GOAT (Is. xiv. 9) ... Heb. (1) *Attûd* (male), translated "chief ones" (R.V. and A.V.); Marg. (R.V.) "he-goats."

— (2 Chron. xxix. 21) ... Heb. (2) *Tsâphîr* (male): Gk. *τράγος*, "he-goats" (A.V. and R.V.).

— (Lev. ix. 3) ... Heb. (3) *Sâîr* (rough).

— (Gen. xxx. 35) ... Heb. (4) *Tâyîsh*: Gk. *τράγος*.

Its flesh and milk were used as food, but its fat was prohibited (Lev. vii. 23). It was the sin-offering for sins unwittingly committed (Num. xv. 27), and for sins of the congregation on the Day of Atonement, when one goat was sacrificed, and (according to Jewish tradition) another (*Azazel*), dyed with its fellow's blood, was driven forward and flung over a precipice, called Zuk, as a symbol of pardoned sin (cf. R.V. Lev. xvi. 8). The he-goat is used as a symbol of strength and also of impurity. Goats' hair was used for weaving into cloth, and the skin for bottles and swimming bladders.

GOAT (*wild*) (Deut. xiv. 5; Ps. civ. 18) ... Heb. *Akko*, *Yâ'el*: Gk. *ὄνυξ*.

This animal is the *Capra ibex* (the *Beden* or *Jaela*), common in Arabia Petraea and in the neighbourhood of the Dead Sea, at En-gedi ("fountain of the kid"). Its flesh is excellent venison, and was probably that brought by Esau to Isaac.

GREYHOUND (Prov. xxx. 31) ... Heb. *Zarzir Moth-naim*: Gk. *ἀλέκτωρ*. R.V. Marg. "war-horse."

The word "greyhound" is only once used in our Bible, as an example of what "goes well, and is comely in going." The translation is very questionable. The Hebrew words translated "greyhound" are also rendered "horse," and "girt in the loins," in A.V. Marg. Greyhounds are represented on Assyrian monuments, and some naturalists trace their origin to an Asiatic home. They were used in Assyria and Babylonia, with the hawk, for hunting the gazelle. The LXX translation in the above passage is "cock," but this bird was unknown in Palestine in those times.

HARE (Lev. xi. 6) ... Heb. *Arnebeth*; Gk. χοιρογούλιος.

The Hebrew word is translated "hare," which is forbidden for food, being apparently though not really ruminant. Turks, Armenians, and Somali Arabs now abstain from it. So also Laplanders and Chinese. Its use was forbidden on religious grounds to the ancient Britons (Cass. B. G. v. 12). Two kinds are found in Palestine: 1. *Lepus Syriacus*, in the north, resembling our own, but short-eared; represented on Assyrian sculptures. A tract also was called *Aravabani*, "hare country." 2. *Lepus Egyptianus*, in the south, as small as a rabbit, with very long ears. The LXX renders the word "hedgehog," which see.

HART, HIND (Deut. xii. 15, 22) ... Heb. *Ayyal*; Gk. ελαφος.

The "hart" (*fern.* hind) is mentioned with the "roe-buck" (R.V. "gazelle"), as food allowed by Mosaic law, and as substantial daily provision at Solomon's table. It is used as a symbol of the tribe of Naphtali (Gen. xlix. 21). It gives the name to the valley of Ajalon (*Ayyalon*, "place of stags"); and its peculiar traits are used as similes, e.g. panting after cooling water (Ps. xlii. 1), leaping nimbly (Is. xxxv. 6); its elegant form (S. of S. ii. 9), swiftness of foot (2 Sam. ii. 18), tender love (Prov. v. 19), fear of thunder (Ps. xxix. 9); concealment of young (Job xxxix. 1). It is thought to have been the red-deer (*Cervus elaphus*), now extinct in Palestine, or else the fallow-deer.

*Hedgehog (Lev. xi. 6) ... Heb. *Arnebeth*; Gk. χοιρογούλιος.

This is the LXX rendering in Lev. xi. 6 for *arnebeth* (hare). See also BITTERN, p. 115. Both hedgehog and porcupine are very common in Palestine, — a large species of the former in the north, a smaller in Judaea. The porcupine abounds near the Dead Sea. Both are known in Egypt and Assyria. See HARE.

HORSE (Nah. iii. 2, 3; Deut. xvii. 16) ... Heb. *Sûs*; Gk. ἵππος.

The kings of Israel were forbidden to multiply horses, because connected with the worship of the sun. They were not used as beasts of burden, but only for chase and war (for riding, and in chariots), and formed the strength of Assyrian and Egyptian armies. The horse was a native of Armenia and Media, whence it came to Palestine.

*Hyena (1 Sam. xlii. 18; Is. xlii. 21; Jer. T2. 9) ... Heb. *Tsebâa* or *Tsebâa* (pl. *Tsebôim*), (*Oach*, pl. *Ochim*).

The word does not occur in the A.V.; but the hyena is, and always has been, common in all parts of Syria and Mesopotamia. There are passages where some suppose it is meant: e.g. Is. xlii. 21, *dehin*, "doleful creatures," classed with *ziim* ("wild beasts of the desert"), expresses the howl of hyenas; Jer. xii. 9, *tsabîa* ("speckled bird," A.V.), is rendered by some "hyena"; the valley of *Zeboim* is still called by Arabs *Shukh ed-Dubba*, "the gorge or ravine of the hyena," the exact equivalent of the Hebrew. Hyenas are associated with "lions," as predatory carnivora, in Assyrian records.

*Jackal (Is. xlii. 22; S. of S. ii. 15; Lam. v. 18) ... Heb. (1) *Shûal*, (2) *Iyyim*; Gk. (1) ἀλώπηξ, (2) ἐχίνος.

The jackal (*Canis aureus*) is very common in Palestine. Two words occur in the Hebrew, viz. *shûal*, universally rendered "fox," though often meaning "jackal;" and *iyyim* (pl.), "wild beasts of the islands," which certainly seems to refer to jackals; so also *tannim* (pl.), "dragons," which occurs thirteen times, is used as a synonym of *iyyim*: the root of both is a word meaning "howl." Jackals "howl in the desert," herd in packs (*iyyim* and *tannim* are always plural), and are fond of grapes. The Arabic for *shûal* is *shakal*; and jackals are very abundant throughout Syria. See FOX.

LEOPARD (Jer. v. 6; Hab. i. 8) ... Heb. *Nâmêr*; Gk. παρδαλις.

Many cities and localities in Palestine bear in their names (*Nimrah*) a token of the prevalence of leopards in their vicinity, e.g. *Beth-nimrah* and the *Nimrin* in Moab. *Nâmêr* means "spotted." On a broken Assyrian obelisk Tiglath-pileser I is recorded to have hunted and killed leopards in the country of the *Hittites* (i.e. S. of Palestine). The leopard is still common there; the Cheeta (*Cynailurus jubatus*) also haunts Mount Tabor, the Galilean hills, Gilead, &c. In Scripture, illustrations are drawn from its "spots," its "watching for prey," its "activity," &c.

LION (Num. xxiv. 9; Jer. xlix. 10) ... Heb. (1) *Ari*, *Aryeh*; Gk. λέων.

— (Amos iii. 4; Ps. xvii. 12; Job iv. 10) ... Heb. (2) *Kephîr*; Gk. σκύμνος δράκων: "young lion."

— (Job iv. 11) ... Heb. (3) *Ldyish*; Gk. μυρμηγκολών: "old lion."

— (Deut. xxxiii. 20) ... Heb. (4) *Lâbi*; Gk. λέων: R.V. "lioness."

— (Job iv. 10) ... Heb. (5) *Shâchal*; Gk. λέαινα: "fierce lion."

Five words occur in Hebrew: (1) General term; (2) "fierce;" (3) "strong;" (4) "roaring;" (5) Poetical. The whole five occur in Job iv. 10, 11. The oldest name is "lailsh," whence comes the name of the city Laish. In no passage is any mention made of hunting it, except in Job, though Ezekiel refers to its being taken in a net or pit (Ezek. xli. 2-9); but on Assyrian monuments lion-hunting is a very favourite subject. Tiglath-pileser slew a hundred and twenty. Besides mention of its depredations, the lion was the symbol of "strength," of the "tribe of Judah," and of "Christ" (Rev. v. 5).

MOLE (Lev. xi. 30) ... Heb. (1) *Tînsâmêth*; Gk. ἀσφάλας: R.V. "chameleon" (see p. 119).

— (Is. ii. 20) ... Heb. (2) *Châphôr-pêrêth*; Gk. ματαίου.

Two words are rendered "mole" in our Bible; the former is mentioned among unclean animals, but is thought by some to be a kind of lizard; the latter is from the root *chaphar*, to "burrow," reduplicated, and so probably is the mole-like rodent, the mole-rat (*Spalax typhlus*). No other mention occurs of either of these animals. No true mole (*Talpa*, belonging to the *Insectivora*) has yet been found in Palestine; but the mole-rat is found in many places. It is silvery grey; without tail or eyes, and about ten inches long; it feeds on bulbs and roots, and lives in companies underground.

MOUSE (Lev. xi. 29; 1 Sam. vi. 4, 5) ... Heb. *'Akhlbar*; Gk. μῦς.

The *'akhlbar* is mentioned as an unclean animal, and its name is generic of any small rodent. The ravages of the field-mouse were part of the plagues inflicted on Philistia during the detention of the ark. In Palestine are found the rat, mouse, porcupine-mouse, dormouse, and jerboa (springing like a kangaroo, and living in sandy districts). The hamster is an article of food in Northern Syria, and is probably the *'akhlbar*, an "abominable thing eaten," condemned by Isaiah.

MULE (2 Sam. xlii. 20) ... Heb. *Pêred*; Gk. ἄμύνος.

Three Hebrew words (*pêred*, *rekesh*, *yemîm*) are translated "mule" in our A.V.; of which the first only is correct, the second ought to be "the horse or ass," and the third (*yemîm*) is doubtful. The latter occurs only once (Gen. xxxvi. 24), and is thought by some to indicate a discovery by a herdsman of the crossing of breeds of cattle; but the Vulgate renders his discovery "warm springs" of water. The mule was not used by the Hebrews before David's time, when with the horse it supplanted the ass as the royal beast. Mules of a superior breed are represented on Assyrian monuments.

BIRDS FOUND IN PALESTINE.

OX (Gen. xii. 16) . . . Heb. (1) *Bākār*: Gk. μόσχος.

— (Ps. xxii. 12) . . . Heb. (2) *Abtrim*: Gk. ταῦροι
πλοῖες.

— (Deut. xxii. 10) . . . Heb. (3) *Shôr*: Gk. μόσχος.

"Ox" is the generic term for the bovine race. There are several names by which oxen are distinguished in the Bible, marking difference of age or sex: e.g. *bākār*, collective name for "ploughing cattle;" *eglah bākār*, "heifer;" *par ben bākār*, "young bullock;" *egel* (m.), *eglah* (f.), "a calf;" *abtrim*, "strong ones," i.e. "bulls;" *shôr* (Chald. *tôr*, Ezra vi. 9), "one head of cattle."

They were pastured "in the open," there being no fences, hence many of the enactments; but they could not have been extensively used for food, since there is little grazing land. They are now rare in central districts from Lebanon to Hebron, and nowhere pastured, except in Dathan, Shechem, and Hamath. They are small, shaggy, short-legged, both long- and short-horned. They were used for sacrifices, ploughing, treading out corn, drawing waggons (Num. vii. 3). See **UNICORN**, and **CATTLE**.

* **Porcupine**. See **HEDGEHOG**.

TYGARD (Deut. xiv. 5): Gk. τῦγαρος.

Probably a kind of gazelle.

RAM (Gen. xv. 9) . . . Heb. *Ayil*: Gk. κριός.

This animal was the offering of Abraham in place of his son. It was the prescribed sacrifice for trespass-offering, for the new moon, and the Day of Atonement; the fat of its broad tail was part of the peace-offering to Jehovah. Among the Egyptians it represented the omnipotence of the Deity. Its dyed skins were highly esteemed (Exod. xxv. 5). See **SUEEP**.

ROZ, ROEBUCK (Deut. xii. 15) . . . Heb. *Tsēbi*: Gk. δόρκος.

The *Gazelle* (*Gazella dorcas*). Still abundant in Syria. See **DEER**.

SHEEP (Gen. iv. 2) . . . Heb. *Tsōn*: Gk. πρόβατα.

Ovis laticaudatus, a variety of the broad-tailed sheep, with white body, head and neck black or dark brown, wool thick. Sheep-keeping was one of the earliest industries, particularly among the Hebrews, even when offensive to their neighbours (Gen. xvi. 34). It is used as a symbol of God's pastoral care for man, both in the Old and the New Testament. It is still one of the industries of Palestine, and the "ewe lamb" is the pet animal of the peasant of Jerusalem. See **RAM**.

SWINE (Lev. xi. 7; Matt. vii. 6) . . . Heb. *Chāzîr*: Gk. ὄγρ.

The Hebrews and Phenicians abhorred swine, and the Mosaic Law classed them with unclean animals, their flesh when badly cooked being productive of trichinosis, a disease caused by the development in man of *Trichina spiralis*, parasitic in the muscles of the pig. In Gospel times swine were kept, and probably eaten, around, if not in, Palestine.

UNICORN (Job xxxix. 9-12) . . . Heb. *Reēm*: Gk. μονοκέρας: R.V. "wild-ox;" marg. "ox-antelope."

— (Num. xxiii. 22) . . . Gk. ἀζρόϊ.

The LXX translation has passed into our A.V., but is erroneous, as the mention of *two* horns on one *reēm* (Deut. xxxiii. 17) proves. There Joseph is compared to a *reēm*, his two horns being Ephraim and Manassah. It was a very strong, wild ox, untameable, having two tall horns, with which it gored: it is distinct from oxen and bulls, and is used figuratively for "prince" or "chieftain" (Is. xxxiv. 7). The description of it tallies with Caesar's account of the Hercynian *Urus*, which ranged from the Rhine to China, from Siberia to S. Persia. It is sculptured on Assyrian monuments, and the kings of Assyria hunted *rimu* in Lebanon and Palestine.

The *rimu* (Assyr.), or *reēm* (Heb.), is the *Urus* or Aurochs (*Bos primigenius*), a species of wild ox, often confused with the European bison (*Bison Europæus*), from which it is quite distinct. It has strong, thick, long, curved horns, and a hump on its back.

WEASEL (Lev. xi. 29) . . . Heb. *Chôled*: Gk. γαλή.

This word occurs only once among "unclean creeping things." The Hebrew is allied to the Arabic *khuld*, "mole-rat;" and its root being *chaled*, "to dig," it seems to express the habits of that animal rather than those of the weasel. In some Rabbinical writers *chudat* is the "mole" in others the "polecat;" but the description of the habits of the *chôled* in the Talmud is more applicable to the weasel. Weasels and polecats are common in Palestine. See **MOLE**.

WOLF (Gen. xlix. 27; Ezek. xxii. 27) . . . Heb. *Zēb*: Gk. λύκος.

The *Canis lupus* of Syria is larger and of lighter colour than the European species. It still infests the hill country of Benjamin, the ravines of Galilee and Lebanon, and the hills of Bashan and Gilead. It was the symbol of Benjamin, and is used in Scripture as illustrative of ravening after its prey, stealing on it by night, &c.; so also of dishonest gain, extortion, oppression, &c.

XLVIII. BIRDS FOUND IN PALESTINE,

WITH REFERENCES TO THOSE NAMED IN SCRIPTURE.

N.B.—V.L.=Van Lennep; H.=Houghton; T.=Tristram.

There are about 350 kinds of birds to be found in Palestine. The following are some of the most interesting. The **SPECIMENS** are those which have been found by recent explorers.

BAT. See **Animals**, p. 112.

BEE-EATER . . . (Specimen, *Merops apiaster*, found at Anti-Libanus.)

A common summer migrant. Other sorts occur.

BITTERN (Is. xiv. 23; xxxiv. 11; Zeph. ii. 14) . . . Heb. *Kippōd*: Gk. *xyvōc*. (Specimens, *Botaurus stellaris*. T.; *Ardeola minuta*, bought at Jerusalem.)

This animal is mentioned with the "cormorant," and therefore by some supposed to be a bird. It is evidently a token of desolation, and the context seems to demand the idea of some marsh-loving

bird, fond of waste and solitary places; whence the animal is thought to be the common bittern (*Botaurus stellaris*, so called from the bellowing noise made by the male bird in spring-time). Many commentators follow the LXX and Vulgate, and translate it "hedgehog," or "porcupine" (so R.V.); but these do not inhabit marshy ground, or "perch and sing on the knops of pillars." Two species of bittern, the *Botaurus stellaris* and *Ardeola minuta*, inhabit Palestine.

BLACKBIRD . . . (Specimen, *Merula*.)

Resident, and not uncommon.

BIRDS FOUND IN PALESTINE.

BLACKCAP . . . (Specimen, *Sylvia atricapilla*, found at Jericho.)

Very common in Palestine. All our British warblers, and a good many other sorts besides, occur in the Holy Land.

BLUE JAY. See **JAY**.

BULBUL . . . (Specimen, *Ixus xanthopygius*, found at Beit Atab.)

Peculiar to Syria, and very common in the Jordan Valley. The nightingale is so called, as also a titmouse. V. L.

CHAT . . . (Specimens, *Saxicola libanotica*, *Pratincola rubicola*, found at Bethlehem; *Dromolaea leucopygia*, found at Ain Feshikah.)

About fifteen species of chat are found in Palestine. They belong to the genera *Saxicola*, *Pratincola*, and are characteristic objects in this dry country.

COCK (Mark xiv. 30) . . . Gk. ἀλέκτωρ.

CORMORANT (Lev. xi. 17) . . . Heb. Shālāk: Gk. καταράκτης. (Specimen, *Phalacrocorax carbo*.)

— (Is. xxxiv. 11) . . . Heb. Kāath: Gk. πελεκᾶς: R.V. "pelican."

Probably *kāath* is the "pelican" (see marginal reading, A.V.): but the common cormorant frequents the coast, comes up the Kishon, and is found on the Sea of Galilee and on the Jordan; and this is probably the *shālāk*. T.

CORN-BUNTING . . . (Specimen, *Emberiza miliaria*, found at Ain Fasail.)

Common. Six other sorts of bunting. One of these, *Emberiza caesia*, occurs frequently, and takes the place of our yellow-hammer.

CRANE (Is. xxxviii. 14) . . . Heb. Āgūr: Gk. χελιδών: A.V. "crane;" R.V. "swallow." (Specimen, *Grus cinerea*. T.)

Some think the "crane" should be "stork," which see. Others agree with A.V. Cranes flock to the wilderness of Beersheba in winter. T.

CROW (Prov. xxx. 17) . . . Heb. Ōreb: Gk. κόραξ: A.V. and R.V. "ravens." (Specimen, *Corvus umbrius*.)

Crows are very common, but the term includes the whole tribe of crows, e.g. ravens, rooks, jackdaws, &c., all of which are very numerous. T.

CUCKOO (Lev. xi. 16) . . . Heb. Shachaph: Gk. λάρος. (Specimens, *Cuculus canorus*, found in the Jordan Valley; *Oxylophus glandarius*, found at Ain Fasail.)

Besides our cuckoo, another species, the great spotted cuckoo, visits Palestine in summer. Some translate *shachaph* "sea-gull" (as the LXX). The R.V. has "seamew."

DOVE (Is. xxxviii. 14) . . . Heb. Yōnah: Gk. περιστέρα.

See **PIGEON**.

DUCKS.

Several species of wild duck, as the gadwell, teal, pintail, garganey, shoveller, widgeon, and pochard, are found chiefly in winter, and in the Jordan Valley.

DUNLIN . . . (Specimen, *Tringa cinclus*.)

EAGLE (Deut. xxxii. 11) . . . Heb. Nēsher: Gk. ἄετός. (Specimens, *Circæus Gallicus*; *Gyps fulvus*. T. Found at Yebua.)

Feeds on reptiles. The Arabic *nissir*, i.e. griffon, or great vulture. Found in Palestine and Egypt.

— **GIER** (Lev. xi. 18) . . . Heb. Racham: Gk. πορφύρεω: R.V. "vulture." (Specimen, *Neophron percnopterus*.)

The "Egyptian vulture" or "Pharaoh's hen," common in Asia and all parts of Africa; migratory from Palestine in the winter.

FOWL, FATTED (1 Kings iv. 23) . . . Heb. Barburim, Abusim.

"Fatted fowl," probably geese, which abound all over Palestine, as likewise domestic fowls. The native country of the latter is Asia, and they were not imported into Palestine till after the Captivity. V. L.

GLEDE (Deut. xiv. 13) . . . Heb. Rūah: Gk. γύψ. (Specimen, *Buteo ferox*.)

Probably the "buzzard," of which there are three kinds in Palestine, the most common being the large red species, resembling a small eagle. T.

GOLDFINCH . . . (Specimen, *Carduelis elegans*, found at Bethlehem.)

Very common everywhere at all seasons.

GRACKLE . . . (Specimen, *Amydrus Tristramii*, found at Mar-Saba.)

Common in the neighbourhood of the Dead Sea, the Jordan Valley, and Sinaitic peninsula. Very abundant on Mount Hor.

GROUSE . . . (Specimen, *Pterocles Senegallus*, found in the Desert.)

See **SAND-GROUSE**.

HARRIER . . . (Specimens, *Circus aeruginosus*, found at the Dead Sea; *C. cineraceus*, found at Jericho.)

Harriers and buzzards are very numerous, and of several sorts.

HAWK (Job xxxix. 26) . . . Heb. Nētz: Gk. ἵεραξ. (Specimen, *Accipiter nisus*, found at Jericho.)

Nētz is generic, including the whole kestrel tribe. T. Birds of prey are the most conspicuous birds resident in Palestine, as well in species as in individuals. Next to them come the chats.

— **NIGHT** (Lev. xi. 16) . . . Heb. Tachmās: Gk. γλαῦξ. (Specimen, *Caprimulgus* (?).)

Doubtful; perhaps the nightjar. Some say, a kind of owl. See **NIGHTJAR**.

HEN (Luke xiii. 34).

See **FOWL**.

HERON (Lev. xi. 19) . . . Heb. Anāphah: Gk. χοαδρίεξ. (Specimens, *Ardea comata*; *Ardea cinerea*. T. Found in Jordan Valley.)

White, black, and brown herons are found; also the "buff-backed" (often called the "ibis"), especially about the Waters of Merom. H.

HOOPOE. See **LAPWING**.

JAY.

The Syrian jay, *Carrulus atricapillus*, is very common in the olive groves throughout the country. The blue jay is still found in Palestine. V. L.

KESTREL . . . Heb. Nētz. (Specimens, *Tinnunculus alaudarius*, found at Beit Atab; *T. Cenchris*, found at Ramleh.)

Abounds in all Southern Palestine. T.

KINGFISHER . . . (Specimens, *Alcedo ispida*; *Ceryle rudis*; *Alcyon Smyrnenis*, found at Jericho.)

Three species of kingfisher are indigenous, and all may be met with about the Jordan Valley.

KITE (Lev. xi. 14) . . . Heb. Ayyah: Gk. ἱετιός. (Specimen, *Milvus regalis*.)

Ayyah is a generic term for "keen-sighted" birds; the red kite is very common in winter, as the black kite is in summer. Kites, hawks, and falcons of several sorts abound.

LAPWING (Lev. xi. 19) . . . Heb. Dūkīphath: Gk. ἱποπό: R.V. "hoopoe."

Doubtless the hoopoe, since the Arabic term is the same; in size similar to the thrush, but crested.

LARK . . . (Specimens, *Galerida cristata*, found at Jaffa; *Otocoris penicillata*, found at Anti-Libanus.)

More abundant in species and individuals than in

England. T. True larks, desert larks, short-toed larks, Calandra larks, and horned larks of various sorts, occur in suitable districts.

MAGPIE.

One of the most valuable scavengers of Syria, relieving cattle of flies and vermin.

NIGHTINGALE.

Summer visitant to Palestine.

NIGHTJAR . . . (Specimen, *Caprimulgus Europæus*, found at Beit Atab.)

Three kinds of nightjar occur. One of these is believed to be peculiar to the Jordan Valley.

NUTHATCH . . . (Specimen, *Sitta Syriaca*, found at Anti-Libanus.)

The Syrian and the common nuthatch are both resident in the Lebanon district.

OSPREY (Lev. xi. 13) . . . Heb. *Osnitpūh*: Gk. *ἰλιάετος*. (Specimen, *Pandion haliaëtus*.)

A fish-eating eagle, never plentiful, on account of the scarcity of its food; but the term includes also the "short-toed" eagle, by far the most common in Palestine.

OSSIFRAGE (Lev. xi. 13) . . . Heb. *Péres*: Gk. *γύψ*: R.V. "gier eagle." (Specimen, *Gypætus barbatus*.)

The Lämmer-geier, most magnificent of the vulture species; found sparingly in most rocky ravines. Both the Hebrew and English names mean "bone-breaker." T.

OSTRICH (Lam. iv. 3) . . . Heb. *Y'a'nah*: Gk. *στρουθίον*. (Specimen, *Struthio camelus*.)

Has occurred recently in eastern Moab as a straggler from Arabia. No doubt formerly more abundant.

OWL (Is. xxxiv. 13) . . . Heb. *Eath-haya'nah*: Gk. *στρουθός*.

Many agree with the LXX in regarding this as an ostrich.

— **GREAT** (Lev. xi. 17) . . . Heb. *Yanshooph*: Gk. *ἴβης*. (Specimen, *Bubo Ascalaphus*, found at Jericho.)

— (Is. xxxiv. 15) . . . Heb. *Kippōz*: Gk. *ἐχίνος*: R.V. "arrow-snake."

— **LITTLE** (Lev. xi. 17) . . . Heb. *Kōs*: Gk. *νυκτικόραξ*. (Specimen, *Athene meridionalis*, found at Bethlehem.)

— **OF DESERT** (Ps. cii. 6) . . . Heb. *Kōs*: Gk. *νυκτικόραξ*.

— **SCREECH** (Is. xxxiv. 14) . . . Heb. *Lilith*: Gk. *ὄνοκένταυρος*: A.V. Marg. and R.V. "night monster." (Specimen, *Otus vulgaris*, found at Jericho.)

Kippōz and *lilith* are both found at Jericho. The former can scarcely be the "ibis," which could not live among the ruins of Petra; but *kōs* is called by the Arabs "mother of ruins." *Kōs* (a cup) is by some translated "pelican," from its pouch. T. Some translate *kippōz* "arrow-snake" (as see R.V.). The identification of the above is conjectural. The Egyptian eagle owl, and the Southern little owl, are abundant, and may be the "great" and "little" owls referred to.

PARTRIDGE (Jer. xvii. 11; 1 Sam. xxvi. 20) . . . Heb. *Kōrē*: Gk. *πέρδιξ*. (Specimens, *Caccabis Graecus*; *Ammoperdix Heyii*, found at Jericho.)

The Chukor partridge in the north, and Hey's partridge in the south, from the Dead Sea throughout Sinai, are both abundant. The latter has been identified with that of 1 Sam. xxvi. 20, unto which David compared himself. *Kōrē* probably includes sand-grouse.

PEACOCK (1 Kings x. 22) . . . Heb. *Tuocitpim* (plural): Gk. *παῖς*. (Specimen, *Pavo cristatus*.)

Not native; imported by Solomon from Malabar Coast, or Ceylon; extinct. The name is not

Hebrew, but Tamil, *tokei*, and the peacock is still called by it in Ceylon.

PELICAN (Ps. cii. 6) . . . Heb. *Kāath*: Gk. *πτελέας*.

Spends the winter in Palestine; migrates in the summer to Russia. Two varieties occur.

PIGEON (Ps. lxxviii. 13; Matt. iii. 16) . . . Heb. *Yōnah*: Gk. *περιστερά*.

Called "dove" in A.V. and R.V. There are four species of pigeon, and three of the turtledove in Palestine. The latter are chiefly to be found in the thickets of the Ghor, south of the Dead Sea. Several sorts occur in winter in flocks by the seashore. A few breed by the Jordan.

— (Gen. xv. 9) . . . Heb. *Gōzāl*: Gk. *περιστερά*.

See DOVE.

PLOVER . . . (Specimen, *Chradrius hiaticula*, found at Jaffa.)

QUAIL (Ex. xvi. 13) . . . Heb. *Shēlāv*: Gk. *ὀρνυγομήτρα*. (Specimen, *Coturnix vulgaris*.)

Like a small partridge. Quails breed in numbers in Palestine. They arrive in vast flocks by night in March. A few pairs remain throughout the winter. Their flesh is a delicacy.

RAVEN (Prov. xxx. 17) . . . Heb. *Oreb*: Gk. *κόραξ*.

See CROW.

REDSTART . . . (Specimens, *Ruticilla phanicura*, found in the Jordan Valley; *Ruticilla Tithys*, found at Biudan.)

Four species of redstart (*Ruticilla*) have been obtained. The common redstart abounds in summer, the black redstart in winter.

ROBIN . . . (Specimens, *Erythraus rubicula*; *Ruticilla Suecica*, found at Jericho; *Coracias garrula*, found at Gaza.)

Winter migrant to Palestine.

SAND-GROUSE.

Four or five sorts of sand-grouse are found, chiefly in the desert district around and south of Palestine. True grouse do not occur.

SANDPIPER . . . (Specimen, *Tringoides hypoleucos*, found at Solomon's Pools.)

Sandpipers, redshanks, curlews, and other waders occur along the coast in winter, and occasionally appear inland.

SHRIKE . . . (Specimens, *Lanius lathora*, found at Jericho; *Lanius auriculatus*; *Lanius nubicus*, found in the Jordan Valley.)

Five species of shrike are found in Palestine. Of these, the pallid shrike, *Lanius lathora*, is the most common.

SPARROW (Ps. ci. 7) . . . Heb. *Tzippōr*: Gk. *στρουθίον*. (Specimens, *Passer salicarius*, found at Ain Fasail; *Fringilla patronia*, found at Jericho.)

Four sorts of sparrow are found. One (the marsh sparrow) is very abundant at the south end of the Dead Sea. Another is peculiar to that district.

The word occurs forty times in the Bible; and is always, with two exceptions, translated "bird," or "fowl." Sparrows swarm in the Plain of Gennesaret, and are trapped and sold for very little; but they are very sparse and solitary in Judaea. H. See THRUSH.

STARLING . . . (Specimen, *Sturnus vulgaris*, found at Jericho.)

An abundant winter visitant.

STORK (Jer. vii. 7) . . . Heb. *Chasidah*: Gk. *ἀσίδα*. (Specimen, *Ciconia alba*. T.)

Both the black and the white stork occur, the latter chiefly in winter, the former a passing migrant to its breeding quarters farther north. Both are said to breed, but sparingly, in Palestine.

SUN-BIRD . . . (Specimen, *Cinnyris osea*, found at Jericho.)

Peculiar to the Jordan Valley and the Sinaitic peninsula.

AQUATIC CREATURES OF THE BIBLE.

SWALLOW (Prov. xxv. 2; Ps. lxxxiv. 3) ... Heb. *Dôrôr*: Gk. *στρούθος*. (Specimen, *Hirundo rustica*, found in the Jordan Valley.)

Swallows and martins of different sorts are very abundant. Our British species arrive to breed in Palestine as they do with us.

— (Is. xxxviii. 14) ... Heb. *Agâr*: Gk. *χελιδών*: R.V. "crane."

"Swallow" (A.V.) is thought to be a mistranslation for "crane," and *sûs* in the same passage is the "swift." Several species in Syria; some frequent rivers, some crags. They save the country from plagues of flies. The common swallow abounds in the Mosque of Omar. V. L.

SWAN (Lev. xi. 18) ... Heb. *Tinshémeth*: Gk. *κύκνος*: R.V. Marg. "stork."

The mute swan and the whooper swan both occur occasionally in winter.

SWIFT (Is. xxxviii. 14) ... Heb. *Sis, Sâs*: Gk. *περιστέρα*: R.V. "swallow." (Specimens, *Cypselus apus*; *C. affinis*; *C. melba*, found in the Jordan Valley.)

Three sorts of swift breed in Palestine.

THRUSH ... (Specimens, *Petrocineta cyanus*, found at Mar-Saba; *Traterophus chalybeus*, found at Jericho. Peculiar to the Jordan Valley. P.E.)

The song thrush and the missal thrush, as well as the redwing and fieldfare, have all been found in Palestine. The rock thrush (*monticola*) belonging

to a different genus, is more common. One of these is supposed to be the "sparrow that sitteth alone on the house-top."

TIT, GREAT ... (Specimen, *Parus major*, found at Beit ... Atab.)

Common.

TURTLEDOVE (Gen. xv. 9; Lev. i. 14) ... Heb. *Tôr, Yônâh*: Gk. *τρούων*. (Specimens, *Turtur auritus*, found at Yebna; *Turtur risorius*, found at Jericho.)

Summer migrant to Palestine; very common and abundant. P.E. The palm-dove and ring-dove are sedentary. See PIGEON.

VULTURE (Lev. xi. 14) ... Heb. *Dâh*: Gk. *γύψ*: R.V. "kite."

— (Lev. xi. 18, R.V.) ... Heb. *Racham*: Gk. *ἀερός*. Vultures are very plentiful, and are the chief scavengers for the removal of the dead bodies of animals. V. L. See EAGLE.

WAGTAIL ... (Specimens, *Motacilla alba*, found at Ramleh; *Motacilla sulphurea*, found at Jericho.)

Several species of wagtail, including our common British sorts, are found in Palestine, chiefly in winter.

WATER-RAIL ... (Specimen, *Rallus aquaticus*, found at Jericho.)

Found, where marshes occur, throughout Palestine.

XLIX. AQUATIC CREATURES OF THE BIBLE.

"The Holy Land" is strictly an inland tract of mountain, plain, and valley. With the exception of Joppa, the Israelites had no possessions on the coast, the one part of which belonged to the Phœnicians, the other to the Philistines, whose chief god was Dagon, having the face and hands of a man, and the body of a fish (1 Sam. v. 4).

Its one river is the Jordan, too rapid, too muddy, too deep in its hot rocky bed for angling to be either pleasurable or profitable. The smaller streams (Kishon and Jabkok) were on the confines, and were, alternately, dry and rushing torrents. Of its three lakes, the largest (the Dead Sea) was probably entirely destitute of all life, animal and vegetable, so that the only fishing preserves were the Lake of Gennesaret and the pools of Heshbon (S. of S. vii. 4). The drag-net and the hook as implements for capturing fish are mentioned by Isaiah (xi. 8), but in connexion with Egypt and the Egyptians.

Beyond mention of the fact of the creation of fish generally, the Mosaic division of their species into the clean and unclean, their incidental mention in our Lord's history as an article of food, and of the occupation of fishing as a parabolic illustration, fish enter but little into the phraseology of the Bible; and not a single species is named, if we except the whale. Josephus notices that the species found in the Jordan and Lake of Gennesaret are identical with those in the Nile. Recent explorers have confirmed that opinion, and found some that belong only to the African families. They are chiefly of the bream, carp, and perch tribes, the shoals of which, coming up at night to the mouths of the warm springs of the two Bethsaldas, are most extraordinary, often thickly covering an acre of water. The *Silurids* were held by Egyptians, as well as Hebrews, to be unfit for food, on sanitary grounds. The Table given on p. 119 will show the extent of the Palestine fisheries, and the species recently found.

N.B.—T.=Tristram; R.=Rolleston.

JONAH'S FISH (Shark?), Jonah i. 17 ... Heb. *Dâg gâdôl*: Gk. *κῆτος*.

The Hebrew only speaks of "a great fish," without

particular specification; in Matt. xii. 40 that fish is translated "whale" (*κῆτος*); but the Greek, like the Hebrew, is general, and strictly means only a "sea-monster." A whale has too contracted a throat to swallow a man; but sharks capable of doing so are not uncommon in the Mediterranean.

TOBIT'S FISH (Sheat-fish? *Siluridae*) ... Gk. *ἰχθύς*.

As Tobit's fish leaped out of the Tigris to attack a man (contrary to the habits of any known fish), it may have been a crocodile, or one of the *Siluridae*. Bochart says that Galen and Dioscorides prescribed the gall of the sheat-fish as an eye-salve. T.

ONYCHA (Wing-shell, *Strombus*). Ex. xxx. 34; Ecclus. xxiv. 15 ... Heb. *Schêchéleth*: Gk. *ὄνυξ*.

Twice referred to: once, as an ingredient of the holy perfume of the tabernacle; and once, in the Apocrypha, as emitting a delicious odour. The name "onyx" means a "claw" or "nail;" and so the small shell on the foot of many molluscs, with which the larger shell is closed gets its name. From this smaller shell, or valve, one of the ingredients of the compound "frankincense" was obtained. Many species of it are found in the Red Sea, and shells of the largest kind are familiar to us as old-fashioned chimney ornaments. R.

PEARLS (Pearl oyster, *Avicula Margaritifera*), Job xxviii. 18 ... Heb. *Gâbiḥ*: Gk. *μαργαρίται*: R.V. "crystal."

Only once named in the Old Testament, often in the New; always as a jewel. The pearl oyster is abundant in the Persian Gulf and Red Sea. Its shell ("mother of pearl") is still a commodity of general traffic in Palestine, being carved by the peasants into religious ornaments.

PURPLE [fish] (Purple fish, *Murex brandaris*; *M. trunculus*) ... Heb. *Argaman*.

A valuable dye (which Lydia sold), traditionally said to come from a small vessel in the throat of a shell-fish. Tyrian purple (or fiery red) was of two kinds, one light (i.e. scarlet), the other dark (i.e. crimson); and probably, by admixture with other colours, various shades of purple and even blue, may have been subsequently produced. The

REPTILES AND AMPHIBIA OF THE BIBLE.

art of extracting it, known to the Phœnicians, has been lost. It was of such a costly nature as to be one of the peculiar insignia of royalty or official distinction.

WHALE (some *land-monster*: *Dragon*, or *Serpent* ?), Ex. vii. 9; Deut. xxxii. 33; Ps. xci. 13; Jer. li. 34... Heb. *Tannin*: Gk. *κῆτος*.

The Hebrew word means a "monster" in animal

life. In Gen. i. 21, "great whale" is generic of *all* monsters moving in the waters. Two species of the dolphin have been found in the Mediterranean, and another in the Red Sea; but true whales are also occasionally to be found in the former. R.

— (some *sea-monster*: *Crocodylus* ?), Job vii. 12; Ps. lxxiv. 13; Is. xxvii. 1; Ezck. xxix. 3; xxxii. 2. See LEVIATHAN, p. 120.

FISHERIES OF PALESTINE, WITH THEIR PRODUCTS.

N.B.—T.=Tristram; H.=Houghton.

Waters.	English Name.	Ichthyological Species.	Remarks.
GENNESARET, L.	Bream. . . Sheat-fish. . . Carp. Pereh. Dog-fish. . . Barbel. . .	Chromis Niloticus. H. Clarias macracanthus. T. Coracinus. T. Hemichromis. T. Labeo barbus canis. H. Barbus longiceps.	The <i>Siluroids</i> are unfit for food, and are the "bad fish cast away" by the fishermen (Matt. xiii. 47, 48). Found by Livingstone in S.E. Africa.
JABBOK, R. . .	Barbel. . .	Barbus longiceps.	The Jabbok swarms with fish, swimming in a continuous line, coming and going. T.
JORDAN.	Minnow. . . Barbel. Bream. Blenny. . .	Cyprinodon Hammonis. H. Blennius lupulus.	These all die on reaching the Dead Sea, where they are devoured by the birds waiting for them. (Cf. Ezek. xlvii. 10.) Fewer fish in the streams flowing westward than in those flowing eastward.
KISHON, R. . .	Blenny. . .	Blennius lupulus.	

L. REPTILES AND AMPHIBIA OF THE BIBLE.

In the Bible, reptiles are regarded as a connecting link between beasts and fishes. They are divided into the "moving creatures" of the sea (Gen. i. 20), among fish; and the "creeping things" of the land (Gen. i. 24), after the Mammalia. Modern naturalists give us four orders of existing Reptilia, each of which is represented in Scripture; but they are not very clearly distinguished. The following list will present a general sketch of them, arranged alphabetically for facility of reference.

N.B.—The names printed in *italics* do not occur in the A.V., though the reptiles so called are now found, and are probably the same as those indicated by the Hebrew writers. H.=Rev. W. Houghton; T.=Canon Tristram; R.=Prof. Rolleston.

ADDER (Ps. lxxiii. 4)... Heb. (1) *Péthen*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zoological Species, *Cobra*.

— (Gen. xlix. 17)... Heb. (2) *Shēphiphōn*: Gk. *ὄφις*: Zool. S. *Cerastes Hasselquistii*: R.V. Marg. "horned snake;" A.V. Marg. "arrowsnake."

— (Ps. cxl. 3)... Heb. (3) *Achshub*: Gk. *βασιλίσκος*: Zool. S. *Vipera Euphratica*.

— (Prov. xxlii. 32; Job xx. 14-16)... Heb. (4) *Tziph'oni*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Daboia xanthina*.

"Adder" is the translation in the A.V. of four Hebrew words, viz. *péthen*, *shēphiphōn* (once), *achshub* (once), and *tziph'oni* (once): Of these the first is generic, and the remaining three all denote a *venomous* serpent. The second (horned snake) is well known in the sandy deserts of Arabia, Egypt, the Sahara, &c.; it is about a foot long, pale brown, with black irregular spots, and two horns above its eyes. It lies in ambush, occasionally biting the heels of horses, and is often found in the wilderness of Judæa. It is thought to have been the instrument of Cleopatra's death. Mentioned five times in the Bible. Poisonous; dwelling in holes; distends its neck, and stands erect; some are proof against snake-charmers. It is the sacred and royal emblem on Egyptian monuments; the symbol of the protecting divinity.

ASP (Is. xi. 8)... Heb. *Péthen*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Egyptian cobra* (*Naja haje*).

Rare in Palestine, but found in southern deserts.

CHAMELEON (Lev. xi. 30)... Heb. (1) *Cōāch*: Gk. *χαμαιλέων*: Zool. S. *Psammosaurus scincus*. T.; *Hydrosaurus Niloticus*. T.: R.V. "land-crocodile."

The *cōach*, rendered "chameleon," is thought to be the monitor lizard, which is highly prized as a destroyer of crocodiles' eggs. Of the two kinds, the *Psammosaurus* is common in Egypt, the Sinaitic peninsula, and Judæa, and is about five feet long; the *Hydrosaurus*, resembling it, is common also in Egypt, where it was revered, and is figured on Egyptian sculptures. T.

— (Lev. xi. 30)... Heb. (2) *Tinshēmeth*: Gk. *ἀσπάς*: Zool. S. *Chameleo vulgaris*. T.: R.V. "chameleon."

Tinshēmeth, translated "mole," is, from its derivation, supposed to be the chameleon, a kind of lizard, living in trees and feeding on insects; very common in Palestine and Egypt. T.

COCKATRICE (Is. xiv. 29; lix. 5)... Heb. *Tzeph'a*, *Tziph'oni*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Daboia xanthina*: R.V. "basilisk;" marg. "adder."

Mentioned five times (once translated "adder," Prov. xxiii. 32); but, from Is. lix. 5, would seem to be more deadly than the *péthen*. See SERPENT, No. 7.

*CROCODILE (Lev. xi. 29)... Gk. *κροκόδειλος*: R.V. "great lizard."

The word translated "tortoise" (which *see*) is rendered in the LXX "land crocodile." See DABBA.

**Crocodile* (*continued*). The crocodile is probably the animal called LEVIATHAN, which *see*.

**Dabba* (Lev. xi. 29) ... Heb. *Tzáb*: Gk. *κροκόδειλος χερσαίος*: Zool. S. *Uromastix spinipes*.

The Arabic *dháb*, thought by some to be the *tzáb* (tortoise of A.V.), a large species of lizard, common in the sands of Arabia, well known in Judaea; burrowing in sand, and living in holes of rocks; feeding on beetles. T.

DRAGON (Is. xxxiv. 13; Ezek. xxix. 3) ... Heb. *Tan*, *Tannin*.

In the passages where "dragon" is used as the symbol of Egypt, the "crocodile" is meant. *Tan* (always pl.) is classed with wild beasts and fowls, and inhabits "desert places;" it "wails," "cries," and "snuffs up the wind;" hence thought to be the JACAL, which *see*, p. 114.

Tannin is a water-monster, with feet; or a huge land reptile, as that "serpent" into which Moses' rod was changed. In the former sense it is synonymous with "Leviathan."

FROG (Ex. viii. 2; Rev. xvi. 13) ... Heb. *Tréphardé'a*: Gk. *βάρανος*: Zool. S. *Rana esculenta*; *Hyla arborea*. [Belongs to Zoological Class AMPHIBIA.]

The Hebrew word is of Arabic extraction, and only occurs in the Old Testament in connexion with the Egyptian plague. The frog was adored as a female deity in Egypt, and was the symbol of regeneration. In the Book of Revelation frogs represent "uncleanness." The *R. esculenta*, the edible frog, is common in Egypt, and the *Hyla*, or tree-frog, in Palestine.

**Gecko* (Lev. xi. 30) ... Heb. *Anákah*: Gk. *μυγάλη*: Zool. S. *Ptyodactylus gecko*: R.V. "gecko."

Anákah (translated "ferret" in A.V.) from its classification among "creeping things," is more probably the "gecko," a lizard uttering a mournful noise (the meaning of *anákah*). It is found in all parts of Palestine and Egypt, frequenting rocks, ruins, and houses. In common with other reptiles it is regarded with disgust. T.

LEVIATHAN (Ps. lxxiv. 14; Job xli. 1) ... Heb. *Livyáthán*: Gk. *δράκων*: Zool. S. *Crocodilus vulgaris*: R.V. Marg. "crocodile."

The word occurs five times, and in every case but one (Ps. civ. 26) denotes the "crocodile;" though some think that, in Is. xxvii. 1, it refers to the great python, often seen on Egyptian monuments. T. There is a full description of it in Job. It is not now found in Palestine, but has been captured recently in the river Zerka, which flows through the plain of Sharon.

LIZARD (Lev. xi. 30) ... Heb. *Létáah*: Gk. *γελασώτης*: Zool. S. generic term (?).

The word only occurs once, but there is no question as to its meaning. Lizards abound everywhere, and the species are very numerous. There are those of the land, the water, and sandy desert. Every district has its kinds; but they swarm in the desert places, while some frequent cultivated plains, and others the forests of Tabor and Gilad. Perhaps *letáah* is the generic term of the whole lizard tribe. T.

SERPENT (Ps. lviii. 4; Prov. xxx. 19) ... Heb. (1) *Náchash*: Gk. *ὄφις*: Zool. S. generic term.

— (Ex. vii. 9, 10) ... Heb. (2) *Tannin*: Gk. *δράκων*.

— (Ps. lviii. 4) ... Heb. (3) *Péthen*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Cobra Egyptiaca*.

— (Gen. xlix. 17) ... Heb. (4) *Shéphiphón*: Gk. *ὄφις*: Zool. S. *Cerastes Hasselquistii*.

— (Job xx. 16) ... Heb. (5) *Eph'eh*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Echis arabica*.

SERPENT (*continued*) (Ps. cxi. 3) ... Heb. (6) *Achshúb*: Gk. *βασιλίσκος*: Zool. S. *Vipera Euphratica*, or *Vipera ammodytes*.

— (Prov. xxiii. 32; Is. xl. 8) ... Heb. (7) *Tréph'a*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Daboia xanthina* (?). T.: R.V. "adder" or "basilisk."

Seven Hebrew words are used for various kinds of serpents, translated somewhat indiscriminately:— (1) Generic term, denoting no particular species. (2) Generally rendered "dragon," sometimes "serpent," sometimes "whale" (Job vii. 12, &c.); seems to denote any sea or land monster, therefore not to be limited to any species. (3) Deaf adder, or poisonous asp, which *see*. (4) Poisonous adder of sandy deserts. (5) Thrice mentioned (*see* VIPER). (6) Found only in one passage, "adders' poison." (7) Five times mentioned; translated in A.V. by "adder" and "cockatrice," the latter fabulous, supposed to be hatched by a cock from serpents' eggs, and so represented as a dragon with a cock's head; called also "basilisk," or crested serpent. It may be the large yellow-streaked serpent, not uncommon in Palestine; dangerous from its size and nightly prowling. T.

Serpents were generally regarded by the ancients as symbols of the spirit of evil. More than thirty species have been lately found in Palestine; but only nine are poisonous, viz. the cobra, six species of vipers, the *Daboia xanthina*, and *Echis arenicola*.

SERPENT, FIERY (Num. xxi. 6-8) ... Heb. *Saráph*: Gk. *ὄφις θανατῶν*: Zool. S. *Daboia xanthina* (?). T.

— FIERY FLYING (Is. xiv. 29) ... Gk. *ἀσπίς, ἰφίς πετρώμενος*: Zool. S. *Daboia xanthina* (?). T.

"Fiery" or "deadly" serpents were probably so called from the burning fever caused by their bites. The "fiery flying serpent" is distinct from this; but "flying" is poetic imagery, not in accordance with natural phenomena.

For the habits and peculiarities of serpents referred to in Scripture, *see* Tristram's "Natural History of the Bible" and Wood's "Bible Animals."

SNAKE. *See* SERPENT.

**Toad* ... Zool. S. *Bufo viridis*. [Belongs to Zoological Class AMPHIBIA.]

The green toad is very common in all parts of Palestine. T.

TORTOISE (Lev. xi. 29) ... Heb. *Tzáb*: Gk. *κροκόδειλος χερσαίος*: Zool. S. (1) *Testudo ibera*, (2) *Testudo Kleinmanni*, (3) *Emys caspica*: R.V. "great lizard."

(1) The land tortoise is found everywhere, creeping over hills and plains in summer; burrowing under leaves at the foot of trees, or in rocky holes, in winter. It is the food of several birds of prey, and is eaten by the natives. (2) A larger kind is found on Mount Carmel. (3) Water species are very numerous in all streams and marshes, especially about the Waters of Merom. It feeds on fish, frogs, young birds, &c., and has a very offensive odour. T. *See* DABBA.

VIPER (Job xx. 16; Is. xxx. 6; lix. 5) ... Heb. *Eph'eh*: Gk. *ἐχίδνα*: Zool. S. *Echis arenicola*. T. (Sand-Viper).

A poisonous serpent, of small species, about one foot long; found in sandy districts and under stones by the Dead Sea; quick in movement. The viper which fastened on Paul's hand (Acts xxviii. 3) was the *Vipera aspis*, common in the Mediterranean Isles. T.

II. INSECTS AND OTHER SMALLER ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE.

UNDER this head are classed all those smaller creatures not included in the preceding lists. They are arranged rather for facility of reference than scientifically, and being in alphabetical order, any one of them can be found by the reader at a glance.

N.B.—The names of Insects printed in *italics*, to which an asterisk (*) is prefixed, are not used in A.V. H.=Houghton; T.=Tristram; W.=Westwood.

ANT (Prov. vi. 6-8; xxx. 25)... Heb. *Nemlah*: Gk. *μύμη*: Zool. S. *Formica*, or *Myrmica*.

Ants are abundant in Palestine; and though they feed on flesh, insects, and saccharine matter from trees, they store up corn, chaff, seeds, &c., which are, however, probably used as building materials and not as food. They surpass most insects in instinct and industry. T.

BEE (Ps. cxviii. 12; 1 Sam. xiv. 25)... Heb. *Debórah*: Gk. *μέλισσα*: Zool. S. *Apis mellifica*, *Apis Ligustica*.

There are in abundance the hive bees of England, and yet more those of S. Europe, and the wild bees; the allusions in Scripture are mainly to the last, which attack plunderers with great fury (Deut. i. 41). Their abundance is certified by the term descriptive of Palestine, "flowing with milk and honey," for which its climate and aromatic flora are peculiarly adapted. They are most numerous in the wilderness of Judea (Matt. iii. 4). Honey was one of the delicacies sent by Jacob to Egypt, and a commodity supplied by the merchants of Judah to the market at Tyre. T. Bees are also found in Assyria (Is. vii. 18).

Various species of humble bees and mason bees are very numerous.

BEETLE (Lev. xi. 21, 22)... Heb. *Chargól*: Gk. *ὀφιομάχη*: R.V. "cricket;" Marg. "a kind of locust or grasshopper."

Only once found in the Old Testament, among winged reptiles allowed for food. It is evidently, from the connexion, some kind of "locust," and not a "beetle," since the latter has not "legs above its feet to leap withal." More than 400 species of beetles have been found in Palestine, the climate being peculiarly suited to them. T.

—(Hab. ii. 11)... Heb. *Cháphis*: Gk. *κύνθαρος*.

In Hab. ii. 11 Bochart renders *Cháphis* by "the scarabæus," or sacred beetle of Egypt, with which the Jews were familiar; it was an emblem of eternity and resurrection. (See Hope, in *Trans. Entomol. Soc.*, ii. 173.) Though the LXX and Vulgate favour this interpretation, Gesenius and others agree with the A.V. and translate it "beam." So R.V.

CATERPILLAR

See LOCUST, *Gázám*. It is doubtful whether the Jews knew that butterflies came from caterpillars. R.

*Cochineal (Is. i. 18)... Heb. *Tóla'*: Gk. *κόκκινος*: Zool. S. *Coccus ilicis*.

Tóla' is almost always translated "crimson" or "scarlet" in A.V. It is literally the "crimson worm" (Arab. *Kermes*), but the latter word is omitted, because in the texts the colour, not the insect, is denoted. The cochineal belongs to the Homopterous family *Coccidae*: the species referred to (*Coccus ilicis*) attaches itself to the Syrian holm-oak. The male is winged, the female wingless; and it is from the latter alone that the dye is gained. It is dark red, of the size of the kernel of a cherry, but when dried, smaller than a wheat grain. It is very abundant in Palestine, though supplanted as a dye by the imported Mexican species, which feeds on the prickly pear. T.

FLEA (1 Sam. xxiv. 14; xxvi. 20)... Heb. *Par'ósh*: Gk. *ψάλλος*: Zool. S. *Pulex irritans*.

Only twice mentioned, as an illustration of the most insignificant of creatures. Fleas swarm in the very sand of Egypt, and in the dust of all parts of Palestine,—the greatest pests of man and beast.

FLY (Ex. viii. 21; Ps. lxxviii. 45)... Heb. (1) *Arób*, or *Oreb*: Gk. *κυνόμυια*: Zool. S. *Musca*, or *Culex*.

(1) *Arób* only occurs of the plague of flies in Egypt. It is disputed whether the common house-fly or mosquito is meant: both are great pests in Egypt now, as also are the gad-fly and horse-fly. The common fly carries the poison of ophthalmia from man to man, thus spreading its infection. It is probably here generic, including in the "plague of swarms" flies, sand-flies, gnats, mosquitoes, &c. H. By some authors, Kirby (Bridgewater Treatise, ii. 357), Michaelis, Rosenmüller, Geddes, &c., the *Oreb* has been supposed to be a cockroach, *Blatta* sp. (See Hope, *op. cit.*, ii. 180.) W. The word means "swarms" or "divers sorts."

—(Eccles. x. 1)... Heb. (2) *Zebáb*: Gk. *μύια*.

(2) *Zebáb*, only twice mentioned; once as frequenting the rivers of Egypt; again, as corrupting the apothecary's ointment;—the former a gad-fly tormenting horses on the banks of the Nile and Jordan, so pestiferous as to be deprecated by appeals to a special god, Baal-zebub (of Ekron), whom the Jews derisively called "lord of the dung-hill" (Baal-zébél). Probably the poisonous *Tsetse*, described by Livingstone, is meant. W. The other would be the common fly, whose swarms would corrupt any unguent or savoury spume in a few minutes.

—(Is. vii. 18)... Zool. S. *Hippobosca*, or *Estrus*. H.

*Gadfly.

Probably the *Zebáb* of Eccles. x. 1. See FLY.

GNAT (Matt. xxiii. 24)... Gk. *κνώψ*: Zool. S. *Culex*.

The word is only found in the New Testament, where the proper rendering is "strain out the gnat," as in R.V.; a metaphor derived from the custom of straining wine before drinking, to avoid breach of ceremonial law (see Lev. xi. 20, 23, 41, 42). Gnats and mosquitoes are among the most prevalent pests of Egypt and Palestine, frequenting all marshy ground. H.

GRASSHOPPER (Judg. vi. 5, R.V. "locusts;" Lev. xi. 22)... Heb. *Arbeh*, *Chágáb*: Gk. *ἀκρίς*.

A creeping thing, with "legs above its feet to leap withal," but used as an illustration of diminutive size; therefore probably the smallest of the locust tribe. It is translated "locust" in 2 Chron. vii. 13. (See LOCUST.) There are many brilliantly-coloured species of this small insect. T.

HORNET (Ex. xxiii. 28)... Heb. *Tzir'ah*: Gk. *σφήκας*: Zool. S. *Vespa Crabro*.

Hornets were abundant in Palestine, as is indicated by the name of the valley of Zoreah—"the place of hornets" (Josh. xv. 33). The Bible phraseology betokens the dread with which they were regarded; but it is conjectured that God's promise to drive out the Canaanites before Israel was metaphorical of a panic, or of preceding plagues generally, since no mention occurs in the Pentateuch of any such visitation of hornets. Four species (resembling ours, but larger) have been found in Palestine. H.

HORSELEECH (Prov. xxx. 15) . . . Heb. *ʾalukah*; LXX. (?) Zool. *S. Hirnopsis sanguisuga*. H.; *Hirudo medicinalis*. T.: R.V. Marg. "vampire." [The Leeches belong to the Sub-Kingdom *Vermes*, including all true worms.]

The *ʾalukah* is only once mentioned, and is thought by some to be the vampire-bat, its root meaning "to suck;" but the Arabs call a leech *ʾalak*, and so the LXX and Vulgate translate it. The horse-leech is found in Palestine, but the medicinal leech is much more abundant.

LICE (Ex. viii. 16) . . . Heb. *Kinnim*: Gk. *σκύψες*: R.V. Marg. "sand-flies or fleas."

Lice are only mentioned in the record of the Egyptian plague, and the Hebrew name is thought to be of Egyptian origin. Some contend that "gnats" or "mosquitoes" are meant; but the latter spring from water, not from dust. Parasitic insects abound in the East, and through the summer the Mohammedan men keep their heads shorn to avoid them.

LOCUST (Ex. x. 4-6; Lev. xl. 22) . . . Heb. (1) *Arbeh*: Gk. *βρούχοι*: Zool. *S. Edipoda migratoria*. T.; *Locusta peregrina*.

The "locust" includes the insects called in our version by the different names "Beetle," "Canker-worm," "Caterpillar," "Grasshopper," "Locust," "Bald locust," "Palmerworm" (which see). The Rabbis say there were 800 species; but only about forty have yet been identified in Palestine. Its name, habits, ravages, appearance, &c. are constantly mentioned in Scripture. The locusts swarm, and their ravages are great; but in all stages of growth they are largely eaten by natives, and are a palatable food. Nine Hebrew words are used to express the locust species:—(1) General word ("multiplier"), used of the Egyptian plague, of the edible insect, and as the food of the Baptist. In four passages it is rendered "grasshopper;" but it always seems to be migratory (1 Kings viii. 37, &c.).

—(BALD) (Lev. xl. 22) . . . Heb. (2) *Sal'am*: Gk. *ἀράκας*: Zool. *S. Truxalis*. T.

(2) Only mentioned once (probably a Chaldee word, meaning "devourer"); having a smooth head, and frequenting rocks. It answers to *Truxalis*, which is common in Palestine. T.

—(Lev. xl. 22) . . . Heb. (3) *Chargól*: Gk. *ὀφιομάχαι*: R.V. "cricket."

(3) Only occurs once as an edible, clean animal. Rendered "beetle" (A.V.), which see. This may be identical with the *Cosius* of the Romans. W.

—(Lev. xl. 22) . . . Heb. (4) *Chagab*: Gk. *ἀκρίς*.

(4) Generally translated "grasshopper" (which see), but once "locust." From a comparison of texts we gather that it was the smallest of destructive leaping locusts, doubtless a grasshopper. H.

—(Joel i. 4) . . . Heb. (5) *Gázdm*: Gk. *κάμμη*: Zool. *S. a* Lepidopterous larva. H.; *Edipoda migratoria*. H.

(5) The "palmerworm" of A.V., consuming what the locusts left, especially the fig trees, vines, and olive trees. The LXX and other old versions translate it "caterpillar" generally, which modern naturalists confirm, including the larvae of locusts before developing wings, the larvae of butterflies and moths, &c. H. Or, any larva destroying buds of plants. W.

—(Joel i. 4; Nah. iii. 15; Ps. cv. 34; Jer. ii. 14, 27) . . . Heb. (6) *Yélek*: Gk. *βρούχος*.

(6) The "cankerworm" of A.V., in five passages; but rendered "caterpillar" in three. The name means "the licker" of the grass; hence it seems to denote the larva of the locust, which is most destructive of all, only appearing after the winged locust has left, consuming all that remains, then assuming wings and flying away (Nah. iii. 15).

LOCUST (continued) (Deut. xxviii. 42) . . . Heb. (7) *Tzelátzal*: Gk. *ἐρυσίβη*.

(7) Occurs only once; means the "tinkler" (see CYMBALS, p. 124), applied to the locust from the noise made by its wings; probably only a synonym. T. Evidently, from the name, identical with the *Tsalisalya*, or *Zimb*, of Bruce. W.

—(Is. xxxiii. 4; Amos vii. 1) . . . Heb. (8) *Gib*: Gk. *ἀκρίς*.

(8) Once translated "locust," and twice "grass-hoppers" (marg. "green worms"); but no indication is given of any particular species, or whether the larva or full-grown insect is meant, though "green worm" would suggest the former. T.

—(Ps. lxxviii. 46) . . . Heb. (9) *Chásil*: Gk. *ἐρυσίβη*.

(9) Translated "caterpillar" in all passages, and always included with the locust, in Solomon's dedication prayer and elsewhere, as a Divine plague. The Hebrew means "consumer," and is probably the locust in the larva state, and not a distinct species. T.

MANNA . . . Zool. *S. Coccus manniparus*. Ehrenb.

A species of *Coccus*, closely allied to the cochineal, is found in Sinai, upon the *Tamarix mannifera*, which it punctures with its proboscis, causing it to discharge a gummy saccharine secretion, which quickly hardens and drops from the trees, when it is collected by the natives, who superstitiously regard it as the real manna of the Israelites. W. See MANNA, p. 108.

*Mosquito. See GNAT, and LICE.

MOTH (Is. i. 9; Job xiii. 25; xxvii. 18) . . . Heb. *Ásh*: Gk. *εἷς*: Zool. *S. Tinea*.

The references to it in Scripture allude to the destruction of clothes by its larva, and it is cited as a mark of the perishable nature of temporal things, and the folly of the prevalent Eastern custom of hoarding costly raiment. In the text, "buildeth his house as a moth" (Job xxvii. 18), reference is made to some case-building or leaf-rolling larva. The moth is the only one of the order *Lepidoptera* mentioned in Scripture; but 280 species of this order have been found, though the climate and the absence of wood are unfavourable to butterflies, moths, &c. T.

SCORPION (Deut. viii. 15; Luke x. 19) . . . Heb. *Akrób*: Gr. *σκορπίος*: Zool. *S. numerous*. [The Scorpions belong to the Arthropod Class *Arachnida*, which also includes the Spiders.]

Scorpions are named as part of the terrors of the wilderness of Sinai (where they are still abundant, and the species numerous); also as symbols of desolation, and as Divine scourges. More than ten distinct species have been found in Palestine. They swarm in many parts, and their sting is painful and dangerous. T.

SNAIL (Lev. xl. 30) . . . Heb. (1) *Chómet*: Gk. *σάρφα*: Zool. *S. generic*. [The Snails belong to the Sub-Kingdom *Mollusca*.]

Two Hebrew words are translated "snail" in the A.V. Each occurs only once. (1) *Chómet*, among unclean creeping things, is translated in ancient versions by some kind of lizard, probably a sand-lizard, of which there are many species in the Sinaitic peninsula and Judæan wilderness, many of which have no visible feet, and so were distinguished by Moses from the other lizards. T.

—(Ps. lvi. 8) . . . Heb. (2) *Shablál*: Gk. *σπάρος*: Zool. *S. generic*.

(2) *Shablál* is evidently a snail that wastes away; the allusion being to the popular error that the slime emitted in its track gradually consumed it, or to the fact of its dying under subjected to a dry hot atmosphere, which makes it a fit illustration of the wicked blighted by God's curse. More than

200 species of land and fresh-water molluscs have been found in Palestine, many being peculiar to it. (See Tristram's "Fauna and Flora of Palestine.")

SPIDER (Is. lix. 5) . . . Heb. (1) *Accūbish*: Gk. ἀράχνη. — (Prov. xxx. 28) . . . Heb. (2) *Semamith*. [The Spider is not an insect, but belongs to the Class *Arachnida*, equal in classificatory importance to the *Insecta*.]

Two Hebrew words are translated "spider" (A.V.). (1) In reference to its web, as a metaphor of what is fragile, flimsy, and temporary, and a warning to the wicked of the weakness of their contrivances. (2) Occurs only once of the "spider" (A.V.) "taking hold with her hands;" but by some it is thought the "gecko" is meant (which see, p. 120). The action is applicable to both. T. More than 700 species of spiders are found in Great Britain, and quite as many in Palestine. T.

WORM (Is. li. 8) . . . Heb. (1) *Sās*: Gk. σῆς. — (Ex. xvi. 20; Job xxv. 6; Is. xiv. 11) . . . Heb. (2) *Rinnmah*: Gk. σάμψια, σῆψις. — (Job xxv. 6; Is. xiv. 11) . . . Heb. (3) *Tolēah*: Gk. σκώληξ.

Three words are translated "worm" in A.V. (1) Occurs only once, in connexion with the "moth," of which it is evidently the grub. See **MOTH**.

(2) and (3) are used many times, and are apparently synonymous; generally of the maggots or grubs of insects, rather than the earth-worm. *Rinnmah* seems to mean the larvæ of insects, especially such as feed on putrid matter, e.g. dead or diseased bodies, &c. *Tolēah* rather denotes the caterpillar, eating the vines and destroying the gourd (Jonah iv. 7); but it is also used of the larvæ of the meat-fly, feeding on dead bodies of the slain (Is. lxvi. 24), where it is the symbol of eternal punishment. It is doubtful what worm is meant by σκώληξ (Acts xii. 23), the special scourge of Herod Agrippa, as also of Herod the Great and Antiochus Epiphanes. Probably "serpents" are meant in Mic. vii. 17. The R.V. has "crawling things."

WORM (*continued*) (Earth) . . . Zool. S. *Lumbricus*. T. [This is a true worm belonging to the Sub-Kingdom *Vermes*: in most other cases the larvæ of insects are probably signified.]

Several species of earth-worms abound in Palestine, furnishing food for birds. T.

— (Canker). See **LOCUST**, *Yelek*.

— (Palmer). See **LOCUST**, *Gāzām*.

— (Crimson). See **COCHINEAL**.

LII. MUSIC AND MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS OF THE BIBLE.

VOCAL MUSIC occupies an important place in Scripture, both in religious worship (1 Chron. vi. 32), public rejoicings (1 Sam. xviii. 6), and social festivities (Gen. xxxi. 27; Is. 5. 1; xxiv. 9). It is mentioned among the earliest expressions of joy (Ex. xv. 21), and was accompanied by dancing (2 Sam. vi. 16), and clapping of hands, especially in the "chorus" (Ps. xlvii. 1). For worship David chose a body of singers (1 Chron. xvi. 41); Jehoshaphat appointed a band of singers to praise God in front of his army (2 Chron. xx. 21). After the Captivity we find an equal number of male and female voices (Ezra ii. 65), who sang alternately. They formed a distinguished class, had a separate maintenance (Neh. ii. 23), had cities assigned to them (Neh. vii. 73), and chambers for those in attendance at the Temple (Ezek. xl. 44). From the dedication of some Psalms there would seem to have been a written musical notation, but no certain record of it is extant.

MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS are among the earliest recorded human inventions (Gen. iv. 21). In Scripture their use seems to be confined to religious worship and social celebrations, except that the sound of the trumpet served as a battle-call. The earliest kinds were a tabret, a stringed instrument (incipient harp), cymbals, and pipe. From these germs all others are developments. As the Hebrew names were obscure, or unintelligible to the translators of our Bible, one general term expressing a well-known instrument often does duty for several kinds of the same type; while the same Hebrew generic word is sometimes translated by different English specific ones, and in other cases the translation is erroneous. The following list will exhibit all the names that occur, either in the English or Hebrew text.

(i) STRINGED INSTRUMENTS.

HARP (Gen. iv. 21; xxxi. 27; 1 Sam. xvi. 23; Job xxi. 12; xxx. 31; Ps. cxxvii. 2; Is. v. 12) . . . Heb. (1) *Kinnōr*: Gk. κινύρα.

(1) *Kinnōr*. The most ancient kind, of Syrian origin. A triangular lyre, formed of two flat pieces of wood, whose ends were united with eight or nine animal strings stretched across them. It was held under the left arm, and played with the fingers or with a plectrum.

— (1 Sam. x. 5; Neh. xii. 27; Ps. xxxiii. 2; lvi. 8; lxxi. 22; lxxxi. 2; xcii. 3; cl. 3; Is. v. 12) . . . Heb. (2) *Nēbel*: Gk. ψαλτήριον, κιθάρα.

(2) *Nēbel*. A later improvement, of Phœnician

origin, having three wooden sides (one curved), and ten strings. It is usually translated "psaltery," (as in Ps. lvi. 8; lxxxi. 2, A.V. and R.V.); but is rendered "lute" (*loc. cit.* P.B.), and "viol" (Is. v. 12; Amos v. 23; vi. 5). As it is commonly coupled with some other instrument, it is thought to have supplied the bass.

HARP (*continued*) (Ps. xxxiii. 2; cxliv. 9) . . . Heb. (3) *ʿAsōr*: Gk. δακρυχέρον.

(3) *ʿAsōr*. A smaller instrument, of Assyrian origin, only mentioned in conjunction with *nēbel*, and accordingly thought to have supplied the treble. Translated "instrument of ten strings."

— (Dan. iii. 5, 7) . . . Chald. (4) *Kaithrōs*: Gk. κιθάρα.

(4) *Kaithrōs*. A later invention, of Greek origin (Eng. *cithern*, *guitar*), imported into the East. It was a lyre, with four strings.

LUTE. See **HARP**, *Nēbel*.

PSALTRY (1 Chron. xiii. 8; xv. 16; xxv. 1; 2 Chron. v. 12; xxix. 25; 2 Sam. vi. 5) . . . Heb. (1) *Nēbel*: Gk. νάβλα.

In Psalms, Kings, and Chronicles "psaltery" is the general translation of *nēbel* (see **HARP**, *Nēbel*).

— (Dan. iii. 5, 7) . . . Chald. (2) *Psanterin*: Gk. ψαλτήριον.

Psanterin (Eng. *sawtry*) is erroneously rendered "psaltery," from a verbal similarity. It should be "dulcimer," being an instrument formed of strings tightly stretched, by fixed pins and turning screws, over a rectangular sounding-board or box; and was played by hammers struck with the hand against the strings. It is not of the harp genus, but is the germ of the piano.

SACKBUT (Dan. iii. 5, 7, &c.) . . . Chald. *Sabbēca*: Gk. σαμβύκη.

A kind of harp, of Oriental origin, known to the Greeks as *σάμβυξ* (*sambux*); either very small but of high pitch, or, more probably, very large, with many strings, and of full rich tone. It is wrongly translated "sackbut" instead of "harp."

VIOL (Is. xiv. 11; Amos v. 23; vi. 5; Is. v. 12, R.V. "lute") . . . Heb. *Nēbel*: Gk. ψαλτήριον.

See **HARP**, *Nēbel*.

(ii) WIND INSTRUMENTS.

CORNET (Dan. iii. 5, 7, 10, 15) . . . Heb. (1) *Kéren*: Gk. *σάλπιγξ*.

See **TRUMPET, Kéren**.

— (1 Chron. xv. 23; 2 Chron. xv. 14; Ps. xcviii. 6; Hos. v. 8) . . . Heb. (2) *Shôphâr*: Gk. *σωφέρ, σάλπιγξ, κρατίν*.

See **TRUMPET, Shôphâr**.

— (2 Sam. vi. 5) . . . Heb. (3) *Ména'an'in*: Gk. *αἰολί*: R.V. "castanets;" marg. "sistra."

Ména'an'in only occurs in this passage, and in conjunction with "cymbals," though translated "cornets" in the A.V., and "pipes" in the LXX. The Hebrew word is supposed to be derived from a root meaning "to sway to and fro," or "vibrate;" hence it is thought that the Vulgate rendering, *sistra*, is more correct, and that it was a rattle (very common in the East), consisting of an oval hoop with a handle, having cross-bars of metal rods, on which loose rings were threaded, jingling when shaken, like the plates of a timbrel.

DULCIMER (Dan. iii. 5, 10, 15) . . . Chald. *Sumphônayâ*: Gk. *συμφωνία*: R.V. Marg. "bagpipe."

It is only mentioned in this chapter, and wrongly rendered "dulcimer." From a comparison of its name with almost identical forms in Greek and Italian, it would seem to have been a kind of bagpipe, the use of which was known, from remote antiquity, in Persia, Egypt, and Phœnicia. It would have been better translated "bagpipe," and the passage read thus: *hî' (sabbêca)*, dulcimer (*psanterîn*), bagpipe (*sumphônayâ*).

FLUTE (Dan. iii. 5, 7, 10, 15) . . . Chald. *Mashrôkithâ*: Gk. *σάλπιγξ*.

It only occurs here, and its exact nature is doubtful. It is variously described as a "double flute," set of "Pan-pipes," and an "organ."

ORGAN (Gen. iv. 21; Job xxi. 12; xxx. 31; Ps. cl. 4) . . . Heb. *Ugâb*: Gk. *ψαλτήριον, ψαλμός, ὄργανον*: R.V. "pipe."

The *ugâb* of Gen. iv. 21 can hardly be the same instrument as that of Ps. cl. 4. The former was probably a set of reeds or "Pan-pipes," blown obliquely with the mouth; the latter a set of pipes inserted in a wind-box, and blown from it perpendicularly, either by bellows or by mouth. Such an instrument was known to the Egyptians, as was also the use of bellows.

PIPE (1 Kings i. 40; Is. v. 12; xxx. 29) . . . Heb. (1) *Châlîl*: Gk. *αὐλός*.

(1) The most ancient form of this genus. An "oboe," made of reed, and played from a mouth-piece at one end; used for festival processions (Is. xxx. 29), national demonstrations (1 Kings i. 40), holiday dances (Luke vii. 32), and funeral dirges (Matt. ix. 23). Some think the last were played on a "double pipe." It is rendered "instruments of music" in Amos vi. 5.

— (Ex. xv. 20; Ps. xxx. 11; cl. 4; Jer. xxxi. 4, 13) . . . Heb. (2) *Mâchôl*: Gk. *χοροί, χαρά*.

(2) This is thought to have been a small flute, used with the tabret for "dancing" (by which word it is generally translated in the LXX and A.V.).

— (Pss. lili and lxxxviii, tit.) . . . Heb. (3) *Machâlath*: Gk. *μαελέ*.

(3) This title of two Psalms is thought to refer to the instruments accompanying the song, as it seems to have the same root as the two previous words. Gesenius translates it "lute."

TRUMPET (Lev. xxiii. 24; Josh. vi. 4) . . . Heb. (1) *Kéren*: Gk. *κέρας, σάλπιγξ*.

(1) *Kéren*, The primitive trumpet, formed of a ram's horn; though the Hebrew, *jobel-kéren*, may mean "jubilee-trumpet" (see R.V. Marg. Josh. vi. 4). The word is Chaldaic. In Dan. iii it is translated "cornet;" but the word seldom occurs, and only of a horn.

TRUMPET (continued) (Ex. xix. 16; Josh. vi. 4; Judg. iii. 27; vii. 16; 1 Sam. xiii. 3; Ps. xlviii. 5; lxxxiii. 3; xcvi. 6; Joel ii. 1) . . . Heb. (2) *Shôphâr*: Gk. *κρατίν, σάλπιγξ*.

(2) *Shôphâr*. A very long horn, turned up at the extremity. The national trumpet for rallying the people, and rousing political or religious enthusiasm. It was the token that God was on their side; and it was probably only blown by one divinely commissioned. In 1 Chron. xv. 28, &c. it is rendered "cornet," as also in Ps. xcvi. 6, where in the version of the Book of Common Prayer it is rendered "shawm." See **CORNET, Ména'an'in**.

— (Num. x. 2; 2 Kings xi. 14; 1 Chron. xv. 28; 2 Chron. v. 12; Ps. xcvi. 6; Hos. v. 8) . . . Heb. (3) *Chatzôtzêrah*: Gk. *σάλπιγξ*.

(3) *Chatzôtzêrah*. A straight trumpet of silver, terminating in a bell-mouth, made by God's directions to Moses, to call an assembly or proclaim the march. It was rather a sacred than a martial trumpet; and was blown to herald the approach of a king. It was used by official heralds, who were often followed by a band of *Shôphârs* (Ps. xcvi. 6). One hundred and twenty priests blew trumpets from the Temple height, to proclaim the induction of the ark into the Holy Place (2 Chron. v. 12) at Solomon's dedication.

SHAWM (Ps. xcvi. 7, Prayer-book Version).

The A.V. (Ps. xcvi. 6) has "cornet." See **TRUMPET, Shôphâr**.

(iii) INSTRUMENTS OF PERCUSSION.

BELLS (Zech. 14. 20) . . . Heb. *Métsillôth*: Gk. *χαλινός*: A.V. Marg. "bridles."

The LXX translates the Hebrew by a word meaning "bridle." The Hebrew word has such an evident affinity to the two following words (translated "cymbals"), that it would seem to refer to metal cups suspended to bridles, either for ornament, or for tinkling purposes.

CYMBALS (1 Chron. xv. 16, 10, 28; xvi. 5, 42; xxv. 6; 2 Chron. v. 13; xxxi. 25; Ezra iii. 10; Neh. xii. 27) . . . Heb. (1) *Metzillôth*: Gk. *κύμβαλα*.

— (2 Sam. vi. 5; Ps. cl. 5) . . . Heb. (2) *Tziltzêlîm*: Gk. *κύμβαλα*.

These words (1) and (2) do not mark different species; but the latter is generic, since it is used (Ps. cl. 5) with two differential adjectives, marking two species, e.g. (1) "loud," (2) "high-sounding;" the former probably shaped like a soup-plate, with wide flat rim, and played by being strapped to the hands, and clashed together; the latter, conical, cup-like, with thin edge, played by bringing down the one sharply on the other while held stationary, eliciting a high pitched note. Cymbals are mentioned as accessories to music in sacred dances. David appointed Asaph chief of the cymbalists.

— (1 Sam. xviii. 6) . . . Heb. (3) *Shâlîshîm*: Gk. *κύμβαλα*: R.V. Marg. "triangles or three-stringed instruments."

(3) The word only occurs once, and is translated "instruments of music," or "three-stringed instruments." They were probably "triangles," "sistra," or "rattles" with only three metal rods run through a bow with a handle, a very common Eastern instrument. See **CORNET, Ména'an'in**, above.

TABRET (a), **TIMBREL** (b); (a) (Gen. xxxi. 27; 1 Sam. x. 5; xviii. 6; Is. v. 12; xxiv. 8; xxx. 32; Jer. xxxi. 4; Ezek. xxviii. 13); (b) (Ex. xv. 20; Judg. xi. 34; 2 Sam. vi. 5; Job xxi. 12; Ps. lxxxii. 2; clix. 3; cl. 4) . . . Heb. *Tôph*: Gk. *τύμπανον (ψαλτήριον, Job xxi. 12)*.

The same Hebrew word (*sîng*, and *pl*) represents "tabret" and "timbrel;" therefore only one instrument is meant, viz. a simple tambourine, used with the cymbals, as an accompaniment to dancing and singing. There is no proof of cymbals or bells being attached to Jewish tabrets, and so constituting them "timbrels."

LIII. JEWISH WEIGHTS, MONEY, MEASURES, AND TIME.

(i) WEIGHTS.

The invention of coining, that is to say of the practice of stamping pieces of gold and silver for purposes of currency, dates from about B.C. 700. This innovation, which to a great extent superseded the use of the balance, originated in Lydia. From Asia Minor it spread into Greece, but it had not penetrated into Syria before the Babylonian conquest of Judah, *cir.* B.C. 600. After the return from the Captivity, B.C. 536, there is still no evidence that the Jews possessed any native currency until the time of Simon Maccabæus,

who freed them from foreign rule, B.C. 141. Wherever mention is made of money in the Old Testament before this date, either bullion money or the coinage of the Persians or Syrians is to be understood. The precious metals had, however, always been used from the earliest times in the shape of bars, ingots, or rings, which were weighed in the balance according to a system of weight which the Jews had adopted with modifications from the Phenicians and Assyrians. The principal weights in use for numerous objects, especially the metals, were the following:—

	Grs.	Troy.	Equivalent in value (silver being estimated at rather more than 5 shillings an ounce) to	£	s.	d.	Dols.	cents.
GERAH ($\frac{1}{2}$ shekel)	112	=	0 0 16	=	0	3	2	
REBAH ($\frac{1}{4}$ shekel)	56	=	0 0 8	=	0	16		
BEKAH ($\frac{1}{8}$ shekel)	112	=	0 1 4	=	0	32		
SHEKEL	224	=	0 2 8	=	0	64		
MANEH or Mina (50 shekels) (1 lb. 11 oz. 8 dwt. 7 grs.)	11,232	=	6 13 4	=	32	00		
KIKKAR or Talent (60 manehs) (117 lbs. 19 dwt. 16 grs.)	674,392	=	400 0 0	=	1,920	00		

It must be borne in mind that these equivalents give no idea of the *purchasing power* of money, which must have greatly varied at different times, but was always considerably higher than it is now.

In addition to the above, there was a special Talent and Maneh used only for gold, based upon a gold shekel of 253 grs. The gold shekel was tarified at 15 silver shekels of 224 grs., and was consequently worth about £2, or 9 dollars, 60 cents.

Of the above-mentioned denominations the shekel, signifying "weight," is the principal unit, of which the rest are fractions or multiples. The word Gerah means a grain or bean; Rebah="quarter;" Bekah="half;" Maneh (LXX "mina," Vulgate "mina," A.V. "pound")="part;" Kikkar="circle," "globe," or "disk."

Hebrew names of weights are not found in the New Testament, though the Greek $\mu\alpha\varsigma$ (Luke xix. 13) is doubtless identical with the Hebrew maneh.

(ii) COINS.

The earliest struck coins, as distinguished from the more ancient bullion money, mentioned in the Bible, are the *Adarkon* and *Darkemon*, A.V. "drachms" (Ezra vii. 27; Neh. vii. 72), which are doubtless the Persian gold darics first issued in the reign of Darius Hystaspes, B.C. 521-485. The darics were the standard gold currency down to the time of Alexander the Great, and they circulated throughout the East. The obverse of the coin bears an impress of the Persian monarch kneeling, holding a bow in the left hand and a spear in the right.

The daric weighed 130 grs., equivalent to about £1 2s., or 5 dollars, 28 cents.

After the Macedonian conquest and the subsequent partition of Alexander's empire, the Jews, while tributary to the Ptolemies and Seleucide, made use of the coins of Egypt and the Phenician ports, tetradrachms, didrachms, and drachms (2 Macc. iv. 19) equivalent to the shekel, $\frac{1}{2}$ shekel, and $\frac{1}{4}$ shekel.

The earliest native Jewish coins are shekels and half-shekels of silver and $\frac{1}{4}$ shekels of bronze, attributed to Simon Maccabæus, to whom special authority was granted by Antiochus VII (Sidetes), B.C. 141, to coin money with his own stamp: "I give thee leave to coin money for thy country with thine own stamp" (1 Macc. xv. 6). The shekel, which was of the ancient Jewish weight, 224 grs., has on the obverse a cup or chalice with the inscription שקל ישראל (shekel of Israel) in the old Hebrew characters, and the Hebrew

numerals 1-5 referring to the official years of Simon's rule, corresponding to B.C. 141-137. On the reverse is a triple lily or according to some the budding rod of Aaron (Num. xvii. 8) with the legend ירושלם קדשה (Holy Jerusalem).

The succeeding princes of the Maccabæan or Asmonean family down to B.C. 37 struck only small bronze coins with Hebrew or bilingual (Hebrew and Greek) inscriptions (Head, *Hist. Num.* p. 682).

The Idumean or Herodian princes, B.C. 37—A.D. 100? (Herod the Great and his successors), also coined bronze money bearing their names in the Greek character, e.g. ΒΑΣΙΛΕΥΣ ΗΡΩΔΟΥ , &c. The bronze coin of Herod Agrippa I, A.D. 37-44, has on the obverse the inscription ΒΑΣΙΛΕΥΣ ΑΓΡΙΠΠΑ around an umbrella; and on the reverse the date L S (year 6) and three ears of corn.

The large bronze coin of Agrippa II, A.D. 48-100, bears on the obverse the head of the Emperor Vespasian, and on the reverse the standing figure of Fortune holding a cornucopia.

Meantime the Roman Procurators of Judæa, who from B.C. 6 governed the country during the almost nominal reigns of the later Idumean kings, also struck bronze coins with Greek inscriptions. These do not bear the names of the Procurators, but only those of the Emperors and the years of their reigns. Those of Tiberius with the date 18 were struck in the year of the Crucifixion.

The silver coins current throughout this period were Greek tetradrachms of Antioch, &c., and Roman denarii. The denarius of Tiberius weighed 60 grs., equivalent to 8½d., or 17 cents. The denarius (A.V. penny) was the usual day's wages of a field labourer. The thirty pieces of silver, the price of our Lord's betrayal, were probably not denarii but tetradrachms of Antioch, thirty of which would be equivalent to about £33s. 9d., or 15 dollars, 30 cents, the tetradrachm being at that time tarified at three denarii.

The following are the names and approximate values of the principal coins current in Palestine in New Testament times:—

SILVER.

STATER. (A.V. *Piece of money*, Matt. xvii. 27) = a tetradrachm of Antioch, weight 236-220 grs., equivalent to a Jewish shekel, but officially tarified at only 3 Roman denarii = 2s. 1½d., or 51 cents.

ARGYRON. (A.V. *Piece of silver*, Matt. xxvi. 15.) Another name for the same coin.

1 For illustrations of these coins see Head, *Historia Numorum*, pp. 640, 675, 714.

JEWISH WEIGHTS, MONEY, MEASURES, AND TIME.

DIDRACHMON. (A.V. *Tribute money*, Matt. xvii. 24) = two drachms of Antioch, about 112 grs., equivalent to a Jewish half-shekel, about 1s. 4d., or 32 cents.

DRACHMĒ. (A.V. *Piece of silver*, Luke xv. 8) = a drachm of Antioch, equivalent to a Roman denarius (q. v.).

DENARIUS or DENARION. (A.V. *Penny*, Matt. xviii. 28, &c.) The Roman Imperial denarius, 60 grs. = 8½d., or 17 cents.

BRONZE.

ASSARION. (A.V. *Farthing*, Matt. x. 29) = the Roman As or ½ of the denarius (originally ½), about a half-penny = 1 cent.

KODRANTES. (A.V. *Farthing*, Matt. v. 26) = ¼ As, about half a farthing = ½ cent.

LEPTON. (A.V. *Mite*, Mark xii. 42.) The smallest Jewish bronze coin, equivalent to half the kodrantes, or about a quarter-farthing = ¼ cent.

During the Revolt of the Jews, A.D. 66-70, the issue of Jewish silver money was revived, and shekels and ¼ shekels of silver were once more struck in the names of Eleazar and Simon.

On the Conquest of Jerusalem, A.D. 70, the Roman Emperors Vespasian and Titus struck coins in Rome and Judæa bearing the inscriptions IVDAEA CAPTA, IVDAEA DEVICTA, and ΙΟΥΔΑΙΑΣ ΕΑΛΩΚΥΙΑΣ (Judæa conquered).

Once more during the second Revolt under Simon Barcochab, A.D. 132-135, the Jews struck native shekels and ¼ shekels bearing the Hebrew inscription לחרות ישראל (the Deliverance of Israel).

The series of the coins of Jerusalem closes with those of the Roman Colony Ælia Capitolina after the rebuilding of the city by Hadrian, A.D. 136, when the new temple of Jupiter Capitolinus replaced that of Jehovah.

Though there is uncertainty about some of the values given above, yet they throw light on not a few important passages. Thus:—

JOSEPH was sold by his brethren for 20 pieces of silver (Gen. xxxvii. 28), i.e. £2 13s. 4d. of English money, or 12 dollars, 80 cents.

NAAMAN'S offering to Elisha (2 Kings v. 5) of 6,000 pieces (shekels) of gold was equivalent to something like £12,000, or 57,600 dollars.

The Temple-tax at Jerusalem was a didrachmon (Matt. xvii. 24) = about 1s. 4d., or 32 cents. Our Lord told St. Peter that in the fish's mouth he would find a stater (Matt. xvii. 27) = a Jewish shekel, or 2s. 8d., or 64 cents, which would thus pay for the Apostle and his Master.

The DEBTOR, who had been forgiven 10,000 talents (Matt. xviii. 24), i.e. £4,000,000, refused to forgive his fellow-servant (Matt. xviii. 28) 100 pence or denarii = £3 10s. 10d., or 17 dollars.

In the parable of the householder hiring labourers into his vineyard, he is represented as agreeing with them for a penny a day (Matt. xx. 2). This at first sight is misleading. But the penny really denotes the denarius = 8½d., or 17 cents, the ordinary day's wages of a field labourer.

JUDAS sold our Lord for 30 pieces of silver (Matt. xxvi. 15), i.e. £3 3s. 9d., or 15 dollars, 30 cents, the value of a slave, if killed by a beast.

(III) MEASURES.

In spite of all that has been written on the scales of measurement used by the Jews, the subject is still involved in much obscurity. The following Tables are those given in Queipo's *Systèmes métriques et monétaires des anciens peuples*. Paris, 1859:—

LONG MEASURE (Primitive).

	Mètres.	
Span (Zereth)	0.320	= 12.59 inches
2 Spans = 1 Cubit	0.640	= 25.19 "

This is supposed to have been the cubit which Jacob brought into Egypt. The Jews, however, also made use of the Egyptian royal, and so-called "Olympic" cubits, which they adopted during their captivity in Egypt.

At a later period after their return from Babylon another cubit was introduced which perhaps came originally from Asia Minor. This is known as the common or "vulgar" cubit, the "legal" cubit of the Talmudists.

LONG MEASURE (of the Talmudists).

	Mètres.	
Digit or Finger-breadth	0.023	= 0.91 inches
4 Digits = 1 Palm	0.092	= 3.64 "
3 Palms = 1 Span (Zereth)	0.277	= 10.92 "
2 Spans = 1 Cubit	0.555	= 21.85 "
6 Cubits = 1 Reed	3.320	= 10.92 feet

LIQUID MEASURE (earlier).

	Litres.	
Log	0.408	= 0.718 pint
12 Logs = 1 Hin	4.896	= 1.077 gallons
6 Hins = 1 Bath	29.376	= 6.465 "
10 Baths = 1 Cor or Homer	293.760	= 64.655 "

LIQUID MEASURE (later).

	Litres.	
Log	0.297	= 0.523 pint
12 Logs = 1 Hin	3.570	= 3.142 quarts
6 Hins = 1 Bath	21.420	= 4.714 gallons
10 Baths = 1 Cor or Homer	214.200	= 47.144 "

DRY MEASURE (earlier).

	Litres.	
Log	0.408	= 0.718 pint
4 Logs = 1 Cab	1.632	= 1.436 quarts
7.2 Logs = 1 Omer	2.937	= 2.586 "
24 Logs or 6 Cabs = 1 Seah	9.792	= 2.155 gallons
10 Omers = 3 Seahs = 1 Ephah	29.376	= 3.282 pecks
10 Ephahs = 1 Cor or Homer	293.760	= 6.081 bushels

DRY MEASURE (later).

	<i>Litres.</i>	
Log	0.297 =	0.523 pint
4 Logs = 1 Cab	1.190 =	1.047 quarts
7.2 Logs = 1 Omer	2.142 =	1.885 . . .
24 Logs or 6 Cabs = 1 Seah	7.140 =	1.571 gallons
10 Omers or 3 Seahs = 1 Ephah	21.420 =	2.357 pecks
10 Ephahs = 1 Cor or Homer	214.200 =	5.893 bushels

The above equivalents of the Hebrew measures must only be accepted as approximately correct. In the absence of sufficient data we are dependent for the most part upon the doubtful statements of late writers.

N.B.—The foregoing Tables will explain many texts in the Bible. Take, for instance, Isaiah v. 10: "For ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and a homer of seed shall yield but an ephah" (R.V.). This curse upon the covetous man was, that 10 acres of vines should produce only 7 gallons of wine, i.e. one acre should yield less than 3 quarts; and that 32 pecks of seed should only bring forth a crop of 3 pecks, or, in other words, that the harvest should produce a quantity equal to one-tenth only of the seed sown. A *homer* must be carefully distinguished from an *omer*.

(iv) TIME.

The *Natural* Day was from sun-rise to sun-set.

The *Natural* Night was from sun-set to sun-rise.

The *Civil* Day was from sun-set one evening to sun-set the next; for, "the Evening and the Morning were the first day."

NIGHT (*Ancient*).

First Watch (Lam. ii. 19) till midnight.
Middle Watch (Judg. vii. 19) till 3 a.m.
Morning Watch (Exod. xiv. 24) till 6 a.m.

NIGHT (*New Testament*).

First Watch, *evening* = 6 to 9 p.m.
Second Watch, *midnight* = 9 to 12 p.m.
Third Watch, *cock-crow* = 12 to 3 a.m.
Fourth Watch, *morning* = 3 to 6 a.m.

DAY (*Ancient*).

Morning till about 10 a.m.
Heat of day till about 2 p.m.
Cool of day till about 6 p.m.

DAY (*New Testament*).

Third hour = 6 to 9 a.m.
Sixth hour = 9 to 12 midday.
Ninth hour = 12 to 3 p.m.
Twelfth hour = 3 to 6 p.m.

LIV. THE JEWISH CALENDAR.

Year.		Month.	English Month (nearly).	Festivals.	Seasons and Productions.
Sacred.	Civil.				
I.	7.	ABIB OR NISAN. (Green ears.) Days 30. Ex. 12. 2.	April.	14. The Passover (Ex. 12. 1-51; 13. 3-10). 16. Firstfruits of Barley harvest presented (Lev. 23. 10-12).	HARVEST. Fall of the latter or spring rains (Deut. 11. 14). Floods (Josh. 3. 15). Barley ripe at Jericho. Wheat partly in the ear. Barley harvest general (Ruth 1. 22). Wheat ripens.
II.	8.	ZIF. (Blossom.) Days 29. 1 Kings 6. 1.	May.	14. Second Passover, for those who could not keep the first (Num. 9. 10, 11).	
III.	9.	SIVAN. Days 30. Esther 8. 9.	June.	6. Pentecost or Feast of Weeks. Firstfruits of Wheat harvest (Lev. 23. 17, 20), and Firstfruits of all the ground (Ex. 23. 19; Deut. 26. 2, 10).	
IV.	10.	THAMMUZ. Days 29. Zech. 8. 19.	July.		HOT SEASON. Heat increases. The streams dry up. Heat intense. Vintage (Lev. 26. 5).
V.	11.	AB. Days 30. Ezra 7. 9.	Aug.		
VI.	12.	ELUL. Days 29. Neh. 6. 15.	Sept.		
VII.	1.	TISRI, OR ETHANIM. Days 30. 1 Kings 8. 2. 2 Chron. 5. 3.	Oct.	1. Feast of Trumpets (Num. 29. 1). 10. Day of Atonement (Lev. 16). 15. Feast of Tabernacles (Lev. 23. 34). Firstfruits of Wine and Oil (Deut. 16. 13).	SEED TIME. Former or early rains begin (Joel 2. 23). Ploughing and sowing begin. Rain continues. Wheat and barley sown. Vintage in N. Palestine.
VIII.	2.	BUL. (Rain.) Days 29. 1 Kings 6. 35.	Nov.		
IX.	3.	CHISLEV. Days 30. Neh. 1. 1.	Dec.	25. Feast of Dedication (1 Macc. 4. 52-59; John 10. 23, 25).	
X.	4.	TEBETH. Days 29. Esther 2. 16.	Jan.		WINTER. Coldest month. Hail, snow (Josh. 10. 11). Weather gradually becomes warmer.
XI.	5.	SHEBAT. Days 30. Zech. 1. 7.	Feb.		
XII.	6.	ADAR. Days 29. Esther 8. 7. Esther 9. 27.	March.	14, 15. Feast of Purim (Esth. 3. 7; 9. 21-24).	
					COLD SEASON. Thunder and hail frequent. Almond tree blossoms.

PART VI.

INDICES.

LV. LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS IN THE ENGLISH AUTHORISED VERSION.

N. B.—Several of these words occur in other passages besides those to which references are given.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
ABIDE	Acts 20. 23	await, wait for.
AJECTS	Ps. 35. 15	outcasts, despised persons.
ABOMINATION	Prov. 12. 22	a hateful thing. Hence, an idol, object of worship (Ex. 8. 26).
ABUSE	Judg. 19. 23	misuse, ill-treat.
ADAMANT, OF DIAMOND	Ezek. 3. 9	a stone of impenetrable (<i>lit.</i> "indomitable") hardness.
ADDICTEDTHEMSELVES	1 Cor. 16. 15	devoted, or dedicated themselves.
ADJURE	Matt. 26. 63	charge solemnly, conjure.
ADMIRATION	Rev. 17. 6	wonder, astonishment.
ADO	Mark 5. 39	stir, tumult, commotion.
ADVENTURE	Deut. 23. 56	venture; "a. himself"= venture (to go). Acts 19. 31.
ADVERSARY	Matt. 5. 25	an-opponent in a law-suit.
ADVERTISE	Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4	to give notice, inform.
ADVISE THYSELF	1 Chr. 21. 12	consider.
ADVISEMENT	1 Chr. 12. 19	consideration.
AFFECT	Gal. 4. 17	to seek after, pay court to.
AFFECTIONED	Rom. 12. 10	affected, disposed.
AFFECTIONS	Gal. 5. 24	desires, passions.
AFORE	Rom. 9. 23	beforehand.
AGONE	1 Sam. 30. 13	ago. (The old form of the word.)
ALBEIT	Ezek. 13. 7	although it be so.
ALL TO BRAKE	Judg. 9.	broke all to pieces. <i>To-brake</i> is the past tense of the old verb <i>to-broken</i> , to break in pieces. (Often treated as if <i>all-to</i> = altogether.)
ALLEGE	Acts 17. 3	to show, prove, bring evidence.
ALLOW	Luke 11. 43	to approve of. (Old French; from Lat. <i>allaudare</i> .)
ALMS	Acts 3. 3; 10. 2	(of <i>Ang. num.</i>) a charitable gift.
ALOOF	Ps. 38. 11	afar off, at a distance.
AMAZEMENT	1 Pet. 3. 6	confusion, fear, bewilderment.
AMBASSAGE	Luke 14. 32	embassy, message.
AMBUSHMENT	2 Chr. 13. 13	ambuscade, men lying in wait.
ANEN	Rom. 16. 27, &c.	so be it; in N.T. translated "verily"
AMERCE	Deut. 22. 19	to punish by a fine, to fine.
AMIALE	Ps. 84. 1	lovely.
ANCIENTS	Is. 3. 14, &c.	elders (<i>sub. plur.</i>).
AND	Gen. 44. 30; Num. 5. 30	if. (A peculiar use of the word.)
AND IF	Matt. 24. 48	if. (Literally, if if; <i>see</i> above.)
ANGLE	Is. 19. 8	a fishing-rod, with line and hook.
ANISE	Matt. 23. 23	a plant cultivated for its aromatic seeds.
ARON	Matt. 13. 20	i.e. <i>in one</i> (instant), immediately.
ANY THING	Acts 25. 8	in any way.
APPARELLED	Luke 7. 25	dressed.
APPARENTLY	Num. 12. 8	plainly, openly.
APPLE OF THE EYE	Deut. 32. 10	the eye-ball.
APPOINTED	Judg. 18. 11	armed, equipped, provided.
APPREHEND	Phil. 3. 12	"The passage throughout has reference to the Grecian games; <i>apprehend</i> in the first part of the sentence meaning to lay hold of the goal, and so receive the prize; in the second part, meaning to take hold of by the hand and introduce to the course, as was customary." (Wright, <i>Bible Word-Book</i> .)
APPROVE	(1) Acts 2. 22; (2) Rom. 2. 18	(1) to prove, attest; (2) to test, try.
ARK	Gen. 6. 14; Ex. 2. 3, 5; 37. 1	covered chest, coffer. (Lat. <i>arca</i> .) Also used of Noah's vessel, and of the "ark of the covenant," or box in which the tables of the law, &c. were kept.
ARRAY	1 Tim. 2. 9	clothing, dress.
ARRAY, to	Matt. 6. 29	to dress, or clothe.

LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
ARTILLERY.	1 Sam. 20. 40.	bow and arrows.
ASK AT.	Dan. 2. 10.	to enquire of.
ASSAY.	Acts 9. 26.	to essay, attempt.
ASSURE.	1 John 3. 19.	to convince, persuade.
ASSUAGE.	Gen. 8. 1.	to subside.
ASTONIED.	Job 17. 8.	astounded. (Old form of "astonished.")
AT ONE, SET.	Acts 7. 26.	(would have) reconciled (them). Hence the verb "atone" (to reconcile), and "at-one-ment."
ATTENDANCE.	1 Tim. 4. 13.	attention.
ATTENT.	2 Chr. 6. 40.	attentive.
ATTIRED.	Lev. 16. 4.	covered (as to his head).
AUDIENCE.	Acts 13. 16.	a hearing.
AVOID.	1 Sam. 18. 11.	to retire, escape, withdraw.
AVOUCHEU.	Deut. 26. 17.	avowed, declared (to be).
AWAY WITH.	Is. 1. 13.	"put up with," endure, tolerate.
BACKBITER.	Rom. 1. 30.	a slanderer.
BACKSIDE.	Ex. 3. 1.	the back part, rear.
BANK.	2 Sam. 20. 15.	a mound, for besieging a city.
BANQUET.	Esth. 7. 1.	in the Hebrew, "to drink;" "banquet" formerly meaning only "dessert."
BARBARIAN.	1 Cor. 14. 11.	a foreigner, not a Greek.
BARBAROUS.	Acts 28. 2.	foreign.
BARBED.	Job 41. 7.	furnished with projecting points
BASE.	1 Cor. 1. 28.	lowly, humble.
BASER SORT.	Acts 17. 5.	lower orders (without any idea of wickedness).
BATTLE.	1 Chr. 19. 9.	a body of troops.
BEAM (see MOTE).	Matt. 7. 3.	a piece of wood.
BECAUSE.	Matt. 20. 31.	in order that.
BEEVES.	Lev. 22. 21.	plur. of "beef;" used of oxen.
BEGGARLY.	Gal. 4. 9.	worthless.
BEHALF.	1 Pet. 4. 16.	account.
BESOM.	Is. 14. 23.	a broom.
BESTEAD.	Is. 8. 21.	beset (with difficulties).
BESTOW.	(1) Luke 12. 17; (2) 1 Cor. 13. 3	(1) stow away; (2) give away.
BETIMES.	Gen. 26. 31, &c.	early.
BEWRAY.	Matt. 26. 73.	to reveal, expose, accuse.
BEWRAKER.	2 Macc. 4. 1.	an informer.
BID.	Matt. 22. 9.	to invite; "bidden"=invited.
BIND.	Job 26. 8; Acts 9. 14.	to imprison, or confine closely.
BLAINS.	Ex. 9. 9.	pustules, swellings, boils.
BLASTED.	Gen. 41. 6.	blighted.
BLASTING.	Deut. 28. 22.	blight.
BLAZE AEROAD.	Mark 1. 45.	to blazon, proclaim everywhere.
BOLLED.	Ex. 9. 31.	bearing pods, or round seed-vessels; "poddled for seed."
BONDMAID.	Gal. 4. 22.	a female slave.
BONDMAN.	Gen. 43. 18.	a slave.
BONNET.	Ex. 23. 40; 29. 9.	a man's head-dress.
BOSSSES.	Job 15. 26.	large studs, projecting ornaments.
BOTCH.	Deut. 28. 27.	eruption of the skin a boil
BOTTOM.	Zech. 1. 8.	valley.
BOWELS.	Phil. 1. 8, &c.	compassionate feelings.
BRASS.	Deut. 8. 9.	copper, copper money (Matt. 10. 9).
BRAVELY.	Judith 10. 4.	finely.
BRAVERY.	Is. 3. 18.	finery, showy dress.
BRAY.	Prov. 27. 22.	to pound, or bruise.
BREACHES.	Judg. 5. 17.	creeks, harbours.
BRICKLE.	Wisd. 15. 13.	easily broken, brittle.
BRIGANDINE.	Jer. 46. 4.	a light coat of scale-armour.
BROIDED.	1 Tim. 2. 9.	braided, plaited.
BROIDERED.	Ezek. 16. 10.	embroidered.
BRUIT.	Jer. 10. 22.	report, rumour. (Fr. <i>bruit</i> , noise.)
BUCKLER.	Job 15. 26.	a small round shield.
BUFFET.	Matt. 26. 67.	to strike, beat with the hands
BULWARK.	Deut. 20. 20.	a fortification.
BUNCH.	Is. 30. 6.	a (camel's) hump.
BY.	1 Cor. 4. 4.	with reference to, against.
BY AND BY.	Matt. 13. 21; Luke 21. 9.	immediately. Hence, "not by and by"=not at once.
BYWORD.	2 Chr. 7. 20.	a proverb.
CABIN.	Jer. 37. 16.	a cell, dark cellar.
CALAMUS.	Ex. 30. 23.	a (sweet Arabian) reed.
CALKERS.	Ezek. 27. 9, 27.	men who stop the seams of ships with tow.
CANCR.	2 Tim. 2. 17.	cancer. (An old spelling.)
CANKERED.	James 5. 3.	corroded, rusted.
CANKERWORM.	Joel 1. 4.	a kind of caterpillar.
CAREFUL.	Dan. 3. 16.	very anxious.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
CAREFULNESS	1 Cor. 7. 32	great anxiety.
CARELESS	Judg. 18. 7	free from care.
CARRIAGE	1 Sam. 17. 22; Acts 21. 15	that which is carried; baggage.
CAST	(1) Luke 1. 29; (2) Jer. 38. 11	(1) considered; (2) cast-off.
CAST ABOUT	Jer. 41. 14	turned round, came back again.
CASTAWAY	1 Cor. 9. 27	an outcast.
CAUL	(1) Is. 3. 18; (2) Hos. 13. 8	(1) a net for the hair; (2) the membrane that surrounds the heart.
CHAFED	2 Sam. 17. 8	heated, exasperated, angry.
CHALLENGE	Ex. 22. 9	to claim.
CHAMBERING	Rom. 13. 13	wanton living, sensuality.
CHAMPAIGN	Deut. 11. 30	plain, level country.
CHAPITER	Ex. 36. 38	capital of a pillar or column.
CHAPMAN	2 Chr. 9. 14	a merchant, a dealer.
CHAFT	Jer. 14. 4	cracked, through heat and drought.
CHARGED	1 Tim. 5. 16	burdened, put to expense.
CHARGER	Matt. 14. 8; Mark 6. 25	a large dish. (So called from carrying a <i>charge</i> or burden.)
CHARGES, BE AT	Acts 21. 24	to discharge the cost, or pay expenses.
CHARITY	1 Cor. 13	love in the widest sense.
CHECK	Job 20. 3	reproof, rebuke.
CHEEK TEETH	Joel 1. 6	molar teeth.
CHEER, OF GOOD	Matt. 9. 24	joyful, happy.
CHIDE	Gen. 31. 36	did chide, disputed.
CHOLER	Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11 . .	anger.
CIEL	2 Chr. 3. 5; Jer. 22. 14, &c.	to panel, wainscot.
CITHERN	1 Macc. 4. 54	a stringed instrument; the word has now become "guitar." (Lat. <i>cithara</i> .)
CLAVE	(1) Gen. 22. 8; (2) Ruth. 1. 14	(1) did split; (2) did cling.
CLEAN	Josh. 3. 17	entirely, completely.
CLEAR	Gen. 24. 8	innocent.
CLEAVE	Gen. 2. 24; Rom. 12. 9	adhere, remain faithful (to).
CLOSE	Luke 9. 36	secret, unrevealed.
CLOSET	Matt. 6. 6	a private room, bed-room.
CLOTHED UPON	2 Cor. 5. 2, 4	clothed additionally.
CLOUTED	Josh. 9. 5	patched.
CLOUTS	Jer. 38. 11	rags, pieces of cloth.
COAST	Matt. 8. 34, &c.	a border, region, country.
COGRATRICE	Is. 11. 8	a kind of serpent, the basilisk.
COCKER	Eccles. 30. 9	to spoil, or pamper, a child.
COCKLE	Job 31. 40	a weed found among corn.
COLLOPS	Job 15. 27	slices, or flakes, of meat or fat.
COLONY	Acts 16. 12	a foreign town, to whose inhabitants were accorded the same privileges as the citizens of Rome itself enjoyed. (Lat. <i>colonia</i> .)
COLOUR	Acts 27. 30	pretext, pretence.
COME BY	Acts 27. 16	to get possession of.
COMFORT	Judg. 19. 5	to support, strengthen.
COMMEND	(1) Rom. 3. 5; (2) Acts 14. 23	(1) to bring commendation upon, enhance; (2) to commit to one's charge.
COMMON	(1) Acts 2. 44; (2) Acts 10. 14	(1) shared in by all men alike; (2) profane, unclean to a Jew (because used by all).
COMMUNE WITH	Luke 6. 11	to converse with, consult with.
COMMUNICATE	Gal. 2. 2	to impart.
COMMUNICATION	Luke 24. 17	conversation, talk.
COMMUNION	1 Cor. 10. 16	joint partaking, partaking in common.
COMPACT	Ps. 122. 3	firmly united, strongly built.
COMPASS	Matt. 23. 15	to go all over.
COMPASS, FETCH A	2 Kings 3. 9; Acts 28. 13	to make a circuit.
COMPREHEND	Is. 40. 12; Rom. 13. 9	to comprise, include, contain; also, to overcome (John 1. 5).
CONCEIT	Rom. 12. 16	conceptions, notions, thoughts.
CONCISION	Phil. 3. 2	a meaningless or heathenish cutting; opposed to true circumcision.
CONCLUDE	(1) Acts 21. 25; (2) Rom. 11. 32	(1) to decide; (2) to include, class together.
CONCUPISCENCE	Rom. 7. 8	evil desire, lust.
CONFECTION	Ex. 30. 35	compound of various spices.
CONFOUND	Jer. 1. 17	to put to confusion, destroy.
CONFUSION	Is. 24. 10	ruin, destruction.
CONSCIENCE	1 Cor. 8. 7; Heb. 10. 2	consciousness, knowledge.
CONSIST	Col. 1. 17	subsist, remain unchanged.
CONSORT, TO	Acts 17. 4	associate with.
CONSTANTLY	Acts 12. 15	without varying, confidently.
CONTAIN	1 Cor. 7. 9	to remain continent, restrain themselves.

LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
CONTRITE	Ps. 51. 17	ground to powder; hence, humbled, sorrowful. (<i>Lat. contritus</i> .)
CONVENIENT	Acts 24. 25; Rom. 1. 28; Eph. 5. 4	becoming, fitting, suitable.
CONVERSATION	(1) Phil. 3. 20; (2) 1 Pet. 1. 15; (3) Heb. 13. 5	(1) citizenship; (2) behaviour; (3) disposition.
CONVERT	Is. 6. 10	to be converted.
CONVINCE	(1) Job 22. 12; (2) John 8. 46	(1) to refute; (2) to convict.
CONY, CONEY	Lev. 11. 5	a rabbit.
CORN	John 12. 24	a grain.
COTES	2 Chr. 32. 28	huts, sheds (for sheep, &c.).
COUCHETH	Deut. 33. 13	lies, lies flat.
COUNT	Ex. 12. 4	(used as a <i>sub.</i>) a reckoning, account.
COUNTERVAIL	Esther 7. 4	to compensate for.
COURSE, BY	1 Cor. 14. 27	in due order.
COUSIN	Luke 1. 36, 58	a kinsman or kinswoman.
COVERT	1 Sam. 25. 20	shelter, hiding-place.
CRACKNELS	1 Kings 14. 3	crisp cakes or biscuits.
CRAFT	Acts 18. 3	occupation, trade.
CRAFTSMAN	Acts 19. 24	a skilled workman.
CRAVE	Mark 15. 43	to ask for.
CREATURE	(1) Rom. 1. 25; (2) 8. 19, &c.	(1) created thing; (2) the creation.
CRISPING PINS	Is. 3. 22	irons for crimping or curling hair.
CRUSE	1 Kings 14. 3; 2 Kings 2. 20	small cup or vessel for holding liquids.
CUMBER	Luke 10. 40; 13. 7	encumber, occupy unprofitably.
CUNNING	(1) 1 Kings 7. 14; (2) Gen. 25. 27; (3) Ex. 31. 4	(1) skill, knowledge; (2) knowing, skilful; (3) wrought with peculiar skill.
CURIOUS	(1) Ex. 28. 8; (2) Acts 19. 19	(1) carefully or artfully wrought; (2) magical.
CUSTOM	Matt. 9. 9	a tribute, tax, toll.
DAMN	Mark 16. 16	to judge, condemn.
DAMNABLE	2 Pet. 2. 1	destructive.
DAMNATION, OR CONDEMNATION	Rom. 3. 8, &c.	These words were used as equivalent terms when the A.V. was issued; sometimes with a graver, sometimes with a lighter meaning. In 1 Cor. 11. 23, the reference is to self-judgment.
DANGER, IN	Matt. 5. 22	Liable (to); i.e. liable to be condemned.
DAYSMAN	Job 9. 33	umpire, arbitrator.
DEAL	(1) Gen. 24. 49; (2) Is. 58. 7	(1) to act; (2) to distribute.
DEAL, A	Ex. 29. 40	a part or portion.
DEAR	Acts 20. 24	precious, of value.
DEBATE	Is. 58. 4	strife, contention.
DEBTOR	Rom. 1. 14	one who is under an obligation.
DECENTLY	1 Cor. 14. 40	in a becoming manner.
DECLARE	Gen. 41. 24	to make clear or manifest.
DECLINE	Ex. 23. 2	to turn aside.
DEEM	Acts 27. 27	to conclude, judge, conjecture.
DEFENCED	Is. 35. 1	fenced, defended by fortifications.
DEGREE	1 Tim. 3. 13	rank, station, position.
DEHORT	1 Macc. 9. 9	to dissuade.
DELICATELY	1 Sam. 15. 32	daintily, effeminately (R.V. cheerfully).
DELICIOUSLY	Rev. 18. 7	luxuriously.
DELIGHTSOME	Mal. 3. 12	delightful.
DEPUTY	Acts 13. 7, &c.	proconsul, governor of a province.
DESCRIBE	Josh. 18. 4, 6	to mark out.
DESCRY	Judg. 1. 23	to spy out, reconnoitre.
DESIRED	2 Chr. 21. 20	regretted. (From <i>Lat. desiderare</i> .)
DESPITE	Heb. 10. 29	contempt, contumely.
DESPITEFULLY	Matt. 5. 44	spitefully, maliciously.
DETERMINE	Acts 2. 23	determined upon, fixed.
DISALLOW	1 Pet. 2. 4, 7	to disapprove of, reject.
DISANNUAL	Gal. 3. 15, 17	to annul entirely.
DISCOVER	Is. 22. 8	to uncover, lay bare.
DISPOSITION	Acts 7. 53	appointment.
DISSOLVE	Dan. 5. 16	to solve.
DO TO WIT	2 Cor. 8. 1	to make to know.
DOCTOR	Luke 2. 46	a teacher.
DOUBT	Ecclus. 9. 13	to fear, be afraid of.
DRAUGHT	Matt. 15. 17	a privy.
DRAUGHT HOUSE	2 Kings 10. 27	
DRESS	Gen. 2. 15	to trim, till.
DUKE	Gen. 36. 15	a leader, commander, chief.
DURE	Matt. 13. 21	to last, endure.

IN THE ENGLISH AUTHORISED VERSION.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
EAR, TO	Deut. 21. 4; 1 Sam. 8. 12; Is. 30. 24	to plough, till the ground. (Chaucer has "to ere;" from A.S. <i>erian</i> , to plough.)
EARING	Gen. 45. 6; Ex. 34. 21	ploughing.
EARNEST	2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5; Eph. 1. 14	a pledge, security.
EDIFY	Acts 9. 81.	to build; also, to build up.
ELEMENTS	Gal. 4. 9	rudiments, beginnings.
EMERODS	1 Sam. 5. 6	a disease now called the pilsos,)
EMINENT	Ezek. 16. 24	high, lofty.
EMULATIONS	Gal. 5. 20	jealousies.
ENDAMAGE	Ezra 4. 13	to injure, damage.
ENDUE	Gen. 30. 20	to endow, furnish with.
ENLARGE	Ps. 4. 1	to set at liberty.
ENSAMPLE	1 Cor. 10. 11.	example.
ENSIGN	Num. 2. 2	flag, banner.
ENSUE	1 Pet. 3. 11	to pursue diligently.
ENTREAT	Matt. 22. 6	to treat, deal with.
EQUAL	Ezek. 18. 25	just, right.
ESCHEW	1 Pet. 3. 11	to avoid, shun.
ESTATES	Mark 6. 21	states, ranks, men of rank.
EVANGELISTS	Acts 21. 8; Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 4. 5	"Ministers of the Church, who assisted the Apostles in spreading the Gospel, or Evangel, of our Lord Jesus Christ." (Wright.)
EVIDENTLY	Acts 10. 3	clearly, plainly, visibly.
EVILFAVOURDNESS	Deut. 17. 1	ugliness, deformity.
EXCHANGER	Matt. 25. 27	money-changer, banker.
EXERCISED	2 Pet. 2. 14	made familiar.
EXORCISTS	Acts 19. 13	"The original meaning of the word <i>exorcise</i> was to <i>adjure</i> , as in Matt. 26. 63. Hence exorcists were those who pretended to cast out devils by commanding them in the Divine Name to come forth." (Wright.)
EXPECT	Heb. 10. 13	to await, wait.
EXPRESS	Heb. 1. 3	exact, very.
EYESERVICE	Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22	service performed only when under supervision.
FAIN	1 Macc. 6. 54	glad; also, gladly (Luke 15. 16).
FAN	Matt. 3. 12	a winnowing-fan.
FANNERS	Jer. 51. 2	winnowers.
FAST	Ruth 2. 8	close, near.
FAT	Joel 2. 24	vessel for liquor; same as "vat."
FAUCHION	Judith 13. 6	a curved sword.
FEAR	Gen. 31. 42	an object of fear.
FEARFUL	Matt. 8. 26	timid, afraid.
FELLOES	1 Kings 7. 33.	the pieces making up the rim of a wheel.
FERVENT	2 Pet. 3. 10, 12	burning.
FINE	Job 28. 1	to refine (gold, &c.).
FITCHES	Is. 28. 25, 27	vetches; small kind of pea.
FLAGON	2 Sam. 6. 19	a large bottle or flask.
FLOOR	Matt. 3. 12	threshing-floor.
FLUX	Acts 28. 3	an issue; "bloody f." = dysentery.
FAME	Judg. 12. 6	to contrive, manage.
FRAY	Deut. 28. 26	to scare, frighten away.
FREF	Lev. 13. 51, 55	to corrode, to eat away, as a moth (or an ulcer) does.
FRONTLETS	Ex. 13. 16	head-bands over the forehead.
FROWARD	Deut. 32. 20	perverse, self-willed.
FULLER	Mal. 3. 2; Mark 9. 3	a bleacher of cloth.
FURNITURE	Gen. 31. 34	equipment, harness.
GAINSAY	Luke 21. 15	to speak against, i.e. contradict.
GALLANT	Is. 33. 21	splendid.
GARDEN HOUSE	2 Kings 9. 27	a summer-house.
GARNER	Matt. 3. 12	a granary, barn.
GENDER	2 Tim. 2. 23	to produce, engender.
GENERATION	Matt. 3. 7	offspring, brood.
GHOST	Matt. 27. 50	spirit; "yield up the ghost" = to die.
GIN	Amos 3. 5	a trap or snare.
GIVE PLACE	Gal. 2. 5	to give way, yield (to).
GLISTER	Luke 9. 29	to shine, sparkle, glitter.
GO ABOUT	John 7. 20	to endeavour, try.
GO BEYOND	1 Thess. 4. 6	to overreach, cheat.
GO TO	Gen. 11. 3	come now!
GOODMAN	Matt. 20. 11	master of the house.
GOVERNOR	James 3. 4	helmsman, steersman.
GREAVES	1 Sam. 17. 6	armour for the legs.
GRISLED	Gen. 31. 10	of a grey colour, or mixed with grey.
GRUDGE	Ps. 59. 15	to grumble, murmur.
GUILTY OF	Matt. 26. 66	worthy of.
HABERGEON	Job 41. 26	a coat of mail for the neck and breast.

LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
HAPT.	Judg. 3. 22	handle of a knife, or dagger.
HALE.	Luke 12. 58; Acts 8. 3	to drag forcibly, as an arrested person; <i>to haul</i> .
HALT (<i>sub.</i>)	Luke 14. 21	lame, crippled.
HALT (<i>v.</i>)	Ps. 38. 17	to limp, go lamely (hence, hesitate).
HARDLY.	Matt. 19. 23	with difficulty.
HARDNESS.	2 Tim. 2. 3	hardship.
HARNESSED.	1 Kings 22. 34	body-armour of a soldier.
HARNESSED.	Ex. 13. 18	armed, covered with armour.
HEADY.	2 Tim. 3. 4	headstrong, wilful.
HEALTH.	Ps. 67. 2	"saving health"=salvation.
HEAVY.	1 Kings 14. 6	sad.
HELL.	(Hab. 2. 5)	the grave.
	(Acts 2. 27)	<i>Hades</i> , place of departed spirits.
	(Matt. 10. 28)	<i>Gehenna</i> , place of torment.
HELVE.	Deut. 19. 5	handle of an axe.
HIS.	Acts 12. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 38, &c.	Used for <i>neut.</i> "its," which occurs once only in A.V. (<i>see</i> Lev. 25. 5), where edit. of 1611 has "it."
HOISE.	Acts 27. 40	to hoist; "hoised"=hoisted.
HOLD.	Ex. 20. 7	to consider, esteem, account.
HONEST.	Rom. 12. 17	honourable, comely.
HONESTY.	1 Tim. 2. 2	honourable conduct.
HOSER.	Dan. 3. 21	trousers and stockings in one piece.
HOUGH.	Josh. 11. 6, 9; 2 Sam. 8. 4	to cut the hamstrings or "hocks" of animals.
HOWBEIT.	Judg. 4. 17	nevertheless.
HUNGRED, AN.	Matt. 12. 1	very hungry.
HUSBANDMAN.	Gen. 9. 20	a farmer.
ILL FAVOURED.	Gen. 41. 3.	ill-looking.
ILLUMINATED.	Heb. 10. 32	i.e. enlightened (R.V.).
IMPLEAD.	Acts 19. 38	to accuse, indict, plead against.
IMPORTABLE.	Prayer of Manasses	insufferable, insupportable.
IMPOTENT.	Acts 4. 9	powerless, strengthless.
INCONTINENT.	2 Tim. 3. 3	intemperate, unrestrained.
INDIFFERENT.	Ecclus. 42. 5.	fair, impartial.
INDITE.	Ps. 45. 1	to dictate for writing, compose.
INFORMED.	Dan. 9. 22.	instructed, taught.
INJURIOUS.	1 Tim. 1. 13	insolent, outrageous.
INQUISITION.	Deut. 19. 18	search, examination.
INSTANT.	Luke 23. 23, &c.	urgent, importunate.
INSTANTLY.	Acts 26. 7.	with urgent importunity.
INTEND.	Ps. 21. 11	to meditate, plan, plot.
INWARD.	Job 19. 19.	intimate, close.
JACINTH.	Rev. 9. 17.	a precious stone, the hyacinth.
JANGLING, VAIN.	1 Tim. 1. 6	babbling, vain talking.
JEOPARD, TO.	Judg. 5. 18	to hazard or risk, jeopardise.
JEWRY.	John. 7. 1, &c.	"Judæa properly so called; the part of Palestine occupied by the tribes of Judah and Benjamin after the Captivity." (Wright.)
JOT, OR TITTLE.	Matt. 5. 18	"Jot" is "jod," the smallest Hebrew letter (<i>i.</i> or <i>iota</i> , in Gk.); hence, a very small quantity or portion.
JOY.	Ps. 21. 1	to rejoice.
JUSTIFY.	Deut. 25. 1	to acquit.
KERCHIEF.	Ezek. 13. 18, 21.	a cloth worn over the head.
KIND.	Gen. 1. 11.	"after his k."="according to its nature.
KINE.	Gen. 41. 2; 1 Sam. 6. 7	the old plural of "cow;" "milch kine"="milking-cows"
KNOP.	Ex. 25. 33.	the bud of a flower, a carved imitation of one; now spelt "knob."
LACK.	Mark 10. 21	to be deficient in; as <i>sub.</i> , want.
LATCHET.	Mark 1. 7.	a thong, lace.
LAUD.	Rom. 15. 11.	to praise.
LAYER.	Ex. 38. 8.	a vessel for washing in, cistern.
LAWYER.	Matt. 22. 35.	an expounder of the Mosaic Law.
LAY AT.	Job 41. 26.	to strike at.
LEASING.	Ps. 4. 2; 5. 6.	lying, falsehood.
LEES.	Is. 25. 6	drugs, sediment.
LET.	2 Thess. 2. 7.	to hinder, prevent.
LEWD.	(1) Acts 17. 6; (2) Ezek. 16. 27	(1) ignorant, unlearned; (2) vicious.
LEWDNESS.	Acts 13. 14	wickedness.
LIBERTINE.	Acts 6. 9	the child of a freed slave.
LIE.	Gen. 26. 10	lain (<i>pp.</i> of "lie").
LIGHTEN.	Luke 2. 32	to enlighten, illuminate.
LIGHTLY.	Mark 9. 39	easily, carelessly.
LIGHTNESS.	2 Cor. 1. 17	fickleness, levity.
FIGURE.	Ex. 28. 19; 39. 12	an (unknown) precious stone.

IN THE ENGLISH AUTHORISED VERSION.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
LIKE	(1) Deut. 23. 16; (2) 1 Chr. 28. 4	(1) to please; (2) to approve of.
LIKING	Dan. 1. 10.	bodily condition; "worse liking" = less plump.
LIST	John 3. 8.	to please, choose, like.
LIVELY	Acts 7. 33.	full of life, life-giving.
LODGE	Is. 1. 8.	a hut.
LOFT	Acts 20. 9.	an upper room.
LOOK	Is. 5. 2.	to expect.
LOOK IN THE FACE	2 Kings 14. 8, 11.	to meet in battle.
LUCRE	1 Tim. 3. 3.	profit; "filthy lucre" = base gain.
LUST	Ex. 15. 9; 2 Tim. 4. 3	desire, wish, pleasure.
LUSTY	Judg. 3. 29	vigorous, strong.
MAGNIFICENT	1 Chron. 22. 5	magnificent.
MAKEST THOU	Judg. 18. 3	dost thou.
MAN OF WAR	Luke 23. 11.	a soldier, warrior.
MANDRAKE	Gen. 30. 14	a plant, supposed to ensure conception; mandragora.
MANNER, WITH THE	Num. 5. 13	"taken with the manner" = caught in the very act.
MANSIONS	John 14. 2	abiding-places.
MARISH	Ezek. 47. 11	marsh, swampy ground.
MATTER	James 3. 5	fuel for fire.
MAUL	Prov. 25. 18.	heavy hammer; (hence, <i>mail-at</i>).
MAW	Deut. 18. 3	the stomach of animals.
MEAT	Gen. 1. 29, 30	food of any kind. "It is remarkable that in the 'meat offering' there was nothing but flour and oil." (Wright.) The R.V. adopts "meal offering" uniformly.
MEET	Matt. 3. 8.	suitable, fit.
MERCHANTMAN	Matt. 13. 45	merchant.
MESS	Gen. 43. 34	a dish of food.
METE	Matt. 7. 2.	to measure.
METEYARD	Lev. 19. 35	a measuring-rod.
MILCH	Gen. 32. 15	giving milk (as cows).
MINCING	Is. 3. 16	walking with very short steps.
MIND	(1) Phil. 3. 19; (2) Acts 20. 13	(1) to care for, attend to; (2) to intend.
MINDÉD	Ruth 1. 18	disposed, determined.
MINISH	Ex. 5. 19	to diminish, lessen.
MINISTER (<i>sub.</i>)	Luke 4. 20	servant, attendant.
MINISTER (<i>v.</i>)	2 Cor. 9. 10	to supply.
MITE	Mark 12. 42	a very small coin, half-a-farthing.
MORE PART	Acts 19. 32	greater part, the majority.
MORTIFY	Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5.	to kill (metaphorically), to subdue.
MOTE (<i>see</i> BEAM)	Matt. 7. 3.	a minute particle, as of dust.
MOTIONS	Rom. 7. 5.	emotions, passions, workings.
MUTPLER	Is. 3. 19	a covering for the lower part of the face.
MUNITION	Nah. 2. 1.	fortress, fortifications.
MURRAIN	Ex. 9. 3	cattle-plague.
MUSE	Luke 3. 15	to meditate.
NAUGHTY	Jer. 24. 2	bad, worthless, good for nothing.
NECROMANCER	Deut. 18. 11	one who pretends to call up the dead for purposes of divination.
NEEDS	Gen. 17. 13	of necessity.
NEESING	Job 41. 18	old form of "sneezing."
NEPHEW	1 Tim. 5. 4	a grandson.
NETHER	Ex. 19. 17.	lower. (Compare <i>be-neath</i>).
NETHERMOST	1 Kings 6. 6	lowest of all.
NITRE	Prov. 25. 20	natron, carbonate of soda.
NOISE ABROAD	Luke 1. 65	to spread a report everywhere.
NOISOME	Ps. 91. 3	noxious, hurtful.
NOTHING	James 1. 6	not at all.
NOVICE	1 Tim. 3. 6	one newly admitted into the Christian body.
NURTURE	Eph. 6. 4	education, training, discipline.
OBEISANCE	Gen. 37. 7.	an outward act of homage.
OBLATION	Lev. 7. 38.	an offering (in sacrifice).
OBSERVE	Mark 6. 20	to treat with respect.
OCCUPIER	Ezek. 27. 27	a trader.
OCCUPY	Luke 19. 13	to trade.
OCCURRENT	1 Kings 5. 4	chance, occurrence.
OF	(1) Mark 1. 9; (2) Acts 13. 29; (3) 1 Cor. 15. 47	used in various senses: (1) instead of "by;" (2) for "concerning;" (3) "out of," or "from."
OFFENCE	Rom. 9. 33.	that against which one stumbles.
OFFEND	Matt. 18. 9	to cause to stumble, make to sin.
OPEN	Acts 17. 3	to explain clearly.
ORDAIN	1 Kings 12. 32, 33.	to appoint, order, arrange.
OR EVER	Acts 23. 15	before ever, before at all.
OSSIFRAGE	Lev. 11. 13	bearded vulture (<i>lit.</i> "bone-breaker").
OUCHES	Ex. 28. 11.	settings of gold or silver for precious stones (<i>lit.</i> "sockets")

LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
OUTGOINGS.	Josh. 17. 9, 18; Ps. 65. 8	utmost limits or boundaries.
OUTLANDISH.	Neb. 13. 26	foreign.
OVERCHARGED.	Luke 21. 34	overburdened.
OVERPASS.	Jer. 3. 28	pass over, take no notice of.
PAIN.	Rev. 12. 2	to strive in pain.
PAINFUL.	Ps. 73. 16	laborious, difficult.
PAINFULNESS.	2 Cor. 11. 27	unsparing toll.
PALMERWORM.	Joel 1. 4	a caterpillar.
PARCEL.	Gen. 33. 19	a piece, portion.
PARTICULARLY.	Acts 21. 19	in detail, one by one.
PASS.	Ezek. 32. 19	to surpass, exceed.
PASSAGE.	Judg. 12. 6	a ford; also, a pass (1 Sam. 14. 4).
PASTOR.	Jer. 23. 1	a shepherd.
PEELED.	Ezek. 29. 18	stripped of the skin.
PEEP.	Is. 8. 19	to chirp, utter low sounds.
PERADVENTURE.	Gen. 31. 31	perhaps.
PERSECUTE.	Ps. 7. 1	to pursue.
PHYLACTERIES.	Matt. 23. 5	charms, or amulets worn on the forehead or arm, and inscribed with certain texts. (See "Gloss. of Ant.")
PILL.	Gen. 30. 37, 38	to strip off the bark, to peel.
PLAT.	2 Kings 9. 26	small patch of ground, plot.
PLATTER.	Matt. 23. 26	a dish.
PLAY.	2 Sam. 2. 14	to fence, fight with swords.
POLL.	2 Sam. 14. 26	to cut the hair of the head.
PORT.	Neb. 2. 13	a gate.
POST.	2 Chr. 30. 6	a messenger, letter-carrier.
POTSHARD.	Ps. 22. 15	a fragment of broken pottery.
POWER.	2 Chr. 32. 9	an army, host.
PRESENTLY.	Matt. 26. 53	immediately.
PRESSFAT.	Hag. 2. 16	the vat of a winepress.
PREVENT.	1 Thess. 4. 15	to go before, anticipate, precede.
PRICKS.	Acts 9. 5	goads (for driving cattle).
PROFESS.	Matt. 7. 23	to declare openly.
PROPER.	Heb. 11. 23	comely fair.
PROPHESY.	(1) 1 Cor. 11. 5; (2) Matt. 26. 68	(1) to expound, explain; (2) to speak out, tell aloud.
PROPHET.	Acts 13. 1	preacher, or divine. (See "Gloss. of Ant.")
PROSELYTE.	Matt. 23. 15	a convert; esp. to Judaism.
PROVE.	John 6. 6	to test, try, put to the proof.
PROVOKE.	2 Cor. 9. 2	to stimulate, incite.
PSALTERY.	Dan. 3. 5	a stringed instrument to sing to.
PUBLICAN.	Matt. 9. 10; Luke 5. 27	a farmer of public revenue; esp. a native collector of the tribute imposed by the Romans.
PULSE.	Dan. 1. 12	leguminous plants, beans, peas, &c.
PURCHASE.	1 Tim. 3. 13	to gain, win, acquire.
PURGE.	Heb. 1. 3	to purify, clear away.
PYGARG.	Deut. 14. 5	a kind of antelope.
QUATERNION.	Acts 12. 4	a party (or guard) of four men.
QUICK.	Acts 10. 42	alive. Also, lively (Heb. 4. 12).
QUICKEN.	Rom. 8. 11	to revive, make alive.
QUIT.	1 Cor. 16. 13	to acquit oneself, behave.
RANGE.	Prov. 28. 15	to roam in search of prey.
RANGES.	(1) Lev. 11. 35; (2) 2 Kings 11. 8	(1) chimney racks; (2) ranks of soldiers.
RASE.	Ps. 137. 7	to lay level with the ground.
RAVENING.	Luke 11. 39	greediness, rapacity.
RAVIN (sub.)	Nah. 2. 12	plunder.
RAVIN (v.)	Gen. 49. 27	to seize upon prey.
REASON.	Acts 24. 25	to discourse, talk.
RECEIPT OF CUSTOM.	Matt. 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; Luke 5. 27	"place of toll" (Revised Version).
RECOMPENSE.	Heb. 10. 30	to repay, requite.
REFUSE.	Ps. 118. 22	to reject.
REINS.	Ps. 7. 9; Job 16. 13	the kidneys (spoken of as if the seat of joy, pain, &c.).
RELIGIOUS.	James 1. 26	making an outward profession of religion.
RENT.	Jer. 4. 30	old form of "to rend," to tear.
REPROVE.	Job 6. 25	to disprove, prove to be wrong.
REARWARD.	Is. 52. 12; 58. 8	rear-guard (<i>lit.</i> rear-ward).
RESIDUE.	Ex. 10. 5	the rest, the remainder.
REWARD.	2 Tim. 4. 14	to requite, repay.
RINGSTRAKED.	Gen. 30. 35	streaked with rings.
RIOTOUS.	Prov. 23. 20	dissolute, wanton.
ROAD.	1 Sam. 27. 10	a raid, inroad.
ROOM.	Luke 14. 8; 1 Cor. 14. 16	a place; esp. at table.

IN THE ENGLISH AUTHORISED VERSION.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
SAVE	1 Kings 3. 18.	except.
SAVOUR	Matt. 16. 23.	to relish; <i>met.</i> to understand.
SCALL	Lev. 13. 30.	an eruption on the head or face.
SCANT	Mic. 6. 10.	deficient, scanty.
SCARCENESS	Deut. 8. 9.	scarcity.
SCRABBLE	1 Sam. 21. 13.	to scratch, scrawl, make marks.
SCRIP	1 Sam. 17. 40.	a small bag or wallet, made of a "scrap" of stuff (<i>Skeat</i>).
SEAR	1 Tim. 4. 2.	to scorch (as with a hot iron).
SEASON	Gen. 40. 4.	a time, a while.
SECURE	Judg. 8. 11.	without care.
SEETHE	Ex. 16. 23.	to boil; <i>perf.</i> "sod," <i>part.</i> "sodden."
SENTENCE	Acts 15. 19.	opinion, decision.
SERVITOR	2 Kings 4. 43.	a servant or attendant.
SET	Matt. 5. 1.	seated; also, appointed (Acts 12. 21).
SET BY	1 Sam. 18. 30.	valued, esteemed.
SET ON	Acts 18. 10.	to attack.
SET TO HIS SEAL	John 3. 33.	(has) attached his seal to, attested.
SETTLE	Ezek. 43. 14.	a bench, seat.
SEVERALLY	1 Cor. 12. 11.	separately, individually.
SHAMEFACEDNESS	1 Tim. 2. 9.	(better "shamefastness," as in R.V.); modesty.
SHERD	Is. 30. 14.	a fragment, shred, broken piece.
SHIPMASTER	Jonah 1. 6.	captain of a ship.
SHIPMEN	Acts 27. 27.	sailors.
SHOELATCHET	Gen. 14. 23.	lace of a shoe, strap, fastening.
SHROUD	Ezek. 31. 3.	shelter of a tree (<i>A.S. scrūd</i>).
SIGNET	Gen. 38. 18.	a seal.
SILLY	2 Tim. 3. 6.	innocent, simple.
SILVERLING	Is. 7. 23.	a small silver coin.
SIMILITUDE	Hos. 12. 10.	a parable.
SIMPLE	Rom. 16. 19.	innocent, guileless.
SINCERE	1 Pet. 2. 2.	pure.
SITH	Ezek. 35. 6.	since, forasmuch as.
SKILL	1 Kings 5. 6.	to shew skill in, understand.
SLEIGHT	Eph. 4. 14.	artifice, trick, deceitfulness.
SLIME	Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10.	bitumen (a kind of mud).
SOD, SODDEN	Gen. 25. 29; Ex. 12. 9.	boiled; from the <i>verb</i> "to scethe."
SOJOURN	Gen. 12. 10.	to dwell for a time.
SOMETIME	1 Pet. 3. 20.	once, formerly.
SOMETIMES	Eph. 2. 13.	a diviner, foreteller of future events.
SOOTHSAYER	Dan. 2. 27.	divination, pretence of predicting.
SOOTHSAYING	Acts 16. 16.	a fortune-teller (by casting lots).
SORCERER	Ex. 7. 11.	greatly, severely; as <i>adj.</i> severe.
SORE	Gen. 19. 9.	degree, kind, condition, rank.
SORT	Acts 17. 5.	succeeded.
SPED	Judg. 5. 30.	success, fortune.
SPEED	Gen. 24. 12.	asked (for) in marriage.
SPOKEN FOR	Cant. 8. 8.	to disport or amuse oneself.
SPORT	2 Pet. 2. 13.	to dawn; as <i>sub.</i> dawn (1 Sam. 9. 26).
SPRING	Judg. 19. 25.	to establish, confirm.
STARLISH	2 Sam. 7. 13.	to stumble, hesitate.
STAGOER	Rom. 4. 20.	to stand firm; to consist (1 Cor. 2. 5).
STAND	Eph. 6. 13.	to agree to, abide by.
STAND TO	Deut. 25. 8.	a support.
STAY (<i>sub.</i>)	Ps. 18. 18.	(1) to support; (2) to stop, hold back.
STAY (<i>v.</i>)	(1) Cant. 2. 5; (2) 2 Sam. 24. 16	place (<i>A.S. stede</i>).
STEAD	1 Chron. 5. 22.	courage.
STOMACH	2 Macc. 7. 21.	part of a woman's dress, a covering for the bosom.
STOMACHER	Is. 3. 24.	a cross-bow for shooting stones.
STONE BOW	Wisd. 5. 22.	immediately, at once.
STRAIGHTWAY	Luke 5. 39.	more correctly, "strain out;" i.e. to get rid of by using a strainer.
STRAIN AT	Matt. 23. 24.	narrow; also, strict (Acts 26. 5).
STRAIT	Matt. 7. 13.	strictly, closely.
STRAITLY	Gen. 43. 7.	scarcity of food, severe famine.
STRAITNESS	Deut. 28. 53.	a streak.
STRAKE	Gen. 30. 37.	did strike.
STRANGE	Acts 27. 17.	foreign.
STRAW	Gen. 42. 7.	to strew, or scatter.
STRICKEN IN YEARS	Matt. 21. 8.	advanced in years.
STRIKE	Luke 1. 7.	to rub gently (cf. Ex. 12. 7).
STUFF	2 Kings 5. 11.	the furniture or baggage of an army, &c.
SUNDER	1 Sam. 30. 24.	to separate, part asunder.
SUNDRY	Job 41. 17.	several, various, separate.
SUPPLE	Heb. 1. 1.	to make or render pliant.
SURELY	Ezek. 16. 4.	securely.
SURFEITING	Prov. 10. 9.	sickness caused by gluttony.
SWADDLE	Luke 21. 34.	to swathe, bandage (as infants).
SWEAR	Ezek. 16. 4.	to make or cause to swear.
	Ex. 13. 19.	

LIST OF OBSOLETE OR AMBIGUOUS WORDS.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
SWELLING	2 Pet. 2. 18	haughty, arrogant, proud.
SWINE	Lev. 11. 7.	a pig (in the <i>sing.</i>); also, pigs.
TABERING	Nah. 2. 7.	beating, as on a tabor or drum.
TABERNACLE	Num. 24. 5; Matt. 17. 4	a tent or moveable dwelling. The feast of tabernacles=feast of booths.
TABLE	Luke 1. 63	a writing-tablet.
TABLET	Ex. 35. 22.	an ornament for a necklace.
TACRET	Gen. 31. 27	a small drum or tambourine.
TACHES	Ex. 26. 6	attachments, fastenings.
TAKE	(1) Prov. 6. 2; (2) 1 Cor. 6. 7	(1) to catch; (2) to endure.
TALE	Ex. 5. 8, 18	a (fixed) number, a total.
TARGET	1 Sam. 17. 6	a light shield, buckler.
TAVENS	Acts 28. 15	shops. "The three taverns," a station on the Appian way.
TEIL TREE	Is. 6. 13	a kind of oak, terebinth.
TELL	Gen. 15. 5	to count, number.
TEMPER	Ex. 29. 2	to mix, compound.
TEMPERANCE	Acts 24. 25	moderation, self-restraint.
TEMPT	Matt. 4. 7	to test, put to the test.
TEMPTATION	Deut. 4. 34	trial.
TENDER	2 Macc. 4. 2	to be careful for, to regard.
TESTAMENT	Heb. 9. 16	a will; also, a covenant, as in the N. T.
TETRARCH	Matt. 14. 1	a ruler over the fourth part of a country.
THOUGHT	Matt. 6. 25	great anxiety, excessive care.
TIMBREL	Ex. 15. 20	a small tambourine.
TIRE (<i>sub.</i>)	Is. 3. 18	a head-dress.
TIRE (<i>v.</i>)	2 Kings 9. 30	to adorn with a head-dress.
TITTLE	Matt. 5. 18; Luke 16. 17	a small line drawn over an abridged word, or a slight projection in some Hebrew letters; hence, a small particle. See JOT.
TO	Matt. 3. 9	used with the sense of "for."
TO BRAKE	Judg. 9. 53	broke in pieces. See ALL TO BRAKE.
TONGUES	Acts 10. 46	various (strange) languages.
TORMENTOR	Matt. 18. 34	a torturer, executioner.
TOUCHING	Matt. 18. 19	concerning; "as touching"=with regard to.
TRANSLATION	Heb. 11. 5	removal; from <i>translate</i> , to transfer.
TRAVAIL	Is. 53. 11; Jer. 30. 6	labour, pain; also, trouble.
TRESPASS	1 Kings 8. 81	to transgress, sin.
TROW	Luke 17. 9	to think, imagine, suppose.
TUTOR	Gal. 4. 2	a guardian.
TWAIN	Is. 6. 2	two.
UNDERGIRD	Acts 27. 17	to pass ropes tightly round the hull of a ship, so as to keep the timbers from starting in a gale.
UNDERSSETTERS	1 Kings 7. 30, 34	pedestals, supports.
UNDERTAKE	Is. 38. 14	to be surety for.
UNEQUAL	Ezek. 18. 25, 29	unjust.
UNICORN	Num. 23. 22	<i>lit.</i> "a one-horned animal;" but here, the bison.
UNJUST	Luke 16. 8	dishonest.
UNSAVOURY	2 Sam. 22. 27	without savour (i. e. wisdom); foolish.
UNTOWARD	Acts 2. 40	obstinate, perverse.
UNWITTINGLY	Josh. 20. 3	unconsciously, unintentionally.
UTTER	Ezek. 42. 1	outer. "Uttermost"=last (Matt. 5. 26).
"	Lev. 5. 1	to disclose, make known.
VAGABOND	Acts 19. 13	fugitive, wandering.
VENISON	Gen. 25. 23	flesh of hunted animals.
VERY	John 7. 26	true, real, actual.
VEX	Matt. 15. 22	to harass, torment.
VIRTUE	Mark 5. 30	efficacy, might.
VOID	Gen. 1. 2	empty.
WARD	Gen. 40. 3	prison (<i>lit.</i> guard).
WARE	Acts 14. 6	aware.
WATCH	(1) Lam. 2. 19; (2) Judg. 7. 19; (3) Ex. 14. 24; (4) Matt. 14. 25	"Before the Captivity the night was divided into three parts or watches; the <i>first</i> watch occurs in (1); the <i>middle</i> watch (2); and the <i>morning</i> watch (3). These probably varied in length according to the time of year. In (4) a <i>fourth</i> watch is mentioned, having been introduced among the Jews by the Romans." (Wright.)
WAX	Luke 1. 80	to grow, or become.
WAY	Acts 19. 9, 23	the Christian life and doctrine.
WEALTH	Ps. 112. 3	prosperity, welfare (cf. 1 Cor. 10. 24).
WEENING	2 Macc. 5. 21	imagining.
WHIT	1 Sam. 3. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 5	a bit; atom. "Every whit"=wholly; "not a whit"=not at all.
WILL WORSHIP	Col. 2. 23	A worship of one's own choosing.
WIMPLE	Is. 3. 22	veil or covering for the throat or neck.

GLOSSARY OF ANTIQUITIES, CUSTOMS, ETC.

Word.	Passage.	Explanation.
WINEBIBBER	Matt. 11. 19	an immoderate wine-drinker, drunkard.
WINEFAT	Mark 12. 1	wine-vat.
WINK AT	Acts 17. 30	to close the eyes to.
WISE	Lev. 19. 17	mode, manner, way (A. S. <i>wise</i>).
WIST	Mark 14. 40	knew (A. S. <i>wiste</i>).
WIT, TO	2 Cor. 8. 1	to know (A. S. <i>witan</i>).
WITH	Judg. 16. 7	young twig of a willow or osier.
WITHAL	(1) 1 Kings 19. 1; (2) Job 2. 8	(1) besides, likewise; (2) with.
WITHOUT	2 Cor. 10. 13, 15	beyond.
WITTINGLY	Gen. 48. 14	intentionally, knowingly.
WITTY	Prov. 8. 12	skilful, clever.
WOE WORTH THE DAY	Ezek. 30. 2	evil be to the day; let the day be accursed.
WONT	Matt. 27. 15	accustomed.
WORSHIP	Luke 14. 10	honour, reverence.
WOT	Gen. 21. 26	to know. Also, "we wot," Ex. 32. 1; "wot ye not," Rom. 11. 2; "wotteth not," Gen. 39. 8.
WREATHEN	Ex. 28. 14	twisted; used in connexion with "work."
WREST	Ex. 28. 2	to pervert.
WROUGHT	Matt. 20. 12	worked.
YEARN	Gen. 43. 30; 1 Kings 3. 26	to long for earnestly or anxiously, to be moved with tenderness, grief, or pity.
YOKEFELLOW	Phil. 4. 3	a fellow-worker, "companion in labour."

LVI. GLOSSARY OF ANTIQUITIES, CUSTOMS, ETC.

ADOPTION. St. Paul in his use of the word (Rom. viii. 15; Gal. iv. 5) probably has reference to the Roman custom, whereby an adopted child stood to his foster-parents in precisely the same relations as a child born of the marriage. Adoption in this full sense was unknown among the Jews.

ALPHA (A). The first letter of the Greek alphabet, of which Omega (long O) is the last. Alpha and Omega are used to signify "the first and the last" (Rev. i. 8, 11).

ALTAR. An erection usually of stones or of a single stone, but sometimes of metal, on which certain victims or parts of victims were burnt, and their blood sprinkled. The first mentioned was that built by Noah (Gen. viii. 20). God commanded the Hebrew altars to be made of earth or of unhewn stones, and without steps. The worshippers of Baal built their altars on hill-tops, hence "altars on high places" were an abomination to the Lord. In the Temple at Jerusalem the brazen altar of burnt sacrifice was *outside* the Holy Place, in the court in front of it. The golden altar of incense stood inside.

AMEN. A Hebrew word meaning literally *firm, sure, faithful* (Rev. iii. 14). Hence it came to be used as an adverb of confirmation, placed either at the beginning of a statement, to give emphasis, and translated *verily* (in St. John frequently repeated *verily, verily*); or at the end of prayer, &c., a sort of spoken signature, by which the speaker or hearer (1 Cor. xiv. 16) attests and adopts as his own what has been said. See Psalm xii. 13; lxxii. 19; lxxxix. 52; cvi. 48.

ANATHEMA. "Anathema" is a Greek word denoting a thing or person devoted to God, and hence, as animals so devoted were put to death, doomed to destruction, accursed. In 1 Cor. xvi. 22 it is not to be joined in one expression with *Maran-atha* (which see).

ANGEL is the Greek word for a "messenger," and is used generally of the "ministering spirits" sent out as messengers of God; less frequently of men so sent. The "angels of the churches" in Revelation (ii. 1, &c.) may be a designation of their Bishops, but more probably the phrase points to a heavenly representative of each Church, in some sort the embodiment of its spirit and responsible for its life. The expression

"Angel of the Lord" seems to vary in meaning, sometimes signifying the manifested presence of the Lord Jehovah.

APOSTLE is from the Greek, meaning "one who is sent forth, a delegate." The word is used specially of "the twelve," also of St. Paul. All the apostles had "seen the Lord," and this was an essential qualification of apostleship in a strict technical sense (Acts i. 21-26; 1 Cor. ix. 1, 2). Under this limitation the term was freely applied to prominent teachers in the early Christian Church, notably to Barnabas. In two passages Paul places "apostles" first among the various orders of the Church's ministry (1 Cor. xii. 28; Eph. iv. 11). The word is once applied to Christ himself (Heb. iii. 1).

ARK. The word means a covered chest, or box. Three important arks are mentioned, viz.:-

1. Noah's ark (Heb. *Tébháh*).

2. That in which the infant Moses was hidden by his mother (Heb. *Tébháh*). It was made of the papyrus of the Nile, covered over with pitch, to render it watertight. It is not an uncommon thing at this day to see an Egyptian mother twist papyrus stalks into such a wicker cradle, smear it with pitch, cover it with a lid of wicker-work, place her infant in it, and swim across the Nile, pushing the ark with its infant passenger in front of her. The Hebrew word *Tébháh* is connected with the Egyptian word *teb*, a box, reed-boat, or sarcophagus. One tradition asserts that the papyrus plant, which was sacred to the goddess Isis, preserved the person who carried it, and that boats made of the stalks of the plant preserved those in them from the attacks of crocodiles and other noxious beasts.

3. The Ark of the Covenant (Heb. *Arón*). This sacred object was a chest made of acacia wood overlaid with gold, the lid of which constituted the "mercy-seat" (Ex. xxv. 17), or place of propitiation, over which two cherubim extended their wings. Within it were put the two tables of stone, on which the Decalogue was engraven. It was 2½ cubits long, 1½ broad, and 1½ deep. Around its upper edge was a cornice of gold, and it was carried in front of the people on the march by the Levites, who bore it by means of two

poles of shittim wood covered with gold, which were passed through two rings on each side of the ark. In it were also placed, by Divine command, an omer of manna and Aaron's rod which budded. The Egyptians had a sacred ark in connexion with some of their mystic rites. The Egyptian ark or chest which contained the dead body in the funeral procession was treated with the greatest reverence, because the pious dead were identified with the gods Osiris, Seker and Ptah. The ark was made in the form of a shrine, and was ornamented on the outside with figures of the geni of the dead, and with inscriptions referring to them. Arks were usually mounted on runners.

ARMOUR. The arms mentioned in the Bible may be divided into two classes, (a) *offensive*, and (b) *defensive*.

(a) *Offensive.* (i) **THE SWORD** (Heb. *Cherebh*), neither very heavy nor very long, was carried in a sheath (1 Sam. xvii. 51), slung by a girdle (1 Sam. xxv. 13), and resting on the thigh (Ps. xlv. 3). (ii) **OF THE SPEAR** there were several kinds:—(1) *Chanith*, a spear of the largest size, worn by Goliath (1 Sam. xvii. 7, 45), and great warriors (2 Sam. ii. 23; xxiii. 18), such as King Saul, being held in the hand (1 Sam. xvii. 6), and placed at his head as he slept when on an expedition (1 Sam. xxvi. 7), capable of inflicting a fatal wound even with the butt end (2 Sam. ii. 23). (2) A weapon lighter than the preceding, called the *Cidôn*, or javelin (Josh. viii. 14-27), carried, when not in action, on the back of the warrior, between the shoulders (1 Sam. xvii. 6, R.V.). (3) Another kind was the *Romach* (Num. xxv. 7), a sort of lance (1 Kings xviii. 28, R.V.), and (4) *Shalach*, "a dart" (2 Chron. xxi. 10). (iii) **The Bow (*Kesheth*)** and arrows in use either for the chase (Gen. xxi. 20) or war (xlviii. 22), and found in the hands not only of common soldiers, but captains of high rank, as Jehu (2 Kings ix. 24). (iv) **THE SLING (*Kela'*)** with which David slew Goliath (1 Sam. xvii. 40).

(b) *Of defensive armour* we find (i) **THE BREASTPLATE** (Heb. *Shiryôn*)=the *θώραξ* of the Greeks and the *lorica* of the Romans, first mentioned in the description of the arms of Goliath (1 Sam. xvii. 5), covering the most vulnerable parts of the body. (ii) **THE HELMET (*Côbâ*)**, mentioned also in 1 Sam. xvii. 5. (iii) **THE GREAVES (*Mitzchah*)** occur only in 1 Sam. xvii. 6. (iv) **OF THE SHIELD** there were two kinds:—(1) **THE Tzinnaah**, a large shield covering the whole body (Ps. v. 12); (2) **THE Mâgîn**, a buckler or target of smaller dimensions, used in hand-to-hand encounters (2 Chron. xii. 9, 10).

St. Paul refers to the ancient armour (1) in 1 Thess. v. 8, (2) in 2 Cor. vi. 7, (3) in Rom. xiii. 12, and (4), when chained himself to the soldier of the guard, gives in Eph. vi. 10-17 a full description of the Christian panoply, enumerating five pieces of defensive armour, the girdle, breastplate, sandals, shield, helmet, and one of offensive warfare, the sword.

ART. The Babylonians were skilled in engraving and sculpture as early as a c. 3500, and the bronze statues, &c., found at Tell Lo by De Sarzec indicate that they had reached a high pitch of perfection in these arts some hundreds of years earlier. In Egypt, during the reign of the kings of the IVth dynasty, about B.C. 3800, the most beautiful and life-like statues of kings, priests, scribes, and others were made, which for proportion and artistic conception were hardly equalled, certainly not surpassed, by any made by the Egyptians during the most flourishing periods of their later history. When the great revival of art took place, about B.C. 600, the artists and sculptors endeavoured to reproduce the characteristics of statues, tomb-paintings, and the like, which belong to the period of the IV-Vth dynasty. A rigid interpretation of the Second Commandment excluded the Hebrews from much culture of these arts, though they excelled in music and poetry. Yet the brazen serpent, the golden cherubim over the mercy seat, and the twelve brazen oxen on which the molten sea rested in Solomon's Temple were made with divine sanction. The artistic gift was recognised as from God (Ex. xxxv. 30-xxxvi. 1). Mural paintings and wood-panelling in the decoration of houses; ivory carving on the royal thrones,

and for the embellishment of palaces; chasing and embossing of pillars, candelabra, and other ornaments in metal, for adornment of the Temple and houses; embroidery in needlework, the interweaving of patterns and figures in tissue of wool, linen, and silk, for which Damascus was famous; and skill in dyeing, as Tyrian purple, &c., are other evidences of the cultivation of art among the Hebrews and their neighbours.

ASCENT. This word is used of a viaduct built by Solomon to connect his palace with the Temple on Moriah. For "ascent of Akrahim," see Num. xxiv. 4; Josh. xv. 3; Judg. i. 36; and for "ascent of Ziz," see 2 Chron. xx. 16 (marg.).

ASHIERAH. See **IDOLATRY**.

ASHTARTH were figures of the Babylonian goddess Ishtar, the Astarte or Aphrodite of the Greeks. The Assyrian kings of the later empire made Ishtar of Nineveh their tutelary goddess, and she was supposed to go forth with them to battle and to give them victory. An Ishtar of Arbela is also mentioned in the inscriptions.

ASSYRIA was the name given to that part of Mesopotamia which lies to the north of Babylon. It formed originally a portion of the Babylonian Empire, and was ruled by a *patesi* or viceroy sent thither from Babylonia. About the year 1750 B.C. the country declared itself independent, and although it was for some time obliged to wage long wars with Babylonia, it eventually succeeded in maintaining its separate existence. About A.C. 1400 Assyria was strong enough to be able to make offensive and defensive alliances with Babylonia. The city of Ashur, the modern Kalât-Sherkât, was rebuilt by Shalmaneser I. about A.C. 1300. In later times the capital of the Assyrian Empire was fixed at Nineveh, a town on the left or east bank of the Tigris, opposite which is built the modern town of Mûsul.

ATONEMENT, DAY OF. This fast was observed on the 10th of the month Tisri, as the great day of national humiliation, and expiation of the sins both of the priests and the people. The ritual is prescribed in Lev. xvi; xxiii. 26-32; Num. xxix. 7-11. On this day (i) the High Priest, arrayed, not in his gorgeous robes, but in the white linen garments common to himself and the rest of his order, brought a bullock as a sin-offering and a ram as a burnt-offering for himself and the priests. (ii) He then brought to the door of the tabernacle two he-goats as a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering for the people. (iii) Having presented them before the Lord, he cast two lots upon them, one inscribed for *Jehovah*, the other for *Azazel* (or *dismissal*, Lev. xvi. 8, R.V.). (iv) Then he slew the bullock at the brazen altar, and having censed the Mercy Seat of the Ark in the Holy of Holies, sprinkled the blood seven times before it, and made atonement for himself and his own order. (v) He next slew the goat on which the lot for *Jehovah* had fallen, and sprinkled its blood as a sin-offering for the people as he had done that of the bullock, and, as he returned, sprinkled the blood of both victims on the Golden Altar of Incense. (vi) Then coming forth he laid both his hands on the goat upon which the lot for *Azazel* had fallen (A.V. "the scapegoat"), and having solemnly confessed over it the sins of the people, sent it away "by the hand of a fit man" into the wilderness, "unto a land not inhabited," to be there let loose, laden with its typical burden of the sins of the people. The key to the expressive imagery of this great day of expiation is given in Heb. ix. x.

AVENGER. "Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed," was, and still is, the universal law of the Semitic race, and its execution primarily devolved (with other duties, Lev. xxv) upon the nearest kinsman of the deceased, but extended also to the whole tribe. It overruled every other obligation, even that of hospitality; hence perhaps Jael's murder of Sisera was, according to the views prevalent in that age, justifiable, if not obligatory. The Hebrew code restricted this law by providing "Cities of Refuge," to

which the manslayer might flee in cases of "manslaughter." (Nuni. xxxv. 10-15.)

BAAZISM was the worship of the powers of generation practised by the Canaanite race. Their creed was, that out of a self-existent chaotic deep sprang spontaneously the heavenly bodies and the earth; that, from the procreative power of the sun, acting upon the fertile womb of the earth, all visible matter was produced: hence, the significance of the abandonment of Ahab and his subjects to the sole influence of this worship of Nature, which resulted in the almost entire destruction of animal and vegetable life. The word "Baal" means *Master, Owner, Possessor*.

BABYLON is the Greek form of the name *Bab-ilu*, which the early Semites gave to the great city which was built upon both sides of the river Euphrates, on and near the spot where the modern town of Hillah stands. *Bab-ilu* means the "gate of god," and is the translation of the earlier Accadian name of the city *KA-DINGIRRA-KI*. The date of the founding of the city cannot, as yet, be fixed, but it is certain that as early as B.C. 3800 a king named Naram-Sin ruled over that district. The antiquities excavated during the last few years at Borsippa, Abu-Habbah, Gungumah and other places, prove the very great antiquity of the site of the city of Babylon; in later days the whole country round about took its name from the city, and was called Babylonia.

BAND of soldiers. This was the Roman cohort, the tenth part of a legion. It consisted nominally of six hundred men under the command of six centurions. A "century" really contained about sixty men. The "Italian band" was composed of soldiers from Italy; but the "Augustan band" (Acts xvii. 1) consisted perhaps of native recruits, whose headquarters were *Cæsarea Augusta* (so called in honour of the Emperor Augustus, in whose reign it was rebuilt), which was the headquarters of the military organisation in Palestine.

BAPTISM. A Symbolic rite, practised by John the Baptist and adopted by the Christian Church with the sanction of our Lord, signifying repentance from sin and the entrance upon a new life of holiness. The word means *immersion* or *submersion*, and this no doubt was the original mode of baptism. Hence the force of the metaphorical use of the word (Mark x. 38; Luke xii. 50) of an overwhelming by sorrow. The rite has its connexion with the purificatory use of water in the Jewish Church. But the word baptism (Gk. *baptisma*) is not used of the Mosaic washings; these are indeed described by a cognate word (Gk. *baptisμός*), Mark vii. 4; Heb. vi. 2; ix. 10; but the very use of the two similar words seems intended to mark off the Christian rite of Baptism as separate and unique.

BARNs. The ancient granaries of Palestine were caves in the limestone rock, entered by an aperture in the ground, carefully concealed by a stone covered with turf or brushwood, to hide the grain from Arab depredators (Judg. vi. 11). Such subterranean caves may still be seen in use on the hill of Jezreel. The barns which existed in Palestine in the time of our Saviour (Luke xii. 18) were solid edifices. In the villages in Mesopotamia to this day the natives dig large holes in the ground which they fill with grain, and cover over with earth; the traveller rides over scores of them unsuspectingly. In the district to the north-east of Syria the corn is kept in large rectangular chambers at each end of the rooms in which the family lives, and the outside are made to resemble the other walls of the rooms. In Egypt the barn or granary was built in the form of a quadrangle, having a door for entrance in one corner. Along two or more sides were rows of square bins, each with a sliding shutter for taking out the grain. In the roof of each bin was a hole for pouring in the grain. Above each shutter was inscribed the name of the grain inside the bin. The tops of the bins were reached by a flight of steps. A fine model of such a granary is exhibited in the Fourth Egyptian Room of the British Museum.

BASKET. Baskets were of various kinds and sizes:—

1. The *Kóphinos*, *Cophinys*, reticule, or hand-basket, usually carried on the arm (cf. Juvenal, Sat. iii. l. 14). It was this basket which each Apostle filled with the superfluous fragments after the feeding of the five thousand (Matt. xiv. 20; Mark vi. 43; John vi. 13). 2. A light, open, wicker basket, used for carrying food upon the head. Pharaoh's chief baker carried upon his head several tiers of these, containing white bread and baked meats (Gen. xl. 17). Such are commonly represented on Egyptian monuments. 3. A market-basket, such as that in which the lad was hawking the barley loaves and fishes. 4. A larger kind (*σπυρίς*), or store-basket, in which were gathered the fragments after the feeding of the four thousand (Matt. xv. 37; Mark viii. 8). 5. A larger and stronger kind (*σπυράριον*), used for hoisting supplies up to the battlements of a besieged city. It was in one of these that Paul was lowered down from the walls of Damascus (2 Cor. xi. 33).

BATH. Bathing was a luxury, and, indeed, a necessity, in the hot climates of the East: among the Hebrews it was practised also as a religious rite for the removal of ceremonial pollution (Lev. xvi. 16-28), as also after mourning, which always implied defilement (Ruth. iii. 3; 2 Sam. xii. 20). The high priest bathed at his inauguration (Lev. viii. 6), and on the Day of Atonement before each solemn act of propitiation (Lev. xvi. 4, 24).

BED. The word *bed*, wherever used in the Bible, must be understood to refer only to the mattress on which people slept. It was much thinner than anything we know under that name, and rather resembled a very thick quilt, which was rolled up and taken away during the day, and only spread at night. It was one of these little mattresses which our Lord bade the palsied man roll up and carry to his home (Matt. ix. 6; Mark ii. 9). It is the custom for the natives of Syria and adjacent countries to sleep on mattresses, spread upon the floor, and covered by a thick counterpane; but the poorest classes lie upon the bare ground, their covering being the thick woollen *abba* worn by day. Bedsteads are still generally unknown.

BEELZEBUB, or, more correctly, *Beelzebub*. In the N. T. apparently a contemptuous designation of Satan. The origin of the word is uncertain. It may possibly be from the Hebrew *zebûl*, a dwelling, Satan being called Lord of the house, i.e. of evil spirits: hence the point of Matt. x. 25. But more usually it is referred to the name of the god of Ekron, **BAALZEBUB**, Lord of flies (2 Kings i.). It is supposed that this name was applied in derision by the Jews to Satan, and further that the change of the final letter, while not quite reproducing, was sufficient to suggest the Hebrew *zebûl*, dung, so that the word means "lord of dung, or filth." The R.V. in all passages keeps *Beelzebub* in the text with *Beelzebub* in margin.

BELSHAZZAR is the Babylonian name *Bil-shar-usur*, and means "Bel protect the king!" (Daniel v. 22; 7. 1).

BOOKs. The ancient Babylonians are supposed to have been acquainted with a vegetable material for writing upon, but at a very early period they made use of clay. Annals of kings' reigns and historical documents were inscribed upon cylinders or cones, either hollow or solid; several of these cylinders exist having six, eight, or ten sides. Commercial documents were inscribed upon rectangular tablets of clay with convex sides. The tablets or books of the royal library at Nineveh, though possessing many characteristics of those of the Babylonian libraries, are different from almost all other tablets. Tablets were either baked or sun-dried. The Egyptians wrote their religious, medical, magical and other works upon papyrus with a reed and vegetable ink. The oldest mention of a book in Egypt is the treatise on Anatomy, which was written by Tota, a king of the first dynasty. Hebrew books were anciently written upon prepared skins of sheep, goats, &c. In the case of the Pentateuch the parchment was cut into strips which were sewn together, and was written upon only on one side. Each end was attached to a roller, with handles which

were rolled inwards towards one another. The book commenced at the right end, and as each page, or rather column, was read, the reader rolled it round the roller in his right hand, at the same time unrolling a fresh column from that in his left. When the book was not in use, it was carefully put away in a metal cylinder.

BOTTLE. Various words are rendered in the A.V. of the O.T. by "bottle." In the New the only one so rendered is *ἀσκάς* (Matt. ix. 17; Mark ii. 22) = the Latin *uter*, a skin-bottle. The larger bottles were made of the skin of a he-goat, the smaller of a kid's skin. When the animal was killed, they cut off its feet and its head, and they drew it in this manner out of the skin, without cutting it open. They afterwards dressed the inside of the skin with tannin, and, having sewn up the apertures at the legs and tail, filled the skin with a decoction of bark and water until saturated. When used for wine, the skins were hung up in the houses, and so became smoked and shrivelled; hence the Psalmist's simile, "like a bottle in the smoke" (Ps. cxix. 83). They were mended by stitching on a patch, and covering it over with pitch. They are still extensively manufactured at Hebron, and are used by the vendors of water and wine at Jerusalem, who carry them strapped to their backs, and draw the liquid from a tap fixed in one of the blind legs.

BRACELET. Bracelets for the arms and anklets for the legs were commonly worn by Eastern married women of all ranks, and were regarded as an eligible mode of investing money, as they could not be taken for the debts of the husband. They were usually cable-like rings, with an opening through which the wrist could be slipped; but the higher classes wore bracelets formed like broad bands, richly chased, jointed, and closed by a pin passing through sockets. The anklets were similar in form, but frequently adorned with little bells. Both are still common in the East, with scarcely any variation in the patterns; they are of gold, silver, brass, and coloured glass, the last being extensively manufactured at Hebron. Those worn by the Hebrews were never jewelled; but men seem to have used bracelets as well as women (2 Sam. i. 10; Cant. v. 14).

BREAD was principally in the form of thin cakes, baked upon the hearth or in the oven; those eaten by the poor were made of barley-meal, with oil instead of butter. They were leavened or unleavened, and kneaded in a trough. Wheat flour was common in Egypt, but a luxury in Palestine, and was one of the offerings in the Sanctuary. The Congregation were bound to offer fine flour for twelve cakes ("shewbread"), to be placed every Sabbath in two rows on the table of shewbread, which was to be eaten by the priests in the sacred precincts (Ex. xxv. 30; Matt. xii. 4).

BRICKMAKING, as described in Exodus, may still be seen in Egypt. In the Fourth Egyptian Room of the British Museum are exhibited a number of bricks made of clay mixed with straw, sand, and broken pottery. Some are stamped with the names of Thothmes I, b.c. 1633; Thothmes III, b.c. 1600; Amnophis III, b.c. 1500; and Rameses II, b.c. 1333.

Babylonian bricks stamped with the names of kings dating as far back as b.c. 2500 have been found in the cemetery south of Babylon, and they vary in size from 22×12×3 in., to 10×6×3 in.; the bricks of Nebuchadnezzar II, mentioned in the Book of Daniel measure 13×10×3 in. Babylonian and Assyrian bricks are made of fine well-kneaded clay, and vary in colour from light yellow to brown. The bricks of Nebuchadnezzar are still so strong and good that the French engineers, who in 1889-90 repaired the great wall along the Hindiyeh Canal, used many thousands of them for their work.

BURIAL of the dead was practised by the Hebrews from the earliest times, and three of their most ancient cemeteries still remain, viz. Machpelah, Shechem, and the Valley of Jehoshaphat. It is thought that cremation was only used for the bodies of persons who were denied religious burial; "the burning for the dead"

(2 Chron. xvi. 14) was the vaporising of sweet perfumes, as a mark of especial honour, at the funeral of kings and other distinguished persons. Burial places were usually outside the city or village, and the dead were carried to the grave on biers, amid the wailing of their friends, especially of women. The days of mourning were in general thirty. Burial was refused to criminals; and the "burial of an ass" was exposure to birds and beasts of prey. Some ancient tombs had heavy stone superstructures over them, as the Tomb of Hiram. Ismelite tombs were usually in caves in the limestone rock, the hard stratum (*missi*) being left as a roof, and the softer (*malaki*), which is below, being cut into. Around Jerusalem are large caves, containing several chambers or vaults for bodies, somewhat resembling the Roman catacombs. It is the custom in the East for the burial to take place a few hours after death. The Babylonians and Assyrians are supposed to have burnt their dead. The ancient Egyptians hewed tombs in the mountains and in the rocky ground; they also built Pyramids to hold the bodies of certain of their kings.

BUTLER, or Cup-bearer. A responsible officer in royal households (Gen. xl. 1-21; xli. 9). The king's life was in his hand, and he was held answerable for the purity of the liquor and its freedom from poison. Nehemiah faithfully discharged this duty to the Persian king (Neh. i. 11).

BUTTER. The Hebrews were ignorant of the art of churning butter; but they made a kind of clotted cream by subjecting new milk to fermentation, which imparted to it a pleasant acid flavour somewhat resembling that of lemon cream. Even now churned butter is never used by native Syrians, but this clotted cream, called *Leben*, continues to be universally consumed. This was probably the "butter in a lordly dish" which Jael brought to Sisera, when she had "opened a bottle of milk" (Judg. iv. 19; v. 25).

CAMEL'S HAIR. The hair of camel's hair (Matt. iii. 4) was not a skin, but a coat of cloth, woven from the hair of the camel. Such is the ordinary outer garment of the Bedawin of to-day. The present common dress of a shepherd on the hills of Judaea is a loose coat of camel's hair, in broad stripes of black and white, girt around the loins with a leathern belt. It has narrow sleeves, does not come below the knee, and seems to be almost his only garment.

CANDLE. Wherever the word occurs in the A.V. the R.V. more correctly substitutes *lamp* (with the single exception of Jer. xxv. 10). The Jews and most other ancient nations used earthenware lamps, shaped like a butter-boat partially covered over, in which oil was burnt, the wick protruding through a lip or spout. It was set on a "candlestick," i.e. a lamp-stand. The woman seeking her lost piece of silver would have this candlestick in one hand and a short hand-broom in the other, as she stooped and swept the house (Luke xv. 8). The Jews frequently light their houses with seven-branched candlesticks in memory of the sacred lamp-stand within the sanctuary.

CHAMBER is the general term for any room in a house. It is only in the houses of kings and nobles that it means a "bed-room," since the majority of houses were only one story high. In some houses an "upper room" is set apart for religious purposes, prayers are offered in it, circumcision and the rite of matrimony performed, the passover eaten, and the dead laid out. The window would be turned towards the Temple at Jerusalem. With the poor, the flat roof of the house served these purposes.

CLOTH was woven, dyed, and fulled with soap, by the Hebrews, and was made from flax, silk, and wool. The sailcloth, made from the wool of Cilician sheep, was a great article of commerce in the Mediterranean, and was largely used as a covering for tents in Syria (Acts xviii. 3).

CONDUIT. To remedy the deficiency in the supply of water at Jerusalem, Solomon dug reservoirs, which still remain, 2½ miles south-west of Bethlehém, in the hill country of Judaea, from whence he conducted the

water to the pools on the west side of Jerusalem. A conduit, hewn out of the solid rock, 1,750 feet in length, unites the Pool of Siloam with the "Virgin's Fountain;" an ancient inscription has recently been discovered on the south end of it, giving an account of the way in which it was made. The date is uncertain, but it may be of the time of Hezekiah (2 Kings xx. 20).

CORBAN (Heb. *Korbān*, an offering). The word is used in the O.T. of anything offered or vowed to God. By a perverted tradition the word became a formula by which it was possible to retain in one's own possession what it was inconvenient to part with (Mark vii. 11).

CORN (treading out). In Syria and Asia Minor, at the present day, grain is trodden out of the ear. The unthreshed wheat is laid upon the ground in a circle, and a yoke of oxen driven round and round over it, dragging after them a heavy log of wood, on the under surface of which are inserted rows of thin flint stones, about two inches apart, and projecting half an inch from the surface. On this the driver stands, or sometimes sits in a chair.

CROWN. Two words are so translated in the N.T. The more frequent is the Greek *στέφανος*, a garland, wreath, chaplet. It formed the prize at the Greek games, and was worn by victors. Hence it became a symbol of victory or joy. This was the "crown" of thorns placed in mockery on the Saviour's head. The other word *διάδημα*, diadem (so rendered in R.V.), occurs only in Revelation xii. 3; xiii. 1; xix. 12. It was originally the Persian badge of royalty, a ribbon of blue and white worn round the turban: thus the word means a crown as the sign and symbol of kingship.

CRUCIFIXION was unknown to the Jews, until introduced by the Romans, who only used it for the punishment of slaves and the lowest malefactors. But persons were hanged on a tree after they were slain as far back as the days of Joshua (viii. 29), whilst in Egypt hanging was a very early penalty.

DEDICATION, FEAST OF. This feast was instituted to commemorate the cleansing of the Temple after its defilement by Antiochus Epiphanes (Dan. xi. 31). Its institution is recorded in 1 Macc. iv. 52-59. Established by Judas Maccabæus, it was kept on the 25th of the winter month *Chisleu*, December, and lasted eight days. It was celebrated nearly in the same manner as the Feast of Tabernacles—the offering of many sacrifices, the carrying of branches of trees, and other rejoicings. It is mentioned only once in the Canonical Scriptures, John x. 22, under the name of *τὰ ἑγκαίμια*.

DEVIL. This word is a contracted form of *Diabolus*, the Greek *διάβολος*. This word properly means a malicious accuser, and is used in the Greek Testament and LXX as an equivalent of the Hebrew word *SATAN*, which means an adversary. The connexion between the ideas of the two words is well shown in Job i. In many passages of the N.T. the Hebrew word *Satan* is retained, while another designation is *ὁ πονηρός*, "the evil one." Satan's emissaries are spoken of in the N.T. not as devils, but as evil or unclean spirits and *DEMONS* (Greek *δαίμονια*). Their power seems to have been specially and painfully manifested in the time of Christ; but exorcism which was practised then was by no means confined to that period. Layard discovered bowls inscribed with forms of Jewish exorcism among the ruins of Babylon; instances of exorcism are referred to by Josephus and other Jewish writers; they are also noticed in early Christian writings; and forms of exorcism are used in connexion with Baptism in many ancient churches, see e.g. the First Prayer Book of Edward VI.

DIVINATION, MAGIC, WITCHCRAFT, &c. From time immemorial the Eastern nations have used "curious arts," and have professed to hold communication with the spirit world through the medium of superstitious practices. Large numbers of magical formulae, lists of lucky and unlucky days, incantations and such like have been found inscribed upon Babylonian and Assyrian tablets, and there is evidence to show that to

some extent similar practices prevailed in Egypt. Pharaoh had his Magicians and Nebuchadnezzar had his Astrologers. There are various Hebrew words by which these traffickers in superstitious rites were described. They may be classified thus:—

(a) **DIVINERS** professed to see visions or to obtain information by gazing into a cup (Gen. xlv. 5), by means of arrows, by the inspection of livers of victims, and by teraphim, a kind of image (Ezek. xxi. 21). Compare the divination amongst the Midianites (Num. xxii. 7) and the Philistines (1 Sam. vi. 2).

(b) **WIZARDS, WITCHES OR SORCERERS**, literally knowing ones, thought-readers (Lev. xix. 31; Deut. xviii. 11).

(c) **NECROMANCERS** (Deut. xviii. 11), supposed to be possessed with **FAMILIAR SPIRITS**, e.g. the witch of Endor, who was professedly a "medium" between the living and the dead.

(d) **SOOTHISAYERS, MONTHLY PROGNOSTICATORS, AND OBSERVERS OF TIMES**, were Astrologers, who would draw horoscopes and foretell events by examining the conjunctions and oppositions of the heavenly bodies (Is. ii. 6; xlvii. 13, &c.).

(e) **MAGICIANS** or "engravers" (Ex. xxxii. 4) were perhaps originally a literary caste. Compare the case of the **MAGI** or wise men who came from the East to worship Christ.

(f) **EXCHANTERS** were serpent charmers, and another class were probably conjurers, gifted with sleight of hand.

The Israelites were strictly forbidden to have anything to do with these various classes of superstition. Their practices savoured of heathenism and idolatry, and tended to divert men's minds from the true source of knowledge and power. No witch was to live amongst the people. Men were not to seek to wizards that peeped (R.V. *chirp*) and muttered, but to the Law and the Testimony (Is. viii. 19-21).

What were the secrets of these practices, or indeed of their later representatives in the Greek period (Acts xix. 19), the middle ages or more modern times, none but the initiated could tell. Probably amongst their hidden arts there may be reckoned quickness of wit, the power of a strong will over a weak one, the possession of secret information, the strange gift called *clairvoyance*, the modern hypnotism or "second sight," the use of drugs and mechanical devices.

EGYPT is the name given to the land watered by the Nile, and by its branches in the Delta, which extends from Alexandria and Port Said on the north to Aswān or Syene on the south; its length is about 800 miles, and its average width about 80 miles. The Hebrews called the country *Mizraim*, and it is known that as early as B.C. 1500 the Assyrians gave it the same appellation. The common Egyptian name for the country is *Kam*, i.e. "Black," and it was so called because of the dark colour of its soil; other names are "land of the olive," "land of the inundation," "land of the sycamore," "land of the eye of Horus" (i.e. the sun).

EMBALMING. The patriarch Jacob and his son Joseph were embalmed in Egypt (Genesis l). The art of preserving the bodies of the dead was known to the Egyptians from the earliest period, but whether it was employed by the aboriginal inhabitants of the country is unknown. We have proof that as far back as the second dynasty, or more than four thousand years before Christ, the Egyptians had already formulated the art of elaborate sepulture, and that the hope for a life after death was firmly established in their minds. To preserve the body the Egyptians adopted three different processes. In the first or most costly the brain and intestines were extracted carefully, and having been cleansed in wine and covered with aromatic gums, were placed in jars. The body was filled with myrrh and cassia, and then sewn up. It was next laid in natron for seventy days, after which it was carefully washed and wrapped up and bandaged in strips of fine linen. The cost of embalming a body in this way was about £250. In the second method of embalming the brain was not

removed at all, and the intestines were simply dissolved and removed in a fluid state. The body was then laid in natron, which, it is said, dissolved everything except the skin and bones. The cost by this process was £60. The third method was employed for the poor only. It consisted simply of cleaning the body by injecting some strong astringent and then salting it for seventy days. The cost of this process was very little. In good mummies the hair and nails are preserved, but the eyeballs have obsidian eyes inserted in them. The human body, preserved by gums, spices, bitumen, natron, and wax, is called *MUMMY*; this word is derived from the Arabic *mūmta*, "bitumen," and it is clear that the word *mummy* was first applied to that class of human bodies which had been preserved chiefly by the use of bitumen. The Arab historian 'Abd el-Latif mentions that he saw bitumen taken out of the skulls and stomachs of bodies which had been exhumed by the Arabs. The Egyptian word for making a mummy is *qes*, and means to "wrap up in bandages." In Genesis 1.2 it is said that Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father. In the Coptic version of this passage, the word translated "physicians" is rendered *refkos*, or "mummy-bandagers." The oldest mummies or portions of mummies known are those of Mycerinus, B.C. 3533, Unas, B.C. 3333, and Mentuem-saf, B.C. 3100; the latest mummy known is probably that of Artemidorus (now preserved in the British Museum), which belongs to the fourth century of our era.

ESAR-HADDON, in Assyrian *Ashur-akh-iddin*, meaning "Ashur gave a brother."

EVIL-MERODACH is the Hebrew form of the Babylonian name *Amit-Marduk*, i.e. "Man of Marduk or Merodach."

EXCOMMUNICATION. A Jewish ecclesiastical penalty of varying degrees of severity, and founded rather on tradition than on definite Mosiac sanction. A prominent N.T. instance is in John ix. 34: see also Luke vi. 22. The right of a Christian community to deal with an offending brother and the method of such dealing are set forth by our Lord in Matt. xviii. 15-18. For the Apostolic practice see especially 1 Tim. i. 20; 1 Cor. v. 11; 2 Cor. ii. In general the "excommunication" consisted in the withdrawal of the other members of the church from fellowship with the offending member.

EXODUS. There is in the Egyptian inscriptions no mention whatever of the Exodus of the children of Israel from Egypt. It has been known for some time past that, about B.C. 1500, Amenophis III married a Mesopotamian lady called Thi, and that she obtained great power in Egypt, and that her son, Amenophis IV, also called Khu-en-aten, succeeded his father Amenophis III. It is clear that as long as the descendants of these kings sat on the throne of Egypt, the Semites must have possessed great power in that country. When, however, the kings of the nineteenth dynasty were ruling over Egypt, and were making warlike expeditions into Western Asia, and against the kinsfolk of the Semites who had settled in Egypt, the influence which the Semites possessed declined rapidly, and the policy of "Egypt for the Egyptians" must have been strictly adhered to. It would seem that the chief oppressor of the Israelites was Rameses II, and his long reign of sixty-seven years permitted a steady and consistent method of oppression to be carried out. It is generally accepted that the Exodus took place after his death.

FASTS. The only fast appointed by the Law was the Day of Atonement on the 10th of Tisri (Lev. xvi), but during the Captivity four annual fasts were observed by the Jews:—(i) The fast of the fourth, fifth, seventh, and tenth months (Zech. vii. 3, 5; viii. 19). (ii) Fasts were sometimes proclaimed (a) publicly on occasions of national humiliation (1 Sam. vi. 6; 2 Chron. x. 3; Joel i. 14; ii. 15); (b) by cities and bodies of men on occasions in which they were specially concerned (Judg. xx. 26; 1 Sam. xxxi. 13; 2 Sam. i.

12; (c) by individuals in times of difficulty and peril (Ezra viii. 21-23; Esth. iv. 16). (iii) In the New Testament we have reference to (1) "the fast," i.e. the "Day of Atonement" (Acts xxvii. 9); (2) the weekly fasts (Matt. ix. 14; Mark ii. 18; Luke v. 33; xviii. 12; Acts x. 30). They seem to have been introduced some time after the Captivity, and were observed on the second and fifth days of the week. (3) Fasting is specially connected with Ordination (Acts xiii. 3; xiv. 23). The fasts of forty days by Moses (Ex. xxiv. 18; xxxiv. 28) and by Elijah (1 Kings xix. 8) are shadows of the great fast of our Lord (Matt. iv. 2; Mark i. 12, 13; Luke iv. 2).

FEASTS. (i) The weekly festival was the sabbath, commemorating God's rest from creation, and deliverance from bondage in Egypt (Ex. xx 8-11). (ii) The monthly festival was the day of the new moon, on which rest was not enjoined, but additional services (Num. x. 10; xxviii. 11). (iii) The new moon of the seventh month Tisri, or *Feast of Trumpets*, began the civil year, and that of Abib the ecclesiastical year (Num. xxix. 1; Ex. xii. 2). (iv) The great festivals were (1) *Passover*, on the eve of the 14th of Abib, which lasted to the 21st (Ex. xii); (2) *Pentecost* (the fiftieth day after), or *feast of weeks*, on completion of the harvest (Ex. xxiii. 16; Deut. xvi. 9-11); (3) *Tabernacles*, from the 15th to 23rd of Tisri, commemorating the ingathering of all fruits (Ex. xxxiv. 22; Lev. xxiii. 34-43). The people lived for a week in booths, to remind them of their desert wanderings. The last day was "the great day" (John vii. 37). This feast was preceded by the Day of Atonement (Lev. xvi). (v) Every seventh year was *sabbatical*, when the land had rest. Every fiftieth year was a *jubilee*, when slaves were freed, land sold reverted to its original owner, and mortgages were cancelled. (vi) To these were added *Purim* ("Lots"), 14th and 15th of Adar, in remembrance of the deliverance by Esther (Esth. ix. 24-26); and (vii) the *Dedication* of the Second Temple, celebrated on the 25th of Chisleu (John x. 22).

GARMENTS. The garments of Syrian men in the present day differ but little from those worn in the time of Moses. The chief are a coarse linen shirt, linen drawers, loose pantaloons with a girdle to sustain them, an inner vest buttoned to the throat, a long loose robe with a leathern girdle, an embroidered cloth or velvet jacket, a *keffiyeh* or silk handkerchief for the head (secured by a cord), hose and sandals. Besides these, a long loose robe with short sleeves was worn in full dress (instead of the jacket or girdled robe), and the *abaz*, a coarse cloak of goat's or camel's hair, very large, so as to form a covering by night as well as by day; it was the former our Lord laid aside when He washed the disciples' feet (John xiii. 4), and the latter with which Elijah smote the waters of Jordan (2 Kings ii. 8). Women's dress varied according to their estate in life (e.g. maid, wife, or widow). It differed from the men's principally in the veil and cap, fitting close to the head, concealing the hair, and being profusely covered with gold and silver ornaments and with charms. The list of female clothing in Is. iii. 18-23 is scarcely intelligible now. The "hem of the garment" referred to in the New Testament is the fringe which all Jews wore in obedience to the order given in Num. xv. 38. It is now represented by the *Tallith* or cloth worn by the Jews at prayers.

GATE. The gate of a city was frequently a considerable structure, partly covered in, with a guard-room or barrack, and other chambers. Near it there was sometimes a place of public assembly for business, judgment, and legislation (Judg. v. 8; Ruth iv. 10). This was the exchange, court-house, and council-chamber of modern times. Hence the "gate of a city" was so identified with the life of the community as to be synonymous with the city itself.

GOSPEL. The A.S. equivalent of the Greek *εὐαγγέλιον*, Lat. *evangelium*, good tidings (see above, p. 63). In the N.T. the word is used, previously to the death of Jesus Christ, of the good tidings concerning the coming establishment of the kingdom of God. Afterwards, and in general, it is the good tidings of

salvation through Jesus. Hence the term was applied to a narrative of the facts concerning Jesus Christ (as in Mark i. 1), and subsequently to the written record of these facts as in the titles of the "Gospels."

HELL. In the O.T. this is the A.V. translation of the Heb. *Sheöl*, the dark, mysterious abode of the dead. The R.V. in general renders it *grave* or *pit*, with *Sheöl* in the margin, or leaves that word in the text. In the Prophetic books, however, the rendering *hell* is retained (see the Revisers' Preface). In the N.T. the word *hell* is a translation of the Greek word *Hades*, the equivalent of the Hebrew *Sheöl*, or of *Gehenna*, the place of torment. The R.V. retains *Hades* and *Gehenna* in the text.

HELLENISTS, or "Jews of the Grecian speech," denoted those Jews who, by settling in a foreign country, had adopted the Greek civilisation, and with it the use of the Greek dialect. Thus in Acts vi. 1 we read, "There arose a murmuring of the Grecian Jews (R.V. marg. "Hellenists") against the Hebrews." Again, Acts ix. 29, we read that St. Paul "spoke and disputed against the Grecian Jews (R.V. marg. "Hellenists"), but they went about to kill him." The word is carefully to be distinguished from "Hellenes" = *Gentiles*. See John vii. 35, A.V. and R.V.

HIDDEKEL (Genesis ii. 14; Daniel x. 4) is the Hebrew form of *Hidiglat*, the Babylonian name for the Tigris.

HOUSES generally were only of one story, but in towns the rich built theirs of two or three stories, of which the ground-floor contained the day-rooms, the first floor the bed-rooms, the next flight a devotional room or upper-chamber. The roof was formed of rafters, across which was laid a wattling of branches or brush-wood, covered over with mud or mortar, in which tiles were embedded for throwing off the rain. This roof was reached by an outer staircase, and an entrance into the upper room, as in the case of the man with the palsy at Capernaum (Matt. ix. 2; Mark ii. 4), could be easily effected by removing the tiles and mortar, and pushing aside a few of the sticks. These larger houses were frequently built in a quadrangle, approached by gates with a wicket-door; the courtyard had its fountain and sheds for the cattle, while the roof was the garden, playground, and drying-ground, and therefore ordered by the Mosaic Law to be fenced in with a battlement.

HYMN. The hymn sung by our Lord and His Apostles after the Last Supper was very possibly part of the "Great Pâschal Hallel," or "Hymn of Praise," consisting of Pss. cxlii-cxviii. But the singing of hymns as distinct from Psalms was from the first a feature in Christian worship, both public and private (Acts xvi. 25, R.V.; Eph. v. 19).

IDOLATRY. The origin and development of idolatry is sketched in Rom. i. Man through sin became materialised. His spiritual sense became dull. There was a veil between him and his Maker. Hence, while a sense of dependence and limitation was never eradicated, the idea of communion was lost. There was a growing tendency to look upon objects of sense not as witnesses to the existence of the unseen God, but as His representatives, and finally as objects of worship. There were three great departures from the truth concerning the one living God, namely atheism, pantheism, polytheism; and of these the last was the most common amongst the people referred to in Scripture.

The tendency to polytheistic idolatry seems to have been developed in three ways. (i) There was *Ancestor* worship. The spirits of the departed, especially of kings and heroes, were regarded as genii, demons, gods. The titles given to the dead in Egypt and elsewhere illustrate this. (ii) There was *Astral* worship. The sun, moon, and stars were looked upon as if they were beneficent and powerful beings whose influence ought to be sought. Israel was frequently warned against the danger of looking up to the heavenly bodies and worshipping them (see e.g. Deut. iv. 19). They were reminded from Gen. i. and onwards that these objects were God's handiwork. But they too

often succumbed to the influence of the surrounding nations in Egypt, Canaan, and the East. (iii) There was *Animal* worship. It is not easy to say how this originated; probably particular animals were regarded as representing special attributes of God, and gradually the animals themselves became the objects of honour, and at length were deified.

Each country had its characteristic *cults* or *methods* and objects of worship, but there is a marked resemblance if not a relationship among the idolatrous systems of the nations which were neighbours to Israel.

The gods of the Egyptians were probably the powers of nature. Their chief gods were:—*Khnemu*, the "moulder," or creator of mankind; *Ptah*, probably the oldest of all the gods of Egypt; *Tmu*, the closer of the day or night; *Khepera*, the creator, who was associated with *Ptah*; *Bast*, who was associated with *Ptah*, and who was worshipped at Bubastis; *Mut*, the universal mother; *Râ*, the sun-god; *Harmachis*, the rising sun; *Horus*, the morning sun; *Amen-Râ*, the "hidden" god; *Amsu*, a form of *Amen-Râ*; *Osiris*, judge of the dead; *Isis*, wife of *Osiris* and mother of *Horius*; *Nephthys*, sister of *Isis*; *Anubis*, god of the dead; *Set*, the god of evil, who was worshipped by the Hyksos; *Thoth*, scribe of the gods and inventor of numbers; *Khnosu*, god of the moon; *Seb*, the god of the sky, and *Nut*, his wife, goddess of the earth; *Hehthor*, the female power of nature; *Hapi*, the god of the Nile; *Serapis*, or *Osiris-Apis*, a god introduced into Egypt during the reign of the Ptolemies. The power hostile to *Râ* was called *Apep* (*Apophis*).

The chief gods of the Babylonians and Assyrians were:—*Anu*, the sky-god, *Ea*, lord of knowledge and god of the abyss; *Sin*, the moon-god; *Shamash*, the sun-god; *Bel*, the lord of the world; *Marduk*, or *Merodach*, son of *Bel*; *Nebo*, the scribe of the gods, lord of books and writing; *Nergal*, the warrior; *Adar* or *Ninip*, the god of war; *Ishtar*, of Nineveh, "queen of heaven"; *Rammannu* (*Rimmon*), god of the winds; *Ashur*, the great national god of Assyria, &c. The goddess who fought against *Marduk* or *Merodach* was called *Tiamat*, and was represented with scaly body, wings, claws, and fanged jaws. The god *Nisroch* has not yet been identified. Lists inscribed with the names of hundreds of gods exist in the British Museum, and it is quite probable that local gods like *Moloch*, *Annammelech*, *Adrammelech*, *Succoth-benoth*, &c., may be identified among them. *Chin* (Amos v. 26) should be read *Kéwân* = *Kaimanu*, the Babylonian name for Saturn.

The CANAANITISH nations had their special gods. Thus, the Syrians worshipped *Hadad*; the Phœnicians, *Ashoreth* (*Astarte*); the Moabites, *Kemosh*; the Ammonites, *Milcom*; the Philistines, *Dagon* (a fish-god); and the Amorites, *Moloch*. *Baal*, the sun-god, seems to have been worshipped through the country. *Gad* and *Meni* (Is. lxx. 11, marg.) were probably names for sun-god and moon-god. *Tammuz* (Ezek. viii. 14) was the setting sun.

The old PERSIAN and ARYAN religion seems to have been very naturalistic. There was *Mithra*, the god of thunder; *Agni*, the god of fire, &c.; and their gods generally were called *Asuras* or *Devas*. Magianism is supposed to have been a revolt from this system. *Auromazda* was then recognised as the creator, and there were angels good and bad under him; but the religion drifted into dualism, i.e. the recognition of distinct authors of good and evil, and the old religion left its traces in the new, especially in the form of fire-worship.

It is needless to pursue idolatry into the Classic regions; but Jupiter, Mercury and Diana are named in the Acts. The image which fell from heaven may have been a meteoric stone (Acts xix. 35).

There are various names for idols in the Hebrew Bible. Some signify an abomination or object of horror and terror; others an image, picture, or likeness; others a graven or molten object; others a piece of workmanship or a log of wood. The *teraphim* referred to in Gen. xxxi. 19 and other passages were probably talismans or little images.

Other idolatrous objects were the standing pillar or rude obelisk; the disk or sun image (Lev. xxvi. 30, &c.); the grove (*Āsherah*), a wooden object connected with Baal-worship, and representing either the tree of life or the male reproductive power of nature; the "high place" (*Bāmāh*), which was probably a mound on which a cromlech or heathen altar was built.

The connexion of idolatry with superstition, immorality, and cruelty, is to be noticed all through the Bible. The more the objects of worship are materialised the more the mind of the worshipper becomes brutalised. "They that make them are like unto them." Through the whole Bible the contrast between the religion of Israel and the religion of the surrounding nations in the matter of spiritual worship is especially noteworthy.

INN was originally only a plot of ground, near a spring or well, and sometimes secured by a wall or fence, allotted as a camping ground for the use of travellers. This was the "inn" of the O.T. (Gen. xliii. 21, &c. R.V. "lodging place"). In later times, some wealthy benefactor would raise the wall, build a few arches, unite them to the wall by a roof, close them with doors, and separate them by partitions, thus providing a separate room for each party; while the cattle were littered in the central open space, or in sheds abutting on the outside wall, or in natural caves around it. This is the modern Khan or caravansary, and such, it is thought, was "the inn" at Bethlehem; though the word translated "inn" may simply mean "guest-chamber," and is so rendered in Mark xiv. 14; Luke xxii. 14.

JEWELS. Precious stones are nowhere mentioned in the Bible as personal ornaments, except in connexion with religious worship, but "jewels of gold and silver" were so worn, the chief of which were bracelets, anklets, chains, ear-rings, even nose-rings, brooches, and medallions on the forehead. (Cf. Is. iii. 16-23.) All these were worn by women; but men wore bracelets, official gold chains, and signet-rings. The Ishmaelites wore ear-rings; and the Amalekites adorned the necks of their camels with gold chains.

JOT, or Yod, the smallest letter of the Hebrew alphabet in its later form. The **TITTLE** (Gk. *κεφαλή*, a little horn) was the minute projecting line which serves to distinguish certain of the Hebrew letters from others (Matt. v. 18).

JUBILEE, YEAR OF. At the end of seven times seven years, that is, forty-nine entire years, the fiftieth was observed as the year of *Jubilee*, a word of uncertain meaning. The directions for its observance are given in Lev. xxv. 8-16, 23-55. Proclaimed by the sound of trumpets, it was kept on the tenth day of the seventh month Tisri. During this year the soil was to lie fallow, all Hebrew bondmen were to be liberated, and all land that had been alienated was to return to those to whom it had been allotted at the original distribution (Lev. xxvii. 24).

JUDGES. The administration of justice amongst the Israelites, as in all early Eastern nations, rested with the heads of tribes, or of the chief families in a tribe. Thus in the Book of Job the patriarchal chief goes forth to "the gate" to discharge his duties amidst the respectful salutation of nobles, princes, and elders (Job xxix. 7-10). Moses at the suggestion of Jethro instituted judges over the people (Ex. xviii. 14-24). They were regarded as sacred persons (Ps. lxxvii. 1, 6), and seeking a decision at law is called "inquiring of God" (Ex. xviii. 15). The use of "white asses" (Judg. v. 10) by those who "sit in judgment" was perhaps a convenient mark of distinction when journeying to places where they were not known. We have no mention of any distinctive dress, and of the mode of procedure adopted we have only two examples, Ruth iv. 2 in a civil case, and in 1 Kings xxi. 8-14 of a criminal character. The judgment of Solomon is an instance of royal jurisdiction. For the judges raised up after Joshua's death, see the introduction to the Book of Judges (p. 13).

KIN. The distinctions of kindred were not accurately defined, and there was a paucity of words to express them; thus all collateral relations were called "brothers" or "sisters," those of further degree were "cousins," and descendants in the direct line, however remote, were "sons" or "daughters."

LAMP. See **CANDLE.**

LANDMARKS were usually a single block or small pile of stones laid upon the ground, and are still so in Palestine. They might easily be shifted by a dishonest landowner; hence the severe curse upon their removal (Deut. xxvii. 17). In Egypt, the land had to be re-measured and allotted after each inundation of the Nile. A fine collection of landmarks or boundary-stones is exhibited in the Assyrian Room, Northern Gallery, British Museum.

LANTERNS are still commonly used in the East, any one going through the streets at night without a light is liable to be arrested as a dangerous character. A servant holds the lantern close to the ground, immediately in front of his master's feet—a practice rendered necessary by the entire absence of pavement, and by the numerous obstructions in the streets of Eastern cities; hence the force of the language, "Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path" (Ps. cxix. 105).

LEAVEN is any substance that promotes fermentation. It is used in the N.T. as an appropriate symbol of that which is itself corrupt, and which though small in quantity infects with like corruption all it touches. Only once is the figure used in a good sense (Matt. xiii. 33; Luke xiii. 21), where clearly the thought is of the silent pervasive influence of the little leaven of righteousness.

LINE CLOTH was the zero-cloth, imbued with unguents and spices, in which a dead body was wrapped as a partial embalmment, where circumstances precluded the friends from undertaking the complete process (Matt. xxvii. 59; John xix. 40). The mummy-cloth used in Egypt was linen.

MARAN-ATHA (*Māran athā*). Two Chaldee words signifying "our Lord hath come." It would seem probable that the phrase was used by the early Christians as a kind of watchword of mutual encouragement and hope. So the words in 1 Cor. xvi. 22 are nearly equivalent to the similar expressions in Phil. iv. 5; Rev. xxii. 20.

MARRIAGE. This ceremony is performed in the "upper room" of private houses. The betrothed pair stand under a canopy, the bride being veiled, both wearing crowns, which are several times exchanged during the ceremony. The officiating minister is not a priest, nor necessarily a rabbi, but an elder, who, standing under the canopy, and holding a cup of blessing, invokes a benediction on the assembly. He gives a cup of wine to the betrothed, who pledge one another. The bridegroom then drains the cup, dashes it to the ground, and crushes it with his heel, a symbol, it is said, that their happiness cannot be without alloy while Jerusalem is in the hands of the heathen. The marriage contract is next read, and attested by each person present drinking of a cup of wine. The friends next walk round the canopy, chanting psalms and showering rice upon the couple. The ceremony is concluded by the elder invoking the seven blessings upon them, drinking the benedictory cup, and passing it round to the assembly. After dark, the bridegroom leads the bride homewards, attended by the friends of each, while others join the procession on its way, bearing hymeneal lamps in token of respect. Arrived at the bridegroom's house all are invited to a feast, which by the rich is repeated for seven nights, or even longer (Matt. xxv. 1-13).

MILK. The mountainous nature of Palestine seems ill adapted for the pasturage of cows, and the milk with which it "flowed" must have been chiefly the product of goats. The latter are frequently mentioned in Scripture, but cows seldom, and mainly in connexion

GLOSSARY OF ANTIQUITIES, CUSTOMS, ETC.

with the plains of Philistia, Esdraël, &c. "Butter of kine," from its peculiar designation, would seem to have been a luxury, while the undulating downs would produce goats' milk in abundance, far beyond what could be expected from such a limited area.

MILL was not a building, but a pair of millstones of granite or basalt, placed one upon the other, the lower one being larger and stationary, and the upper loose, with a hole through its centre into which the corn was put. This upper stone was turned briskly round by a wooden handle, fixed in its surface near the circumference. The grinding was always done by women, generally by two at a time (Matt. xxiv. 41), seated on the ground opposite to each other, each holding the handle and alternately pushing and pulling the stone in its revolution. The "nether millstone" became a proverb for weight and hardness. The Mosaic Law mercifully forbade the seizure of millstones for debt (Deut. xxiv. 6).

MITE (Gr. *lepton*, Mark xii. 42; Luke xii. 59; xxi. 2), from the same root as *minute*, anything very small. "Sche cast two mynnits, that is, a ferring" (*Wyclif*). Very small coins, known as "beggars' money," not current in the market (being scarcely of estimable value), may still be seen used as alms in Asia Minor.

MOABITE STONE. This wonderful monument, the oldest in the Phœnician character, was discovered by the Rev. F. Klein at Dibhân in the land of Moab, August 19, 1868. It measures 3 ft. 10 in. x 2 ft. x 14½ in., and is inscribed with thirty-four lines. From the inscription we learn that Mesha, King of Moab, was originally a tributary of the King of Israel, and from the Bible that he had undertaken to pay him "an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool" (2 Kings iii. 4). Mesha refused to send his customary tribute, and Jehoram, Jehoshaphat, and the King of Edom marched against him. The Moabites were surprised and routed with great slaughter, and were obliged to flee to Kir-haraseth (2 Kings iii. 25), where Mesha offered up his son as a sacrifice to the god *Kemosh*. Soon after this he attacked the kings of Israel and Judah, and defeated them, and drove them back into their own possessions. Mesha next rebuilt his wasted cities, and repaired the bridge over the Arnon, and set up this stone in honour of the god *Kemosh*, before whom he had laid "the vessels of Jehovah." A cast of this inscription is exhibited in the British Museum.

MONEY. See above, Section LIII, p. 125.

MONEY-CHANGERS. The coins mentioned in the New Testament were of various countries. Thus, we have the Hebrew shekel; the Greek drachm and stater; and, lastly, the Roman denarius, assarion, and quadrans. In our Lord's time these were all current in the market, but the offerings in the Temple were required to be made in the Hebrew coinage, which circulated in Palestine alone, where, however, Roman money was found to be the more convenient medium of exchange. Hence, money-changers became a necessity, and during the great festivals they removed from their shops in the city to stalls within the sacred precincts, where Jewish worshippers from all parts thronged to make their offerings (Matt. xxi. 12; John ii. 14).

NEBO (Babylonian, *Nabium*) was the scribe of the gods, and was supposed to be the inventor of writing, and the deity who presided over science and learning. The titles of "scribe of the universe," "senior lord," "ruler of the world," and "administrator of the hosts of heaven and earth," are applied to him in the cuneiform inscriptions. He is said to have been the son of *Marduk*, or *Merodach*, who was the son of *Bêl*. Nebuchadnezzar II was himself named after *Nebo*, *Nabu-kudur-usur*, "Nebo, protect the landmark!" and his father was named Nabopolassar, i.e. *Nabu-pal-usur*, "Nebo, protect the sea."

NEBROMANCER. See DIVINATION.

NERGAL, the god of Kutha (2 Kings xvii. 30), has been identified in the Assyrian inscriptions as a lion-god.

NETHIKIM (1 Chron. ix. 2; Ezra ii. 58) were the descendants of those Gibeonites whom Joshua reduced to slavery, making them hewers of wood and drawers of water for the sanctuary (Josh. ix. 27). They accompanied the Jews to and from captivity, and lived with the other servants of the Temple on Ophel, the southern continuation of Mount Moriah.

NIMROD. This son of Kush has not yet been satisfactorily identified.

OBEISANCE (Gen. xxvii. 7) was the salutation of an inferior to a superior. It consisted of bowing the head and body forward, with the hands extended, and their palms turned downwards. It varied from a slight inclination to complete prostration, with the forehead and hands in the dust, according to the rank of the person saluted. The Hebrew and Greek words usually rendered "worship" embody this idea of prostration.

OBSERVER OF TIMES. See DIVINATION.

OFFERINGS. The general name *korban* (Mark vii. 11) is equivalent to *oblation*, including everything given to the service of God, e.g. firstfruits, tithes, contributions to the maintenance of the sanctuary, priests, worship, and all kinds of sacrifices.

OFFERINGS FOR THE ALTAR were *animal* (1. Burnt-offerings, 2. Peace-offerings, 3. Sin-offerings) and *vegetable* (1. Meal-offerings and drink-offerings for the great altar in the Court, 2. Incense and meal-offerings for the altar in the Holy Place). Every burnt-offering and peace-offering was accompanied by a meal-offering and drink-offering (Num. xv. 5, 7, 10, R.V.), in proportion to the victim, thus:—

	Flour.	Oil.	Wine.
With a bullock. . . .	½ ephah.	½ hin.	½ hin.
With a ram.	⅓ "	⅓ "	⅓ "
With a he-lamb or kid	¼ "	¼ "	¼ "

These offerings were (1) *Public sacrifices*, at the cost and on behalf of the "whole congregation" (e.g. daily morning and evening sacrifices, and those on festivals); (2) *Private sacrifices*, enjoined by law on particular occasions, or provided by the voluntary devotion of the worshipper—as *thank-offerings*. Besides these, there were special sacrifices on the Day of Atonement, Passover, &c. A *trespass-offering* was a sin-offering accompanied by a peculiar fine.

ORACLES were frequently resorted to by the ancient nations. They were supposed to be supernatural revelations through inspired persons. Such were the utterances of the famous Oracle at Delphi, of the Ekronite god Baal-zebub (2 Kings i.), and of the girl at Philippi (Acts xvi. 16). In the O.T. the word oracle occurs as a designation of the Holy of Holies, the resting place of the Ark (1 Kings viii. 6); and in the N.T. the plural oracles (Gk. *λόγια*) is used of the words or utterances of God. (See also URIM.)

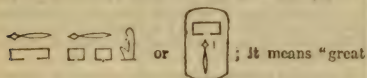
PARADISE. Probably a Persian word signifying a park, and used by the LXX as a translation of the Heb. *Eden*. The word occurs three times in the N.T. The later Jewish speculation distinguished in Hades, the common abode of the dead, the two regions of Paradise and Gehenna. It is probably in reference to this belief that our Lord uses the word in His assurance to the dying robber (Luke xxiii. 43; cf. xvi. 23). In the other two passages, both highly symbolical, the word points to some region of heavenly blessedness (2 Cor. xii. 3, 4; Rev. ii. 7).

PASSOVER. The Passover was a great Historical Festival. Year after year it recalled, as in "a living drama," the great facts of the national deliverance from Egyptian bondage. The directions for its yearly celebration are given in Ex. xxiii. 15; Lev. xxiii. 5-8; Num. xxviii. 16-25. It lasted from the 14th to the 21st of *Nisan*, or *Abib*. (i) On the 10th of that month, each paschal company, which might not

exceed twenty or be less than ten, was to select a lamb or kid, a male of the first year, and keep it till the 14th day. (ii) On that day, if declared free from blemish, it was to be slain between the evenings in the Court of the Tabernacle, and its blood poured round the Altar of Burnt-Offering. (iii) It was then, after being flayed, to be taken to the house where the paschal company intended to assemble, and there eaten, roast with fire, with unleavened bread and bitter herbs, not a bone of it being allowed to be broken. It was the nation's annual Birthday Feast, the Festival of Redemption; its chief features being (1) the offering of a single victim for each paschal company; (2) the *Paschal meal*, with which the festival began; (3) the eating of unleavened bread during the whole time it lasted.

PENTECOST. See WEEKS, FEAST OF.

PHARAOH is a title of the King of Egypt, and represents the Egyptian words *Per-āa*, or *Āa-per-ti*,



house [in which all men live]. It is of frequent occurrence in the papyrus which records the Tale of the Two Brothers, written about B.C. 1400 by the scribe Anna for an Egyptian prince.

PHYLACTERIES (Gk. safeguards). The Hebrews were commanded to bind the enactments of the Law on their hands, and as frontlets between their eyes, and to write them on the door-posts of their houses (Deut. vi. 8, 9). Adopting a strictly literal interpretation of these words, they wrote a summary of the Moral Law (Ex. xlii. 1-16; Deut. vi. 4-9; xl. 13-21) on three strips of parchment; two of these they rolled up, and placed in two small cylinders in square cases of leather, and bound one on the forehead and the other on the centre of the back of the right hand with leathern straps. These were called Phylacteries, and were worn, and are still worn, by Israelites at their prayers. The Pharisees made them as conspicuous as possible (Matt. xxiii. 5), and wore them always. The third parchment was placed in a case of wood or metal, called a *Mezuzah*, and affixed to the posts of their outer door and gates. It had a small aperture in front, through which was seen the word *Shaddai* (The Almighty).

PLOUGHING. The plough was, and still is, a rough instrument made of a few stakes, easily carried to and from the field on the shoulder of the labourer. It had a coulter and ploughshare, but merely scratched a small groove in the surface of the soil, which could only be broken up when softened by rain. Hence, ploughing in winter and spring is very common, and, for mutual protection, the ploughers work in companies, often to the number of twelve ploughs with their respective yokes of oxen, one sower being sufficient to follow the whole. The harrow is little used. Progress is slow; corn may be seen in all stages of growth at the same time, in the same field.

POLITARCHS (Acts xvii. 6). This word, rendered literally "rulers of the city," has been found, from an inscription on one of the arches of Thessalonica, to have been the official title of its chief magistrates. The stones of the arch are now in the British Museum.

POOL OF SILOAM. In June, 1850, Mr. C. Schick discovered an inscription of six lines at the Pool of Siloam. It is cut on the wall of the conduit which fed the pool, and states that the workmen began to excavate at both ends and that they met in the middle of the tunnel. When both parties of men were distant three cubits from each other they could hear each other's voices. Then pickaxe hewed against pickaxe, and the waters flowed from the spring to the pool, a distance of twelve hundred cubits. The portion of the rock containing the inscription was

recently cut out and stolen, but it has now been brought back and replaced.

POOLS. Jerusalem, being on the top of a mountain, had an insufficient water supply. One never-failing spring, issuing from near Mount Moriah, is collected in the pool of Siloam, and its overflow in the well of Joab. Besides these, there are the two pools of Gihon on the west side of Jerusalem; that of Hezekiah, by the Jaffa Gate; that called *Birket Israel*, near St. Stephen's Gate, fed from a spring or reservoir under Pilate's house and the adjoining barracks. The houses of the wealthy had, and still have, extensive cisterns for storing rain-water. There is some uncertainty as to the position of the ancient pools just named. The Pool of Bethesda has, it is thought, lately been discovered 350 ft. north of the Birket Israel. See CONDUIT.

PORTERS were "the door-keepers" and police of the Temple (2 Chron. xxxi. 14). They lived on the adjoining Mount Ophel. They were divided into companies, under the command of the "Captain of the Temple," and one division was always on duty, keeping guard day and night. Josephus says that it took twenty of them to shut the great brazen gates (Acts xxi. 30).

POTIPHAR appears to be the Hebrew form of the Egyptian name *Pa-tā-pa-Rā*, "the gift of the sun-god."

POTTAGE (Gen. xxv. 29), made of red lentils boiled in water, is a savoury and highly nutritious dish, of which the Arabs at the present day are especially fond.

POTTERS, turning the tables with their feet, and moulding with their hands the clay as it spins round upon the table, are constantly to be seen in the East (Jer. xviii. 2; xix. 1). In Egyptian literature, the potter is used to illustrate the work of the Supreme Being in the creation of man.

PRIEST (Heb. *Cohen*, Gk. *ἱερεύς*). In patriarchal times, the head of each family was its priest. Under the Mosaic dispensation, the family of Aaron and their descendants were divinely set apart to discharge all the sacerdotal functions of the whole nation. Our Lord Jesus Christ is described as the High Priest after the order of Melchisedec (Heb. v. 10), and not after Aaron; His priestly office being intransmissible and wholly exercised "within the veil." The word is also used metaphorically of all Christians (1 Pet. ii. 9).

PROPHET. The literal meaning of the Greek word (*προφήτης*, from *πρόφημα*, to speak forth) is a *forth-teller*, i.e. one who speaks forth the message which has been communicated to him through Divine inspiration. In profane Greek writers it is used specially of the *interpreters* of oracles. In Biblical usage the word retains its specific meaning. The power to foretell is rather incidental to the prophetic gift than characteristic of it. The essential qualities of the prophet are (1) inspiration, insight; (2) power to speak. This is borne out by the application of the word to (1) the O.T. prophets (Heb. *nabîyî*); (2) John the Baptist; (3) the Messiah; (4) any one who speaks in God's name and under His inspiration. In Tit. i. 12 the term prophet is even applied to a Greek poet, as though the poetic gift were a form of inspiration.

PUBLICANS. See above, Section XL.

PURIM. The Feast of Purim, or *Lots*, was instituted to commemorate the preservation of the Jews in Persia from the massacre with which they were threatened by the machinations of Haman (Esther ix. 24-26). It began on the 14th day of the twelfth month Adar, and lasted two days. It derived its name from the fact that Haman had cast lots to ascertain what day would be auspicious for him to carry out the bloody decree which the King had issued at his instance (Esther ix. 24). After a preliminary fast on the 13th of Adar, in memory of the fast of Esther (Esther iv. 16), it was celebrated with great rejoicings. The Book of Esther was publicly read

and the name of Haman was received with execrations by young and old, and noisy demonstrations of anger, contempt, and scorn.

QUATERNIONS. A Roman guard of four soldiers, detailed to act as sentries over a prisoner (Acts xii. 4). In the strictest custody (as in the case of Peter), each hand of the prisoner was handcuffed to a separate soldier, inside the cell, while the other two kept sentry outside the door. These four were relieved every three hours, day and night, so that there were four quaternions required for one day's service, and four for the night watches. To the quaternion charged with Christ's crucifixion His clothes fell as a perquisite.

QUICKSANDS. The greater and lesser Syrtis, near Tunis, on the N.E. coast of Africa (Acts xxvii. 17).

RAB-SHAKEH is the Hebrew form of the Assyrian *Rab-sak*, which means "chief-general."

RUDDERS. Ancient vessels were steered by two oars or paddles, passed through the vessel on each side of the stern (Acts xxvii. 40). When the vessel was stationary, they were lashed to its side by "bands," which were also used to secure and steady the paddle when in use.

SABBATH. This is a Hebrew word signifying *Cessation*, and so *Rest*. The week of seven days is a very ancient institution, and is supposed to have been known in Ur of the Chaldees before the age of Abraham. The seventh day was regarded by the most ancient Babylonians as a *dies non*, a day of prohibition on which it was unlucky to do certain things; it was called *Shabbatu*, which is explained on an old inscription as "a day of rest for the heart" (*gum nuch libbi*). This falls in well with the primeval ordinance given in Gen. ii and re-stated in the Second Commandment. The Sabbath was observed by our Lord and the Apostles, though the minute and burdensome traditions of the Pharisees were rejected and the spirit of the observance was reasserted in the saying "The Sabbath was made for man." The transition from the Jewish Sabbath to the Christian Lord's Day cannot be exactly marked. At first in all probability the two days were observed, the festival in commemoration of our Lord's resurrection beginning at sunset on the seventh day. This practice would be furthered through the needs of the Gentile converts on whom the Jewish day of rest was not binding. See especially Acts xx. 7. Gradually the Christian festival superseded the Jewish, adding to the idea of rest that of *worship*. The expression Lord's Day occurs in the N.T. only at Rev. i. 10, and even there is of doubtful interpretation.

SALUTATIONS between one wayfarer and another, and to labourers in the field (such as "Peace be to you!" "The Lord prosper you!" "We wish you good luck," &c.), are in daily use in Syria (comp. Ruth ii. 4; Ps. cxxix. 8). A nearer greeting, answering to our shaking hands, consists in placing the right hand upon the forehead, then upon the mouth, next upon the heart, lastly extending it towards the person greeted, symbolising, "With my head I worship, with my lips I honour, with my heart I love thee." It will easily be understood that such elaborate and prolonged salutations may become a source of delay to the traveller; hence our Lord's injunction to the seventy, "salute no man by the way" (Luke x. 4).

SENNACHERIB is the name of a famous Assyrian king who reigned from B.C. 705 to 681; the Assyrian form is *Sin-akhi-irba*, "Sin (i.e. the moon-god) increaseth brothers." The expedition of this king against Hezekiah, King of Judah, is recorded on the famous Taylor cylinder, exhibited in the Assyrian Room of the Northern Gallery in the British Museum. The scene of Sennacherib sitting upon his "lofty throne" while all the spoil of the city of Lachish is being brought out before him, is sculptured on the slabs of alabaster which formerly lined the walls of his palace, but which are now preserved in the Assyrian Basement, British Museum.

SHECHINAIL. The term does not occur in Scripture, but the word is used by the later Jews to express the visible symbol of God's glory, which anciently dwelt in the tabernacle and in Solomon's temple (Num. xiv. 10; 1 Kings viii. 10-13).

SHIPS. Alexandrian corn ships carried one large square sail, which was lowered upon the deck. In a storm the strain upon the hull was very great; the planks were liable to start, and the ship to founder; to avoid which they passed stout cables under the keel, drawing them tight to each gunwale by grappling irons; they then turned her head to the wind, hoisted a storm-sail for steering, and drifted. "Ships of Tarshish" (Ps. xlviii. 7) were probably Phœnician trading vessels, plying between Tyre and Tartessus in Spain. It is believed that they passed the Straits of Gibraltar and crossed the Bay of Biscay to Britain; and some think that they even doubled the Cape of Good Hope. Hence they gave their name to all merchantmen.

SHOE. Shoes were only soles strapped under the foot. Frequently they were dispensed with, while on a journey an extra pair was taken (Matt. x. 10). To unloose their clasp (or latchet), to bring them, or carry them away, was the office of the lowest slave. "To pluck off the shoe" was and still is connected with certain kinds of contract among the Jews (Ruth iv. 7). To kick, or cast off, one's shoe over a person, was the symbol of his greatest humiliation, like treading on his neck; while to wash the feet of another was an act of abject servility (Pss. lx. 8; cviii. 9). To shake off the dust from the shoe was an imprecation of a curse upon individuals, a declaration of war against nations.

SLAVERY. The Mosaic Law recognised the institution and made various humane provisions as to the status and treatment of slaves. The N.T. nowhere forbids slavery. But it inculcates principles which must prove fatal to an institution based on a supposed inferiority in individual and social rights. It is the glory of Christianity to deny such inferiority and to assert the equality of men in the sight of God. And the modern disappearance of slavery in Christianised societies testifies to the sure working of the N.T. principles. See especially 1 Cor. vii. 21-24; Eph. vi. 5-9; Col. iii. 22-iv. 1, and the Epistle to Philemon.

SOAP. Both *Borith* and *Natron* are translated "soap" in the A.V.; the former was some cleansing preparation of a vegetable alkali (the *Kali* of the desert); the latter (i.e. nitre) was the product of Egypt. Extensive hills of alkali refuse are still seen at Ramleh, Gaza, Jerusalem, &c. Near to each of these places were large olive groves, from whence the oil was obtained. At this day there are many wealthy soap manufacturers in the East, to whom most of the olive groves in Central Palestine are mortgaged.

TABERNACLE. An oblong tent, with a wooden framework covered with cloth and skins, made by Divine command as a moveable place of worship in the wilderness. It was set up, taken down, and carried by the Levites; when stationary, the Pillar of Cloud rested on it. It consisted of a small inner compartment, the "Holy of Holies," entered only on the Day of Atonement by the high priest alone, containing nothing but the Ark with its mercy-seat; and a larger compartment, the "Holy Place, or Sanctuary" (in which were the altar of incense, table of shewbread, and golden candlestick), used for the daily service. These two were separated by a thick veil, and the whole was surrounded by the Court of the Tabernacle. When Joshua entered Canaan he set up the tabernacle at Shiloh, where residences for the priests were added to it, and it assumed so permanent a character that it is even called "the temple" in 1 Sam. iii. 3. The word is also frequently used in the A.V. in its literal meaning of "tent."

TABERNACLES, FEAST OF. The Feast of Tabernacles, or, as it was otherwise called, of *Ingathering* (Ex. xxxiv. 22), was celebrated on the 15th of the seventh month Tisri, and lasted seven days. It was the most joyous of all the Festivals, as being (1) a feast of

thanksgiving for the completion of the ingathering of fruits and of the vintage, and (ii) as commemorating the dwelling of the Israelites in tents during their wanderings in the wilderness (Lev. xxiii. 43). (1) The chief passages relating to it are Ex. xxiii. 16; Lev. xxiii. 34; Num. xxix. 12-39; Deut. xvi. 13-15. (2) During it the Israelites were commanded to live in tents or booths of green boughs of the olive, pine, palm, myrtle, and other trees with thick foliage (Neh. vii. 14, 15). (3) If the festival fell in a Sabbatical year, portions of the Law, chiefly Deuteronomy, were read each day in public (Deut. xxxi. 10-12; Neh. viii. 18). (4) The most remarkable celebrations of this feast were (a) at the dedication of Solomon's Temple (1 Kings viii. 2, 65); and (b) after the return from the Captivity (Ezra iii. 4). For other customs connected with this feast alluded to in the New Testament, see John vii. 37; viii. 12, which latter passage seems to allude to the lighting up of the golden candelabra in the Court of the Women on the evenings of the festival.

TABLE. The Hebrews in the time of our Lord had adopted the Roman custom of reclining at table on cushioned divans, resting themselves on the left arm. The tables were in three portions, forming three sides of a square, the seats being placed along the outer sides, and the servants waiting in the inside. Generally, though not invariably, each table held three guests only. The seat of honour was that on the right of the host, who sat in the middle of the cross-table; the honoured guest thus reclined, as it were, on the bosom of his host. Hence the phrase used of intimate fellowship (cf. John xiii. 23; i. 15; Luke xvi. 23).

TABLE (WRITING). The Law was engraved upon two stone slabs. Subsequently "writing tables" (or tablets) were in common use, made of wood whitened, and written upon with a black fluid, like the modern Arab slate, or covered with wax, and written upon with a metal pencil or style, like the Roman tablet. The common writing materials of the Babylonians consisted of clay, and an instrument of wood, bone, or metal, having a point of three unequal facets, with which to impress the cuneiform characters upon the clay while moist. The writing materials of the Egyptians consisted of papyrus, reeds, ink, and a palette having a hollow for holding the reeds, and a number of circular and oval hollows for holding ink of various colours. The oldest papyrus in the world is that preserved in Paris, which bears the name of Prisse, and is inscribed with the Procepts of Ptah-hotep, a work which was composed about B.C. 3350. The longest papyrus in the world is the famous Harris papyrus, which measures 135 feet x 18 inches, and is preserved in the British Museum. There are also preserved in the British Museum a number of palettes with their original reeds and colours, which are as old as A.C. 1750. The principal kinds of Egyptian writing were *hieroglyphic*, i.e. picture writing, and *hieratic* or cursive; in the later times a third kind called *demotic* was much used. The Egyptian scribe wrote from right to left, or from left to right, or in perpendicular columns, as it suited him best. The Babylonians and Assyrians wrote from left to right, and the Hebrews from right to left. The Egyptians used clay seals which they stamped with scarabs, or rings, and the Babylonians rolled cylindrical seals inscribed with their names along the edges of their documents.

TABLETS, mentioned by Isaiah (lii. 20) among a woman's ornaments are still in use. They are little cylinders (like bodkin-cases) of wood or metal, attached to chains and used as charms, in which women place little rolls of parchment on which their secret wishes are written. The R.V., however, renders the Hebrew word "perfume boxes."

TAMMUZ is the Hebrew name of the Babylonian god *Dumuz*, the son of *Ea*, whose death was mourned by women (Ezek. viii. 14); a Babylonian legend records that his wife, the goddess *Ishtar*, went down into Hades to procure water to restore him to life.

TARTAN (2 Kings xviii. 17; Isaiah xx. 1) is the Hebrew form of the Accadian *tur-dan*, a title of the chief officer in the army.

TEMPLE was the name given to the whole sacred precincts on Mount Moriah, including the sanctuary and the various "courts." The sanctuary was planned according to the general design of the original "Holy of Holies." In the "Holy Place" there were ten tables of shewbread and ten golden candlesticks (five of each on either side). The great brazen "laver" stood on twelve brazen oxen, with their faces outwards. The altar of burnt-offering was very much larger than the original one. The accounts in Kings and Chronicles should be compared throughout. In Herod's time there was a far greater elaboration of "courts," and at one stage was a trellised fence, and "notices" on stone tablets, prohibiting the uncircumcised from passing within the sacred enclosures on pain of death. One of these notices has latterly been brought to light. The parts of the Temple referred to in the New Testament are:—(i) The *Hieron*, or sacred place as a whole, including the courts and precincts, from which our Lord drove the sellers of victims for sacrifice. (ii) The *Naos*, or Holy place, concerning which He said, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up." (iii) Solomon's Porch, in which He walked in winter time, and where Peter preached to the multitude after healing the lame man; it was part of the colonnade or cloisters that ran round the outer Court. (iv) The Treasury, where there were alms-boxes with trumpet-shaped openings into which rich and poor cast their offerings (Mark xii. 41); these were in the Women's Court. (v) The Beautiful Gate, supposed to have stood facing east, where the Golden Gate stands now. (vi) The doors or gates which were shut when St. Paul was excluded (Acts xxi. 30); these were the large folding doors at the entrance, and were so heavy that it took twenty men to shut them. (vii) The middle wall of partition beyond which the Gentiles might not go. (viii) The veil which was rent in twain from top to bottom. This is usually thought to be that which separated the Holy from the Most Holy place; but others think it was the first veil.

TITLE, or SUPERScription. Over every crucified malefactor were inscribed, on a white tablet smeared with gypsum, his name, residence, and offence. This was the official warrant for his execution, and was copied from the register in which his sentence was recorded. What Pilate "had written" on the cross of Jesus (John xix. 19-22) he "had written" also in the official record, which it was illegal for him to alter.

TONGUES (GIFT OF). A strange and obscure manifestation in the Apostolic Church, especially at Corinth. It seems to have consisted in an ecstatic outpouring of praise in utterances unintelligible to speaker or hearer. It is referred to in 1 Cor. xii and xiii, and dealt with at length in 1 Cor. xiv: cf. also Mark xvi. 17 (R. V. marg.), Acts x. 46; xix. 6. The miracle described in Acts ii. 4-11 apparently differs from this "speaking with tongues," and goes beyond it in ascribing sudden power to speak in languages previously unknown. Possibly, however, the account may indicate the same mysterious kind of utterance of which the Apostle Paul afterwards writes.

TOPHET was the furnace in the Valley of the Sons of Hinnom in which human sacrifices were offered. It derived its name from the tabrets (*Topheth*) with which they drowned the cries of the victims; or perhaps from its shape. The Valley (Ge) of Hinnom was subsequently called in Greek *GEHENNA*, and this word was used to indicate the doom of the ungodly.

TREASURY. See **TEMPLE**.

TRIBUTE was of two kinds: (1) The half-shekel, which every Jew, wherever resident, was expected to contribute for the maintenance of the Temple (Matt. xvii. 24). (2) The tax, custom, dues, &c. exacted from them by their Roman subjugators for the maintenance of the civil authorities (Matt. xxii. 17). The former was, if possible (but not necessarily), paid in Jewish, the latter in Roman coin.

UNDERGIRDERS. See **SHIITS**.

URIM AND THUMMIM ("Lights and Perfections"). These were the sacred symbols (worn upon the breastplate of the high priest, "upon his heart"), by which God gave oracular responses for the guidance of His people in temporal matters. What they were is unknown; they are introduced in Exodus (xxviii. 30) without explanation, as if familiar to the Israelites of that day. The LXX translates *Urim* and *Thummim* by "manifestation and truth." Some scholars suppose that they were the twelve stones of the breastplate; others that they were two additional stones concealed in its fold. Josephus adds to these the two sardonyx buttons, worn on the shoulders, which, he says, emitted luminous rays when the response was favourable; but the precise mode in which the oracles were given is lost in obscurity.

VESTMENT. It was and still is customary for every Jew, on entering the Synagogue for religious worship, to put on the *Tallith* or scarf of white lamb's wool with blue stripes and fringes at each end. This was worn over the shoulders, except during prayers, when it covered the head. It marked the worshipper as being a true Israelite. It was perhaps some similar vestment which Jehu ordered "him that was over the vestry" to supply to each worshipper of Baal (2 Kings x. 22), the acceptance of which was the profession of being a true Baalite.

VINEGAR. The Hebrew term *chômêts* was applied to a beverage consisting usually of wine or strong drink turned sour. By itself it formed a nauseous draught (Ps. lxi. 21), and its acid taste passed into a proverb (Prov. x. 26). It was drunk by labourers (Ruth ii. 14). Similar to the *chômêts* of the Hebrews was the *acetum* of the Romans, which, under the name of *posca*, was the ordinary drink of the Roman soldiers (Matt. xxvii. 48; Mark xv. 36; John xix. 29, 30).

WAGES are first mentioned in Scripture as paid not in money but in kind by Laban to Jacob (Gen. xxix. 15, 20; xxx. 23, &c.), and Pharaoh's daughter promises to give the sister of Moses her wages (Ex. ii. 9) for nursing him. John the Baptist exhorts the soldiers who came to him to be content with their "wages" (Luke iii. 14), which included "rations," in addition to the usual pay of ten *ases* per diem, and the householder who engages labourers in the parable promises them a *denarius* = *8d.* per day (Matt. xx. 2). On the strictness of the Law in requiring daily payment of wages, see Lev. xix. 13; Deut. xxiv. 14, 15.

WEDGE OF GOLD, literally "tongue of gold" (Joshua vii. 21). This Babylonian piece of money is mentioned on a contract tablet in the British Museum.

WEEKS, FEAST OF. The Feast of Weeks (Ex. xxxiv. 22), or of HARVEST (Ex. xxiii. 16), or of PENTECOST (Acts ii. 1), from the Greek word for the *fiftieth* day, was kept at the end of seven complete weeks from the 16th of Nisan. The passages bearing on it will be found in Ex. xxiii. 16; Lev. xxiii. 15-21; Num. xxviii. 26-31. (i) The festival lasted but one day. (ii) Its chief feature was the offering of *two leavened loaves*, made from the new corn of the now completed harvest, which together with two lambs as a thank-offering were waved before the Lord. (iii) It was preeminently an expression of gratitude for the

harvest, which began with the first ripe sheaf of barley at the Passover and ended with that of the two loaves of the newly-ripened wheat. (iv) In its festive joy the servants and strangers, the fatherless and the widow, were to share with the freeborn Israelite (Deut. xvi. 11).

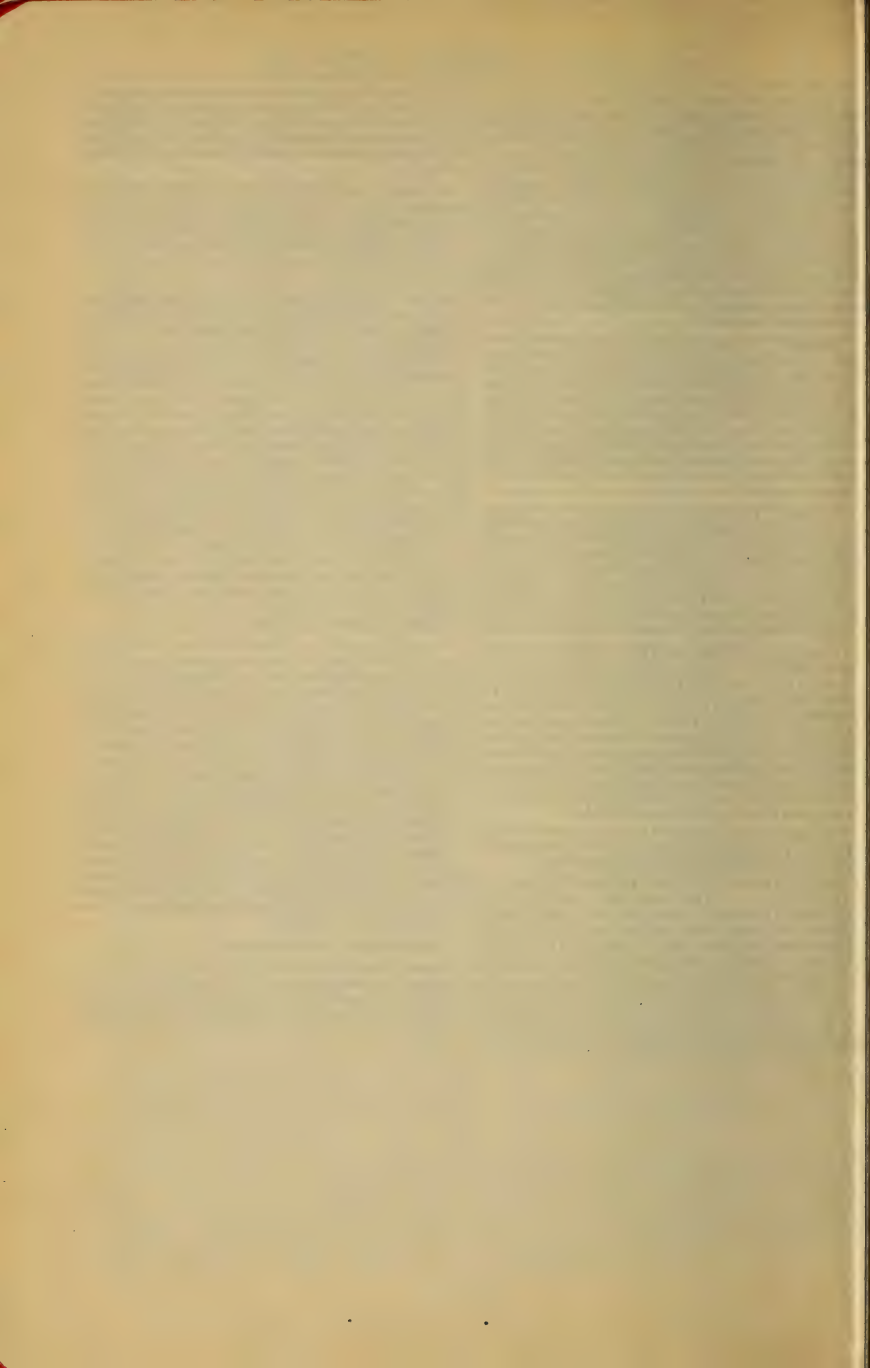
WINDOWS in an Oriental house consisted mainly of apertures for the admission of light and air. They were sometimes partially closed with lattice-work, or wooden trellis-work, or curtains. The mother of Sisera is described (Judges v. 23) as "looking out at a window, and crying through the lattice" (comp. Cant. ii. 9; Eccl. xii. 3).

WINE. Several Hebrew words are translated thus in the Old Testament:—(i) The most general term is *Yayin*, connected with the Greek *oivos* and the Latin *vinum* (Gen. xlix. 12; Prov. xx. 1; Is. v. 11); (ii) *Tirôsh*, the fruit of the vine, of which the etymological meaning is uncertain, but its intoxicating properties seem clearly indicated in Hosea iv. 11, "Whoredom and wine (*yayin*) and new wine (*tirôsh*) take away the heart;" (iii) *Asis* (Cant. viii. 2; Joel i. 5; iii. 18), from a root signifying "to tread," indicates *new* wine, the first rich juice or must; (iv) *Chemer* (Deut. xxxii. 14), in the Chaldee *chamar* (Ezra vi. 9), seems to point to an unfermented liquid, foaming when freshly poured out; (v) *Sobe* is derived from a root meaning to "soak" or "drink to excess" (Isaiah i. 22; Hosea iv. 18; Nahum i. 10). In the New Testament we have (i) *oivos* answering to *yayin* as a general term for wine (Matt. ix. 17; John ii. 3; Eph. v. 18, &c.); (ii) *Sikera*, a Greek form of the Hebrew *shecar*, a generic term applied to all fermented liquors except wine (Luke i. 15); (iii) *Gleukos*, sweet wine (Acts ii. 13). The wine mingled with myrrh given to our Lord was designed to deaden pain (Mark xv. 23).

WISE MEN, or MAGI. The Magi denoted originally the name of a Median tribe, who, according to Herodotus, possessed the power of interpreting dreams. Their religion consisted in the worship of the heavenly bodies and the elements of nature. Later they became a caste of philosophers and men of science, who devoted themselves to literature and study, and especially to astronomy and astrology. Their learning rendered them valuable counsellors to the sovereign (Daniel ii. 48), and Daniel was made their chief. In the Gospel of St. Matthew (ii. 1) the word is used of the strangers from the East, who, led probably by the traditional prophecies ascribed to their own prophet Zoroaster, or that of Balaam (Num. xxiv. 17), went to pay their homage to Him who was "born King of the Jews" (Matt. ii. 2). Later the term was used in a bad rather than a good sense, like the "Caldæi" and "Mathematici" of the Roman Empire. Thus we have Simon Magus (Acts viii. 9), and Bar-jesus, surnamed Elymas = "Magus" in Acts xiii. 8.

WITCHCRAFT. See DIVINATION.

YOK. The cross-bar to which draught oxen were fastened by the horns or neck, for drawing carts or ploughs. The affection known to exist between a pair of oxen yoked together is a fruitful source of illustration, e.g. Paul speaks of his true "yokefellow" (Phil. iv. 3).



A SELF-PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES

AND FOREIGN WORDS CONTAINED IN THE BIBLE:

COMPRISING ABOUT THREE THOUSAND FIVE HUNDRED WORDS, WITH
THEIR PRONUNCIATION AND MEANING (WITH REFERENCE
TO THE VERSE OF SCRIPTURE WHERE EACH
WORD FIRST OCCURS):

BY PROF. S. W. WILLIAMS.

[NOTE.—The accent (') shows where the stress of the voice should fall; (?) denotes meanings which are conjectural; *b*, brother; *c*, city; *d*, daughter; *f*, father, fountain; *h*, house; *m*, meadow, multitude; *p*, people; *s*, servant, son; *w*, well, etc., etc.]

COPYRIGHT, 1891, BY A. J. HOLMAN & Co.

A'AR

AARON, ár'on, light. Ex. 4. 14.
AARONITES, ár'on-ites, descendants of Aaron. 1 Cor. 12. 27.
ABADDON, á-bád'don, destruction. Rev. 9. 11.
ABAGTHA, á-bág'thá, given by fortune. Esther 1. 10.
ABANA, áb'á-ná, stony. 2 Kin. 5. 12.
ABARIM, áb'á-rim, regions beyond. Num. 27. 12.
ABBA, áb'bá, father. Mark 14. 36.
ABDA, áb'dá, servant. 1 Kin. 4. 6.
ABDEEL, áb'dé-el, same as ABDEL. Jer. 36. 26.
ABDI, áb'dí, servant of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 44.
ABDEL, áb'dí-él, *s.* of God. 1 Chr. 5. 15.
ABDON, áb'dón, servile. Judg. 12. 13.
ABED-NEGO, á-béd'né-gó, servant or worshipper of Nebo. Dan. 1. 7.
ABEL, á-bél, (1) vanity. Gen. 4. 2. (2) A meadow. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
ABEL-BETH-MAACHAH, á-bél-béth-má-a-kah, meadow of the house Maachah. 1 Kin. 15. 20.
ABEL-MAIM, á-bél-má-im, *m.* of the waters. 2 Chr. 16. 4.
ABEL-MEHOIAH, á-bél-mé-hó'lah, *m.* of dancing. Judg. 7. 22.
ABEL-MIZRAIM, á-bél-míz-rá-im, *m.* of Egypt. Gen. 50. 11.
ABEL-SHITTIM, á-bél-shít'tim, *m.* of acacias. Num. 33. 49.
ABEZ, á-béz, whiteness. Josh. 19. 20.
ABI, á-bí, shortened form of ABIAH. 2 Kin. 18. 2.

ABI

ABIA, á-bí'á, Greek form of following. Mat. 1. 7.
ABIAH, á-bí'ah, same as ABIAH. 2 Kin. 18. 2.
ABI-ALBON, á-bí-ál'bón, father of strength. 2 Sam. 23. 31.
ABIASAPH, á-bí'a-sáf, *f.* of gathering. Ex. 6. 24.
ABIATHAR, á-bí'a-thár, *f.* of plenty. 1 Sam. 22. 20.
ABIB, á-bí'b, an ear of corn, or green ear. Ex. 13. 4.
ABIDAH, á-bí'dah, father of knowledge. Gen. 25. 4.
ABIDAN, áb'i-dán, *f.* of a judge. Num. 1. 11.
ABIEL, á-bí'el, *f.* of strength. 1 Sam. 9. 1.
ABIEZER, á-bí-é-zér, *f.* of help. Josh. 17. 2.
ABIEZRITE, á-bí-é-z'rite, a descendant of Abiezer. Judg. 6. 11.
ABIGAIL, áb'i-gáil, father of exultation. 1 Sam. 25. 14.
ABIHAIL, áb-i-há'il, *f.* of strength. Num. 3. 35.
ABIHU, á-bí'hú, He (*i.e.* God) is my *f.* Ex. 6. 23.
ABIHUD, á-bí'húd, *f.* of Judah. 1 Chr. 8. 3.
ABIAH, á-bí'jah, *f.* of Jehovah. 1 Kin. 14. 1.
ABIJAM, á-bí'jam, another mode of spelling ABIAH. 1 Kin. 14. 31.
ABILENE, áb'i-lé-né, a grassy place (?). Luke 3. 1.
ABIMAEI, á-bím'á-el, father of Mael. Gen. 10. 28.

ACE

ABIMELECH, á-bím'é-lek, father of the king. Gen. 20. 2.
ABINADAB, á-bín'a-dáb, *f.* of nobility. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
ABINER, áb'i-nér, same as ABNER. 1 Sam. 14. 50.
ABINOAM, á-bín'ó-ám, father of pleasantness. Judg. 4. 6.
ABIRAM, á-bí'rám, *f.* of loftiness. Num. 16. 1.
ABISHAG, áb'i-shag, *f.* of error (?). 1 Kin. 1. 3.
ABISHAI, á-bísh'á-i, *f.* of a gift. 1 Sam. 26. 6.
ABISHALOM, á-bísh'a-lóm, *f.* of peace. 1 Kin. 15. 2.
ABISHUA, á-bísh'u-a, *f.* of welfare. 1 Chr. 6. 4.
ABISHUR, áb'i-shúr, *f.* of the wall. 1 Chr. 2. 28.
ABITAL, áb'i-tál, *f.* of dew. 2 Sam. 3. 4.
ABITUB, áb'i-túb, *f.* of goodness. 1 Chr. 8. 11.
ABIUD, á-bí'ud, Greek form of ABIHUD. Mat. 1. 13.
ABNER, áb'nér, father of light. 1 Sam. 14. 50.
ABRAM, á-brám, a high *f.* Gen. 11. 26.
ABRAHAM, á-brá-hám, *f.* of a great multitude. Gen. 17. 5.
ABSALOM, áb'sá-lóm, *f.* of peace. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
ACCAD, ák'kád, fortress (?). Gen. 10. 10.
ACCHO, ák'kó, sand-heated. Judg. 1. 31.
ACELDAMA, á-çé'l'da-má, field of blood. Acts 1. 19.

á, è, í, ó, ú, ý, long; ä, ë, ý, ö, ü, ý, short; â, ê, î, ô, intermediate; a, e, i, o, obscure; cäre, fâr, lâst, fall, ärrim, firm, famíliar, fôr, fûrl, ryde, push, æ as è, é as ê, ee as ë, ow as ü or u, ç as s, ch as k, g as j, g as in get, z as z, x as gz.

- ACHAIA, á-ká'já, Greece. Acts 18. 12.
- ACHAICUS, á-ká'i-kus, belonging to Achaia. 1 Cor. 16. 17.
- ACHAN, á'kán, or ACHAR, á'kár, troubler. Josh. 7. 18.
- ACHAZ, á'káz, Greek form of ABAZ. Mat. 1. 9.
- ACHBOR, ák'bór, a mouse. Gen. 36. 38.
- ACHIM, á'kím, short form of JACHIN (?). Mat. 1. 14.
- ACHISH, á'kísh, angry (?). 1 Sam. 21. 10.
- ACHMETHA, ák'mg-thá, fortress (?). Ezra 6. 2.
- ACHOR, á'kór, trouble. Josh. 7. 24.
- ACHSA, ák'sá, same as following. 1 Chr. 2. 49.
- ACHSAH, ák'sah, anklet. Josh. 15. 16.
- ACHSHAPH, ák'sháf, enchantment. Josh. 11. 1.
- ACHZIB, ák'zib, deceit. Josh. 15. 44.
- ADADAH, ád'á-dah, festival (?). Josh. 15. 22.
- ADAH, á'dah, ornament. Gen. 4. 19.
- ADAIAH, ád-a'jah, whom Jehovah adorns. 2 Kin. 22. 1.
- ADALIA, ád-a-lí'á, upright (?). Est. 9. 8.
- ADAM, ád'ám, red. Gen. 2. 19.
- ADAMAH, ád'a-mah, red earth. Josh. 19. 30.
- ADAMI, ád'a-mi, human. Josh. 19. 33.
- ADAR, á'dár, fire (?). Est. 3. 7.
- ADBEEL, ád'bē-el, miracle of God (?). Gen. 25. 13.
- ADDAN, ád'dán, humble. Ezra 2. 59.
- ADDAR, ád'dár, greatness (?). 1 Chr. 8. 3.
- ADDI, ád'di, ornament (?). Luke 3. 28.
- ADDON, ád'dón, same as ADDAN. Neh. 7. 61.
- ADER, á'der, flock. 1 Chr. 8. 15.
- ADIEL, á-di'el, ornament of God. 1 Chr. 4. 36.
- ADIN, á'dín, slender. Ezra 2. 15.
- ADINA, ád'i-ná, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 42.
- ADINO, ád'i-nó, 2 Sam. 23. 8.
- ADITHAIM, ád-i-thá'im, twofold ornament. Josh. 15. 36.
- ADLAI, ád-la-i, just (?). 1 Chr. 27. 29.
- ADMAH, ád'mah, same as ADAMAH. Gen. 10. 19.
- ADMATHA, ád'má-thá, Est. 1. 14.
- ADNA, ád'ná, pleasure. Ezra 10. 30.
- ADNAH, ád'nah, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 17. 14.
- ADONI-BEZEK, á-dón'i-bē'zek, lord of Bezek. Judg. 1. 5.
- ADONIJAH, ád-ō-ní'jah, Jehovah is my Lord. 2 Sam. 3. 4.
- ADONIKAM, á-dōn'i-kám, lord of enemies. Ezra 2. 13.
- ADONIRAM, ád-ō-ní'ram, lord of height. 1 Kin. 4. 6.
- ADONI-ZEDEK, á-dōn'i-zē'dek, lord of justice. Josh. 10. 1.
- ADORAIM, ád-ō-rá'im, two chiefs (?). 2 Chr. 11. 9.
- ADORAM, á-dō'rám, contracted from ADONIRAM. 2 Sam. 20. 24.
- ADRAMMELECH, á-drám'me-lek, magnificence of the king (?), king of fire (?). 2 Kin. 17. 51.
- ADRAMYTIUM, ád-ra-mý'ti-um. Acts 27. 2.
- ADRIA, ád'rí-á, Acts 27. 27.
- ADRIEL, ád'rí-el, flock of God. 1 Sam. 18. 19.
- ADULLAM, á-dúl'lám, justice of the people. Josh. 12. 15.
- ADULLAMITE, á-dúl'lám-ite, a native of Adullam. Gen. 38. 1.
- ADUMMIM, á-dūm'mím, the red (men ?), Josh. 15. 7.
- ÆNEAS, æ'ng-ás, praiseworthy (?). Acts 9. 33.
- ÆNON, æ'nón, springs. John 3. 23.
- AGABUS, ág'á-būs, probably Greek form of HAGAR. Acts 11. 28.
- AGAO, ág'ág, flaming (?). Num. 24. 7.
- AGAGITE, ág'ág-ite. Est. 3. 1.
- AGAR, ág'ár, same as HAGAR. Gal. 4. 24.
- AGERS, ág'ē-s, fugitive (?). 2 Sam. 23. 11.
- AGRIPPA, á-gríp'pá, Acts 25. 13.
- AGUR, ág'úr, an assembler. Prov. 30. 1.
- ANAB, á'háb, uncle. 1 Kin. 16. 28.
- ANARAH, á-hár'ah, after the brother. 1 Chr. 8. 1.
- ANARHEL, á-hár'hel, behind the breastwork. 1 Chr. 4. 8.
- ANASAI, á-hás'ái, probably a corruption of JABZARAH. Neh. 11. 13.
- ANASBAI, á-hás-bá-i, 2 Sam. 23. 34.
- ANASUERUS, á-hás-ū-ēr'ūs, king (?). Est. 1. 1.
- ANAVA, á-há'vah. Ezra 8. 15.
- ANAZ, á'ház, possessor. 2 Kin. 15. 38.
- ANAZIAH, á-bá-zí'ah, whom Jehovah upholds. 1 Kin. 22. 40.
- ANBAN, áh'bán, brotherly. 1 Chr. 2. 29.
- ANER, á'hēr, following. 1 Chr. 7. 12.
- ANI, á'hi, brother. 1 Chr. 5. 15.
- ANIAH, á-hí'ah, brother of Jehovah. 1 Sam. 14. 3.
- ANIAM, á-hí'am, b. of the father (?). 2 Sam. 23. 33.
- ANIAN, á-hí'an, brotherly. 1 Chr. 7. 19.
- ANIEZER, á-hí-ē-zēr, brother of help. Num. 1. 12.
- ANIHUD, á-hí'hūd, b. of (?). Num. 34. 27.
- ANIJAH, á-hí'jah, same as ANIAH. 1 Kin. 11. 29.
- ANIKAM, á-hí'kam, brother of the enemy. 2 Kin. 22. 12.
- ANILUD, á-hí'lud, b. of one born. 2 Sam. 8. 16.
- ANIMAAZ, á-hím'a-áz, b. of anger. 2 Sam. 15. 27.
- ANIMAN, á-hí'mán, b. of a gift. Num. 13. 22.
- ANIMELECH, á-hím'e-lek, b. of the king. 1 Sam. 21. 1.
- ANIMOTH, á-hí'móth, b. of death. 1 Chr. 6. 25.
- ANINADAB, á-hín'a-dáb, b. of a nobleman. 1 Kin. 4. 14.
- ANINOAM, á-hín'a-am, b. of grace. 1 Sam. 14. 50.
- ABIO, á-hí'ó, brotherly. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
- ABIRA, á-hí'rá, brother of a wicked man. Num. 1. 15.
- ABIRAM, á-hí'ram, b. of a tall man. Num. 26. 38.
- ABIRAMITE, á-hí'ram-ite, a descendant of Abiram. Num. 26. 38.
- ABISAMACH, á-hís'a-mak, brother of aid. Ex. 31. 6.
- ABISHAHAR, á-hísh'a-hár, brother of the dawn. 1 Chr. 7. 10.
- ABISHAR, á-hí'shár, b. of the singer. 1 Kin. 4. 6.
- ABITHOPHEL, á-híth'o-fel, b. of impiety. 2 Sam. 15. 12.
- ABITUB, á-hí'tub, b. of goodness. 1 Sam. 14. 3.
- ANLAB, áh'láb, fertility. Judg. 1. 31.
- ALIAI, áh'lái, sweet (?). 1 Chr. 2. 31.
- ALHAR, á-h'ah, same as ANIJAH (?). 1 Chr. 8. 4.
- ALHUTE, á-h'ute, a descendant of Aluah. 2 Sam. 23. 9.
- ALOLAH, á-h'lah, (she has) her own tent. Ezek. 23. 4.
- ALOLAB, á-h'li-ab, father's tent. Ex. 31. 6.
- ALOLIBAH, á-h'li-bah, my tent is in her. Ezek. 23. 4.
- ALOLIBAMAM, á-h'li-b'ámah, tent of the high place. Gen. 36. 2.
- ANUMAI, á-h'ng-i, brother of (i.e. dwelling near) water. 1 Chr. 4. 2.
- ANUZAM, á-h'uz'am, their possession. 1 Chr. 4. 6.
- ANUZATH, á-h'uz'ath, possession. Gen. 26. 26.
- AI, á'i, a heap of ruins. Josh. 7. 2.
- AIAB, á-i'ah, hawk. 2 Sam. 3. 7.
- AIA, á-i'ah, same as AI. Neh. 11. 31.
- AIATH, á-i'ath, ruins. Is. 10. 28.
- AIALON, á'i-a-lón, place of gazelles. Josh. 21. 24.
- AJAELETH SHAHAR, á'y-e-léth shá'hár, morning hind. Ps. 22, title.
- AIN, á'in, an eye, or fountain. Num. 24. 11.
- AJAR, á'jah, same as AIAH. Gen. 36. 24.
- AJALON, á'y-a-lón, same as AIALON. Josh. 19. 42.
- AKAN, á'kan. Gen. 36. 27.
- AKRUS, ák'kúb, insidious. 1 Chr. 3. 24.
- AKRABIM, á-k'ráb'bim, scorpions. Num. 34. 4.
- ALAMETH, á'l'a-méth, covering. 1 Chr. 7. 8.
- ALAMMELECH, á-lám'mē-lek, king's oak. Josh. 19. 26.
- ALAMOTH, á'l'a-móth, virgins (?). Ps. 45, title.
- ALEMETH, á'l'e-méth, same as ALAMETH. 1 Chr. 8. 36.
- ALEXANDER, ál-ēx-án'dēr, defending men. Mark 15. 21.
- ALEXANDRIA, ál-ēx-án'drí-á, the city named after Alexander. Acts 18. 24.
- ALIAH, á-lí'ah, same as ALVAH. 1 Chr. 1. 51.
- ALIAN, á-lí'an, same as ALVAN. 1 Chr. 1. 40.
- ALLELUIA, ál-le-lú'já, praise ye the Lord. Rev. 19. 1.
- ALLON, ál'lón, an oak. 1 Chr. 4. 37.
- ALLON-BACUTH, ál'lón-bák'uth, oak of weeping. Gen. 35. 8.
- ALMODAD, ál-mō'dád, extension (?). Gen. 10. 26.
- ALMON, ál'món, hidden. Josh. 21. 18.
- ALMON-DIBLATHAIM, ál'mōn-dí-b'la-thé'im, hiding of the two cakes (?). Num. 33. 46.
- ALOTH, ál'lōth, yielding milk (?). 1 Kin. 4. 16.

ALPHA, ʾā/ā, the first letter of the Greek alphabet. Rev. 1. 8.
 ALPHEUS, ʾāl-fē/ūs, exchange, probably Greek form of CLEOPHAS. Mat. 10. 3.
 AL-TASCHITH, ʾāl-tās/kith, "do not destroy." Ps. 57, title.
 ALUSH, ʾāl/ush. Num. 33. 13.
 ALVAH, ʾāl/vah. Gen. 36. 40.
 ALVAN, ʾāl/vān, tall. Gen. 36. 23.
 AMAD, ʾāmād, eternal people (?). Josh. 19. 26.
 AMAL, ʾāmāl, labor, sorrow. 1 Chr. 7. 35.
 AMALEK, ʾām/a-lēk. Gen. 36. 12.
 AMALEKITES, ʾām/a-lēk-ites, descendants of Amalek. Gen. 14. 7.
 AMAM, ʾāmām, metropolis (?). Josh. 15. 26.
 AMANA, ʾām/a-nā, fixed (?). Cant. 4. 8.
 AMARIAH, ʾām-a-rī/ah, Jehovah has said. 1 Chr. 6. 7.
 AMASA, ʾām/a-sā, burden. 2 Sam. 17. 25.
 AMASAI, ʾā-mās/a-i, burdensome. 1 Chr. 6. 25.
 AMASHAI, ʾā-māsh/a-i. Neh. 11. 13.
 AMASIAH, ʾām-a-sī/ah, burden of Jehovah. 2 Chr. 17. 16.
 AMAZIAH, ʾām-a-zī/ah, Jehovah strengthens. 2 Kin. 14. 1.
 AMI, ʾāmī, probably same as AMON. Ezra 2. 57.
 AMINADAB, ʾā-mīn/a-dab, same as AMINADAB. Mat. 1. 4.
 AMITTAI, ʾā-mī/ta-i. 2 Kin. 14. 25.
 AMMAH, ʾām/mah. 2 Sam. 2. 24.
 AMMI, ʾām/mī, my people. Hos. 2. 1.
 AMMIEL, ʾām/mī-el, people of God. Num. 13. 12.
 AMIHUD, ʾām-mī/hūd, *p.* of praise (?). Num. 1. 10.
 AMINADAB, ʾām-mīn/a-dab, *p.* of the prince. Ex. 6. 23.
 AMINADAB, ʾām-mīn/a-dib, same as preceding. Cant. 6. 12.
 AMISHADDAI, ʾām-mī-shā/da-i, people of the Almighty. Num. 1. 12.
 AMMIZABAD, ʾām-mīz/a-bad, *p.* of the giver (*i. e.* Jehovah). 1 Chr. 27. 6.
 AMMON, ʾām/mōn, son of my *p.* (?). Gen. 19. 38.
 AMMONITES, ʾām/mōn-ites, a tribe descended from Ammon. Deut. 2. 20.
 AMMONITISS, ʾām/mōn-it-ess, feminine of preceding. 1 Chr. 12. 13.
 AMNON, ʾām/nōn, faithful. 2 Sam. 3. 2.
 AMOK, ʾām/ok, deep. Neh. 12. 7.
 AMON, ʾām/on. 2 Kin. 21. 18.
 AMORITE, ʾām/or-ite, mountaineer. Gen. 10. 16.
 AMOS, ʾām/os, burden. Amos 1. 1.
 AMOZ, ʾām/oz, strong. Is. 1. 1.
 AMPHIPOLIS, ʾām-īp/o-lis, named from the river Strymon flowing round the city. Acts 17. 1.
 AMPLIAS, ʾām/plī-as, short form of AMPLIATUS, enlarged. Rom. 16. 8.
 AMRAM, ʾām/rām, people of the Highest (*i. e.* God). Ex. 6. 18.
 AMRAMITES, ʾām/rām-ites, the descendants of Amram. Num. 3. 27.
 AMRAPHEL, ʾām/rā-fel. Gen. 14. 1.
 AMZI, ʾām/zī, strong. 1 Chr. 6. 46.
 ANAB, ʾā/nab, place fertile in grapes. Josh. 11. 21.

ANAH, ʾā/nah. Gen. 36. 2.
 ANAHARATH, ʾān-ā-hā/rath. Josh. 19. 19.
 ANAIAH, ʾān-a-i/ah, Jehovah has answered. Neh. 8. 4.
 ANAK, ʾā/nāk, long-necked (?). Num. 13. 22.
 ANAKIM, ʾān/a-kīm, a tribe called after Anak. Deut. 1. 28.
 ANANIM, ʾān/a-mim. Gen. 10. 13.
 ANAMMELECH, ʾā-nām/mē-lek, idol of the king (?), or shepherd and flock (?). 2 Kin. 17. 31.
 ANAN, ʾā/nan, a cloud. Neh. 10. 26.
 ANANI, ʾān-ā/nī, shortened form of ANANIAH. 1 Chr. 3. 24.
 ANANIAH, ʾān-a-nī/ah, whom Jehovah covers. Neh. 3. 23.
 ANANIAS, ʾān-a-nī/as, Greek form of HANANIAH. Acts 5. 1.
 ANATH, ʾā/nāth, an answer to prayer. Judg. 3. 31.
 ANATHEMA, ʾān-āth/e-mā, something accursed. 1 Cor. 16. 22.
 ANATHOTH, ʾān/a-thoth, answers to prayer. Josh. 21. 18.
 ANDREW, ʾān/dry. Mark 1. 29.
 ANDRONICUS, ʾān-drō-nī/kus. Rom. 16. 7.
 ANEM, ʾā/nem, same as EN-GANNIM (?). 1 Chr. 6. 73.
 ANER, ʾā/nēr, a young man (?). Gen. 14. 13.
 ANETHOTHITE, ʾān-ē-thōth-ite, or ANETHOTHITE, ʾān-ē-thōth-ite, a man of Anathoth. 2 Sam. 23. 27.
 ANIAM, ʾān/i-am. 1 Chr. 7. 19.
 ANIM, ʾā/nīm, fountains. Josh. 15. 50.
 ANNA, ʾā/nā, grace. Luke 2. 36.
 ANNAS, ʾān/nas, Greek form of HANANIAH. Luke 3. 2.
 ANTICHRIST, ʾān/tī-christ, adversary to Christ. 1 John 2. 18.
 ANTIOCH, ʾān/tī-ōk, named in honor of Antiochus. Acts 6. 5.
 ANTIPAS, ʾān/tī-pās, contraction of ANTIPATER. Rev. 2. 13.
 ANTIPATRIS, ʾān-tīp/a-trīs, from the foregoing. Acts 23. 31.
 ANTOTHIAH, ʾān-to-thī/ah, prayers answered by Jehovah (?). 1 Chr. 8. 24.
 ANTOTHITE, ʾān/toth-ite, a man of Anathoth. 1 Chr. 11. 28.
 ANUB, ʾā/nub, bound together (?). 1 Chr. 4. 8.
 APELES, ʾā-pē/lēs. Rom. 16. 10.
 APHARSACHITES, ʾā-fār/sāk-ites. Ezra 5. 6.
 APHEK, ʾā/fek, strength. Josh. 12. 18.
 APHEKAH, ʾā-fē/kah, same as preceding. Josh. 15. 53.
 APHIAH, ʾā/i-ah. 1 Sam. 9. 1.
 APHIK, ʾā/īk, same as APHEK. Judg. 1. 31.
 APRAH, ʾā/rah, dust. Mic. 1. 10.
 APSES, ʾāp/sēs, dispersion. 1 Chr. 24. 15.
 APOLLONIA, ʾāp-ōl-lō-nī-ā. Acts 17. 1.
 APOLLUS, ʾāp-ōl-lōs, another form of APOLLONIUS or APOLLODORUS. Acts 18. 24.
 APOLLYON, ʾā-pōl/yon, one that exterminates. Rev. 9. 11.
 APPAIM, ʾāp/pā-im, the nostrils. 1 Chr. 2. 30.
 APPHIA, ʾāp/ī-ā, the Greek form of APPIA. Philem. 2.
 APPH FORUM, ʾāp/pī-ā fōrūm, forum

or market-place of Appius. Acts 28. 15.
 AQUILA, ʾāk/wī-lā, an eagle. Acts 18. 2.
 AR ʾār, city. Num. 21. 15.
 ARA, ʾā/rā, lion (?). 1 Chr. 7. 38.
 ARAB, ʾā/rab, ambush. Josh. 15. 52.
 ARABAH, ʾār/a-bah, a plain. Josh. 18. 18.
 ARABIA, ʾā-rā/bī-ā. Gal. 1. 17.
 ARABIAN, ʾā-rā/bī-an, a person from Arabia. Neh. 2. 19.
 ARAD, ʾā/rād, wild ass. 1 Chr. 8. 15.
 ARAH, ʾā/rah, wandering. 1 Chr. 7. 39.
 ARAM, ʾā/ram, height. Gen. 10. 22.
 ARAMITISS, ʾā-ram-it-ess, a female inhabitant of Aram. 1 Chr. 7. 14.
 ARAN, ʾār/ān, wild goat. Gen. 36. 23.
 ARARAT, ʾār/ā-rat. Gen. 8. 4.
 ARAUNAH, ʾā-rā/na, calf (?). 2 Sam. 24. 18.
 ARBA, or ARBAH, ʾār/bah. Gen. 35. 27.
 ARBATHITE, ʾār/bāth-ite. 1 Chr. 11. 32.
 ARBEL, see BETH-ARBEL.
 ARBITE, ʾār/bite, an inhabitant of Arab. 2 Sam. 23. 25.
 ARCHELAUS, ʾār-kē-lā/ūs, prince. Mat. 2. 22.
 ARCHEVITES, ʾār/kē-vites, the men of Erech (?), *q. v.* Ezra 4. 9.
 ARCHI, ʾār/ki, an inhabitant of Erech. Josh. 16. 2.
 ARCHIPPUS, ʾār-kīp/pus, master of the horse. Col. 4. 17.
 ARCHITE, ʾār/kīte, a native of Erech. 2 Sam. 15. 32.
 ARCTURUS, ʾār-kū-rus, probably the constellations known as the Great and Little Bear. Job 9. 9.
 ARD, ʾār/d, fugitive (?). Gen. 46. 21.
 ARDITES, ʾār/d-ites, descendants of Ard. Num. 26. 40.
 ARDON, ʾār/dōn, fugitive. 1 Chr. 2. 18.
 ARELI, ʾā-rē/lī, heroic. Gen. 46. 16.
 ARELITES, ʾā-rē/lites, a family descended from Arel. Num. 26. 17.
 AREOPAGITE, ʾār-ē-p/a-gite, belonging to the council held on Areopagus. Acts 17. 34.
 AREOPAGUS, ʾār-ē-p/a-gus, hill of Mars. Acts 17. 19.
 ARETAS, ʾār-e-tas, a husbandman (?). 2 Cor. 11. 32.
 ARGOB, ʾār/gōb, a rocky district. Deut. 3. 4.
 ARIDAI, ʾā-rīd/a-i. Est. 9. 9.
 ARIDATHA, ʾā-rīd/a-thā. Est. 9. 8.
 ARIEH, ʾā-rī-eh, lion. 2 Kin. 15. 25.
 ARIEL, ʾā-rī-el, lion of God. Ezra 8. 16.
 ARIMATHAEA, ʾār-ī-mā-thē/ā, the same as RAMAH. Mat. 27. 57.
 ARIOCH, ʾār-ī-ōk. Gen. 14. 1.
 ARISAI, ʾār-īs/a-i. Est. 9. 9.
 ARISTARCHUS, ʾār-īs-tār/kus, best ruling. Acts 19. 29.
 ARISTOBULUS, ʾār-īs-tō-bū-lus, best counsellor. Rom. 16. 10.
 ARKITE, ʾār/kīte, fugitive (?). Gen. 10. 17.
 ARMAGEDDON, ʾār-mā-gēd/don, height of Megiddo. Rev. 15. 16.
 ARMENTA, ʾār-mēn/ā, laud of Aram. 2 Kin. 19. 37.
 ARMONT, ʾār-mōn/ā, belonging to a palace. 2 Sam. 21. 8.
 ARNAN, ʾār/nan, active. 1 Chr. 3. 21.

- ARNON, ăr'nôn, swift. Num. 21. 13.
 AROD, ăr'ôd, wild ass. Num. 26. 17.
 ARODI, ăr'ô-di, same as preceding. Gen. 46. 16.
 ARODITES, ăr'ôd-ites, descendants of Arod. Num. 26. 17.
 AROER, ăr'ô-ër, ruins (?). Deut. 2. 36.
 AROERITE, ăr'ô-ër-ite, a man of Aroer. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
 ARPAD, ăr'pad, or ARPHAD, ăr'fad, support. 2 Kin. 18. 34.
 ARPHAXAD, ăr'făx'ăd. Gen. 10. 22.
 ARTAXERXES, ăr-tăx-ër-x'es, honoured king (?). Ezra 4. 8.
 ARTEMAS, ăr'te-măs, shortened form of ARTEMIDORUS (?). Tit. 3. 12.
 ARUBOTH, ăr'û-bôth, windows. 1 Kin. 4. 10.
 ARUMAH, ăr-rû'mah, elevated. Judg. 9. 41.
 ARVAD, ăr'văd, wandering. Ezek. 27. 8.
 ARVADITES, ăr'vad-ites, inhabitants of Arvad. Gen. 10. 18.
 ARZA, ăr'zâ, earth. 1 Kin. 16. 9.
 ASA, ă'să, physician. 1 Kin. 15. 8.
 ASAHIEL, ă'să-hēl, whom God made. 2 Sam. 2. 18.
 ASAHIAH, ă'să-hî'ah. 2 Kin. 22. 12.
 ASAHIAH, ă'să-ih. 1 Chr. 4. 36.
 ASAPH, ă'saf, collector. 2 Kin. 18. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 39.
 ASAREEL, ă-să-rē-el, whom God has bound. 1 Chr. 4. 16.
 ASARELAH, ă-să-rē-lah, same as JESHARELAH. 1 Chr. 25. 2.
 ASENATH, ă'sē-năth, she who is of Neith (i. e. a goddess of the Egyptians) (?). Gen. 41. 45.
 ASER, ă'sēr, same as ASHER. Luke 2. 36.
 ASHAN, ă'shan, smoke. Josh. 15. 42.
 ASHBEA, ăsh-bē'ă, I conjure. 1 Chr. 4. 21.
 ASHBEI, ăsh'bel, blame (?). Gen. 46. 21.
 ASHBELITES, ăsh'bel-ites, the descendants of Ashbel. Num. 26. 38.
 ASCHENAZ, ăsh'kē-naz, same as ASHENAZ. 1 Chr. 1. 6.
 ASHDOD, ăsh'dôd, a strong place. Josh. 15. 46.
 ASHDODITES, ăsh'dôd-ites, the inhabitants of Ashdod. Neh. 4. 7.
 ASHDOTH-PISGAH, ăsh'dôth-pîs'gah, springs of Pisgah. Josh. 12. 3.
 ASHDOTHITES, ăsh'dôth-ites, same as ASHDODITES. Josh. 13. 3.
 ASHER, ăsh'ēr, fortunate, happy. Gen. 30. 13.
 ASHERAH, ăsh-ēr'ah, the goddess Ashtoreth. 2 Kin. 17. 10.
 ASHERITES, ăsh'ēr-ites, descendants of Asher. Judg. 1. 32.
 ASHMA, ăsh'i-mă. 2 Kin. 17. 30.
 ASHKELON, ăsh'kē-lôn, migration. Judg. 14. 19.
 ASHKENAZ, ăsh'kē-năz. Gen. 10. 3.
 ASHNAH, ăsh'nah, strong. Josh. 15. 33.
 ASHPENAZ, ăsh'pē-naz. Dan. 1. 3.
 ASHRIEL, ăsh'rî-el, same as ASRIEL. 1 Chr. 7. 14.
 ASHTAROTH, ăsh'tă-rôth, statues of Ashtoreth. Josh. 9. 10.
 ASHTERATHITE, ăsh'tē-răth-ite, a native of Ashtoreth. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
 ASHTEROTH KARNAIM, ăsh'tē-rôth kăr-nă'im, Ashtoreth of the two horns. Gen. 14. 5.
 ASHTORETH, ăsh'tô-rêth, she who enriches. 1 Kin. 11. 5.
 ASHUR, ăsh'ūr. 1 Chr. 2. 24.
 ASHURITES, ăsh'ūr-ites. 2 Sam. 2. 9.
 ASHVAATH, ăsh'vath. 1 Chr. 7. 33.
 ASIA, ă'sjă. Acts 2. 9.
 ASIEL, ă'sî-el, created by God. 1 Chr. 4. 35.
 ASKELON, see ASHKELON. Judg. 1. 18.
 ASNAH, ă'snah, bramble. Ezra 2. 50.
 ASSAPPER, ăs-năp'pēr, Assur has formed a son. Ezra 4. 10.
 ASPATHA, ăs-pă-thă. Est. 9. 7.
 ASRIEL, ăs'rî-el, the prohibition of God. Num. 26. 31.
 ASRIELITES, ăs'rî-êl-ites, the family of Ariel. Num. 26. 31.
 ASSHUR, ăsh'ur, the gracious One (?). Gen. 10. 22.
 ASSHURIM, ăs-shû'rîm. Gen. 25. 3.
 ASSIR, ăs'îr, captive. Ex. 6. 24.
 ASSOS, ă'sôs. Acts 20. 13.
 ASSYRIA, ăs-sÿ-rî-ă, the land so named from Asshur. Gen. 2. 14.
 ASSYRIANS, ăs-sÿr'i-ang, inhabitants of Assyria. Is. 10. 5.
 ASTAROTH, ăs'tă-rôth, same as ASHTORETH. Deut. 1. 4.
 ASSUPPIA, ă-sûp'pîm. 1 Chr. 26. 15.
 ASYNCRITUS, ă-sÿn'krî-tus, incomparable. Rom. 16. 14.
 ATAD, ă'tad, buckthorn. Gen. 50. 10.
 ATARAH, ătă-răh, a crown. 1 Chr. 2. 26.
 ATAROTH, ătă-rôth, crowns. Num. 32. 3.
 ATER, ă'tēr, bound, shut up. Ezra 2. 16.
 ATHACH, ăth'ăk, lodging-place. 1 Sam. 30. 30.
 ATHALIAH, ăthă-lî'ah, whom Jehovah made (?). Neh. 11. 4.
 ATHALIAH, ăthă-lî'ah, whom Jehovah has afflicted. 2 Kin. 8. 26.
 ATHALAI, ăth'ălăi, shortened form of ATHALIAH. Ezra 10. 28.
 ATHENIANS, ăth-ē-nî-ang, natives of Athens. Acts 17. 21.
 ATHENS, ăth'ēng. Acts 17. 15.
 ATROTH, ătr'ôth, same as ATAROTH. Num. 32. 35.
 ATTAI, ăt'tăi, opportune. 1 Chr. 2. 35.
 ATTALIA, ăt-tă-lî-ă, so called from Attalus, the royal founder of the city. Acts 14. 25.
 AUGUSTUS, ă-gûs'tus, venerable. Luke 2. 1.
 AVA, ă'vă. 2 Kin. 17. 24.
 AVEN, ă'ven, nothingness. Ezek. 30. 17.
 AVIM, ă'vîm, ruins. Josh. 18. 23.
 AVITH, ă'vîth. Gen. 36. 35.
 AZAL, ă'zăl, root of a mountain. Zech. 14. 5.
 AZALIAH, ăză-lî'ah, whom Jehovah has reserved. 2 Kin. 22. 3.
 AZANIAH, ăză-nî'ah, whom Jehovah hears. Neh. 10. 9.
 AZARAEI, ă-zăr'ă-el, whom God helps. Neh. 12. 36.
 AZAREEL, ă-zăr'ē-el, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 12. 6.
 AZARIAH, ăză-rî'ah, whom Jehovah aids. 2 Chr. 22. 6.
 AZAZ, ă'zaz, strong. 1 Chr. 5. 8.
 AZAZIAH, ăză-zî'ah, whom Jehovah strengthened. 1 Chr. 15. 21.
 AZBUK, ăz'bûk. Neh. 3. 16.
 AZEKAH, ă-zē'kah, dug over. Josh. 10. 10.
 AZEL, ă'zel, noble. 1 Chr. 8. 37.
 AZEM, ă'zem, strength, bone. Josh. 15. 29.
 AZGAD, ăz'gad, strong in fortune. Ezra 2. 12.
 AZIEL, ă'zî-el, whom God strengthened. 1 Chr. 15. 20.
 AZIZA, ă-zî-ză, strong. Ezra 10. 27.
 AZMAVETH, ăz'mă-veth, strength (?). 2 Sam. 23. 31.
 AZMON, ăz'môn, robust. Num. 34. 4.
 AZNOTH-TABOR, ăz'nôth-tă'bôr, eagles (i. e. summits) of Tabor. Josh. 19. 34.
 AZOR, ăz'ôr, helper. Mat. 1. 13.
 AZOTUS, ă-zô'tus, the Greek form of ASHDOD. Acts 8. 40.
 AZRIEL, ăz'rî-el, help of God. 1 Chr. 5. 24.
 AZRIKAM, ăz'rî-kam, help against an enemy. 1 Chr. 3. 23.
 AZUBAH, ăz-zû'bah, forsaken. 1 Kin. 22. 42.
 AZUR, ă'zur, same as AZOR. Jer. 28. 1.
 AZZAH, ăz'zan, strong, fortified. Deut. 2. 23.
 AZZAN, ăz'zan, strong. Num. 34. 26.
 AZZUR, ăz'zûr, same as AZOR. Neh. 10. 17.
 BAAL, bā'al, lord, master, possessor, owner. Num. 22. 41.
 BAALAH, bā'al-ah, mistress. Josh. 15. 9.
 BAALATH, bā'al-ath, same as preceding. Josh. 19. 44.
 BAALATH-BEER, bā'al-ath-bē'ēr, having a well. Josh. 19. 8.
 BAAL-BERITH, bā'al-bē'rith, lord of covenant. Judg. 8. 33.
 BAALB, bā'al-lē, plural of BAAL. 2 Sam. 6. 2.
 BAAL-GAD, bā'al-gad, lord of fortune. Josh. 11. 17.
 BAAL-HAMON, bā'al-hă'mon, place of a multitude. Cant. 8. 11.
 BAAL-HANAN, bā'al-hă'nan, lord of benignity. Gen. 36. 38.
 BAAL-HAZOR, bā'al-hă-zôr, having a village. 2 Sam. 13. 23.
 BAAL-HERMON, bā'al-hē'r'môn, place of Hermon. Judg. 3. 3.
 BAALI, bā'al-i, my lord. Hos. 2. 16.
 BAALIM, bā'al'im, lords. Judg. 2. 11.
 BAALIS, bā'al-is. Jer. 40. 14.
 BAAL-MEON, bā'al-mē'on, place of habitation. Num. 32. 38.
 BAAL-PEOR, bā'al-pē'or, lord of the opening. Num. 25. 3.
 BAAL-PERAZIM, bā'al-pēr'ă-zîm, place of breaches. 2 Sam. 5. 20.
 BAAL-SHALISHA, bā'al-shăl'i-shă, lord (or place) of Shalisha. 2 Kin. 4. 42.
 BAAL-TAMAR, bā'al-tă'măr, place of palm trees. Judg. 20. 33.
 BAAI-ZEBUB, bā'al-zē'bûb, lord of flies. 2 Kin. 1. 2.
 BAAI-ZEPHON, bā'al-zē'fon, place of Zephon, or sacred to Zephon. Ex. 14. 2.
 BAANA, bā'ă-nă. 1 Kin. 4. 12.
 BAANAH, bā'ă-nah. 2 Sam. 4. 2.
 BAARA, bā'ă-ră, foolish. 1 Chr. 8. 8.

- BAASEIAH**, bā-a-sē'jah, work of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 40.
- BAASHA**, bā'a-shā, wicked (?). 1 Kin. 15. 16.
- BABEL**, bā'bel, confusion. Gen. 11. 9.
- BABYLON**, bā'b-y-lon, Greek form of BABEL. 2 Kin. 20. 12.
- BABYLONISH**, bā'b-y-lō-nish, of, or belonging to, Babylon. Josh. 7. 21.
- BACA**, bā'kā, weeping. Ps. 84. 6.
- BACHRITES**, bāk'r-ites, the family of Becher. Num. 26. 35.
- BAHARUMITE**, bā-hā-rūm-ite, an inhabitant of Bahurim. 1 Chr. 11. 33.
- BAHURIM**, bā-hū'rim (town of), young men. 2 Sam. 16. 5.
- BAJITH**, bā'jith (same as BETH), house. Is. 15. 2.
- BAKBAKKAR**, bāk-bāk'kar. 1 Chr. 9. 15.
- BAKBUK**, bāk'būk, a bottle. Ezra 2. 51.
- BAKBUKIAH**, bāk-būk-iah, emptying (i. e. wasting) of Jehovah. Neh. 11. 17.
- BALAAM**, bā'lam, destruction (?). Num. 22. 5.
- BALAC**, bā'lāk, same as BALAK. Rev. 2. 14.
- BALADAN**, bāl'a-dān, He has given a son. 2 Kin. 20. 12.
- BALAH**, bā'lah. Josh. 19. 3.
- BALAK**, bā'lāk, to make empty. Num. 22. 2.
- BAMAH**, bā'mah, high place. Ezek. 20. 29.
- BAMOTH**, bā'mōth, high places. Num. 21. 19.
- BAMOTH-BAAI**, bā'mōth-bā'al, high places of Baal. Josh. 13. 17.
- BANI**, bā'nī, built. 2 Sam. 23. 36.
- BARABBAS**, bā-rāb'bas, son of Abba or father. Mark 15. 17.
- BARACHEL**, bār'ā-bel, whom God blessed. Job 32. 6.
- BARACHIAS**, bār-a-lī'as, whom Jehovah blesses. Mat. 23. 35.
- BARAS**, bār'ak, thunderbolt, lightning. Judg. 4. 6.
- BARHUMITE**, bār-hū'mite, same as BAHARUMITE. 2 Sam. 23. 31.
- BARIAH**, bār-ri'ah, a fugitive. 1 Chr. 3. 22.
- BAR-JESUS**, bār-jō'sus, son of Jesus. Acts 13. 6.
- BAR-JONA**, bār-jō'nā, son of Jona. Mat. 16. 17.
- BARKOS**, bār'kōs, painter. Ezra 2. 53.
- BARNABAS**, bār'na-bās, son of exhortation. Acts 4. 36.
- BARSBABAS**, bār'sā-bās, son of Sebā. Acts 4. 23.
- BARTHOLOMEW**, bār-thō'lō-mew, son of Talmai. Mat. 10. 46.
- BARTIMEUS**, bār-ti-mē'us, son of Timai. Mark 10. 46.
- BARUCH**, bār'ruk, blessed. Jer. 32. 12.
- BARZILLAI**, bār-zil'lā-i, of iron. 2 Sam. 17. 27.
- BASHAN**, bā'shān, soft rich soil. Num. 21. 33.
- BASHAN-HAVOTH-JAIR**, bā'shān-hā-voth-jā'ir, Bashan of the villages of Jair. Deut. 3. 14.
- BASHMATH**, bāsh'v-māth, sweet-smelling. Gen. 26. 34.
- BASMATH**, bās'māth, same as BASHMATH. 1 Kin. 4. 15.
- BATH-RABBIM**, bāth'rab-bim, daughter of many. Cant. 7. 4.
- BATH-SHEEA**, bāth'shē-bā, daughter of the oath. 2 Sam. 11. 3.
- BATH-SHUA**, bāth'shū-a. 1 Chr. 3. 5.
- BAVAI**, bāv'ā-i. Neh. 3. 18.
- BAZLITH**, bāz'lith, a making naked (?). Neh. 7. 54.
- BAZLUTH**, bāz'lūth, same as BAZLITH. Ezra 2. 52.
- BEALIAH**, bē-a-lī'ah, whom Jehovah rules. 1 Chr. 12. 5.
- BEALOTH**, bē-ā'lōth, citizens (?), plural of BAALAH. Josh. 15. 24.
- BEBAI**, bēb'ā-i. Ezra 8. 11.
- BECHER**, bē'kēr, a young camel. Gen. 46. 21.
- BECHORATH**, bē-kō'rāth, offspring of the first birth. 1 Sam. 9. 1.
- BEDAD**, bē'dād, separation, part. Gen. 36. 35.
- BEDAN**, bē'dān, son of Dan (?). 1 Sam. 12. 11.
- BEDIAH**, bē-dē'iah. Ezra 10. 35.
- BEELIADA**, bē-ēl-ī-a-dā, whom Baal has known. 1 Chr. 14. 7.
- BEELZEBUB**, bē-ēl-zē-būb, same as BAAZEBUB. Mat. 10. 25.
- BEER**, bē'er, a well. Num. 21. 16.
- BEERA**, bē-er-ā, same as BEER. 1 Chr. 7. 37.
- BEERAH**, bē-er-rah, same as BEER. 1 Chr. 5. 6.
- BEER-ELIM**, bē'er-ēlim, well of heroes. Is. 15. 8.
- BEERI**, bē-er-ri, man of the w. Gen. 29. 34.
- BEER-LAHAI-ROI**, bē'er-lā-hā'roi, w. of vision (of God) to the living. Gen. 16. 14.
- BEEROTH**, bē-er'ōth, wells. Josh. 9. 17.
- BEEROTHITE**, bē-er'ōth-ite, a native of Beeroth. 2 Sam. 23. 37.
- BEER-SHEEA**, bē'er-shē-bā, well of the oath. Gen. 21. 31.
- BEESH-TERAH**, bē-esh-tē-rah, house or temple of Astarte (?). Josh. 21. 27.
- BEHEMOTH**, bē'hē-mōth, the water-ox. Job 40. 15.
- BEKAH**, bē'kah, part, half. Ex. 38. 26.
- BEL**, bēl, another form of BAAL. Is. 46. 1.
- BELA**, bēlā, destruction. Gen. 14. 2.
- BELAH**, bē'lah, same as BELA. Gen. 46. 21.
- BELAITES**, bē'lā-ites, descendants of BELA. Num. 26. 33.
- BELIAL**, bē'lī-al, worthless. Deu. 13. 13.
- BELSHAZZAR**, bēl-shāz'zar, Bel protects. Dan. 5. 1.
- BELTESHAZZAR**, bēl-tē-shāz'zar, preserve his life. Dan. 1. 7.
- BEN**, bēn, son. 1 Chr. 15. 18.
- BENAIAH**, bē-nā'iah, whom Jehovah has built. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
- BEN-AMMI**, bēn-ām'mi, son of my own kindred. Gen. 19. 38.
- BENE-BERAK**, bēn-e-bē'rāk, sons of Barak, or of lightning. Josh. 19. 45.
- BENE-JAAKAN**, bēn-e-jā'a-kān, son of Jaakan. Num. 33. 31.
- BEN-HADAD**, bēn-hā'dād, s. of Hadad. 1 Kin. 15. 18.
- BEN-HAIL**, bēn-hā'il, s. of the host. 2 Chr. 17. 7.
- BEN-HANAN**, bēn-hē'nān, son of one who is gracious. 1 Chr. 4. 20.
- BENINU**, bēn'i-nū, our son. Neh. 10. 30.
- BENJAMIN**, bēn'ja-min, son of the right hand, i. e. fortunate. Gen. 35. 18.
- BENJAMITE**, bēn'ja-mīte, a man of the tribe of Benjamin. Judg. 20. 35.
- BENO**, bē'nō, his son. 1 Chr. 24. 26.
- BEN-ONI**, bēn'ō-ni, son of my sorrow. Gen. 35. 18.
- BEN-ZORETH**, bēn-zō'rēth, s. of Zoreth. 1 Chr. 4. 20.
- BEON**, bē'ōn, contracted from BAALMEON. Num. 32. 3.
- BEOR**, bē'or. Gen. 36. 32.
- BERA**, bē'ra. Gen. 14. 2.
- BERACHAH**, bē'rā-kah, blessing. 1 Chr. 12. 3.
- BERACHIAH**, bē-rā-kī'ah, whom Jehovah hath blessed. 1 Chr. 6. 39.
- BERALAH**, bē-rā'lah, whom Jehovah created. 1 Chr. 8. 21.
- BEREA**, bē-rē'ā. Acts 17. 10.
- BERECHIAH**, bē-rē-chī'ah, same as BERACHIAH.
- BERED**, bē'rēd, hail. Gen. 16. 14.
- BERI**, bē'rī, man of the well. 1 Chr. 7. 36.
- BERIAH**, bē-rī'ah, in evil (?). Gen. 46. 17.
- BERITES**, bē-rī'tes, descendants of Beriah. Num. 26. 44.
- BERITES**, bē'rī'tes. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
- BERITH**, bē'rith, a covenant. Judg. 9. 46.
- BEENICE**, bē-nī'cē, Victoria. Acts 25. 13.
- BERODACH-DALADAN**, bē-rō'dāk-bāl'a-dān, Berodach (same as MURDACH) has given a son. 2 Kin. 20. 12.
- BEROTHAH**, bē-rō'thah, wells. Ezek. 47. 16.
- BEROTHAI**, bē'rō'thāi, my wells. 2 Sam. 8. 8.
- BEROTHITE**, bē'rō'th-ite, same as BEROTHITE. 1 Chr. 11. 39.
- BESAI**, bē'sāi, sword (?), or victory (?). Ezra 2. 49.
- BESODEIAH**, bēs-ō-dē'jah, in the secret of Jehovah. Neh. 3. 6.
- BESOR**, bē'sōr, cool. 1 Sam. 30. 9.
- BETHAH**, bē'tah, confidence. 2 Sam. 8. 8.
- BETEN**, bē'ten. Josh. 19. 25.
- BETHABARA**, bēth-ā'b-ā-rā, house of passage. John 1. 28.
- BETH-ANATH**, bēth-ā'nāth, echo. Josh. 19. 38.
- BETH-ANOTH**, bēth-ā'nōth. John 15. 59.
- BETHANY**, bēth-ā-n'y, house of dates. Mat. 21. 17.
- BETH-ARABAH**, bēth-ār-ā-bah, h. of the desert. Josh. 15. 6.
- BETH-ARAM**, bēth-ā'rām, h. of the height. Josh. 13. 27.
- BETH-ARBEI**, bēth-ār-bel, h. of the ambush of God. Hos. 10. 14.
- BETH-AVEN**, bēth-ā'ven, h. of vanity (i. e. of idols). Josh. 7. 2.
- BETH-AZMAVEH**, bēth-āz-mā'veth, h. of strength. Neh. 7. 28.
- BETH-BAAI-MEON**, bēth-bē'al-mē'on, h. of Baal-meon. Josh. 13. 17.
- BETH-BARAH**, bēth-bā'rah, same as BETHABARA. Judg. 7. 24.
- BETH-EIREI**, bēth-bī'r-e-i, house of my creation. 1 Chr. 4. 31.

BETH-CAR, bēth/kār, house of pasture. 1 Sam. 7. 11.
 BETH-DAGON, bēth-dā'gon, *h.* of Dagon. Josh. 15. 41.
 BETH-DIBLATHAIM, bēth-dīb-lā-thā'im, *h.* of the two cakes. Jer. 48. 22.
 BETH-EL, bēth/el, *h.* of God. Gen. 12. 8.
 BETH-ELITE, bēth/el-ite, a native of Beth-el. 1 Kin. 16. 34.
 BETH-EMEK, bēth-ē'mēk, house of the valley. Josh. 19. 27.
 BETHER, bē'thēr, separation. Cant. 2. 17.
 BETHESDA, bē-thēs'dā, house of mercy. John 5. 2.
 BETH-EZEL, bēth-ē-zel, *h.* of firmness (?). Mic. 1. 11.
 BETH-GADER, bēth-gā'dēr, *h.* of the wall. 1 Chr. 2. 51.
 BETH-GAMUL, bēth-gā'mūl, *h.* of the weaned. Jer. 48. 23.
 BETH-HACCEREM, bēth-hā'kē-rem, *h.* of the vineyard. Neh. 3. 14.
 BETH-HARAN, bēth-hā'ran. Num. 32. 36.
 BETH-HOGLAH, bēth-hōg'lah, *h.* of the partridge. Josh. 15. 6.
 BETH-HORON, bēth-hō'rōn, *h.* of the hollow. Josh. 19. 10.
 BETH-JESHIMOTH, bēth-jēsh'i-mōth, *h.* of the deserts. Num. 33. 49.
 BETH-LEBAOTH, bēth-lēb'a-ōth, *h.* of lionesses. Josh. 19. 6.
 BETH-LEHEM, bēth/lē-hēm, *h.* of bread. Gen. 35. 19.
 BETH-LEHEM EPHRAIM, bēth/lē-hēm ēf'rā-tah, Beth-lehem the fruitful (?). Mic. 5. 2.
 BETH-LEHEMITE, bēth/lē-hēm-ite, a man of Beth-lehem. 1 Sam. 16. 1.
 BETH-LEHEM-JUDAH, bēth/lē-hēm-jū'dah, Beth-lehem of Judah. Judg. 17. 7.
 BETH-MAACHAH, bēth-mā'g-kah, house of Maachah. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
 BETH-MARCABOTH, bēth-mār'kā-bōth, *h.* of chariots. Josh. 19. 5.
 BETH-MEON, bēth-mē'on, *h.* of habitation. Jer. 48. 23.
 BETH-NIMRAH, bēth-nīm'rah, *h.* of sweet water. Num. 32. 36.
 BETH-PALET, bēth-pā'let, *h.* of escape, or of Pelet. Josh. 15. 27.
 BETH-PAZZEZ, bēth-pāz'zez, *h.* of dispersion. Josh. 19. 21.
 BETH-PEOR, bēth-pē'ōr, temple of Peor. Deut. 3. 29.
 BETHPHAGE, bēth/fā-gē, house of unripe figs. Mat. 31. 1.
 BETH-PHELET, bēth-pē'let, same as BETH-PHALET. Neh. 11. 26.
 BETH-RAPHA, bēth-rā'fā, house of Rapha. 1 Chr. 4. 12.
 BETH-REHOB, bēth-rē'hōb, *h.* of Rehob. Judg. 18. 28.
 BETHSAIDA, bēth-sā'i-dā, *h.* of fishing. Mat. 11. 21.
 BETH-SHAN, bēth-shān, *h.* of rest. 1 Sam. 31. 10.
 BETH-SHEAN, bēth-shē'ān, same as BETH-SHAN. Josh. 17. 11.
 BETH-SHEMESH, bēth-shē'mēsh, house of the sun. Josh. 15. 10.
 BETH-SHEMITE, bēth-shē'mite, a native of Beth-shemesh. 1 Sam. 6. 14.
 BETH-SHITTAH, bēth-shīt'tah, house of acacias. Judg. 7. 22.

BETH-TAPPUAH, bēth-tāp'py-ah, house of apples. Josh. 15. 53.
 BETHUEL, bēth-g'el, *h.* of God. Gen. 22. 22.
 BETHUL, bēthūl, same as BETH-EL (?). Josh. 19. 4.
 BETH-ZUR, bēth-zūr, house of the rock. Josh. 15. 58.
 BETONIM, bē'tō-nīm, pistachio nuts. Josh. 13. 26.
 BEULAH, beū'lah, married. Is. 62. 4.
 BEZAI, bē'zāi. Ezra 2. 17.
 BEZALEEL, bē-zāl'ē-el, in the shadow of God (?). Ex. 31. 2.
 BEZEK, bē'zek, lightning (?). Judg. 1. 4.
 BEZER, bē'zēr, ore of precious metal. Deut. 4. 43.
 BICHRİ, bī'krī, young. 2 Sam. 20. 1.
 BIDKAB, bīd'kah, cleaver (?). 2 Kin. 9. 25.
 BIOTHA, bīg'thā, Est. 1. 10.
 BIOTHAN, bīg'thān, given by God. Est. 2. 21.
 BIOTHANA, bīg'thā-nā, same as BIOTHAN. Est. 6. 2.
 BIGVAI, bīg'vā-i. Ezra 2. 2.
 BILDAD, bīl'dād, son of contention (?). Job 2. 11.
 BILEAM, bīl'ē-ām, same as BALAAM (?), or ILEAM (?). 1 Chr. 6. 70.
 BILGAH, bīl'gah, cheerfulness. 1 Chr. 24. 14.
 BILGAI, bīl'gā-i, same as BILGAH. Neh. 10. 8.
 BILHAH, bīl'hah, modesty. Gen. 29. 29.
 BILHAN, bīl'hān, modest. Gen. 36. 27.
 BILSHAN, bīl'shān, seeker (?). Ezra 2. 2.
 BIMHAL, bīm'hāl. 1 Chr. 7. 33.
 BINEA, bīn'ē-ā. 1 Chr. 8. 37.
 BINNUI, bīn'nu-i, a building. Ezra 8. 33.
 BIRSHA, bīr'shā. Gen. 14. 2.
 BIRZAVITH, bīr'zā-vīth, wounds (?). 1 Chr. 7. 31.
 BIRSLAM, bīslām. Ezra 4. 7.
 BIRTHAN, bīth'i-ah, daughter (i. e. worshipper) of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 4. 18.
 BITHRON, bīth'rōn, a broken place. 2 Sam. 2. 29.
 BETHYNIA, bī-thyē'i-ā. Acts 16. 7.
 BIZJOTHUAH, bīz-jōth'ja, contempt of Jehovah. Josh. 15. 28.
 BIZTHA, bīz'thā. Est. 1. 10.
 BLASTUS, blās'tus, a shoot. Acts 12. 20.
 BOANERGES, bō-ān-ē'r-gēs, sons of thunder. Mark 3. 17.
 BOAZ, bō'āz, fleetness. Ruth 2. 1.
 BOCHERU, bōk'e-ry, firstborn (?). 1 Chr. 8. 33.
 BOCHIM, bō'kim, weepers. Judg. 2. 1.
 BOHAN, bō'han, thumb (?). Josh. 15. 6.
 BOOZ, bō'oz, same as BOAZ. Mat. 1. 5.
 BOSCATI, bōs'kath, stony, elevated ground. 2 Kin. 22. 1.
 BOSOR, bōs'ōr, Greek and Aramaic form of BEOR. 2 Pet. 2. 15.
 BOZEK, bō'zēk, shining. 1 Sam. 14. 4.
 BOKATH, bōz'kāth, same as BOS-CATE. Josh. 15. 39.

BOZRAN, bōz'rah, sheepfold. Gen. 36. 33.
 BUKKI, būk'ki, wasting. Num. 34. 22.
 BUKKIAH, būk-kī'ah, wasting from Jehovah. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
 BUL, būl, rain. 1 Kin. 6. 38.
 BUNAH, bū'nah, prudence. 1 Chr. 2. 25.
 BUNNI, būn'nī, built. Neh. 9. 4.
 BUZ, būz, contempt. Gen. 22. 21.
 BUZI, bū'zi, descended from Buz. Ezek. 1. 3.
 BUZITE, bū'zite, a descendant of Buz. Job 32. 2.
 CARBON, kāb'bon, cake. Josh. 15. 40.
 CABUL, kā'būl, displeasing (?). Josh. 19. 27.
 CÆSAR, cēs'ar. Mat. 22. 17.
 CÆSAREA, cēs-g-rē'ā, named after Augustus Caesar. Acts 8. 40.
 CÆSAREA PHILIPPI, cēs-g-rē'ā pī-līp-pī, named after Philip the tetrarch. Mat. 16. 13.
 CALAPHAS, kā'ja-fās, depression (?). Mat. 26. 3.
 CAIN, kāin, possession. Gen. 4. 1; Josh. 15. 57.
 CAINAN, kā-i'nān, possessor. Gen. 5. 9.
 CALAH, kā'lah. Gen. 10. 11.
 CALCOL, kā'l'kōl. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
 CALEB, kā'leb, a dog. Num. 26. 65.
 CALEB-EPHRAIM, kā'leb-ēf'rā-tah, Caleb the fruitful. 1 Chr. 2. 24.
 CALNEH, kāl'neh. Gen. 10. 10.
 CALNO, kāl'nō, same as CALNEH. Is. 10. 9.
 CALVARY, kāl'vā-rī, skull. Luke 23. 33.
 CAMON, kā'mōn, abounding in stalks. Judg. 10. 5.
 CANA, kā'nā. John 2. 1.
 CANAAN, kā'nān, low region. Gen. 9. 18.
 CANANITE (or CANANITE), kā'nān-ite, a zealot. Mark 3. 18.
 CANANITES, kā'nūn-ites, inhabitants of Canaan. Judg. 1. 1.
 CANANITES, kā'nūn-it-ees, feminine of preceding. 1 Chr. 2. 3.
 CANDACE, kān'dā-cē. Acts 8. 27.
 CANNEH, kān'neh, probably same as CALNEH. Ezek. 27. 23.
 CAPHERNAUM, kā-pēr'nā-um, city of consolation (?). Mat. 4. 13.
 CAPHTHORIM, kāf'thō-rim, same as CAPHTORIM. 1 Chr. 1. 12.
 CAPTOR, kāf'tōr. Deut. 2. 23.
 CAPTORIM, kāf'tō-rim, inhabitants of Captor. Gen. 10. 14.
 CAPPADOCIA, kāp-pā-dō-shī-ā. Acts 2. 9.
 CARCAS, kār'kas. Est. 1. 10.
 CARCHEMISH, kār'kē-mīsh, fortress of Chemosh. Jer. 46. 2.
 CAREAH, kā-rē'ah, bald. 2 Kin. 25. 23.
 CARMEL, kār'mel, park. Josh. 12. 22.
 CARMELITE, kār'mel-ite, a native of Carmel. 1 Sam. 30. 5.
 CARMELITISS, kār'mel-it-ees, feminine of preceding. 1 Sam. 27. 3.
 CARMİ, kār'mī, a vine-dresser. Gen. 46. 9.
 CARMITES, kār'mītes, descendants of Carmi. Num. 26. 6.

CARPUS, kár'pus, fruit (?). 2 Tim. 4. 13.
 CARSHENA, kár-shē'ná. Est. 1. 14.
 CASIPHIA, ká-sí'f-á, silver (?). Ezra 8. 17.
 CASLUHIM, kás'lu-hím. Gen. 10. 14.
 CASTOR, kás'tór. Acts 28. 11.
 CEDRON, cē'drōn, same as KIDRON. John 18. 1.
 CENCHREA, cēn'krē-á, millet, small pulse. Acts 18. 18.
 CEPHAS, cē'fas, stone. John 1. 42.
 CHALCOL, kál'kól, same as CALCOL. 1 Kin. 4. 31.
 CHALDEA, kál-dē-á. Jer. 50. 10.
 CHALDEANS, kál-dē'ang, inhabitants of Chaldaea. Job 1. 17.
 CHALDEES, kál'dees, same as preceding. Gen. 11. 28.
 CHANAAN, kán'nán, another form of CANAAN. Acts 7. 11.
 CHARASHIM, kár'a-shím, craftsmen. 1 Chr. 4. 14.
 CHARCHEMISH, kár/kē-mish, same as CARCHEMISH. 2 Chr. 35. 20.
 CHARRAN, kár'ran, same as HARAN. Acts 7. 2.
 CHEBAR, kē'bār, great (?). Ezek. 1. 1.
 CHEDORLAOMER, kēd-ōr-lā'q-mēr, glory of (—). Gen. 14. 1.
 CHELLAL, kē'lál, completion. Ezra 10. 30.
 CHELLUCH, kē'lúh. Ezra 10. 35.
 CHELUB, kē'lúb, bird-trap. 1 Chr. 4. 11.
 CHELUBAI, kē-lú'bái, same as CALEB. 1 Chr. 2. 9.
 CHEMAIRIS, kēm'a-rings, persons dressed in black attire. Zeph. 1. 4.
 CHERMOSH, kē'mōsh, subduer. Num. 21. 29.
 CHENANANAH, kē-nā'ā-nah, probably fem. of CANAAN. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
 CHENANI, kēn'a-ni, probably same as CHENANIAH. Neh. 9. 4.
 CHENANIAH, kēn-a-ni'ah, whom Jehovah supports. 1 Chr. 15. 22.
 CHEPHAB-HAAMMONAI, kē'fār-hā-ām'q-nāi, village of the Ammonites. Josh. 18. 24.
 CHEPHIRAH, kē-fí'rah, same as CAPHAR. Josh. 9. 17.
 CHERAN, kē'ran. Gen. 36. 26.
 CHERETHIMS, kē'rēth-ims, Creteans (?). Ezek. 25. 16.
 CHERETHITES, kē'rēth-ites, probably same as preceding. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
 CHERITH, kē'rith, gorge (?). 1 Kin. 17. 3.
 CHERUB, kē'rub, blessing (?), strong (?). Ezra 2. 59.
 CHERUBIM, chér'u-bim, plural of CHERUB. Gen. 3. 24.
 CHESALON, kēs-á-lon, hope. Josh. 15. 10.
 CHESAD, kē'sed, conqueror (?). Gen. 22. 22.
 CHESIL, kē'síl, a fool. Josh. 15. 30.
 CHESULLOTH, kē-sú'l'loth, confidences. Josh. 19. 18.
 CHEZIB, kē'zib, false. Gen. 38. 5.
 CHIDON, kí'don, javelin. 1 Chr. 13. 9.
 CHILEAB, kí'l-q-áb, probably another form of CALEB. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
 CHILION, kí'l-i-on, wasting away. Ruth 1. 2.
 CHILMAD, kí'mád. Ezek. 27. 23.
 CHIMHAM, kí'm/ham, longing. 2 Sam. 19. 37.

CHINNERETH, kīn'ng-rēth, a lyre. Josh. 19. 35.
 CHINNEROTH, kí'n'ng-rōth, plural of CHINNERETH. Josh. 11. 2.
 CHIOS, kí'os. Acts 20. 15.
 CHISLEU, kí's'leū. Neh. 1. 1.
 CHISLON, kí's'lou, confidence, hope. Num. 34. 21.
 CHISLOTH-TABOR, kí's'lōth-tā'bōr, fanks (?) of Tabor. Josh. 19. 12.
 CHITTIM, kí'tim, probably same as CYPRUS. Num. 24. 24.
 CHIUN, kí'un, image. Amos 5. 26.
 CHLOE, kí'ō. 1 Cor. 1. 11.
 CHOR-ASHAN, kōr-ā'shan, smoking turnace. 1 Sam. 30. 30.
 CHORAZIN, kō-rā'zin. Mat. 11. 21.
 CHOZEEA, kō'zē-bah, deceiver. 1 Chr. 4. 22.
 CHRIST, Christ, the anointed, Greek for Messiah. Mat. 1. 1.
 CHUB, chúb. Ezek. 30. 5.
 CRUN, chún, establishment. 1 Chr. 18. 8.
 CHUSHAN-RISHATHAIM, kú'shan-rísh-a-thá'im. Judg. 3. 8.
 CHUZA, kí'zá. Luke 8. 3.
 CILICIA, cī-lísh'á. Acts 15. 23.
 CINNEROTH, kí'n'ng-rōth, same as CHINNEROTH. 1 Kin. 15. 20.
 CIS, cís. Acts 13. 21. Same as KISH.
 CLAUDIA, klau'dá. Acts 27. 16.
 CLAUDIA, klau'dí-á. 2 Tim. 4. 21.
 CLAUDIUS, klau'dí-us. Acts 11. 28.
 CLEMENT, klēm'ēt. Phil. 4. 3.
 CLEOPAS, klē'q-pas, short form of CLEOPATROS. Luke 24. 18.
 CLEOPHAS, klē'q-fas, exchange, probably same as ALPHEUS. John 19. 25.
 CNIDUS, ní'dus, nettle (?). Acts 27. 7.
 COL-ROZER, kōl-hō'zeh, every one that seeth. Neh. 3. 15.
 COLOSSE, kō-lō'sē. Col. 1. 2.
 COLOSSIANS, kō-lō'sí-ang, people of Colosse.
 CONANIAH, same as CONONIAH. 2 Chr. 35. 9.
 CONIAH, kō-ni'ah, contracted from JECONIAH. Jer. 22. 24.
 CONONIAH, kōn-ō-ni'ah, whom Jehovah has set up. 2 Chr. 31. 12.
 COOS, kō'os. Acts 21. 1.
 CORE, kō'rē, Greek form of KORAH. Jude 11.
 CORINTH, kōr'inth. Acts 18. 1.
 CORINTHIANS, kō-rínth'i-ang, inhabitants of Corinth. Acts 18. 8.
 CORNELIUS, kōr-nē'líus. Acts 10. 1.
 COSAM, kō'sam. Luke 3. 28.
 COZ, kōz, thorn. 1 Chr. 4. 8.
 COZBI, kōz'bí, deceitful. Num. 25. 15.
 CRESCENS, krēs'ceng. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
 CRETE, krēte. Acts 27. 7.
 CRETES or CRETIANs, krē'shí-ang, inhabitants of Crete. Acts 2. 11; Tit. 1. 12.
 CRISPUS, krí's'pus, curled. Acts 18. 8.
 CUMI, kú'mí, arise. Mark 5. 41.
 CUSH, kísh, black. Gen. 10. 6.
 CUSHAN, kí'shan, same meaning as CUSH. Hab. 3. 7.
 CUSHI, kí'shí, same meaning as CUSH. 2 Sam. 18. 21.
 CUTH, kíth. 2 Kin. 17. 30.
 CUTHAH, kú'thah, same as CUTH. 2 Kin. 17. 24.
 CYPRUS, cý'prus. Acts 4. 36.

CYRENE, cý-rē'nē. Mat. 27. 32.
 CYRENIAN, cý-rē'ní-an, a native of Cyrene. Acts 6. 9.
 CYRENIUS, cý-rē'ní-us, Greek form of the Roman name QUIRINUS. Luke 2. 2.
 CYRUS, cý'rus, the sun. 2 Chr. 36. 22.
 DABAREH, dāb'a-reh, pasture. Josh. 21. 28.
 DABBASHETH, dāb/ba-shēth, hump of a camel. Josh. 19. 11.
 DABERATH, dāb'e-rāth, same as DABAREH. Josh. 19. 12.
 DAGON, dā'gōn, fish. Judg. 16. 23.
 DALAIAH, dāl-a-i'ah, whom Jehovah hath delivered. 1 Chr. 3. 24.
 DALMANUTHA, dāl-mā-nū'thā. Mark 8. 10.
 DALMATIA, dāl-mā'shí-a. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
 DALPHON, dāl'fon, proud (?). Est. 9. 7.
 DAMARIS, dām'a-rís, calf (?). Acts 17. 34.
 DAMASCENES, dām'a-cēnes, people of Damascus. 2 Cor. 11. 32.
 DAMASCUS, dā-mās'kus, activity (?). Gen. 14. 15.
 DAN, dān, judge. Gen. 30. 6.
 DAN-JAAN, dān-jā'an, woodland (?) Dan. 2 Sam. 24. 6.
 DANIEL, dān'el, God's judge. Dan. 1. 6.
 DANITES, dān'ites, descendants of Dan. Judg. 13. 2.
 DANNAH, dān'nah. Josh. 15. 49.
 DARA, dā'rā, probably contracted from the next word. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
 DARDA, dār'dā, pearl of wisdom (?). 1 Kin. 4. 31.
 DARIUS, dā-rí-us, governor (?). Ezra 4. 5.
 DAREON, dar'kon, scatterer (?). Ezra 2. 56.
 DATHAN, dā'than. Num. 16. 1.
 DAVID, dā'vid, beloved. 1 Sam. 16. 19.
 DEBIR, dē'bír, a recess. Josh. 10. 3.
 DEBORAH, dēb'q-rah, bee. Judg. 4. 4.
 DECAPOLIS, dē-kāp'ō-lis, ten cities. Mat. 4. 25.
 DEDAN, dē'dan. Gen. 10. 7.
 DEDANIM, dēd'a-nim, inhabitants of Dedan. Is. 21. 13.
 DEHAVITES, dē-hā'vites. Ezra 4. 9.
 DEKAR, dē'kār, piercing. 1 Kin. 4. 9.
 DELAIAH, del-a-i'ah, whom Jehovah has freed. 1 Chr. 24. 18.
 DELILAH, dē-lí'lah, delicate. Judg. 16. 4.
 DEMAS, dē'mas, probably same as following. Col. 4. 14.
 DEMETRIUS, dē-mē'trí-us, belonging to Demeter. Acts 19. 24.
 DERBE, dēr'bē, juniper (?). Acts 14. 6.
 DEUEL, dē'u'el, the same as REUEL (?). Num. 1. 14.
 DEUTERONOMY, deū-tēr-ōn'q-mý, a recapitulation of the law.
 DIANA, dī-ā'nā. Acts 19. 24.
 DIBLAIM, dí'b'lā-im, two cakes. Hos. 1. 3.
 DIBLATHAIM, dí'b-lā-thā'im, same as DIBLAIM. Num. 33. 46.
 DIBLATH, dí'b'lāth, supposed to be the same as RIBLATH. Ezek. 6. 14.

DIBON, dī/bōn, wasting. Num. 21. 30.
 DIBON-GAD, dī/bon-gād, wasting of Gad. Num. 33. 45.
 DIBRI, dīb'ri, eloquent. Lev. 24. 11.
 DIDYMUS, dīd'ŷ-mūs, twin. John 11. 16.
 DIKLAH, dīk'lah, a palm tree. Gen. 10. 27.
 DILEAN, dīl'ē-an, cucumber field (?). Josh. 15. 38.
 DIMNAH, dīm'nah, dunghill. Josh. 21. 35.
 DIMON, dī'mon, same as DIBON. Is. 15. 9.
 DIMONAH, dī-mō'nah, probably same as preceding. Josh. 15. 22.
 DINAH, dī'nah, vindicated. Gen. 30. 21.
 DINAITES, dī'nā-ites. Ezra 4. 9.
 DINHABAH, dīn'hā-bah. Gen. 36. 32.
 DIONYSIUS, dī-ō-nīsh'jus, belonging to Dionysus. Acts 17. 34.
 DIOTREPHES, dī-ōt'rē-tēs, nourished by Zeus. 3 John 9.
 DISHAN, dī'shan, antelope (?). Gen. 36. 28.
 DISHON, dī'shon, same as preceding. Gen. 36. 21.
 DIZAHAB, dīz'a-hāb, a place abounding in gold (?). Deut. 1. 1.
 DODAI, dōd'a-i, loving. 1 Chr. 27. 4.
 DODANIM, dōd'a-nīm. Gen. 10. 4.
 DODAVAH, dōd'a-vah, love of Jehovah. 2 Chr. 20. 37.
 DODO, dō'dō, same as DODAI. 2 Sam. 23. 9.
 DOEG, dō'eg, anxious. 1 Sam. 21. 7.
 DOPKHAH, dōf'kah. Num. 32. 12.
 DOR, dōr, dwelling. Josh. 11. 2.
 DORCAS, dōr'kas, gazelle. Acts 9. 36.
 DOTHAN, dō'than, two wells or cisterns. Gen. 37. 17.
 DRUSILLA, drū-sī'lā. Acts 24. 24.
 DUMAH, dū'mah, silence. Gen. 25. 14.
 DURA, dū'rah, town. Dan. 3. 1.
 EBAL, ē'bal, stony (?). Gen. 36. 23.
 EBED, ē'bed, servant. Judg. 9. 36.
 EBED-MELECH, ē'bēd-mē'lēk, servant of the king. Jer. 38. 7.
 EBEN-EZER, ēb'en-ē'zēr, stone of help. 1 Sam. 4. 1.
 EBER, ē'bēr, the region beyond. Gen. 10. 21.
 EBIASAPH, ē-bī'a-sāf, same as ABIASAPH. 1 Chr. 6. 23.
 EBRONAH, ē-brō'nah, passage (?). Num. 33. 34.
 ECCLESIASTES, ēk-klē-sī-ās'tēs, preacher.
 ED, ēd, witness. Josh. 22. 34.
 EDAR, ē'dār, flock. Gen. 35. 21.
 EDEN, ē'dēn, pleasantness. Gen. 2. 8.
 EDER, ē'dēr, flock, same as EDAR. 1 Chr. 23. 23.
 EDMOM, ē'dom, red. Gen. 25. 30.
 EDMOMITES, ē'dom-ites, inhabitants of Edom. Gen. 36. 9.
 EDREI, ēd're-i, strong. Num. 21. 33.
 EGLAH, ēg'lah, heifer 2 Sam. 3. 5.
 EGLAIM, ēg'la-īm, two pools. Is. 15. 8.
 EGYPT, ēg'yp't. Judg. 3. 12.
 EGYPT, ēg'yp't, black. Gen. 12. 10.
 EGYPTIAN, ē-g'yp'tian, a native of Egypt. 1 Sam. 30. 11.

EHI, ē'hī, shortened from AHIRAM. Gen. 46. 21.
 EHUD, ē'hūd, joined together (?). Judg. 3. 15.
 EKER, ē'kēr, same as ACHAR. 1 Chr. 2. 27.
 EKRON, ēk'rōn, eradication. Josh. 13. 3.
 EKRONITES, ēk'ron-ites, inhabitants of Ekron. Josh. 13. 3.
 ELADAH, ēl'a-dah, whom God clothes. 1 Chr. 7. 20.
 ELAH, ē'lah, terebinth. Gen. 36. 41.
 ELAM, ē'lām. Gen. 10. 22.
 ELAMITES, ēlām-ites, inhabitants of Elam. Ezra 4. 9.
 ELASAH, ēl'a-sah, whom God made. Ezra 10. 22.
 ELATH, ē'lāth, a grove. Deut. 2. 8.
 EL-BETH-EL, ēl-bēth'el, the house of God. Gen. 35. 7.
 ELDAAH, ēl'da-ah, whom God called. Gen. 25. 4.
 ELDAAD, ēl'dād, whom God loves. Num. 11. 26.
 ELEAD, ēl'e-ād, whom God praises. 1 Chr. 7. 21.
 ELEALEH, ēl'e-ā'leh, whither God ascends. Num. 32. 3.
 ELEASAH, ēl'e-ā-sah, same as ELASAH. 1 Chr. 2. 39.
 ELEAZAR, ēl'e-ā'zar, whom God aids. Ex. 6. 23.
 EL-ELOHE-ISRAEL, ēl-e-lō'hē-ī's'ra-el, God, the God of Israel. Gen. 33. 20.
 ELEPH, ē'lef, ox. Josh. 18. 28.
 ELHANAN, ēl-hā'nān, whom God gave. 2 Sam. 21. 19.
 ELI, ē'lī, my God. Mat. 27. 46.
 ELI, ē'lī, height. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
 ELIAB, ēl'i-āb, whose father is God. Num. 1. 9.
 ELIADA, ELIADAH, ēl-i-ā'dā, whom God cares for. 2 Sam. 5. 16.
 ELIAH, ēl-i-āh, same name as ELIJAH. 1 Chr. 8. 27.
 ELIAHBA, ēl-i-āh-bā, whom God hides. 2 Sam. 23. 32.
 ELIAKIM, ēl-i-ā-kīm, whom God establishes. 2 Kin. 18. 18.
 ELIAM, ēl-i-ā'n, same as AMMIEL. 2 Sam. 11. 3.
 ELIAS, ēl-i-ās, same as ELIJAH. John 1. 21.
 ELIASAPH, ēl-i-ā-sāf, whom God added. Num. 1. 14.
 ELIASHIB, ēl-i-ā-shīb, whom God restores. 1 Chr. 24. 12.
 ELIATHAN, ēl-i-ā-thān, to whom God comes. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
 ELIDAD, ēl-i-dād, whom God loves. Num. 34. 21.
 ELIEL, ēl-i'el, to whom God is strength. 1 Chr. 5. 24.
 ELIENAI, ēl-i-ē'nā-i, unto Jehovah my eyes are raised (?). 1 Chr. 8. 20.
 ELIEZER, ēl-i-ē'zēr, my God is help. Gen. 15. 2.
 ELIOENAI, ēl-i-hō-ē'nā-i, same as ELIOENAI. Ezra 8. 4.
 ELIHOREPH, ēl-i-hō'rēf, to whom God is the reward. 1 Kin. 4. 3.
 ELIHU, ēl-i'hū, whose God is He. 1 Sam. 1. 1.
 ELIJAH, ēl-i-jāh, my God is Jehovah. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
 ELIKA, ēl-i-kā, whom God purifies (?). 2 Sam. 23. 25.
 ELIM, ē'līm, oaks. Ex. 15. 27.

ELIMELECH, ēl-īm/ē-lēk, to whom God is king. Ruth 1. 2.
 ELIOENAI, ēl-i-ō-ē'nā-i, unto Jehovah my eyes are turned. 1 Chr. 3. 23.
 ELIPHAL, ēl-i-fal, whom God judges. 1 Chr. 11. 35.
 ELIPHALET, ēl-i-fa-lēt, to whom God is salvation. 2 Sam. 5. 16.
 ELIPHAZ, ēl-i-fāz, to whom God is strength. Gen. 36. 4.
 ELIPHELEH, ēl-i-fē-leh, whom God distinguishes. 1 Chr. 15. 18.
 ELIPHELET, ēl-i-fē-lēt, same as ELIPHALET. 1 Chr. 3. 8.
 ELISABETH, ēl-i-sā-bēth, same as ELISHEBA. Luke 1. 5.
 ELISEUS, ēl-i-sē-us, Greek form of ELISHA. Luke 4. 27.
 ELISHA, ēl-i-shā, to whom God is salvation. 1 Kin. 19. 16.
 ELISHAH, ēl-i-shāh. Gen. 10. 4.
 ELISHAMA, ēl-i-shā-mā, whom God hears. Num. 1. 10.
 ELISHAPHAT, ēl-i-shā-fāt, whom God judges. 2 Chr. 23. 1.
 ELISHEBA, ēl-i-shē-bā, to whom God is the oath. Ex. 6. 23.
 ELISHUA, ēl-i-shū-ā, same as ELISHA. 2 Sam. 5. 15.
 ELIUD, ēl-i-ū'd, God of Judah. Mat. 1. 14.
 ELIZAPHAN, ēl-i-zā-fān, whom God protects. Num. 3. 30.
 ELIZUR, ēl-i-zūr, God is a Rock. Num. 1. 5.
 ELKAZAH, ēl-kā-nah, whom God possessed. Ex. 6. 24.
 ELKOSHITE, ēl'kosh-ite, inhabitant of Elkoah. Nah. 1. 1.
 ELLASAR, ēl'lā-sār. Gen. 14. 1.
 ELMODAM, ēl-mō'dām, same as ALMODAD. Luke 3. 28.
 ELNAAM, ēl'nā-ām, whose pleasure God is. 1 Chr. 11. 46.
 ELNATHAN, ēl'nā-thān, whom God gave. 2 Kin. 24. 8.
 ELOI, ēl'ō-i, my God. Mark 15. 34.
 ELON, ē'lōn, oak. Gen. 26. 34.
 ELON-BETH-HANAN, ēl'on-bēth-hā'nān, oak of the house of grace. 1 Kin. 4. 9.
 ELONITES, ē'l'on-ites, descendants of Elon. Num. 26. 26.
 ELOTH, ē'lōth, same as ELATH. 1 Kin. 9. 26.
 ELPAAL, ēl-pā'al, to whom God is the reward. 1 Chr. 8. 11.
 ELPALET, ēl-pa-lēt, same as ELIPHALET. 1 Chr. 14. 5.
 EL-PARAN, ēl-pā'ran, oak of Paran. Gen. 14. 6.
 ELTEKEH, ēl'te-keh, whose fear is God. Josh. 19. 44.
 ELTEKON, ēl'te-kon, whose foundation is God. Josh. 15. 59.
 ELTOLAD, ēl'to-lād, whose posterity is from God. Josh. 15. 30.
 ELUL, ē'lūl. Neh. 6. 15.
 ELUZAI, ēl-ū'zā-i, God is my praises. 1 Chr. 12. 6.
 ELYMAS, ēl'ŷ-mās, a wise man. Acts 13. 8.
 ELZABAD, ēl'zā-bād, whom God gave. 1 Chr. 12. 12.
 ELZAPHAN, ēl'zā-fān, whom God protects. Ex. 6. 22.
 EMIMS, ē'mīms, terrible men. Gen. 14. 5.
 ENMANUEL, ēm-mān'ū-el, same as IMMANUEL. Mat. 1. 23.

EMMAUS, ẽm/ma-us, hot springs (?). Luke 24. 13.
 ENMOR, ẽm/mõr, same as HAMOR. Acts 7. 16.
 ENAM, ẽnam, two fountains. Josh. 15. 34.
 ENAN, ẽnan, having eyes. Num. 1. 15.
 EN-DOR, ẽn/dõr, fountain of Dor. Josh. 17. 11.
 EN-EGLAIM, ẽn-ẽg/la-ĩm, f. of two calves. Ezek. 47. 10.
 EN-GANNIM, ẽn-gãn/nĩm, f. of gardens. Josh. 15. 34.
 EN-GEDI, ẽn-ẽg/dĩ, f. of the kid. Josh. 15. 62.
 EN-HADDAH, ẽn-hãd/dah, f. of sharpness, i. e. swift. Josh. 19. 21.
 EN-HAKKORE, ẽn-hãk/kõ-rẽ, f. of him that calleth. Judg. 15. 19.
 EN-HAZOR, ẽn-hã/zõr, f. of the village. Josh. 19. 37.
 EN-MISHPAT, ẽn-mĩsh/pat, f. of judgment. Gen. 14. 17.
 ENOCH, ẽnõk, experienced (?). Gen. 4. 17.
 ENOS, ẽnos, man. Gen. 4. 26.
 ENOSH, ẽnosh, same as ENOS. 1 Chr. 1. 1.
 EN-RIMMON, ẽn-rĩm/mon, fountain of the pomegranate. Neh. 11. 29.
 EN-ROGEL, ẽn-rõ/gel, f. of the fuller. Josh. 15. 7.
 EN-SHEMESH, ẽn-shẽ/mesh, f. of the sun. Josh. 15. 7.
 EN-TAPPUAH, ẽn-tãp/pu-ah, f. of the apple tree. Josh. 17. 7.
 EPAPHRAS, ẽp'a-frãs, contracted from the next word (?). Col. 1. 7.
 EPAPHRODITUS, ẽ-pãf-ro-di'/tus, handsome. Phil. 2. 25.
 EPENETUS, or EPANETUS, ẽ-pẽn/ẽ-tus, praiseworthy. Rom. 16. 5.
 EPHAÏ, ẽfah. Gen. 25. 4.
 EPHAÏ, ẽfãĩ, languishing. Jer. 40. 8.
 EPHER, ẽfẽr, calf. Gen. 25. 4.
 EPHES-DAMMIM, ẽfeg-dãm/mĩm, boundary of blood. 1 Sam. 17. 1.
 EPHESIANS, ẽ-fẽ/giang, inhabitants of Ephesus. Acts 19. 28.
 EPHESUS, ẽfẽ-sũs. Acts 18. 19.
 EPHLAL, ẽf/lãl, judgment. 1 Chr. 2. 37.
 EPHPHATHA, ẽf/fã-thã, be opened. Mark 7. 34.
 EPHOD, ẽfõd. Num. 34. 23.
 EPHRAÏM, ẽf/rã-ĩm, fruitful (?). Gen. 41. 52.
 EPHRAIMITES, ẽf/rã-ĩm-ites, inhabitants of Ephraim. Judg. 12. 4.
 EPHRAÏM, ẽf/rã-ĩn, same as EPHRON. 2 Chr. 13. 19.
 EPHRAÏTH, ẽf/rãth, or EPHRAÏTH, fruitful (?). 1 Chr. 2. 50; Gen. 35. 16.
 EPHRAÏTHITES, ẽf/rãth-ites, inhabitants of Ephraim. Ruth 1. 2.
 EPHRON, ẽf/rõn, of or belonging to a calf. Gen. 23. 8.
 EPICUREANS, ẽp-i-kũ-rẽ/ãng, followers of Epicurus. Acts 17. 18.
 ER, ẽr, watchful. Gen. 38. 3.
 ERAN, ẽrãn. Num. 26. 36.
 ERANITES, ẽran-ites, posterity of Eran. Num. 26. 36.
 ERASTUS, ẽ-rãs/tũs, beloved. Acts 19. 22.

ERECH, ẽrẽk. Gen. 10. 10.
 ERI, ẽri, same as ER. Gen. 46. 16.
 ERITES, ẽrites, descendants of Eri. Num. 26. 16.
 ESAÏAS, ẽ-gã/ias, same as ISAIAH. Mat. 3. 3.
 ESAR-HADDON, ẽsar-hãd/don, Assur giveth a brother. 2 Kin. 19. 37.
 ESAU, ẽsau, hairy. Gen. 25. 25.
 ESEK, ẽsẽk, strife. Gen. 26. 20.
 ESER-BAAI, ẽsh-bã/ai, man of Baal. 1 Chr. 8. 33.
 ESHBAN, ẽsh/bãn. Gen. 36. 26.
 ESHCOL, ẽsh/kõl, cluster. Gen. 14. 13.
 ESHEAN, ẽshẽ-an, support (?). Josh. 15. 52.
 ESHK, ẽshẽk, oppression. 1 Chr. 8. 39.
 ESHKALONITES, ẽsh/ka-lõn-ites, men of Ashkalon. Josh. 13. 3.
 ESHTAOL, ẽsh/tã-õl. Josh. 15. 33.
 ESHTAULITES, ẽsh/tã-pl-ites, inhabitants of Eshtaol. 1 Chr. 2. 53.
 ESHTEMOA, ẽsh-tẽ-mõ/ã, obedience. Josh. 21. 14.
 ESHTERMOH, ẽsh-tẽ-mõh, same as ESHTEMOA. Josh. 15. 50.
 ESHTON, ẽsh/ton, womanly. 1 Chr. 4. 11.
 ESIL, ẽs/ii, same as AZALIAH (?). Luke 3. 25.
 ESROM, ẽs/rom, same as HEZRON. Mat. 1. 3.
 ESTHER, ẽsthẽr, star. Est. 2. 7.
 ETAM, ẽtam, a place of ravenous creatures. Judg. 15. 8.
 ETHAM, ẽtham, boundary of the sea (?). Est. 13. 20.
 ETHAN, ẽthan, firmness. 1 Kin. 4. 31.
 ETHANIM, ẽth/a-nĩm, gifts (?). 1 Kin. 8. 2.
 ETHDAAL, ẽth/bã-al, living with Baal. 1 Kin. 16. 31.
 ETHER, ẽthẽr, plenty. Josh. 15. 42.
 ETHIOPIA, ẽ-thĩ-õp/i-ã, (region of) burnt faces. Gen. 2. 13.
 ETHIOPIAN, ẽ-thĩ-õp/i-an, a native of Ethiopia. Jer. 13. 23.
 ETHNAN, ẽth/nan, a gift. 1 Chr. 4. 7.
 ETHNI, ẽth/ni, bountiful. 1 Chr. 6. 41.
 EUBULUS, ẽu-bũ/lũs, good counselor. 2 Tim. 4. 21.
 EUNICE, ẽu/nĩce. 2 Tim. 1. 5.
 EUODIAS, ẽu-õd/i-as, success. Phil. 4. 2.
 EUPHRATES, ẽu-frã/tẽs, the fertile river (?). Gen. 2. 14.
 EUROCLYDON, ẽu-rõk/i-y-don, storm from the east. Acts 27. 14.
 EUTYCHUS, ẽu/tĩ-kus, fortunate. Acts 20. 9.
 EVE, ẽve, life. Gen. 3. 20.
 EVI, ẽvi. Num. 31. 8.
 EVIL-MERODACH, ẽv/i-mẽ-rõ/dak, man of Merodach. 2 Kin. 25. 27.
 EXODUS, ẽx/õ-dus, departure.
 EZAR, ẽzãr, treasure. 1 Chr. 1. 38.
 EZBAL, ẽz/bã-i. 1 Chr. 11. 37.
 EZBON, ẽz/bõn. Gen. 46. 16.
 EZEKIAS, ẽz-ẽ-kĩ/as, same as HEZEKIAH. Mat. 1. 9.
 EZEKIEL, ẽz-ẽ-kĩ-ẽl, whom God will strengthen. Ezek. 1. 3.
 EZEL, ẽzẽl, departure. 1 Sam. 20. 19.

EZEM, ẽzẽm, bone. 1 Chr. 4. 29.
 EZER, ẽzẽr, help. 1 Chr. 4. 4.
 EZION-GABER, or EZION-GEBER, ẽzi-on-gã/bẽr, the backbone of a giant. Num. 33. 35.
 EZNITE, ẽz/nite. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
 EZRA, ẽz/rã, help. Ezra 7. 1.
 EZRAHITE, ẽz-ra-hĩte, a descendant of Zerah. 1 Kin. 4. 31.
 EZRI, ẽz/rĩ, the help of Jehovah (?). 1 Chr. 27. 26.
 FAIR HAVENS, fãir hã/veng. Acts 27. 8.
 FELIX, fẽl/ix, happy. Acts 23. 24.
 FESTUS, fẽs/tus, joyful. Acts 24. 27.
 FORTUNATUS, fõr-tũ-nã/tũs, prosperous. 1 Cor. 16. 17.
 GAAL, gã/al, loathing. Judg. 9. 26.
 GAASH, gã/ash, shaking. Josh. 24. 30.
 GABA, gã/bã, hill. Josh. 18. 24.
 GABBAI, gãb/bã-i, a collector of tribute. Neh. 11. 8.
 GABBATHA, gãb/bã-thã, height. John 19. 13.
 GABRIEL, gãb/rĩ-el, man of God. Dan. 8. 16.
 GAD, gãd, a troop, good fortune, Gen. 30. 11.
 GADARENES, gãd/a-rẽnes, inhabitants of Gadara. Mark 5. 1.
 GADDI, gãd/dĩ, fortunate. Num. 13. 11.
 GADDIEL, gãd/dĩ-el, fortune sent from God. Num. 13. 10.
 GADI, gã/dĩ. 2 Kin. 15. 14.
 GADITES, gãd/ites, persons belonging to the tribe of Gad. Deut. 3. 12.
 GAHAM, gãh/hãm, sunburnt (?). Gen. 22. 24.
 GAHAR, gãh/hãr, hiding-place. Ezra 2. 47.
 GAIUS, gã/jus. The Greek form of CAIUS. Acts 19. 29.
 GALAL, gã/lãl, worthy (?). 1 Chr. 9. 15.
 GALATIA, gã-lã/shjã, a place colonized by Gauls. Acts 16. 6.
 GALATIANS, gã-lã/shjans, inhabitants of Galatia. Gal. 3. 1.
 GALEED, gãl/ẽd, witness-heap. Gen. 31. 47.
 GALILEE, gãl/i-lẽe, circuit. Josh. 20. 7.
 GALLIM, gãl/iĩm, heaps. 1 Sam. 25. 44.
 GALLIO, gãl/iĩ-õ. Acts 18. 12.
 GAMALIEL, gã-mã/ĩi-el, benefit of God. Num. 1. 10.
 GAMMADIM, gãm/mã-dĩm, warriors (?). Ezek. 27. 11.
 GAMUL, gãm/mũl, weaned. 1 Chr. 24. 17.
 GAREB, gã/rẽb, scabby. 2 Sam. 23. 38.
 GARMITE, gãr/mĩte, bony. 1 Chr. 4. 19.
 GASHMU, gãsh/mũ, same as GESHEM. Neh. 6. 6.
 GATAM, gãt/am. Gen. 36. 11.
 GATH, gãth, wine-press. Josh. 11. 22.
 GATH-HEPHER, gãth-hẽ/fẽr, the wine-press of the well. 2 Kin. 14. 25.
 GATH-RIMMON, gãth-rĩm/mon, wine-press of the pomegranate. Josh. 19. 45.

GAZA, gā/zā, same as AZZAH. Gen. 10. 19.
 GAZATHITES, gā/zāth-ites, inhabitants of Gaza. Josh. 13. 3.
 GAZER, gā/zēr, place cut off. 2 Sam. 5. 25.
 GAZEZ, gā/zēz, shearer. 1 Chr. 2. 46.
 GAZITES, gā/zites, inhabitants of Gaza. Judg. 16. 2.
 GAZZAM, gāz/zam, eating up. Ezra 2. 48.
 GEBAL, gē/bā, hill. Josh. 21. 17.
 GEBAL, gē/bal, mountain. Ps. 83. 7.
 GEBER, gē/bēr, man. 1 Kin. 4. 13.
 GEBIM, gē/bim, trenches. Is. 10. 31.
 GEDALIAH, gēd-a-li'ah, whom Jehovah has made great. 2 Kin. 25. 22.
 GEDEON, gēd/e-on, Greek form of GIDEON. Heb. 11. 32.
 GEDER, gē/dēr, wall. Josh. 12. 13.
 GEDEARH, gē-dē'rah, enclosure, sheep-fold. Josh. 15. 36.
 GEDKRATHITE, gēd/e-rāth-ite, an inhabitant of Gederah. 1 Chr. 12. 4.
 GEDERITE, gēd/e-rite, native of Geder. 1 Chr. 27. 28.
 GEDEROTH, gē-dē'rōth, sheep-folds. Josh. 15. 41.
 GEDEBOTHAM, gēd-e-rōth-ā'im, two sheep-folds. Josh. 13. 36.
 GEDOR, gē/dōr, wall. Josh. 15. 58.
 GEHAZI, gē-hā/zī, valley of vision. 2 Kin. 4. 12.
 GELILOTH, gēl-i-lōth, regions. Josh. 18. 17.
 GEMALLI, gē-māl'lī, possessor of camels. Num. 13. 12.
 GEMARIAH, gēm-a-rī'ah, whom Jehovah has completed. Jer. 29. 3.
 GENESIS, gēn/e-sis, generation, or beginning.
 GENNESARET, gēn-nēs'a-rēt. Mat. 14. 34.
 GENTILES, gēn'tiles. Gen. 10. 5.
 GENUATH, gē-nū'bāth. 1 Kin. 11. 20.
 GERA, gē/rā, a grain. Gen. 26. 1.
 GERAR, gē'rah. Ex. 30. 13.
 GERAR, gē'rār, sojourning. Gen. 10. 19.
 GERSEENES, gēr/gē-sēnes, inhabitants of Gerasa. Mat. 8. 28.
 GERIZIM, gēr-i-zim, persons living in a desert. Deut. 11. 29.
 GERSTOM, gēr/shōm, expulsion. Ex. 2. 22.
 GERSHON, gēr/shōn, same as preceding. Gen. 46. 11.
 GERSONITES, gēr/shon-ites, descendants of Gershon. Num. 3. 21.
 GESHAM, gē/shām. 1 Chr. 2. 47.
 GESHEM, gē'shem, stout (?). Neh. 2. 19.
 GESHUR, gē/shūr, bridge. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
 GESHURI, gēsh'u-rī, inhabitants of Geshur. Deut. 3. 14.
 GESURITES, gēsh'u-rites, same as preceding. Josh. 12. 5.
 GETHER, gē/thēr, dregs (?). Gen. 10. 23.
 GETHESEMANE, gēth-sēm'a-nē, oil-press. Mat. 26. 36.
 GEUEL, gē-u'el, majesty of God. Num. 13. 15.
 GEZER, gē/zēr, precipice. Josh. 10. 33.
 GEZERITES, gēz/rites, dwelling in a desert land. 1 Sam. 27. 9.

GLAH, gī'ah, gushing forth. 2 Sam. 2. 24.
 GIBBAR, gīb/bar, a hero. Ezra 2. 20.
 GIBBETRON, gīb/e-thon, a lofty place. Josh. 19. 44.
 GIBEA, gīb/e-ā, hill. 1 Chr. 2. 49.
 GIBEAH, gīb/e-ah, hill. Josh. 15. 57.
 GIBEATH, gīb/e-ath, hill. Josh. 18. 28.
 GIBEON, gīb/e-on, pertaining to a hill. Josh. 9. 3.
 GIBEONITES, gīb/e-on-ites, inhabitants of Gibeon. 2 Sam. 21. 1.
 GIBLITES, gīb/lites, inhabitants of Gebal. Josh. 13. 5.
 GIDDALTI, gīd-dāl'tī, I have increased. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
 GIDDEL, gīd/del, gigantic. Ezra 2. 47.
 GIDEON, gīd/e-on, one who cuts down. Judg. 6. 11.
 GIDEONI, gīd-e-nī, cutting down. Num. 1. 11.
 GIDOM, gī/dom. Judg. 20. 45.
 GIRON, gī/hon, a river. Gen. 2. 13.
 GILALAI, gīl'a-lāi, dungy (?). Neh. 12. 36.
 GILBOA, gīl-bō'ā, bubbling fountain. 1 Sam. 28. 4.
 GILEAD, gīl/e-ād, hill of witness. Gen. 31. 21.
 GILEADITE, gīl/e-ād-ite, inhabitant of Gilead. Judg. 10. 3.
 GILGAL, gīl/gāl, a circle. Josh. 4. 19.
 GILOH, gīloh, exile. Josh. 15. 51.
 GILONITE, gīlo-nite, an inhabitant of Giloh. 2 Sam. 15. 12.
 GIMZO, gīm/zō, a place abounding with sycamores. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
 GINATH, gī'nath, garden. 1 Kin. 15. 21.
 GINNETHO, gīn-nē-thō, garden. Neh. 12. 4.
 GINNETHON, gīn/nē-thon; same as preceding. Neh. 10. 6.
 GIRAASHITE, gīr'a-shite, dwelling in a clayey soil. 1 Chr. 1. 14.
 GIRASITE, gīr'a-site, same as preceding. Gen. 10. 16.
 GISPA, gīspā, flattery. Neh. 11. 21.
 GITTAH-HEPHER, gīt'tah-hēphēr, wine-press of the well. Josh. 19. 13.
 GITTAH, gīt'ta-īm, two wine-presses. 2 Sam. 4. 8.
 GITTTES, gīt'tites, inhabitants of Gath. Josh. 13. 3.
 GITTIH, gīt'tith, after the manner of Gittites. Ps. 8, title.
 GIZONITE, gīzō-nite. 1 Chr. 11. 34.
 GOATH, gō'ath, loving. Jer. 31. 39.
 GOB, gōb, pit, cistern. 2 Sam. 21. 18.
 GOG, gōg. 1 Chr. 5. 4.
 GOLAN, gō'lan, exile. Deut. 4. 43.
 GOLOTHA, gōl/gō-thā, askull. Mat. 27. 33.
 GOLIATH, gō-lī'ath, exile (?). 1 Sam. 17. 4.
 GOMER, gō'mer, complete. Gen. 10. 2.
 GOMORRAH, gō-mōr'rah. Gen. 10. 19.
 GOMORRAH, gō-mōr'rāh, same as preceding. Mat. 10. 15.
 GOSHEN, gō'shen. Gen. 45. 10.
 GOZAN, gō'zan. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
 GREECE, grēce, country of the Greeks. Acts 20. 2.

GRECIA, grē/shīā, same as GREECE. Dan. 8. 21.
 GRECIAN, grē/shjan, a Jew who speaks Greek. Acts 11. 20.
 GREEK, grēk, the language of Greece. Acts 21. 37.
 GREEKS, grēks, inhabitants of Greece. Acts 18. 17.
 GUDGODAH, gūd/go-dah, thunder (?). Deut. 10. 7.
 GUMI, gū'nī, painted with colors. Gen. 46. 24.
 GUNITES, gū'nites, descendants of Guni. Num. 26. 48.
 GUR, gūr, a young lion. 2 Kin. 9. 27.
 GUR-BAAI, gūr-bā'al, Gur of Baal. 2 Chr. 26. 7.
 HAARASHTARI, hā-a-hēsh'ta-rī, the muleteer (?). 1 Chr. 4. 6.
 HABAIAH, hā-bā'iah, whom Jehovah hides. Ezra 2. 61.
 HABAKKUK, hā-bāk/kūk, embrace. Hab. 1. 1.
 HABAZINIAH, hāb-a-zī-nī'ah, lamp of Jehovah (?). Jer. 35. 3.
 HABOR, hā/bōr, joining together. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
 HACHALIAH, hāk-a-lī'ah, whom Jehovah disturbs. Neh. 1. 1.
 HACHILAH, hāk'lī-ah, dark. 1 Sam. 23. 19.
 HACHMONI, hāk/mō-nī, wise. 1 Chr. 27. 32.
 HACHMONITE, hāk/mō-nite, a descendant of Hachmoni. 1 Chr. 11. 11.
 HADAD, hā/dād. Gen. 36. 35.
 HADADZEER, hād-ād-ē-zēr, whose help is Hadad. 2 Sam. 8. 3.
 HADADRIMMON, hā-dād-rīm'mon, named from Hadad and Rimmon. Zech. 12. 11.
 HADAR, hā/dār, enclosure. Gen. 25. 15.
 HADAREZER, hād-ār-ē-zēr, same as HADADZEER. 1 Chr. 18. 3.
 HADASHAH, hād'a-shah, new. Josh. 15. 37.
 HADASSAH, hā-dās'sah, myrtle. Est. 2. 7.
 HADATTAH, hā-dāt'tah, new. Josh. 15. 25.
 HADID, hā/did, sharp. Ezra 2. 33.
 HADLAI, hād'lā-i, rest. 2 Chr. 28. 12.
 HADORAM, hā-dō'ram. Gen. 10. 27.
 HADRACH, hā/drāk. Zech. 9. 1.
 HAGAB, hā/gāb, locust. Ezra 2. 46.
 HAGABA, hāg/gā-bā, same as HAGAB. Neh. 7. 48.
 HAGAR, hā/gar, flight. Gen. 16. 3.
 HAGARENES, hā/gar-ēnes, inhabitants of Hagar. Ps. 83. 6.
 HAGARITES, hā/gar-ites, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 5. 10.
 HAGERITE, hā/gēr-ite, same as HAGARENE. 1 Chr. 27. 31.
 HAGGAI, hāg/gā-i, festive. Hag. 1. 1.
 HAGGI, hāg/gī, same as preceding. Gen. 46. 16.
 HAGOBI, hāg-gē'ri. 1 Chr. 11. 38.
 HAGGIAH, hāg/gī'ah, festival of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 30.
 HAGGITES, hāg/gites, the posterity of Haggi. Num. 26. 15.
 HAGGITH, hāg/gith, festive. 2 Sam. 3. 4.
 HAI, hā'i, same as AI. Gen. 12. 8.

HAKKATAN, hăk/ka-tăn, the small. Ezra 8. 12.
HAKKOZ, hăk/kôz, the thorn. 1 Chr. 24. 10.
HAKUPHA, hă-kû/fa. Ezra 2. 51.
HALAH, hă/lah, same as CALAH (?). 2 Kin. 17. 6.
HALAK, hă/lăk, smooth. Josh. 11. 17.
HALHUL, hă/hûl. Josh. 15. 53.
HALI, hă/li, necklace. Josh. 19. 25.
HALLOHESH, hă-lô/hesh, same as following. Neh. 10. 24.
HALOHESH, hă-lô/hesh, the enchant-er. Neh. 3. 12.
HAM, hăm, warm. Gen. 9. 18.
HAMAN, hă/man. Est. 3. 1.
HAMATH, hă/math, fortress. Num. 34. 8.
HAMATHITE, hă/math-ite, a dweller at Hamath. Gen. 10. 18.
HAMATH-ZOBAB, hă/math-zô/bah, fortress of Zobah. 2 Chr. 8. 3.
HAMMATH, hăm/măth, warm springs. Josh. 19. 35.
HAMMEDATHA, hăm-mêd/a-thă, given by the moon (?). Est. 3. 1.
HAMMELECH, hăm/mê-lêk, the king. Jer. 36. 26.
HANMOLEKETH, hăm-môl/e-kêth, the queen. 1 Chr. 7. 18.
HAMMON, hăm/môn, warm. Josh. 19. 28.
HAMMOTH-DOR, hăm/moth-dôr, warm springs of Dor. Josh. 21. 32.
HAMONAH, hă-mô/nah, multitude. Ezek. 39. 16.
HAMON-GOG, hă-môn-gôg, multitude of Gog. Ezek. 39. 11.
HAMOR, hă/mor, ass. Gen. 33. 19.
HAMUEL, hă-mû/el, heat (wrath) of God. 1 Chr. 4. 26.
HAMUL, hă/mûl, who has experienced mercy. Gen. 46. 12.
HAMULITES, hă/mûl-ites, the posterity of Hamul. Num. 26. 21.
HAMUTAL, hă-mû-tal, refreshing like dew. 2 Kin. 23. 31.
HANAMEEL, hă-năm/e-el, probably another form of HANANIEL. Jer. 32. 7.
HANAN, hă/nan, merciful. 1 Chr. 8. 23.
HANANEEL, hă-năn/e-el, whom God graciously gave. Neh. 3. 1.
HANANI, hă-nă-ni, probably same as HANANIAH. 1 Kin. 16. 1.
HANANIAH, hăn-g-nă/h, whom Jehovah graciously gave. 1 Chr. 3. 19.
HANES, hă/nêg. Is. 30. 4.
HANIEL, hăn/î-el, favor of God. 1 Chr. 7. 39.
HANNAH, hăn/nah, gracious. 1 Sam. 1. 2.
HANNATHON, hăn/nă-thon, gracious. Josh. 19. 14.
HANNIEL, hăn/nî-el, same as HANIEL. Num. 34. 23.
HANOCH, hă/nok, same as ENOCH. Gen. 25. 4.
HANOCHITES, hă/nok-ites, descendants of Hanocho. Num. 26. 5.
HANUN, hă/nûn, whom (God) pities. 2 Sam. 10. 1.
HAPHRAIM, haf-ră/im, two pits. Josh. 19. 19.
HARA, hă/ră, mountainous. 1 Chr. 4. 26.
HARADAH, hă/ră-dah, fear. Num. 33. 24.

HARAN, hă/ran, mountaineer. Gen. 11. 27.
HARABITE, hă/ra-rite, a mountaineer. 2 Sam. 23. 11.
HARBONAH, hăr-bô/nah. Est. 7. 9.
HAREPH, hă/ref, plucking. 1 Chr. 2. 51.
HARETH, hă/reth, thicket. 1 Sam. 22. 5.
HARBAIAH, hăr-hă/ah, dried up (?). Neh. 8. 8.
HARHAS, hăr/has. 2 Kin. 22. 14.
HARHUR, hăr/hûr, inflammation. Ezra 2. 51.
HARIM, hă/rim, flat-nosed. 1 Chr. 24. 8.
HARIPH, hă/rif, autumnal showers. Neh. 7. 24.
HARNEFEER, hăr/ng-fêr. 1 Chr. 7. 30.
HAROD, hă/rod, terror. Judg. 7. 1.
HARODITE, hă/rod-ite, inhabitant of Harod. 2 Sam. 23. 25.
HAROSH, hăr/ô-sh, the seer. 1 Chr. 2. 52.
HARORITE, hă/ro-rite, probably another form of HARODITE. 1 Chr. 11. 27.
HAROSHETH, hă-rô/sheth, carving. Judg. 4. 2.
HARSHA, hăr/shă, enchanter, magician. Ezra 2. 52.
HARUM, hă/rum, high (?). 1 Chr. 4. 8.
HARUMAPH, hă-ry/maf, flat-nosed. Neh. 3. 10.
HARUPHITE, hăr/y-fite. 1 Chron. 12. 5.
HARUZ, hă/ruz, active. 2 Kin. 21. 19.
HASADIAH, hăs-a-dî/ah, whom Jehovah loves. 1 Chr. 3. 20.
HASENUAH, hăs-g-nû/ah, she that is hated. 1 Chr. 9. 7.
HASHABIAH, hash-g-bî/ah, whom Jehovah esteems. 1 Chr. 6. 45.
HASHABNAH, hă-shăb/nah, same as preceding (?). Neh. 10. 25.
HASHABNAH, hash-ăb-nă/h, same as HASHABIAH. Neh. 3. 10.
HASHEADANA, hăsh-băd/g-nă. Neh. 8. 4.
HASHEM, hă/sheem, fat. 1 Chr. 11. 34.
HASHEMONAH, hăsh-mô/nah, fatness. fat soil. Num. 33. 29.
HASHUB, hă/shub, thoughtful. Neh. 3. 11.
HASHUBAH, hă-shy/bah, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 3. 20.
HASHUM, hă/shum, rich. Ezra 2. 19.
HASHUPHA, hă-shy/fă, another form of HASUPHA. Neh. 7. 46.
HASRAH, hăs/rah, probably same as HARHAS. 2 Chr. 34. 22.
HASSENAH, hăs-sê-nă/ah, the thorny. Neh. 3. 3.
HASHUB, hăs/shub, same as HASHUB. 1 Chr. 9. 14.
HASUPHA, hă-sû/fă, one of the Nethinims. Ezra 2. 43.
HATACH, hă/tăk. Est. 4. 5.
HATHATH, hă/thăth, terror. 1 Chr. 4. 13.
HATIPHA, hăt/î-fă, seized. Ezra 2. 54.
HATTIA, hăt/î-tă, digging. Ezra 2. 42.
HATTIL, hăt/îl, wavering. Ezra 2. 57.

HATTUSH, hăt/tûsh, assembled (?). 1 Chr. 3. 22.
HAUHAN, hău/ran, hollow land. Ezek. 47. 16.
HAVILAH, hăv/î-lah. Gen. 10. 7.
HAVOTH-JAIR, hăvoth-jă/îr, villages of Jair. Num. 32. 41.
HAZAEI, hăz-a-êl, whom God watches over. 1 Kin. 19. 15.
HAZAI, hăz-zê/ah, whom Jehovah watches over. Neh. 11. 6.
HAZAR-ADDAI, hă/zar-ăd/dar, Ad-dartown. Num. 34. 4.
HAZAR-ENAN, hă/zar-ê-nan, fountain-town. Num. 34. 9.
HAZAR-GADDAH, hă/zar-găd/dah, luck-town. Josh. 15. 27.
HAZAR-HATTICON, hă/zar-hăt/tî-côn, middle-town. Ezek. 47. 16.
HAZARMAYETH, hă/zar-mă/veh, death-town. Gen. 10. 26.
HAZAR-SHUAL, hă/zar-shû/al, jackal-town. Josh. 15. 28.
HAZAR-SUSAH, hă/zar-sû/sah, mare-town. Josh. 19. 5.
HAZAR-SUSIM, hă/zar-sû/sim, horse-town. 1 Chr. 4. 31.
HAZELEPHON, hăz-e-lêl-pô/nî, the shadow looking on me. 1 Chr. 4. 3.
HAZERIM, hă-zê/rim, villages. Deut. 2. 23.
HAZEROTH, hă-zê/rôth, same as HAZERIM. Num. 11. 35.
HAZZON-TAMAR, hăz-e-zôn-tă/mar, pruning of the palm. Gen. 14. 7.
HAZIEL, hă/zî-el, the vision of God. 1 Chr. 23. 9.
HAZO, hă/zô, vision. Gen. 22. 22.
HAZOR, hă/zôr, castle. Josh. 11. 1.
HEBER, hă/bêr, (1) same as EBER. 1 Chr. 5. 13; (2) fellowship. Gen. 46. 17.
HEBERITES, hă/bêr-ites, descendants of Heber. Num. 26. 45.
HEBREW, hă/bry, the language spoken by the Jews. John 19. 20.
HEBREWESS, hă/bry-ess, a Jewess. Jer. 34. 9.
HEBREWS, hă/bryz, descendants of Eber. Gen. 40. 15.
HEBRON, hă/bron, alliance. Gen. 13. 18.
HEBRONITES, hă/bron-ites, the people of Hebron. Num. 3. 27.
HEGAI, hêg/g-î, or HEGE, hê/gê. Est. 2. 3, 8.
HELAH, hê/lah, rust. 1 Chr. 4. 5.
HELAM, hê/lam, stronghold. 2 Sam. 10. 16.
HELBAB, hêl/bah, fatness. Judg. 1. 31.
HELBON, hêl/bon, fertile. Ezek. 27. 18.
HELDAL, hêl/dă-l, terrestrial. 1 Chr. 27. 15.
HELEB, hê/leb, fat, fatness. 2 Sam. 23. 29.
HELED, hê/led, the world. 1 Chr. 11. 30.
HELEK, hê/lek, portion. Num. 26. 30.
HELEKITES, hê/lek-ites, descendants of Helek. Num. 26. 30.
HELEM, hê/lem, another form of HELDAL. 1 Chr. 7. 35.
HELEPH, hê/lef, exchange. Josh. 19. 33.
HELEZ, hê/lez, liberation. 2 Sam. 23. 26.
HELI, hê/î, the Greek form of ELI. Luke 3. 23.

HEKAI, hēl/kā-i, another form of **HILKIAH**. Neh. 12. 15.
HEKATH, hēl/kāth, a portion. Josh. 19. 25.
HEKATH-HAZZURIM, hēl/kāth-hāz-zu-rīm, the field of swords (?). 2 Sam. 2. 16.
HELON, hēl/on, strong. Num. 1. 9.
HEMAM, hē/mām, same as **HOMAM**. Gen. 36. 22.
HEMAN, hē/man, faithful. 1 Kin. 4. 31.
HEMATH, hē/māth, (1) fortress. 1 Chr. 2. 55; (2) same as **HAMATH**. Amos 6. 14.
HEMDAN, hēm/dan, pleasant. Gen. 36. 26.
HEN, hēn, favor. Zech. 6. 14.
HENA, hē/nā. 2 Kin. 18. 34.
HENADAD, hēn/q-dād, favor of Hadad (?). Ezra 3. 9.
HENOCH, hē/nok, same as **ENOCH**. 1 Chr. 1. 3.
HEPHER, hē/lēr, pit. Josh. 12. 17.
HEPHERITES, hē/lēr-ites, descendants of Hephher. Num. 26. 32.
HEPH-ZIBAH, hē/zī-bah, in whom is my delight. 2 Kin. 21. 1.
HERES, hē/rēs, the sun. Judg. 1. 35.
HERESI, hē/rēsh, artificer. 1 Chr. 9. 15.
HERMAS, hēr/mas. Rom. 16. 14.
HERMES, hēr/mēs. Rom. 16. 14.
HERMOGENES, hēr-mōg'e-nēs. 2 Tim. 1. 15.
HERMON, hēr/mōn, lofty. Deut. 3. 8.
HERMONITES, hēr/mon-ites, the summits of Hermon. Ps. 42. 6.
HEROD, hēr/od. Mat. 2. 1.
HERODIANS, hēr-rō/dī-ang, partisans of Herod. Mat. 22. 16.
HERODIAS, hēr-rō/dī-as. Mat. 14. 3.
HERODION, hēr-rō/dī-on. Rom. 16. 11.
HESED, hē/sed, mercy. 1 Kin. 4. 10.
HESHBON, hēsh/bōn, counting. Num. 21. 25.
HESHMON, hēsh/mōn, fatness. Josh. 15. 27.
HETH, hēth. Gen. 10. 15.
HETHLON, hēth/lōn, hiding-place. Ezek. 47. 15.
HEZEKI, hēz/e-kī, shortened from **HIZKIAH**. 1 Chr. 8. 17.
HEZERIAH, hēz-e-kī'ah, the might of Jehovah. 2 Kin. 18. 1.
HEZION, hē/zī-on, vision. 1 Kin. 15. 18.
HEZIR, hē/zīr, swine. 1 Chr. 24. 15.
HEZRAI, hēz/rā-i, enclosed wall. 2 Sam. 23. 35.
HEZRO, hēz/rō, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 37.
HEZRON, hēz/rōn, same as **HEZRAI**. Gen. 46. 12.
HEZRONITES, hēz/ron-ites, descendants of Hezron. Num. 26. 6.
HIDDAI, hīd/dā-i, the rejoicing of Jehovah. 2 Sam. 23. 39.
HIDKEKEL, hīd/de-kef. Gen. 2. 14.
HIEL, hī/el, God liveth. 1 Kin. 16. 34.
HIERAPOLIS, hī-e-rāp/o-līs, a sacred or holy city. Col. 4. 13.
HIGGAION, hīg-gā/ion, meditation. Ps. 9. 16.
HILEN, hī/en. 1 Chr. 6. 58.
HILKIAH, hīl-kī'ah, portion of Jehovah. 2 Kin. 18. 18.

HILLEL, hīl/lēl, praising. Judg. 12. 13.
HINNOM, hīn/nom. Josh. 15. 8.
HIRAH, hī/rāh, nobility. Gen. 33. 1.
HIRAM, hī/rām, noble (?). 2 Sam. 5. 11.
HITTITES, hīt/tites, descendants of Heth. Gen. 15. 20.
HIVITES, hīv/ites, villagers. Ex. 3. 8.
HIZKIAH, hīz-kī'ah, might of Jehovah. Zeph. 1. 1.
HIZKIAH, hīz-kī'ah, same as preceding. Neh. 10. 17.
HOBAB, hō/bāb, beloved. Num. 10. 29.
HODAH, hō/bāh, a hiding-place. Gen. 14. 15.
HOD, hōd, splendor. 1 Chr. 7. 37.
HODAIAH, hōd-a-i'ah, praise of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 3. 24.
HODAVIAH, hōd-a-vī'ah, Jehovah is his praise. 1 Chr. 5. 24.
HODESH, hō/desh, newmoon. 1 Chr. 8. 9.
HODEVAH, hō-dē'vah, same as **HODAVIAH**. Neh. 7. 43.
HODIAH, hō-dī'ah, same as **HODAIAH**. 1 Chr. 4. 19.
HODIAH, hō-dī'ah, same as preceding. Neh. 8. 7.
HOOAH, hōg/ah, partridge. Num. 26. 33.
HOMAM, hō/hām. Josh. 10. 3.
HOLON, hō/lōn, sandy. Josh. 15. 51.
HOMAM, hō/mām, destruction. 1 Chr. 1. 39.
HOPHNI, hōf/nī, pugilist. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
HOPHERA, hōf/rā, priest of the sun. Jer. 44. 30.
HOR, hōr, mountain. Num. 20. 23.
HORAM, hō/rām. Josh. 10. 33.
HOREB, hō/rēb, desert. Ex. 3. 1.
HOREM, hō/rēm. Josh. 19. 38.
HOR-HAGIDGAD, hōr-hā-gīd/gad, mountain of Gudgodah. Num. 33. 32.
HORI, hō/rī, cave-dweller. Gen. 36. 22.
HORIMS, hō/rīms, descendants of Hori. Deut. 2. 12.
HORITES, hō/rītes, same as preceding. Gen. 14. 6.
HORMAH, hōr/mah, a devoting, a place laid waste. Num. 14. 45.
HORONAIM, hōr-o-nā'im, two caverns. Is. 15. 5.
HORONITE, hōr/o-nīte, native of Beth-horon. Neh. 2. 10.
HOSAH, hō/sah, fleeing to Jehovah for refuge (?). Josh. 19. 29.
HOSANNA, hō-sān nā, save us, we pray. Mat. 21. 9.
HOSEA, hō-sē'ā, salvation. Hos. 1. 1.
HOSHAIAH, hōsh-a-i'ah, whom Jehovah has set free. Neh. 12. 32.
HOSHAMA, hōsh-a-mā. 1 Chr. 3. 18.
HOSHUA, hō-shē'ā, same as **HOSEA**. Deut. 32. 44.
HOTHAM, hō/thām, signet ring. 1 Chr. 7. 32.
HOTHAN, hō/thān. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
HOTHIR, hō/thīr. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
HUKKOK, hūk/kōk, decreed. Josh. 19. 34.
HUKOK, hū/kōk, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 6. 75.
HUL, hūl, circle. Gen. 10. 23.
HULDAH, hūl/dah, weasel. 2 Kin. 22. 14.

HUMTAH, hūm'tah, fortress (?). Josh. 15. 54.
HUPHAM, hū'phām, inhabitant of the shore (?). Num. 26. 39.
HUPHAMITES, hū'phām-ites, descendants of Hupham. Num. 26. 39.
HUPPAH, hūp/pah, covering. 1 Chr. 24. 13.
HUPPIM, hūp/pīm, same as **HUPHAM** (?). Gen. 46. 21.
HUR, hūr, cavern. Ex. 17. 10.
HURAI, hūr'āi, another way of writing **HIDDAI**. 1 Chr. 11. 32.
HURAM, hū'ram, the older way of spelling **HIRAM**. 2 Chr. 2. 23.
HURI, hūrī, linen-worker (?). 1 Chr. 5. 14.
HUSHAH, hū'shah, haste. 1 Chr. 4. 4.
HUSHAI, hū'shāi, hastening. 2 Sam. 15. 32.
HUSHAM, hū'shām, haste. Gen. 36. 34.
HUSHATHITE, hū'shath-ite, inhabitant of Hushah. 2 Sam. 23. 27.
HUSHIM, hū'shīm, those who make haste. Gen. 46. 23.
HUZ, hūz. Gen. 22. 21.
HUZZAB, hūz/zāb, it is decreed. Nah. 2. 7.
HYMENÆUS, hī-mē-nē'us, belonging to Hymen. 2 Tim. 2. 17.
IMMAR, Iy/hār, whom God chooses. 2 Sam. 5. 15.
IMLEAM, Iy/lē-ām, He destroys the people. Josh. 17. 11.
IMNEIAH, Iy-nē'jah, whom Jehovah will build up. 1 Chr. 9. 8.
IMNIAH, Iy-nī'jah, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 9. 8.
IBRI, Iy/rī, Hebrew. 1 Chr. 24. 27.
IBZAN, Iy/zān, active (?). Judg. 12. 8.
I-CHABOD, Iy'ā-bōd, inglorious. 1 Sam. 4. 21.
ICONIUM, I-kō'nī-um. Acts 13. 51.
IDALAH, I-dā'lah, snares (?). Josh. 19. 15.
IDBASH, Iy/bāsh, honeyed. 1 Chr. 4. 3.
IDDO, Iy/dō, (1) loving. 1 Chr. 27. 21; (2) Ezra 8. 17; (3) seasonable. Zech. 1. 1.
IDUMEA, I-dū-mē'ā, same as **EDOM**. Is. 34. 5.
IGAL, Iy/gāl, whom God will avenge. Num. 13. 7.
IGDALIAH, Iy-gā-lī'ah, whom Jehovah shall make great. Jer. 35. 4.
IGEAL, Iy/gē-āl, same as **IGAL**. 1 Chr. 3. 22.
IIM, I'yīm, ruins. Num. 33. 45.
IGE-ABARIM, Iy-gē-āb-a-rīm, ruinous heaps of Abarim. Num. 21. 11.
IJON, I'yōn, a ruin. 1 Kin. 15. 20.
IKKESH, Iy/kēsh, perverseness of mouth. 2 Sam. 23. 26.
ILAI, I'lāi, most high. 1 Chr. 11. 29.
ILLYRICUM, Iy-lī'rī-tūm. Rom. 15. 19.
IMLA, Iy/mā, same as **IMLAH**. 2 Chr. 18. 7.
IMLAH, Iy'mah, whom (God) will fill up. 1 Kin. 22. 8.
IMMANUEL, Iy-mān'ū-el, God with us. Is. 7. 14.
IMMER, Iy/mēr, talkative. 1 Chr. 9. 12.

JAMINITES, jā'min-ites, descendants of Jamin. Num. 26. 12.
JAMLECH, jā'm/lek, He makes to reign. 1 Chr. 4. 34.
JANNA; jā'n/nā, probably another form of JOHN. Luke 3. 24.
JANNES, jā'n/nēs. 2 Tim. 3. 8.
JANOAH, jā-nō'ah, rest. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
JANOHAH, jā-nō'hah, same as preceding. Josh. 16. 6.
JANUM, jā'num, sleep. Josh. 15. 53.
JAPHETH, jā'feth, extension. Gen. 5. 32.
JAPHIA, jā-fi'ā, splendid. Josh. 19. 12.
JAPHLET, jā'flet, may he deliver. 1 Chr. 7. 32.
JAPHLETI, jā'fē'ti, the Japhletite, or descendant of Japhlet. Josh. 16. 3.
JAPHO, jā'fō, beauty. Josh. 19. 46.
JARAH, jā'rah, forest. 1 Chr. 9. 42.
JAREB, jā'reb, one who is contentious. Hos. 5. 13.
JARED, jā'red, descent. Gen. 5. 15.
JARESHAH, jā-rē'sh'ah, whom Jehovah nourishes. 1 Chr. 8. 27.
JARHA, jā'r'hā. 1 Chr. 2. 34.
JARIB, jā'rib, adversary. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
JARMUTH, jā'r'mūth, height. Josh. 10. 3.
JAROA, jā-rō'ah, moon (?). 1 Chr. 5. 14.
JASHEN, jā'shen, sleeping. 2 Sam. 23. 32.
JASHER, jā'shēr, upright. Josh. 10. 13.
JASHOBEAM, jā-shō'bē'am, the people returns. 1 Chr. 11. 11.
JASHUB, jā'sh'ūb, he returns. Num. 26. 24.
JASHUBI-LEHEM, jā'sh'y-bi-lē'hēm, giving bread (?). 1 Chr. 4. 22.
JASHUBITES, jā'sh'ūb-ites, descendants of Jashub. Num. 26. 24.
JASIEL, jā'si-el, whom God made. 1 Chr. 11. 47.
JASON, jā'son, Græco-Judean equivalent of JOSHUA. Acts 17. 5.
JATHNIEL, jā'th'nī-el, God gives. 1 Chr. 26. 2.
JATTIR, jā'ttīr, excelling. Josh. 15. 48.
JAVAN, jā'vān, wine (?). Gen. 10. 2.
JAZER, jā'zēr, same as JAAZER. Num. 32. 1.
JAZIZ, jā'zīz, wanderer (?). 1 Chr. 27. 31.
JEARIM, jā-rīm, forests. Josh. 15. 10.
JEATERAI, jā-āt'e-rāi. 1 Chr. 6. 21.
JEBERECHIAH, jā-bēr'e-kī'ah, whom Jehovah blesses. Is. 8. 2.
JEBUS, jā'bus, a place trodden down (?). Judg. 19. 10.
JEBUSI, jā-bū'si, a Jebusite. Josh. 18. 16.
JEBUSITES, jā'b'u-sites, the descendants of Jebus, the son of Canaan. Num. 13. 29.
JECAMIAH, jā-k-a-mī'ah. 1 Chr. 3. 18.
JECHOLIAH, jā-k-o-lī'ah, Jehovah is strong. 2 Kin. 15. 2.
JECHONIAS, jā-k-o-nī'as, the Greek way of spelling JECONIAH. Mat. 1. 11.
JECOLIAH, jā-k-o-lī'ah, same as JECHOLIAH. 2 Chr. 26. 3.
JECONIAH, jā-k-o-nī'ah, Jehovah establishes. 1 Chr. 3. 16.

JEDALAH, jā-dā'jah, (1) Jehovah — (?). 1 Chr. 4. 37; (2) Jehovah knoweth. 1 Chr. 24. 7.
JEDIAEL, jā-dī'a-el, known of God. 1 Chr. 7. 6.
JEDIDAH, jā-dī'dah, beloved. 2 Kin. 22. 1.
JEDIDIAH, jā-dī'dī'ah, beloved of Jehovah. 2 Sam. 12. 25.
JEDUTHUN, jā'd'u-thūn, friendship (?). 1 Chr. 16. 38.
JEEZER, jā-ē'zēr, contracted from ABIEZER. Num. 26. 30.
JEEZERITES, jā-ē'zer-ites, descendants of Jeezer. Num. 26. 30.
JEGAR-SAHADUTHA, jā-gar-sā-hā-dū'thā, the heap of testimony. Gen. 31. 47.
JEHALELEEL, jā-hā-lē'lē-el, he praises God. 1 Chr. 4. 16.
JEHALELEL, jā-hāl'g-lēl, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 29. 12.
JENDEIAH, jā-dē'jah, whom Jehovah makes glad. 1 Chr. 24. 20.
JEHEZEKEL, jā-hē'zē-kēl, same as EZEKIEL. 1 Chr. 24. 16.
JENIAH, jā-hī'ah, Jehovah lives. 1 Chr. 15. 24.
JENIEL, jā-hī-el, God liveth. 1 Chr. 15. 18.
JENIELI, jā-hī'e-lī, a Jehielite. 1 Chr. 26. 21.
JENIZANIAH, jā-hī'z-kī'ah, same as HEZEKIAH. 2 Chr. 28. 12.
JEHOADAH, jā-hō'a-dah, whom Jehovah adorns. 1 Chr. 8. 36.
JEHOADDAN, jā-hō-ād'dan, Jehovah is beautiful (?). 2 Kin. 14. 2.
JEHOAHAZ, jā-hō'a-hāz, whom Jehovah holds fast. 2 Kin. 10. 35.
JEHOASH, jā-hō'ash, Jehovah supports. 2 Kin. 11. 21.
JEHOHANAN, jā-hō-hā'nān, Jehovah is gracious. 1 Chr. 26. 3.
JEHOIACHIN, jā-hoi'a-kin, Jehovah has established. 2 Kin. 24. 6.
JEHOIADA, jā-hoi'a-dā, Jehovah knoweth. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
JEHOIAKIM, jā-hoi'a-kin, Jehovah has set up. 2 Kin. 23. 34.
JEHOIAHIB, jā-hoi'a-rīb, Jehovah will contend. 1 Chr. 9. 10.
JEHONADAB, jā-hōn'a-dāb, Jehovah is bounteous. 2 Kin. 10. 15.
JEHONATHAN, jā-hōn'a-than, same as JONATHAN. 1 Chr. 27. 25.
JEHORAM, jā-hō'ram, Jehovah is high. 1 Kin. 22. 50.
JEHOSHABEATH, jā-hō-shāb'e-āth, Jehovah is the oath. 2 Chr. 22. 11.
JEHOSHAPHAT, jā-hōsh'a-fāt, whom Jehovah judges. 1 Kin. 15. 24.
JEHOSHEBA, jā-hōsh'e-bā, same as JEHOSHABEATH. 2 Kin. 11. 2.
JEHOSHUA, jā-hōsh'u-ā, same as JOSHUA. Num. 13. 16.
JEHOSHUAH, jā-hōsh'u-ah, same as JOSHUA. 1 Chr. 7. 27.
JEHOVAH, jā-hō'vah, the Eternal One. Ec. 6. 3.
JEHOVAH-JIREH, jā-hō'vah-jī'reh, Jehovah will provide. Gen. 22. 14.
JEHOVAH-NISSI, jā-hō'vah-nī'si, Jehovah my banner. Ex. 17. 15.
JEHOVAH-SHALOM, jā-hō'vah-shā-lom, Jehovah send peace. Judg. 6. 24.
JEHOZABAB, jā-hō'z-a-bād, Jehovah gave. 2 Kin. 12. 21.

JEHOZADAB, jā-hō'z-a-dāk, Jehovah is just. 1 Chr. 6. 14.
JERU, jā'hū, Jehovah is He (?). 1 Kin. 19. 16.
JERUBBAH, jā-hū'l'bah, hidden. 1 Chr. 7. 34.
JERUCAL, jā'hū-kal, Jehovah is mighty. Jer. 37. 3.
JERUD, jā'hūd, praise. Josh. 19. 45.
JERUDI, jā-hū'di, a Jew. Jer. 36. 14.
JERUNDIAH, jā-hū-dī'jah, a Jewess. 1 Chr. 4. 18.
JERUSHI, jā'hūsh, to whom God hastens. 1 Chr. 8. 39.
JERIEL, jā'fēl. 1 Chr. 5. 7.
JEKABZEEL, jā-kāb'zē-el, God gathers. Neh. 11. 25.
JEKAMEAM, jā-k-a-mē'am. 1 Chr. 23. 19.
JECAMIAH, jā-k-a-mī'ah, same as JECAMIAH. 1 Chr. 2. 41.
JEKUTHIEL, jā-kū'thī-el, the fear of God. 1 Chr. 4. 18.
JEMIMA, jā-mī'nā, dove. Job 42. 14.
JEMUEL, jā-mū'el, day of God. Gen. 46. 10.
JEPHTHAH, jā'thā-ē, Greek way of writing JEPHTHAH. Heb. 11. 32.
JEPHTHAH, jā'thah, God opens. Judg. 11. 1.
JEPHUNNEH, jā-fūn'neh, for whom it is prepared. Num. 13. 6.
JERAH, jā'rāh, the moon. Gen. 10. 26.
JERAHMEEL, jā-rāh'mē-el, whom God loves. 1 Chr. 2. 9.
JERAHMEELITES, jā-rāh'mē-el-ites, descendants of Jerahmeel. 1 Sam. 27. 10.
JERED, jā'rēd, descent. 1 Chr. 1. 2.
JEREMAI, jā'rē-māi, dwelling in heights. Ezra 10. 33.
JEREMIAH, jā-rē-mī'ah, whom Jehovah has appointed. Jer. 1. 1.
JEREMIAS, jā-rē-mī'as, Greek form of JEREMIAH. Mat. 16. 14.
JEREMOTH, jā-rē-mōth, high places. 1 Chr. 8. 14.
JEREMY, jā'rē-mī, shortened English form of JEREMIAH. Mat. 2. 17.
JERIAH, jā-rī'ah, whom Jehovah regards (?). 1 Chr. 23. 19.
JERIBAI, jā'rī-bāi, contentious. 1 Chr. 11. 46.
JERICO, jā'rī-kō, a fragrant place. Num. 22. 1.
JERIEL, jā'rī-el, founded by God. 1 Chr. 7. 2.
JERIAH, jā-rī'jah, same as JERIAH. 1 Chr. 26. 31.
JERIMOTH, jā-rī-mōth, same as JEREMOTH. 1 Chr. 7. 7.
JERIOTH, jā'rī-ōth, curtains. 1 Chr. 2. 18.
JEROBOAM, jā-rō-bō'am, whose people are many. 1 Kin. 11. 26.
JEROHAM, jā-rō'hām, who is loved. 1 Sam. 1. 1.
JERUBBAAL, jā-rūb'ba-āl, let Baal plead. Judg. 6. 32.
JERUBBESHETH, jā-rūb'be-shēth, let shame plead, another name for JERUBBAAL. 2 Sam. 11. 21.
JERUEL, jā'rū-el, same as JERIEL. 2 Chr. 20. 16.
JERUSALEM, jā-ry'sā-lēm, founded in peace (?). Josh. 10. 1.
JERUSHA, jā-ry'shā, possession. 2 Kin. 15. 33.

JERUSAH, jê-ry'shah, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 27. 1.
JESAJAH, jê-sâ'jah, same as ISAJAH. 1 Chr. 3. 21.
JESHAIH, jê-shâ'jah, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 25. 3.
JESHANAH, jêsh'a-nah, old. 2 Chr. 13. 19.
JESHARELAH, jê-shâr'e-lah, right before God (?). 1 Chr. 25. 14.
JESHEBAH, jê-shêb'e-âb, father's seat. 1 Chr. 24. 13.
JESHER, jê'shêr, uprightness. 1 Chr. 2. 18.
JESHMON, jêsh't-môn, the waste. Num. 21. 20.
JESHISHAI, jê-shîsh'a-i, like an old man. 1 Chr. 5. 14.
JESHONAIH, jêsh-dâ-i'ah, whom Jehovah humbles. 1 Chr. 4. 36.
JESHUA, jêsh'u-â, Jehovah is salvation. Ezra 2. 2.
JESHUAH, jêsh'u-ah, help. 1 Chr. 24. 11.
JESHURUN, jêsh'u-rûn, righteous. Deut. 32. 15.
JESIAH, jê-si'ah. 1 Chr. 12. 6.
JESIMIEL, jê-sîm'i-el, whom God founds (?). 1 Chr. 4. 36.
JESSE, jê'se, gift (?). Ruth 4. 17.
JESUI, jê'u-i, same as ISHUA. Num. 26. 44.
JESUITES, jê's-u-ites, the posterity of Jesui. Num. 26. 44.
JESURUN, jêsh'u-rûn, wrongly printed for JESHURUN. Is. 44. 2.
JESUS, jê'sus, Saviour. Mat. 1. 21. Greek form for JOSHUA. Heb. 4. 8.
JETHER, jê'thêr, same as ITHRA. Judg. 8. 20.
JETHETH, jê'thêth. Gen. 36. 40.
JETHLAH, jêth'lah, lofty. Josh. 10. 42.
JETHRO, jê'thrô, same as ITHRA. Ex. 3. 1.
JETUR, jê'tûr, an enclosure. Gen. 25. 15.
JEUEL, jê'u-el, same as JEIEL. 1 Chr. 9. 6.
JEUSH, jê'ûsh, same as JEHUSH. Gen. 36. 5.
JEUZ, jê'ûz, counsellor. 1 Chr. 8. 10.
JEW, jû, an Israelite. Est. 2. 5.
JEWESS, jû'ess, a female Jew. Acts 16. 1.
JEWISH, jû'ish, of or belonging to Jews. Tit. 1. 14.
JEWRY, jû'ry, Old English name for Judea. Dan. 5. 13.
JEWS, jûs, inhabitants of Judea. 2 Kin. 15. 6.
JEZANIAH, jêz-a-ni'ah, Jehovah adorns (?). Jer. 40. 8.
JEZEBEL, jêz'e-bêl, unmarried. 1 Kin. 16. 31.
JEZER, jêz'êr, anything made. Gen. 46. 24.
JEZERITES, jêz'êr-ites, descendants of Jezer. Num. 26. 49.
JEZIAH, jêzi'ah, whom Jehovah assembles. Ezra 10. 25.
JEZIEL, jêzi-el, the assembly of God. 1 Chr. 12. 3.
JEZILIAH, jêz-i'lah, deliverance (?). 1 Chr. 8. 18.
JEZOAR, jêz'o-ar, splendid. 1 Chr. 4. 7.
JEZARAHIAH, jêz-ra-hi'ah, Jehovah shines forth. Neh. 12. 42.
JEZREEL, jêz'rg-el, God scatters. 1 Chr. 4. 3.

JEZREELITE, jêz'rg-el-ite, an inhabitant of Jezreel. 1 Kin. 21. 6.
JEZREELITNESS, jêz'rg-el-ite-ess, feminine of preceding. 1 Sam. 27. 3.
JESAM, jîb'sam, fragrant. 1 Chr. 7. 2.
JIDLAPH, jîd'laf, weeping (?). Gen. 22. 22.
JIMNA, jîm'nâ, same as IMNA. Num. 26. 44.
JIMNAH, jîm'nah, same as IMNAH. Gen. 46. 17.
JIMNITES, jîm'nîtes, descendants of Jimnah. Num. 26. 44.
JIPHTAH, jîf'tah, same as JEPHTHAH. Josh. 15. 43.
JIPHTHAH-EL, jîf'thah-el, which God opens. Josh. 19. 14.
JOAB, jô'âb, Jehovah is father. 2 Sam. 2. 13.
JOAH, jô'ah, Jehovah is brother. 2 Kin. 18. 18.
JOAHAZ, jô'a-hâz, whom Jehovah holds. 2 Chr. 34. 8.
JOANNA, jô-ân'nâ, Greek way of writing JEHONAN. Luke 3. 27.
JOASH, jô'âsh, whom Jehovah supports (?). 2 Kin. 11. 2.
JOATHAM, jô'a-thâm, Greek form of JOTHAM. Mat. 1. 9.
JOHAB, jô'b, (1) a desert. Gen. 46. 13; (2) one persecuted. Job 1. 1.
JOZAB, jô'bâb, a desert. Gen. 10. 29.
JOCHBED, jôk'e-bed, Jehovah is glorious (?). Ex. 6. 20.
JOED, jô'ed, for whom Jehovah is witness. Neh. 11. 7.
JOEL, jô'el, Jehovah is might. Joel 1. 1.
JOELAH, jô-ê'lah, He helps (?). 1 Chr. 12. 7.
JOEEZ, jô-êz'êr, Jehovah is help. 1 Chr. 12. 6.
JOGBEHAH, jôg'be-hah, lofty. Num. 32. 35.
JOGLI, jôg'li, an exile. Num. 34. 22.
JOHA, jô'hâ, Jehovah lives (?). 1 Chr. 8. 16.
JOHANAN, jô-hâ-nan, Jehovah is gracious. 2 Kin. 25. 23.
JOHN, jôn, English way of spelling JOHANAN. Mat. 3. 1.
JOIADA, joi'â-dâ, Jehovah knows. Neh. 12. 10.
JOIAKIM, joi'a-kîm, shortened from JEHIOAKIM. Neh. 12. 10.
JOIARIB, joi'a-rîb, whom Jehovah defends. Ezra 8. 16.
JOKIM, jôk'im, shortened from JEHOIAKIM. 1 Chr. 4. 22.
JORDAN, jôk'de-âm, burning of the people. Josh. 15. 56.
JOKMEAM, jôk'me-âm. 1 Chr. 6. 68.
JOKNEAM, jôk'ne-âm, possessed by the people. Josh. 12. 22.
JOKSHAN, jôk'shan, fowler. Gen. 25. 2.
JORTAN, jôk'tan, small. Gen. 10. 25.
JORTHEEL, jôk'the-el, subdued by God. Josh. 15. 38.
JONA, jô'nâ, a Greek way of spelling JOHANAN. John 1. 42.
JONADAB, jôn'a-dâb, same as JEHOZABAB. 2 Sam. 13. 3.
JONAH, jô'nah, dove. 2 Kin. 14. 25.
JONAN, jô'nân, contracted from JOHANAN. Luke 3. 30.
JONAS, jô'nas, (1) same as JONA. John 21. 15; (2) or JONAH. Mat. 12. 39.

JONATH-ELEM-RECHOKIM, jô'nath-ê-lê-m-rê-kô'kim, the silent dove afar off. Title of Ps. 56.
JONATHAN, jôn'a-than, whom Jehovah gave. 1 Sam. 13. 2.
JOPPA, jôp'pâ, beauty (?). 2 Chr. 2. 16.
JORAH, jô'rah, watering (?). Ezra 2. 18.
JORAI, jô'râ-i, archer (?). 1 Chr. 5. 13.
JORAM, jô'ram, same as JEHORAM. 2 Sam. 8. 10.
JORDAN, jô'r'dan, flowing down. Gen. 13. 10.
JORIM, jô'rîm, a form of JORAM (?). Luke 3. 29.
JORKOAM, jô'r'ko-âm, spreading of the people (?). 1 Chr. 2. 44.
JOSABAB, jô's'a-bâd, same as JEHOZABAB. 1 Chr. 12. 4.
JOSAPHAT, jô's'a-fât, Greek form of JEHOSHAPHAT. Mat. 1. 8.
JOSEDECH, jô's'e-dêk, same as JEHOZADAK. Hag. 1. 1.
JOSEPH, jô'gef, he shall add. Gen. 30. 24.
JOSES, jô'seg, Mat. 13. 55.
JOSHAB, jô'shah, Jehovah presents (?). 1 Chr. 4. 34.
JOSHAPHAT, jôsh'a-fât, shortened from JEHOSHAPHAT. 1 Chr. 11. 43.
JOSHAVIAH, jôsh-a-vi'ah, same as JOSHAH. 1 Chr. 11. 46.
JOSHEBKASAH, jôsh-bêk'a-shah, seat of hardship (?). 1 Chr. 25. 4.
JOSHUA, jôsh'u-â, Jehovah is salvation. Num. 14. 6.
JOSIAH, jô-si'ah, whom Jehovah heals. 2 Kin. 21. 24.
JOSIAS, jô-si'as, Greek form of JOSIAH. Mat. 1. 10.
JOSIEAH, jô-si'ah, to whom God gives a dwelling. 1 Chr. 4. 35.
JOSIPHIAH, jô-si-fi'ah, whom Jehovah will increase. Ezra 8. 10.
JOTAH, jô'tah, pleasantness (?). 2 Kin. 21. 19.
JOTBATH, jô'tbâth, same as JOTBAH. Deut. 10. 7.
JOTRATHAH, jô'tbâ-thah, same as JOTBAH. Num. 33. 33.
JOTHAM, jô'tham, Jehovah is upright. Judg. 9. 5.
JOZABAB, jôz'a-bâd, same as JEHOZABAB. 1 Chr. 12. 20.
JOZACHAR, jôz'a-kâr, whom Jehovah has remembered. 2 Kin. 12. 21.
JOZADAK, jôz'a-dâk, same as JEHOZADAK. Ezra 3. 2.
JUBAL, jû'bal, music (?). Gen. 4. 21.
JUCAL, jû'kal, same as JEHUCAL. Jer. 38. 1.
JUDA, jû'dâ, same as JUDAH. Luke 3. 30.
JUDAH, jû'dah, praised. Gen. 29. 35.
JUDAS, jû'das, Greek form of JUDAH. Mat. 10. 4.
JUDE, jûde, abbreviated from JUDAS. Jude 1.
JUDEA, jû-dê'â (land of Judah). Ezra 5. 8.
JUDITH, jû'dith (probably from the same). Gen. 26. 34.
JULIA, jû'liâ, feminine form of JULIUS. Rom. 16. 15.
JULIUS, jû'lius, downy. Acts 27. 1.
JUNIA, jû'niâ. Rom. 16. 7.
JUPITER, jû'pî-têr. Acts 14. 12.
JUSHAB-HESD, jû'shâb-hê'sêd,

- whose love is returned. 1 Chr. 3. 20.
- JUSTUS**, jûs'tus, upright. Acts 1. 23.
- JUTTAH**, jût'tah, extended. Josh. 15. 55.
- KABZEEL**, kâb'zē-el, God has gathered. Josh. 15. 21.
- KADESH**, kâ'desh, consecrated. Gen. 20. 1.
- KADESH-BARNEA**, kâ'desh-bâr'ne-â. Num. 34. 4.
- KADMIEL**, kâd'mī-el, eternity of God (?). Ezra 2. 40.
- KADMONITES**, kâd'môn-ites, Orientals. Gen. 15. 19.
- KALLAI**, kâl'lâ-i, swift. Neh. 12. 20.
- KANAH**, kâ'nah, a place of reeds. Josh. 19. 28.
- KAREAH**, kâ-rē'ah, bald. Jer. 40. 8.
- KARKAA**, kâr'kâ-â, floor. Josh. 15. 3.
- KARKOR**, kâr'kôr, plain (?). Judg. 8. 10.
- KARNAIN**, kâr'na-īm, two horns. Gen. 14. 5.
- KARTAH**, kâr'tah, city. Josh. 21. 34.
- KARTAN**, kâr'tan, double city. Josh. 21. 32.
- KATTATH**, kât'tath, small (?). Josh. 19. 15.
- KEDAR**, kē'dâr, black-skinned. Gen. 25. 13.
- KEDEMAH**, kēd'g-mah, eastward. Gen. 25. 15.
- KEDEMOTH**, kēd'g-mōth, eastern parts. Josh. 13. 13.
- KEDESH**, kē'desh, sanctuary. Josh. 12. 22.
- KEHELATHAH**, kē-hē'lâ-thah, assembly. Num. 33. 22.
- KEILAH**, kē'ilah, sling (?). Josh. 15. 44.
- KELAIHAH**, kē-lâ'jah, contempt (?). Ezra 10. 23.
- KELITA**, kē'lī-tâ, dwarf. Neh. 8. 7.
- KEMUEL**, kē-mū'el, congregation of God. Gen. 22. 21.
- KENAN**, kē'nan, smith (?). 1 Chr. 1. 2.
- KENATH**, kē'nath, possession. Num. 32. 42.
- KENAZ**, kē'nâz, hunting. Gen. 36. 11.
- KENEZITE**, kēn'ez-ite, descendant of Kenaz. Num. 32. 12.
- KENITES**, kēn'ites, descendants of an unknown man named Kain. Gen. 15. 19.
- KENIZZITES**, kēn'iz-zites, same as KENEZITE. Gen. 15. 19.
- KEREN-HAPPUCH**, kēr'en-hâp'puch, horn of pounce. Job 42. 14.
- KERIOTH**, kē'rī-ōth, cities. Josh. 15. 25.
- KEROS**, kē'ros, crook (?). Ezra 2. 44.
- KETURAH**, kē-tū'rah, incense. Gen. 25. 1.
- KEZIA**, kē-zī-â, cassia. Job 42. 14.
- KEZIZ**, kē'ziz, cut off. Josh. 18. 21.
- KIBROTH-HATTA'AVAH**, kīb'roth-hat-tâ-â'vah, graves of lust. Num. 11. 34.
- KIBZAIM**, kīb'zâ-īm, two heaps. Josh. 21. 22.
- KIDRON**, kīd'rōn, turbid. 2 Sam. 15. 23.
- KINAH**, kī'nah, song of mourning, lamentation. Josh. 15. 22.
- KIR**, kīr, town. 2 Kin. 16. 9.
- KIR-HARASETH**, kīr-hâr'g-â-sēth, brick-town. 2 Kin. 3. 25.
- KIR-HARASETH**, kīr-hâr'g-sēth, same as preceding. Is. 10. 7.
- KIR-HARESH**, kīr-hâr'resh, same as preceding. Is. 16. 11.
- KIR-HERES**, kīr-hē'rēs, same as preceding. Jer. 48. 31.
- KIRIATHAIM**, kīr-ī-â-thâ'īm, same as KIRJATHAIM. Ezek. 25. 9.
- KIRIOTH**, kīr-ī-ōth, cities. Amos 2. 2.
- KIRJATH**, kīr'jath, city (?). Josh. 18. 28.
- KIRJATHAIM**, kīr-jath-â'īm, double city. Num. 32. 37.
- KIRJATH-ARBA**, kīr'jath-âr'bâ, city of Arba. Gen. 23. 2.
- KIRJATH-ARIM**, kīr'jath-â-rīm, contracted from KIRJATH-JEARIM. Ezra 2. 25.
- KIRJATH-BAAI**, kīr'jath-bâ'î, city of Baal. Josh. 15. 60.
- KIRJATH-HUZOTH**, kīr'jath-hū'zoth, c. of streets. Num. 22. 39.
- KIRJATH-JEARIM**, kīr'jath-jē'g-rīm, c. of woods. Josh. 9. 17.
- KIRJATH-SANNAH**, kīr'jath-sân'nah, c. of thorns. Josh. 15. 49.
- KIRJATH-SEFHER**, kīr'jath-sē'fēr, book-city. Josh. 15. 15.
- KISH**, kīsh, bow. 1 Sam. 9. 1.
- KISHI**, kīsh'î, bow of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 44.
- KISHON**, kīsh'ōn, hardness. Josh. 19. 20.
- KISHON**, kīsh'ōn, torture. Judg. 4. 7.
- KISON**, kī'son, same as KISHON. Ps. 83. 9.
- KITHLISH**, kīth'līsh, fortified. Josh. 15. 40.
- KITRON**, kīt'rōn, burning. Judg. 1. 30.
- KITTIM**, kīt'tim, same as CHITTIM. Gen. 10. 4.
- KOA**, kō-â, prince. Ezek. 23. 23.
- KOATH**, kō'hath, assembly. Gen. 46. 11.
- KOATHITES**, kō'hath-ites, descendants of Kohath. Num. 3. 27.
- KOLAIAH**, kōl-â-iah, voice of Jehovah (?). Neh. 11. 7.
- KORAH**, kō'rah, bald. Num. 16. 1.
- KORAHITES**, kō'rah-ites, descendants of Korah. 1 Chr. 9. 19.
- KORATHITES**, kō'rath-ites, same as preceding. Num. 26. 58.
- KORE**, kō'rē, partridge. 1 Chr. 9. 19.
- KORHITE**, kōr'hite, same as KORATHITES. 2 Chr. 20. 19.
- KOZ**, kōz, thorn. Ezra 2. 61.
- KUSHALAH**, kūsh-â'jah, longer form of KISHI. 1 Chr. 15. 17.
- LAADAH**, lā-â-dah, order (?). 1 Chr. 4. 21.
- LAADAN**, lā-â-dân, put in order (?). 1 Chr. 7. 26.
- LABAN**, lā-ban, white. Gen. 24. 29.
- LACHUSH**, lā'kīsh, impregnable. Josh. 10. 3.
- LAEL**, lā'el, (devoted) to God. Num. 3. 24.
- LAHAD**, lā'hād, oppression. 1 Chr. 4. 2.
- LAHAI-ROI**, lā-hâi'roi, to the living in sight. Gen. 24. 62.
- LAHAM**, lā'hām. Josh. 15. 40.
- LAHMI**, lāh'mī, warrior. 1 Chr. 20. 5.
- LAISH**, lā'ish, lion. 1 Sam. 25. 44.
- LAKUM**, lā'kūm, fort (?). Josh. 19. 33.
- LAMA**, lā'mâ, why? Mat. 27. 46.
- LAMECH**, lā'mek, destroyer. Gen. 4. 18.
- LAODICEA**, lā-ōd-ī-çē-â. Col. 2. 1.
- LAODICEANS**, lā-ōd-ī-çē-ang, inhabitants of Laodicea. Col. 4. 16.
- LAPIDOTH**, lāp'ī-ōth, torches. Judg. 4. 4.
- LASEA**, lā-sē-â. Acts 27. 8.
- LASHA**, lā'shâ, fissure. Gen. 10. 19.
- LASHARON**, lā-shâr'on, of the plain. Josh. 12. 18.
- LATIN**, lât'in, the language spoken by Romans. John 19. 20.
- LAZARUS**, lāz'â-rus, Greek form of ELEAZER. Luke 16. 20.
- LEAH**, lē'ah, languid. Gen. 29. 16.
- LEBANAH**, lēb'â-nah, white. Ezra 2. 45.
- LEBANON**, lēb'â-non, the white (mountain). Deut. 1. 7.
- LEBAOTH**, lēb'â-ōth, lionesses. Josh. 15. 32.
- LEBBÆUS**, lēb-bē-us. Mat. 10. 3.
- LEBONAH**, lē-bō'nah, frankincense. Judg. 21. 19.
- LECAH**, lē'cah, journey (?). 1 Chr. 4. 21.
- LERABIM**, lē-râ-bīm. Gen. 10. 13.
- LEHI**, lē'hī, jaw-bone. Judg. 15. 9.
- LEMUEL**, lēm'u-el, (devoted) to God (?). Prov. 31. 1.
- LESNEM**, lē'shem, precious stone. Josh. 19. 47.
- LETUSHIM**, lē-tū'shim, the hammered. Gen. 25. 3.
- LEUMMIM**, lē-ūm'mim, peoples. Gen. 25. 3.
- LEVI**, lē-vī, associate (?). Gen. 29. 34.
- LEVIATHAN**, lē-vī-â-than, a water monster. Ps. 104. 26.
- LEVITES**, lē-vītes, descendants of Levi. Ex. 6. 25.
- LEVITICUS**, lē-vīt-ī-cūs, the book which treats of the affairs of the Levitical law.
- LIBERTINES**, līb'ēr-tīnēg, freedmen. Acts 6. 9.
- LIBNAH**, līb'nah, whiteness. Num. 33. 20.
- LIBNI**, līb'nī, white. Ex. 6. 17.
- LIDNITES**, līb'nītes, descendants of Libni. Num. 3. 21.
- LIBYA**, līb-yâ-â. Acts 2. 10.
- LIKHI**, līk'hī, fond of learning (?). 1 Chr. 7. 19.
- LINUS**, lī'nus, flax. 2 Tim. 4. 21.
- LO-AMMI**, lō-â-mī, not my people. Hos. 1. 9.
- Lod**, lōd, strife (?). 1 Chr. 8. 12.
- LO-DEBAR**, lō-dē-bâr, without pasture (?). 2 Sam. 9. 4.
- LOIS**, lō'is. 2 Tim. 1. 5.
- LO-EUHAMAH**, lō-ē-ū-ha-mah, not having obtained mercy. Hos. 1. 6.
- LOT**, lōt, veil. Gen. 11. 27.
- LOTAN**, lō'tan, veiling. Gen. 36. 20.
- LUBIM**, lū'bīm, same as LEHABIM. 2 Chr. 12. 3.
- LUCAS**, lū'kas, same as LUKE. Phil. 4. 2.
- LUCIFER**, lū'çī-fēr, light-bearer. Is. 14. 12.
- LUCRUS**, lū'çius, a noble (?). Acts 13. 1.

LUD, lūd, strife (?). Gen. 10. 22.
 LUDIM, lū'dim. Gen. 10. 13.
 LUTHI, lū'hith, abounding in boards. Is. 15. 5.
 LUKE, luke, of or belonging to Lucania. Col. 4. 14.
 LUZ, lūz, almond tree. Gen. 28. 19.
 LYCAONIA, lyk-a-ō'nī-ā. Acts 14. 6.
 LYCIA, lish'ja. Acts 27. 5.
 LYDDA, ly'ddā, Greek form of Lod (?). Acts 9. 32.
 LYDIA, ly'dī-ā. Acts 16. 14.
 LYSANIAS, ly-sā'nī-as, ending sorrow. Luke 3. 1.
 LYSIAS, lish'jas, a person of Lysia. Acts 23. 26.
 LYSTRA, lys'trā. Acts 14. 6.
 MAACAH, mā'a-kah (same as MAACHAH). 2 Sam. 3. 3.
 MAACHAH, mā'a-kah, royal (?). 1 Kin. 2. 39.
 MAACHATHI, mā-āk'a-thī, an inhabitant of Maachah. Deut. 3. 14.
 MAACHATHITES, mā-āk'a-thites, plural of preceding. Josh. 12. 5.
 MAADAI, mā-ād'āi, adorned. Ezra 10. 34.
 MAADIAH, mā-a-dī'ah, ornament of Jehovah. Neh. 12. 5.
 MAAI, mā-āi, compassionate (?). Neh. 12. 32.
 MAALEH-ACRABIM, mā-āl'eh-ā-krab'im, ascent of scorpions. Josh. 15. 3.
 MAARATH, mā'a-rāth, a treeless place. Josh. 15. 59.
 MAASEIAH, mā-a-se'jah, work of Jehovah. Ezra 10. 13.
 MAASIAI, mā-ās'i-āi, same as AMASHAI (?). 1 Chr. 9. 12.
 MAATH, mā'ath, small (?). Luke 3. 26.
 MAAZ, mā'āz, wrath. 1 Chr. 2. 27.
 MAZIAH, mā-a-zī'ah. 1 Chr. 24. 18.
 MACEDONIA, mā-č-g-dō'nī-ā. Acts 16. 9.
 MACHEANAI, mā'č-bā-nāi, cloak. 1 Chr. 12. 13.
 MACHENAH, mā'č-bē-nah, clad with a cloak (?). 1 Chr. 2. 49.
 MACHI, mā'ki. Num. 13. 15.
 MACHIR, mā'kir, sold. Gen. 50. 23.
 MACHIRITES, mā'kir-ites, the descendants of Machir. Num. 26. 29.
 MACHNADIBAI, mā'č-nā-dē'bāi, what like the liberal (?). Ezra 10. 40.
 MACHPELAH, mā'č-pē'lah, a doubling. Gen. 23. 9.
 MADAI, mād'a-i. Gen. 10. 2.
 MADIAN, mād-i-an, Greek form of MIDIAN. Acts 7. 29.
 MADMANNAH, mād-mān'nah, dung-hill. Josh. 15. 31.
 MADMEN, mād'men, dungheap. Jer. 48. 2.
 MADMENAH, mād-mē'nah, same as MADMEN. Is. 10. 31.
 MADON, mād'dōn, place of contention. Josh. 11. 1.
 MAGBISH, mā'g'bish, congregating. Ezra 2. 30.
 MAGDALA, mā'g'dā-lā, tower. Mat. 15. 39.
 MAGDALENE, mā'g-da-lē'nē, inhabitant of Magdala. Mat. 27. 56.
 MAGDIEL, mā'g'dī-el, praise of God. Gen. 36. 43.
 MAGOG, mā'gōg. Gen. 10. 2.

MAGOR-MISSABIB, mā'gōr-mīs'sa-bīb, fear round about. Jer. 20. 3.
 MAGPIAH, mā'g'pī-āsh. Neh. 10. 20.
 MAHALAH, mā-hā'lah, disease. 1 Chr. 7. 18.
 MAHALALEEL, mā-hā'la-lē-el, praise of God. Gen. 5. 12.
 MAHALATH, mā'hā-lath, a musical instrument. Gen. 28. 9.
 MAHALATH LEANOTH, mā'hā-lath lē-ān'noth. Ps. 88, title.
 MAHALI, mā'hā-lī, weak. Ex. 6. 19.
 MAHANAIM, mā-hā-nā'im, two camps. Gen. 32. 2.
 MAHANEH-DAN, mā'hā-nēh-dān, camp of Dan. Judg. 18. 12.
 MAHARAI, mā-hār'a-i, impetuous. 2 Sam. 23. 28.
 MAHATH, mā'hath, taking hold (?). 1 Chr. 6. 35.
 MAHAVITE, mā'hā-vīte. 1 Chr. 11. 46.
 MAHAZIOTH, mā-hā-zī'ōth, visions. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
 MAHER-SHALAH-HASH-BAZ, mā'hēr-shāl'al-hāsh'bāz, the spoil hastens, the prey speeds. Is. 8. 1.
 MAHLAH, mā'hlah, same as MAHALAH. Num. 26. 33.
 MAHLI, mā'hli, same as MAHALI. 1 Chr. 6. 19.
 MAHLITES, mā'hli'tes, descendants of Mahli. Num. 3. 33.
 MAHLON, mā'hlon, a sick person. Ruth 1. 2.
 MAHOL, mā'hōl, a dance. 1 Kin. 4. 31.
 MAKAZ, mā'kāz, end (?). 1 Kin. 4. 9.
 MAKHELOTH, mā'k-hē'loth, assemblies. Num. 33. 25.
 MAKLEDAH, mā'k-kē'dah, place of shepherds (?). Josh. 10. 10.
 MAKTESH, mā'k'tesh, a mortar. Zeph. 1. 11.
 MALACHI, mā'l-a-kī, the messenger of Jehovah. Mal. 1. 1.
 MALCHAM, mā'l'kam, their king. 1 Chr. 8. 9.
 MALCHIAH, mā'l-kī'ah, Jehovah's king. 1 Chr. 6. 40.
 MALCHIEL, mā'l-kī-el, God's king. Gen. 46. 17.
 MALCHIELITES, mā'l-kī-el-ites, the descendants of Malchiel. Num. 26. 45.
 MALCHIJAH, mā'l-kī'jah, same as MALCHIAH. 1 Chr. 9. 12.
 MALCHIRAM, mā'l-kī'ram, king of height (?). 1 Chr. 3. 18.
 MALCHI-SHUA, mā'l-kī-shū'ā, king of aid. 1 Chr. 8. 33.
 MALCHUS, mā'l'kus, Greek form of MALUCH. John 18. 10.
 MALELEEL, mā-lē'le-el, same as MAHALALEEL. Luke 3. 37.
 MALLOTHI, mā'l'lō-thī. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
 MALUCH, mā'l'uk, counsellor. 1 Chr. 6. 44.
 MAMMON, mā'm'mon, fulness. Mat. 6. 24.
 MAMRE, mā'm'rē, fatness. Gen. 14. 13.
 MANAEN, mān'a-ēn, Greek form of MENAHEM. Acts 13. 1.
 MANAHATH, mān'a-hāth, rest. Gen. 36. 23.
 MANAETHITES, mā-nā'heth-ites, inhabitants of Manahath (?). 1 Chr. 2. 52.

MANASSEH, mā-nās'seh, one who causes to forget. Gen. 41. 51.
 MANASSES, mā-nās'sēg, Greek form of MANASSEH. Mat. 1-10.
 MANASSITES, mā-nās'sites, members of the tribe of Manasseh. Deut. 4. 43.
 MANEH, mā'neh, a weight. Ezek. 45. 12.
 MANOAH, mā-nō'ah, rest. Judg. 13. 2.
 MAOCH, mā'ok, oppressed (?). 1 Sam. 27. 2.
 MAON, mā'on, habitation. Josh. 15. 55.
 MAONITES, mā'on-ites. Judg. 10. 12.
 MARA, mā'rā, sad. Ruth 1. 20.
 MARAH, mā'rah, bitter. Ex. 15. 23.
 MARALAH, mā'rā-lah, trembling. Josh. 19. 11.
 MARANATHA, mā'r-a-nā'thā, our lord cometh. 1 Cor. 16. 22.
 MARCUS, mā'r'kus. Col. 4. 10.
 MARESHAH, mā-rē'shah, capital. Josh. 15. 44.
 MARK, mārk, English form of MARCUS. Acts 12. 12.
 MAROTH, mā'roth, bitterness. Mic. 1. 12.
 MARS' HILL, English of AREOPAGUS. Acts 17. 22.
 MARSENA, mā'r'se-nā. Est. 1. 14.
 MARTHA, mā'r'thā, lady. Luke 10. 38.
 MARY, mā'r'y, same as MIRIAM. Mat. 1. 16.
 MASCHIL, mā's'kīl, understanding. Ps. 53, title.
 MASH, māsh. Gen. 10. 23.
 MASHAL, mā'shal, entreaty (?). 1 Chr. 6. 74.
 MASREKAH, mā's-rē-kah, vineyard. Gen. 36. 36.
 MASSA, mā's'sā, burden. Gen. 25. 14.
 MASSAH, mā's'sah, temptation. Ex. 17. 7.
 MATHUSALA, mā-thū'sa-lā, Greek form of METHUSALAH. Luke 3. 37.
 MATRED, mā'tred, pushing forward. Gen. 36. 39.
 MATRI, mā'tri, rainy. 1 Sam. 10. 21.
 MATTAN, mā't'an, a gift. 2 Kin. 11. 18.
 MATTANAH, mā't-tā-nah, same as preceding. Num. 21. 18.
 MATTANIAH, mā't-tā-nī'ah, gift of Jehovah. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
 MATTATHA, mā't-tā-thā, a Greek form of above. Luke 3. 31.
 MATTATHAH, mā't-tā-thah, gift of Jehovah. Ezra 10. 33.
 MATTATHIAS, mā't-tā-thī'as, a Greek form of the preceding. Luke 3. 26.
 MATTENAI, mā't-tē-nā'i, liberal. Ezra 10. 33.
 MATTHAN, mā't'than, gift. Mat. 1. 15.
 MATTHAT, mā't'that, another form of MATTHAN. Luke 3. 24.
 MATTHEW, māth thū, English way of spelling MATTATHIAS. Mat. 9. 9.
 MATTHIAS, māth-thī'as, another Greek form of MATTATHIAS. Acts 1. 23.
 MATTITHIAH, mā't-tī-thī'ah, another form of MATTATHIAS. 1 Chr. 9. 31.

MAZZABOTH, mǎz/za-roth, the signs of the zodiac. Job 38. 32.
 MEAH, mē'ah, a hundred. Neh. 3. 1.
 MEAKAH, mē-ā'rah, cave. Josh. 13. 4.
 MEBUNNAI, mē-bū'nāi, built (?). 2 Sam. 23. 27.
 MECHEATHITE, mēk'e-rath-ite, inhabitant of Mecherah (?). 1 Chr. 11. 36.
 MEDAD, mē'dad. Num. 11. 26.
 MEDAN, mē'dan, contention. Gen. 25. 2.
 MEDEBA, mēd'e-bā, flowing water (?). Num. 21. 30.
 MEDES, mēdeg, inhabitants of Media. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
 MEDIA, mē'di-ā, Greek form of MADAI. Est. 1. 3.
 MEGIDDO, mē-gīd'dō, place of troops. Josh. 12. 21.
 MEGIDDON, mē-gīd'don, same as preceding. Zech. 12. 11.
 MEHETABEEL, mē-hē'tā-beel, same as following. Neh. 6. 10.
 MEHETABEL, mē-hē'tā-bel, God makes happy. Gen. 36. 39.
 MEHIDA, mē-hī'dā. Ezra 2. 52.
 MEHIR, mē'hīr, price. 1 Chr. 4. 11.
 MEIOLATHITE, mē-hōl'ath-ite, native of Meholah. 1 Sam. 18. 19.
 MEHUJAEI, mē-hū'jā-el, struck by God. Gen. 4. 18.
 MEHUMAN, mē-hū'man. Est. 1. 10.
 MEHUNIM, mē-hū'nim. Ezra 2. 50.
 MEHUNIMS, mē-hū'nim, the people of Maon (?). 2 Chr. 26. 7.
 ME-JARKON, mē-jār'kōn, waters of yellowness. Josh. 19. 46.
 MEKONAH, mēk'ō-nah, a base. Neh. 11. 28.
 MELATIAH, mēl-a-ti'ah, whom Jehovah freed. Neh. 3. 7.
 MELCHI, mēl'kī, Greek form of MELCHIAH. Luke 3. 24.
 MELCHIAH, mēl-kī'ah, Jehovah's king. Jer. 21. 1.
 MELCHISEDEC, mēl-kī'sē-dēk, Greek form of MELCHIZEDEK. Heb. 5. 6.
 MELCHI-SHUA, mēl-kī-shū'ā, same as MALCHI-SHUA. 1 Sam. 14. 49.
 MELCHIZEDEK, mēl-kīzē-dēk, king of righteousness. Gen. 14. 18.
 MELEA, mē'lē-ā, fullness (?). Luke 3. 31.
 MELECH, mē'lēk, king. 1 Chr. 8. 35.
 MELICU, mēl'i-kū, same as MALUCH. Neh. 12. 14.
 MELITA, mēl'i-tā. Acts 28. 1.
 MELZAR, mēl'zar, steward. Dan. 1. 11.
 MEMERIS, mēm'fīs. Hos. 9. 6.
 MEMUCAN, mē-mū'kan. Est. 1. 14.
 MENAHEM, mēn'ā-hēm, comforter. 2 Kin. 15. 14.
 MENAN, mē'nan. Luke 3. 31.
 MENE, mē'nē, numbered. Dan. 5. 25.
 MENONIM, mē-nō'nim. Judg. 9. 37.
 MEONATHI, mē-ōn'ō-thāi, my habitations. 1 Chr. 4. 14.
 MEPHAATH, mēf'ā-āth, beauty. Josh. 13. 18.
 MEPHIBOSHETH, mē-fīb'ō-shēth, destroying shame. 2 Sam. 4. 4.
 MERAB, mē'rāb, increase. 1 Sam. 14. 49.
 MERAIAR, mēr-g-i'ah, contumacy. Neh. 12. 12.
 MERAIOTH, mē-rā'ioth, rebellions. 1 Chr. 6. 6.

MERARI, mē. ā'ri, bitter. Gen. 46. 11.
 MERNATHAIM, mēr-g-thā'im, rebel-lion. Jer. 50. 21.
 MERCURIUS, mēr-kū'rī-us. Acts 14. 12.
 MERED, mē'rēd, rebellion. 1 Chr. 4. 17.
 MEREMOTH, mēr'e-mōth, elevations. Ezra 8. 33.
 MERES, mē'rēg, worthy (?). Est. 1. 14.
 MERIBAH, mēr'i-bah, water of strife. Est. 17. 7.
 MERIB-BAAI, mēr'ib-bā'i, contender (?) against Baa. 1 Chr. 8. 34.
 MERODACH, mē-rō'dāk. Jer. 50. 2.
 MERODACHI-BALADAI, mē-rō'dāk-bā'l'ā-dān, Merodach gives a son. Is. 39. 1.
 MEROM, mē'rem, a high place. Josh. 11. 5.
 MERONOTHITE, mē-rōn'ō-thite, an inhabitant of Meronoth. 1 Chr. 27. 30.
 MEROZ, mē'rōz, refuge (?). Judg. 5. 23.
 MESSECH, mē'sek, same as MESHECH. Ps. 120. 5.
 MESHA, mē'shā, deliverance. 2 Kin. 3. 4.
 MESHAACH, mē'shak. Dan. 1. 7.
 MESSECH, mē'shek, tail (?). Gen. 10. 2.
 MESHELEMIAR, mē-shēl'e-mi'ah, Jehovah repays. 1 Chr. 9. 21.
 MESHEZABEEL, mē-shēzā-be-el, God delivers. Neh. 3. 4.
 MESHIILEMITH, mē-shī'lē-mīth, recompense. 1 Chr. 9. 12.
 MESHIILEMOTH, mē-shī'lē-mōth, retribution. 2 Chr. 28. 12.
 MESHOBAH, mē-shō'bāb, brought back. 1 Chr. 4. 34.
 MESHULLAM, mē-shū'l'am, friend. 2 Kin. 22. 3.
 MESHULLEMETH, mē-shū'lē-mēth, feminine of preceding. 2 Kin. 21. 19.
 MESOBATTE, mēs'ō-bā-ite, inhabitant of Mesoba (?). 1 Chr. 11. 47.
 MESOPOTAMIA, mēs'ō-pō-tā-mi-ā, amidst the rivers. Gen. 24. 10.
 MESSIAH, mēs-si'ah, anointed. Dan. 9. 25.
 MESSIAS, mēs-si'as, Greek form of the above. John 1. 41.
 METHEG-AMMAN, mē'theg-ām'man, bridle of Ammah. 2 Sam. 8. 1.
 METHUSAEI, mē-thū'sā-el, man of God. Gen. 4. 18.
 METHUSELAH, mē-thū'sē-lah, man of the dart (?). Gen. 5. 21.
 MEUNIM, mē-ū'nim, same as MEHUNIM. Neh. 7. 52.
 MEZABAH, mēz'ā-hāb, water of gold. Gen. 36. 39.
 MIAMIN, mi'a-mīn, on the right hand. Ezra 10. 25.
 MIBBAR, mīb'bar, choicest. 1 Chr. 11. 38.
 MIBSAM, mīb'sam, sweet odour. Gen. 25. 13.
 MIBZAR, mīb'zar, a fortress. Gen. 36. 42.
 MICAH, mī'kah, who (is) like unto Jehovah? Judg. 17. 1.
 MICAHAI, mī-kā'jah, fuller form of MICAH. 1 Kin. 22. 8.
 MICHAEL, mī'kēl, who (is) like unto God? Dan. 10. 13.

MICHAH, mī'kah, same as MICAH. 2 Chr. 24. 24.
 MICHAIAH, mī-kā'jah, same as MICAHAI. Neh. 12. 35.
 MICHAL, mī'kal, brook. 1 Sam. 14. 49.
 MICHMAS, mīk'mas, later form of MICHMAS. Ezra 2. 27.
 MICHMAS, mīk'mash, treasured. 1 Sam. 13. 2.
 MICHMETHAH, mīk'mē-thah, hiding-place (?). Josh. 16. 6.
 MICRI, mīk'ri, precious (?). 1 Chr. 9. 8.
 MICHAM, mīk'tam, writing (?). Ps. 16, title.
 MIDDIN, mīd'din, extensions. Josh. 15. 61.
 MIDIAN, mīd'i-an, strife. Gen. 25. 2.
 MIDIANITES, mīd'i-an-ites, people of Midian. Gen. 37. 28.
 MIDAL-EL, mīg'dal-ēl, tower of God. Josh. 19. 38.
 MIDAL-GAD, mīg'dal-gād, tower of Gad. Josh. 15. 37.
 MIDOL, mīg'dol. Ex. 14. 2.
 MIGNON, mīg'rōn, a precipice. Is. 10. 28.
 MIJAMIN, mīj'ā-mīn, same as MIAMIN. 1 Chr. 24. 9.
 MILETH, mīl'ēth, staves, lots. 1 Chr. 8. 32.
 MIENSAH, mīk-ni'ah, possession of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 15. 18.
 MILALAI, mīl'ā-lā'i, eloquent (?). Neh. 12. 36.
 MILCAH, mī'kah, counsel (?). Gen. 11. 29.
 MILCOM, mīl'kom, same as MOLOCH. 1 Kin. 11. 5.
 MILETUM, mīl'ē'tum, improper form of MILETUS. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
 MILETUS, mīl'ē'tus. Acts 20. 15.
 MILLO, mīl'lō, a mound. Judg. 9. 6.
 MINIAMIN, mī-ni'a-mīn, full form of MIAMIN. 2 Chr. 31. 15.
 MINNI, mīn'nī, Armenia. Jer. 51. 27.
 MINNITE, mīn'nith, allotment. Judg. 11. 33.
 MIPHEAD, mīf'kād, place of meeting. Neh. 3. 31.
 MIRIAM, mīr'i-an, rebellion (?). Ex. 15. 20.
 MIRMA, mīr'mā, fraud. 1 Chr. 8. 10.
 MISGAB, mīs'gab, height. Jer. 48. 1.
 MISHAEL, mīsh'ā-el, who is what God is? Ex. 6. 22.
 MISHAL, mīsh'al, prayer. Josh. 21. 30.
 MISHEAL, mīsh'e-al, same as MISHAL. Josh. 19. 26.
 MISRAM, mī'sham, cleansing. 1 Chr. 8. 12.
 MISRMA, mīsh'mā, report. Gen. 25. 14.
 MISHMANNAH, mīsh-mā'nah, fatness. 1 Chr. 12. 10.
 MISRAITES, mīsh'rā-ites. 1 Chr. 2. 53.
 MISPERETH, mīs'pē-rēth, number. Neh. 7. 7.
 MISREPHOTH-MAIM, mīs'rē-foth-mā'im, burning of waters. Josh. 11. 8.
 MITCAH, mīth'kah, place of sweetness. Num. 33. 28.
 MITHNITE, mīth'nite. 1 Chr. 11. 43.

MITHREDATH, mīth/rē-dāth, given by Mithra. Ezra 1. 8.
 MITYLENE, mīt/y-lē-nē. Acts 20. 14.
 MIZAR, mī/zar, smallness. Ps. 42. 6.
 MIZPAH, mīz/pah, a lookout. Gen. 31. 49.
 MIZPAR, mīz/par, number. Ezra 2. 2.
 MIZPEH, mīz/peh, watch-tower. Josh. 11. 3.
 MIZRAIM, mīz/ra-īm, fortresses. Gen. 10. 6.
 MIZZAH, mīz/zah. Gen. 36. 13.
 MNASON, nē/son. Acts 21. 16.
 MOAB, mō'ab, progeny of a father. Gen. 19. 37.
 MOABITES, mō'ab-ites, people of Moab. Deut. 2. 9.
 MOABITNESS, mō'ab-it-ess, a lady of Moab. Ruth 4. 6.
 MOADIAH, mō-a-dī'ah, festival of Jehovah. Neh. 12. 17.
 MOLADAH, mōl/a-dah, birth. Josh. 15. 26.
 MOLECH, mō'lek, English form for MOLOCH, Lev. 18. 21.
 MOLOCH, mō'lōk, king. Amos 5. 26.
 MOLIP, mō'lid, begetter. 1 Chr. 2. 29.
 MORASTHITE, mō'ras-thite, native of Moresheth. Jer. 26. 18.
 MORDECAI, mōr/dē-kāi, worshipper of Merodach (?). Est. 2. 5.
 MOREH, mō'reh, archer. Gen. 12. 6.
 MORESHETH-GATH, mōr'esh-eth-gāth, the possession of Gath. Mic. 1. 14.
 MORIAH, mō-rī'ah, provided by Jehovah. Gen. 22. 2.
 MOSERA, mō-sē'rā, bond. Deut. 10. 6.
 MOSEROTH, mō-sē'roth, bonds. Num. 33. 30.
 MOSES, mō'seg, saved from the water. Ex. 2. 10.
 MOZA, mō'zā, fountain. 1 Chr. 2. 46.
 MOZAH, mō'zah, same as MOZA. Josh. 18. 26.
 MUPPIM, mūp/pim, probably written for SHUPHAM. Gen. 46. 21.
 MUSHI, mū'shū, withdrawn. Ex. 6. 19.
 MUTH-LABEN, mūth-lāb/ben; death to the son (?). Ps. 9, title.
 MYRA, mī'rā, balsam. Acts 27. 5.
 MYSIA, mīsh/yā. Acts 16. 7.

NAAM, nā'am, pleasantness. 1 Chr. 4. 15.
 NAAMAH, nā'a-mah, pleasant. Gen. 4. 22.
 NAAMAN, nā'a-man, pleasantness. 2 Kin. 5. 1.
 NAAMATHITE, nā'a-math-ite. Job 2. 11.
 NAAMITES, nā'a-mites, descendants of Naaman. Num. 26. 40.
 NAARAH, nā'a-rah, a girl. 1 Chr. 4. 5.
 NAARAI, nā'a-rāi, youthful. 1 Chr. 11. 37.
 NAARAN, nā'a-rān, same as NAARAH. 1 Chr. 7. 28.
 NAARATH, nā'a-rāth, to Naarah. Josh. 16. 7.
 NAASHON, nā-āsh'on, enchanter. Ex. 6. 23.
 NAASSON, nā-ās'son, Greek form of NAASHON. Mat. 1. 4.

NABAL, nā'bal, foolish. 1 Sam. 25. 3.
 NABOTH, nā'bōth, fruits (?). 1 Sam. 21. 1.
 NACHON, nā'kōn, prepared. 2 Sam. 6. 6.
 NACHOR, nā'kōr, snorting. Josh. 24. 2.
 NADAB, nā'dāb, liberal. Ex. 6. 23.
 NAGGE, nāg'ge, Greek form of NAGAH. Luke 3. 28.
 NAHALAL, nā'ha-lāl, a pasture. Josh. 21. 35.
 NAHALIEL, nā-hā'li-el, valley of God. Num. 21. 19.
 NAHALLAL, nā-hāl'lal, same as NAHALAL. Josh. 19. 15.
 NAHALOL, nā-hā-lōl, same as preceding. Judg. 1. 30.
 NAHAM, nā'ham, consolation. 1 Chr. 4. 19.
 NAHAMANI, nā-hām'a-ni, comforter. Neh. 7. 7.
 NAHARAI, nā-hār'a-ī, one who snores. 1 Chr. 11. 39.
 NAHARI, nā'hā-rī, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 23. 37.
 NAHASH, nā'hāsh, serpent. 1 Sam. 11. 1.
 NAHATH, nā'hāth, descent. Gen. 36. 13.
 NAHEI, nāh/bi, hidden. Num. 13. 14.
 NAHOR, nā'hōr, another way of spelling NACHOR. Gen. 11. 22.
 NAHSION, nāh'shōn, same as NAASHON. Num. 1. 7.
 NAHUM, nā'hum, comforter. Nah. 1. 1.
 NAIN, nā'in, pasture. Luke 7. 11.
 NAIOTH, nā'jōth, habitations. 1 Sam. 19. 18.
 NAOMI, nā-ō'mi, pleasant. Ruth 1. 2.
 NAPHISH, nā'fish, cheerful. Gen. 25. 15.
 NAPHTHALI, nāf/tā-lī, my wrestling. Gen. 30. 8.
 NAPHTHUM, nāf/tu-hīm. Gen. 10. 13.
 NARCISSUS, nār-cīs'sus, benumbing. Rom. 16. 11.
 NATHAN, nā'than, gift. 2 Sam. 7. 2.
 NATHANAEI, nā-thān'a-el, gift of God. John 1. 45.
 NATHAN-MELECH, nā'than-mē'lek, gift of the king. 2 Kin. 23. 11.
 NAUM, nā'um, same as NAHUM. Luke 3. 25.
 NAZARENE, nāz'a-rēnē, a native of Nazareth. Mat. 2. 23.
 NAZARETH, nāz'a-rēth, branch. Luke 1. 26.
 NAZARITE, nāz'a-rite, one separated. Num. 6. 2.
 NEAH, nē'ah, of a slope. Josh. 19. 13.
 NEAPOLIS, nē-āp'ō-lis, new city. Acts 16. 11.
 NEARIAH, nē-a-rī'ah, servant of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 3. 22.
 NEBAI, nēb'a-ī, fruitful. Neh. 10. 19.
 NEBAIOTH, nē-bā'jōth, high places. 1 Chr. 1. 29.
 NEBAJOTH, nē-bā'jōth, same as NEBAIOTH. Gen. 25. 13.
 NEBALLAT, nē-bāl'lat. Neh. 11. 34.
 NEBAT, nē'bāt, aspect. 1 Kin. 11. 26.
 NEBO, nē'bō, a lofty place. Deut. 32. 49.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR, nēb-u-kād-nēz-zar, another way of spelling the following. 2 Kin. 24. 1.
 NEBUCHADREZZAR, nēb-u-kād-rēz-zar, Nebo protect the crown. Jer. 21. 2.
 NEBUSHASSAN, nēb-u-shās'ban, Nebo will save me. Jer. 39. 13.
 NEBUZAR-ADAN, nēb'u-zār-ā'dan, Nebo gives posterity. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
 NECHO, nē'kō, conqueror (?). Jer. 46. 2.
 NECHON, same as preceding. 2 Kin. 23. 29.
 NEDABIAH, nēd-a-bī'ah, Jehovah is bountiful (?). 1 Chr. 3. 18.
 NEGINAH, nēg'i-nāh, a stringed instrument. Ps. 61, title.
 NEGINOTH, nēg'i-nōth, stringed instruments. Ps. 4, title.
 NEGO, nē'gō, same as NEBO. Dan. 1. 7.
 NEHELAMITE, nē-hēl'a-mite. Jer. 29. 24.
 NEHEMIAH, nē-hē-mī'ah, Jehovah comforts. Neh. 1. 1.
 NEHILOTH, nē-hī-lōth, flutes. Ps. 5, title.
 NEHUM, nē'hum, consolation. Neh. 7. 7.
 NEHUSHTA, nē-hūsh'tā, bronze. 2 Kin. 24. 8.
 NEHUSHTAN, nē-hūsh'tan, brassen. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
 NEIEL, nē'ī-el, moved by God. Josh. 19. 27.
 NEKEB, nē'keb, cavern. Josh. 19. 33.
 NEKODA, nē-kō'dā, a herdsman. Ezra 2. 48.
 NEMUEL, nē-mū'el, same as JEMUEL (?). Num. 26. 9.
 NEMUELITES, nē-mū'el-ites, descendants of Nemuel. Num. 26. 12.
 NEPHEG, nē'feg, sprout. Ex. 6. 21.
 NAPHISH, nē'fish, same as NAPHISH. 1 Chr. 5. 19.
 NAPHISHESIM, nē-fīsh'ē-sīm, expansions. Neh. 7. 52.
 NEPHTHALIM, nēf'thā-līm, Greek form of NAPHTHALI. Mat. 4. 13.
 NEPTOAH, nēl'to-ah, opened. Josh. 15. 9.
 NEPHUSIM, nē-fū'sim, a better form for NAPHISHESIM. Ezra 2. 50.
 NER, nēr, light. 1 Sam. 14. 50.
 NEREUS, nē-re-us, liquid (?). Rom. 16. 15.
 NERGAL, nēr'gal, lion. 2 Kin. 17. 30.
 NERGAL-SHAREZER, nēr'gal-shā-rē-zer, Nergal protect the king. Jer. 39. 3.
 NERI, nē'ri, Greek form of NERIAH. Luke 3. 27.
 NERIAH, nē-rī'ah, lamp of Jehovah. Jer. 32. 12.
 NETHANEEL, nē-thān'ē-el, same as NATHANAEI. Num. 1. 8.
 NETHANIAH, nēth-a-nī'ah, whom Jehovah gave. 2 Kin. 25. 23.
 NETHINIMS, nēth'i-nīm, the appointed. Neh. 10. 28.
 NETOPHAH, nē-tō'fah, dropping. Ezra 2. 22.
 NETOPHATHI, nē-tōf'a-thī, an inhabitant of Netophah. Neh. 12. 28.
 NETOPHATHITE, nē-tōf'a-thite, same as the preceding. 2 Sam. 23. 28.
 NEZIAH, nē-zī'ah, illustrious. Ezra 2. 54.

NEZIB, nē'zib, garrison. Josh. 15. 43.
 NĪHAZ, nīb'hāz. 2 Kin. 17. 31.
 NĪSHAM, nīb'shām, level (?). Josh. 15. 62.
 NĪCANOR, nī-kā'nor. Acts 6. 5.
 NĪCODOEMUS, nīk-o-dē'mus. John 3. 1.
 NICOLAITANES, nīk-o-lā'i-tanē, named after Nicolas. Rev. 2. 6.
 NICOLAS, nīk'o-las. Acts 6. 5.
 NICOPOLIS, nī-kōp'o-lis, city of victory. Tit. 3. 12.
 NIOBER, nī'ger, black. Acts 13. 1.
 NĪMRAB, nīm'rah, limp (water). Num. 32. 3.
 NĪMRIM, nīm'rim, clear waters. Is. 15. 6.
 NĪMRÖD, nīm'röd, an inhabitant of Marad (?). Gen. 10. 8.
 NĪMŠHĪ, nīm'shī, discloser (?). 1 Kin. 19. 16.
 NĪNEVEH, nīm'ē-veh, dwelling (?). Gen. 10. 11.
 NĪNEVITES, nīm'ē-vites, inhabitants of Nineveh. Luke 11. 30.
 NĪSAN, nī'san. Neh. 2. 1.
 NĪSROCH, nīs'rōk, eagle (?). 2 Kin. 19. 37.
 NO, nō, abode (?). Nah. 3. 8.
 NO AMO, nō ā'mon, abode of Ammon. Jer. 46. 25.
 NOADIAH, nō-a-di'ah, whom Jehovah meets. Neh. 6. 14.
 NOAH, nō'ah, (1) rest. Gen. 5. 29; (2) wandering. Num. 26. 33.
 NOB, nōb, high place. 1 Sam. 21. 1.
 NOBAH, nō'bah, a barking. Num. 32. 42.
 NOD, nōd, flight, wandering. Gen. 4. 16.
 NODAB, nō'dāb, nobility. 1 Chr. 5. 19.
 NOE, nō'e, Greek form of NOAH. Mat. 24. 37.
 NOGAH, nō'gah, brightness. 1 Chr. 3. 7.
 NOHAH, nō'hāh, rest. 1 Chr. 8. 2.
 NON, nōn, same as NUN. 1 Chr. 7. 27.
 NÖR, nōf, same as MEMPHIS. Is. 19. 13.
 NÖPHAN, nō'fah, windy. Num. 21. 30.
 NUN, nūn, fish. Ex. 33. 11.
 NYMPHAS, nym'fas, shortened form of NYMPHODORUS. Col. 4. 15.

OBADIAH, ō-ba-di'ah, worshipper of Jehovah. Obad. 1.
 OBAL, ō'bal, hill (?). Gen. 10. 28.
 OBED, ō'bed, worshipping (God). Ruth 4. 17.
 OBED-EDOM, ō'bed-ē'dom, serving Edom. 2 Sam. 6. 10.
 OBIL, ō'bil, camel-keeper. 1 Chr. 27. 30.
 OBOTH, ō'both, bottles (of skin). Num. 21. 10.
 OCRAN, ōk'ran, troublesome. Num. 1. 13.
 ODED, ō'ded, setting up (?). 2 Chr. 15. 1.
 OO, ōg, circle (?). Num. 21. 33.
 OHAD, ō'hād, might. Gen. 46. 10.
 OHEL, ō'hel, tent. 1 Chr. 3. 20.
 OLIVET, ōl'i-vēt, place of olives. 2 Sam. 15. 30.
 OLYMPAS, ō-lým'pas, bright (?). Rom. 16. 15.

OMAR, ō'mar, talkative. Gen. 36. 11.
 OMEGA, ō'me-gā, great O. Rev. 1. 8.
 OMRI, ōm'rī, like a sheaf (?). 1 Kin. 16. 16.
 ON, ōn, the sun. Gen. 41. 45.
 ONAM, ō'am, wealthy. Gen. 36. 23.
 ONAN, ō'nan, strong. Gen. 38. 4.
 ONESIMUS, ō-nēs'i-mus, profitable. Col. 4. 9.
 ONESIPHORUS, ōn-ē-sī'f'o-rus, bringing profit. 2 Tim. 1. 16.
 ONO, ō'nā, strong. 1 Chr. 8. 12.
 OPHEL, ō'hel, a hill. 2 Chr. 27. 3.
 OPHIR, ō'fir. Gen. 10. 29.
 OPHNI, ō'fni, man of the hill. Josh. 18. 24.
 OPHEAH, ō'rah, fawn. 1 Chr. 4. 14.
 OREB, ō'reb, raven. Judg. 7. 25.
 OREN, ō'ren, pine tree. 1 Chr. 2. 25.
 ORION, ō-rī'on. Job 9. 9.
 ORNAN, ō'rnan. 1 Chr. 21. 15.
 ORPAH, ō'r'pah, hind (?). Ruth 1. 4.
 OSEE, ō'sēe, same as HOSEA. Rom. 9. 25.
 OSHEA, ō-shē'ā, same as JOSHUA. Num. 13. 8.
 OTHNI, ōt'nī, powerful (?). 1 Chr. 26. 7.
 OTHNIEL, ōth'nī-el, powerful man of God. Josh. 15. 17.
 OZEM, ō'zem, strength. 1 Chr. 2. 15.
 OZLAS, ō-zī'as, Greek form of UZZIAH. Mat. 1. 8.
 OZNI, ō'zī, hearing. Num. 26. 16.
 OZNITES, ōz'nites, descendants of Ozni. Num. 26. 16.
 PAARAI, pā'a-rāi, devoted to Peor (?). 2 Sam. 23. 35.
 PADAN-ARAM, pā'dan-ā'ram, the plain of Syria. Gen. 25. 20.
 PADON, pā'don, redemption. Ezra 2. 44.
 PAGIEL, pā'gi-el, intervention of God. Num. 1. 13.
 PAHATH-MOAB, pā'hath-mō'ab, governor of Moab. Ezra 2. 6.
 PAI, pā'i, bleating. 1 Chr. 1. 50.
 PALAL, pā'lal, judge. Neh. 3. 25.
 PALESTINA, pāl-es-tī'nā, land of strangers (?). Ex. 15. 14.
 PALLU, pāl'lu, distinguished. Ex. 6. 14.
 PALLUITES, pāl'lu-ites, descendants of Pallu. Num. 26. 5.
 PALTĪ, pāl'tī, deliverance of Jehovah. Num. 13. 9.
 PALTIEL, pāl'tī-el, deliverance of God. Num. 34. 26.
 PALTITE, pāl'tite, a descendant of Palti. 2 Sam. 23. 26.
 PAMPHYLIA, pam-fī'lī-ā. Acts 27. 5.
 PAPHOS, pā'fos. Acts 13. 6.
 PARAH, pā'rah, heifer. Josh. 18. 23.
 PARAN, pā'ran, cavernous. Deut. 33. 2.
 PARBAR, pār'bar, open apartment. 1 Chr. 26. 18.
 PARMASHTA, pār-māsh'tā, superior (?). Est. 9. 9.
 PARMENAS, pār'me-nās, standing firm. Acts 6. 5.
 PARNACH, pār'nach. Num. 34. 25.
 PAROSH, pār'ōh, flea. Ezra 2. 3.
 PARSHANDATHA, pār-shān'da-thā, given to Persia (?). Est. 9. 7.

PARTHIANS, pār'thī-anā. Acts 2. 9.
 PARUAH, pār'ū-ah, flourishing. 1 Kin. 4. 17.
 PARYAIM, pār-vā'im, Oriental regions (?). 2 Chr. 3. 6.
 PASACH, pā'sak, divider. 1 Chr. 7. 33.
 PAN-DANMIM, pān-dām'mim, shortened from EPHEZ-DANMIM. 1 Chr. 11. 13.
 PASEAH, pā-sē'ah, lame. 1 Chr. 4. 12.
 PASHUR, pāsh'ūr, prosperity round about. Jer. 20. 1.
 PATABA, pāt'a-tā. Acts 21. 1.
 PATHROS, pāth'ros. Is. 11. 11.
 PATHRUSIM, pāth-rū'sim, people of Pathros. Gen. 10. 14.
 PATMOS, pāt'mos. Rev. 1. 9.
 PATROBAS, pāt'rō-bās. Rom. 16. 14.
 PAU, pā'u, older form of PAL. Gen. 36. 39.
 PAUL, pāul, or PAULUS, pāu'lus, little. Acts 13. 9.
 PEDAREH, pēd'a-hēl, God redeemed. Num. 34. 28.
 PEDAHZUR, pē-dāh'zur, the Rock redeemed. Num. 1. 10.
 PEDALAH, pē-dā'lah, Jehovah redeemed. 1 Chr. 27. 20.
 PEKAH, pē'kah, open-eyed. 2 Kin. 15. 25.
 PEKAMIAH, pēk-a-hī'ah, whose eyes Jehovah opened. 2 Kin. 15. 22.
 PEROD, pē'rōd, visitation. Jer. 50. 21.
 PELAHIAH, pēl-a-i'ah, whom Jehovah made distinguished. 1 Chr. 3. 24.
 PELALIAH, pēl-a-lī'ah, whom Jehovah judged. Neh. 11. 12.
 PELATIAH, pēl-a-tī'ah, whom Jehovah delivered. Ezek. 11. 1.
 PELZO, pē'leg, division. Gen. 10. 25.
 PELET, pē'let, liberation. 1 Chr. 2. 47.
 PELETH, pē'leth, swiftness. Num. 16. 1.
 PELETHITES, pē'leth-ites, runners. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
 PELONITE, pē'lō-nite. 1 Chr. 11. 27.
 PENIEL, pē-nī'el, the face of God. Gen. 32. 30.
 PENINNAH, pē-nīn'nah, coral. 1 Sam. 1. 2.
 PENTECOST, pēn'tē-kōst, fiftieth. Acts 2. 1.
 PENUEL, pē-nū'el, old form of PENIEL. Gen. 32. 31.
 PEOR, pē'or, point. Num. 23. 28.
 PEZAZIM, pēr'a-zīm, breaches. Is. 28. 21.
 PERES, pē'rez, divided. Dan. 5. 28.
 PERESH, pē'resh, distinction. 1 Chr. 7. 16.
 PEREZ, pē'rez, breach. 1 Chr. 27. 3.
 PEREZ-UZZA, pē'rez-ūz'zā, same as following. 1 Chr. 13. 11.
 PEREZ-UZZAH, pē'rez-ūz'zah, breach of Uzzah. 2 Sam. 6. 8.
 PERGA, pēr'gā. Acts 13. 13.
 PERGAMOS, pēr'ga-mōs, citadel (?). Rev. 1. 11.
 PERIDA, pē-rī'dā, a recluse. Neh. 7. 57.
 PERIZITES, pēr'īz-zī'ta, belonging to a village. Gen. 34. 30.
 PERSIA, pēr'siā. 2 Chr. 36. 20.
 PERSIAN, pēr'si'an, belonging to Persia. Dan. 6. 28.

PERSIS, pēr/sis, a Persian woman. Rom. 16. 12.
 PERUDA, pē-ry/dā, same as PERIDA. Ezra 2. 55.
 PETER, pē/tēr, a stone. Mat. 16. 18.
 PETHAHIAH, pēth-a-hī'ah, whom Jehovah looses. 1 Chr. 24. 16.
 PETHOR, pēthōr. Num. 22. 5.
 PETHUEL, pē-thū'el, God's opening (?). Joel 1. 1.
 PEULTHAI, pē-ūl/thāi, deed of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 26. 5.
 PHALEC, fā'lek, Greek form of Pz-lek. Luke 3. 35.
 PHALLU, fāl/lū, an English way of spelling PALLU. Gen. 46. 9.
 PHALTI, fāl'ti, deliverance of Jehovah. 1 Sam. 25. 44.
 PHALTIEL, fāl'ti-el, deliverance of God. 2 Sam. 3. 15.
 PHANUEL, fān-ū'el, Greek form of PENEU. Luke 2. 36.
 PHARAOH, fā'rō, the sun. Gen. 12. 15.
 PHARES, fā'rēs, Greek form of PHAREZ. Luke 3. 33.
 PHAREZ, fā'rēz, breach. Gen. 38. 29.
 PHARISEES, fār/i-sēes, the separated. Mat. 5. 20.
 PHAROSH, fār'ōsh, same as PAROSH. Ezra 8. 3.
 PHARPAR, fār'par, swift. 2 Kin. 5. 12.
 PHARZITES, fār/zites, descendants of Pharez. Num. 26. 20.
 PHASEAH, fā-sē'ah, same as PASEAH. Neh. 7. 51.
 PHEBE, fē'bē, moon. Rom. 16. 1.
 PHENICE, fē-nī'cē, palm tree. Acts 27. 12.
 PHENICIA, fē-nīsh/jā, land of palms. Acts 21. 2.
 PHICOL, fī'kol, attentive (?). Gen. 21. 22.
 PHILADELPHIA, fīl-a-dēl/fjā, brotherly love. Rev. 1. 11.
 PHILEMON, fī-lē'mon, affectionate. Phil. 1.
 PHILETUS, fī-lē'tus, beloved. 2 Tim. 2. 17.
 PHILIP, fī'līp, lover of horses. Mat. 10. 3.
 PHILIPPI, fī-līp/pī, a town so called after Philip of Macedon. Acts 16. 12.
 PHILIPPIANS, fī-līp/pī-ang, the people of Philippi. Phil. 4. 15.
 PHILISTIA, fī-līs/tjā, the land of the Philistines. Ps. 60. 8.
 PHILISTIM, fī-līs'tim, wanderers. Gen. 10. 14.
 PHILISTINES, fī-līs'tīnes, same as PHILISTIM. Gen. 21. 34.
 PHILOLOGUS, fī-lōl'gūs, talkative. Rom. 16. 15.
 PRINEHAS, fīn'e-has, serpent's mouth. Num. 25. 7.
 PHEGION, fē'gion, zealous, burning. Rom. 16. 14.
 PHRYGIA, frī'gī-ā. Acts 2. 10.
 PHURAH, fū'rah, branch (?). Judg. 7. 10.
 PHUT, fūt, foot. Gen. 10. 6.
 PHUVAH, fū'vah, mouth. Gen. 46. 13.
 PHYCELLUS, fī-gēl'lus, little fugitive. 2 Tim. 1. 15.
 PI-BESETH, pī-bē'seth, the city of Bast. Ezek. 30. 17.
 PI-HAHIROTH, pī-ha-hī'roth, where sedge grows. Ex. 14. 2.

PILATE, pī'lāte, armed with a javelin (?). Mat. 27. 2.
 PILDASH, pīl/dāsh, steel (?). Gen. 22. 22.
 PILEHA, pīl'g-hā, plowman (?). Neh. 10. 24.
 PILTAI, pīl'tāi, whom Jehovah delivers. Neh. 12. 71.
 PINON, pī'nōn, darkness. Gen. 36. 41.
 PIRAM, pī'ram, like a wild ass. Josh. 10. 3.
 PIRATHON, pīr'a-thon, leader. Judg. 12. 13.
 PIRATHONITE, pīr'a-thon-ite, an inhabitant of Pirathon. Judg. 12. 13.
 PISGAH, pīs'gah, a part, boundary. Num. 21. 20.
 PIDSIDA, pī-sīd'ī-ā. Acts 13. 14.
 PISON, pī'son, flowing stream (?). Gen. 2. 11.
 PISPAH, pīs'pah, expansion. 1 Chr. 7. 38.
 PITHOM, pī'thōm. Ex. 1. 11.
 PITHON, pī'thon, simple (?). 1 Chr. 8. 35.
 PLEIADES, plē'ja-dēs, (coming at) the sailing season (?). Job 9. 9.
 POCHERETH OF ZEBALIM, pōk'e-rēth, zē-bā'im; offspring of gazelles (?). Ezra 2. 57.
 POLLUX, pōl'lux. Acts 28. 11.
 PONTIUS, pōn/shī-us, belonging to the sea. Mat. 27. 2.
 PONTUS, pōn'tus, sea. Acts 2. 9.
 PORATHA, pōr-a-thā, having many chariots (?). Est. 9. 8.
 PORCIUS FESTUS, pōr/shī-us fēs'tus. Acts 24. 27.
 POTIPHAR, pōtī'f-ar, belonging to the sun. Gen. 37. 36.
 POTI-PHERAH, pō-tī'f-e-rah, same as POTIPHAR. Gen. 41. 45.
 PRISCA, prīs'kā, ancient. 2 Tim. 4. 19.
 PRISCILLA, prīs-cī'l/lā, diminutive of PRISCA. Acts 18. 2.
 PROCHORUS, prōk'q-rus, he that presides over the choir. Acts 6. 5.
 PTOLEMAIS, tōl-e-mā'is, city of Ptolemy. Acts 21. 7.
 PUA, pū'ā, same as PHUVAH. Num. 26. 23.
 PUAH, pū'ah, splendor. Ex. 1. 15.
 PUBLIUS, pūb'lī-us. Acts 28. 7.
 PUDENS, pū'deng, s'ced. 2 Tim. 4. 21.
 PUHITES, pū'hītes. 1 Chr. 53.
 PUL, pūl, (1) a short name for Tig-lath-Pileser (?). 2 Kin. 15. 19; (2) son (?). Is. 66. 19.
 PUNITES, pū'nītes, descendants of Pua. Num. 26. 23.
 PUNON, pū'nōn, same as PINON. Num. 42.
 PUR, pūr, a lot. Est. 3. 7.
 PURIM, pū'rīm, lots. Est. 9. 26.
 PUT, pūt, same as PHUT. 1 Chr. 8. 1.
 PUTEOLI, pū-tē'o-li, wells. Acts 28. 13.
 PUTIEL, pū'tī-el. Ex. 6. 25.
 QUARTUS, kwār'tus, the fourth. Rom. 16. 23.
 RAAMAH, rā'ā-mah, trembling. Gen. 10. 7.
 RAAMIAH, rā-ā-mī'ah, trembling of Jehovah. Neh. 7. 7.

RAAMES, rā-ām'sēs, son of the sun. Ex. 1. 11.
 RABBAH, rāb'bah, capital city. Josh. 13. 25.
 RABBATH, rāb'bah, same as RABBAH. Deut. 3. 11.
 RABEL, rāb'bī, master. Mat. 23. 7.
 RABBITH, rāb'bīth, populous. Josh. 19. 20.
 RABONI, rāb-bō'nī, my master. John 20. 16.
 RAB-MAG, rāb'māg, most exalted. Jer. 39. 3.
 RAESARIS, rāb/sā-rīs, chief eunuch. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
 RAB-SHAKEN, rāb/sha-keh, chief of the cupbearers. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
 RACHAB, rā'hāb, Greek form of RAHAB. Mat. 1. 5.
 RACHAL, rā'hā, traffic. 1 Sam. 30. 29.
 RACHEL, rā'chel, ewe. Gen. 29. 6.
 RADDAI, rād'da-ī, subduing. 1 Chr. 2. 14.
 RAGAU, rā'gau, Greek form of REV. Luke 3. 35.
 RAGUEL, rā-gū'el, friend of God. Num. 10. 29.
 RAHAB, rā'hāb, (1) broad. Josh. 2. 1; (2) violence. Ps. 87. 4.
 RAHAM, rā'hām. 1 Chr. 2. 44.
 RAHEL, rā'hel, same as RACHEL. Jer. 31. 15.
 RAKEM, rā'kem, variegated. 1 Chr. 7. 16.
 RAKKATH, rāk'kath, shore. Josh. 19. 35.
 RAKKON, rāk'kōn, same as RAKKATH. Josh. 19. 46.
 RAM, rām, high. Ruth 4. 19.
 RAMA, rā'mā, Greek form of RAHAM. Mat. 2. 18.
 RAMAH, rā'mah, high place. Josh. 18. 25.
 RAMATH, rā'math, same as preceding. Josh. 19. 8.
 RAMATHAIM, rā'math-ā'im, double high place. 1 Sam. 1. 1.
 RAMATHITE, rā'math-ite, a native of Ramah. 1 Chr. 27. 27.
 RAMATH-LEHI, rā'math-lē'hī, height of Iehi. Judg. 15. 17.
 RAMATH-MIZPEH, rā'math-mīz'peh, height of Mizpeh. Josh. 13. 26.
 RAMESSES, rā-mēs'sēs, same as RAAMES. Gen. 47. 11.
 RAMIAH, rā-mī'ah, Jehovah is high. Ezra 10. 25.
 RAMOTH, rā'moth, plural of RAMA. 1 Chr. 6. 73.
 RAMOTH-GILEAD, rā'moth-gīl'e-ad, heights of Gilead. 1 Kin. 4. 13.
 RAPHA, rā'fā, giant (?). 1 Chr. 8. 37.
 RAPHU, rā'fū, healed. Num. 13. 9.
 REAIA, rē-ā-ī'ā, Jehovah has seen. 1 Chr. 5. 5.
 REAIAH, rē-ā-ī'ah, correct form of REAIA. 1 Chr. 4. 2.
 REBA, rē'bā, a fourth part. Num. 31. 8.
 REBECCA, rē-bēk'kā, Greek form of REBEKAH. Rom. 9. 10.
 REBEKAH, rē-bēk'ah, a noose. Gen. 22. 23.
 RECHAB, rē'kāb, horseman. 2 Kin. 10. 15.
 RECHABITES, rē'kab-ites, descendants of RECHAB. Jer. 35. 2.
 RECHAN, rē'kah, side (?). 1 Chr. 4. 12.

REELAH, rē-el-ā'jah, trembling caused by Jehovah. Ezra 2. 2.
 REGEN, rē'gem, friend. 1 Chr. 2. 47.
 REGEM-MELECH, rē'gem-mē'lek, friend of the king. Zech. 7. 2.
 REHABIAH, rē-ha-bī'ah, Jehovah enlarges. 1 Chr. 23. 17.
 REHOB, rē'hōb, street. 2 Sam. 8. 3.
 REHOBOAM, rē-ho-bō'am, who enlarges the people. 1 Kin. 11. 43.
 REHOBOTH, rē-hō'both, roominess. Gen. 10. 11.
 REHUM, rē'hūm, merciful. Ezra 4. 8.
 REI, rē'i, friendly. 1 Kin. 1. 8.
 REKEM, rē'kem, same as RAKEM. Num. 31. 8.
 REMALIAH, rēm-a-lī'ah, whom Jehovah adorned. 2 Kin. 15. 25.
 REMETH, rē'meth, a high place. Josh. 19. 21.
 REMMON, rēm'mon, more correctly spelt RIMMON. Josh. 19. 7.
 REMMON-METHOAR, rēm'mon-mēth'-o-ār, Remmon stretching (to Neah). Josh. 19. 13.
 REMPHAN, rēm'fan. Acts 7. 43.
 REPHAEL, rē'fa-el, whom God healed. 1 Chr. 26. 7.
 REPHAH, rē'fah, riches. 1 Chr. 7. 25.
 REPHALAH, rēf-a-lāh, whom Jehovah healed. 1 Chr. 3. 21.
 REPHAIM, rēf'a-im, giants. 2 Sam. 5. 18.
 REPHAIMS, rēf'a-ims, same as preceding. Gen. 14. 5.
 REPHIDIM, rēf'i-dim, supports. Ex. 17. 1.
 RESEN, rē'seh, bridle. Gen. 10. 12.
 RESHEPH, rē'shef, flame. 1 Chr. 7. 25.
 REU, rē'u, same as RAUEL. Gen. 11. 18.
 REUBEN, rē'ben, behold a son (?). Gen. 29. 32.
 REUBENITES, rē'ben-ites, descendants of Reuben. Num. 26. 7.
 REUEL, rē'el, friend of God. 1 Chr. 9. 8.
 REUMAH, rē'mah, exalted. Gen. 22. 24.
 REZEPEH, rē'zef, a stone. 2 Kin. 13. 12.
 REZIA, rē-zī'ā, delight. 1 Chr. 7. 39.
 RIZIN, rē'zin, firm. 2 Kin. 15. 37.
 RIZON, rē'zon, lean. 1 Kin. 11. 23.
 RHOIUM, rē'gī-um. Acts 28. 13.
 RHESA, rē'sā, chieftain (?). Luke 3. 27.
 RHODA, rō'dā, a rose. Acts 12. 13.
 RHODES, rō'des. Acts 21. 1.
 RIBAI, rē'bāi, contentious. 2 Sam. 23. 29.
 RIBLAH, rēb'lāh, fertility. Num. 34. 11.
 RIMMON, rīm'mōn, pomegranate. 2 Sam. 4. 2.
 RIMMON-PAREZ, rīm'mon-pā'rez, pomegranate of the breach. Num. 33. 19.
 RINNAB, rēn'nāb, shout. 1 Chr. 4. 20.
 RIPPATHE, rēf'āthi. Gen. 10. 3.
 RISSAH, rē'sāh, ruin. Num. 33. 21.
 RITMAH, rēth'māh, broom. Num. 33. 18.
 RIZPAH, rēz'pāh, hot coal. 2 Sam. 3. 7.

ROBOAM, rōb'o-am, Greek form of REHOBOAM. Mat. 1. 7.
 ROELIM, rō-gē'līm, fullers. 2 Sam. 17. 27.
 ROHGAH, rō'gah, outcry. 1 Chr. 7. 34.
 ROMANTI-EZER, rō-mān'ti-ē'zēr, I have exalted help. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
 ROMANS, rō'mang, men of Rome. John 11. 48.
 ROME, rōme, strength (?). Acts 2. 10.
 ROSH, rōsh, head. Gen. 46. 21.
 RUFUS, rē'fus, red. Mark 15. 21.
 RUHAMAH, rē'hā-māb, compassionate. Hos. 2. 1.
 RUMAH, rē'māh, height. 2 Kin. 23. 36.
 RUTH, rēth, friendship (?). Ruth 1. 4.
 SABACHTHANI, sā-bak-thā'nī, thou hast forsaken me. Mark 15. 34.
 SABAOth, sāb'a-ōth, hosts. Rom. 9. 29.
 SADEANS, sā-bē'ang, people of Seba. Is. 45. 14.
 SABTAH, sāb'tāh, rest (?). Gen. 10. 7.
 SABTECHA, sāb'te-kā. 1 Chr. 1. 9.
 SABTECHAH, sāb'te-kah. Gen. 10. 7.
 SACAR, sāk'ar, hire, reward. 1 Chr. 11. 35.
 SADDUCEES, sād'du-gees (named from Zadok, founder of the sect). Mat. 3. 7.
 SADOX, sād'dōk, Greek form of ZADOK. Mat. 1. 14.
 SALA, sāl'lā, Greek form of SALAH. Luke 3. 35.
 SALAH, sāl'lāh, sprout (?). Gen. 10. 24.
 SALAMIS, sāl'a-mīs. Acts 13. 5.
 SALATHIEL, sāl'thī-el, Greek form of SHEATHIEL. 1 Chr. 3. 17.
 SALCHAH, sāl'kah, road. Deut. 3. 10.
 SALEM, sāl'lem, perfect. Gen. 14. 18.
 SALIM, sāl'lim, Greek form of SALEM. John 3. 23.
 SALLAI, sāl'lā-i, exaltation. Neh. 11. 8.
 SALLU, sāl'lu, same as SALLAI. 1 Chr. 9. 7.
 SALMA, sāl'mā, garment. 1 Chr. 2. 11.
 SALMON, sāl'mōn, shady. Ps. 68. 14.
 SALMONE, sāl'mō'ng. Acts 27. 7.
 SALOME, sāl'mē, perfect. Mark 15. 40.
 SALU, sāl'lu, same as SALLU. Num. 25. 14.
 SAMARIA, sām-ā-rī'ā, Greek equivalent of SHOMRON, which means guard. 1 Kin. 16. 24.
 SAMARITANS, sām-ār'i-tang, inhabitants of Samaria. 2 Kin. 17. 29.
 SAMGAR-NEBO, sām'gār-nē'bō, Be gracious, Nebo. Jer. 39. 3.
 SAMLAH, sām'lāh, garment. Gen. 36. 36.
 SAMOS, sām'sos, a height (?) Acts 20. 15.
 SANOTHRACIA, sām-q-thrā'shiā. Acts 16. 11.
 SAMSON, sām'son, like the sun. Judg. 13. 24.
 SAMUEL, sām'u-el, heard of God. 1 Sam. 1. 20.
 SANEALLAT, sām-bāl'lat, Sin (the

moon) giveth life (?). Neh. 2. 10.
 SANSANNAH, sām-sān'nāh, palm branch. Josh. 15. 31.
 SAPH, sāf, threshold. 2 Sam. 21. 18.
 SAPHIR, sāf'ir, beautiful. Mic. 1. 11.
 SAPHIRA, sāf'irā, Greek form of the above (feminine). Acts 5. 1.
 SARA, sārā, Greek form of SARAH. Heb. 11. 11.
 SARAH, sār'ah, princess. Gen. 17. 15.
 SARAI, sār'āi, contentious (?). Gen. 11. 29.
 SARAPH, sār'āf, burning. 1 Chr. 4. 22.
 SARDIS, sār'dis. Rev. 1. 11.
 SARDITES, sār'dites, descendants of Sereb. Num. 26. 26.
 SAREPTA, sār-rēp'tā, Greek form of ZAREPHATH. Luke 4. 26.
 SARGON, sār'gon, (God) appoints the king. Is. 20. 1.
 SARID, sār'id, survivor. Josh. 19. 10.
 SARON, sār'ton, Greek form of SHARON. Acts 9. 35.
 SARSECHIM, sār-sē'kim. Jer. 39. 3.
 SARUCH, sār'uch, Greek form of SERUG. Luke 3. 35.
 SATAN, sāt'an, adversary. 1 Chr. 21. 1.
 SAUL, sāl, asked for. 1 Sam. 9. 2.
 SCEVA, sē'va, left-handed. Acts 19. 14.
 SCYTHIAN, sīth'i-an. Col. 3. 11.
 SEBA, sē'bā, man (?). Gen. 10. 7.
 SEBAT, sē'bāt, rest (?). Zech. 1. 7.
 SECACAH, sēk'a-kah, enclosure. Josh. 15. 61.
 SECHU, sē'ku, watch-tower. 1 Sam. 19. 22.
 SECONDS, sē-kūn'dus, second. Acts 20. 4.
 SEQUE, sē'gub, elevated. 1 Kin. 16. 34.
 SEIR, sē'ir, hairy. Gen. 36. 20.
 SEIRATH, sē'irāth, well wooded. Judg. 3. 26.
 SELA, sē'lā, rock. Is. 16. 1.
 SELA-HAMMAHLEKOTH, sē'lā-hām-mah-lē'koth, rock of escapes. 1 Sam. 23. 28.
 SELAH, sē'lāh, forte (?), a musical direction. Ps. 3. 2.
 SELED, sē'led, exaltation, or burning. 1 Chr. 2. 30.
 SELEUCIA, sē-leu'shi-ā, called after Seleucus. Acts 13. 4.
 SEM, sēm, Greek form of SREM. Luke 3. 36.
 SEMACHIAH, sēm-a-kī'ah, whom Jehovah sustains. 1 Chr. 26. 7.
 SEMEI, sēm'e-i, Greek form of SHIM-EL. Luke 3. 26.
 SENAAH, sē-nā'ah, perhaps thorny. Ezra 2. 35.
 SENEK, sē'neh, crag, thorn. 1 Sam. 14. 4.
 SENIR, sē'nir, coat of mail. 1 Chr. 5. 23.
 SENNACHERIB, sēm-nāk-e-rīb, Sin (the moon) multiplies brethren. 2 Kin. 18. 13.
 SENUAH, sē-tū'ah, bristling (?). Neh. 11. 9.
 SEORIM, sē-sō'rim, barley. 1 Chr. 24. 8.
 SEPHAR, sē'fār, a numbering. Gen. 10. 30.

- SEPHARAD, sēf'a-rād. Obad. 20.
SEPHARVAIM, sēf-ar-vā'im. 2 Kin. 17. 24.
SERAH, sē'rah, abundance. Gen. 46. 17.
SERALAH, sēr-a'ah, soldier of Jehovah (?). 2 Sam. 8. 17.
SERAPHIMS, sēr'a-fims, burning ones. Is. 6. 2.
SERED, sē'red, fear. Gen. 46. 14.
SERGIUS, sēr'gi-us. Acts 13. 7.
SERUG, sē'rug, shoot. Gen. 11. 20.
SETT, sēth, substitute. Gen. 4. 25.
SETHUR, sē'thur, hidden. Num. 13. 13.
SHAALABBIN, shā'al-āb/bin, earthen of foxes. Josh. 19. 42.
SHAALBIM, shā'al-bim, same as preceding. Judg. 1. 35.
SHAALBONITE, shā-'l/bo-nite, inhabitant of Shaaibim. 2 Sam. 23. 32.
SHAAPH, shā'af, anger (?). 1 Chr. 2. 47.
SHAARAIM, shā-a-rā'im, two gates. 1 Sam. 17. 52.
SHAASHGAZ, shā-āsh/gāz, beauty's servant (?). Est. 2. 14.
SHABBETHAI, shab-bēth/a-i, born on the sabbath. Ezra 10. 15.
SHACHIA, shāh'-ā, lustful. 1 Chr. 8. 10.
SHADDAI, shād'dā-i, Almighty. Num. 1. 6.
SHADRACH, shā'drak. Dan. 1. 7.
SHAGE, shā'gē, wanderer. 1 Chr. 11. 34.
SHAHARAIM, shā-ha-rā'im, two dawns. 1 Chr. 8. 3.
SHAHAZIMAH, shā-hāz/i-mah, lofty places. Josh. 7. 22.
SHALEM, shā'lem, safe, perfect. Gen. 33. 18.
SHALIM, shē'lim, foxes. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
SHALISHA, shāl'i-shā, a third part. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
SHALLECHETH, shāl'e-kēth, felling. 1 Chr. 26. 16.
SHALLUM, shāl'lum, retribution. 2 Kin. 15. 10.
SHALLUN, shāl'lun, spoliation. Neh. 3. 15.
SHALMAI, shāl'mā-i, peaceful (?). Ezra 2. 46.
SHALMAN, shāl'man, shortened form of following. Hos. 10. 14.
SHALMANESER, shāl-māh-ē'ser, Shalman, be propitious. 2 Kin. 17. 3.
SHAMA, shā'mā, obedient. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
SHAMARIAH, shām-a-rī'ah, whom Jehovah guards. 2 Chr. 11. 19.
SHAMED, shā'med, destroyer. 1 Chr. 8. 12.
SHAMES, shā'mer, keeper. 1 Chr. 6. 46.
SHANGAR, shām'gār, destroyer (?). Judg. 3. 31.
SHAMHUTH, shām'huth, notoriety (?). 1 Chr. 27. 8.
SHAMIB, shā'mir, a thorn. 1 Chr. 24. 24.
SHAMMA, shām'mā, desert. 1 Chr. 7. 37.
SHAMMAH, shām'mah, same as SHAMMA. Gen. 36. 13.
SHAMMAI, shām'mā-i, wasted. 1 Chr. 2. 28.
SHAMMOTH, shām'moth, deserts. 1 Chr. 11. 27.
SHAMMUA, shām-mū'ā, famous. Num. 13. 4.
SHAMNUAH, shām-mū'ah, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 5. 14.
SHAMSHERAI, shām-shē-rā'i. 1 Chr. 8. 26.
SHAPHAM, shā'fām, bald. 1 Chr. 5. 12.
SHAPHAN, shā'fan, coney. 2 Kin. 22. 3.
SHAPHAT, shā'fat, judge. Num. 13. 5.
SHAPPER, shā'fer, pleasantness. Num. 33. 23.
SHARAI, shā'a-i, free. Ezra 10. 40.
SHARAIM, shā-a'im, same as SHARAI. Josh. 15. 36.
SHARAR, shā'rār, firm. 2 Sam. 23. 33.
SHAREZER, shā-rē'zer, (God) protect the king. 2 Chr. 19. 37.
SHARON, shā'ron, plain. 1 Chr. 27. 29.
SHARONITE, shā'ron-ite, one who lives in Sharon. 1 Chr. 27. 29.
SHARUHEN, shā-ry'hēn. Josh. 19. 6.
SHASHAI, shāsh'a-i, pale. Ezra 10. 40.
SHASHAK, shā'shak, activity (?). 1 Chr. 8. 14.
SHAUL, shā'ul, same as SAUL. Gen. 46. 10.
SHAULITES, shā'ul-ites, the family of Saul. Num. 26. 15.
SHAVER, shā'veh, plain. Gen. 14. 17.
SHAVER KIRIATHAIM, shā'veh kīr-i-a-thā'im, plain of Kiriathaim. Gen. 14. 5.
SHAVSHA, shāv'shā, another name of Seraiah. 1 Chr. 18. 16.
SHEAL, shē'al, prayer. Ezra 10. 29.
SHEALTIEL, shē-āl'tī-el, I asked from God. Ezra 3. 2.
SHEARIAH, shē-a-rī'ah, gate of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 8. 38.
SHEAR-JASUB, shē-ār-jā'shūb, the remnant shall return. Is. 7. 3.
SHEBA, shē'bā, an oath. 2 Sam. 20. 1.
SHEBAH, shē'bah, seven. Gen. 26. 33.
SHEBAM, shē'bām, fragrance. Num. 32. 3.
SHEBANIAH, shēb-a-nī'ah, whom Jehovah hides. 1 Chr. 15. 24.
SHEBARIM, shēb'a-rīm, breaches. Josh. 7. 5.
SHEBER, shē'ber, breaking. 1 Chr. 2. 48.
SHEENA, shēb'nā, youth (?). 2 Kin. 18. 18.
SHEBUEL, shēb'u-el, captive of God. 1 Chr. 23. 16.
SHECANIAH, shēk-a-nī'ah, same as following. 1 Chr. 24. 11.
SHECHANIAH, shēk-a-nī'ah, Jehovah dwells. 1 Chr. 3. 21.
SHECHEM, shē'kem, back, shoulder. Gen. 34. 2.
SHECHEMITES, shē'kem-ites, people of Shechem. Num. 26. 31.
SHEDEUR, shēd'ūr, giving forth of light. Num. 1. 6.
SHEHARIAH, shē-ha-rī'ah, Jehovah seeks. 1 Chr. 8. 26.
SHELAH, shē'lāh, petition. Gen. 38. 5.
SHELANITES, shē'lan-ites, descendants of Shelah. Num. 26. 20.
SHELENIAH, shēl-e-mī'ah, whom Jehovah repays. 1 Chr. 26. 14.
SHELEPH, shē'lef, drawing out. Gen. 10. 26.
SHELESH, shē'lesh, triad. 1 Chr. 7. 35.
SHELOMI, shēl'o-mī, peaceful. Num. 34. 27.
SHELOMITH, shēl'o-mīth, peacefulness. Lev. 24. 11.
SHELOMOTH, shēl'o-mōth, same as SHELOMITH. 1 Chr. 24. 22.
SHELUMIEL, shē-lū'mī-el, friend of God. Num. 1. 6.
SHEM, shēm, name. Gen. 5. 32.
SHEMA, shē'mā, (1) echo (?). Josh. 15. 20; (2) fame. 1 Chr. 2. 43.
SHEMAAH, shē-mā'ah, fame. 1 Chr. 12. 3.
SHEMAIAH, shēm-a-yāh, Jehovah has heard. 1 Kin. 12. 22.
SHEMARIAH, shēm-a-rī'ah, Jehovah guards. 1 Chr. 12. 5.
SHEMEEER, shēm-ē-ber, soaring on high (?). Gen. 14. 2.
SHEMER, shē'mēr, guardian. 1 Kin. 16. 21.
SHEMIDA, shē-mī'dā, fame of wisdom. Num. 26. 32.
SHEMIDAH, shē-mī'dāh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 7. 19.
SHEMIDAITES, shē-mī'da-ites, descendants of Shemida. Num. 26. 32.
SHEMINITH, shēm'i-nīth, eighth. 1 Chr. 15. 21.
SHEMIRAMOTH, shē-mī'rā-mōth, most high name. 1 Chr. 15. 18.
SHEMUEL, shē-mū'el, same as SAMUEL. Num. 34. 20.
SHEN, shēn, tooth. 1 Sam. 7. 12.
SHENAZAR, shē-nā'zar. 1 Chr. 3. 18.
SHENIR, shē'nir, same as SENIR. Deut. 3. 9.
SHEPHAM, shē'fām, nakedness. Num. 34. 10.
SHEPHATHIAH, shēf'a-thī'ah, an incorrect way of spelling the next word. 1 Chr. 9. 8.
SHEPHATHIAH, shēf'a-thī'ah, whom Jehovah defends. 2 Sam. 3. 4.
SHEPHI, shē'fī, baldness. 1 Chr. 1. 40.
SHEPHO, shē'fō, same as SHEPHI. Gen. 36. 23.
SHEPHUPHAN, shē-fū'fan, serpent (?). 1 Chr. 8. 5.
SHERAH, shē'rah, consanguinity. 1 Chr. 7. 24.
SHEREBIAH, shēr-a-bī'ah, heat of Jehovah. Ezra 8. 18.
SHERESH, shē'resh, root. 1 Chr. 7. 16.
SHEREZER, shē-rē'zer, same as SHAREZER (?). Zech. 7. 2.
SHESHACH, shē'shāk, a name for BABEL. Jer. 25. 26.
SHESHAI, shē'shāi, clothed in white (?). Num. 13. 22.
SHESHAN, shē'shan, lily (?). 1 Chr. 2. 31.
SHESHBAZZAR, shēsh-bāz'zar. Ezra 1. 8.
SHEH, shēth, tumult. Num. 24. 17.
SHETHAR, shē'thār, star. Est. 1. 14.
SHETHAR-BOZNAI, shē'thār-bōz'na-i, bright star. Ezra 5. 3.
SHEVA, shē'vā, vanity. 2 Sam. 20. 25.
SHEBOLETH, shīb'o-lēth, an ear of corn or a flood. Judg. 12. 6.

SHIMAH, shĭv'mah, fragrant. Num. 32. 38.
SHICRON, shĭv'krōn, drunkenness. Josh. 15. 11.
SHIGGAION, shĭg-gā'ion, irregular. Ps. 7. title.
SHIGGONOTH, shĭ-gĭ'gō-noth. Hab. 3. 1.
SHIHOS, shĭh'ōn, ruin. Josh. 19. 19.
SHIHOR, shĭh'ōr, black. 1 Chr. 13. 5.
SHIHOR-LIHATH, shĭh'ōr-lĭh'ath. Josh. 19. 26.
SHILU, shĭl hĭ, darter. 1 Kin. 22. 42.
SHILIM, shĭl'm, aqueducts. Josh. 15. 32.
SHILLEM, shĭl'lem, requital. Gen. 46. 24.
SHILOAH, shĭl'ō'ah, outlet of water. Is. 8. 6.
SHILON, shĭl'ōh, rest. Josh. 18. 1.
SHILONI, shĭl'ō'nĭ, native of Shiloh. Neh. 11. 5.
SHILOHITE, shĭl'ō-hĭte, same as preceding. 1 Kin. 11. 29.
SHILTAH, shĭl'shah, triad. 1 Chr. 7. 37.
SHIMMA, shĭm'g-ā, famous. 1 Chr. 3. 5.
SHIMEAH, shĭm'g-ah, same as SHEMAAH. 2 Sam. 21. 21.
SHIMEAM, shĭm'g-ā-m, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 9. 38.
SHIMEATH, shĭm'g-āth, fame. 2 Kin. 12. 21.
SHIMATHITE, shĭm'g-ath-ĭte. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
SHIMET, shĭm'g-ĭ, my fame. Num. 3. 18.
SHIMEON, shĭm'g-on, a hearing. Ezra 10. 31.
SHIMI, shĭm'hĭ, same as SHIMEL. 1 Chr. 8. 21.
SHIMI, shĭm'ĭ, same as preceding. Ex. 6. 17.
SHIMITES, shĭm'ĭtes, descendants of Shimel. Num. 3. 21.
SHIMMA, shĭm'mā, rumor. 1 Chr. 2. 13.
SHIMON, shĭm'ōn, 1 Chr. 4. 20.
SHIMRATH, shĭm'rath, watchfulness. 1 Chr. 8. 21.
SHIMRI, shĭm'rĭ, watchful. 1 Chr. 4. 37.
SHIMRITH, shĭm'rith, vigilant. 2 Chr. 24. 26.
SHIMROM, shĭm'rom, watch-post. 1 Chr. 7. 1.
SHIMRON, shĭm'rōn, watchful. Josh. 11. 1.
SHIMRONITES, shĭm'ron-ĭtes, descendants of Shimron. Num. 26. 24.
SHIMRON-MERON, shĭm'ron-mē'ron. Josh. 12. 20.
SHIMSHAI, shĭm'shāi, sunny. Ezra 4. 8.
SHINAB, shĭn'āb, hostile (?). Gen. 14. 2.
SHINAB, shĭn'ār, Gen. 10. 10.
SHIPHI, shĭf'hĭ, abundant. 1 Chr. 4. 37.
SHIPHIMITE, shĭf'mĭte, a native of Shephar. 1 Chr. 27. 27.
SHIPRAH, shĭf'rah, beauty. Ex. 1. 15.
SHIPATAN, shĭf'tan, judicial. Num. 34. 24.
SHISHA, shĭf'shā, brightness. 1 Kin. 4. 3.

SHISHAR, shĭf'shĭk, illustrious. 1 Kin. 11. 40.
SHITRAI, shĭt'rā-ĭ, official. 1 Chr. 27. 29.
SHITTIM, shĭt'tim, acacias. Num. 25. 1.
SHITZA, shĭt'zā, cheerful (?). 1 Chr. 11. 32.
SHUA, shĭ'ā, opulent. Ezek. 23. 23.
SHUBAR, shĭb'āb, apostate. 2 Sam. 5. 14.
SHUBACH, shĭb'āk, pouring. 2 Sam. 10. 16.
SHUBAI, shĭb'ā-ĭ, bright (?). Ezra 2. 42.
SHUBAL, shĭb'al, stream. Gen. 36. 21.
SHUBEK, shĭb'ek, forsaken. Neh. 10. 24.
SHUBI, shĭb'ĭ, taking captive. 2 Sam. 17. 27.
SHUCHO, shĭ'kō, same as the next word. 2 Chr. 23. 18.
SHUCHOH, shĭ'kōh, a hedge. 1 Sam. 17. 1.
SHUCHO, shĭ'kō, same as the preceding word. 2 Chr. 11. 7.
SHUHAM, shĭh'am, onyx. 1 Chr. 24. 27.
SHUMER, shĭ'm'er, watchman. 2 Kin. 12. 21.
SHUMACH, shĭ'f'ĭk, same as SHOBACH. 1 Chr. 19. 16.
SHUFAN, shĭf'an, baldness. Num. 32. 35.
SHUSHANIM, shĭt-shān'nim, lilies. Ps. 45. title.
SHUSHANIM-EDUTH, shĭt-shān'nim-e'duth, lilies a testimony. Ps. 50. title.
SHUA, shĭ'ā, wealth. 1 Chr. 2. 3.
SHUAH, shĭ'ah, depression. Gen. 25. 2.
SHUAL, shĭ'al, jackal. 1 Chr. 7. 36.
SHUBAL, shĭb'al, same as SHEBUEL (?). 1 Chr. 24. 20.
SHUHAM, shĭh'am, pitman (?). Num. 26. 42.
SHUHAMITES, shĭh'am-ĭtes, descendants of Shuhab. Num. 26. 42.
SHUHITE, shĭh'ĭte, a descendant of Shua. Job 8. 1.
SHULAMITE, shĭl'am-ĭte, same as SHELOMITH. Cant. 6. 13.
SHUMATHITES, shĭp'math-ĭtes, people of Shumah. 1 Chr. 2. 53.
SHUNAMMITE, shĭn'am-mĭte, an inhabitant of Shunem. 1 Kin. 1. 3.
SHUNEM, shĭ'n'em, two resting-places. Josh. 19. 18.
SHUNI, shĭn'ĭ, quiet. Gen. 46. 16.
SHUNITES, shĭn'ĭtes, descendants of Shuni. Num. 26. 15.
SHUPHAM, shĭf'am, serpent. Num. 26. 39.
SHUPHAMITES, shĭf'am-ĭtes, the descendants of Shupham. Num. 26. 39.
SHUPPIH, shĭp'pim, 1 Chr. 7. 12.
SHUR, shĭr, a fort. Gen. 16. 7.
SHUSHAN, shĭf'shan. Neh. 1. 1.
SHUSHAN-EDUTH, shĭf'shan-e'duth, lily of the testimony. Ps. 60. title.
SHUTHALHITES, shĭf'thal-hĭtes, the descendants of Shuthelah. Num. 26. 35.
SHUTHELAH, shĭf'the-lah, plantation (?). Num. 26. 35.
SIA, shĭ'ā, assembly. Neh. 7. 47.

SIARA, shĭ'ā-ā, council. Ezra 2. 44.
SIRRECAI, shĭr'ēg-kāi, entangling. 1 Chr. 11. 23.
SIBBECHAI, shĭb'ēg-kāi, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 21. 18.
SIBBOLETH, shĭb'ēg-lēth, same as SHIBBOLETH. Judg. 12. 6.
SIDAH, shĭ'ah, same as SHIMMAH. Josh. 13. 19.
SIDRAIM, shĭv'g-im, two hills (?). Ezek. 47. 16.
SICHEM, shĭ'h'em, the shoulder-blade. Gen. 12. 6.
SIDIM, shĭ'dim, the plains. Gen. 14. 3.
SIDON, shĭ'dōn, fishing. Gen. 10. 15.
SIDONIANS, shĭ'dō'nĭ-ān, persons living in Sidon. Deut. 3. 9.
SIBOS, shĭ'hō, brush. Num. 21. 21.
SIHOR, shĭ'hōr, same as SHICRON. Josh. 13. 3.
SILAS, shĭ'lās, shortened form of SILVANUS. Acts 15. 22.
SILLA, shĭl'ā, way, highway (?). 2 Kin. 12. 20.
SILVAM, shĭ'l'am, same as SHILOAH. John 9. 7.
SILVANUS, shĭ'l'v'ānus, of the forest. 2 Cor. 1. 19.
SIMON, shĭm'ōn, same as SHIMON. Gen. 29. 23.
SIMON, shĭm'ōn, same as preceding. Mat. 10. 4.
SIMAI, shĭm'āi, same as SHIMAI. 1 Chr. 26. 10.
SIN, shĭn, clay. Ex. 16. 1.
SINA, shĭ'nā, Greek form of SINAI. Acts 7. 30.
SINAI, shĭ'nāi, pointed. Ex. 19. 1.
SINAI, shĭ'nai, Chinese (?). Is. 49. 12.
SINITE, shĭ'nĭte. Gen. 10. 17.
SION, shĭ'ōn, (1) lifted up. Deut. 4. 48; (2) Greek name for Mount Zion. Mat. 21. 5.
SIPHOTH, shĭf'moth, bare places (?). 1 Sam. 30. 23.
SIPPAI, shĭp'pāi, belonging to the door-step (?). 1 Chr. 20. 4.
SIRAH, shĭ'rah, withdrawing. 2 Sam. 3. 26.
SIRION, shĭr'j-ōn, a coat of mail. Deut. 3. 9.
SISAMAI, shĭ-sām'a-ĭ, fragrant (?). 1 Chr. 2. 40.
SISERA, shĭ'e-rā, binding in chains (?). Judg. 4. 2.
SITTAH, shĭt'nah, contention. Gen. 26. 21.
SIVAN, shĭ'van, bright. Est. 8. 9.
SMYRNA, smĭr'nā, myrrh. Rev. 1. 11.
So, shĭ, Hebrew form of Egyptian word SEVECH. 2 Kin. 17. 4.
SOCHO, shĭ'kō, same as SHOCHON. 1 Chr. 4. 18.
SOCHON, shĭ'kō, same as SHOCHON. 1 Kin. 4. 10.
SOCHON, shĭ'kō, same as SHOCHON. Josh. 15. 35.
SODI, shĭ'dĭ, an acquaintance. Num. 13. 10.
SODOM, shĭd'om, burning. Gen. 10. 19.
SODOMA, shĭd'om-ā, Greek form of the preceding. Rom. 9. 29.
SODOMITES, shĭd'om-ĭtes, persons who were as wicked as the men of Sodom. 1 Kin. 15. 12.
SOLOMON, shĭl'o-mon, peaceable. 2 Sam. 5. 14.

SOPATER, sôp'a-têr. Acts 20. 4.
 SOPHRETH, sôf'g-rêth, scribe. Ezra 2. 55.
 SÔREK, sô'rek, choice vine. Judg. 16. 4.
 SOSIPATER, sô-sîp'a-ter. Rom. 16. 21.
 SOSTHENES, sôs/the-nês. Acts 18. 17.
 SOTAI, sô'ta-i, deviator. Ezra 2. 55.
 SPAIN, spâin. Rom. 15. 24.
 STACHYS, stâ'kîs, an ear of corn. Rom. 16. 9.
 STEPHANAS, stêf'a-nâs, crowned. 1 Cor. 1. 16.
 STEPHEN, stê'vgn, English form of STEPHANAS. Acts 6. 5.
 STOICS, stô'îks, philosophers whose founder taught in a famous porch or stoa. Acts 17. 18.
 SUAH, sū'ah, sweepings. 1 Chr. 7. 36.
 SUCCOTH, sūk'koth, booths. Gen. 33. 17.
 SUCCOTH-BENOTH, sūk'koth-bê'noth. 2 Kin. 17. 30.
 SUCHATHITES, sū'kath-ites. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
 SUKKUM, sūk'kē-îm, nomads. 2 Chr. 12. 3.
 SUR, sūr. 2 Kin. 11. 6.
 SUSANCRITES, sy'san-kites, inhabitants of Susa or Susinak. Ezra 4. 9.
 SUSANNA, sy-san/nâ, Nily. Luke 8. 3.
 SUSI, sū'si, horseman. Num. 13. 11.
 SYCHAR, sÿ'kar, drunken (?). John 4. 5.
 SYCHEM, sÿ'kem, Greek form of SHECHEM. Acts 7. 16.
 SYENE, sÿ-ē-ne, opening. Ezek. 29. 10.
 SYNTYCHE, sÿn' tÿ-kē, fortunate. Phil. 4. 2.
 SYRACUSE, sÿr'a-kûse. Acts 28. 12.
 SYRIA, sÿr'i-â. Judg. 10. 6.
 SYRIAN, sÿr' i-an, inhabitant of Syria. Gen. 25. 20.
 SYROPHENICIAN, sÿ-rô-fē-nîsh'jan, Phœnician living in Syria. Mark 7. 26.
 TAANACH, tã'a-nâk, castle (?). Josh. 12. 21.
 TAANATH-SHILOH, tã'a-nâth-shi'lôh, fig-tree of Shiloh (?). Josh. 16. 6.
 TABBAOTH, tãb'bg-ôth, rings. Ezra 2. 43.
 TABEATH, tãb' bath, pleasantness. Judg. 7. 22.
 TABEAL, tã'bg-al, God is good. Is. 7. 6.
 TABEEL, tã'bg-el, another way of writing TABEAL. Ezra 4. 7.
 TABERAH, tãv'g-rah, burning. Num. 11. 3.
 TABITHA, tãb'i-thâ, gazelle. Acts 9. 36.
 TABOR, tã'bôr, height. Josh. 19. 22.
 TABRIMON, tãb'rî-môn, Rimmon is good. 1 Kin. 15. 18.
 TACHMONITE, tãk'mo-nite, same as HACHMONITE (?). 2 Sam. 23. 8.
 TADMOR, tãd'môr, city of palms (?). 1 Kin. 9. 18.
 TAHAN, tã'hân, camp. Num. 26. 35.
 TAHANITES, tã'han-ites, descendants of Tahan. Num. 26. 35.
 TAHAPANES, tã-hãp'a-nês, head of the band. Jer. 2. 16.

TAHPANHES, tãh'pan-hês, same as preceding. Jer. 43. 7.
 TAHPENES, tãh'pen-êg. 1 Kin. 11. 19.
 TAHATH, tãh'ãth, substitute. 1 Chr. 6. 24.
 TAHREA, tãh-rê'ã, cunning (?). 1 Chr. 9. 41.
 TAHTIM-HODSHI, tãh'tim-hôd'shî, nether land newly inhabited (?). 2 Sam. 24. 6.
 TALITHA, tãl'i-thâ, girl. Mark 5. 41.
 TALMAI, tãl'mâi, abounding in turrows. Num. 13. 22.
 TALMON, tãl'mon, oppressed. 1 Chr. 9. 17.
 TAMAH, tã'mah, joy. Neh. 7. 55.
 TAMAR, tã'mar, a palm tree. Gen. 38. 6.
 TAMMUZ, tãm'mûz, sop of life (?). Ezek. 8. 14.
 TANACH, tã'nâk, same as TAANACH. Josh. 21. 25.
 TANHUMETH, tãn'hu-mêth, consolation. 2 Kin. 25. 23.
 TAPATH, tãp'ath, a drop (?). 1 Kin. 4. 11.
 TAPPUAH, tãp'pu-ah, apple. 1 Chr. 2. 43.
 TARA, tã'rah, station. Num. 33. 27.
 TARALAH, tãr'a-lah, reeling, (?). Josh. 18. 27.
 TAREA, tã'rê-ã, same as TAHRÊA. 1 Chr. 8. 35.
 TARPILITES, tãr'pel-ites, people of Tarpel. Ezra 4. 9.
 TARSHISH, tãr'ashish. Gen. 10. 4.
 TARSUS, tãr'sus. Acts 9. 11.
 TARTAK, tãr'tãk. 2 Kin. 17. 31.
 TARTAN, tãr'tan, military chief. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
 TATNAI, tãt'nã-i, gift (?). Ezra 5. 3.
 TEBAH, tê'bah, slaughter. Gen. 22. 24.
 TEBALIAH, têb-a-lî'ah, whom Jehovah has immersed. 1 Chr. 26. 11.
 TEBETH, tê'beth. Est. 2. 16.
 TEPHARNEHES, tê'hãf'ng-hês, same as TAHAPANES. Ezek. 30. 18.
 TEHINNAH, te-hî'n'nah, cry for mercy. 1 Chr. 4. 12.
 TEHEL, tê'kel, weighed. Dan. 5. 25.
 TEKO, te-kê'ã, sound of trumpet. 1 Chr. 2. 24.
 TEKOAH, te-kô'ah, same as TEKO. 2 Sam. 14. 2.
 TEKOITE, tê-kô'ite, inhabitant of Tekoa. 2 Sam. 23. 26.
 TEL-ABIB, têl-ã'bib, hill of ears of corn. Ezek. 3. 15.
 TELAH, tê'lah. 1 Chr. 7. 25.
 TELAIM, têl'a-im, lambs. 1 Sam. 15. 4.
 TELASSAR, tel-ã's'sar, Assyrian hill. Is. 37. 12.
 TELEM, tê'lem, oppression. Ezra 10. 24.
 TEL-HARESHA, têl-hã-rê'shã, forest-hill. Neh. 7. 61.
 TEL-HARSA, têl-hãr'sã, same as preceding. Ezra 2. 59.
 TEL-MELAH, têl-mê'lah, salt-hill. Ezra 2. 59.
 TEMA, tê'mã, a desert. Gen. 25. 15.
 TEMAN, tê'man, on the right hand. Gen. 36. 11.
 TEMANI, têm'a-nî, descendants of Teman. Gen. 30. 34.

TEMANITE, tê'man-ite, same as preceding. Job 2. 11.
 TEMENI, têm'g-nî, same as TEMANI. 1 Chr. 4. 6.
 TERAH, tê'rah, a station (?). Gen. 11. 24.
 TERAPHIM, têr'ã-fîm, nourishers. Judg. 17. 5.
 TERESH, tê'resh, severe (?). Est. 2. 21.
 TERTIUS, têr'shÿs, the third. Rom. 16. 22.
 TERTULLUS, têr-tûl'us, *dim.* of TERTIUS. Acts 24. 1.
 TETRARCH, tê'trãrk, ruler of a fourth part of a country. Mat. 14. 1.
 THADDEUS, thad-dê'us, Greek form of THEUDAS. Mat. 10. 3.
 THAHASH, thã'hãsh, seal (?). Gen. 22. 24.
 THAMAH, thã'mah, laughter. Ezra 2. 53.
 THAMAR, thã'mar, Greek equivalent of TAMAR. Mat. 1. 3.
 TRAEA, thã'rã, Greek form of TERAH. Luke 3. 34.
 THARSHISH, thãr'shish, same as TARSHISH. 1 Kin. 10. 22.
 THEBEZ, thê'bez, brightness. Judg. 9. 50.
 THELASAR, thê-lã'sar, same as TELASSAR. 2 Kin. 19. 12.
 THEOPHILUS, thê-ôf'i-lûs, loved of God. Luke 1. 3.
 THESSALONICA, thês-sã-lô-nî'ká. Acts 17. 1.
 THEUDAS, thê'ud'as, praise (?). Acts 5. 36.
 THIMNATHAR, thîm'nã-thah, portion. Josh. 19. 43.
 THOMAS, tôm'as, a twin. Mat. 10. 3.
 THUMMIM, thûm'mim, truth (?). Ex. 28. 30.
 THYATIRA, thÿ'a-tî'rã. Acts 16. 14.
 TIBERIAS, tî-bê'rî-as, a place named after Tiberius. John 6. 1.
 TIBERIUS, tî-bê'rî-ûs. Luke 3. 1.
 TIBBATH, tîb'hath, butchery. 1 Chr. 18. 8.
 TIBNI, tîb'nî, made of straw (?). 1 Kin. 16. 21.
 TIDAL, tî'dal, dread. Gen. 14. 1.
 TIGLATH-PILESER, tîg'lath-pî-lê'ser, the son of the temple of Sarra is a ground of confidence (?). 2 Kin. 15. 29.
 TIKVAH, tîk'vah, expectation. 2 Kin. 22. 14.
 TIKVATH, tîk'vath, same as TIKVAH. 2 Chr. 34. 22.
 TIGLATH-PILESER, tîg'lath-pî-lê'ser, same as TIGLATH-PILESER. 1 Chr. 5. 6.
 TILON, tî'lôn, gift (?). 1 Chr. 4. 20.
 TIMEUS, tî-mê'us, polluted (?). Mark 10. 46.
 TIMNA, tîm'nã, unapproachable. Gen. 36. 12.
 TIMNAR, tîm'nah, a portion. Josh. 15. 10.
 TIMNATH, tîm'nath, same as TIMNAR. Gen. 38. 12.
 TIMNATH-HERES, tîm'nath-hê'rêg, portion of the sum. Judg. 2. 9.
 TIMNATH-SERAH, tîm'nath-sê'rah, portion of the remainder. Josh. 19. 50.
 TIMNITE, tîm'nîte, a man of Timna. Judg. 15. 6.
 TIMON, tî'mon. Acts 6. 5.

TIMOTHEUS, tí-mō'the-ús, honouring God. Acts 16. 1.
TIMOTHY, tí'm-o-thý, English form of the above. 2 Cor. 1. 1.
TIPSAH, tíf'sah, passage. 1 Kin. 4. 24.
TIRAS, tí'ras, crushing (?). Gen. 10. 2.
TIRATHITES, tí'rath-ites. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
TIRHAKAH, tí'r'ha-kah, distance (?). 2 Kin. 19. 9.
TIRHANAH, tí'r'ha-nah, murmuring (?). 1 Chr. 2. 48.
TIRIA, tí'r'í-á, fear. 1 Chr. 4. 16.
TIRSHATHA, tí'r'shā-thā, the feared (?). Ezra 2. 63.
TIRZAH, tí'r'zah, pleasantness. Num. 26. 33.
TISHBITE, tísh'bíte, inhabitant of Tishbe. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
TRITUS, tí'tus, protected. 2 Cor. 2. 13.
TIZITE, tí'zíte. 1 Chr. 11. 45.
TOAH, tò'ah, low. 1 Chr. 6. 34.
TOB, tòb, good. Judg. 11. 3.
TOB-ADONIAH, tòb-ád-o-ní'jah, good is my lord Jehovah. 2 Chr. 17. 8.
TOBLAH, tò-b'ah, Jehovah is good. Ezra 2. 60.
TOBLIAH, tò-b'í'jah, same as TOBLAH. 2 Chr. 17. 8.
TOCHEN, tò'ken, a measure. 1 Chr. 4. 32.
TOGARMAH, tò-gár'mah, rugged. Gen. 10. 3.
TOHU, tò'hu, same as TOAH. 1 Sam. 1. 1.
TOI, tò'í, wanderer. 2 Sam. 8. 9.
TOLA, tò'lá, worm. Gen. 46. 13.
TOLAITES, tò'lá-ites, descendants of Tola. Num. 26. 23.
TOLAD, tò'lád, birth. 1 Chr. 4. 29.
TOPHEL, tò'fel, lime. Deut. 1. 1.
TOPHET, tò'fet, burning. Is. 30. 33.
TOPHETH, tò'feth, same as TOPHET. 2 Kin. 23. 10.
TORMAH, tò'r'mah, privily. Judg. 9. 31.
Tou, tò'u, older form of TOI. 1 Chr. 18. 9.
TRACHONITIS, trák-o-ní'tis, rugged. Luke 3. 1.
TROAS, trò'ás, so called from Tros. Acts 16. 8.
TROGYLLIUM, trò-gýl'lí-um. Acts 20. 15.
TROPHIMUS, tròf'í-mús, master of the house (?). Acts 20. 4.
TRYPHENA, trý-fé'ná, delicate. Rom. 16. 12.
TRYPHOSA, trý-fó'sá, delicate. Rom. 16. 12.
TUBAL, tí'bal, production (?). Gen. 10. 2.
TUBAL-CAIN, tí'bal-káin, producer of weapons (?). Gen. 4. 22.
TYCHICUS, týk'í-kús, fortuitous. Acts 20. 4.
TYRANNUS, tý-rán'us, tyrant. Acts 19. 9.
Tyre, tý're, rock. Josh. 19. 29.
TYRUS, tý'rus, Latin name of Tyre. Jer. 25. 22.
UCAL, ú'kal, I shall prevail. Prov. 30. 1.
UEL, ú'el, will of God (?). Ezra 10. 34.

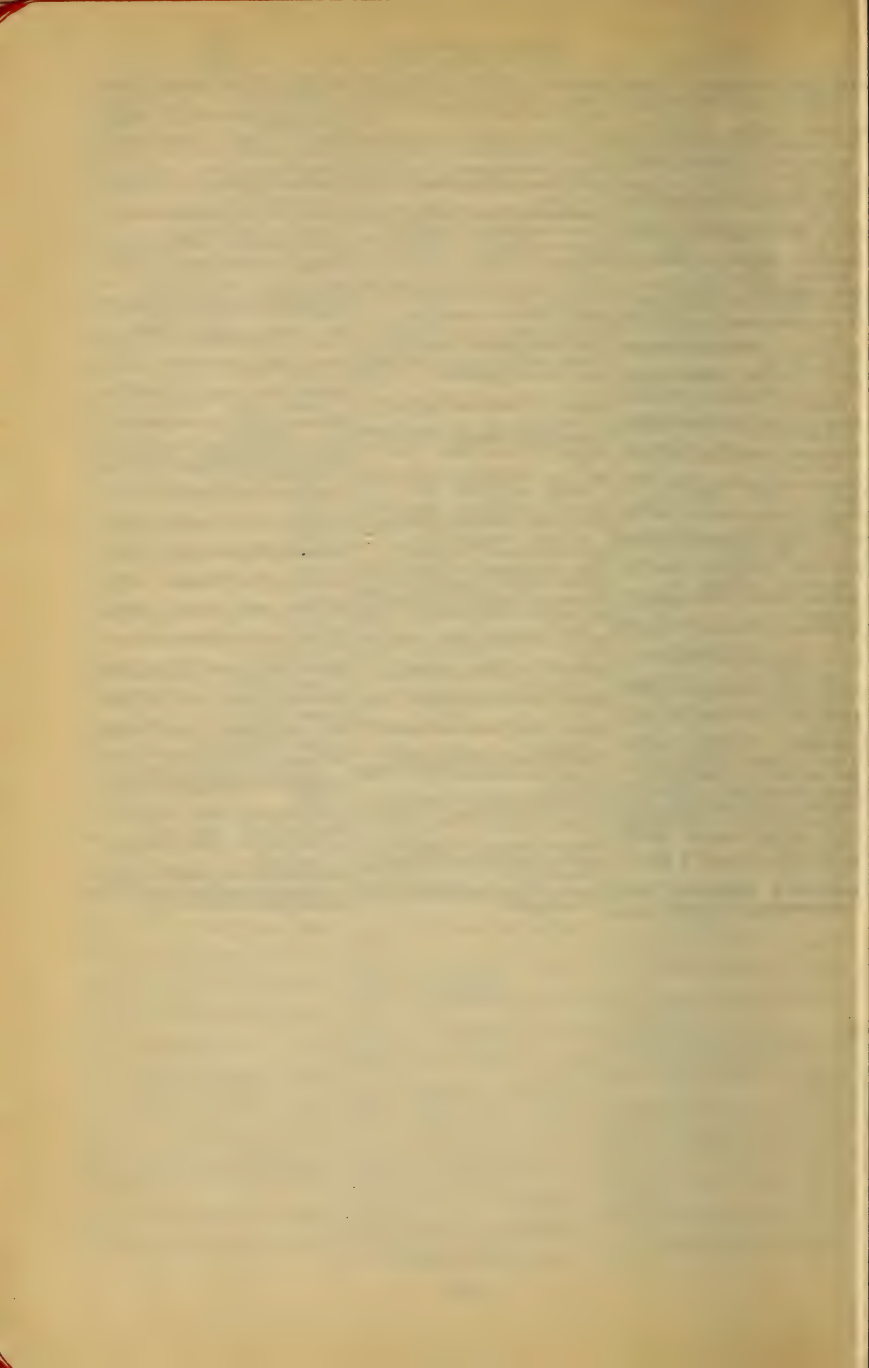
ULAI, ú'la-i. Dan. 8. 2.
ULAM, ú'lam, foremost. 1 Chr. 7. 16.
ULLA, ú'la, yoke. 1 Chr. 7. 39.
UMMAH, ún'mah, community. Josh. 19. 30.
UNNI, ún'ni, depressed. 1 Chr. 15. 18.
UPHARSIN, u-fár'sin, and dividers. Dan. 5. 25.
UPHAZ, ú'fáz. Jer. 10. 9.
UR, úr, light. Gen. 11. 28.
URBANE, úr'bane, pleasant. Rom. 16. 9.
URI, ú'ri, fiery. Ex. 31. 2.
URIAH, ú-rí'ah, light of Jehovah. 2 Sam. 11. 3.
URIAS, ú-rí'as, Greek form of URIA. Mat. 1. 6.
URIEL, ú'ri-el, light of God. 1 Chr. 6. 24.
URIJAH, ú-rí'jah, same as URIA. 2 Kin. 16. 10.
URIM, ú'rim, light. Ex. 28. 30.
UTHAI, ú'thā-i, helpful. 1 Chr. 9. 4.
Uz, úz, fertile. Gen. 10. 23.
UZAI, úz-á-i, hoped for (?). Neh. 3. 25.
UZAL, ú'zal, wanderer. Gen. 10. 27.
UZZA, úz'zā, strength. 2 Kin. 21. 18.
UZZAH, úz'zah, another form of UZZA. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
UZZEN-SHEBAH, úz'zen-shé'rah. 1 Chr. 7. 24.
UZZI, úz'zi, shortened form of UZZAH. 1 Chr. 6. 5.
UZZIA, úz-í'á, another form of UZZIAH. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
UZZIAH, úz-í'ah, might of Jehovah. 2 Kin. 15. 13.
UZZIEL, úz'zi-el, power of God. Ex. 6. 18.
UZZIELITES, úz'zi-el-ites, descendants of Uzziel. Num. 3. 27.
VAJEZATHA, va-jéz'ā-thā, strong as the wind (?). Est. 9. 9.
VANIAH, vá-ní'ah, distress (?). Ezra 10. 36.
VASHNI, vash'ni, strong (?), but perhaps not a proper name. 1 Chr. 6. 28.
VASHTI, vash'ti, beautiful. Est. 1. 9.
VOPHSI, vóf'ai, expansion (?). Num. 13. 14.
ZAANAIM, zā-g-nā'im, wanderings (?). Judg. 4. 11.
ZAANAN, zā-g-nān, place of flocks. Mic. 1. 11.
ZAANANNIM, zā-g-nā'nin, same as ZAANAIM. Josh. 19. 33.
ZAANYAN, zā-g-vān, disturbed. Gen. 36. 27.
ZABAD, zā'bād, gift. 1 Chr. 2. 36.
ZABAI, zāb'bāi. Ezra 10. 28.
ZABUD, zāb'bud, given. Ezra 8. 14.
ZABI, zāb'di, the gift of Jehovah. Josh. 7. 1.
ZABDIEL, zāb'di-el, the gift of God. 1 Chr. 27. 2.
ZABUD, zā'bud, same as ZABUD. 1 Kin. 4. 5.
ZABULON, zāb'u-lon, Greek form of ZEBULON. Mat. 4. 13.
ZACCAI, zāk'kai, pure. Ezra 2. 9.

ZACCHAEUS or **ZACCHEUS**, zāk-kē'us, Greek form of ZACCAI. Luke 19. 2.
ZACCHUR, zāk'kur, mindful. 1 Chr. 4. 26.
ZACCUR, zāk'kur, same as preceding. Num. 13. 4.
ZACHARIAH, zāk-ā-rí'ah, whom Jehovah remembers. 2 Kin. 14. 29.
ZACHARIAS, zāk-ā-rí'as, Greek form of preceding. Mat. 23. 35.
ZACHER, zā'ker, memorial. 1 Chr. 8. 31.
ZADOK, zā'dōk, just. 2 Sam. 8. 17.
ZAHAM, zā'ham, loathing. 2 Chr. 11. 19.
ZAIR, zā'ir, small. 2 Kin. 8. 21.
ZALAPH, zā'laf, wound (?). Neh. 3. 30.
ZALMON, zāl'mōn, shady. 2 Sam. 23. 28.
ZALMONAH, zāl-mō'nah, same as preceding. Num. 33. 41.
ZALMUNNA, zāl-mū'nā, shelter denied. Judg. 8. 5.
ZAMZUMMIM, zam-zūm'mim. Deut. 2. 20.
ZANOAH, za-nō'ah, marsh. Josh. 15. 34.
ZAPHNATH-PAANEAH, zāf'nath-pā-g-nō'ah, prince of the life of the age. Gen. 41. 45.
ZAPHON, zā'fōn, north. Josh. 13. 27.
ZARA, zā'rā, Greek form of ZARAH. Mat. 1. 3.
ZARAH, zā'rah, sunrise (?). Gen. 38. 30.
ZAREAH, zā'rā-ah, hornet. Neh. 11. 29.
ZARATHITES, zā'rā-ath-ites, inhabitants of Zareah. 1 Chr. 2. 53.
ZARED, zā'red, exuberant growth. Num. 21. 12.
ZAREPHATH, zā'rē-ā'th, workshop for refining metals. 1 Kin. 17. 9.
ZARETAN, zā'rē-tān, same as ZARETHAN. Josh. 8. 16.
ZARETH-SHAHAR, zā'reth-shā'har, the splendour of the morning. Josh. 13. 19.
ZARHITES, zār'hites, persons descended from Zerah. Num. 26. 13.
ZARTANAB, zār'tā-nah. 1 Kin. 4. 12.
ZARTHAN, zār'than, same as ZARETAN. 1 Kin. 7. 46.
ZATTU, zāt'thu, same as ZATTU. Neh. 10. 14.
ZATTU, zāt'tu, irascible (?). Ezra 2. 8.
ZAVAN, zā'van, same as ZAAVAN. 1 Chr. 1. 42.
ZAZA, zā'zā. 1 Chr. 2. 33.
ZEBADIAH, zēb-ā-dí'ah, full form of ZABDI. 1 Chr. 8. 15.
ZEBAR, zē'bah, sacrifice. Judg. 8. 5.
ZEBAIM, zē-bā'im, same as ZEBOKIM. Ezra 2. 57.
ZEBEDEE, zēb-e-dēe, Greek form of ZEBADIAH. Mat. 4. 21.
ZEBINA, ze-bí'nā, bought. Ezra 10. 43.
ZEOIM, ze-bō'im, gazelles. Gen. 10. 19.
ZEBUDAH, ze-bū'dah, given. 2 Kin. 23. 36.
ZEBUL, zē'bul, habitation. Judg. 9. 28.

ZEBULONITE, zēb'u-lon-ite, a member of the tribe of Zebulun. Judg. 12. 11.
ZEBULUN, zēb'u-lun. Gen. 30. 20.
ZEBULUNITES, zēb'u-lun-ites, a less correct way of spelling ZEBULONITES. Num. 26. 27.
ZACHARIAH, zēk-a-rī'ah, a better way of spelling ZACHARIAH. 2 Chr. 24. 20.
ZADAD, zēd'ād, hunting (?). Num. 34. 8.
ZEDEKIAH, zēd-e-kī'ah, justice of Jehovah. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
ZEEB, zē'eb, wolf. Judg. 7. 25.
ZELAH, zē'lah, side. Josh. 18. 28.
ZELEK, zē'lek, fissure. 2 Sam. 23. 37.
ZELOPHEHAD, zē-lō'fē-hād, feature. Num. 26. 33.
ZELOTES, zē-lō'tēs, Greek equivalent of CARANITE, an emulator. Luke 6. 15.
ZELZAH, zēl'zah, shade in the heat. 1 Sam. 10. 2.
ZEMARAIM, zēm-a-rā'im, two fleeces. Josh. 18. 22.
ZEMARITE, zēm'a-rite. Gen. 10. 13.
ZEMIRA, ze-mī'rā. 1 Chr. 7. 8.
ZENAN, zē'nan, same as ZAAANAN. Josh. 15. 37.
ZENAS, zē'nās, contraction of ZENODORUS. Tit. 3. 13.
ZEPHANIAH, zēf-a-nī'ah, whom Jehovah hid. 2 Kin. 25. 18.
ZEPHATH, zē'fath, watch-tower (?). Judg. 1. 17.
ZEPHATHAH, zēf'a-thah. 2 Chr. 14. 10.
ZEPHI, zē'fī, same as ZEPHATH. 1 Chr. 1. 36.
ZEPHO, zē'fō, older form of ZEPHI. Gen. 36. 11.
ZEPHON, zē'fon, a looking out. Num. 26. 15.
ZEPHONITES, zē'fon-ites, descendants of Zephon. Num. 26. 15.
ZER, zēr, flint (?). Josh. 19. 35.
ZERAR, zē'rah, dawn. 2 Chr. 14. 9.
ZERAHIAH, zēr-a-hī'ah, whom Jehovah caused to rise. 1 Chr. 6. 6.
ZERED, zē'red, same as ZARED. Deut. 2. 13.
ZEREDA, zēr'e-dā, cool. 1 Kin. 11. 26.
ZEREDATHAH, zē-rēd'a-thah, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 4. 17.

ZERERATH, zēr'e-rāth. Judg. 7. 22.
ZERESH, zēr'esh, gold. Est. 5. 10.
ZERETH, zēr'eth, gold (?). 1 Chr. 4. 7.
ZERI, zēr'ri, same as IZRI. 1 Chr. 25. 3.
ZEROR, zēr'rōr, bundle. 1 Sam. 9. 1.
ZERUAH, zēr-u'ah, leprous. 1 Kin. 11. 26.
ZERUBBABEL, zē-rūb'ba-bēl, scattered in Babylon. Hag. 1. 1.
ZERUAH, zēr-u'ah. 1 Sam. 26. 6.
ZETHAM, zē'tham, olive. 1 Chr. 23. 8.
ZETHAN, zē'than, same as ZETHAM. 1 Chr. 7. 10.
ZETHAR, zē'thār. Est. 1. 10.
ZIA, zī'ā, motion. 1 Chr. 5. 13.
ZIBA, zī'bā, planter. 2 Sam. 9. 2.
ZIBEOH, zīb'e-on, dyed. Gen. 36. 2.
ZIBIA, zīb'ī-ā, gazelle (?). 1 Chr. 8. 9.
ZIBIAH, zīb'ī-ah, same as ZISIA. 2 Kin. 12. 1.
ZICHRİ, zīk'ri, famous. 2 Chr. 23. 1.
ZIDDIM, zīd'dim, sides. Josh. 19. 35.
ZIDKIAH, zīd-kī'jah, justice of Jehovah. Neh. 10. 1.
ZIDON, zīd'ōn, fishing. Gen. 49. 13.
ZIDONIANS, zī-dō'nī-ans, inhabitants of Zidon. Judg. 10. 12.
ZIF, zīf, blossom. 1 Kin. 6. 1.
ZIHA, zī'hā, drought. Ezra 2. 43.
ZIKLAG, zīk'lāg. Josh. 15. 31.
ZILLAH, zīl'lāh, shade. Gen. 4. 19.
ZILPAH, zīl'pah, dropping. Gen. 29. 24.
ZILTHAI, zīl'thāi, shady. 1 Chr. 8. 20.
ZIMMAH, zīm'mah, planning. 1 Chr. 6. 20.
ZIMRAN, zīm'rān, celebrated. Gen. 25. 2.
ZIMRI, zīm'ri, same as ZIMRAN. 1 Kin. 16. 9.
ZIN, zīn, thorn. Num. 13. 21.
ZINA, zī'nā, abundance (?). 1 Chr. 23. 10.
ZION, zī'ōn, sunny. 2 Sam. 5. 7.
ZIOR, zī'or, smallness. Josh. 15. 54.
ZIPH, zīf, flowing. 1 Chr. 4. 16.
ZIPHAH, zī'fah, feminine of ZIPH. 1 Chr. 4. 16.
ZIPHIM, zīf'im, inhabitants of Ziph. Ps. 54, title.

ZIPHITES, zīf'ites, same as ZIPHIM. 1 Sam. 23. 19.
ZIPHON, zīf'ī-on, same as ZEPHON. Gen. 46. 16.
ZIPHON, zīf'ron, sweet smell. Num. 34. 9.
ZIPPOS, zīp'por, bird. Num. 22. 2.
ZIPFORAH, zīp-pō'rah, fem. of ZIPFOR. Ex. 2. 21.
ZITHRI, zīth'ri, protection of Jehovah (?). Ex. 6. 22.
ZIZ, ziz, a flower. 2 Chr. 20. 16.
ZIZA, zī'zā, abundance. 1 Chr. 4. 37.
ZIZAH, zī'zah. 1 Chr. 23. 11.
ZOAN, zō'an, low region. Num. 13. 22.
ZOAR, zō'ar, smallness. Gen. 13. 10.
ZORA, zō'bā, a plantation. 2 Sam. 10. 6.
ZOBAB, zō'bāh, same as preceding. 1 Sam. 14. 47.
ZOBEBAB, zō-bē'bāh, walking slowly. 1 Chr. 4. 8.
ZOHAR, zō'har, light. Gen. 23. 8.
ZOHELETH, zō'hē-lēth, serpent stone. 1 Kin. 1. 9.
ZOHETH, zō'hēth, strong (?). 1 Chr. 4. 20.
ZOPHAK, zō'fah, a cruse (?). 1 Chr. 7. 35.
ZOPHAI, zō'fāi, honeycomb. 1 Chr. 6. 26.
ZOPHAR, zō'far, chatterer. Job 2. 11.
ZOPHIM, zō'fīm, watchers. Num. 23. 14.
ZORAH, zō'rah, a place of hornets. Josh. 19. 41.
ZORATHITES, zō'rath-ites, people of Zorah. 1 Chr. 4. 2.
ZOREAH, zō're-ah, same as ZORAH. Josh. 15. 33.
ZORITES, zō'rites, same as ZORATHITES. 1 Chr. 2. 54.
ZORUBABEL, zō-rūb'ba-bēl, Greek form of ZERUBBABEL. Mat. 1. 12.
ZUAR, zū'ar, same as ZOAR. Num. 1. 8.
ZUPH, zūf, flag, sedge. 1 Sam. 1. 1.
ZUR, zūr, rock. Num. 25. 15.
ZURIEL, zūr'ī-el, God is the Rock. Num. 3. 35.
ZURISHADDAI, zūr-ī-shād'dā-i, whose Almighty is the Rock. Num. 1. 6.
ZUZIM, zū'zim. Gen. 14. 5.



SUBJECT-INDEX

TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

AARON, BROTHER OF MOSES, the FIRST HIGH PRIEST, cometh forth to meet Moses; can speak well; appointed by God to be Moses' spokesman, Ex. 4. 14, 16, 27.
with Moses appeals to Pharaoh; chided by him, Ex. 5. 1.
his rod becomes a serpent, Ex. 7. 10.
changes the waters into blood, Ex. 7. 20.
causes the plagues of frogs, lice, flies, Ex. 8. 5, 17, 24.
with Moses—the plague of boils, Ex. 9. 10.
with Hur holds up Moses' hands, Ex. 17. 12.
set apart for priest's office, Ex. 23. makes the golden calf, Ex. 32. 4; with Moses—anger thereat, Ex. 32. 7; Deut. 9. 20.
his excuse to Moses, Ex. 32. 22.
consecration, Ex. 29; Lev. 8. offers sacrifice, Lev. 9.
his sons (Nadab and Abihu) offer strange fire, and die, Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4.
his sons (Eleazar and Ithamar) censured by Moses, Lev. 10. 16.
not to drink wine when going into the tabernacle, Lev. 10. 8.
speaks against Moses, Num. 12. rebuked by God, Num. 12. 9.
spoken against by Korah, Num. 16. 3.
makes atonement, and the plague is stayed, Num. 16. 46-48.
his rod buds, and is kept in ark for a token, Num. 17. 8.
for unbelief excluded from the promised land, Num. 20. 12.
dies on mount Hor, Num. 20. 23.
chosen by God, Ps. 105. 26; Heb. 5. 4.
his line, 1 Chron. 6. 49.
ABADDON (Apollyon), angel of the bottomless pit, Rev. 9. 11.
ABANA (and **Pharpar**), rivers of Damascus, 2 Kings 5. 12.
ABARIM, mountains of, including Nebo, Pisgah, Hor, Num. 27. 12; Deut. 32. 49.
ABBA, Father, Mark 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6.
ABDON (a judge), Judg. 12. 13.
ABED-NEGO saved in fiery furnace, Dan. 3. See **Is.** 43. 2.
ABEL, second son of Adam, Gen. 4. 2.
his offering accepted, Gen. 4. 4.
slain by Cain, Gen. 4. 8.
righteous, Matt. 23. 35; 1 John 3. 12.
blood of, Luke 11. 51; Heb. 12. 24.
faith of, Heb. 11. 4.
ABEL-MIZRAIM, mourning of the Egyptians, Gen. 50. 11.
—Shittim, Num. 33. 49.
—Meholah, Judg. 7. 22; 1 Kin. 4. 12; 19. 16.
ABIATHAR, the priest, flies from Saul to David, 1 Sam. 22. 20.
follows Adonijah, 1 Kings 1. 7.
deposed by Solomon, 1 Kings 2. 26.
ABIB, the Hebrew passover month, Ex. 13. 4; 23. 15; 34. 18.
ABIEZER, ancestor of Gideon, Josh. 17. 2; Judg. 6.
ABIGAIL, wife of Nabal, and afterwards of David, 1 Sam. 25. 39.

ABIGAIL—*cont.*
mother of Chileab, according to 2 Sam. 3. 3, or Daniel, according to 1 Chron. 3. 1.
ABIHU, brother of Nadab, offers strange fire, and dies, Lev. 10. 2.
ABIJAH (or **Abijam**), king of Judah, walked in the sins of his father, 1 Kings 15. 3.
makes war against Israel, 2 Chr. 13. (son of Jeroboam), his death foretold by Ahijah the prophet, 1 Kings 14. 12.
ABIMELECH (king of Gerar), reproved by God about Abraham's wife, Gen. 20. 3.
rebukes Abraham and restores Sarah, Gen. 20. 9, 14.
healed at Abraham's prayer, Gen. 20. 17.
—(another) Isaac rebuked by, for denying his wife, Gen. 26. 10.
covenants with Isaac, Gen. 26. 27.
—(king at Shechem), son of the judge Gideon, Judg. 8. 31.
murders his brethren, Judg. 9. 5.
his death, Judg. 9. 54.
ABINADAB receives the ark from Philistines, 1 Sam. 7. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 3.
ABIRAM, with Korah and Dathan, rebels against Moses, Num. 16.
his punishment, Num. 16. 31; 26. 10.
ABISHAG, the Shunammite, ministers to David, 1 Kings 1. 3.
cause of breach between Solomon and Adonijah, 1 Kings 2. 22.
ABISHAI, brother of Joab, 1 Chron. 2. 16; with David carries off Saul's spear, 1 Sam. 26. 6-9.
slays three hundred men, 2 Sam. 23. 18. See also 1 Chron. 11. 20; 18. 12.
ABNER, cousin of Saul, commander of his army, 1 Sam. 14. 50.
reproved by David, 1 Sam. 26. 5, 14.
makes Ish-bosheth king, 2 Sam. 2. 8.
goes over to David, 2 Sam. 2. 8.
slain by Joab, 2 Sam. 3. 27.
mourned by David, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
ABOMINATION (of desolation), Dan. 9. 27; 11. 31; 12. 11; Mat. 24. 15; Mark 13. 14.
national, Deut. 18. 9, 12; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 8, 5; 11. 18; 16. 22; Eos. 11. 10.
of offerings, Lev. 7. 13; Deut. 17. 1; 23. 18; Prov. 15. 8; Isa. 1. 13; 41. 24.
prayer of the wicked, Prov. 28. 9.
impurity, Lev. 18. 22; 20. 13.
defilement, Deut. 21. 4; 1 Kings 11. 5; Prov. 16. 12; Isa. 66. 17; Ezek. 16; Rev. 21. 27.
falsity, Prov. 11. 1; 17. 15; 20. 10, 23.
idolatry, Deut. 7. 25, 26; 27. 15; 2 Kings 23. 13; Jer. 2. 7; Ezek. 18. 12; Mal. 2. 11.
pride, Prov. 3. 32; 6. 16; 11. 20; 16. 5.
ABRAHAM (Abram) begotten by Terah, Gen. 11. 27.
blessed by God, and sent to Canaan, Gen. 12. 5.
goes down to Egypt, Gen. 12. 10.
causes his wife to pass as his sister, Gen. 12. 13; 20. 2.
strife between him and Lot, Gen. 13. 7.
separates from Lot, Gen. 13. 11.
his seed to be as the dust of the earth, Gen. 13. 16.

ABRAHAM—*cont.*
delivers Lot from captivity, and refuses the spoil, Gen. 14. 16.
blessed by Melchizedek, king of Salem, Gen. 14. 19; Heb. 7. 4.
his faith counted for righteousness, Gen. 15. 6.
God's covenant with, Gen. 15. 18; Ps. 105. 9.
he and house circumcised, Gen. 17. entertains angels, Gen. 18.
pleads for Sodom, Gen. 18. 23.
sends away Hagar and Ishmael, Gen. 21. 14.
his faith in offering Isaac, Gen. 22.
buys Machpelah of Ephron the Hittite for a burying-place, Gen. 23.
sends for a wife for his son, Gen. 24.
gives his goods to Isaac, Gen. 25. 5.
dies (in a good old age), Gen. 25. 8.
his faith and works, Is. 41. 8; 51. 2; John 8. 31; Acts 7. 2; Rom. 4. Gal. 3. 6; Heb. 11. 8; James 2. 21.
his posterity, Gen. 25. 1.
ABSALOM, David's son, 2 Sam. 3. 3.
slays Amnon, 2 Sam. 13. 28.
conspires against David, 2 Sam. 15.
David flies from, 2 Sam. 15. 17.
caught by head in an oak, 2 Sam. 18. 9.
slain by Joab, 2 Sam. 18. 14.
wept by David, 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.
ACCESS to God by faith, Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12; Heb. 7. 19; 10. 19. See **Is.** 55. 6; Hos. 14. 2; Joel 2. 12; John 14. 6; James 4. 8.
its blessedness, Ps. 65. 4; 73. 23; Is. 2. 3; Jer. 31. 6. See **PRAYER**.
ACCURSED, what so called, Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; 7. 1; 1 Chr. 2. 7; Is. 65. 20; Gal. 1. 8.
AGELDAMA, field of blood, Mat. 27. 8; Acts 1. 18.
ACHAIA, Paul in, Acts 18.
contribution for poor by, Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 9. 2. See 1 Cor. 16. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 10.
ACHAN takes the accursed thing; is stoned, Josh. 7; 22. 20; 1 Chr. 2. 7.
ACHISH, king of Gath, succours David, 1 Sam. 21. 10; 27. 2; 28. 1; 29. 6. See 1 Kings 2. 39.
ACHOR, valley of, Achan slain there, Josh. 7. 26. See **Hos.** 2. 15.
ACHSAH, Caleb's daughter, won in marriage by Othniel, Judg. 1. 13.
asks her father's blessing, Judg. 1. 15.
ADAM, created, Gen. 1.
called the son of God, Luke 3. 38.
blessed, Gen. 1. 28.
placed in Eden, Gen. 2. 8.
first called Adam, Gen. 2. 19.
creatures named by, Gen. 2. 19.
calls his wife Eve, Gen. 3. 20.
his fall and punishment, Gen. 3.
hides from God, Gen. 3. 8.
ground cursed for his sake, Gen. 3. 17.
his death, Gen. 5. 5.
transgression, Job 31. 33; Rom. 5. 14.
first Adam, 1 Cor. 15. 45; 1 Tim. 2. 15.
in, all die, 1 Cor. 15. 22.
Adam, the last, 1 Cor. 15. 45.
ADDAN, a city of the captivity, Ezra 2. 59.
ADMAH, city of plain. See **SODOM**.

ADMONISH, Jer. 42. 19; Eccl. 4. 13; 12. 12; Acts 27. 9; Rom. 15. 14; 1 Thes. 5. 12; 2 Thes. 3. 15; Col. 3. 16.
ADMONITION, 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Titus 3. 10.
ADONI-BEZEK, Judg. 1. 5.
ADONIJAH, fourth son of David, usurps the kingdom, 1 Kin. 1. 5, 11, 25.
 is pardoned by Solomon, 1 Kin. 1. 53.
 seeking to obtain Abishag, is slain, 1 Kin. 2. 17, 25.
ADONI-ZEDÉK, king of Jerusalem, resists Joshua, Josh. 10. 1.
 his death, Josh. 10. 26.
ADOPTION of the children of God, John 1. 12; 20. 17; Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Gal. 4; Eph. 1. 5; Heb. 2. 10; 12. 5; Jam. 1. 18; 1 John 3. 1. of the Gentiles, Is. 66. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 15. 3; Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 24; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5; 2. 3; Col. 1. 27.
ADULLAM, cave of, 1 Sam. 22. 1; 1 Chr. 11. 15.
ADULTERY of Tamar, Gen. 38. 24. of David, 2 Sam. 11. 2.
 of Herod, Mark 6. 17.
 woman taken in, John 8. 3.
 in what it consists, Mat. 5. 28; 15. 19; 19. 9; Mark 7. 21; 10. 11.
 forbidden, Ex. 20. 14; Deut. 5. 18; Mat. 19. 18; Rom. 13. 9; Gal. 5. 19.
 penalty of, Lev. 20. 10; Mal. 3. 3; 1 Cor. 6. 5; Heb. 13. 4.
SPIRITUAL, Jer. 3. 13, 27; Ezek. 16. 23; Hos. 1. 2; Rev. 2. 22.
ADVERSARY, Ex. 23. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
 agree with, Mat. 5. 25.
 — the devil, resist, 1 Pet. 5. 8, 9.
ADVERSITY, Heb. 13. 3.
ADVOCATE (Christ), 1 John 2. 1.
ÆNEAS, healing of, Acts 9. 33.
ÆNON, John baptizes at, John 3. 23.
AFFECTION to God's house, 1 Chr. 29. 3; Ps. 26. 8; 84. 2, 10.
 to God (panting for), Ps. 42. 1; 119. set on things above, Col. 3. 2.
 fleshly affections to be crucified, Gal. 5. 16, 24; 2 Pet. 2. 16.
AFFLICTED, duty towards, Job 6. 14; Ps. 82. 3; Prov. 22. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 10; Jam. 1. 27; 5. 13.
AFFLICTION, the result of sin, 2 Sam. 12. 14; Ps. 90. 7; Ezek. 6. 13. foretold, Hos. 15. 13; Is. 10. 12; Jer. 29. 17; 42. 16; Ezek. 20. 37.
 man born to, Job 5. 6, 7.
 comes from God, Gen. 15. 13; Num. 14. 22; 2 Kings 6. 33; Job 10. 15; Ps. 66. 11; Is. 9. 1.
 sent in mercy, Gen. 50. 20; Ex. 12. 29; Deut. 3. 16; Ps. 106. 43; Ezek. 20. 37; Nahum 1. 12; Mat. 24. 9; Acts 20. 23; Rom. 8. 13; Heb. 12. 6; Jam. 5. 10; Rev. 7. 14.
 promises of support under, Ps. 46. 5; Is. 25. 4; 43. 2; Jer. 16. 19; 39. 17; Nah. 1. 7; Mat. 11. 28; John 14. Acts 14. 22; Heb. 2. 18; Rev. 3. 10.
 resignation under, Ps. 119. 75.
 comfort under, Ps. 27. 5; Is. 49. 13; 61. 2; Jer. 31. 13; Mat. 5. 4; Luke 7. 13; John 16. 20, 33; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 13.
 object of, 1 Cor. 11. 32; 1 Pet. 5. 10. effects of, 2 Cor. 4. 17.
 proof of God's love, Prov. 3. 12; Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19.
 endurance of, 1 Sam. 3. 18; 2 Sam. 12. 16; Neh. 9. 3; Job 3. 12; 2. 10; 5. 17; 13. 15; 34. 31; Ps. 18. 6; 27. 4; 39. 9; 50. 15; 55. 16; 22. 36; 3. 71. 14; Jer. 50. 4; Lam. 3. 39; Luke 21. 19; Rom. 12. 12; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Thes. 4. 13; 2 Thes. 1. 4; Heb. 12. 1; Jam. 1. 4; 5. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
 supplication under, Judg. 4. 3; 1 Sam. 1. 10; 2 Sam. 24. 10; 2 Kings

AFFLICTION—*cont.*
 19. 16; 20. 1, 2; 2 Chr. 14. 11; 20. 6; Ezra 9. 6; Neh. 9. 32; Job 10. 2; 13. 23; 33. 26; Ps. 66. 13; Jer. 17. 13; 31. 18; Lam. 5. 1; Dan. 9. 3; Hab. 3. 2; Mat. 26. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 8; James 5. 13.
 exhortation under, Deut. 8. 3; Neh. 1. 8; Prov. 3. 11; John 5. 14.
 confession of sin under, Num. 21. 7; Job 7. 20; Ps. 32. 5; Is. 64. 5, 6; Jer. 31. 18; Mic. 7. 9.
 repentance under, Job 34. 31; Ps. 78. 34; Hos. 6. 1; Luke 15. 17.
 support under, Deut. 4. 30, 31; 2 Chr. 7. 13, 14; Job 33. 26; Ps. 73. 26; Is. 10. 20.
 deliverances from, Ps. 34. 4, 19; 40. 2; 126. 2, 3; Prov. 12. 13; Is. 63. 9; Jonah 2. 1, 2; 2 Tim. 3. 11; 4. 17, 18.
 benefits of, Job 23. 10; 36. 8; Ps. 66. 10; 119. 67, 71; Eccl. 7. 2; Is. 1. 25; 26. 9; 48. 10; Lam. 3. 19, 27, 39; Ezek. 14. 11; Hos. 2. 6; 5. 15; Mic. 6. 9; Zech. 13. 9; John 15. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 5. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 12. 7; Phil. 1. 12; Heb. 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
AGABUS, famine and Paul's sufferings foretold by, Acts 11. 28; 21. 10.
AGAG, king of Amalek, spared by Saul, slain by Samuel, 1 Sam. 15. spoken of by Balaam, Num. 24.
AGATE, Ex. 28. 19; Is. 54. 12.
AGONY, Christ's, in the garden, Mat. 27. 36; Luke 24. 44, &c.
AGRIPA, Paul's defence before, Acts 23. 22, 26.
 almost persuaded, Acts 26. 28.
AGUR's prophecy, Prov. 30.
AHAB, king of Israel, 1 Kings 16. 29. marries Jezebel; his idolatry, 1 Kings 16. 31.
 meets Elijah, 1 Kings 18. 17.
 defeats the Syrians, 1 Kings 20. punished for sparing Ben-hadad, 1 Kings 20. 42.
 takes Naboth's vineyard, 1 Kings 21. 17.
 his repentance, 1 Kings 21. 27.
 trusts false prophets, and is mortally wounded at Ramoth-gilead, 1 Kin. 22. 6, 34; 2 Chr. 18.
 — (son of Kolaiah), and Zedekiah, lying prophets, Jer. 29. 21.
AHASUERUS reigns from India to Ethiopia, Est. 1. 1.
 Vasthi's disobedience to, and divorce, Est. 1. 12; 2. 4.
 makes Esther queen, Est. 2. 17.
 advances Haman, Est. 3. 1.
 his decree to destroy the Jews, Est. 3. 12.
 rewards Mordecai's loyalty, Est. 6. hangs Haman, Est. 7. 9; 8. 9.
 advances Mordecai, Est. 9. 4; 10.
AHAZ, king of Judah, 2 Kings 16. spoils the temple, 2 Kings 16. 17. his idolatry, 2 Chr. 28. 2.
 afflicted by Syrians, 2 Chr. 28. 5. comforted by Isaiah, Is. 7.
 will not ask a sign, Is. 7. 12.
AHAZIAH, king of Judah, his wicked reign, 2 Kings 8. 25.
 goes with Joram to meet Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 21.
 smitten by Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 27; 2 Chr. 22. 9.
 — king of Israel, 1 Kin. 22. 40, 49. his sickness and idolatry, 2 Kings 1. his judgment by Elijah, 2 Kings 1. **AHIJAH** prophesies to Jeroboam against Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 31; against Jeroboam, and foretells his son's death, 1 Kings 14. 7.
AHIKAM, 2 Kings 22. 12.
 protects Jeremiah, Jer. 26. 24.
AHIMAAZ, son of Zadok, serves David, 2 Sam. 15. 27; 17. 17; 18. 19.
AHIMELECH slain by Saul's order, for assisting David, 1 Sam. 22. 22.

AHITHOPHEL's treachery, 2 Sam. 15. 31; 16. 20; disgrace, and suicide, 2 Sam. 17. 1, 23. See Ps. 41. 9; 55. 12; 109.
AHOLAH (Samaritan), and **AHOLIBAH** (Jerusalem), their adulteries, Ezek. 23. 4.
AHOLIAH inspired to construct the tabernacle, Exod. 35. 34; 36. See.
AI, men of, contend with Israel, Josh. 7. 5.
ALARM, how sounded, Num. 10. 5.
ALEXANDER (and Rufus), Mark 15. 21.
 — a member of the council, Acts 4. 6.
 — an Ephesian Jew, Acts 19. 33.
 — the coppersmith, 1 Tim. 1. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
ALLEGORY, Gal. 4. 24.
ALLELUIA. See HALLELUJAH.
ALLON-BACHUTH, oak of weeping, Gen. 35. 8; 1 Kings 13. 14.
ALL THINGS lawful, but not expedient, 1 Cor. 6. 12.
ALMIGHTY (God), Gen. 17. 1; Ex. 6. 3; Num. 24. 4; Ruth 1. 20; Job 5. 17; Is. 13. 6; Ezek. 1. 24; Rev. 1. 8. See GOD.
ALMONDS, Aaron's rod brings forth, Num. 17. 8. See Jer. 1. 11.
ALMSGIVING, Mat. 6. 1; Luke 11. 41; 12. 33.
 examples of, Acts 3. 2; 10. 2; 24. 17.
ALPES, Ps. 45. 8; Cant. 4. 14; John 19. 39.
ALPHA, Rev. 1. 8, 11; 21. 6; 22. 13.
ALTAR built by Noah, Gen. 8. 20.
 Abram, Gen. 12. 7, 8; 13. 4, 18; 22. 9. Isaac, Gen. 26. 25. Jacob, Gen. 33. 20; 35. 7. Moses, Ex. 17. 15. Reubenites, &c., Josh. 22. 10. Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 35. Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 30, 32. Solomon, 2 Chr. 4. 1; of Damascus, 2 Kin. 16. 10.
 commanded, Gen. 35. 1.
 how built, of earth, Ex. 20. 24. of stone, Ex. 20. 25.
 of wood, Ex. 27. 1.
 of incense, Ex. 30. 1; 37. 25.
 golden, Rev. 8. 3; 9. 13.
 gift brought to, Mat. 5. 23. we have an, Heb. 12. 16.
AMALEK, Gen. 36. 12.
 fights with Israel in Rephidim, and is defeated, Ex. 17. 8, 13.
 perpetual war declared against, Ex. 17. 16; Deut. 25. 17.
 smitten by Gideon, Judg. 7. 12.
 by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 48; 15. 8.
 by David, 1 Sam. 27. 9; 30. 17.
AMALEKITE, self-accused of killing Saul, slain by David, 2 Sam. 1. 10, 15.
AMASA, captain of the host of Ab-salom, 2 Sam. 17. 25.
 slain by Joab, 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10; 1 Kings 2. 5.
AMAZIAH, king of Judah, his good reign, 2 Kings 14. 1; 2 Chr. 25. 1.
 defeats Edom, 2 Chron. 25. 11.
 defeated by Joash, king of Israel, 2 Chron. 25. 21.
 slain at Lachish, 2 Kings 14. 19.
 — priest of Beth-el, Amos 7. 10.
AMBASSADORS, 2 Cor. 32. 31.
 for Christ, 2 Cor. 5. 20.
AMBER, Ezek. 1. 4, 27; 8. 2.
AMBITION reproved, Mat. 18. 1; 20. 25; 23. 8; Luke 22. 24.
 punishment of, Prov. 17. 19; Is. 14. 12; Ezek. 31. 10.
 of Babel, Gen. 11. 4.
 of Aaron and Miriam, Num. 12. 10.
 Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16. 3.
 Absalom, 2 Sam. 18. 9.
 Adoniah, 1 Kings 1. 5.
 Babylon, Jer. 51. 53.
 James and John, Mat. 20. 21.
 Man of sin, 2 Thes. 2. 4.

AMBITION—cont.

Diotrephes, 3 John 9.
AMBUSH, Josh. 8. 4; Judges 20. 29; 2 Chron. 13. 13; 20. 22.
AMEN, true; tantamount to an oath, Num. 5. 22; Deut. 27. 15, 26; Is. 65. 16; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Cor. 1. 20.
 Christ so called, Rev. 3. 14.
AMMON, children of, Gen. 19. 38. not to be meddled with, Deut. 2. 19. not to enter the congregation, Deut. 23. 3.
 make war on Israel, and are conquered by Jephthah, Judg. 11. 4, 33.
 slain by Saul, 1 Sam. 11. 11.
 outrage David's servants, 2 Sam. 10.
 tortured by David, 2 Sam. 12. 26.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 1; 49. 1; Ezek. 21. 23; 25. 2, 3; Amos 1. 13; Zeph. 2. 8.
AMNON, son of David, 2 Sam. 3. 2. outrages Tamar, 2 Sam. 13.
 slain by Absalom, 2 Sam. 13. 28.
AMON, king of Judah, 2 Kings 21. 19; 2 Chr. 33. 20.
 his idolatry, 2 Kings 21. 21; 2 Chr. 33. 23.
 killed by his servants, 2 Kings 21.

AMORITES, their iniquities, Gen. 15. 16; Deut. 20. 17; Josh. 3. 10.
AMOS declares God's judgment upon the nations, Amos 1. 1, 2. and upon Israel, Amos 3. 1, &c. his call, Amos 7. 14, 15.
 foretells Israel's restoration, Amos 9. 11.

ANAKIM (giants), Num. 13. 33; Deut. 9. 2.
 cut off by Joshua, Josh. 11. 21.
ANANIAS (and Sapphira), their lie and death, Acts 5. 1.

— (disciple) sent to Paul at Damascus, Acts 9. 10; 22. 12.
 — (high priest), Paul brought before, Acts 22. 30.
 Paul smitten by order of, Acts 23. 2.

rebuked by Paul, Acts 23. 3.
ANATHEMA **MARAN-ATHA**, 1 Cor. 16. 22.

ANATHOTH, men of, condemned for persecuting Jeremiah, Jer. 11. 21. See 1 Kings 2. 26.

ANCHOR of the soul, Heb. 6. 19.
ANCIENT OF DAYS, Dan. 7. 22.

ANDREW, the apostle, Mat. 4. 18; Mark 13. 3; John 1. 40; 6. 8; 12. 22; Acts 1. 13.

ANDRONICUS, disciple at Rome, Rom. 16. 7.

ANGELS, nature, office, duties, and characteristics of, 2 Sam. 14. 20; 1 Kings 19. 5; Neh. 9. 6; Job 25. 3; 38. 7; Ps. 63. 17; 91. 11; 163. 20; 104. 4; 148. 2; Is. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 22; Mat. 13. 39; 16. 27; 18. 10; 24. 31; 25. 31; Mark 8. 38; Luke 15. 7; 16. 22; Acts 7. 53; 12. 7; 27. 23; Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10; 1 Thea. 4. 16; 2 Thea. 1. 7; 1 Tim. 3. 16; 5. 21; Heb. 1. 6; 2. 2; 12. 22; 1 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9; Rev. 5. 2; 7. 11; 12. 7; 14. 6; 17.

announce the nativity, Luke 2. 13.
 minister to Christ, Mat. 4. 11; 26. 53; Luke 22. 43; John 1. 51.
 saints shall judge, 1 Cor. 6. 3.
 not to be worshipped, Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 20; 22. 9.

— rebellious, 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude 6.
ANGEL OF THE LORD appears to Hagar, Gen. 16. 7; 21. 17. Abraham, Gen. 18. &c. Lot, Gen. 19. Balaam, Num. 22. 23. Israelites, Judg. 2. Gideon, Judg. 6. 11. Manoa's wife, Judg. 13. 3. David, 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 16. Elijah, 1 Kings 19. 7. Daniel, Dan.

ANGELS—cont.

8. 16; 9. 21; 10. 11; 12. Joseph. Mat. 1. 20. Mary Magdalene, Mat. 28. 2. 7. Zacharias, Luke 1. 11. Mary, Luke 1. 26. The Shepherds, Luke 2. 8-12. Peter, Acts 5. 19; 12. 7. Philip, Acts 8. 26. Cornelius, Acts 10. 3. Paul, Acts 27. 23. See Ps. 34. 7; 35. 5; Zech. 1. 11.

ANGELS OF THE CHURCHES, Rev. 1. 20; 2. 3, &c.

ANGER, nature and effects of, Gen. 27. 45; 44. 18; 49. 7; Ex. 32. 19; Ps. 37. 8; 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18; 16. 32; 19. 11; 21. 19; 29. 22; Eccl. 7. 9; Is. 13. 9; 30. 27; Jer. 44. 6; Mat. 5. 22; Tit. 1. 7. See **WRATH**. remedy for, Prov. 15. 1; 21. 14. to be put away, Eph. 4. 26, 31; Col. 3. 8.

ANGER (DIVINE), Gen. 3. 14; 4; Deut. 29. 20; 32. 19; Josh. 23. 16; 2 Kings 22. 13; Ezra 8. 22; Job 9. 13; Ps. 7. 11; 21. 8; 78. 21; 58. 89; 30. 90; 7. 49. 8; 106. 40; Prov. 1. 30; Is. 1. 3; 8. 9; 13. 9; 47. 6; Jer. 3. 5; 7. 19; 44. 3; Nahum 1. 2; Mark 3. 5; 10. 14; John 3. 36; Rom. 1. 18; 3. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 22; Eph. 5. 6; Col. 3. 6; 1 Thea. 2. 16; Heb. 3. 13; 10. 26; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 1. kindled, Ex. 4. 14; Num. 11. 1; 12. 9, &c.; Josh. 7. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 7; 24. 1; 2 Kings 13. 3; Jer. 17. 4; Hos. 8. 5; Zech. 10. 3.

slow, Ps. 103. 8; Jon. 4. 2; Nah. 1. 3.
 deferred, Ps. 38; 103. 9; Is. 48. 9; Jer. 2. 35; 3. 12; Hos. 14. 4; Jonah 3. 9, 10; Col. 3. 8.

instance of, Gen. 19. Ex. 14. 24; Job 9. 13; 14. 13; Ps. 76. 6; 78. 49; 90. 7; Is. 9. 19; Jer. 7. 20; 10. 10; Lam. 1. 1; Ezek. 7. 9; Nah. 1. 1.

treasured up for the wicked, Rom. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 7.
 to be prayed against, Ex. 32. 11; 2 Sam. 24. 17; Ps. 2. 12; 6. 27. 9; 30. 8; 38; 39. 10; 74. 76; 79. 5; 80. 4; 85. 4; 90. 11; Is. 64. 9; Jer. 4. 8; Lam. 3. 39; Dan. 9. 16; Mic. 7. 9; Hab. 3. 2; Zeph. 2. 2; 3. 8; Mat. 10. 28; Luke 18. 13.

propitiation of, by Christ, Rom. 3. 25; 5. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 18; Eph. 2. 14; Col. 1. 20; 1 Thea. 1. 10; 1 John 2. 2.

turned away by repentance, 1 Kings 21. 29; Job 33. 27, 28; Ps. 106. 45; 107. 13, 19; Jer. 3. 12; 18. 7; 31. 18; Joel 2. 14; Luke 15. 18.

ANNA, prophetess, Luke 2. 36.

ANNAS, high priest, Luke 3. 2.

Christ brought to, John 18. 13, 24.

Peter and John before, Acts 4. 6.

ANNOYED, the (Christ), Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18; Acts 4. 27; 10. 38.

— the Lord's, 1 Sam. 24. 10; 28. 9.

— mine, 1 Sam. 2. 35; 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 132. 10.

ANNOYING of Aaron and his sons as priests, Lev. 6. 20; 8. 10; 10. 7. Saul as king, 1 Sam. 10. 1. David, 1 Sam. 16. 13. Solomon, 1 Kings 1. 39. Elisha, 1 Kin. 19. 16. Jehu, 2 Kings 9. Joash, 2 Kings 11. 12. Christ by Mary, Mat. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3; John 12. 3; by a woman that was a sinner, Luke 7. 37.

of the SPIRIT, 2 Cor. 1. 21; 1 Jo. 2. 20.

ANNOYING OIL, directions for making, Ex. 30. 22; 37. 29.

ANTICHRIST, 1 John 2. 18, 22; 2 John 7. See 2 Thea. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 1.

ANTIOCH (Syria), disciples first called Christians at, Acts 11. 26. Barnabas and Saul called to apostleship at, Acts 13. 1.

Paul withstands Peter at, Gal. 2. 11.

ANTIOCH (Pisidia), Paul's first address at, Acts 13. 16.

ANTIOCH—cont.

Paul and Barnabas persecuted at, Acts 13. 50.

ANTIPAS, martyr, Rev. 2. 13.

APELLES, saluted by Paul, Rom. 16. 10.

APHEK, defeat of Saul at, 1 Sam. 29. 1. See Josh. 13. 4; 1 Sam. 4. 1; 1 Kings 20. 26.

APOLLOS, eloquent and mighty in the Scriptures, Acts 18. 24; 19. 1; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 4.

APOLLYON (destroyer), Rev. 9. 11.

APOSTATES, Deut. 13. 13; Mat. 24. 10; Luke 8. 13; John 6. 66; Heb. 3. 12; 6. 4; 2 Pet. 3. 17; 1 John 2. their doom, Zeph. 1. 4; 2 Thea. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 4. 1; Heb. 10. 25; 2 Pet. 2. 17.

APOSTLES, calling of the, Mat. 4. 18, 21; 9. 9; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5. 10; John 1. 38.

their appointment and powers, Mat. 10. 16. 19; 18. 18; 28. 19; Mark 3. 13; 16. 15; Luke 6. 13; 9. 12. 11; 24. 47; John 20. 23; Acts 9. 15. 27; 20. 24; 1 Cor. 5. 3; 2 Thea. 3. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 11.

witnesses of Christ, Luke 1. 2; 24. 33, 48; Acts 1. 2, 22; 10. 41; 1 Cor. 9. 1; 15. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 16; 1 John 1. 1. their sufferings, Mat. 10. 16; Luke 21. 16; John 15. 20; 16. 2, 33; Acts 4. &c.; 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 8; 11. 23, &c.; Rev. 1. 9, &c.

their names written in heaven, Rev. 21. 14.

— false, condemned, 2 Cor. 11. 13.

APPAREL, exhortations concerning, Deut. 22. 5; 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

of Jewish women described, Is. 3. 16.

APPEAL of Paul to Cæsar, Acts 25. 11.

APPII FORUM, Acts 28. 15.

APPLE of the eye, Deut. 32. 10; Ps. 17. 8; Pro. 7. 2; La. 2. 13; Zec. 2. 8.

AQUILA (and Priscilla) go with Paul from Corinth to Ephesus, Acts 18. 2, 19.

their constancy, Rom. 16. 3; 1 Cor. 16. 19.

Apollos instructed by, Acts 13. 25.

ARABIA, Ps. 72. 10, 15.

kings of, pay tribute, 2 Chr. 9. 14; 17. 11; 26. 7.

ARABIANs, Is. 13. 20; 21. 13; Jer. 25. 24; Acts 2. 11.

ARARAT, ark rested on, Gen. 8. 4. See Jer. 51. 27.

ARARAT (Ornan), Jebusite, sells to David site for temple, 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, 18; 22. 1.

ARCHANGEL. See **MICHAEL**.

ARCHELAUS, king of Judea, feared by Joseph, Mat. 2. 22.

ARCHERS, Gen. 21. 20; 49. 23; 1 Sam. 31. 3; Job 16. 13, &c.

Ahab and Josiah killed by, 1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chr. 35. 22.

ARCTURUS, Job 9. 9; 38. 32.

AREOPAGUS, Mars' hill, at Athens, Paul preaches on, Acts 17. 19.

ARISTARCHUS, fellow-prisoner of Paul, Acts 19. 29; 20. 4; 27. 2; Col. 4. 10; Phil. 24.

ARISTOBULUS, his household greeted by Paul, Rom. 16. 10.

ARK of the Lord, of the Covenant, directions for making, Ex. 25. 10; 37. 1.

passes Jordan, Josh. 3. 15; 4. 11.

compasses Jericho, Josh. 6. 11.

captured by Philistines, 1 Sam. 4. 5.

restored, 1 Sam. 6.

taken to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 6; 15. 24; 1 Chr. 13; 15. 16.

brought into the temple by Solomon, 1 Kin. 8. 3; 2 Chr. 5. See Heb. 9. 4.

ARK—cont.

Ark in heaven, Rev. 11. 19.
 Ark (of Noah) ordered, Gen. 6. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
 dimensions, &c., Gen. 6. 15, &c.
 Noah's faith in making, Heb. 11. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
 Ark of bulrushes, Ex. 2. 3.
 ARM of God, Ex. 15. 16; Deut. 33. 27; Job 40. 9; Ps. 77. 15; 89. 13; 98. 1; Is. 33. 2; 51. 5; 52. 10; 53. 1; Jer. 27. 5; Luke 1. 51; Acts 13. 17.
 ARMS, the everlasting, Deut. 33. 27.
 ARMAGEDDON, Rev. 16. 16.
 ARMOUR, Goliath's, 1 Sam. 17. 5.
 of God, Rom. 13. 12; 2 Cor. 6. 7; 10. 3; Eph. 6. 13; 1 Thes. 5. 8.
 AROER, built by children of Gad, Num. 32. 34.
 —boundary of Reuben, Josh. 13. 16.
 ARTAXERXES (king of Persia), oppresses the Jews, Ezra 4.
 —(Longimanus), permits Ezra to restore the temple, Ezra 7; and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem, Neh. 2.
 ARTIFICER, Tubal-Cain the first, Gen. 4. 22.
 ASA, his good reign, 1 Kings 15. 8. wars with Baasha, 1 Kings 15. 16. his prayer against the Ethiopians, 2 Chr. 14. 11.
 his zeal, 2 Chr. 15.
 seeks aid of the Syrians, 2 Chr. 16. reproved by Hanani the seer, 2 Chr. 16. 7.
 reigns forty years, and dies much honoured, 2 Chr. 16. 10.
 ASAHAI, his rashness; slain by Abner in self-defence, 2 Sam. 2. 18. 3. 27; 23. 24; 1 Chr. 11. 26.
 ASAPH, a Levite, musical composer, and leader of David's choir, 1 Chr. 6. 39; 2 Chr. 5. 12; 29. 30; 35. 15; Neh. 12. 46; Psalms 50 and 73 to 83 ascribed to him.
 ASCENSION of CHRIST (from Olivet), Luke 24. 50; John 14. 2; 16. 7; Acts 1. 9; 2. 33; Rom. 8. 34; Eph. 4. 8; 1 Pet. 3. 22.
 typified, Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 6. 20; 9. 7-12. Enoch, Gen. 5. 24. Joseph, Gen. 41. 43. Moses, Exodus 19. 3. Aaron, Lev. 16. 3. Elijah, 2 Kings 2. 11.
 ASENATH, wife of Joseph, Gen. 41. 45.
 ASHDOD, city of Philistines; the ark carried there; men of, smitten, 1 Sam. 5.
 reduced by Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 6. predictions concerning, Jer. 25. 20; Amos 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 6.
 ASHER, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 13. his descendants, Num. 1. 40; 26. 44; 1 Chr. 7. 30; their inheritance, Josh. 19. 24; Judg. 5. 17. See Ezek. 48. 34; Rev. 7. 6.
 Anna, prophetess, descended from, Luke 2. 36.
 ASHES, man likened to, Gen. 18. 27; Job. 30. 19.
 used in mourning, 2 Sam. 13. 19; Est. 4. 1; Job 2. 8; 42. 6; Is. 53. 5; Jonah 3. 6, &c.; Mat. 11. 21.
 ASHKELON (Askelon) taken, Judg. 1. 18; 14. 19; 1 Sam. 6. 17; 2 Sam. 1. 20.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 20; 47. 5; Amos 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 5.
 ASHTAROTH, idolatrous worship of, by Israel, Judg. 2. 13; 1 Sam. 12. 10; by Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 3, 33.
 ASP, serpent, Deut. 32. 33; Job 20. 14; Is. 11. 8; Rom. 3. 13.
 ASS, Balaam rebuked by, Num. 22. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 15.
 jaws concerning, Ex. 13. 13; 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.

ASS—cont.

Christ rides on one (Zech. 9. 9), Mat. 21; John 12. 14, &c.
 (wild) described, Job 39. 5; Hos. 8. 9.
 ASSEMBLING for worship, Lev. 23. Deut. 16. 8; Heb. 10. 25; David's love for, Ps. 27. 4; 42. 43; 65. 84; 87; 118. 26; 122; 134; 135. See Is. 4. 5; Mal. 3. 16; Mat. 18. 20. instances of, 1 Kings 8. 2; 2 Chr. 5. 29; 30; Neh. 8; Luke 4. 15; John 29. 19; Acts 1. 13; 2. 1; 3. 1; 13. 2; 16. 13; 20. 7.
 ASSHUR. See ASSYRIA.
 ASSURANCE of faith and hope, Is. 32. 17; Col. 2. 2; 1 Thes. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 12; Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22. confirmed by love, 1 John 3. 14, 19; 4. 13.
 ASSYRIA, Israel carried captive to, 2 Kings 15. 29; 17.
 army of, miraculously destroyed, 2 Kin. 19. 35; Is. 37. 36.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 8; 10. 5; 14. 24; 30. 31; 31. 8; Micah 5. 6; Zeph. 2. 13.
 its glory, Ezek. 31. 3.
 ASTROLOGERS (Chaldean), their inability, Is. 47. 13-15; Dan. 2; 4. 7; 5. 7.
 ASYNCRITUS, disciple, Rom. 16. 14.
 ATHALIAH, daughter of Ahab, mother of Ahaziah, 2 Kings 8. 26. slays the seed royal. Joash only saved, 2 Kin. 11. 1; 2 Chr. 22. 10. slain by order of Jehoiada, 2 Kin. 11. 16; 2 Chr. 23.
 ATHENS, Paul preaches to the philosophers at, Acts 17. 15; 1 Thes. 3. 1.
 men of, described, Acts 17. 21.
 ATONEMENT under the law, Ex. 29. 29; 30; Lev. 1, &c.
 annual day of, Lev. 16; 23. 26. made by Aaron for the plague, Num. 16. 46.
 made by Christ, Rom. 3. 24; 5. 6; 2 Cor. 5. 18; Gal. 1. 4; 3. 13; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 19; 2. 24. 3. 18; 1 John 2. 2; Rev. 1. 5; 13. 8, &c.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 24; Zech. 13. 1. 7; John 11. 50. commemorated in the Lord's supper, Mat. 26. 26; 1 Cor. 11. 23.
 ATTALIA, sea-port, Acts 14. 25.
 AVENGER of blood, deliverance from, Num. 35. 12; Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20.
 AZARIAH (Uzziah), king of Judah, his good reign, 2 Kings 14. 21; 2 Chr. 26.
 his wars, 2 Chron. 26.
 invades the priest's office, 2 Chr. 26. 16.
 struck with leprosy, 2 Kings 15. 5; 2 Chr. 26. 20.
 —prophet, exhorts Asa, 2 Chr. 15.
 AZOTUS (Ashdod), Acts 8. 40.

BAANAH and Rechab, for murdering Ish-bosheth, slain by David, 2 Sam. 4.
 BAASHA, king of Israel, destroys the house of Jeroboam, 1 Kings 15. 16, 27; Jehu's prophecy concerning him, 1 Kings 16. 1.
 BABEL, Nimrod king of, Gen. 10. 10.
 confusion of tongues at the building of, Gen. 11.
 BABES (as newborn), 1 Pet. 2. 2. slain at Bethlehem, Matt. 2. 16.
 BABYLON, Gen. 10. 10; 2 Kings 17. 30.
 ambassadors from, to Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Is. 39.
 Jewish captivity there, 2 Kings 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52.
 return from, Ezra 1; Neh. 2. greatness of, Dan. 4. 30.
 taken by the Medes, Dan. 5. 30.
 fall of, Is. 13. 14; 21. 2; 47; 48; Jer. 25. 12; 50; 51.
 church in, 1 Pet. 5. 13.
 —the Great, Rev. 14. 8; 17; 18.
 BACA, valley of misery, Ps. 84. 6.
 BACKBITING forbidden, Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
 BACKSLIDING (turning from God), 1 Kings 11. 9; Mat. 18. 6; 2 Cor. 11. 3; Gal. 3. 1; 5. 4. Israel, Ec. 32; Jer. 2. 19; 3. 6, 11; 12. 14; 22. 15; Hos. 4. 16; 11. 7. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 1. Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 3. 4. Peter, Mat. 26. 70-74; Gal. 2. 14.
 God's displeasure at, Ps. 73. 57-59. punishment of, Prov. 14. 14; Jer. 2. 19.
 pardon for, promised, 2 Chr. 7. 14; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 20; 36. 3, &c.; Hos. 14. 4.
 restoration from, Ps. 80. 3; 85. 4; Lam. 5. 21.
 healing of, Jer. 3. 22; Hos. 14. 4; 5. 15.
 BADGERS' SKINS used in the tabernacle, Ec. 25. 5; 26. 14.
 BALAAM, requested by Balak to curse Israel, is forbidden, Num. 22. 13.
 his anger, Num. 22. 27.
 blesses Israel, Num. 23. 19; 24. his prophecies, Num. 23. 9, 24; 24. 17.
 his wicked counsel, Num. 31. 16; Deut. 23. 4. See Josh. 24. 9; Judg. 11. 25; Mic. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 15; Jude 1; Rev. 2. 14.
 slain, Num. 31. 8; Josh. 13. 22.
 BALAK, king of Moab. See BALAAM.
 BALANCES and measures to be just, Lev. 19. 35; Prov. 16. 11.
 false, condemned, Prov. 11. 1; Hos. 12. 7; Amos 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11.
 BALM of Gilead, Gen. 37. 25; used figuratively, Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, &c.
 BANNER, figuratively mentioned, Ps. 60. 4; Cant. 2. 4; 6. 4.
 BANQUET, royal, Est. 5; 7; Dan. 5.
 BAPTISM, of John, Mat. 3. 6; Mark 1. 4; Luke 3; John 1. 19; Acts 19. 4.
 by disciples, not by Christ, John 4. 2.
 form of, Mat. 28. 19.
 Pharisees' answer concerning, Mat. 21. 25; Mark 11. 29; Luke 20. 4.
 appointed by Christ, Mat. 28. 19; Mark 16. 15; John 3. 22; 4. 1.
 its significance, Acts 2. 38; 19. 4; 22. 16; Rom. 6. 3; 1 Cor. 10. 2; 12. 13; 15. 29; Gal. 3. 27; Col. 2. 12; Tit. 3. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
 instances of, Acts 8. 12, 39; 9. 18; 10. 45; 16. 15, 33; 1 Cor. 1. 15.
 Crispus and Gaius baptized by Paul, 1 Cor. 1. 14.
 One baptism, Eph. 4. 5.
 BARABBAS, a robber, released in-

BARABBAS—*cont.*

stead of Jesus, Mat. 27. 16; Mark 15. 6; Luke 23. 18; John 18. 40.
BARAK delivers Israel from Sisera, Judg. 4. 5; Heb. 11. 32.
BARBARIANS (foreigners), Rom. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.
 Paul kindly treated by, Acts 28.
BAR-JESUS (Elymas) smitten with blindness by Paul, Acts 13. 6.
BAR-JONA (Simon), Mat. 16. 17.
BARLEY mentioned, Ex. 9. 31; Ruth 1. 22, &c.; John 6. 9; Rev. 6. 6.
BARNABAS, Levite of Cyprus, sells his lands, Acts 4. 36.
 preaches at Antioch, Acts 11. 22.
 accompanies Paul, Acts 13. 30; 12. 25; 13. 14; 15; 1 Cor. 9. 6.
 his contention, Acts 15. 36.
 his error, Gal. 2. 13.
BARNENESS, of Sarah, Gen. 11. 30; 16. 1; 18. 1; 21. Rebekah, 25. 21. Rachel, 29. 31; 30. 1. Manohah's wife, Judg. 13. Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. Shunammite, 2 Kings 4. 14. Elisabeth, Luke 1. See Ps. 113. 9; Is. 54. 1; Gal. 4. 27.
BARTHOLOMEW, the apostle, Mat. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 14; Acts 1. 13.
BARTIMEUS' blindness cured near Jericho, Mark 10. 46.
BARUCH, receives Jeremiah's evidence, Jer. 32. 13; 36.
 discredited by Azariah, and carried into Egypt, Jer. 43. 6.
 God's message to, Jer. 45.
BARZILLAI'S loyalty to David, 2 Sam. 17. 27.
 David's recognition of, 2 Sam. 19. 31; 1 Kin. 2. 7.
BASHAN conquered, Num. 21. 33; Deut. 3. 1; Ps. 63. 15, 22; 135. 10; 136. 20.
BASTARDS to the tenth generation, not to enter the congregation, Deut. 23. 2.
BATH, a measure, 1 Kings 7. 26; 2 Chr. 2. 10; Ezra 7. 22; Is. 5. 10, &c.
BATH-SHEBA, wife of Uriah, taken by David, 2 Sam. 11; 12.
 appeals to David for Solomon against Adonijah, 1 Kings 1. 15.
 intercedes with Solomon for Adonijah, 1 Kings 2. 19.
BATTLE, directions about, Deut. 20. 1.
 exemptions from Deut. 20. 5, 6, 7. of great day of God, Rev. 16. 14.
BATTLES of Israelites, &c., Gen. 14; Ex. 17; Num. 31; Josh. 8. 10; Judg. 4. 7; 8. 11; 20. 1 Sam. 4. 11; 14. 17; 31. 2 Sam. 2. 10; 18. 21. 15; 1 Kings 20; 22; 2 Kings 3; 1 Chr. 19-20; 2 Chr. 13; 14. 9; 20; 25.
BATTLEMENTS, Deut. 22. 8.
BEARD, laws concerning, Lev. 19. 27; 21. 5. See 2 Sam. 10. 4; Jer. 41. 5; Ezek. 5. 1.
BEASTS, creation of, Gen. 1. 24.
 power over, given to man, Gen. 1. 26, 28; Ps. 8. 7.
 named by Adam, Gen. 2. 20.
 saved from the flood, Gen. 7. 2.
 ordinance concerning, Ex. 22. 19.
 clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deut. 14. 4; Acts 10. 12.
 set apart for God, Ex. 13. 12; Lev. 27. 9.
 subjects of God's care, Ps. 36. 6; 104; 10. 11.
 Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7.
 John's vision, Rev. 4. 7; 13, &c.
BEAUTIFUL gate of temple, Acts 3. 2.
BEAUTIFUL WOMEN, instances: Rachel, Gen. 29. 17. Abigail, 1 Sam. 25. 3. Bath-sheba, 2 Sam. 11. 3. Esther, Est. 2. 7.
BEAUTY, vanity of, Ps. 39. 11; Prov. 6. 25; 31. 30; Is. 3. 24.

BEAUTY—*cont.*

danger of, Gen. 12. 11; 26. 7; 34; 2 Sam. 11; 13, &c.
 consumeth away, Ps. 39. 11; 49. 14.
BEAUTY AND BANDS, the two staves so called, Zech. 11. 7.
BEAUTY OF HOLINESS, 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 110. 3.
BEDSTEAD of Og, king of Bashan, Deut. 3. 11.
BEELZEBUB, prince of devils, Mat. 12. 24; Mark 3. 22; Luke 11. 15.
 Christ's miracles ascribed to, Mat. 12. 24, &c.
BEER-SHEBA, Abraham dwells at, Gen. 21. 31; 22. 19; 28. 10.
 Hagar relieved at, Gen. 21. 14.
 Jacob comforted at, Gen. 46. 1.
 Elijah flees to, 1 Kings 19. 3.
BEGINNING, the, a name of time, Rev. 1. 8; 3. 14.
 of Christ, Rev. 1. 1; John 1. 1.
 of miracles, John 2. 11.
BEHEMOTH, Job 40. 15.
BEL, an idol, Is. 46. 1; Jer. 50. 2.
BELIAL, men of, wicked men so called, Deut. 13. 13; Judg. 19. 22.
 sons of, 1 Sam. 10. 27.
BELLS upon the priest's ephod, Ex. 28. 33; 39. 25. See Zech. 14. 20.
BELSHAZZAR'S profane feast, warning, and death, Dan. 5.
BELTSHAZZAR, Daniel so named, Dan. 1. 7; 4. 8, &c.
BENAIHA, valiant acts of, 2 Sam. 23. 20; 1 Chr. 11. 22; 27. 5.
 proclaims Solomon king, 1 Kings 1. 32.
 slays Adonijah, Joab, and Shimei, 1 Kin. 2. 25-46.
BEN-HADAD, king of Syria, his league with Asa against Baasha, 1 Kings 15. 18.
 — wars with Ahab, 1 Kings 20.
 baffled by Elisha, 2 Kings 6. 8.
 besieges Samaria, 2 Kings 6. 24; 7. slain by Hazael, 2 Kings 8. 7.
 — son of Hazael, wars with Israel, 2 Kings 13. 3, 25. See Jer. 49. 27; Amos 1. 4.
BENJAMIN (first named Ben-oni, "son of my sorrow"), Patriarch, youngest son of Jacob, his birth near Beth-lehem, Gen. 35. 16.
 goes into Egypt, Gen. 43. 15.
 Joseph's stratagem to detain, Gen. 44.
 Jacob's prophecy concerning, Gen. 49. 27.
HIS DESCENDANTS, Gen. 46. 21; 1 Chr. 7. 6.
 twice numbered, Num. 1. 36; 26. 38.
 blessed by Moses, Deut. 33. 12.
 their inheritance, Josh. 18. 11.
 their wickedness chastised, Judg. 20; 21.
 the first king chosen from, 1 Sam. 9; 10.
 support the house of Saul, 2 Sam. 2.
 afterwards adhere to that of David, 1 Kings 12. 21; 1 Chr. 11.
 the tribe of Paul, Phil. 3. 5. See Ps. 63. 27; Ezek. 48. 32; Rev. 7. 8.
BERACHAH (blessing), valley of, why so named, 2 Chr. 20. 26.
BEREA, city of Macedonia, Paul preaches at, Acts 17. 11.
 people "more noble," Acts 17. 11.
BETHABARA, place where John baptized, John 1. 28.
BETHANY visited by Christ, Mat. 21. 17; 26. 6; Mark 11. 1; Luke 19. 29; John 12. 1.
 raising of Lazarus at, John 11. 18.
 ascension of Christ at, Luke 24. 50.
BETH-EL (Luz), city of Palestine, named Beth-el by Jacob, Gen. 28. 19; 31. 13.
 altar built by Jacob at, Gen. 35. 1.
 occupied by the house of Joseph, Judg. 1. 22.

BETH-EL—*cont.*

sons of prophets resident there, 2 Kings 2. 2, 3; 17. 28.
 the king's chapel, Amos 7. 13.
 idolatry of Jeroboam at, 1 Kings 12. 28; 13. 1.
 reformation by Josiah at, 2 Kings 23. 15.
BETHESDA, pool of, at Jerusalem, miracles wrought at, John 5. 2.
BETH-HORON, Josh. 10. 10.
BETH-LEHEM (originally Ephrath), Naomi and Ruth return to, Ruth 1-4.
 David anointed at, 1 Sam. 16. 13; 20. 6.
 well of, 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chr. 11. 17.
 Christ's birth at, Mat. 2. 1; Luke 2. 4; John 7. 42; predicted, Micah 5. 2 (Ps. 132. 5, 6).
 babes of, slain, Mat. 2. 16.
BETHSAIDA of Galilee, native place of Philip, Peter, and Andrew, Mark 6. 45; John 1. 44; 12. 21.
 blind man cured at, Mark 8. 22.
 condemned for unbelief, Mat. 11. 24.
 Christ feeds the five thousand at, Luke 9. 10-17.
BETH-SHEMESH, men of, punished for looking into the ark, 1 Sam. 6. 10.
 great battle at, 2 Kings 14. 11.
BETROTAL, laws concerning, Ex. 21. 8; Lev. 19. 20; Deut. 20. 7.
BEZALEL constructs the tabernacle, Exod. 31. 2; 35. 30; 36-38.
BIGTHAN and Teresh, their conspiracy against Ahasuerus, Esther 2. 21.
BILDAD'S answers to Job, Job 8; 13; 25.
BILHAH, Jacob's children by, Gen. 30. 5.
BIRDS (see FOWLS), Ps. 104. 17; Mat. 8. 20.
 mentioned, Prov. 1. 17; 6. 5, &c.; Jer. 12. 9; Amos 3. 5; Rev. 18. 2.
 what to be used in sacrifices, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 14. 4; Luke 2. 24.
 what are abomination, Lev. 11. 13; Deut. 14. 12.
 nests of, Deut. 22. 6.
BIRTHDAYS celebrated: — of Pharaoh, Gen. 40. 20.
 of Herod, Mat. 14. 6; Mark 6. 21.
BIRTHRIGHT, law concerning, Deut. 21. 15.
 despised by Esau, and obtained by Jacob, Gen. 25. 31; Heb. 12. 16.
 lost by Reuben, 1 Chr. 5. 1.
BIRTHS foretold: — of Ishmael, Gen. 16. 11.
 of Isaac, Gen. 18. 10.
 of Samson, Judg. 13. 3.
 of Samuel, 1 Sam. 1. 11, 17.
 of Josiah, 1 Kings 13. 2.
 of Shunammite's son, 2 Kings 4. 16.
 of John the Baptist, Luke 1. 13.
 of Messias, Gen. 3. 15; Is. 7. 14; Micah 5; Luke 1. 31.
BISHOP, qualifications of, 1 Tim. 3.
 of souls (Christ), 1 Pet. 2. 25.
BISHOPS saluted, Phil. 1. 1.
BITTER herbs eaten with the Passover, Exod. 12. 8.
 water healed, Exod. 15. 23.
BLASPHEMY, Ex. 20. 7; Ps. 74. 18; Is. 52. 5; Ezek. 20. 27; Mat. 15. 19; Luke 22. 65; Col. 3. 8; Rev. 2. 9; 13. 5, 6; 16. 9.
 punishment of, death, Lev. 24. 16; 1 Kings 21. 10.
 mercy for, 1 Tim. 1. 13.
 Christ accused of, Matt. 9. 3; 26. 65; Mark 2. 7; Luke 5. 21; John 10. 33.
 others falsely accused of, and stoned: Naboth, 1 Kings 21. 13.
 Stephen, Acts 6. 13; 7. 54.
 occasion to blasphemous given by

BLASPHEMY—*cont.*

David, 2 Sam. 12. 14. *See also* 1 Tim. 5. 14; 6. 1.
against Holy Ghost, Matt. 12. 31; Mark 3. 28; Luke 12. 10; 1 John 5. 16.

BLEMISH, priests to be without, Lev. 21. 16.
offerings free from, Exod. 12. 5, &c.; Lev. 1. 3, &c.; Deut. 17. 1, &c.
the church to be without, Eph. 5. 27.

—Lamb without, Christ compared to, 1 Pet. 1. 19.

BLESSED, Gen. 12. 3; Ps. 1. 1; 65. 4; 84. 4, 5; 112. 1; Is. 30. 18; Mat. 5. 4, 6; 25. 34; Luke 6. 21; 12. 97; 14. 15; Rom. 4. 6, 9.
those chosen, called, chastened by God, Ps. 65. 4; Eph. 1. 3, 4.—Is. 51. 2; Rev. 19. 9.—Ps. 94. 12.
who trust, fear, delight in God, Ps. 2. 12; 34. 8; 40. 4; 84. 12; Jer. 17. 7.—Ps. 123. 1, 4.—Ps. 112. 1.
who hear and obey, Ps. 119. 2; Mat. 13. 16; Luke 11. 28; Jam. 1. 25; Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, 14.
who know, believe, and suffer for Christ, Mat. 16. 16, 17.—Mat. 11. 6; Luke 1. 45; Gal. 3. 9.—Luke 6. 22.
who endure temptation, Jam. 1. 12; watch against sin, Rev. 16. 15; rebuke sinners, Prov. 24. 25; die in the Lord, Rev. 14. 13.

the undefiled, pure, just, children of the just, righteous, upright, faithful, poor in spirit, meek, merciful, peacemakers, Ps. 119. 1.—Mat. 5. 8.—Ps. 106. 3; Prov. 10. 6.—Prov. 20. 7.—Ps. 5. 12.—Ps. 112. 2.—Prov. 28. 20.—Mat. 5. 3.—Mat. 5. 5.—Mat. 5. 7.—Mat. 5. 9.
the bountiful, Deut. 15. 16; Ps. 41. 1; Prov. 22. 9; Luke 14. 13, 14.
sins forgiven, Ps. 32. 1, 2; Rom. 4. 7.

persons blessed: Jacob by Isaac, Gen. 27. 27. Jacob by God, Gen. 48. 3. Joseph and his sons by Jacob, Gen. 48. 9, 14; the twelve tribes, by Moses, Deut. 33.

BLESSING and cursing the people, form of, Num. 6. 22; Deut. 11. 26; 27. 15, &c.

and glory, Rev. 5. 12, 13; 7. 12.
BLIND, laws concerning the, Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 27. 18.

BLINDNESS inflicted on the men of Sodom, Gen. 19. 11; on the Syrian army, 2 Kings 6. 18.

on Saul of Tarsus, Acts 9. 8; on Elymas at Paphos, Acts 13. 11.
healed by Christ, Mat. 9. 27; 12. 22; 20. 30; Mark 8. 22; 10. 46; 7. 21; John 9. (Is. 35. 5).

SPIRITUAL, Ps. 82. 5; Is. 56. 10; 59. 9; Mat. 6. 23; 15. 14; 23. 16; John 1. 5; 3. 19; 9. 39; 1 Cor. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 9; Rev. 3. 17.

judicially inflicted, Ps. 69. 23; Is. 6. 9; 44. 18; Mat. 13. 13; John 12. 40; Acts 28. 26; Rom. 11. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4.

prayer for deliverance from, Ps. 13. 3; 119. 18.

removed by Christ, Is. 9. 2; 42. 7; Luke 4. 18; John 8. 12; 9. 39; 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 6; Eph. 5. 8; Col. 1. 13; 1 Thes. 5. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 9.

BLOOD, eating of, forbidden to man after the flood, Gen. 9. 4.
the Israelites under the law, Lev. 3. 17; 17. 10, 12, 13; Deut. 12. 16, 24; 1 Sam. 14. 32, 33.

the Gentile Christians, Acts 15. 20, 29.

water turned into, as a sign, Exod. 4. 20, with ver. 9; as a judgment, Exod. 7. 17; Rev. 8. 8; 11. 6.

law respecting, Lev. 7. 26; 19. 26; Deut. 12. 16; Ezek. 33. 25; Acts

BLOOD—*cont.*

15. 29; enforced by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 22.

shedding of human, forbidden, Gen. 9. 5, 6; Deut. 21. 1-9; Ps. 106. 38; Prov. 6. 16, 17; Is. 59. 3; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 4; Mat. 27. 6.

of legal sacrifices, Exod. 23. 18; 29. 12; 39. 10; 34. 25; Lev. 4. 7; 17. 11; Heb. 9. 13, 19-22; 10. 4.

—(of the covenant), Ex. 24. 8; Zech. 9. 11; Heb. 10. 29; 13. 20.

—OF CHRIST, 1 Cor. 10. 16; Eph. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 1. 7.

salvation by, Heb. 9. 12; 13. 12; Rev. 1. 5. *See* Heb. 9. 22.

in the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26. 28; Mark 14. 24; Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25.

redemption by, Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 20; Heb. 10. 19; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 1 John 1. 7; Rev. 1. 5; 5. 9; 12. 11.

typified, —under the law, Ex. 12. 13; 29. 16; 30. 10; Lev. 1. 5; 4; 16. 15; Heb. 9. 7, &c.

BOANERGES (sons of thunder), James and John surnamed by Christ, Mark 3. 17.

BOASTING deprecated, 1 Kings 20. 10; Ps. 49. 6; 52. 1; 94. 4; Prov. 20. 14; 25. 14; 27. 1; Is. 10. 15; Rom. 1. 30; 11. 18; 2 Cor. 10; James 3. 5; 4. 15.

of Paul, 2 Cor. 7. 14; 8. 24; 9. 3, 4; 11. 10.
excluded under the gospel, Rom. 3. 27; Eph. 2. 9.

BOAZ, his conduct towards Ruth, Ruth 2; 3; 4.

ancestor of David and Christ, Ruth 4. 17, 22; Mat. 1. 5; Luke 3. 23, 32.

—and Jachin (strength and stability), pillars of the temple, 2 Chr. 3. 17.

BOCHIM, Israel rebuked by an angel at, Judg. 2.

Israel repent at, Judg. 2. 4, 5.

BODY (human) not to be dishonoured, Lev. 19. 28; 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1.

to be pure, Rom. 12. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 13; 1 Thes. 4. 4.

of a Christian, the temple of the Holy Ghost, 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16.

dead, laws concerning, Lev. 21. 11; Num. 5. 2; 9. 6; 19. 11; Deut. 21. 23; Hag. 2. 13.

will be raised again, Mat. 22. 30; 1 Cor. 15. 12; Phil. 3. 21. *See* Resurrection.

BODY OF CHRIST, (Heb. 10. 5); Luke 2. 35; pierced by soldiers, John 19. 34; buried by Joseph, Mat. 27. 53; Mark 15. 42; Luke 23. 50; John 19. 38.

the church so called, Rom. 12. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 17; 12. 12; Eph. 1. 22; 4. 12. 5. 23; Col. 1. 18; 2. 19; 3. 15.

BOILS and blains, the plague of, Ex. 9. 10; Rev. 16. 2. *See* 2 Kings 7. 7; Job 2. 7.

BOLDNESS through faith, Prov. 23. 1; Is. 50. 7; Acts 5. 29; Eph. 3. 12; Heb. 10. 19; 1 John 4. 17.

exhortations to, Josh. 1. 7; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Jer. 1. 8; Ezek. 3. 9; Heb. 4. 16.

of Peter and John, Acts 4. 13; 5. 29. Stephen, Acts 7. 51. Paul, Acts 9. 27; 18. 2; 2 Cor. 7. 4; Gal. 2. 11.

Apollos, Acts 18. 26.

BOND, law of, Num. 30.

of peace, Eph. 4. 3.

BONDAGE of Israel in Egypt, Ex. 1-12; Ps. 105. 25; Acts 7. 6.

in Babylon, 2 Kings 25; Ezra 1; 9. 7; Neh. 1; Est. 3; Dan. 1.

SPIRITUAL John 8. 34; Acts 8. 23; Rom. 6. 16; 7. 23; 8. 2; Gal. 2. 4;

BONDAGE (SPIRITUAL)—*cont.*

4. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26; Heb. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 19.

deliverance by Christ, Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18; John 8. 36; Rom. 8. 2; Gal. 3. 13.

BONDMAID, laws concerning, Lev. 19. 20; 25. 44.

BOND MEN, laws concerning, Lev. 23. 39; Deut. 15. 12.

BONDWOMAN cast out, Gen. 21. 10; Gal. 4. 23.

BONES (Gen. 2. 23).
Joseph's, Gen. 50. 25; Ex. 13. 19; Heb. 11. 22.

scattered as a judgment, 2 Kings 23. 14; Ps. 53. 5; 141. 7; Jer. 8. 1; Ezek. 6. 5.

vision of the dry bones, Ezek. 37. of the paschal lamb not broken, Ex. 12. 46; also Christ's, John 19. 36.

BONNETS of the priests, directions for making, Ex. 28. 40; 29. 9; 39. 28; Ezek. 44. 18. *See* Mitre.

BOOK OF LIFE, Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Dan. 12. 1; Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 21. 27; 22. 19; opened, Rev. 20. 12.

—of the Law, Deut. 28. 61; 29. 27, &c.; Gal. 3. 10; found and read, 2 Kings 22. 8; 23. 2; Neh. 8. 8.

—of Jasher (the upright), Josh. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 1. 18.

BOOKS, 1 Sam. 10. 25; Eccl. 12. 12; Dan. 9. 2; John 21. 25; 2 Tim. 4. 13.

of various persons, 1 Chr. 29. 29; 2 Chr. 9. 29; 12. 15; 20. 34.

of Solomon, 1 Kings 4. 32; 11. 41. of judgment, Dan. 7. 10; Rev. 20. 12.

burned at Epheus, Acts 19. 19.

BOOTH, Lev. 23. 42; Neh. 8. 14.

BORDERS of the land determined, Num. 34; Josh. 1. 4; Ezek. 47. 13.

BORING of the ear, Eccl. 21. 6.

BORN OF GOD, John 1. 13; 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23; 1 John 3. 9; 5. 1.

BORROWING, Ex. 22. 14; Deut. 15. 1, &c.

its evils, 2 Kings 6. 5; Prov. 22. 7. of Israel from the Egyptians, Ex. 3. 22; 12. 35.

BOTTLE of water, Gen. 21. 14.

BOTTLES of wine, Josh. 9. 4, 13; 1 Sam. 25. 16; Hos. 7. 5.

old and new, Job 32. 19; Mark 2. 22; Luke 5. 37, 38.

BOTTOMLESS pit, Rev. 9. 1; 11. 7; 17. 8.

Satan bound there, Rev. 20. 1, 2.

BOUGHT with a price, 1 Cor. 6. 20.

BOW in the cloud, sign of God's mercy, Gen. 9. 13, &c.; Ezek. 1. 28. (weapon), Gen. 43. 22; Josh. 24. 12; 1 Sam. 18. 4; 2 Sam. 1. 18, 22; 2 Kin. 9. 24; Ps. 44. 6; 78. 57; Jer. 49. 35; Hos. 7. 16; Rev. 6. 2.

BOWELS of mercies, Gen. 43. 30; Ps. 25. 16; Is. 63. 15; Luke 1. 78; Phil. 1. 8; 2. 1; Col. 3. 12, &c.

BOWLS, &c., offered by the princes, Num. 7. *See* Zech. 4. 2.

BOZRAH, prophecies concerning, Is. 34. 6; 62. 1; Jer. 48. 24; 49. 13; Amos 1. 12.

BRAMBLE (and other trees), Jonathan's parable about, Judg. 9. 14.

BRANCH (of the Lord), prophecies concerning, Is. 4. 2; Jer. 23. 5; Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 5; Rom. 11. 16.

BRAND, as a, plucked from the tree, Amos 4. 11; Zech. 3. 2; Jude 2.

BRASS, used in the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 25. 3; 26. 11; 1 Kings 7. 14.

altar of, Ex. 39. 39; 2 Kin. 16. 14. mentioned, Lev. 26. 19; Job 6. 12; 1 Cor. 13. 1; Rev. 1. 15.

BREAD, Adam's curse, Gen. 3. 19. rained from heaven (manna), Exod. 16. 4.
miraculously supplied, 2 Kings 4. 42; John 6, &c.
a type of Christ, John 6. 31; 1 Cor. 10. 16.
offered before the Lord, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 8. 26; 24. 5.
hallowed, David obtains from the priest Ahimelech, 1 Sam. 21. 4.
used in the Lord's Supper, Luke 22. 19; 24. 30; Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 16; 11. 23.
unleavened, Gen. 19. 3; Ex. 12. 8; 1 Sam. 28. 24; 2 Kings 23. 9. figuratively used, 1 Cor. 5. 8.
BREASTPLATE of the high priest described, Ex. 23. 15; 39. 8. of righteousness, Eph. 6. 14. of faith and love, 1 Thes. 5. 8.
BREATH (life) dependent upon God, Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 104. 29; Ezek. 37. 5; Dan. 5. 23; Acts 17. 25.
— of God, its power, 2 Sam. 22. 16; Job 4. 9; Ps. 33. 6; Is. 11. 4; 30. 28.
BRETHREN, duty of, towards each other, Gen. 13. 8; Deut. 15. 7; 24. 14; Ps. 133; Mat. 5. 22; 18. 15, 21; 25. 40; John 13. 34; 15. 12, &c.; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 13; Gal. 6. 1; 1 Thes. 4. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 15; Heb. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 3. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 7; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 17.
BRIBERY forbidden, Ex. 23. 2, 6; Deut. 16. 19.
denounced, Prov. 17. 23; 29. 4; Eccl. 7. 7; Is. 5. 23; 33. 15; Ezek. 13. 19; Amos 2. 6.
of Delilah, Judg. 16. 5.
of Samuel's sons, 1 Sam. 8. 3.
of Judas, Mat. 26. 14.
of the soldiers, Mark 23. 12.
punished, Job 15. 34.
BRICKS made, Ex. 1. 14; 5.
BRIDE of Christ, the church, John 3. 29; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.
BRIDEGROOM, Christ the heavenly, Mat. 9. 15; 25. 1; John 3. 29.
BRIMSTONE and fire, Sodom destroyed by, Gen. 19. 24.
symbol of torment, Is. 30. 33; Rev. 9. 17; 14. 10; 19. 20; 21. 8.
BROIDERED work, Ezek. 16. 10.
BROTHER, anger with, Mat. 5. 22.
BROTHER'S widow, law concerning, Deut. 25. 5; Mat. 22. 24.
BRUISED (Christ), for us, Is. 53. 5. reed, Is. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20; Egypt so called, 2 Kings 18. 21; Ezek. 29. 6, 7.
BUCKLER, the Divine, 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 2; 91. 4; Prov. 2. 7.
BUDDING of Aaron's rod, Num. 17.
BUILDING, the church compared to, 1 Cor. 3. 9; Eph. 2. 21; Col. 2. 7.
BUNDLE of life, 1 Sam. 25. 29.
BURDEN, signifying prophecy, 2 Kings 9. 25; Is. 13; 15; 17; 19; 21; 22; 23; Nah. 1. 1.
cast on the Lord, Ps. 55. 22.
of affliction, Is. 53. 6; 2 Cor. 5. 4.
of iniquities, Ps. 39. 4.
of Christ, light, Mat. 11. 30; — Acts 15. 28; Rev. 2. 24.
borne for others, Gal. 6. 2.
BURIAL, want of, a calamity, Deut. 28. 26; Ps. 79. 2; Eccl. 6. 3; Is. 14. 19; Jer. 7. 33; 16. 4; 25. 33; 34. 20.
of Sarah, Gen. 23. 19. Abraham, Gen. 25. 9. Isaac, Gen. 35. 29. Jacob, Gen. 50. Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31, 32. Christ, Mat. 27. 57; Luke 23. 50. Stephen, Acts 8. 2.
BURNING BUSH, the Lord appears to Moses in, Ex. 3. 2; Mark 12. 26; Luke 20. 37; Acts 7. 35.
BURNT OFFERINGS, law concerning, Lev. 1. 1; 6. 8.

BURNT OFFERINGS—*cont.*
illustrations of, Gen. 8. 20; 22. 13; Ex. 18. 12; 1 Sam. 7. 9; Ezra 3. 4; Job 1. 5. See Ps. 40. 6; 51. 19; Is. 40. 16; Heb. 10.
the continual, Ex. 29. 38; Num. 28. 3; 1 Chr. 16. 40; 2 Chr. 13. 11.
BURY, let the dead, Luke 9. 60.
manner of Jews to, John 19. 40.
BUSY-BODIES censured, Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 11; 1 Tim. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 15.
BUYER characterized, Prov. 20. 14.
CÆSAR Augustus, Luke 2. 1.
Tiberius, Luke 3. 1.
Claudius, time of dearth, Acts 11. 28.
Paul appeals to, Acts 25. 11.
household of, Phil. 4. 22.
CÆSAREA (Stratonis), Peter sent there, Acts 10.
Paul visits, Acts 21. 8.
Paul sent to Felix there, Acts 23. 23.
— Philippi, visited by Christ, Mat. 16. 13; Mark 8. 27.
CAIAPHAS, high priest, prophecies concerning Christ, John 11. 49; his counsel, Mat. 26. 3; he condemns Him, Mat. 26. 65; Mark 14. 63. Luke 22. 71.
CAIN, his anger, Gen. 4. 5.
murders Abel, Gen. 4. 8; 1 John 3. 12.
his punishment, Gen. 4. 11; Jude 11.
CAIEB, faith of, Num. 13. 30; 14. 6. permitted to enter Canaan, Num. 26. 65; 32. 12; Deut. 1. 36.
his request, Josh. 14. 6.
his possessions, Josh. 15. 13.
gives his daughter to Othniel to wife, Judg. 1. 13.
CALF, golden, Aaron's transgression in making, Ex. 32; Acts 7. 40.
of Samaria, Hos. 8. 5, 6.
CALVES made by Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 12. 23.
CALL of God to repentance and salvation, Ps. 49; 50, &c.; Prov. 1. 20; 2-8; Is. 1; 45. 20; 55; Jer. 35. 15; Hos. 6. 14; Joel 2; Jonah 3; Mat. 3; 11. 28; John 7. 37; 12. 44; Rom. 8. 28; 9. 10; 11; 2 Cor. 5. 20; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 3, 19; 22. 17.
danger of rejecting, Ps. 50. 17; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1; Is. 6. 9; 66. 4; Jer. 6. 19; 26. 4; 35. 17; Mat. 22. 3; John 12. 48; Acts 13. 46; 18. 6; 28. 24; Rom. 11. 8; 2 Thes. 2. 10; Heb. 2. 1; 12. 25; Rev. 2. 5.
CALL of Noah, Gen. 6. 13. Abraham, Gen. 12. Jacob, Gen. 28. 12. Moses, Ex. 3. Gideon, Judg. 6. 11. Samuel, 1 Sam. 3. Elijah, 1 Kings 17. Elisha, 1 Kings 19. 16. 19. Isaiah, Is. 6. Jeremiah, Jer. 1. Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. Hosea, Hos. 1. of Amos, Amos 1; 7. 14. See Mic. 1. 1; Zeph. 1. 1; Hag. 1. 1; Zech. 1. 1.
of Jonah, Jonah 1.
of Peter, &c., Mat. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5; John 1. 39.
of Paul, Acts 9; Rom. 1. 1; Gal. 1. 1, 11; 1 Tim. 1.
CALLING or Vocation of the gospel, Rom. 11. 29; 1 Cor. 1. 26; Eph. 1. 18; 4. 1; Phil. 3. 14; 2 Thes. 1. 11; 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 10; Rev. 19. 9.
CALVARY, Luke 23. 33.
CAMELS HAIR, raiment of, Mat. 3. 4.
CAMELS, Gen. 12. 16; 24. 19; Ex. 9. 3; 1 Chr. 5. 21; Job 1. 3. See Mat. 19. 24.
flesh of, unclean, Lev. 11. 4; Deut. 14. 7.
CAMP of Israelites, Ex. 14. 19; Num. 1. 52; 2; 24. 5.

CAMP—*cont.*
to be kept holy, Lev. 6. 11; 13. 4; 6; Num. 5. 2; Deut. 23. 10; Heb. 13. 11.
CANA, Christ turns water into wine at, John 2.
nobleman visits Christ at, John 4. 47.
CANAAN, land of, Ex. 23. 31; Josh. 1. 4; Zeph. 2. 5.
promised to Abraham, Gen. 12. 7; 13. 14; 17. 8.
inhabitants of, Ex. 15. 15; their wickedness at Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 13. 13; 19; Israelites not to walk in their ways, Lev. 18. 3, 24, 30; 20. 23.
daughters of, Gen. 28. 1, 6, 9.
language of, Is. 19. 13.
kingdoms of, Ps. 135. 11.
king of, Judg. 4. 2, 23, 24; 5. 19. wars of, Judg. 3. 1.
dwelling of Abraham in, Gen. 12. 6. Isaac and Jacob, Gen. 28. Esau, Gen. 35. Joseph, Gen. 37.
allotted to children of Israel, Josh. 14.
the spies' visit, and their report, Num. 13.
Moses sees, from Pisgah, Num. 27. 12; Deut. 3. 27; 34. 1.
— a son of Ham, grandson of Noah, cursed on account of his father's mockery of Noah, Gen. 9. 25.
CANDACE, queen of Ethiopia, Acts 8. 27.
CANDLE, figurative, Job 18. 6; 21. 17; Ps. 13. 25; Prov. 29. 27.
parable, Mat. 5. 15; Luke 8. 16.
CANDLESTICK in the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Lev. 24. 4; Num. 8. 2-4.
in visions, Zech. 4. 2; Rev. 1. 12.
CAPERNAUM, Christ dwells at, Mat. 4. 13; John 2. 12; preaches at, Mat. 4. 17; Mark 1. 21.
miracles at, Mat. 8. 5; 17. 24; John 4. 46; 6. 17.
parables at, Mat. 13. 18, 24; Mark 4. condemned for impenitence, Mat. 11. 23; Luke 10. 15.
CAPPADOCIA, Acts 2. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 1.
CAPTIVITY of Israelites foretold, Lev. 26. 33; Deut. 28. 36.
of ten tribes, Amos 3. 4; 7. 11; fulfilled, 2 Kings 17; 1 Chr. 5. 26.
of Judah foretold, Is. 39. 6; Jer. 13. 19; 20. 4; 25. 11; 32. 28; fulfilled, 2 Kings 25; 2 Chr. 36; Ps. 137; Est. 2; Jer. 39; 52; Dan. 1.
return from, Ezra 1; Neh. 2; Ps. 126.
CARE, worldly, deprecated, Mat. 6. 25; Luke 8. 14; 12. 22; John 6. 27; 1 Cor. 7. 32; Phil. 4. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 5.
Martha reproved for, Luke 10. 41. (loving), of the Samaritan, Luke 10. 34.
of Christ for His mother, John 19. 26.
of Paul for the Corinthians, 2 Cor. 7. 12; 11. 23.
of Titus for Corinthians, 2 Cor. 8. 16.
for Paul by Philippians, Phil. 4. 10. to be cast on God, 1 Pet. 5. 7.
of thoughts, Ps. 39. 1.
CARMEL, Nabal's conduct to David at, 1 Sam. 25.
mount, Elijah and the prophets of Baal, 1 Kings 18.
the Shunammite woman goes to Elisha at, 2 Kings 4. 25; her child restored to life by Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 34.
CARNAL mind condemned, Rom. 8. 7; 1 Cor. 3. 1; Col. 2. 18.
CARPENTER'S SON, Christ reproached as, Mat. 13. 55; Mark 6. 3.

CARPENTERS, vision of four, Zech. 1. 20.
sent to David by Hiram, 2 Sam. 5. 11.
CASSIA, spice, Ex. 30. 24; Ps. 45. 8.
CASTOR and **POLLUX**, Paul's ship, Acts 28. 11.
CATTLE of Jacob increased, Gen. 30. 43.
regulations respecting, Ex. 20. 10; 21. 28; 22. 1; 23. 4; Deut. 5. 14; 22. 1; 25. 4 (1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18).
of Israelites in Egypt saved, Exod. 9. 4.
referred to by Christ, Mat. 12. 11; Luke 13. 15; 14. 5.
an example of obedience, Is. 1. 3.
CAVES of refuge, 1 Sam. 13. 6; Heb. 11. 38.
prophets concealed in, by Obadiah, 1 Kings 18. 4.
Elijah lodges in, 1 Kin. 19. 9.
CEDAR, temple built of, 1 Kings 5. 6; 6. 15.
Behemoth compared to, Job 40. 17.
CEDARS of Lebanon, Judg. 9. 15; Ps. 92. 12; 104. 16; 148. 9; Cant. 5. 15; Is. 2. 13; Ezek. 17. 3.
CENCHREA, seaport of Corinth, church there, Rom. 16. 1.
Paul shaves his head at, Acts 18. 18.
CENSERS, brazen, Lev. 10. 1; 16. 12.
golden, 1 Kings 7. 50; Heb. 9. 4; Rev. 8. 3.
of Korah, reserved for holy use, Num. 16. 36.
CENTURION (Cornelius), Acts 10. 1.
— in charge of Paul, Acts 27. 43.
— servant of, healed, Mat. 8. 7.
— at crucifixion acknowledges Christ, Mat. 27. 54; Mark 15. 39; Luke 23. 47.
CEPHAS (Peter), a stone, John 1. 42; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 22; 9. 5; 15. 5; Gal. 2. 9. See **PETER**.
CHALCEDONY, foundation of the heavenly city, Rev. 21. 19.
CHALDEANS afflict Job, Job 1. 17; besiege Jerusalem, 2 Kings 24. 2; 25. 4; Jer. 37-39.
wise men of, preserved by Daniel, Dan. 2. 24.
prophecies concerning, Is. 23. 13; 43. 14; 47. 1; 48. 14; Hab. 1. 5.
CHAPEL, the king's, Amos 7. 13.
CHARGE of God to Moses and Aaron, Ex. 6. 13.
of Moses to Joshua, Deut. 31. 7.
of David to Solomon, 1 Kings 2. 1; 1 Chr. 22. 6.
of Jehoshaphat to the judges, 2 Chr. 19. 6.
of Paul to the elders of the church at Ephesus, Acts 20. 17.
of Paul to Timothy, 1 Tim. 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4.
of Peter to the elders, 1 Pet. 5.
CHARIOT of fire, Elijah ascends to heaven in, 2 Kings 2. 11.
CHARIOTS, war, Ex. 14. 7; 1 Sam. 13. 5; 2 Sam. 10. 18; Ps. 20. 7; Nah. 3. 2.
sent by the king of Syria to take Elisha, 2 Kings 6. 14.
of fire sent to defend Elisha, 2 Kings 6. 17.
— of God, Ps. 68. 17.
CHARITY (love to our neighbour), Mark 12. 33; Rom. 13. 8. 9. 10; 1 Cor. 13. 4. 5; 1 Thes. 1. 3; 3. 6; 4. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 8; 4. 12; 2 Tim. 3. 10; Heb. 6. 10; Jam. 2. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 2. 10; 3. 14; 4. 11; Rev. 2. 19.
— loving, Prov. 19. 17; Mat. 19. 21; Luke 11. 41; 12. 33; 18. 22; Acts 10. 2. 4; 2 Cor. 9. 3; John 6. commanded, Lev. 19. 18; Deut. 10.

CHARITY—cont.
19. Mat. 5. 44; 22. 39; Gal. 5. 14; 6. 10; Eph. 4. 2; 1 John 3. 23; 4. 7, 21; 2 John 5.
its signs and effects, 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13; Gal. 5. 6, 13, 22; Eph. 3. 17; 4. 16; 5. 2; Col. 3. 14.
evidences of, Lev. 19. 11; 25. 35; Is. 58. 7; Mat. 18. 15; 25. 35; John 13. 35; Rom. 12. 15; 1 Cor. 12. 26; Eph. 4. 32; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Heb. 6. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 8; 1 John 3. 10, 14; 4. 20.
exemplified by Christ, John 13. 34; 15. 12; Eph. 5. 2, 25; Rev. 1. 5.
CHEBAR, the river, Ezekiel's visions at, Ezek. 1. 3; 15. 10, 15.
CHEDORLAOMER, king of Elam, takes Lot prisoner, but subdued by Abram, Gen. 14.
CHEMOSH, god of Moab, Num. 21. 29; Judg. 11. 24; Jer. 48. 7, 13, 46.
worshipped by Solomon, 1 Kin. 11. 7.
CHERETHITES (and Pelethites), David's guard, 2 Sam. 15. 18.
CHERUBIM in garden of Eden, Gen. 3. 24.
for the mercy seat and the temple, Ex. 25. 18; 37. 7; 1 Kings 6. 23; 2 Chr. 3. 10; Ps. 80. 1; Ezek. 41. 18.
Ezekiel's visions of, Ezek. 1. 10.
CHIEF PRIESTS consulted by Herod, Mat. 2. 4.
their persecution of Christ, Mat. 16. 21; Mark 14. 1; 15. 31; John 7. 32.
CHILDREN, the gift of God, Gen. 33. 5; Ps. 127; 128.
a blessing, Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20; 17. 6; 23. 24; 27. 11; 29. 3.
duty of, Ex. 20. 12; Lev. 19. 3, 32; Deut. 5. 16; 30. 2; Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20; 13. 1; 15. 5; 19. 27; 23. 22; 24. 21; 28. 7, 24; Eccl. 12. 1; Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 12. 9; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
slain by she bears, 2 Kings 2. 23.
of Bethlehem slain by Herod, Mat. 2. 16 (Jer. 31. 15).
blessed by Christ, Mat. 19. 13; Mark 10. 13; Luke 18. 15.
of God, Heb. 12. 5; Eph. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 14.
of light, Luke 16. 8; John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 5.
— **OBEDIENT**:—
CHRIST, Luke 2. 51.
Isaac, Gen. 22. 6.
Jephthah's daughter, Judg. 11. 36.
Samuel, 1 Sam. 2. 26.
— **WICKED**, 1 Sam. 2. 12, 25; Prov. 15. 5; 17. 21; 19. 13, 26; 23. 7, 24; 30. 11; Is. 3. 5; Ezek. 22. 7.
their punishment, Ex. 21. 15; Deut. 21. 18; 27. 16; 2 Kin. 2. 23; Prov. 30. 17; Mark 7. 10.
of the devil, Acts 13. 10.
CHITTIM, prophecies of, Num. 24. 24; Is. 23. 1, 12; Dan. 11. 30.
CHRIST, **LORD JESUS**, Mat. 1. 21; Luke 2. 11; John 1. 41; 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 11. 17; 13. 23; 15. 11; 16. 31; 20. 21; Rom. 5. 1, 11; 6. 23; 7. 25; 13. 14; 15. 6, 30; 16. 13; 1 Cor. 1. 2, 3, 7, 10; 5. 4; Eph. 5. 23; Phil. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 1, 12; 3. 13; 4. 6; 5. 21; 2 Tim. 1. 10; Tit. 1. 4; 2. 13; 3. 6; Philem. 3. 5, 25; Heb. 13. 8, 21; Jam. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 1, 11; 2. 20; 3. 2, 18; 1 John 4. 10; Jude 1, 4, 17, 21; Rev. 22. 21.
Son of God, Mat. 2. 15; 3. 17; 4. 3, 6; Luke 1. 32, 35; 3. 22; 4. 3, 9; 4. 34, 41; John 1. 34, 49; 3. 16, 18, 35, 36; 5. 22, 23; 6. 40, 69; 12. 26; 13. 3; 14. 13; 15. 23; 16. 27, 30; 17. 1; 19. 7; Rom. 1. 9; 5. 10; 8. 3, 29, 32; 1 Cor. 1. 9; Gal. 1. 16; 4. 4; 6; Col. 1. 13; 1 Thes. 1. 10; Heb. 1. 2, 5, 8; 3. 6; 4. 14; 5. 8; 6. 6; 7. 3; 1 John 1. 3, 7, 3. 23; 4. 9, 10; 5. 9.

CHRIST—cont.
Son of Man, Mat. 8. 20; 9. 6; 10. 23; 11. 19; 12. 8, 32, 40; 13. 37, 41; 16. 13; 17. 9, 22; 24. 27, 30, 44; 28. 31; 26. 2, 24, 45; Mark 8. 38; 9. 12, 31; 13. 14; Luke 5. 24; 6. 22; 9. 22, 56; 11. 30; 12. 8; 17. 22; 18. 5; 19. 10; 21. 36; 22. 48; John 1. 51; 3. 13; 5. 27; 6. 27; 53. 62; 8. 28; 12. 23, 34; 13. 31; Acts 7. 56; Rev. 1. 13.
Emmanuel, Is. 7. 4; 8. 8; Mat. 1. 23.
the Word, John 1. 1, 14; Acts 10. 36; 1 John 5. 7; Rev. 19. 13.
the Lamb of God, John 1. 29, 36; Rev. 5. 6; 6. 1, 16; 12. 11; 13. 8; 15. 3; 19. 7; 22. 1, 3.
the Mediator, Gal. 3. 19; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 2. 17; 7. 25; 8. 6; 9. 15; 10. 10; 12. 2, 24; 13. 15.
the Lord our Righteousness, Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Mal. 4. 2; Acts 17. 31; Rom. 5. 18; Phil. 1. 11; Heb. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 1.
the Lord of all, Acts 10. 3, 6.
the Lord of glory, 1 Cor. 2. 3; James 2. 1.
King of kings, and Lord of lords, Rev. 19. 16.
Prophet, Priest, and King, Deut. 18. 15; Is. 49. 50; 51. 52; Nah. 1. 1; Luke 4. 2; 23. 36; 24. 4; 25. 34; 26. 4; 1. 15, 16, 18, 24; 5. 3, 17, 32; 19. 41; 20. 25; 22. 34; 23. 2, 27; John 18. 37; 19. 14, 19; Acts 17. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Heb. 1. 8; 2. 17; 3. 1; Rev. 1. 5; 11. 15; 15. 3; 17. 14; 19. 16.
Alpha and Omega, Rev. 21. 6; 22. 13.
CHRIST (the man **CHRIST JESUS**).
— **LIFE ON EARTH**:—
His miraculous conception and birth predicted, Is. 7. 14; 11. 1; Mat. 1. 18; Luke 1. 31; accomplished at Bethlehem, Mat. 1. 25; Luke 2. 7; announced to shepherds by angels, Luke 2. 9-14.
wise men of the East do homage to, Mat. 2. 1.
circumcision of, and presentation in temple, Luke 2. 21, 22.
carried into Egypt, Mat. 2. 13.
first public appearance (doctors in temple), Luke 2. 46.
baptism by John, Mat. 3. 13; Mark 1. 9; Luke 3. 21; John 1. 32; 3. 24.
selection of disciples, Mat. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 4. 31; 5. 10; John 1. 38.
begins to preach and heal, Mat. 4. 12; Mark 1. 14; Luke 4. 16.
opposition of the Pharisees begins, Mat. 9. 34.
sufferings and death predicted, Mat. 16. 17, 20; Mark 8. 9, 10; Luke 9. 18.
transfiguration, Mat. 17; Mark 9. institutes the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26; Mark 14; Luke 22 (1 Cor. 11. 23).
betrayed by Judas, Mat. 26; Mark 14; Luke 22; John 18; Acts 1.
deserted by disciples, Mat. 26; John 18.
taken before Annas and Caiaphas, and Pilate and Herod, Mat. 26. 57; 27; Mark 14. 54; 15; Luke 23; John 18. 19.
pronounced faultless by Pilate, yet delivered up to the Jews, Mat. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 18. 19.
crucified, Mat. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 19.
His legs not broken, John 19. 23.
His side pierced by soldier, John 19. 34.
His garments divided amongst soldiers, Mat. 27. 35; Mark 15. 24; Luke 23. 34; John 19. 24.
yields up the ghost, Mat. 27. 50.

CHRIST (LIFE ON EARTH)—cont.
buried, Mat. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 19; in a new sepulchre watched by soldiers and sealed, Mat. 27. 66.

His descent into hell, Eph. 4. 9.
rises from the tomb, Mat. 28; Mark 16; Luke 24; John 20. 21 (1 Cor. 15. 4).

appears to Mary Magdalene and disciples, Mat. 28; Mark 16; Luke 24; John 20.

shews Thomas His hands and feet, John 20. 27.

charge to Peter to feed His lambs, John 21. 15.

ascends into heaven, Mark 16; Luke 24; Acts 1. 9, 10.

seen in heaven by Stephen, Acts 7. 55.

appearances after ascension :—
to Paul, Acts 9. 4; 18. 9; 22. 8.
to John, Rev. 1. 13.

WORK ON EARTH :—
questions the doctors, Luke 2. 46.

is tempted, Mat. 4; Mark 1. 12; Luke 4.

sermon on the mount, Mat. 5. 6, 7.
cleanses the temple, Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 14.

teaches Nicodemus, John 3.
converses with woman of Samaria, John 4.

the people attempt to make Him king, John 6. 15.

taunted by His brethren, John 7. 14.
the people's testimony, Mat. 16. 13;

Mark 8. 27; Luke 9. 18; John 7. 12.

message to John the Baptist, Luke 7. 22.

anointed at Simon the Pharisee's house, Luke 7. 36.

pays tribute at Capernaum, Mat. 17. 24.

inculcates humility on apostles, Mat. 18; Mark 9. 33; Luke 9. 49; 22. 24.

departs from Galilee into Judæa, Mat. 19. 1.

teaches respecting divorce, Mat. 19. 3; Luke 16. 18.

removes Herod ("that fox"), and Jerusalem, Luke 13. 32, 34.

pardons woman taken in adultery, John 8.

compares Martha and Mary ("that good part"), Luke 10. 39-42.

suffers children to come to Him, Mat. 19. 13; Mark 10. 13; Luke 18. 15.

Zacchæus the publican called by, Luke 19. 2.

anointed by Mary at Bethany, Mat. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3; John 12. 3.

His triumphant entry into Jerusalem, Mat. 21; Mark 11; Luke 19; John 12.

drives moneychangers out of temple, Mat. 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; Luke 19. 45.

curses the fig tree, Mat. 21. 19; Mark 11. 12.

Greeks would see Jesus, John 12. 20.

His answer, John 12. 23.

to the chief priests, Luke 20. 3.
to the Pharisees, Mat. 22. 15.

to the Sadducees, Mark 12. 18.

glorified by the Father, John 12. 28.

chief priests conspire to kill, Mat. 26. 3; Mark 14. 1; covenant with Judas to betray, Mat. 26. 13;

Mark 14. 10; Luke 22. 3; John 13. 18.

gives directions for the passover, Mat. 26. 17; Mark 14. 12; Luke 22. 7.

foretells Peter's denial, Mat. 26. 34; Mark 14. 29; Luke 22. 31; John 13. 26.

love to His own, John 13. 1.

CHRIST (WORK ON EARTH)—cont.

washes disciples' feet, John 13. 5.
Peter's protest, John 13. 8.

example to His disciples, John 13. 15.

comforts His disciples, John 14. 1.
promise to them, John 14. 14.

leaves His peace with them, John 14. 27.

commands them to love one another, John 15. 12, 17.

promises the Comforter, John 15. 26; 16. 7.

predicts disciples' persecution, John 16. 2.

"a little while," John 16. 16.
encourages prayer in His name, John 16. 23.

prays for disciples, John 17.
goes over the brook Cedron, John 18. 1.

ofttimes resorted to garden, John 18. 2.

His agony, Mat. 26. 36; Luke 22. 44.

betrayed by Judas, Mat. 26. 47; Mark 14. 43; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 3.

seized by the officers, Mat. 26. 50; Mark 14. 46; Luke 22. 54; John 18. 12.

forbids use of sword, Mat. 26. 52; John 18. 11.

taken before the chief priests, Pilate, and Herod. *See* LIFE ON EARTH.

tried, found innocent, delivered to the Jews, crucifixion. *See* LIFE ON EARTH.

commends His mother to the beloved disciple, John 19. 25.

prays for His executioners, Luke 23. 34.

His promise to the penitent thief, Luke 23. 43.

acknowledged by centurion to be Son of God, Mat. 27. 54; Mark 15. 39; to be righteous, Luke 23. 47.

HIS TEACHING :—
preaches repentance at Galilee, Luke 4. 17.

at Nazareth, Luke 4. 16
the gospel of the kingdom, Mat. 4. 23; Mark 1. 14.

testimony concerning John the Baptist, Mat. 11. 7; Luke 7. 24; 20. 4.

upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, Capernaum, Mat. 11. 20; Luke 10. 13.

speaks to the Jews respecting the Father and the Son, John 5; 8. 18, 42; 10. 15; 12. 23; the bread of life, John 6. 26; seed of Abraham, John 8. 31; traditions of the elders, Mat. 15. 1; Mark 7. 1.

answers Pharisees asking a sign, Mat. 12. 38; 16. 1; Mark 8. 11; Luke 11. 16; 12. 54; John 2. 18.

teaches His disciples on humility, John 13. 14.

teaches scribes and Pharisees, Mat. 23; Mark 12. 38; Luke 11. 37; 20. 45.

prophecies destruction of Jerusalem, and the last times, Mat. 24; Mark 13; Luke 13. 34; 17. 20; 19. 41; 21.

preaches daily in the temple, Luke 19. 47.

His invitation to the weary and heavy laden, Mat. 11. 23.

His discourses on suffering for the gospel's sake, Luke 14. 26 (Mat. 10. 37).

on marriage, Mat. 19; Mark 10.

riches, Mat. 19. 16; Mark 10. 17; Luke 12. 13; 18. 18.

paying tribute, Mat. 22. 15; Mark 12. 13; Luke 20. 20.

the resurrection, Mat. 22. 23; Mark 12. 18.

CHRIST (HIS TEACHING)—cont.
on the two great commandments, Mat. 22. 35; Mark 12. 28.

the Son of David, Mat. 22. 41; Mark 12. 35; Luke 20. 41.

the widow's mite, Mark 12. 41; Luke 21. 1.

watchfulness, Mat. 24. 42; Mark 13. 33; Luke 21. 34; 12. 35.

the last judgment, Mat. 25. 31.

SERMON ON THE MOUNT :—who are the blessed, Mat. 5. 1; salt of the earth, 5. 13; light of the world, 5. 14; the righteousness of Scribes and Pharisees, 5. 20; anger with a brother (Raca), 5. 22; thou fool, 5. 22; reconciliation, 5. 24; adultery, 5. 27; right hand and right eye, 5. 29, 30; divorce, 5. 32, 33; oaths, 5. 33; eye for an eye, 5. 38; love to neighbour and enemy, 5. 43; be perfect, 5. 48; almsgiving, Mat. 6. 1; prayer, 6. 5; no vain repetitions, 6. 7; Lord's prayer, 6. 9; Luke 11. 2; fasting, Mat. 6. 16; treasure upon earth, 6. 19; evil eye, 6. 23; two masters, 6. 24; God and mammon, 6. 24; no thought for life, 6. 25; fowls of the air, 6. 26; taking thought: raiment, lilies of the field, 6. 27; seek kingdom of God, 6. 33; judge not, Mat. 7. 1; beam in eye, 7. 3; holy things not to be cast to dogs, 7. 6; ask, seek, find, 7. 7; Luke 11. 9; bread, stone, fish, serpent, Mat. 7. 9, 10; Luke 11. 11; strait gate, Mat. 7. 13; false prophets, 7. 15; grapes, thorns, figs, thistles, 7. 16; the good and corrupt tree, 7. 17; not to be hearers but doers, 7. 23, 24; house on rock, 7. 24; on sand, 7. 27; taught as having authority, 7. 29.

Sermon to disciples and multitudes on the plain :—the blessed, Luke 6. 20, 21, 22; woe to the rich, 6. 24; to the full, 6. 25; to those men speak well of, 6. 26; love to enemies, 6. 27, 35; submission under injury, 6. 29; giving, 6. 30, 38; doing as we would be done to, 6. 31; be merciful, 6. 36; judge not, 6. 37; hearers and doers, 6. 46.

epistles to the seven churches in Asia, Rev. 1. 2; 3.

DISCOURSES :—
on faith, the centurion's, Mat. 8. 8. to those who would follow Him, Luke 9. 23, 57.

on fasting, Mat. 9. 14; Mark 2. 18; Luke 5. 33.

on blasphemy, Mat. 12. 31; Mark 3. 28; Luke 11. 15.

who are His brethren, Mat. 12. 46; Mark 3. 31; Luke 8. 19.

HIS PARABLES :—
wise and foolish builders, Mat. 7. 24-27.

children of the bridechamber, Mat. 9. 15; Luke 5. 34, 35.

new cloth and old garment, Mat. 9. 16; Luke 5. 36.

new wine and old bottles, Mat. 9. 17.

unclean spirit, Mat. 12. 43.

sower, Mat. 13. 3, 18; Luke 8. 5, 11.

tares, Mat. 13. 24-30, 36-43.

mustard seed, Mat. 13. 31, 32; Luke 13. 19.

leaven, Mat. 13. 33.

treasure hid in a field, Mat. 13. 44.

pearl of great price, Mat. 13. 45, 46.

net cast into the sea, Mat. 13. 47-50.

meats defiling not, Mat. 15. 10-15.

unmerciful servant, Mat. 18. 23-35.

labourers hired, Mat. 20. 1-16.

two sons, Mat. 21. 23-32.

• It is the opinion of some eminent commentators that the sermons on the mount and on the plain were one and the same.

CHRIST (HIS PARABLES)—cont.
 wicked husbandmen, Mat. 21. 33-45.
 marriage of king's son, Mat. 22. 2-14.
 fig tree leafing, Mat. 24. 32-34.
 man of the house watching, Mat. 24. 43.
 faithful and evil servants, Mat. 24. 45-51.
 ten virgins, Mat. 25. 1-13.
 talents, Mat. 25. 14-30.
 kingdom divided against itself, Mark 3. 24.
 house divided against itself, Mark 3. 20.
 strong man armed, Mark 3. 27; Luke 11. 21.
 seed growing secretly, Mark 4. 26-29.
 lighted candle, Mark 4. 21; Luke 11. 33-36.
 man taking a far journey, Mark 13. 34-37.
 blind leading the blind, Luke 6. 39.
 beam and mote, Luke 6. 41, 42.
 tree and its fruit, Luke 6. 43-45.
 creditor and debtors, Luke 7. 41-47.
 good Samaritan, Luke 10. 30-37.
 friend at midnight, Luke 11. 5-9.
 rich fool, Luke 12. 16-21.
 cloud and wind, Luke 12. 54-57.
 barren fig tree, Luke 13. 6-9.
 chief seats in a feast, Luke 14. 7-11.
 builder of a tower, Luke 14. 28-30, 33.
 king going to war, Luke 14. 31-33.
 savour of salt, Luke 14. 34, 35.
 lost sheep, Luke 15. 3-7.
 lost piece of silver, Luke 15. 8-10.
 prodigal son, Luke 15. 11-32.
 unjust steward, Luke 16. 1-8.
 rich man and Lazarus, Luke 16. 19-31.
 unprofitable servant, Luke 17. 7.
 importunate widow, Luke 18. 1-8.
 Pharisee and Publican, Luke 18. 9-14.
 pounds, Luke 19. 12-27.
 Bread of Life, John 6. 47.
 Good Shepherd, John 10. 1-6.
 Vine and branches, John 15. 1-5.
—HIS MIRACLES:—
 water turned into wine, John 2. 6-10.
 nobleman's son healed, John 4. 46-53.
 centurion's servant healed, Mat. 8. 5-13.
 draughts of fishes, Luke 5. 4-6; John 21. 6.
 devils cast out, Mat. 8. 23-32; 9. 32, 33; 15. 22-28; 17. 14-18; Mark 1. 23-27.
 Peter's wife's mother healed, Mat. 8. 14, 15.
 lepers cleansed, Mat. 8. 3; Luke 17. 14.
 paralytic healed, Mark 2. 3-12.
 withered hand restored, Mat. 12. 10-13.
 impotent man healed, John 5. 5-9.
 the dead raised to life, Mat. 9. 18, 19, 23-25; Luke 7. 12-15; John 11. 11-14.
 issue of blood stopped, Mat. 9. 20-22.
 the blind restored to sight, Mat. 9. 27-30; Mark 8. 22-25; John 9. 1-7.
 the deaf and dumb cured, Mark 7. 32-35.
 the multitude fed, Mat. 14. 15-21; 15. 32-38.
 His walking on the sea, Mat. 14. 25-27.
 with the tribute-money, Mat. 17. 27.
 with tempest stilled, Mat. 8. 23-26; Mark 4. 37; Luke 8. 23.
 sudden arrival of the ship, John 6. 21.

CHRIST (HIS MIRACLES)—cont.
 woman healed of infirmity, Luke 13. 11-13.
 dropsey cured, Luke 14. 2-4.
 fig tree blighted, Mat. 21. 19.
 Malchus healed, Luke 22. 50, 51.
 miracles performed before the messengers of John, Luke 7. 21, 22.
 many and divers diseases healed, Mat. 4. 23, 24; 14. 14; 15. 30; Mark 1. 34; Luke 6. 17-19.
 His transfiguration, Mat. 17. 1-8.
 His resurrection, Luke 24. 6, with John 10. 18.
 His appearance to His disciples, the doors being shut, John 20. 19.
 His ascension, Acts 1. 9.

—CHARACTER OF:—
 holy, Luke 1. 35; Acts 4. 27; Rev. 3. 7.
 righteous, Is. 53. 11; Heb. 1. 9.
 good, Mat. 19. 16.
 faithful, Is. 11. 5; 1 Thes. 5. 24.
 true, John 1. 14; 7. 18; 1 John 5. 20.
 just, Zech. 9. 9; John 5. 30; Acts 22. 14.
 guileless, Is. 53. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
 sinless, John 8. 46; 2 Cor. 5. 21.
 spotless, 1 Pet. 1. 19.
 innocent, Mat. 27. 4.
 harmless, Heb. 7. 26.
 resisting temptation, Mat. 4. 1-10.
 obedient to God the Father, Ps. 40. 8; John 4. 34; 15. 10.
 subject to His parents, Luke 2. 51.
 zealous, Luke 2. 49; John 2. 17; 8. 29.
 meek, Is. 53. 7; Zech. 9. 9; Mat. 11. 29.
 lowly in heart, Mat. 11. 29.
 merciful, Heb. 2. 17.
 patient, Is. 53. 7; Mat. 27. 14.
 long-suffering, 1 Tim. 1. 16.
 compassionate, Is. 40. 11; Mat. 15. 32; Luke 7. 13; 19. 41.
 benevolent, Mat. 4. 23, 24; 9. 35; Acts 10. 33.
 loving, John 13. 1; 15. 13.
 self-denying, Mat. 8. 20; 2 Cor. 8. 9.
 humble, Luke 22. 27; Phil. 2. 8.
 resigned, Luke 22. 42.
 forgiving, Luke 23. 34.
 saints to be conformed to, Rom. 8. 29.

—COMPASSION OF:—
 necessary to His priestly office, Heb. 5. 2, with verse 7.
MANIFESTED FOR THE
 weary and heavy-laden, Mat. 11. 28-30.
 weak in faith, Is. 40. 11; 42. 3, with Mat. 12. 20.
 tempted, Heb. 2. 13.
 afflicted, Luke 7. 13; John 11. 33.
 diseased, Mat. 14. 14; Mark 1. 41.
 poor, Mark 8. 2.
 perishing sinners, Mat. 9. 36; Luke 19. 41; John 3. 16.
 an encouragement to prayer, Heb. 4. 15.

—GLORY OF
 as divine, John 1. 1-5; Phil. 2. 6, 9, 10.
 God the Son, Mat. 3. 17; Heb. 1. 6, 8.
 equal to the Father, John 10. 30, 33.
 the Firstborn, Col. 1. 5, 18.
 the Firstbegotten, Heb. 1. 6.
 Lord of lords, &c., Rev. 17. 14.
 the image of God, Col. 1. 15; Heb. 1. 3.
 Creator, John 1. 3; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2.
 the Blessed of God, Ps. 45. 2.
 Mediator, 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 8. 6.
 Prophet, Deut. 18. 15, 16, with Acts 3. 22.
 Priest, Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 4. 15.
 King, Is. 6. 1-5, with John 12. 41.

CHRIST (GLORY OF)—cont.
 as Judge, Mat. 16. 27; 25. 31, 33.
 Shepherd, Is. 40. 10, 11; Ezek. 34; John 10. 11; 14.
 Head of the Church, Eph. 1. 22.
 the true Light, Luke 1. 78, 79; John 1. 4, 9.
 the foundation of the Church, Is. 28. 16.
 the Way, John 14. 6; Heb. 10. 19, 20.
 the Truth, 1 John 5. 20; Rev. 3. 7.
 the Life, John 11. 25; Col. 3. 4; 1 John 5. 11.
 Incarnate, John 1. 14.
 in His words, Luke 4. 22; John 7. 46.
 His works, Mat. 13. 54; John 2. 11.
 His sinless perfection, Heb. 7. 26-28.
 the fullness of His grace and truth, Ps. 45. 2, with John 1. 14.
 His transfiguration, Mat. 17. 2, with 2 Pet. 1. 16-18.
 His exaltation, Acts 7. 55, 56; Eph. 1. 21.
 celebrated by the redeemed, Rev. 5. 8-14; 7. 9-12.
 revealed in the gospel, Is. 40. 5.
 saints shall rejoice at the revelation of, 1 Pet. 4. 13.
 saints shall behold, in heaven, John 17. 24.

—DIVINE NATURE OF:—
 as Jehovah, Col. 1. 16; Is. 6. 1-3, with John 12. 41; Is. 8. 13, 14, with 1 Pet. 2. 2; Is. 40. 3, with Mat. 3. 3; Is. 40. 11; 44. 6, with Rev. 1. 17; Is. 48. 12-16, with Rev. 22. 13; Jer. 23. 5, 6, with 1 Cor. 1. 30; Joel 2. 32, with Acts 2. 21, and 1 Cor. 1. 2; Mal. 3. 1, with Mark 1. 2, and Luke 2. 27; Heb. 13. 20; Jam. 2. 1.
 the Eternal God and Creator, Judge and Saviour, Ps. 45. 6, 7; 102. 24-27, with Heb. 1. 8, 10-12; Is. 9. 6; Eccl. 12. 14, with 1 Cor. 4. 5; Jer. 10. 10, with John 15. 20; Hos. 1. 7, with Tit. 2. 13; John 1. 1; Rom. 9. 5; 2 Cor. 5. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 1.
 fellow and equal to God, Zech. 13. 7; John 5. 17, 23; 16. 15; Phil. 2. 6; 1 Thes. 3. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 16, 17.
 the Lord from heaven, Lord of the sabbath, and Lord of all, Gen. 2. 3, with Mat. 12. 8; Acts 10. 36; Rom. 10. 11-13; 1 Cor. 15. 47.
 Son of God, Mat. 26. 63-67; John 1. 14, 18; 3. 16, 18; 1 John 4. 9, one with the Father, John 10. 30, 38; 12. 45; 14. 7-10, 17, 10.
 sending the Spirit, equally with the Father, John 14. 16, with John 15. 26.
 Creator, Supporter, and Preserver of all things, John 1. 3; Col. 1. 16, 17; Heb. 1. 2, 3.
 possessed of the fullness of the Godhead, Col. 2. 9; Heb. 1. 3.
 raising the dead, John 5. 21; 6. 40, 54.
 raising Himself from the dead, John 2. 19, 21; 10. 18.
 Eternal, Omnipresent, Omnipotent, and Omniscient, Ps. 45. 3; Is. 9. 6; Mic. 5. 2; Mat. 18. 20; 28. 20; John 1. 1; 3. 13, 16, 30; 21. 17; Phil. 3. 21; Col. 1. 17; Heb. 1. 8-10; Rev. 1. 8.
 God, He redeems, purifies, and presents the Church unto Himself, Eph. 5. 27, with Jude 24, 25; Rev. 5. 9, with Tit. 2. 14.
 acknowledged by voice from heaven, Mat. 3. 17; 17. 5; John 12. 28.

CHRIST (DIVINE NATURE OF)

—*cont.*
His blood the blood of God, Acts 20. 28.
object of divine worship, Acts 7. 59; 2 Cor. 12. 8, 9; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 5. 12.
object of faith, Ps. 2. 12, with 1 Pet. 2. 6; Jer. 17. 5, 7, with John 14. 1. saints live unto Him as God, Rom. 6. 11, and Gal. 2. 19, with 2 Cor. 5. 15.
acknowledged by Thomas, John 20. 28.

HUMAN NATURE OF:—

PROVED BY HIS
conception, Mat. 1. 18; Luke 1. 31.
birth, Mat. 1. 16, 25; 2. 2; Luke 2. 7, 11.
partaking of our flesh and blood, John 1. 14; Heb. 2. 14.
having a human soul, Mat. 26. 33; Luke 23. 46; Acts 2. 31.
circumcision, Luke 2. 21.
increase in wisdom and stature, Luke 2. 52.
weeping, Luke 19. 41; John 11. 35.
hungering, Mat. 4. 2; 21. 18.
thirsting, John 4. 7; 19. 23.
sleeping, Mat. 8. 24; Mark 4. 33.
weariness, John 4. 6.
man of sorrows, Is. 53. 3, 4; Luke 22. 44; John 11. 33; 12. 27.
buffeted, Mat. 26. 67; Luke 22. 64.
enduring indignities, Luke 23. 11.
scourged, Mat. 27. 26; John 19. 1.
nailed to the cross, Luke 23. 33, with Ps. 22. 16.
death, John 19. 30.
pierced side, John 19. 34.
burial, Mat. 27. 59, 60; Mark 15. 46.
resurrection, Acts 3. 15; 2 Tim. 2. 8.
being called like us in all things except sin, Acts 3. 22; Phil. 2. 7, 8; Heb. 2. 17; without sin, John 8. 46; 13. 33; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 26, 28; 1 Pet. 2. 22; 1 John 3. 5.
evidence of the senses appealed to, John 20. 27; 1 John 1. 1, 2.
necessary to His mediatorial office, Rom. 6. 15, 19; 1 Cor. 15. 21; Gal. 4. 4, 5; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 2. 17.

WAS OF THE SEED OF

the woman, Gen. 3. 15; Is. 7. 4; Jer. 31. 22; Luke 1. 31; Gal. 4. 4.
Abraham, Gen. 22. 18, with Gal. 3. 16; Heb. 2. 16.
David, 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16; Ps. 89. 35, 36; Jer. 23. 5; Mat. 22. 42; Mark 10. 47; Acts 2. 30; 13. 23; Rom. 1. 3.
genealogies of, Mat. 1. 1; Luke 3. 23.
attested by Himself, Mat. 8. 20; 16. 13.
confession of, a test of belonging to God, 1 John 4. 2.
acknowledged by men, Mark 6. 3; John 7. 27; 19. 5; Acts 2. 22.
denied by Antichrist, 1 John 4. 3; 2 John 7.

TITLES OF:—

Adam, the Second, 1 Cor. 15. 45.
Advocate, 1 John 2. 1.
Alpha and Omega, Rev. 1. 8; 22. 13.
Amen, Rev. 3. 14.
Apostle of our Profession, Heb. 3. 1.
Author and Finisher of our faith, Heb. 12. 2.
Beginning of the creation of God, Rev. 3. 14.
Blessed and only Potentate, 1 Tim. 6. 15.

CHRIST (TITLES OF)—*cont.*

Captain of Salvation, Heb. 2. 10.
Chief Corner Stone, Eph. 2. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
Chief Shepherd, 1 Pet. 5. 4.
Dayspring, Luke 1. 78.
Desire of all nations, Hag. 2. 7.
Emmanuel, Mat. 1. 23, with Is. 7. 14; 8. 8.
Everlasting Father, Is. 9. 6.
Faithful Witness, Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.
First and Last, Rev. 1. 17; 2. 8.
God, John 20. 28; 1 John 5. 20.
Good Shepherd, John 10. 14.
Governor, Mat. 2. 6.
Great High Priest, Heb. 3. 1; 4. 14.
Head of the Church, Eph. 5. 23; Col. 1. 18.
Heir of all things, Heb. 1. 2.
Holy One, Ps. 16. 10, with Acts 2. 27, 31; Is. 41. 14; Mark 1. 24.
Horn of Salvation, Luke 1. 69.
I AM, John 8. 58 (cf. Ex. 3. 14).
Jesus, Mat. 1. 21; 1 Thes. 1. 10.
Just One, Acts 7. 52.
King, Mat. 2. 2; 21. 5, with Zech. 9. 9; John 1. 49; 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 15. 3; 17. 14.
Lamb, John 1. 29, 36; Rev. 5. 6, 12; 13. 8; 21. 22; 22. 3.
Lamb of God. *See* LAMB.
Lion of tribe of Judah, Rev. 5. 5. *See* Gen. 49. 9.
Lord of All, Acts 10. 36.
Lord of Glory, 1 Cor. 2. 8.
Lord God Almighty, Rev. 15. 3; 22. 6.

LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, Jer. 23. 6.

Mediator, 1 Tim. 2. 5.
Messenger of the Covenant, Mal. 3. 1.
Messiah, Dan. 9. 25; John 1. 41.
Mighty One of Jacob, Is. 60. 16.
Morning Star, Rev. 22. 16.
Nazarene, Mat. 2. 23.
Prince of Life, Acts 3. 15.
Prince of Peace, Is. 9. 6.
Prince of the kings of the earth, Rev. 1. 5.
Propbet, Luke 24. 19; John 7. 40.
Redeemer, Job 19. 25; Is. 59. 20; 60. 16.
Resurrection and Life, John 11. 25.
Root of David, Rev. 22. 16.
Root of Jesse, Is. 11. 10.
same yesterday, to day, and for ever, Heb. 13. 8.
Saviour, 2 Pet. 2. 20; 3. 18.
Shepherd and Bishop of Souls, 1 Pet. 2. 25.
Son of David, Mat. 9. 27.
Son of God, Luke 1. 35; John 1. 49.
Son of Man, John 5. 27; 6. 27.
Son of the Blessed, Mark 14. 61.
Son of the Highest, Luke 1. 32.
Sun of Righteousness, Mal. 4. 2.
Way, Truth, and Life, John 14. 6.
Wonderful, Counsellor, Mighty God, Is. 9. 6.
Word, John 1. 1; 1 John 5. 7.
Word of God, Rev. 19. 13.
Word of Life, 1 John 1. 1.

THE HEAD OF THE

CHURCH:—
appointed by God, Eph. 1. 22.
declared by Himself head of the corner, Mat. 21. 42.
declared by St. Paul, Eph. 4. 12, 15; 5. 23.
as such has preeminence in all things, 1 Cor. 11. 3; Eph. 1. 22; Col. 1. 18.
commissioned His apostles, Mat. 10. 1, 7; 23. 19; John 20. 21.
instituted the sacraments, Mat. 28. 19; Luke 22. 19, 20.
imparted gifts, Ps. 68. 18, with Eph. 4. 8.
saints complete in, Col. 2. 10.

TYPES OF:—

Aaron, Exod. 23. 1; Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 4. 15; 12. 24.

CHRIST (TYPES OF)—*cont.*

Abel, Gen. 4. 8, 10; Heb. 12. 24.
Abraham, Gen. 17. 5; Eph. 3. 15.
Adam, Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 15. 45.
David, 2 Sam. 8. 15; Ps. 89. 19; Ezek. 37. 24; Phil. 2. 9.
Eliakim, Is. 22. 20.
Isaac, Gen. 22. 2; Heb. 11. 17.
Jacob, Gen. 32. 23; John 11. 42; Heb. 7. 23.
Jonah, Jonah 1. 17; Mat. 12. 40.
Joseph, Gen. 50. 19, 20; Heb. 7. 25.
Joshua, Josh. 1. 5; 11. 23; Acts 20. 32; Heb. 4. 8.
Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 18, 20; Heb. 7. 1.
Moses, Num. 12. 7; Deut. 18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37; Heb. 3. 2.
Noah, Gen. 5. 29; 2 Cor. 1. 5.
Samson, Judg. 16. 30; Col. 2. 14, 15.
Solomon, 2 Sam. 7. 12; Luke 1. 32.
Zerubbabel, Zech. 4. 7, 9; Heb. 12. 2, 3.
ark, Gen. 7. 16; Ex. 25. 16; Ps. 40. 8; Is. 42. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 20, 21.
Jacob's ladder, Gen. 28. 12; John 1. 51.
passover, Ex. 12; 1 Cor. 5. 7.
lamb, Ex. 12. 3; Is. 53. 7; John 1. 29; Acts 8. 32; 1 Pet. 1. 19; Rev. 5. 6; 6. 1; 7. 9; 12. 11; 13. 8; 14. 1; 15. 3; 17. 14; 19. 7; 21. 9; 22. 1.
mauna, Exod. 16. 11; John 6. 32; Rev. 2. 17.
rock, Ex. 17. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 4.
firstfruits, Ex. 22. 29; 1 Cor. 15. 20.
golden candlestick, Ex. 25. 31; John 8. 12.
altar, brasen, Ex. 27. 1, 2; Heb. 13. 10.
laver, Exod. 30. 18; Zech. 13. 1; Eph. 5. 26.
burnt offering, Lev. 1. 2; Heb. 10. 10.
peace offering, Lev. 3; Eph. 2. 14.
sin offering, Lev. 4. 2; Heb. 13. 11.
atonement, sacrifices upon day of, Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 9. 12.
scapegoat, Lev. 16. 20; Is. 53. 6.
bracen serpent, Num. 21. 9; John 3. 14.
cities of refuge, Num. 35. 6; Heb. 6. 18.
temple, 1 Kings 6. 1, 33; John 2. 21.
tabernacle, Heb. 9. 8, 11.
vail, Heb. 10. 20.

CHRISTS, false, and prophets, warnings against, Mat. 7. 15; 24. 4, 5, 11, 24; Mark 13. 22; Acts 20. 29; 2 Thes. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Rev. 13.

CHRISTIAN, none to be ashamed to suffer as, 1 Pet. 4. 16.

CHRISTIANS, disciples first called, at Antioch, Acts 11. 26.

CHRYSLITE and Chrysoprasus, Rev. 21. 20.

CHURCH of God, Acts 20. 23; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 10. 32; 11. 22; 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 5.
foundation and increase of, Mat. 16. 18; Acts 2. 47; Col. 1. 18.
authority and teaching of, Mat. 18. 17; Acts 11. 26, 27; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 12. 23.

organization of, Acts 14. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 17; 14. 4, 5.

persecuted, Acts 8. 3; 12. 1; 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; Phil. 3. 6.

saluted, Acts 18. 22; Rom. 16. 5; 10. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 19.

loved of Christ, Eph. 5. 25, 29.

edification of, 1 Cor. 14. 4, 19, 23, 34.

CHURCHES, the seven, in Asia, Rev. 1. 4, 11, 20; 2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22.

CHURLISH, Nabal, 1 Sam. 25. 3.

CHUSHAN-RISHATHAIM, oppresses Israel, Judg. 3. 8, 9, 10.

CILICIA, disciples there, Acts 15. 23, 41.
the country of Paul, Acts 21. 39; Gal. 1. 21.
Paul born at Tarsus in, Acts 22. 3.
CIRCUMCISION, the covenant of, Gen. 17. 10, 23, 24, 25.
Shechemites submit to, Gen. 34. 24.
Zipporah resents it, Ex. 4. 25.
incumbent on strangers sojourning, Ex. 12. 48.
renewed by Joshua, Josh. 5. 2.
of John, Luke 1. 59.
of Jesus, Luke 2. 21.
of Timothy, Acts 16. 3.
superadded by the Gospel, Acts 15; Gal. 5. 2.
of heart, Deut. 10. 16; 30. 6.
spiritual, Phil. 3. 3; Col. 2. 11.
when profitable, and how, Rom. 2. 25; 3. 30; 4. 9; 1 Cor. 7. 19; Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15.
CIRCUMSPECTION, exhortations to, Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15.
CITIES, spared or besieged, Deut. 20. 10.
to be destroyed, Deut. 20. 16.
of refuge, Num. 35. 6; Deut. 19; Josh. 20.
CLAUDIA, 2 Tim. 4. 21.
CLAUDIUS. *See* CÆSAR.
CLAUDIUS LYSIAS, chief captain, rescues Paul, Acts 21. 31; 22. 24; 23. 10; sends him to Felix, Acts 23. 26.
CLEMENT, fellow labourer of Paul, Phil. 4. 3.
CLEOPAS, a disciple, Luke 24. 18. *See* EMMAUS.
CLOTHING, coats of skins the first, Gen. 3. 21.
rending of, Gen. 37. 29, 34; Num. 14. 6; Judg. 11. 35; Acts 14. 14.
washing of, ordered, Ex. 19. 10; Lev. 11. 25; Num. 19. 7.
CLOUD, pillar of, children of Israel guided by, Ex. 13. 21; 14. 19; Neh. 9. 19; Ps. 78. 14; 105. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.
appearance of the Lord in, Ex. 24. 15; 34. 5; Lev. 16. 2; Num. 11. 25; 12. 5; 1 Kings 8. 10; Ezek. 10. 4; Mat. 17. 5; Luke 21. 27; Rev. 14. 14.
COLLECTION for the saints, Acts 11. 29; Rom. 15. 26; 1 Cor. 16. 1.
COLOSSE, brethren at, encouraged and warned, Col. 1. 2; exhorted to holiness, Col. 3. 4.
COMFORT (one another), 1 Thes. 4. 18; 5. 11; Phil. 2. 1.
COMFORTER, the Spirit of Truth, John 14. 26; 15. 26; 16. 7.
COMMAND of God to Adam, Gen. 2. 16.
to Moses, Ex. 3. 14.
to Joshua, Josh. 1. 9.
of Moses to the sons of Levi, Deut. 31. 10.
of Christ to the twelve, Mat. 10. 5; Mark 16. 15.
to Peter, John 21. 15.
COMMANDMENTS (TEN) delivered, Ex. 20; 31. 18; Deut. 5. 6.
two tables of, broken, Ex. 32. 19.
renewed, Ex. 34. 1; Deut. 10. 1.
fulfilled by Christ, Mat. 5. 17; 19. 17; 22. 35; Mark 10. 17; Luke 10. 25; 18. 15.
COMMUNION of the body and blood of Christ, 1 Cor. 10. 16.
Lord's Supper instituted, Mat. 26. 26; Mark 14. 22; Luke 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 23.
self-examination for, Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21; 11. 28.
unworthily partaken, 1 Cor. 11. 27.
COMMUNION of Saints. *See* FELLOWSHIP.
COMPANY, evil, to be avoided, Ps. 1. 1; 26. 4; Prov. 1. 10; 2. 12; 4. 14; 12. 11; 13. 20; 14. 7; 22. 24; 24. 19; 29. 3, 24; Rom. 1. 32; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 15. 33; Eph. 5. 7.

COMPASSION, Job. 6. 14; Ps. 35. 13; Zech. 7. 9; Rom. 12. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 29; Gal. 6. 2; Col. 3. 12; Heb. 13. 3; James 1. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
Christ's, Mat. 15. 32; 20. 34; Luke 7. 13, 21; Heb. 2. 17; 4. 15; 5. 2.
CONCEIT (pride), reproved, Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 18. 11; 26. 5; 28. 11; 18. 5; 21; Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16.
CONCUPISCENCE to be mortified, Col. 3. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 5.
CONDEMNATION for sin, universal, Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3; Rom. 3. 12, 13; 5. 12; 6. 23.
for unbelief, John 3. 18.
by the law, 2 Cor. 3. 6, 9.
by impotence and hypocrisy, Mat. 11. 20; 23. 14.
according to our deeds, 2 Cor. 11. 15.
of false teachers, 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4.
deliverance from, by Christ, John 3. 18; 5. 24; Rom. 8. 1. 33.
final, Mat. 25. 46; Rev. 20. 15.
CONFESSION of Christ unto salvation, Mat. 10. 32; Mark 8. 35; John 12. 42; Rom. 10. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 1 John 2. 23; 4. 2.
of sin, Lev. 5. 5; Josh. 7. 19; Dan. 9. 20; 1 John 1. 9.
examples of, Num. 12. 11; 21. 7; Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 7. 15; 24; Ezra 9. 6; Neh. 1. 6; 9; Ps. 51; Dan. 9. 4; Luke 23. 41.
at the offering of firstfruits, Deut. 26. 1.
"one to another," James 5. 16.
CONFIDENCE, through faith, Prov. 3. 26; 14. 26; Eph. 3. 12; Heb. 3. 6, 14; 10. 35; 1 John 2. 28; 3. 21; 5. 14.
none in the flesh, Phil. 3. 3.
CONGREGATION (of Israel), all to keep the passover, Ex. 12, &c.
sin offering for, Lev. 4. 13; 16. 17; to stone offenders, Lev. 24. 14; Num. 14. 10; 15. 35.
whom not to enter, Deut. 23. 1.
CONIES, described, Ps. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26.
pronounced unclean, Lev. 11. 5; Deut. 14. 7.
CONSCIENCE convicts of sin, Gen. 3. 10; 4. 13; 42. 21; 1 Sam. 24. 5; Prov. 20. 27; Mat. 27. 3; Luke 9. 7; John 8. 9; Rom. 2. 15.
purified by faith, 1 Tim. 1. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3.
purified by blood of Christ, Heb. 9. 14; 10. 2, 22.
a good, Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16.
effects of a good, Acts 24. 16; Rom. 13. 5; 14. 22; 2 Cor. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
of others to be respected, Rom. 14. 21; 1 Cor. 8. 10, 28.
seared, 1 Tim. 4. 2; defiled, Tit. 1. 15.
ignorant, Acts 26. 9; Rom. 10. 2.
CONSECRATION of priests, Exod. 29; Lev. 8.
of the Levites, Num. 8. 5.
of Christ, Heb. 7. 8; 10. 20.
CONSIDERATION, exhortations to, Deut. 4. 39; 32. 29; Job 23. 15; 37. 14; Ps. 8. 3; 50. 22; Prov. 6. 6; Eccl. 4. 1; 5. 1; 7. 7; Hag. 1. 5; Mat. 6. 23; 2 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 3. 1. 4; 10. 24; 12. 2.
CONSOLATION, under affliction, Deut. 23. 27; Job 19. 25; Ps. 10. 14; 23. 34; 61. 3; 42. 5; 51. 17; 155. 22; 69. 29; 71. 9, 18; 73. 26; 94. 19; 119. 50; 126; Eccl. 7. 3; Is. 1. 18; 12. 1; Lam. 3. 22; Ezek. 14. 22; Hosea 2. 14; Micah 7. 18; Zech. 1. 17; Mat. 11. 28; Luke 4. 18; 15; John 14. 15; 16; Rom. 15. 4; 16. 20; 1 Cor. 10. 13; 14. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 5. 1; 7. 6; 12. 9; Col. 1. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 14; 5. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Heb. 4. 9; 6. 18; 12; James 1. 12; 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 10; 7. 14; 14. 13.

CONSPIRACY against Christ, Mat. 26. 3; Mark 3. 6; 14. 1; Luke 22. 2; John 11. 55; 13. 18.
against Paul, Acts 23. 12.
CONSTANCY, Rom. 16. 4.
of Ruth, Ruth 1. 14.
CONTENTMENT, godliness with, great gain, Ps. 37. 16; Prov. 30. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 6.
exhortations to, Ps. 37. 1; Luke 3. 14; 1 Cor. 7. 20; 1 Tim. 6. 8; Heb. 13. 5.
CONTRIBUTION for saints, Acts 20. 35; Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 8.
CONTRITE heart not despised by God, Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; Is. 57. 15; 66. 2.
CONTROVERSIES, Deut. 17. 8; 19. 16; 21. 5.
CONVERSATION (conduct), upright, Ps. 37. 14; 50. 23; Phil. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 4. 12; Heb. 13. 5; Jam. 3. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 3. 11.
as becometh the gospel, 2 Cor. 1. 12; Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 4. 1; Phil. 1. 27; 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2. 12.
(speech). Of the Lord with Moses, Ex. 33. 9. Jesus with Nicodemus, John 3; with the woman of Samaria, John 4. 7-27. On the walk to Emmaus, Luke 24. 13. Of Peter with Cornelius, Acts 10. 27. Of Festus and Agrippa, Acts 26. 31. *See* Col. 4. 6.
CONVERSION of sinners proceeds from God, 1 Kings 18. 37; Ps. 19. 7; 73. 34; Prov. 1. 23; Jer. 31. 18; John 6. 44; Acts 3. 26; 11. 21. *See* Ps. 51. 13; Is. 1. 16; 6. 10; Ezek. 18. 23; 36. 25; Joel 2. 13; 2 Cor. 5. 17; 1 Thes. 1. 9.
call to, Is. 1. 16; Mat. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7; Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Jam. 4. 8. prayer for, Ps. 60. 7; 65. 4; Lam. 5. 21.
instruments of, blessed, Dan. 12. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 16; James 5. 19.
of the Jews, Acts 2. 41; 4. 32; 6. 7. of Paul, Acts 9; 22. 28.
of the Gentiles foretold, Is. 2. 2; 11. 10; 60. 5; 66. 12; fulfilled, Acts 8. 26; 10. 15; 3. Rom. 10. 11; 1 Cor. 1. 3; Eph. 2. 3; 1 Thes. 1.
COOS, Paul sails to, Acts 21. 1.
COPY of the law to be written by the king, Deut. 17. 18.
CORBAN, a gift, Mark 7. 11.
CORINTH, Paul and Apollos at, Acts 18. 19. 1.
CORINTHIANS, their divisions, &c., censured, 1 Cor. 1. 5; 11. 18. their faith and graces, 2 Cor. 3. instructed concerning spiritual gifts, 1 Cor. 14; and the resurrection, 1 Cor. 15.
exhorted to charity, &c., 1 Cor. 13. 14. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 9.
their false teachers exposed, 2 Cor. 11. 3, 4, 13.
Paul commends himself to, 2 Cor. 11. 12.
CORNELIUS, devout centurion, his prayer answered, Acts 10. 3; sends for Peter, 10. 9; baptized, 10. 48.
CORRECTION by God, Job 3. 17; Prov. 3. 12.
COUNCIL of the Jews, Mat. 26. 3. 59; Mark 15. 1.
the apostles arraigned before, Acts 4. 5, 27.
Paul's discourse before, Acts 23.
COUNSEL, advantage of good, Prov. 12. 15; 13. 10; 20. 18; 27. 9. or God, asked by Israel, Judg. 20. 18.
by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 37.
by David, 1 Sam. 23. 2, 10; 30. 8; 1 Chr. 14. 10. *See* Ps. 16. 7; 33. 11; 73. 24; Prov. 8. 14; Rev. 3. 18.
danger of rejecting, 2 Cor. 25. 16; Prov. 1. 25, 26; Jer. 23. 18-22; Luke 7. 30.
of the wicked condemned, Job 5.

COUNSEL—*cont.*

13; 10. 3; 21. 16; Ps. 1. 1; 5. 10; 33. 10; 64. 2-7; 81. 12; 106. 43; Is. 7. 5; Hos. 11. 6; Mic. 6. 16.

COUNSELLORS, safety in multitude of, Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6.

COURAGE, exhortations to, Num. 13. 20; Deut. 31. 6; Josh. 1. 6; 10. 25; 2 Sam. 10. 12; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Ezra 10. 4; Ps. 27. 14; 31. 24; Is. 41. 6; 1 Cor. 16. 13; Eph. 6. 10.

through faith: Abraham, Heb. 11. 8, 17. Moses, Heb. 11. 25. Israelites, Heb. 11. 29. Barak, Judg. 4. 16. Gideon, Judg. 7. 1. Jephthah, Judg. 11. 23. Samson, Judg. 16. 23. Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14. 6. Daniel, Dan. 6. 10, 23. Jonah, Jonah 3. 3.

See BOLDNESS, CONFIDENCE.

COURSES of the Levites established by David, 1 Chr. 23; 24. *See* Luke 1. 5.

of the singers, 1 Chr. 25. of the porters, 1 Chr. 26. of the captains, 1 Chr. 27.

COURT of the tabernacle described, Ex. 27. 9; 33. 9.

COURTESY, exhortation to, Col. 4. 6; James 3. 17; 1 Pet. 3. 8. examples of, Acts 27. 3; 28. 7.

COVENANT OF GOD:—with Noah, Gen. 6. 18; 9. 8. with Abraham, Gen. 15. 7, 18; 17. 2. (Luke 1. 72; Acts 3. 25; Gal. 3. 16, 17.) with Isaac, Gen. 17. 19; 26. 3. with Jacob, Gen. 23. 13. (Ex. 2. 24; 6. 4; 1 Chr. 16. 16).

with the Israelites, Ex. 6. 4; 19. 5; 24. 34. 27; Lev. 26. 9; Deut. 5. 2; 9. 9; 26. 16; 29; Judg. 2. 1; Jer. 11. 31. 33; Acts 3. 25.

with Phinehas, Num. 25. 13. with David, 2 Sam. 23. 5; Ps. 89. 3, 23. 34. *See* Ps. 25. 14.

God mindful of, Deut. 7. 9; 1 Kings 8. 23; Ps. 103. 8; 111. 5. &c.

danger of despising, Deut. 28. 15; Jer. 11. 2; Heb. 10. 29.

COVENANT, signs of:—salt, Lev. 2. 13; Num. 18. 19; 2 Chr. 13. 5; the sabbath, Ex. 31. 12.

book of the, Ex. 24. 7; 2 Kin. 23. 2; Heb. 9. 19.

—between Abraham and Abimelech, Gen. 21. 27.

Joshua and Israelites, Josh. 24. 25. David and Jonathan, 1 Sam. 13. 3; 20. 16; 23. 18.

NEW COVENANT, Jer. 31. 31; Rom. 11. 27; Heb. 8. 8.

ratified by Christ (Mal. 3. 1), Luke 1. 68-80; Gal. 3. 17; Heb. 8. 6; 9. 15; 12. 24.

a covenant of peace, Is. 54. 10; Ezek. 34. 25; 37. 26.

unchangeable, Ps. 89. 34; Is. 54. 10; 59. 21.

everlasting, Gen. 9. 16; 17. 13; Lev. 24. 8; Is. 55. 3; 61. 8; Ezek. 16. 60. 12. 35; Heb. 13. 20.

COVETOUSNESS described, Ps. 10. 3; Prov. 21. 26; Eccl. 4. 8; 5. 10; Ezek. 33. 31; Hab. 2; Mark 7. 22; Eph. 5. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14.

forbidden, Ex. 20. 17; Luke 12. 15; Rom. 13. 9.

its evil consequences, Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; 23. 20; Ezek. 22. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 9.

its punishment, Job 20. 15; Is. 5. 8; 57. 17; Jer. 6. 12; 22. 17; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 9; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10; Eph. 5. 5; Col. 3. 5.

of Laban, Gen. 31. 41. of Balaam, Num. 22. 21 (2 Pet. 2. 15; Jude 11).

of Achan, Josh. 7. 21. of Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 9. of Ahab, 1 Kings 21.

of Gehazi, 2 Kings 5. 20. of Judas, Mat. 26. 14.

of Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5. of Felix, Acts 24. 26.

COZBI slain by Phinehas, Num. 25. 15.

CREATION of the world, Gen. 1; 2. the new, Rev. 22.

CREATURE, a new, 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15; Eph. 2. 10; 4. 24. *See* Rom. 8. 19.

CREATURES, the four living, vision of, Ezek. 1. 5.

CREDITOR, parable of the, Luke 7. 41; of two creditors, Mat. 18. 23.

CRESCENS goes to Dalmatia, 2 Tim. 4. 10.

CRETE visited by Paul, Acts 27. 7.

CRETIANS, their character, Tit. 1. 12.

CRIPPLE healed at Lystra, Acts 14. 8.

CRISPUS baptized by Paul, Acts 18. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 14.

CROSS, Christ dies upon the, Mat. 27. 32; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. 12. 2.

preaching of, 1 Cor. 1. 13. to be taken up, self-denial; Mat. 10. 38; 16. 24; offence of the, Gal. 5. 11; persecution for, Gal. 6. 12.

CROWN (and mitre), high priest's, Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Lev. 8. 9.

of thorns, John 19. 5.

of righteousness, 2 Tim. 4. 8. of life, James 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10.

of glory, 1 Pet. 5. 4.

incorruptible, 1 Cor. 9. 25. *See* Rev. 4. 4; 9. 7; 12. 3; 13. 1; 19. 12.

CRUELTY condemned, Ex. 23. 5; Ps. 27. 12; Prov. 11. 17; 12. 10; Ezek. 18. 18.

of Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 25; 49. 5.

of Pharaoh, Ex. 1. 8.

of Adonijah, Judg. 1. 7.

of Herod, Mat. 2. 16. (Judg. 9. 5; 2 Kings 3. 27; 10; 15. 16).

CURSE upon the earth in consequence of the fall, Gen. 3. 17.

upon Cain, Gen. 4. 11.

on Canaan, Gen. 9. 25.

by Job on his birth, Job 3. 1; also by Jeremiah, Jer. 20. 14.

upon the breakers of the law, Lev. 26. 14; Deut. 11. 26; 27. 13; 28. 15; 29. 19; Josh. 8. 34; Prov. 3. 33.

Christ redeems from, Rom. 3; Gal. 3. 1.

CURSED, who so called, Deut. 27. 15; Prov. 11. 26; 27. 14; Jer. 11. 3; 17. 5; Lam. 3. 65; Zech. 5. 3; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 23. 41; Gal. 3. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14.

of God to be cut off, Ps. 27. 22.

CURSING forbidden, Ex. 21. 17; Ps. 109. 17; Prov. 30. 11; James 3. 10.

to return blessing for, Mat. 5. 44; Rom. 12. 14.

CURTAINS of the tabernacle described, Ex. 26; 36.

CUSHI announces Absalom's death, 2 Sam. 18. 21.

CUTTING the flesh forbidden, Lev. 19. 25; Deut. 14. 1; practised by magicians of Baal, 1 Kings 18. 23.

CYBARS used in worship, 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chr. 15. 16; 16. 5; Ps. 150. 5. tinkling, 1 Cor. 13. 1.

CYPRUS, disciples there, Acts 11. 19.

Paul and Barnabas preach there, Acts 13. 4.

Barnabas and Mark go there, Acts 15. 39.

CYRENE, disciples of, Acts 11. 20; 13. 1.

Simon of, Mark 15. 21.

CYRENIUS, governor of Syria, Luke 2. 2.

CYRUS, king of Persia, prophecies concerning, Is. 44. 23; 45. 1. *See* Dan. 6. 23; 10. 1.

his proclamation for rebuilding the temple, 2 Chr. 36. 22; Ezra 1.

DAGON, national idol-god of the Philistines, sacrificed to, Judg. 16. 23.

DAGON—*cont.*

smitten down in temple at Ashdod, 1 Sam. 5. 3, 4.

Saul's head fastened in house of, 1 Chr. 10. 10.

DAMARIS cleaves to Paul, Acts 17. 34.

DAMASCUS mentioned, Gen. 15. 2. subjugated by David, 2 Sam. 8. 6; 1 Chron. 18. 6.

Elisha's prophecy there, 2 Kin. 8. 7. taken by Tiglath-pileser, king of Assyria, 2 Kings 16. 9.

restored to Israel by Jeroboam, 2 Kings 14. 23.

king Ahaz copies an altar there, 2 Kings 16. 10.

Paul's journey to, Acts 9; 22. 6. Paul restored to sight, and baptized there, Acts 9. 17, 18.

prophecies concerning, Is. 7. 8; 8. 4; 17. 1; Jer. 49. 23; Amos 1. 3.

DAMNATION, Mat. 23. 14; Mark 16. 16; John 5. 29; Rom. 3. 8; 13. 2; 2 Thes. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 3.

DAN, son of Jacob, by Rachel's handmaid, Gen. 30. 6.

—**TRIBE** of, numbered, Num. 1. 33; 26. 42.

their inheritance, Josh. 19. 40. blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 16.

blessed by Moses, Deut. 33. 22. win Laish, and call it Dan, Judg. 18. 29.

set up idolatry, Judg. 18. 30; 1 Kin. 12. 29.

DANCING, as a mark of rejoicing, Ex. 15. 20; 32. 19; Judg. 11. 34; 1 Sam. 21. 11; 2 Sam. 6. 14; Eccl. 3. 4.

of Herodias's daughter pleases Herod, Mat. 14. 6; Mark 6. 22.

DANIEL (Belteshazzar), with other captives, taken from Jerusalem to Babylon, Dan. 1. 3.

taught the learning of the Chaldeans, Dan. 1. 4.

will not take the king's meat or drink, Dan. 1. 8.

has understanding in dreams, Dan. 1. 17.

interprets the royal dreams, Dan. 2. 4; and handwriting on wall, Dan. 5. 17.

made chief president by Darius, Dan. 6. 2.

conspired against by the princes, Dan. 6. 4.

idolatrous decree against, issued, Dan. 6. 9; breach thereof, Dan. 6. 10.

cast into the lions' den, Dan. 6. 16; preservation in, Dan. 6. 22.

his vision of the four beasts, Dan. 7. 12; ram and he goat, Dan. 8. 3.

his prayer, Dan. 9. 3.

promise of return from captivity, Dan. 9. 20; 10. 10; 12. 13.

name mentioned, Ezek. 14. 14, 20; 28. 3.

DARIUS (the Median) takes Babylon, Dan. 5. 31; his decrees to fear the God of Daniel, Dan. 6. 25.

—(another), decree concerning the rebuilding of the temple, Ezra 6.

DARKNESS divided from light, Gen. 1. 5.

created by God, Is. 45. 7.

supernatural, Gen. 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 14. 20; Josh. 24. 7; Rev. 8. 12; 9. 2; 16. 10.

at the crucifixion, Mat. 27. 45; Mark 15. 33; Luke 23. 44.

figurative of punishment, Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 4, 17; Jude 6.

of the mind, Job 37. 19; Prov. 2. 13; Eccl. 2. 14; Is. 9. 2; 42. 7.

John 1. 5; 3. 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; Rom. 13. 12; 1 Cor. 4. 5; 2 Cor. 4. 6; 6. 14; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 1 John 1. 5; 2. 9.

powers of, Luke 22. 53; Eph. 6. 12; Col. 1. 13.

DATHAN. See **ABIRAM**.
DAUGHTERS, their inheritance determined, Num. 27. 6; 36.
DAVID, KINO, son of Jesse, Ruth 4. 22; 1 Chr. 2; Mat. 1.
 anointed by Samuel, 1 Sam. 16. 8.
 plays the harp before Saul, 1 Sam. 16. 19.
 his zeal and faith, 1 Sam. 17. 26, 34.
 kills Goliath of Gath, 1 Sam. 17. 49.
 at first honoured by Saul, 1 Sam. 18.
 Saul jealous of, tries to kill, 1 Sam. 18. 8, 12.
 afterwards persecuted by him, 1 Sam. 19; 20.
 loved by Jonathan, 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19. 2; 20. 23; 16; and by Michal, 1 Sam. 18. 28; 19. 11.
 overcomes the Philistines, 1 Sam. 18. 27; 19. 8.
 flees to Naioth, 1 Sam. 19. 18.
 eats of the shewbread, 1 Sam. 21; Ps. 32; Mat. 12. 4.
 flees to Gath, and feigns madness, 1 Sam. 21. 10, 13; Ps. 34. 56.
 dwells in the cave of Adullam, 1 Sam. 22; Ps. 63; 142.
 escapes Saul's pursuit, 1 Sam. 23; Ps. 57.
 twice spares Saul's life, 1 Sam. 24. 4; 26. 5.
 his wrath against Nabal appeased by Abigail, 1 Sam. 25. 23.
 dwells at Ziklag, 1 Sam. 27.
 dismissed from the army by Achish, 1 Sam. 29. 9.
 chastises the Amalekites, and rescues the captives, 1 Sam. 30. 16.
 kills messenger who brings news of Saul's death, 2 Sam. 1. 15.
 laments the death of Saul and Jonathan, 2 Sam. 1. 17.
 becomes king of Judah, 2 Sam. 2. 4.
 forms a league with Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 13.
 laments Abner's death, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
 avenges the murder of Ish-bosheth, 2 Sam. 4. 9.
 becomes king of all Israel, 2 Sam. 5. 3; 1 Chr. 11.
 his victories, 2 Sam. 5. 8; 10; 12. 29; 21. 15; 1 Chr. 18-20; Ps. 60.
 brings the ark to Zion, 2 Sam. 6; 1 Chr. 13; 15.
 his psalms of thanksgiving, 2 Sam. 22; 1 Chr. 16. 7; Ps. 18; 103; 105.
 Michal despises him for dancing before the ark, 2 Sam. 6. 20.
 reproves her, 2 Sam. 6. 21.
 desires to build God a house, 2 Sam. 7. 2; and is forbidden by Nathan, 1 Chron. 17. 4.
 God's promises to him, 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10.
 his prayer and thanksgiving, 2 Sam. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 17. 16.
 his consideration for Mephibosheth, 2 Sam. 9.
 his sin concerning Bath-sheba and Uriah, 2 Sam. 11; 12.
 repents at Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb, 2 Sam. 12; Ps. 51.
 Absalom conspires against, 2 Sam. 15; Ps. 3.
 Ahithophel's treachery against, 1 Sam. 15. 31; 16; 17.
 Shimei curses, 2 Sam. 16. 5; Ps. 7.
 Barzillai's loyalty, 2 Sam. 17. 27.
 grieves over Absalom's death, 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.
 returns to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 19. 15.
 pardons Shimei, 2 Sam. 19. 16.
 Sheba's conspiracy against, 2 Sam. 20.
 atones for the Gibeonites, 2 Sam. 21.
 his mighty men, 2 Sam. 22. 8; 1 Chr. 11. 10.
 tempted by Satan, numbers the people, 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.
 regulates the service of the tabernacle, 1 Chr. 23-26.
 exhorts the congregation to fear God, 1 Chron. 28.

DAVID—cont.
 appoints Solomon his successor, 1 Kings 1; Ps. 72.
 his charge to Solomon, 1 Kings 2; 1 Chr. 28. 9; to build a house for the sanctuary, 1 Chron. 22. 6; 28. 10.
 his last words, 2 Sam. 23.
 his death, 1 Kings 2; 1 Chr. 29. 26.
 the progenitor of Christ, Mat. 1. 1; 9. 27; 21. 9; comp. Ps. 110, with Mat. 22. 41; Luke 1. 32; John 7. 42; Acts 2. 25; 13. 22; 15. 15; Rom. 1. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 8; Rev. 5. 5; 22. 16.
 prophecies concerning, Ps. 89; 132; Is. 9. 7; 22. 22; 55. 3; Jer. 30. 9; Hos. 3. 5; Amos 9. 11.
DAY, the last, Job 19. 25; Joel 2. 11; Zeph. 1. 14; John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48; Rom. 2. 5; 1 Cor. 3. 13; Rev. 6. 17; 16. 14; 20.
DAYS, last, mentioned, Is. 2. 2; Mic. 4. 3; Acts 2. 17; 2 Tim. 3. 1; Heb. 1. 2; James 5. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 3.
DAYSPRING, from on high, Luke 1. 78.
DAY STAR, in the heart, 2 Pet. 1. 19.
DEACONS appointed, Acts 6; Phil. 1. 1.
 their qualifications, Acts 6. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 8.
DEAD, the, Job 3. 18; 14. 12; Ps. 6. 5; 88. 10; 115. 17; 146. 4; Eccl. 9. 5; 12. 7; Is. 38. 18.
 resurrection of, Job 19. 26; Ps. 49. 15; Is. 26. 19; Dan. 12. 2, 13; John 5. 25; 1 Cor. 15. 12.
 raised by Elijah, 1 Kings 17. 17; by Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 32; 13. 21; by Christ, Mat. 9. 24; Mark 5. 41; Luke 7. 12; 8. 54; John 11; by Peter, Acts 9. 40; by Paul, Acts 20. 10.
 sleep in Jesus, 1 Thes. 4. 13.
DEAF, cursing the, forbidden, Lev. 19. 14.
 healed by Christ, Mark 7. 32; 9. 25.
DEAL, a measure, Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 14. 10.
DEATH, the consequence of Adam's sin, Gen. 2. 17; 3. 19; Rom. 5. 12; 6. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 21.
 universal, Job 1. 21; 3. 17; 14. 1; 21. 13; Ps. 49. 19; 89. 48; Eccl. 5. 8; 8. 9, 5, 10; 11. 8; Heb. 9. 27.
 threatened, Rom. 1. 32.
 characterized, Gen. 3. 19; Deut. 31. 16 (John 11. 11); Job 1. 21; 3. 13; 10. 21; 12. 22; 14. 2; 16. 22; 24. 17; Ps. 16. 10; 23. 4; 104. 29; Eccl. 9. 10; Hab. 2. 5; Luke 12. 20; 2 Cor. 5. 1, 8; Phil. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 6. 7; 2 Pet. 1. 14.
 as a punishment, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 21. 12; 22. 18; 31. 14; 35. 2; Lev. 20. 2; 21. 9; 1 Kings 21. 10; Mat. 15. 4.
 vanquished by Christ, Rom. 6. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 26 (Hos. 13. 14); 2 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 2. 15; Rev. 1. 18.
 prayers and exhortations concerning, 2 Kin. 20. 1; Ps. 39; 90; Eccl. 9. 10; John 9. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 24.
 unknown in heaven, Luke 20. 36; Rev. 21. 4.
 persons exempted from:—Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5; Elijah, 2 Kings 2. 11. See 1 Cor. 15. 51; 1 Thes. 4. 17.
SPIRITUAL Is. 9. 2; Mat. 4. 16; 8. 22; Luke 1. 79; John 6. 53; Rom. 5. 15; 6. 13; 8. 6; Eph. 2. 1; 4. 18; Col. 2. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14; 1 John 3. 14; Rev. 3. 1.
 deliverance from, by Christ, John 5. 24; Rom. 6. 11; Eph. 2. 5; 5. 14; 1 John 5. 12.
ETERNAL, Prov. 14. 12; Dan. 12. 2; Mat. 7. 13; 10. 28; 23. 23; 25. 30, 41; Mark 9. 44; John 5. 29; Rom.

DEATH (ETERNAL)—cont.
 1. 32; 2. 8; 6. 23; 9. 22; 2 Thes. 1. 7; Jam. 4. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 17.
 (the second death), Rev. 2. 11; 19. 20; 20. 14; 21. 8.
 salvation from, by Christ, John 3. 16; 8. 51.
 by conversion from sin, Jam. 5. 20.
 of Christ foretold, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 26; Zech. 13. 7. See Mat. 26. 31 (Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13); Heb. 2. 9; 12. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
 voluntary, Luke 12. 50; John 10. 11, 18; Heb. 10. 7.
 its object, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 26; Mat. 20. 28; 1 Cor. 5. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 6; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 26; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 1. 5.
 of SAINTS, Num. 23. 10; 2 Kings 22. 20; Ps. 23. 4; 48. 14; 116. 15; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 16. 25; John 11. 11; Prov. 14. 32; Is. 26. 19; 57. 1; 2 Cor. 5. 8; Phil. 1. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 8; Heb. 11. 13; Rev. 2. 10.
 of Abraham, Gen. 25. 8. Isaac, Gen. 35. 29. Jacob, Gen. 49. Aaron, Num. 20. 23. Moses, Deut. 34. 5. Joshua, Josh. 24. 29. David, 1 Kings 2. Elisha, 2 Kings 13. 14. Stephen, Acts 7. 54. Dorcas, Acts 9. 37.
 of THE WICKED, Job 18. 11; 21. 13; 27. 19; Ps. 34. 16; 49. 14; 73. 19; Prov. 10. 7; 11. 7; 14. 32; 29. 1; Is. 14. 9; Ezek. 3. 19; 18. 23; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 12. 20; 16. 22; John 8. 21; Acts 1. 25.
 of Nadab and Abihu, Lev. 10. 1, 2; Num. 3. 4. Korah, &c., Num. 16. 32. Hophni and Phinehas, 1 Sam. 4. 11. Absalom, 2 Sam. 18. 9. Ahab, 1 Kings 22. 34. Jezebel, 2 Kings 9. 33. Athaliah, 2 Chr. 23. 15. Haman, Est. 7. 10. Judas, Mat. 27. 5; Acts 1. 18. Ananias, &c., Acts 5. 5. Herod, Acts 12. 23.
DEBORAH the prophetess judges and delivers Israel, Judg. 4.
 her song, Judg. 5.
 —Rebekah's nurse, death of, Gen. 35. 8.
DEBT censured, Ps. 37. 21; Prov. 3. 27; Luke 16. 5; Rom. 13. 8.
DEBTORS, parables of, Mat. 18. 23; Luke 7. 41; 16. See Mat. 6. 12.
DECEIT proceeds from the heart, Jer. 17. 9.
 by false prophets, 1 Kings 22.
 (and lying), work of the devil, John 8. 44; Acts 5. 3.
SOME MEMORABLE INSTANCES OF:—
 the serpent and Eve, Gen. 3.
 Abram and his wife, Gen. 12. 14.
 Isaac and his wife, Gen. 26. 10.
 Jacob and Esau, Gen. 27.
 Jael and Sisera, Judg. 4. 20.
 the old prophet, 1 Kings 13. 18.
 Rahab and spies at Jericho, Josh. 2. 1, 4, 5.
 Gehazi and Naaman, 2 Kin. 5. 20.
 Herod and the wise men, Mat. 2. 7, 8.
 Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5. 1. See LYING.
DECISION, how manifested, Exod. 32. 26; Num. 14. 24; Deut. 6. 5; Josh. 1. 7; 24. 15; 1 Kings 18. 21; 2 Chr. 15. 12; Is. 56. 6; Luke 9. 62; 1 Cor. 15. 58; Heb. 3. 6, 14; James 1. 8; 4. 7.
 opposed to wavering, Deut. 5. 32; 1 Kings 18. 21; Ps. 78. 8; Mat. 6. 24; James 1. 8.
 of Moses, Ex. 32. 26.
 of Caleb, Num. 13. 30.
 of Joshua, Josh. 24. 15.
 of Ruth, Ruth 1. 16.
 of Paul, Acts 21. 13; Gal. 1. 16.
DEDICATION of tabernacle, Ex. 40; Lev. 8; 9; Num. 7.

DEDICATION—*cont.*

of temple, 1 Kings 8; 2 Chr. 5. 6.
of wall of Jerusalem, Neh. 12. 27.
DEEDS of the body mortified, Rom. 8. 13; 13. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 27; denounced, 2 Pet. 2. 10.
DEFENCE, God is, to His people, Job 22. 25; Ps. 5. 11; 7. 10; 31. 2; 59. 9; 89. 18.
— of Paul before the Jews, the council, Felix, Festus, and Agrippa, Acts 22-26.
DELILAH betrays Samson, Judg. 16.
DELIVERANCES: Lot, Gen. 14; 19. Moses, Ex. 2. Israel, Ex. 14; Judg. 4; 7; 15; 1 Sam. 7; 14; 17; 2 Kin. 9; 2 Chr. 14; 20. Daniel, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Dan. 3. 19; 6. 22. The Apostles, Acts 5. 19; 12. 7; 16. 26; 28. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 17.
DEMETRIUS, disciple, 3 John 12.
— silversmith, Acts 19. 24.
DENIAL of CHRIST, deprecated, 2 Tim. 1. 8; Tit. 1. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4.
its punishment, Mat. 10. 33; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 15.
by Peter, Mat. 26. 69.
by the Jews, John 18. 40; 19. 15; Acts 3. 13.
DENIER OF CHRIST, liar and antichrist, 1 John 2. 22; 4. 3.
will be denied by Him, Mat. 10. 33; Mark 8. 38; 2 Tim. 2. 12.
brought to swift destruction, 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 15.
DESPAIR, deprecated, Deut. 20. 3; Ps. 27. 13; 31. 24; 37. 1; 42. 11; Prov. 24. 10; Is. 40. 30; Luke 18. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 8; Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 13; Heb. 12. 3.
DEVIL (ABADDON, APOLLYON, BELZEBUB, BELIAL, SATAN), the adversary of God and man, 1 Pet. 5. 8.
prince of the devils, Mat. 12. 24.
of powers of the air, Eph. 2. 2.
of this world, John 14. 30.
rinner from the beginning, 1 John 3. 8.
cast out of heaven, Luke 10. 18.
cast down to hell, 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude 6.
as serpent causes the fall of man, Gen. 3. 1.
lies to Eve, Gen. 3. 4.
cursed by God, Gen. 3. 14.
appears before God, Job 1. 6; 2. 1. called ABADDON and APOLLYON, Rev. 9. 11.
BEELZEBUB, Mat. 12. 24.
BELIAL, 2 Cor. 6. 15.
SATAN, Luke 10. 18.
tempted CHRIST, Mat. 4. 3-10; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4. 2.
Eve, Gen. 3.
David, 1 Chr. 21. 1.
Job, Job 2. 7.
desired to have the apostles, Luke 22. 31.
resists Joshua (figuratively), Zech. 3.
repulsed by Christ, Mat. 4. 10; Luke 4. 8, 12.
enters into Judas Iscariot, Luke 22. 3; John 13. 2.
into Ananias, Acts 5. 3.
As PRINCE AND GOD OF THIS WORLD, he
perverts the scriptures, Mat. 4. 6.
opposes God's work, Zech. 3. 1; 1 Thes. 2. 18.
hinders the gospel, Mat. 13. 19; 2 Cor. 4. 4.
works lying wonders, 2 Thes. 2. 9; Rev. 16. 14.
appears as an angel of light, 2 Cor. 11. 14.
is the father of lies, John 8. 44; 1 Kings 22. 22.

DEVIL—*cont.*

VANQUISHED BY CHRIST:—
by resisting him, Mat. 4. 11.
by casting out devils, Mat. 4. 24; 8. 31; Mark 1. 23; 5. 2; Luke 9. 42; 11. 20; 13. 32.
by giving power to exorcise, Mat. 10. 1; Mark 16. 17; Luke 9. 1; Acts 16. 18; 19. 12.
by destroying the works of, 1 John 3. 8.
in His death, Col. 2. 15; Heb. 2. 14.
by BELIEVERS to be resisted, Rom. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 3; Eph. 4. 27; 6. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 26; Jam. 4. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 12. 11.
CHARACTER OF:—
presumptuous, Job 1. 6; Mat. 4. 5, 6.
proud, 1 Tim. 3. 6.
powerful, Eph. 2. 2; 6. 12.
wicked, 1 John 2. 13.
malignant, Job 1. 9; 2. 4.
subtle, Gen. 3. 1, with 2 Cor. 11. 3.
deceitful, 2 Cor. 11. 14; Eph. 6. 11.
fierce and cruel, Luke 8. 29; 9. 39, 42; 1 Pet. 5. 8.
Apostasy is of, 2 Thes. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
shall be condemned at the judgment, Jude 6; Rev. 20. 10.
everlasting fire is prepared for, Mat. 25. 41.
COMPARED TO: a fowler, Ps. 91. 3; fowls, Mat. 13. 4; a sower of tares, Mat. 13. 25, 28; a wolf, John 10. 12; a roaring lion, 1 Pet. 5. 8; a serpent, Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2.
THE WICKED:—
are the children of, Mat. 13. 38; Acts 13. 10; 1 John 3. 10.
turn aside after, 1 Tim. 5. 15.
do the lusts of, John 8. 44.
possessed by, Luke 22. 3; Acts 5. 3; Eph. 2. 2.
blinded by, 2 Cor. 4. 4.
deceived by, 1 Kings 22. 21, 22; Rev. 20. 7, 8.
ensnared by, 1 Tim. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26.
troubled by, 1 Sam. 16. 14.
punished together with, Mat. 25. 41.
DEVILS, sacrifices offered to, Lev. 17. 7; Deut. 32. 17; 2 Chr. 11. 15; Ps. 106. 37; 1 Cor. 10. 20; Rev. 9. 20.
confess Jesus to be Christ, Mat. 8. 29; Mark 1. 24; 3. 11; 5. 7; Luke 4. 34, 41; Acts 19. 15.
believe and tremble, Jam. 2. 19.
DEVOUT, persons so called: Simon, Luke 2. 25; Cornelius, Acts 10. 2; Ananias, Acts 22. 12.
DEW, a blessing, Gen. 27. 28; Deut. 33. 13.
a sign, Judg. 6. 37.
figurative, Deut. 32. 2; Ps. 110. 3; 133. 3; Prov. 19. 12; Is. 26. 19, &c.
DIAL of Ahaz, 2 Kings 20. 11; Is. 38. 8.
DIAMOND in high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11.
DIANA of Ephesians, tumult concerning, Acts 19. 24.
DIDYMUS (Thomas), John 20. 24.
DILIGENCE, exhortations to, in the service of God, &c., Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 4. 9; 6. 7; 13. 14; 24. 8; Josh. 1. 7; Ezra 7. 23; Ps. 37. 10; 112. 1; Prov. 2. 3; 4. 7; 8; Is. 55. 2; Jer. 12. 16; Zech. 6. 15; Luke 12. 58; Rom. 12. 8; 2 Cor. 8. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 10; Heb. 6. 11; 11. 6; 12. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 14.
in worldly business, Prov. 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 21. 5; 22. 29; 27. 23; Rom. 12. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 11.

DINAH, Jacob's daughter, Gen. 30. 21; outraged by Shechem, Gen. 34. 2; avenged by Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 25.
DIONYSIUS, the Areopagite, believers, Acts 17. 34.
DIOTREPHES loveth preeminence, 3 John 9.
DISCIPLES OF CHRIST:—
the seventy sent out to work miracles and preach, Luke 10.
names written in heaven, Luke 10. 20.
three thousand added to the church, Acts 2. 41.
five thousand believers, Acts 4. 4.
called Christians at Antioch, Acts 11. 26.
of John enquire of Christ, Mat. 9. 14; 11. 2.
follow Christ, John 1. 37.
dispute about purifying, John 3. 25.
baptized by Paul, and receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 19. 1.
DISCORD censured, Prov. 6. 14, 19; 16. 29; 17. 9; 18. 8; 26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
DISCRETION commanded, Ps. 34. 12; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 11; 3. 21; 5. 2; 19. 11.
DISEASES sent by God, Ex. 9; 15. 26; Num. 12. 10; Deut. 28. 60; 2 Kings 1. 4; 5. 27; 2 Chr. 21. 18; 26. 21; Job 2. 6, 7.
cured by Christ, Mat. 4. 23; 9. 20; John 5. 8.
power given to His disciples to cure, Luke 9. 1; Acts 28. 8; exercised, Acts 3. 1; 9. 34; 28. 8.
DISGUISES resorted to, 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kings 14. 2; 20. 38; 22. 30; 2 Chron. 18. 29; 35. 22.
disfiguring of face for the dead forbidden, Lev. 19. 28; Deut. 14. 1.
DISOBEDIENCE, and its results, Deut. 26. 14; Deut. 8. 11; 27. 23; 15; Josh. 5. 6; 1 Sam. 2. 30; 12. 15; Ps. 78. 10; Is. 3. 8; 42. 24; Jer. 9. 13; 18. 10; 22. 3; 35. 14; Eph. 5. 6; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 3; Heb. 2. 2.
See Adam and Eve, Gen. 3. Pharaoh, Ex. 5. 2. Achan, Josh. 7. Saul, 1 Sam. 13. 9; 15. Man of God, 1 Kings 13. 21. Jonah, Jonah 1; 2.
DISPENSATION of the gospel, 1 Cor. 9. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 3. 2; Col. 1. 25.
DISPERSED of Israel, Est. 3. 8; Is. 11. 12; John 7. 35.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 36. 19; Zeph. 3. 10.
DISPUTING with God, forbidden, Rom. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 1. 20.
with men, Mark 9. 33; Rom. 14. 1; Phil. 2. 14; 1 Tim. 1. 14; 4. 7; 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 3. 9.
DISSENSION concerning circumcision, Acts 15. 1.
DIVIDING the hoof, unclean beasts, Lev. 11. 4; Deut. 14. 7.
DIVINATION, Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 18. 10; 1 Sam. 28. 7; 2 Kings 17. 17; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8; Ezek. 21. 21. See ENCHANTMENTS.
DIVISIONS (kingdom and house), Mat. 12. 25.
in the church to be avoided, Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 11. 18; 12. 20.
Christ's prayer against, John 17. 21.
DIVORCE, when permitted, Deut. 24. 1; Mat. 5. 32.
condemned by Christ, Mark 10. 4.
DOCTOR of the law, Gamaliel, Acts 5. 34.
DOCTORS, Christ questions, Luke 2. 46.
of the law, Luke 5. 17.
DOCTRINE OF CHRIST, Mat. 7. 28, 29; Mark 4. 2; John 7. 16; Acts 2. 42; 1 Tim. 4. 16; 6. 3; 2 Tim. 3.

DOCTRINE OF CHRIST—*cont.*

16; Titus 1. 1; 2. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 John 9.
 obedience to, Rom. 6. 17.
 not to be blasphemed, 1 Tim. 6. 1, 3; Tit. 2. 7, 10; 2 John 10.
 no other to be taught, 1 Tim. 1. 3; 4. 6, 13.
DOCTRINES, false, Jer. 10. 8; Mat. 15. 9; 16. 12; Eph. 4. 14; 2 Thes. 2. 11; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Heb. 13. 9; Rev. 2. 14.
 to be avoided, Jer. 23. 16; 29. 8; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 6. 20.
DOEG the Edomite slays the priests, 1 Sam. 22. 9.
DOGS, abomination, Deut. 23. 18.
 a term of reproach, 2 Sam. 9. 8; Rev. 22. 15.
 figurative of enemies, Ps. 22. 16; of impotence, Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22.
 false teachers so called, Is. 56. 10.
 beware of, Phil. 3. 2.
DOMINION of God, Ps. 103. 22; Dan. 4. 3, 34; 7. 27; Col. 1. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude 14.
 given to Adam, Gen. 1. 26; Ps. 8. 6.
DOOR of the sheep, Christ the, John 10. 9.
DORCAS (Tabitha), raised from death by Peter, Acts 9. 40.
DOUBTFULNESS rebuked, Mat. 14. 31; 21. 21; Luke 12. 29; Acts 10. 20; 1 Tim. 2. 8.
DOUGH, Ex. 12. 34; Num. 15. 20; Neh. 10. 37; Ezek. 44. 30.
DOVE, Noah's, Gen. 8. 8.
 sacrificial, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 12. 6; 14. 22.
 figurative, Ps. 68. 13; 74. 19; Cant. 1. 15; 2. 14.
 Holy Spirit in form of, Mat. 3. 16; Mark 1. 10; Luke 3. 22; John 1. 32.
DRAGONS, Job 30. 29; Ps. 74. 13; Is. 13. 22; 27. 1; Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2; 16. 13.
 poison of, Deut. 32. 33.
DRAUGHTS of fishes, miraculous, Luke 5. 4, 5, 6; John 21. 6, 11.
DREAMS, vanity of, Job 20. 6; Ps. 73. 20; Is. 29. 8; Jer. 23. 25; 27. 9; Zech. 10. 2.
 from God, Job 33. 15; Joel 2. 28.
 of Abimelech, Gen. 20. 3; Jacob. Gen. 28. 12; 31. 10; Laban, Gen. 31. 24; Joseph, Gen. 37. 5; Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40. 5; Pharaoh, Gen. 41. Midianite, Judg. 7. 13. Solomon, 1 Kings 3. 5. Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2; 4. Joseph, Mat. 1. 20; 2. 13. Wise men, Mat. 2. 12. Pilate's wife, Mat. 27. 19.
DRINK, strong, forbidden, Lev. 10. 9; Num. 6. 3; Judg. 13. 14; Luke 1. 15.
 use of, Prov. 31. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 23.
 abuse of, Is. 5. 11, 22.
 strong, raging, Prov. 20. 1.
DRINK OFFERINGS, Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 6. 17; 15. 5 (Gen. 35. 14).
 to idols, Is. 57. 6; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 17; Ezek. 20. 28.
DROMEDARIES, 1 Kings 4. 28; Est. 8. 10; 1 Sa. 60. 6; Jer. 2. 23.
DROPSY, Christ heals, Luke 14. 2.
DROSS, wicked compared to, Ps. 119. 119; 1. 15; Ezek. 22. 13.
DROUGHT, Deut. 28. 24; 1 Kings 17; Hag. 1. 11.
DRUNKARDS, woe to, Is. 5. 11; 28. 1; Jer. 1. 5; Luke 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 21. See also 1 Thes. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 3. See **WINE**.
 punished, Deut. 21. 20; Amos 6. 7; Nah. 1. 10; Mat. 24. 49; Luke 12. 45; 1 Cor. 6. 10; Gal. 5. 21.
DRUNKENNESS, of Noah, Gen. 9. 21. Lot, Gen. 19. 33. Nabal, 1 Sam. 25. 36. Elah, 1 Kings 16. 9.

DRUNKENNESS—*cont.*

Ben-hadad, 1 Kings 20. 16. Belshazzar, Dan. 5. 4. The Corinthians, 1 Cor. 11. 21.
DUMB healed by Christ, Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22.
 not to be oppressed, Prov. 31. 8.
DUMBNESS of Zacharias, Luke 1. 20.
DUNGEON, Joseph cast into, Gen. 39. 40, 15; also Jeremiah, Jer. 37. 16; 38. 6.
DURA, plain of, golden image set up, Dan. 3. 1.
DUST of the earth, man formed of, Gen. 2. 7; 3. 19; 18. 27; Job 10. 9; 34. 15; Ps. 103. 14; 104. 29; Eccl. 12. 7.
 mark of grief, Josh. 7. 6; Job 2. 12; Lam. 2. 10.
DUTY of man, the whole, Eccl. 12. 13; Luke 17. 10.
DWARFS not to minister, Lev. 21. 20.
EAGLE mentioned, Job 9. 27; 39. 27; Ezek. 17. 3; Obad. 4.
 one of the four living creatures in the vision of heaven, Ezek. 1. 10; Rev. 4. 7.
EAR, the, 2 Sam. 7. 22; Ps. 45. 10; 78. 1; 84. 9; Prov. 15. 31; 20. 12; 22. 17; Is. 50. 4; 55. 3; Mat. 10. 27.
EARS, he that hath, to hear, Mat. 11. 15; 13. 16; Mark 4. 9, 23; 7. 16. have, but hear not, Ps. 115. 6; Is. 42. 20; Ezek. 12. 2; Mat. 13. 12; Mark 8. 18; Rom. 11. 8.
 the Lord's, open to prayer, 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 34. 15; James 5. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 12.
 opened by God, Job 33. 16; 36. 15; Ps. 40. 6; Mark 7. 35.
EARLY RISING, Gen. 19. 27; 26. 31; 28. 13; Josh. 3. 1; Judg. 6. 38; 1 Sam. 9. 26; 15. 12; 17. 20; Mark 1. 35; 16. 2; John 8. 2; 20. 1; Acts 5. 21.
EARNEST of the Spirit, 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5; Eph. 1. 14.
EARTH created, Gen. 1. 1; made fruitful, Gen. 1. 11; cursed, Gen. 3. 17; flood upon, Gen. 7. 10; destruction by fire, Mic. 1. 4; Zeph. 3. 8; 2 Pet. 3. 7; Rev. 20. 9; a new (and heaven), 2 Pet. 3. 13; Rev. 21. 1.
EARTHQUAKES, 1 Kings 19. 11; Is. 24. 6; Amos 1. 1; Mat. 27. 54; Acts 16. 26; Rev. 6. 12; 8. 5; 11. 13; 16. 18.
EASE, Is. 32. 9; Amos 6. 1; Luke 12. 19.
EAST, wise men come from the, to worship Christ, Mat. 2. 1.
 glory of God proceeding from, Ezek. 43. 2.
 holy rivers flow toward, Ezek. 47. 1. 8.
EASTER, Peter imprisoned till after, Acts 12. 4.
EBAL mount, curses delivered from, Deut. 27. 13; Josh. 8. 33.
EBED-MELECH, Ethiopian eunuch, interceded with king Zedekiah for Jeremiah, Jer. 38. 7; 39. 16.
EBEN-EZER, Israelites smitten by Philistines at, 1 Sam. 4. 1.
 "hitherto hath the Lord helped us" (stone raised by Samuel in memory of defeat of the Philistines), 1 Sam. 7. 12.
EDEN, Gen. 2. 8; Adam driven from, Gen. 3. 24; mentioned, Is. 51. 3; Ezek. 28. 13; 31. 9; 36. 35; Joel 2. 3.
EDIFICATION, Rom. 14. 19; 15. 2; 1 Cor. 8. 1; 10. 33; 14. 5; 2 Cor. 12. 19; 13. 10; Eph. 4. 12, 29; 1 Thes. 5. 11.
EDOM (Idumea), the land of Esau, Gen. 32. 3; Is. 63. 1.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 34; Jer.

EDOM—*cont.*

25. 21; 49. 7; Ezek. 25. 13; 35; Amos 1. 11; Obad. 1.
EDOMITES, the descendants of Esau, Gen. 36.
 deny Moses passage through Edom, Num. 20. 18.
 their possessions, Deut. 2. 5; Josh. 24. 4.
 not to be abhorred, Deut. 23. 7.
 subdued by David, 2 Sam. 8. 14.
 revolt, 2 Kings 8. 20; 2 Chr. 21. 8.
 subdued by Amaziah, 2 Kings 14. 7; 2 Chr. 25. 11.
EGLON oppresses Israel, Judg. 3. 14; slain by Ehud, Judg. 3. 21.
EGYPT, Abram goes down into, Gen. 12. 10.
 Joseph sold into, Gen. 37. 36; his advancement, fall, imprisonment, and restoration there, Gen. 39; 40; 41.
 Jacob's sons go to buy corn in, Gen. 42.
 Jacob and all his seed go there, Gen. 46. 6.
 children of Israel wax mighty there, Ex. 1. 7; afflicted, and build treasure cities, Ex. 1. 11.
 plagued on account of Israelites, Ex. 7. 11.
 children of Israel depart from, Ex. 13. 17.
 army of, pursue and perish in the Red sea, Ex. 14.
 kings of, harass Judah, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Kings 23. 29; 2 Chr. 12. 2; 35. 20; 36. 3; Jer. 37. 5.
 the "remnant of Judah" go there, Jer. 43. 7.
 Jesus taken to, Mat. 2. 13.
 prophecies concerning, Gen. 15. 13; Is. 11. 11; 19. 20; 27. 12; 30. 1; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 19; 43. 8; 44. 24; 46; Ezek. 29-32; Dan. 11. 8; Hos. 9. 3; 11; Joel 3. 19; Zech. 10. 10; 14. 18.
EHUD, judge, delivers Israel, Judg. 3. 15.
EKRON taken, Judg. 1. 18.
 men of, smitten with emeralds, 1 Sam. 5. 12; their trespass offering for recovery, 1 Sam. 6. 17.
 prophecies concerning, Amos 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 5.
ELAH, king of Israel, 1 Kings 16. 8, 10.
 valley of, Saul sets the battle in array against the Philistines, 1 Sam. 17. 2; David slays Goliath there, 1 Sam. 17. 49.
ELAM, son of Shem, Gen. 10. 22.
 —Chedorlaomer, king of, Gen. 14.
ELAMITES, Acts 2. 9.
ELDAD and Medad, Num. 11. 26.
ELDERS, seventy, Ex. 24. 1; Num. 11. 16.
 of ISRAEL, Lev. 4. 15; Deut. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Ezra 5. 5; Ps. 107. 32; Ezek. 8. 1.
 of Egypt, Gen. 50. 7.
 of the Church, Acts 14. 23; 15. 4, 6, 23; 16. 4; 20. 17; Titus 1. 5; Jam. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 1.
 Paul's charge to, Acts 20. 17.
 Peter's charge to, 1 Pet. 5.
 the TWENTY-FOUR, Rev. 4. 7; 7. 11; 8. 3.
ELEAZAR, son of Aaron, and chief priest, Ex. 6. 23; 28. 29; Lev. 8; Num. 3. 2; 4. 16; 16. 36; 20. 26, 28; 27. 22; 31. 13; 34. 17; Josh. 17. 4; 24. 33.
 —son of Abinadab, keeps the ark, 1 Sam. 7. 1.
 —one of David's captains, 2 Sam. 23. 9; 1 Chr. 11. 12.
ELECT, Christ, Is. 42. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
 God's chosen, Is. 45. 4; 65. 9.
 under the gospel, Mat. 24. 22; Mark 13. 20; Luke 18. 7; Rom. 8. 33; 11. 5; Col. 3. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 John 1. 13.

ELECTION, of God, 1 Thes. 1. 4. its privileges and duties, Mark 13. 20; Luke 18. 7; Rom. 8. 29; 1 Cor. 1. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 10.

ELECT LADY, Epistle to, 2 John.

EL-ELOHE-ISRAEL, the altar erected by Jacob at Shalem, Gen. 33. 20.

ELHANAN, one of David's warriors, 2 Sam. 21. 19; 23. 24; 1 Chr. 11. 26; 20. 5.

ELI, high priest and judge, blesses Hannah, who bears Samuel, 1 Sam. 1. 17, 20. Samuel brought to, 1 Sam. 1. 25. wickedness of his sons, 1 Sam. 2. 22. rebuked by man of God, 1 Sam. 2. 27. ruin of his house shewed to Samuel by God, 1 Sam. 8. 11. his sons slain, 1 Sam. 4. 10. his death, 1 Sam. 4. 18.

ELI, Eli, lama sabachthani? Mat. 27. 46; Mark 15. 34.

ELIAKIM, chief minister of Hezekiah; his conference with Rabshakeh's ambassadors; mission to Isaiah, 2 Kings 18; 19. prefigures kingdom of Christ, Is. 22. 20-25.

— son of Josiah, made king by Pharaoh, and named Jehoiakim, 2 Kings 23. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 4.

ELIAS, Mat. 27. 47, 49; Mark 15. 35, 36. See **ELIJAH**.

ELISHABIB, high priest, builds the wall, Neh. 3. 1. allied unto Tobiah, Neh. 13. 4.

ELIEZER, Abraham's steward, Gen. 15. 2. — son of Moses, Ex. 18. 4; 1 Chr. 23. 15. — prophet, 2 Chr. 20. 37.

ELIHU reproves Job's friends, Job 32; and Job's impatience, Job 33. 8; and self-righteousness, Job 34. 5. declares God's justice, Job 33. 12; 34. 10; 35. 13; 36. power, Job 33-37; and mercy, Job 33. 23; 34. 23.

ELIJAH the Tishbite, prophet, predicts great drought, 1 Kings 17. 1; Luke 4. 25; James 5. 17. hides at the brook Cherith, and is fed by ravens, 1 Kings 17. 5 (19. 5). raises the widow's son, 1 Kings 17. 21. his sacrifice at Carmel, 1 Kings 18. 3. slays the prophets of Baal at the brook Kishon, 1 Kin. 18. 40. flees from Jezebel into the wilderness of Beer-sheba, 1 Kin. 19; Rom. 11. 2. anoints Elisha, 1 Kings 19. 19. by God's command denounces Ahab in Naboth's vineyard, 1 Kings 21. 17. his prediction fulfilled, 1 Kings 22. 38; 2 Kings 9. 36; 10. 10. condemns Abaziah for enquiring of Baal-zebub, 2 Kings 1. 3, 16. two companies sent to take him burnt with fire from heaven, 2 Kings 1. 10; Luke 9. 54. divides Jordan, 2 Kings 2. 8. taken up by chariot of fire, 2 Kings 2. 11. his mantle taken by Elisha, 2 Kings 2. 13. appears at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17. 3; Mark 9. 4; Luke 9. 30. precursor of John the Baptist, Mal. 4. 5; Mat. 11. 14; 16. 14; Luke 1. 17; 9. 8, 19; John 1. 21.

ELIPHAZ reproves Job, Job 4; 5; 15; 22. God's wrath against him, Job 42. 7; he offers a burnt offering, and Job prays for him, Job 42. 8.

ELISABETH, cousin of Virgin

ELISABETH—cont.
Mary, and mother of John the Baptist, Luke 1. 6. angel promises her a son, Luke 1. 13. her salutation to Mary, Luke 1. 42.

ELISHA (Elishus), succeeds Elijah, 1 Kings 19. 16. receives his mantle, and divides Jordan, 2 Kings 2. 13. heals the waters with salt, 2 Kings 2. 22. bears destroy the children who mock him, 2 Kings 2. 24. his miracles: water, 2 Kings 3. 16; oil, 4. 4; Shunammite's son, 4. 32; death in the pot, 4. 40; feeds a hundred men with twenty loaves, 4. 44; Naaman's leprosy, 5. 14; iron swims, 6. 5; Syrians struck blind, 6. 18. prophecies plenty in Samaria when besieged, 2 Kings 7. 1. sends to anoint Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 1. his death, 2 Kings 13. 20. miracle wrought by his bones, 2 Kings 13. 21.

ELKANAH, Samuel's father, 1 Sam. 1.

ELON judges Israel, Judg. 12. 11.

ELYMAS (Bar-jesus), Acts 13. 6.

EMBALMING, of Jacob, Gen. 50. 2; of Joseph, Gen. 50. 26; of Christ, John 19. 39.

EMERALDS, Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 19.

EMERODS, Deut. 28. 27. Philistines smitten with, 1 Sam. 5. 6.

EMIMS, giants, Gen. 14. 5; Deut. 2. 10.

EMMANUEL (IMMANUEL), God with us, Is. 7. 14; 8. 8; Mat. 1. 23.

EMMAUS, Christ talks with Cleopas and another on the way to, Luke 24. 15.

EMULATIONS censured, Gal. 5. 20.

ENCHANTMENTS forbidden, Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 18. 9; Is. 47. 9.

EN-DOR, witch of, 1 Sam. 28. 7.

ENEMIES, treatment of, Ex. 23. 4; 1 Sam. 24. 10; Job 31. 29; Prov. 24. 17; 25. 21; Mat. 5. 44; Luke 6. 35. David and Saul, 1 Sam. 24. 10; 26. 9. God delivers out of the hand of, 1 Sam. 12. 11; Ezra 8. 31; Ps. 18. 49; 59; 61. 3. of God, their punishment, Ex. 15. 6; Deut. 32. 41; Judg. 5. 31; Est. 7. 8; Ps. 68. 1; 92. 9; Is. 1. 24; 37. 36; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Rev. 21. 8.

EN-GEDI, city of Judah, Josh. 15. 62. David dwells there, 1 Sam. 23. 29; 24. 1.

ENGINES of war, 2 Chr. 26. 15; Ezek. 26. 9.

ENGRAVING, Ex. 28. 11; Zech. 3. 9.

EN-HAKKORE, fountain, Judg. 15. 19.

ENMITY between God and man, Rom. 8. 7; Jam. 4. 4; how abolished, Eph. 2. 15; Col. 1. 20.

ENOCH, his faith, Heb. 11. 5; prophecy, Jude 14; translation, Gen. 5. 24.

EN-ROGEL, fountain, Josh. 15. 7; 18. 16; 2 Sam. 17. 17; 1 Kings 1. 9.

ENTICERS to idolatry to be stoned, Deut. 13. 10.

ENVY, Prov. 14. 30; 27. 4; Eccl. 4. 4; Mat. 27. 18; Acts 7. 9; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 3. 2; 2 Cor. 12. 30; Gal. 5. 21; 1 Tim. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 2; James 4. 5. forbidden, Ps. 37. 1; Prov. 3. 31; 24. 1, 19; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 1. its evil consequences, Job. 5. 2;

ENVY—cont.
Prov. 14. 30; Is. 26. 11; Jam. 3. 16. Joseph sold for, Acts 7. 9.

EPAPHRAS commended, Col. 1. 7; 4. 12.

EPAPHRODITUS, Paul's joy at his recovery, Phil. 2. 25; his kindness, Phil. 4. 13.

EPHAA, a measure, Ex. 16. 36; Lev. 19. 36; Ezek. 45. 10; Zech. 5. 6.

EPHESIANS, Paul's epistle to, Eph. 1; election, 1. 4; adoption of grace, 1. 6; dead in sin quickened, 2. 1, 5; Gentiles made high, 2. 13; unity and kindness enjoined, 4-6.

EPHESUS visited by Paul, Acts 18. 19; 19. 1. miracles there, Acts 19. 11. tumult there, Acts 19. 24. Paul's address at Miletus to the elders of, Acts 20. 17. Paul fights with beasts there, 1 Cor. 15. 32. tarries there, 1 Cor. 16. 8.

EPHOD, Ex. 28. 4; 39. 2. Gideon's, Judg. 8. 27; Micah's, Judg. 17. 5.

EPHPTHATHA ("be opened"), Mark 7. 34.

EPHRAIM, younger son of Joseph, Gen. 41. 52. Jacob blesses Ephraim and Manasseh, Gen. 48. 14. his descendants numbered, Num. 1. 10, 32; 2. 18; 26. 35; 1 Chr. 7. 20. their possessions, Josh. 16. 5; 17. 14; Judg. 1. 29. chastise the Midianites, Judg. 7. 24. quarrel with Gideon, Judg. 8. 1; and Jephthah, Judg. 12. revolt from the house of David, 1 Kings 12. 25. chastise Ahaz and Judah, 2 Chron. 23. 6, 7. release their prisoners, 2 Chr. 23. 12. carried into captivity, 2 Kings 17. 5; Ps. 78. 9, 67; Jer. 7. 15. repenting, called God's son, Jer. 31. 20. prophecies concerning, Is. 7; 9. 9; 11. 13; 28. 1; Hos. 5-14; Zech. 9. 10; 10. 7.

EPHRATAH (Beth-lehem), Gen. 35. 16; Ps. 132. 6; Micah 5. 2.

EPHRON, the Hittite, sells Machpelah to Abraham, Gen. 23. 10.

EPICUREANS, philosophers, encounter Paul at Athens, Acts 17. 18.

ERASTUS ministers to Paul, Acts 19. 22; Rom. 16. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 20.

ESAR-HADDON, powerful king of Assyria, 2 Kings 19. 37; Ezra 4. 2; Is. 37. 33.

ESAU, son of Isaac, Gen. 25. 25 (Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 13). sells his birthright, Gen. 25. 29 (Heb. 12. 16). deprived of the blessing, Gen. 27. 38. his anger against Jacob, Gen. 27. 41; and reconciliation, Gen. 33. his riches and descendants, Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 35.

ESHCOL, grapes of, Num. 13. 23.

ESTHER (Hadassah), made queen in the place of Vashti, Est. 2. 17. pleads for her people, Est. 7. 3, 4.

ETHIOPIANS, invading Judah, subdued by Aza, 2 Chr. 14. 9. See Num. 12. 1; 2 Kings 19. 9; Est. 1. 1; Job 28. 19. prophecies concerning, Ps. 68. 31; 87. 4; Is. 18; 20; 43. 3; 45. 14; Jer. 46. 9; Ezek. 30. 4; 38. 5; Nah. 3. 9; Zeph. 3. 10.

EUNICE commended (Acts 16. 1), 2 Tim. 1. 5.

EUNUCH, an Ethiopian, of great authority, baptized by Philip, Acts 8. 27.

EUNUCHS, promise to those who please God, *Is.* 56. 3.
Christ's declaration concerning, *Mat.* 19. 12.
EUPHRATES, river, *Gen.* 2. 14; *15.* 18; *Deut.* 11. 24; *Josh.* 1. 4; *2 Sam.* 8. 3; *Jer.* 13. 4; *46.* 2; *51.* 63.
 typical, *Rev.* 9. 14; *16.* 12.
EUROCLYDON, a wind, *Acts* 27. 14.
EUTYCHUS restored, *Acts* 20. 7.
EVANGELIST, Philip the, receives Paul's company, *Acts* 21. 8.
 work of, *Eph.* 4. 1; *2 Tim.* 4. 5.
EVE created, *Gen.* 1. 27; *2.* 18.
 her fall and fate, *Gen.* 3. See **ADAM**.
EVIL-MERODACH, king of Babylon, restores Jehoiachin, *2 Kings* 25. 27; *Jer.* 52. 31.
EXACTION (usury, &c.), forbidden, *Lev.* 25. 35; *Deut.* 15. 2; *Prov.* 28. 8; *Ezek.* 22. 12; *45.* 9; *Luke* 3. 13; *1 Cor.* 5. 10.
 disclaimed, *Neh.* 5. 1; *10.* 31.
EXAMPLE of **CHRIST**, *Mat.* 11. 29; *John* 13. 15; *Rom.* 15. 3, 5; *Phil.* 2. 5; *1 Pet.* 2. 21.
 prophets, *Heb.* 6. 12; *Jam.* 5. 10.
 apostles, *1 Cor.* 4. 16; *11.* 1; *Phil.* 3. 17; *4.* 9; *1 Thes.* 1. 6.
EXCESS, *Eph.* 5. 18; *1 Pet.* 4. 3.
EXHORTATION, *1 Thes.* 4. 13; *5.* 11; *Heb.* 3. 13; *10.* 25.
EXPERIENCE worketh hope, *Rom.* 5. 4.
EYE-SERVICE, *Eph.* 6. 6; *Col.* 3. 22.
EYES, of the Lord, *Deut.* 11. 12; *2 Chr.* 16. 9; *Prov.* 15. 3; upon the righteous, *Ezra* 5. 5; *Ps.* 32. 8; *33.* 18; *34.* 15; *1 Pet.* 3. 12.
 (blind), can a devil open, *John* 10. 21.
EZEKIEL sent to house of Israel, *Ezek.* 2. 3; *33.* 7.
 his visions of God's glory, *Ezek.* 1. 8; *10.* 1; *12.* 2; of the Jews' abominations, &c., *Ezek.* 8. 1; their punishment, *Ezek.* 9. 1; the resurrection of dry bones, *Ezek.* 37; measuring of the temple, *Ezek.* 40.
 intercedes for Israel, *Ezek.* 9. 8; *11.* 13.
 his dumbness, *Ezek.* 3. 26; *24.* 26; *33.* 22.
 his parables, *Ezek.* 15; *16.* 17; *19.* 23; *24.* 24.
 exhorts Israel against idols, *Ezek.* 14. 1; *20.* 1; *33.* 30.
 rehearses Israel's rebellions, *Ezek.* 20; and the sins of the rulers and people of Jerusalem, *Ezek.* 22; *23.* 24.
 predicts Israel's and the nations' doom, *Ezek.* 21; *25.*
EZION-GABER, on the Red Sea, *Num.* 33. 35; *1 Kings* 9. 26.
EZRA, scribe, goes up from Babylon to Jerusalem, *Ezra* 7. 1; *8.* 1.
 his commission from Artaxerxes to enrich the temple, *Ezra* 7. 11.
 fast ordered by, *Ezra* 8. 21; re-proves the people, *Ezra* 10. 9.
 reads the book of the law, *Neh.* 8.
 reforms corruptions, *Ezra* 10; *Neh.* 13.

FABLES (and genealogies), unedifying, *1 Tim.* 1. 4; *4.* 7; *2 Tim.* 4. 4; *Tit.* 1. 14.

FACE of God hidden from them that do evil, *Ps.* 34. 16; *Is.* 59. 2; *Ezek.* 39. 23.
 to be sought, *2 Chr.* 7. 14; *Ps.* 31. 16; *80.* 3; *Dan.* 9. 17.
 seen by Jacob, *Gen.* 32. 30.

FAITH, *Heb.* 11; justification by, *Rom.* 3. 28; *5.* 1, 16; *Gal.* 2. 16; purification by, *Acts* 15. 9; sanctification by, *Acts* 26. 18.

object of, Father, Son, and Holy

FAITH—*cont.*

Ghost, *Mark* 11. 22; *John* 6. 29; *14.* 1; *20.* 31; *Acts* 20. 21; *2 Cor.* 13. 14.
 given by the Spirit, *1 Cor.* 2. 5; *12.* 9.

in Christ, *Acts* 8. 12; *2 Tim.* 3. 15.
 unity of, *Eph.* 4. 5, 13; *Jude* 3.
 leads to salvation, &c., *Mark* 16. 16; *John* 1. 12; *3.* 16, 36; *6.* 40, 47; *Acts* 16. 31; *Gal.* 3. 11; *Eph.* 2. 8; *Heb.* 11. 6; *1 Pet.* 1. 9; *1 John* 5. 10.

works by love, *1 Cor.* 13; *Gal.* 5. 6; *Col.* 1. 4; *1 Thes.* 1. 3; *1 Tim.* 1. 5; *Phil.* 5; *Heb.* 10. 23; *1 Pet.* 1. 22; *1 John* 3. 14, 23.

without works is dead, *Jam.* 2. 17, 20.

produces peace, joy, hope in believing, *Rom.* 5. 1; *15.* 13; *2 Cor.* 4. 13; *1 Pet.* 1. 8.

excludes boasting, &c., *Rom.* 3. 27; *4.* 2; *1 Cor.* 1. 29; *Eph.* 2. 9.

blessings received through, *Mark* 16. 16; *John* 6. 40; *12.* 36; *20.* 31; *Acts* 10. 43; *16.* 31; *26.* 18; *Rom.* 1. 17 (*Hab.* 2. 4); *Rom.* 3. 21; *4.* 16; *5.* 1; *2 Cor.* 5. 7; *Gal.* 2. 16; *3.* 14, 26; *Eph.* 1. 13; *3.* 12, 17; *1 Tim.* 1. 4; *Heb.* 4. 3; *6.* 12; *10.* 38; *1 Pet.* 1. 5; *Jude* 20.

miracles performed through, *Mat.* 9. 22; *Luke* 8. 50; *Acts* 3. 16.

power of, *Mat.* 17. 20; *Mark* 9. 23; *11.* 23; *Luke* 17. 6.

trial of, *2 Thes.* 1. 4; *Heb.* 11. 17; *James* 1. 3, 12; *1 Pet.* 1. 7.

overcometh the world, *1 John* 5. 4.

shield of the Christian, *Eph.* 6. 16; *1 Thes.* 5. 8.

contend earnestly for the, *Jude* 3.

exhortations to continue in, *1 Cor.* 16. 13; *2 Cor.* 13. 5; *Eph.* 6. 16; *Phil.* 1. 27; *Col.* 1. 23; *2.* 7; *1 Thes.* 5. 8; *1 Tim.* 1. 19; *4.* 12; *6.* 11; *2 Tim.* 2. 22; *Tit.* 1. 13; *Heb.* 10. 22.

examples of:—Caleb, *Num.* 13. 30.

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, *Dan.* 3. 17; *Daniel*, *Dan.* 6. 10.

Ninevites, *Jonah* 3. 5. Peter, *Mat.* 16. 16. Nathaniel, *John* 1. 49.

Martha, *John* 11. 27. Stephen, *Acts* 6. 5. Ethiopian eunuch, *Acts* 8. 27. Barnabas, *Acts* 11. 24.

FAITHFULNESS commended in the service of God, *2 Kings* 12. 15; *2 Chr.* 31. 12; *Mat.* 24. 45; *2 Cor.* 2. 17; *4.* 2; *3 John* 5.

towards men, *Deut.* 1. 16; *Ps.* 141. 5; *Prov.* 11. 13; *13.* 17; *14.* 5; *20.* 6; *25.* 13; *27.* 6; *28.* 20; *Luke* 16. 10; *1 Cor.* 4. 2; *1 Tim.* 3. 11; *6.* 2; *Tit.* 2. 10.

of Abraham, *Gen.* 22; *Gal.* 3. 9.

of Joseph, *Gen.* 39. 4, 22.

of Moses, *Num.* 12. 7; *Heb.* 3. 5.

of David, *1 Sam.* 22. 14.

of Daniel, *Dan.* 6. 4.

of Paul, *Acts* 20. 20.

of Timothy, *1 Cor.* 4. 17.

of God, *Ps.* 36. 5; *40.* 10; *83.* 11; *89.* 1; *92.* 2; *119.* 75; *Is.* 25. 1; *Lam.* 3. 23.

FALL of Adam and Eve, *Gen.* 3. See **ADAM**.

sin and death caused by, *Gen.* 3. 19; *Rom.* 5. 12; *1 Cor.* 15. 21.

FALSE WITNESSES condemned. See **DECEIT**, **WITNESSES**.

FAMILIAR SPIRITS possessors of, to die, *Lev.* 20. 27.

not to be sought after, *Lev.* 19. 31; *Is.* 8. 19.

Saul destroys, *1 Sam.* 28. 3; in his distress enquires of one remaining, *1 Sam.* 28. 7; his punishment, *1 Chron.* 10. 13, 14.

Manasseh deals with, *2 Kings* 21. 6.

Paul casts out, *Acts* 16.

FAMINE threatened, *Jer.* 14. 15;

FAMINE—*cont.*

15. 2; *Ezek.* 5. 12; *6.* 11; *Mat.* 24. 7; *Acts* 11. 28.

described, *Jer.* 14; *Lam.* 4; *Joel* 1. occurs in Canaan, *Gen.* 12. Egypt, *Gen.* 41. Israel, *Ruth* 1. 1; *2 Sam.* 21. 1; *1 Kings* 18. 2; *2 Kings* 6. 25; *7.* *Luke* 4. 25.

Shunammite forewarned of, *2 Kings* 8. 1.

king of Egypt warned of, by Joseph, *Gen.* 40.

(of God's word), *Amos* 8. 11.

FAST proclaimed, *Lev.* 23. 27, 29; *2 Chr.* 20. 3; *Ezra* 8. 21; *Neh.* 9; *Est.* 4. 16; *Joel* 2. 15; *Jonah* 3. 5.

season of, referred to, *Acts* 27. 9. the true and the false, *Is.* 58; *Zech.* 7. *Mat.* 6. 16.

FASTING turned into gladness, *Zech.* 8. 19.

Christ excuses his disciples for not, *Mat.* 9. 14; *Mark* 2. 18; *Luke* 5. 33.

of Moses (twice) for forty days, *Ex.* 24. 18; *34.* 28; *Deut.* 9. 9, 18.

of David, *2 Sam.* 12. 16.

of Elijah, *1 Kings* 19. 8.

of Christ, *Mat.* 4. 2, &c.

of Barnabas and Paul, *Acts* 14. 23.

recommended, *1 Cor.* 7. 5.

FAT (and blood), not to be eaten, *Lev.* 3. 17; *7.* 22.

of sacrifices to be burnt, *Ex.* 29. 13; *Lev.* 3. 3.

FATHER, our God, *1 Chr.* 29. 10; *Is.* 9. 6; *63.* 16; *64.* 8; *Mat.* 6. 9; *Luke* 11. 2; *John* 20. 17.

FATHERS, duty of, *Deut.* 21. 18; *Prov.* 3. 12; *13.* 24; *19.* 18; *22.* 6; *15.* 23, 33; *29.* 15, 17; *Luke* 11. 11; *Eph.* 6. 4; *Col.* 3. 21; *Heb.* 12. 9.

children to obey, *Ex.* 20. 12; *Prov.* 6. 20; *Eph.* 6. 1; *Col.* 3. 20.

FATHERLESS, God the God of, *Ps.* 146. 9; *Jer.* 49. 11; *Hosea* 14. 3.

God the helper of, *Deut.* 10. 18; *Ps.* 10. 14; *146.* 9; father of, *Ps.* 68. 5.

duty towards, *Ex.* 22. 22; *Deut.* 14. 29; *24.* 17; *Prov.* 23. 10; *Is.* 1. 17; *Jer.* 7. 6; *James* 1. 27.

the wicked oppress, *Job* 6. 27; *22.* 9; *Ps.* 94. 6; *Is.* 1. 23; *10.* 2; *Jer.* 5. 28; *Ezek.* 22. 7.

FAULTS, how to deal with, *Mat.* 18. 15; *Gal.* 6. 1.

exhortation to confess, *James* 5. 16.

FAVOUR of God bestowed on Christ, *Mat.* 3. 16; *17.* 5; *Luke* 2. 52; *John* 11. 41; *12.* 28.

on the righteous, *Job* 33. 26; *Ps.* 5. 12; *Prov.* 3. 4.

on Job, *Job* 42. 10; Abraham, *Gen.* 18. 17; the Israelites, *Ps.* 44. 3; 85. 1; the Virgin Mary, *Luke* 1. 30; David, *Acts* 7. 46.

FEAR of God, *Job* 28. 28; *Ps.* 19. 9; *Prov.* 1. 7; *8.* 13; *9.* 10; *14.* 27; *15.* 33.

enjoined, *Deut.* 10. 12; *Josh.* 4. 24; *Job* 13. 11; *Ps.* 2. 11; *76.* 7; *130.* 4; *Jer.* 10. 7; *Mat.* 10. 28; *Luke* 12. 5; *Heb.* 12. 28; *Rev.* 14. 7; *15.* 4.

advantages of, *Ps.* 15. 4; *25.* 14; *31.* 19; *33.* 18; *60.* 4; *61.* 5; *85.* 9; *103.* 11; *111.* 5; *112.* 1; *145.* 19; *147.* 11; *Prov.* 10. 27; *14.* 26; *15.* 33; *19.* 23; *22.* 4; *Eccles.* 8. 12; *Mat.* 3. 16; *4.* 2; *Luke* 1. 50; *2 Cor.* 7. 1; *Rev.* 11. 18.

commanded, *Lev.* 19. 14; *Deut.* 4. 10; *6.* 2; *28.* 58; *Josh.* 24. 14; *1 Sam.* 12. 14; *2 Kings* 17. 38; *1 Chr.* 16. 30; *Ps.* 41. 1; *33.* 8; *Prov.* 3. 7; *23.* 17; *24.* 21; *Is.* 8. 13; *Eccles.* 5. 7; *8.* 12; *12.* 13; *Lam.* 11. 20; *Eph.* 6. 5; *Phil.* 2. 12; *Col.* 3. 22; *Heb.* 4. 1; *1 Pet.* 2. 17; *Rev.* 14. 17.

(of punishment), causing torment, *Gen.* 3. 8; *4.* 14; *Prov.* 23.

FEAR—*cont.*

1; Is. 2. 19; 33. 14; Luke 19. 21; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 8. 15; Heb. 10. 27; 1 John 4. 18; Rev. 6. 16; 21. 8.
FEASTS, the three annual, Ex. 23. 14; 34. 23; Lev. 23; Num. 29; Deut. 16.
 Solomon's, 1 Kings 8. 1; 2 Chr. 7. 9.
 of Ahasuerus, Est. 1.
 of Purim, Est. 9. 20.
 of Job's children, Job 1. 4.
 of Belshazzar, Dan. 5.
 of Herod, Mark 6. 21, &c.
 given by Levi, Mat. 5. 10; Luke 5. 29.
 of charity, 1 Cor. 11. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 12.
FELIX, governor of Judæa, Paul sent to, Acts 23. 23.
 Paul's defence before him, Acts 24. 10.
 trembles at Paul's preaching, but leaves him bound, Acts 24. 25.
FELLOWSHIP of CHRIST, 1 Cor. 1. 9; 12. 27; 2 Cor. 4. 11; Phil. 3. 10. See 1 Cor. 10. 16.
 of the Spirit, Phil. 2. 1.
 of the saints, Acts 2. 42; 2 Cor. 8. 4; Gal. 2. 9; Phil. 1. 5; 1 John 1. 3.
 with evil, forbidden, 1 Cor. 10. 20; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Eph. 5. 11.
FELLOW-CITIZENS with the saints, Eph. 2. 13.
FESTUS, governor of Judæa, Acts 24. 27.
 Paul brought before him, Acts 25.
 Paul's defence before, Acts 25. 8; 26.
 acquits Paul, Acts 25. 14; 26. 31.
FEVER threatened for disobedience, Deut. 28. 22.
 healed, Peter's wife's mother, Mat. 8. 14; nobleman's son, John 4. 52.
FIDELITY (shewing good), Tit. 2. 10.
FIERY SERPENTS, Num. 21. 6 (Deut. 8. 15).
 bite of, cured by brazen serpent, Num. 21. 8.
FIGHT of faith, 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7; Heb. 10. 32; 11. 34.
FIGS, Hezekiah cured by, 2 Kings 20. 7; Is. 38. 21.
 Jeremiah's vision of, Jer. 24. 1.
FIG TREE, the barren, Mat. 21. 19; Mark 11. 13.
 parables of, Mat. 24. 32; Luke 13. 6; 21. 29.
FIGURE (or type), Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 9. 9, 24; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
FILTHINESS, figurative of sin, Job 15. 16; Ps. 14. 3; Is. 1. 6; 64. 6; Ezek. 24. 13.
 purification from, Is. 4. 4; Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25; Zech. 3. 3; 13. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 1.
FINGER of God, Ex. 8. 19; 31. 18; Luke 11. 20.
 of CHRIST, John 8. 6.
FIRE, pillar of, Ex. 13. 21; Neh. 9. 12.
 God appears by, Ex. 3. 2; 13. 21; 19. 18; Deut. 4. 12; 2 Sam. 22. 13; Is. 6. 4; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 7. 10; Mat. 3. 2; Mat. 3. 11; Rev. 1. 14; 4. 5.
 for consuming sacrifices, Gen. 15. 17; Lev. 9. 24; Judg. 13. 20; 1 Kin. 18. 38; 2 Chr. 7. 1.
 not to be kindled on the sabbath, Ex. 35. 3.
 emblem of God's word, Jer. 23. 29; Acts 2. 3.
 instrument of judgment, Gen. 19. 24; Ex. 9. 23; Lev. 10. Num. 11. 1; 16. 35; 2 Kings 1. 10; Amos 7. 4; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Rev. 8. 8.
 everlasting, Deut. 32. 22; Is. 33. 14;

FIRE—*cont.*

66. 24; Mark 9. 44; Jude 7; Rev. 20. 10.
 God is a consuming, Heb. 12. 29.
FIRMAMENT, Gen. 1. 6; Ps. 19. 1; Ezek. 1. 22; Dan. 12. 3.
FIRSTBORN, claims of the, Gen. 43. 33; Deut. 21. 15; 2 Chr. 21. 3; Col. 1. 15 (Heb. 12. 23).
 dedicated to God, Ex. 13. 2, 12; 22. 29; 34. 19; Deut. 15. 19.
 how redeemed, Ex. 34. 20; Num. 8. 41; 8. 18.
 in Egypt killed, Ex. 11. 4; 12. 29.
FIRSTFRUITS, laws relating to, Ex. 22. 29; 23. 16; 34. 26; Lev. 23. 9; Num. 28. 26.
 form of dedicating, Deut. 26. 5.
 the priests' portion of, Num. 18. 12; Deut. 18. 4.
FIR TREE, Is. 41. 19; 55. 13; 60. 13; Hos. 14. 8.
FISH, the waters bring forth, Gen. 1. 20.
 of Egypt destroyed, Ex. 7. 21.
 prepared for Jonah, Jon. 1. 17.
 caught for tribute, Mat. 17. 27.
 miraculous draughts of, Luke 5. 6; John 21. 6.
 on fire of coals, John 21. 9.
FISHERS, occupation of several of the apostles, Mat. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5; John 21. 7.
FLATTERY, evil of, Job 17. 5; 32. 21; Ps. 5. 9; 12. 2; 78. 36; Prov. 2. 16; 20. 19; 24. 24; 28. 23; 29. 5; 1 Thes. 2. 5.
FLEECE, Gideon's, Judg. 6. 37.
FLESH allowed to be eaten, Gen. 9. 3.
 contrasted with spirit, Rom. 7. 5; 8. 1; Gal. 3. 3; 5. 17; 6. 8.
 lusts of, to be mortified, 2 Cor. 7. 1; Gal. 5. 16; 6. 8; Col. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 2; 1 John 2. 16.
 God manifest in the, John 1. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 18; 4. 1; to be acknowledged, 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7.
FLIES, Egyptians plagued by, Ex. 8. 21, 31; Ps. 78. 45; 105. 31.
FLINT, water produced out of, Num. 20. 11; Deut. 8. 15; Ps. 114. 8; 1 Cor. 10. 4.
FLOOD threatened, Gen. 6. 17; sent, Gen. 7. 11; Matt. 24. 38; 2 Pet. 2. 5; assuaged, Gen. 8.
FLOUR, sacrificial, Ex. 29. 2; Lev. 2. 2.
FOOD for all creatures, Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Ps. 104. 14; 145. 16; 147. 8.
FOOLISHNESS, the gospel derided as, 1 Cor. 1. 18; 2. 14.
 worldly wisdom is, with God, 1 Cor. 1. 20; 2. 6; 3. 19.
FOOLS, their character and conduct, Ps. 14. 1; 49. 13; 53. 1; 92. 6; Prov. 10. 8, 23; 12. 15, 16; 13. 16; 14. 16; 15. 5; 17. 7, 10, 12, 16, 21, 28; 18. 2, 6, 7; 19. 1; 20. 3; 26. 4; 27. 3, 22; Eccl. 4. 5; 5. 1, 3; 7. 4, 9; 10. 2, 14; Is. 44. 25; Mat. 7. 26; 23. 17; 25. 2; Luke 12. 20; Rom. 1. 22.
FOOTSTOOL of God: the temple called, 1 Chr. 28. 2; Ps. 99. 5; 132. 7.
 the earth called, Is. 66. 1; Mat. 5. 35; Acts 7. 49.
 God's foot made, Ps. 110. 1; Mat. 22. 44; Heb. 10. 13.
FORBEARANCE commended, Mat. 18. 33; Eph. 4. 2; 6. 9; Col. 3. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 24.
 of God, Ps. 50. 21; Is. 30. 18; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 1 Pet. 3. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
FOREKNOWLEDGE of God, Acts 2. 23; Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; Gal. 3. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
FORGETFULNESS of God condemned, Deut. 4. 9; 6. 12; Ps. 78. 7; 103. 2; Prov. 3. 1; 4. 5; 31. 5; Heb. 13. 18.

FORGETFULNESS—*cont.*

punishment of, Job 8. 13; Ps. 9. 17; 50. 22; Is. 17. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Hos. 8. 14.
FORGIVENESS, mutual, commanded, Gen. 50. 17; Mat. 5. 23; 6. 14; 18. 21, 35; Mark 11. 25; Luke 11. 4; 17. 4; 2 Cor. 2. 7; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 13; James 2. 13.
 of enemies, Mat. 5. 44; Luke 6. 27; Rom. 12. 14, 19.
 of sin, prayed for, Exod. 32. 32; 1 Kings 8. 30; 2 Chr. 6. 21; Ps. 25. 18; 32; 51; 79. 9. 130; Dan. 9. 19; Amos 7. 2; Mat. 6. 12.
 promised, Lev. 4. 20; 2 Chr. 7. 14; Is. 33. 24; 55. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 20; 34. 33. 8; Ezek. 36. 25; Hos. 14. 4; Mic. 7. 18; Luke 24. 47; Acts 5. 31; 26. 18; Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14; James 5. 15; 1 John 1. 9.
FORNICATION denounced, Ex. 22. 16; Lev. 19. 20; Num. 25. 5; Deut. 22. 21; 23. 17; Prov. 2. 16; 5. 3; 6. 25; 7. 9; 13. 22; 24. 13; 27. 23; 31. 3; Eccl. 7. 26; Hos. 4. 11; Mat. 15. 19; Mark 7. 21; Acts 15. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 6. 9; 2 Cor. 12. 21; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 5; Col. 3. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 13. 4; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 7; Rev. 2. 14; 21. 8; 22. 15.
SPIRITUAL, Ezek. 16. 29; Hos. 1. 2; 3; Rev. 14. 8; 17. 2; 18. 3; 19. 2.
FORSAKING God, danger of, Deut. 23. 20; Judg. 10. 13; 2 Chr. 15. 2; 24. 20; Ezra 8. 22; 9. 10; Is. 1. 28; Jer. 1. 16; 5. 19; 17. 13; Ezek. 6. 9.
FORTRESS, the Lord compared to, 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; Jer. 16. 19.
FORTUNATUS succours Paul, 1 Cor. 16. 17.
FORTY DAYS, as the flood, Gen. 7. 17.
 giving of the law, Ex. 24. 18.
 spying Canaan, Num. 13. 25.
 Goliath's defiance, 1 Sam. 17. 16.
 Elijah's journey to Horeb, 1 Kings 19. 8.
 Jonah's warning to Nineveh, Jonah 3. 4.
 fasting of our Lord, Mat. 4. 2; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4. 2.
 Christ's appearances during, Acts 1. 8.
FORTY STRIPES, Deut. 25. 3; save one, 2 Cor. 11. 24.
FORTY YEARS, manna sent, Ex. 16. 35; Num. 14. 33; Ps. 95. 10.
 of peace, Judg. 3. 11; 5. 31; 8. 28.
FOUNDATION, Jesus Christ the one, Is. 28. 16; 1 Cor. 3. 11; Eph. 2. 20; Heb. 11. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
FOUNTAIN of living waters, Ps. 36. 9; Jer. 2. 13; Joel 3. 18; Zech. 13. 1; 14. 8. See Is. 12. 3; 44. 3; 55. 1; John 4. 10; Rev. 7. 17; 21. 6.
FOUR living creatures, vision of, Ezek. 1. 5; 10. 10; Rev. 4. 6; 5. 14; 6. 6.
 kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, Dan. 2. 36; Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7. 3, 16.
FOURFOLD compensation, Ex. 22. 1; 2 Sam. 12. 6; Luke 19. 8.
FOWLS, winged, Gen. 1. 20; 7. 3; Ps. 104. 12; 148. 10.
FOXES, mentioned, Cant. 2. 15; Lam. 5. 18; Mat. 8. 20; Luke 13. 32.
 Samson's vengeance by, Judg. 15. 4.
FRANKINCENSE, various uses for, Ex. 30. 34; Lev. 2. 1; Cant. 3. 6; Mat. 2. 11.
FRAUD condemned, Lev. 19. 13; Mal. 3. 5; Mark 10. 19; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 6. See DECEIT.
FREEWILL offerings, Lev. 22. 18;

FREEWILL.—*cont.*
 Num. 15. 3; Deut. 16. 10; Ezra 3. 5.
FREEWOMAN and bondwoman, illustration of, Gal. 4. 22.
FRIEND of God, title of Abraham, 2 Chr. 20. 7; Is. 41. 8; James 2. 23.
FRIENDS, value of, Prov. 18. 24; 27. 6, 9, 17; John 15. 13.
 danger arising from evil, Deut. 13. 6; Prov. 22. 24; 25. 19; Mic. 7. 5; Zech. 13. 6.
 Jesus calls His disciples, Luke 12. 4; John 15. 14; 3 John 14.
FRIENDSHIP of David and Jonathan, 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26.
 with the world, unlawful, Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 17; Jam. 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.
FRINGES, how worn, Num. 15. 37; Deut. 22. 12; Mat. 23. 5.
FROGS, Egypt plagued with, Ex. 8. 6; Ps. 78. 45; 105. 30.
 unclean spirits like, Rev. 16. 13.
FRONTLETS, Ex. 13. 16; Deut. 6. 8.
FORWARDNESS, results of, Deut. 32. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 27; Job 5. 13; Prov. 2. 12; 3. 32; 4. 24; 10. 31; 11. 20; 16. 28; 17. 20; 21. 8; 22. 5.
FRUITS, first three years to remain untouched, Lev. 19. 23.
 of the obedient will be blessed, Deut. 7. 13; 28. 4.
 of faith meet for repentance, Mat. 3. 8; 7. 16; John 4. 36; 15. 16; Rom. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 9. 10; Gal. 5. 22; Col. 1. 6; Heb. 12. 11; James 3. 17.
FRUIT TREES saved in time of war, Deut. 20. 19.
FUGITIVE servant, law of, Deut. 23. 15.
FURNACE, burning fiery, Dan. 3. 6, 11, 15, 17, &c.
 figurative, Deut. 4. 20; Is. 48. 10; Ezek. 22. 18.
GABBATHA (pavement), John 19. 13.
GABRIEL, archangel, appears to Daniel, Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21.
 to Zacharias, Luke 1. 19.
 to Mary, Luke 1. 26.
GAD, birth of, Gen. 30. 11.
 his descendants, Gen. 46. 16.
 blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 19.
 —tribe of, blessed by Moses, Deut. 33. 20.
 numbered, Num. 1. 24; 26. 15.
 their possessions, Num. 32; 34. 14.
 divers commands to, Deut. 27. 13; Josh. 4. 12.
 commended by Joshua, Josh. 22. 1.
 charged with idolatry, Josh. 22. 11.
 their defence, Josh. 22. 21.
 —seer, his message to David, 2 Sam. 24. 11; 1 Chr. 21. 9; 2 Chr. 29. 25.
GADARENES, or Gergesenes, Christ's miracle in the country of, Mat. 8. 28; Mark 5. 1; Luke 8. 26.
GAJUS, his piety, 3 John.
GALATIANS, Paul visits, Acts 16. 6.
 reproved, Gal. 1. 6; 3.
 exhorted, Gal. 5. 6.
 their love to Paul, Gal. 4. 13.
GALLILEANS, slaughter of, Luke 13. 1.
 disciples so called, Acts 1. 11; 2. 7.
GALLEE, Isaiah's prophecy concerning, Is. 9. 1; Matt. 4. 15.
 work of Christ there, Mat. 2. 22; 15. 29; 26. 32; 27. 55; 28. 7; Mark 1. 9; Luke 4. 14; 23. 5; 24. 6; Acts 10. 37; 13. 31.
GALLIO dismisses Paul, Acts 18. 12.
GALLOWES, Haman's, Est. 7. 10.
GAMALIEL advises the council, Acts 5. 34.
 Paul brought up at feet of, Acts 22. 3.

GAMES, public, 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 6; 4. 7; Heb. 12. 1.
GARDEN of Eden, Gen. 2. 8.
 of Gethsemane, John 18. 1.
GARMENTS, priestly, Ex. 28; 39.
 manner of purifying, Lev. 13. 47 (Ecl. 9. 8; Zech. 3. 3; Jude 23).
 not of mixed materials, Lev. 19. 19; Deut. 22. 11.
 of sexes, not to be exchanged, Deut. 22. 5.
 of Christ, lots cast for (Pa. 22. 18); Mat. 27. 35; John 19. 23.
GATES of heaven, Gen. 28. 17; Pa. 24. 7; Is. 26. 2.
 of death and hell, Ps. 9. 13; Mat. 16. 18.
 of the grave, Is. 38. 10.
 the strait and wide, Mat. 7. 13; Luke 13. 24.
GATH, Goliath of, 1 Sam. 17. 4.
 men of, smitten with emeralds, 1 Sam. 5. 8.
 David a refuge there, 1 Sam. 27. 4.
 taken by David, 1 Chr. 18. 1.
 by Hazael, 2 Kings 12. 17.
 Uzziah breaks down the wall of, 2 Chr. 26. 6.
GAZA, Samson carries away the gates of, Judg. 16.
 destruction of, foretold, Jer. 47; Amos 1. 6; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 5.
GEDALIAH, governor of the remnant of Judah, 2 Kings 25. 22 (Jer. 40. 5); treacherously killed by Ishmael, 2 Kings 25. 25 (Jer. 41).
GEDOR conquered by Simeonites, 1 Chr. 4. 41.
GEHAZI, servant of Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 12; his covetousness, 2 Kings 5. 20.
GENEALOGIES:—Generations of Adam, Gen. 5; 1 Chr. 1; Luke 3. of Noah, Gen. 10; 1 Chr. 1. 4. of Shem, Gen. 11. 10. of Terah, Gen. 11. 27. of Abraham, Gen. 25; 1 Chr. 1. 28. of Jacob, Gen. 29. 31; 30; 46. 8; Ex. 1. 2; Num. 26. 1 Chr. 2. of Esau, Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 35. of the tribes, 1 Chr. 2; 4. 5; 6; 7. of David, 1 Chr. 3. of CHRIST, Mat. 1; Luke 3. 23. endless, 1 Tim. 1. 4. See **TABLES**.
GENNESARET, a lake of Palestine, miracles wrought there, Mat. 17. 27; Luke 5. 1; John 21. 6.
GENTILES, origin of, Gen. 10. 5. their state by nature, Rom. 1. 21; 1 Cor. 12. 2; Eph. 2. 4; 17; 1 The. 4. 5.
 God's judgments on, Joel 3. 9. their conversion predicted, Is. 11. 10; 42. 1; 49. 6 (Mat. 12. 18; Luke 2. 32; Acts 13. 47); 62. 2; Jer. 16. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Mal. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 11; prediction fulfilled, John 10. 16; Acts 8. 37; 10; 14; 15; Eph. 2. 1 The. 1. 1.
 calling of, Rom. 9. 24. See Is. 66. 19.
 become fellow-citizens of the saints, Eph. 2. 11.
 Christ made known to, Col. 1. 27.
GENTLENESS, of CHRIST, 2 Cor. 10. 1; Matt. 11. 29 (Is. 40. 11).
 of Paul and Timotheus, 1 The. 2. 7.
 the fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5. 22.
 exhortations to, 2 Tim. 2. 24; Tit. 3. 2.
GERAR, herdmen of, strive with Isaac's, Gen. 26. 20.
GERIZIM, mount of blessing, Deut. 11. 29; 27. 12; Josh. 8. 33.
GERSHOM (Gershon), son of Levi, Gen. 46. 11; Num. 3. 17.
 —son of Moses, Ex. 2. 22. 18. 3.
GERSHONITES, their duties in the service of the tabernacle, Num. 4. 7; 10. 17.

GESHUR, Absalom takes refuge there after killing Amnon, 2 Sam. 13. 37; 14. 29 (John 13. 13).
GETHSEMANE, garden of, our Lord's agony here, Mat. 26. 36; Mark 14. 32, Luke 22. 39, John 18. 1.
GIANTS before the flood, Gen. 6. 4.
 inhabit Canaan, Deut. 2. 10, 11, 19, 20; 9. 2.
 spies discourage the people by stories of, Num. 13. 33; Deut. 1. 28.
 several slain by David and his servants, 1 Sam. 17; 2 Sam. 21. 16; 1 Chr. 20. 4.
GIBEAH, a city of Benjamin, Judg. 19. 14.
 sin of its inhabitants, Judg. 19. 22; their punishment, Judg. 20. 4.
 the city of Saul, 1 Sam. 10. 26; 11. 4; 14. 2; 15. 34; 2 Sam. 21. 6.
GIBEON, its inhabitants deceive Joshua, Josh. 9; delivered by him from the five kings, Josh. 10; Saul persecutes them, 2 Sam. 21. 1; David makes atonement, 2 Sam. 21. 3-9.
 Solomon's dream at, 1 Kings 3. 5.
 tabernacle of the Lord kept at, 1 Chron. 16. 39; 21. 29.
GIDEON, God appoints him to deliver Israel from the Midianites, Judg. 6. 14.
 destroys the altar and grove of Baal, Judg. 6. 25, 27.
 called Jerubbaal, Judg. 6. 32.
 God gives him two signs, Judg. 6. 36-40.
 his army reduced, and selected by a test of water, Judg. 7. 2-7.
 his stratagem, Judg. 7. 16.
 subdues the Midianites, Judg. 7. 19; 8.
 makes an ephod of the spoil, Judg. 8. 24.
 his death, Judg. 8. 32. See Heb. 11. 32.
GIFT of God, John 4. 10; unspeakable, 2 Cor. 9. 15.
 the Holy Ghost, Acts 2. 38; 8. 20; 10. 45.
GIFTS, spiritual, Pa. 29. 11; 68. 18, 35; 84. 11; Prov. 2. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; Acts 11. 17; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 1. 7; 12; 13. 2; 14; Eph. 2. 8; Jam. 1. 5, 17; 4. 6.
 temporal, Gen. 1. 26; 9. 1; 27. 28; Lev. 26. 4; Ps. 34. 10; 65. 9; 104; 136. 3; 145. 15; 147; Is. 30. 23; Acts 14. 17.
 (Corban), Mat. 15. 5; Mark 7. 11.
GILBOA, mount, Saul slain there, 1 Sam. 31; 2 Sam. 1. 21.
GILEAD, land of, granted to the Reubenites, &c., Num. 32.
 invaded by the Ammonites, Judg. 10. 17.
 Jephthah made captain of, Judg. 11.
GILGAL, Joshua encamps there, Josh. 4. 19; 9. 6.
 Saul made king there, 1 Sam. 10. 8; 11. 14.
 Saul sacrifices at, 1 Sam. 13. 8; 15. 12.
GIRDLE of the high priest, Ex. 28. 4.
 typical, Jer. 13. 1.
GIRGASHITES, descendants of Canaan, Gen. 10. 15; 15. 21.
 communion with, forbidden, Deut. 7. 1.
 driven out, Josh. 3. 10; 24. 11.
GLASS, as seen through, darkly, 1 Cor. 13. 12. See 2 Cor. 3. 15.
 the sea of, Rev. 4. 6. 15. 2.
GLEAMING, to be left for the poor and stranger, Lev. 19. 9; 23. 22; Deut. 24. 19.
 liberality of Boaz concerning, Ruth 2. 15.
GLORIFYING, God, exhortations to, 1 Chr. 16. 23; Ps. 22. 23; 50.

GLORIFYING GOD—*cont.*

15; Rom. 15. 6; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 10. 31; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 15. 4.

GLORY. *See under* GOD.

GLUTTONY condemned, Deut. 21. 20; Prov. 23. 1, 20; 25. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 3.

GOATS, wild, described, Job 39. 1.

GOD—

THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, Gen. 17. 1; Ex. 6. 3; Num. 24. 4; Ruth 1. 20; Job 5. 17; Ps. 68. 14; 91. 1; Is. 13. 6; Ezek. 1. 24; Joel 1. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Rev. 1. 8.

THE CREATOR, Gen. 1. 2; Deut. 4. 19; Neh. 9. 6; Job 33. 4; 38; Ps. 8. 19. 1; 33. 6; 89. 11; 94. 9; 104. 136; 146. 6; 148; Prov. 3. 19; 8. 22; Eccl. 12. 1; Is. 37. 16; 40. 28; 43. 7. 13; 45. 8; Jer. 10. 12; 32. 17; Zech. 12. 1; John 1. 3; Acts 17. 24; Rom. 1. 25; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 10; 3. 4; 11. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 19; Rev. 4. 11.

HIS DEALINGS WITH our first parents, Gen. 3. *See* ADAM, EVE.

Noah and the sinful world, Gen. 6-9. Abraham, Gen. 12-24.

Lot, Gen. 19.

Isaac, Jacob, and Esau, Gen. 22; 25; 26; 28.

Joseph, Gen. 39.

Moses and Aaron, Ex. 3; 7.

Pharaoh and Egypt, Ex. 7; 8.

causes the plagues of Egypt:—blood, Ex. 7; frogs, lice, and flies, Ex. 8; murrain, boils, and hail, Ex. 9; locusts and darkness, Ex. 10; death of the firstborn, Ex. 12.

institutes the passover, Ex. 11; 12; 13; and delivers the Israelites, Ex. 14.

the children of Israel during their forty years' wandering in the wilderness (Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy):—

sends manna, Ex. 16. 15.

gives the ten commandments, Ex. 20.

reveals His glory to Moses, Aaron, and the elders, Ex. 24.

enters into covenant with Israel, Ex. 34.

directs the tabernacle to be made, Ex. 35; to be erected, Ex. 40.

propounds the law respecting sacrificial offerings, Lev. 1; Num. 28.

sanctifies Aaron, Lev. 8; 9.

institutes blessings and curses, Lev. 26; Deut. 27.

punishes the revolt of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16.

causes Aaron's rod to blossom, Num. 17.

excludes Moses and Aaron from the promised land for unbelief, Num. 20. 12.

sends fiery serpents, and heals with brassen serpent, Num. 21.

Balaam and Balak, Num. 22.

Joshua, at Jericho and Ai, Josh. 1; 3; 4; 6; 7; 8.

kings of Canaan, Josh. 10-12.

Gideon, Judg. 6; Jephthah, Judg. 11; Samson, Judg. 13.

Naomi and Ruth, Ruth 1-4.

Hannah, Eli, and Samuel, 1 Sam. 1-3.

Saul, 1 Sam. 9-31; 1 Chron. 10.

David, 1 Sam. 16-31; 2 Sam. 1-24; 1 Kings 1-2. 11; 1 Chron. 11-23; 28; 29.

Solomon, 1 Kin. 1-11; 2 Chr. 1-9.

Rehoboam and Jeroboam, 1 Kings 12-15; 2 Chron. 10-12.

Ahab, 1 Kings 16-22; 2 Chron. 18.

Elijah, 1 Kings 17-22; 2 Kings 1-2.

Elisha, 2 Kings 2-9.

Hezekiah, 2 Kings 18-20; 2 Chron. 20-32; Is. 36-39.

GOD (THE CREATOR)—*cont.*

HIS DEALINGS WITH Josiah, 2 Kin. 22; 23; 2 Chr. 34; 35. the captive Jews in Persia, Est. 1-10.

the liberated Jews, Ezra 1-10; Neh. 1-13.

Job and his friends, Job 1; 2; 38-42.

Isaiah, 2 Kings 19; 20; 2 Chron. 26; 32.

Jeremiah, 2 Chron. 35; 36; Jer. 26; 34-43.

Daniel at Babylon, Dan. 1-10.

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Dan. 3.

Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4.

Jonah at Tarshish and Nineveh, Jonah 1-4.

HIS REVELATIONS TO Isaiah, warning Judah and Israel, Is. 1-12; surrounding nations, Is. 13-23; threatening impenitent Jews, Is. 24; 39.

Jeremiah, respecting Judah's overthrow on account of sin, Jer. 1-25; 27-33; 44.

Ezekiel, concerning Judah's captivity, Ezek. 3-7; the defiled temple, Ezek. 8-11; warnings to Judah, Ezek. 12-19; impending judgments, Ezek. 20-23; Jerusalem's overthrow, Ezek. 24; judgments upon other nations, Ezek. 25-32; exhortations and promises, Ezek. 32-39; the New Jerusalem, Ezek. 40-48.

GOD AS A SPIRIT—

(John 4. 24; 2 Cor. 3. 17)—

IS CALLED TO BE

Omnipotent, Gen. 17. 1; Ex. 6. 3.

Glorious, Ex. 15. 11; Ps. 145. 5.

Gracious, Ex. 34. 6; Ps. 116. 9.

Merciful, Ex. 34. 6, 7; Ps. 86. 5.

Long-suffering, Num. 14. 18; Mic. 7. 18. Just, Deut. 32. 4; Is. 45. 21. Eternal, Deut. 33. 27; Ps. 90. 2; Rev. 4. 8-10.

Jealous, Josh. 24. 19; Nah. 1. 2.

Compassionate, 2 Kings 13. 23.

Great, 2 Chron. 2. 5; Ps. 86. 10.

Righteous, Ezra 9. 15; Ps. 145. 17. Unsearchable, Job 11. 7; 37. 23; Ps. 145. 3; Is. 40. 28; Rom. 11. 33. Invisible, Job 23. 8; 9; John 1. 18; 5. 37; Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17. Good, Ps. 25. 8; 119. 68. Upright, Ps. 25. 8; 92. 15. Holy, Ps. 99. 9; Is. 5. 16. Most High, Ps. 83. 18; Acts 7. 45. Immutability, Ps. 102. 26, 27; Jam. 1. 17. Omnipotent, Ps. 139. 1-6; Prov. 5. 21. Omnipresent, Ps. 139. 7; Jer. 23. 23. Light, Is. 60. 19; Jam. 1. 17; 1 John 1. 5. True, Jer. 10. 10; John 17. 3. Perfect, Mat. 5. 48. Incorruptible, Rom. 1. 23. Only-wise, Rom. 16. 27; 1 Tim. 1. 17. Faithful, 1 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 19. Immortal, 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16. A consuming fire, Heb. 12. 29. Love, 1 John 4. 8, 16.

none like to Him, Ex. 9. 14; Deut. 33. 26; 2 Sam. 7. 22; Is. 46. 5; 9; Jer. 10. 6; beside Him, Deut. 4. 35; Is. 44. 6; before Him, Is. 43. 10; none good but God, Mat. 19. 17.

fills heaven and earth, 1 Kin. 8. 27; Jer. 23. 24.

should be worshipped in spirit and in truth, John 4. 24.

HIS GLORY—

exhibited in Christ, John 1. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 1. 3.

exhibited in His power, Exod. 15. 1; 6; Rom. 6. 4; holiness, Exod. 15. 11; name, Deut. 28. 58; Neh. 9. 5; majesty, Job 37. 22; Ps. 93. 1; 104. 1; 145. 5, 12; Is. 2. 10; works, Ps. 19. 1; 111. 3.

described as highly exalted, Ps. 8.

GOD (HIS GLORY)—*cont.*

1; 113. 4. Eternal, Ps. 104. 31. Great, Ps. 138. 5. Rich, Eph. 3. 16. exhibited to Moses, Exod. 34. 5-7, with Exod. 33. 18-23. His church, Deut. 5. 24; Ps. 102. 16. Enlightens the church, Is. 60. 1, 2; Rev. 21. 11, 23. Stephen, Acts 7. 55. declare, 1 Chr. 16. 24; Ps. 145. 5, 11. magnify, Ps. 57. 5.

saints desire to behold, Ps. 63. 2; 90. 16.

pleaded in prayer, Ps. 79. 9. the earth is full of, Is. 6. 3. not to be given to others, Is. 42. 8. to be feared, Is. 59. 19.

the knowledge of, shall fill the earth, Num. 24. 21; Hab. 2. 14.

HIS GOODNESS—

proclaimed, Ps. 25. 8; Nah. 1. 7; Matt. 19. 17.

is abundant, Ex. 34. 6; Ps. 33. 5. Great, Neh. 9. 35; Zech. 9. 17. Enduring, Ps. 23. 6; 52. 1. Satisfying, Ps. 65. 4; Jer. 31. 12, 14. Rich, Ps. 104. 24; Rom. 2. 4. Universal, Ps. 145. 9; Mat. 5. 45.

MANIFESTED

in forgiving sins, 2 Chr. 30. 18; Ps. 86. 5; to His church, Ps. 31. 19; Lam. 3. 25; in providing for the poor, Ps. 63. 10; in doing good, Ps. 119. 68; 145. 9; in supplying temporal wants, Acts 14. 17.

leads to repentance, Rom. 2. 4.

HIS GIFTS—

are free and abundant, Num. 14. 8; Rom. 8. 32.

are dispensed according to His will, Eccl. 2. 26; Dan. 2. 21; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 7. 7.

all blessings are, Jam. 1. 17; 2 Pet. 1. 3.

HIS SPIRITUAL GIFTS—

acknowledge, Ps. 4. 7; 21. 2. peace, Ps. 29. 11.

strength and power, Ps. 68. 35. are through Christ, Ps. 68. 18, with Eph. 4. 7, 8; John 6. 27.

Christ the chief of, Is. 42. 6; 55. 4; John 3. 16; 4. 10; 6. 32, 33.

a new heart, Ezek. 11. 19.

pray for, Mat. 7. 7, 11; John 16. 23, 24.

rest, Mat. 11. 28; 2 Thes. 1. 7. the Holy Ghost, Luke 11. 13; Acts 8. 20.

grace, Ps. 84. 11; Jam. 4. 6.

wisdom, Prov. 2. 6; Jam. 1. 5.

glory, Ps. 84. 11; John 17. 22.

repentance, Acts 11. 18.

righteousness, Rom. 5. 16, 17.

eternal life, Rom. 6. 23. not repented of by Him, Rom. 11. 29.

faith, Eph. 2. 8; Phil. 1. 23.

to be used for mutual profit, 1 Pet. 4. 10.

HIS TEMPORAL GIFTS—

rain and fruitful seasons, Gen. 27. 28; Lev. 26. 4, 5; Is. 30. 23; Acts 14. 17.

peace, Lev. 26. 6; 1 Chron. 22. 2. should cause us to remember God, Deut. 8. 18.

wisdom, 2 Chron. 1. 42.

all good things, Ps. 34. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 17.

all creatures partake of, Ps. 136. 25; 145. 15, 16.

life, Is. 42. 5.

to be used and enjoyed, Eccl. 3. 13; 5. 19, 20; 1 Tim. 4. 5.

pray for, Zech. 10. 1; Mat. 6. 11.

food and raiment, Mat. 6. 25-33.

illustrated, Mat. 25. 15-30.

HIS JOY OVER HIS PEOPLE—

greatness of, Zeph. 3. 17.

ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR uprightness, 1 Chron. 29. 17; Prov. 11. 20.

GOD (HIS JOY OVER HIS PEOPLE)—cont.

ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR
fear of Him, Ps. 147. 11.
hope in His mercy, Ps. 147. 11.
meekness, Ps. 149. 4.
praying to Him, Prov. 15. 8.
repentance, Luke 15. 7, 10.
faith, Heb. 11. 5, 6.

LEADS HIM TO
give them the inheritance, Num. 14. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 4.
do them good, Deut. 28. 63; Jer. 32. 41; Acts 14. 17.
prosper them, Deut. 30. 9.
deliver them, 2 Sam. 22. 20.
comfort them, Is. 65. 19.
exemplified: *Solomon*, 1 Kings 10. 9.
illustrated, Is. 62. 5; Luke 15. 23, 24.

HIS LAW:—
is absolute and perpetual, Mat. 5. 18.

GIVEN
to Adam, Gen. 2. 16, 17, with Rom. 5. 12-14.
to Noah, Gen. 9. 6.
to the Israelites, Exod. 20. 2; Ps. 78. 5.
through Moses, Exod. 31. 18; John 7. 19.
through the ministration of angels, Acts 7. 53; Gal. 3. 19; Heb. 2. 2.

DESCRIBED AS
perfect, Ps. 19. 7; Rom. 12. 2; pure, Ps. 119. 8; exceeding broad, Ps. 119. 95; truth, Ps. 119. 142; holy, just, and good, Rom. 7. 12; spiritual, Rom. 7. 14; not grievous, 1 John 5. 3.

requires perfect obedience, Deut. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10; Jam. 2. 10.
requires obedience of the heart, Ps. 51. 6; Mat. 5. 28; 22. 37.
man cannot render perfect obedience to, 1 Kings 8. 46; Eccles. 7. 20; Rom. 3. 10.
it is man's duty to keep, Eccl. 12. 13.

man cannot be justified by, Acts 13. 39; Rom. 3. 20, 28; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 11.
conscience testifies to, Rom. 2. 15.
all men have transgressed, Rom. 3. 9, 19.
gives the knowledge of sin, Rom. 3. 20; 7. 7.
worketh wrath, Rom. 4. 15.
man, by nature not in subjection to, Rom. 7. 5; 8. 7.
love is the fulfilling of, Rom. 13. 8, 10; Gal. 5. 14; Jam. 2. 8.
designed to lead to Christ, Gal. 3. 24.
sin is a transgression of, 1 John 3. 4.

OBEDIENCE TO
of prime importance, 1 Cor. 7. 19.
a test of love, 1 John 5. 3.
a characteristic of saints, Rev. 12. 17.

blissfulness of keeping, Ps. 119. 1; Mat. 5. 19; 1 John 3. 22, 24; Rev. 22. 14.

CHRIST magnified, Is. 42. 21.
came to fulfil, Mat. 5. 17.
explained, Mat. 7. 12; 22. 37-40.
the love of, produces peace, Ps. 119. 165.

SAINTS
should make the subject of their conversation, Ex. 13. 9; prepare their hearts to seek, Ezra 7. 10; pledge themselves to walk in, Neh. 10. 29; pray to understand, Ps. 119. 18; pray for power to keep, Ps. 119. 34; keep, Ps. 119. 55; delight in, Ps. 119. 77; Rom. 7. 22; love, Ps. 119. 97, 113; lament over the violation of, by others, Ps. 119. 136; have, written on their hearts, Jer. 31. 33, with Heb. 8. 10; should remember, Mal. 4. 4; freed from the bondage of, Rom. 6. 14; 7. 4, 6;

GOD (HIS LAW)—cont.

SAINTS.
Gal. 3. 13; freed from the curse of, Gal. 3. 13.

THE WICKED
forsake, 2 Chron. 12. 1; Jer. 9. 13; refuse to walk in, Ps. 78. 10; cast away, Is. 5. 24; refuse to hear, Is. 30. 9; Jer. 6. 19; forget, Hosea 4. 6; despise, Amos 2. 4.
punishment for disobeying, Neh. 9. 26, 27; Is. 65. 11-13; Jer. 9. 13-16.
is the rule of the judgment, Rom. 2. 12.
established by faith, Rom. 3. 31.
is the rule of life to saints, 1 Cor. 9. 21; Gal. 5. 13, 14.
to be used lawfully, 1 Tim. 1. 8.

HIS ATTRIBUTES:—
ETERNAL, Gen. 21. 33; Ex. 3. 14; Deut. 22. 40; 33. 27; Job 10. 5; 36. 26; Ps. 9. 7; 90. 2; 92. 8; 93. 2; 102. 12; 104. 31; 135. 13; 143. 13; 146. 6, 10; Eccl. 3. 14; Is. 9. 6; 40. 28; 41. 4; 43. 13; 48. 12; 57. 15; 63. 16; Jer. 10. 10; Lam. 5. 19; Dan. 4. 3, 34; 6. 26; Mic. 5. 2; Hab. 1. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 16. 26; Eph. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 8; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 9; 22. 13.

IMMUTABLE, Num. 23. 19; 1 Sam. 15. 29; Ps. 33. 11; 119. 89; Mal. 3. 6; Acts 4. 28; Eph. 1. 4; Heb. 1. 12; 6. 17; 13. 8; Jam. 1. 17.
OMNISCIENT, Job 26. 6; 34. 21; Ps. 139; Prov. 15. 3; Is. 44. 7; Ezek. 11. 5; Mat. 12. 25; John 2. 24; Rom. 1. 20.

OMNIPRESENT, Job 23. 9; 26; 28; Ps. 139; Prov. 15. 3; Acts 17. 27.
INVISIBLE, Ex. 33. 20; Job 23. 8; John 1. 18; 4. 24; 5. 37; Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16; Heb. 11. 27; 1 John 4. 12.

UNSEARCHABLE, Job 11. 7; 26. 14; 37. 18; Ps. 145. 3; Eccl. 8. 17; Rom. 11. 33.

INCOMPREHENSIBLE, Job 5. 9; 9. 10; 11. 7; 26. 14; 36. 26; 37. 5; Ps. 36. 6; 40. 5; 106. 2; 139. 6; Eccl. 3. 11; 8. 17; 11. 5; Is. 40. 12; 45. 15; Mic. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 16.

HOLINESS, Gen. 35. 2; Ex. 3. 5; 11; 15; 19; 20; 28. 36; 34. 5; 39. 30; Lev. 11. 44; 21. 8; Josh. 5. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 2; 1 Chron. 16. 10; Ps. 22. 3; 30. 4; 60. 6. *See* PSALMS. Is. 6. 3; 43. 15; 49. 7; 57. 15; Jer. 23. 9; Hos. 4; Luke 1. 49; Acts 3. 14; Rom. 7. 12; 1 John 2. 20; Rev. 4. 8; 19. 1.

JUSTICE, &c. Gen. 2. 16; 3. 8; 4. 9; 6. 7; 9. 15; 18. 17; Ex. 32. 33; Lev. 4. 7; 20. 18; 24. 21; Num. 11. 14; 16. 17; 20. 25; 26. 64; 27. 12; 35. Deut. 1. 34-45; 4. 24; 5. 6; 9. 4; 10. 17; 25. 17; 28. 15; 31. 16; 32. 35, 41; Josh. 7. 1; Judg. 1. 7; 2. 14; 9. 56; 1 Sam. 2. 30; 3. 11; 6. 19; 15. 7; 2 Sam. 6. 7; 12. 1; 22. 24; 11; 1 Kin. 8. 20; 2 Chron. 6. 17; 19. 7; Ezra 8. 22; Neh. 9. 33; Job 4. 17; 8. 10; 31. 11; 12. 6; 13. 15; 14. 15; 34. 10; 35. 13; 37. 23; 40. 8. *See* PSALMS. Prov. 11. 21; 15. 8; 28. 9; 30. 5; Eccl. 5. 8; 8. 12; 11. 9; 15. 45; 21; Jer. 5. 2; 9. 24; 23. 20; 32. 19; 50. 27; 51. 9; Lam. 1. 18; Ezek. 7. 27; 16. 35; 18. 10; 33. 17; Dan. 4. 37; 9. 14; Hos. 4. 5; Nah. 1. 8; Hab. 1. 13; Zeph. 3. 5; Mal. 2. 17; 4. 1; Mat. 10. 15; 20. 13; 23. 14; Luke 12. 47; 13. 27; John 7. 18; Acts 10. 34; 17. 31; Rom. 2. 2; Gal. 6. 7; Eph. 6. 8; Col. 3. 25; Jam. 1. 13; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 15. 3; 16. 7.

KNOWLEDGE, WISDOM, AND POWER, Gen. 1. 3; 6-9; 41. 16; Ex. 4. 1, 11; 7. 10; 12. 29; 14. 15; 33. 19; 34. 5; 35. 30; 36; Num. 11. 23; 12. 22; 23. 24; 24. 16; Deut. 3. 4; 32. 5, 24; 6. 22; 7. 10; 26; 28. 58; 29. 29; 32. 4; Josh. 3. 6; 7. 10; 23. 9; 24; Judg. 2. 1 Sam. 2; 4; 5; 12. 18;

GOD (HIS ATTRIBUTES)—cont.

KNOWLEDGE, WISDOM, AND POWER. 14. 6; 16. 7; 17. 37; 46. 18. 10; 23; 2 Sam. 7. 22; 1 Kings 8. 27; 22. 32; 1 Chr. 16. 24; 17. 4; 22. 18; 28. 9; 29. 11; 2 Chr. 6. 18; 14. 11; 20. 6; Neh. 9. 5; Job 4. 9; 5. 9; 9. 10. 4; 11. 12; 19. 6; 21. 17; 22. 23; 26. 6; 33. 34; 22; 35; 41. *See* PSALMS. Prov. 3. 19; 5. 21; 8. 22; 15. 3; 16. 9; 19. 21; 21. 30; Eccl. 3. 11; 7. 13; 18. 2; 19. 6; 3; 12. 5; 14. 24; 28. 29; 29. 16; 30. 18; 33. 13; 40. 29; 41. 21; 42. 8; 43. 13; 44. 6; 23; 45. 20; 46. 5; 47. 4; 48. 3; Jer. 3. 14; 5. 22; 10. 6; 60. 1; 66. 1; Jer. 3. 14; 5. 22; 10. 6; 14. 22; 29. 23; 32. 17; Lam. 3. 37; Ezek. 8. 12; 11. 5; 22. 14; Dan. 2. 20; 3. 17; 29. 4; 34. 6; 26; Joel 2. 11; Amos 5. 12; 8. 7; Hab. 2. 14; Mal. 3. 16; Mat. 5. 48; 6. 13; 9. 38; 10. 29; 12. 25; 19. 26; 22. 29; Mark 5. 30; 12. 15; Luke 1. 48; 12. 5; 18. 27; John 1. 14; 2. 24; 5. 26; 6. 61; 11. 25; 16. 19; 18. 4; 19. 28; 20. 17; Acts 1. 24; 2. 17; 7. 55; 15. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 4. 17; 8. 29; 11. 34; 15. 19; 16. 27; 1 Cor. 2. 9, 16; 2 Cor. 4. 6; 12. 9; 13. 4; Gal. 2. 8; Eph. 1. 19; 3. 7; 6. 10; Phil. 1. 6; 3. 21; Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 1. 12, 17; Heb. 1. 8; 2. 10; 4. 12; James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 20; 1 John 1. 5; 3. 20; Jude 1. 24; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 11; 5. 13; 11. 17; 19. 6; 21. 3.

FAITHFULNESS AND TRUTH, Num. 23. 19; Deut. 7. 8; Josh. 21. 45; 2 Sam. 7. 28; 1 Kings 8. 56; Ps. 19. 9; 89. 34; 105. 8; 111. 7; 117; 119. 160; 146. 6; Is. 25. 1; 31. 2; 46. 11; 63. 16; Jer. 4. 28; Lam. 2. 17; Ezek. 12. 25; Mat. 24. 35; John 7. 28; Rom. 3. 4; 1 Cor. 1. 9; 15. 58; 2 Cor. 1. 18; 1 Thes. 5. 24; 2 Thes. 3. 3; 4 Tim. 2. 13; Tit. 1. 2; Heb. 6. 18; 10. 23; 11. 11; 13. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 7; 15. 3; 16. 7.

MERCY, GOODNESS, AND LOVE, Gen. 1. 23; 3. 15; 4. 8; 9. 15; 4. 6; 17. 17; 18. 16; 19. 12; 21. 12; 22. 15; 24. 12; 26. 24; 28. 10; 29. 31; 32. 9, 24; 39. 2; 46; Ex. 1. 20; 2. 23; 3. 7; 6. 16; 17; 30. 6; 22. 27; 23. 20; 29. 45; 32. 14; 33. 12; 34. 6; Lev. 4. 3; 25. 3; 40; Num. 14. 18; 21. 7; Deut. 4. 29; 7. 7; 8. 10; 15. 18; 15. 20; 23. 28; 28. 1; 30; 32. 7, 43; 33; Josh. 20; Judg. 2. 16; 6. 36; 10. 15; 13. 15; 13. 18; 1 Sam. 2. 9; 7. 25; 32; 2 Sam. 7. 5; 12. 13; 1 Kings 8. 56; 2 Chr. 16. 9; 30. 9; Ezra 8. 18; Neh. 2. 18; 9. 17; Job 5. 17; 7. 17; 11. 36; 33. 14; 36. 11; 37. 23; Ps. 34. 8; 36. 6; 69. 16; Prov. 8. 30; 11. 20; 18. 10; 28. 13; Eccl. 2. 26; 8. 11; Is. 25. 4; 27. 8; 30. 18; 38. 17; 40. 29; 43. 1; 48. 9, 17; 49. 15; 54. 7; 55. 3; 63. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 9. 24; 16. 17; 17. 7; 31. 3, 12; 32. 39; 33. 11; 44. 28; Lam. 3. 92, 31; Ezek. 20. 17; 32. 11; Dan. 9. 2; Hos. 2. 19; 11. 4; 13. 14; 14. 3; Joel 2. 13; Mic. 7. 18; Nah. 1. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Zeph. 3. 17; Mal. 3. 6; 16. 4; Mat. 5. 45; 19. 17; 23. 37; Luke 1. 50, 78; 5. 21; 6. 35; 12. 3; John 1. 4, 9; 3. 16; 4. 10; 14. 15. 9; 16. 7; 17; Acts 14. 17; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 5. 5; 8. 32; 9. 22; 11. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 12. 9; 13. 11; Gal. 1. 4; Eph. 2. 4, 17; 4. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 6. 17; 2. Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 4; Heb. 12. 6; Jam. 1. 5, 17; 5. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 3. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15; 1 John 1; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 3. *See* PSALMS.

JEALOUSY, Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15; 29. 20; 32. 16; Josh. 24. 9; Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Ezek. 16. 23; Hos. 1. 2; Joel 2. 18; Zeph. 1. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 10. 22.

HIS CHARACTER:—

DISPOSER OF EVENTS, Gen. 6-9; 11. 8; 12; 14. 20; 18. 14; 22. 25; 23; 26; Ex. 9. 16; Deut. 7. 7; 1 Sam.

GOD (HIS CHARACTERS)—cont.
DISPOSER OF EVENTS.

2. 6; 9. 15; 13. 14; 15. 17; 16; 2 Sam. 7. 8; 22. 1; Ps. 10. 16; 22. 23; 24. 33; 74. 12; 75; Is. 40. 23; 43. 45; 64. 8; Jer. 8. 19; 10. 10; 18; 19; Dan. 4. 5; Zech. 14. 9; Luke 10. 21; Rom. 9; Eph. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Jam. 4. 12.

JUDGE OF ALL. Gen. 18. 25; Deut. 32. 36; Judg. 11. 27; Ps. 7. 11; 9. 7; 50. 58; 11. 68. 5; 75. 7; 94. 2; Eccl. 3. 17; 11. 9; 12. 14; Is. 2. 4; 3. 13; Jer. 11. 20; Acts 10. 42; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Tim. 4. 8; Heb. 12. 23; Jude 6; Rev. 11. 18; 18. 8; 19. 11.

SEARCHER OF HEARTS. 1 Chron. 28. 9; Ps. 7. 9; 44. 21; 139. 23; Prov. 17. 3; 24. 12; Jer. 17. 10; Acts 1. 24; Rom. 8. 27; Rev. 2. 23.

SANCTUARY AND REFUGE. Deut. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 9. 9; 46. 1; 57. 1; 59. 16; 62; 71. 7; 91; 94. 23; 142. 5; Is. 8. 14; Ezek. 11. 16; Heb. 6. 18.

SAVIOUR. Ps. 106. 21; Is. 43. 3; 11. 45; 49. 26; 60. 16; 63. 8; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Luke 1. 47.

HIS NAMES:—

Father of Lights, Jam. 1. 17.
God of Heaven, Ezra 5. 11; Neh. 1. 4; 2. 4.

God of Hosts, Ps. 80. 7, 14, 19.
Holy One, Job 6. 10; Ps. 16. 10; Is. 10. 17; Hos. 11. 9; Hab. 1. 12.

Holy One of Israel, 2 Kings 19. 22; Ps. 71. 22; Is. 1. 4; Jer. 50. 29; 51. 5; Ezek. 33. 7.

I AM, Ex. 3. 14.
Jealous, Ex. 34. 14.

JEHOVAH, Ex. 6. 3; Ps. 83. 18; Is. 12. 2; 26. 4; usually rendered by **Lord** in small capitals.

King of kings, 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14.

Living God, Deut. 5. 26; Josh. 3. 10.
Lord of Hosts, 1 Sam. 1. 11; Is. 1. 24.

Lord of lords, Rev. 17. 14; Deut. 10. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 15.

Lord of Sabaoth, Rom. 9. 29; Jam. 6. 4.

Mighty God, Ps. 50. 1; Is. 9. 6; 10. 21; Jer. 32. 18; Hab. 1. 12.

Most High, Num. 24. 16; Deut. 32. 8; 2 Sam. 22. 14; Ps. 7. 17.

Most High God, Gen. 14. 18; Ps. 57. 2; Dan. 3. 26.

THE FATHER, Mat. 11. 25; 28. 19; Mark 14. 36; Luke 10. 21; 22. 42; 23. 34, 46; John 1. 14; Acts 1. 4; 2. 33; Rom. 6. 4; 8. 15; 15. 6; 1 Cor. 8. 6; 15. 24; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 6. 18; Gal. 1. 1, 3, 4; 4. 6; Eph. 1. 17; Phil. 2. 11; Col. 1. 19; 2. 2; 1 Thes. 1. 1; Heb. 12. 7, 9; Jam. 1. 27; 3. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 2, 17; 2 Pet. 1. 17; 1 John 1. 2; 2 John 3. 4, 9; Jude 1.

THE SON, Mat. 11. 27; Mark 13. 32; Luke 1. 32; John 1. 18; Acts 8. 37; 9. 20; Rom. 1. 4; 2 Cor. 1. 19; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 4. 13; Heb. 4. 14; 1 John 2. 22; Rev. 2. 18. See **CHRIST.**

THE HOLY GHOST:—

Eternal, Heb. 9. 14.
Omnipresent, Ps. 139. 7-13.

Omniscient, 1 Cor. 2. 10.
Omnipotent, Luke 1. 35; Rom. 15. 19.

the Spirit of glory and of God, 1 Pet. 4. 14.

Author of the new birth, John 3. 5, 6; with 1 John 5. 4.

inspiring scripture, 2 Tim. 3. 16, with 2 Pet. 1. 21.

the source of wisdom, Is. 11. 2; John 14. 26; 16. 13; 1 Cor. 12. 8.

the source of miraculous power, Mat. 12. 28; with Luke 11. 20; Acts 19. 11, with Rom. 15. 19.

appointing and sending ministers, Acts 13. 2, 4, with Mat. 9. 38; Acts 20. 28.

directing where the gospel should be preached, Acts 16. 6, 7, 10.

GOD THE HOLY GHOST—cont.

dwelling in saints, John 14. 17, with 1 Cor. 14. 25; 3. 16, with 1 Cor. 6. 19.
Comforter of the church, Acts 9. 31, with 2 Cor. 1. 3.
sanctifying the church, Ezek. 37. 28, with Rom. 15. 16.
the Witness, Heb. 10. 15, with 1 John 5. 9.

convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment, John 16. 8-11.

PERSONALITY OF:—

He creates and gives life, Job 33. 4.
He appoints and commissions His servants, Is. 43. 16; Acts 13. 2; 20. 28.

He directs where to preach, Acts 8. 29; 10. 19, 20.

He suffers Paul not to go to Bithynia, Acts 16. 7.

He instructs Paul what to preach, 1 Cor. 2. 13.

He spoke in, and by, the prophets, Acts 1. 16; 1 Pet. 1. 11, 12; 2 Pet. 1. 21.

He strives with sinners, Gen. 6. 3; can be vexed, Is. 63. 10; teaches, John 14. 26; 1 Cor. 12. 13; dwells with saints, John 14. 17; testifies of Christ, John 15. 26; reproves, John 16. 8; guides, John 16. 13; glorifies Christ, John 16. 14; can be tempted, Acts 5. 9; can be resisted, Acts 7. 51; comforts, Acts 9. 31; helps our infirmities, Rom. 8. 26; searches all things, Rom. 11. 33, 34, with 1 Cor. 2. 10, 11; has a power of His own, Rom. 15. 13; sanctifies, Rom. 15. 16; 1 Cor. 6. 11; works according to His own will, 1 Cor. 12. 11.

THE COMFORTER:—

proceeds from the Father, John 15. 26.

GIVEN
by Christ, Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18.

by the Father, John 14. 16.

through Christ's intercession, John 14. 16.

sent in the name of Christ, John 14. 26.

sent by Christ from the Father, John 15. 26; 16. 7.

As such He
abides for ever with saints, John 14. 16.

dwells with, and in saints, John 14. 17.

is known by saints, John 14. 17.

teaches saints, John 14. 26.

testifies of Christ, John 15. 26.

edifies the church, Acts 9. 31.

imparts the love of God, Rom. 5. 3-5.

communicates joy to saints, Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thes. 1. 6.

imparts hope, Rom. 15. 13; Gal. 5. 5.

the world cannot receive, John 14. 17.

THE TEACHER:—

promised, Prov. 1. 23.

as the Spirit of wisdom, Is. 11. 2; 40. 13, 14.

GIVEN
to saints, Neh. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 12, 13.

in answer to prayer, Eph. 1. 16, 17.

necessity for, 1 Cor. 2. 9, 10.

As such He
directs in the way of godliness, Is. 30. 21; Ezek. 36. 27.

teaches saints to answer persecutors, Mark 13. 11; Luke 12. 12.

reveals the future, Luke 2. 26; Acts 21. 11.

brings the words of Christ to remembrance, John 14. 26.

guides into all truth, John 14. 26; 16. 13.

reveals the things of Christ, John 16. 14.

GOD THE HOLY GHOST (THE TEACHER)—cont.

As such He
directs the decisions of the church, Acts 15. 28.
reveals the things of God, 1 Cor. 2. 10, 13.
enables ministers to teach, 1 Cor. 12. 8.

the natural man will not receive the things of, 1 Cor. 2. 14.
all are invited to attend to the instruction of, Rev. 2. 7, 11, 29.

EMBLEMS OF:—

WATER, John 3. 5; 7. 38, 39.
fertilizing, Ps. 1. 3; Is. 27. 3, 6; 44. 3, 4; 58. 11.

refreshing, Ps. 46. 4; Is. 41. 17, 18.

freely given, Is. 55. 1; John 4. 14; Rev. 22. 17.

cleansing, Ezek. 16. 9; 36. 25; Eph. 5. 26; Heb. 10. 22.

abundant, John 7. 37, 38.

FIRE, Mat. 3. 11.
illuminating, Ex. 13. 21; Ps. 78. 14; Zech. 4; Rev. 4. 5.

purifying, Is. 4. 4; Mal. 3. 2, 3.

searching, Zeph. 1. 12, with 1 Cor. 2. 10.

WIND.
powerful, 1 Kings 19. 11, with Acts 2. 2.

reviving, Ezek. 37. 9, 10, 14.

independent, John 3. 8; 1 Cor. 12. 11.

sensible in its effects, John 3. 8.

Oil, Ps. 45. 7.

consecrating, Ex. 29. 7; 30. 39; Is. 61. 1.

comforting, Is. 61. 3; Heb. 1. 9.

illuminating, Mat. 25. 3, 4; 1 John 2. 20, 27.

healing, Luke 19. 34; Rev. 3. 18.

RAIN AND DEW, Ps. 72. 6.

imperceptible, 2 Sam. 17. 12, with Mark 4. 26-28.

refreshing, Ps. 68. 9; Is. 18. 4.

abundant, Ps. 133. 3.

fertilizing, Ezek. 34. 26, 27; Hos. 6. 3; 10. 12; 14. 5.

A Dove, Mat. 3. 16.

gentle, Mat. 10. 16, with Gal. 5. 22.

A VOICE, Is. 6. 8.

guiding, Is. 30. 21, with John 16. 13.

speaking, Mat. 10. 20.

warning, Heb. 3. 7-11.

A SZAL, Rev. 7. 2.

authenticating, John 6. 27; 2 Cor. 1. 22.

securing, Eph. 1. 13, 14; 4. 30.

CLOVEN TONGUES, Acts 2. 3, 6-11.

THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST:—

by the Father, Neh. 9. 20; Luke 11. 13.

to Christ without measure, John. 3. 34.

by the Son, John 20. 22.

GIVEN
for instruction, Neh. 9. 26.

upon the exaltation of Christ, Ps. 68. 18; John 7. 39.

in answer to prayer, Luke 11. 13; Eph. 1. 16, 17.

through the intercession of Christ, John 14. 16.

for comfort of saints, John 14. 16.

to those who repent and believe, Acts 2. 38.

according to promise, Acts 2. 38, 39.

to those who obey God, Acts 5. 32.

to the Gentiles, Acts 10. 44, 45; 11. 17; 15. 8.

is abundant, Ps. 68. 9; John 7. 38, 39.

is fructifying, Is. 32. 15.

is permanent, Is. 59. 21; Hag. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 14.

GOD (THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST)—*cont.*

a pledge of the continued favour of God, Ezek. 39. 29.
 an earnest of the inheritance of the saints, 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5; Eph. 1. 14.
 received through faith, Gal. 3. 14.
 an evidence of union with Christ, 1 John 3. 24; 4. 13.
GODLINESS enjoined, 1 Tim. 2. 2; 4. 7; 5. 6; 2 Pet. 1. 3; 3. 11.
GODLY CONVERSATION. See CONVERSATION.
GODS, judges described as, Ex. 22. 28; Ps. 82. 1; 135. 1; John 10. 34; 1 Cor. 8. 5.
 false, worship of, forbidden, Ex. 23. 3; 34. 17; Deut. 5. 7; 8. 19; 18. 20.
GOD SAVE THE KING, 2 Sam. 16. 16.
GOG and **MAGOG**, Ezek. 38; 39; Rev. 20. 8.
GOLD, Gen. 2. 11; Job 22. 24; Ps. 19. 10; 21. 3; Zech. 4. 2.
 mentioned figuratively, Rev. 3. 18; 21. 18.
GOLDEN CANDLESTICK, Ex. 25. 31.
GOLGOTHA, place of a skull, Mat. 27. 33; Mark 15. 22; Luke 23. 33; John 19. 17.
GOLIATH of Gath, 1 Sam. 17; 21. 9; 22. 10.
GOMORRAH (and Sodom), Gen. 19. 23, 29; Is. 1. 9; Mat. 10. 15; 11. 23.
GOOD SHEPHERD, John 10. 11.
GOSHEN, land of (Egypt), Israelites placed there, Gen. 45. 10; 46. 34; 47. 4.
 no plagues there, Ex. 8. 22; 9. 26.
 — (Canaan), Josh. 10. 41; 11. 16.
GOSPEL of Christ, its teaching and accompaniments, Mat. 4. 23; 24. 14; Mark 1. 14; Luke 2. 10; 20. 21; Acts 13. 26; 14. 3; 20. 21; Rom. 1. 2, 9, 16; 2. 16; 10. 8; 16. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 18; 2. 13; 15. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 4; 5. 19; 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 2; 6. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 16; Col. 1. 5; 3. 16; 1 Thes. 1. 5; 2. 8; 3. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 11; 6. 3; Heb. 4. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 12, 25; 4. 17.
 preached to Abraham, Gal. 3. 8.
 to the poor and others, Mat. 11. 5; Mark 1. 15; 13. 10; 16. 15; Luke 4. 18; 24. 47; Acts 13. 46; 14. 1 Cor. 1. 17; 9. 16; Gal. 2. 2; Rev. 14. 6.
 its effects, Mark 1. 15; 8. 35; Luke 2. 10, 14; 19. 8; Acts 4. 32; Rom. 1. 16; 12; 13; 15. 29; 16. 26; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 1. 16; 2. 14; Eph. 4. 4; Phil. 1. 5, 17, 27; Col. 1. 23; 3. 4; 1 Thes. 1. 2; Tit. 2. 3; Jam. 1. 4 & 2 Pet. 1. 1 John 3. Jude 3.
 rejected by the Jews, Acts 13. 26; 28. 25; Rom. 9. 10; 11; 1 Thes. 2. 16.
 from whom hid, 1 Cor. 1. 23; 2. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 3.
GOURD, Jonah's, Jonah 4. 6.
GRACE of God and Jesus Christ, Ps. 84. 11; Zech. 4. 7; Luke 2. 40; John 1. 16; Acts 20. 24; Rom. 11. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
 salvation through, Acts 15. 11; Rom. 3. 24; 4. 4; Eph. 2. 5; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Tit. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 10.
 effects of, 2 Cor. 1. 12; Tit. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 10. See **GOSPEL**.
 prayer for, Rom. 16. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 2; Heb. 4. 16.
 danger of abusing, Rom. 6; Jude 4; and departing from, Gal. 5. 4.
 exhortations concerning, 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 12. 15, 28; 2 Pet. 3. 18.
GRAPES, Lev. 19. 10; Num. 6. 3; 13. 23; Deut. 23. 24; 24. 21; sour, Ezek. 18. 2.
GRASS brought forth, Gen. 1. 11.
 man compared to, Ps. 37. 2; 90. 5; 103. 15; Is. 40. 6; James 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24.

GRASSHOPPERS, Amos 7. 1.
GRAVE, law of, Num. 19. 16.
 triumphed over, Hos. 13. 14; John 5. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 20. 13.
GRAVITY in bishops and deacons, 1 Tim. 3. 4, 8, 11; Tit. 2. 2, 7.
GREECE, prophecies of, Dan. 8. 21; 10. 20; 11. 2; Zech. 9. 13.
 Paul preaches in, Acts 16; 20.
GREEKS would see Jesus, John 12. 20.
 believe in Him, Acts 11. 21; 17. 4.
GROVES for worship, Gen. 21. 33.
 idolatrous, forbidden, Deut. 16. 21; Judg. 6. 25; 1 Kings 14. 15; 15. 13; 16. 33; 2 Kings 17. 16; 21. 3; 23. 4.
GRUDGING, 2 Cor. 9. 7; Jam. 5. 9; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
GUIDE, God, of His people, Ps. 25. 9; 31. 3; 32. 8; 48. 14; 73. 24; Is. 38. 11; Luke 1. 79; 1 Thes. 3. 11.
GUILE, Pa. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 1; 3. 10; Rev. 14. 5.

HABAKKUK, prophet, his burden, complaint to, God, his answer, and faith, Hab. 1. 2; 3.

HABAD, Edomite, 1 Kings 11. 14.
HABADEZER (Hadazer), king of Zobah, David's wars with, 2 Sam. 8. 10; 15; 1 Chr. 18.
HADASSAH, Est. 2. 7.

HAGAR, mother of Ishmael, Gen. 16.
 fleeing from Sarah is comforted by an angel, Gen. 16. 10, 11.

sent away with her son, Gen. 21. 14; allegory of, Gal. 4. 24.
HAGGAI, prophet, Ezra 5; 6. 14. See Hag. 1; 2.

HAIL, plague of, Ex. 9. 23; Josh. 10. 11; Ps. 18. 12; 78. 47; Is. 28. 2; Ezek. 13. 11; Hag. 2. 17; Rev. 8. 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.

HALL (of judgment), John 18. 28, 33; 19. 9; Acts 23. 35.
HALLELUJAH (Alleluia), Ps. 106; 111; 113; 146; 148; 149; 150; Rev. 19. 1, 3, 4, 6.

HALLOWED BREAD. See **SINW-BREAD**.

HAM, son of Noah, cursed, Gen. 9. 22.
 his descendants, Gen. 10. 6; 1 Chr. 1. 8; Ps. 105. 23; smitten by the Simeonites, 1 Chr. 4. 40.

HAMAN's advancement, Est. 3.
 anger against Mordecai, Est. 3. 8.
 his fall, Est. 7.

HAMATH (Syria), Num. 34. 8; Josh. 13. 5; 2 Kings 14. 28; 17. 24.
 conquered, 2 Kings 18. 34; Is. 37. 37; Jer. 49. 23.

HAMOR, father of Shechem, Gen. 34; Acts 7. 16.

HANANI, prophet, 2 Chr. 16. 7.
 — brother of Nehemiah, Neh. 1. 2; 7. 2; 12. 36.

HANANIAH, false prophet, Jer. 28.
 his death, Jer. 28. 16.

HAND of God, for blessing, 2 Chr. 30. 12; Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 18.
 for chastisement, Deut. 2. 15; Ruth 1. 13; Job 2. 10; 19. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 6.

HANDS, laying on of, Num. 8. 10; 27. 18; Acts 6. 6; 13. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 6.

washing, declaratory of innocence, Deut. 21. 6; Ps. 26. 6; Mat. 27. 24.
 lifting up, in prayer, Ex. 17. 11; Ps. 28. 2; 63. 4; 141. 2; 143. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 8.

HANGING, a punishment, Gen. 40. 22; Num. 25. 4; Est. 7. 10. 9. 14.
 the hanged accused, Deut. 21. 22; Gal. 3. 13.

HANNAH's vow and prayer, 1 Sam. 1. 11; answered, 1 Sam. 1. 19; her song, 1 Sam. 2.

HANUN, king of the Ammonites, dishonours David's messengers, 2 Sam. 10. 4, chastised, 2 Sam. 12. 30.

HAPPY, who so called, Deut. 33. 29; Job 5. 17; Ps. 127. 5; 144. 13; 146. 5; Prov. 3. 13; 14. 21; 28. 14; 29. 18; John 13. 17; Rom. 14. 22; Jam. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14.

HARAN, son of Terah, Gen. 11. 26.
 — (city of Nahor), Abram comes to, Gen. 11. 31; departs from, Gen. 12. 4.

Jacob flees to Laban at, Gen. 27. 43; 28. 10; 29.

HARBONAH and **Haman**, Est. 7. 9.

HARDENED heart deprecated, Deut. 10. 17; 1 Sam. 6. 6; Ps. 95. 8; Heb. 3. 8; results of, Ex. 1. 13; 8. 15; Prov. 23. 14; Dan. 5. 20; John 13. 40.

HARLOTS, Gen. 34. 31; Lev. 19. 29; 21. 1; Deut. 23. 17; Is. 57. 3; Jer. 3. 3; Mat. 21. 32; 1 Cor. 6. 15.
 Rahab of Jericho, Josh. 2. 1.
 priests forbidden to marry, Lev. 21. 14.

Solomon's judgment, 1 Kings 3. 15.
 figurative, Is. 1. 21; Jer. 2. 20; Ezek. 16; 23; Hos. 2; Rev. 17. 18.

HARMLESS, Christ was, Heb. 7. 26.
 disciples to be, Mat. 10. 16; Rom. 16. 19; Phil. 2. 15.

HARP (and organ), Gen. 4. 21.
 played on by David, 1 Sam. 16. 16, 23; 2 Sam. 6. 5.

used in public worship, 1 Chr. 25. 3; Ps. 34. 2; 81. 2; 150. 3.
 in heaven, Rev. 14. 2.

HARK, a clean animal, Deut. 12. 15; 1 Kings 4. 23; Is. 35. 6; Ps. 42. 19.

HARVEST, promise concerning, Gen. 8. 22.
 feast of, Ex. 23. 16; 34. 21; Lev. 19. 9; Is. 9. 3; 16. 9.

of the world, Jer. 8. 20; Mat. 13. 30, 39; Rev. 14. 15.

HASTE to be rich, dangerous, Prov. 28. 22.

HASTINESS in speech, &c., censured, Prov. 14. 29; 29. 20; Eccl. 5. 2; Dan. 2. 15.

HATRED forbidden, Ex. 23. 5; Lev. 19. 17; Deut. 19. 11; Prov. 10. 12, 18; 15. 17; 26. 4; Mat. 5. 43; Gal. 5. 20; Tit. 3. 3; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 15; 4. 20.

HAUGHTINESS censured, 2 Sam. 22. 28; Prov. 6. 17; 16. 18; 21. 4, 24; Is. 2. 11; 3. 16; 13. 11; 16. 6; 34. 43, 23.

HAWK unclean, Lev. 11. 16.
 described, Job 39. 26.

HAZAEI, king of Syria, 1 Kings 19. 15.

Elisha's prediction, 2 Kings 8. 7.
 always Ben-hadad, 2 Kings 8. 15.
 oppresses Israel, 2 Kings 9. 14; 10. 32; 12. 17; 13. 22.

HAZOR, Canaan, burnt, Josh. 11. 10; 15. 25.

HEAD, of the Church, Christ, Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; 5. 23; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10.
 not holding the, Col. 2. 19.

HEALTH of body, Gen. 43. 28; 3 John 2.

spiritual, Ps. 42. 11; Prov. 3. 8; 12. 18; Is. 58. 8; Jer. 8. 15; 30. 17; 33. 6.

HEART of Man, Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21; Eccl. 8. 11; 9. 3; Jer. 17. 9; Mat. 12. 34; 15. 19; Luke 6. 45; Rom. 2. 5.

searched and tried by God, 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; Ps. 44. 21; 139. 23; Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Jer. 12. 3; 17. 10; 20. 12; Rev. 2. 23.

enlightened, &c., by Him, 2 Cor. 4. 6; Ps. 27. 14; Prov. 16. 1; 1 Thes. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 19.

HEART—cont.

a new, promised, Jer. 24. 7; 31. 32; 32. 39; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26.
HEATHEN described, Eph. 2. 12; 4. 18; 5. 12; 1 Cor. 1. 21.
 gospel preached to, Mat. 24. 14; 28. 19; Rom. 10. 14; 16. 26; Gal. 1. 16.
 conversion of, Acts 10. 35; Rom. 15. 16.
HEAVEN, the firmament, created, Gen. 1. 8; Psalm 8. 19; Isai. 40. 22; Rev. 10. 6.
 dwelling-place of God, 1 Kin. 8. 30; Ps. 2. 4; 115. 3; 123. 1; Is. 6. 1; 66. 1; Ezek. 1. 10; Mat. 6. 9; Acts 7. 49; Heb. 8. 1; Rev. 4.
 happiness of, Ps. 16. 11; Is. 49. 10; Dan. 12. 3; Mat. 5. 12; 13. 43; Luke 12. 37; John 12. 26; 14. 1; 17. 24; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 13. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 4; Rev. 7. 16; 14. 13; 21. 4; 22. 3.
 who enter, Mat. 5. 3; 25. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Heb. 12. 23; 1 Pet. 1. 4; Rev. 7. 9, 14.
 who do not enter, Mat. 7. 21; 25. 41; Luke 13. 27; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 5. 21; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.
 the new, Rev. 21. 1.
HEAVENLY FATHER, Mat. 6. 14, 26, 32; Luke 11. 2, 13.
HEAVE-OFFERING, Ex. 29. 27; Num. 15. 19; 18. 30.
HEBER, Gen. 10. 21; Luke 3. 35.
 —the Kenite, Judg. 4. 11.
HEBREW, (the name of Abraham), Gen. 14. 13.
HEBREWESS, Jer. 34. 9.
HEBREWS, descendants of Abraham, Gen. 40. 15; 43. 32; Ex. 2. 6; 2 Cor. 11. 22; Phil. 3. 5.
HEBRON (Mamre), in Canaan, Abraham dwells there, Gen. 13. 18; 23. 2.
 the spies come to, Num. 13. 22.
 taken, Josh. 10. 36.
 given to Caleb, Josh. 14. 13; 15. 13.
 David reigns there, 2 Sam. 2. 1; 3. 2; 5. 1; 1 Chr. 11; 12. 33; 29. 27.
HEEL, figuratively, Gen. 3. 15; Ps. 49. 5.
HEIFER for sacrifice, Gen. 15. 9; Num. 19. 2; Deut. 21. 3; Heb. 9. 13.
HEIRS of God, Rom. 8. 17; Gal. 3. 29; 4. 4; Eph. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 7; Heb. 6. 17; James 2. 5.
HELL, Luke 3. 23.
HELL (hades), the grave, Acts 2. 31; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 20. 13.
 place of torment, Mat. 11. 23; 13. 42; 25. 41, 46; Luke 16. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 4; Rev. 14. 10; 20. 15.
 for whom reserved, Ps. 9. 17; Prov. 5. 5; 7. 27; 9. 18; Mat. 5. 22; 23. 15; 25. 41; Luke 16. 23. See Is. 5. 14; 14. 9; 33. 14; Mat. 3. 12.
HEM of garment, Mat. 9. 20; 14. 36; 23. 5. See Num. 15. 33, 39.
HEMLOCK, Hos. 10. 4; Amos 6. 12.
HEPHZI-BAH, the restored Jerusalem, Is. 62. 4.
 queen of Hezekiah, and mother of Manasseh, 2 Kings 21. 1.
HERESIES deprecated, 1 Cor. 11. 19; Gal. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 2. 1. See Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 14. 33; Phil. 2. 3; 4. 2; Tit. 3. 10; Jude 19.
HERMAS and **HERMES**, of Rome, saluted by Paul, Rom. 16. 14.
HERMOGENES, 2 Tim. 1. 15.
HERMON, mount, Deut. 4. 48; Josh. 12. 5; 13. 5; Ps. 89. 12; 133. 2.
HEROD (the Great), king of Judæa, Mat. 2. 1.
 troubled at Christ's birth, Mat. 2. 3.
 slays the babes of Bethlehem, Mat. 2. 16.
 —(Antipas) reproved by John

HEROD—cont.

the Baptist, imprisons him, Luke 3. 19; beheads him, Mat. 14; Mark 6. 14.
 desires to see Christ, Luke 9. 9.
 scourges Him, and is reconciled to Pilate, Luke 23. 7; Acts 4. 27.
 —(Agrippa) persecutes the church, Acts 12. 1.
 his pride and miserable death, Acts 12. 23.
HERODIANS, a sect, rebuked by Christ, Mat. 22. 16; Mark 12. 13.
 plot against him, Mark 3. 6; 8. 15; 12. 13.
HERODIAS, married to Herod Antipas, Mark 6. 17.
 plans the death of John the Baptist, Mat. 14. 4; Mark 6. 24.
HERODION, Paul's kinsman, Rom. 16. 11.
HESHBON, city of Sihon, taken, Num. 21. 26; Deut. 2. 24; Neh. 9. 22; Is. 16. 8.
HETH, sons of, Gen. 10. 15.
 their kindness to Abraham, Gen. 23. 7; 25. 10.
HEZEKIAH, king of Judah, 2 Kin. 16. 19 (2 Chr. 28. 27).
 abolishes idolatry, 2 Kings 18.
 attacked by the Assyrians, his prayer and deliverance, 2 Kings 19.
 his life lengthened, shadow of dial goes backward, displays his treasure, Isaiah's prediction, 2 Kin. 20 (Is. 38); his passover, 2 Chron. 30. 13.
 his piety, and good reign, 2 Chr. 29. his death, 2 Kings 20. 26.
HID TREASURE, parable, Mat. 13. 44.
HIEL. See JERICHO.
HIGH PLACES forbidden, Deut. 12. 2; 1 Kings 3. 2; 12. 31; 13. 2; 14. 23; Jer. 3. 6.
HIGH PRIEST, Ex. 28. 1.
 his garments, Lev. 8. 7.
HILKIAH finds the book of the law, 2 Kings 22. 8.
HIN. See MEASURES.
HINNOM, valley of (Josh. 15. 8); 2 Kings 23. 10; 2 Chr. 28. 3; 33. 6; Jer. 7. 31; 19. 11; 32. 35. See TOPHET, and MOLOCH.
HIRAM (Hiram), king of Tyre, sends aid to David and Solomon, 2 Sam. 5. 11; 1 Kings 5. 9; 11; 10. 11; 1 Chr. 14. 1; 2 Chr. 2. 11.
 —principal brass-worker to Solomon, 1 Kings 7. 13.
HIRE for labour, not kept back, Lev. 19. 13; Deut. 24. 14, 15; Jam. 5. 4.
HIRELING, John 10. 12.
HITTITES, Judg. 1. 26; 3. 5.
HIVITES, Gen. 10. 15; Ex. 3. 17.
 deceive Joshua, Josh. 9.
HOBAB. See JETHRO.
HOLINESS enjoined, Ex. 19. 22; Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 15. 40; Deut. 7. 6; 26. 19; 28. 9; Luke 1. 75; Rom. 12. 1; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 1. 4; 4. 24; Col. 3. 12; 1 Thes. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 15; Heb. 12. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11; Rev. 22. 11.
HOLY GIFTS, Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 12.
HOLY PLACE, laws concerning, Ex. 28. 29; Lev. 6. 16; 16. 2; 2 Chr. 29. 5; Heb. 9. 12.
 measure of the most, Ezek. 41. 4.
HOLY SPIRIT. See GOD THE HOLY GHOST.
HOLY THINGS, laws respecting, Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 5. 15; 22. 2; Num. 4. 19, 20; 1 Chr. 23. 28; Neh. 10. 33; Ezek. 40. 40; 22. 8.
HOMER. See MEASURES.
HONESTY, Rom. 12. 17; 13. 13; 2 Cor. 8. 21; 13. 7; Phil. 4. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 24; Heb. 13. 18.

HONEY, Gen. 43. 11; 1 Sam. 14. 25; Ps. 19. 10; Prov. 24. 13; 25. 16; 27. 7; Is. 7. 15; Cant. 4. 11; Rev. 10. 9.
 not to be used in burnt sacrifices, Lev. 2. 11.
HONOUR due to God, Ps. 29. 2; 71. 8; 145. 5; Mal. 1. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 13.
 granted by God, 1 Kings 3. 13; Est. 8. 16; Prov. 3. 16; 4. 8; 8. 18; 22. 4; 29. 23; Dan. 5. 18; John 12. 26.
 due to parents, Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 16; Mat. 15. 4; Eph. 6. 2.
 to the aged, Lev. 19. 32; 1 Tim. 5. 1.
 to the king, 1 Pet. 2. 17.
HOPE (a good), Ps. 16. 9; 22. 9; 31. 24; Acts 24. 15; 28. 20; Rom. 15. 13.
 of the wicked will perish, Job 8. 13; 11. 20; 27. 8.
 comfort of, Job 11. 18; Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 10. 28; 14. 32; Jer. 17. 7; Lam. 3. 21; Acts 24. 15; Rom. 12. 12; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 13. 13; Eph. 1. 13; 4. 4; Col. 1. 5; Heb. 3. 6.
 encouragement under, Ps. 31. 24; 42. 5; 130. 7; Lam. 3. 26; Rom. 8. 24; 15. 13; Col. 1. 23; Tit. 2. 13; Heb. 3. 6; 6. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 13.
 prisoners of, Zech. 9. 12.
 effect of, Rom. 5. 5; 8. 24; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 13. 7; 1 John 3. 3.
 gift of God, Gal. 5. 5; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Tit. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 3.
 ready to give reason for, 1 Pet. 3. 15.
HOPHNI and **PHINEHAS**, sons of Eli, 1 Sam. 1. 3.
 their sin and death, 1 Sam. 2. 12, 22; 4. 11.
HOR, mount, Aaron dies on, Num. 20. 25.
HOREB, mount (Sinai), Ex. 3. 1; 17. 6; 33. 6; Deut. 1. 6; 4. 10.
 law given, Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 4. 10; 5. 2; 18. 16; 1 Kings 8. 9; Mal. 4. 4.
 Moses twice there for forty days, Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28; Deut. 9. 9.
 Elijah there for forty days, 1 Kin. 19. 8.
HORMAH, destruction of, Num. 21. 3; Judg. 1. 17.
HORNETS, as God's instruments of punishment, Exod. 23. 28; Deut. 7. 20; Josh. 24. 12.
HORNS, figuratively mentioned, 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Psalm 75. 4.
 vision of, Dan. 7. 7; 8. 3; Hab. 3. 4; Rev. 5. 6; 12. 3; 13. 1; 17. 3.
 of the altar, 1 Kings 1. 50; 2. 28.
 —of iron, Zedekiah makes, 1 Kings 22.
HORSE described, Job 39. 19; Prov. 21. 31; Jer. 8. 6.
HORSES, kings forbidden to multiply, Deut. 17. 16; Ps. 33. 17; 147. 10.
 vision of, Zech. 1. 8; 6; Rev. 6.
HOSANNA, children sing, to Christ, Mat. 21. 9, 15; Mark 11. 9; John 12. 13 (Ps. 118. 25, 26).
HOSEA, prophet, declares God's judgment against idolatrous Israel, Hos. 1. 2; 4; and his reconciliation, Hos. 2. 14; 11. 13; 14.
HOSHEA, last king of Israel, his wicked reign, defeat by the king of Assyria, and captivity, 2 Kings 15. 30; 17.
HOSPITALITY, Rom. 12. 13; Tit. 1. 8; Heb. 13. 2; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
 instances of:—Abraham, Gen. 18. Lot, Gen. 19. Laban, Gen. 24. 31. Jethro, Ex. 2. 20. Manoah, Judg. 13. 15. Samuel, 1 Sam. 9. 22. David, 2 Sam. 6. 19. Barzillai, &c., 2 Sam. 17. 27; 19. 32. The Shunammite, 2 Kings 4. 8. Nehemiah,

HOSPITALITY—*cont.*

Neh. 5. 18; Job, Job 31. 17; Matthew, Luke 5. 29; Zaccheus, Luke 19. 6; Lydia, Acts 16. 15; Publius, &c., Acts 28. 2; Gaius, 3 John 5. 2.

HOST, the heavenly, Luke 2. 13; See 1 Chr. 12. 22; Ps. 103. 21; 148. 2.

of the Lord, Gen. 32. 2; Josh. 5. 14; 1 Chr. 9. 19.

HOUR, the third, of day, Mat. 20. 3; Mark 15. 25; Acts 2. 15; 23. 23.

the sixth, Mat. 27. 45; Mark 15. 33; Luke 23. 44; John 4. 6; 19. 14; Acts 10. 9.

the ninth, Acts 3. 1; 10. 3, 30.

at hand, cometh, Mat. 26. 45; John 4. 21; 5. 25; 12. 23; 13. 1; 16. 21; 17. 1.

that very same, Mat. 8. 13; 9. 22; 10. 19; 15. 28; 17. 18; Luke 12. 12; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 8. 7; John 4. 53; Acts 16. 13, 33; 22. 13.

knoweth no man, Mat. 24. 36, 42; 25. 13; Mark 13. 32; Rev. 3. 3.

of temptation, Rev. 3. 10; judgment, Rev. 14. 7; 18. 10.

figurative, Rev. 8. 1; 9. 15.

HOUSE OF GOD, Gen. 28. 17; Judg. 20. 18; 2 Chr. 5. 14; Ezra 5. 8, 15; 7. 20, 23; Neh. 6. 10; Ps. 84. 10; Is. 6. 11; 60. 7; 64. 7; Ezek. 41. 5, 13; 43. 5; Mic. 4. 2; Zech. 7. 2; Mat. 12. 4; 1 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 10. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 17.

(heaven), Acts 7. 49.

(altars). See ALTAR.

(for worship). See TEMPLE.

HUMILITY, Prov. 15. 33; 22. 4; 18. 12.

enjoined, Mic. 6. 8; Mat. 18; 20. 25; Mark 9. 33; 10. 43; Luke 9. 46; 14. 7; 22. 24; Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 12; Phil. 2. 3; Jam. 4. 10; 1 Pet. 5. 5.

benefits of, Ps. 34. 2; 69. 32; Prov. 3. 34; Is. 57. 15; Mat. 18. 4; Luke 14. 11; Jam. 4. 6.

profession of, Ps. 131.

HUNGER, Ex. 16. 3; Ps. 34. 10; Jer. 38. 9; Lam. 4. 9; Luke 15. 17; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 6. 8.

(and thirst), Ps. 107. 5; Is. 49. 10; 55; Mat. 5. 6; John 6. 35; Rev. 7. 16.

HUNGRY, Ps. 107. 5; 146. 7; Prov. 25. 1; Is. 58. 7; Luke 1. 53; Acts 10. 10; 1 Cor. 11. 21.

HUR, son of Caleb, Ex. 17. 10; 24. 14; 1 Chr. 2. 19, &c.

HUSBAND, figuratively, Is. 54. 5; Hos. 2. 7.

HUSBANDS, Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 4; 1 Cor. 7. 2, 3; Eph. 5. 23, 25, 33; Col. 3. 19; 1 Pet. 3. 7.

HUSBANDMAN, John 15. 1; 2 Tim. 2. 6; James 5. 7.

HUSBANDMEN, parable of, Mat. 21. 33; Mark 12. 1; Luke 20. 9.

HUSHAI's loyalty, 2 Sam. 15. 32.

HYMENÆUS, 1 Tim. 1. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 17.

HYMNS, Mat. 26. 30; Mark 14. 26; Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.

HYPOCRISY, Is. 29. 15; Mat. 23. 28; Mark 12. 15; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 1; penalty of, Job 8. 13; 15. 34; 20. 5; 36. 13; Mat. 24. 51; denounced, Mat. 6. 2; 7. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 1.

HYSSOP, Ex. 12. 22; Lev. 14. 4; Num. 19. 6; Ps. 51. 7; Rev. 19.

I AM, Ex. 3. 14; John 8. 58; Rev. 1. 18.

I-CHABOD, 1 Sam. 4. 21; 14. 3.

ICONIUM, Gospel preached at, Acts 13. 51; 14. 1; 16. 2.

Paul persecuted at, 2 Tim. 3. 11.

IDLENESS reproved, Prov. 6. 6; 18. 9; 24. 30; Rom. 12. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 10; Heb. 6. 12.

evil of, Prov. 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 19.

IDLENESS—*cont.*

15; 20. 4, 13; 21. 25; Eccl. 10. 18; 1 Tim. 5. 13.

IDOLATERS, not to be spared, Deut. 7. 16; 13. 8, 15.

IDOLATRY, Ex. 20. 2; 22. 20; 23. 13; Lev. 26. 1; Deut. 4. 15; 3. 7; 11. 18; 17. 2; 18. 3; 27. 15; Ps. 97. 7; Jer. 2. 11; 1 Cor. 10. 7, 14; 1 John 5. 21.

folly of, 1 Kings 18. 26; Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15; Is. 40. 19; 41. 44. 9; 46. 1; Jer. 2. 28; 10.

monuments of, to be destroyed, Ex. 23. 24; 34. 13; Deut. 7. 5.

enticers to, Deut. 13. 1.

Israelites guilty of, Exod. 32; Num. 25; Judg. 2. 11; 3. 7; 8. 33; 18. 30; 2 Kings 17. 12; also Micah, Judg. 17; Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 5; Jeroboam, 1 Kings 12. 28; Ahab, &c., 1 Kings 16. 31; 18. 19; Manasseh, 2 Kings 21. 4; Ahaz, 2 Chr. 28. 2; Nebuchadnezzar, &c., Dan. 3. 5.

Inhabitants of Lystra, Acts 14. 11; Athens, Acts 17. 16; Ephesus, Acts 19. 28.

zeal of Aza against, 1 Kin. 15. 12.

of Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 17. 6.

of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 30. 13.

of Josiah, 2 Chr. 34.

punishment of, Deut. 17. 2; Jer. 8. 1; 15. 1; 44. 21; Hos. 8. 5; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Eph. 5. 5; Rev. 14. 9; 21. 8; 22. 15.

IDOLS, meats offered to, Rom. 14; 1 Cor. 8.

IDUMÆA, land of Edom, Is. 34. 5; Ezek. 35. 15; 36. 5; Mark 3. 8.

IGNORANCE, sin offerings for, Lev. 4; Num. 15. 22.

effects of, Rom. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 5.

Paul's depreciation of, 1 Cor. 10. 1; 12; 2 Cor. 1. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 13; 2 Pet. 3. 8.

ILLYRICUM, Gospel preached there, Rom. 15. 19.

IMAGES prohibited, Ex. 20. 4; Lev. 26. 1; Deut. 16. 22.

IMAGINATION of man, evil, Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21; Deut. 31. 21; Jer. 23. 17; Luke 1. 51.

IMMANUEL (see EMMANUEL), God with us, Is. 7. 14; Mat. 1. 23.

IMMORTALITY of God, 1 Tim. 1. 17. 6, 16; of man, Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 53.

IMMUTABILITY of God's counsel, Heb. 6. 17.

IMPUTED righteousness, Rom. 4. 6, 22; 5.

INCENSE, Ex. 30. 22; 37. 29.

offered, Lev. 10. 1; 16. 13; Num. 16. 46.

figurative, Rev. 8. 3.

INCEST condemned, Lev. 18; 20. 17; Deut. 22. 30; 27. 20; Ezek. 22. 11; Amos 2. 7.

cases of, Gen. 19. 33; 35. 22; 38. 18; 2 Sam. 13. 15; 21; Mark 6. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 1.

INDIA, Est. 1. 1.

INDUSTRY, Gen. 2. 15; 3. 23; Prov. 6. 6; 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 21. 5; 22. 29; 27. 23; Eph. 4. 28; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 4.

rewarded, Prov. 13. 11; 31. 13.

INFIRMITIES, human, borne by Christ (Is. 53. 4); Mat. 8. 17; Heb. 4. 15.

INGATHERING, feast of, Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22.

INGRATITUDE to God, Rom. 1. 21.

exemplified by Israel, Deut. 32. 18; Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 17; David, 2 Sam. 12. 7, 9; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 5; lepers, Luke 17.

punished, Neh. 9. 20; Hos. 2. 8, 9.

characteristic of the wicked, Ps. 38. 20; 2 Tim. 3. 2.

its penalty, Prov. 17. 13; Jer. 18. 20.

INHERITANCE, Num. 27; 36; Deut. 21. 15.

in Christ, Eph. 1. 11, 14; Col. 1. 12; 3. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 4.

INJUSTICE, Ex. 22. 21; 23. 6; Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 16. 19; 24. 17; Job 31. 13; Ps. 82. 2; Prov. 22. 16; 29. 7; Jer. 22. 3; Luke 16. 10.

results of, Prov. 11. 7; 28. 8; Mic. 6. 10; Amos 5. 11; 8. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 9.

INNOCENTS slain, Mat. 2. 16.

INSPIRATION of Scripture, 2 Tim. 3. 16; Luke 1. 70; 2 Pet. 1. 21; Heb. 1. 1.

INSTRUCTION promised, Job 33. 16; Ps. 32. 8; Prov. 10. 17; 12. 1; 13. 1; Mat. 13. 52; 2 Tim. 3. 16.

recommended, Prov. 1. 2, 8; 4. 13; 9. 9; 19. 20; 23. 12.

hated by wicked, Ps. 50. 17; Prov. 1. 22; 5. 12.

consequence of rejecting, Prov. 13. 18; 15. 32.

INTEGRITY, 1 Sam. 12. 5; 2 Kings 12. 15; 22. 7; Job 2. 3; Ps. 7. 8; 26. 1; 41. 12; Prov. 11. 3; 19. 1; 20. 7.

INTERCESSION of CHRIST, Luke 23. 34; Rom. 8. 34; Heb. 7. 25; 1 John 2. 1.

predicted, Is. 53. 12.

of the HOLY SPIRIT, Rom. 8. 26.

to be made for all men, 1 Tim. 2. 1; Eph. 6. 18; for kings, 1 Tim. 2. 2.

asked for by Paul, Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Col. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 5. 25; 2 Thes. 3. 1; Heb. 13. 18.

INTERPRETATION (of dreams) of God, Gen. 40. 8; Prov. 1. 6; Dan. 2. 27.

INVISIBLE GOD, the, Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.

IRON, 2 Sam. 23. 7; Job 28. 2; Prov. 27. 17; Is. 45. 2; Ezek. 27. 12; Dan. 2. 33, 40.

pen of, Job 19. 24.

rod of (figuratively used), Ps. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 27.

ISAAC, his birth promised, Gen. 15. 4; 17. 16; 18. 10; born, Gen. 21. 2.

offered by Abraham, Gen. 22. 7.

marries Rebecca, Gen. 24. 67.

blesses his sons, Gen. 27. 28; dies, Gen. 35. 29.

ISAIAH (Esaías), prophet, Is. 1. 1; 2. 1.

sent to Ahaz, Is. 7; and Hezekiah, Is. 37. 6; 38. 4; 39. 3.

prophecies concerning various nations, Is. 7. 8; 10; 13-23; 45-47.

referred to in Mat. 3. 3; 4. 14; 8. 17; 12. 17; 13. 14; 15. 7; Mark 1. 3; Luke 3. 4; 4. 17; John 1. 23; 12. 38; Acts 8. 32; 28. 25; Rom. 9. 27; 10. 16; 15. 12.

ISCARIOT, Judas, Mat. 10. 4; Mark 3. 19.

his treachery, Mat. 26. 21; Mark 14. 18; Luke 22. 47; John 15. 3.

death, Mat. 27. 5; Acts 1. 18.

ISHBI-BENOB, 2 Sam. 21. 16.

ISH-BOSHETH, of Sam. 2. 8; 3. 7; 4. 5.

ISHMAEL, son of Abram, Gen. 16. 15; 17. 20; 21. 17; 25. 17; his descendants, Gen. 25. 12; 1 Chr. 1. 29.

son of Nathaniah, slays Gedaliah, 2 Kin. 25. 25; Jer. 40. 14; 41.

ISRAEL, Jacob so called after wrestling with God, Gen. 32. 23; 35. 10; Hos. 12. 3.

ISRAELITES in Egypt, Ex. 1-12.

the first passover instituted, Ex. 12.

flight from Egypt, Ex. 12. 31.

pass through the Red Sea, Ex. 14.

their journeys, Ex. 14. 1, 19; Num. 9. 15; Ps. 78. 14.

fed by manna and water in the wilderness, Ex. 16. 4; 17. 1; Num. 11; 20.

ISRAELITES—cont.

God's covenant with at Sinai, Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 29. 10.
 their idolatry, Ex. 32. *See also* 2 Kings 17; Ezra 9; Neh. 9; Ezek. 20; 22; 23; Acts 7. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.
 their rebellious conduct rehearsed by Moses, Deut. 1; 2; 9.
 conquer and divide Canaan under Joshua, Josh. 1; 12; 13.
 governed by judges, Judg. 2; by kings, 1 Sam. 10; 2 Sam.; 1 & 2 Kings, 1 & 2 Chr.
 their captivity in Assyria, 2 Kin. 17; in Babylon, 2 Kings 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52; their return, Ezra; Neh.; Hag.; Zech.
 God's wrath against, Ps. 78; 106; deliverances of, Ps. 105.
 their sufferings our examples, 1 Cor. 10. 6.
ISSACHAR, Gen. 30. 18; 35. 23. descendants of, Gen. 46. 13; Judg. 5. 15; 1 Chr. 7. 1. *See* Num. 1. 28; 26. 23; Gen. 49. 14; Deut. 33. 13; Josh. 19. 17; Ezek. 48. 33; Rev. 7. 7.
ITHAMAR, Ex. 6. 23; Lev. 10. 6; his charge, Num. 4.
ITHIEL, Prov. 30. 1.
ITTAI (the Gittite), 2 Sam. 15. 19; 18. 2.
ITUREA, Luke 3. 1.
IVORY, 1 Kings 10. 22; Ps. 45. 8; Ezek. 27. 15; Rev. 20. 11; f. 12. Solomon's throne of, 1 Kin. 10. 13; 2 Chr. 9. 17.
 palaces, Ps. 45. 8; Amos 3. 15.
JABAL (and Jubal), Gen. 4. 20, 21.
JABOK, river, Gen. 32. 22.
JABESH-GILEAD, inhabitants smitten by Israel, Judg. 21. threatened by Ammonites, 1 Sam. 11. 1; delivered by Saul, 1 Sam. 11. 11.
JABEZ, prayer of, 1 Chr. 4. 9.
JABIN, king of Hazor, conquered by Joshua, Josh. 11.
 — (another), destroyed by Barak, Judg. 4.
JACHIN, one of the pillars of the porch of the temple, 1 Kings 7. 21; 2 Chr. 3. 17.
JACINTH, Rev. 9. 17; 21. 20.
JACOB, his birth, Gen. 25. 26; birthright, Gen. 25. 33; blessing, Gen. 27. 27; sent to Padan-aram, Gen. 27. 43; 28. 1; his vision of the ladder, and vow, Gen. 23. 10; marriages, Gen. 29; sons, Gen. 29. 31; 30; dealings with Laban, Gen. 31; his vision of God's host, Gen. 32. 1; his prayer, Gen. 32. 9; wrestles with an angel, Gen. 32. 24; Hos. 12. 4; reconciled with Esau, Gen. 33; builds an altar at Bethel, Gen. 35. 1; his grief for Joseph and Benjamin, Gen. 37. 42; 38; 43; goes down to Egypt, Gen. 46; brought before Pharaoh, Gen. 47. 7; blesses his sons, Gen. 48; 49. his death, and burial, Gen. 49. 33; 50. *See* Ps. 105. 23; Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 10; Heb. 11. 21.
JACOB'S WELL, John 4. 5.
JAIL kills Sisera, Judg. 4. 17; 5. 24.
JAHAZIEL'S prophecy against Moab and Ammon, 2 Chr. 20. 14.
JAIR, Gileadite, judge, Judg. 10. 3.
JAIRUS' daughter, raising of, Mat. 9. 18; Mark 5. 22; Luke 8. 41.
JAMES (apostle), son of Zebedee, called, Mat. 4. 21; Mark 1. 19; Luke 5. 10.
 ordained one of the twelve, Mat. 10. 2; Mark 3. 14; Luke 6. 13.
 witnessed Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17. 1; Mark 9. 2; Luke 9. 28. present at the passion, Mat. 26. 36; Mark 14. 33.
 slain by Herod, Acts 12. 2.

JAMES—cont.

(apostle), son of Alphaeus, Mat. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; 6. 3; Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13; 12. 17.
 his judgment respecting ceremonial, Acts 15. 13-29. *See* 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.
 his teaching, James 1; 2; 3; 4; 5. mentioned, Acts 21. 18; 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.
JANNA, Luke 3. 24.
JANNES and JAMBRES, magicians of Egypt, 2 Tim. 3. 8 (Ex. 7. 11).
JAPHETH, son of Noah, blessed, Gen. 9. 27.
 his descendants, Gen. 10. 1; 1 Chr. 1. 4.
JARED, Gen. 5. 15; Luke 3. 37.
JASHER, book of, Josh. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 1. 18.
JASHOBEAM, valour of, 1 Chr. 11. 11.
JASON persecuted at Thessalonica, Acts 17. 5; Rom. 16. 21.
JASPER mentioned, Ex. 28. 20; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 11, 13, 19.
JAVAN, son of Japheth, Gen. 10. 2.
JAVELIN, Num. 25. 7; 1 Sam. 13. 10; 19. 10.
JAW-BONE of an ass, Samson uses, Judg. 15. 15; water flows from, 15. 19.
JEALOUS (God), Ex. 20. 5; Deut. 29. 20; Ps. 78. 58; Zeph. 1. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 10. 22.
JEALOUSY, Prov. 6. 34; Cant. 8. 6.
 trial and offering of, Num. 5. 11. provoking to, Ezek. 8. 3; 16. 33.
JEBUSITES, Gen. 15. 21; Num. 13. 29; Josh. 15. 63; Judg. 1. 21; 19. 11; 2 Sam. 5. 6.
JECHONIAS, Mat. 1. 11, 12; 1 Chr. 3. 17.
JEDIDIAH (beloved of the Lord), a name of Solomon, 2 Sam. 12. 25.
JEDUTHUN, 1 Chr. 16. 41; 25. 6.
JEHOAHAAZ, son of Jehu, king of Israel, 2 Kings 10. 35; 13. 4.
 — (Shallum), king of Judah, his evil reign, 2 Kin. 23. 31; 2 Chron. 36. 1.
JEHOIACHIN, king of Judah, his defeat and captivity, 2 Kings 24. 8; 2 Chr. 36. 8.
JEHOIAHA, high priest, deposes and slays Athaliah, and restores Jehoash, 2 Kings 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23; repairs the temple, 2 Kings 12. 7; 2 Chr. 24. 6; abolishes idolatry, 2 Chr. 23. 16.
JEHOIAKIM (Eliakim), made king of Judah by Pharaoh-nechoh, his evil reign and captivity, 2 Kings 23. 34; 24. 1; 2 Chr. 36. 4; Dan. 1. 2. *See* Jer. 22. 18.
JEHORAM (son of Jehoshaphat), king of Judah, 1 Kings 22. 50; 2 Kings 8. 16; his cruelty and death, 2 Chr. 21. 4, 18.
 — (Joram), king of Israel, son of Ahab, 2 Kings 1. 17; 3. 1; his evil reign, 2 Kings 3. 2; slain by Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 24.
JEHOSHAPHAT, king of Judah, his good reign, 1 Kings 15. 24; 2 Chr. 17. 1; his death, 1 Kings 22. 50; 2 Chr. 21. 1.
 — valley of, Joel 3. 2.
JEHOSHEBA, 2 Kings 11; 2 Chr. 22. 11.
JEHOVAH (ELOHIM, I AM THAT I AM), Exod. 6. 3; Ps. 83. 18; Is. 12. 2; 26. 4.
 — **JIREH** (the Lord will provide), Gen. 22. 14.
 — **NISBI** (the Lord my banner), Ex. 17. 15.
 — **SHALOM** (the Lord send peace), Judg. 6. 24.

JEHU, son of Hanani, prophesies against Baasha, 1 Kin. 16. 1. rebukes Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 19. 2; 20. 34.
 — son of Nimshi, to be anointed king of Israel, 1 Kings 19. 16; 2 Kings 9. 1.
 his reign, 2 Kings 9. 10.
JEPHTHAH, judge, his dealings with the Gileadites, Judg. 11. 4. defeats the Ammonites, Judg. 11. 14.
 his rash vow, Judg. 11. 30. 34. chastises the Ephraimites, Judg. 12.
JEREMIAH (prophet), his call and visions, Jer. 1.
 his mission, Jer. 1. 17; 7. his complaint, Jer. 20. 14. his message to Zedekiah, Jer. 21. 3; 34. 1.
 foretells the seventy years' captivity, Jer. 25. 8.
 arraigned, condemned, but delivered, Jer. 26.
 denounces the false prophet Hananiah, Jer. 28. 5.
 writes to the captives in Babylon, Jer. 29.
 his promises of comfort and redemption to Israel, Jer. 31. writes a roll of a book, Jer. 36. 4; Baruch reads it, Jer. 36. 8. imprisoned by Zedekiah, Jer. 32; 37; 38.
 released, Jer. 38. 7.
 predicts slaughter of innocents, Jer. 31. 15; fulfilled, Mat. 2. 17. with all the remnant of Judah carried into Egypt, Jer. 43. 4.
 various predictions, Jer. 46-51; 51. 59.
 mentioned, Mat. 16. 14; 27. 9.
JERICHO, the spies at, Josh. 2. 1. capture of, Josh. 6. 20 (Heb. 11. 30).
 rebuilt by Hiel, 1 Kin. 16. 34. *See* Josh. 6. 26.
JEROBOAM I., promoted by Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 23.
 Ahijah's prophecy to, 1 Kin. 11. 29. made king, 1 Kings 12. 20 (2 Chr. 10).
 his idolatry, withered hand, denunciation, 1 Kings 12-14. death, 1 Kings 14. 20.
 evil example, 1 Kin. 15. 34.
JEROBOAM II., 2 Kings 13. 13; 14. 23-24.
JERUSALEM, Adoni-zedec, king of, slain by Joshua, Josh. 10. borders of, Josh. 15. 8.
 David reigns there, 2 Sam. 5. 6. the ark brought there, 2 Sam. 6. saved from the pestilence, 2 Sam. 24. 16.
 temple built at, 1 Kings 5-8; 2 Chr. 1-7.
 sufferings from war, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Kings 14. 14; 25; 2 Chron. 12; 25. 24; 36; Jer. 39; 52.
 capture and destruction by Nebuchadnezzar, Jer. 52. 12-15.
 captives return: and rebuilding of the temple begun by Cyrus, Ezra 1; 2; 3; continued by Artaxerxes, Neh. 2.
 wall rebuilt and dedicated by Nehemiah, Neh. 12. 38.
 abominations there, Ezek. 16. 2. presentation of Christ at, Luke 2. 22.
 the child Jesus carries at, Luke 2. 42.
 Christ rides into, Mat. 21. 1; Mark 11. 7; Luke 19. 35; John 12. 14. laments over it, Mat. 23. 37; Luke 13. 34; 19. 41; foretells its destruction, Mat. 24; Mark 13. Luke 13. 34; 17. 23; 19. 41; 21.
 disciples filled with the Holy Ghost at, Acts 2. 4.
 which is above, Gal. 4. 26.
 the new, Rev. 21. 2.

JESHUA (Joshua), Neh. 8. 17. *See* JOSHUA.

JESHURUN, symbolical name of Israel, Deut. 32. 15; 33. 5, 26; Isa. 44. 2.

JESSE, David's father, Ruth 4. 22. and his sons sanctified by Samuel, 1 Sam. 16. 5.
his son David anointed to be king, 1 Sam. 16. 13. *See* Isa. 11. 1.
his posterity, 1 Chr. 2. 13.

JESTING, evil, censured, Eph. 5. 4.

JESUS CHRIST. *See* CHRIST.

JETHRO, Moses' father-in-law, Ex. 18. 12.

JEWS (Israelites first so called), 2 Kings 16. 6.
Christ's mission to, Mat. 15. 24; 21. 37; Acts 3. 26.
Christ's compassion for, Mat. 23. 37; Luke 19. 41.
Christ rejected by, Mat. 11. 20; 13. 15, 58; John 5. 16, 38, 43; Acts 3. 13; 13. 46; 1 Thes. 2. 15.
gospel first preached to, Mat. 10. 6; Luke 24. 47; Acts 1. 8.
St. Paul's teaching rejected by, Acts 13. 46; 28. 24, 26, &c.

JEZEBEL, wife of Ahab, 1 Kings 16. 31; kills the prophets, 1 Kings 18. 4; 19. 2; causes Naboth to be put to death, 1 Kings 21; her violent death, 2 Kings 9. 30.

JEZEKEL. *See* AHAZ.

JOAB, nephew of David, and captain of the host, 2 Sam. 8. 16.
kills Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 23.
intercedes for Absalom, 2 Sam. 14. slays him in an oak, 2 Sam. 18. 14.
reproves David's grief, 2 Sam. 19. 5.
slays Amasa, 2 Sam. 20. 9.
unwillingly numbers the people, 2 Sam. 24. 3 (1 Chr. 21. 3).
joins Adonijah's usurpation, 1 Kin. 1. 7.
slain by Solomon's command, 1 Kings 2. 5, 28.

JOAH, 2 Kings 18. 18; 2 Chr. 34. 8.

JOANNA, Luke 8. 2, 3; 24. 10.

JOASH (Jehoash), king of Israel, 2 Kings 13. 10.
visits Elisha sick, 2 Kings 13. 14.
defeats the Syrians, 2 Kings 13. 25.
chastises Amaziah, 2 Kings 14. 8; 2 Chr. 25. 17.
— king of Judah, 2 Kings 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23.
repairs the temple, 2 Kings 12; 2 Chr. 24.
kills Zechariah, 2 Chr. 24. 17.
slain by his servants, 2 Kings 12. 19; 2 Chr. 24. 23.

JOB, his character, Job 1. 1, 8; 2. 3 (Ezek. 14. 14, 20).
his afflictions and patience, Job 1. 13, 20; 2. 7, 10 (Jam. 5. 11).
complains of his life, Job 3.
reproves his friends, Job 6; 7; 9; 10; 12-14; 16; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 26-30.
solemnly protests his integrity, Job 31.
humbles himself, Job 40. 3; 42. 1.
God accepts and doubly blesses, Job 42. 10.

JOCHEBED, mother of Moses, Ex. 6. 20; Num. 26. 59.

JOEL delivers God's judgments, Joel 1-3.
proclaims a fast, and declares God's mercy, Joel 1. 14; 2. 15; 3; quoted, Acts 2. 16.

JOHANAN, Jer. 40. 8, 15; 41. 11; 42: 43.

JOHN, the apostle, called, Mat. 21; Mark 1. 19; Luke 3. 10.
ordained, Mat. 10. 2; Mark 3. 17.
enquiries of Jesus, Mark 13. 3.
reproved, Mat. 20. 20; Mark 10. 35; Luke 9. 50.
sent to prepare passover, Luke 22. 8.
declares the divinity and humanity

JOHN—*cont.*
of Jesus Christ, John 1; 1 John 1; 4; 5.
Christ's love for, John 13. 23; 19. 26; 21. 7, 20, 24.
his care for Mary the Lord's mother, John 19. 27.
meets for prayer, Acts 1. 13.
accompanies Peter before the council, Acts 3; 4.
exhorts to obedience, and warns against false teachers, 1 John 1-5.
sees Christ's glory in heaven, Rev. 1. 13.
writes the Revelation, Rev. 1. 19.
forbidden to worship the angel, Rev. 19. 10; 22. 3.

—(MARR). Acts 12. 12, 25. *See* MARK.

JOHN the Baptist, his coming foretold, Is. 40. 3; Mal. 4. 5; Luke 1. 17.
his birth and circumcision, Luke 1. 57.
office, preaching, and baptism, Mat. 3; Mark 1; Luke 3; John 1. 6; 3. 26; Acts 1. 5; 13. 24.
baptizes Christ, Mat. 3; Mark 1; Luke 3; John 1. 32; 3. 26.
imprisoned by Herod, Mat. 4. 12; Mark 1. 14; Luke 3. 20; and beheaded, Mat. 14; Mark 6. 14.
sends his disciples to Christ, Mat. 11. 1; Luke 7. 18.
Christ's testimony to, Mat. 11. 11, 14; 17. 12; Mark 9. 11; Luke 7. 27.
his disciples receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 18. 24; 19. 1.

JONADAB (Jehonadab), son of Rechab, 2 Kings 10. 15.

JONAH, prophet, 2 Kings 14. 25.
his disobedience, punishment, prayer, and repentance, Jonah 1; 2; 3; 4.
a type of Christ, Mat. 12. 39; Luke 11. 29.

JONATHAN, son of Saul, smites the Philistines, 1 Sam. 13. 2; 14.
his love for David, 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 23. 16.

—slain by the Philistines, 1 Sam. 31. 2.
David's lamentation for, 2 Sam. 1. 17.
—son of Abiathar, 2 Sam. 15. 27; 1 Kings 1. 42.
—one of David's nephews, his death, 2 Sam. 21. 2; 1 Chr. 20. 7.

JOFFA (Jaffa), 2 Chr. 2. 16; Jonah 3; Tabitha raised at, Acts 9. 36; Peter dwells at, Acts 10. 5; 11. 5.

JORDAN, river, waters of, divided for the Israelites, Josh. 3; 4; Ps. 114. 3; by Elijah and Elisha, 2 Kin. 2. 8, 13.
Naaman's leprosy cured at, 2 Kin. 5. 10.
John baptizes there, Mat. 3; Mark 1. 5; Luke 3. 3. *See* Job 40. 23; Ps. 42. 6; Jer. 12. 5; 49. 19; Zech. 11. 3.

JOSEPH, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 24. *See* Ps. 105. 17; Acts 7. 9; Heb. 11. 22.
his dreams, and jealousy of his brethren, Gen. 37. 5.
sold to the Ishmeelites, Gen. 37. 28.
slave to Potiphar, Gen. 39.
resists Potiphar's wife, Gen. 39. 7.
interprets the dreams of Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40; and of Pharaoh, predicting famine, Gen. 41. 25.
made ruler of Egypt, Gen. 41. 39.
prepares for the famine, Gen. 41. 48.
receives his brethren and father, Gen. 42-46.
gives direction concerning his bones, Gen. 50. 25.
his death, Gen. 50. 26.
—son of Heli, husband of the Virgin, Matt. 1. 19; 2. 13, 19; Luke 1. 27; 2. 4.
—of Arimathea, Mat. 27. 57;

JOSEPH—*cont.*
Mark 15. 42; Luke 23. 50; John 19. 38.
—(Barabbas), Justus, Acts 1. 23.

JOSHUA (Hoshea, Oshai, Jehoshua, Joshua, and Jesus), son of Nun, 1 Chr. 7. 27; Heb. 4. 8.
discomfits Amalek, Ex. 17. 9.
ministers to Moses, Ex. 24. 13; 32. 17; 33. 11.
spies out Canaan, Num. 13. 16.
ordained to succeed Moses, Num. 27. 18; 34. 17; Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 34. 9.
reassured by God, Josh. 1.
harangues his officers, Josh. 1. 10.
crosses river Jordan, Josh. 3.
erects memorial pillars, Josh. 4.
re-enacts circumcision, Josh. 5.
assaults and destroys Jericho, Josh. 6.
condemns Achan, Josh. 7.
subdues Ai, Josh. 8.
his victories, Josh. 10-12.
apportions the land, Josh. 14-21; Heb. 4. 8.
his charge to the Reubenites, Josh. 22.
exhortation to the people, Josh. 23.
reminds them of God's mercies, Josh. 24.
renews the covenant, Josh. 24. 14.
his death, Josh. 24. 29; Judg. 2. 8.
his curse, Josh. 6. 26; fulfilled, 1 Kings 16. 34.

JOSIAH, prophecy concerning, 1 Kin. 13. 2; fulfilled, 2 Kin. 23. 15.
reigns well, 2 Kings 22.
repairs the temple, 2 Kings 22. 3.
hears the words of the book of the law, 2 Kings 22. 8.
Huldah's message from God to him, 2 Kings 22. 15.
ordains the reading of the book, 2 Kings 23.
keeps a signal passover to the Lord, 2 Chr. 35.
slain by Pharaoh-nechoh at Megiddo, 2 Kings 23. 29.

JOTHAM, son of Gideon, his apologetic, Judg. 9. 7.
—king of Judah, 2 Kings 15. 32; 2 Chr. 27.

JOY, 1 Chron. 12. 40; Ezra 6. 16; Neh. 8. 10; Ps. 16. 11; 89. 16; 149. 2; Is. 35. 2; 60. 15; 61. 10; Hab. 3. 18; Luke 10. 20; John 15. 11; Kom. 14. 17; Phil. 3. 3; 1 Thes. 1. 8.
of the wicked, folly, Job 20. 5; Prov. 15. 21; Eccl. 2. 10; 7. 6; 11. 9; 14. 16. 10; James 4. 9.
follows grief, Ps. 30. 5; 126. 5; Prov. 14. 10; Is. 35. 10; 61. 3; 66. 10; Jer. 31. 13; John 16. 29; 2 Cor. 6. 10; James 1. 2.
in heaven over one repenting sinner, Luke 15. 7, 10.
of Paul over the churches, 2 Cor. 1. 24; 2. 3; 7. 13; Phil. 1. 4; 2. 2; 4. 1; 1 Thes. 2. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 4; Philem. 7.
of Paul and Titus, 2 Cor. 7. 13.
of John over his spiritual children, 3 John 4.
expressed by psalmody, Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16; James 5. 13.

JUBAL, inventor of harp and organ, Gen. 4. 21.

JUDAH, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 35.
his descendants, Gen. 38. 46; 12. Num. 1. 26; 26. 19; 1 Chr. 4-4.
pledges himself for Benjamin, Gen. 43. 3.
his interview with Joseph, Gen. 41. 18; 46. 28.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 8.
—tribe of, their blessing by Moses, Deut. 33. 7.
their inheritance, Josh. 15.
they make David king, 2 Sam. 2. 4; and adhere to his house, 1 Kings 12; 2 Chr. 10; 11. *See* Jews.

JUDAS (Jude, Lebbaeus, Thad-

JUDAS—cont.

dæus), apostle, brother of James, Mat. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 16; Acts 1. 13.
his question to our Lord, John 14. 22.
enjoins perseverance, Jude 3.
denounces false disciples, Jude 4.
—the Lord's brother, Mat. 13. 55; Mark 6. 3.

—(Barsabas), Acts 15. 22.
—(Iscariot), Mat. 10. 4; Mark 3. 19; Luke 6. 16; John 6. 70.
betrays Jesus, Mat. 26. 14, 47; Mark 14. 10, 43; Luke 22. 3, 47; John 13. 26; 13. 2.
hangs himself, Mat. 27. 5 (Acts 1. 18).

JUDGE of all the earth, God, Gen. 13. 25.

JUDGES, appointment of, Deut. 16. 18; Ezra 7. 25.
their functions, Ex. 18. 21; Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 1. 16; 17. 8; 2 Chr. 19. 6; Ps. 82; Prov. 15. 5; 24. 23.
unjust, 1 Sam. 8. 3; Is. 1. 23; Luke 18. 2; hateful to God, Prov. 17. 15; 24. 24; Is. 10. 1.

JUDGMENT, cautions respecting, Mat. 7. 1; Luke 6. 37; 12. 57; John 7. 24; Rom. 2. 1; Jam. 4. 11.

JUDGMENT, the LAST, foretold, 1 Chr. 16. 33; Ps. 9. 7; 96. 13; 98. 9; Eccl. 3. 17; 11. 9; 12. 14; Acts 17. 31; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 10; Heb. 9. 27; 2 Pet. 3. 7.
described, Ps. 50; Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 25. 31; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Rev. 6. 12; 20. 11.
hope of Christians respecting, Rom. 8. 33; 1 Cor. 4. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 8; 1 John 2. 28; 4. 17.

JUNIA, saluted by Paul, Rom. 16. 7.

JUPITER, Barnabas addressed as, Acts 14. 12; —19. 35.

JUSTICE of God, Deut. 32. 4; Job 4. 17; 8. 3; 34. 12; Is. 45. 21; Zeph. 3. 5; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 15. 3.
to do, enjoined, Lev. 19. 36; Deut. 16. 18; Ps. 82. 3; Prov. 3. 33; 11. 1; Jer. 22. 3; Ezek. 18. 5; 45. 9; Mic. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 12; Phil. 4. 8; Rom. 13. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 21; Col. 4. 1.

JUSTIFICATION by faith, Hab. 2. 4; Acts 13. 39; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 4; 5. Gal. 3. 11.
by works, James 2. 14-26.

KADESH-BARNEA, Israelites murmur against Moses and Aaron, threaten to stone Caleb and Joshua, and provoke God's anger, Num. 13; 14; Deut. 1. 19; Josh. 14. 6.

KEDAR, son of Ishmael, Gen. 25. 13; 1 Chr. 1. 29; Ps. 120. 5; Cant. 1. 5; Jer. 2. 10; Ezek. 37. 21.
tribe of, prophecies concerning, Is. 21. 16; 42. 11; 60. 7; Jer. 49. 28.

KEDRON (Kidron, Cedron), brook and ravine, near garden of Gethsemane, frequented by our Lord, John 18. 1.

—crossed by David, 2 Sam. 15. 23.
idols destroyed there, 1 Kings 15. 13; 2 Kings 23. 6; 2 Chr. 29. 16; Jer. 31. 40.

KEILAH, Josh. 15. 44.

—David there, 1 Sam. 23. 1, 12.

KENITES, their fate foretold, Num. 24. 22.

KERCHIEFS, woe respecting, Ezek. 13. 18.

KEREN-HAPPUCH, one of Job's daughters, Job 42. 14.

KERIOTH, a city of Judah, Jer. 48. 24, 41; Amos 2. 2.

KEZURAH, Abraham's wife, her children, Gen. 25; 1 Chr. 1. 32.

KEY, of David, Is. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; keys of heaven, Mat. 16. 19; of hell, Rev. 1. 18; 9. 1.

KID, laws about, Ex. 23. 19; Deut. 14. 21; Lev. 4. 23; 16. 5; 23. 19.

KIDNEYS, for sacrifices, burnt, Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 4.

—of wheat, fat of, Deut. 32. 14.

KINDNESS enjoined, Ruth 2. 3; Prov. 19. 22; 31. 26; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 13. 4; 2 Cor. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 12; 2 Pet. 1. 7.

KINE, Pharaoh's dream of, Gen. 41. 2.

—two take back the ark, 1 Sam. 6. 7.

KING, Israelites desire, 1 Sam. 3. 5. union of. See ANOINTING.

KINGS, chosen by God, Deut. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 9. 17; 1 Sam. 16. 1; 1 Kin. 11. 35; 1 Kin. 19. 15; 1 Chr. 23. 4; Dan. 2. 21.

—admonished, Ps. 2. 10; Prov. 31. 4. duty of, Prov. 25. 2; Is. 49. 23.

—honour due to, Prov. 24. 21; 25. 6; Eccles. 8. 2; 10. 20; Mat. 22. 21; Rom. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 13, 17.

—to be prayed for, 1 Tim. 2. 1.

—parable of the king and his servants, Mat. 18. 23; of the king and his guests, Mat. 22. 2.

KING of KINGS, Ps. 2. 6; 10. 16; 24. 7; 110; Zech. 9. 9; Luke 23. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Rev. 15. 3; 17. 14.

KINGDOM of God, 1 Chron. 29. 11; Ps. 22. 23; 45. 6; 145. 11; Is. 24. 23; Dan. 2. 44.

—of CHRIST, Is. 2. 4; 9. 11; 32. 35; 52. 61; 66; Mat. 16. 28; 26. 29; John 18. 36; 2 Pet. 1. 11.

—of Heaven, Mat. 3. 2; 8. 11; 11. 11; 13. 11.

—who shall enter, Mat. 5. 3; 7. 21; Luke 9. 62; John 3. 3; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 14. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; 2 Thes. 1. 5.

—parables concerning, Mat. 13. 24, &c.

KINSMAN, right of, Ruth 3. 14; 4. 2.

KIR, 2 Kings 16. 9; Is. 15. 1; 22. 6; Amos 1. 5; 9. 7.

KIR-HARASETH, 2 Kings 3. 25; Is. 16. 7, 11.

KIRJATH-JEARIM, Josh. 9. 17; 13. 14; 1 Chr. 13. 6.

—the ark brought to, 1 Sam. 7. 1.

—ark fetched from, 1 Chr. 13. 5; 2 Chr. 1. 4.

KISH, Saul's father, 1 Sam. 9. 1.

KISHON, waters of Megiddo, Judg. 4. 7; 5. 21; 1 Kin. 18. 40.

KISS, holy, salute with, Rom. 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 26.

—of charity, 1 Pet. 5. 14.

—given as mark of affection, Gen. 27. 27; 29. 11; 45. 15; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 10. 1; 20. 41; Luke 7. 38; 15. 20; Acts 20. 37.

—given treacherously, 2 Sam. 20. 9; Mat. 26. 48; Luke 22. 48.

—idolatrous, 1 Kings 19. 18; Job 31. 27; Hosea 13. 2.

KITIM. See CHITIM.

KNEELING in prayer, 2 Chr. 6. 13; Ezra 9. 5; Ps. 95. 6; Dan. 6. 10; Acts 7. 60; 9. 40; 21. 5; Eph. 3. 14.

KNOWLEDGE given by God, Ex. 8. 10; 13. 16; 31. 3; 2 Chr. 1. 12; Ps. 119. 66; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 6; Eccl. 2. 26; Is. 23. 9; Jer. 24. 7; 31. 33; Dan. 2. 21; Mat. 11. 25; 13. 11; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2. 12; 12. 8.

—advantages of, Ps. 89. 15; Prov. 1. 4; 7. 3; 13. 4; 9. 10; 10. 14; 12. 1; 13. 16; 18. 15; Eccles. 7. 12; Mal. 2. 7; Eph. 3. 18; 4. 13; Jam. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 20.

—want of, Prov. 1. 22; 19. 2; Jer. 4. 22; Hos. 4. 6; Rom. 1. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 34.

—prayed for, John 17. 3; Eph. 3. 18; Col. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 3. 18.

—and sought, 1 Cor. 14. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 5.

—abuse of, 1 Cor. 8. 1.

—its responsibility, Num. 15. 30; Deut. 17. 12; Luke 12. 47; John

KNOWLEDGE—cont.

15. 22; Rom. 1. 21; 2. 21; James 4. 17.

—imperfection of human, Eccl. 1. 16; Is. 44. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 19; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12.

—knowledge of good and evil, tree of, Gen. 2. 9.

KOHATH, son of Levi, Gen. 46. 11.

—his descendants, Ex. 6. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 2.

—their duties, Num. 4. 15; 10. 21; 2 Chr. 23. 12; 34. 12.

KORAH (Core), DATHAN, &c., their sedition and punishment, Num. 16; 26. 9; 27. 3; Jude 11.

LABAN, hospitality of, Gen. 24. 29.

—gives Jacob his two daughters, Gen. 29.

—envies and oppresses him, Gen. 30. 27; 31. 1.

—his dream, Gen. 31. 24.

—his covenant with Jacob, Gen. 31. 43.

LABOUR ordained for man, Gen. 3. 19; Ps. 104. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 12.

—when blessed by God, Prov. 10. 16; 13. 11; Eccl. 2. 24; 4. 9; 5. 12, 19.

LABOUREE worthy of hire, Luke 10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18.

LABOUREES, parable of, Mat. 20.

LACHISH conquered, Josh. 10. 31; 12. 11.

—Amaziah slain at, 2 Kin. 14. 19.

LADDER, Jacob's, Gen. 28. 12.

LAISH taken, Judg. 18. 14.

LAKE of fire, Rev. 19. 20; 20. 10; 21. 8.

LAMB for sacrifices, Gen. 22. 7; Ex. 12. 3; Lev. 3. 7; Is. 1. 11.

LAME, the, excluded from the priest's office, Lev. 21. 18.

—animals, not proper for sacrifices, Deut. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 8, 13.

—healed by Christ, Mat. 11. 5; 21. 14; Luke 7. 22; by the apostles, Acts 3. 8, 7.

LAMECH, descendant of Cain, Gen. 4. 18.

—father of Noah, Gen. 5. 25, 29.

LAMENTATION for Jacob, Gen. 50. 10.

—David's, for Saul and Jonathan, 2 Sam. 1. 17; for Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31.

—for Josiah, 2 Chr. 35. 25.

—for Tyrus, Ezek. 26. 17; 27. 30; 28. 12.

—for Pharaoh, Ezek. 32.

—for Christ, Luke 23. 27.

—for Stephen, Acts 8. 2.

—for Babylon, Rev. 18. 10.

LAMENTATIONS of Jeremiah, Lam. 1, &c.

LAMPS in the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 37; 27. 20; 30. 7; Lev. 24. 2; Num. 8. seen in visions, Gen. 15. 17; Ezek. 4. 2; Rev. 4. 5.

—parable referring to, Mat. 25. 1.

LANDMARKS not to be removed, Deut. 19. 14; 27. 17; Prov. 22. 28; 23. 10; Job 24. 2.

LANGUAGES (Babel), Gen. 11.

—gift of, by Holy Ghost, Acts 2. 7, 8; 10. 46; 19. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 10.

LAODICEANS, Rev. 1. 11; 3. 14.

—Paul's epistle to, Col. 4. 16.

LASCIVIOUSNESS, source of, Mark 7. 21; Gal. 5. 19.

—rebuked, 2 Cor. 12. 21; Eph. 4. 19; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 4.

LAUGHTER, Gen. 18. 13; Eccl. 2. 2; 3. 4; 7. 8; Ps. 126. 2.

LAVER of brass, Ex. 30. 18; 38. 8; 40. 7; sanctified, Lev. 8. 11.

LAVERS in the temple, 1 Kings 7. 38.

LAW of God, given to Adam, Gen. 2. 16; to Noah, Gen. 9. 3.

—proclaimed through Moses, Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 1. 3; 5; 6.

LAW of God—*cont.*

demands entire obedience, Deut. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10; James 2. 10.
described, Ps. 19. 7; 119; Rom. 7. 12.
all guilty under, Rom. 3. 20.
(of Moses) ordained, Ex. 21. 1; Lev. 1. Num. 3; Deut. 12.
preserved on stone, Deut. 27. 1; Josh. 8. 32.
to be studied by the king, Deut. 17. 18.
read every seventh year, Deut. 31. 9.
preserved in the ark, Deut. 31. 24.
read by Joshua, Josh. 8. 34; by Ezra, Neh. 8.
book of, discovered by Hilkiah, 2 Kings 22. 8; and read by Josiah, 2 Kings 23. 2.
fulfilled by Christ, Mat. 5. 17; Rom. 5. 18.
abolished in Christ, Acts 15. 24; 28. 23; Gal. 2. 6; Eph. 2. 15; Col. 2. 14; Heb. 7.
Christians redeemed from curse of, John 1. 17; Acts 13. 39; 15. 24; 28. Rom. 10. 4; Gal. 3. 13.
LAWGIVER, God, Is. 33. 22; Jam. 4. 12.
LAWSUITS censured, 1 Cor. 6. 1.
LAWYERS, Christ reproves, Luke 10. 25; 11. 46; 14. 3.
LAZARUS and the rich man, Luke 16. 19.
—brother of Mary and Martha, raised from the dead, John 11. 12. 1.
LEAH, Gen. 29. 31; 30. 17; 31. 4; 33. 2; 49. 31. *See* Ruth 4. 11.
LEARNING, advantage of, Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, 23; Rom. 15. 4.
LEAVEN, forbidden at the pass-over, Ex. 12. 15; 13. 7; and in meat offerings, Lev. 2. 11; 6. 17; 10. 12.
mentioned figuratively, Mat. 13. 33; 16. 6; Luke 13. 21; 1 Cor. 5. 6.
LEBANON, forest and mountain, Deut. 3. 25; Judg. 3. 3; 1 Kings 5. 14.
its cedars, 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chr. 2. 8; Ps. 92. 12; Cant. 3. 9; Is. 40. 16; Hosea 14. 5.
LEBBEUS, Mat. 10. 3. *See* JUDE.
LEFT-HANDED slingers, Judg. 20. 16.
LEGION (of devils), Mark 5. 9; Luke 8. 30.
LEGIONS of angels, Mat. 26. 53.
LEMUEL, king, his lesson, Prov. 31.
LENDING, regulations for, Ex. 22. 25; Lev. 25. 37; Deut. 15. 2; 23. 19; 24. 10. *See* Ps. 37. 26; Luke 6. 34.
LEOPARD, vision of, Dan. 7. 6; Rev. 13. 2.
mentioned figuratively, Is. 11. 6; Hosea 13. 7.
LEPERS not to dwell in the camp, Lev. 13. 46; Num. 5. 2; 12. 14.
four, of Samaria, 2 Kings 7. 3.
LEPROSY, in a house, Lev. 14. 33.
of Miriam, Num. 12. 10.
of Naaman and Gehazi, 2 Kings 5. of Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 19.
symptoms of, Lev. 13.
observances on healing, Lev. 14; 22. 4; Deut. 24. 8.
cured by Christ, Mat. 8. 3; Mark 1. 41; Luke 5. 12; 17. 12.
LETTER and the spirit, Rom. 2. 27; 7. 6; 2 Cor. 3. 6.
LETTERS:—of David to Joab, 2 Sam. 11. 14; of Jezebel, 1 Kings 21. 9; of king of Syria, 2 Kings 5. 5; of Jehu, 2 Kings 10. 1; of Elijah to Jehoram, 2 Chr. 21. 12; of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 30. 4; of Bishlam and Rehum, Ezra 4. 7; of Artaxerxes, Ezra 4. 7; of Tatnai, Ezra 5. 6; of Sennacherib to Hez-

LETTERS—*cont.*

ekiah, Is. 37. 10, 14; of Jeremiah, Jer. 29. 1; of the Apostles, Acts 15. 23; of Cladius Lysias to Felix, Acts 23. 25.
LEVI, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 34.
avenges Dinah, Gen. 34. 25; 49. 5.
See MATTHEW.
LEVITES, descendants of Levi, mentioned, Ex. 32. 26.
their service, Ex. 38. 21.
appointed over the tabernacle, Num. 1. 47.
their divisions, Gershonites, Kohathites, Merarites, Num. 3.
duties of, Num. 3. 23; 4. 8, 23; 18. their consecration, Num. 8. 5.
inheritance of, Num. 35; Deut. 19; Josh. 21.
not to be forsaken, Deut. 12. 19; 14. 27.
their genealogies, 1 Chr. 6; 9.
charged with the temple service, 1 Chr. 23-27.
twenty-four courses, instituted by David, 1 Chr. 23. 6; relidved by Ezra, Ezra 6. 18.
their sin censured, Mal. 1. 2; Ezek. 22. 26.
LIARS, their doom, Rev. 21. 8, 27; 22. 15.
instances:—the devil, Gen. 3. 4. Cain, Gen. 4. 9. Sarah, Gen. 18. 15. Jacob, Gen. 27. 19. Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37. 31, 32. Gibeonites, Josh. 9. 9. Samson, Judges 16. 10. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 13. Michal, 1 Sam. 19. 14. David, 1 Sam. 21. 2. Prophet of Beth-el, 1 Kin. 13. 18. Gehazi, 2 Kin. 5. 22. Job's friends, Job 13. 4. Ninevites, Nah. 3. 1. Peter, Mat. 26. 72. Ananias, Acts 5. 6. Cretians, Tit. 1. 12.
LIBERALITY enjoined, Deut. 15. 14; Prov. 11. 25; Is. 32. 8; 2 Cor. 9. 13.
of the Israelites, Ex. 35. 21; Num. 7. of the early Christians, Acts 2. 45; 4. 34.
of the Macedonians, 2 Cor. 8. 9; Phil. 4. 15.
LIBERTINES, the, Acts 6. 9.
LIBERTY bestowed by the Gospel, Rom. 8. 21; 2 Cor. 3. 17; Gal. 5. 1; Jam. 1. 25; 2. 12 (Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18).
not to be misused, 1 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 19.
LIBNAH subdued, Josh. 10. 29; 21. 13; rebels, 2 Kings 8. 22.
attacked by Assyrians, 2 Kings 19. 8; Is. 37. 8.
LIBYA, Jer. 46. 9; Ezek. 30. 5; Dan. 11. 43; Acts 2. 10.
LICE, plague of, Ex. 8. 16; Ps. 105. 31.
LIFE, the gift of God, Gen. 2. 7; Job 12. 10; Ps. 36. 6; 66. 9; Dan. 5. 23; Acts 17. 28.
long, to whom promised, Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 33; 6. 2; Prov. 3. 9, 11; 10. 27; Eph. 6. 3.
its vanity and uncertainty, Job 7. 1; 9. 25; 14. 1; Ps. 39. 5; 73. 19; 89. 47; 90. 5, 9; Eccl. 6. 12; Is. 38. 12; Jam. 4. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 24.
mode of spending, Luke 1. 75; Rom. 12. 17; 14. 8; Phil. 1. 21; 1 Pet. 1. 17.
of Hezekiah prolonged, 2 Kings 20; 2 Chr. 32. 24; Is. 38.
SPIRITUAL, Rom. 6. 4; 8; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 2. 1; Col. 3. 3.
ETERNAL, the gift of God through Jesus Christ (Ps. 133. 3; John 6. 27, 54; 10. 28; 17. 3; Rom. 2. 7; 6. 23; 1 John 1. 2; 2. 25; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 7; 21. 6.
to whom promised, John 3. 16; 5. 24; 1 Tim. 1. 16.
LIGHT, Gen. 1. 3; Jer. 31. 35.
type of God's favour, Ex. 10. 23; Ps. 4. 6; 27. 1; 97. 11; Is. 9. 2; 60. 19.

LIGHT—*cont.*

God's word produces, Ps. 19. 8; 119. 105, 130; Prov. 6. 23.
instances of miraculous, Mat. 17. 2; Acts 9. 3.
Christ the light of the world, Luke 2. 32; John 1. 4; 3. 19; 8. 12, 12. 35; Rev. 21. 23.
children of, disciples, Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thea. 5. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
God's, 1 Tim. 6. 16; 1 John 1. 5.
LIGHTNING, 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 23. 16, 25; Ps. 18. 14; 144. 6.
about God's throne, Ezek. 1. 13; Rev. 4. 5.
LILY of the valley, Cant. 2. 1; Hos. 14. 5; Mat. 6. 28; Luke 12. 27.
LINEN for sacred vestments, Exod. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 1 Sam. 2. 18; 22. 18. *See* Rev. 15. 6.
LIONS, Samson kills one, Judg. 14. 5.
also David, 1 Sam. 17. 34.
Daniel in the den of, Dan. 6. 13.
Satan likened to a lion, 1 Pet. 5. 8 (Ps. 10. 9).
prophets slain by, 1 Kings 13. 24; 20. 70.
parable of young, Ezek. 19.
mentioned figuratively, Gen. 49. 9 (Rev. 5. 5); Num. 24. 9; 2 Sam. 17. 10; Job 4. 10.
various visions of, Ezek. 1. 10; 10. 14. Dan. 7. 4; Rev. 4. 7.
LIVING water, gift of Christ, John 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17.
LOAVES, miraculous multiplication of, Mat. 14. 17; 15. 32; Mark 6. 35; Luke 9. 12; John 6. 5.
LOCUSTS, Ex. 10. 4; Deut. 28. 38; Ps. 105. 34; Rev. 9. 3.
used as food, Lev. 11. 22; Mat. 3. 4. described, Prov. 30. 27; Nahum 3. 15; Rev. 9. 7.
LOG, a liquid measure, Lev. 14. 10.
LOIS commanded, 2 Tim. 1. 5.
LORD'S DAY, Rev. 1. 10.
LORD'S PRAYER, Mat. 6. 9.
LORD'S SUPPER. *See* COMMUNION.
LOT (Abram's nephew), separates from him, Gen. 13. 10.
captured by four kings, and rescued by Abram, Gen. 14.
entertains angel visitors, Gen. 19. 1. saved from Sodom, Gen. 19. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 7.
his wife turned into a pillar of salt, Gen. 19. 26; Luke 17. 28, 32.
LOT, the, decided by God, Lev. 16. 8; Prov. 16. 33.
Canaan apportioned by, Num. 26. 55; Josh. 15.
Saul chosen king by, 1 Sam. 10. 17. Jonathan taken by, 1 Sam. 14. 41, 42.
used to divide Christ's raiment, Mat. 27. 35; Mark 15. 24. Ps. 22. 18).
Matthias chosen apostle by, Acts 1. 26.
LOVE to God commanded, Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; Josh. 22. 5; Ps. 31. 23; Dan. 9. 4; Mat. 22. 37; 1 John 4. 5.
blessings of, Neh. 1. 5; Ps. 145. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 3.
brotherly, Rom. 12. 9, 10.
of husbands, Gen. 29. 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26; Eph. 5. 25; Tit. 2. 4.
to Christ, Mat. 10. 37; Rev. 2. 4. of the world, censured, 1 John 2. 15.
LUCIUS of Cyrene, a teacher, Acts 13. 1; Rom. 16. 21.
LUCRE, greed of, forbidden, 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
LUKE, the beloved physician, companion of Paul, Col. 4. 14; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Philem. 24 (Acts 16. 12; 20. 5).
LUKEWARMNESS condemned, Rev. 3. 16.
LUZ (Beth-el), Gen. 28. 19.
LYCAONIA, Acts 14. 6.

LYCIA, Acts 27. 5.
LYDDA, miracle at, Acts 9. 32.
LYDIA, of Thyatira, piety of, Acts 16. 14, 40.
LYING, hateful to God, Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 22.
 forbidden, Lev. 19. 11; Col. 3. 9.
 devil father of, John 8. 44; Acts 5. 3.
LYSANIAS, Luke 3. 1.
LYSTRA, miracle at, Acts 14. 8.
 Paul and Barnabas taken for gods at, Acts 14. 11.
 Paul stoned at, by Jews, Acts 14. 19.
MAACHAH, queen, her idolatry, 1 Kings 15. 13; 2 Chr. 15. 16.
MACEDONIA, Paul's mission there, Acts 16. 9; 17.
 liberality of, 2 Cor. 8. 9; 11. 9; Phil. 4. 15.
 its churches, 1 & 2 Thes.
MACHELAI, field of, Gen. 23.
 patriarchs buried there, Gen. 23. 19; 25. 9; 35. 29; 49. 30; 50. 12.
MADNESS, David affects, 1 Sam. 21. 13.
 threatened, Deut. 28. 24.
MAGICIANS of Egypt, Ex. 7. 11; 8. 19.
 of Chaldea, preserved, Dan. 2; 4. 7.
MAGISTRATES, Ezra 7. 25; to be obeyed, Ex. 22. 8; Rom. 13; Tit. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 14.
MAHANAIM, Jacob's vision at, Gen. 32.
 Ish-bosheth made king at, 2 Sam. 2. 8.
 David takes refuge from Absalom at, 2 Sam. 17. 24.
MAHER-SHALAL-HASH-AZ, Is. 8. 1.
MAHLON and **CHILION** die in Moab, Ruth 1.
MAIDSERVANTS, Ex. 20. 10; 21. 7; Deut. 15. 17.
MAIMED healed by Christ, Mat. 15. 30.
 animal, unfit for sacrifice, Lev. 22. 22.
MAJESTY of God, 1 Chr. 29. 11; Job 37. 22; Ps. 93; 96; Is. 24. 14; Nah. 1; Hab. 3. See **GOD**.
 of Christ, 2 Pet. 1. 16. See **JESUS CHRIST**.
MAKKEDAH, cave of, five kings hide in, Josh. 10. 16.
MALACHI deplores and reproves Israel's ingratitude, Mal. 1; 2.
 foretells the Messiah and His messenger, Mal. 3; 4.
MALCHUS wounded by Peter, John 18. 10; Mat. 26. 51; Mark 14. 47.
 healed by Jesus, Luke 22. 51.
MALE children, saved from Pharaoh, Ex. 1. 15.
MALES to appear before the Lord thrice a year, Ex. 23. 17; Deut. 16. 16.
MALEFACTORS, execution of, Deut. 21. 22.
 crucified with Christ, Luke 23. 32.
MALICE condemned, Prov. 17. 5; 24. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 8; 14. 20; Eph. 4. 31; Col. 3. 8; Tit. 3. 3; Jam. 5. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 1.
MAMMON, worship of, Mat. 6. 24; Luke 16. 9.
MAMRE, Abram dwells there, Gen. 13. 18; 14. 18; 23. 17; 35. 27.
MAN created, Gen. 1. 26; 2. 7.
 his dignity, Gen. 1. 27; 2. 25; Eccl. 7. 29.
 his fall, Gen. 3.
 his iniquity, Gen. 6. 5, 12; 1 Kings 8. 46; Job 14. 16; 15. 14; Ps. 14; 51; Eccl. 9. 3; Is. 43. 27; 53. 6; Jerem. 3. 25; 17. 9; John 3. 19; Rom. 3. 9; 5. 12; 7. 19; Gal. 3. 10; 5. 17; James 1. 13; 1 John 1. 8.
 his imperfection and weakness, 2 Chr. 20. 12; Mat. 5. 27; Rom. 9. 16; 1 Cor. 3. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5.

MAN—*cont.*
 liable to suffering, Job 5. 7; 14. 1; Ps. 39. 4; Eccl. 3. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 8. 22; Rev. 7. 14.
 ignorance of, Job 8. 9; 11. 12; 28. 12; Prov. 16. 25; 27. 1; Eccl. 8. 17; Is. 59. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 20; 8. 2 (Is. 47. 10); James 4. 14.
 mortality of, Job 14; Ps. 39; 49; 62. 9; 78. 39; 89. 48; 103. 14; 144. 4; 146. 3; Eccl. 1. 4; 12. 7; Rom. 5. 12; Heb. 9. 27.
 vanity of his life, Ps. 49; Eccl. 1; 2. his whole duty, Eccles. 12. 13; Mic. 6. 8; 1 John 3. 23.
 his redemption, Rom. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 49; Gal. 3; 4; Eph. 3. 5, 25; Phil. 3. 21; Col. 1; Heb. 1; 2; Rev. 5.
MANASSEH, firstborn son of Joseph, Gen. 41. 51; his blessing, Gen. 48; his descendants numbered, &c., Num. 1. 34; 26. 29; Josh. 22. 1; 1 Chr. 5. 23; 7. 14; their inheritance, Num. 32. 33; 34. 14; Josh. 13. 29; 17; incline to David's cause, 1 Chr. 9. 3; 12. 19; 2 Chr. 15. 9; 30. 11.
 —king of Judah, his reign, 2 Kings 21; 2 Chr. 33.
MANDRAKES, Gen. 30. 14; Cant. 7. 13.
MANEH, a measure, Ezek. 45. 12.
MANGER, Christ laid in, Luke 2. 7.
MANIFESTATION of Christ, Mat. 17; John 1. 14; 2. 11; 1 John 3. 5.
 of God's righteousness, Rom. 3. 21; and love, 1 John 4. 9.
 of the sons of God, Rom. 8. 19.
 of the Spirit, 1 Cor. 12. 7.
MANNA promised, Ex. 16. 4.
 sent, Ex. 16. 14; Deut. 8. 3; Neh. 9. 20; Ps. 78. 24; John 6. 31.
 an omer of it laid up in the ark, Ex. 16. 32; Heb. 9. 4.
 Israelites murmur at it, Num. 11. 6.
 it ceases on entering Canaan, Josh. 5. 12.
 —the hidden, Rev. 2. 17.
MANOAH (father of Samson), Judg. 13; 16. 31.
MANSLAUGHTER, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 21. 12; Num. 35. 6, 22; Deut. 19. 4; Josh. 20. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 9.
MANSTEALING, Exod. 21. 16; Deut. 24. 7.
MARA, Ruth 1. 20.
MARAH, bitter waters healed there, Ex. 15. 23.
MARAN-ATHA, 1 Cor. 16. 22.
MARBLE, 1 Chr. 29. 2; Cant. 5. 15.
MARK, **EVANGELIST**, Acts 12. 12.
 goes with Paul and Barnabas, Acts 12. 25; 13. 5.
 leaves them at Perga, Acts 13. 13.
 contention about him, Acts 15. 37.
 approved by Paul, 2 Tim. 4. 11.
MARRIAGE instituted, Gen. 2. 18.
 honourable, Ps. 128; Prov. 31. 10; Heb. 13. 4.
 treated of by Christ, Mat. 19; Mark 10.
 its obligations, Mat. 19. 4; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 6. 16; 7. 10; Eph. 5. 31.
 parables concerning, Mat. 22; 25.
 belongs to this world only, Mat. 22. 30; Mark 12. 23.
 at Cana, miracle at, John 2.
 Paul's opinion on, 1 Cor. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
 of the Lamb, typical, Rev. 19. 7.
 unlawful marriages, Lev. 18; Deut. 7. 3; Josh. 23. 12; Ezra 9. 10; Neh. 13. 23.
MARRY, forbidding to, 1 Tim. 4. 3.
MARTHA instructed by Christ, John 11. 5, 21.
 reproved by him, Luke 10. 38.
MARTYR, Stephen the first, Acts 7; 22. 20. See **Rev** 2. 13; 17. 6.

MARY, the **VIRGIN**, mother of Jesus, visited by the angel Gabriel, Luke 1. 26.
 believes, and magnifies the Lord, Luke 1. 38, 46; John 2. 5.
 Christ born of, Mat. 1. 18; Luke 2. witnesses the miracle at Cana, John 2. 1.
 desires to speak with Christ, Mat. 12. 46; Mark 3. 31; Luke 8. 19.
 commended to John by Christ at His crucifixion, Mat. 27. 56; John 19. 25.
MARY MAGDALENE, Luke 8. 2.
 at the cross, Matt. 27. 56; Mark 15. 40; John 19. 25.
 Christ appears first to, Mat. 28. 1; Mark 16. 1; Luke 24. 10; John 20. 1.
 —sister of Lazarus, commended, Luke 10. 42.
 Christ's love for, John 11. 5, 33.
 anoints Christ's feet, John 12. 3; (head), Mat. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3.
MARYS, **THE THREE**, at the cross, John 19. 25.
MASSAH, the rebellion at, Ex. 17. 7; Deut. 9. 22; 33. 8.
MASTERS, duty of, Ex. 20. 10; Lev. 19. 13; 25. 40; Deut. 24. 14; Job 31. 13; Jer. 22. 13; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 4. 1; James 5. 4.
MATTAN slain, 2 Kings 11. 18; 2 Chr. 23. 17.
MATTHEW (Levi), **APOSTLE** and **EVANGELIST**, called, Mat. 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; Luke 5. 27.
 sent out, Mat. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13.
MATHIAS, **APOSTLE**, Acts 1. 26.
MAZZAROTH, Job 38. 32.
MEASURES—of quantity:—
 log, Lev. 14. 10, 15, 21.
 cab, 2 Kings 6. 25.
 omer, Ex. 16. 36; Lev. 5. 11; 14. 10. hin, Ex. 29. 40.
 bath or ephah, Is. 5. 10; Ezek. 45. 11.
 homer, Is. 5. 10; Ezek. 45. 14.
 ekin, John 2. 6.
 of length:—
 breadth, Ex. 25. 25; Ps. 39. 5.
 span, Ex. 28. 16; 1 Sam. 17. 4.
 cubit, Gen. 6. 15, 16; Deut. 3. 11.
 fathom, Acts 27. 28.
 furlong, Luke 24. 13; John 11. 18.
 mile, Mat. 5. 41.
MEASURING of the holy city, and new Jerusalem, Ezek. 40; Zech. 2. 1; Rev. 11. 1; 21. 15.
MEAT-OFFERING, Lev. 2. 3; 6. 14; Num. 15; Neh. 10. 33.
MEATS, clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deut. 14; Acts 15. 29; Rom. 14; 1 Cor. 8. 4; Col. 2. 16; 1 Tim. 4. 3.
MEDAD prophesies, Num. 11. 26.
MEDDLING condemned, 2 Kings 14. 10; Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 24. 21.
MEDES capture Babylon (Is. 21. 2); Dan. 5. 28, 31.
MEDIA, Israel taken captive to, 2 Kin. 17. 6; 18. 11; Est. 2. 6.
 Daniel's prophecy of, Dan. 8. 20.
MEDIATOR, one, Gal. 3. 19, 20; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 8. 6; 9. 15; Jesus the, Heb. 12. 24.
MEDICINE, typical, Prov. 17. 22; Jer. 8. 22; 30. 13; 46. 11; Ezek. 47. 12.
MEDITATION encouraged, Ps. 1. 2; 19. 14; 77. 12; 107. 43; 119. 97.
 injunctions to, Josh. 1. 8; Ps. 4. 4; Prov. 4. 23; 1 Tim. 4. 15. See **Gen**. 24. 63.
MEEKNESS, Christ an example of, Mat. 11. 29; Luke 23. 34; 2 Cor. 10. 1 (Is. 53. 2; John 18. 19).
 exhortations to, Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 22; 6. 1; Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 5; Col. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 25; Tit. 3. 2; James 1. 21; 3. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 4, 15.

MEEKNESS—cont.

blessed of God, Ps. 22. 26; 25. 9; 37. 11 (Mat. 5. 5); 69. 32; 76. 9; 147. 6; 149. 4; Is. 11. 4; 29. 19; Cl. 1.
examples of:—Moses, Num. 12. 3. David, 2 Sam. 16. 9. Jeremiah, Jer. 26. 14.
MEGIDDO, Josh. 17. 11; Judg. 1. 27; 5. 19.
Ahaziah, 2 Kings 9. 27, and Josiah slain there, 2 Kings 23. 29; Zech. 12. 11.
MELCHIZEDEK, king of Salem, blesses Abram, Gen. 14. 18. his priesthood and Aaron's, Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 5. 6, 10; 2 Pet. 7. 1.
MELITA, Paul shipwrecked near, and lands at, Acts 28. 1; received kindly by the people, Acts 28. 2; shakes off the viper at, Acts 28. 5; heals Publius' father and others at, Acts 28.
MELZAR favours Daniel, Dan. 1. 11.
MEMBERS of the body, types of the Church, Rom. 12. 4; 1 Cor. 12. 12; Eph. 4. 25.
MEMORIALS ordained, Ex. 17. 14; 24. 12; 34. 10; Num. 10. 40.
offerings of, Lev. 2. 2; Num. 5. 15.
MEMORY of the just, blessed, Prov. 10. 7.
of the wicked, cut off, Ps. 109. 15; Is. 26. 14.
MEMPHIS, in Egypt, Hos. 9. 6.
MENAHEM, king of Israel, his evil rule, 2 Kings 15. 14, 19.
MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN, Dan. 5. 25-28.
MEPHIBOSHETH, son of Jonathan, his lameness, 2 Sam. 4. 4. cherished by David, 2 Sam. 9. 1. slandered by Ziba, 2 Sam. 16. 1; 19. 24.
spared by David, 2 Sam. 21. 7.
MERAB, Saul's daughter, 1 Sam. 14. 49; 18. 17; her five sons hanged by the Gibeonites, 2 Sam. 21. 8.
MERARITES, descendants of Levi, Ex. 6. 19; 1 Chr. 6. 1; 23. 21; 24. 26. their duties and dwellings, Num. 4. 29; 7. 8; 10. 17; Josh. 21. 7; 1 Chr. 6. 63.
MERCHANTS, Gen. 37. 25; 1 Kin. 10. 15; Neh. 13. 20; Isai. 23. 8; Ezek. 27.
parable of one seeking pearls, Mat. 13. 45.
MERCIFUL, blessed, Prov. 11. 17; Mat. 5. 7.
MERCURIUS, Paul so called, Acts 14. 12.
MERCY, supplication for, Deut. 21. 8; 1 Kin. 3. 30; Neh. 9. 32; Ps. 51; Dan. 9. 18; Hab. 3. 2; Mat. 6. 12. of God, Ps. 78. 38; 103. 9; Is. 30. 18; 54. 7; Lam. 3. 32.
injunctions to shew, Prov. 3. 3; Zech. 7. 9; Luke 6. 36; Rom. 12. 19 (Prov. 25. 21); Phil. 2. 1; Col. 3. 12; James 2. 13.
MERCY-SEAT described, Ex. 25. 17; 26. 34; 37. 6; Lev. 16. 13; 1 Chr. 28. 11; Heb. 9. 5.
MERIBAH, Israel rebels there, Ex. 17. 7; Num. 20. 13; 27. 14; Deut. 32. 51; 33. 8; Ps. 81. 7.
MERODACH (or Eriodach)-BALADAN, sends messengers to Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Is. 39; Jer. 50. 2.
MEROM, waters of, Josh. 11. 5.
MEROZ cursed, Judg. 5. 23.
MESHACH. See SHADRAH.
MESHECH, son of Japheth, Gen. 10. 2.
traders of, Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 26; 38. 2; 39. 1.
MESOPOTAMIA (Ur), country of the two rivers, Abram leaves, Gen. 11. 31; 12. 1; 24. 4, 10. See Acts 2. 9; 7. 2.

MESOPOTAMIA—cont.

king of, slain by Othniel, Judg. 3. 8.
MESSANGER of the covenant, Mal. 3. 1; Is. 42. 19.
MESSIAH (anointed Christ), Prince, prophecy about, Dan. 9. 25. (Messias), John 1. 41; 4. 25. See Is. 9. 6.
METHUSELAN'S great age, Gen. 5. 27.
MICAH makes and worships idols, Judg. 17. 18.
—prophet (Jer. 26. 18); denounces Israel's sin, Mic. 1-3; 6; 7; predicts the Messiah, Mic. 4. 5; 7.
MICAHIAH forewarns Ahab, 1 Kin. 22. 2 Chr. 18.
MICE, golden, 1 Sam. 6. 11.
MICHAEL, Dan. 10. 13, 21; 12. 1. Archangel, Jude 9; Rev. 12. 7.
MICHAL, David's wife, 1 Sam. 13. 20. given to another, 1 Sam. 25. 44. restored to David, 2 Sam. 3. 13; mocks his religious dancing, and is rebuked, 2 Sam. 6. 16, 20; 1 Chr. 15. 29.
MIDIAN, sons of, Gen. 25. 4.
—land of, Ex. 2. 15. See 1 Kin. 11. 18; Is. 60. 6; Hab. 3. 7.
MIDIANITES, their cities destroyed by Moses, Num. 31. 1.
subdued by Gideon, Judg. 6-8. See Ps. 83. 9; Is. 9. 4; 10. 26.
MIDIANITISH WOMAN, Num. 25. 6, 14.
MIDNIGHT, Egyptians smitten at, Ex. 12. 29.
prayer at, Ps. 119. 62; Acts 16. 25; 20. 7.
bridegroom cometh at, Mat. 25. 6.
master of house cometh at, Mark 13. 35.
MIDWIVES of Egypt, Ex. 1. 16, 20.
MIGHTY men, 2 Sam. 23. 8; 1 Chr. 11. 10.
MILAH, Gen. 11. 29; 22. 20.
MILCOM, false god, 1 Kings 11. 5, 33; 2 Kgs. 23. 13.
MILETUS, Paul takes leave of elders at, Acts 20. 15; Trophimus left at, 2 Tim. 4. 20.
MILK (and honey), Josh. 5. 6; Is. 55. 1.
mentioned, Cant. 4. 11; Is. 7. 22; 1 Cor. 3. 2; Heb. 5. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
MILL, women at, Mat. 24. 41.
MILLO, house of, Judg. 9. 6; 2 Sam. 5. 9.
MILSTONES, Ex. 11. 5; Mat. 23. 41; Rev. 18. 21.
MIND, devoted to God, Mat. 22. 37; Mark 12. 30; Rom. 7. 25.
a willing, 1 Chr. 28. 9; Neh. 4. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 12.
united, 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8. See Heb. 8. 10.
MINISTERING SPIRITS, Heb. 1. 14. See Rom. 15. 25, 27.
MINISTERS, God's, Ps. 103. 21; 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7.
(priests), Ex. 28; Heb. 10. 11.
worthy of honour and obedience, 1 Thes. 5. 12, 13; 1 Tim. 5. 17; Heb. 13. 17.
CHRIST'S, 1 Cor. 3. 5; 4. 1; 2 Cor. 3. 6; 6; Eph. 3. 7; 6. 21.
how qualified, 1 Tim. 3; Tit. 1; 1 Pet. 5.
MINISTRY OF THE GOSPEL, Acts 6. 4; 20. 24; Rom. 12. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 15; 2 Cor. 4. 1; 5. 18; Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 17; 1 Tim. 1. 12.
MIRACLES performed by Moses and Aaron at God's command, Ex. 4. 3; 7. 10; 7-12; 14. 21; 15. 25; 17. 6; Num. 16. 28; 20. 11; 21. 8; by Joshua, Josh. 3. 4; 6. 10; 12. 2; by Samson, Judg. 14-16; by Samuel, 1 Sam. 12. 18; by a prophet, 1 Kin. 13. 4; by Elijah, 1 Kin. 17; 18; 2 Kin. 1. 10-12; by Elisha, 2 Kin.

MIRACLES—cont.

2-6; 13. 21; by Isaiah, 2 Kin. 20. 9; by the disciples, Luke 10. 17; by Peter, Acts 5. 5; 9. 32; by Stephen, Acts 6. 8; by Philip, Acts 8. 6; by Paul, Acts 13. 14; 16. 19; 20. 28; by sorcerers and evil spirits, Eze. 7. 11; 8. 7; Mat. 24. 21; 2 Thes. 2. 9; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.
MIRIAM, sister of Moses and Aaron, Ex. 15. 20; Num. 26. 59.
song of, Exod. 15. 20, 21.
murmurs against Moses, Num. 12. 1, 2.
is smitten with leprosy, and shut out of the camp, Num. 12. 10, 15.
her death, Num. 20. 1.
MIRTH, vanity of, Eccl. 2; 7. 4. See Jer. 7. 24; 16. 9; Hos. 2. 11.
MISCHIEF, punishment of, Ps. 7. 14; 9. 15; 140. 2; Prov. 26. 27; Is. 33. 1; Acts 13. 10.
MITES, the widow's, Mark 12. 42; Luke 21. 2.
MITRE of the high priest, Exod. 28. 4; 29. 6; 39. 28.
MIZPAH (Gilead), Jacob and Laban meet at, Gen. 31. 49.
Jephthah at, Judg. 10. 17; 11. 11; 20. 1; Samuel at, 1 Sam. 7. 5.
(Moab), 1 Sam. 22. 3.
MNASON, an old disciple, Acts 21. 16.
MOAB, Gen. 19. 37; his descendants, and territory, Deut. 2. 9, 18; 34. 5.
MOABITES excluded from the congregation, Deut. 23. 3.
conquered by Ehud, Judg. 3. 12; by David, 2 Sam. 8. 2; by Jehoshaphat and Jehoram, 2 Kings 1. 1; 3.
their overthrow, 2 Chr. 20. 23.
prophecies concerning, Exod. 15. 15; Num. 21. 29; 24. 17; Ps. 60. 8; 83. 6; Is. 11. 14; 15. 16; 25. 10; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 21; 48; Ezek. 25. 8; Amos 2. 1; Zeph. 2. 8.
MOCKING condemned, Prov. 17. 5; 30. 17; Jer. 15. 17; Jude 18.
punished, Gen. 21. 9; 2 Kings 2. 23. See 2 Chr. 36. 10; 36. 16.
(of Christ), Mat. 27. 29; Luke 23. 11.
MODERATION, 1 Cor. 7. 29; Phil. 4. 5.
MODEST apparel, 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
MOLOCH (Molech), Lev. 17. 21; 20. 2.
worship of, 1 Kings 11. 7; 2 Kings 23. 10; Jer. 32. 35; Amos 5. 26; Acts 7. 43.
MONEY, Gen. 17. 27; 23. 9; 42. 25; Jer. 32. 9; Matt. 22. 19; Mark 12. 41; 14. 11.
love of, censured, 1 Tim. 6. 10.
MONTHS of the Hebrews, Ex. 12. 2; 13. 4; Deut. 16. 1; 1 Kin. 6. 1; 8. 2. of the Chaldeans, Neh. 1. 3; 2. 1.
MOON (the lesser light), Gen. 1. 16. referred to, Deut. 33. 14; Josh. 10. 12; Ps. 8. 3; 89. 37; 104. 19; 121. 6. idolatrously worshipped, Deut. 17. 3; Job 31. 26; Jer. 44. 17.
feasts of the new, 1 Sam. 20. 5; 1 Chr. 23. 31; Ps. 81. 3; Is. 1. 13; Hos. 2. 11.
MORDECAI reveals conspiracy against king Ahasuerus, Est. 2. 21. is hated by Haman, Est. 3. 5. honoured by the king, Est. 6. advanced, Est. 8; 9; 10 (Ezra 2. 2; Neh. 7. 7).
MORIAH, mount, Gen. 22. David's sacrifice there, 2 Sam. 24. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 18; 22. 1. temple built on, 2 Chr. 3. 1.
MORTALITY of man, Job 19. 26; Rom. 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 55; 2 Cor. 1. 5, 4.
MORTGAGES, Neh. 5. 3.
MOSES born, and hidden, Ex. 2 (Acts 7. 20; Heb. 11. 23). escapes to Midian, Ex. 2. 15.

MOSES—cont.

revelation from God, Ex. 3; confirmed by signs, Ex. 4.
 returns to Egypt, Ex. 4. 20.
 intercedes with Pharaoh for Israel, Ex. 5-12.
 leads Israel forth, Ex. 14.
 meets God in mount Sinai, Ex. 19. 3 (24. 18).
 brings the law to the people, Ex. 19. 25; 20-23; 34. 10; 35. 1; Lev. 1; Num. 5; 6; 15; 27-30; 36; Deut. 12-26.
 instructed to build the tabernacle, Ex. 25-31; 35; 40; Num. 4; 8; 9; 10; 18; 19.
 his grief at Israel's idolatry, Ex. 32. 19.
 his intercession, Ex. 32. 11 (33. 12).
 again meets God in the mount, Ex. 34. 2.
 skin of his face shines, Ex. 34. 29; (2 Cor. 3. 7, 13).
 sets apart Aaron, Lev. 8; 9.
 numbers the people, Num. 1; 26.
 sends out the spies to Canaan, Num. 13.
 intercedes for the murmuring people, Num. 14. 13.
 Korah's sedition against, Num. 16.
 for his unbelief suffered not to enter Canaan, Num. 20. 12; 27. 12; Deut. 1. 35; 3. 23.
 his government of Israel in the wilderness, Num. 20; 21.
 makes the brazen serpent, Num. 21. 9 (John 3. 14).
 recounts Israel's history, and exhorts to obedience, Deut. 1; 3-12; 27-31.
 his charge to Joshua, Deut. 3. 23; 31. 7, 23.
 his death, Deut. 34. 5; his body, Jude 9.
 seen at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17. 3; Mark 9. 4; Luke 9. 30.
 his meekness, Num. 12. 3; dignity, Deut. 34. 10; faithfulness, Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 2.
MOTH mentioned, Job 27. 18; Ps. 39. 11; Is. 50. 9; Hos. 5. 12; Mat. 6. 19.
MOTHER of all living, Eve, Gen. 3. 20.
MOTHERS, love of, Is. 49. 15; 66. 13; instances, Gen. 21. 10; Ex. 2; 1 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Sam. 21. 10; 1 Kings 3. 26; 2 John.
 love to, enforced, Ex. 20. 12; Prov. 1. 8; 19. 26; 23. 22; Eph. 6. 1.
MOUNT to be cast against Jerusalem, Jer. 6. 6.
MOURNERS, comfort for, Job 23. 25; Rom. 12. 15; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 1 Thes. 4. 18.
MOURNING, when blessed, Eccles. 7. 2; Mat. 5. 4; Luke 6. 21.
 for the dead, Gen. 50. 3; Num. 20. 29; Deut. 14. 1; 2 Sam. 1. 17; 3. 31; 12. 16; 18. 33; 19. 1; Eccles. 12. 5; Jer. 6. 26; 9. 17; 22. 18.
 of the priests, Lev. 21. 1; Ezek. 44. 25.
MOUTH of God, Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4.
 of babes, Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16.
 of the wicked, Ps. 32. 9; 63. 11; 107. 42; 109. 2; 144. 8; Prov. 4. 24; 5. 3; 6. 12; 19. 23; Rom. 3. 15; Rev. 13. 5.
 of the righteous, &c., Ps. 37. 30; Prov. 10. 31; Eccl. 10. 12.
 of fools, Prov. 14. 3; 15. 2; 18. 7; 26. 7.
MULBERRY TREES, 2 Sam. 5. 23.
MURDER, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 20. 13; Lev. 24. 17; Deut. 5. 17; 21. 9; Mat. 5. 21; 1 John 3. 15.
 examples:—Gen. 4; Judg. 9; 2 Sam. 3. 27; 4; 12. 9; 20. 8; 1 Kings 16.

MURDER—cont.

9; 21; 2 Kings 15. 10; 21. 23; 2 Chr. 24. 21.
 its penalty, Gen. 4. 12; 9. 6; Num. 35. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 16. 33; Gal. 5. 21; Rev. 22. 15.
 source of, Mat. 15. 19; Gal. 5. 21.
MURMURING rebuked, Lam. 3. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 10; Phil. 2. 14; Jude 16.
 of Israel, instances of, Exod. 15. 23; 16; 17; Num. 11; 16; 20; 21.
MURRAIN, plague of, Exod. 9. 3; Ps. 78. 50.
MUSIC, invention of, Gen. 4. 21.
 its effects on Saul, 1 Sam. 16. 14.
 used for worship, 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chr. 15. 23; 16. 42; 2 Chr. 7. 6; 29. 25; Ps. 33; 81; 92; 103; 150; Dan. 3. 5.
 at festivities, Is. 5. 12; 14. 11; Amos 6. 5; Luke 15. 25; 1 Cor. 14. 7.
 in heaven, Rev. 5. 8; 14. 2.
MUSTARD SEED, parable of, Mat. 13. 31; Mark 4. 30; Luke 13. 18.
MUZZLING the ox that treadeth out the corn forbidden, Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.
MYRRH, Ex. 30. 23; Est. 2. 12; Ps. 45. 8; Cant. 1. 13; Mat. 2. 11; Mark 15. 23; John 19. 39.
MYSTICS, Is. 41. 19; 55. 13; vision of, Zech. 1. 8.
MYSTERY of the kingdom of God made known by Christ, Mark 4. 11; Eph. 1. 9; 3. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 16; by the disciples to the world, 1 Cor. 4. 1; 13. 2; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 2. 2.
 of the raising of the dead, 1 Cor. 15. 51.
 of iniquity, 2 Thes. 2. 7; Rev. 17. 5.
NAAMAN the Syrian, his anger, 2 Kin. 5. 11; his leprosy healed, 2 Kin. 5. 14; his request, 2 Kin. 5. 17. See Luke 4. 27.
NABAL'S conduct to David, 1 Sam. 25. 10; Abigail intercedes for, 1 Sam. 25. 18; his death, 1 Sam. 25. 38.
NABOTH slain by Jezebel, 1 Kin. 21. his murder avenged, 2 Kings 9. 21.
NADAB, son of Aaron, offers strange fire, Lev. 10. 1, 2.
 — king of Israel, slain by Baasha, 1 Kings 14. 20; 15. 25, 23.
NAHASH the Ammonite invades Jabesh-Gilead, 1 Sam. 11.
NAHOR, Abram's brother, Gen. 11. 26; 22. 20; 24. 10.
NAHUM, vision of, Nah. 1-3.
NAILS, Ezra 9. 8; Eccl. 12. 11; Is. 22. 23.
NAIN, miracle at, Luke 7. 11.
NAIOTH, school of prophets, 1 Sam. 19. 23.
NAME of God, Ex. 34. 5, 14. See Ex. 6. 3; 15. 3; Ps. 83. 18.
 honour due to, Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11; 28. 58; Ps. 34. 3; 72. 17; 111. 9; Micah 4. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 1.
 — of Christ, prayer in, John 14. 13. 16; 23; Rom. 1. 8; Eph. 5. 20; Col. 3. 17; Heb. 13. 15; miracles performed in, Acts 3. 6; 4. 10; 19. 13.
 responsibilities of bearing, 2 Tim. 2. 19.
NAME given to children at circumcision, Luke 1. 59; 2. 21.
NAME, value of a good, Prov. 22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1.
NAMES changed by God, Gen. 17. 5, 15; 32. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 25; by map, Dan. 1. 7; by Christ, Mark 3. 16.
NAOMI'S (and Ruth's) history, Ruth 1, &c.
NAPHTALI, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 8; 35. 25; 46. 24; 49. 21; Deut. 33. 23.

NAPHTALI—cont.

— tribe of, numbered, Num. 1. 42; 10. 27; 13. 14; 26. 48; Judg. 1. 33.
 subdued the Canaanites, Judg. 4. 10; 5. 18; 6. 35; 7. 23.
 carried captive, 2 Kings 15. 29. See Is. 9. 1; Mat. 4. 13.
NARCISSUS, household of, Rom. 16. 11.
NATHAN, the prophet, 2 Sam. 7. shews David his sin, 2 Sam. 12. 1. anoints Solomon king, 1 Kings 1. 34; 1 Chr. 29. 23; 2 Chr. 9. 23.
 — son of David, 2 Sam. 5. 14; Zech. 12. 1; Luke 3. 31.
NATHANIEL, "Israelite indeed," John 1. 45; 21. 2.
NATIONS, origin of, Gen. 10.
NAVY of Solomon, 1 Kings 9. 26; 2 Chr. 8. 17.
 of Jehoshaphat, 1 Kin. 22. 48.
NAZARETH, Jesus of, Mat. 2. 23; 21. 11; Luke 1. 26; 2. 39, 51; 4. 16; John 1. 45; 18. 5; Acts 2. 22; 3. 6.
NAZARITES, law of the, Num. 6.
NEBUCHADNEZZAR, king of Babylon, Jer. 20. 1; 25; 27; 28; 32; 44; Ezek. 26. 7; 29. 19.
 captures Jerusalem, 2 Kings 24; 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 37-39; 52; Dan. 1.
 his dreams, Dan. 2. 4.
 sets up the golden image, Dan. 3.
 his madness, Dan. 4. 36.
 his restoration and confession, Dan. 4. 34.
NEBUZAR-ADAN, 2 Kings 25.
 his care of Jeremiah, Jer. 39. 11; 40. 1.
NECESSITIES, Paul's, 2 Cor. 6. 4; 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16.
NEHEMIAH, his grief for Jerusalem, Neh. 1; his prayer for, Neh. 1. 5; his visit to, Neh. 2. 5, 9, 17; his conduct at, Neh. 4-8; 8-10; 13.
NEHUSHTAN, the brazen serpent of Moses, idolatrously used by Israelites, destroyed and so called by Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 18. 4.
NEIGHBOUR, how to treat our, Ex. 20. 16; 22. 26; Lev. 19. 18; Deut. 15. 2; 27. 17; Prov. 3. 28; 24. 28; 25. 8, 17; Mark 12. 31; Rom. 13. 9; Gal. 5. 14; James 2. 8.
NET, parable of, Mat. 13. 47.
NETHINIMS, the, 1 Chr. 9. 2; Ezra 2. 43; 7. 7, 24; 8. 17.
NEW BIRTH (born again), John 3. 3, 6; 1 Pet. 1. 23.
NICANOR, one of the seven deacons, Acts 6. 5.
NICODEMUS, Pharisee and ruler, goes to Jesus by night, John 3. 1. takes His part, John 7. 50. assists at Christ's burial, John 19. 39.
NICOLAITANES, Rev. 2. 6, 15.
NICOLAS, deacon, Acts 6. 5.
NIGHT, Gen. 1. 5; Ps. 19. 2; figurative, John 9. 4; Rom. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 5; none in heaven, Rev. 21. 25 (Is. 60. 20).
NIMROD, mighty hunter, Gen. 10. 9.
NINEVEH, Jonah's mission to, Jonah 1. 1; 3. 2.
 denounced by Jonah, Jonah 3. 4. repenting, is spared by God, Jonah 3. 5-10 (Mat. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32).
 the burden of, Nahum 1. 1; 2; 3.
NISAN, month, Neh. 2. 1; Est. 3. 7.
NSROCH, 2 Kin. 19. 37; Is. 37. 33.
 NO. multitude of, threatened, Jer. 46. 25; Ezek. 30. 14; Nah. 3. 8.
NOAH, son of Lamech, Gen. 5. 29.
 finds grace with God, Gen. 6. 8.
 ordered to build the ark, Gen. 6. 14.
 with his family and living creatures enters into the ark, Gen. 7;

NOAH—*cont.*

flood assuaging, goes forth, Gen. 8. 18.
 God blesses and makes a covenant with, Gen. 9. 1, 8.
 is drunken, and mocked of Ham, Gen. 9. 22.
 his death, Gen. 9. 23.
 NOB, city of, David comes to, and eats hallowed bread at, 1 Sam. 21. 1.
 smitten by Saul, 1 Sam. 22. 19.
 NORPH, city, warned, Is. 19. 13; Jer. 2. 16; 46. 14; Ezek. 30. 13.
 NORTH and South, conflicts of, Dan. 11.
 NUMBERING of the people, by Moses, Num. 1. 26; by David, 2 Sam. 24. 1 Chr. 21.
 of the Levites, Num. 3. 14; 4. 34.
 NURSES, Gen. 35. 8; 2 Sam. 4. 4; 1 Thes. 2. 7.
 NURSING fathers and nursing mothers (kings and queens), Is. 49. 23.
 OATH, God ratifies his purpose by, Ps. 132. 11; Luke 1. 73; Acts 2. 30; Heb. 6. 17.
 of the forty Jews, Acts 23. 12, 21.
 OATHS, directions about, Lev. 5. 4; 6. 3; 19. 12; Num. 30. 2; Ps. 15. 4; Mat. 5. 33; James 5. 12.
 examples of, Gen. 14. 22; 21. 31; 24. 2; Josh. 14. 9; 1 Sam. 20. 42; 25. 10; Ps. 132. 2.
 demanded, Ex. 22. 11; Num. 5. 21; 1 Kings 8. 31; Ezra 10. 6.
 rash—of Esau, Gen. 25. 34.
 of Israel to the Gibeonites, Josh. 9. 19.
 Jephthah, Judg. 11. 30.
 Saul at Beth-aven, 1 Sam. 14. 24.
 Herod to Herodias' daughter, Mat. 14. 7.
 OBADIAH, prophet, his prediction, Obad. 17.
 Nehiv, porter in the temple, Neh. 12. 25.
 sent by Ahab to find water, 1 Kin. 18. 3; meets Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 7; how he hid a hundred prophets, 1 Kin. 18. 4, 13.
 OBEDI, son of Boaz, Ruth 4. 17.
 OBED-EDOM prospered while taking charge of the ark, 2 Sam. 6. 10; 1 Chr. 13. 14; 15. 18, 24; 16. 5.
 his sons, 1 Chr. 26. 4, 5.
 OBEEDIENCE of Christ, Rom. 5. 19; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. 5. 8.
 OBEEDIENCE to God enjoined, Ex. 19. 5; 23. 21; Lev. 26. 3; Deut. 4. 8; 11. 29; Is. 1. 19; Jer. 7. 23; 26. 13; 28. 20; Acts 5. 29; Jam. 1. 25.
 its blessings, Exod. 23. 22; Deut. 28. 30; Prov. 25. 12; Is. 1. 19; Heb. 11. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; Rev. 22. 14.
 preferred before sacrifice, 1 Sam. 15. 22; Ps. 50. 8; Micah 6. 6.
 to the faith, Rom. 1. 5; 16. 26; 2 Cor. 7. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
 of children to parents, Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20.
 to masters, Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9.
 of wives to husbands, Tit. 2. 5.
 of people to rulers, Tit. 3. 1; Heb. 13. 17.
 OBLATIONS, Lev. 2. 3.
 of the spoil, Num. 31. 23.
 ODED, prophet, 2 Chr. 23. 9.
 OFFENCE, giving of, deprecated, 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 8; Phil. 1. 10.
 OFFENCES, woe because of, Mat. 18. 7.
 how to remedy, Eccl. 10. 4; Mat. 5. 29; 18. 8; Mark 9. 43; Rom. 15. 17.
 Christ was delivered for our. Rom. 4. 25.

OFFERING (of Christ), Heb. 9. 14, 28; 10. 10, 12, 14.
 OFFERINGS, laws for, Lev. 1. 22, 21; Deut. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 13.
 OG, king of Bashan, Num. 21. 33; Deut. 3. 1; Ps. 135. 11; 136. 20.
 OIL for lamps, Ex. 27. 20; Lev. 24. 1.
 for anointing, Ex. 30. 31; 37. 29.
 used in meat offerings, Lev. 2. 1.
 miracles of, 1 Kings 17. 12; 2 Kings 4. 1.
 figurative, Ps. 23. 5; 141. 5; Is. 61. 3; Zech. 4. 12; 2 Sam. 5. 1.
 OINTMENT, Christ anointed with, Mat. 26. 7; Mark 14. 3; Luke 7. 37; John 11. 2; 12. 3.
 OLD AGE, Job 30. 2; Ps. 90. 10; Eccl. 12; Tit. 2. 2.
 reverence due to, Lev. 19. 32; Prov. 23. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 1.
 OLD MAN, to put off, Rom. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 22; Col. 3. 9.
 OLD PROPHET, the, 1 Kin. 13. 11.
 OLIVE TREES, vision of, Zech. 4. 3; Rev. 11. 4. See Judg. 9. 9; Ps. 52. 8; Rom. 11. 17.
 OLIVET (Olives), mount, 2 Sam. 15. 30; Mat. 21. 1; 24. 3; Mark 11. 1; 13. 3; Luke 21. 37; John 8. 1; Acts 1. 12.
 OMEGA, Rev. 1. 8, 11; 21. 6; 22. 13.
 OMRI, king of Israel, 1 Kings 16. 16, &c.; Mic. 6. 18.
 ONESIMUS, Col. 4. 9; Philem. 10.
 ONESIPHORUS, 2 Tim. 1. 16.
 ONYX, Ex. 28. 20; 39. 13.
 OPHIR, and gold of, Gen. 10. 29; 1 Kings 9. 28; 10. 11; 22. 48; 1 Chr. 29. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 18; Job 22. 24; Ps. 45. 9; Is. 13. 12.
 OPPRESSION forbidden by God, Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 25. 14; Deut. 23. 16; 24. 14; Ps. 12. 5; 62. 10; Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16; Eccl. 4. 1; 5. 8; Is. 1. 17; 10; 58. 6; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 29; Amos 4. 1; 5. 4; Micah 2. 2; Mal. 3. 5; James 5. 4.
 ORACLE of the temple, 1 Kings 6. 16; 8. 6; 2 Chr. 4. 20; Ps. 28. 2.
 ORACLES (the Holy Scriptures), Acts 7. 38; Rom. 3. 2; Heb. 5. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 11. See 2 Sam. 16. 23.
 ORDER requisite in the churches, 1 Cor. 14. 40; Tit. 1. 5.
 ORDINATION, mode and use of, Acts 6. 6; 14. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 7; 3. 4; 14. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 5.
 ORNAMENTS, of apparel, &c., Gen. 24. 22; Prov. 1. 9; 4. 9; 25. 12; Is. 3. 18; Jer. 2. 32; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
 ORNAN (Araunah), 2 Sam. 26. 14.
 ORIENTATION condemned, Prov. 25. 14; 27. 2; Mat. 6. 1.
 OSTRICH, Job 39. 13; Lam. 4. 3.
 OTHNIEL, Josh. 15. 17; Judg. 1. 12; 3. 9.
 OUTCASTS of Israel, promised restoration, Is. 11. 12; 16. 3; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17; Rom. 11.
 OVERCOMING, glory and reward of, 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 2. 7, 11, 17, 26; 3. 5, 12, 21; 21. 7.
 OVERSEERS in building the temple, 1 Chr. 9. 29; 2 Chr. 2. 18.
 OX, treatment of, Ex. 21. 28; 22. 1; 23. 4; Lev. 17. 3; Deut. 5. 14; 22. 1; Luke 13. 15.
 that treadeth out the corn, unlawful to muzzle, Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.
 PADAN-ARAM, Gen. 28. 2.
 PAINTING the face, 2 Kings 9. 30; Jer. 4. 30; Ezek. 23. 40.
 PALACE, the temple so called, 1 Chr. 29. 1; Ps. 45. 3; 73. 69; 122. 7.
 PALESTINA, predictions about, Ex. 15. 14; Is. 14. 29, 31.
 PALM tree and branches, Ex. 15. 27; Lev. 23. 40; Deut. 34. 3; Judg.

PALM—*cont.*

1. 16; 2. 13; 2 Chr. 23. 15; John 12. 13; Rev. 7. 9.
 PALSIED cured by Christ, Mat. 4. 24; 8. 6; 9. 2; Mark 2. 3; Luke 5. 18; by His disciples, Acts 8. 7; 9. 33.
 PAMPHYLIA, Paul preaches there, Acts 13. 13; 14. 24.
 PAPER REEDS of Egypt, Is. 19. 7.
 PAPHOS, Paul at, Acts 13. 6.
 Elymas the sorcerer at, Acts 13. 8.
 PARABLE taken up, Hab. 2. 6.
 PARABLES, remarkable ones in Old Testament, Judg. 9. 8, 15; 2 Sam. 12. 1, 4; 14. 5, 7; 1 Kin. 20. 39; 2 Kings 19. 9; 2 Chr. 25. 18, as discourses, Num. 23. 7; 24. 5, 16; Ps. 78. 2; Job 37; Prov. 26. 9.
 of the prophets, Is. 5. 1; Jer. 13. 1; 18. 24; 27; Ezek. 16. 17; 19. 23; 24. 31; 58. 37.
 of Christ, Mat. 13. 3; 24; Mark 3. 23; 4. 13; Luke 8. 10. See CHRIST.
 PARADISE, Rev. 2. 7.
 promised by Christ to the penitent thief, Luke 23. 43.
 Paul caught up into, 2 Cor. 12. 4.
 PARAN, mount, Gen. 21. 21; Num. 10. 12; 12. 16; 13. 26; Deut. 33. 2; Habak. 3. 3.
 PARCHEMENTS, 2 Tim. 4. 13.
 PARDON of sin, 2 Chr. 36. 18; Neh. 9. 17; Job 7. 21; Ps. 25. 11; Is. 55. 7; Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20.
 PARENTS, duty of, Prov. 13. 24; 19. 18; 22. 6, 15; 23. 13; 29. 15, 17; Luke 11. 13; Eph. 6. 4; Col. 3. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Titus 2. 4.
 duty to. See OBEEDIENCE.
 PARTHIANS, Acts 2. 9.
 PARTIALITY condemned, Lev. 19. 13; Deut. 1. 17; 16. 19; Prov. 18. 5; 24. 23; Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21; James 2. 4; 3. 17; Jude 16.
 PASHUR'S cruelty to Jeremiah, Jer. 36.
 PASSOVER ordained, Ex. 12. 3, 11.
 laws relating to, Lev. 23. 4; Num. 9. 23, 16; Deut. 16.
 kept under Moses in Egypt, Ex. 12. 12; at Sinai, Num. 9. 5; under Joshua in Canaan, Josh. 5. 10; by Hezekiah after the captivity of Israel, 2 Chr. 30. 13; by Josiah before the captivity of Judah, 2 Kings 23. 21; 2 Chr. 35; by Ezra on return from the captivity, Ezra 6. 19.
 kept by Christ, Mat. 26. 19; Mark 14. 12; Luke 22. 7; John 13.
 a type of Christ's death, 1 Cor. 5. 7.
 PASTORS transgressing, Jer. 2. 8; 10. 21; 23.
 PASTURE, spiritual, Ps. 23. 2; 74. 1; 79. 13; 95. 7; 100; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.
 PATHROS, in Egypt, Is. 11. 11; Jer. 44. 1, 15; Ezek. 29. 14; 30. 14.
 PATIENCE commended, Ps. 37. 7; Eccl. 7. 8; Is. 30. 15; 40. 31; Luke 21. 19; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 14; 2 Thes. 3. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; 6. 11; Heb. 12. 1; James 1. 3; 5. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 20; 2 Pet. 1. 6.
 blessed results of, Rom. 5. 3; 15. 4; Heb. 6. 12; Rev. 2. 2; 3. 10.
 PATMOS, place of St. John's exile, Rev. 1. 9.
 PATRIARCHS, their genealogy, Gen. 5.
 PATTERN of the tabernacle, &c., Ex. 25. 9, 40 (Ezek. 43. 10); Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.
 PAUL, as a persecutor, Acts 7. 58; 8. 1; 9. 1; 22. 4; 26. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; Phil. 3. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13. as a convert to the Gospel, Acts 9. 3; 22. 6; 26. 12.
 as a preacher, Acts 9. 19, 29; 13. 1, 4, 14; 17. 18 (2 Cor. 11. 32; Gal. 1. 17).

PAUL—*cont.*
 stoned at Lystra, Acts 14. 8, 19.
 contends with Barnabas, Acts 15. 36.
 is persecuted at Philippi, Acts 16.
 the Holy Ghost given by his hands to John's disciples at Ephesus, Acts 19. 6.
 restores Eutychus, Acts 20. 10.
 his charge to the elders of Ephesus, at Miletus, Acts 20. 17.
 his return to Jerusalem, and persecution there, Acts 21.
 his defence before the people and the council, Acts 22; 23.
 before Felix, Acts 24; Festus, Acts 25; and Agrippa, Acts 26.
 appeals to Cæsar at Rome, Acts 25.
 his voyage and shipwreck, Acts 27.
 miracles by, at Melita, Acts 28. 3, 8.
 at Rome, reasons with the Jews, Acts 28. 17.
 his love to the churches, Rom. 1. 8; 15; 1 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 14; 2 Cor. 1. 2; 6. 7; Phil. 1. 1; 1 & 2 Thes.
 his sufferings, 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 23; 12. 7; Phil. 1. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 31.
 divine revelations to, 2 Cor. 12. 1.
 defends his apostleship, 1 Cor. 9; 2 Cor. 11; 12; 2 Tim. 3. 10.
 commends Timothy, &c., 1 Cor. 16. 10; Phil. 2. 19; 1 Thes. 3. 2.
 commends Titus, 2 Cor. 7. 13; 8. 23.
 blames Peter, Gal. 2. 14.
 pleads for Onesimus, Philem.
 his epistles mentioned by St. Peter, 2 Pet. 3. 15.
PAULION, 2 Sam. 22. 12; Ps. 27. 5; 31. 20.
PEACE to be sought of God, Ezra 6. 10; Jer. 29. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 2.
 bestowed by God, Lev. 26. 6; 1 Kin. 2. 33; 4. 24; 2 Kin. 20. 19; Prov. 16. 7; Is. 45. 7; Jer. 14. 12.
 exhortations to maintain, Ps. 34. 14; Mat. 5. 9; Rom. 12. 18; 14. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 15; Eph. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 5. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 22; Jam. 3. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 11.
 — spiritual, gift of God (John 14. 27); Acts 10. 36; Rom. 1. 7; 5. 1; 8. 6; 14. 17; Phil. 4. 7; Col. 3. 15; 1 Thes. 5. 23; 2 Thes. 3. 16; Rev. 1. 4.
 proclaimed to the Gentiles, Zech. 9. 10; Eph. 2. 14, 17; 3.
 produced by the Spirit, Gal. 5. 22.
 denied to the wicked, 2 Kin. 9. 31; Is. 48. 22; 59. 8 (Rom. 3. 17); Jer. 12. 12; Ezek. 7. 25.
 to whom promised, Ps. 29. 11; 85. 8; 122. 6; 125. 5; 128. 6; 147. 14; 148. 14. 27; Gal. 6. 16; Eph. 6. 23.
 on earth, Luke 2. 14.
 in heaven, Luke 19. 38.
 — king of (Melchisedec), Heb. 7. 2.
 — the prince of (Christ), Is. 9. 6.
PEACE OFFERINGS, laws pertaining to, Ex. 20. 24; 24. 5; Lev. 3. 6; 7. 11; 19. 5.
PEACOCK, 2 Chr. 9. 21; Job 39. 13.
PEARL, parable of, Mat. 7. 6; 13. 45. See 1 Tim. 2. 9; Rev. 17. 4.
PECULIAR people of God, Deut. 14. 2; Ps. 135. 4. See Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
PEKAH, king of Israel, 2 Kin. 15. 23.
 his victory over Judah, 2 Chr. 28. 6.
 denounced in prophecy, Is. 7. 1.
PEKAHIAH, king of Israel, 2 Kin. 15. 22.
PELATIAH, Ezek. 11. 1, 13.
PELEG, Gen. 10. 25.
PELICAN, Lev. 11. 18; Deut. 14. 17; Ps. 102. 6.

PENIEL (Penuel), scene of Jacob's wrestling with an angel, Gen. 32. 24.
 Gideon's vengeance upon, Judg. 8. 17.
PENINNAH. See **HANNAH**.
PENNY (a Roman coin = *7d.*), Mat. 20. 2; Mark 12. 15; Rev. 6. 6.
PENS, Judg. 5. 14; Ps. 45. 1; Is. 8. 1; Jer. 3. 8; 17. 1; 3 John 13.
PENTECOST (feast of weeks), how observed, Lev. 23. 15; Deut. 16. 9.
 Holy Spirit given at, Acts 2.
PEOPLE of God, their blessings and privileges, Deut. 7. 6; 32. 9; 33; 1 Sam. 12. 22; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Ps. 3. 8; 29. 11; 33. 12; 77. 15; 85; 89. 15; 94. 14; 95. 7; 100; 110; 111. 6; 121; 125; 144. 15; 148. 14; 149. 4; Is. 11. 11; 14. 32; 30. 19; 33. 24; 49. 13; 51. 22; 65. 18; Dan. 7. 27; Joel 2. 13; 3. 16; Zeph. 3. 9, 20; Matt. 1. 21; Luke 1. 17; Acts 15. 14; Rom. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 16; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 4. 9; 8. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 5. 9; 21. 3.
PEOR (Baal), Num. 23. 28; 25. 3, 18; Josh. 22. 17.
PERDITION, what results in, Phil. 1. 28; 1 Tim. 6. 9; Heb. 10. 39; 2 Pet. 3. 7; Rev. 17. 8.
 the son of, John 17. 12; 2 Thes. 2. 3.
PERFECTION of God, Deut. 32. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 31; Job 36. 4; Mat. 5. 48.
 of Christ, Heb. 2. 10; 5. 9; 7. 28.
 of God's law, Ps. 19. 7; 119; James 1. 25.
 of saints, 1 Cor. 2. 6; Eph. 4. 12; Col. 1. 28; 3. 14; 2 Tim. 3. 17. See Mat. 5. 43; 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 6. 1; 11. 40.
PERFUME, the most holy, Ex. 30. 34.
PERGA visited by Paul, Acts 13. 13; 20. 25.
PERGAMOS, epistle to, Rev. 1. 11; 2. 12.
PERIZITES, Gen. 13. 7; 15. 20; Judg. 1. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 7.
PERJURY condemned, Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 6. 3; 19. 12; Deut. 5. 20; Ezek. 17. 16; Zech. 5. 4; 8. 17; 1 Tim. 1. 10.
PERSECUTION, coming of, Mat. 13. 21; 23. 34; Mark 10. 30; Luke 11. 49; John 15. 20; 2 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 12.
 conduct under, Mat. 5. 44; 10. 22; Acts 5. 41; Rom. 12. 14; Phil. 1. 28; Heb. 10. 34; 1 Pet. 4. 13-19.
 results of, Mat. 5. 10; Luke 6. 22; 9. 24; James 1. 2; 1 Pet. 4. 14; Rev. 6. 9; 7. 13.
PERSEVERANCE enjoined, Mat. 24. 13; Mark 13. 13; Luke 9. 62; Acts 13. 43; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 16. 13; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 23; 2 Thes. 3. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 14; Heb. 3. 6, 13; 10. 23, 38; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 2. 10, 25.
PERSIA, kingdom of, 2 Chr. 36. 20; Est. 1. 3; Ezek. 27. 10; 38. 5; Dan. 6. prophecies concerning, Is. 21. 2; Dan. 5. 28; 8. 20; 10. 13; 11. 2.
PERSIS, the beloved, Rom. 16. 12.
PERSONS, God no respecter of, Deut. 10. 17; 2 Chr. 19. 7; Job 34. 19; Acts 10. 34; Rom. 2. 11; Gal. 2. 6; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 17.
PESTILENCE, the penalty of disobedience, Lev. 26. 25; Num. 14. 32; Deut. 28. 21; Jer. 14. 12; 27. 13; Ezek. 5. 12; 6. 11; 7. 15; Mat. 24. 7; Luke 21. 11.
 Israel visited with, Num. 14. 37; 16. 46; 25. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 15.
 removed, Num. 16. 47; 2 Sam. 24. 16.
PETER, APOSTLE, called, Mat. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5; John 1. 35.

PETER—*cont.*
 sent forth, Mat. 10. 2; Mark 3. 16; Luke 6. 14.
 tries to walk to Jesus on the sea, Mat. 14. 29.
 confesses Jesus to be the Christ, Mat. 16. 16; Mark 8. 29; Luke 9. 20.
 witnesses the transfiguration, Mat. 17; Mark 9; Luke 9. 28; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
 his self-confidence reproved, Luke 22. 31; John 13. 36.
 thrice denies Christ, Mat. 26. 69; Mark 14. 66; Luke 22. 57; John 18. 17.
 his repentance, Mat. 26. 75; Mark 14. 72; Luke 22. 62.
 the assembled disciples addressed by, Acts 1. 15.
 the Jews preached to by, Acts 2. 14; 3. 12.
 brought before the council, Acts 4.
 condemns Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5.
 denounces Simon the sorcerer, Acts 8. 18.
 restores Eneas and Tabitha, Acts 9. 32, 40.
 sent for by Cornelius, Acts 10.
 instructed by a vision not to despise the Gentiles, Acts 10. 9.
 imprisoned and liberated by an angel, Acts 12.
 his decision about circumcision, Acts 15. 7.
 rebuked by Paul, Gal. 2. 14.
 bears witness to Paul's teaching, 2 Pet. 3. 15.
 comforts the church, and exhorts to holy living by his epistles, 1 & 2 Pet.
 his martyrdom foretold by Christ, John 21. 18; 2 Pet. 1. 14.
PHARAOH (title of rulers of Egypt), Gen. 12. 14; Ezek. 29. 3.
 Abram's wife taken into house of, Gen. 12. 15.
 Pharaoh plagued because of her, Gen. 12. 17.
 — (patron of Joseph), his dreams, &c., Gen. 40.
 his hospitality to Joseph's father and brethren, Gen. 47.
 — (oppressor of the Israelites), Ex. 1. 8.
 miracles performed before, and plagues sent, Ex. 7; 8; 9; 10.
 grants Moses' request, Ex. 12. 31.
 repenting, pursues Israel, and perishes in the Red sea, Ex. 14 (Neh. 9. 10; Ps. 135. 9; 136. 15; Rom. 9. 17).
 — (father in law of Solomon), 1 Kin. 3. 1.
 shelters Hadad, Solomon's adversary, 1 Kin. 11. 19.
PHARAOH-HOPHRA, his fate predicted, Jer. 44. 30. See Ezek. 30; 31; 32.
 compared to a dragon, Ezek. 29. 3.
PHARAOH-NECHO slays Josiah, 2 Kin. 23. 29; 2 Chr. 35. 20.
 his wars with Israel, 2 Kin. 23. 33; 2 Chr. 36. 3.
PHARAOH'S DAUGHTER preserves Moses, Ex. 2. 5, 10; Acts 7. 21.
PHAREZ, Gen. 38. 29; Ruth 4. 18.
PHARISEE and Publican, Luke 18.
PHARISEES, celebrated ones, Nicodemus, John 3. 1; Simon, Luke 7; Gamaliel, Acts 5. 34; Saul of Tarsus, Acts 23. 6; 26. 5; Phil. 3. 5.
 Christ entertained by, Luke 11. 37; 14. 1; 7. 36.
 Christ utters woes against, Luke 11. 42; Mat. 23. 13.
 Christ questioned by, about divorce, Mat. 19. 3; eating, Mat. 9. 11; 15. 1; Mark 2. 16; Luke 5. 30; forgiveness of sin, Luke 5. 21; sab-

PHARISEES—*cont.*

bath, Mat. 12. 2; 10; fasting, Mark 2. 18; tribute, Mat. 22. 17.
 deride Christ, Luke 16. 14.
 murmur against Christ, Mat. 9. 34; Luke 15. 2.
 denounced by Christ, Mat. 5. 20; 16. 6; 21. 43; 23. 2; Luke 11. 39.
 people cautioned against, Mark 8. 15; Luke 12. 1.
 seek a sign from Christ, Mat. 12. 38; 16. 1.
 take counsel against Christ, Mat. 12. 14; Mark 3. 6.
 Nicodemus remonstrates with, John 7. 51.
 cast out the man cured of blindness, John 9. 13.
 dissensions about, John 9. 16.
 send officers to take Christ, John 7. 32.
 contend about circumcision, Acts 15. 5.
 their belief in the resurrection, &c., Acts 23. 8.
 PHEBE commended, Rom. 16. 1.
 PHENICE, Acts 11. 19; 15. 3; 27. 12.
 PHENICIA, Acts 21. 2.
 PHILADELPHIA, church of, commended, Rev. 1. 11; 3. 7.
 PHILEMON, Paul's letter to, concerning Onesimus, Philem.
 PHILIP, APOSTLE, called, John 1. 43.
 sent forth, Mat. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 14; John 12. 22; Acts 1. 13.
 remonstrated with by Christ, John 14. 8.
 — deacon, elected, Acts 6. 5.
 preaches in Samaria, Acts 8. 5.
 baptizes the eunuch, Acts 8. 27.
 his four virgin daughters prophesy, Acts 21. 8.
 — (brother of Herod), Mat. 14. 31.
 Mark 6. 17; Luke 3. 1, 19.
 PHILIPPI, Paul persecuted at, Acts 16. 12.
 church at, commended and exhorted, Phil. 1. 2; 3. 4.
 PHILISTIA, Gen. 21. 34; Ex. 13. 17; Josh. 13. 2; 2 Kings 8. 2.
 PHILISTINES, origin of, Gen. 10. 14; 1 Chr. 1. 12.
 fill up Isaac's wells, Gen. 26. 15.
 contend with Joshua, Josh. 13; Shamgar, Judg. 3. 31; Samson, Judg. 14. 15; 16; Samuel, 1 Sam. 4. 7; Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14; Saul, 1 Sam. 17; David, 1 Sam. 18.
 their wars with Israel, 1 Sam. 4. 1; 28; 29; 31; 2 Chr. 21. 16.
 mentioned, Ps. 60. 8; 83. 7; 87. 4; 108. 9; Is. 2. 6; 9. 12; 11. 14; Jer. 25. 20.
 their destruction predicted, Jer. 47; Ezek. 25. 15; Amos 1. 8; Obad. 19; Zeph. 2. 5; Zech. 9. 6.
 PHILOLOGUS, Julia, and all saints with them, Rom. 16. 15.
 PHILOSOPHERS mentioned, Acts 17. 18.
 PHILOSOPHY, vanity of, Col. 2. 8.
 PHINEHAS, Ex. 6. 25.
 slays Zimri and Cozbi, Num. 25. 7, 11; Ps. 106. 30.
 sent against the Midianites, Reubenites, and Benjamites, Num. 31. 6; Josh. 22. 13; Judg. 20. 23.
 — son of Eli, his sin and death, 1 Sam. 1. 3; 2. 22; 4. 11.
 PHRYGIA, Acts 16. 6, 18, 23.
 PHYCELLUS and Hermogenes turned away from Paul, 2 Tim. 1. 15.
 PHYLACTERIES, Mat. 23. 5. *See* Ex. 13. 9, 16; Num. 15. 38.
 PHYSICIAN mentioned, Mat. 9. 12; Mark 2. 17; Luke 4. 23; 5. 31. *See* Jer. 8. 22.
 PIECE of silver, 1 Sam. 2. 36; parable of, Luke 15. 8.

PIETY at home, 1 Tim. 5. 4.
 PIGEONS as offerings, Lev. 1. 14; 12. 6; Num. 6. 10; Luke 2. 24.
 PI-HAHIROTH, Ex. 14. 2.
 PILATE, Pontius, governor of Judaea during our Lord's ministry, sufferings, and death, Luke 3. 1.
 Christ delivered to, admonished by his wife, examines Jesus, washes his hands, but delivers Him to be crucified, Mat. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 18; 19.
 grants request of Joseph of Arimathea, Mat. 27. 57; Mark 15. 42; Luke 23. 50; John 19. 38. *See* Acts 3. 13; 4. 27; 13. 25; 1 Thm. 6. 13.
 PILGRIMAGE, typical, Gen. 47. 9; Ex. 6. 4; Ps. 119. 54; Heb. 11. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
 PILLAR of salt, Lot's wife turned into, Gen. 19. 26. *See* Luke 17. 32.
 PILLARS erected by Jacob, Gen. 25. 18; 35. 20; and Absalom, 2 Sam. 18. 18.
 in porch of the temple, 1 Kings 7. 21; 2 Chr. 3. 17; Rev. 3. 12.
 of cloud and fire in wilderness, Ex. 13. 21; 33. 9; Neh. 9. 12; Ps. 99. 7.
 PINE TREE, Is. 41. 19; 60. 13.
 PISGAH, mount, Num. 23. 14; Deut. 3. 27; 34. 1.
 PISIDIA, Acts 13. 14; 14. 24.
 PISON, a river in Eden, Gen. 2. 11.
 PIT, the grave, death, Job 17. 16; 33. 18; Ps. 28. 1; 30. 9; 88. 4; 143. 7; Is. 14. 15; 38. 17; Ezek. 26. 20; 32. 18.
 as a prison, Is. 24. 22; Zech. 9. 11.
 PITCH, used for the ark, &c., Gen. 6. 14; Ex. 2. 3; Is. 34. 9.
 PITCHER, Gen. 24. 15, 20; Mark 11. 13; Luke 22. 10.
 PITCHERS, used by Gideon, with lamps, against the Midianites, Judg. 7.
 PITHOM (and Raamses), cities built by Israelites in Egypt, Ex. 1. 11.
 PIT, Deut. 7. 16; 13. 8; 2 Sam. 12. 17; Job 19. 21; Ps. 69. 20; Prov. 19. 17; Joel 2. 13; Mat. 15. 33.
 PLACES idolatrous, 1 Kin. 11. 7; 12. 31; 13; Ps. 78. 58; Ezek. 16. 24; destruction of, Lev. 26. 30; 2 Kings 18. 4; 23; 2 Chr. 14. 3; 17. 6; 34. 3; Ezek. C. 3.
 PLAGUES—of Egypt. *See* EGYPT, of Israel. *See* PESTILENCE.
 PLANT, used figuratively, Ps. 128. 3; 144. 12; Cant. 4. 13; Is. 5. 7; 53. 2; Jer. 2. 21; Ezek. 34. 29; Mat. 15. 13.
 PLEADING of God with Israel, Is. 1. 3; 43. 26; Jer. 2. 6; 13; Ezek. 17. 20; 20. 36; 22; Hos. 2, &c.; Joel 3. 2; Micah 2.
 of Job with God, Job 9. 19; 16. 21.
 PLEASURES, vanity of worldly, Egel. 2.
 effects of, Luke 8. 14; James 5; 2 Pet. 2. 13.
 exhortations against, 2 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 3. 3; Heb. 11. 25; 1 Pet. 4.
 PLEDGES, limitations of, Ex. 22. 26; Deut. 24. 6. *See* Job 22. 4; 24. 3; Ezek. 18. 7; Amos 2. 8.
 PLEIADES, Job 9. 9; 38. 31; Amos 5. 8.
 PLENTY, the gift of God, Gen. 27. 28; Deut. 16. 10; 23. 11; Ps. 65. 8; 68. 9; 104. 10; 144. 13; Joel 2. 26; Acts 14. 17.
 PLOUGHING, Deut. 22. 10.
 figuratively mentioned, Job 4. 8; Hos. 10. 13; 1 Cor. 9. 10.
 PLOUGHSHARES beaten into swords, Joel 3. 10.
 swords to be beaten into ploughshares, Is. 2. 4; Micah 4. 3.
 PLUMBLINE and plummet, 2 Kin. 21. 13; Is. 28. 17; Amos 7. 8; Zech. 4. 10.
 POETS, heathen, quoted, Acts 17. 28; Tit. 1. 12.

POISON of serpents, Ps. 53. 4; 140. 3; Rom. 3. 13; James 3. 8.
 POLLUTIONS under the Law, Lev. 5; 11; 13; 15; 21; 22; Num. 5; 9. 6; Ezek. 22.
 of the heathen, Lev. 18. 24; 19. 31; 20. 3; Acts 15. 20.
 of the sabbath, Neh. 13. 15; Is. 56. 2; Ezek. 20. 13.
 of God's altar, &c., Ex. 20. 25; 2 Chr. 33. 7; 36. 14; Ezek. 8. 6; 44. 7; Dan. 8. 11; Zeph. 3. 4; Mal. 1. 7.
 POMEGRANATES on the priest's robe, Ex. 28. 33; 39. 24.
 on the pillars of the temple, 1 Kings 7. 18; 2 Kings 23. 17; 2 Chr. 3. 16.
 PONTIUS. *See* PILATE.
 POOR, always to be found, Deut. 15. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 7; Mat. 26. 11; Mark 14. 7; John 12. 8.
 their condition described, Job 24. 4; Prov. 13. 8; 14. 20; 18. 23; 19. 4; 30. 9; Eccl. 9. 15; Jam. 2.
 comfort for, Job 31. 19; Prov. 31. 6; 1 John 3. 17.
 causes of poverty, Prov. 6. 11; 10. 4; 13. 4; 19. 15; 20. 13; 23. 21; 28. 19.
 oppression of, described and condemned, Ex. 22. 25; Deut. 15. 7; 24. 12; Job 24. 9; Ps. 12. 5; 14. 6; 82. 3; Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5; 22. 16; 22; 28. 3; Eccl. 5. 8; Is. 3. 11; Jer. 22. 3; Amos 2. 6; 4; 5. 14; 8. 4; Zech. 7. 10; Jam. 2. 2.
 kindly treatment of, Ex. 23. 11; Lev. 19. 10; 23. 22; 25. 25; Deut. 15. 7; Ps. 41. 1; Prov. 14. 21; Is. 53. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 2. 10.
 their right to justice, Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 1. 17; 16. 19; Prov. 24. 23; 28. 21; James 2.
 God's consideration for, Job 5. 15; Ps. 9. 13; 68. 10; 69. 33; 72. 2; 102. 17; 113. 7; 132. 15; Zech. 11. 7.
 when blessed by God, Prov. 15. 16; 16. 8; 19. 1; 23. 6, 11.
 to be cared for by the church, Acts 6. 1; 1 Cor. 16. 2; 2 Cor. 8; 9; Gal. 2. 10.
 not to be encouraged in litigation, Ex. 23. 3.
 — in spirit blessed by Christ, Mat. 5. 3; Luke 6. 20; Is. 66. 2.
 POTIPHAR, Joseph's master, Gen. 39.
 POTTAGE, Esau's mess of, Gen. 25. 29.
 injurious, healed by Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 38.
 POTTER, as a type of God's power, Is. 64. 8; Jer. 18. 2; Rom. 9. 21.
 POTTERS, ancient, 1 Chr. 4. 23.
 POURING out of God's wrath, Ps. 69. 24; 79. 6; Jer. 10. 25; Ezek. 7. 8; Hos. 5. 10.
 of the Holy Spirit, Is. 32. 15; 44. 3; Ezek. 39. 29; Joel 2. 28; Zech. 12. 10; Acts 2; 10. 45.
 of the vials, Rev. 16.
 POWER bestowed by God, Is. 40. 29; Acts 6. 8; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 2 Cor. 12. 9; Eph. 1. 19.
 POWERS, heavenly, Mat. 24. 29; Eph. 3. 10.
 earthly, to be obeyed, Rom. 13; Tit. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 13.
 PRAISE, God worthy of, Deut. 10. 21; Judg. 5. 2; Is. 12; 25; 38. 19; 42. 10; Jer. 31. 7; Dan. 2. 23; Joel 2. 26; Hab. 3. 3; Luke 1. 46, 68; Eph. 1. 3; Rev. 19. 5.
 of man, vanity of, Prov. 27. 2; Mat. 6. 1.
 PRAYER, occasions, objects, examples of, 1 Chr. 16. 35; Job 33. 26; Ps. 122. 6; Mat. 5. 44; 9. 38; 26. 41; Luke 18. 3, 33; Rom. 15. 30; 1 Cor. 7. 5; Jam. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 7; 4. 7.
 commanded, Is. 55. 6; Mat. 7. 7; 26. 41; Luke 18. 1; 21. 36; Eph. 6. 18;

PRAYER.—*cont.*

Phil. 4. 6; Col. 4. 2; 1 Thes. 5. 17, 25; 1 Tim. 2. 1, 8.
 encouragements to, Job 33. 26; Ps. 6. 9; 32. 6; 66. 19; Is. 65. 24; Zech. 13. 9; Mat. 18. 19; 21. 22; Mark 11. 24; Luke 11. 9; Rom. 10. 13; Jam. 1. 5.
 God hears and answers, Ps. 10. 17; 65. 2; 99. 6; Is. 58. 9; John 11. 42.
 how to be offered, Ps. 145. 18; Prov. 15. 23; Eccl. 5. 2; Mat. 6. 5, 7; 21. 22; Mark 11. 24; Luke 11. 5; 18. 1; John 9. 31; 15. 7; Rom. 12. 12; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 8; 5. 5; Heb. 11. 6; Jam. 1. 6; 4. 8.
 through Christ, Eph. 2. 18; Heb. 10. 19.
 in the name of Christ, John 16. 26.
 promises for, Is. 65. 24; Amos 5. 4; Zech. 12. 9; Mat. 6. 6; Luke 11. 9; John 14. 13.
 posture for, Num. 16. 22; Josh. 5. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 22; 1 Chr. 21. 16; 2 Chr. 6. 13; Ps. 28. 2; 95. 6; Is. 1. 15; Lam. 2. 19; Mat. 26. 39; Mark 11. 25; Luke 22. 41; Acts 20. 36; 1 Tim. 2. 8.
 (public), Eccl. 20. 24; 2 Chron. 7. 14, 16; Is. 56. 7; Mat. 12. 9; 18. 19, 20; Luke 4. 16; 11. 2.
 instances of:—Joshua, Josh. 7. 6-9; David, 1 Chr. 23. 10, 12; 2 Sam. 6. 13; Solomon, 2 Chron. 6. 42; Jews, Luke 1. 10; early church, Acts 2. 46; 4. 24; 12. 5, 12; Peter and John, Acts 3. 1; church at Antioch, Acts 13. 3; Paul and Silas, Acts 16. 16; Paul with the elders, Acts 20. 36; 21. 5.
 (private), Ps. 55. 17; 88. 1; Dan. 6. 10; 1 Thes. 5. 17.
 instances of:—Abraham, Gen. 18. 23-32; Lot, Gen. 19. 19; Eliezer, Gen. 24. 12; Jacob, Gen. 32. 9; Gideon, Judg. 6. 13, 22, 36, 39; Hannah, 1 Sam. 1; David, 2 Sam. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 29. 10; Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 36; Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 20. 2; Isaiah, 2 Kin. 20. 11; Jabez, 1 Chr. 4. 10; Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 19; Ezra, Ezra 9. 5, 6; Nehemiah, Neh. 2. 4; Jeremiah, Jer. 32. 16; Daniel, Dan. 9. 3; Jonah, Jonah 2. 1; Anna, Luke 2. 37; Paul, Acts 9. 11; 1 Thes. 5. 23; Cornelius, Acts 10. 2, 30; Peter, Acts 9. 40; 10. 9.
 of the hypocrite condemned, Ps. 103. 7; Prov. 1. 28; 28. 9; Mat. 6. 5.
 the Lord's, Mat. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2.
 of malefactor on the cross, Luke 23. 42.
 PRAYERS (of Christ), Mat. 14. 23; 26. 36; 27. 46; Mark 6. 46; 14. 32; 15. 34; Luke 6. 12; 9. 28; 23. 34, 46; John 17. 9.
 PREACHER, the, Ecclesiastes.
 PREACHING the gospel of Christ, Mat. 4. 17; 5. 28, 19; Mark 1. 14; 16. 13; Luke 18. 18 (Is. 61. 1); 9. 60; 24. 47; Acts 2. 14; 3. 12; 4. 8; 10. 42; 13. 16. See Rom. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2. 15. 1; Gal. 1; Eph. 1-3.
 gospel manifested through, Tit. 1. 3.
 repentance, by John the Baptist, Mat. 3; Mark 1; Luke 3.
 of Noah, 2 Pet. 2. 5, &c.
 of Jonah, Jonah 3; Mat. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32.
 PREDESTINATION, Rom. 8. 29; 9. 10; 11. Eph. 1. 5.
 PRESBYTERY, 1 Tim. 4. 14.
 PRESENCE of God, 1 Chr. 16. 27; Ps. 16. 11; 18. 7; 63. 8; Is. 64. 1; Jer. 5. 2; Ezek. 1; Dan. 7. 9; Nah. 1; Hab. 3; Rev. 1.
 Christ has entered, Heb. 9. 24.
 angels and elders stand in, Luke 1. 19; Rev. 5. 8, 11.
 PRESENTS made, Gen. 32. 13; 33.

PRESENTS.—*cont.*

10; 48. 11; Judg. 3. 15; 1 Sam. 9. 7; 2 Kings 8. 8; 20. 12; Mat. 2. 11.
 PRESERVER (God) of the faithful, Ps. 31. 23; 37. 28; 97. 10; 145. 20; Prov. 2. 8.
 of men, Josh. 24. 17; 2 Sam. 8. 6; Job 7. 20; Ps. 36. 6; 116. 6; 146. 9.
 PRESUMPTION of Israelites, Num. 14. 44; Deut. 1. 43; prophets, Deut. 18. 20; builders of Babel, Gen. 11; Korah, &c., Num. 16; Beth-shemites, 1 Sam. 6. 19; Hiel, the Beth-elite, 1 Kin. 16. 34; Uzzah, 2 Sam. 6. 6; Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 16; Jewish exorcists, Acts 19. 13; Diotrophes, 3 John 9.
 PRESUMPTUOUS sins, Eccl. 21. 14; Num. 15. 39; Deut. 17. 12; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
 PRICE of Him that was valued. See Mat. 26. 15; cf. Zech. 11. 12.
 of virtue, Prov. 31. 10; of wisdom, Job 28. 13.
 of redemption, 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23.
 pearl of great, Mat. 13. 46; ornament of, 1 Pet. 3. 4.
 PRICE, 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 6. 16; 8. 13; 16. 5; 21. 4; Dan. 5. 20; Mark 7. 20; Rom. 12. 3, 16.
 origin of, 2 Kin. 20. 13; Zeph. 3. 16.
 of Luke 18. 11; 1 Cor. 8. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 16.
 evil results of, Ps. 10. 2; Prov. 13. 10; 21. 24; 23. 25; Jer. 43. 2; 49. 16; Obad. 3.
 followed by shame and destruction, Prov. 11. 2; 16. 18; 18. 12; 29. 23; Is. 28. 3.
 exhortations against, Is. 23. 1; Jer. 13. 15.
 PRIEST, HIGH, Eccl. 28. 39; Lev. 8; 16.
 PRIESTHOOD of Christ, Aaron, and Melchizedek, Rom. 8. 34; Heb. 2. 17; 3. 5; 7; 1 John 2. 1.
 PRIESTS, Levitical, Exod. 28. 1; Lev. 8; their duties, offerings, rites, Lev. 1. 9; 21; 22; Num. 3; Deut. 31. 9; Josh. 3. 4; 1 Kings 8. 3.
 fourscore and five slain by command of Saul, 1 Sam. 22. 17.
 divided by lot by David, 1 Chr. 24.
 denounced for unfaithfulness, Jer. 1. 18; 5. 31; Hos. 5. 6; Micah 3. 11; Zeph. 3. 4; Mal. 2.
 of Baal, slain, 1 Kings 18. 40; 2 Kings 10. 19; 11. 18.
 Christians called, 1 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6.
 PRINCE of peace, Is. 9. 6; of life, Acts 3. 15.
 of this world, John 12. 31. 14.
 39; 16. 11; of the power of the air, Eph. 2. 2.
 of devils, Christ's miracles ascribed to, Mat. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mark 3. 22; Luke 11. 15.
 PRINCES of the tribes, Num. 1. 5.
 their offerings, Num. 7.
 PRINCIPALITIES and powers, Eph. 6. 12; Col. 2. 15; Christ the head of all, Eph. 1. 21; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10.
 PRISCILLA (and AQUILA), Acts 18; Rom. 16. 3; 1 Cor. 16. 19.
 PRODIGAL son, parable of, Luke 15. 11.
 PROFANITY, Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; Neh. 13. 18; Ezek. 22. 8; Mal. 1.
 PROFESSION of Christ, to hold fast, 1 Tim. 6. 12; Heb. 3. 1; 4. 14; 10. 23.
 PROMISES of God, Ps. 89. 3; Rom. 1. 2; Eph. 3. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 1; Heb. 6. 17; 8. 6.
 inviolable and precious, Num. 23. 19; Deut. 7. 9; Josh. 23. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 56; Ps. 77. 8; 89. 3; 105. 42; 2

PROMISES.—*cont.*

Cor. 1. 20; Gal. 3. 21; Heb. 6. 17; 2 Pet. 1. 4.
 remembered by God, Ps. 105. 42; Luke 1. 54; Tit. 1. 2; Heb. 10. 12.
 pleaded in prayer, Gen. 32. 9, 12; 1 Chron. 17. 23; Is. 43. 28.
 to the repentant and returning, Ex. 34. 7; Ps. 65. 3; 103. 9, 13; 130. 4; Is. 1. 18; 27. 5; 43. 25; 44. 22; 45. 25; 46. 13; 53. 55; Jer. 31. 34; 33. 8; Ezek. 33. 16; 36. 25; Micah 7. 18; Rom. 4. 5; 2 Cor. 6. 18; 7. 1; Eph. 2. 13.
 to uphold and perfect, Ps. 23; 37. 17; 42. 8; 73. 26; 84. 11; 94. 11; 103. 13; 115. 25. 8; 30. 18; 40. 29; 41. 10; 43. 4; 46. 3; 49. 14; 63. 9; Jer. 31. 3; Hosea 13. 10; 14. 4; Zeph. 3. 17; Zech. 2. 8; 10; Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 10. 13; 15. 57; 2 Cor. 6. 18; 12. 9; Eph. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 5. 7.
 to Adam, Gen. 3. 15; to Noah, Gen. 8. 21; 9. 9; to Abraham, Gen. 12. 7; 13. 14; 15. 17; 18. 10; 22. 15; to Hagar, Gen. 16. 10; 21. 17; to Isaac, Gen. 26. 2; to Jacob, Gen. 28. 13; 31. 3; 32. 12; 35. 11; 46. 3; to David, 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10; to Solomon, 1 Kings 9; 2 Chron. 1. 7; 7. 12.
 of Christ to His disciples, Mat. 6. 4, 33; 7. 7; 10. 11, 28; 12. 50; 16. 18, 24; 17. 20; 19. 23; 23. 20; Luke 9-12; 12. 32; 22. 29; John 14-16, 20, 21.
 Gentiles partakers of, Eph. 3.
 fulfilled in Christ, 2 Sam. 7. 12 (with Acts 13. 23); Luke 1. 69-73.
 to the poor, fatherless, &c., Deut. 10. 18; Ps. 9. 8; 10. 14; 12. 5; 68. 5; 69. 33; 72. 12; 102. 17; 107. 41; 109. 31; 113. 7; 146. 9; Prov. 15. 25; 23. 10; Jer. 49. 11; Hos. 14. 3.
 of temporal blessings, Ex. 23. 25; Lev. 26. 6; Ps. 34. 9; 37. 31; 102. 28; 112; 121. 3; 128; Prov. 3. 10; Is. 32. 18; 33. 16; Mat. 6. 25; Phil. 4. 19; 1 Tim. 4. 8.
 exhortation concerning, Heb. 4. 1.
 PROMOTION, Ps. 75. 6.
 PROPHECIES respecting Christ, and their fulfilment:—Prophecy, Ps. 2. 7; fulfilled, Luke 1. 32, 35.
 Gen. 3. 15—(Gal. 4. 4). Gen. 17. 7; 22. 18—(Gal. 3. 16). Gen. 21. 12—(Heb. 11. 17-19). Psalm 132. 11; Jer. 23. 5—(Acts 13. 23; Rom. 1. 3). Gen. 49. 10; Dan. 9. 24, 25—(Luke 2. 1). Is. 7. 14—(Mat. 1. 18; Luke 2. 7). Is. 7. 14—(Mat. 1. 22, 23). Mic. 5. 2—(Mat. 2. 1; Luke 2. 4-6). Ps. 72. 10—(Mat. 2. 1-11). Jer. 31. 15—(Mat. 2. 16-18). Hos. 11. 1—(Mat. 2. 15). Is. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1—(Mat. 3. 1; Luke 1. 17). Ps. 45. 7; Is. 11. 2; 61. 1—(Mat. 3. 16; John 3. 34; Acts 10. 38). Deut. 18. 15-18—(Acts 3. 20-22). Ps. 110. 4—(Heb. 5. 5, 6). Is. 61. 1, 2—(Luke 4. 16-21, 43). Is. 9. 1, 2—(Mat. 4. 12-16, 23). Zech. 9. 9—(Mat. 21. 1-5). Hag. 2. 7, 9; Mal. 3. 1—(Mat. 21. 12; Luke 2. 27-32; John 2. 13-16). Is. 53. 2—(Mark 6. 3; Luke 9. 58). Is. 42. 2—(Mat. 12. 15, 16, 19). Is. 40. 11; 42. 3—(Mat. 12. 15, 20; Heb. 4. 15). Is. 53. 9—(1 Pet. 2. 22). Ps. 69. 9—(John 2. 17). Ps. 78. 2—(Mat. 13. 34, 35). Is. 35. 5, 6—(Mat. 11. 4-6; John 11. 47). Ps. 22. 6; 69. 7, 9, 20—(Rom. 15. 3). Ps. 69. 8; Is. 63. 3—(John 1. 11; 7. 3). Is. 6. 14—(Rom. 9. 32; 1 Pet. 2. 8). Ps. 69. 4; Is. 49. 7—(John 15. 24, 25). Ps. 118. 22—(Mat. 21. 42; John 7. 48). Ps. 2. 1, 2—(Luke 23. 12; Acts 4. 27). Ps. 41. 9; 55. 12-14—(John 13. 18, 21). Zech. 13. 7—(Mat. 26. 31, 56). Deut. 11. 12—(Mat. 26. 15). Zech. 11. 13—(Mat. 27. 7). Ps. 22. 14, 15—(Luke 22. 42, 44). Is. 53. 4-6, 12; Dan. 9. 26—

PROPHECIES—*cont.*

(Mat. 20. 25). Is. 53. 7—(Mat. 26. 63; 27. 12-14). Mic. 5. 1—(Mat. 27. 30). Is. 52. 14; 53. 3—(John 19. 5). Is. 59. 6—(Mark 14. 65; John 19. 1). Ps. 22. 16—(John 19. 18; 20. 25). Ps. 22. 1—(Mat. 27. 46). Ps. 22. 7, 8—(Mat. 27. 39-44). Ps. 69. 21—(Mat. 27. 34). Ps. 22. 18—(Mat. 27. 35). Is. 53. 12—(Mark 15. 28). Is. 53. 12—(Luke 23. 34). Is. 53. 12—(Mat. 27. 50). Ex. 12. 46; Ps. 34. 20—(John 13. 33, 36). Zech. 12. 10—(John 19. 34, 37). Is. 53. 9—(Mat. 27. 51-60). Ps. 16. 10—(Acts 2. 31). Ps. 16. 10; Is. 26. 19—(Luke 24. 6, 31, 34). Ps. 63. 18—(Luke 24. 51; Acts 1. 9). Ps. 110. 1—(Heb. 1. 9). Zech. 6. 13—(Rom. 8. 34). Is. 28. 16—(1 Pet. 2. 6, 7). Ps. 2. 6—(Luke 1. 32; John 18. 33-37). Is. 11. 10; 42. 1—(Mat. 1. 17, 21; John 10. 16; Acts 10. 43, 47). Ps. 45. 6, 7—(John 5. 30; Rev. 19. 11). Ps. 72. 8; Dan. 7. 14—(Phil. 2. 9, 11). Is. 9. 7; Dan. 7. 14—(Luke 1. 32, 33).

PROPHECY, God author of, Is. 44. 7; 45. 21; Luke 1. 70; 2 Pet. 1. 19, 21; Rev. 1. 1.

gift of Christ, Eph. 4. 11; Rev. 11. 3.

of Holy Ghost, 1 Cor. 12. 10.

Christ the great subject of, Luke 24. 44; Acts 3. 22-24; 10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.

to be received with faith and reverence, 2 Chr. 20. 20; Luke 24. 25; 1 Thes. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 1. 19.

pretended, guilt of, Jer. 14. 14; 23. 13; Ezek. 13. 3.

how tested, Deut. 13. 1; 18. 20; Jer. 14. 15; 23. 16.

PROPHETS, sent by God, Is. 58. 1; Jer. 1. 4; 23. 28; 25. 4; Ezek. 2. 3. Christ predicted, as, 2 Propet. Deut. 18. 15; called one, Mat. 21. 11; Luke 7. 16; mocked at as, Luke 22. 64.

persons so called:—Aaron, Ex. 7. 1; Abraham, Gen. 20. 7; Agabus, Acts 21. 10; Ahijah, 1 Kings 11. 29; Amos, Amos 7. 14; Balaam, Num. 24. 2; Daniel, Dan. 10. Mat. 24. 15; David, Mat. 13. 35; Acts 2. 30; Eldad, Num. 11. 26; Elijah, 1 Kings 18. 36; Elisha, 2 Kings 6. 12; Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. 3; Gad, 1 Sam. 22. 5; Habakkuk, Hab. 1. 1; Haggai, Ezra 5. 1; 6. 14; Hag. 1. 1; Hananiah, Jer. 28. 17; Hosea, Hos. 1. 1; Rom. 9. 25; Iddo, 2 Chr. 13. 22; Isaiah, 2 Kings 20. 11; Is. 1. 1; Mat. 3. 3; John, 1 Kings 16. 7; Jeremiah, 2 Chr. 36. 12; Jer. 1. 5; Joel, Joel 1. 1; Acts 2. 16; John the Baptist, Luke 7. 23; Joshua, 1 Kings 16. 34; Jonah, 2 Kings 14. 25; Jonah. 1; Mat. 12. 29; Malachi, Mal. 1. 1; Medad, Num. 11. 26; Micah, Jer. 26. 18; Mic. 1. 1; Moses, Deut. 34. 10; Nahum, Nah. 1. 1; Nathan, 1 Kings 1. 32; Obadiah, Obad. 1; Oded, 2 Chron. 15. 8; Paul, Acts 13. 9; 27. 10; Samuel, 1 Sam. 3. 20; Shemaiah, 2 Chron. 12. 5; Zacharias, Luke 1. 67; Zechariah, Zech. 1. 1; Zephaniah, Zeph. 1. 1.

—false, Zedekiah, 1 Kin. 22. 11; Jer. 29. 21; Bar-jesus, Acts 13. 6; denounced, Deut. 13. 18, 20; Is. 9. 15; Jer. 6. 13; 14. 13; 23. 9, 34; 23. 15; 29. 20, 31; Ezek. 13. 3; 14. 9; Mat. 7. 15; 24. 11; 1 John 4. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 1.

PROPHETESSES, Anna, Luke 2. 36; Deborah, Judg. 4. 4; Huldah, 2 Kings 22. 14; Miriam, Ex. 15. 20; Noadiah, Neh. 6. 14.

PROPHETIZATION for sin, Rom. 3. 25; 1 John 2. 2, 4, 10.

PROSELYTES, Jewish, Acts 2. 10; 6. 5; 13. 43.

PROSPERITY of the righteous, Ps. 36. 8; 37. 11, 18; 75. 10; 84. 11; 92. 12; Prov. 3. 2; Eccles. 8. 12.

of the wicked, Job. 12. 6; 20. 5; 21. 7; Ps. 17. 10; 37. 73. 3; 92. 7; Eccl. 8. 14; 9. 2; Jer. 12.

dangers of, Deut. 6. 10; Prov. 1. 32; 30. 8; Luke 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; Jam. 5. 1.

PROVERBS of Solomon, Book of Proverbs; collected under Hezekiah, Prov. 25-29.

various, 1 Sam. 10. 12; 24. 13; Luke 4. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

PROVIDENCE of God, Gen. 8. 22; Josh. 7. 14; 1 Sam. 6. 7; Ps. 36. 6; 104. 136; 145. 147; Prov. 16. 19; 20. 33; Mat. 6. 26; 10. 29, 30; Luke 21. 13; Acts 1. 26; 17. 26.

PRUDENCE, Prov. 12. 16; 23. 13. 16; 14. 8, 15, 18; 15. 5; 16. 21; 18. 15; 19. 14; 22. 3; Hos. 14. 9; Amos 5. 13.

PSALMODY, singing, service of song, Jewish, Exod. 15. 1; 1 Chr. 6. 31; 13. 8; 2 Chron. 5. 13; 20. 22; 29. 30; Neh. 12. 27.

Christian, Mat. 26. 30; Mark 14. 26; James 5. 13.

spiritual songs, Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.

THE PSALMS

May be divided into Five Parts, as follows:—

- I. DAVIDIC (i.-xlii.).
- II. ASAPHIC (xliii.-lxxxix.).
- III. OF THE CAPTIVITY (c.-cvi.).
- IV. OF RESTORATION (cvii.-cl.).

Or may be classified according to their subjects, thus:—

- (1.) PSALMS OF SUPPLICATION.
 1. On account of sin, Ps. 6; 25; 32; 38; 51; 102; 130.
 2. suffering, Ps. 7; 10; 13; 17; 22; 31; 35; 41-43; 54-57; 59; 64; 69-71; 74; 86; 88; 94; 109; 120; 140-143.
 3. persecution, Ps. 44; 60; 74; 79; 80; 83; 89; 94; 102; 123; 137.
 4. public worship, Ps. 26; 27; 42; 43; 63; 65; 84; 92; 95-100; 118; 122; 132; 144; 145-150.
5. trust in God, Ps. 3-5; 11; 12; 16; 20; 23; 27; 28; 31; 42; 43; 52; 54; 56; 57; 59; 61-64; 71; 77; 86; 108; 115; 118; 121; 125; 131; 138; 141.
6. the Psalmist's piety, Ps. 7; 17; 26; 35; 101; 119.

(II.) GRATITUDE.

1. The Psalmist personally, Ps. 9; 18; 30; 32; 34; 40; 61-63; 75; 103; 108; 116; 119; 138; 144.
2. relative to the Church, Ps. 33; 46; 47; 65; 66; 67; 75; 81; 85; 87; 95; 98; 103; 106; 107; 124; 126; 129; 134; 135; 138; 149.

(III.) ADORATION.

1. Of God's goodness and mercy, Ps. 3; 4; 9; 16; 18; 30-34; 36; 40; 46; 65-68; 84; 85; 91; 99; 100; 103; 107; 111; 113; 116; 117; 121; 126; 145; 146.
2. of God's power, majesty, and glory, Ps. 2; 3; 8; 13; 19; 24; 29; 33; 45-48; 50; 65-68; 76; 77; 89; 91-100; 104-108; 110; 111; 113-118; 135; 136; 139; 145-150.

(IV.) DIDACTIC.

1. Showing the blessings of God's people and the misery of his enemies, Ps. 1; 3; 4; 5; 7; 9-15; 17; 24; 25; 32; 34; 36; 37; 41; 50; 52; 53; 58; 62; 73; 75; 82; 84; 91; 92; 94; 101; 112; 119; 121; 125; 127-129; 133; 149.
2. the excellence of God's law, Ps. 19; 119.

THE PSALMS (DIDACTIC)—*cont.*
3. the vanity of human life, &c., Ps. 14; 39; 49; 53; 73; 90.

(V.) PROPHETICAL, TYPICAL, AND HISTORICAL.

Ps. 2; 16; 22; 24; 31; 35; 40; 41; 45; 50; 55; 68; 69; 72; 78; 87; 88; 102; 105; 106; 109; 110; 118; 132; 135; 136.

PSALTERY, 2 Sam. 6. 5; 2 Chron. 9. 11; Dan. 3. 5, 10, 15.

PTOLEMAIS, Paul at, Acts 21. 7.

PUBLICAN, parable of Pharisee and, Luke 18. 10.

PUBLICANS, Mat. 5. 46; 9. 11; 11. 19; 13. 17; Luke 3. 12.

become believers in Jesus, Mat. 21. 32; Luke 5. 27; 7. 29; 15. 1; 19. 2.

PUBLIUS, entertains Paul, Acts 23. 7.

PUL, king of Assyria, 2 Kings 15. 19; 1 Chr. 5. 26.

PUNISHMENTS:—

burning, Gen. 38. 24; Lev. 20. 14; 21. 9.

hanging, Gen. 40. 22; Deut. 21. 23; Ezra 6. 11; Est. 2. 23; 7. 10.

scourging, Lev. 19. 20; Deut. 25. 1; Mat. 27. 26; Acts 22. 25.

stoning, Lev. 20. 2; 24. 14; 1 Kin. 21. 10; John 8. 59; Acts 7. 58; 14. 19.

beheading, 2 Kings 6. 31; 10. 7; Mat. 14. 10. See Heb. 11. 36.

crucifying, Mat. 20. 19; 27. 31, &c.

PURCHASES, Gen. 23; Ruth 4; Jer. 32. 6.

PURIFICATION, laws concerning, Lev. 13-16; Num. 9. 4; 31. 19; 19 (Mal. 3. 3; Acts 21. 24; Heb. 9. 13).

of women, Lev. 12; Est. 2. 12; Luke 2. 22.

of the heart by faith, Acts 15. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 3. 3. See Dan. 12. 10.

PURIM, the feast of, Est. 9. 20.

PURITY, moral, enjoined, Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 3; Phil. 2. 15; 4. 8.

Col. 3. 5; 1 Tim. 5. 22; Tit. 1. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 11; 2 Pet. 3. 1; 1 John 3. 3.

PURITY of God's word and law, Ps. 12. 6; 19. 8; 119. 140; Prov. 30. 5.

PUTEOLI (Pozzuoli), seaport of Italy, Acts 28. 13.

QUAILS, Israel fed with, Ex. 16. 12; sent in wrath, Num. 11. 31; Ps. 78. 27; 105. 40.

QUARRELLING. See STRIFE.

QUARTERIONS (of soldiers), Acts 12. 4.

QUEEN of heaven, incense burnt to, by the women of Judah, Jer. 44. 17, 25.

QUICK and the dead, Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 6.

QUICKENING, spiritual, Ps. 71. 20; 80. 18; John 5. 21. 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 45; 2 Cor. 3. 6; Eph. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

QUICKSANDS, Acts 27. 17.

QUIET, the faithful shall dwell in, Prov. 1. 33; Is. 30. 15; 32. 1, 18.

to be, enjoined, 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 4.

RABBAH (Rabbath), city, 2 Sam. 11. 12, 26; Jer. 49. 2, Ezek. 21. 20; 25. 5; Amos 1. 14.

RABBI (Master), John 1. 38; 3. 2; Mat. 23. 7, 8.

RABBONI, title addressed to Christ by Mary, John 20. 16.

RABSHAKEH reviles Hezekiah, 2 Kings 18. 19; 19. 1; Is. 35. 4.

RACA (vain fellow), 2 Sam. 6. 20; Mat. 23. 22.

RACE, typical, Ps. 19. 5; Eccl. 9. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 24; Heb. 12. 1.

RACHEL (Rahel) and Jacob. Gen. 29. 10, 23; 30; 31. 4, 19, 34; 35. 16.
RAGE, 2 Kings 19. 27; Ps. 2. 1; Prov. 14. 15.
RAHAB, the harlot, Josh. 2; 6. 22. See Mat. 1. 5; Heb. 11. 31; Jam. 2. 25.
 (Egypt) Ps. 87. 4; 89. 10; Is. 51. 9.
RAILING, 1 Sam. 25. 14; 2 Sam. 16. 7; Mark 15. 23; 1 Cor. 5. 11; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9.
RAIN (the deluge), Gen. 7; Ex. 9. 34; 1 Sam. 12. 17; Ps. 105. 32. the gift of God, Mat. 5. 45; Acts 14. 17.
 withheld, 1 Kings 17; Jer. 14; Zech. 14. 17; James 5. 17.
 emblematic, Lev. 26. 4; Deut. 32. 2; 2 Sam. 23. 4; Ps. 68. 9; Hosea 10. 12.
RAINBOW, God's covenant with Noah, Gen. 9. 12; Ezek. 1. 23. in heaven, Rev. 4. 3; 10. 1.
RAM, in sacrifice, Gen. 15. 9; 22. 13; Ex. 29. 15; Lev. 9; Num. 5. 8. typical, Dan. 8. 20; 2. 21, 22.
 buttering, Ezek. 4. 2; 21. 22.
RAM'S horns, trumpets of, Josh. 6. 4.
RAMAH, Josh. 18. 25; Judg. 4. 5; 1 Sam. 1. 19; 7. 17; 8. 4; 19. 18; 25. 1; Jer. 31. 15.
RAMOTH-GILEAD, Deut. 4. 43; 1 Kings 22; 2 Kings 8. 23; 9. 1; 2 Chr. 18; 22. 5.
RANSOM, Christ a, Mat. 20. 28; 1 Tim. 2. 6; Job 33. 24.
RANSOMED of the Lord, Is. 35. 10; Jer. 31. 11; Hos. 13. 14.
RASHNESS, Eccl. 5. 2; Prov. 14. 23; Acts 19. 38.
RAVENS, Gen. 8. 7; Lev. 11. 15; Deut. 14. 14; 1 Kings 17. 4; Job 38. 41; Ps. 147. 9; Luke 12. 24.
READING of the Law, Ex. 24. 7; Josh. 8. 34; 2 Kings 23; Neh. 8; 9. — of the Prophets, Luke 4. 16. — of the Epistles, Col. 4. 16; 1 Thes. 5. 27. See Acts 13. 15.
REAPING, Lev. 19. 9; 23. 10, 22; 25. 5. figurative, Job 4. 8; Ps. 126. 5; Prov. 22. 8; Mat. 13. 30; John 4. 36; 1 Cor. 9. 11; 2 Cor. 9. 6; Gal. 6. 7; Rev. 14. 15.
REEBEKAH, history of, Gen. 22; 24. 15, 67; 27. 6, 43; 49. 31; Rom. 9. 10.
REBUKE (and reprove), Luke 17. 3; Eph. 5. 11.
RECRUITES, Jer. 35. 18.
RECONCILIATION with God, Is. 53. 5; Dan. 9. 24; Rom. 5; 2 Cor. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 16; Col. 1. 20; Heb. 2. 17.
RECORD of God, 1 John 5. 7, 10.
REDEEMER, the Lord, Job 19. 25; Ps. 19. 14; 78. 35; Prov. 23. 11; Is. 41. 14; 47. 4; 59. 20; 63. 16; Jer. 50. 34; Hosea 13. 14.
REDEMPTION by Christ, Rom. 5; Gal. 1. 4; 3; 4; Eph. 1; 2; Col. 1; Heb. 9; 10; Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 5. 9.
REDEMPTION of land, &c., Lev. 25; Neh. 5. 8. of the firstborn, Ex. 13. 11; Num. 3. 12.
RED DRAGON, Rev. 12. 3.
RED HORSE, vision of, Zech. 1. 8; 6. 2; Rev. 6. 4.
RED SEA, Ex. 14; 15; 1 Kin. 9. 26. REED, bruised, 2 Kings 13. 21; Is. 42; Mat. 12. 20. for measuring, Ezek. 40. 3; Rev. 11. 1; 24. 15.
REFINER, the, Is. 48. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Mal. 3. 2.
REFUGE, the Divine, Deut. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 9. 9; 46. 1; 48. 3; Heb. 6. 18. cities of, Num. 35; Deut. 1. 41; 19; Josh. 20.

REGENERATION, Mat. 19. 28; 23. 13; 3. 3; Tit. 3. 5.
REHOBOAM, king of Judah, 1 Kings 11; 12; 14; 2 Chr. 9; 10; 11; 12.
REHOBOTH, Gen. 26. 22.
REJOICING of the faithful, Lev. 23. 40; Deut. 12. 10; 16. 11; 1 Chr. 16. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 5. 11; 33; 49. 11; 68. 4; 89. 16; 97. 12; 103; Is. 41. 16; Joel 2. 23; Hab. 3. 13; Zech. 10. 7; Rom. 12. 15; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 4; 1 Thes. 5. 16; Jam. 1. 9; Rev. 12. 12; 18. 20.
RELEASE, year of, Ex. 21. 2; Deut. 15. 1; 31. 10; Jer. 34. 14.
RELIEF sent to the brethren, Acts 11. 29; 24. 17.
RELIGION, pure and undefiled, James 1. 27.
REMISSION of sins, Mat. 26. 28; Mark 1. 4; Luke 24. 47; Acts 2. 38; 13. 38; Heb. 9. 22; 10. 18.
REMPHAN, Acts 7. 43.
REMPHANG the clothes, Gen. 37. 34; 2 Sam. 13. 19; 2 Chr. 34. 27; Ezra 9. 5; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Joel 2. 13; by the high priest, Mat. 26. 65; Mark 14. 63.
REPENTANCE, preached by John the Baptist, Mat. 3; Mark 1. 4; Luke 3. 3. by Jesus Christ, Mat. 4. 17; Mark 1. 15; 6. 12; Luke 13. 3; 15; 24. 47; Acts 2. 38; 3. 19; 17. 30. exhortations to, Job 11. 13; Is. 1; Jer. 3; 4; 5; 26; 31. 18; Ezek. 14. 6; 18; Hosea 6. 12; 14; Joel 1. 8; 2; Zeph. 2; Zech. 1; Mal. 1-4; Rev. 2. 5, 16, 21; 3. 3, 19.
REPETITIONS, vain, forbidden, Mat. 6. 7. See 1 Kings 18. 26.
REPHAI, a malek subdued there by Joshua, Ex. 17.
REPROACHES, Ps. 69. 9; Rom. 15. 3. See Luke 6. 22; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Heb. 10. 33; 1 Pet. 4. 14.
REPROBATE, Jer. 6. 30; Rom. 1. 25; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Titus 1. 16. See 2 Cor. 13. 5.
REPROOF, Prov. 6. 23; 13. 18; 15. 5, 31; 17. 10; 19. 25; 25. 12; 27. 5; 29. 15; Eccl. 7. 5; Eph. 5. 13; 2 Tim. 3. 16. necessary, Lev. 19. 17; Is. 58. 1; Ezek. 2. 3; 33; 2 Thes. 3. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 2; Tit. 1. 3; 2. 15. beneficial, Ps. 141. 5; Prov. 9. 8; 1. 17; 15. 5; 24. 25. not to be despised, Prov. 1. 25; 5. 12; 10. 17; 12. 1; 15. 10; 29. 1.
RENEWAL, Is. 52. 12; 58. 8.
REST future, promised, Heb. 3. 11; 4. See Is. 11. 10; 14. 3; 30. 15; Jer. 6. 16; Mat. 11. 28.
RESTITUTION, Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 5. 16; 6. 4; 24. 21; Num. 5. 5 (Luke 19. 8); times of, Acts 3. 21.
RESURRECTION of the body foretold, Job 19. 26; Ps. 17. 15; Is. 26. 19; Dan. 12. 2; typical, Ezek. 37. proclaimed by Christ, Mat. 22. 31; Luke 14. 14; John 5. 28; 11. 23. preached by the apostles, Acts 4. 2; 17. 18; 24. 15; 26. 8; Rom. 6. 5; 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15; 2 Cor. 4. 14; Phil. 3. 20; Col. 3. 3; 1 Thes. 4. 15; 5. 23; Heb. 6. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 11; 1 John 3. 2.
RETURN from captivity, Ezra 1; Neh. 2; Jer. 16. 14; 23; 24; 30; 31; 32; 50. 4, 17, 33; Amos 9. 14; Hag. 1; Zech. 1.
REUBEN, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 30; 35; 37. 42; 49; 1 Chr. 5. 1.
REUBENITES, their number and possessions, Num. 1. 2; 26; 32; Deut. 3. 12; Josh. 13. 15; 1 Chr. 5. 18. dealings of Moses and Joshua with, Num. 32; Deut. 33; Josh. — 22. go into captivity, 1 Chr. 5. 26 (Rev. 7. 5).

REVELATION of Jesus Christ to John, Rev. 1: the messages to the churches, Rev. 2; 3; the glory of heaven, Rev. 4; 5; opening of the seven seals, Rev. 6; 8; the sealing of God's servants, Rev. 7; the seven trumpets, Rev. 8; 9; 11; 15; the seven thunders, Rev. 10.4; the two witnesses and the beast, Rev. 11; the woman clothed with the sun, the red dragon, Michael fighting against, overcomes, Rev. 12; of fallen Babylon, Rev. 13; 14; 17; 18; 19; the seven vials, Rev. 15; 16; the marriage of the Lamb, Rev. 19; the last judgment, Rev. 20; the new Jerusalem, &c., Rev. 21; 22.
REVELATIONS, merciful, from God, Deut. 29. 29; Job 33. 16; Is. 40. 5; 53. 1; Jer. 33. 6; Dan. 2. 22; Amos 3. 7; Mat. 11. 25; 16. 17; 1 Cor. 2. 10; 2 Cor. 12; Gal. 1. 12; Eph. 3. 9; Phil. 3. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 13. wrathful, Rom. 1. 18; 2. 5; 2 Thes. 1. 7.
REVENGE deprecated, Lev. 19. 18; Prov. 20. 22; 24. 29; Mat. 5. 39; Rom. 12. 19; 1 Thes. 5. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 9.
REVERENCE to God, Ex. 3. 5; Ps. 89. 7; 111. 9; Heb. 12. 28. to God's sanctuary, Lev. 19. 30. from wives to husbands, Eph. 5. 33.
REVELING condemned, Ex. 22. 23; 21. 17; Mat. 5. 22; 1 Cor. 6. 10. examples of enduring, Is. 51. 7; Mat. 5. 11; 27. 39; 1 Cor. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
REVOLT, instances of — cities of the plain, Gen. 14. 1; Korah, Dathan, Abiram, Num. 16; Israel from Mesopotamia, Judg. 3. 9 (under Othniel); southern tribes from the Philistines, Judg. 3. 31; eastern tribes from Eglon, Judg. 3. 12; Deborah and Barak, Judg. 4. 4; southern tribes from Midian, Judg. 6. 7; 8; southern tribes from Ammon, Judg. 11; Samson, Judg. 15; Ish-bosheth, 2 Sam. 2. 8; Abner, 2 Sam. 3; Absalom, 2 Sam. 15. 10; Adonijah, 1 Kings 1. 5; 2. 13; Hadad and Rezon, 1 Kings 11. 14, 23; ten tribes, 1 Kings 12. 19; 2 Chron. 10. 19; Moab, 2 Kings 1. 3. 5, 7; Edom, 2 Kings 8. 20; 2 Chron. 21. 8; Libnah, 2 Kings 8. 22; 2 Chron. 21. 10; Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 11; Hoshea, 2 Kings 17. 4; Hezekiah, 2 Kings 18. 4; Jehoikim, 2 Kings 24. 1; Zedekiah, 2 Kings 24. 20; 2 Chron. 36. 13; Jer. 52. 3; Theudas, Acts 5. 36; Judas of Galilee, Acts 5. 37.
REWARD to the righteous, Gen. 15. 1; Ps. 19. 11; 58. 11; Prov. 11. 18; 25. 22; Mat. 5. 12; 6. 1; 10. 41; Luke 6. 35; 1 Cor. 3. 8; 2 Cor. 2. 13; 3. 24; Heb. 10. 35; 11. 6; Rev. 22. 12. threatened to the wicked, Deut. 32. 41; 2 Sam. 3. 39; Ps. 54. 5; 91. 8; 109; Obad. 15; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Rev. 19. 17; 20. 15; 22. 15. exceeding great, Gen. 15. 1.
REZIN, king of Syria, 2 Kings 15. 37; 16. 5, 9; Is. 7. 1.
REZON, of Damascus, 1 Kin. 11. 23.
RHODES, island of, Acts 21. 1.
RIBLAK, in Syria, 2 Kings 23. 33; 25. 6; Jer. 39. 5; 52. 9.
RICHES, God gives, 1 Sam. 2. 7; Prov. 10. 22; Eccl. 5. 19. the true, Prov. 3. 14; Mat. 13. 44; Luke 16. 11; Eph. 3. 8; Col. 2. 3. earthly, Deut. 8. 17; 1 Chron. 29. 12; Ps. 49. 6; Prov. 11. 4; 15. 16; 23. 5; 27. 24; Eccl. 4. 8; 5. 10; 6; Jer. 9. 23; 48. 36; Ezek. 7. 19; Zeph.

RICHES—cont.

1. 18; Mat. 6. 19; 13. 22; 1 Tim. 6. 17; Jam. 1. 11, 5. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 18. uncertain, Prov. 23. 5. dangers of, Deut. 8. 13; 32. 15; Neh. 9. 25; Prov. 13. 16; 18. 23; 28. 11; 30. 8; Eccl. 5. 12; Hos. 12. 8; Mic. 6. 12; Mat. 13. 22; 19. 23; Mark 10. 22; Luke 12. 15; 1 Tim. 6. 10; James 2. 6; 5. 1. proper use of, 1 Chr. 29. 3; Job 31. 16, 24; Ps. 62. 10; Jer. 9. 23; Mat. 6. 19; 19. 21; Luke 16. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17; James 1. 9; 1 John 3. 17. evil use of, Job 20. 15; 31. 24; Ps. 39. 6; 49. 6; 55. 22; Prov. 11. 28; 13. 7, 11; 15. 6; Eccl. 2. 26; 5. 10; James 5. 3. end of the wicked rich, Job 20. 16; 21. 13; 27. 16; Ps. 52. 7; Prov. 11. 4; 22. 16; Eccl. 5. 14; Jer. 17. 11; Mic. 2. 3; Hab. 2. 6; Luke 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; James 5. 1. RIDDLE of Samson, Judg. 14. 12. RIGHTEOUS, blessings and privileges of the, Job 36. 7; Ps. 1; 5. 12; 14. 5; 15; 32. 11; 16. 3, 11; 34. 15; 37; 52. 6; 55. 22; 58. 10; 64. 10; 89. 12; 97. 11; 112; 125. 3; 146. 8; Prov. 2. 7; 3. 32; 12. 26; 10-13; 28. 1; Is. 3. 10; 26. 2; 60. 21; Ezek. 18; Mat. 13. 43; Acts 10. 35; Rom. 2. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 12; 1 John 3. 7; Rev. 22. 11. RIGHTeousNESS, by faith, Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6; James 2. 28. — of CHRIST, imputed to the Church, Is. 54. 17; Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Hosea 2. 19; Mal. 4. 2; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 22; 10. 3; 1 Cor. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 5. 21; Phil. 3. 9; Tit. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 1. of the law and faith, Rom. 10. — of man, Deut. 9. 4; Is. 64. 6; Dan. 9. 18; Phil. 3. 9. RIMMON, idol, 2 Kings 5. 18. RINGS, Gen. 41. 42; Ex. 25. 12; 26. 29; Est. 3. 10; Ezek. 1. 18; Luke 15. 22. RIOTING and REVELLING, Prov. 23. 20; 28. 7; Luke 15. 13; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13. RIVER of life, Rev. 22. See Ps. 36. 8; 46. 4; 65. 9; Ezek. 47. — of Egypt (Nile), Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 29. 3, 10; Moses hidden in, Ex. 2. 5; waters of, turned into blood, Ex. 7. 15. ROBBERY, Lev. 19. 13; Ps. 62. 10; Prov. 21. 7; 22. 22; 28. 24; Is. 10. 2; 61. 8; Ezek. 22. 29; Amos 3. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 6. ROBE, scarlet, gorgeous, purple, Mat. 27. 28; Luke 23. 11; John 19. 2. ROBES, white, Rev. 6. 11; 7. 9. ROCK, water brought out of, by Moses, Ex. 17. 6; Num. 20. 10. See 1 Cor. 10. 4. figuratively used, Deut. 32. 4, 15; 2 Sam. 22. 2; 23. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 1; 31. 2; 61. 2; 1 Is. 17. 10; 26. 4; 32. 2. See Mat. 7. 24. ROD of Moses, Exod. 4; of Aaron, Num. 17; Heb. 9. 4. ROLL of prophecy, Is. 8. 1; Jer. 36. 2; Ezek. 2. 9; 3. 1; Zech. 5. 1. See Book. ROMANS, St. Paul's teaching to. See Epistle to Romans, also FAITH, WORKS, RIGHTeousNESS. ROME, strangers of, at Pentecost, Acts 2. 10; Jews ordered to depart from, Acts 18. 2; Paul preaches there, Acts 28. ROSE of Sharon, Cant. 2. 1. RUFUS (chosen in the Lord), Rom. 16. 13. RULERS, of the Jews (as Nicodemus), John 3. 1; 7. 48; 12. 42, &c. of the synagogue; Jairus, Luke 8.

RULERS—cont.

41; Crispus, Acts 18. 8; Sosthenes, Acts 18. 17. chosen by Moses, Ex. 13. 25. RUTH, story of, Ruth 1-4. Christ descended from, Mat. 1. 5. SABAOth (Hosts), the Lord of, Rom. 9. 29; James 5. 4. SABBATH, day of rest, Gen. 2. 2 (Heb. 4. 4). to be kept holy, Ex. 16. 23; 20. 8; 23. 12; 31. 13; 34. 21; 35. 2; Lev. 25. 3; Num. 15. 32; Deut. 5. 12; Neh. 10. 31; 13. 15; Is. 56; 58. 13; Jer. 17. 21; Ezek. 20. 12. offerings, Num. 28. 9. the seventh year kept as, Ex. 23. 10; Lev. 25. 1. Christ the Lord of, Mark 2. 27; Luke 6. 5. first day of the week kept as (See Mat. 28. 1; Mark 16. 2, 9; John 20. 1, 19, 26; Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2; Rev. 1. 10. SABAENS, Job 1. 15; Is. 45. 14. SACKCLOTH, 2 Sam. 3. 31; 1 Kin. 20. 32; Neh. 9. 1; Est. 4. 1; Ps. 30. 11; 35. 13; Jonah 3. 5. SACRIFICES, Lev. 22. 19; Deut. 17. 1. types of Christ, Heb. 9; 10. SACRILEGE, Rom. 2. 22. SADDUCEES, their controversies with Christ, Mat. 16. 1; 22. 23; Mark 12. 18; Luke 20. 27; with the apostles, Acts 4. 1; with Paul, Acts 23. 6; their doctrines, Mat. 22. 23; Mark 12. 18; Acts 23. 8. SAINTS of God, Deut. 33. 2; 1 Sam. 2. 9; Ps. 145. 10; 148. 14; 149; Prov. 2. 8; Dan. 7. 18; Zech. 14. 5. believers, Rom. 8. 27; Eph. 2. 19; Col. 1. 12; Jude 3; Rev. 5. 8. obligations of, 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 20. 1; 31. 23; 34. 9; 132. 9; Rom. 16. 2; 15. 1; 1 Cor. 6; 2 Cor. 8; 9; Eph. 4. 6; 18; Philom.; Heb. 6. 10; 13. 24. SALEM, Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1. SALOME, Mark 15. 40; 16. 1. SALT, Lev. 2. 13; Mark 9. 49. Lot's wife becomes a pillar of, Gen. 19. 26. salt of the earth, Mat. 5. 13 (Luke 14. 34; Col. 4. 6). — sea (Siddim), Gen. 14. 3; Num. 34. 3, 12; Deut. 3. 17; Josh. 3. 16; 12. 3; 15. 1, 2. SALVATION, Ex. 14. 13; 15; 1 Sam. 11. 13; Ps. 3. 8; 37. 39; 62. 1; 68. 19; Is. 33. 2; 46. 13; 59. 1; 63. 5; Lam. 3. 26; Mic. 7. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Luke 1. 69; Phil. 1. 19, 28; Rev. 7. 10; 12. 10; 19. 1. to be wrought out with fear and trembling, Phil. 2. 12. SAMARIA (city of), 1 Kings 16. 24; 20. 1; 2 Kings 6. 24. — (region of), visited by Christ, Luke 17. 11; John 4; and gospel preached there, Acts 8. SAMARITAN, parable of, Luke 10. 30. miracle performed on, Luke 17. 16. SAMSON, Judg. 13-16. delivered up to Philistines, Judg. 16. 21. his death, Judg. 16. 30. SAMUEL born, and presented to the Lord, 1 Sam. 1. 19, 26. ministers to the Lord, 1 Sam. 3. the Lord speaks to, 1 Sam. 3. 11. judges Israel, 1 Sam. 7; 8. 1; Acts 13. 20. anoints Saul king, 1 Sam. 10. 1. rebukes Saul for sin, 1 Sam. 13. 13; 15. 16. anoints David, 1 Sam. 16; 19. 18. his death, 1 Sam. 25. 1; 28. 3. his spirit consulted by Saul, 1 Sam. 28. 12. as a prophet, Ps. 99. 6; Acts 3. 24; Heb. 11. 32.

SANBALLAT, Neh. 2. 10; 4; 6. 2; 13. 28. SANCTIFICATION by Christ, John 17. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30; 6. 11; Eph. 5. 26; Heb. 2. 11; 10. 10; Jude 1. by the Spirit, Rom. 15. 16; 2 Thes. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 2. SANCTIFIED, the seventh day, Gen. 2. 3; the firstborn to be, Ex. 13. 2; the people, Ex. 19. 10; Num. 11. 18; Josh. 24. 3; the tabernacle, Ex. 29. 30; Lev. 8. 10; the priests, Lev. 8. 30; 9; 2 Chr. 7. 11. SANCTUARY, God, of his people, Is. 8. 14; Ezek. 11. 16. See Pa. 20. 2; 63. 2; 68. 24; 73. 17; 77. 13; 78. 54; 96. 6; 134; 150; Heb. 8; 9. See TEMPLE. SAND of the sea, Gen. 22. 17; Hos. 1. 10; Heb. 11. 12; Rev. 20. 8. SANDALS, Mark 6. 9; Acts 12. 8. SAPPHIRE, Ex. 24. 10; 28. 18; Ezek. 1. 26; 10. 1; 28. 13; Rev. 21. 19. SARAH (Sarai), Gen. 11; 12; 20. 2. See ABRAHAM. her death and burial, Gen. 23 (Heb. 11. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 6). SARDINE stone, Rev. 4. 3. SARDIS, church of, Rev. 1. 11; 3. 1. SARDIUS, Ex. 28. 17; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 20. SARDONYX, jewel, Rev. 21. 20. SATAN, Job 1. 7; 2. 1; Zech. 3. 1; Mat. 4. 10. See DEVIL. SAUL, king of Israel, his parentage, anointing by Samuel, prophesying, and acknowledgment as king, 1 Sam. 9; 10. his disobedience, and rejection by God, 1 Sam. 14. 31; 15. possessed by an evil spirit, quieted by David, 1 Sam. 16. 14, 15, 23. favours David, 1 Sam. 18. 5; seeks to kill him, 1 Sam. 18. 10; pursues him, 1 Sam. 20; 23; 24; 26. slays priests for succouring David, 1 Sam. 22. 9. enquires of the witch of En-dor, 1 Sam. 28. 7. his ruin and suicide, 1 Sam. 28. 15; 31; 1 Chr. 10; his posterity, 1 Chr. 8. 33. — of Tarsus. See PAUL. SAVIOUR, Christ, Luke 2. 11; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 13. 23; Eph. 5. 23; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 3. 2; 1 John 4. 14; Jude 25. — God, Is. 43. 3, 11; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Luke 1. 47. SAVOUR, a sweet (Gen. 8. 21; Ex. 29. 18); type of Christ, 2 Cor. 2. 14, 15; Eph. 5. 2. SCAB, Lev. 13. 1; Deut. 28. 27; Is. 3. 17. SCAPEGOAT, Lev. 16. 20, 21 (Is. 53. 6). SCEPTRE, Gen. 49. 10; Num. 24. 17; Est. 5. 2; Ps. 45. 6; Heb. 1. 8. SCHISM condemned, 1 Cor. 1; 3; 11. 18; 12. 25; 2 Cor. 13. 11. SCHOOLMASTER, figurative, Gal. 3. 24. SOFFERS, their sin, Ps. 1; 2; 123. 4; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 7, 12; 13. 1; 14. 6; 15. 12; 19. 25, 29; 21. 24; 24. 9; Is. 28. 14; 29. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 3. SCORPIONS, Deut. 8. 15; Luke 10. 19; Rev. 9. 3. SCOURGING, Lev. 19. 20; Deut. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24. of Christ, Mat. 27. 26; Luke 23. 16. SCRIBES, 2 Sam. 8. 17; 20. 25; 1 Kings 4. 3; 2 Kings 19. 2; 22. 8; 1 Chr. 27. 32; Ezra 7. 6; Jer. 36. 26. and Pharisees, censured by Christ, Mat. 15. 3; 23. 2; Mark 2. 16; 3. 22; Luke 11. 15, 53; 20. 1. conspire against Christ, Mark 11. 18; Luke 20. 19; 22. 2; 23. 10. persecute Stephen, Acts 6. 12. SCRIPTURES, the Holy, given by inspiration of God through the

SCRIPTURES.—*cont.*

Holy Ghost, Acts 1. 16; Heb. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 3. 16; 2 Pet. 1. 21.
 Christ confirms and teaches out of, Mat. 4. 4; Mark 12. 10; Luke 24. 27; John 7. 42.
 testify of Christ, John 5. 39; Acts 10. 43; 18. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 3.
 profitable for doctrine, instruction, and rule of life, Ps. 19. 7; 119. 9; John 17. 17; Acts 20. 32; Rom. 15. 4; 16. 26; 2 Tim. 3. 16, 17.
 make wise unto salvation, John 20. 31; Rom. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 15; Jam. 1. 21; 2 Pet. 1. 19.
 to be taught diligently, Deut. 6. 9; 17. 19; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
 to be kept unaltered, Deut. 4. 2; Prov. 30. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 13 (Jude 3); Rev. 22. 18.
 to be searched, John 5. 39; example, Acts 17. 11.
 formerly given by God through the prophets, Luke 16. 31; Rom. 3. 2; 9. 4; Heb. 1. 1; in the last days through Jesus Christ, Heb. 1. 2; fulfilled by Him, Mat. 5. 17; Luke 24. 27; John 19. 24; Acts 13. 29.
 appealed to by the apostles, Acts 2. 3; 8. 32; 17. 2; 18. 24; 28. 25.
 rejecters will be judged by, John 12. 48; Heb. 2. 3; 10. 28; 12. 25.
 SCROLL, the heavens compared to, Is. 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14.
 SCYTHIANS, Col. 3. 11.
 SEA, God's power over, Ex. 14. 6; 15. 6; Neh. 8. 11; Job 38. 11; Ps. 65. 7; 88. 9; 93. 4; 107. 23; 114; Prov. 8. 29; Is. 51. 10; 50. 2; Nah. 1. 4; moreover Rev. 21. 5.
 the molten, 1 Kings 7. 23; 2 Chr. 4. 2; of glass, Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2.
 SEAL of righteousness, Rom. 4. 11.
 SEALS, Gen. 33. 18; Ex. 28. 11; 1 Kings 21. 8; Job 33. 14; Cant. 8. 6; Jer. 32. 10; Dan. 12. 4; Mat. 27. 66.
 SEALED believers, 2 Cor. 1. 22; Eph. 1. 13; 4. 30; in heaven, number of, Rev. 7.
 book opened, Rev. 5. 6.
 utterances of the seven thunders, Rev. 10. 4.
 SEARCHER of hearts, God, 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; Ps. 7. 9; Jer. 17. 10.
 SEASONS, continuance of, Gen. 8. 22.
 SECOND COMING, Christ's, Acts 1. 11.
 SECOND DEATH, Rev. 20. 14.
 SECRET things belong to God, Deut. 29. 29; Job 15. 8.
 revealed by Him, Ps. 25. 14; Prov. 3. 32; Amos 3. 7; Mat. 11. 25; 13. 35; Rom. 16. 25; 2 Cor. 3. 13.
 all known to Him, Ps. 44. 21; 90. 8; Eccl. 12. 14; Mat. 6. 4; Mark 4. 22; Rom. 2. 16.
 SECRETS, not to be revealed, Prov. 25. 9; Mat. 13. 15.
 SEDITION, Gal. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 2. 19.
 SEED of the woman, Gen. 3. 15; Rev. 12; of the serpent, Gen. 3. 15.
 —parables about, Mat. 13; Luke 8. 5.
 SEER, 1 Sam. 9. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 11.
 SEIR, mount, Edom, land of Esau, Gen. 14. 6; 32. 3; 36. 8, 20; Deut. 33. 2; Josh. 24. 4; Is. 21. 11; Ezek. 25. 8.
 predictions about, Num. 24. 18; Ezek. 35. 2.
 SELAH (pause), Ps. 3. 2; 4. 2, &c.
 SELEUCIA, apostles at, Acts 13. 4.
 SELF-DENIAL, Prov. 23. 2; Jer. 35; Luke 3. 11; 14. 33; Acts 2. 45; Rom. 6. 12; 8. 13; 14. 20; 15. 1; 1 Cor. 10. 23; 13. 5; 24. 33; Gal. 5. 24; Phil. 2. 4; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
 Christ an example of, Mat. 4. 8; 8. 20; Rom. 15. 3; Phil. 2. 6.
 incumbent on His followers, Mat. 10. 38; 16. 24; Mk. 8. 34; Lk. 9. 23.

SELF-EXAMINATION enjoined, Lam. 3. 40; Ps. 4. 4; 1 Cor. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 13. 5.
 SELFISHNESS, Is. 56. 11; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Cor. 10. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 15; Phil. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Jam. 2. 8.
 SELF-WILL, Ps. 75. 5; Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
 SENNACHERIB, 2 Kings 19. 13; 2 Chron. 32; Is. 36. 37.
 SEPARATION, of women, Lev. 12.
 SEPHARVAIM, 2 Kings 17. 24; 18. 34; 19. 13.
 SEPULCHRE, Abraham's, Gen. 23. 6; 25. 9; Acts 7. 16.
 of Christ, Mat. 27. 60; Mark 15. 46; Luke 23. 55; John 19. 41.
 SEPULCHRES, whitened, Mat. 23. 27.
 SERAPHIM, Is. 6. 2.
 SERGIUS PAULUS, Acts 13. 7.
 SERMON on the mount, Mat. 5-7; Luke 6. 20. *See* CHRIST.
 SERPENT cursed by God, Gen. 3. 14 (2 Cor. 11. 3; Rev. 12. 9).
 SERPENTS, fiery, sent by God, and brassen one made by Moses, Num. 21. 8 (John 3. 14); the latter destroyed, 2 Kings 18. 4.
 SERVANTS, Ex. 20. 10; 21; Deut. 5. 14.
 advice to, Mal. 1. 6; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18.
 SERVILE work forbidden on holy days, Lev. 23. 7; Num. 28. 18; 29. 1.
 SETH, son of Adam, Gen. 4. 25; 5. 3.
 SEVENTY elders, the, Exod. 15. 25; 24. Num. 11. 16.
 years' captivity foretold, Jer. 25. 11.
 weeks, Daniel's prophecy concerning, Dan. 9. 24.
 disciples, Christ's charge to, Luke 10.
 SHADOW, 1 Chr. 29. 15; Job 8. 9; Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 63. 7.
 of heavenly things, Heb. 8. 5; 10. 1.
 SHADRACH, MESHACH, and A-BED-NEGO, their faith and sufferings, and deliverance, Dan. 1; 3.
 SHALLUM, 2 Kin. 15. 10; Jer. 22. 11.
 SHALMANESER carries ten tribes captive, 2 Kings 17; 18. 9.
 SHAME, Gen. 2. 25; 3. 10; Ex. 32. 25. *See* Prov. 3. 25; 11. 2; 13. 5; Ezek. 16. 63; Rom. 6. 21; of God's enemies, Ps. 40. 14; 109. 29; Ezek. 7. 18; Dan. 12. 2; subdued by hope, Rom. 5. 5.
 SHAMGAR judges Israel, Judg. 3. 31; 5. 6.
 SHAMMAH, his valour, 2 Sam. 23. 11.
 SHAPHAN repairs the temple, 2 Kings 22. 3; 2 Chr. 34. 8.
 SHARON, rose of, Cant. 2. 1.
 SHAVING the head, Lev. 13. 33; 14. 8; Num. 6. 9; 8. 7. *See* Job 1. 20; Ezek. 44. 20; Acts 21. 5; 1 Cor. 11. 5 (Lev. 21. 5).
 SHEARING sheep, rejoicing at, 1 Sam. 25. 4; 2 Sam. 13. 23.
 SHEAVES of corn, Joseph's dream, Gen. 37. 7.
 of the firstfruits of harvest, Lev. 23. 10-12.
 forgotten, to be left in the field, Deut. 24. 13; Job 24. 10.
 typical, Ps. 126. 6; Micah 4. 12; Mat. 13. 30.
 SHEBA, Gen. 25. 3; Job 6. 19; Ps. 72. 10; Jer. 6. 20; Ezek. 27. 22; 32. 13.
 queen of, 1 Kings 10; 2 Chr. 9; Mat. 12. 42.
 SHEBA (Benjamite) revolts, 2 Sam. 8.
 SHEBNA the scribe, 2 Kings 18. 18; 19. 2; Is. 22. 15; 36. 3; 37. 2.
 SHECHEM the Hivite, Gen. 34.
 —city of, Josh. 17. 7; Ps. 60. 6.
 charge of Joshua at, Josh. 24.
 its treachery and penalty, Judg. 9. 1, 41.

SHEEP for sacrifice, Lev. 1. 10; 1 Kings 8. 63; 2 Chr. 30. 24.
 the people spoken of as, 2 Sam. 24. 17; Ps. 74. 1.
 the church compared to, Ps. 74. 1; 79. 13; 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34; 36. 38; Mic. 2. 12; Mat. 15. 24; 25. 32; John 10. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 25.
 emblem of Christ, Is. 53. 7; Acts 8. 32.
 of His people, Ps. 95. 7; John 21. 16.
 SHEKEL, Gen. 23. 15; Ex. 30. 13; Josh. 7. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 26; 1 Kin. 10. 16; Neh. 5. 15; Jer. 32. 9; Ezek. 4. 10.
 SHELAH, son of Judah, Gen. 38. 5.
 SHEM, Gen. 9. 26; 10. 21; 11. 10; 1 Chr. 1. 17.
 SHEMAIAH, prophet, 1 Kings 12. 22; 2 Chr. 11. 2; 12. 5 (Jer. 29. 24).
 SHEPHERD, the Good (Christ), John 10. 14; Heb. 13. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4 (Is. 40. 11; Zech. 11. 16; 13. 7).
 (of Israel), Ps. 23. 1; 80. 1; Ezek. 34. 11.
 shepherd of his flock, Is. 63. 11.
 idol shepherd, Zech. 11. 17.
 hiring, John 10. 12.
 SHEPHERDS, Gen. 46. 32, 34; 47. 3; Jer. 33. 12; Ezek. 34. 2; Luke 2. 8.
 SHESHACH, Jer. 25. 26; 51. 41.
 SHESHAZZAR, Ezra 1. 8; 5. 14.
 SHETHAR-BOSNAI and Tatnai oppose rebuilding of temple, Ezra 5. 6.
 SHEWBREAD, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 5; Heb. 9. 2; David takes, 1 Sam. 21. 6 (Mat. 12. 4; Mark 2. 26; Luke 6. 4).
 SHIBBOLETH, Judg. 12. 6.
 SHIELD, God, of His people, Gen. 15. 1; Deut. 33. 29; Ps. 33. 20; 84. 11; 115. 9; Prov. 30. 5; of faith, Eph. 6. 16.
 SHIELDS, Solomon's, 1 Kin. 10. 17; Goliath's, 1 Sam. 17. 6.
 SHILOH, Messiah, Gen. 49. 10.
 —site of tabernacle, Josh. 18. 1; Judg. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 2. 14; 3. 21; Ps. 78. 60; Jer. 7. 12; 26. 6.
 SHIMEI curses David, 2 Sam. 16. 5.
 slain by Solomon, 1 Kings 2. 36.
 SHINING of God's face, Num. 6. 25; Ps. 31. 16; 50. 2; 67. 1; 80. 1; Dan. 9. 17.
 skin of Moses' face, Ex. 34. 29; 2 Cor. 3.
 of Christ's face, Mat. 17. 2; Luke 9. 29; Acts 9. 3; Rev. 1. 16.
 of believers, as lights of the world, Mat. 5. 16; Phil. 2. 15; John 5. 35; and in the kingdom of heaven, Dan. 12. 3; Mat. 13. 43.
 of the gospel, 2 Cor. 4. 4; Is. 9. 2.
 SHIPS, Gen. 49. 13; Num. 24. 24; Solomon's, 1 Kin. 9. 26; Jehoshaphat's, 1 Kings 22. 48; of Tarshish, Ps. 48. 7; Is. 2. 16; 23. 1; 60. 9; Ezek. 27. 25.
 SHISHAK invades and spoils Jerusalem, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12.
 SHITTIM-WOOD for the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 5; 27. 1.
 SHOES taken off, Ex. 3. 5; Deut. 25. 9; Josh. 5. 15; Ruth 4. 7; 2 Sam. 15. 30.
 SHOULDER, sacrificial, Ex. 29. 22; 27; Lev. 7. 34; 10. 14; Num. 6. 19.
 SHOUTING, in war, Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 4. 5; 2 Chr. 13. 15.
 in worship, 2 Sam. 6. 15; Ezra 3. 11; Ps. 47. 1; Zeph. 3. 14.
 SHUNEM, Josh. 19. 13; 1 Sam. 28. 4; 2 Kings 4. 8.
 SHUSHAN, city, Artaxerxes at, Neh. 1. 1; Est. 2. 8; 3. 15.
 SHUT, the door was, Mat. 25. 10; eyes, Is. 6. 10; 44. 18; heaven, Rev. 11. 6; 21. 25.
 SHUTTETH (and none openeth), Rev. 3. 7.

SICK:—Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 1; 2 Chr. 32. 24; Lazarus, John 11. 1; Dorcas, Acts 9. 37; Peter's wife's mother, Mat. 8. 14; Mark 1. 30; Luke 4. 38.
 healing the, Mat. 8. 16; 10. 8; Mark 16. 18; Luke 7. 10.
 when saw we thee, Mat. 25. 39. unto death, Phil. 2. 27.
SICKLE, Deut. 16. 9; 23. 25. typical, Joel 3. 13; Mark 4. 29; Rev. 14. 14.
SICKNESS, Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 23. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 15; 2 Chr. 21. 15. conduct under, Ps. 35. 13; Is. 38. 12; Mat. 25. 36; Jam. 5. 14. *See* AFFLICTION.
SIDON, son of Canaan, Gen. 10. 15. (Zidon), city of, Josh. 13. 28; 1 Kings 5. 6; Acts 27. 3.
SIGHT of God, in Acts. 4. 19; 8. 21; 10. 31; 2 Cor. 12. 17; 4. 2; 7. 12; Gal. 3. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 2. 3; 6. 13; 1 Thes. 3. 4.
SIGN, Pharisees ask a, Mat. 12. 38; Mark 8. 11.
SIGNS, sun and moon, Gen. 1. 14; rainbow, Gen. 9. 13; circumcision, Gen. 17. 10; Moses, Ex. 3. 12; 4. 8; sabbath, Ex. 31. 13; Jonas, Mat. 12. 39; apostles, Acts 2. 43; also 1 Kings 13. 3; Is. 7. 11; 8. 18; 20. 3; Ezek. 24. 24.
 false, Deut. 13. 1; Mat. 24. 24; 2 Thes. 2. 9.
 of the times, Mat. 16. 3.
SIHON, king of the Amorites, Num. 21. 21; Deut. 1. 4; 2. 26; Ps. 135. 11. 136. 19.
SILAS, Acts 15. 22. 16. 19; 17. 4. *See* 2 Cor. 1. 19; 1 Thes. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 12.
SILENCE, Job 2. 13; Ps. 39. 2; Prov. 10. 19; 11. 12; 17. 23. women to keep, 1 Tim. 2. 11. in heaven for half an hour, Rev. 8. 1.
SILK, Prov. 31. 22; Ezek. 16. 10.
SILOAM, pool of, John 9. 7.
SILVER, Ex. 26. 19; Num. 3. 13. as money, Ex. 23. 15; 44. 2; Deut. 22. 19; 2 Kings 5. 22.
SIMEON, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 23; 34. 7, 25; 42. 24.
 his descendants, Gen. 46. 10; Ex. 6. 15; Num. 1. 22; 26. 12; 1 Chr. 4. 24; 12. 25.
 prophecy concerning, Gen. 49. 5. blesses Christ, Luke 2. 25.
SIMON, brother of Christ, Mat. 13. 55; Mark 6. 3.
 (Zelotes), **APOSTLE**, Mat. 10. 4; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 15. (Pharisee), reproved, Luke 7. 36.
 (leper), Mat. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3. (of Cyrene), bears the cross of Jesus, Mat. 27. 32; Mark 15. 21; Luke 23. 26.
 (a tanner), Peter's vision in his house, Acts 9. 43; 10. 6.
 (a sorcerer), baptized, Acts 8. 9; rebuked by Peter, Acts. 8. 18. *See* PETER.
SIMPLE, the (foolish), Prov. 1. 22; 8. 5. *See* Prov. 1. 32; 7. 7; 14. 12.
SIMPLICITY, in Christ, 2 Cor. 1. 12; 11. 3; Rom. 16. 19.
SIN, what it is, Deut. 9. 7; Josh. 1. 45; Prov. 24. 9; Rom. 14. 23; Jam. 4. 17; 1 John 3. 4; 5. 17.
 origin of, Gen. 3. 6; 7. Mat. 15. 19; John 8. 44; Rom. 5. 12; 1 John 3. 8. characteristics of, Prov. 14. 34; 15. 9; 30. 12; Is. 1. 18; 59. 3; Jer. 41. 4; Eph. 5. 11; Heb. 3. 13, 15; 6. 1; 9. 14; Jam. 1. 15.
 sting of, death, 1 Cor. 15. 56. all born in, and under, Gen. 5. 3; Job 15. 14; 25. 4; Ps. 51. 5; Rom. 3. 9; Gal. 3. 22.
 Christ alone without, 2 Cor. 5. 21; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 26; 1 John 8. 5; His

SIN—*cont.*

blood alone redeems from, John 1. 29; Eph. 1. 7; 1 John 1. 7; 3. 5. fountain for, Zech. 13. 1.
 repented of, and confessed, Job 33. 27; Ps. 38. 18; 97. 10; Prov. 23. 13; Jer. 3. 21; Rom. 12. 9; 1 John 1. 9.
 prayed, striven against, and mortified, Ps. 4. 4; 13. 13; 39. 1; 51. 2; 139. 24; Mat. 6. 13; Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5; Heb. 12. 4.
 excludes from heaven, 1 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 5; Rev. 21. 27. wages of, death, Rom. 6. 23.
 punishment of, Gen. 2. 17; Ezek. 18. 4; Rom. 5. 13; Heb. 10. 26; Jam. 1. 15.
SIN (Zin), wilderness of, Ex. 16; Num. 13. 21; 20. 27. 14.
SINAI, mount, Deut. 33. 2; Judg. 5. 5; Ps. 68. 17; Gal. 4. 24.
SINCERITY, Josh. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 5. 8; Eph. 6. 24; Tit. 2. 7.
SINGING. *See* PSALMODY.
SINS, NATIONAL, bring judgments, Mat. 23. 35, 36; 27. 25; denounced, Is. 1. 24; 30. 1; Jer. 5. 9; 6. 27.
SIRION, mount, Deut. 3. 9; Ps. 29. 6.
SISERA, Judg. 4. 2. 21; 5. 24; 1 Sam. 12. 9; Ps. 83. 9.
SLANDER, Ex. 23. 1; Ps. 15. 3; 31. 13; 34. 13 (1 Pet. 3. 10); 50. 20; 64. 3; 101. 5; Prov. 10. 18; Jer. 6. 23; 9. 4; Eph. 4. 31; 1 Tim. 3. 11; Tit. 3. 2.
 effects of, and conduct under, Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9; 18. 8; 26. 20, 22; Jer. 23. 4; Ezek. 22. 9; Mat. 5. 11; 26. 59; Acts 6. 11; 17. 7; 24. 5; 1 Cor. 4. 12.
SLANDEROUSLY reported, Rom. 3. 8.
SLAYING unpromptedly, Num. 35. 11; Deut. 4. 42; 19. 3; Josh. 20. 3.
SLEEP, Gen. 2. 21; 15. 12; 1 Sam. 26. 12; Job 4. 13; Prov. 6. 4-11; 19. 15; 20. 13.
 figurative, Ps. 13. 3; Dan. 12. 2; Mark 13. 36; Rom. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 29; 15. 20, 51; 1 Thes. 4. 13-15.
SLING, Judg. 20. 16; Goliath slain by, 1 Sam. 17. 49. *See* 2 Kings 3. 25; 2 Chr. 26. 14.
 figurative, 1 Sam. 25. 29; Prov. 26. 8.
SLOTHFULNESS, Prov. 12. 24, 27; 15. 19; 18. 9; 19. 15; 24. 21, 25; 22. 13; 24. 30; 26. 13-16; Eccl. 10. 18; Mat. 25. 25; Rom. 11. 8. condemned, Prov. 6. 4; Rom. 12. 11; 13. 11; 1 Thes. 5. 6; Heb. 6. 12.
SLOW to speak, Jam. 1. 19.
SLUGGARD, the, Prov. 6. 6; 10. 16; 14. 4; 20. 4; 26. 16.
SMYRNA, church of, Rev. 2. 8.
SNAIL, Eccles. Lev. 11. 30.
SNUFFERS, gold, Ex. 25. 38; 37. 23.
SNOBRIETY, Rom. 12. 3; 1 Thes. 5. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 9; 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 13; 4. 7; 5. 8.
SODOM, its iniquity and destruction, Gen. 13. 13; 18. 20; 19. 4-24; Deut. 23. 17; 1 Kings 14. 24. Lot's deliverance from, Gen. 19. a warning, Deut. 29. 23; 32. 32; Is. 1. 9; 13. 19; Lam. 4. 6; Mat. 10. 15; Luke 17. 29; Jude 7; Rev. 11. 8.
SOLDIERS, admonition to, Luke 3. 14.
 at the crucifixion, John 19. 2, 23, 32. as guards, Mat. 27. 66; 28. 4, 12; Acts 12. 4; 23. 10; 27. 42.
SOLOMON, king of Israel, 2 Sam. 12. 24; 1 Kings 1. 2. 24; 1 Chr. 23. 9; 29.
 asks of God wisdom, 1 Kings 3. 5 (4. 29); 2 Chr. 1. 7.
 the wise judgment of, 1 Kings 3. 16. his league with Hiram for building the temple, 1 Kings 5; 2 Chr. 2.

SOLOMON—*cont.*

builds the temple (2 Sam. 7. 12; 1 Chr. 17. 11); 1 Kings 6; 7; 2 Chr. 3-5; the dedication, 1 Kin. 8; 2 Chr. 6.
 God's covenant with, 1 Kings 9; 2 Chr. 7. 12.
 the queen of Sheba visits, 1 Kings 10; 2 Chr. 9; Mat. 6. 29; 12. 42.
 David's prayer for, Ps. 72.
 his idolatry, rebuke, and death, 1 Kings 11. 1, 9, 14, 31, 41; 2 Chron. 9. 29; Neh. 13. 26.
 his Proverbs and Canticles, Prov. 1. 1; Eccl. 1. 1; Cant. 1. 1.
SON of GOD. *See* CHRIST.
 of man, Ezek. 2. 1; Mat. 8. 20; Acts 7. 56.
SONS of God, Job 1. 6; 38. 7; John 1. 12; Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Heb. 2. 10; 12. 5; Jam. 1. 18; 1 John 3. 1.
 obligations of, Eph. 5. 1; Phil. 2. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 14; 2. 9.
SONGS:—of Moses, Red sea, Ex. 15; for water, Num. 21. 17; God's mercy, Deut. 32; and of the Lamb, Rev. 15. 3.
 of Deborah, Judg. 5; of Hannah, 1 Sam. 2; of David, 2 Sam. 22 (*see* Psalms); of Mary, Luke 1. 46; of Zacharias, Luke 1. 68; of the angels, Luke 2. 13; of Simeon, Luke 2. 29; of the redeemed, Rev. 5. 9; 19.
SORCERY, Is. 47. 9; 57. 3; Acts 8. 9; 13. 6; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.
SORROW, godly, 2 Cor. 7. 10; earthly, Gen. 42. 38; Job 7. 7; Ps. 13. 2; 98. 10; Prov. 10. 22; Is. 35. 10; Luke 22. 45; Rom. 9. 2; 1 Thes. 4. 13; consequence of sin, Gen. 3. 16, 17; Ps. 51.
SOUL, man endowed with, Gen. 2. 7.
 atonement for, Lev. 17. 11.
 redemption of, Ps. 34. 22; 49. 8, 15.
 worth of, Mat. 16. 26; Mark 8. 37.
SOUR GRAPES, proverb concerning, Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2.
SOUTH, the king of, Dan. 11.
 —queen of, Mat. 12. 42.
SOWER, Mat. 13. 3; Mark 4. 3; Luke 8. 5.
SPAN, a measure, Ex. 23. 16.
SPEAR, Josh. 8. 18; 1 Sam. 17. 7; John 19. 34.
SPENT, night is far, Rom. 13. 12; day, Judg. 19. 11; Mark 6. 35; Luke 24. 29.
SPICES, for religious rites, Ex. 25. 6, 80, 23, 34; 37. 29; Est. 2. 12; Ps. 45. 8.
 for funeral, 2 Chr. 16. 14; Mark 16. 1; Luke 23. 56; John 19. 40.
SPIES sent into Canaan by Moses, Num. 12. 3, 17; 25; 14. 36; Deut. 1. 22; Heb. 1. 7.
 sent to Jericho by Joshua, Josh. 2. 1, 4, 17, 23; 6. 17, 23.
SPIKEKNAD, Cant. 1. 12; Mary anoints Christ with, Mark 14. 3; Luke 7. 37; John 12. 3.
SPIRIT of GOD (the HOLY SPIRIT, or HOLY GHOST). *See* article GOD.
SPIRIT, of CHRIST, Rom. 8. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
 of Antichrist, 1 John 4. 3.
 of man, Eccles. 3. 21; 12. 7; Zech. 12. 1; 1 Cor. 2. 11.
 broken, Ps. 51. 17; Prov. 15. 13; 17. 22.
 born of, John 3. 5; Gal. 4. 29. fruit of, Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 7.
 of truth, John 14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13. —bondage, Rom. 8. 15.
 divination, Acts 16. 16.
 dumbness, &c., Mark 9. 17.
 fear, 2 Tim. 1. 7.
 jealousy, Num. 5. 14.
 slumber, Rom. 11. 8.
SPIRITS, to be tried, 1 John 4. 1.

SPIRITUAL body, gifts, &c., Rom. 1. 11; 1 Cor. 12; 14; 15. 44; Phil. 3. 21; 1 John 3. 2 (1 Cor. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 5).

SPLITTING, Num. 12. 14; Deut. 25. 9; Job 30. 10.

SUFFERED, by Christ (Is. 50. 6; Mat. 26. 67; 27. 30; Mark 10. 34; 14. 65; 15. 19).

SPOIL, its division, Num. 31. 27.

SPIRINKLING of blood, the pass-over, Ex. 12. 22; Heb. 11. 23. the covenant of, Ex. 24. 8; Heb. 9. 13.

cleansing the leper by, Lev. 14. 7. of oil, Lev. 14. 16. of the blood of Christ, Heb. 10. 22; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2.

STANDARDS of the tribes, Num. 2.

STAR at Christ's birth, Mat. 2. 2. morning star, Christ, Rev. 22. 16; predicted, Num. 24. 17. great star falls from heaven, Rev. 8. 12; 9. 1.

STARS created, Gen. 1. 16.

STATIONED, Gen. 15. 5; 37. 9; Judg. 5. 20; 1 Cor. 15. 41; Heb. 11. 12; Jude 13; Rev. 8. 12; 12. 1.

not to be worshipped, Deut. 4. 19. morning, Job 38. 7.

STATUTES of the Lord, 1 Chron. 29. 19; Ps. 19. 8; 119. 12, 16.

STAVES for the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 13; 37. 15; 40. 20; Num. 4. 6.

STEADFASTNESS of the disciples, Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5.

urged, Deut. 10. 20; Job 11. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 1 Thes. 5. 21; Heb. 3. 14; 4. 14; 10. 23; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 2 Pet. 3. 17.

STEALING, Ex. 20. 15; 21. 16; Lev. 19. 11; Deut. 5. 19; 24. 7; Ps. 50. 18; Zech. 5. 4; Mat. 19. 13; Rom. 13. 9; Eph. 4. 25; 1 Pet. 4. 15.

reparation inculcated, Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 6. 4; Prov. 6. 30, 31.

STEPHEN, deacon and protomartyr, Acts 6. 5, 8; 7. 58.

STEWARDS, parable of, Luke 16. 1. of God, a bishop is, Tit. 1. 7 (1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10).

STOCKS, Job 13. 27; 33. 11; Prov. 7. 22.

Jeremiah in, Jer. 20. 2.

Paul and Silas in, Acts 16. 24.

STOICS deride Paul, Acts 17. 18.

STONE, corner, Christ is (Ps. 118. 22; Is. 28. 16); Mat. 21. 42; Mark 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 6.

STONES, precious, in the high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28. 17. in the temple, 1 Chr. 29. 2; 2 Chr. 3. 6; in the new Jerusalem, Rev. 21. 19.

STONING, Lev. 20. 2; 24. 14; Deut. 13. 10; 17. 5; 22. 21; of Achan, Josh. 7. 25; Naboth, 1 Kings 21; Stephen, Acts 7. 58; Paul, Acts 14. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 25.

STORK, the, Ps. 104. 17; Jer. 8. 7; Zech. 5. 9.

STRANGE WOMEN, 1 Kings 11. 1; Prov. 2. 16; 5. 3, 20; 6. 24; 23. 27.

STRANGERS (among the Israelites), how to be treated, Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9; Lev. 19. 33; Deut. 1. 16; 10. 18; 23. 7; 24. 14; Mal. 3. 5.

regulations as to the passover, the priest's office, marriage, and the laws concerning them, Ex. 12. 43; 34. 16; Lev. 17. 10; 22. 10; 24. 16; Num. 1. 51; 13. 7; 19. 10; 35. 15; Deut. 7. 3; 17. 15; 25. 5; 31. 12; Josh. 8. 33; Ezra 10. 2; Neh. 13. 27; Ezek. 44. 9. See **HOSPITALITY**.

and pilgrims, 1 Pet. 2. 11.

STRENGTH of Israel, the Lord, Ex. 15. 2; 1 Sam. 15. 23; Ps. 27. 1; 28. 8; 29. 11; 46. 1; 81. 1; Is. 26. 4; Joel 3. 16; Zech. 12. 5.

— of sin, 1 Cor. 15. 56; Rom. 7. — made perfect in weakness, 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 11. 34; Ps. 8. 2.

STRIFE, Prov. 3. 30; 17. 14; 25. 8; 26. 17; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 3; Gal. 5. 30; Phil. 2. 3, 14; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9; James 3. 14.

its origin, Prov. 10. 12; 13. 10; 15. 18; 22. 10; 16. 28; 23. 23; 26. 20; 28. 25; 30. 33; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 23; James 4. 1.

its results, Lev. 24. 10; Gal. 5. 15; James 3. 16.

deprecatd, 1 Cor. 1. 11; 3. 3; 6; 11. 17.

STRIPES, Deut. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24.

STUBBORNNESS, penalty of, Deut. 21. 18; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1; forbidden, 2 Chr. 30. 8; Ps. 32. 9; 75. 4.

of the Jews, 2 Kings 17. 14; Jer. 5. 3; 7. 28; 32. 33.

STUDY, excessive, Eccl. 12. 12.

STUMBLING BLOCK, the blind, Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 27. 18.

figure of, of offence, Is. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 32; 14. 21; 1 Cor. 1. 23; 8. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 8.

SUBJECTION to higher powers, Rom. 13. 1, 5.

SUBMISSION to God; Jam. 4. 7. to rulers, Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 13; 5. 5.

SUCCOOTH (Canaan), Gen. 33. 17; Josh. 13. 27; 1 Kin. 7. 46; Ps. 60. 6.

punished by Gideon, Judg. 8. 5, 16.

— (in Egypt), Ex. 12. 37; 13. 20.

SUFFERING for Christ, Phil. 1. 29.

SUFFERINGS, See **CHRIST**.

of His followers, Acts 5. 40, 12; 13. 50; 14. 19; 16. 25; 20. 23; 21. 22; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 8; 6. 4; 11. 23; Phil. 1. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 19; 3. 14; 4. 12.

SUN created, Gen. 1. 14; Ps. 19. 4; 74. 16; 1 Cor. 15. 41.

not to be worshipped, Deut. 4. 19; Job 31. 26; Ezek. 8. 16.

stayed by Joshua, Josh. 10. 12; brought backward for Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 9; darkened at crucifixion, Luke 23. 44.

SUN of righteousness, Mal. 4. 2.

SUPPER, parable of, Luke 14. 16. marriage, of the Lamb, Rev. 19. 9. Lord's Supper. See **COMMUNION**.

SURETISHIP, evils of, Prov. 6. 1; 11. 15; 17. 18; 20. 16; 22. 26; 27. 13.

SWALLOW, the, Ps. 84. 3; Prov. 26. 2; Is. 33. 14; Jer. 6. 7.

SWAN, Lev. 11. 1; Deut. 14. 16.

SWEAR (and curse), Lev. 5. 1, 4. falsely, Lev. 6. 3, 5; Ex. 22. 28.

SWEARING, Mat. 5. 34; Jam. 5. 12.

SWINE, Lev. 11. 7; Deut. 14. 8; Is. 65. 4.

devils sent into herd of, Mat. 8. 32; Mark 5. 13; Luke 8. 33.

typical of unbelievers and apostates, Mat. 7. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

SWORD of the Lord, Gen. 3. 24; Deut. 32. 41; Judg. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 12; Ps. 45. 3; Is. 34. 5; 66. 16; Jer. 12. 12; 47. 6; Ezek. 21. 4; 30. 24; 32. 10; Zeph. 2. 12.

SYCAMORE tree, 1 Kin. 10. 27; Amos 7. 14; Luke 19. 4.

SYNAGOGUES, Christ teaches in, Mat. 12. 9; Luke 4. 16; John 6. 59; 18. 20; Paul teaches in, Acts 13. 5; 14. 1; 18. 4.

SYRIANS, Gen. 25. 20; Deut. 26. 5. subdued by David, 2 Sam. 8. 10. contend with Israel, 1 Kings 10. 29; 11. 25; 20; 22; 2 Kings 6. 24; 7. 8; 13. 13; 17. 3; 16. 6; 2 Chr. 18. employed to punish Joash, 2 Chr. 24. 23. See 2 Chr. 28. 23; Is. 7. 2; Ezek. 27. 16; Hosea 12. 12; Amos 1. 5.

SYRIANS—*cont.*
gospel preached to, Mat. 4. 24; Acts 15. 23; 18. 18; Gal. 1. 21.

SYROPHENICIAN woman, Mark 7. 25, 30.

TABERNACLE of GOD, its construction, Ex. 25-27; 36-39; 40; Num. 9. 15.

consecrated by Moses, Lev. 8. 10. directions concerning its custody and removal, Num. 1. 50, 53; 3. 4; 9. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 48.

set up at Shiloh, Josh. 18. 1; at Gibeon, 1 Chr. 21. 29; 2 Chr. 1. 3. David's love for, Ps. 27; 42; 43; 84; 132.

— of witness, Num. 17. 7; 18. 2; 2 Chr. 24. 6; Acts 7. 44.

— of testimony, Ex. 38. 21, &c.; in heaven, Rev. 15. 5.

parallels from its history, Heb. 8. 2; 9. 2.

TABERNACLE, the human body compared to, 2 Cor. 5. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 13.

TABERNACLES, feast of, Lev. 23. 34; Num. 29. 12; Deut. 16. 13; 2 Chr. 8. 13; Ezra 3. 4; Zech. 14. 16; John 7. 2.

TABLE of the Lord (Jewish), Ex. 25. 23; 31. 8; 37. 10; 40. 4; Ezek. 41. 22.

its holiness, Mal. 1. 7, 12. of shewbread, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 6; Num. 4. 7.

the **LORD'S**. See **COMMUNION**.

TABLES of stone, the law, Ex. 24. 12; 31. 18.

broken, Ex. 32. 19; Deut. 9. 15. renewed, Ex. 34; Deut. 10.

of stone and the heart, 2 Cor. 3. 3.

TABOR (mount), Judg. 4. 14. See Judg. 8. 18; 1 Sam. 10. 3; Ps. 89. 12; Jer. 46. 18; Hosea 5. 1.

TABRET, musical instrument, Gen. 31. 27; 1 Sam. 13. 6; Is. 5. 12.

TADMOR (Palmyra), built by Solomon, 1 Kin. 9. 18.

TALEBEARERS, Lev. 19. 16; Prov. 11. 13; 18. 8; 26. 20; Ezek. 22. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 15.

TALENT, gold, Ex. 25. 39; silver, 1 Kings 20. 39; lead, Zech. 5. 7.

TALENTS, parables of, Mat. 18. 24; 25. 14.

TALITHA CUMI ("damsel arise"), Mark 5. 41.

TALKING, vain, censured, 1 Sam. 2. 3; Job 11. 2; Prov. 13. 3; 24. 2; Eccl. 10. 14; Ezek. 33. 30; 36. 3; Eph. 5. 4; Titus 1. 10. See **SLANDER**.

TAMMURZ, women weeping for, Ezek. 8. 14.

TARES, parable of the, Mat. 13. 24.

TARSHISH, 1 Kings 10. 22; 2 Chr. 9. 21; 20. 36; Jer. 10. 9; Ezek. 27. 12; 38. 13.

Jonah going there, Jonah 1. 3. prophecies concerning, Ps. 43. 7; 132. 10; Is. 2. 16; 23; 60. 9; 66. 19.

TARSUS, city of the apostle Paul, Acts 9. 11; 11. 25; 21. 39.

TASKMASTERS, Ex. 1. 11; 5. 6.

TATNAI and Shethar-boznai hinder the rebuilding of the temple, Ezra 5. 3; 6. 13.

TAXATION of all the world, under Caesar Augustus, Luke 2. 1.

TEACHERS appointed in Judah, 2 Chr. 17. 7; Ezra 7. 10.

Christian (Bishops, Deacons, Elders), Acts 13. 1; Rom. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 28; Eph. 4. 11; Col. 1. 28; 3. 16; 1 Tim. 3; Tit. 1. 5.

worthy of honour and benevolence, 1 Cor. 9. 9; Gal. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 17.

FALSE, foretold and described, Jer. 5. 13; 6. 13; Ezek. 14. 9; 22. 25; Hos. 9. 7; Micah 2. 11; 3. 11;

TEACHERS (FALSE)—*cont.*

Zeph. 3. 4; Mat. 24. 4; Acts 13. 6; 20. 29; 2 Cor. 11. 13; 1 Tim. 1. 6; 4. 1; 6. 3; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 1. 11; 2 Pet. 2; Jude 4; Rev. 2. 14, 20; not to be hearkened to, Deut. 13. 1; Mat. 24. 5; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 1; Heb. 13. 9; 2 Pet. 2; 1 John 4. 1; 2 John 10; Jude; Rev. 2. 14; how to be tested and avoided, Is. 8. 20; Rom. 16. 17; Titus 3. 10; 1 John 4. 2, 3; 2 John 10; their condemnation, Deut. 13. 1; 18. 20; Is. 8. 20; 9. 15; Jer. 28. 15; Ezek. 13. 8; 14. 10; Micah 3. 6; Gal. 1. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 10, 16.

TEACHING from God, Pa. 71. 17; Is. 54. 13; Jer. 31. 34; John 6. 45; Gal. 1. 12; Eph. 4. 21; 1 Thes. 4. 9; 1 John 2. 27.

of CHRIST, Mat. 5; 7. 29.

TEKEL, Dan. 5. 25.

TEKOA (1 Chr. 2. 24; 4. 5), widow of 2 Sam. 14 (Jer. 6. 1).

TEMA, Gen. 25. 15; Job 6. 19; Is. 21. 14; Jer. 25. 23.

TEMAN, Gen. 36. 11; Jer. 49. 7, 20; Ezek. 25. 13; Amos 1. 12; Obad. 9; Hab. 3. 3.

TEMPERANCE commended, Prov. 23. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 25; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 5. 18; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 6.

TEMPLE, house of the Lord, or place for worship. *See* ALTAR, and TABERNACLE.

TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM.

In David's heart to build, 2 Sam. 7. 3; 1 Chr. 17. 2; 23. 2.

David forbidden to build, 2 Sam. 7. 5; 1 Chr. 17. 4; 23. 3.

Solomon to build, 2 Sam. 7. 12; 1 Chr. 17. 11; 28. 5.

David's preparations for, 1 Chr. 28. 11.

Solomon builds, 1 Kin. 6; 2 Chr. 3; 4.

no hammer or axe heard in building, 1 Kin. 6. 7.

dimensions and ornaments of, 2 Chr. 3. 4.

its solemn dedication, 1 Kin. 8; 2 Chr. 6; 7.

glory of the Lord fills, 2 Chr. 5. 14.

plundered by Shishak, king of Egypt, 1 Kin. 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12. 9.

restored by Josiah, 2 Kin. 12. 5, 12.

cleansed by Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 29. 6.

plundered by Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 7.

repaired by Josiah, 2 Chr. 34.

spoiled by the Chaldeans, 2 Kin. 25. 9; 2 Chr. 26.

decrees of Cyrus and Darius for rebuilding, Ezra 6. 3, 12.

commenced, Ezra 3. 8.

suspended by order of Artaxerxes, Ezra 4. 24.

resumed under Darius, Ezra 6. 7.

finished and dedicated, Ezra 6. 15, 16.

purified by Nehemiah, Neh. 13. 30.

made a den of thieves, Mat. 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; Luke 19. 46.

Christ drives out buyers and sellers, Mat. 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; Luke 19. 45; John 2. 14.

Christ foretells its destruction, Mat. 24. 2; Mark 13. 2; Luke 21. 6.

Christ teaches in, Luke 21. 37.

disciples continue there daily, Acts 2. 46.

Peter and John pray and teach in, Acts 3. 1, 12.

Paul enters, and is assaulted in, Acts 21. 26.

TEMPLE, symbolical, Ezek. 40-44.

symbolical of the body of Christ, John 2. 21.

TEMPLE of God and HOLY GHOST,

TEMPLE—*cont.*

Christians are, 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16. *See also* Rev. 3. 12; 7. 15; 15. 8; 21. 22.

(house of God), Pa. 65. 4; Eccles. 5. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 10. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 17.

blessedness of frequenting, Pa. 65. 4; 84. 1, 10; 100. 4; 122 (Is. 2. 3).

TEMPTATION, trial of faith and life, Gen. 22; Dan. 12. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Luke 22. 31, 40; Heb. 11. 17; Jam. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.

more excessive, 1 Cor. 10. 13.

of Christ, by the devil, Mat. 4; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4.

TEMPTER, Mat. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 3. 5.

TENTS, Gen. 9. 21; 12. 8; 25. 27; Heb. 11. 9.

TERAPHIM of Laban, Gen. 31. 34; of Micah, Judg. 17. 5; 18. 14; of Michal, 1 Sam. 19. 13.

TERTULLUS, orator of, Acts 24.

TESTAMENT, the New, of Christ's blood, Mat. 26. 28; Mark 14. 24; Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 20; 2 Cor. 3. 6; Heb. 7. 22.

better than the first covenant, Heb. 8. 6; 7. 9; 10; 12. 24.

TESTIMONY, Ex. 25. 16, 21.

of the apostles, Acts 22. 18; 2 Thes. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Rev. 1. 2; 11. 7; 12. 17.

TESTIMONIES of God, Pa. 119. 2.

THANKS, giving of, at the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26. 27; Mark 14. 23; Luke 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 24; at meals, Mark 8. 6; John 6. 11; Acts 27. 35; Rom. 14. 6; Eph. 5. 20; 1 Tim. 4. 3.

THANKSGIVING, exhortations to, Pa. 34. 3; 50. 14; 95. 2; 100. 4; 107. 2; 136; 2 Cor. 9. 12; Phil. 4. 6; Col. 2. 7; 4. 2; Rev. 7. 12. *See* PSALMS, PRAISE.

THEATRE at Ephesus, Paul's danger there, Acts 19. 29.

THEBEZ, Abimelech wounded at, Judg. 9. 50.

THEFT, whence proceeding, Mat. 15. 19; Mark 7. 22. *See* STEALING.

THESSALONICA, Paul at, Acts 17.

church there instructed, 1 & 2 Thes.

THEUDAS, sedition of, Acts 5. 36.

THIEF, punishment of, Ex. 22. 2; Deut. 24. 7; Zech. 5. 4; 1 Cor. 6. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 15.

conduct of, described, Job 24. 14; Jer. 2. 26; 49. 9; Luke 10. 30; John 10. 1.

in the night, Christ's second coming typified by, Mat. 24. 43; Luke 12. 39; 1 Thes. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10; Rev. 3. 3; 16. 15.

THIEVES at crucifixion, Mat. 27. 38; Mark 15. 27; Luke 23. 40.

THINGS devoted, Lev. 27; Num. 18. 14; Ezek. 44. 29; not to be redeemed, Lev. 27. 33; abuse of (Corban), Mat. 15. 5; Mark 7. 11.

THOMAS, apostle, Mat. 10. 3; Mark 3. 13; Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13; his zeal, John 11. 16; his unbelief and confession, John 20. 24.

THORNS, Judg. 8. 7, 16; crown of, placed on Christ, Mat. 27. 29; Mark 15. 17; John 19. 2.

THUMMIM, on high priest's breastplate, Exod. 28. 30; Lev. 8. 8; Deut. 33. 8; Ezra 2. 63; Neh. 7. 65.

THUNDER, Ex. 9. 23; 1 Sam. 7. 10; 12. 18; Pa. 78. 48. *See* Ex. 19. 16; Rev. 4. 5; 16. 18.

THUNDERS, seven, Rev. 10.

THYATIRA (Acts 16. 14), angel of, Rev. 1. 11; 2. 18.

TIEN'S conspiracy, 1 Kings 16. 21.

TIGLATH-PILESER (Tiglath-pileser, 1 Chr. 5. 6, 26), 2 Kings 15. 29; 16. 7; 2 Chr. 28. 20.

TIME, redemption of, Pa. 39. 4; 90. 12; Eccl. 12. 1; Is. 55. 6; Mat. 5. 25; Luke 19. 42; John 9. 4; 12. 35; Rom. 13. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 2; Gal. 6. 9; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.

the end of, Rev. 10. 6.

for all things, Eccl. 3.

TIMES, signs of, Mat. 13. 3; Acts 3. 21; 1 Thes. 5. 1; 2 Thes. 2; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 1.

TIMNATH-SERAH, Joshua buried there, Josh. 24. 30.

TIMOTHEUS (Timothy) accompanies Paul, Acts 16. 3; 17. 14, 15; Rom. 16. 21; 2 Cor. 1. 1, 19.

commended, 1 Cor. 16. 10; Phil. 2. 19.

instructed in letters by Paul, 1 Tim. and 2 Tim.

TIKHAHAKAH, Sennacherib's war with, 2 Kings 19. 9.

TIRSHATHA, Ezra 2. 63; Neh. 7. 70.

TIRZAH, 1 Kings 14. 17; 15. 21; 16. 8, 15; 2 Kings 13. 16; Cant. 6. 4 (Josh. 12. 24).

TITHES paid by Abraham to Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 20; Heb. 7. 6.

due to God, Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 30; 1 Cor. 9. 3; Mal. 3. 8.

to the Levites, Num. 18. 21; 2 Chr. 31. 5; Neh. 10. 37; Heb. 7. 5.

for the feasts, and poor, Deut. 14. 23, 29.

TITUS, Gal. 2. 3.

Paul's love for, 2 Cor. 2. 13; 7. 6, 13.

instructed by Paul, Titus 1. 2; 3.

TOBIAH, the Armonite, vexes the Jews, Neh. 4. 3; 8. 1, 12, 14; 13. 4.

TONGUE, unruly, James 3.

must be bridled, Pa. 39. 1; Prov. 4. 24; 10. 16, 19; 14. 23; 15. 4; 17. 20; 18. 6; Eccl. 3. 7; 10. 12; Mat. 5. 22; 12. 36; Eph. 4. 29; 5. 4; Col. 3. 8; 4. 6; 1 Thes. 5. 11; Tit. 1. 10; 2. 8; 3. 2; Jam. 1. 26; 3; 1 Pet. 3. 10; Jude 16.

TONGUES, confusion of, Gen. 11.

gift of, Acts 2. 3; 10. 46; 19. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 10; 13. 1; 14. 2.

TOPAZ, Ex. 24. 17; Rev. 21. 20.

TOPHET, 2 Kin. 23. 10. *See* MOLOCH.

TORN beasts not to be eaten, Ex. 22. 31; Lev. 22. 8; Ezek. 4. 14; 44. 31.

TORTOISE, Lev. 11. 29.

TOUCHING Christ's garment, Mark 5. 28; 6. 56; Luke 6. 19.

TOWER of Babel, Gen. 11. 1; Penuel, Judg. 8. 17; Schem, Judg. 9. 46; Sion, Luke 13. 4.

TRADES in Tyre, Ezek. 27.

TRADITIONS, Mat. 15. 3; Mark 7. 7; Gal. 1. 14; Col. 2. 8; Tit. 1. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 18.

TRAITOR, Judas, Luke 6. 16.

TRANCE of Balaam, Num. 24. 4.

Peter, Acts 10. 10; 11. 5; Paul, Acts 22. 17.

TRANSFIGURATION of Christ, Mat. 17; Mark 9. 2; Luke 9. 29; John 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.

TRANSFORMATION of Satan and his ministers, 2 Cor. 11. 13, 15.

TRANSGRESSION. *See* SIN.

TRANSLATION, of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5; of Elijah, 2 Kin. 2.

TREACHERY, instances of, Gen. 34. 13; Judg. 9; 1 Sam. 21. 7; 22. 9 (Pa. 52); 2 Sam. 3. 27; 11. 14; 16; 20. 9; 1 Kings 21. 5; 2 Kings 10. 18; Est. 3; Mat. 26. 47; Mark 14. 43; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 3.

TREASON, instances, 2 Sam. 15-19; 20; 1 Kin. 1; 16. 10; 2 Kin. 11. 15; 10; 2 Chr. 22. 10; Est. 2. 21.

TREASURY, gifts cast into, Mark 12. 41; Luke 21. 1.

TREE of Life, Gen. 2. 9; 2; Prov. 3. 18; 11. 30; Ezek. 47. 7, 12; Rev. 2. 7; 22. 2, 14.

of knowledge of good and evil, Gen. 2. 17; 3.

TREES, laws concerning, Lev. 19. 23; 27. 30; Deut. 20. 19.
Jotham's parable of the, Judg. 9. 8.
Nebuchadnezzar's vision, Dan. 4. 10.
 figuratively mentioned, Num. 24. 6; 1 Chr. 16. 33; Ps. 1 (Jer. 17. 8); 92. 12; Eccl. 11. 3; Cant. 2. 3; Is. 41. 19; Ezek. 17. 24; 31. 5; Mat. 3. 10; 7. 17; 12. 33; Luke 3. 9; 6. 43; 21. 29; Jude 12.
TRESPASS offerings, laws concerning, Lev. 5; 6; Num. 5.
TRIAL, of the heart, by God alone, Ps. 26. 2; 68. 10; Prov. 17. 3; Jer. 11. 20; 1 Thes. 2. 4.
 of faith, Job 23. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Heb. 11. 17; James 1. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 10. *See* **TEMPTATION**.
TRIBES of Israel blessed Gen. 43; Num. 23. 20; 24; Deut. 33.
 their order and numbering, Num. 1; 2; 10. 14; 26; 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.
 number of those sealed, Rev. 7. 4.
TRIBUTATION, Mat. 13. 21; 24. 21; John 16. 33; Acts 14. 22; 1 Thes. 3. 4; Rev. 7. 14.
TRIBUTE, Mat. 22. 21; Luke 20. 25; Rom. 13. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.
 paid by Christ, Mat. 17. 24.
TRIUMPH of wicked, short, Job 20. 5; Ps. 37. 10.
TROAS visited by Paul, Acts 16. 8; 20. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 13.
TROPHIMUS, companion of Paul, Acts 20. 4; 21. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 20.
TROUBLE, man born to, Job 5. 7.
TRUMPET, giving uncertain sound, 1 Cor. 14. 8.
 the last, 1 Cor. 15. 52; 1 Thes. 4. 16.
TRUMPETS, their use, Num. 10; Josh. 6. 4; Judg. 7. 16; Ps. 81. 3; Ezek. 7. 14; 23. 3; Joel 2. 1.
 used in the temple, 1 Chron. 13. 8; 15. 24; 2 Chron. 5. 12; 29. 27; Ps. 98. 6.
 feast of, Lev. 23. 24; Num. 29.
 the seven, Rev. 8; 9; 11.
TRUST in God, Ps. 4. 5; 34; 37. 3; 40. 3; 42. 8; 64. 10; 84. 12; 115. 9; 118. 8; Prov. 3. 5; 16. 20; Is. 26. 4; 50. 10; 51. 5; Jer. 17. 7.
 exemplified, 1 Sam. 17. 45; 30. 6; 2 Kings 18. 5; 2 Chr. 20. 12; Dan. 3. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 12; 4. 18.
 blessings resulting from, Ps. 5. 11; 26. 1; 32. 10; 33. 24; 8. 22; 37. 5; 40. 5; 58. 11; 112. 7; 123; Prov. 16. 20; 28. 25; 29. 25; Is. 12. 2; 26. 3; 57. 13; Heb. 13. 6.
TRUST in man, riches, vain, Job 31. 24; Ps. 20. 7; 33. 15; 44. 6; 49. 6; 52. 7; 62. 10; 118. 8; 146. 3; Prov. 11. 28; 28. 26; Is. 30. 31; Jer. 7. 4; 9. 4; 17. 5; 46. 25; 49. 4; Ezek. 33. 13; Mark 16. 24; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
TRUTH, of God, Ex. 34. 6; Num. 23. 19; Deut. 32. 4; Ps. 19. 9; 25. 10; 33. 4; 57. 3; 10. 85; 10. 86; 15. 89; 14. 91. 4; 96. 13; 100. 5; 119. 160; 146. 6; Is. 25. 1; 65. 16; Dan. 4. 37; Mic. 7. 20; John 17. 17; 2 Cor. 1. 20; Rev. 15. 3; 16. 7.
 —the, Gospel, John 1. 7; 4. 24; 5. 33; 17. 17; 18. 37; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Cor. 4. 2; Gal. 3. 1; Eph. 6. 14; 2 Thes. 2. 10; 1 Tim. 2. 7; 3. 15; 4. 3; 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8; 4. 4; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
 —word of, Ps. 119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15; Jam. 1. 18. *See* **SCRIPTURES**.
GOSPEL.
TRUTHFULNESS, Prov. 12. 17; Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25; 1 John 1. 8.
TUBAL, Gen. 10. 2; Is. 66. 19; Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 26; 39; 39.
TUMULTS, under David, 2 Sam. 20. 1; Rehoboam, 1 Kings 12. 16; against Christ, Mat. 27. 24; Paul,

TUMULTS—*cont.*
 Acts 14. 5; 17. 5; 18. 12; 19. 24; 21. 27.
TURTLE-DOVE used for offerings, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 1. 14; 12. 6; Num. 6. 10; Luke 2. 24.
TWELVE, the, ordained, Mark 3. 14.
TYCHICUS, companion of Paul, Acts 20. 4; 2 Tim. 4. 12; Tit. 3. 12.
 commended, Eph. 6. 21; Col. 4. 7.
TYPES of Christ. *See* **CHRIST**.
TYRANNY, instances of, Ex. 1. 5; 1 Sam. 22. 9; 1 Kings 12. 4; 21; Jer. 26. 20; Mat. 2; Acts 12.
TYRE, its wealth, Ezek. 27; fall, Ezek. 26. 7; Christ visits coasts of, Mat. 15. 21; Paul lands at, Acts 21. 3.
UNBELIEF, sin, John 16. 9; Rom. 11. 32; Tit. 1. 15; 1 John 5. 10.
 its source, Mark 16. 14; Luke 8. 12; 24. 25; John 5. 38; 8. 45; 10. 26; 12. 39; Acts 19. 9; 2 Cor. 4. 4; Eph. 2. 2; 2 Thes. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 12; the world condemned for, John 3. 18; 5. 24.
 its effects, 1 Kings 17. 13; 2 Kings 7. 2; Ps. 78. 19; 106. 24; Is. 53. 1; Mat. 24. 11; John 12. 37; 16. 9; Acts 14. 2; 19. 9; Heb. 3. 12.
 deprecated, Mat. 17. 17; John 20. 27, 29; Heb. 3. 12; 4. 11.
 instances of, Gen. 3. 4; Num. 13. 14; 20. 12; Deut. 9. 23; 2 Kings 7. 2; 17; Ps. 78; 106; Mat. 13. 58; Luke 1. 20; 22. 67; John 5. 33; 7. 5; 12. 37; 20. 25; Acts 14. 2; 17. 5; Rom. 3. 3; 11. 20; Heb. 3. 19.
UNBELIEVERS, Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Phil. 3. 2; 1 Tim. 6. 5.
 fate of, Mark 16. 16; John 3. 18; 8. 24; Rom. 11. 20; Eph. 5. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 19; 4. 11; 11. 6; James 5. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 3; Jude 5; Rev. 21. 8.
UNCLEANNESS, Lev. 5; 7; 11; 12; 15; 22; Num. 5; 19; Deut. 23. 10; 24. 1.
 typical of sin, Zech. 13. 1; Mat. 23. 27.
UNCLEAN SPIRITS, Mat. 10. 1; 12. 43, 45; Acts 5. 16; Rev. 16. 13; —animals, Lev. 11; 20. 25; Deut. 14. 3.
UNICORN, Num. 23. 22; Deut. 33. 17; Job 39. 9; Is. 34. 7.
UNION in worship and prayer, Ps. 34. 3; 55. 14; 122; Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 3; 3. 16; Heb. 10. 25.
UNITY, of the church, John 10. 16; Rom. 12. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 17; 12. 13; Gal. 3. 28; Eph. 1. 10; 2. 19; 4. 4; 5. 23, 30.
 of brethren, Ps. 133; John 17. 21; Acts 2. 42.
 enforced, Ps. 133; Rom. 12. 16; 15. 5; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 4. 3; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
UNKNOWN GOD, altar to, Acts 17. 23.
UNLEAVENED bread, Ex. 12. 39; 13. 7; 23. 18; Lev. 2. 4; 7. 12. 8; 26; Num. 6. 19 (1 Cor. 5. 7).
UNMARRIED (virgins), Paul's exhortation to, 1 Cor. 7. 8, 11, 25, 32.
UPHARSIN, Dan. 5. 25.
UPHAZ, gold of, Jer. 10. 9; Dan. 10. 5.
UR, land of, Gen. 11. 28; 15. 7.
URIAH, the Hittite, 2 Sam. 11; 1 Kings 15. 5; Mat. 1. 6.
URIAH (priest), 2 Kin. 16. 10, 16.
 —(prophet), Jer. 26. 20.
URIM. *See* **THUMMIM**.
USURY, Ex. 22. 25; Lev. 25. 36; Deut. 23. 19; Neh. 5; Ezek. 18. 8, 13, 17; 22. 12.
UZZAH's trespass, 2 Sam. 6. 3; 1 Chr. 13. 7.
UZZIAH. *See* **AZARIAH**.

VAGABOND, Cain, Gen. 4. 12.
VAIL (of women), Gen. 24. 65; Ruth 3. 15; 1 Cor. 11. 10.
 of Moses, Ex. 34. 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13.
 of the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 26. 31; 36. 35; 2 Cor. 3. 14. *See* Heb. 6. 19; 9. 3; 10. 20.
 of temple rent at crucifixion, Mat. 27. 51; Mark 15. 38; Luke 23. 45.
VANITY of worldly things, Ps. 39. 5, 11; 49; 90; Eccl. 1; Is. 40. 17, 23.
 of idolatry, Deut. 32. 21; 2 Kings 17. 15; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; 18. 15; Acts 14. 15.
VAPOURS, Job 38. 27; Ps. 135. 7; 148. 8; Jer. 10. 13.
VASHTI, queen, Est. 1.
VENGEANCE belongs to God, Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; 99. 8; Is. 34. 8; 35. 4; Jer. 50. 15; Ezek. 24; 25; Nah. 1. 2; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Heb. 10. 30; Jude 7.
VENISON, Gen. 25. 28; 25. 3.
VESSELS of temple, 1 Kings 7. 40; carried to Babylon, 2 Kings 25. 14; profaned, Dan. 5; restored, Ezra 1. 7.
VESTURE, lots cast for Christ's, Mat. 27. 35; John 19. 24. *See* Ps. 22. 18; Rev. 19. 13.
VIALS full of odours, Rev. 5. 8.
 the seven, Rev. 15. 7; 16.
VICTORY over death, Is. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54; by faith, 1 John 5. 4.
VINE, Gen. 49. 11; Jer. 2. 21; Ezek. 15; 17; Hos. 10. 1; Rev. 14. 18.
 typical of Christ, John 15.
VINEGAR offered to Christ on the cross, Mat. 27. 34, 43; Mark 15. 36; Luke 23. 36; John 19. 29. *See* Ps. 69. 21; Prov. 10. 26; 25. 20.
VINEYARD, Noah's, Gen. 9. 20.
 of Naboth, 1 Kings 21.
 parables of, Mat. 20. 1; 21. 33; Mark 12. 1; Luke 20. 9.
 laws of, Ex. 22. 5; 23. 11; Lev. 19. 10; 25. 3; Deut. 20. 6; 22. 9; 23. 24; 24. 21.
VIRGIN, Christ born of one, Mat. 1. 18; Luke 1. 27. *See* Is. 7. 14.
VIRGINS, parable of, Mat. 25. 1.
VIRTUE, Phil. 4. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 5.
VIRTUES and Vices, Prov. 10-24.
VISIONS sent by God, Gen. 12. 7; Num. 24. 4; Job 7. 14; Is. 1. 1; Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17; 2 Cor. 12. 1; of Abram, Gen. 15. 5; Jacob, Gen. 28. 10; Pharaoh, Gen. 41; Michael, 1 Kings 22. 19; Isaiah, Is. 6; Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. 10; 11; 37; 40; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4; Daniel, Dan. 7; Zechariah, Zech. 1; Peter, Acts 10. 9; John, Rev. 1; 4.
VOICE of God proclaims the law, Ex. 19. 19; 20. 1.
 its majesty and power, Job 37. 4; 40. 9; Ps. 18. 13; 46. 6; 63. 33; Joel 2. 11.
 heard by Elijah, 1 Kings 19. 12.
 by Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5.
 by Christ, at His baptism, &c., Mat. 3. 17; Mark 1. 11; Luke 3. 22; John 12. 28.
 by Peter, James, and John, at the transfiguration, Mat. 17. 5; Mark 9. 7; Luke 9. 35; 2 Pet. 1. 18.
 by Paul, Acts 9. 7.
 by John, Rev. 1. 10.
VOWS, laws concerning, Lev. 27; Num. 6. 2; 30; Deut. 23. 21. *See* Ps. 65. 1; 66. 13; 76. 11; 116. 18; Eccl. 5. 4; Mal. 1. 14.
VOYAGE, Paul's, Acts 27; 28.
VULTURE, Lev. 11. 14; Deut. 14. 13. *See* Job 28. 7; Is. 34. 15.
WAFERS used as offerings, Ex. 29. 2, 23; Lev. 2. 4; 8. 26; Num. 6. 15.
WAGES to be duly paid, Lev. 19. 13; Deut. 24. 15; James 5. 4.
WAITING upon God, Ps. 27. 14;

WAITING—cont.

37. 34; Prov. 20. 22; Is. 40. 31; 49. 23; Jer. 14. 22; Lam. 3. 25; Hab. 2. 3; Zeph. 3. 8; Luke 12. 36; Rom. 8. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 7; Gal. 5. 1; 1 Thes. 1. 10; 2 Thes. 3. 5.

WALKING with God, Deut. 5. 33; 28. 9; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Kings 8. 36; Ps. 1. 12; Prov. 2. 7; Is. 2. 3; 30; 21; Jer. 6. 16; 7. 23; Ezek. 37. 24; of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; of Noah, Gen. 6. 9.

in faith, love, &c., Rom. 6. 4; 8. 1; 13. 13; 2 Cor. 5. 7; Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 2; Phil. 3. 16; Col. 1. 10; 2. 6; 1 John 1. 6; Rev. 3. 4; 21. 24.

WANTONNESS condemned, Is. 3. 16; Rom. 13. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 15.

WAR, laws of, Deut. 20. 23. 9; 24. 5.

WARNING, 2 Chr. 19. 10; Ezek. 3. 17; 33. 3; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Acts 20. 31; 1 Cor. 4. 14; Col. 1. 28.

WASHING, enjoined by the law, Ex. 29. 4; Lev. 6. 27; 13. 54; 14. 8; Deut. 21. 6; 2 Chr. 4. 6.

of the feet, Gen. 18. 4; 24. 32; 43. 24; 1 Sam. 25. 41; Luke 7. 38; 1 Tim. 5. 10.

of the hands, Deut. 21. 6; Ps. 26. 6; Mat. 27. 24.

Christ washes disciples' feet, John 13.

superstitious, censured, Mark 7. 3; Luke 11. 38.

figuratively, Job 9. 30; Is. 1. 16; 4. 4; Titus 3. 5; Heb. 10. 22; Eph. 5. 26.

in the blood of Christ, 1 Cor. 6. 11; Rev. 1. 5; 7. 14.

WASTE forbidden, John 6. 12.

WATCHES, of time, Ex. 14. 24; 1 Sam. 11. 11; Mat. 14. 25; Mark 6. 48.

WATCHFULNESS enjoined, Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; 26. 41; Mark 13. 35; Luke 12. 35; 21. 36; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 4. 2; 1 Thes. 5. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 7; 5. 8; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.

WATCHMEN, their duty, 2 Sam. 18. 25; 2 Kings 9. 17; Ps. 127. 1; Cant. 3. 3; 5. 7; Is. 21. 5, 11; 52. 8; Jer. 6. 17; 31. 6; Ezek. 3. 17; 33; Hab. 2. 1.

evil, described, Is. 56. 10.

WATCH TOWERS, 2 Chr. 20. 24; Is. 21. 5.

WATER, miracles of, Gen. 21. 19; Ex. 15. 23; 17. 6; Num. 20. 7; 2 Kings 3. 20.

the trial of jealousy by, Num. 5. 17.

used in baptism, Mat. 3. 11; Acts 10. 47.

Christ walks on, Mat. 14. 25; Mark 6. 48; John 6. 19.

figuratively mentioned, Ps. 65. 9; Is. 41. 17; 44. 3; 55. 1; Jer. 2. 13; Ezek. 47; Zech. 13. 1; John 3. 13; 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17; 21. 6; 22. 1; of affliction, 1 Kings 22. 27.

WATERS of creation, Gen. 1. 2, 6, 9.

the flood, Gen. 6. 17; 7. 6.

fountain of living, Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13.

living fountains of, Rev. 7. 17.

WAVE OFFERING, Ex. 29. 24; Lev. 7. 30; 8. 27; 23. 11, 20; Num. 5. 25; 6. 20.

WAVERING, Heb. 10. 23; James 1. 6.

WAY, the, Christ, John 14. 6; Heb. 10. 20.

WEAK in the faith, Rom. 14. 15; 1 Cor. 8. 1; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Heb. 12. 12.

Paul's example, 1 Cor. 9. 22.

WEANED child, Ps. 131. 2; Is. 11. 8; 28. 9.

WEAPONS of the Christian, not carnal, 2 Cor. 10. 4.

WEASEL, Lev. 11. 29.

WEAVER, Ex. 35. 35; Job 7. 6; Is. 38. 12.

WEB, spider's, Job 8. 14; Is. 59. 5.

WEDDING, parable of, Mat. 22.

See Luke 12. 36; 14. 8.

WEEKS, feast of, Deut. 16. 9.

seventy, prophecy of, Dan. 9. 24.

WEEPING, Ps. 6. 8; 30. 5; Joel 2. 12; Mat. 8. 12; 23. 13; Luke 6. 21; 7. 38; Rom. 12. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 30; Phil. 3. 13; Rev. 18. 15.

for the departed, Gen. 23. 2; 2 Sam. 1. 24; Eccl. 12. 5; Jer. 9. 17; 22. 10; Ezek. 24. 16; Amos 5. 16; Mark 5. 39; John 11. 35; 20. 13; 1 Thes. 4. 13.

none in heaven, Rev. 21. 4.

WEIGHTS, just, commanded, Lev. 19. 35; Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 11. 1; 16. 11; 20. 10, 23; Ezek. 45. 10; Micah 6. 10.

WELL of Beth-lehem, 1 Chr. 11. 17, 18.

WELLS of Abraham, Gen. 26. 15; Isaac, Gen. 26. 25; Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 10; Jacob, John 4. 6.

WHALE, Gen. 1. 21; Job 7. 12; Ezek. 32. 2.

Jonah's, Jonah 1. 17; Mat. 12. 40.

WHEAT, Ex. 29. 2 (1 Kings 5. 11; Ezek. 27. 17).

parable concerning, Mat. 13. 25.

WHEELS, vision of, Ezek. 1. 15; 3. 13; 10. 9.

WHELPS (lions'), parable of, Ezek. 19; Nah. 2. 12.

WHIRLWINDS, 1 Kings 19. 11; 2 Kings 2. 1; Job 37. 9; 38. 1; Is. 66. 15; Jer. 23. 19; Ezek. 1. 4; Nah. 1. 3; Zech. 9. 14.

WHISKERING, Prov. 16. 28; 26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20. See SLANDER. TALE-BEARERS.

WHITE HORSE, Rev. 6. 2; 19. 11; cloud, Rev. 14. 14.

WHITE RAIMENT, of Christ at the transfiguration, Mat. 17. 2; Mark 9. 3; Luke 9. 29.

of angels, Mat. 28. 3; Mark 16. 5.

of the redeemed, Rev. 3. 5; 4. 4; 7. 9; 19. 8, 14.

WHITE THRONE, Rev. 20. 11.

WHOLE, the, need not a physician, Mat. 9. 12; Mark 2. 17; Luke 5. 31.

made, Mat. 12. 13; Mark 3. 5; Luke 6. 10. See MIRACLES.

world, if a man gain, and lose his soul, Mat. 16. 26; Mark 8. 36; Luke 9. 25.

WHORE, vision of the great, Rev. 17. 18.

WHOREDOM condemned, Lev. 19. 29; Deut. 22. 21; 23. 17.

spiritual, Ezek. 16; 23; Jer. 3; Hos. 1. 2. See IDOLATRY.

WHOREMONGERS condemned, Eph. 5. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 13. 4; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.

WICKED, their character and doom, Deut. 32. 5; Job 4. 8; 5. 15; 18; 20; 21; 24; 27. 13; 30; 36. 12; Eccl. 8. 10; Is. 1; 22; 29; 37. 2; 50. 18; 45. 6; 44. 9; 45. 9; 47; 57-59; Hos. 6. 2; Ezek. 5. 16; 18; 23; Hos. 10. 4; Mal. 2. 5-7; 13. 37; 15. 16; 21. 33; 25. 19; John 5. 29; 10; Rom. 1. 21; 3. 10; 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 4. 17; 5. 5; Phil. 3. 18; Col. 3. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 4. 6; 6. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 13; Tit. 1. 10; Heb. 6. 4; James 4. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 3; 1 John 2. 18; 4; Jude; Rev. 9. 20; 14. 8; 18; 20. 13; 22. 15.

their prosperity not to be envied, Ps. 37. 1; 73; Prov. 3. 31; 23. 17; 24. 1, 19; Jer. 12.

friendship with, forbidden, Gen. 28. 1; Ex. 23. 32; 34. 12; Num. 15. 26; Deut. 7. 2; 13. 6; Josh. 23. 7; Judg. 2. 2; 2 Chr. 19. 2; Ezra 9. 12; 10. 10; Neh. 9. 2; Ps. 106. 35; Prov. 1. 10; 4. 14; 12. 11; 14. 7; Jer. 2. 25; 51. 6; Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15. 33; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Eph. 5. 7, 11; Phil. 2. 15; 2 Thes.

WICKED—cont.

3. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 18. 4.

WICKEDNESS reproductive, Job 4. 8; 20. 1; Prov. 1. 31.

WIDOW, Elijah sustained by one, 1 Kings 17.

parable of, Luke 18. 3.

the widow's mite, Mark 12. 42; Luke 21. 2.

figurative, Is. 47. 9; 54. 4; Lam. 1.

WIDOWS to be honoured, and relieved, Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 14. 29; 24. 17; 27. 19; Job 29. 13; Is. 1. 17; Jer. 7. 6; Acts 6. 1; 9. 39; 1 Tim. 5. 3; James 1. 27.

especially under God's protection, Deut. 10. 18; Ps. 68. 5; 146. 9; Prov. 15. 25; Jer. 49. 11.

injurers of widows condemned, Deut. 27. 19; Ps. 94. 6; Is. 1. 23; 10. 2; Ezek. 22. 7; Mal. 3. 5; Mat. 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47.

laws relating to their marriages, Deut. 25. 5; Mark 12. 19; Lev. 21. 14; Ezek. 44. 22. See 1 Cor. 7. 8.

WILDERNESS, the, the Israelites' journeys in, Ex. 14. Num. 10. 12; 13. 3; 20; 33; Deut. 1. 19; 8. 2; 32. 10; Neh. 9. 19; Ps. 78. 40; 95. 8; 107. 4.

Hagar's flight into, Gen. 16. 7.

Elijah's flight into, 1 Kings 19. 4.

John the Baptist preaches in the wilderness of Judaea, Mat. 3.

WILL OF GOD, irresistible, Dan. 4. 17, 35; John 1. 13; Rom. 9. 19; Eph. 1. 5; James 1. 18.

fulfilled by Christ, (Ps. 40. 8); Mat. 26. 42; Mark 14. 36; Luke 22. 42; Heb. 10. 7; John 4. 34; 5. 30.

how performed, John 7. 17; Eph. 6. 6; Col. 4. 12; 1 Thes. 4. 3; 5. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 2. 15; 4. 2; 1 John 2. 17; 3. 23.

to be submitted to, James 4. 15. See Mat. 6. 10; Acts 21. 14; Rom. 1. 10; 15. 32.

WILL of man, John 1. 13; Eph. 2. 3; Rom. 9. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 3.

WIND, miraculous effects of, Gen. 8. 1; Ex. 15. 10; Num. 11. 31; Ezek. 37. 9; Jonah 1. 4.

rebuked by Christ, Mat. 8. 26.

figuratively mentioned, Job 7. 7; 8. 2; John 3. 8; James 1. 6; 3. 4.

WINE, made by Noah, Gen. 9. 20.

used by Abram and Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 18.

used in offerings, Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 15. 5.

in the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26. 29.

Nazarites not to drink, Num. 6. 3; Judg. 13. 14.

Rechabites abstain from, Jer. 35.

water changed to, by Christ, John 2.

Use of, Prov. 21. 17; 23. 20, 30; Hos. 4. 11; Hab. 2. 5; Eph. 5. 18.

its lawful use, Judg. 9. 13; 19. 19; Ps. 104. 15; Prov. 31. 6; Eccl. 10. 19; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Tim. 5. 23.

its abuse. See DRUNKENNESS.

WINEPRESS of the wrath of God, Rev. 14. 19; 19. 15. See Is. 5. 2; 63. 3; Lam. 1. 15; Mat. 21. 33.

WISDOM given by God, Eccl. 31. 3; 1 Kings 3. 12; 4. 29; 1 Chr. 22. 12; 2 Chr. 1. 10; Ezra 7. 25; Prov. 2. 6; Eccl. 2. 26; Dan. 2. 20; Acts 6. 10; 7. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 15.

its characteristics, Deut. 4. 6; Job 28. 12; Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 2; 9. 14; 8. 24; 7. 28. 7; Eccl. 2. 13; 7. 19; 9. 13; Jer. 23. 24; Mat. 7. 24; James 3. 13.

to be sought for, Ps. 90. 12; Mat. 23. 16; Rom. 16. 19; Eph. 5. 15; 2 Tim. 3. 15; James 3. 13.

blessings attending it, Prov. 1. 5; 3. 13; 8. 11; 16. 16; 24. 3, 14; Eccl. 7. 11; 9. 13; 12. 11; Mat. 25. 1.

WISDOM—cont.

obtained in answer to prayer by Solomon, &c., 1 Kings 3. 9; 10. 6; Prov. 2. 3; Dan. 2. 21; James 1. 5. personified, Prov. 1. 20; 8. 9. danger of despising, Prov. 1. 24; 2. 12; 3. 21; 5. 12; 8. 36; 9. 12; 10. 21; 11. 12. apparent in the works of God, Ps. 104. 1, 24; 136. 5; Prov. 3. 19; 6. 6; Jer. 10. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 11. 33. of Joseph, Gen. 41. 39; 47. 13; Solomon, 1 Kings 4. 29; Daniel, &c., Ezek. 28. 3; Dan. 1. 17; 5. 14. worldly, vanity of, Job 5. 13; 11. 12; Prov. 3. 7; Eccl. 2. 15; 5. 21; Jer. 8. 9; Zech. 9. 2; Mat. 11. 23; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2. 4; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12; James 3. 15. See Gen. 3. 6.

WISE men from the east, Mat. 2.

—woman, David admonished by, 2 Sam. 14.

WITCH of En-dor, 1 Sam. 28.

WITCHCRAFT forbidden, Ex. 22. 18; Lev. 19. 26, 31; 20. 27; Deut. 18. 10; Mic. 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Gal. 5. 20; Rev. 21. 8, 22. 15.

abolished by Josiah, 2 Kings 23. 24. practised by Saul, 1 Sam. 28; Manasseh, 2 Kings 21. 6; 2 Chr. 33. 6; Israelites, 2 Kings 17. 17; Simon of Samaria, Acts 8. 9; Philippians, Acts 16. 16; Ephesians, Acts 19. 19.

WITHERED hand of Jeroboam healed, 1 Kings 13.

—hand healed by Christ, Mat. 12. 10; Mark 3. 1; Luke 6. 6.

WITNESS, God invoked as, Gen. 31. 50; Judg. 11. 10; 1 Sam. 12. 5; Jer. 42. 5; Mic. 1. 2; Rom. 1. 9; 1 Thes. 2. 5.

—borne to CHRIST, by the Father, Mat. 3. 16; Luke 3. 22; John 5. 37; 12. 28; Heb. 2. 4; 1 John 5. 7.

by the Holy Ghost, Mat. 3. 16; Luke 3. 22; John 1. 33; 15. 26; Acts 5. 32; 20. 23; Heb. 10. 15; 1 John 5. 7.

by the apostles, Acts 1. 8; 2. 32; 4. 33; 5. 32; 10. 41; 22. 15; 26. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 1; Rev. 20. 4.

by the prophets, Acts 10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10.

—Christ the faithful and true, Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.

—false, Ex. 20. 16; 23. 1; Lev. 19. 11; Deut. 5. 20; 19. 16; Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 17; 19. 9, 28; 21. 28; 25. 18; Jer. 7. 9; Zech. 5. 4; Luke 3. 14.

against Christ, Mat. 26. 60; Mark 14. 56.

WITNESSES, two or three required, Num. 35. 30; Deut. 17. 6; 19. 15; Mat. 18. 16; 2 Cor. 13. 1; 1 Tim. 5. 19.

—the two, Rev. 11.

WIVES, their duties to husbands, Gen. 3. 16; Ex. 20. 14; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 7. 3; 14. 34; Eph. 5. 22, 33; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 1.

good, Prov. 12. 4; 18. 22; 19. 14; 31. 10.

Levitical laws concerning, Ex. 21. 3, 22; 22. 16; Num. 5. 12; 30; Deut. 21. 15; 24. 1; Jer. 3. 1; Mat. 19. 3.

the wife a type of the church, Eph. 5. 23; Rev. 19. 7; 21. 9.

WIZARD, Lev. 20. 27.

WOES against wickedness, &c., Is. 5. 8; 10. 1; 29. 15; 31. 3; 45. 9; Jer. 22. 13; Amos 6. 1; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 6; Zeph. 3. 1; Zech. 11. 17; Mat. 26. 24; Luke 6. 24; Jude 11; Rev. 8. 13; 9. 12; 11. 14.

against unbelief, Mat. 11. 21; 23. 13; Luke 10. 13; 11. 42.

WOLVES, figuratively, Zeph. 3. 3; Mat. 7. 15; 10. 16; Luke 10. 3; Acts 20. 29.

WOMAN, creation and fall of, Gen. 2. 22; 3.

Christ the seed of (Gen. 3. 15); Gal. 4. 4.

WOMEN, duty of the aged, Tit. 2. 3; of the young, 1 Tim. 2. 9; 5. 14; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. See WIVES.

WONDERFUL, prophetic name of Christ, Is. 9. 6. See Judg. 13. 18.

WONDERS, God's, &c., Ex. 3. 20; Is. 29. 14; Ps. 77. 11, &c.; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 7. 36.

WORD of God, a name of Christ, John 1. 1, 14; 1 John 1. 1; 5. 7; Rev. 19. 13.

—the Scriptures, Luke 5. 1; Acts 4. 31; 8. 14; 13. 7; 16. 6.

WORDS will be judged, Eccl. 5. 2; Ezek. 35. 13; Mal. 2. 17; 3. 13; Mat. 12. 37.

WORKS of God, Job 9; 37-41; Ps. 8; 19; 89; 104; 111; 145; 147; 148; Eccl. 8. 17; Jer. 10. 12.

—of the law, insufficiency of, Rom. 3. 20; 4. 2; Gal. 3.

—good, the evidence of faith, Acts 26. 20; James 2. 14; necessary, Mat. 5. 16; Acts 9. 36; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Eph. 2. 10; Phil. 2. 12; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 17; 3. 8; Heb. 10. 24; 1 Pet. 2. 12.

WORLD created, Gen. 1. 2. See John 1. 10; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2.

its corruption, Rom. 9. 12; 8. 22. conformity to, Rom. 12. 2; Gal. 6. 14; Jam. 1. 27; 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.

WORM, Job 17. 14; 25. 6; Mic. 7. 17.

WORMWOOD, figurative, Deut. 29. 18; Prov. 5. 4; Lam. 3. 15 (Rev. 8. 11).

WORSHIP to be given to God alone, Ex. 20. 1; Deut. 5. 7; 6. 13; Mat. 4. 10; Luke 4. 8; Acts 10. 26; 14. 15; Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.

mode of, Lev. 10. 3; Eccl. 5; Joel 2. 16; John 4. 24; 1 Cor. 11; 14. enjoined, 2 Kings 17. 36; 1 Chr. 16. 29; Ps. 29; 95. 6; 99. 5; 100.

WRATH, Job 5. 2; 19. 29; Ps. 37. 8; Prov. 12. 16; 14. 29; 30. 33; Rom. 12. 19; 13. 5; Gal. 5. 20; Eph. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 2. 8; Jam. 1. 19.

of God, 2 Chr. 28. 11; Job 21. 20; Ps. 106. 23, 32; Prov. 29. 8; Luke 4. 28; Rom. 2. 5; 8. 9; 22; Rev. 6. 17; 11. 18; 16. 1; 19. 15.

WRESTLING, Jacob's, Gen. 32. 24.

WRITING of God, Ex. 31. 18; 32. 16; Dan. 5. 5.

—on the wall expounded, Dan. 5.

YEAR, beginning of, changed, Ex. 12. 1; Lev. 23. 5.

YOKE of Christ easy, Mat. 11. 30. 1 John 5. 3.

YOKES, typical, Jer. 27.

YOUNG, exhortations to, Lev. 19. 32, Prov. 1. 8; Eccl. 12. 1.

Christ's pattern, Luke 2. 46, 51; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 5. 5.

ZACCHAEUS, Luke 19. 2.

ZACHARIAH, last king of Israel of Jehu's race, as foretold by the word of the Lord, begins to reign, 2 Kings 14. 29.

smitten by Shallum, who succeeds him, 2 Kings 15. 10.

ZACHARIAS, father of John the Baptist, with Elisabeth his wife, accounted righteous before God, Luke 1. 6.

is promised a son, Luke 1. 13.

doubting, is stricken with dumbness, Luke 1. 18, 22.

his recovery and song, Luke 1. 64, 68.

ZACHARIAS, "son of Barachias," slain "between the temple and the altar," Mat. 23. 35; Luke 11. 51. See ZECHARIAH.

ZADOK, priest, 2 Sam. 8. 17; 15. 24; 20. 25.

anoints Solomon king, 1 Kings 1. 39.

ZAMZUMMIMS, giant race, destroyed by the Ammonites, Deut. 2. 20, 21.

ZAREPHATH (Sarepta), Elijah there, 1 Kin. 17. 10. See ELIJAH.

ZEAL, Rom. 12. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 10, 11; Rev. 3. 19.

of Phinehas, Num. 25. 7, 11; Ps. 106. 30.

of Jehu, 2 Kings 10. 16.

of the Jews, Acts 21. 20; Rom. 10. 2.

of Paul, Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14; Phil. 3. 6.

Christ an example of, Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17.

ZEALOUS of good works, Gal. 4. 18; Titus 2. 14; Rev. 3. 19.

ZEBAH and Zalmunna, Judg. 8. 5, 21; Ps. 83. 11.

ZEBEDEE, Mat. 4. 21; Mark 1. 20.

ZEBOIM, Gen. 14. 2; 19. 25; Deut. 29. 23; Hos. 11. 8.

ZEBUL, Judg. 9. 28, 30.

ZEBULON, Gen. 30. 20; 35. 23; 49. 13; Num. 1. 30; 26. 26; Deut. 33. 18; Josh. 19. 10; Judg. 4. 6; 5. 14, 15; 6. 35; 2 Chr. 30. 11; 13. 8; Ps. 68. 27; Ezek. 48. 26; Rev. 7. 8.

Christ preaches in the land of (Is. 9. 1); Mat. 4. 13.

ZECHARIAH, son of Jehoiada, stoned in the court of the Lord's house, 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21.

—son of Jeberchiah, Is. 8. 2.

—the prophet, his exhortations to repentance, his visions and predictions, Zech. 1-14.

ZEDEKIAH, false prophet, 1 Kings 22. 11; 2 Chr. 18. 10, 23.

—another, Jer. 23. 22.

—(Mattaniah), king of Judah, 2 Kings 24. 17; 25; 2 Chr. 36. 10, 11; Jer. 37. 38; 39; 52.

ZEPHANIAH, priest, Jer. 29. 25; 37. 3.

—prophet, Zeph. 1. 2; 3.

ZERAH, 2 Chr. 14. 9; 16. 8.

ZERUBBABEL (Zorobabel), prince of Judah, Ezra 2. 2.

restores the worship of God, Ezra 3. 1; Neh. 12. 47; Haggaï 1. 1, 14; 2. 1; Zech. 4. 6.

ZICHRI, 2 Chron. 28.

ZIDON, Gen. 49. 13; Josh. 11. 8; Judg. 10. 6; 18. 7; 1 Kings 11. 1; Ezra 3. 7; Luke 4. 26; Acts 12. 20.

prophecies concerning, Is. 23; Jer. 25. 22; 27. 3; 47. 4; Ezek. 27. 8; 28. 21; 32. 30; Joel 3. 4; Zech. 9. 2.

ZIDONIANS, Judg. 18. 7; 1 Kings 11. 1.

ZIKLAG, 1 Sam. 27. 6; 30. 1; 2 Sam. 1. 1; 1 Chr. 12. 1.

ZIN, wilderness of, Num. 13. 21; Josh. 15. 1.

ZION (mount), 2 Sam. 5. 7; 1 Kings 8. 1; Rom. 11. 26; Heb. 12. 22; Rev. 14. 1.

ZIPPORAH, Ex. 2. 21; 4. 20.

ZOAN, Num. 13. 22; Ps. 78. 12.

ZOAR, Gen. 14. 2; 18. 22 (Is. 15. 5); Deut. 34. 3; Jer. 43. 34.

ZOBAB, kings of, subdued, 1 Sam. 14. 47; 2 Sam. 8. 3; 1 Kings 11. 23.

ZOPHAR, Job 2. 11; 11. 20; 42. 9.

ZORAH, city of Simeon, Josh. 19. 41; Judg. 13. 2, 25; 16. 31.

UZIMS, giants, Gen. 14. 5.



CONCORDANCE

TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

[NOTE.—This Concordance has been specially prepared for the Delegates of the Clarendon Press. As it is intended to be used conjointly with the Subject-Index which precedes it in this volume, all references to proper names, &c., included in the Index, have been designedly omitted from the Concordance.]

- ABASE.** Ezek. 21. 26, and *a.* him that is high.
 Dan. 4. 37, walk in pride, he is able to *a.*
 Matt. 23. 12; Luke 14. 11; 18. 14, whosoever exalteth himself shall be *a.*
 Phil. 4. 12, I know how to be *a.*
See Job 40. 11; Is. 31. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 7.
- ABATED.** Gen. 8. 3; Lev. 27. 18; Deut. 34. 7; Judg. 8. 3.
- ABHOR.** Ex. 5. 21, made our savour to be *a.*
 Job 19. 19, my inward friends *a.* me.
 Ps. 78. 59, Lord wroth, and *a.* Israel.
 89. 38, thou hast cast off and *a.*
 107. 18, their soul *a.* all manner of meat.
 119. 163, I hate and *a.* lying.
 Prov. 22. 14, *a.* of the Lord shall fall therein.
 Is. 7. 16, land thou *a.* shall be forsaken.
 66. 24, they shall be an *a.* unto all flesh.
 Ezek. 16. 23, made thy beauty to be *a.*
 Amos 6. 8, I *a.* the excellency of Jacob.
See Lev. 26. 11; Job 42. 6; Rom. 12. 9.
- ABIDE.** Gen. 44. 33, let servant *a.* instead of lad.
 Ex. 18. 29, *a.* every man in his place.
 Num. 24. 2, he saw Israel *a.* in tents.
 31. 19, *a.* without camp seven days.
 1 Sam. 5. 7, ark of God shall not *a.* with us.
 Job 24. 13, nor *a.* in the paths thereof.
 Ps. 15. 1, Lord, who shall *a.* in thy tabernacle?
 91. 1, shall *a.* under the shadow.
 Prov. 15. 31, ear that heareth reproof *a.* among wise.
 Eccles. 1. 4, the earth *a.* for ever.
 Jer. 42. 10, if ye will still *a.* in this land.
 49. 18, 33; 50. 40, there shall no man *a.*
 Hos. 3. 3, thou shalt *a.* many days.
 Joel 2. 11, day very terrible, who can *a.* it?
 Mat. 16. 11; Mark 6. 10; Luke 9. 4, there *a.* till ye go.
 Luke 2. 8, shepherds *a.* in field.
 19. 5, to day I must *a.* at thy house.
 24. 29, *a.* with us, it is toward evening.
 John 3. 36, wrath of God *a.* on him.
 5. 38, have not his word *a.* in you.
 14. 16, another Comforter, that he may *a.*
 15. 4, *a.* in me.
 5, he that *a.* in me bringeth forth fruit.
 10, *a.* in my love.
 Acts 16. 15, come to my house, and *a.*
 1 Cor. 3. 14, if any man's work *a.*
 13. 13, now *a.* faith, hope, charity.
 2 Tim. 2. 13, if we believe not, he *a.*
See Gen. 29. 13; Num. 35. 25; Eccles. 8. 15.
- ABILITY.** Ezra 2. 69, they gave after their *a.*
 Dan. 1. 4, had *a.* to stand in the palace.
 Matt. 25. 15, to every man according to *a.*
 1 Pet. 4. 11, as of the *a.* God giveth.
See Lev. 27. 8; Neh. 5. 8; Acts 11. 29.
- ABJECTS.** Ps. 35. 15, the *a.* gathered themselves together.
- ABLE.** Deut. 16. 17, every man give as he is *a.*
 Josh. 23. 9, no man *a.* to stand before you.
 1 Sam. 6. 20, who is *a.* to stand before God?
 1 Kin. 3. 9, who is *a.* to judge?
 2 Chr. 2. 6, who is *a.* to build?
 Prov. 27. 14, who is *a.* to stand before envy?
 Amos 7. 10, land not *a.* to bear his words.
 Matt. 3. 9, God is *a.* of these stones.
 9. 28, believe ye that I am *a.*?
 20. 22, are ye *a.* to drink of cup?
 Luke 12. 26, not *a.* to do least.
 Acts 6. 10, not *a.* to resist wisdom.
 Rom. 4. 21, what he had promised he was *a.*
 8. 39, *a.* to separate us from love of God.
- 1 Cor. 10. 13, tempted above that ye are *a.*
 2 Cor. 3. 6, *a.* ministers of new testament.
 Eph. 3. 18, *a.* to comprehend with all saints.
 Phil. 3. 21, *a.* to subdue all things.
 Heb. 2. 18, *a.* to succour them that are tempted.
 James 4. 12, *a.* to save and destroy.
 Jude 24, *a.* to keep you from falling.
 Rev. 5. 3, no man *a.* to open book.
 6. 17, who shall be *a.* to stand?
See Ex. 18. 21.
- ABOARD.** Acts 21. 2.
- ABODE** (*n.*). John 14. 23, we will come and make our *a.*
See 2 Kin. 19. 27; Is. 37. 28.
- ABODE** (*v.*). Gen. 49. 24, his bow *a.* in strength.
 Ex. 24. 16, glory of the Lord *a.* on Sinai.
 Judg. 21. 2, the people *a.* there before God.
 Luke 1. 56, Mary *a.* with her about three months.
 John 1. 32, the Spirit, and it *a.* on him.
 39, they came and *a.* with him.
 8. 44, a murderer, and *a.* not in truth.
 Acts 14. 3, long time *a.*, speaking boldly.
 18. 3, Paul *a.* with them, and wrought.
See 1 Sam. 7. 2; Ezra 8. 15.
- ABOLISH.** 2 Cor. 3. 13, the end of that which is *a.*
 Eph. 2. 15, *a.* in his flesh the enmity.
 2 Tim. 1. 10, Christ, who hath *a.* death.
See Is. 2. 18; 51. 6; Ezek. 6. 6.
- ABOMINABLE.** 1 Kin. 21. 26, Ahab *a.* in following idols.
 Job 15. 16, how much more *a.* is man?
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, they have done *a.* works.
 Is. 14. 19, cast out like *a.* branch.
 65. 4; Jer. 16. 18, broth of *a.* things.
 Jer. 44. 4, this *a.* thing that I hate.
 Tit. 1. 16, in works they deny him, being *a.*
 1 Pet. 4. 3, walked in *a.* idolatries.
See Lev. 11. 43; Deut. 14. 3; Rev. 21. 8.
- ABOMINATION.** Gen. 43. 32; 46. 34, *a.* to Egyptians.
 Lev. 18. 26, shall not commit any *a.*
 Deut. 7. 26, nor bring *a.* into house.
 18. 9, after the *a.* of nations.
 12, because of *a.* the Lord doth drive.
 25. 16, all that do unrighteously are *a.* to God.
 1 Sam. 13. 4, Israel had in *a.* with Philistines.
 Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20, the froward *a.* to the Lord.
 8. 7, wickedness *a.* to my lips.
 15. 8, 9, 26; 21. 27, sacrifice, etc. of wicked *a.*
 28. 9, even his prayer shall be *a.*
 Is. 44. 19, the residue thereof an *a.*
 Jer. 4. 1, put away thine *a.* out of sight.
 6. 15; 8. 12, ashamed when committed *a.*
 Ezek. 5. 9, the like, because of all thine *a.*
 33. 29, land desolate because of *a.*
 Dan. 11. 31; Mat. 24. 15; Mark 13. 14, *a.* of desolation.
 Luke 16. 15, esteemed among men *a.* in sight of God.
 Rev. 21. 27, in no wise enter that worketh *a.*
See Lev. 7. 18; 11. 41; Mal. 2. 11; Rev. 17. 4.
- ABOUND.** Prov. 23. 20, faithful shall *a.* with blessings.
 Rom. 15. 13, that ye may *a.* in hope.
 1 Cor. 15. 58, always *a.* in work of the Lord.
 2 Cor. 1. 5, as sufferings *a.*, so consolation *a.*
See Rom. 3. 7; 5. 15; Phil. 4. 12.
- ABOVE.** Deut. 28. 13, *a.* only, and not beneath.
 Job 31. 2, portion of God from *a.*
 Prov. 15. 24, way of life *a.* to wiser.
 Matt. 10. 24; Luke 6. 40, disciple not *a.* master.
 John 3. 31, he that cometh from *a.* is *a.* all.
 8. 23, I am from *a.*
 Rom. 14. 5, one day *a.* another.

- 1 Cor. 4. 6, *a*, that which is written.
Gal. 4. 26, Jerusalem *a*. is free.
See Gen. 43. 22; Ps. 138. 2; James 1. 17.
- ABSENT.** 1 Cor. 5. 3; Col. 2. 5, *a*. in body.
2 Cor. 5. 6, *a*. from Lord.
See Gen. 31. 49; 2 Cor. 10. 1.
- ABSTAIN.** Acts 15. 20, 29, *a*. from pollutions of idols.
1 Thess. 5. 22, *a*. from all appearance of evil.
1 Pet. 2. 11, *a*. from fleshly lusts.
See 1 Thess. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 3.
- ABSTINENCE.** Acts 27. 21, after long *a*. Paul stood forth.
- ABUNDANCE.** 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of *a*. of my complaint.
1 Kin. 18. 41, sound of *a*. of rain.
1 Chr. 29. 21, offered sacrifices in *a*.
Ps. 52. 7, trusted in *a*. of riches.
72. 7; Jer. 33. 6, *a*. of peace.
Eccles. 5. 10, loveth *a*. with increase.
12. *a*. of rich will not suffer him to sleep.
Matt. 12. 34; Luke 21. 4, out of *a*. of heart.
13. 12; 25. 29, he shall have more *a*.
Luke 12. 15, life consisteth not in *a*.
2 Cor. 8. 2, of affliction the *a*. of their joy.
12. 7, through *a*. of revelations.
See Job 36. 31; Rom. 5. 17; Rev. 18. 3.
- ABUNDANT.** Job 36. 28, clouds drop and distill *a*.
Ps. 145. 7, *a*. utter the memory.
Is. 56. 12, as this day, and more *a*.
1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 23, laboured more *a*. than all.
1 Tim. 1. 14, grace was exceeding *a*.
Tit. 3. 6, shed *a*. through Jesus Christ.
2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance administered *a*.
See Ex. 34. 6; Is. 55. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 3.
- ABUSE.** 1 Cor. 7. 31, use world as not *a*.
9. 18, that I *a*. not my power.
See 1 Sam. 31. 4; 1 Chr. 10. 4.
- ACCEPT.** Gen. 4. 7, shalt thou not be *a*. ?
Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 19, *a*. before the Lord.
Deut. 33. 11, *a*. the work of his hands.
1 Sam. 18. 5, *a*. in sight of all the people.
2 Sam. 24. 23, the Lord thy God *a*. thee.
Est. 10. 3, *a*. of his brethren.
Job 13. 8; 32. 21, will ye *a*. his person ?
42. 8, 9, him will I *a*.
Prov. 18. 5, not good to *a*. wicked.
Jer. 14. 12; Amos 5. 22, I will not *a*. them.
37. 20; 42. 2, supplication be *a*.
Ezek. 20. 40; 43. 27, I will *a*.
Mal. 1. 13, should I *a*. this ?
Luke 4. 24, no prophet is *a*.
Acts 10. 35, he that worketh righteousness is *a*.
Rom. 15. 31, my service be *a*. of saints.
2 Cor. 5. 9, present or absent, we may be *a*.
See Ps. 119. 108; Eccles. 12. 10; Mal. 1. 8.
- ACCESS.** Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12.
- ACCOMPLISH.** Job 14. 6, *a*. as an hireling.
Ps. 64. 6, they *a*. diligent search.
Prov. 13. 19, desire *a*. is sweet.
Is. 40. 2, her warfare is *a*.
Luke 12. 50, straitened till it be *a*.
1 Pet. 5. 9, afflictions are *a*. in brethren.
See Is. 55. 11; Luke 18. 31; 22. 37.
- ACCORD.** Acts 1. 14; 4. 24; 8. 6; Phil. 2. 2.
- ACCORDING.** Ex. 12. 25, *a*. as he hath promised.
Deut. 16. 10, *a*. as God hath blessed thee.
Job 34. 11; Jer. 17. 10; 25. 14; 32. 19, *a*. to ways.
Matt. 16. 27; Rom. 2. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 14, *a*. to works.
John 7. 24, *a*. to the appearance.
Rom. 8. 28, the called *a*. to his purpose.
12. 6, gifts differing *a*. to grace.
2 Cor. 8. 12, *a*. to that a man hath.
See Matt. 9. 29; Tit. 3. 5.
- ACCOUNT.** Matt. 12. 36, give *a*. in day of judgment.
Luke 16. 2, give *a*. of stewardship.
20. 35, *a*. worthy to obtain.
Rom. 14. 12, every one give *a*. to God.
Gal. 3. 6, *a*. to him for righteousness.
Heb. 13. 17, watch as they that give *a*.
See Job 33. 13; Ps. 144. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 5.
- ACQUIRED.** Josh. 6. 18; 7. 1; 22. 20; 1 Chr. 2. 7, *a*. thing.
Rom. 9. 3, wish myself *a*. from Christ.
1 Cor. 12. 3, no man calleth Jesus *a*.
Gal. 1. 8, 9, preach other gospel, let him be *a*.
See Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; Is. 55. 20.
- ACCUSATION.** Luke 19. 8, any thing by false *a*.
1 Tim. 5. 19, against elder receive not *a*.
2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9, railing *a*.
See Matt. 27. 37; Mark 15. 26; Luke 6. 7.
- ACCUSE.** Prov. 30. 10, *a*. not servant to his master.
Matt. 27. 12, when *a*. he answered nothing.
Luke 16. 1, was *a*. that he had wasted.
- John 5. 45, think not I will *a*. you to the Father.
Tit. 1. 6, not *a*. of riot or unruly.
See Matt. 12. 10; Mark 3. 2; Luke 11. 54; Rev. 12. 10.
- ACKNOWLEDGE.** Ps. 32. 5; 51. 3, I *a*. my sin.
Prov. 3. 6, in all thy ways *a*. him.
Is. 63. 16, though Israel *a*. us not.
1 John 2. 23, he that *a*. the Son.
See Dan. 11. 39; Hos. 5. 15.
- ACQUAINT.** Job 22. 21; Ps. 139. 3; Ec. 2. 3; Is. 53. 3.
- ACQUAINTANCE.** Job 19. 13; Ps. 31. 11; 55. 13.
- ACQUIT.** Job 10. 14; Nah. 1. 3.
- ACTIONS.** 1 Sam. 2. 3.
- ACTIVITY.** Gen. 47. 6.
- ADDER.** Gen. 49. 17; Ps. 58. 4; 91. 13; 140. 3; Prov. 23. 32.
- ADDICTED.** 1 Cor. 16. 15.
- ADDITION.** 1 Kin. 7. 29, 30, 36.
- ADDRE.** Josh. 6. 26; 1 Sam. 14. 24; 1 Kin. 22. 16; 2 Chr. 18. 15; Matt. 26. 63; Mark 5. 7; Acts 19. 13.
- ADMINISTER.** 1 Cor. 12. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 19, 20; 9. 12.
- ADMIRE.** 2 Thess. 1. 10; Jude 16; Rev. 17. 6.
- ADMONISH.** Acts 27. 9, Paul *a*. them.
Rom. 15. 14; Col. 3. 16, *a*. one another.
1 Thess. 5. 12, over you in Lord, and *a*. you.
2 Thess. 3. 15, *a*. him as a brother.
Heb. 8. 5, Moses was *a*. of God.
See Eccles. 4. 13; 12. 12; Jer. 42. 19.
- ADMONITION.** 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 10.
- ADO.** Mark 6. 39.
- ADOPTION.** Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 4; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5.
- ADORN.** Is. 61. 10; Rev. 21. 2, bride *a*. herself.
1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3, 5, women *a*.
Tit. 2. 10, *a*. doctrine of God.
See Jer. 31. 4; Luke 21. 5.
- ADVANCED.** 1 Sam. 12. 6; Est. 3. 1; 5. 11; 10. 2.
- ADVANTAGE.** Luke 9. 25, what is a man *a*. ?
Rom. 3. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 32, what *a*. ?
2 Cor. 2. 11, lest Satan get *a*.
See Job 35. 3; Jude 16.
- ADVENTURE.** Deut. 28. 56; Judg. 9. 17; Acts 19. 31.
- ADVERSARY.** Ex. 23. 22, I will be *a*. to thy *a*.
Num. 22. 22, angel stood for *a*.
Deut. 32. 43; Ps. 59. 18; Jer. 46. 10; Nah. 1. 2; Luke 13. 17, his *a*.
1 Kin. 5. 4, neither *a*. nor evil.
11. 14, 23, Lord stirred up *a*.
Job 31. 35, that mine *a*. had written a book.
Ps. 38. 20; 69. 19; 109. 4, 20, 29; Is. 1. 24, my *a*.
74. 10, how long shall *a*. reproach ?
Is. 50. 8, who is mine *a*. ?
64. 2; Jer. 30. 16; Mic. 5. 9, thy *a*.
Amos 3. 11, *a*. shall be round the land.
Matt. 5. 25; Luke 12. 58, thine *a*.
1 Cor. 16. 9, there are many *a*.
Phil. 1. 28, terrified by your *a*.
1 Tim. 5. 14, give no occasion to *a*.
Heb. 10. 27, indignation shall devour *a*.
See 1 Sam. 2. 10; Is. 3. 11; 11. 13.
- ADVERSITY.** 1 Sam. 10. 19; 2 Sam. 4. 9; 2 Chr. 15. 6, *a*.
Ps. 10. 6, I shall never be in *a*.
94. 13; Prov. 24. 10; Eccles. 7. 14, day of *a*.
Prov. 17. 17, brother is born for *a*.
Is. 30. 20, bread of *a*.
Heb. 13. 3, remember them which suffer *a*.
See Ps. 31. 7; 35. 15.
- ADVERTISE.** Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4.
- ADVISE.** 1 Sam. 25. 33, blessed be thy *a*.
2 Sam. 19. 43, that our *a*. should not be first.
2 Chr. 10. 9, 14, what *a*. give ye ?
Prov. 20. 18, with good *a*. make war.
2 Cor. 8. 10, herein I give my *a*.
See Judg. 19. 30; 20. 7; 2 Chr. 25. 17.
- ADVISE.** Prov. 13. 10, with the well *a*. is wisdom.
Acts 27. 12, the more part *a*. to depart.
See 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kin. 12. 6; 1 Chr. 21. 12.
- ADVICE.** 1 Chr. 12. 19.
- AFAR OFF.** Jer. 23. 23, *a*. God *a*.
39. 10; 46. 27, I will save them from *a*.
Matt. 26. 58; Mark 14. 54; Luke 22. 54, followed *a*.
Acts 2. 39, promise to all *a*.
Eph. 2. 17, preached to you *a*.
Heb. 11. 13, seen the promises *a*.
See Gen. 22. 4; Ezra 3. 13.
- APFARS.** 1 Chr. 26. 32, pertaining to God, and *a*. of king.
2 Tim. 2. 4, entangleth himself with *a*.
See Dan. 2. 49; 3. 12; Eph. 6. 21, 22.
- AFFECTED.** Acts 14. 2, minds evil *a*. against brethren.
Gal. 4. 17, 18, zealously *a*.
See Lam. 3. 51.
- AFFECTION.** 1 Chr. 29. 3, have set *a*. to house of God.

- Rom. 1. 26, vile *a*.
 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without natural *a*.
 12. 10, be kindly *a*. one to another.
 Gal. 5. 24, crucified flesh with *a*.
 Col. 3. 2, set your *a*. on things above.
 5, inordinate *a*.
 See 2 Cor. 7. 15.
- AFFINITY.** 1 Kin. 3. 1; 2 Chr. 18. 1; Ezra J. 14.
AFFIRM. Acts 25. 19, Jesus, whom Paul *a*. to be alive.
 See Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; Tit. 3. 8.
- AFFLICT.** Lev. 16. 29, 31; Num. 29. 7; Is. 58. 3, 5, *a*. your souls.
 Num. 11. 11, wherefore hast thou *a*. ?
 Ruth 1. 21, Almighty hath *a*. me.
 1 Kin. 11. 39, I will *a*. seed of David.
 2 Chr. 6. 26; 1 Kin. 8. 35, turn when thou dost *a*.
 Job 6. 14, to *a*. pity should be showed.
 Ps. 44. 2, how thou didst *a*. the people.
 55. 19, God shall hear, and *a*.
 82. 3, do justice to the *a*.
 90. 15, the days wherein thou hast *a*.
 119. 67, before I was *a*.
 140. 12, maintain cause of *a*.
 Prov. 15. 15, days of the *a*. evil.
 22. 22, neither oppress the *a*.
 31. 5, pervert judgment of *a*.
 Is. 51. 21, hear, thou *a*. and drunken.
 53. 4, 7, smitten of God, and *a*.
 54. 11, thou *a*. tossed with tempest.
 63. 9, in all their *a*. he was *a*.
 Lam. 1. 5, 12, the Lord hath *a*.
 Nah. 1. 12, I will *a*. thee no more.
 Zeph. 3. 12, I will leave an *a*. people.
 2 Cor. 1. 6, *a*. it is for consolation.
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have relieved the *a*.
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute, *a*. tormented.
 James 4. 9, be *a*. and mourn, and weep.
 5. 13, is any *a*. ? let him pray.
 See Ex. 1. 11, 12; 22. 22, 23.
- AFFLICTION.** Gen. 29. 32; Deut. 26. 7; Ps. 25. 13, looked on *a*.
 Ex. 3. 7; Acts 7. 10, 11, 34, have seen *a*. of people.
 Deut. 16. 3; 1 Kin. 22. 27; 2 Chr. 18. 26, bread of *a*.
 2 Chr. 20. 9, cry to thee in *a*.
 33. 12, in *a*. besought the Lord.
 Job 5. 6, *a*. cometh not forth of the dust.
 30. 16, 27, days of *a*.
 36. 8, cords of *a*.
 Ps. 34. 19, many are *a*. of righteousness.
 119. 50, this is my comfort in *a*.
 132. 1, remember David, and all his *a*.
 Is. 30. 20, water of *a*.
 48. 10, furnace of *a*.
 Jer. 16. 19, refuge in day of *a*.
 Lam. 3. 1, man that hath seen *a*.
 Hos. 5. 15, in their *a*. they will seek.
 Mark 4. 17, *a*. arise for the world's sake.
 Acts 20. 23, bonds and *a*. abide me.
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a*. I wrote.
 4. 17, light *a*. but for a moment.
 8. 2, great trial of *a*.
 Phil. 1. 18, add *a*. to bonds.
 Heb. 10. 32, great fight of *a*.
 11. 25, suffer *a*. with people of God.
 James 1. 27, visit fatherless in *a*.
 See 2 Kin. 14. 26; Col. 1. 24.
- AFFRIGHT.** Is. 21. 4, fearfulness *a*. me.
 Mark 16. 5; Luke 24. 37, they were *a*.
 6, be not *a*. ye seek Jesus.
 See Deut. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 32. 18; Jer. 51. 32.
- AFOOT.** Mark 6. 33; Acts 20. 13.
- AFORETIME.** Dan. 6. 10, prayed as *a*.
 Rom. 15. 4, things were written *a*.
 See Is. 52. 4; Jer. 30. 20.
- AFFRAID.** Gen. 20. 8; Ex. 14. 10; Mark 9. 6; Luke 2. 9, sore *a*.
 Lev. 26. 6; Job 11. 19; Is. 17. 2; Ezek. 34. 28; Mic. 4. 4; Zeph. 3. 13, none make *a*.
 Judg. 7. 3, whoseover is fearful and *a*.
 1 Sam. 18. 29, Saul yet the more *a*.
 Neh. 6. 9, they all made us *a*.
 Job 2. 25, that which I was *a*. of is come.
 9. 28, I am *a*. of sorrows.
 Ps. 27. 1, of whom shall I be *a*. ?
 56. 3, 11, what time I am *a*.
 65. 8, *a*. at thy tokens.
 91. 5, not be *a*. for terror by night.
 112. 7, *a*. of evil tidings.
 Is. 51. 12, be *a*. of a man that shall die.
 Matt. 4. 7; Mark 5. 36; 6. 50; John 6. 20, be not *a*.
 Mark 9. 32; 10. 32, *a*. to ask him.
 John 19. 8, Pilate was more *a*.
- Gal. 4. 11, I am *a*. of you.
 Heb. 11. 23, not *a*. of the king's commandment.
 See Deut. 1. 17; Ps. 3. 6.
- AFRESH.** Heb. 6. 6.
- AFTERNOON.** Judg. 19. 8.
- AFTERWARDS.** 1 Sam. 24. 5, *a*. David's heart smote him.
 Ps. 73. 24, *a*. receive me to glory.
 Prov. 20. 17, deceit sweet, but *a*.
 24. 27, prepare work, and *a*. build.
 29. 11, wise man keepeth till *a*.
 John 13. 36, thou shalt follow me *a*.
 1 Cor. 15. 23, *a*. they that are Christ's.
 See Ex. 11. 1; Matt. 21. 32; Gal. 3. 23.
- AGAINST.** Luke 2. 34; Acts 19. 36; 23. 22, spoken *a*.
 See Gen. 16. 12; Matt. 12. 30; Luke 11. 23.
- AGED.** 2 Sam. 19. 32; Job 15. 10; Tit. 2. 2, *a*. men.
 Philen. 9, Paul the *a*.
 See Job 12. 20; 29. 8; 32. 9.
- AGES.** Eph. 2. 7; 3. 5, 21; Col. 1. 26.
- AGONE.** 1 Sam. 30. 13.
- AGONY.** Luke 22. 44.
- AGREE.** Amos 3. 3, except they be *a*.
 Matt. 5. 25, *a*. with adversary.
 18. 19, two of you shall *a*.
 Mark 14. 56, 59, witness *a*. not.
 Acts 15. 15, to this *a*. words of the prophets.
 1 John 5. 8, these three *a*. in one.
 See Matt. 20. 2; Luke 5. 36; Acts 5. 9; Rev. 17. 17.
- AGREEMENT.** Is. 28. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 16.
- AGROUND.** Acts 27. 41.
- AHA.** Ps. 35. 21; 40. 15; 70. 3; Is. 44. 16; Ezek. 25. 3; 26. 2; 36. 2.
- AILETH.** Gen. 21. 17; Judg. 18. 23; 1 Sam. 11. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 5; Ps. 114. 5; Is. 22. 1.
- AIR.** Job 41. 16, no *a*. can come between.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that beateth the *a*.
 14. 9, ye shall speak into *a*.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, meet Lord in *a*.
 See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Eccles. 10. 20; Acts 22. 23; Rev. 9. 2.
- ALARM.** Jer. 4. 19; 49. 2, *a*. of war.
 Joel 2. 1, sound *a*. in holy mountain.
 See 2 Chr. 13. 12; Zeph. 1. 16.
- ALAS.** 2 Kin. 6. 5, 15, *a*. my master.
 Ezek. 6. 11, stamp, and say *a*.
 See Num. 24. 23; Jer. 36. 7; Rev. 18. 10.
- ALBEIT.** Ezek. 13. 7; Philen. 19.
- ALIEN.** Deut. 14. 21, sell it to an *a*.
 Ps. 69. 8, an *a*. unto my mother's children.
 Eph. 2. 12, *a*. from commonwealth.
 Heb. 11. 34, armies of the *a*.
 See Ex. 18. 3; Job 19. 15; Is. 61. 5; Lam. 5. 2.
- ALIENATED.** Ezek. 23. 17; Eph. 4. 18; Col. 1. 21.
- ALIKE.** Job 21. 26, lie down *a*. in dust.
 Ps. 33. 15, fashioneth hearts *a*.
 Eccles. 9. 2, all things come *a*. to all.
 See Ps. 139. 12; Eccles. 11. 6; Rom. 14. 5.
- ALIVE.** Lev. 16. 10, scapegoat presented *a*.
 Num. 16. 33, went down *a*. into pit.
 Deut. 4. 4, are *a*. every one of you.
 32. 39; 1 Sam. 2. 6, I kill, and I make *a*.
 Ezek. 13. 18; 18. 27, save soul *a*.
 Mark 16. 11, heard that he was *a*.
 Luke 15. 24, 32, son was dead, and is *a*.
 24. 23, angels, who said he was *a*.
 Acts 1. 3, showed himself *a*.
 Rom. 6. 11, 13, *a*. unto God.
 1 Cor. 15. 22, all be made *a*.
 1 Thess. 4. 15, we who are *a*. and remain.
 Rev. 1. 18, I am *a*. for evermore.
 See 2 Kin. 5. 7; Dan. 5. 19; Rev. 2. 8; 19. 20.
- ALLEGING.** Acts 17. 3.
- ALLOW.** Luke 11. 48; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 7. 15; 14. 22.
- ALLOWANCE.** 2 Kin. 25. 30.
- ALLURE.** Hos. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 18.
- ALMIGHTY.** Ex. 6. 3, by the name of God *a*.
 Job 11. 7, canst thou find out the *a*. ?
 29. 5, when *a*. was yet with me.
 Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5, I heard as voice of *a*.
 Rev. 1. 8; 4. 8; 11. 17, *a*. who was, and is.
 See Gen. 17. 1; Job 21. 15; Ps. 91. 1.
- ALMS.** Matt. 6. 1; Luke 11. 41; 12. 33; Acts 10. 2.
- ALONE.** Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, bear all these people *a*.
 1 Kin. 11. 29, they two *a*. in field.
 Job 1. 15, escaped *a*. to tell.
 Ps. 136. 4, *a*. doeth great wonders.
 Matt. 4. 4; Luke 4. 4, not live by bread *a*.
 Luke 9. 18, 36; John 6. 15, Jesus was *a*.
 13. 8, let it *a*. this year also.
 See Gen. 2. 18; Matt. 18. 15; James 2. 17.

ALREADY. Eccles. 1. 10; Mal. 2. 2; John 3. 13; Phil. 3. 16.
ALTAR. Matt. 5. 23, bring thy gift to a. 23. 18, swear by a.
 1 Cor. 9. 13; 10. 18, wait at a.
 Heb. 13. 10, we have an a.
See 1 Kin. 13. 2; 1s. 19. 19; Acts 17. 23.
ALTER. Ps. 80. 34, nor a. thing gone out of my lips.
 Luke 9. 23, fashion of countenance a.
See Lev. 27. 10; Dan. 6. 8.
ALTOGETHER. Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, a. become filthy.
 50. 21, a. such an one *as* thyself.
 Cant. 5. 16, he is a. lovely.
See Ps. 19. 9; 39. 5; 139. 4.
ALWAYS. Job 7. 16, I would not live a.
 Ps. 103. 9, not a. chide.
 Matt. 28. 20, I am with you a.
 Mark 14. 7; John 12. 8, me ye have not a.
 Phil. 4. 4, rejoice in Lord a.
See Ps. 16. 8; Is. 57. 16; John 11. 42.
AMAZED. Matt. 19. 25, disciples exceedingly a.
 Mark 2. 12; Luke 5. 26, a., and glorified God.
 14. 33, he began to be sore a.
 Luke 9. 43, a. at mighty power of God.
See Ezek. 32. 10; Acts 3. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 6.
AMEND. Jer. 7. 3; 26. 13; 35. 15; John 4. 52.
AMIALE. Ps. 84.
AMISS. 2 Chr. 6. 37; Dan. 3. 29; Luke 23. 41; James 4. 3.
ANGEL. Gen. 48. 16, the a. who redeemed me.
 Ps. 34. 7, a. of Lord encampeth.
 78. 25, man did eat a. food.
 Eccles. 5. 6, neither say before a., it was error.
 Is. 63. 9, a. of his presence saved them.
 Hos. 12. 4, he had power over the a.
 Matt. 13. 39, the reapers are the a.
 Mark 12. 25; Luke 20. 36, are as a. in heaven.
 Luke 22. 43, an a. strengthening him.
 John 5. 4, a. went down at a certain season.
 Acts 12. 15, it is his a.
 1 Cor. 6. 3, we shall judge a.
 2 Cor. 11. 14, transformed into a. of light.
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by a.
 16, not nature of a.
 13. 2, entertained a. unawares.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, a. desire to look into.
See Gen. 19. 1; Ps. 8. 5; Matt. 23. 41; Heb. 2. 7.
ANGER. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their a.
 Neh. 9. 17, slow to a.
 Ps. 6. 1; Jer. 10. 24, rebuke me not in a.
 30. 5, a. endureth but a moment.
 Prov. 15. 1, grievous words stir up a.
 19. 11, discretion defereth a.
 Eccles. 7. 9, a. resteth in bosom of fools.
 Mark 3. 5, he looked on them with a.
 Col. 3. 8, put off a., wrath, malice.
See Ps. 37. 8; 85. 3; 90. 7; Prov. 16. 32.
ANGRY. Ps. 71. 11, God is a. with the wicked.
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is soon a.
 22. 24, make no friendship with a. man.
 25. 23, so doth an a. countenance.
 Jonah 4. 4, doest thou well to be a.?
 Matt. 5. 22, whosoever is a. with brother.
 John 7. 23, are ye a. at me?
 Eph. 4. 26, be ye a., and sin not.
 Tit. 1. 7, bishop not soon a.
See Gen. 18. 30; Prov. 21. 19; Eccles. 5. 6; 7. 9.
ANGUISE. Ex. 6. 9, hearkened not for a.
 Job 7. 11, I will speak in a. of spirit.
 Rom. 2. 9, tribulation and a. on every soul.
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much a. of heart.
See Gen. 42. 21; Is. 8. 22; John 16. 21.
ANNOINT. Deut. 23. 40; 2 Sam. 14. 2, a. not thyself.
 Is. 21. 5, arise, and a. shield.
 61. 1; Luke 4. 18, a. to preach.
 Mark 14. 8, my body to burying.
 Luke 7. 46, my head thou didst not a.
 John 9. 6, a. eyes of blind man.
 12. 3, Mary a. feet of Jesus.
 2 Cor. 1. 21, he which a. us is God.
 1 John 2. 27, the same a. teacheth.
 Rev. 3. 18, a. thine eyes with eyesalve.
See Judg. 9. 8; Ps. 2. 2; 84. 9; James 5. 14.
ANNOINTED. 1 Sam. 26. 9.
ANON. Matt. 13. 20; Mark 1. 30.
ANOTHER. Prov. 27. 2, let a. praise thee.
 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 6, 7, a. gospel.
 James 5. 16, pray one for a.
See 1 Sam. 10. 6; Job 19. 27; Is. 42. 8; 48. 11.
ANSWER (n.). Job 19. 16; 32. 3; Cant. 5. 6; Mic. 3. 7; John 13. 9, no a.
 Prov. 15. 1, a soft a. turneth.
 16. 1, a. of tongue from the Lord.

1 Pet. 3. 15, be ready to give a.
 21. a. of good conscience.
See Job 35. 12; Luke 2. 47; 2 Tim. 4. 16.
ANSWER (v.). Job 11. 2, multitude of words be a.
 Ps. 65. 5, by terrible things wilt thou a.
 Prov. 1. 28, I will not a.
 18. 13, a. a matter before he heareth.
 26. 4, 5, a. not a fool.
 Eccles. 10. 19, money a. all things.
 Luke 21. 14, not to meditate what ye shall a.
 2 Cor. 5. 12, somewhat to a.
 Col. 4. 6, how ye ought to a.
 Tit. 2. 9, not a. again.
 1 Pet. 1. 18, 29; Ps. 138. 3; Is. 65. 12, 24.
ANTIQUITY. Is. 23. 7.
APART. Matt. 14. 13, desert place a.
 23; 17. 1; Luke 9. 28, mountain a.
 Mark 6. 31, come ye yourselves a.
See Ps. 4. 3; Zech. 12. 12; James 1. 21.
APPARENTLY. Num. 12. 8.
APPEAK. 1 Sam. 16. 7, man looketh on the outward a.
 Ps. 42. 2, when shall I a. before God?
 90. 16, let thy work a.
 Cant. 2. 12, flowers a. on earth.
 Matt. 6. 16, a. unto men to fast.
 23. 28, outwardly a. righteous.
 Rom. 7. 13, that it might a. sin.
 2 Cor. 5. 10, we must all a. before judgment seat.
 12, glory in a.
 Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 10; 4. 8; Tit. 2. 13.
 Heb. 9. 23; 1 Pet. 1. 7, a. of Christ.
 1 Thes. 5. 22, abstain from all a. of evil.
 1 Tim. 4. 13, profiting may a.
See Ex. 23. 15; Matt. 24. 30; Luke 19. 11.
APPEASE. Gen. 32. 20; Prov. 15. 18; Acts 19. 35.
APPERTAIN. Num. 16. 30; Jer. 10. 7; Rom. 4. 1.
APPETITE. Job 33. 29; Prov. 23. 2; Eccles. 6. 7; Is. 29. 8.
APPLY. Ps. 90. 12; Prov. 2. 2; 22. 17; 23. 12; Eccles. 7. 25.
APPOINT. Job 7. 3, wearisome nights are a.
 14. 5, thou hast a. his bounds.
 30. 23, house a. for all living.
 Ps. 79. 11; 102. 20, preserve those a. to die.
 Matt. 24. 51; Luke 12. 46, a. him his portion.
 Acts 6. 3, seven men whom we may a.
 1 Thes. 5. 9, not a. to wrath.
See Job 14. 13; Ps. 104. 19; Acts 17. 31.
APPREHEND. Acts 12. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 32; Phil. 3. 12.
APPROACH. Is. 53. 2, take delight in a. God.
 Luke 12. 33, where no thief a.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, light no man can a.
 Heb. 10. 25, as ye see the day a.
See Deut. 31. 14; Job 40. 19; Ps. 65. 4.
APPROVE. Acts 2. 22, a man a. of God.
 Rom. 16. 10, a. in Christ.
 Phil. 1. 10, a. things that are excellent.
 2 Tim. 2. 15, show thyself a.
See Ps. 49. 13; 1 Cor. 11. 19; Phil. 1. 10.
APT. 2 Kin. 24. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24.
ARGUING. Job 6. 25.
ARGUMENTS. Job 23. 4.
ARIGHT. Ps. 50. 23; 78. 8; Prov. 15. 2; 23. 31.
ARISE. 1 Kin. 18. 44, there a. a little cloud.
 2 Sam. 2. 20, a. and build.
 Ps. 68. 1, let God a.
 88. 10, shall the dead a. and praise thee?
 112. 4, to upright a. light.
 Mal. 4. 2, Sun of righteousness a.
 Mark 2. 11; Luke 7. 14; 8. 54; Acts 9. 40, I say a.
 Luke 15. 18, I will a. and go.
 Eph. 5. 14, a. from the dead.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till day star a.
See Is. 26. 19; Jer. 2. 27.
ARMY. 1 Sam. 17. 10, I defy the a. of Israel.
 Job 23. 3, is there any number of his a.?
 Luke 21. 20, Jerusalem compassed with a.
 Acts 23. 27, then came I with an a.
 Heb. 11. 34, a. of the aliens.
See Cant. 6. 4; Ezek. 37. 10.
ARRAY. Jer. 43. 12, shall a. himself with land.
 Matt. 6. 29; Luke 12. 27, not a. like one of these.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, not with costly a.
 Rev. 7. 13, a. in white robes.
See Job 40. 10; Rev. 17. 4, 19. 8.
ARRIVED. Luke 8. 26; Acts 20. 15.
ARROGANCY. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 8. 13; Is. 13. 11; Jer. 48. 29.
ARROW. Num. 24. 8, pierce through with a.
 Ps. 33. 2, thine a. stick fast.
 76. 3, brake the a. of the bow.
 91. 5, a. that dieth by day.
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness a sharp g.
 26. 18, casteth a. and death.

- Ezek. 5. 16, evil *a.* of famine.
See Deut. 32. 23; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 6. 4; 41. 28.
- ARTIFICER.** Gen. 4. 22; 1 Chr. 29. 5; 2 Chr. 34. 11; Is. 3. 3.
- ARTILLERY.** 1 Sam. 20. 40.
- ASCEND.** Ps. 68. 18; Rom. 10. 6; Eph. 4. 8, *a.* on high.
- John 1. 51, angels of God *a.*
 3. 13, no man hath *a.* to heaven.
 20. 17, I am not yet *a.*
 Rev. 8. 4, smoke of incense *a.*
 11. 12, they *a.* up to heaven.
See Ps. 24. 3; 139. 8.
- ASCRIBE.** Deut. 32. 3; Job 36. 3; Ps. 68. 34.
- ASHAMED.** Job 11. 3, shall no man make thee *a.* ?
 Ps. 25. 3, let none that wait on thee be *a.*
 31. 1, let me never be *a.*
 34. 5, their faces were not *a.*
 Is. 45. 17, not be *a.* world without end.
 65. 13, ye shall be *a.*
 Jer. 2. 26, as the thief is *a.*
 6. 15; 8. 12, were they *a.* ?
 12. 13, *a.* of your revenues.
 14. 4, plowmen were *a.*
 Luke 16. 3, to beg I am *a.*
 Rom. 1. 16, not *a.* of gospel.
 5. 5, hope maketh not *a.*
 9. 33; 10. 11, believeth shall not be *a.*
 2 Tim. 1. 8, not *a.* of testimony.
 2. 15, workman that needeth not to be *a.*
 Heb. 2. 11, not *a.* to call them brethren.
 11. 16, not *a.* to be called their God.
 1 Pet. 4. 16, suffer as Christian, not be *a.*
See Gen. 2. 25; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
- ASIDE.** 2 Kin. 4. 4; Mark 7. 33; Heb. 12. 1.
- ASK.** Ps. 2. 8; Is. 45. 11, *a.* of me.
 Is. 65. 1, sought of them that *a.* not.
 Matt. 7. 7; Luke 11. 9, *a.*, and it shall be given.
 21. 22, whatsoever ye *a.*
 Mark 6. 22, *a.* what thou wilt.
 John 14. 13; 15. 16, *a.* in my name.
 James 1. 5, let him *a.* of God.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, *a.* reason of the hope.
 1 John 3. 22; 5. 14, whatsoever we *a.*
See Deut. 32. 7; John 4. 9, 10; 1 Cor. 14. 25.
- ASLEEP.** Matt. 8. 24; Mark 4. 38, but he was *a.*
 26. 40; Mark 14. 40, disciples *a.*
 1 Cor. 15. 6, some are fallen *a.*
 1 Thess. 4. 13, them that are *a.*
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers fell *a.*
See Cant. 7. 9.
- ASS.** Num. 22. 30, am not I thine *a.* ?
 Prov. 26. 3, bridle for *a.*
 Is. 1. 3, *a.* his master's crib.
 Jer. 22. 19, burial of an *a.*
 Zech. 9. 9; Matt. 21. 5, riding on *a.*
 Luke 14. 5, *a.* fallen into pit.
 2 Pet. 2. 16, dumb *a.* speaking.
See Gen. 49. 14; Ex. 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.
- ASSAULT.** Est. 8. 11; Acts 14. 5; 17. 5.
- ASSAY.** Acts 9. 26, Saul *a.* to join disciples.
 16. 7, they *a.* to go to Bithynia.
 Heb. 11. 29, Egyptians *a.* to do.
See Deut. 4. 34; 1 Sam. 17. 39; Job 4. 2.
- ASSENT.** 3 Chr. 18. 12; Acts 24. 9.
- ASSIGNED.** Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 20. 8; 2 Sam. 11. 16.
- ASSIST.** Rom. 16. 2.
- ASSOCIATE.** Is. 8. 9.
- ASSURANCE.** Is. 32. 17, effect of righteousness *a.*
 Col. 2. 2, full *a.* of understanding.
 1 Thess. 1. 5, gospel came in much *a.*
 Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, full *a.* of hope.
See Deut. 28. 66; Acts 17. 31.
- ASSURE.** 2 Tim. 3. 14; 1 John 3. 19.
- ASSWAGE.** Gen. 8. 1; Job 16. 5.
- ASTONIED.** Ezra 9. 3; Job 17. 8; Dan. 3. 24; 4. 19.
- ASTONISHED.** Matt. 7. 28; 22. 33; Mark 1. 22; 6. 2; 11. 18; Luke 4. 32, *a.* at his doctrine.
 Luke 2. 47, *a.* at his understanding.
 5. 9, *a.* at draught of fishes.
 24. 22, women made us *a.*
 Acts 9. 6, Saul trembling and *a.*
 12. 16, saw Peter, they were *a.*
 13. 12, deputy believed, being *a.*
See Job 26. 11; Jer. 2. 12.
- ASTONISHMENT.** 2 Chr. 29. 8; Jer. 25. 9, *a.* and hissing.
 Ps. 60. 3, made us drink wine of *a.*
 Jer. 8. 21, *a.* hath taken hold of.
See Deut. 23. 23; 27. 4; Ezek. 5. 15.
- ATHIRST.** Matt. 25. 44; Rev. 21. 6; 22. 17.
- ATONEMENT.** Lev. 23. 28; 25. 9, day of *a.*
 2 Sam. 21. 3, wherewith shall I make *a.* ?
- Rom. 5. 11, by whom we received *a.*
See Lev. 4. 20; 16. 17; Num. 8. 21.
- ATTAIN.** Ps. 139. 6, I cannot *a.* to it.
 2 Sam. 23. 19; 1 Chr. 11. 26, he *a.* not to first three.
 Rom. 9. 30, Gentiles *a.* to righteousness.
 Phil. 3. 11, 12, 16, that I might *a.*
See Gen. 47. 9; Prov. 1. 5; Ezek. 46. 7; 1 Tim. 4. 6.
- ATTEND.** Ps. 17. 1; 81. 1; 142. 6, *a.* to my cry.
 Prov. 4. 20, my son, *a.* to my words.
See Ps. 55. 2; 86. 6.
- ATTENDANCE.** 1 Tim. 4. 13; Heb. 7. 13.
- ATTENT.** 2 Chr. 6. 40; 7. 15.
- ATTENTIVE.** Neh. 1. 6; Job 37. 2; Ps. 130. 2; Luke 19. 48.
- ATTIRE.** Jer. 2. 32; Ezek. 23. 15.
- AUDIENCE.** 1 Chr. 28. 8, in *a.* of our God.
 Luke 7. 1; 20. 45, in *a.* of people.
 Acts 13. 16, ye that fear God, give *a.*
See Ex. 24. 7; Acts 15. 12.
- AUGMENT.** Num. 32. 14.
- AUSTERE.** Luke 19. 21.
- AUTHOR.** 1 Cor. 14. 33; Heb. 5. 9; 12. 2.
- AUTHORITY.** Matt. 7. 29; Mark 1. 22, as one having *a.*
 8. 9; Luke 7. 8, I am a man under *a.*
 21. 23; Luke 4. 36, by what *a.*
 Luke 9. 1, power and *a.* over devils.
 13. 17, have *a.* over ten cities.
 John 5. 27, *a.* to execute judgment.
 1 Cor. 15. 24, put down all *a.*
 1 Tim. 2. 2, kings, and all in *a.*
 12, suffer not a woman to usurp *a.*
 Tit. 2. 15, rebuke with all *a.*
 1 Pet. 3. 22, angels and *a.* subject.
See Prov. 29. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; Rev. 13. 2.
- AVAILETH.** Est. 5. 13; Gal. 5. 16; James 5. 16.
- AVENGE.** Deut. 32. 43, he will *a.* blood.
 Josh. 10. 13, sun stood still till people *a.*
 1 Sam. 24. 12, the Lord judge and *a.*
 2 Sam. 22. 43; Ps. 18. 47, it is God that *a.* me.
 Est. 8. 13, Jews *a.* themselves.
 Is. 1. 24, I will *a.* me of mine enemies.
 Luke 18. 3, *a.* me of mine adversary.
See Gen. 4. 24; Lev. 19. 18; Jer. 5. 9; 9. 9.
- AVENGER.** Ps. 8. 2; 44. 16, enemy and *a.*
 1 Thess. 4. 6, the Lord is the *a.*
See Num. 35. 12; Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5.
- AVERSE.** Mic. 2. 8.
- AVOID.** Prov. 4. 15, *a.* it, pass not by it.
 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, *a.* babblings.
 1 Cor. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 20.
- AVOUCHE.** Deut. 26. 17, 18.
- AWAKE.** Ps. 17. 15, satisfied, when I *a.*, with thy likeness.
 73. 20, as a dream when one *a.*
 Prov. 23. 35, when shall I *a.* ? I will seek it again.
 Is. 51. 9; 52. 1, *a.*, *a.*, put on strength.
 Joel 1. 5, *a.*, ye drunkards.
 Zech. 13. 7, *a.*, O sword.
 Luke 9. 32, when *a.*, they saw his glory.
 Rom. 13. 11, high time to *a.*
 1 Cor. 15. 34, *a.* to righteousness.
 Eph. 5. 14, *a.* thou that sleepest.
See Jer. 51. 57; John 11. 11.
- AWARE.** Cant. 6. 12; Jer. 50. 24; Luke 11. 44.
- AWE.** Ps. 4. 4; 33. 8; 119. 161.
- AWL.** Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 15. 17.
- AX.** Ps. 74. 5, famous as he had lifted up *a.*
 Is. 10. 15, shall the *a.* boast ?
 Matt. 3. 10; Luke 3. 9, the *a.* is laid to root.
See 1 Sam. 13. 20; 1 Kin. 6. 7; 2 Kin. 6. 5.

B.

- BABBLER.** Eccles. 10. 11; Acts 17. 18.
- BABBLING.** Prov. 23. 29; 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
- BABE.** Ps. 8. 2; Matt. 21. 16, out of mouth of *b.*
 17. 14, leave their substance to *b.*
 Is. 3. 4, *b.* shall rule over them.
 Matt. 11. 25; Luke 10. 21, revealed to *b.*
 Rom. 2. 20, teacher of *b.*
 1 Cor. 3. 1, *b.* in Christ.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, newborn *b.*
See Ex. 2. 6; Luke 2. 12, 16; Heb. 5. 13.
- BACK.** Josh. 8. 26, drew not his hand *b.*
 1 Sam. 10. 9, he turned his *b.*
 Neh. 9. 26, cast law behind *b.*
 Ps. 129. 3, plowers plowed on my *b.*
 Prov. 10. 13; 19. 23; 26. 3, rod for *b.*
 Is. 33. 17, cast sins behind *b.*
 50. 6, gave *b.* to smiters.
See Num. 22. 11; 2 Sam. 19. 10; Job 26. 9.
- BACKBITERS.** Rom. 1. 30.

BACKBITING. Pa. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
BACKSLIDER. Prov. 14. 14, *b.* in heart shall be filled with his own ways.
 Jer. 3. 6, 8, 11, 12, *b.* Israel.
 8. 5, perpetual *b.*
 14. 7, our *b.* are many.
 Hos. 4. 16, as a *b.* heifer.
 11. 7, bent to *b.* from me.
 14. 4, will heal their *b.*
 See Jer. 2. 19; 5. 6; 31. 22; 49. 4.
BACKWARD. 2 Kin. 20. 10; Is. 38. 8, let shadow return *b.*
 Job 23. 9, *b.*, but I cannot perceive.
 Ps. 40. 14; 70. 2, driven *b.*
 Is. 59. 14, judgment is turned *b.*
 Jer. 7. 24, they went *b.* and not forward.
 Jer. 9. 23; 49. 17; John 13. 8.
BAD. Gen. 24. 50; 31. 24, 29; Lev. 27. 12, 14, 33; Num. 13. 19; 24. 13; 2 Sam. 13. 22; 14. 17; 1 Kin. 3. 9; Matt. 22. 10; 2 Cor. 5. 10, good or *b.*
 See Lev. 27. 10; Ezra 4. 12; Jer. 24. 2; Matt. 13. 48.
BADNESS. Gen. 41. 19.
BAG. Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11, *b.* of weights.
 Job 14. 17, transgression sealed in *b.*
 Is. 46. 6, lavish gold out of *b.*
 Hag. 1. 6, *b.* with holes.
 Luke 12. 33, *b.* that was not old.
 John 12. 6; 13. 29, a thief, and had the *b.*
 See 1 Sam. 17. 40; 2 Kin. 5. 23; Prov. 7. 20.
BAKE. Gen. 19. 3; Lev. 26. 26; 1 Sam. 28. 24; Is. 44. 15, *b.* bread.
 Ex. 12. 39; Lev. 24. 5, *b.* cakes.
 See Gen. 40. 17; Ex. 16. 23; Lev. 2. 4; Num. 11. 8.
BAKER. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 10; 1 Sam. 8. 13; Jer. 37. 21; Hos. 7. 4.
BALANCE. Lev. 19. 36; Prov. 16. 11; Ezek. 45. 10, just *b.*
 Job 37. 16, the *b.* of clouds.
 Ps. 62. 9, laid in *b.*, lighter than vanity.
 Prov. 11. 1; 20. 23; Hos. 12. 7; Amos 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11, false *b.*
 Is. 40. 12, 15, weighed hills in *b.*
 46. 6, weigh silver in the *b.*
 Rev. 6. 5, a pair of *b.*
 See Job 6. 2; 31. 6; Jer. 32. 10.
BALD. 2 Kin. 2. 30, go up, thou *b.* head.
 Jer. 48. 37; Ezek. 29. 18, every head *b.*
 See Lev. 13. 40; Jer. 16. 6; Ezek. 27. 31.
BALDNESS. Is. 3. 24, instead of well set hair *b.*
 22. 12, call to weeping and *b.*
 Mic. 1. 16, enlarge thy *b.* as eagle.
 See Lev. 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1; Ezek. 7. 18; Amos 8. 10.
BALL. Is. 22. 18.
BALM. Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, *b.* in Gilead.
 See Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11; Jer. 51. 8; Ezek. 27. 17.
BANDS. Ps. 2. 3; 107. 14, break their *b.* asunder.
 73. 4, there are no *b.* in their death.
 Hos. 11. 4, drew them with *b.* of love.
 Zech. 11. 7, two staves, Beauty and *b.*
 Matt. 27. 27; Mark 15. 16, gathered to him whole *b.*
 See Job 38. 31; Eccles. 7. 26; Luke 8. 29; Col. 2. 19.
BANISHED. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Ezra 7. 26; Lam. 2. 14.
BANK. Luke 19. 23, gavest not money into *b.*
 See Gen. 41. 17; 2 Sam. 20. 15; Ezek. 47. 7.
BANNER. Ps. 20. 5, in name of God set up *b.*
 See Ps. 60. 4; Cant. 2. 4; 6. 4; Is. 13. 2.
BANQUET. Est. 5. 4; Job 41. 8; Cant. 2. 4; Amos 6. 7.
BAPTISM. Matt. 20. 22; Mark 10. 38; Luke 12. 50, to be baptized with *b.*
 21. 25; Mark 11. 30; Luke 7. 29; 20. 4; Acts 1. 22; 18. 25; 19. 3, *b.* of John.
 Mark 1. 4; Luke 3. 3; Acts 13. 24; 19. 4, *b.* of repentance.
 Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, buried with him by *b.*
 Eph. 4. 5, one Lord, one faith, one *b.*
 Heb. 6. 2, doctrine of *b.*
 See Matt. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
BAPTIZE. Matt. 3. 1; Mark 1. 8; Luke 3. 16; John 1. 26, *b.* with Holy Ghost:
 14. 1, have need to be *b.*
 16. Jesus when *b.* went up.
 Mark 16. 16, he that believeth and is *b.*
 Luke 3. 7, multitude came to be *b.*
 12; 7. 29, publicans to be *b.*
 21. Jesus being *b.*, and praying.
 7. 30, Pharisees and lawyers being not *b.*
 John 1. 33, he that sent me to *b.*
 3. 22, 23, tarried with them, and *b.*
 4. 1, 2, Jesus made and *b.* more.
 Acts 2. 38, repent, and be *b.*
 41, gladly received word were *b.*
 6. 12, *b.*, both men and women.

Acts 8. 16, *b.* in name of Jesus.
 36, what doth hinder me to be *b.*?
 9. 18, Saul arose, and was *b.*
 10. 47, can any forbid *b.*?
 16. 15, 33, *b.*, and household.
 18. 8, many believed, and were *b.*
 22. 16, be *b.*, and wash away thy sins.
 Rom. 6. 3; Gal. 3. 27, were *b.* into Jesus.
 1 Cor. 1. 13, were ye *b.* in name of Paul?
 10. 2, were all *b.* in cloud.
 12. 13, all *b.* into one body.
 15. 29, *b.* for the dead.
 See Matt. 28. 19; John 1. 25, 28, 31.
BARBARIANS. Acts 28. 4; Rom. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.
BARBAROUS. Acts 28. 2.
BARBED. Job 41. 7.
BARREL. Ezek. 5. 1.
BARE (v.). Ex. 19. 4; Deut. 1. 31; Is. 53. 12; 63. 9; Matt. 8. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 24.
BARE (adj.). Is. 52. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
BARKED. Joel 1. 7.
BARN. Job 39. 12, gather thy seed into *b.*
 Matt. 6. 26; Luke 12. 24, nor gather into *b.*
 13. 30, gather wheat into *b.*
 Luke 12. 18, pull down my *b.*
 See 2 Kin. 6. 27; Joel 1. 17; Hag. 2. 19.
BARREL. 1 Kin. 17. 12, 14; 18. 33.
BARREN. 2 Kin. 2. 19, water naught, and ground *b.*
 Ps. 107. 34, turneth fruitful land into *b.*
 Is. 54. 1, sing, O *b.*, thou that didst not bear.
 2 Pet. 1. 8, neither *b.* nor unfruitful.
 See Ex. 23. 26; Job 24. 21; Luke 23. 29.
BARS. Job 17. 16, down to the *b.* of the pit.
 Ezek. 38. 11, having neither *b.* nor gates.
 See 1 Sam. 23. 7; Job 38. 10; Ps. 107. 16; Is. 45. 2.
BASE. Job 30. 8, children of *b.* men.
 Mal. 2. 9, I have made you *b.*
 Acts 17. 5, fellows of *b.* sort.
 1 Cor. 1. 28, *b.* things of the world.
 2 Cor. 10. 1, in presence am *b.*
 See 2 Sam. 6. 22; Is. 3. 5; Ezek. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 17.
BASKET. Deut. 28. 5, 17, blessed be thy *b.*
 Amos 8. 1, *b.* of summer fruit.
 Matt. 14. 20; Mark 6. 43; Luke 9. 17; John 6. 13, twelve *b.*
 15. 37; Mark 8. 8, seven *b.*
 16. 9; Mark 8. 19, how many *b.*?
 See Gen. 40. 16; Ex. 29. 23; Judg. 6. 19; Jer. 24. 2.
BASON. John 13. 5, pouresth water into a *b.*
 See Ex. 12. 22; 24. 6; 1 Chr. 23. 17; Jer. 52. 19.
BATHE. Lev. 15. 17, 18; Num. 19. 7; Is. 34. 5.
BATS. Lev. 11. 19; Deut. 14. 18; Is. 2. 20.
BATTLE. 1 Sam. 17. 20, host shouted for *b.*
 47; 2 Chr. 20. 15, the *b.* is the Lord's.
 1 Chr. 5. 20, they cried to God in the *b.*
 Ps. 18. 39, strength to *b.*
 55. 18, delivered my soul from *b.*
 Eccles. 9. 11, nor *b.* to strong.
 Jer. 50. 22, sound of *b.* in land.
 See Job 39. 25; 41. 8; Ps. 76. 3; 140. 7.
BATTLEMENTS. Deut. 22. 8; Jer. 5. 10.
BAY TREE. Ps. 37. 35.
BEACON. Is. 30. 17.
BEAM. Ps. 104. 3, who layeth *b.* in waters.
 Matt. 7. 5; Luke 6. 42, cast out *b.*
 See Judg. 16. 14; 2 Kin. 6. 2; Hab. 2. 11.
BEAR (v.). Is. 1. 7, cow and *b.* shall feed.
 59. 11, we roar all like *b.*
 Hos. 13. 8, as a *b.* bereaved.
 Amos 5. 19, as if a man did flee from lion, and a *b.*
 See 1 Sam. 17. 34; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12.
BEAR (v.). Gen. 4. 13, greater than I can *b.*
 13. 6; 36. 7, land not able to *b.*
 43. 9; 44. 32, let me *b.* blame.
 Ex. 20. 16; 1 Kin. 21. 10; Luke 11. 48; John 1. 7; 5. 31; 8. 18; 15. 27; Acts 23. 11; Rom. 8. 16; 1 John 1. 2; 5. 8, *b.* witness.
 28. 12, Aaron *b.*, their names before Lord.
 Lev. 24. 15; Ezek. 23. 49, not able to *b.* sin.
 Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, not able to *b.* people.
 Est. 1. 22; Jer. 5. 31; Dan. 2. 39, *b.* rule.
 Ps. 91. 12; Matt. 4. 6; Luke 4. 11, they shall *b.* thee up.
 Prov. 18. 14, wounded spirit who can *b.*?
 Is. 52. 11, clean that *b.* vessels.
 Jer. 31. 19, *b.* reproach of youth.
 Lam. 3. 27, good to *b.* yoke in youth.
 Matt. 3. 11, not worthy to *b.*
 27. 32; Mark 15. 21; Luke 23. 26, *b.* cross.
 John 16. 12, cannot *b.* them now.
 Rom. 13. 4, *b.* not sword in vain.
 15. 1, *b.* infirmities of the weak.
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *b.* all things.
 15. 49, shall also *b.* image of the heavenly.

Gal. 6. 2, 5, *b.* burdens.
 17. *b.* in my body.
 See Ex. 24. 38; Deut. 1. 31; Prov. 12. 24.
BEARD. 2 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Chr. 19. 5, till *b.* be grown.
 Ps. 133. 2, even Aaron's *b.*
 Ezek. 5. 1, cause razor to pass on *b.*
 See Lev. 13. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 13; 2 Sam. 20. 9.
BEARING. Ps. 126. 6, *b.* precious seed.
 John 19. 17, *b.* cross.
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1, conscience *b.* witness.
 2 Cor. 4. 10, *b.* about in body the dying of Jesus.
 Heb. 13. 13, *b.* his reproach.
 See Gen. 1. 29; Num. 10. 17; Mark 14. 13.
BEAST. Job 12. 7, ask *b.*, they shall teach.
 18. 3, counted as *b.*
 Ps. 49. 12, like *b.* that perish.
 73. 22, as a *b.* before thee.
 Prov. 12. 10, regardeth life of *b.*
 Eccles. 3. 19, no pre-eminence above *b.*
 1 Cor. 15. 32, fought with *b.*
 James 3. 7, every kind of *b.* is tamed.
 2 Pet. 2. 12, as natural brute *b.*
 See Job. 11. 47; Ps. 50. 10; 147. 9; Rom. 1. 23.
BEAT. Is. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3, *b.* swords.
 Luke 12. 47, *b.* with many stripes.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that *b.* the air.
 See Prov. 23. 14; Mic. 4. 13; Mark 12. 5; 13. 9.
BEAUTY. 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9;
 110. 3, *b.* of holiness.
 Ezra 7. 27, to *b.* the house of the Lord.
 Ps. 27. 4, behold *b.* of the Lord.
 39. 11, *b.* to consume away.
 48. 2, *b.* for situation.
 50. 2, perfection of *b.*
 Prov. 31. 30, *b.* is vain.
 Is. 52. 7; Rom. 10. 15; how *b.* are the feet.
 See 2 Sam. 1. 19; Ps. 90. 17; Zech. 9. 17.
BECKON. Luke 1. 22; John 13. 24; Acts 12. 17; 21. 40.
BECOMETH. Ps. 93. 5, holiness *b.* thy house.
 Rom. 16. 2; Eph. 3. 3, as *b.* saints.
 Phil. 1. 27; 1 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 2. 3, as *b.* gospel.
 See Prov. 17. 4; Matt. 3. 15.
BED. Job 7. 13, when I say, my *b.* shall comfort.
 33. 15, in slumberings upon the *b.*
 Ps. 63. 6, when I remember thee upon my *b.*
 Matt. 9. 6; Mark 2. 9; John 5. 11, take up *b.*
 See 2 Kin. 4. 10; Is. 28. 20; Mark 4. 21; Luke 8. 16.
BEEES. Deut. 1. 44; Judg. 14. 8; Ps. 118. 12; Is. 7. 13.
BEEVES. Lev. 22. 19; Num. 31. 28, 38.
BEFALL. Gen. 42. 4; 44. 29, mischief *b.* him.
 49. 1; Deut. 31. 29; Dan. 10. 14, *b.* in last days.
 Judg. 6. 13, why is all this *b.* us?
 Ps. 91. 10, no evil *b.* thee.
 Eccles. 3. 19, *b.* men *b.* beasts; one thing *b.*
 See Lev. 10. 19; Deut. 31. 17; Acts 20. 19.
BEG. Ps. 37. 25; 109. 10; Prov. 20. 4; Luke 16. 3.
BEGGARLY. Gal. 4. 9.
BEGIN. Ezek. 9. 6, *b.* at my sanctuary.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, judgment *b.* at house of God.
 See 1 Sam. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 1.
BEGINNING. Job 8. 7, though thy *b.* was small.
 Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *b.* of wisdom.
 119. 160, word true from *b.*
 Eccles. 7. 8, better end of a thing than *b.*
 Matt. 19. 8, from *b.* not so.
 Luke 24. 47, *b.* at Jerusalem.
 Heb. 3. 14, hold *b.* of our confidence.
 See 1 Chr. 17. 9; Prov. 8. 22, 23; Col. 1. 18.
BEGOTTEN. Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5; 5. 5,
 this day have I *b.* thee.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, *b.* to a lively hope.
 See Job 38. 28; 1 Cor. 4. 15; Philem. 10.
BEGUILE. Gen. 29. 25; Josh. 9. 22, wherefore hast
 thou *b.* me?
 2 Pet. 2. 14, *b.* unstable souls.
 See Num. 23. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 3.
BEGUN. Gal. 3. 3, having *b.* in the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 6, hath *b.* good work.
 See Deut. 3. 24; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 1 Tim. 5. 11.
BEHALF. Job 35. 2, speak on God's *b.*
 Phil. 1. 29, in *b.* of Christ.
 See 2 Chr. 16. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 11; 5. 12.
BEHAVE. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30, David *b.* wisely.
 1 Chr. 19. 13, *b.* ourselves valiantly.
 Ps. 101. 2, I will *b.* wisely.
 Is. 3. 5, child shall *b.* proudly.
 1 Thess. 2. 10, how unblameably we *b.*
 1 Tim. 3. 2, a bishop must be of good *b.*
 See Ps. 131. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 5; Tit. 2. 3.
BEHEADED. Matt. 14. 10; Mark 6. 16; Luke 9. 9;
 Rev. 20. 4.
BEHIND. Ex. 10. 28, net hoof be left *b.*
 Phil. 3. 13, things which are *b.*

Col. 1. 24, fill up that which is *b.*
 See 1 Kin. 14. 9; Neh. 9. 26; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
BEHOLD. Ps. 37. 37, *b.* the upright.
 Matt. 18. 10, their angels do always *b.*
 John 17. 24, that they may *b.* my glory.
 2 Cor. 3. 18, *b.* as in a glass.
 See Num. 24. 17; Ps. 91. 8; 119. 37.
BEHOVED. Luke 24. 46; Heb. 2. 17.
BELIEF. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
BELIEVE. Num. 14. 11, how long are they *b.* me?
 2 Chr. 20. 20, *b.* in Lord, *b.* his prophets.
 Ps. 78. 22, they *b.* not in God.
 Prov. 14. 15, simple *b.* every word.
 Matt. 8. 13, as thou hast *b.*, so be it.
 9. 23, *b.* ye that I am able?
 21. 25; Mark 11. 31, why then did ye not *b.*?
 27. 42, come down from the cross, and we will *b.*
 Mark 5. 36; Luke 8. 50, only *b.*
 9. 23, if thou canst *b.*, all things possible.
 11. 24, *b.* that ye receive.
 16. 13, neither *b.* they them.
 Luke 1. 1, things most surely *b.*
 8. 13, which for a while *b.*
 24. 25, slow of heart to *b.*
 41. *b.* not for joy.
 John 1. 7, all men through him might *b.*
 2. 22, they *b.* the scripture.
 3. 12, *b.* heavenly things.
 5. 44, how can ye *b.* which receive honour?
 47, how shall ye *b.* my words?
 6. 36, seen me, and *b.* not.
 7. 5, neither did his brethren *b.*
 48, have any of the rulers *b.*?
 10. 38, *b.* the works.
 11. 15, to intent ye may *b.*
 26, never die, *b.* thou this?
 48, all men will *b.*
 12. 35, *b.* in the light.
 17. 21, the world may *b.*
 20. 25, I will not *b.*
 23, have not seen, yet have *b.*
 Acts 4. 32, multitude of them that *b.*
 13. 39, all that *b.* are justified.
 48, ordained to eternal life *b.*
 16. 34, *b.* with all his house.
 Rom. 4. 11, father of all that *b.*
 18, against hope *b.* in hope.
 9. 33, *b.* on him shall not be ashamed.
 10. 14, how shall they *b.*?
 1 Cor. 7. 12, wife that *b.* not.
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we *b.*, and therefore speak.
 Gal. 3. 22, promise to them that *b.*
 2 Thess. 1. 10, admired in all that *b.*
 Heb. 10. 39, *b.* to saving of soul.
 11. 6, must *b.* that he is.
 James 2. 19, devils *b.*, and tremble.
 1 Pet. 2. 6, he that *b.* shall not be confounded.
 See Ex. 4. 5; 19. 9; Is. 43. 10; Matt. 21. 22; John 8. 24;
 10. 37; Acts 9. 26.
BELLY. Gen. 3. 14; Job 15. 2; Matt. 15. 17; Mark 7.
 19; John 7. 38; Rom. 16. 18; Phil. 3. 19; Tit. 1. 12.
BELONGETH. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; Heb. 10. 30.
BELOVED. Deut. 33. 12, *b.* dwell in safety.
 Ps. 127. 2, giveth his *b.* sleep.
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, 13, greatly *b.*
 Matt. 3. 17; 17. 5; Mark 1. 11; 9. 7; Luke 3. 22; 9. 35;
 2 Pet. 1. 17, *b.* son.
 Rom. 11. 28, *b.* for fathers' sake.
 Eph. 1. 6, accepted in the brother.
 Col. 4. 9; Philem. 16, *b.* brother.
 See Neh. 13. 26; Cant. 2. 16; Rom. 16. 9.
BEMOAN. Job 42. 11; Jer. 15. 5; Nah. 3. 7.
BEND. Ps. 11. 2; Is. 60. 14; Ezek. 17. 7.
RENEATH. Prov. 15. 24, depart from hell *b.*
 Is. 14. 9, hell from *b.* is moved.
 John 8. 23, ye are from *b.*
 See Deut. 4. 39; Jer. 31. 37.
BENEFACTORS. Luke 22. 25.
BENEFIT. Ps. 68. 19, loadeth us with *b.*
 1 Tim. 6. 2, partakers of the *b.*
 See 2 Chr. 32. 25; Ps. 103. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 15; Philem. 14.
BENEVOLENCE. 1 Cor. 7. 3.
BEREAVE. Gen. 42. 36; 43. 14, *b.* of children.
 Eccles. 4. 8, *b.* my soul of God.
 Jer. 15. 7; 18. 21, I will *b.* thee.
 See Ezek. 5. 17; 36. 12; Hos. 13. 8.
BESIECH. Job 42. 4, hear, I *b.* thee.
 Matt. 8. 5; Luke 7. 3, centurion, *b.* him.
 Luke 9. 38, I *b.* thee, look on my son.
 2 Cor. 5. 20, as though God did *b.* you.
 Eph. 4. 1, *b.* you to walk.
 Philem. 9, for love's sake *b.* thee.
 See Ex. 33. 13; Jonah 1. 14; Rom. 12. 1.

BESET. Ps. 22. 12; 139. 5; Hos. 7. 2; Heb. 12. 1.
BESIDE. Mark 3. 21; Acts 26. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 13.
BESIEGE. Deut. 28. 52; Eccles. 9. 14; Is. 1. 8.
BESOUGHT. Ex. 32. 11; Deut. 3. 24; 1 Kin. 13. 6;
 2 Chr. 33. 12; Jer. 28. 19, *b.* the Lord.
 Matt. 8. 31; Mark 5. 10, Luke 8. 31, devils *b.* him.
 34; Luke 8. 37, *b.* him to depart.
 John 4. 40, *b.* that he would tarry.
 2 Cor. 12. 8, *b.* the Lord thrice.
See Gen. 42. 21; Est. 8. 3.
BEST. 1 Sam. 15. 9, 13, spared *b.* of sheep.
 Ps. 39. 5, at his *b.* state is vanity.
 Luke 15. 22, *b.* robe.
 1 Cor. 12. 31, *b.* gifts.
See Gen. 43. 11; Deut. 23. 16; 2 Sam. 13. 4.
BESTEAD. Is. 8. 21.
BESTIR. 2 Sam. 5. 24.
BESTOW. Luke 12. 17, no room to *b.* my fruits.
 1 Cor. 15. 10, grace *b.* on us not in vain.
 Gal. 4. 11, lest I have *b.* labour in vain.
 1 John 3. 1, manner of love Father *b.*
See 1 Chr. 29. 25; Is. 63. 7; John 4. 33.
BETHINK. 1 Kin. 8. 47; 2 Chr. 6. 37.
BETIMES. Gen. 26. 31; 2 Chr. 36. 15; Job 8. 5; Prov.
 13. 24.
BETRAY. Matt. 26. 16; Mark 14. 11; Luke 22. 21, 22,
 opportunity to *b.*
 27. 4, *b.* innocent blood.
 1 Cor. 11. 23, same night he was *b.*
See Matt. 24. 10; Mark 14. 18; John 6. 64; 21. 20.
BETROTH. Hos. 2. 19, 20.
BETTER. 1 Sam. 15. 22, to obey *b.* than sacrifice.
 1 Kin. 19. 4, I am not *b.* than my fathers.
 Ps. 63. 3, lovingkindness *b.* than life.
 Eccles. 4. 9, two are *b.* than one.
 7. 10, former days *b.* than these.
 Matt. 12. 12, man *b.* than a sheep.
 Luke 5. 39, he saith the old is *b.*
 Phil. 2. 3, each esteem other *b.* than himself.
 Heb. 11. 6, *b.* than angels.
 11. 16, *b.* country.
 2 Pet. 2. 21, *b.* not have known the way.
See Eccles. 2. 24; Cant. 1. 2; Jonah 4. 2.
BEWAIL. Luke 8. 52, all wept and *b.* her.
 23. 27, of women, which also *b.*
 2 Cor. 12. 21, *b.* many which have sinned.
See Deut. 21. 13; Judg. 11. 37; Rev. 19. 9.
BEWARE. Judg. 13. 4, *b.* and drink not wine.
 Job 36. 18, lest he take thee away.
 Matt. 16. 6; Mark 8. 15; Luke 12. 1, *b.* of leaven.
 Mark 12. 38; Luke 20. 46, *b.* of scribes.
 Luke 12. 15, *b.* of covetousness.
 Phil. 3. 2, *b.* of dogs, *b.* of evil workers.
See Deut. 6. 12; 8. 11; 15. 9.
BEWITCHED. Acts 8. 9; Gal. 3. 1.
BEWRAY. Is. 16. 3; Prov. 27. 16; 29. 24; Matt. 26. 73.
BEYOND. Num. 22. 15; 2 Cor. 8. 3; Gal. 1. 13; 1
 Thess. 4. 6.
BIER. 2 Sam. 3. 31; Luke 7. 14.
BILLOWS. Ps. 42. 7; Jonah 2. 3.
BIND. Prov. 6. 21, *b.* them continually upon thy
 heart.
 Is. 61. 1, *b.* up brokenhearted.
 Matt. 12. 29; Mark 3. 27, *b.* strong man.
 16. 19; 18. 18, *b.* on earth.
See Num. 30. 2; Job 26. 8; 38. 31.
BIRD. 2 Sam. 21. 10, suffered neither *b.* to rest, nor.
 Cant. 2. 12, time of the singing of *b.*
 Jer. 12. 9, heritage unto me as a speckled *b.*
 Matt. 8. 20; Luke 9. 58, *b.* of air have nests.
See Ps. 11. 1; 124. 7; Prov. 1. 17; Eccles. 10. 20.
BIRTH. Matt. 14. 6; Mark 6. 21, Herod's *b.*-day.
 John 9. 1, blind from *b.*
 Gal. 4. 19, of whom I travail in *b.*
See Eccles. 7. 1; Is. 66. 9; Luke 1. 14.
BIRTHRIGHT. Gen. 25. 81; 27. 36; Heb. 12. 16.
BISHOP. 1 Tim. 3. 1, if a man desire office of *b.*
 Tit. 1. 7, *b.* must be blameless.
See Acts 1. 20; Phil. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 25.
BIT. Ps. 32. 9; James 3. 3.
BITE. Prov. 23. 32, at last it *b.* like serpent.
 Mic. 3. 5, prophets that *b.* with teeth.
 Gal. 5. 15, if ye *b.* and devour one another.
See Eccles. 10. 8; Amos 5. 19; 9. 3.
BITTER. Ex. 12. 8; Num. 9. 11, with *b.* herbs.
 Deut. 32. 24, devoured with *b.* destruction.
 Job 13. 26, writest *b.* things.
 Is. 5. 20, that put *b.* for sweet.
 24. 9, strong drink *b.* to them that drink it.
 Jer. 2. 19, an evil thing and *b.*
 Matt. 26. 75; Luke 22. 62, Peter wept *b.*
 Col. 3. 19, be not *b.* against them.
See Ex. 1. 14; 15. 23; 2 Kin. 14. 26.

BITTERNESS. Job 10. 1; 21. 25; Is. 38. 15, in *b.* of
 soul.
 Prov. 14. 10, heart knoweth own *b.*
 Acts 8. 23, in the gall of *b.*
 Eph. 4. 31, let all *b.* be put away.
 Heb. 12. 15, lest any root of *b.*
See Sam. 15. 32; Prov. 17. 2; Rom. 3. 14.
BLACK. Matt. 5. 36; Jude 13; Rev. 6. 5.
BLADE. Judg. 3. 22; Matt. 13. 26; Mark 4. 23.
BLAME. 2 Cor. 6. 3; 8. 29; Gal. 2. 11; Eph. 1. 4.
BLAMELESS. 1 Cor. 1. 8, be *b.* in day of the Lord.
 Phil. 2. 15, that ye may be *b.*
See Matt. 12. 5; Phil. 3. 6; Tit. 1. 6, 7.
BLASPHEME. 2 Sam. 12. 14, occasion to enemies to *b.*
 Is. 52. 5, my name continually is *b.*
 Matt. 9. 3, scribes said, this man *b.*
 Mark 3. 29, *b.* against Holy Ghost.
 Acts 26. 11, I compelled them to *b.*
 Rom. 2. 24, name of God is *b.* through you.
 James 2. 7, *b.* that worthy name.
See 1 Kin. 21. 10; Ps. 74. 10, 18; 1 Tim. 1. 20.
BLASPHEMY. Matt. 12. 31, all manner of *b.*
 26. 65; Mark 14. 64, he hath spoken *b.*
 Luke 5. 21, who is this which speaketh *b.*?
See 2 Kin. 19. 3; Ezek. 35. 12; Matt. 15. 19.
BLAST. Gen. 41. 6; Deut. 28. 22; 1 Kin. 8. 37.
BLAZE. Mark 1. 45.
BLEATING. Judg. 5. 16; 1 Sam. 15. 14.
BLEMISH. Dan. 1. 4, children in whom was no *b.*
 Eph. 5. 27, holy and without *b.*
 1 Pet. 1. 19, a lamb without *b.* and spot.
See Lev. 21. 17; Deut. 15. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 25.
BLESS. Deut. 28. 3, *b.* in city, *b.* in field.
 1 Chron. 4. 10, Oh that thou wouldst *b.* me.
 Prov. 10. 7, memory of just is *b.*
 Is. 32. 20, *b.* are ye that sow.
 65. 18, *b.* himself in God of truth.
 Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 23; Rom. 12. 14, *b.* them that
 curse.
 Acts 20. 35, more *b.* to give than receive.
 2 Cor. 11. 31, *b.* for evermore.
 Tit. 2. 13, looking for that *b.* hope.
 Rev. 14. 13, *b.* are dead which die in Lord.
See Gen. 22. 17; Hag. 2. 19; James 3. 9, 10.
BLESSING. Deut. 23. 5; Neh. 13. 2, turned curse
 into *b.*
 Job 23. 13, *b.* of him that was ready to perish.
 Prov. 10. 22, *b.* of Lord maketh rich.
 28. 20, a faithful man shall abound with *b.*
 Is. 65. 8, destroy it not, *b.* is in it.
 Mal. 2. 2, I will curse you *b.*
 2. 10, pour you out *b.*
 Rom. 15. 29, fulness of *b.* of gospel.
 1 Cor. 10. 16, cup of *b.* which we bless.
 James 3. 10, proceed *b.* and cursing.
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy to receive honour and *b.*
See Gen. 27. 33; 39. 5; Deut. 11. 28, 29.
BLIND. (v.). Ex. 23. 8, the gift *b.* the wise.
 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4, their minds were *b.*
 1 John 2. 11, darkness hath *b.*
See Deut. 16. 19; 1 Sam. 12. 3.
BLINDNESS. Eph. 4. 18, because of *b.* of their heart.
See Deut. 28. 28; 2 Kin. 6. 18; Zech. 12. 4.
BLOOD. Gen. 9. 6, whoso sheddeth man's *b.*
 Josh. 2. 19; 1 Kin. 2. 32, *b.* on head.
 Ps. 51. 14, deliver me from *b.*-guiltiness.
 72. 14, precious shall *b.* be in his sight.
 Prov. 23. 10, the *b.*-thirsty hate upright.
 Is. 9. 5, garments rolled in *b.*
 Jer. 2. 34, the *b.* of poor innocents.
 Ezek. 9. 9, land is full of *b.*
 18. 13; 33. 5, his *b.* be upon him.
 Hab. 2. 12, buildeth a town with *b.*
 Matt. 9. 20; Mark 5. 25; Luke 8. 43, issue of *b.*
 16. 17, flesh and *b.* hath not revealed.
 27. 4, I have betrayed innocent *b.*
 28. 13, *b.* be on us and on our children.
 Mark 14. 24; Luke 22. 20, my *b.* shed.
 Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, new testament in my *b.*
 44, sweat as drops of *b.* falling.
 John 1. 13, born not of *b.*
 6. 54, 55, 56, drinketh my *b.*
 Acts 15. 20; 21. 25, abstain from *b.*
 17. 26, made of one *b.*
 20. 23, church purchased with his *b.*
 Rom. 3. 25, through faith in his *b.*
 5. 9, justified by his *b.*
 1 Cor. 10. 16, communion of *b.* of Christ.
 11. 27, guilty of body and *b.* of the Lord.
 15. 50, flesh and *b.* cannot inherit.
 Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, redemption through his *b.*
 Heb. 9. 22, without shedding of *b.*
 10. 29; 13. 20, *b.* of the covenant.

1 Pet. 1. 19, with precious *b.* of Christ.
 Rev. 7. 14; 12. 11, in the *b.* of the Lamb.
See Gen. 9. 4; Ex. 4. 9; 12. 13; Lev. 3. 17; Ps. 55. 23;
 Rev. 16. 6; 17. 6.
BLOSSOM. Ps. 35. 1, desert shall *b.* as the rose.
 Hab. 3. 17, fig tree shall not *b.*
See Gen. 40. 19; Num. 17. 5; Is. 27. 6.
BLOT. Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Rev. 3. 5, *b.* out of
 book.
 Is. 44. 22, *b.* out, as thick cloud.
 Acts 3. 19, repent, that sins may be *b.* out.
 Col. 2. 14, *b.* out handwriting.
See Deut. 9. 14; 2 Kin. 14. 27; Jer. 18. 23.
BLUSH. Ezra 9. 6; Jer. 6. 15; 8. 12.
BOAST (a.). Ps. 34. 2; Rom. 2. 17, 23; 3. 27.
BOAST (v.). 1 Kin. 20. 11, not *b.* as he that putteth it
 off.
 Ps. 49. 6; 94. 4, *b.* themselves.
 Prov. 27. 1, *b.* not of to-morrow.
 2 Cor. 11. 16, that I may *b.* myself a little.
 Eph. 2. 9, lest any man should *b.*
 James 3. 5, tongue *b.* great things.
See 2 Chr. 25. 19; Prov. 20. 14; James 4. 16.
BOATS. John 6. 22; Acts 27. 16, 30.
BOBY. Job 19. 26, worms destroy this *b.*
 Prov. 8. 11, when thy flesh and *b.* are consumed.
 Matt. 5. 29, *b.* cast into hell.
 6. 22; Luke 11. 34, *b.* full of light.
 23; Luke 12. 22, take no thought for *b.*
 Mark 5. 23, felt in *b.* that she was healed.
 Luke 17. 37, whosoever the *b.* is
 John 2. 21, the temple of his *b.*
 Acts 19. 12, from his *b.* were brought.
 Rom. 6. 6, *b.* of sin destroyed.
 7. 24, *b.* of this death.
 12. 1, present your *b.* of a living sacrifice.
 4; 1 Cor. 12. 14, many members, one *b.*
 1 Cor. 9. 27, I keep under my *b.*
 13. 3, though I give my *b.* to be burned.
 2 Cor. 5. 8, absent from the *b.*
 12. 2, whether in *b.* or out of the *b.*
 Gal. 6. 17, I bear in *b.* marks.
 Phil. 3. 21, like to his glorious *b.*
 1 Pet. 2. 24, in his own *b.* on tree.
See Gen. 47. 18; Deut. 28. 4; Rom. 12. 5.
BODILY. Luke 3. 22; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Col. 2. 9; 1 Tim.
 4. 8.
BOLD. Eccles. 8. 1, the *b.* of face changed.
 John 7. 26, he speaketh *b.*
 2 Cor. 10. 2, I may not be *b.*
 Eph. 3. 12, we have *b.* and access.
 Heb. 4. 16, let us come *b.* to throne.
 1 John 4. 17, have *b.* in day of judgment.
See Prov. 28. 1; Acts 13. 46; Rom. 10. 20.
BOND. Acts 8. 23, in *b.* of iniquity.
 Eph. 4. 3, *b.* of peace.
 Col. 3. 14, *b.* of perfectness.
See Num. 30. 2; Ezek. 20. 37; Luke 13. 16.
BONDAGE. John 8. 33, never in *b.* to any man.
See Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 5. 1; Heb. 2. 15.
BONDMAN. Deut. 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18.
BONDWOMAN. Gen. 21. 9; Gal. 4. 30.
BONE. Ex. 12. 46; Num. 10. 12, neither shall ye break
 a *b.* thereof.
 Job 20. 11, *b.* full of sin.
 40. 13, *b.* as pieces of brass.
 Ps. 51. 8, the *b.* broken may rejoice.
 Prov. 12. 4, as rottenness in his *b.*
 Matt. 23. 27, full of dead men's *b.*
 Luke 24. 39, spirit hath not flesh and *b.*
See Gen. 2. 23; Ezek. 37. 7; John 19. 36.
BOOK. Job 19. 23, printed in a *b.*
 31. 35, adversary had written a *b.*
 Is. 34. 16, seek out of the *b.* of the Lord
 Mal. 3. 16, *b.* of remembrance.
 Luke 4. 17, when he had opened *b.*
 John 21. 25, world could not contain *b.*
 Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 20. 12; 21. 27, *b.* of
 life.
 Rev. 22. 19, if any man take away from words of *b.*
See Ex. 17. 14; Ezra 4. 15; Acts 19. 19; 2 Tim. 4. 13.
BOOTH. Job 27. 13; Jonah 4. 5.
BOOZY. Num. 31. 32; Jer. 49. 32; Hab. 2. 7; Zeph.
 1. 13.
BORN. Job 5. 6, man *b.* to trouble.
 14. 1; 15. 14; 25. 4; Matt. 11. 11, *b.* of a woman.
 Ps. 87. 4, this man was *b.* there.
 Is. 9. 6, unto us a child is *b.*
 66. 8, shall a nation be *b.* at once?
 John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 7; 5. 1, 4, 18, *b.* of God.
 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23, *b.* again.
 6. 8, *b.* of Spirit.
 1 Cor. 15. 8, as one *b.* out of due time.

1 Pet. 2. 2, as new-*b.* babes.
See Job 3. 3; Prov. 17. 17; Eccles. 3. 2.
BORNE. Ps. 55. 12, an enemy, then I could have
 it.
 Is. 53. 4, *b.* our griefs, carried our sorrows.
 Matt. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, grievous to be *b.*
See Job 34. 31; Lam. 5. 7; Matt. 20. 12.
BORROW. Deut. 15. 6; 28. 12, shalt leud, but not *b.*
 Ps. 37. 21, wicked *b.* and payeth not.
 Prov. 22. 7, the *b.* is servant.
 Matt. 5. 42, from him that would *b.* of thee.
See Ex. 3. 22; 11. 2; 22. 14; 2 Kin. 4. 3.
BOSOM. Ps. 35. 13, prayer returned into own *b.*
 Prov. 6. 27, take fire in his *b.*
 Is. 40. 11, carry lambs in *b.*
 Luke 16. 22, carried into Abraham's *b.*
 John 1. 18, in the *b.* of the Father.
 13. 23, leaning on Jesus' *b.*
See Ex. 4. 6; Deut. 13. 6; Job 31. 33.
BOSSES. Job 15. 26.
BOTCH. Deut. 28. 27, 35.
BOTTLE. Judg. 4. 19, a *b.* of milk.
 1 Sam. 1. 24; 10. 3; 16. 29; 2 Sam. 16. 1, a *b.* of wine.
 Ps. 58. 8, put tears into *b.*
 Ps. 119. 83, like *b.* in smoke.
 Matt. 9. 17; Mark 2. 22; Luke 5. 37, new wine in
 old *b.*
See Gen. 21. 15; Hos. 7. 5; Hab. 2. 13.
BOUGHT. Gen. 49. 22; Judg. 9. 43; Deut. 24. 20; Job
 14. 9; Ps. 80. 10; Ezek. 31. 30.
BOUGHT. Luke 14. 13; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
BOUND. Ps. 107. 10, being *b.* in affliction.
 Prov. 22. 15, foolishness *b.* in heart of child.
 Acts 20. 22, I go *b.* in spirit to Jerusalem.
 1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *b.* to a wife?
 2 Tim. 2. 9, word of God is not *b.*
 Heb. 13. 3, in bonds, as *b.* with them.
See Gen. 44. 30; Matt. 16. 19; Mark 5. 4.
BOUNTY. 1 Kin. 10. 13; 2 Cor. 9. 5.
BOUNTIFUL. Prov. 22. 9, a *b.* eye shall be blessed.
 Is. 32. 5, nor churl said to be *b.*
See Ps. 13. 6; 116. 7; 119. 17; 2 Cor. 9. 6.
BOWELS. 2 Cor. 6. 12, straitened in *b.*
 Col. 3. 12, *b.* of mercies.
 1 John 1. 7, *b.* of compassion.
See Acts 1. 18; Phil. 1. 8; 2. 1; Philem. 12.
BRACELET. Gen. 24. 30; Ex. 35. 22; Is. 3. 19.
BRAKE. 2 Kin. 23. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 4, Josiah *b.* images.
 Matt. 14. 19; 15. 36; 26. 26; Mark 6. 41; 8. 6; 14. 22;
 Luke 9. 16; 22. 19; 24. 30; 1 Cor. 11. 24, blessed
 and *b.*
See Ex. 32. 19; 1 Sam. 4. 18; Luke 5. 6; John 19. 32.
BRAMBLE. Judg. 9. 14; Is. 34. 13; Luke 6. 44.
BRANCH. Job 14. 7, tender *b.* will not cease.
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous flourish as *b.*
 Jer. 23. 5, will raise a righteous *b.*
 Matt. 13. 32; Luke 13. 19, birds lodge in *b.*
 21. 8; Mark 11. 8; John 12. 13, cut down *b.*
See Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 2, 4, 5, 6; Rom. 11. 16.
BRAND. Judg. 15. 5; Zech. 3. 2.
BRASS. Deut. 8. 9; 28. 23; 1 Cor. 13. 1.
BRAWLY. Is. 3. 15.
BRAWLER. Prov. 25. 24; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 3. 2.
BRAY. Job 6. 5; 30. 7; Prov. 27. 22.
BREACH. Is. 38. 12, the repairer of the *b.*
 Lam. 2. 13, thy *b.* is great like the sea.
See Lev. 24. 20; Ps. 106. 23; Amos 4. 3; 6. 11.
BREAD. Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4; Luke 4. 4, not live
 by *b.* alone.
 Ruth 1. 6, visited people in giving them *b.*
 1 Kin. 17. 6, ravens brought *b.* and flesh.
 Job 22. 7, withholden *b.* from hungry.
 33. 20, soul abhorreth *b.*
 Ps. 132. 15, satisfy poor with *b.*
 Prov. 9. 17, *b.* eaten in secret.
 12. 11; 20. 13; 28. 19, satisfied with *b.*
 31. 27, eateth not *b.* of idleness.
 Eccles. 11. 1, cast *b.* on waters.
 Is. 33. 16, *b.* given, and waters sure.
 35. 2, money for that which is not *b.*
 10, seed to sower, *b.* to eater.
 Matt. 4. 3; Luke 4. 3, stones be made *b.*
 6. 11; Luke 11. 11, give us our daily *b.*
 15. 26; Mark 7. 27, not meet to eat children's *b.*
 Luke 24. 35, known in breaking *b.*
 Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 27. 35, breaking *b.*
 2 Thess. 3. 8, neither did eat any man's *b.* for nought.
See Ex. 16. 4; 23. 25; Josh. 9. 5; Judg. 7. 13.
BREAK. Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, day *b.* and shadows flee.
 Is. 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20, bruised reed shall he not *b.*
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, *b.* up your fallow ground.
 Acts 21. 13, to weep and *b.* my heart.
See Ps. 2. 3; Matt. 5. 19; 9. 17; 1 Cor. 10. 16.

BREATH. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 15, *b.* of life.
 1s. 2. 22, cease from man, whose *b.*
 Ezek. 37. 5, 10, I will cause *b.* to enter.
 Acts 17. 25, he giveth to all life and *b.*
See Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 146. 4; 150. 6.
BREATHE. Ps. 27. 12; Ezek. 37. 9; John 20. 22.
BREECHEES. Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 16. 4; Ezek.
 44. 18.
BRETHRES. Matt. 23. 8, all ye are *b.*
 Mark 10. 29; Luke 18. 29, no man left house or *b.*
 Col. 1. 2, faithful *b.* in Christ.
 1 John 3. 14, because we love the *b.*
See Gen. 42. 8; Prov. 19. 7; John 7. 5.
BRIBE. 1 Sam. 12. 3, have I received any *b.* ?
 Ps. 26. 10, right hand is full of *b.*
See 1 Sam. 8. 3; 1s. 33. 13; Job 15. 34.
BRICK. Gen. 11. 3; Ex. 5. 7; 1s. 9. 10; 65. 3.
BRIDE. Is. 61. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.
BRIDEGROOM. Matt. 25. 1, to meet the *b.*
 John 3. 29, because of *b.* voice.
See Ps. 19. 5; 1s. 62. 5; Matt. 9. 15.
BRIDLE. Prov. 26. 3, a *b.* for the ass.
 James 1. 26, *b.* not his tongue.
 3. 2, able to *b.* whole body.
See 2 Kin. 19. 23; Ps. 39. 1; 1s. 37. 29.
BRIGANDINE. Jer. 46. 4; 51. 3.
BRIGHT. Job 37. 21, *b.* light in the clouds.
 1s. 60. 3, *b.* of thy rising.
 62. 1, righteousness go forth as *b.*
 Matt. 17. 5, *b.* cloud overshadowed.
 2 Thes. 2. 8, *b.* of his coming.
 Heb. 1. 3, the *b.* of his glory.
 Rev. 22. 16, the *b.* and morning star.
See Lev. 13. 2; Jer. 51. 11; Zech. 10. 1.
BRINK. Gen. 41. 3; Ex. 2. 3; 7. 15; Josh. 3. 8.
BROAD. Ps. 119. 96; Matt. 7. 13; 23. 5.
BROIDERED. Ezek. 16. 10, 13; 27. 7, 16, 24, *b.* work.
See Ex. 28. 4; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
BROILED. Luke 24. 42.
BROKEN. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; 69. 20, *b.* heart.
 John 10. 35, scripture cannot be *b.*
 19. 36, bone shall not be *b.*
 Eph. 2. 14, *b.* down middle wall.
See Job 17. 11; Prov. 25. 19; Jer. 2. 13.
BROOD. Luke 13. 34.
BROOK. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Ps. 42. 1; 110. 7.
BROTHER. Judg. 6. 19; 1s. 65. 4.
BROTHER. Prov. 17. 17, *b.* is born for adversity.
 1s. 9, slothful *b.* to waster.
 19. 6, offended harder to be won:
 24, friend closer than *b.*
 Eccles. 4. 8, neither child nor *b.*
 Matt. 10. 21, *b.* shall deliver up *b.*
 1 Cor. 6. 6, *b.* goeth to law with *b.*
 2 Thes. 3. 15, admonish as *b.*
See Gen. 4. 9; Matt. 5. 23; 12. 50; Mark 3. 35.
BROTHERLY. Rom. 12. 10; 1 Thes. 4. 9; Heb. 13. 1,
b. love.
See Amos 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 7.
BROW. Is. 43. 4; Luke 4. 29.
BRUISE (n.). 1s. 1. 6; Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19.
BRUISE (v.). Is. 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20, *b.* reed shall he
 not break.
 53. 5, *b.* for our iniquities.
See Gen. 3. 15; 1s. 53. 10; Rom. 16. 20.
BRUIT. Jer. 10. 22; Nah. 3. 19.
BRUTISH. Ps. 92. 6, a *b.* man knoweth not.
 Prov. 30. 2, I am more *b.* than any.
 Jer. 10. 21, the pastors are become *b.*
See Ps. 49. 10; Jer. 10. 8; Ezek. 31. 21.
BUCKET. Num. 24. 7; 1s. 40. 15.
BUCKLER. 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 2; 91. 4; Prov.
 2. 7.
BUD. Num. 17. 8; 1s. 18. 5; 61. 11; Hos. 8. 7.
BUFFET. Matt. 26. 67; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 12. 7; 1 Pet.
 2. 20.
BUILD. Ps. 127. 1, labour in vain that *b.*
 Eccles. 3. 3, a time to *b.* up.
 1s. 58. 12, *b.* old waste places.
 Matt. 7. 24; Luke 6. 48, wise man *b.* on rock.
 Luke 14. 30, began to *b.*, not able to finish.
 Acts 20. 32, able to *b.* you up.
 Rom. 15. 20, lest I *b.* on another man's foundation.
 1 Cor. 3. 12, if any *b.* on this foundation.
 Eph. 2. 22, in whom ye are *b.* together.
See 1 Chr. 17. 12; 2 Chr. 6. 9; Eccles. 2. 4.
BUILDER. Ps. 118. 22; Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 10;
 Luke 20. 17; Acts 4. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 7, *b.* refused.
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise master-*b.*
 Heb. 11. 10, whose *b.* and maker is God.
See 1 Kin. 5. 18; Ezra 3. 10.
BUILDING. 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 1; Eph. 2. 21.
BULRUSH. Ex. 2. 3; 1s. 18. 2; 58. 5.

BULWARK. Is. 26. 1, salvation for walls and *b.*
See Deut. 20. 20; Ps. 48. 13; Eccles. 3. 14.
BUNDLE. Gen. 42. 35; Matt. 13. 30; Acts 28. 3.
BURDEN. Ps. 55. 22, cast thy *b.* on the Lord.
 Eccles. 12. 5, grasshopper shall be a *b.*
 Matt. 11. 30, my *b.* is light.
 20. 12, borne *b.* and heat of day.
 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, bind heavy *b.*
 Gal. 6. 5, bear his own *b.*
See Num. 11. 11; Acts 18. 28; 2 Cor. 12. 16.
BURDENSOME. Zech. 12. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thes.
 2. 6.
BURIAL. Eccles. 6. 3; Jer. 22. 19; Matt. 26. 12; Acts
 8. 2.
BURN. Ps. 39. 3, while I was musing the fire *b.*
 Prov. 26. 23, *b.* lips and wicked heart.
 1s. 9. 18, wickedness *b.* as fire.
 33. 14, dwell with everlasting *b.*
 Mal. 4. 1, day that shall *b.* as oven.
 Matt. 13. 30, bind tares to *b.* them.
 Luke 3. 17, chaff *b.* with fire unquenchable.
 12. 35, loins girded and lights *b.*
 24. 32, did not our heart *b.* ?
 John 5. 35, he was a *b.* and shining light.
 1 Cor. 13. 3, give my body to be *b.*
 Heb. 6. 8, whose end is to be *b.*
 Rev. 4. 5, lamps *b.* before throne.
 19. 20, into a lake *b.*
See Gen. 41. 18; Ex. 3. 2; 21. 23.
BURNT OFFERING. Ps. 40. 6, *b.* thou hast not re-
 quired.
 1s. 61. 8, I hate robbery for *b.*
 Jer. 6. 20, your *b.* not acceptable.
 Hos. 6. 6, knowledge more than *b.*
 Mark 12. 33, to love neighbour is more than *b.*
See Gen. 22. 7; Lev. 1. 4; 6. 9.
BURST. Job 32. 19; Prov. 3. 10; Mark 2. 22; Luke 5.
 37.
BURY. Matt. 8. 21; Luke 9. 59, suffer me to *b.* my
 father.
 22, let dead *b.* dead.
 Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, *b.* with him by baptism.
 1 Cor. 15. 4, he was *b.* and rose again.
See Gen. 23. 4; 47. 29; Matt. 14. 13.
BUSHEL. Matt. 6. 15; Mark 4. 21; Luke 11. 33.
BUSINESS. 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's *b.* requireth haste.
 Ps. 107. 23, do *b.* in great waters.
 Prov. 22. 29, diligent in *b.*
 Luke 2. 49, about my Father's *b.*
 Rom. 12. 11, not slothful in *b.*
 1 Thes. 4. 11, study to do your own *b.*
See Josh. 2. 14; Judg. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 30.
BUTLER. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 9.
BUTTER. 1s. 7. 15, 22, *b.* and honey shall he eat.
See Judg. 5. 25; Job 29. 6; Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 30. 33.
BUY. Lev. 22. 11, *b.* any soul with money.
 Prov. 23. 23, *b.* the truth.
 1s. 55. 1, *b.* and eat, *b.* wine and milk.
 Matt. 28. 9, go to them that sell, and *b.*
 John 4. 8, disciples were gone to *b.* meat.
 James 4. 13, we will *b.* and sell, and get gain.
 Rev. 3. 18, *b.* of me gold tried.
 13. 17, no man might *b.*, save he that had mark.
 18. 11, no man *b.* her merchandise.
See Gen. 42. 2; 47. 13; Ruth 4. 4; Matt. 13. 44.
BUYER. Prov. 20. 14; 1s. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12.
BY AND BY. Matt. 13. 21; Mark 6. 25; Luke 17. 7;
 21. 9.
BYWAYS. Judg. 5. 6.
BYWORD. Job 17. 6; 30. 9, a *b.* of the people
 Ps. 44. 14, a *b.* among the heathen.
See Deut. 28. 37; 1 Kin. 9. 7; 2 Chr. 7. 20.

CABINS. Jer. 37. 16.
CAGE. Jer. 5. 27; Rev. 18. 2.
CAKE. 2 Sam. 6. 19, to every man a *c.* of bread.
 1 Kin. 17. 15, make me a little *c.* first.
See Judg. 7. 13; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 19; Hos. 7. 8.
CALAMITY. Deut. 32. 35; 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18,
 day of *c.*
 Ps. 51. 1, until *c.* be overpast.
 Prov. 1. 26, I will laugh at your *c.*
 17. 5, he that is glad at *c.*
 19. 13, foolish son the *c.* of his father.
 27. 10, brother's house in day of *c.*
See Job 6. 2; Prov. 24. 22.
CALE. Ex. 32. 4; 1s. 11. 6; Luke 15. 23.
CALLERS. Ezek. 27. 9, 27.
CALLING. Rom. 11. 29, *c.* of God without repent-
 ance.
 1 Cor. 7. 29, abide in same *c.*

Eph. 1. 18, the hope of his c.
 Phil. 3. 14, prize of high c.
 2 Thess. 1. 11, worthy of this c.
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with holy c.
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of heavenly sure.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, make c. and election sure.
 See Acts 7. 53; 22. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 26.
CALM. Ps. 107. 29; Jonah 1. 11; Matt. 8. 26; Mark 4. 39; Luke 8. 24.
CALVES. Hos. 14. 2; Mal. 4. 2.
CAMP (n.). Ex. 14. 19, angel, which went before c.
 16. 13, quails covered the c.
 Num. 1. 52, every man by his own c.
 Deut. 23. 14, Lord walketh in midst of c.
 See 1 Sam. 4. 6, 7; Heb. 13. 13.
CAMP (v.). Is. 29. 3; Jer. 50. 29; Nah. 3. 17.
CANDLE. Job 29. 3, when his c. shined upon my head.
 Ps. 18. 28, thou wilt light my c.
 Prov. 20. 27, spirit of man c. of the Lord.
 Zeph. 1. 12, search Jerusalem with c.
 Matt. 5. 15; Mark 4. 21; Luke 8. 16; 11. 33, lighted a c.
 Rev. 18. 23, c. shine no more in thee.
 22. 5, need no c., neither light.
 See Job 13. 6; 21. 17; Prov. 24. 20.
CANDLESTICK. 2 Kin. 4. 10, let us set for him a c.
 See Mark 4. 21; Heb. 9. 2; Rev. 2. 5.
CANKERED. 2 Tim. 2. 17; James 5. 3.
CAPTIVE. Ex. 12. 23, firstborn of c. in dungeon.
 Is. 51. 14, c. exile hasteneth.
 52. 4, O c. daughter of Zion.
 2 Tim. 2. 26, taken c. at his will.
 3. 6, lead c. silly women.
 See 2 Kin. 5. 2; Is. 14. 2; 61. 1; Luke 4. 18.
CAPTIVITY. Rom. 7. 23, into c. to law of sin.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into c. every thought.
 See Job 42. 10; Ps. 14. 7; 85. 1; 126. 1.
CARCASS. Is. 66. 24; Matt. 24. 28; Heb. 3. 17.
CARE (n.). Jer. 49. 31, nation that dwelleth without c.
 Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19, c. of this world.
 Luke 8. 14; 21. 34, choked with c.
 1 Cor. 9. 9, doth God take c. for oxen?
 12. 25, have same c. one for another.
 2 Cor. 11. 28, the c. of all the churches.
 1 Pet. 5. 7, casting all your c. on him.
 See 1 Sam. 10. 2; 2 Kin. 4. 13; 2 Cor. 7. 12.
CARE (v.). Ps. 142. 4, no man c. for my soul.
 John 12. 6, not that he c. for poor.
 Acts 18. 17, Gallio c. for none of those things.
 Phil. 2. 20, naturally c. for your state.
 See 2 Sam. 13. 3; Luke 10. 40.
CAREFUL. Jer. 17. 8, not be c. in year of drought.
 Dan. 3. 16, we are not c. to answer.
 Luke 10. 41, thou art c. about many things.
 Phil. 4. 6, be c. for nothing.
 Heb. 12. 17, he sought it c. with tears.
 See 2 Kin. 4. 13; Phil. 4. 10; Tit. 3. 8.
CAREFULNESS. Ezek. 12. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.
CARELESS. Judg. 13. 7; Is. 32. 9; 47. 8; Ezek. 33. 6.
CARNAL. Rom. 7. 14, c., sold under sin.
 8. 7, the c. mind is enmity against God.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our warfare not c.
 See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Heb. 7. 16; 9. 10.
CARRIAGE. Judg. 13. 21; Is. 10. 23; 46. 1; Acts 21. 15.
CARRY. 1 Kin. 18. 12, Spirit of the Lord shall c. thee.
 Is. 40. 11, c. lambs in his bosom.
 53. 4, c. our sorrows.
 63. 9, c. them all days of old.
 Ezek. 22. 9, men c. tales to shed blood.
 Mark 6. 55, began to c. about in beds.
 John 5. 10, not lawful to c. thy bed.
 21. 18, and c. thee whither thou wouldst not.
 Eph. 4. 14, c. about with every wind.
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we can c. nothing out.
 Heb. 13. 9, not c. about with divers.
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds c. with a tempest.
 Jude 12, clouds c. about of winds.
 See Ex. 33. 15; Num. 11. 12; Deut. 14. 21.
CART. Is. 5. 18, draw sin as with a c. rope.
 Amos 2. 13, c. full of sheaves.
 See 1 Sam. 6. 7; 2 Sam. 6. 3; 1 Chr. 13. 7; Is. 28. 23.
CASE. Ps. 144. 15, happy people in such a c.
 Matt. 5. 20, in no c. enter heaven.
 John 5. 6, long time in that c.
 See Ex. 5. 19; Deut. 19. 4; 24. 13.
CAST. Prov. 16. 33, lot is c. into lap.
 Matt. 5. 29; Mark 9. 45, whole body c. into hell.
 Mark 9. 23; Luke 9. 49, one c. out devils.
 Luke 21. 1, c. gifts into treasury.
 John 8. 7, first c. stone at her.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, c. down imaginations.
 1 Pet. 5. 7, c. all care upon him.

1 John 4. 18, love c. out fear.
 See Ps. 76. 6; Prov. 26. 18; 3 John 10.
CASTAWAY. 1 Cor. 9. 27, lest I be a c.
CASTLE. Num. 31. 10; Prov. 18. 19; Acts 21. 34.
CATCH. Ps. 14. 9, to c. the poor.
 Matt. 13. 19, devil c. away that which was sown.
 Luke 5. 10, from henceforth thou shalt c. men.
 John 10. 12, wolf c. and scattereth sheep.
 See 2 Kin. 7. 12; Ezek. 19. 3; Mark 12. 13.
CATTLE. Gen. 46. 32, their trade to feed c.
 Ex. 10. 26, our c. shall go with us.
 Deut. 2. 33; 3. 7; Josh. 8. 2, the c. yeshall take for prey.
 Ps. 50. 10, c. upon a thousand hills.
 See Gen. 1. 25; 30. 43; Jonah 4. 11.
CAUGHT. Gen. 22. 13, ram c. by horns.
 John 21. 3, that night they c. nothing.
 2 Cor. 12. 2, c. up to third heaven.
 16. 1, c. you with guile.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, be c. up together with them.
 See 2 Sam. 18. 9; Prov. 7. 13; Rev. 12. 5.
CAUSE (n.). Matt. 19. 5; Mark 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, for this c. shall a man leave.
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this c. many are sickly.
 1 Tim. 1. 16, for this c. I obtained mercy.
 See Prov. 18. 17; 2 Cor. 4. 16; 5. 13.
CAUSE (v.). Ezra 6. 12, God c. his name to dwell.
 Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, c. his face to shine.
 Rom. 16. 17, mark them who c. divisions.
 See Deut. 1. 38; 12. 11; Job 6. 24.
CAUSELESS. 1 Sam. 25. 31; Prov. 26. 2.
CEASE. Deut. 35. 11, poor never c. out of land.
 Job 3. 17, the wicked c. from troubling.
 Ps. 46. 9, he maketh wars to c.
 Prov. 26. 20, strife c.
 Eccles. 12. 3, grinders c. because few.
 Acts 20. 31, I c. not to warn.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, tongues, they shall c.
 1 Thess. 5. 17, pray without c.
 1 Pet. 4. 1, hath c. from sin.
 See Gen. 8. 22; Is. 1. 16; 2. 22.
CELEBRATE. Lev. 23. 32; Is. 33. 13.
CELESTIAL. 1 Cor. 15. 40.
CEREMONIES. Num. 9. 3.
CERTAIN. Ex. 3. 12, c. I will be with thee.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, no c. dwellingplace.
 Heb. 10. 27, a c. looking for of judgment.
 See Deut. 13. 14; 1 Kin. 2. 37; Dan. 2. 45.
CERTIFY. 2 Sam. 15. 28; Gal. 1. 11.
CHAFF. Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, burn up c. with fire.
 See Jer. 23. 23; Hos. 13. 3; Zeph. 2. 2.
CHAIN. Mark 5. 3, no, not with c.
 Acts 12. 7, Peter's c. fell off.
 2 Tim. 1. 16, not ashamed of my c.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into c. of darkness.
 Jude 6, everlasting c. under darkness.
 See Ps. 73. 6; Lam. 3. 7; Is. 40. 19.
CHALLENGETH. Ex. 22. 9.
CHAMBER. 2 Kin. 4. 10, little c. on wall.
 Ps. 19. 5, as bridegroom coming out of c.
 Is. 26. 20, enter into thy c.
 Ezek. 8. 12, c. of imagery.
 Matt. 24. 26, in secret c.
 Acts 9. 37; 20. 8, in upper c.
 See Dan. 6. 10; Prov. 7. 27; Joel 2. 16.
CHAMPION. 1 Sam. 17. 4, 51.
CHANCE. 1 Sam. 6. 9; 2 Sam. 1. 6; Eccles. 9. 11; Luke 10. 31.
CHANGE (n.). Job 14. 14, till my c. come.
 Prov. 22. 21, meddle not with him given to c.
 See Judg. 14. 12; Zech. 3. 4; Heb. 7. 12.
CHANGE (v.). Ps. 15. 4, swearth and c. not.
 102. 26, as a vesture shalt thou c. them.
 Lam. 4. 1, fine gold c.
 Mal. 3. 6, I am the Lord, I c. not.
 Rom. 12. 3, c. glory of uncorruptible God.
 1 Cor. 15. 51, we shall all be c.
 2 Cor. 3. 18, c. from glory to glory.
 See Job 17. 12; Jer. 2. 36; 13. 23.
CHANT. Amos 6. 5.
CHAPMEN. 2 Chr. 9. 14.
CHAPT. Jer. 14. 4.
CHARGE. Job 1. 22, nor c. God foolishly.
 4. 18, angels he c. with folly.
 Matt. 9. 30; Mark 5. 43; Luke 9. 21, Jesus c. them.
 Acts 7. 60; 2 Tim. 4. 16, lay not sin to their c.
 Rom. 8. 33, who shall lay any thing to c.?
 1 Cor. 9. 18, gospel without c.
 1 Tim. 1. 3, c. that they teach no other.
 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1, I c. thee before God.
 6. 17, c. them that are rich.
 See Ex. 6. 13; Ps. 35. 11; 91. 11; Mark 9. 23.
CHARGEABLE. 2 Sam. 13. 25; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 9.

CHARITY. Rom. 14. 15, now walkest thou not c.

Col. 3. 14, put on c.

2 Thess. 1. 3, c. aboundeth.

1 Tim. 1. 5, end of commandment is c.

2 Tim. 2. 22, follow faith, c. peace.

Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, in c.

1 Pet. 4. 8, c. shall cover the multitude of sins.

2 Pet. 1. 7, to brotherly kindness c.

Jude 12, spots in feasts of c.

See 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13. 1; 14. 1; 16. 14; Rev. 2. 19.

CHARMER. Deut. 18. 11; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 8. 17.

CHASE. Lev. 26. 8, five c. hundred.

Deut. 32. 30; Josh. 23. 10, one c. thousand.

See Job. 18. 18; Ps. 35. 5; Lam. 3. 52.

CHASTE. 2 Cor. 11. 2; Tit. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 2.

CHASTEN. Deut. 8. 5, as a man c. son.

Ps. 6. 1; 33. 1, nor c. me in displeasure.

94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou c.

Prov. 19. 18, c. thy son while there is hope.

2 Cor. 6. 9, as c., and not killed.

Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19, whom the Lord loveth he c.

11, no c. seemeth to be joyous.

See Ps. 63. 10; 75. 14; 118. 15.

CHASTISEMENT. Deut. 11. 2; Job 34. 31; Is. 53. 5.

CHATTER. Is. 38. 14.

CHEEK. Matt. 5. 39; Luke 6. 29, smiteth on right c.

See Job 16. 10; Is. 50. 6; Lam. 3. 30.

CHEER. Prov. 15. 13, maketh a c. countenance,

Zech. 9. 17, corn shall make young men c.

John 16. 33, be of good c., I have overcome.

Acts 23. 11; 27. 22, 25, be of good c.

Rom. 12. 8, he that sheweth mercy, with c.

2 Cor. 9. 7, God loveth a c. giver.

See Judg. 9. 13; Matt. 9. 2; 14. 27; Mark 6. 50.

CHERISHETH. Eph. 5. 29; 1 Thess. 2. 7.

CHICKENS. Matt. 23. 37.

CHIDE. Ex. 17. 2; Judg. 8. 1; Ps. 103. 9.

CHIEFEST. Cant. 5. 10; Mark 10. 44; 2 Cor. 11. 5.

CHILD. Gen. 42. 22, do not sin against the c.

Ps. 131. 2, quieted myself as a weaned c.

Prov. 20. 11, even a c. is known by his doings.

22. 6, train up a c. in w. y.

15, foolishness in heart of c.

Is. 9. 6, unto us a c. is born.

65. 20, c. shall die an hundred years old.

Luke 1. 66, what manner of c.

John 4. 49, come ere my c. die.

1 Cor. 13. 11, when I was a c.

2 Tim. 3. 15, from a c. hast known.

See Ex. 2. 2; Eccles. 4. 13; 10. 16; Heb. 11. 23.

CHILDREN. 1 Sam. 16. 11, are here all thy c. ?

Ps. 34. 11, come, ye c., hearken to me.

45. 16, instead of fathers shall be c.

128. 3, thy c. like olive plants.

Is. 8. 13; Heb. 2. 13, I and c. given me.

30. 9, lying c., c. that will not hear.

63. 8, c. that will not lie.

Jer. 31. 15; Matt. 2. 18, Rachel weeping for her c.

Ezek. 18. 2, c. teeth are set on edge.

Matt. 15. 26; Mark 7. 27, not take c. bread.

17. 26, then are the c. free.

19. 14; Mark 10. 14; Luke 18. 16, suffer little c.

Luke 16. 8, c. of this world wiser than c. of light.

20. 36, c. of God and the resurrection.

John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5, c. of light.

Rom. 8. 16; Gal. 3. 26; 1 John 3. 10, witness that we

are the c. of God.

Eph. 4. 14, be henceforth no more c.

5. 6; Col. 3. 6, c. of disobedience.

6. 1; Col. 3. 20, c. obey your parents.

1 Tim. 3. 4, having his c. in subjection.

See Num. 16. 27; Est. 3. 13; Matt. 14. 21.

CHODE. Gen. 31. 36; Num. 20. 3.

CHOICE. 1 Sam. 9. 2, Saul, a c. young man.

Acts 15. 7, God made c. among us.

See Gen. 23. 6; 2 Sam. 10. 9; Prov. 8. 10.

CHOKER. Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19; Luke 8. 14.

CHOLER. Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11.

CHOSE. Ps. 33. 12, people c. of his inheritance.

89. 19, exalted one c. out of people.

Prov. 16. 16; 22. 1, rather to be c.

Jer. 8. 3, death shall be c. rather than life.

Matt. 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, few c.

Luke 10. 42, hath c. that good part.

14. 7, they c. the chief rooms.

John 15. 16, ye have not c. me.

Acts 9. 15, he is a c. vessel.

Rom. 16. 13, c. in the Lord.

1 Cor. 1. 27, 28, God hath c. foolish things.

Eph. 1. 4, according as he hath c. us.

1 Pet. 3. 4, c. of God, and precious.

9, a c. generation.

See Ex. 18. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chr. 16. 13.

CHRIST. Matt. 16. 16, thou art the C.

24. 5, many shall come, saying, I am C.

John 4. 25, the Messiah, which is called C.

29, is not this the C. ?

6. 69, we are sure that thou art that C.

Phil. 1. 15, 16, some preach C. of contention.

1 Pet. 1. 11, the Spirit of C. did signify.

1 John 2. 22, denieth that Jesus is the C.

5. 1, whoso believeth Jesus is the C.

Rev. 20. 4, they reigned with C. a thousand years.

6, priests of God and C.

See Matt. 1. 16; 2. 4; Luke 2. 26.

CHRISTIAN. Acts 11. 26; 26. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 16.

CHURCH. Matt. 18. 17, tell it to the c.

Acts 2. 47, added to c. daily.

7. 38, the c. in the wilderness.

14. 28, 34, keep silence in the c.

19. 37, neither robbers of c.

20. 28, feed the c. of God.

Rom. 16. 5; 1 Cor. 16. 19; Philm. 2, c. in house.

Eph. 5. 24, the c. is subject to Christ.

25, as Christ loved the c.

Col. 1. 18, 24, head of the body the c.

Heb. 12. 23, the c. of the firstborn.

See Matt. 16. 19; Rev. 1. 4; 2. 1; 22. 16.

CIELED. 2 Chr. 3. 5; Jer. 22. 14; Hag. 1. 4.

CIRCLE. Is. 40. 22.

CIRCUIT. 1 Sam. 7. 18; Job 22. 14; Ps. 19. 6; Eccles.

1. 6.

CIRCUMCISE. Rom. 4. 11, though not c.

Gal. 5. 2, if ye be c., Christ shall profit nothing.

Phil. 3. 5, c. the eighth day.

See Deut. 30. 6; John 7. 22; Acts 15. 1.

CIRCUMCISION. Rom. 3. 1, what profit is there of c. ?

Rom. 15. 8, Jesus Christ minister of c.

Gal. 5. 6; 6. 13, in Christ neither c. availeth.

Phil. 3. 3, the c., which worship God.

2. 11, c. without hands.

3. 11, neither c. nor uncircumcision.

See Ex. 4. 26; John 7. 22; Acts 7. 8.

CIRCUMSPECT. Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15.

CISTERN. Eccles. 12. 6, the wheel broken at the c.

Jer. 2. 13, bowed out c., broken c.

See 2 Kin. 18. 31; Prov. 5. 15; Is. 36. 16.

CITIZEN. Luke 15. 15; 19. 14; Acts 21. 39; Eph. 2.

19.

CITY. Num. 35. 6; Josh. 15. 59, c. of refuge.

2 Sam. 19. 37, I may die in mine own c.

Ps. 46. 4, make glad c. of God.

107. 4, found no c. to dwell in.

127. 1, except Lord build c.

Prov. 8. 3, wisdom crieth in c.

16. 32, then he that taketh a c.

Eccles. 9. 14, a little c., and few men.

Is. 32. 20, c. of our solemnities.

Zech. 8. 3, w. c. of truth.

Matt. 5. 14, c. set on a hill.

21. 10, all the c. was moved.

Luke 24. 49, tarry in the c.

Acts 8. 8, great joy in that c.

Heb. 11. 10, a c. that hath foundations.

12. 22, the c. of living God.

13. 14, no continuing c.

Rev. 16. 19, the c. of the nations fell.

20. 9, compassed the beloved c.

See Gen. 4. 17; 11. 4; Jonah 1. 2; Rev. 14. 8; 21. 10.

CLAD. 1 Kin. 11. 29; Is. 59. 17.

CLAMOUR. Prov. 9. 19; Eph. 4. 31.

CLAP. Ps. 47. 1, c. your hands, all ye people.

Is. 68. 8, let the floods c. their hands.

Is. 55. 12, the trees shall c. their hands.

Lam. 2. 15, all that pass by c. their hands.

See 2 Kin. 11. 12; Job 27. 23; 34. 37.

CLAVE. Ruth 1. 14, Ruth c. to her mother in law.

2 Sam. 23. 19, his hand c. to the sword.

Neh. 10. 29, they c. to their brethren.

Acts 17. 34, certain men c. to Paul.

See Gen. 22. 3; Num. 16. 31; 1 Sam. 6. 14.

CLAWS. Deut. 14. 6; Dan. 4. 33; Zech. 11. 16.

CLAY. Job 10. 9, thou hast made me as c.

13. 12, bodies like to bodies of c.

33. 6, I also am formed out of c.

Ps. 40. 2, out of the miry c.

Dan. 2. 33, part of iron, part of c.

John 9. 6, made c. and anointed.

Rom. 9. 21, power over the c.

See Is. 29. 16; 41. 25; 45. 9; 64. 8; Jer. 18. 4.

CLEAN. 2 Kin. 5. 12, may I not wash, and be c.

Job. 14. 4, who can bring c. out of unclean ?

15. 15, heavens not c. in his sight.

Ps. 24. 4, he that hath c. hands.

51. 10, create in me c. heart.

77. 8, is his mercy c. gone for ever ?

- Prov. 16. 2, c. in his own eyes.
 Is. 1. 16, wash you, make you c.
 Ezk. 36. 25, then will I sprinkle c. water.
 Matt. 8. 2; Mark 1. 40; Luke 5. 12, thou canst make me c.
 23. 25; Luke 11. 39, make c. the outside.
 Luke 11. 41, all things c. unto you.
 John 13. 11, ye are not all c.
 15. 3, c. through word I have spoken.
 Acts 18. 6, I am c.
 Rev. 19. 8, arrayed in fine linen, c. and white.
 See Lev. 23. 22; Josh. 3. 17; Prov. 14. 4.
CLEANNESS. 2 Sam. 22. 21; Ps. 18. 20; Amos 4. 6.
CLEANSE. Ps. 19. 12, c. me from secret faults.
 73. 13, I have c. my heart in vain.
 Prov. 20. 30, blueness of wound c. evil.
 Matt. 8. 3, immediately his leprosy was c.
 10. 8; 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, c. lepers.
 23. 26, c. first that which is within.
 Luke 4. 27, none was c., saving Naaman.
 17. 17, were not ten c.?
 Acts 10. 15; 11. 9, what God hath c.
 2 Cor. 7. 1, let us c. ourselves.
 James 4. 8, c. your hands, ye sinners.
 1 John 1. 7, 9, c. us from all sin.
 See Ezek. 36. 25; Mark 1. 44.
CLEAR. Gen. 44. 16, how shall we c. ourselves?
 Ex. 34. 7, by no means c. the guilty.
 2 Sam. 23. 4, c. shining after rain.
 Job 11. 17, thine age shall be c. than noonday.
 Ps. 51. 4, be c. when thou judgest.
 Matt. 7. 5; Luke 6. 42, see c. to pull out mote.
 Mark 8. 25, saw every man c.
 Rom. 1. 20, things from creation c. seen.
 Rev. 21. 11; 22. 1, light c. as crystal.
 See Gen. 24. 8; Cant. 6. 10; Zech. 14. 6.
CLEAVE. Josh. 23. 8, c. to the Lord your God.
 2 Kin. 5. 27, leprosy shall c. to thee.
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Ezek. 3. 25, c. to roof of mouth.
 Ps. 119. 25, my soul c. to dust.
 Eccles. 10. 9, he that c. wood shall be endangered.
 Acts 11. 23, with purpose of heart c.
 Rom. 12. 9, c. to that which is good.
 See Gen. 2. 24; Matt. 19. 5; Mark 10. 7.
CLEFTS. Cant. 2. 14; Is. 2. 21; Jer. 49. 16; Amos 6. 11;
 Obad. 3.
CLEMENCY. Acts 24. 4.
CLERK. Acts 19. 35.
CLIMB. John 10. 1, but c. up some other way.
 See 1 Sam. 14. 13; Amos 9. 2; Luke 19. 4.
CLOUDS. Job 21. 33, the c. of the valley shall be sweet.
 See Job 7. 5; Is. 28. 24; Hos. 10. 11; Joel 1. 17.
CLOKE. Matt. 5. 40; Luke 6. 29, let him have thy c.
 also.
 1 Thess. 2. 5, a c. of covetousness.
 1 Pet. 2. 16, a c. of maliciousness.
CLOSE (v.). Gen. 2. 21; Is. 29. 10; Matt. 13. 15.
CLOSE. Prov. 18. 24, sticketh c. than a brother.
 Luke 9. 36, they kept it c.
 See Num. 5. 13; 1 Chr. 12. 1; Job 23. 21.
CLOSET. Matt. 6. 6; Luke 12. 3.
CLOTH. 1 Sam. 19. 13; 21. 9; Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21.
CLOTHE. Ps. 65. 13, pastures c. with flocks.
 109. 18, c. himself with cursing.
 132. 9, c. with righteousness.
 16, c. with salvation.
 Prov. 23. 21, drowsiness shall c. a man.
 31. 21, household c. with scarlet.
 Is. 50. 3, c. heavens with blackness.
 61. 10, c. with garments of salvation.
 Matt. 6. 30; Luke 12. 23, c. grass of field.
 31, wherewithal shall we be c. in soft raiment?
 11. 8; Luke 7. 25, a man c. in soft raiment?
 25. 36, 43, naked, and ye c. me.
 Mark 1. 6, c. with camel's hair.
 5. 15; Luke 8. 35, c., and in right mind.
 15. 17, c. Jesus with purple.
 Luke 16. 19, c. in purple and fine linen.
 2 Cor. 5. 2, desiring to be c. upon.
 1 Pet. 5. 5, be c. with humility.
 Rev. 3. 18, that thou mayest be c.
 12. 1, woman c. with the sun.
 19. 13, c. with a vesture dipped in blood.
 See Gen. 3. 21; Ex. 40. 14; Est. 4. 4.
CLOTHES. Deut. 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, c. not waxen old.
 Mark 5. 23, if I touch but his c.
 Luke 2. 7, in swaddling c.
 8. 27, a man that wore no c.
 39. 36, spread c. in the way.
 24. 12; John 20. 5, linen c. laid.
 John 11. 44, bound with grave-c.
 Acts 7. 58, laid down c. at Saul's feet.
 Acts 22. 23, cried out, and cast off c.
 See Gen. 49. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 24; Neh. 4. 23.
CLOTHING. Ps. 45. 13, her c. of wrought gold.
 Prov. 27. 26, lambs are for thy c.
 31. 22, her c. is silk and purple.
 25, strength and honour are her c.
 Is. 3. 7, in my house is neither bread nor c.
 23. 18, merchandise for durable c.
 59. 17, garments of vengeance for c.
 Matt. 7. 15, in sheep's c.
 Mark 12. 38, love to go in long c.
 Acts 10. 30, a man in bright c.
 James 2. 3, to him that weareth gay c.
 See Job 22. 6; 24. 7; 31. 19; Ps. 35. 13.
CLOUD. Ex. 13. 21; 14. 24; Neh. 9. 19, a pillar of c.
 1 Kin. 18. 44, 45, a little c.
 Ps. 36. 5, faithfulness reacheth to c.
 87. 2, c. and darkness round about him.
 99. 7, spake in c. pillar.
 Prov. 3. 20, c. dropped down dew.
 Eccles. 11. 4, regardeth the c. not reap.
 12. 2, nor c. return after rain.
 Is. 5. 6, command c. rain not.
 44. 22, blotted out as thick c.
 60. 8, fly as a c.
 Dan. 7. 13; Luke 21. 27, Son of man with c.
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as morning c.
 Matt. 17. 5; Mark 9. 7; Luke 9. 34, c. overshadowed.
 24. 30; 26. 64; Mark 13. 26; 14. 62, in c. with power.
 1 Cor. 10. 1, fathers under c.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up in c.
 2 Pet. 2. 17, c. carried with tempest.
 Jude 12, c. without water.
 Rev. 1. 7, he cometh with c.
 14. 14; 15. 16, white c.
 See Gen. 9. 13; Ex. 24. 15; 40. 34.
CLOUD. Josh. 9. 5; Job 23. 1.
CLOVEN. Lev. 11. 3; Deut. 14. 7; Acts 2. 3.
CLUSTER. Is. 65. 8, new wine in c.
 See Num. 13. 23; Cant. 1. 14; Rev. 14. 18.
COAL. Prov. 6. 28, hot c., and not be burned.
 25. 2; Rom. 12. 20, heap c. of fire.
 John 18. 18; 21. 9, fire of c.
 See Job 41. 21; Ps. 18. 8; Is. 6. 6.
COAST. 1 Chr. 4. 10; Matt. 8. 34; Mark 5. 17.
COAT. Matt. 5. 40, take away thy c.
 10. 10; Mark 6. 9, neither provide two c.
 Luke 6. 29, thy c. also.
 John 19. 23, c. without seam.
 21. 7, fisher's c.
 Acts 9. 39, the c. which Dorcas made.
 See Gen. 3. 21; 37. 3; 1 Sam. 2. 19.
COEK. Matt. 26. 34; Mark 13. 35; 14. 30; Luke 22. 34.
COCKATRICE. Is. 11. 8; 14. 29; 59. 5.
COCKLE. Job 31. 40.
COFFER. 1 Sam. 6. 8, 11, 15.
COFFIN. Gen. 50. 26.
COGITATIONS. Dan. 7. 28.
COLD. Prov. 20. 4, by reason of c.
 25. 13, c. of snow in harvest.
 20, garment in c. weather.
 25, c. waters to thirst' soul.
 Matt. 10. 42, cup of c. water.
 24. 12, love of many wax c.
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in c. and nakedness.
 Rev. 3. 15, neither c. nor hot.
 See Gen. 8. 22; Job 24. 7; 37. 9; Ps. 147. 17.
COLLECTION. 2 Chr. 24. 6; 1 Cor. 16. 1.
COLLEGE. 2 Kin. 22. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 22.
COLOUR. Prov. 23. 31, c. in the cup.
 Acts 27. 30, under c. as though.
 See Gen. 37. 3; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 10. 6.
COMELY. Ps. 33. 1, praise is c.
 1 Cor. 11. 13, is it c. that a woman?
 See 1 Sam. 16. 18; Prov. 30. 29; Is. 53. 2.
COMFORT (n.). Matt. 9. 22; Mark 10. 49; Luke 8. 48;
 2 Cor. 13. 11, be of good c.
 Acts 9. 31, c. of Holy Ghost.
 Rom. 15. 4, patience and c. of scriptures.
 2 Cor. 1. 3, God of all c.
 7. 13, were comforted in your c.
 Phil. 2. 1, if any c. of love.
 See Job 10. 20; Ps. 94. 19; 119. 50; Is. 57. 6.
COMFORT (v.). Gen. 37. 35; Ps. 77. 2; Jer. 31. 15,
 refused to be c.
 Ps. 23. 4, rod and staff c.
 Is. 40. 1, c. ye, c. ye, my people.
 49. 13; 52. 9, God hath c. his people.
 61. 2, c. all that mourn.
 66. 13, as one whom his mother c.
 Matt. 5. 4, they shall be c.
 Luke 16. 25, he is c., and thou art tormented.
 John 11. 19, to c. them concerning their brother.

- 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to c. them.
 1 Thesa. 4. 13, c. one another with these words.
 5. 14, c. the feeble-minded.
See Gen. 5. 29; 18. 5; 37. 35.
- COMFORTABLE.** Isa. 40. 2; Hos. 2. 14; Zech. 1. 13.
COMFORTER. Job 16. 2, miserable c. are ye all.
 Ps. 69. 20, looked for c., but I found none.
 John 14. 16; 15. 26; 16. 7, another C.
See 2 Sam. 10. 3; 1 Chr. 19. 3.
- COMFORTLESS.** John 14. 18.
COMMAND. Ps. 33. 9, he c., and it stood fast.
 Luke 8. 25, he c. even the winds.
 9. 54, c. fire from heaven.
 John 15. 14, if ye do what I c. you.
 Acts 17. 30, c. all men every where.
See Gen. 18. 19; Deut. 28. 3.
- COMMANDER.** Is. 55. 4.
- COMMANDMENT.** Ps. 119. 86, c. are faithful.
 96. c. exceeding broad.
 127. I love thy c.
 143, thy c. are my delight.
 Matt. 15. 9; Mark 7. 7; Col. 2. 22, the c. of men.
 Luke 23. 56, rested according to c.
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7; 2 John 5, a new c.
 Rom. 7. 12, c. is holy, just, and good.
 1 Cor. 7. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 8, by permission, not by c.
 Eph. 6. 2, first c. with promise.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of the c. is charity.
See Est. 3. 3.
- COMMEND.** Luke 16. 8, c. unjust steward.
 23. 46, into thy hands I c.
 Rom. 3. 3, unrighteousness c. righteousness of God.
 5. 8, God c. his love toward us.
 1 Cor. 8. 8, meat c. us not.
 2 Cor. 3. 1; 5. 12, c. ourselves.
 4. 2, c. to every man's conscience.
 10. 18, not he that c. himself is approved.
See Prov. 12. 8; Eccles. 8. 15; Acts 20. 32.
- COMMISSION.** Ezra 8. 36; Acts 26. 12.
COMMIT. Ps. 37. 5, c. thy way to the Lord.
 Jer. 2. 13, have c. two evils.
 John 2. 24, Jesus did not c. himself to them.
 5. 22, hath c. judgment to Son.
 Rom. 3. 2, were c. oracles of God.
 2 Cor. 5. 19, hath c. to us the word of reconciliation.
 1 Tim. 6. 20, keep that which is c. to thee.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, c. thou to faithful men.
 1 Pet. 2. 23, c. himself to him that judgeth.
See Job 5. 8; Ps. 31. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 17.
- COMMOUSIOUS.** Acts 27. 12.
- COMMON.** Eccles. 6. 1, evil, and it is c. among men.
 Mark 12. 37, the c. people heard him gladly.
 Acts 2. 44; 4. 32, all things c.
 10. 14; 11. 8, never eaten any thing c.
 15; 11. 9, call not thou c.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, temptation c. to men.
 Eph. 2. 12, aliens from c.-wealth.
See Lev. 4. 27; Num. 16. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 4.
- COMMOTION.** Jer. 10. 22; Luke 21. 9.
- COMMUNE.** Job 4. 2, if we c. with thee.
 Ps. 4. 4; 77. 6; Eccles. 1. 16, c. with own heart.
 Zech. 1. 14, angel that c. with me.
See Ex. 25. 22; 1 Sam. 19. 3; Luke 22. 4.
- COMMUNICATE.** Gal. 6. 6, let him that is taught c.
 1 Tim. 6. 18, be willing to c.
 Heb. 13. 16, do good and c.
See Gal. 2. 2; Phil. 4. 14, 15.
- COMMUNICATION.** Matt. 5. 37, let your c. be yea.
 Luke 24. 17, what manner of c.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil c. corrupt good manners.
 Eph. 4. 29, let no corrupt c. proceed.
See 2 Kin. 9. 11; Philom. 6.
- COMMUNION.** 1 Cor. 10. 16; 2 Cor. 6. 14; 13. 14.
- COMPACT.** Ps. 122. 3; Eph. 4. 16.
- COMPANION.** Job 30. 29, a c. to owls.
 Ps. 119. 63, a c. to them that fear thee.
 Prov. 13. 20, c. of fools shall be destroyed.
 28. 7, c. of riotous men.
 24, the c. of a destroyer.
 Acts 19. 29, Paul's c. in travel.
 Phil. 2. 25; Rev. 1. 9, brother and c. in labour.
See Ex. 32. 27; Judg. 11. 33; 14. 20.
- COMPANY.** 1 Sam. 10. 5; 13. 20, a c. of prophets.
 Ps. 55. 14, walked to house of God in c.
 63. 11, great was the c. of those.
 Mark 6. 39; Luke 9. 14, sit down by c.
 2 Thesa. 3. 14, have no c. with him.
 Heb. 12. 22, innumerable c. of angels.
See Num. 16. 6; Judg. 9. 37; 18. 23.
- COMPARE.** Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, not to be c. to wisdom.
 Is. 40. 18, what likeness will ye c. unto him?
 46. 5, to whom will ye c. me?
 Lam. 4. 2, c. to fine gold.
- Rom. 8. 18, not worthy to be c. with the glory.
 1 Cor. 2. 13, c. spiritual things with spiritual.
See Ps. 89. 6; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
- COMPARISON.** Judg. 8. 2; Hag. 2. 3; Mark 4. 30.
- COMPASS (n.).** 2 Sam. 5. 23; 2 Kin. 3. 9; Is. 44. 13; Acts 28. 13.
- COMPASS (v.).** 2 Sam. 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of death c. me.
 22. 6; Ps. 13. 5, sorrows of hell c. me.
 Ps. 5. 12, with favour c. as with a shield.
 32. 7, c. with songs of deliverance.
 10, mercy shall c. him about.
 Is. 50. 11, c. yourselves with sparks.
 Matt. 23. 15, c. sea and land.
 Luke 21. 20, Jerusalem c. with armies.
 Heb. 5. 2, he also is c. with infirmity.
 12. 1, c. about with cloud of witnesses.
See Josh. 6. 3; Job 16. 13; Jer. 31. 22.
- COMPASSION.** Is. 49. 15, that she should not have c.
 Lam. 3. 22, his c. fail not.
 32; Mic. 7. 19, yet will he have c.
 Matt. 9. 36; 14. 14; Mark 1. 41; 6. 34, Jesus moved with c.
 18. 33, c. on thy fellow-servant.
 20. 34, had c. on them, and touched.
 Mark 5. 19, the Lord hath had c.
 9. 22, have c. and help us.
 Luke 10. 33, the Samaritan had c.
 15. 20, father had c. and ran.
 Rom. 9. 15, I will have c. on whom I will.
 Heb. 5. 2, have c. on ignorant.
 1 Pet. 3. 8, of one mind, having c.
 1 John 3. 17, shutteth up bowels of c.
 Jude 22, of some have c., making a difference.
See Ps. 78. 38; 86. 15; 111. 4; 112. 4.
- COMPEL.** Matt. 5. 41, c. thee to go a mile.
 27. 32; Mark 15. 21, c. to bear cross.
 Luke 14. 23, c. to come in.
 Acts 26. 11, I c. them to blaspheme.
See Lev. 25. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 11; Gal. 2. 3.
- COMPLAIN.** Ps. 144. 14, no c. in our streets.
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a living man c.?
 Jude 16, these are murmurers, c.
See Num. 11. 1; Judg. 21. 22; Job 7. 11.
- COMPLAIN.** Job 23. 2, to day is my c. bitter.
 Ps. 142. 2, I poured out my c. before him.
See 1 Sam. 1. 16; Job 7. 13; 9. 27; 10. 1.
- COMPLETE.** Lev. 23. 15; Col. 2. 10, 4. 12.
- COMPREHEND.** Job 37. 5; Is. 40. 12; John 1. 5; Eph. 3. 18.
- CONCEAL.** Prov. 12. 23, prudent man c. knowledge.
 25. 2, glory of God to c. a thing.
 Jer. 50. 2, publish, and c. not.
See Gen. 37. 26; Deut. 13. 8.
- CONCEIT.** Prov. 18. 11; 26. 5; 28. 11; Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16.
- CONCEIVE.** Ps. 7. 14, c. mischief, brought forth falsehood.
 51. 5, in sin did my mother c. me.
 Acts 5. 4, why hast thou c. this thing?
 James 1. 15, when lust hath c., it bringeth forth.
See Job 15. 35; Is. 7. 14; 39. 4.
- CONCERN.** Luke 24. 27, things c. himself.
 Rom. 8. 5, as c. the flesh Christ came.
 16. 19, simple c. evil.
 Phil. 4. 15, c. giving and receiving.
 1 Tim. 6. 21, have erred c. the faith.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, c. fiery trial.
See Lev. 6. 3; Num. 10. 29; Ps. 90. 13; 135. 14.
- CONCISION.** Phil. 3. 2.
- CONCLUDE.** Rom. 3. 23; 11. 32; Gal. 3. 22.
- CONCLUSION.** Eccles. 12. 13.
- CONCORD.** 2 Cor. 6. 15.
- CONDEMN.** Job 10. 2, I will say to God, do not c. me.
 Amos 2. 8, drink the wine of the c.
 Matt. 12. 7, ye would not have c. the guiltless.
 37, by thy words shalt be c.
 42; Luke 11. 31, rise in judgment and c.
 20. 18, shall c. him to death.
 27. 3, Judas, when he saw he was c.
 Mark 14. 64, all c. him to be guilty.
 Luke 5. 37, c. not, and ye shall not be c.
 John 3. 17, God sent not his Son to c.
 18, believe not is c.
 8. 10, hath no man c. thee?
 11, neither do I c. thee.
 Rom. 2. 1, thou c. thyself.
 8. 3, c. sin in the flesh.
 34, who is he that c.?
 14. 22, that c. not himself.
 Tit. 2. 8, sound speech, that cannot be c.
 James 5. 6, ye c. and killed the just.
 9, grudge not, lest ye be c.

- 1 John 3. 21, if our heart *c.* us not.
See Job 9. 20; 15. 6; Matt. 12. 41.
- CONDEMNATION.** John 3. 19, this is the *c.* that light.
- 2 Cor. 3. 9, the ministration of *c.*
- 1 Tim. 3. 6, the *c.* of the devil.
- James 5. 12, lest ye fall into *c.*
- Jude 4, of old ordained to this *c.*
- See* Luke 23. 49; Rom. 5. 16; 8. 1.
- CONDESCEND.** Rom. 12. 16.
- CONDITION.** 1 Sam. 11. 2; Luke 14. 32.
- CONDUIT.** 2 Kin. 13. 17; 20. 20; Is. 7. 3; 36. 2.
- CONEY.** Lev. 11. 5; Ps. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26.
- CONFECTION.** Ex. 30. 35; 1 Sam. 8. 13.
- CONFEDERATE.** Gen. 14. 13; Is. 7. 2; 8. 12; Obad. 7.
- CONFERENCE.** Gal. 2. 6.
- CONFERRED.** Gal. 1. 16.
- CONFESS.** Prov. 28. 13, whose *c.* and forsaketh.
- Matt. 10. 32; Luke 12. 8, *c.* me before men.
- John 9. 22, if any man did *c.*
12. 42, rulers did not *c.* him.
- Acts 23. 8, Pharisees *c.* both.
- Rom. 10. 9, shall *c.* with thy mouth.
14. 11; Phil. 2. 11, every tongue *c.*
- Heb. 11. 13, *c.* they were strangers.
- James 5. 16, *c.* your faults one to another.
- 1 John 1. 9, if we *c.* our sins.
4. 2, every spirit that *c.* Christ.
- 15, whose shall *c.* that Jesus is the Christ.
- Rev. 3. 5, I will *c.* his name before my Father.
- See* Lev. 16. 21; 1 Kin. 8. 33; 2 Chr. 6. 24.
- CONFESSION.** Rom. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 13.
- CONFIDENCE.** Ps. 55. 5, the *c.* of all the ends of the earth.
118. 8, 9, than to put *c.* in man.
- Prov. 14. 26, in fear of the Lord is strong *c.*
- Is. 30. 15, in *c.* shall be your strength.
- Jer. 2. 47, hath rejected thy *c.*
- Eph. 3. 12, access with *c.* by faith.
- Phil. 3. 3, 4, no *c.* in flesh.
- Heb. 3. 6, 14, hold fast *c.*
10. 35, cast not away *c.*
- 1 John 3. 21, we have *c.* toward God.
5. 14, this is the *c.* we have in him.
- See* Job 4. 6; 18. 14; 31. 24; Prov. 23. 19.
- CONFIDENT.** Ps. 27. 8; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 6; Phil. 1. 6.
- CONFIRM.** La. 35. 3, *c.* the feeble knees.
- Mark 16. 20, *c.* the word with signs.
- Acts 14. 22, *c.* the souls of the disciples.
15. 32, 41, exhorted brethren, and *c.* them.
- Rom. 15. 8, *c.* the promises made unto the fathers.
- See* 2 Kin. 15. 19.
- CONFIRMATION.** Phil. 1. 7; Heb. 6. 16.
- CONFISCATION.** Ezra 7. 26.
- CONFLICT.** Phil. 1. 30; Col. 2. 1.
- CONFORM.** Rom. 8. 29; 12. 2; Phil. 3. 10.
- CONFOUND.** Ps. 22. 5, fathers trusted, and were not *c.*
40. 14; 70. 2, ashamed and *c.*
- Acts 2. 6, multitude were *c.*
9. 22, Saul *c.* the Jews.
- See* Gen. 11. 7; Ps. 71. 13; 129. 5.
- CONFUSED.** Is. 9. 5; Acts 19. 32.
- CONFUSION.** Dan. 9. 7, to us belongeth *c.* of faces.
- Acts 19. 29, city was filled with *c.*
- 1 Cor. 14. 33, God not author of *c.*
- See* Ps. 70. 2; Ti. 1; 109. 23; Is. 24. 10.
- CONGEALED.** Ex. 15. 8.
- CONGRATULATE.** 1 Chr. 18. 10.
- CONGREGATION.** Num. 14. 10, all the *c.* bade stone them.
- Neh. 5. 13, all the *c.* said, Amen.
- Ps. 1. 5, nor sinners in the *c.* of the righteous.
26. 12, in the *c.* will I bless the Lord.
- Prov. 21. 16, in the *c.* of the dead.
- Joel 2. 16, sanctify the *c.*
- Acts 13. 43, when the *c.* was broken up.
- See* Ex. 12. 6; 16. 2; 39. 32; Lev. 4. 13.
- CONQUERORS.** Rom. 8. 37; Rev. 6. 2.
- CONSCIENCE.** Acts 24. 16, *c.* void of offence.
- Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 12, *c.* bearing witness.
13. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 25, 27, 23, for *c.* sake.
- 1 Cor. 8. 10, 12, weak *c.*
- 1 Tim. 1. 5, 19; Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16, a good *c.*
3. 9, mystery of faith in pure *c.*
4. 2, *c.* seared with hot iron.
- Heb. 9. 14, purge *c.* from dead works.
10. 22, hearts sprinkled from evil *c.*
- See* John 8. 9; Acts 23. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 2.
- CONSECRATE.** 1 Chr. 29. 5, to *c.* his service to the Lord.
- Mic. 4. 13, I will *c.*
- Heb. 7. 28, who is *c.* for evermore.
10. 20, living way, which he hath *c.*
- See* Ex. 28. 3; 29. 35; 32. 29; Lev. 7. 37.
- CONSENT.** Ps. 50. 18, a thief, thou *c.* with him.
- Prov. 1. 10, if sinners entice thee, *c.* not.
- Zeph. 1. 10, to serve with one *c.*
- Luke 14. 13, with one *c.* began to make excuse.
- See* Deut. 13. 8; Acts 8. 1; Rom. 7. 16.
- CONSIDER.** Ps. 8. 3, when I *c.* thy heavens.
41. 1, blessed is he that *c.* the poor.
48. 13, *c.* her palaces.
50. 22, *c.* this, ye that forget God.
- Prov. 6. 6, *c.* her ways, and be wise.
23. 1, *c.* diligently what is before thee.
24. 12, doth not he *c.* it?
28. 22, and *c.* not that poverty.
- Eccles. 5. 1, they *c.* not that they do evil.
7. 14, in days of adversity *c.*
- Is. 1. 3, my people doth not *c.*
- Jer. 23. 20; 30. 24, in latter days ye shall *c.*
- Ezek. 12. 3, it may be they will *c.*
- Hag. 1. 5, 7, *c.* your ways.
- Hatt. 6. 28; Luke 12. 27, *c.* lilies of the field.
7. 3, not the beam.
- Luke 12. 24, *c.* the ravens.
- Gal. 6. 1, *c.* thyself, lest thou also be tempted.
- Heb. 3. 1, *c.* the Apostle and High Priest.
7. 4, now *c.* how great this man was.
10. 21, *c.* one another to provoke.
12. 3, *c.* him that endured.
13. 7, *c.* the end of their conversation.
- See* Deut. 32. 29; Judg. 18. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 24.
- CONSIST.** Luke 12. 15; Col. 1. 17.
- CONSOLATION.** Job 15. 11, are the *c.* of God small?
- Luke 6. 24, ye have received your *c.*
- Rom. 15. 5, the God of *c.*
- Phil. 2. 1, if there be any *c.* in Christ
- 2 Thess. 2. 16, everlasting *c.*
- Heb. 6. 13, strong *c.*
- See* Jer. 16. 7; Luke 2. 25; Acts 4. 36.
- CONSPIRACY.** 2 Sam. 15. 2; Jer. 11. 9; Acts 23. 13.
- CONSTANTLY.** 1 Chr. 23. 7; Prov. 21. 23; Tit. 3. 8.
- CONSTRAIN.** Job 32. 18; Luke 24. 29; 2 Cor. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
- CONSULT.** Ps. 83. 3; Mark 15. 1; Luke 14. 31; John 12. 10.
- CONSUME.** Ex. 3. 2, bush was not *c.*
- Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3; Heb. 12. 29, a *c.* fire.
- 1 Kin. 18. 33; 2 Chr. 7. 1, fire fell, and *c.* the sacrifice.
- Job 20. 26, fire not blown shall *c.* him.
- Ps. 39. 11, *c.* away like a moth.
- Mal. 3. 6, therefore ye are not *c.*
- Luke 9. 54, *c.* them, as Elias did.
- Gal. 5. 15, take heed that ye be not *c.*
- James 4. 3, that ye may *c.* it on your lusts.
- See* Ex. 32. 10; 33. 3; Deut. 5. 25; Josh. 24. 20.
- CONSUMMATION.** Dan. 9. 27.
- CONSUMPTION.** Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 22; Is. 10. 22.
- CONTAIN.** 1 Kin. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 2. 6; 6. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 9.
- CONTENN.** Ps. 10. 13; 15. 4; 107. 11; Ezek. 21. 10.
- CONTEMPT.** Prov. 18. 3, wicked cometh, then cometh *c.*
- Dan. 12. 2, awake to everlasting *c.*
- See* Est. 1. 18; Job 31. 34; Ps. 119. 22.
- CONTENTIBLE.** Mal. 1. 7, 12; 2. 9; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
- CONTENTEND.** Is. 49. 25, I will *c.* with him that *c.*
30. 8, who will *c.* with me?
- See* Job 10. 2; 13. 8; Eccles. 6. 10; Jude 3. 9.
- CONTENT.** Mark 15. 15, willing to *c.* the people.
- Luke 3. 14, be *c.* with your wages.
- Phil. 4. 11, I have learned to be *c.*
- 1 Tim. 6. 6, godliness with *c.* is great gain.
6. 8, having food let us be *c.*
- Heb. 13. 5, be *c.* with such things as ye have.
- See* Gen. 37. 27; Josh. 7. 7; Job 6. 23; Prov. 6. 35.
- CONTENTION.** Prov. 18. 13, lot causeth *c.* to cease.
19. 13; 27. 15, *c.* of a wife.
23. 29, who hath *c.*?
- Acts 15. 39, the *c.* was sharp.
- 1 Cor. 1. 11, there are *c.* among you.
- Phil. 1. 16, preach Christ of *c.*
- 1 Thess. 2. 2, to speak with much *c.*
- Tit. 3. 9, avoid *c.* and strivings.
- See* Prov. 13. 10; 17. 14; 18. 6; 22. 10.
- CONTENTIOUS.** Prov. 21. 19; 26. 21; 27. 15; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 11. 16.
- CONTINUAL.** Ps. 34. 1; 71. 6, praise *c.* in my mouth.
40. 11, let thy truth *c.* preserve me.
73. 23, I am *c.* with thee.
- Prov. 6. 21, bind them *c.* on thine heart.
15. 15, merry heart hath a *c.* feast.

Is. 14. 6, smote with a c. stroke.
 52. 5, my name is c. blasphemed.
 Luke 18. 3, lest by her c. conning.
 24. 53, were c. in the temple.
 Acts 6. 4, give ourselves c. to prayer.
 Rom. 9. 2, I have c. sorrow in my heart.
 Heb. 7. 3, abideth a priest c.
See Ex. 29. 42; Num. 4. 7; Job 1. 5.
CONTINUANCE. Deut. 28. 59; Ps. 139. 16; Is. 64. 5;
 Rom. 2. 7.
CONTINUE. Job 14. 2, as a shadow, and c. not.
 Ps. 72. 17, name shall c. as long as the sun.
 Is. 5. 11, c. till wine inflame them.
 Jer. 32. 14, evidences may c. many days.
 Luke 6. 12, he c. all night in prayer.
 22. 28, that c. with me in my temptation.
 John 8. 31, if ye c. in my word.
 15. 9, c. ye in my love.
 Acts 1. 14; 2. 46, c. with one accord.
 12. 16, Peter c. knocking.
 13. 43, to c. in grace of God.
 14. 22, exhorting them to c. in faith.
 26. 22, I c. unto this day.
 Rom. 6. 1, shall we c. in sin?
 12. 12; Col. 4. 2, c. in prayer.
 Gal. 3. 10, that c. not in all things.
 Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 15, if ye c. in the faith.
 1 Tim. 4. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 14, c. in them.
 Heb. 7. 23, not suffered to c. by reason.
 24, this man c. ever.
 13. 1, let brotherly love c.
 14, here have we no c. city.
 James 4. 13, and c. there a year.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, all things c. as they were.
 1 John 2. 19, no doubt have c. with us.
See 1 Sam. 12. 14; 13. 14; 2 Sam. 7. 29.
CONTRADICTION. Heb. 7. 12; 12. 3.
CONTRARIWISE. 2 Cor. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 9.
CONTRARY. Acts 18. 13, c. to the law.
 26. 9, many things c. to name of Jesus.
 Gal. 5. 17, c. the one to the other.
 1 Thes. 2. 15, c. to all men.
 Tit. 2. 8, he of the c. part may be ashamed.
See Lev. 26. 21; Est. 9. 1; Matt. 14. 24; Acts 17. 7.
CONTRIBUTION. Rom. 15. 26.
CONTRITE. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; Is. 57. 15; 66. 2.
CONTROVERSY. Jer. 25. 31, a c. with the nations.
 Mic. 6. 2, hath a c. with his people.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, without c. great is the mystery.
See Deut. 17. 8; 19. 17; 21. 5; 25. 1.
CONVENIENT. Prov. 30. 8, feed me with food c.
 Acts 24. 26, when I have a c. season.
 Rom. 1. 28, things which are not c.
 Eph. 5. 4, foolish talking, jesting, are not c.
See Jer. 40. 4; Mark 6. 21; 1 Cor. 16. 12.
CONVERSANT. Josh. 8. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 15.
CONVERSATION. Ps. 37. 14, such as be of upright c.
 50. 23, that ordereth his c. aright.
 Phil. 1. 27, c. as becometh the gospel.
 3. 20, our c. is in heaven.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, an example in c.
 Heb. 13. 5, c. without covetousness.
 13. 7, considering end of their c.
 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, holy c.
 18, redeemed from vain c.
 2. 12, your c. honest among Gentiles.
 3. 1, won by c. of wives.
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with filthy c.
See Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 2. 3; 4. 22; James 3. 13.
CONVERSION. Acts 15. 3.
CONVERT. Ps. 19. 7, perfect, c. the soul.
 Is. 6. 10; Matt. 13. 15; Mark 4. 12; John 12. 40; Acts
 28. 27, lest they c.
 Matt. 18. 3, except ye be c.
 Luke 22. 32, when c., strengthen thy brethren.
 Acts 3. 19, repent and be c.
 James 5. 19, 20, and one c. him.
See Ps. 51. 13; Is. 1. 27; 60. 5.
CONVICTED. John 8. 9.
CONVINCE. John 8. 46, which of you c. me of sin?
 Tit. 1. 9, able to c. gainsayers.
See Job 32. 12; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor. 14. 24.
CONVOCAION. Ex. 12. 16; Lev. 23. 2; Num. 28. 26.
COOK. 1 Sam. 8. 13; 9. 23, 24.
COOL. Gen. 3. 8; Luke 16. 24.
COPPER. Ezra 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
COPY. Deut. 17. 18; Josh. 8. 32; Prov. 25. 1.
CORD. Prov. 5. 22, holden with the c. of sins.
 Eccles. 4. 12, a threefold c.
 12. 6, silver c. loosed.
 Is. 5. 18, draw iniquity with c.
 54. 2, lengthen c.

Hos. 11. 4, the c. of a man.
 John 2. 15, scourge of small c.
See Judg. 15. 13; Ps. 2. 3; 118. 27; Jer. 38. 6.
CORN. Gen. 42. 2; Acts 7. 12, c. in Egypt.
 Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 18, ox treadeth c.
 Judg. 15. 5, foxes into standing c.
 Job 5. 26, like as a shock of c.
 Pa. 4. 9, in time their c. increased.
 65. 7, prepared them c.
 13, valleys covered over with c.
 72. 16, handful of c. in the earth.
 Prov. 11. 26, he that withholdeth c.
 Zech. 9. 17, c. shall make men cheerful.
 Matt. 12. 1; Mark 2. 23; Luke 6. 1, pluck c.
 Mark 4. 28, full c. in the ear.
 John 12. 24, a c. of wheat fall into ground.
See Gen. 27. 28; 41. 57; Deut. 33. 28; 1 Sa. 36. 17.
CORNE. Ps. 118. 22; Eph. 2. 20, head stone of c.
 144. 12, daughters as c. stones.
 Is. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a precious c. stone.
 Matt. 6. 5, pray in c. of the streets.
 Rev. 7. 1, on four c. of the earth.
See Job 1. 19; Prov. 7. 8; 21. 9.
CORNET. 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chr. 15. 28; Dan. 3. 5.
CORPSE. 2 Kin. 19. 35; Is. 37. 36; Nah. 3. 3; Mark
 6. 29.
CORRECT. Prov. 3. 12, whom the Lord loveth he c.
 29. 17, c. thy son.
 19, servant will not be c. by words.
 Jer. 10. 24, c. me, but with judgment.
 30. 11; 46. 28, I will c. thee in measure.
 Heb. 12. 9, we have had fathers which c. us.
See Job 5. 17; Ps. 39. 11; 94. 10.
CORRECTION. Prov. 22. 15, rod of c. shall drive it.
 Jer. 2. 30; 5. 3; 7. 28; Zeph. 3. 2, receive c.
 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture profitable for c.
See Job 37. 13; Prov. 3. 11; 7. 23; 15. 10.
CORRUPT. Deut. 4. 16, take heed lest ye c.
 31. 29, after my death ye will c.
 Matt. 6. 19; Luke 12. 33, moth c.
 7. 17; 12. 33; Luke 6. 43, a c. tree.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications c.
 2 Cor. 2. 17, not as many, which c. the word.
 7. 2, we have c. no man.
 11. 2, lest your minds be c.
 Eph. 4. 22, put off old man, which is c.
 29, let no c. communication.
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of c. minds.
 James 5. 2, your riches are c.
See Gen. 6. 11; Job 17. 1; Prov. 25. 26.
CORRUPTERS. Is. 1. 4; Jer. 6. 28.
CORRUPTIBLE. Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 15. 53;
 1 Pet. 1. 18; 3. 4.
CORRUPTION. Ps. 16. 10; 49. 9; Acts 2. 27; 13. 35,
 not see c.
 Jonah 2. 6, brought up life from c.
 Rom. 8. 21, from bondage of c.
 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, sown in c.
 Gal. 6. 8, of fle reap c.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, these that is in world.
 2. 12, perish in their own c.
See Lev. 22. 25; Job 17. 14; Is. 38. 17.
CORRUPTLY. 2 Chr. 27. 2; Neh. 1. 7.
COST. 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chr. 21. 24, offer of that which
 c. nothing.
 Luke 14. 28, sitteth not down and counteth c.?
See 2 Sam. 19. 42; 1 Kin. 5. 17; John 12. 3; 1 Tim.
 2. 9.
COTTAGE. Is. 1. 8; 24. 20; Zeph. 2. 6.
COUCH. Luke 5. 19, let him down with c.
 5. 24, take up thy c.
 Acts 5. 15, laid sick on c.
See Gen. 49. 11; Job 7. 13; 38. 40; Ps. 6. 6; Amos 6. 4.
COULD. Is. 5. 4; Mark 6. 19; 9. 18; 14. 8.
COULTER. 1 Sam. 13. 20, 21.
COUNCIL. Matt. 5. 22; 10. 17; Acts 5. 27; 6. 12.
COUNSEL. Neh. 4. 15, brought their c. to nought.
 Job 38. 2; 42. 3, darkeneth c. by words.
 Ps. 1. 1, c. of the ungodly.
 33. 11; Prov. 19. 21, c. of Lord standeth.
 55. 14, took sweet c. together.
 73. 24, guide me with thy c.
 Prov. 1. 23, 30, set at nought all my c.
 11. 14, where no c. is, people fall.
 15. 22, without c. purposes are disappointed.
 21. 30, there is no c. against the Lord.
 Eccles. 8. 2, I c. thee keep king's commandment.
 Is. 28. 29, wonderful in c.
 30. 1, that take c., but not of me.
 40. 14, with whom took he c.?
 46. 10, my c. shall stand.
 Jer. 32. 19, great in c., mighty in working.
 Hos. 10. 6, ashamed of his own c.

- Mark 3. 6; John 11. 53, took c. against Jesus.
 Acts 2. 23, determinate c. of God.
 4. 28, what thy c. determined before.
 5. 38, if this c. be of men.
 20. 27, declare all the c. of God.
 1 Cor. 4. 5, make manifest c. of the heart.
 Eph. 1. 11, after the c. of his own will.
 Heb. 6. 17, the immutability of his c.
 Rev. 3. 18, I c. thee to buy gold tried in fire.
 See Ex. 18. 19; Josh. 9. 14; 2 Sam. 15. 31.
- COUNSELLOR.** Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in multitude of c.
 12. 20, to c. of peace is joy.
 Mic. 4. 9, is thy c. perished?
 Mark 15. 43; Luke 23. 50, an honourable c.
 Rom. 11. 34, who hath been his c.?
 See 2 Chr. 22. 3; Job 3. 14; 12. 17.
- COUNT.** Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6, c. for righteousness.
 Ps. 44. 22, c. as sheep for the slaughter.
 Prov. 17. 28, even a fool is c. wise.
 Is. 32. 15, field be c. for a forest.
 Matt. 14. 5; Mark 11. 32, they c. him as a prophet.
 Luke 21. 36; Acts 5. 41; 2 Thess. 1. 5, 11; 1 Tim. 5. 17, c. worthy.
 Acts 20. 24, neither c. I my life dear.
 Phil. 3. 7, 8, I c. loss for Christ.
 13. 1, c. not myself to have apprehended.
 Heb. 10. 29, c. blood an unholy thing.
 James 1. 2, c. it all joy.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as some men c. slackness.
 See Num. 23. 10; Job 31. 4; Ps. 139. 18, 22.
- COUNTENANCE.** 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on his c. or stature.
 16. 12; 17. 42, David of beautiful c.
 Neh. 2. 2, why is thy c. sad?
 Job 14. 20, thou changeest thy c.
 Ps. 4. 6; 44. 3; 89. 15; 90. 8, light of thy c.
 Prov. 15. 13, merry heart maketh cheerful c.
 27. 17, sharpeneth c. of his friend.
 Eccles. 7. 3, by sadness of c. heart made better.
 Is. 3. 9, their c. doth witness against them.
 Matt. 6. 16, hypocrites, of a sad c.
 28. 3; Luke 9. 29, c. like lightning.
 Rev. 1. 16, his c. as the sun shineth.
 See Gen. 4. 5; Num. 6. 26; Judg. 13. 6.
- COUNTRY.** Prov. 25. 25, good news from a far c.
 Matt. 13. 57; Mark 6. 4; Luke 4. 24; John 4. 44, in his own c.
 21. 33; 25. 14; Mark 12. 1, went to far c.
 Luke 4. 23, do also here in thy c.
 Acts 12. 20, their c. nourished by king's c.
 Heb. 11. 9, sojourned as in strange c.
 16, desire a better c.
 See Gen. 12. 1; 24. 4; Josh. 9. 6; Luke 15. 13.
- COUNTRYMEN.** 2 Cor. 11. 26; 1 Thess. 2. 14.
- COUPLED.** 1 Pet. 3. 2.
- COURAGE.** Deut. 31. 6; 7. 23; Josh. 10. 25; Ps. 27. 14;
 Acts 28. 15, thanked God, and took c.
 See Num. 13. 20; Josh. 1. 7; 2. 11; 2 Sam. 13. 28.
- COURSE.** Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, finished my c.
 2 Thess. 3. 1, may have free c.
 James 3. 6, setteth on fire the c. of nature.
 See Judg. 5. 20; Ps. 82. 5; Acts 13. 25.
- COURT.** Ps. 65. 4, that he may dwell in thy c.
 84. 2, fainteth for the c. of the Lord.
 92. 13, flourish in the c. of our God.
 100. 4, enter into his c. with praise.
 Is. 1. 12, who required this, to tread my c.?
 Luke 7. 25, live delicately are in kings' c.
 See Is. 34. 13; Jer. 19. 14; Ezek. 9. 7.
- COURTEOUS.** Acts 27. 3; 28. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
- COUSIN.** Luke 1. 36, 58.
- COVENANT.** Num. 18. 19; 2 Chr. 13. 5, c. of salt.
 -25. 12, my c. of peace.
 Ps. 105. 8; 106. 45, he remembereth his c. for ever.
 111. 5, ever mindful of his c.
 Is. 28. 18, your c. with death disannulled.
 Matt. 26. 15; Luke 22. 5, they c. with him.
 Acts 3. 25, children of the c.
 Rom. 9. 4, to whom pertaineth the c.
 Eph. 2. 12, strangers from c. of promise.
 Heb. 8. 6, mediator of a better c.
 12. 24, mediator of the new c.
 13. 20, blood of the everlasting c.
 See Gen. 9. 15; Ex. 34. 28; Job 31. 1; Jer. 50. 5.
- COVER.** Ex. 15. 5, depths c. them, sank as stone.
 33. 22, I will c. them.
 1 Sam. 28. 14, an old man c. with a mantle.
 Est. 7. 8, they c. Haman's face.
 Ps. 32. 1, Rom. 4. 7, blessed whose sin is c.
 73. 6, violence c. them as a garment.
- Ps. 91. 4, he shall c. thee with his feathers.
 104. 6, thou c. it with the deep.
 Prov. 10. 6, 11, violence c. mouth of the wicked.
 12. love c. all sins.
 12. 16, a prudent man c. shame.
 17. 9, he that c. transgression, seeketh love.
 28. 13, he that c. sins shall not prosper.
 Is. 26. 21, earth no more c. her slain.
 Matt. 8. 24, ship c. with waves.
 10. 26; Luke 12. 2, there is nothing c.
 1 Cor. 11. 4, having his head c.
 6, if women be not c.
 7, a man ought not to c. his head.
 1 Pet. 4. 8, charity shall c. multitude of sins.
 See Gen. 7. 19; Ex. 8. 6; 21. 33; Lev. 16. 13.
- COVERING.** Job 22. 14, thick clouds are a c. to him.
 24. 7, naked have no c. in the cold.
 26. 6, destruction hath no c.
 31. 19, if I have seen any poor without c.
 Is. 28. 20, c. narrower than he can wrap c.
 See Gen. 8. 13; Lev. 13. 45; 2 Sam. 17. 19.
- COVERT.** Ps. 61. 4; Is. 4. 6; 16. 4; 32. 2.
- COVERT.** Prov. 21. 26, he c. greedily all the day.
 Hab. 2. 9, c. an evil covetousness.
 Acts 20. 33, I have c. no man's silver.
 1 Cor. 12. 31, c. earnestly the best gifts.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, while some c. after, they erred.
 See Ex. 20. 17; Deut. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 7; 13. 9.
- COVETOUS.** Prov. 23. 16, he that hateth c. shall prolong.
 Ezek. 33. 31, their heart goeth after c.
 Mark 7. 22, out of heart proceedeth c.
 Rom. 1. 29, filled with all c.
 1 Cor. 6. 10; Eph. 5. 5, nor c. inherit kingdom.
 Eph. 5. 3, but c., let it not be named.
 2 Tim. 3. 2, men shall be c.
 Heb. 13. 5, conversation without c.
 2 Pet. 2. 3, through c. make merchandise,
 14, exercised with c. practices.
 See Ps. 10. 3; 119. 36; 1 Cor. 5. 10.
- COW.** Lev. 22. 28; Job 21. 10; Is. 11. 7.
- CRACKLING.** Eccles. 7. 6.
- CRAFT.** Job 5. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 19, taketh wise in their c.
 Luke 20. 23, he perceived their c.
 Acts 19. 25, by this c. we have our wealth.
 27, our c. is in danger.
 2 Cor. 4. 2, not walking in c.
 12. 16, being c., I caught you.
 Eph. 4. 14, carried away with cunning c.
 See Dan. 8. 25; Acts 18. 3; Rev. 18. 22.
- CRAG.** Job 39. 28.
- CRANE.** Is. 38. 14; Jer. 8. 7.
- CRASHING.** Zeph. 1. 10.
- CRAVE.** Prov. 15. 26; Mark 15. 43.
- CREATE.** Is. 40. 26, who hath c. these things.
 43. 7, c. him for my glory.
 65. 17, I c. new heavens and new earth.
 Jer. 31. 22, the Lord hath c. a new thing
 Amos 4. 13, he that c. wind.
 Mal. 2. 10, hath not one God c. us?
 1 Cor. 11. 9, neither was man c. for woman.
 Eph. 2. 10, c. in Christ Jesus.
 4. 24, after God is c. in righteousness.
 Col. 1. 16, by him were all things c.
 1 Tim. 4. 3, which God c. to be received.
 See Gen. 1. 1; 6. 7; Deut. 4. 32; Ps. 51. 10.
- CREATION.** Mark 10. 6; 13. 19; Rom. 1. 20; 8. 22;
 2 Pet. 3. 4.
- CREATOR.** Eccles. 12. 1; Is. 40. 28; Rom. 1. 25; 1 Pet. 4. 19.
- CREATURE.** Mark 16. 15; Col. 1. 23, preach to every c.
 Rom. 8. 19, expectation of the c.
 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, new c.
 Col. 1. 15, firstborn of every c.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, every c. of God is good.
 See Gen. 1. 20; 2. 19; Is. 13. 21; Ezek. 1. 20.
- CREDITOR.** Deut. 15. 2; 2 Kin. 4. 1; Is. 50. 1; Luke 7. 41.
- CREEK.** Acts 27. 39.
- CREEP.** Ps. 104. 20, beasts of the forest c. forth.
 25, in sea are c. things.
 Ezek. 8. 10, form of c. things portrayed.
 Acts 10. 12; 11. 6, Peter saw c. things.
 2 Tim. 3. 6, they c. into houses.
 Jude 4, certain men c. in unawares.
 See Gen. 1. 25; 7. 8; Lev. 11. 41; Deut. 4. 18.
- CREW.** Matt. 26. 74; Mark 14. 68; Luke 22. 60.
- CRIB.** Job 39. 9; Prov. 14. 4; Is. 1. 3.
- CRIMSON.** 2 Chr. 2. 7; Is. 1. 18; Jer. 4. 30.
- CRIPPLE.** Acts 14. 8.
- CROOKED.** Eccles. 1. 15; 7. 13, c. cannot be made straight.
 Is. 40. 4; 42. 16; Luke 3. 5, c. shall be made straight.

Is. 45. 2, make the c. places straight.
 59. 8; Lam. 3. 9, c. paths.
 Phil. 2. 15, in midst of a c. nation.
See Lev. 21. 20; Deut. 32. 5; Job 26. 13.
CROPS. Lev. 1. 16; Ezek. 17. 22.
CROSS. Matt. 16. 24; Mark 8. 34; 10. 21; Luke 9. 23, take up c.
 27. 32; Mark 15. 21; Luke 23. 26, compelled to bear c.
 40; Mark 15. 30, come down from c.
 John 19. 25, there stood by c.
 1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12; Phil. 3. 13, c. of Christ.
 18, preaching of the c.
 Gal. 5. 11, offence of the c.
 6. 14, glory save in the c.
 Eph. 2. 16, reconcile both by the c.
 Phil. 2. 8, the death of the c.
 Col. 1. 20, peace through blood of the c.
 2. 14, nailing it to his c.
 Heb. 12. 2, for joy endured the c.
See Obad. 14; Matt. 10. 38; John 19. 17, 19.
CROUCH. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Ps. 10. 10.
CROWN. Job 19. 9, taken the c. from my head.
 Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, 9, c. with glory and honour.
 65. 11, thou c. the year.
 103. 4, c. thee with lovingkindness.
 Prov. 4. 9, a c. of glory shall she deliver.
 12. 4, virtuous woman is a c.
 14. 18, prudent c. with knowledge.
 16. 31, hoary head a c. of glory.
 17. 6, children's children are the c. of old men.
 Is. 23. 1, woe to the c. of pride.
 Matt. 27. 29; Mark 15. 17; John 19. 2, a c. of thorns.
 1 Cor. 9. 25, to obtain a corruptible c.
 Phil. 4. 1, my joy and c.
 1 Thess. 2. 19, a c. of rejoicing.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, not c. except he strive.
 4. 8, a c. of righteousness.
 James 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10, c. of life.
 1 Pet. 5. 4, a c. of glory.
 Rev. 3. 11, hold fast, that no man take thy c.
 4. 10, cast c. before the throne.
 19. 12, on his head were many c.
See Ex. 25. 25; 29. 6; Job 31. 36.
CRUCIFY. Matt. 27. 22, all said, let him be c.
 Mark 15. 13; Luke 23. 21; John 19. 6, 15, c. him.
 Acts 2. 23, by wicked hands ye have c.
 Rom. 6. 6, old man is c. with him.
 1 Cor. 1. 13, was Paul c. for you?
 23, we preach Christ c.
 2. 2, save Jesus Christ, and him c.
 2 Cor. 13. 4, though he was c. through weakness.
 Gal. 2. 20, I am c. with Christ.
 3. 1, Christ set forth c.
 5. 24, have c. the flesh.
 6. 14, the world is c. unto me.
 Heb. 6. 6, c. to themselves afresh.
See Matt. 20. 19; 23. 34; 27. 41; Mark 15. 20.
CRUEL. Ps. 25. 19, with c. hatred.
 27. 12, breathe out c.
 74. 20, full of the habitations of c.
 Prov. 5. 9, lest thou give thy years to the c.
 11. 17, c. troubleth his own flesh.
 12. 10, tender mercies of the wicked are c.
 27. 4, wrath is c.
 Cant. 8. 6, jealousy is c.
 Heb. 11. 36, trials of c. mockings.
See Gen. 49. 7; Ex. 6. 9; Deut. 32. 23.
CRUMBS. Matt. 15. 27; Mark 7. 28; Luke 15. 21.
CRUSE. 1 Sam. 26. 11; 1 Kin. 14. 3; 17. 12; 19. 6.
CRUSH. Job 5. 4, children are c. in the gate.
 39. 15, forgetteth that the foot may c. them.
See Lev. 22. 24; Num. 22. 25; Deut. 28. 33.
CRY (v.). 1 Sam. 5. 12, c. of the city went up to heaven.
 Job 34. 28, he heareth the c. of the afflicted.
 Ps. 9. 12, forgetteth not c. of the humble.
 34. 15, ears are open to their c.
 Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth his ears at the c. of the poor.
 Matt. 25. 6, at midnight there was a c. made.
See Gen. 18. 20; Ex. 2. 23; Num. 16. 34.
CRY (v.). Ex. 14. 15, wherefore c. thou unto me?
 Lev. 13. 45, cover his upper lip, and c. unclean.
 Job 29. 12, I delivered the poor that c.
 Ps. 147. 9, food to young ravens which c.
 Prov. 8. 1, doth not wisdom c.?
 Is. 58. 1, c. aloud, spare not.
 Matt. 12. 19, he shall not strive nor c.
 20. 31; Mark 10. 48; Luke 18. 39, they c. the more.
 Luke 18. 7, elect, who c. day and night.
 John 7. 37, Jesus c., if any man thirst.
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, some c. one thing, and some another.
See Ex. 5. 8; 32. 18; 2 Kin. 8. 3.

CRYING. Prov. 19. 18; Is. 65. 19; Heb. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 4.
CRYSTAL. Job 28. 17; Ezek. 1. 22; Rev. 4. 6; 21. 11; 22. 1.
CUBIT. Matt. 6. 27; Luke 12. 25.
CUCUMBERS. Num. 11. 5; Is. 1. 8.
CUMBER. Deut. 1. 12; Luke 10. 40; 13. 7.
CUNNING. Ps. 137. 5, let my hand forget her c.
 Jer. 9. 17, send for c. women.
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about by c. craftiness.
 2 Pet. 1. 16, not follow c. devised fables.
See Gen. 25. 27; Ex. 38. 23; 1 Sam. 16. 16; Dan. 1. 4.
CUP. Ps. 116. 13, take c. of salvation.
 Matt. 10. 42; Mark 9. 41, c. of cold water.
 20. 22; Mark 10. 39, drink of my c.
 23. 25, make clean outside of c.
 26. 27; Mark 14. 23; Luke 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 25, took c.
 39; Mark 14. 36; Luke 22. 42, let this c. pass.
 Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, this c. is new testament.
 John 18. 11, c. which my father hath given.
 1 Cor. 10. 16, c. of blessing we bless.
 11. 26, as often as ye drink this c.
 27, drink this c. unworthily.
See Gen. 40. 11; 44. 2; Prov. 23. 31.
CURDLED. Job 16. 10.
CURE. Luke 7. 21, in that hour he c. many.
 9. 1, power to c. diseases.
 13. 32, I do c. to day.
See Jer. 33. 6; 46. 11; Hos. 5. 13; Matt. 17. 16.
CURIOUS. Ex. 28. 8; Ps. 139. 18; Acts 19. 19.
CURRENT. Gen. 23. 16.
CURSE (n.). Deut. 11. 26, I set before you blessing and c.
 23. 5, turned c. into blessing.
 Mal. 3. 9, ye are cursed with a c.
 Gal. 3. 10, are under the c.
 Rev. 22. 3, no more c.
See Gen. 27. 12; Num. 5. 18.
CURSE (v.). Lev. 19. 14, not c. the deaf.
 Num. 23. 8, how shall I c. whom God hath not?
 Judg. 5. 23, c. ye Meroz, c. ye bitterly.
 Job 2. 9, c. God, and die.
 Ps. 62. 4, they bless, but c. inwardly.
 Mal. 2. 2, I will c. your blessings.
 Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, bless them that c. you.
 26. 74; Mark 14. 71, he began to c.
 Mark 11. 21, fig tree thou c.
 John 7. 49, who knoweth not the law are c.
 Gal. 3. 10, c. is every one that continueth not.
 James 3. 9, therewith c. we men.
See Gen. 8. 21; 12. 3; Num. 22. 6.
CUSTOM. Matt. 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; Luke 5. 27, receipt of c.
 17. 25, of whom do kings take c.?
 Luke 4. 16, as his c. was, went into synagogue.
 John 18. 39, ye have a c.
 Acts 16. 21, teach c. which are not lawful.
 Rom. 13. 7, c. to whom c.
 1 Cor. 11. 16, we have no such c.
See Gen. 31. 35; Judg. 11. 39; Jer. 10. 3.
CUTTING. Ex. 31. 35; Is. 38. 10; Mark 5. 5.
CYMBAL. 1 Cor. 13. 1.

D.

DAGGER. Judg. 3. 16, 21, 22.
DAILY. Ps. 13. 2, sorrow in my heart d.
 68. 19, d. loadeth us.
 Prov. 8. 30, I was d. his delight.
 Dan. 8. 11; 11. 31; 12. 11, d. sacrifice taken away.
 Matt. 6. 11; Luke 11. 3, our d. bread.
 Luke 9. 23, take up cross d.
 Acts 2. 47, added to church d.
 6. 1, the d. ministration.
 16. 5, churches increased d.
 17. 11, searched the scriptures d.
 1 Cor. 15. 31, I die d.
 James 2. 15, destitute of d. food.
See Num. 4. 16; 28. 24; Neh. 5. 18; Dan. 1. 5.
DAINTY. Ps. 141. 4, let me not eat of their d.
 Prov. 23. 3, be not desirous of his d.
See Gen. 49. 20; Job 33. 20; Rev. 18. 14.
DALE. Gen. 14. 17; 2 Sam. 18. 18.
DAM. Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27; Deut. 22. 6.
DAMAGE. Prov. 26. 6, drinketh d.
 Acts 27. 10, voyage will be with much d.
 2 Cor. 7. 9, receive d. by us in nothing.
See Ezra 4. 22; Est. 7. 4; Dan. 6. 2.
DAMNABLE. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
DAMNATION. Matt. 23. 33, can ye escape the d. of hell?
 Mark 3. 29, in danger of eternal d.

John 5. 29, the resurrection of *d.*
 Rom. 13. 2, receive to themselves *d.*
 1 Cor. 11. 29, eateth and drinketh *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 3, their *d.* slumbereth not.
See Matt. 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47; Rom. 3. 8.
DAMNED. Mark 16. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 2 Thess. 2. 12.
DAMSEL. Ps. 68. 25, among them were the *d.* playing.
 Matt. 14. 11; Mark 6. 23, given to the *d.*
 26. 69; John 18. 17, *d.* came to Peter.
 Mark 5. 39, the *d.* is not dead.
 Acts 12. 13, a *d.* came to hearken.
 16. 16, *d.* possessed with a spirit.
See Gen. 24. 55; 34. 3; Judg. 5. 30; Ruth 2. 5.
DANCE. Ex. 32. 19, he saw the calf, and *d.*
 1 Sam. 18. 6, came out singing and *d.*
 Ps. 6. 14, David *d.* before the Lord.
 Job 21. 11, their children *d.*
 Ps. 30. 11, turned my mourning into *d.*
 149. 3; 150. 4, praise him in the *d.*
 Eccles. 3. 4, a time to *d.*
 Matt. 11. 17; Luke 7. 32, piped, and ye have not *d.*
 14. 6; Mark 6. 22, daughter of Herodias *d.*
See Judg. 21. 23; Jer. 31. 13; Lam. 5. 15.
DANDLED. Is. 66. 12.
DANGER. Matt. 3. 29; Mark 5. 21; Acts 19. 27; 27. 9.
DARE. Rom. 5. 7, some would even *d.* to die.
See Job 41. 10; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 1; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
DARK. Job 12. 25, they grope in the *d.*
 22. 13, can he judge through *d.* cloud?
 24. 16, in the *d.* they dig.
 38. 2, that *d.* counsel by words.
 Ps. 49. 4; Prov. 1. 6, *d.* sayings.
 68. 23; Rom. 11. 10, let their eyes be *d.*
 88. 12, wonders be known in the *d.*
 Eccles. 12. 2, stars be not *d.*
 3, look out of windows be *d.*
 Zech. 14. 6, shall not be clear, nor *d.*
 Matt. 24. 29; Mark 13. 24, sun be *d.*
 Luke 23. 45, sun *d.*, and veil rent.
 John 20. 1, early, when it was yet *d.*
 Rom. 1. 21, foolish heart was *d.*
 Eph. 4. 18, understanding *d.*
See Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 10. 15; Num. 12. 8; Joel 2. 10.
DARKNESS. Deut. 5. 22, spake out of thick *d.*
 28. 29, grope as the blind in *d.*
 1 Sam. 2. 9, wicked shall be silent in *d.*
 1 Sam. 22. 10; Ps. 18. 9, *d.* under his feet.
 29; Ps. 18. 28, Lord will enlighten my *d.*
 1 Kin. 8. 12; 2 Chr. 6. 1, dwell in thick *d.*
 Job 3. 5; Ps. 10. 10, *d.* and shadow of death.
 12. 22, land where the light is as *d.*
 30. 26, waited for light, there came *d.*
 Ps. 91. 6, pestilence that walketh in *d.*
 97. 2, clouds and *d.* are round about him.
 112. 4, to upright ariseeth light in *d.*
 139. 12, *d.* and light alike to thee.
 Prov. 20. 20, lamp be put out in *d.*
 Eccles. 2. 13, as far as light excelleth *d.*
 14, foot walketh in *d.*
 Is. 58. 10, thy *d.* as noon day.
 60. 2, *d.* cover the earth, gross *d.*
 Joel 2. 2, day of clouds and thick *d.*
 Matt. 6. 23; Luke 11. 34, body full of *d.*
 8. 12; 22. 13; 25. 30, outer *d.*
 10. 27; Luke 12. 3, what I tell in *d.* speak.
 Luke 1. 79; Rom. 2. 19, light to them that sit in *d.*
 22. 53; Col. 1. 13, the power of *d.*
 23. 44, *d.* over all the earth.
 John 1. 5, *d.* comprehended it not.
 3. 19, loved *d.* rather than light.
 12. 35, walk while ye have light, lest *d.*
 Acts 26. 18, turn from *d.* to light.
 Rom. 13. 12; Eph. 5. 11, works of *d.*
 1 Cor. 4. 5, hidden things of *d.*
 2 Cor. 4. 6, light to shine out of *d.*
 6. 14, what communion hath light with *d.*?
 Eph. 6. 12, rulers of the *d.* of this world.
 1 Thess. 5. 5, not of the night, nor of *d.*
 Heb. 12. 13, to blackness and *d.*
 1 Pet. 2. 9, out of *d.* into marvellous light,
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into chains of *d.*
 1 John 1. 5, in him is no *d.* at all.
 6, and walk in *d.*, we lie.
 2. 8, the *d.* is past.
 9, hateth his brother, is in *d.*
 11, hath blinded his eyes.
 Rev. 16. 10, kingdom full of *d.*
See Gen. 1. 2; 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 20. 21.
DARLING. Ps. 22. 20; 35. 17.
DART. Job 41. 26; Prov. 7. 23; Eph. 6. 16.
DASH. Ps. 2. 9; Is. 13. 16; Hos. 13. 16, *d.* in pieces.
 91. 12; Matt. 4. 6; Luke 4. 11, *d.* thy foot.

Ps. 137. 9, that *d.* thy little ones.
See Ex. 15. 6; 2 Kin. 8. 12; Jer. 13. 14.
DAUB. Ex. 2. 3; Ezek. 13. 10; 22. 28.
DAUGHTER. Gen. 24. 23, 47; Judg. 11. 34, whose *d.* art thou?
 27. 46, weary of life because of *d.* of Heth.
 Deut. 28. 53, eat flesh of sons and *d.*
 2 Sam. 1. 20, lest *d.* of Philistines rejoice.
 12. 3, lamb was unto him as a *d.*
 Ps. 45. 9, kings' *d.* among honourable women.
 144. 12, our *d.* as corner stones.
 Prov. 30. 15, horseleach hath two *d.*
 31. 29, many *d.* have done virtuously.
 Eccles. 12. 4, the *d.* of music.
 Is. 22. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48, spoiling of the *d.*
 Jer. 6. 14, healed hurt of *d.* of my people.
 8. 21, for hurt of *d.* and I hurt.
 9. 1, weep for slain of *d.* of my people.
 Mic. 7. 6; Matt. 10. 35; Luke 12. 53, *d.* riseth against mother.
 Matt. 15. 23, her *d.* was made whole.
 Luke 8. 42, one only *d.* about twelve years of age.
 13. 16, this woman, *d.* of Abraham.
 Heb. 11. 24, refused to be called son of Pharaoh's *d.*
See Gen. 6. 1; Ex. 1. 16; 21. 7; Num. 27. 8.
DAWN. Ps. 119. 447, I prevented the *d.* of the morning.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till the day *d.*
See Josh. 6. 15; Judg. 19. 26; Job 3. 9; 7. 4.
DAY. Gen. 41. 9, I do remember my faults this *d.*
 Deut. 4. 32, ask of the *d.* that are past.
 1 Sam. 25. 8, come in a good *d.*
 2 Kin. 7. 9, this *d.* is a *d.* of good tidings.
 1 Chr. 23. 1, 23; 2 Chr. 24. 15, full of *d.*
 29. 15; Job 8. 9, our *d.* as a shadow.
 Neh. 4. 2, will they make an end in a *d.*?
 Job 7. 1, *d.* like the *d.* of an hireling.
 14. 6, to be accomplish his *d.*
 19. 25, stand at latter *d.* upon the earth.
 21. 30, reserved to *d.* of destruction.
 32. 7, I said, *d.* should speak.
 Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5, this *d.* have I begotten thee.
 18. 2, *d.* unto *d.* uttereth speech.
 84. 10, a *d.* in thy courts.
 Prov. 3. 29, 16, length of *d.*
 4. 18, more and more to perfect *d.*
 27. 1, what a *d.* may bring forth.
 Eccles. 7. 1, *d.* of death better than *d.* of birth.
 12. 1, while the evil *d.* come not.
 Is. 10. 3, in the *d.* of visitation.
 27. 3, the Lord will keep it night and *d.*
 58. 5, an acceptable *d.* to the Lord?
 65. 20, an infant of *d.*
 Zech. 4. 10, despised *d.* of small things.
 Mal. 3. 2, who may abide *d.* of his coming?
 Matt. 7. 22, many will say in that *d.*
 24. 26; Mark 13. 32, that *d.* knoweth no man.
 50; Luke 12. 46, in a *d.* looked not for.
 25. 13, ye know not the *d.* nor the hour.
 Luke 21. 34, that *d.* come upon you unawares.
 23. 43, to *d.* shalt thou be with me.
 John 6. 39, raise it again at last *d.*
 8. 56, Abraham rejoiced to see my *d.*
 9. 4, I must work while it is *d.*
 Acts 17. 31, he hath appointed a *d.*
 Rom. 2. 5, wrath against *d.* of wrath.
 14. 5, esteemeth every *d.* alike.
 2 Cor. 6. 2, the *d.* of salvation.
 Phil. 1. 6, perform it until *d.* of Christ.
 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 18, *d.* cometh as a thief.
 5, children of the *d.*
 Heb. 13. 8, Jesus Christ same to *d.* and for ever.
 2 Pet. 3. 8, one *d.* as a thousand years.
See Gen. 1. 5; 27. 2; Job 1. 4; Ps. 77. 5; 118. 24.
DAYSMAN. Job 9. 33.
DEAD. Lev. 19. 28, cuttings for the *d.*
 Ruth 1. 8, as ye have dealt with *d.*
 1 Sam. 24. 14; 2 Sam. 9. 8; 16. 9, *d.* dog.
 Ps. 31. 12, forgotten as a *d.* man.
 115. 17, *d.* praise not the Lord.
 Prov. 9. 18, knoweth not that the *d.* are there.
 Eccles. 4. 2, the *d.* which are already *d.*
 9. 4, living dog better than a *d.* lion.
 5, *d.* know not anything.
 10. 1, *d.* flies cause ointment.
 Is. 26. 19, thy *d.* men shall live.
 Jer. 22. 10, weep not for the *d.*
 Matt. 8. 22, let the *d.* bury thy *d.*
 9. 24; Mark 5. 39; Luke 8. 52, not *d.*, but sleepeth.
 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, deaf hear, *d.* raised.
 22. 32, not God of the *d.*
 23. 27, full of *d.* men's bones.

- Mark 9. 10, rising from *d.* should mean.
 Luke 15. 24, 32: Rev. 1. 18, *d.*, and is alive again.
 16. 31, though one rose from the *d.*
 John 5. 25, *d.* shall hear.
 6. 49, did eat manna, and are *d.*
 11. 25, though *d.*, yet shall he live.
 44, he that was *d.* came forth.
 Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1, judge of quick and *d.*
 26. 23, first that should rise from *d.*
 Rom. 6. 2, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 24, *d.* to sin.
 7. 4; Gal. 2. 19, *d.* to the law.
 14. 9, Lord both of *d.* and living.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, if the *d.* rise not.
 35, how are the *d.* raised?
 2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God who raiseth *d.*
 5. 14, then were all *d.*
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *d.* in trespasses and sins.
 5. 14, arise from the *d.*
 Col. 1. 18, firstborn from the *d.*
 2. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 11, *d.* with Christ.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, *d.* in Christ shall rise first.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, *d.* while she liveth.
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from *d.* works.
 11. 4, being *d.* yet speaketh.
 13. 20, brought again from the *d.*
 James 2. 17, 20, 26, faith *d.*
 1 Pet. 4. 6, preached to them that are *d.*
 Jude 12, twice *d.*
 Rev. 1. 5, first-begotten of the *d.*
 3. 1, a name that thou livest, and art *d.*
 14. 13, blessed are the *d.*
 20. 5, rest of *d.* lived not again.
 12, the *d.*, small and great.
 13, sea gave up *d.*
 See Gen. 23. 3; Ex. 12. 30; Mark 9. 26; Rev. 1. 18.
DEADLY. Mark 16. 18, drink any *d.* thing.
 James 3. 8, tongue full of *d.* poison.
 See 1 Sam. 5. 11; Ps. 17. 9; Ezek. 30. 24.
DEAF. Ps. 58. 4, like *d.* adder that stappeth.
 Is. 29. 18, shall the *d.* hear the words.
 Matt. 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, the *d.* hear.
 Mark 7. 37, he maketh the *d.* to hear.
 9. 25, thou *d.* spirit, come out.
 See Ex. 4. 11; Lev. 19. 14; Is. 42. 18; 43. 8.
DEAL. Lev. 19. 11, nor *d.* falsely.
 Job 42. 8, *d.* with you after folly.
 Ps. 75. 4, *d.* not foolishly.
 Prov. 12. 22, they that *d.* truly are his delight.
 Is. 21. 2; 24. 16, treacherous dealer *d.* treacherously.
 26. 10, in land of uprightness *d.* unjustly.
 Jer. 6. 13; 8. 10, every one *d.* falsely.
 Hos. 5. 7, have *d.* treacherously against the Lord.
 Zech. 1. 6, as Lord thought, so hath he *d.*
 Mark 7. 36; 10. 48, the more a great *d.*
 Luke 2. 48, why hast thou thus *d.* with us?
 Rom. 12. 3, according as God hath *d.*
 See Gen. 32. 9; Ex. 1. 10; Deut. 7. 5; 2 Chr. 2. 3.
DEALING. 1 Sam. 2-23; Ps. 7. 16; John 4. 9.
DEAR. Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim my *d.* son?
 Acts 20. 24, neither count I my life *d.*
 Rom. 12. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 14; 2 Cor. 7. 1; 12. 19; Phil.
 4. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 11, *d.* beloved.
 Eph. 5. 1, followers of God, as *d.* children.
 Col. 1. 13, into kingdom of his *d.* Son.
 1 Thess. 2. 8, because ye were *d.* to us.
 See Jer. 12. 7; Luke 7. 2; Philm. 1.
DEARTH. 2 Chr. 6. 28, if there be a *d.* in the land.
 Neh. 5. 3, buy corn, because of *d.*
 Acts 11. 28, Agabus signified there should be great *d.*
 See Gen. 41. 54; 2 Kin. 4. 38; Jer. 14. 1; Acts 7. 11.
DEATH. Num. 16. 29, if these men die common *d.*
 23. 10, let me die *d.* of righteous.
 Judg. 5. 18, jeopardied lives to the *d.*
 16. 16, soul was vexed to *d.*
 30, which he slew at his *d.* were more.
 Ruth 1. 17, if ought but *d.* part thee and me.
 1 Sam. 15. 32, the bitterness of *d.* past.
 23. 3, but a step between me and *d.*
 2 Sam. 1. 23, in *d.* not divided.
 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of *d.* compassed.
 Job 3. 21, long for *d.* but it cometh not.
 7. 15, my soul chooseth *d.*
 30. 23, thou wilt bring me to *d.*
 Ps. 6. 5, in *d.* no remembrance.
 13. 3, lest I sleep the sleep of *d.*
 23. 4, valley of shadow of *d.*
 48. 14, our guide even unto *d.*
 68. 20, unto God beyond the issues from *d.*
 89. 43, what man shall not see *d.*?
 102. 20, loose those appointed to *d.*
 107. 10, in darkness and shadow of *d.*
 116. 15, precious is *d.* of his saints.
 Prov. 7. 27, to chambers of *d.*
 Prov. 8. 36, they that hate me love *d.*
 14. 32, the righteous hath hope in his *d.*
 24. 11, deliver them drawn to *d.*
 Cant. 8. 6, love is strong as *d.*
 Is. 9. 2; Jer. 2. 6, land of the shadow of *d.*
 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 56, swallow up *d.* in victory.
 38. 18, for *d.* cannot celebrate thee.
 Jer. 8. 3, *d.* chosen rather than life.
 9. 21, *d.* come up into our windows.
 Ezek. 18. 32; 33. 11, no pleasure in *d.*
 Hos. 13. 14, O *d.*, I will be thy plagues.
 Matt. 15. 4; Mark 7. 10, let him die the *d.*
 16. 28; Mark 9. 1; Luke 9. 27, not taste of *d.*
 26. 38; Mark 14. 34, my soul is sorrowful to *d.*
 Mark 5. 23; John 4. 47, heth at point of *d.*
 Luke 2. 26, should not see *d.* before.
 22. 33, will go to prison and *d.*
 John 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from *d.* to life.
 8. 51, 52, keep my saying, shall never see *d.*
 11. 4, sickness not unto *d.*
 12. 33; 13. 32; 21. 19, signifying what *d.*
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed the pains of *d.*
 Rom. 1. 32, such things are worthy of *d.*
 6. 10; Col. 1. 22, reconciled by the *d.*
 12. *d.* by sin, and so *d.* passed on all.
 14. 17, *d.* reigned from Adam to Moses.
 6. 5, planted in likeness of his *d.*
 21, end of those things is *d.*
 23, wages of sin is *d.*
 6. 2, law of sin and *d.*
 1 Cor. 3. 22, life or *d.*, all are yours:
 11. 26, show the Lord's *d.* till he come.
 15. 21, by man came *d.*
 55, 56, O *d.*, where is thy sting?
 2 Cor. 1. 9, sentence of *d.* in ourselves.
 2. 16, savour of *d.* unto *d.*
 4. 12, *d.* worketh in us.
 11. 23, in *d.* oft.
 Phil. 2. 8, *d.*, even *d.* of the cross.
 Heb. 2. 9, taste *d.* for every man.
 15, through fear of *d.* were.
 James 1. 15, sin bringeth forth *d.*
 1 John 5. 16, a sin unto *d.*
 Rev. 1. 18, keys of hell and of *d.*
 2. 10, be faithful unto *d.*
 11; 6. 14, second *d.*
 6. 8, his name that sat on him was *d.*
 9. 6, seek *d.*, and *d.* shall flee.
 20. 6, *d.* and hell delivered up.
 21. 4, no more *d.*
 See Prov. 14. 12; 18. 25; John 13. 31; James 5. 20.
DEBASE. Is. 57. 9.
DEBATE. Prov. 25. 9; Is. 58. 4; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
DEBT. 2 Kin. 4. 7, go, pay thy *d.*, and live.
 Neh. 10. 31, leave the exaction of every *d.*
 Prov. 22. 26, be not sureties for *d.*
 Matt. 18. 27, forgave him the *d.*
 See 1 Sam. 22. 2; Matt. 6. 12; Rom. 4. 4.
DEBTOR. Rom. 1. 14, I am *d.* to the Greeks.
 8. 12, we are *d.*, not to the flesh.
 15. 27, their *d.* they are.
 Gal. 5. 3, *d.* to do the whole law.
 See Ezek. 18. 1; Matt. 23. 16; Luke 7. 41; 16. 5.
DECAY. Lev. 25. 35; Neh. 4. 10; Heb. 8. 13.
DECEASE. Is. 26. 14; Matt. 22. 25; Luke 9. 31; 2 Pet.
 1. 15.
DECEIT. Ps. 10. 7, mouth full of *d.* and fraud
 36. 3, words are iniquity and *d.*
 55. 23, *d.* men shall not live half their days.
 Prov. 12. 5, counsels of wicked are *d.*
 20. 17, bread of *d.* is sweet.
 27. 6, kisses of an enemy are *d.*
 31. 30, favour is *d.* and beauty vain.
 Jer. 14. 14; 23. 26, prophesy the *d.* of their heart.
 17. 9, the heart is *d.* above all things.
 48. 10, that doeth harm of the Lord *d.*
 Hos. 11. 12, compasseth me with *d.*
 Amos 8. 5, falsifying balances by *d.*
 Zeph. 1. 9, fill their masters' houses with *d.*
 Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19, the *d.* of riches.
 Mark 7. 22, out of heart proceed *d.*
 Rom. 3. 13, they have used *d.*
 2 Cor. 4. 2, handling word of God *d.*
 11. 13, false apostles, *d.* workers.
 Eph. 4. 22, according to *d.* lusts.
 Col. 2. 8, vain *d.*, after tradition.
 See Ps. 50. 19; Prov. 12. 20; Jer. 5. 27; Mic. 6. 11.
DECEIVE. Deut. 11. 16, take heed that your heart be
 not *d.*
 2 Kin. 13. 10; Is. 37. 10, let not thy God *d.* thee.
 Job 12. 16, the *d.* and the *d.* are his.
 Jer. 20. 7, thou hast *d.* me, and I was *d.*
 37. 9, *d.* not yourselves.

Obad. 3, pride of heart hath *d.* thee.
 Matt. 24. 24, if possible *d.* the very elect.
 27. 63, remember that *d.* said.
 John 7. 12, nay, but he *d.* the people.
 47, are ye also *d.* ?
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Gal. 6. 4, be not *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as, and yet true.
 Eph. 4. 14, whereby they lie in wait to *d.*
 5. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 8; 1 John 3. 7, let no man *d.* you.
 1 Tim. 2. 14, Adam was not *d.*
 2 Tim. 3. 13, worse and worse, *d.*, and being *d.*
 1 John 1. 8, no sin, we *d.* ourselves.
 2 John 7, many *d.* entered into world.
 See Gen. 31. 7; Is. 44. 20; Ezek. 14. 9; Rev. 12. 9; 19. 20.
DECENTLY. 1 Cor. 14. 40.
DECISION. Joel 3. 14.
DECK. Job 40. 10, *d.* thyself with majesty.
 Is. 61. 10, as a bridegroom *d.* himself.
 Jer. 4. 30, though thou *d.* thee with ornaments.
 10. 4, they *d.* it with silver.
 See Prov. 7. 16; Ezek. 16. 11; Rev. 17. 4; 18. 16.
DECLARATION. Est. 10. 2; Job 13. 17; Luke 1. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 19.
DECLARE. 1 Chr. 16. 24; Ps. 96. 3, *d.* glory among heathen.
 Job 21. 31, who shall *d.* his way to his face?
 31. 37, I would *d.* number of my steps.
 Ps. 2. 7, I will *d.* decree.
 9. 11, *d.* among the people his doings.
 19. 1, heavens *d.* glory of God.
 30. 9, shall dust *d.* thy truth?
 40. 10, I have *d.* thy faithfulness.
 66. 16, I will *d.* what he hath done.
 75. 9, I will *d.* for ever.
 118. 17, live, and *d.* the works of the Lord.
 145. 4, one generation shall *d.* thy mighty acts.
 Is. 3. 9, they *d.* their sin as Sodom.
 41. 26; 45. 21, who hath *d.* from beginning?
 45. 19, *d.* things that are right.
 46. 10, *d.* end from the beginning.
 53. 8; Acts 8. 33, who shall *d.* his generation?
 66. 19, *d.* my glory among Gentiles.
 John 17. 26, have *d.* thy name, and will *d.* it.
 Acts 13. 32, we *d.* to you glad tidings.
 17. 23, him *d.* I unto you.
 20. 27, *d.* the counsel of God.
 Rom. 1. 4, *d.* to be son of God with power.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, day shall *d.* it.
 See Josh. 20. 4; John 1. 18; Heb. 11. 14; 1 John 1. 3.
DECLINE. Deut. 17. 11, thou shalt not *d.* from sentence.
 2 Chr. 34. 2, *d.* neither to right nor left.
 Ps. 102. 11; 109. 23, days like a shadow that *d.*
 119. 51, 157, not *d.* from thy law.
 See Eccl. 23. 2; Job 23. 11; Prov. 4. 5; 7. 25.
DECREASE. Gen. 8. 5; Ps. 107. 38; John 3. 30.
DECRETE. Job 22. 28, thou shalt *d.* a thing, and it shall be.
 28. 26, made *d.* for the rain.
 Ps. 145. 6, *d.* which shall not pass.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes *d.* justice.
 29, he gave to the sea his *d.*
 Is. 10. 1, that *d.* unrighteous *d.*
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the *d.* to keep.
 See Dan. 2. 9; 6. 8; Acts 17. 7; 1 Cor. 7. 37.
DEDICATE. Deut. 20. 5, test he die and another *d.* it.
 Judg. 17. 3, wholly *d.* silver to the Lord.
 1 Chr. 26. 27, of spoil they did *d.*
 Ezek. 44. 29, every *d.* thing shall be their's.
 See 1 Kin. 7. 51; 8. 63; 15. 15; 1 Chr. 18. 11; Heb. 9. 18.
DEED. Ex. 9. 16; 1 Sam. 25. 34; 26. 4, in very *d.*
 2 Sam. 12. 14, by this *d.* hast given occasion.
 Ezra 9. 13, come upon us for our evil *d.*
 Neh. 13. 14, wipe not out my good *d.*
 Ps. 28. 4; Is. 59. 18; Jer. 25. 14; Rom. 2. 6, according to their *d.*
 Luke 11. 48, ye allow the *d.* of your fathers.
 23. 41, due reward of our *d.*
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in *d.*
 John 3. 19, because their *d.* were evil.
 8. 41, ye do the *d.* of your father.
 Acts 1. 22, Moses, mighty in word and *d.*
 Rom. 3. 20, by *d.* of law no flesh justified.
 23, justified without *d.* of the law.
 Col. 3. 9, put off old men with his *d.*
 17, whatsoever ye do in word or *d.*
 James 1. 25, shall be blessed in his *d.*
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, but in *d.*
 See Gen. 44. 15; Luke 23. 51; Acts 19. 18.
DEEMED. Acts 27. 27.
DEEP. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, fountains of *d.*

Deut. 33. 13, the *d.* that coucheth beneath.
 Job 38. 30, face of *d.* is frozen.
 41. 31, maketh the *d.* boil like a pot.
 Ps. 36. 6, thy judgments are a great *d.*
 42. 7, *d.* calleth to *d.*
 35. 4, in his hand are the *d.* places.
 107. 24, see his wonders in the *d.*
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, strange women *d.* pit.
 Is. 63. 13, led them through *d.*
 Matt. 13. 5, no *d.* of earth.
 Luke 5. 4, launch out into *d.*
 6. 48, digged *d.*, and laid foundations.
 8. 31, command to go into the *d.*
 John 4. 11, the well is *d.*
 1 Cor. 2. 10, searcheth *d.* things of God.
 See Job 4. 13; 33. 15; Prov. 19. 15; Rom. 10. 7.
DEER. Deut. 14. 5; 1 Kin. 4. 23.
DEFAME. Jer. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 13.
DEFEAT. 2 Sam. 15. 34; 17. 14.
DEFENCE. Job 22. 25, the Almighty shall be thy *d.*
 7. 10, my *d.* is of God.
 59. 9, 17; 62. 2, for God is my *d.*
 89. 18; 94. 22, Lord is *d.*
 Eccles. 7. 12, wisdom *d.* a money *d.*
 Is. 33. 16, place of *d.* the munitions of rocks.
 Phil. 1. 7, 17, in *d.* of the Gospel.
 See Num. 14. 9; Acts 19. 35; 22. 1.
DEFEND. Ps. 5. 11, shout for joy, because thou *d.* them.
 82. 3, *d.* the poor and fatherless.
 Zech. 9. 15, Lord of hosts shall *d.* them.
 Acts 7. 24, *d.* him, and avenged the oppressed.
 See Ps. 20. 1; 59. 1; Is. 31. 5.
DEFILE. Ex. 31. 14, that *d.* sabbath be put to death.
 Num. 35. 33, blood *d.* the land.
 2 Kin. 23. 13, high places did king *d.*
 Neh. 13. 29, they have *d.* the priesthood.
 Ps. 74. 7; 79. 1, *d.* dwelling place of thy name.
 106. 39, *d.* with their own works.
 Is. 59. 3, your hands are *d.* with blood.
 Jer. 2. 7; 16. 13, ye *d.* my land.
 Ezek. 4. 13, eat their *d.* bread.
 23. 38, they have *d.* my sanctuary.
 36. 17, they *d.* it by their own ways.
 Dan. 1. 8, would not *d.* himself with meat.
 Matt. 15. 11, 18, 20; Mark 7. 15, 20, 23, *d.* a man.
 John 18. 23, lest they should be *d.*
 1 Cor. 3. 17, if any man *d.* temple of God.
 8. 7, conscience being weak is *d.*
 1 Tim. 1. 10, law for them that *d.* themselves.
 Tit. 1. 15, to *d.* nothing pure, even conscience *d.*
 Heb. 12. 15, thereby many be *d.*
 Jude 8, filthy dreamers *d.* the flesh.
 Rev. 3. 4, few which have not *d.* their garments.
 See Ex. 31. 41; Lev. 21. 4; James 3. 6; Rev. 21. 27.
DEFAUD. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4, whom have I *d.*?
 Mark 10. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 5, *d.* not.
 1 Cor. 6. 7, rather suffer yourselves to be *d.*,
 8, do wrong, and *d.* your brethren.
 2 Cor. 7. 2, we have *d.* no man.
 See Lev. 19. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
DEGENERATE. Jer. 2. 21.
DEGREE. Ps. 62. 9, men of low *d.*, of high *d.*
 1 Tim. 3. 13, purchase to themselves a good *d.*
 James 1. 9, brother of low *d.* rejoice.
 See 2 Kin. 20. 9; 1 Chr. 17. 17; Is. 38. 8; Luke 1. 52.
DELAY. Matt. 24. 48; Luke 12. 45, my lord *d.* his coming.
 Acts 9. 33, that he would not *d.* to come.
 See Ex. 22. 29; 32. 1; Acts 25. 17.
DELECTABLE. Is. 44. 9.
DELICACY. Rev. 18. 3.
DELICATE. 1 Sam. 15. 32, Agag came to him *d.*
 Prov. 29. 21, he that *d.* bringeth up his servant.
 Is. 47. 1, no more call tender and *d.*
 Lam. 4. 5, that did feed *d.* are desolate.
 Luke 7. 25, that live *d.* are in kings' courts.
 See Deut. 28. 54, 56; Jer. 6. 2; Mic. 1. 16.
DELICIOUSLY. Rev. 18. 7.
DELIGHT (*n.*). Deut. 10. 15, Lord had *d.* in thy fathers.
 1 Sam. 15. 22, hath Lord as great *d.* in offerings?
 2 Sam. 15. 26, I have no *d.* in thee.
 Job 22. 26, shalt thou have *d.* in the Almighty?
 Ps. 1. 2, his *d.* is in law of Lord.
 16. 3, to the excellent, in whom is my *d.*
 119. 24, testimonies my *d.* and counsellors.
 77. 32, 174, thy law is my *d.*
 143, thy commandments are my *d.*
 Prov. 8. 30, I was daily his *d.*
 31, my *d.* were with sons of men.
 18. 2, fool hath no *d.* in understanding.
 19. 10, *d.* not seemly for a fool.

Cant. 2, 3, under his shadow with great *d.*
 Is. 58, 13, call sabbath a *d.*
 See Prov. 11, 1; 12, 22; 15, 8; 16, 13.
DELIGHT (*v.*). Job 27, 10, will he *d.* himself in the
 Almight? *d.*
 Ps. 37, 4, *d.* also in the Lord.
 11, meek shall *d.* in abundance of peace.
 51, 16, thou *d.* not in burnt offering.
 94, 19, thy comforts *d.* my soul.
 Is. 42, 1, elect, in whom my soul *d.*
 55, 2, soul *d.* itself in fatness.
 62, 4, the Lord *d.* in thee.
 Mic. 7, 18, he *d.* in mercy.
 Rom. 7, 22, I *d.* after the inward man.
 See Num. 14, 8; Prov. 1, 22; 2, 14; Mal. 3, 1.
DELIGHTSOME. Mal. 3, 12.
DELIVER. Ex. 3, 8; Acts 7, 34, I am come down to
d. them.
 Num. 35, 25, congregation shall *d.* the slayer.
 Deut. 32, 39; Is. 43, 13, any *d.* out of my hand.
 2 Chr. 32, 13, were gods able to *d.* their lands?
 Job 5, 19, shall *d.* thee in six troubles.
 Ps. 18, great ransom cannot *d.*
 Ps. 33, 17, nor *d.* any by great strength.
 56, 13, *d.* my feet from falling.
 144, 10, *d.* David from hurtful sword.
 Prov. 24, 1, forbear to *d.* them.
 Eccl. 9, 13, by wisdom *d.* city.
 Is. 50, 2, have I no power to *d.*?
 Jer. 1, 8, I am with thee to *d.* thee.
 39, 17, I will *d.* in that day.
 Dan. 3, 17, for God is able to *d.*, and will *d.*
 6, 14, king set heart on Daniel to *d.*
 Amos 2, 14, neither shall mighty *d.*
 9, 1, he that escapeth shall not be *d.*
 Mal. 3, 15, they that tempt God are *d.*
 Matt. 6, 13; Luke 11, 4, *d.* us from evil.
 11, 27; Luke 10, 22, all things *d.* to me of my Father.
 26, 15, I will *d.* him to you.
 Acts 2, 23, being *d.* by the counsel of God.
 Rom. 4, 25, was *d.* for our offences.
 7, 6, we are *d.* from the law.
 8, 21, the creature shall be *d.*
 2 Cor. 4, 11, *d.* to death for Jesus' sake.
 2 Tim. 4, 18, *d.* me from every evil work.
 Jude 3, faith once *d.* to saints.
 See Rom. 8, 32; 2 Cor. 1, 10; Gal. 1, 4; 2 Pet. 2, 7.
DELIVERANCE. 2 Kin. 5, 1, by him had given *d.* to
 Syria.
 1 Chr. 11, 14, saved by great *d.*
 Ps. 32, 7, compass me with songs of *d.*
 Luke 4, 18, preach *d.* to the captives.
 Heb. 11, 35, not accepting *d.*
 See Gen. 45, 7; Joel 2, 32; Obad. 17.
DELUSION. Is. 66, 4; 2 Thess. 2, 11.
DEMAND. Dan. 4, 17; Matt. 2, 4; Luke 3, 14.
DEMONSTRATION. 1 Cor. 2, 4.
DEN. Job 37, 8, then the beasts go into *d.*
 Is. 11, 8, put hand on cockatrice' *d.*
 Jer. 7, 11, is this house a *d.* of robbers?
 Matt. 21, 13; Mark 11, 17, a *d.* of thieves.
 Heb. 11, 38, in deserts, and in *d.*
 See Judg. 6, 2; Dan. 6, 7; Amos 3, 4.
DENOUNCE. Deut. 30, 18.
DENY. Josh. 24, 27, lest ye *d.* your God.
 Prov. 30, 9, lest I be full, and *d.* thee.
 Luke 20, 27, which *d.* resurrection.
 2 Tim. 2, 13, he cannot *d.* himself.
 Tit. 1, 16, in works they *d.* him.
 See 1 Tim. 5, 8; 2 Tim. 3, 5; Tit. 2, 12.
DEPART. Gen. 49, 10, sceptre shall not *d.* from Judah.
 2 Sam. 22, 22; Ps. 18, 21, have not *d.* from my God.
 Job 21, 24; 22, 17, they say to God, *d.*
 28, 23, to *d.* from evil is understanding.
 Ps. 6, 3; Matt. 7, 23; Luke 13, 27, *d.*, ye workers of
 iniquity.
 34, 14; 37, 27, *d.* from evil, and do good.
 105, 38, Egypt was glad when they *d.*
 Prov. 15, 24, he may *d.* from hell beneath.
 26, 6, when old, he will not *d.* from it.
 27, 22, yet will not foolishness *d.*
 Matt. 13, 18, they need not *d.*
 25, 41, *d.* from me, ye cursed.
 Luke 2, 29, lettest thou thy servant *d.* in peace.
 4, 13, devil *d.* for a season.
 21, 21, let them in midst *d.*
 John 13, 1, when Jesus knew he should *d.*
 2 Cor. 12, 8, besought that it might *d.* from me.
 Phil. 1, 23, desire to *d.*
 1 Tim. 4, 1, some shall *d.* from the faith.
 2 Tim. 2, 19, nameth Christ *d.* from iniquity.
 See Is. 54, 10; Mic. 2, 19; 2 Tim. 4, 6; Heb. 3, 12.
DEPOSED. Dan. 5, 20.

DEPRIVED. Gen. 27, 45; Job 39, 17; Is. 38, 10.
DEPTH. Job 28, 14, *d.* saith, it is not in me.
 Ps. 33, 7, he layeth up *d.* in storehouses.
 77, 16, waters afraid, *d.* troubled.
 106, 9, led through *d.* as through wilderness.
 107, 26, they go down again to *d.*
 Prov. 8, 24, when no *d.*, I was brought forth.
 25, 3, heaven for height, earth for *d.*
 Matt. 18, 6, better drowned in *d.* of sea.
 Mark 4, 5, no *d.* of earth.
 Rom. 11, 33, the *d.* of the riches.
 See Is. 7, 11; Mic. 7, 19; Rom. 8, 39.
DEPUTED. 2 Sam. 15, 3.
DEPUTY. 1 Kin. 22, 47; Acts 13, 7; 18, 12; 19, 38.
DERIDE. Hab. 1, 10; Luke 16, 14; 23, 35.
DERISION. Job 30, 1, younger than I have me in *d.*
 Ps. 2, 4, the Lord shall have them in *d.*
 44, 13; 79, 4, a *d.* to them round us.
 Jer. 20, 7, 8, in *d.* daily.
 Lam. 3, 14, I was a *d.* to my people.
 See Ps. 119, 51; Ezek. 23, 32; 36, 4; Hos. 7, 16.
DESCEND. Ezek. 26, 20; 31, 16, with them that *d.* into
 pit.
 Matt. 7, 25, 27, rain *d.*, and floods came.
 Mark 1, 10; John 1, 32, 33, Spirit *d.*
 15, 32, let Christ now *d.* from cross.
 Rom. 10, 7, who shall *d.* into the deep?
 Eph. 4, 10, he that *d.* is same that ascended.
 James 3, 15, this wisdom *d.* not.
 Rev. 21, 10, great city *d.* out of heaven.
 See Gen. 28, 12; Ps. 49, 17; 133, 3; Prov. 30, 4.
DESCENT. Luke 19, 37; Heb. 7, 3, 6.
DESCRIBE. Josh. 18, 4; Judg. 8, 14; Rom. 4, 6;
 10, 5.
DESCRY. Judg. 1, 23.
DESERT. Ps. 78, 40, oft did they grieve him in *d.*
 102, 6, like an owl of the *d.*
 Is. 35, 1, the *d.* shall rejoice.
 6; 43, 19, streams in the *d.*
 40, 3, in *d.* a highway for our God.
 Jer. 2, 6, led us through land of *d.*
 17, 6, like the heath in the *d.*
 25, 24, people that dwell in *d.* shall drink.
 Matt. 24, 26, say, behold, he is in the *d.*
 Luke 1, 80, John in *d.* till his showing.
 9, 10, aside privately into *d.* place.
 John 6, 31, did eat manna in *d.*
 See Ex. 5, 3; 19, 2; Is. 51, 3; Mark 6, 31.
DESERTS. Ps. 28, 4; Ezek. 7, 27.
DESERVE. Judg. 9, 16; Ezra 9, 13; Job 11, 6.
DESIRABLE. Ezek. 23, 6, 12, 23.
DESIRE (*v.*). 2 Chr. 15, 15, sought him with their
 whole *d.*
 Job 34, 36, my *d.* is that Job may be tried.
 Ps. 10, 3; 21, 2; Rom. 10, 1, heart's *d.*
 37, 4, he shall give thee the *d.* of thine heart.
 54, 7; 59, 10; 92, 11; 112, 8, *d.* on enemies.
 92, 11; 112, 10; 140, 8, *d.* of the wicked.
 145, 16, the *d.* of every living thing.
 Prov. 10, 24; 11, 23, the *d.* of righteousness.
 13, 12, when *d.* cometh, it is a tree of life.
 19, 22, the *d.* of a man is his kindness.
 21, 25, the *d.* of slothful killeth him.
 Eccles. 12, 5, *d.* shall fail.
 Ezek. 24, 16, 21, 25, the *d.* of thine eyes.
 Mic. 7, 3, great man uttereth mischievous *d.*
 Hab. 2, 5, enlargeth *d.* as hell.
 Hag. 2, 7, the *d.* of all nations.
 Luke 22, 15, with *d.* I have *d.* to eat.
 Eph. 2, 3, fulfilling *d.* of flesh and mind.
 Phil. 1, 23, having a *d.* to depart.
 See Gen. 3, 16; Job 14, 15; 3, 16.
DESIRE (*v.*). Deut. 14, 26, bestow for whatsoever thy
 soul *d.*
 1 Sam. 2, 16, take as much as thy soul *d.*
 12, 13, behold the king whom ye *d.*
 Neh. 1, 11, servants who *d.* to fear thy name.
 Job 13, 3, I *d.* to reason with God.
 Ps. 19, 10, more to be *d.* than gold.
 27, 4, one thing I *d.* of the Lord.
 34, 12, that *d.* life, and loveth many days.
 40, 6, sacrifice and offering thou didst not *d.*
 45, 11, king greatly *d.* thy beauty.
 73, 25, none on earth I *d.* beside thee.
 107, 30, to their *d.* haven.
 Prov. 3, 15; 8, 11, all thou canst *d.* not to be com-
 pared.
 13, 4, soul of sluggard *d.*, and hath nothing.
 Eccles. 2, 10, what my eyes *d.* I kept not.
 Is. 53, 2, no beauty that we should *d.*
 Hos. 6, 6, I *d.* mercy and not sacrifice.
 Mic. 7, 1, soul *d.* firstripe fruit.
 Zeph. 2, 1, gather together, O nation not *d.*

- Matt. 12. 46; Luke 8. 20, his brethren *d.*
 13. 17, have *d.* to see those things.
 20. 20, *d.* a certain thing of him.
 Mark 9. 35, if any *d.* to be first.
 10. 35, do for us whatsoever we *d.*
 11. 24, what things ye *d.*, when ye pray.
 15. 6; Luke 23. 25, prisoner whom they *d.*
 Luke 9. 9, who is this, and he *d.* to see him.
 10. 24, kings have *d.* to see.
 16. 21, *d.* to be fed with crumbs.
 20. 46, scribes *d.* to walk in long robes.
 22. 15, have *d.* to eat this passover.
 31, Satan hath *d.* to have you.
 Acts 3. 14, *d.* a murderer to be granted.
 1 Cor. 14. 1, and *d.* spiritual gifts.
 2 Cor. 5. 2, *d.* to be clothed upon.
 Gal. 4. 9, ye *d.* again to be in bondage.
 21, ye that *d.* to be under the law.
 6. 12, as many as *d.* to make show in the flesh.
 Eph. 3. 13, I *d.* that ye faint not.
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I *d.* a gift: I *d.* fruit.
 1 Tim. 3. 1, he *d.* a good work.
 Heb. 11. 16, they *d.* a better country.
 James 4. 2, ye *d.* to have, and cannot obtain.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, the angels *d.* to look into.
 2. 2, as babes, *d.* sincere milk of the word.
 1 John 5. 15, we have petitions we *d.*
See Gen. 3. 6; Job 7. 2; Ps. 51. 6; Luke 5. 39.
- DESIROUS.** Prov. 23. 3; Luke 23. 8; John 16. 19; Gal. 5. 26.
DESOLATE. Ps. 25. 16, have mercy, for I am *d.*
 40. 15, let them be *d.* for reward.
 143. 4, my heart within me is *d.*
 Is. 54. 1; Gal. 4. 27, more are children of *d.*
 62. 4, nor shall thy land any more be termed *d.*
 Jer. 2. 12, be ye very *d.*, saith the Lord.
 32. 43; 33. 12, *d.* without man or beast.
 Ezek. 6. 6, your altars may be made *d.*
 Dan. 11. 31; 12. 11, abomination that maketh *d.*
 Mal. 1. 4, return and build the *d.* places.
 Matt. 23. 38; Luke 13. 35, house left to you *d.*
 Acts 1. 20, let his habitation be *d.*
 1 Tim. 5. 5, widow indeed, and *d.*
 Rev. 18. 19, in one hour is she made *d.*
See Ps. 34. 22; Jer. 12. 10; Joel 2. 3; Zech. 7. 14.
- DESOLATION.** 2 Kin. 22. 19, they should become a *d.* and a curse.
 Ps. 46. 8, what *d.* he hath made in the earth.
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, perpetual *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, when your fear cometh as *d.*
 3. 25, the *d.* of the wicked.
 Is. 61. 4, raise up former *d.*, the *d.* of many generations.
 Dan. 9. 26, to end of war *d.* are determined.
 Zeph. 1. 13, a day of wrath, wasting, and *d.*
 Matt. 12. 25; Luke 11. 17, house divided brought to *d.*
 Luke 21. 20, then know *d.* is nigh.
See Lev. 26. 31; Josh. 8. 23; Job 30. 14.
- DESPAIR.** 1 Sam. 27. 1; Eccles. 2. 20; 2 Cor. 4. 8.
DESPERATE. Job 6. 26; Is. 17. 11; Jer. 17. 9.
DESPISE. Num. 11. 20, ye have *d.* the Lord.
 15. 31; Prov. 13. 13; Is. 5. 24; 30. 12, *d.* the word.
 1 Sam. 2. 3, that *d.* me shall be lightly esteemed.
 Neh. 4. 4, hear, O God, for we are *d.*
 Est. 1. 17, so that they *d.* their husbands.
 Job 5. 17; Prov. 3. 11; Heb. 12. 5, *d.* not chastening.
 19. 18, young children *d.* me.
 36. 5, God is mighty and *d.* not any.
 Ps. 51. 17, contrite heart thou wilt not *d.*
 55. 5, put to shame, because of God *d.* them.
 Job 20, thou shalt *d.* their image.
 12. 17, he will not *d.* their prayer.
 Prov. 1. 7, fools *d.* wisdom.
 30. 5, 12, *d.* reproof.
 6. 30, men do not *d.* a thief.
 15. 5, fool *d.* father's instruction.
 20, foolish man *d.* his mother.
 32, refuseth instruction *d.* own soul.
 19. 16, he that *d.* his ways shall die.
 30. 17, *d.* to obey his mother, ravens shall.
 Eccles. 9. 16, poor man's wisdom is *d.*
 Is. 33. 15, he that *d.* gain of oppressions.
 49. 7, saith Lord to him whom man *d.*
 Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee small and *d.*
 Ezek. 20. 13, 16, they *d.* my judgments.
 22. 8, thou hast *d.* holy things.
 Amos 2. 4, they *d.* the law of the Lord.
 Zech. 4. 10, who hath *d.* day of small things?
 Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we *d.* thy name?
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, hold to one, *d.* the other.
 18. 10, *d.* not one of these little ones.
 Luke 10. 16, *d.* you, *d.* me; *d.* him that sent me.
 18. 9, righteous, and *d.* others.
- Rom. 2. 4, *d.* thou the riches of his goodness.
 1 Cor. 1. 28, things *d.* God hath chosen.
 4. 10, ye are honourable, but we are *d.*
 11. 22, *d.* ye the church of God.
 16. 11, let no man therefore *d.* him.
 1 Thess. 4. 8, *d.* not man, but God.
 5. 20, *d.* not prophesying.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man *d.* thy youth.
 6. 2, not *d.*, because brethren.
 Tit. 2. 15, let no man *d.* thee.
 Heb. 12. 2, endured cross, *d.* the shame.
 James 2. 6, ye have *d.* the poor.
See Gen. 16. 4; 25. 34; 2 Sam. 6. 16; Rom. 14. 3.
- DESPISERS.** Acts 13. 41; 2 Tim. 3. 3.
DESPITE. Ezek. 25. 6, 15; 36. 5; Rom. 1. 30; Heb. 10. 29.
DESPITEFULLY. Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 28; Acts 14. 5.
DESTITUTE. Ps. 102. 17, will regard prayer of *d.*
 Prov. 15. 21, folly is joy to him that is *d.* of wisdom.
 1 Tim. 6. 5, *d.* of the truth.
 Heb. 11. 37, being *d.*, afflicted, tormented.
See Gen. 24. 27; Ezek. 32. 15; James 2. 15.
- DESTROY.** Gen. 18. 23, *d.* righteous with the wicked.
 Ex. 22. 20, he shall be utterly *d.*
 Deut. 9. 14, let me alone, that I may *d.* them.
 1 Sam. 15. 6, depart, lest I *d.* you with them.
 2 Sam. 1. 14, *d.* Lord's anointed.
 Job 2. 3, movedst me to *d.* without cause.
 10. 8, made me, yet thou dost *d.* me.
 19. 10, he hath *d.* me on every side.
 26, though worms *d.* this body.
 Ps. 40. 14; 63. 9, seek my soul to *d.* it.
 145. 20, all the wicked will be *d.*
 Prov. 1. 32, prosperity of fools shall *d.* them.
 13. 23, is *d.* for want of judgment.
 31. 3, that which *d.* kings.
 Eccles. 9. 18, one sinner *d.* much good.
 Is. 10. 7, it is in his heart to *d.*
 11. 9; 65. 25, not *d.* in all my holy mountain.
 19. 3, I will *d.* the counsel thereof.
 28. 2, as a *d.* storm.
 Jer. 13. 14, I will not spare, but *d.* them.
 17. 18, *d.* them with double destruction.
 23. 1, woe to pastors that *d.* the sheep.
 Ezek. 9. 1, with *d.* weapon in his hand.
 22. 27, *d.* souls that feed dishonest gain.
 Dan. 8. 24, he shall *d.* wonderfully.
 Hos. 13. 9, thou hast *d.* thyself.
 Matt. 5. 17, not to *d.* the law, but to fulfil.
 10. 28, fear him that is able to *d.*
 12. 14; Mark 3. 6; 11. 13, they might *d.* him.
 21. 41, he will miserably *d.* those.
 22. 7, and *d.* those murderers.
 27. 30, ask Barabbas, and *d.* Jesus.
 Mark 1. 24; Luke 4. 34, art thou come to *d.* us?
 12. 9; Luke 20. 18, *d.* the husbandmen.
 14. 58, say, I will *d.* this temple.
 15. 29, thou that *d.* the temple.
 Luke 6. 9, is it lawful to save life, or to *d.* it?
 9. 56, is not come to *d.* men's lives.
 17. 27, flood came, and *d.* them all.
 John 2. 19, Jesus said, *d.* this temple.
 Rom. 14. 15, *d.* not him with thy meat.
 1 Cor. 6. 13, God shall *d.* both it and them.
 Gal. 1. 23, preacheth the faith he once *d.*
 2. 18, if I build the things which I *d.*
 2 Thess. 2. 14, with brightness of his coming.
 Heb. 2. 14, *d.* him that had the power.
 James 4. 12, able to save and to *d.*
 1 John 3. 8, *d.* the works of the devil.
 Jude 6. 17; Is. 65. 8; Rom. 6. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 12; Jude 6.
- DESTROYER.** Ex. 12. 23, not suffer *d.* to come.
 Judg. 16. 24, delivered the *d.* of our country.
 Job 15. 21, in prosperity the *d.* shall come.
 Ps. 17. 4, kept from paths of the *d.*
 Prov. 28. 24, the companion of a *d.*
See Job 33. 22; Is. 49. 17; Jer. 22. 7; 50. 11.
- DESTRUCTION.** 2 Chr. 22. 4, his counsellors to *d.*
 26. 16, heart lifted up to *d.*
 Est. 8. 6, endure to see *d.* of my kindred.
 Job 5. 21, neither be afraid of *d.*
 21. 17, how oft cometh *d.*
 26. 6, *d.* hath no covering.
 31. 3, is not *d.* to the wicked.
 Ps. 8. 6, *d.* are come to a perpetual end.
 35. 8, into that very *d.* let him fall.
 33. 18, thou castest them down to *d.*
 90. 3, turnest man to *d.*
 91. 6, the *d.* that wasteth at noonday.
 103. 4, redeemeth thy life from *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, your *d.* cometh as a whirlwind.

Prov. 10. 14, mouth of foolish near *d.*
 15. *d.* of poor is their poverty.
 14. 24, want of people *d.* of the prince.
 16. 18, pride goeth before *d.*
 17. 19, he that exalteth his gate seeketh *d.*
 18. 7, a fool's mouth is his *d.*
 27. 20, hell and *d.* are never full.
 31. 8, such as are appointed to *d.*
 Is. 14. 23, the besom of *d.*
 19. 18, the city of *d.*
 59. 7, wasting and *d.* in their paths.
 60. 13, *d.* be no more heard.
 Jer. 17. 18, destroy with double *d.*
 46. 20, *d.* cometh out of north.
 50. 22, sound of great *d.* in the land.
 Lam. 2. 11; 3. 45; 4. 10, *d.* of the daughter of my people.
 Hos. 13. 14, O grave, I will be thy *d.*
 Matt. 7. 13, broad way leadeth to *d.*
 Rom. 3. 16, *d.* and misery are in their ways.
 9. 22, vessels fitted to *d.*
 Phil. 3. 18, 19, many walk, whose end is *d.*
 1 Thess. 5. 3, then sudden *d.* cometh.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with everlasting *d.*
 1 Tim. 6. 9, lusts, which drown men in *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 1, bring on themselves swift *d.*
 3. 16, wrest to their own *d.*
 See Job 21. 30; 31. 23; Prov. 10. 29; 21. 15.
DETAIN. Judg. 13. 15, 16; 1 Sam. 21. 7.
DETERMINE. Acts 2. 23.
DETERMINE. Zeph. 3. 8.
DETERMINE. Ex. 21. 22, pay as the judges *d.*
 1 Sam. 20. 7, be sure evil is *d.* by him.
 Job 14. 5, seeing his days are *d.*
 Dan. 11. 36, that that is *d.* shall be done.
 Luke 22. 22, Son of man goeth, as it was *d.*
 Acts 3. 13, Pilate was *d.* to let him go.
 17. 26, hath *d.* the times appointed.
 1 Cor. 2. 2, I *d.* not to know any thing.
 See 2 Cor. 2. 1; 25. 16; Is. 19. 17; Dan. 9. 24.
DETEST. Deut. 7. 26.
DETESTABLE. Jer. 16. 18; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 20; 11. 18; 37. 23.
DEVICE. Est. 9. 25, *d.* return on his own head.
 Ps. 10. 2, let them be taken in the *d.*
 33. 10, maketh *d.* of the people of none effect.
 37. 7, bringeth wicked *d.* to pass.
 Prov. 1. 31, be filled with their own *d.*
 12. 2, man of wicked *d.* will he condemn.
 19. 21, many *d.* in a man's heart.
 Eccles. 9. 10, no work nor *d.* in grave.
 Jer. 18. 12, will walk after our own *d.*
 Dan. 11. 24, 25, he shall forecast *d.*
 Acts 17. 29, like stone graven by man's *d.*
 2 Cor. 2. 11, not ignorant of his *d.*
 See 2 Cor. 2. 14; Est. 8. 3; Job 5. 12.
DEVILISH. James 3. 15.
DEVISE. Ex. 31. 4; 35. 32, 35, *d.* works in gold.
 Ps. 35. 4, to confusion that *d.* my hurt,
 36. 4, he *d.* mischief on his bed.
 41. 7, against me do they *d.* my hurt.
 Prov. 3. 29, *d.* not evil against thy neighbour.
 6. 14, he *d.* mischief continually.
 18, a heart that *d.* wicked imaginations.
 14. 22, err that *d.* evil, *d.* good.
 16. 9, man's heart *d.* his way.
 Is. 32. 7, *d.* wicked devices to destroy the poor.
 8. the liberal *d.* liberal things.
 2 Pet. 1. 16, cunningly *d.* fables.
 2 See Sam. 14. 14; Jer. 51. 12; Lam. 2. 17; Mic. 2. 1.
DEVOTE. Lev. 27. 21, 28; Num. 18. 14; Ps. 119. 33.
DEVOTIONS. Acts 17. 23.
DEVOUR. Gen. 37. 20, some evil beast hath *d.* him.
 41. 7, 24, seven times *d.* the seven rank.
 Ex. 24. 17; Is. 29. 6; 30. 27, 30; 33. 14, *d.* fire.
 Lev. 10. 2, fire from Lord *d.* them.
 Deut. 32. 24, *d.* with burning heat.
 2 Sam. 11. 25, sword *d.* one as well as another.
 18. 8, wood *d.* more than sword *d.*
 22. 9; Ps. 18. 8, fire out of his mouth *d.*
 Job 18. 13, death shall *d.* his strength.
 Ps. 80. 13, beasts of field *d.* it.
 Prov. 20. 25, man who *d.* that which is holy.
 30. 14, jaw teeth as knives, to *d.*
 Is. 1. 7, strangers *d.* it in your presence.
 20, if ye rebel, ye shall be *d.* with sword.
 Jer. 2. 30, your sword hath *d.* prophets.
 3. 24, shame *d.* labour of our fathers.
 30. 16, that *d.* thee shall be *d.*
 Ezek. 15. 7, fire shall *d.* them.
 23. 37, pass through fire to *d.* them.
 Hos. 8. 14; Amos 1. 4; 2. 2, it shall *d.* palaces.
 Joel 2. 3, a fire *d.* before them.

Amos 4. 9, fig trees, palmerworm *d.* them.
 Hab. 1. 13, wicked *d.* the man that is more righteous.
 Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8, *d.* by fire of jealousy.
 Mal. 3. 11, will rebuke the *d.* for your sakes.
 Matt. 13. 4; Mark 4. 4; Luke 8. 5, fowls *d.* them.
 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47, *d.* widows' houses.
 Luke 15. 30, thy son hath *d.* thy living.
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *d.* you.
 Gal. 5. 15, ye bite and *d.* one another.
 Heb. 10. 27, which shall *d.* adversaries.
 1 Pet. 5. 8, seeking whom he may *d.*
 See Gen. 31. 15; 2 Sam. 2. 26; Ps. 50. 3; 52. 4.
DEVOUT. Luke 2. 25, Simeon was just and *d.*
 Acts 2. 5; 8. 2, *d.* men.
 See Acts 10. 2; 13. 50; 17. 4, 17; 22. 12.
DEW. 2 Sam. 1. 21, let there be no *d.*
 17. 12, we will light on him as *d.* falleth.
 1 Kin. 17. 1, there shall not be *d.* nor rain.
 Job 38. 29, who hath begotten the drops of *d.* ?
 Prov. 3. 20, clouds drop down *d.*
 Is. 18. 4, like *d.* in heat of harvest.
 Dan. 4. 15, 23, 25, 33, wet with *d.* of heaven.
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as early *d.*
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is stayed from *d.*
 See Ex. 16. 13; Num. 11. 9; Job 29. 19; Hos. 14. 5.
DIADEM. Job 29. 14; Is. 28. 5; 62. 3; Ezek. 21. 26.
DIAMOND. Jer. 17. 1; Ezek. 23. 13.
DIE. Matt. 13. 58, he *d.* not many mighty works.
 John 4. 23, all things that ever I *d.*
 9. 26, what *d.* he to thee?
 15. 24, works which none other man *d.*
 See Gen. 4. 22; 1 Sam. 1. 7; Job 1. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
DIE. Gen. 2. 17; 20. 7; 1 Sam. 1. 44; 22. 16; 1 Kin. 2. 37, 42; Jer. 26. 8; Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, 14, surely *d.*
 Gen. 3. 3; Lev. 10. 6; Num. 18. 32, lest ye *d.*
 27. 4; 45. 23; Prov. 30. 7, before I *d.*
 Ex. 21. 12, smiteth a man that he *d.*
 Lev. 7. 24; 22. 8; Deut. 14. 21; Ezek. 4. 14, that *d.* of itself.
 Num. 16. 29, if these *d.* common death.
 23. 10, let me *d.* death of righteous.
 Deut. 31. 14, days approach that thou must *d.*
 Ruth 1. 17, where thou *d.* will I *d.*
 2 Sam. 3. 33, *d.* Abner as a fool *d.* ?
 2 Kin. 20. 1; Is. 38. 1, shalt *d.* and not live.
 2 Chr. 25. 4; Jer. 31. 30, every man *d.* for own sin.
 Job 2. 9, his wife said, Curse God, and *d.*
 3. 11, why *d.* I not from the womb?
 12. 2, wisdom shall *d.* with you.
 14. 14, if a man *d.*, shall he live again?
 21. 23, one *d.* in full strength.
 25, another *d.* in bitterness of soul.
 29. 18, I shall *d.* in my nest.
 Ps. 41. 5, when shall he *d.*, and his name perish?
 49. 10, wise men *d.*, likewise the fool.
 17, when he *d.* he shall carry nothing away.
 Prov. 5. 23, he shall *d.* without instruction.
 10. 21, fools *d.* for want of wisdom.
 11. 7, *d.* his expectation shall perish.
 Eccles. 2. 16, how *d.* the wise man?
 7. 17, why shouldst thou *d.* before thy time?
 9. 5, living know they shall *d.*
 Is. 66. 24; Mark 9. 44, worm shall not *d.*
 Jer. 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, why will ye *d.* ?
 28. 16, this year thou shalt *d.*
 34. 5, thou shalt *d.* in peace.
 Ezek. 18. 4, 20, soul that sinneth, it shall *d.*
 32, no pleasure in death of him that *d.*
 33. 8, wicked man shall *d.* in iniquity.
 Amos 6. 9, if ten men in one house, they shall *d.*
 9. 10, sinners of my people shall *d.*
 Jonah 4. 3, 8, it is better to *d.* than live.
 Matt. 15. 4; Mark 7. 10, let him *d.* the death.
 22. 27; Mark 12. 22; Luke 20. 32, woman *d.* also.
 28. 35; Mark 14. 31, though I *d.* with thee.
 Luke 7. 2, servant was ready to *d.*
 16. 22, beggar *d.*, the rich man also *d.*
 20. 36, nor can they *d.* any more.
 John 4. 49, come down ere my child *d.*
 11. 21, 32, my brother had not *d.*
 37, that even this man should not have *d.*
 50; 18. 14, that one man *d.* for the people.
 51, that Jesus should *d.* for that nation.
 12. 24, except a corn of wheat *d.*
 19. 7, by our law he ought to *d.*
 Acts 3. 37, Dorcas was sick, and *d.*
 21. 13, ready also to *d.* at Jerusalem.
 25. 11, I refuse not to *d.*
 Rom. 8. 7, for righteous man will one *d.*
 7. 9, sin revived, and I *d.*
 8. 34, it is Christ that *d.*
 14. 7, no man *d.* to himself.
 9, Christ both *d.*, rose, and revived.

Rom. 14. 15; 1 Cor. 8. 11, for whom Christ *d.*
 1 Cor. 15. 3, Christ *d.* for our sins.
 22, as in Adam all *d.*
 31, I *d.* daily.
 36, not quickened except it *d.*
 2 Cor. 5. 14, if one *d.* for all.
 Phil. 1. 21, to *d.* is gain.
 1 Thess. 4. 14, we believe that Jesus *d.*
 5. 10, who *d.* for us that we should live.
 Heb. 7. 8, here men that *d.* receive tithes.
 9. 27, appointed unto men once to *d.*
 11. 13, these all *d.* in faith.
 Rev. 3. 2, things that are ready to *d.*
 9. 6, men shall desire to *d.*
 14. 13, the dead that *d.* in the Lord.
 See Job 14. 10; Ps. 118. 17; Rom. 5. 6; 6. 10.
DIET. Jer. 52. 34.
DYED. Ex. 25. 5; Is. 63. 1; Ezek. 23. 15.
DYING. 2 Cor. 4. 10, the *d.* of Lord Jesus.
 6. 9, as *d.*, and behold we live.
 See Num. 17. 13; Luke 8. 42; Heb. 11. 21.
DIFFER. Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 4. 7; 15. 41; Gal. 4. 1.
DIFFERENCE. Lev. 10. 10; Ezek. 44. 23, a *d.* between
 holy and unholy.
 11. 47; 20. 25, *d.* between clean and unclean.
 Ezek. 22. 26, they have put no *d.* between.
 Acts 15. 9, put no *d.* between us.
 Rom. 3. 22; 10. 12, for there is no *d.*
 See Ex. 11. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 5; Jude 24.
DIG. Ex. 21. 33, *d.* a pit, and not cover it.
 Deut. 6. 11; Neh. 9. 25, wells *d.*, which thou *d.* not.
 8. 9, out of hills mayest *d.* brass.
 Job 6. 27, ye *d.* a pit for your friend.
 24. 16, in the dark they *d.*
 Ps. 7. 15; 57. 6, *d.* a pit, and is fallen.
 Is. 51. 1, hole of pit whence ye are *d.*
 Matt. 21. 33, and *d.* a winepress.
 25. 18, *d.* in the earth, and hid.
 Luke 13. 8, till I *d.* about it.
 16. 3, I cannot *d.*, to beg I am ashamed.
 See Job 3. 21; Ezek. 8. 8; 12. 5; Luke 6. 43.
DIGNITY. Eccles. 10. 6, folly set in great *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 10; Jude 3, these speak evil of *d.*
 See Gen. 49. 3; Est. 6. 3; Hab. 1. 7.
DILIGENCE. Prov. 4. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 9; Jude 3.
DILIGENT. Josh. 22. 5, take *d.* heed to do the com-
 mandment.
 Ps. 64. 6, accomplish a *d.* search.
 Luke 15. 8, seek *d.* till she find it.
 Acts 18. 25, taught *d.* the things of the Lord.
 2 Tim. 1. 17, in Rome sought me *d.*
 Heb. 12. 15, looking *d.* lest any man fail.
 See Deut. 19. 18; Prov. 11. 27; 21. 1; Matt. 2. 7.
DIM. Deut. 34. 7, eye not *d.*, nor force abated.
 Job 17. 7, eye also *d.* by reason of sorrow.
 Lam. 4. 1, gold become *d.*
 See Gen. 27. 1; 43. 10; 1 Sam. 3. 2; Is. 8. 22.
DIMINISH. Deut. 4. 2; 12. 32, nor *d.* ought from it.
 Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by vanity shall be *d.*
 Rom. 11. 12, *d.* of them be riches of Gentiles.
 See Ex. 5. 8; Lev. 25. 16; Jer. 26. 2; Ezek. 16. 27.
DINE. Gen. 43. 16; Luke 11. 37; John 21. 12, 15.
DINNER. Prov. 15. 17; Matt. 22. 4; Luke 11. 33; 14.
 12.
DIP. Lev. 4. 6; 9. 9; 17. 14, priest shall *d.* his finger.
 Ruth 2. 14, *d.* morsel in vinegar.
 1 Sam. 14. 27, *d.* rod in honeycomb.
 2 Kin. 5. 14, Naaman *d.* in Jordan.
 Matt. 26. 23, Mark 14. 20, *d.* hand in dish.
 John 13. 26, when he had *d.* the sop.
 Rev. 19. 13, a vesture *d.* in blood.
 See Gen. 37. 31; Josh. 3. 15; Luke 16. 24.
DIRECT. Job 32. 14, he hath not *d.* his words
 37. 3, he *d.* it under the whole heaven.
 Ps. 5. 3, in morning will I *d.* my prayer.
 119. 5, O that my ways were *d.* to keep.
 Prov. 3. 6, he shall *d.* thy paths.
 11. 5, righteousness shall *d.* his way.
 16. 9, the Lord *d.* his steps.
 21. 29, as for the upright, he *d.* his way.
 Eccles. 10. 10, wisdom profitable to *d.*
 Is. 40. 13, who hath *d.* the Spirit of the Lord.
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to *d.* his steps.
 2 Thess. 3. 5, *d.* your hearts into love of God.
 See Gen. 46. 28; Is. 45. 13; 61. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 11.
DIRECTION. Num. 21. 18.
DIRECTLY. Num. 13. 4; Ezek. 42. 12.
DIRT. Judg. 3. 22; Ps. 13. 42; Is. 57. 20.
DISALLOWED. Num. 30. 5, 8, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7.
DISANNUAL. Is. 14. 27, the Lord hath purposed, who
 shall *d.* it?
 Gal. 3. 15, 17, covenant no man *d.*
 See Job 40. 8; Is. 14. 27; Heb. 7. 18.

DISAPPOINT. Job 5. 12; Ps. 17. 13; Prov. 15. 22.
DISCERN. 2 Sam. 19. 35, can I *d.* between good and
 evil?
 1 Kin. 3. 9, that I may *d.* between good and bad.
 11, understanding to *d.* judgment.
 Ezra 4. 13, could not *d.* noise of joy.
 Job 4. 18, could not *d.* form thereof.
 6. 30, cannot my taste *d.* perverse things.
 Prov. 7. 7, I *d.* among the youths.
 Eccles. 8. 5, wise man's heart *d.* time.
 Jonah 4. 11, cannot *d.* between right and left.
 Mal. 3. 18, *d.* between righteous and wicked.
 Matt. 16. 3; Luke 12. 56, *d.* face of sky.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, they are spiritually *d.*
 11. 29, not *d.* the Lord's body.
 12. 10, to another is given *d.* of spirits.
 Heb. 4. 12, the word is a *d.* of the thoughts.
 5. 14, exercised to *d.* good and evil.
 See Gen. 27. 23; 31. 32; 38. 25; 2 Sam. 14. 17.
DISCHARGE. 1 Kin. 5. 9; Eccles. 8. 8.
DISCIPLE. Is. 8. 16, seal the law among my *d.*
 Matt. 10. 1; Luke 6. 13, called his twelve *d.*
 24; Luke 6. 40, *d.* not above his master.
 42, give cup of water in the name of a *d.*
 12. 2, thy *d.* do that which is not lawful.
 15. 2, why do thy *d.* transgress tradition?
 17. 13, brought to thy *d.*, and they could not cure.
 19. 13; Mark 10. 13, the *d.* rebuked them
 20. 17, Jesus took *d.* apart.
 22. 16, Pharisees sent their *d.*
 26. 18; Mark 14. 14; Luke 22. 11, keep passover with
d.
 35, likewise also said all the *d.*
 56, all the *d.* forsook him and fled.
 23. 7, tell his *d.* he is risen.
 13, say ye, his *d.* came by night.
 Mark 2. 18; Luke 5. 33, why do *d.* of John fast?
 4. 34, he expounded all things to *d.*
 7. 2, *d.* eat with unwashen hands.
 5, why walk not *d.* according to tradition?
 Luke 5. 30, Pharisees murmured against *d.*
 6. 20, lifted up eyes on *d.*
 11. 1, as John taught his *d.*
 14. 26, 27, 33, cannot be my *d.*
 19. 37, *d.* began to rejoice and praise God.
 39, Master, rebuke thy *d.*
 John 2. 11, his *d.* believed on him.
 4. 2, Jesus baptized not, but his *d.*
 6. 22, his *d.* were gone away alone.
 66, many of his *d.* went back.
 7. 3, that thy *d.* may see works.
 8. 31; 13. 35, then are ye my *d.* indeed.
 9. 27, will ye also be his *d.*?
 28, thou art his *d.*, we are Moses' *d.*
 13. 5, began to wash *d.* feet.
 15. 8, so shall ye be my *d.*
 18. 15, 16, that *d.* was known.
 17. 25, art not thou one of his *d.*?
 19. 26; 20. 2; 21. 7, 20, *d.* whom Jesus loved.
 33, a *d.* of Jesus, secretly for fear.
 20. 13, told *d.* she had seen the Lord.
 21. 23, that the *d.* should not die.
 24, this is that *d.* which testifieth.
 Acts 9. 1, slaughter against *d.*
 26, essayed to join himself to *d.*
 11. 26, *d.* called Christians first.
 20. 7, *d.* came together to break bread.
 30, to draw away *d.* after them.
 21. 16, an old *d.* with whom we should lodge.
 See Matt. 11. 1; John 3. 25; 18. 1, 2; 20. 26.
DISCIPLINE. Job 35. 10.
DISCLOSE. Is. 26. 21.
DISCOMFITED. Judg. 4. 15, Lord *d.* Sisera.
 8. 12, Gideon *d.* all the host.
 2 Sam. 22. 15; Ps. 18. 14, lightnings, and *d.* them.
 Is. 31. 8, his young men shall be *d.*
 See Ex. 17. 13; Num. 14. 45; Josh. 10. 10.
DISCONFITURE. 1 Sam. 14. 20.
DISCONTENTED. 1 Sam. 22. 2.
DISCONTINUE. Jer. 17. 4.
DISCORD. Prov. 6. 14, 19.
DISCOURAGE. Num. 32. 7, wherefore *d.* ye the heart
 of the children of Israel?
 Deut. 1. 21, fear not, nor be *d.*
 28, our brethren have *d.* our heart.
 Col. 3. 21, your children, lest they be *d.*
 See Num. 21. 4; 32. 9; Is. 42. 4.
DISCOVER. 1 Sam. 14. 8, 11, we will *d.* ourselves to
 them.
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 15, foundations of the world *d.*,
 Job 12. 22, he *d.* deep things.
 41. 13, who can *d.* face of his garment?
 Prov. 25. 9, *d.* not a secret to another.

- Ezek. 21. 24, your transgressions are *d.*
 See Ps. 29. 9; Hos. 7. 1; Hab. 3. 13; Acts 21. 3.
DISCREET. Gen. 41. 33, 39; Mark 12. 34; Tit. 2. 5.
DISCRETION. Ps. 112. 5; 1 Prov. 11. 22; 1a. 28, 26; Jer. 10. 12.
DISDAINED. 1 Sam. 17. 42; Job 30. 1.
DISEASE. Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 7. 15, none of these *d.* on you.
 Deut. 28. 60, bring on thee all *d.* of Egypt.
 2 Kin. 1. 2; 8. 8, 9, recovery of this *d.*
 2 Chr. 16. 12, in *d.* sought not the Lord.
 Job 30. 18, by force of my *d.*
 Ps. 103. 3, who healeth all thy *d.*
 Eccles. 6. 2, vanity, and it is an evil *d.*
 Ezek. 34. 4, *d.* have ye not strengthened.
 21, have pushed *d.* with your horns.
 See Matt. 4. 23; 14. 35; Luke 9. 1; Acts 28. 9.
DISFIGURE. Matt. 6. 16.
DISGRACE. Jer. 14. 21.
DISGUISE. 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kin. 14. 2; 20. 38; 22. 30;
 2 Chr. 18. 29; 35. 22; Job 24. 15.
DISH. Judg. 5. 25; 2 Kin. 21. 13; Matt. 26. 23; Mark 14. 20.
DISHONESTY. 2 Cor. 4. 2.
DISHONOUR. Ps. 35. 26; 71. 13, clothed with shame and *d.*
 Prov. 6. 33, a wound and *d.* shall he get.
 Mic. 7. 6, son *d.* father.
 John 8. 49, I honour my Father, ye do *d.* me.
 Rom. 9. 21, one vessel to honour, another to *d.*
 1 Cor. 15. 43, sown in *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by honour and *d.*
 2 Tim. 2. 20, some to honour, some to *d.*
 See Ezra 4. 14; Rom. 1. 24; 2. 23; 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.
DISINHERIT. Num. 14. 12.
DISMAYED. Deut. 31. 8; Josh. 1. 9; 8. 1; 10. 25;
 1 Chr. 22. 13; 28. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17; 32. 7; 1a. 41.
 10; Jer. 1. 17; 10. 2; 23. 4; 30. 10; 46. 27; Ezek. 2. 6; 3. 9, fear not, nor be *d.*
 Jer. 17. 18, let them be *d.*, let not me be *d.*
 See 1 Sam. 17. 11; Jer. 8. 9; 46. 5; Obad. 9.
DISMISSED. 2 Chr. 23. 8; Acts 15. 30; 19. 41.
DISOBEDIENCE. Rom. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 2; 5. 6; Heb. 2. 2.
DISOBEY. Luke 1. 17, turn *d.* to wisdom of just.
 Acts 26. 19, not *d.* to heavenly vision.
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, *d.* to parents.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for lawless and *d.*
 Tit. 3. 3, we ourselves were sometimes *d.*
 1 Pet. 2. 7, to them which be *d.*
 3. 20, spirits, which sometime were *d.*
 See 1 Kin. 13. 26; Neh. 9. 26; Rom. 10. 21.
DISORDERLY. 1 Thess. 5. 14; 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11.
DISPERSE. Prov. 17. 7, lips of wise *d.* knowledge.
 John 7. 35, will he go to the *d.*?
 See Ps. 112. 9; Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 12. 15; 20. 23.
DISPLAYED. Ps. 60. 4.
DISPLEASE. Num. 11. 1, it *d.* the Lord.
 22. 34, if it *d.* thee, I will get me back.
 2 Sam. 11. 27, thing David had done *d.* the Lord.
 1 Kin. 1. 6, father had not *d.* him at any time.
 Ps. 60. 1, thou hast been *d.*
 Prov. 24. 18, lest the Lord see it, and it *d.* him.
 Is. 59. 15, it *d.* him there was no judgment.
 Jonah 4. 1, it *d.* Jonah exceedingly.
 Matt. 21. 15, scribes saw it, they were *d.*
 Mark 10. 14, Jesus was much *d.*
 41, much *d.* with James and John.
 See Gen. 48. 17; 1 Sam. 8. 6; 18. 8; Zech. 1. 2.
DISPLEASURE. Deut. 9. 19; Judg. 15. 3; Ps. 2. 5; 6. 1; 38. 1.
DISPOSE. Job 34. 13; 37. 15; Prov. 16. 33; 1 Cor. 10. 27.
DISPOSITION. Acts 7. 53.
DISPOSSESS. Num. 33. 53; Deut. 7. 17; Judg. 11. 23.
DISPUTATION. Acts 15. 2; Rom. 14. 1.
DISPUTE. Job 23. 7, the righteous might *d.* with him.
 Mark 9. 33, what was it ye *d.* of by the way?
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *d.* of this world?
 Phil. 2. 14, do all things without *d.*
 1 Tim. 6. 5, perverse *d.*
 See Acts 9. 29; 15. 7; 17. 17; Jude 9.
DISQUIT. 1 Sam. 28. 15, why *d.* to bring me up?
 Ps. 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, why art thou *d.* within me?
 See Ps. 38. 8; 39. 6; Jer. 50. 34.
DISSEMBLE. Josh. 7. 11; Ps. 26. 4; Prov. 26. 24; Jer. 42. 20; Gal. 2. 13.
DISENSEN. Acts 15. 2; 23. 7, 10.
DISSIMULATION. Rom. 12. 9; Gal. 2. 13.
DISSOLVE. Is. 34. 4, host of heaven shall be *d.*
 Dan. 5. 16, thou canst *d.* doubts.
 2 Cor. 5. 1, house of tabernacle *d.*
 2 Pet. 3. 11, all these things shall be *d.*
 12, heavens being on fire shall be *d.*
 See Job 20. 22; Ps. 75. 3; Is. 14. 31; 24. 19; Dan. 5. 12; Nah. 2. 6.
DISTAFF. Prov. 31. 19.
DISTIL. Deut. 32. 2; Job 36. 28.
DISTINCTION. 1 Cor. 14. 7.
DISTINCTLY. Neh. 8. 8.
DISTRACT. Ps. 63. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 35.
DISTRESS. Gen. 42. 21, therefore is this *d.* come upon us.
 Judg. 11. 7, why are ye come when ye are in *d.*?
 1 Sam. 22. 2, every one in *d.* came to David.
 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 118. 5; 120. 1, in *d.* I called.
 1 Kin. 1. 29, redeemed my soul out of all *d.*
 2 Chr. 28. 22, in *d.* Ahaz trespassed more.
 Neh. 2. 17, ye see the *d.* we are in.
 Ps. 25. 17; 407. 6, 13, 19, 23, out of *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, mock when *d.* cometh.
 Is. 25. 4, a strength to needy in *d.*
 Obad. 12, 14; Zeph. 1. 15, day of *d.*
 Luke 21. 23, shall be great *d.* in the land.
 25, on earth *d.* of nations.
 Rom. 8. 35, shall *d.* separate us?
 1 Cor. 7. 26, good for present *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 4, approving ourselves in *d.*
 12. 10, take pleasure in *d.*
 See Gen. 35. 3; Neh. 4. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 7.
DISTRIBUTE. Neh. 13. 13, office was to *d.* to brethren.
 Job 21. 17, God *d.* sorrows in his anger.
 Luke 18. 22, sell and *d.* to poor.
 John 6. 11, given thanks, he *d.*
 Rom. 12. 13, *d.* to necessity of saints.
 1 Cor. 7. 17, as God hath *d.* to every man.
 2 Cor. 9. 13, your liberal *d.*
 See Josh. 13. 32; Acts 4. 35; 2 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 18.
DITCH. Ps. 7. 15, fallen into *d.* he made.
 Matt. 15. 14; Luke 6. 39, both fall into *d.*
 22. 3; 2 Kin. 3. 16; Job 9. 31; Prov. 23. 27; Is. 22. 11.
DIVERS. Deut. 22. 9, sow vineyard with *d.* kinds.
 11, garment of *d.* sorts.
 23. 13, not have in bag *d.* weights.
 14, *d.* measures, great and small.
 Prov. 20. 10, 23, *d.* weights and measures abominable.
 Matt. 4. 24; Mark 1. 34; Luke 4. 40, *d.* diseases.
 24. 7; Mark 13. 8; Luke 21. 11, in *d.* places.
 Mark 8. 3, for *d.* of them came from far.
 1 Cor. 12. 10, to another *d.* kinds of tongues.
 2 Tim. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 3, led away with *d.* lusts.
 James 1. 2, joy in *d.* temptations.
 See Eccles. 5. 7; Heb. 1. 1; 2. 4; 3. 10; 13. 9.
DIVERSE. Est. 3. 8, laws *d.* from all people.
 1 Cor. 12. 6, *d.* of operations, but same God.
 See Est. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 4, 23.
DIVIDE. Lev. 11. 4, 5, 6, 7, 26; Deut. 14. 7, not eat these of them that *d.* the hook.
 Josh. 49. 13, of *d.* the land of the land.
 1 Kin. 3. 25, *d.* living child in two.
 Job 27. 17, innocent shall *d.* silver.
 Ps. 68. 12; Prov. 16. 19; Is. 9. 3; 53. 12, *d.* spoil.
 Amos 7. 17, thy land shall be *d.* by line.
 Matt. 12. 25; Mark 8. 24; Luke 11. 17, kingdom or house *d.*
 26; Mark 3. 26; Luke 11. 18, *d.* against himself.
 Luke 12. 12, that he *d.* inheritance with me.
 14, who made me a *d.*?
 52, five in one house *d.*
 53, father *d.* against son.
 15. 12, he *d.* unto them his living.
 Acts 14. 4; 23. 7, multitude *d.*
 1 Cor. 1. 13, is Christ *d.*?
 12. 11, *d.* to every man severally as he will.
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly *d.* word of truth.
 Heb. 4. 12, piercing to *d.* asunder.
 See Dan. 7. 25; Hos. 10. 2; Matt. 25. 32; Luke 22. 17.
DIVINATION. Num. 23. 23, neither is any *d.* against Israel.
 Acts 16. 16, damsel with a spirit of *d.*
 See Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kin. 17. 17; Ezek. 13. 23.
DIVINE (v.). Gen. 44. 15, wot ye not that I can *d.*?
 1 Sam. 28. 8, *d.* unto me by the familiar spirit.
 Ezek. 13. 9, prophets that *d.* lies.
 21. 29, they *d.* lies unto thee.
 Mic. 3. 11, prophets *d.* for money.
 See Act. 4. 5; Ezek. 22. 23; Mic. 3. 6.
DIVINE (ad.). Prov. 15. 10; Heb. 9. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 3, 4.
DIVINER. 1 Sam. 6. 2; Is. 44. 25; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8.
DIVISION. Ex. 8. 23, will put a *d.* between my people.
 Judg. 5. 15, for *d.* of Reuben great thoughts of heart.
 Luke 12. 51, I tell you nay, but rather *d.*

John 7. 43; 9. 16; 10. 19, *d.* because of him.
 Rom. 16. 17, mark them which cause *d.*
 See 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 11. 18.
DO. Ruth 3. 5, all thou sayest I will *d.*
 Eccles. 3. 12, for a man to *d.* good.
 Is. 46. 11, I will also *d.* it.
 Hos. 6. 4, what shall I *d.* unto thee?
 Matt. 7. 12, men should *d.* to you, *d.* ye even so.
 23. 3, they say, and *d.* not.
 Luke 10. 23, this *d.*, and thou shalt live.
 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this *d.* in remembrance.
 John 13. 5, without me ye can *d.* nothing.
 Rom. 7. 13, what I would, that *d.* I not.
 2 Cor. 11. 12, what I *d.*, that I will *d.*
 Gal. 5. 17, ye cannot *d.* the things ye would.
 Phil. 4. 13, I can *d.* all things through Christ.
 Heb. 4. 13, with whom we have to *d.*
 James 1. 23, a hearer, not a *d.* of the word.
 See John 6. 38; 10. 37; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
DOCTRINE. Prov. 4. 2, I give you good *d.*
 Is. 23. 9, made to understand *d.*
 Jer. 10. 8, the stock is a *d.* of vanities.
 Matt. 15. 9; Mark 7. 7, teaching for *d.* commandments
 of men.
 16. 12, the *d.* of the Pharisees.
 Mark 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what new *d.* is this?
 John 7. 17, do his will shall know of the *d.*
 Acts 2. 42, continued in apostles' *d.*
 5. 28, filled Jerusalem with your *d.*
 Rom. 6. 17, obeyed that form of *d.*
 16. 17, contrary to
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *d.*
 Eph. 4. 14, every wind of *d.*
 1 Tim. 1. 10, contrary to sound *d.*
 4. 6, nourished in words of good *d.*
 13, give attendance to *d.*
 16, take heed to thyself and *d.*
 2 Tim. 3. 10, hast-fully known my *d.*
 16, scripture profitable for *d.*
 4. 2, exhort with all longsuffering and *d.*
 Tit. 1. 9, by sound *d.* to exhort and convince.
 2. 1, things which become sound *d.*
 7, in *d.* showing uncorruptness.
 10, adorn the *d.* of God our Saviour.
 Heb. 6. 1, principles of the *d.*
 2, the *d.* of baptisms.
 13. 9, not carried about with strange *d.*
 2 John 9, abideth in *d.* of Christ.
 See Deut. 32. 2; Job 11. 4; John 7. 16; 1 Tim. 5. 17.
DOG. Ex. 11. 7, against Israel shall not a *d.* move.
 Dent. 23. 18, not bring price of *d.* into house.
 Judg. 7. 5, that lappeth as *d.* lappeth.
 1 Sam. 17. 43; 24. 14; 2 Sam. 3. 8, am I a *d.*?
 2 Sam. 9. 8, upon such a dead *d.* as I am.
 2 Kin. 8. 13, what, is thy servant a *d.*?
 Job 30. 1, disdained to set with *d.*
 Ps. 22. 20, darling from power of the *d.*
 59. 6, they make noise like a *d.*
 Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22, as a *d.* returneth.
 17, like one that taketh a *d.* by ears.
 Eccles. 9. 4, living *d.* better than dead lion.
 Is. 56. 10, they are all dumb *d.*
 66. 3, as if he cut off a *d.* neck.
 Matt. 7. 6, give not that which is holy to *d.*
 15. 27; Mark 7. 28, the *d.* eat of crumbs.
 Phil. 3. 2, beware of *d.*
 Rev. 22. 15, without are *d.*
 See Ex. 22. 31; 1 Kin. 14. 11; 21. 23; 22. 28.
DOING. Ex. 15. 11, fearful in praises, *d.* wonders.
 Judg. 2. 19, ceased not from their own *d.*
 1 Sam. 23. 2, churlish as a will in his *d.*
 1 Chr. 22. 16, arise, and be *d.*
 Neh. 6. 3, I am *d.* a great work.
 Ps. 9. 11; Is. 4. 2, declare his *d.*
 66. 5, terrible in *d.* toward children of men.
 77. 12, I will talk of thy *d.*
 118. 23; Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 11, the Lord's *d.*
 Mic. 2. 7, are these his *d.*?
 Matt. 24. 46; Luke 12. 43, shall find so *d.*
 Acts 10. 33, went about *d.* good.
 Rom. 2. 7, patient continuance in well *d.*
 2 Cor. 8. 11, perform the *d.* of it.
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, weary in well *d.*
 Eph. 6. 6, *d.* will of God from heart.
 1 Pet. 2. 15, with well *d.* put to silence.
 3. 17, suffer for well *d.*
 4. 19, commit souls in well *d.*
 See Lev. 15. 3; Prov. 20. 11; Is. 1. 16; Jer. 4. 4.
DOLEFUL. Is. 13. 21; Mic. 2. 4.
DOMINION. Gen. 37. 40, when thou shalt have *d.*
 37. 8, shalt thou have *d.* over us?
 Num. 24. 19, come he that shall have *d.*
 Job 25. 2, *d.* and fear are with him.

Job 38. 33, canst thou set the *d.* thereof?
 Ps. 8. 6, *d.* over works of thy hands.
 19. 13; 119. 133, let them not have *d.* over me.
 72. 8; Zech. 9. 10, *d.* from sea to sea.
 Is. 26. 13, other lords have had *d.* over us.
 Dan. 4. 34; 7. 14, *d.* is an everlasting *d.*
 Matt. 20. 25, princes of Gentiles exercise *d.*
 Rom. 6. 9, death hath no more *d.*
 14, sin shall not have *d.*
 7. 1, law hath *d.* over a man.
 2 Cor. 1. 24, not *d.* over your faith.
 Eph. 1. 21, above all *d.*
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be thrones or *d.*
 See Dan. 6. 26; 1 Pet. 1. 11; Jude 25; Rev. 1. 6.
DOOR. Gen. 4. 7, sin lieth at the *d.*
 Ex. 12. 7, strike blood on *d.* posts.
 33. 8; Num. 11. 10, every man at tent *d.*
 Judg. 16. 3, Samson took *d.* of the gate.
 Job 31. 9, laid wait at neighbour's *d.*
 32, I opened my *d.* to the travellers.
 38. 17, the *d.* of the shadow of death.
 41. 14, who can open *d.* of his face?
 Ps. 24. 7, ye everlasting *d.*
 78. 23, opened the *d.* of heaven.
 84. 10, rather be *d.*-keeper.
 141. 3, keep the *d.* of my lips.
 Prov. 5. 8, come not nigh *d.* of her house.
 8. 2, wisdom crieth at the *d.*
 26. 14, as *d.* turneth on hinges.
 Eccles. 12. 4, *d.* shall be shut in the streets.
 Is. 6. 4, posts of the *d.* moved.
 26. 20, enter, and shut thy *d.* about thee.
 Hos. 2. 15, for a *d.* of hope.
 Mal. 1. 10, who would shut the *d.* for nought?
 Matt. 6. 6, when thou hast shut thy *d.*
 24. 33; Mark 13. 29, near, even at the *d.*
 25. 10, and the *d.* was shut.
 27. 60; 28. 2; Mark 15. 46, *d.* of sepulchre.
 Mark 1. 33, city gathered at the *d.*
 2. 2, not so much as about the *d.*
 Luke 13. 25, master hath shut to the *d.*
 John 10. 1, 2, enterest thou by *d.*
 7. 9, I am the *d.*
 18. 16, Peter stood at the *d.* without.
 17, damsel that kept the *d.*
 20. 19, 26, when *d.* were shut, Jesus came.
 Acts 5. 9, feet at the *d.* to carry thee out.
 14. 27, opened the *d.* of faith.
 1 Cor. 16. 9, great *d.* and effectual.
 2 Cor. 2. 12, *d.* opened to me of the Lord.
 Col. 4. 3, open a *d.* of utterance.
 James 5. 9, judge standeth before the *d.*
 Rev. 3. 8, set before thee an open *d.*
 20, I stand at *d.* and knock.
 4. 1, behold, a *d.* opened in heaven.
 See Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 11. 20; Is. 57. 8; Acts 5. 19;
 16. 26.
NOTE. Jer. 50. 36; Ezek. 23. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 4.
DOUBLE. Gen. 43. 12, 15, take *d.* money in hand.
 Ex. 22. 4, 7, 9, he shall restore *d.*
 Deut. 15. 13, worth a *d.* hired servant.
 2 Kin. 2. 9, a *d.* portion of thy spirit.
 1 Chr. 12. 33; Ps. 12. 2, a *d.* heart.
 Is. 40. 2, received *d.* for all her sins.
 Jer. 16. 13, recompense their sin *d.*
 1 Tim. 3. 8, deacons not *d.*-tongued.
 5. 17, worthy of *d.* honour.
 James 1. 8, a *d.* minded man unstable.
 4. 8, purify your hearts, ye *d.* minded.
 See Gen. 1. 32; Is. 61. 7; Ezek. 21. 14; Rev. 13. 6.
DOUBT. Deut. 32. 56, thy *d.* shall hang in *d.*
 Job 12. 2, no *d.* ye are the people.
 Ps. 126. 6, shall *d.* come again, rejoicing.
 Dan. 5. 12, 16, dissolving of *d.*
 Matt. 14. 31, wherefore didst thou *d.*?
 21. 21, if ye have faith, and *d.* not.
 Mark 11. 23, shall not *d.* in his heart.
 Luke 11. 20, no *d.* kingdom of God is come.
 John 10. 24, how long dost thou make us to *d.*?
 Acts 5. 24, they *d.* whereunto this would grow.
 23. 4, no *d.* this man is a murderer.
 Rom. 14. 23, he that *d.* is damned if he eat.
 Gal. 4. 20, I stand in *d.* of you.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, pray without wrath and *d.*
 1 John 2. 19, would no *d.* have continued.
 See Luke 12. 29; Acts 2. 12; Phil. 3. 8.
DOVE. Ps. 55. 6, that I had wings like a *d.*
 Is. 59. 11, mourn sore like *d.*
 60. 8, flee as *d.* to their windows.
 Matt. 10. 16, be harmless as *d.*
 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; John 2. 14, them that sold *d.*
 See Jer. 48. 23; Hos. 7. 11; Matt. 3. 16; Mark 1. 10.
DOWN. 2 Sam. 3. 35, if I taste ought till sun be *d.*

2 Kin. 19. 30; Is. 37. 31, again take root *d.*
 Ps. 59. 15, let them wander up and *d.*
 109. 23, I am tossed up and *d.*
 Eccles. 3. 21, spirit of the beast that goeth *d.*
 Zech. 10. 12, walk up and *d.* in his name.
 See Josh. 8. 29; Ps. 139. 2; Ezek. 38. 14.

DOWRY. Gen. 30. 20; 34. 12; Ex. 22. 17; 1 Sam. 18. 25.
 DRAG. Hab. 1. 15, 16; John 21. 8.

DRAGON. Deut. 32. 33, their wine is the poison of *d.*
 Neh. 2. 13, before the *d.* well.
 Job 30. 29, I am a brother to *d.*
 Ps. 91. 13, the *d.* shalt thou trample.
 148. 7, praise the Lord, ye *d.*
 Is. 43. 20, the *d.* and owls shall honour me.
 Jer. 9. 11, will make Jerusalem a den of *d.*
 Rev. 20. 2, the *d.*, that old serpent.
 See Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2, 11; 16. 13.

DRANK. 1 Sam. 30. 12, nor *d.* water three days and nights.
 2 Sam. 12. 3, and *d.* of his own cup.
 1 Kin. 17. 6, and he *d.* of the brook.
 Dan. 1. 5, appointed of the wine he *d.*
 5. 4, they *d.*, and praised the gods of gold.
 Mark 14. 23, and they all *d.* of it.
 Luke 17. 27, 28, they *d.*, they married.
 John 4. 12, than our father, who *d.* thereof.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, for they *d.* of that spiritual Rock.
 See Gen. 9. 21; 24. 46; 27. 25; Num. 20. 11.

DRAUGHT. Matt. 15. 17; Mark 7. 19; Luke 5. 4, 9.
DRAVE. Ex. 14. 25; Josh. 24. 12; Judg. 6. 9.

DRAW. Job 40. 23, trusteth he can *d.* up Jordan.
 41. 1, canst thou *d.* out leviathan?
 Ps. 28. 3, *d.* me not away with wicked.
 37. 14, wicked have *d.* out sword.
 55. 21, yet were they *d.* swords.
 68. 3, my life *d.* nigh unto the grave.
 Eccles. 12. 1, nor years *d.* nigh.
 Cant. 1. 4, *d.* me, we will run after thee.
 Is. 5. 18, *d.* iniquity with cords.
 12. 3, *d.* water from wells of salvation.
 Jer. 31. 3, with lovingkindness have I *d.* thee.
 Matt. 15. 8, people *d.* nigh me with their mouth.
 Luke 21. 8, the time *d.* near.
 28. 3, your redemption *d.* nigh.
 John 4. 11, thou hast nothing to *d.* with.
 15. 1, thirst not, neither come hither to *d.*
 6. 44, except the Father *d.* him.
 12. 32, if lifted up, will *d.* all men.
 Heb. 10. 22, *d.* near with true heart.
 38. 39, if any *d.* back.
 James 4. 8, *d.* nigh to God, he will *d.*
 See Acts 11. 10; 20. 30; Heb. 7. 19; James 2. 6.

DRAWER. Deut. 20. 11; Josh. 9. 21.

DREAD. Gen. 28. 17, how *d.* is this place!
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25, begin to put *d.* of thee.
 Is. 8. 13, let him be your *d.*
 Mal. 4. 5, the great and *d.* day.
 See Gen. 9. 2; Ex. 15. 16; Dan. 9. 4.

DREAM. Job 20. 8, shall fly away as a *d.*
 33. 15, 16, in a *d.* he opened the ears.
 Ps. 73. 20, as a *d.* when one awaketh.
 126. 1, we were like them that *d.*
 Eccles. 5. 3, a *d.* cometh through much business.
 Jer. 23. 28, prophet that hath a *d.*
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, old men *d.* *d.*
 Jude 8, filthy *d.* defile the flesh.
 See Job 7. 14; Is. 29. 8; Jer. 27. 9.

DREGS. Ps. 75. 8; Is. 51. 17.

DRESS. Gen. 2. 15, put man in garden to *d.* it.
 Deut. 28. 39, plant vineyards, and *d.* them.
 2 Sam. 12. 4, poor man's lamb, and *d.* it.
 See Ex. 30. 7; Luke 13. 7; Heb. 6. 7.

DREW. Gen. 47. 29, time *d.* nigh that Israel must die.
 Ex. 2. 10, because I *d.* him out of the water.
 Josh. 8. 26, Joshua *d.* not his hand back.
 1 Kin. 22. 34; 2 Chr. 18. 33, man *d.* a bow.
 2 Kin. 9. 24, Jehu *d.* bow with full strength.
 Hos. 11. 4, *d.* them with cords of a man.
 Zeph. 3. 2, she *d.* not near to her God.
 Matt. 21. 34, when time of fruit *d.* near.
 Luke 24. 15, Jesus himself *d.* near.
 Acts 5. 37, and *d.* away much people.
 See Est. 5. 2; Lam. 3. 57; Acts 7. 17.

DRINK. (n.). Lev. 10. 9, do not drink strong *d.* when ye go.
 Num. 6. 3, separate himself from strong *d.*
 Deut. 14. 26, bestow money for strong *d.*
 29. 6, strong *d.* these forty years.
 Prov. 20. 1, strong *d.* is raging.
 31. 4, not for princes to drink strong *d.*
 6. give strong *d.* to him that is ready.
 Is. 24. 9, strong *d.* shall be bitter.
 28. 7, erred through strong *d.*

Mic. 2. 11, prophesy of wine and strong *d.*
 Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his neighbour *d.*
 Hag. 1. 6, ye are not filled with *d.*
 Matt. 25. 35, 37, 42, thirsty, and ye gave me *d.*
 John 4. 9, a Jew, asked *d.* of me.
 6. 55, my blood is *d.* indeed.
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him *d.*
 14. 17, the kingdom of God is not meat and *d.*
 1 Cor. 10. 4, same spiritual *d.*
 Col. 2. 16, judge you in meat or in *d.*
 See Gen. 21. 19; Is. 32. 6; 43. 20; Luke 1. 15.

DRINK. (v.). Ex. 15. 24, what shall we *d.*?
 17. 1, no water for people to *d.*
 2 Sam. 23. 16; 1 Chr. 11. 13, David would not *d.*
 Ps. 36. 6, *d.* of the river of thy pleasures.
 60. 3, *d.* the wine of astonishment.
 80. 5, grieved them tears to *d.*
 110. 7, he shall *d.* of the brook in the way.
 Prov. 5. 15, *d.* waters of thine own cistern.
 31. 5, lest they *d.*, and forget the law.
 7, let him *d.*, and forget his poverty.
 Eccles. 9. 7, *d.* wine with merry heart.
 Cant. 5. 1, *d.*, yea, *d.* abundantly.
 Is. 5. 22, mighty to *d.* wine.
 65. 13, my servants shall *d.*, but ye.
 Jer. 35. 2, give Rechabites wine to *d.*
 6. we will *d.* no wine.
 14, to this day they *d.* none.
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt *d.* water by measure.
 Amos 2. 8, *d.* the wine of the condemned.
 Zech. 9. 15, they shall *d.*, and make a noise.
 Matt. 10. 42, whoso shall give to *d.*
 20. 22; Mark 10. 38, are ye able to *d.*?
 26. 27, saying, *d.* ye all of it.
 29; Mark 14. 25; Luke 22. 18, when I *d.* it new.
 42, may not pass except I *d.*
 Mark 9. 41, shall give you cup of water to *d.*
 16. 18, if they *d.* any deadly thing.
 John 4. 10, give me to *d.*
 7. 37, let him come to me, and *d.*
 18. 11, cup given me, shall I not *d.* it?
 Rom. 14. 21, not good to *d.* wine.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, did all *d.* same spiritual drink.
 11. 25, as oft as ye *d.* it.
 12. 13, made to *d.* into one Spirit.
 See Mark 2. 16; Luke 7. 33; 10. 7.

DRIVE. Gen. 4. 14, thou hast *d.* me out.
 Ex. 23. 28, horns shall *d.* out Hivite.
 Deut. 4. 19, lest thou be *d.* to worship them.
 Job 24. 3, they *d.* away ass of the fatherless.
 30. 5, they were *d.* forth from among men.
 Prov. 14. 32, wicked *d.* away in his wickedness.
 22. 15, rod shall *d.* it away.
 25. 23, north wind *d.* away rain.
 Jer. 46. 15, stood not, because Lord did *d.* them.
 Dan. 4. 25; 5. 21, they shall *d.* thee from men.
 Hos. 13. 3, as chaff *d.* with whirlwind.
 Luke 8. 29, he was *d.* of the devil.
 James 1. 6, wave *d.* with the wind.
 See 2 Kin. 9. 20; Jer. 6. 3; Ezek. 31. 11.

DROP. (n.). Job 36. 27, maketh small the *d.* of water.
 Is. 40. 15, as the *d.* of a bucket.
 See Job 38. 28; Cant. 5. 2; Luke 22. 44.

DROP. (v.). Deut. 32. 2, doctrine shall *d.* as the rain.
 Job 29. 22, my speech *d.* upon them.
 Ps. 65. 11, paths *d.* fatness.
 68. 8, heavens *d.* at presence of God.
 Eccles. 10. 18, through idleness house *d.* through.
 Is. 45. 8, *d.* down, ye heavens.
 Ezek. 20. 46, *d.* thy word toward the south.
 See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Joel 3. 18; Amos 9. 13.

DROSS. Prov. 25. 4; 26. 23; Is. 1. 22, 25; Ezek. 22. 18.

DROUGHT. Is. 53. 11; Jer. 17. 8; Hos. 13. 5; Hag. 1. 11.

DROVE. Gen. 3. 24; 15. 11; 32. 16; 33. 8; John 2. 15.

DROWN. Cant. 8. 7, neither can floods *d.* it.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, that *d.* men in perdition.
 See Ex. 15. 4; Matt. 18. 6; Heb. 11. 29.

DROWSINESS. Prov. 23. 21.

DRUNK. 2 Sam. 11. 13, David made Uriah *d.*
 1 Kin. 20. 16, was drinking himself *d.*
 Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, stagger like a *d.* man.
 Jer. 23. 9, I am like a *d.* man.
 Lam. 5. 4, we have *d.* water for money.
 Hab. 2. 15, maketh him *d.* also.
 Matt. 24. 49; Luke 12. 45, drink with the *d.*
 Acts 2. 15, these are not *d.*
 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is hungry, and another *d.*
 1 Thess. 5. 3, they that be *d.* are *d.* in the night.
 See Luke 5. 39; John 2. 10; Eph. 5. 18; Rev. 17. 6.

DRUNKARD. Deut. 21. 20, our son is a glutton and a *d.*
 Prov. 23. 21, *d.* and glutton come to poverty.
 26. 9, as a thorn goeth into hand of *d.*

1 Cor. 6. 10, nor *d.* shall inherit.
See Ps. 69. 12; Is. 24. 20; Jdel. 1. 5; Nah. 1. 10.
DRUNKENNESS. Deut. 29. 19, to add *d.* to thirst.
 Eccles. 10. 17, eat for strength, not for *d.*
 Ezek. 23. 33, shalt be filled with *d.*
See Luke 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; Gal. 5. 21.
DRY. Prov. 17. 22, a broken spirit *d.* the bones.
 Is. 44. 3, pour floods on *d.* ground.
 Matt. 12. 43; Luke 11. 24, through *d.* places.
 Mark 5. 29, fountain of blood *d.* up.
See Ps. 107. 33, 35; Is. 53. 2; Mark 11. 20.
DUE. Lev. 10. 13, 14, it is thy *d.*, and thy sons' *d.*
 26. 4; Deut. 11. 14, rain in *d.* season.
 Ps. 104. 27; 145. 15; Matt. 24. 45; Luke 14. 42, meat in *d.* season.
 Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in *d.* season.
 Matt. 18. 34, pay all that was *d.*
 Luke 23. 41, the *d.* reward of our deeds.
 Rom. 5. 6, in *d.* time Christ died.
 Gal. 6. 9, in *d.* season we shall reap.
See Prov. 3. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 8; Tit. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 5. 6.
DULL. Matt. 13. 15; Acts 23. 27; Heb. 5. 11.
DUMB. Ex. 4. 11, who maketh the *d.*?
 Prov. 31. 8, open thy mouth for the *d.*
 Is. 35. 6, the tongue of the *d.* shall sing.
 53. 7; Acts 8. 32, as sheep before shearers is *d.*
 56. 10, they are all *d.* dogs.
 Ezek. 3. 26, be *d.*, and shalt not be a reprov-
 er.
 Hab. 2. 19, woe to him that saith to *d.* stone.
 Matthew 9. 32; 12. 22; 15. 30; Mark 7. 37; 9. 17, *d.* man.
See Ps. 39. 2; Dan. 10. 15; Luke 1. 20; 11. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 16.
DUNG. 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, lifteth beggar from *d.*-hill.
 Luke 13. 8, till I dig about it, and *d.* it.
 Is. 35, neither fit for land nor *d.*-hill.
 Phil. 3. 8, count all things but *d.*
See Neh. 2. 13; Lam. 4. 5; Mal. 2. 3.
DUNGEON. Ex. 12. 29; Jer. 38. 6; Lam. 3. 53.
DURABLE. Prov. 8. 18; Is. 23. 18.
DURETH. Matt. 13. 21.
DUREST. Matt. 22. 46; Mark 12. 34; Luke 20. 40, nor *d.* ask questions.
 John 21. 12, none of disciples *d.* ask.
See Est. 7. 5; Job 32. 6; Acts 5. 13; Jude 9.
DUST. Gen. 2. 7, Lord God formed man of *d.*
 3. 14, *d.* shalt thou eat.
 19. *d.* thou art.
 18. 27, who am but *d.* and ashes.
 Job 22. 24; 27. 16, lay up gold as *d.*
 42. 6, I repent in *d.* and ashes.
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the *d.* praise thee?
 102. 14, servants favour *d.* thereof.
 103. 14, remembereth that we are *d.*
 Eccles. 8. 20, all are *d.*, and turn to *d.* again.
 Is. 40. 12, comprehended *d.* of the earth.
 63. 25, *d.* shall be serpent's meat.
 Lam. 3. 29, he putteth his mouth in the *d.*
 Dan. 12. 2, many that sleep in *d.* shall awake.
 Mic. 7. 17, lick the *d.* like a serpent.
 Matt. 10. 14; Mark 6. 11; Luke 9. 5, shake off *d.* from feet.
 Luke 10. 11, even *d.* of your city.
 Acts 22. 23, as they threw *d.* into the air.
See Ex. 8. 16; Num. 23. 10; Deut. 9. 21; Job 39. 14.
DUTY. Eccles. 12. 13, the whole *d.* of man.
 Luke 17. 10, that which was our *d.* to do.
 Rom. 15. 27, their *d.* is to minister.
See Ex. 21. 10; Deut. 25. 5; 2 Chr. 8. 14; Ezra 4. 4.
DWELL. Deut. 12. 11, cause his name to *d.* there.
 1 Sam. 4. 2; 2 Sam. 6. 2; 1 Chr. 13. 6, *d.* between the cherubims.
 1 Kin. 8. 30; 2 Chr. 6. 21, heaven thy *d.* place.
 Ps. 23. 6, will *d.* in house of the Lord.
 Job 37. 3, so shalt thou *d.* in the end.
 64. 10, than to *d.* in tents of wickedness.
 132. 14, here will I *d.*
 133. 1, good for brethren to *d.* together.
 Is. 33. 14, who shall *d.* with devouring fire?
 16, he shall *d.* on high.
 57. 15, I *d.* in the high and holy place.
 John 6. 56, *d.* in me, and I in him.
 14. 10, the Father that *d.* in me.
 17, for he *d.* with you, and shall be in you.
 Rom. 7. 17, sin that *d.* in me.
 Col. 2. 9, in him *d.* fullness of Godhead.
 3. 16, word of Christ *d.* in you richly.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, *d.* in the light.
 2 Pet. 3. 13, wherein *d.* righteousness.
 1 John 3. 17, how *d.* the love of God in him?
 4. 12, God *d.* in us.
See Rom. 8. 9; 2 Cor. 6. 16; James 4. 5.

E.

EACH. Is. 57. 2, *e.* one walking in his uprightness.
 Ezek. 4. 6, *e.* day for a year.
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues sat on *e.*
 Phil. 2. 3, let *e.* esteem other.
See Ex. 18. 7; Ps. 85. 10; 2 Thess. 1. 3.
EAGLE. Ex. 19. 4, how I bare you on *e.* wings.
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were swifter than *e.*
 Ps. 103. 5, youth renewed like *e.*
 Is. 40. 31, mount up with wings as *e.*
 Matt. 24. 23; Luke 17. 37, *e.* be gathered.
See Dan. 4. 33; Obad. 4; Rev. 4. 7; 12. 14.
EAR (of). Ex. 34. 21; Deut. 21. 4; 1 Sam. 8. 12.
EARLY. Ps. 46. 5, and that right *e.*
 63. 1, *e.* will I seek thee.
 90. 14, satisfy us *e.* with thy mercy.
 Prov. 1. 28; 8. 17, seek me *e.* shall find me.
 Cant. 7. 12, get up *e.* to vineyards.
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, as *e.* dew.
 James 5. 7, the *e.* and latter rain.
See Judg. 7. 3; Luke 24. 22; John 20. 1.
EARNEST. Job 7. 2, as servant *e.* desireth shadow.
 Jer. 31. 20, I do *e.* remember him still.
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both hands *e.*
 Luke 22. 44, in agony he prayed more *e.*
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.*, expectation of the creature.
 1 Cor. 12. 31, covet *e.* best gifts.
 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5, the *e.* of the Spirit.
 5. 2, *e.* desiring to be clothed.
 Eph. 1. 14, the *e.* of our inheritance.
 Phil. 1. 20, to my *e.* expectation and hope.
 Jude 3, *e.* contend for the faith.
See Acts 3. 12; Heb. 2. 1; James 5. 17.
EARNETH. Hag. 1. 6.
EARS. Ex. 10. 2, tell it in *e.* of thy son.
 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kin. 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3, at which *e.* shall tingle.
 Neh. 1. 6, let thine *e.* be attentive.
 Job 12. 11; 34. 3; doth not *e.* try words?
 15. 21, dreadful sound is in his *e.*
 28. 22, heard fame with our *e.*
 29. 11, when the *e.* heard me, it blessed me.
 42. 5, heard of thee by the hearing of the *e.*
 Ps. 18. 6, my cry came even into his *e.*
 34. 15, his *e.* are open unto their cry.
 58. 4, like the deaf adder that stoppeth her *e.*
 94. 9, he that planted the *e.*, shall he not hear?
 115. 6; 135. 17, they have *e.*, but hear not.
 Prov. 17. 4, liar giveth *e.* to naughty tongue.
 18. 15, *e.* of wise seeketh knowledge.
 20. 12, hearing *e.*, seeing eye, Lord made.
 21. 13, stoppeth *e.* at cry of the poor.
 23. 9, speak not in *e.* of a fool.
 25. 12, wise reprover on obedient *e.*
 27. 17, one that taketh gog by the *e.*
 Eccles. 1. 8, nor his *e.* filled with hearing.
 Is. 6. 10; Matt. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27, make *e.* heavy.
 48. 8, from that time thine *e.* not opened.
 59. 1, nor his *e.* heavy, that it cannot.
 Jer. 9. 20, let your *e.* receive word of the Lord.
 Amos 3. 12, out of mouth of lion piece of an *e.*
 Matt. 10. 27, what ye hear in *e.*, preach.
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
 26. 51; Mark 14. 47, smote off *e.*
 Mark 7. 33, put his fingers into *e.*
 8. 18, having *e.*, hear ye not?
 Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in heart and *e.*
 17. 20, strange things to our *e.*
 1 Cor. 2. 9, nor *e.* heard.
 12. 16, if *e.* say, because I am not the eye.
 2 Tim. 4. 3, having itching *e.*
 James 5. 4, entered into *e.* of the Lord.
 1 Pet. 3. 12, his *e.* are open to prayer.
See Matt. 11. 15; Mark 4. 9; Rev. 2. 7.
EARS (of corn). Deut. 22. 25; Matt. 12. 1.
EARTH. Gen. 8. 22, while *e.* remaineth.
 10. 25, in his days was *e.* divided.
 18. 25, shall not Judge of all the *e.* do right?
 Num. 14. 21, all *e.* filled with glory.
 16. 30, if the *e.* open her mouth.
 Deut. 32. 1, O *e.*, hear the words of my mouth.
 Josh. 3. 11; Zech. 6. 5, Lord of all the *e.*
 23. 14, going way of all the *e.*
 1 Kin. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God dwell on the *e.*
 2 Kin. 5. 17, two mules' burden of *e.*
 Job 7. 1, appointed time to man upon *e.*
 9. 24, *e.* given into hand of wicked.
 19. 25, stand at latter day upon *e.*
 26. 7, hangeth *e.* upon nothing.
 38. 4, when I laid foundations of the *e.*
 41. 33, on *e.* there is not his like.
 Ps. 2. 7, uttermost parts of *e.*

Ps. 8. 1, excellent is thy name in *e*.
 16. 3, to saints that are in the *e*.
 25. 13, his seed shall inherit the *e*.
 33. 5, the *e*. is full of the goodness.
 34. 16, cut off remembrance from the *e*.
 37. 9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall inherit *e*.
 41. 2, shall be blessed upon the *e*.
 46. 2, not fear, though *e*. be removed.
 6, uttered voice, the *e*. melted.
 8, desolations made in the *e*.
 10, will be exalted in the *e*.
 47. 9, shields of the *e*. belong to God.
 48. 2, joy of the whole *e*.
 50. 4, call to *e*., that he may judge.
 67. 5; 108. 5, glory above all the *e*.
 58. 11, a God that judgeth in the *e*.
 60. 2, made the *e*. to tremble.
 63. 9, lower parts of the *e*.
 65. 8, dwell in uttermost parts of *e*.
 9, visitest *e*., and wastest it.
 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, *e*. yield increase.
 68. 8, *e*. shook, heavens dropped.
 71. 20, bring me up from depths of the *e*.
 72. 6, showers that water the *e*.
 16, handful of corn in the *e*.
 73. 9, tongue walketh through *e*.
 23, none on *e*. I desire beside thee.
 75. 3; Is. 24. 19, *e*. dissolved.
 63. 13; 97. 9, most high over all *e*.
 90. 2, or ever thou hadst formed the *e*.
 97. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e*. rejoice.
 99. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e*. be moved.
 102. 25; 104. 5; Prov. 8. 29; Is. 48. 13, laid foundation of *e*.
 104. 13, the *e*. is satisfied.
 24, the *e*. is full of thy riches.
 112. 2, seed mighty upon *e*.
 115. 16, *e*. given to children of men.
 119. 10, stranger in the *e*.
 64, the *e*. full of thy mercy.
 90, established the *e*., it abideth.
 146. 4, he returneth to the *e*.
 147. 8, prepareth rain for the *e*.
 148. 13, glory above *e*. and heaven.
 Prov. 3. 19; Is. 24. 1, Lord founded the *e*.
 8, 23, set up from everlasting, or ever *e*. was.
 26, he had not yet made *e*., nor fishes.
 11. 31, righteous recompensed in *e*.
 25. 3, the *e*. for depth.
 30. 14, teeth as knives to devour poor from *e*.
 16, the *e*. not filled with water.
 21, for three things *e*. is disquieted.
 24, four things little upon *e*.
 Eccles. 1. 4, the *e*. abideth for ever.
 3. 21, spirit of beast goeth to *e*.
 5. 9, profit of the *e*. for all.
 12. 7, dust return to *e*.
 Is. 4. 2, fruit of *e*. excellent.
 11. 9, *e*. full of knowledge of the Lord.
 13. 13, *e*. shall remove out of her place.
 14. 16, is this the man that made *e*. tremble?
 26. 9, when thy judgments are in the *e*.
 21, *e*. shall disclose her blood.
 34. 1, let the *e*. hear.
 40. 22, sitteth on circle of the *e*.
 28, Creator of ends of *e*. fainteth not.
 44. 24, spreadeth abroad *e*. by myself.
 45. 22, be saved, all ends of the *e*.
 49. 13, be joyful, O *e*.
 51. 6, the *e*. shall wax old.
 66. 1, the *e*. is my footstool.
 8, shall *e*. bring forth in one day?
 Jer. 15. 10, man of contention to whole *e*.
 22. 29; Mic. 1. 2, O *e*., *e*., hear word of Lord.
 31. 22, hath created new thing in *e*.
 51. 15, made the *e*. by his power.
 Ezek. 9. 9, the Lord hath forsaken the *e*.
 43. 2, the *e*. shined with his glory.
 Hos. 2. 22, the *e*. shall hear the corn.
 Amos 3. 5, bird fall in snare on *e*.
 8. 9, darken *e*. in the clear day.
 9. 9, least grain fall upon the *e*.
 Jonah 2. 6, *e*. with bars about me.
 Mic. 6. 2, ye strong foundations of the *e*.
 7. 2, good man perished out of the *e*.
 17, move like worms of the *e*.
 Nah. 1. 5, *e*. burnt up at his presence.
 Hab. 2. 14, *e*. filled with knowledge.
 3. 3, the *e*. full of his praise.
 Hag. 1. 10, *e*. stayed from her fruit.
 Zech. 4. 10, eyes of Lord run through *e*.
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I smite *e*. with a curse.
 Matt. 5. 5, meek shall inherit *e*.

Matt. 5. 35, swear not by the *e*.
 6. 19, treasures upon *e*.
 9. 6; Mark 2. 10; Luke 5. 24, power on *e*. to forgive.
 10. 34, to send peace on *e*.
 13. 5; Mark 4. 5, not much *e*.
 16. 19; 18. 18, shalt bind on *e*.
 18. 19, shall agree on *e*.
 23. 9, call no man father on *e*.
 25. 13, 25, digged in the *e*.
 Mark 4. 28, *e*. bringeth forth fruit of herself.
 31, less than all seeds in the *e*.
 9. 3, no fuller on *e*. can whiten them.
 Luke 2. 14, on *e*. peace.
 23. 44, darkness over all *e*.
 John 3. 12, I have told you *e*. things.
 31, of *e*. is *e*., and speaketh of the *e*.
 12. 32, lifted up from the *e*.
 17. 4, I have glorified thee on the *e*.
 Acts 8. 33, life taken from the *e*.
 9. 4, 8; 26. 14, Saul fell to the *e*.
 22. 22, away with such a fellow from *e*.
 Rom. 10. 13, sound went into all *e*.
 1 Cor. 15. 47, first man is of the *e*., *e*.
 48, as is the *e*., such are they that are *e*.
 49, the image of the *e*.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, treasure in *e*. vessels.
 Col. 3. 2, affection not on things on *e*.
 Phil. 3. 19, who mind *e*. things.
 Heb. 6. 7, *e*. drinketh in the rain.
 8. 4, if he were on *e*.
 11. 13, strangers on the *e*.
 12. 25, refused him that spake on *e*.
 26, voice then shook the *e*.
 James 3. 15, this wisdom is *e*.
 5. 5, lived in pleasure on *e*.
 7, the precious fruit of the *e*.
 13, and the *e*. brought forth her fruit.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, the *e*. shall be burnt up.
 Rev. 5. 10, we shall reign on the *e*.
 7. 3, hurt not the *e*.
 13. 1, *e*. lightened with his glory.
 20. 11, from whose face the *e*. fled.
 21. 1, a new *e*.
 See Ex. 9. 29; Job 12. 8; Ps. 24. 1; Is. 65. 16.
EARTHQUAKE. 1 Kin. 19. 11; Zech. 14. 5; Matt. 24. 7.
EASE. Ex. 13. 22, so shall it be *e*. for thyself.
 Deut. 28. 65, among nations find no *e*.
 Job 12. 5, thought of him that is at *e*.
 16. 6, though I forbear, what am I *e*.?
 21. 23, dieth, being wholly at *e*.
 Ps. 25. 13, his soul shall dwell at *e*.
 Is. 32. 9, 11, women that are at *e*.
 Amos 6. 1, woe to them that are at *e*.
 Matt. 9. 5; Mark 2. 9; Luke 5. 23, is *e*. to say.
 19. 24; Mark 10. 25; Luke 18. 25, *e*. for camel.
 1 Cor. 13. 5, not *e*. provoked.
 Heb. 12. 1, sin which doth so *e*. beset.
 See Jer. 46. 27; Zech. 1. 15; Luke 12. 19.
EAST. Gen. 41. 6; 23. 27, blasted with *e*. wind.
 Ex. 10. 13, Lord brought an *e*. wind.
 Job 1. 3, greatest of all men of the *e*.
 15. 2, fill his belly with *e*. wind.
 27. 21, *e*. wind carrieth him away.
 38. 24, scattereth *e*. wind on the earth.
 Ps. 48. 7, breakest ships with *e*. wind.
 75. 6, promotion cometh not from *e*.
 103. 12, as far as *e*. from west.
 Is. 27. 8, stayeth rough wind in day of *e*. wind.
 Ezek. 19. 12, the *e*. wind drieth up her fruit.
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim followeth *e*. wind.
 13. 15, though fruitful, an *e*. wind shall come.
 See Jonah 4. 5, 8; Matt. 2. 1; 8. 11; 24. 27.
EASY. Prov. 14. 6; Matt. 11. 30; 1 Cor. 14. 9; James. 3. 17.
EAT. Gen. 2. 17, in day thou *e*. thou shalt die.
 9. 4; Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 12. 16, blood not *e*.
 24. 33, not *e*. till I have told.
 43. 32, Egyptians might not *e*. with Hebrews.
 Ex. 12. 16, no work, save that which man must *e*.
 23. 11, that the poor may *e*.
 29. 34, shall not be *e*., because holy.
 Lev. 25. 20, what shall we *e*. seventh year?
 Num. 13. 32, a land that *e*. up inhabitants.
 Josh. 5. 11, 12, *e*. of old corn of the land.
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if haply people had *e*. freely
 28. 20, had *e*. no bread all day.
 22, *e*., that thou mayest have strength.
 2 Sam. 19. 42, have we *e*. of king's cost?
 1 Kin. 19. 5; Acts 10. 13; 11. 7, angel said, Arise and *e*.
 2 Kin. 4. 43, 44, they shall *e*., and leave thereof.
 6. 23, give thy son, that we may *e*. him.
 Neh. 5. 2, corn, that we may *e*., and live.

- Job 3. 24, my sighing cometh before I *e.*
 5. 3, whose harvest the hungry *e.* up.
 6. 6, *e.* without salt.
 21. 25, another never *e.* with pleasure.
 31. 17, have *e.* my morsel alone.
 Ps. 22. 26, meek shall *e.* and be satisfied
 69. 9; John 2. 17, zeal hath *e.* me up.
 102. 9, have *e.* ashes like bread.
 Prov. 1. 31; Is. 3. 10, *e.* fruit of their own way.
 12. 25, *e.* to satisfying of soul.
 18. 21, they that love it shall *e.* the fruit.
 23. 1, sittest to *e.* with ruler.
 24. 13, *e.* honey, because it is good.
 25. 27, not good to *e.* much honey.
 Eccles. 2. 25, who can *e.* more than I?
 4. 5, fool *e.* his own flesh.
 5. 11, goods increase, they increased that *e.*
 12, sleep be sweet, whether he *e.* little or much.
 17, all his days also he *e.* in darkness.
 19; 6. 2, not power to *e.* thereof.
 10. 16, thy princes *e.* in the morning.
 17, blessed when princes *e.* in due season.
 Is. 4. 1, we will *e.* our own bread.
 7. 15, 22, butter and honey shall he *e.*
 11. 7; 65. 25, lion *e.* straw like ox.
 29. 3, he *e.*, awasheth, and is hungry.
 51. 8, worm shall *e.* them like wool.
 55. 1, come ye, buy and *e.*
 2. *e.* ye that which is good.
 10, give bread to the *e.*
 65. 13, my servants shall *e.*, but ye shall be.
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall *e.* up thine harvest.
 15. 16, words were found, and I did *e.* them.
 24. 2; 29. 17, figs could not be *e.*
 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, the fathers have *e.* sour grapes.
 Ezek. 3. 1, 2, 3, *e.* this roll.
 4. 10, *e.* by weight.
 Dan. 4. 33, *e.* grass as oxen.
 Hos. 4. 10; Mic. 6. 14; Hag. 1. 6, *e.*, and not have
 enough.
 10. 13, have *e.* the fruit of lies.
 Mic. 7. 1, there is no cluster to *e.*
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 22, what ye shall *e.*
 9. 11; Mark 2. 16; Luke 15. 2, why *e.* with publicans?
 12. 1, ears of corn, and *e.*
 4. *e.* shewbread, which was not lawful to *e.*
 14. 16; Mark 6. 27; Luke 9. 13, give ye them to *e.*
 15. 20, to *e.* with unwashen hands.
 27; Mark 7. 28, dogs *e.* of crumbs.
 32; Mark 8. 1, multitude have nothing to *e.*
 24. 49, to *e.* and drink with the drunken.
 Mark 2. 16, when they saw him *e.* with.
 6. 31, no leisure so much as to *e.*
 11. 14, no man *e.* fruit of thee.
 Luke 5. 33, but thy disciples *e.* and drink.
 10. 8, *e.* such things as are set before you.
 12. 19, take thine ease, *e.*, drink.
 13. 26, we have *e.* and drunk in thy presence.
 23. 23, let us *e.* and be merry.
 22. 30, that ye may *e.* at my table.
 24. 43, he took it, and did *e.* before them.
 John 4. 31, Master, *e.*
 32, meat to *e.* ye know not of.
 6. 26, because ye did *e.* of loaves.
 52, can this man give us his flesh to *e.*?
 53, except ye *e.* the flesh.
 Acts 2. 46, did ye eat their meat with gladness.
 9. 9, Saul did neither *e.* nor drink.
 11. 3, thou didst *e.* with them.
 23. 14, will *e.* nothing until we have slain Paul.
 Rom. 14. 2, one believeth he may *e.* all things; weak
e. herbs.
 6, *e.* to the Lord.
 20, who *e.* with offence.
 21, neither to *e.* flesh nor drink wine.
 1 Cor. 5. 11, with such an one no not to *e.*
 8. 7, *e.* it as a thing offered to idol.
 8, neither if we *e.* are we better.
 13, I will *e.* no flesh while world.
 9. 4, have we not power to *e.*?
 10. 3, all *e.* same spiritual meat.
 27, *e.*, asking no question.
 31, whether ye *e.* or drink.
 11. 29, he that *e.* unworthily.
 2 Thess. 3. 10, work not, neither should he *e.*
 Heb. 13. 10, whereof they have no right to *e.*
 Rev. 2. 7, *e.* of the tree of life.
 17, will give to *e.* of hidden manna.
 19. 18, *e.* flesh of kings.
 See Judg. 14. 14; Prov. 31. 27; Is. 1. 19; 65. 4.
EDGE. Prov. 5. 4; Heb. 4. 12; Eccles. 10. 10.
EDIFY. Rom. 14. 19, wherewith one may *e.*
 15. 2, please his neighbour to *e.*
- 1 Cor. 8. 1, charity *e.*
 14. 3, he that prophesieth speaketh to *e.*
 4. *e.* himself, *e.* the church.
 10. 23, all things lawful, but *e.* not.
 Eph. 4. 12, for *e.* of the body of Christ.
 See 2 Cor. 10. 8; 13. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 4.
EFFECT. Num. 30. 8, make vow of none *e.*
 2 Chr. 7. 11, Solomon prosperously *e.* all.
 Ps. 33. 10, devices of the people of none *e.*
 Is. 32. 17, the *e.* of righteousness quietness.
 Matt. 15. 6; Mark 7. 13, command of God of none *e.*
 1 Cor. 1. 17, lest cross be of none *e.*
 Gal. 5. 4, Christ is become of none *e.*
 See Rom. 3. 3; 4. 14; 9. 6; Gal. 3. 17.
EFFECTUAL. 1 Cor. 16. 9, a great door and *e.* is
 opened.
 Eph. 3. 7; 4. 16, the *e.* working.
 James 5. 16, *e.* prayer of righteous man.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 6; Gal. 2. 8; 1 Thess. 2. 13.
EFFEMINATE. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
EGG. Job 6. 6, taste in the white of an *e.*
 39. 14, ostrich leaveth *e.* in earth.
 Luke 11. 12, if he ask an *e.*
 See Deut. 22. 6; Is. 10. 14; 59. 5; Jer. 17. 11.
EITHER. Gen. 31. 24, speak not *e.* good or bad.
 Eccles. 11. 6, prosper, *e.* this or that.
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, *e.* hate the one.
 John 19. 18, on *e.* side one.
 Rev. 22. 2, on *e.* side the river.
 See Deut. 17. 3; 28. 51; Is. 7. 11; Matt. 12. 33.
ELDER. 1 Sam. 15. 30, honour me before *e.* of people.
 Job 15. 10, aged men, much *e.* than thy father.
 32. 4, waited, because they were *e.* than he.
 Prov. 31. 23, husband known among *e.*
 Matt. 15. 2; Mark 7. 3, tradition of the *e.*
 1 Tim. 5. 17, let *e.* that rule be worthy.
 Tit. 1. 5, ordain *e.* in every city.
 Heb. 11. 2, the *e.* obtained good report.
 James 5. 14, call for *e.* of the church.
 1 Pet. 5. 1, the *e.* I exhort, who am an *e.*
 5, younger submit to the *e.*
 See John 8. 9 1 Tim. 5. 2; 2 John 1; 3 John 1.
ELECT. Is. 42. 1, mine *e.*, in whom my soul delighteth.
 45. 4, mine *e.* I have called by name.
 55. 9, 22, mine *e.* shall inherit.
 Matt. 24. 22; Mark 13. 20, for *e.* sake shortened.
 24; Mark 13. 22, deceive very *e.*
 31; Mark 13. 27, gather together his *e.*
 Luke 18. 7, avenge his own *e.*
 Rom. 8. 33, to charge of God's *e.*
 Col. 3. 12, put on as the *e.* of God.
 1 Tim. 5. 21, charge thee before *e.* angels.
 1 Pet. 1. 2, *e.* according to foreknowledge.
 2. 6, corner stone, *e.*, precious.
 See 2 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 13; 2 John 13.
ELECTION. Rom. 9. 11; 11. 5; 1 Thess. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 1.
 10.
ELEMENTS. Gal. 4. 3, 9; 2 Pet. 3. 10.
ELEVEN. Gen. 32. 22, Jacob took his *e.* sons.
 37. 9, and *e.* stars made obeisance.
 Acts 1. 26, he was numbered with the *e.*
 See Matt. 28. 16; Mark 16. 14; Luke 24. 9.
ELOQUENT. Ex. 4. 10; Is. 3. 3; Acts 18. 24.
EMBOLDEN. Job 16. 3; 1 Cor. 8. 10.
EMBRACE. Job 24. 8, *e.* rock for want of shelter.
 Eccles. 3. 5, a time to *e.*
 Heb. 11. 13, seen and *e.* promises.
 See Prov. 4. 5; 5. 20; Lam. 4. 5; Acts 20. 1.
EMBROIDER. Ex. 28. 39; 35. 35; 38. 23.
EMINENT. Ezek. 16. 24, 31, 39; 17. 22.
EMPIRE. Est. 1. 20.
EMPLOY. Deut. 20. 19; 1 Chr. 9. 3; Ezra 10. 15; Ezek.
 39. 14.
EMPTY. Gen. 31. 42; Mark 12. 3; Luke 1. 53; 20. 10,
 sent *e.* away.
 Ex. 3. 21, ye shall not go *e.*
 23. 15; 34. 20; Deut. 16. 16, appear before me *e.*
 Deut. 15. 13, not let him go away *e.*
 Job 22. 9, thou hast sent widows away *e.*
 Eccles. 11. 3, clouds *e.* themselves on the earth.
 Is. 29. 8, awaketh, and his soul is *e.*
 Jer. 43. 11, Moab *e.* from vessel to vessel.
 Nah. 2. 2, the emptiers have *e.* them out.
 Matt. 12. 44, come, he findeth it *e.*
 See 2 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Kin. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 1.
EMULATION. Rom. 11. 14; Gal. 5. 20.
ENABLED. 1 Tim. 1. 12.
ENCAMP. Ps. 27. 3, though host *e.* against me.
 34. 7, angel of Lord *e.* round.
 See Num. 10. 31; Job 19. 12; Ps. 53. 5.
ENCOUNTERED. Acts 17. 18.
ENCOURAGE. Deut. 1. 38; 3. 29; 2 Sam. 11. 25,
 him.

Ps. 64. 5, they *e.* themselves in an evil matter.
 See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 2 Chr. 31. 4; 35. 2; Is. 41. 7.
END. Gen. 6. 13, the *e.* of all flesh before me.
 Ex. 23. 16; Deut. 11. 12, in the *e.* of the year.
 Num. 23. 10, let my last *e.* be like his.
 Deut. 8. 16, do thee good at thy latter *e.*
 32. 29, consider their latter *e.*
 Job 6. 11, what is mine *e.*, that I should prolong
 7. 7; 42. 12, thy latter *e.* shall increase.
 16. 3, shall vain words have an *e.*?
 26. 10, till day and night come to an *e.*
 Ps. 7. 9, wickedness of wicked come to an *e.*
 9. 6, destructions come to perpetual *e.*
 37. 37, the *e.* of that man is peace.
 39. 4, make me to know my *e.*
 73. 17, then understood I their *e.*
 102. 27, the same, thy years have no *e.*
 107. 27, are at their wit's *e.*
 119. 96, an *e.* of all perfection.
 Prov. 14. 12, the *e.* thereof are ways of death.
 17. 24, eyes of fool in *e.* of earth.
 19. 20, be wise in thy latter *e.*
 25. 3, lest thou know not what to do in *e.*
 Eccles. 3. 11, find out from beginning to the *e.*
 4. 3, no *e.* of all his labour.
 16. no *e.* of all the people.
 7. 2, that is the *e.* of all men.
 8, better the *e.* of a thing.
 10. 13, the *e.* of his talk is madness.
 12. 12, of making books there is no *e.*
 Is. 9. 7, of his government shall be no *e.*
 46. 10, declaring *e.* from beginning.
 Jer. 5. 31, what will ye do in *e.* thereof?
 8. 20, harvest past, summer *e.*
 17. 11, at his *e.* shall be a fool.
 29. 11, to give you an expected *e.*
 31. 17, there is hope in thine *e.*
 Lam. 1. 9, remembereth not her last *e.*
 4. 18; Ezek. 7. 2, our *e.* is near, *e.* is come.
 Ezek. 21. 25; 35. 3, iniquity shall have an *e.*
 Dan. 8. 17, 19; 11. 27, at the time of *e.*
 11. 45, he shall come to his *e.*, and none shall help
 him.
 12. 8, what shall be the *e.*?
 13, go thy way till the *e.* be.
 Hab. 2. 3, at the *e.* it shall speak.
 Matt. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mark 13. 13, endureth to
 13. 39, harvest is *e.* of the world.
 24. 3, what sign of the *e.* of the world?
 6; Mark 13. 7; Luke 21. 9, the *e.* is not yet.
 14, then shall the *e.* come.
 31, gather from one *e.* of heaven.
 26. 59, Peter sat to see the *e.*
 28. 20, I am with you, even unto the *e.*
 Mark 3. 26, cannot stand, but hath an *e.*
 Luke 1. 33, of his kingdom there shall be no *e.*
 22. 37, things concerning me have an *e.*
 John 13. 1, beloved them unto the *e.*
 18. 37, to this *e.* was I born.
 Rom. 6. 21, the *e.* of those things is death.
 22, the *e.* everlasting life.
 10. 4, the *e.* of the law for righteousness.
 1 Cor. 10. 11, on whom *e.* of world are come.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *e.* is destruction.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, the *e.* of the commandment.
 Heb. 6. 8, whose *e.* is to be burned.
 16, an oath an *e.* of strife.
 7. 3, neither beginning nor *e.* of life.
 9. 26, once in the *e.* hath he appeared.
 13. 7, considering *e.* of their conversation.
 James 5. 11, ye have seen *e.* of the Lord.
 1 Pet. 1. 9, receiving the *e.* of your faith.
 13, be sober, and hope to the *e.*
 4. 7, the *e.* of all things is at hand.
 17, what shall the *e.* be of them that obey not?
 Rev. 2. 26, keepeth my works unto *e.*
 21. 6; 22. 13, the beginning and the *e.*
 See Ps. 19. 6; 65. 5; Is. 45. 22; 52. 10; Jer. 4. 27.
ENDAMAGE. Ezra 4. 13.
ENDANGER. Eccles. 10. 9; Dan. 1. 10.
ENDEAVOUR. Ps. 28. 4; Eph. 4. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 15.
ENDLESS. 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 7. 16.
ENDUE. Gen. 30. 20; 2 Chr. 2. 12; Luke 24. 49; James
 3. 13.
ENDURE. Gen. 32. 14, as the children be able to *e.*
 Est. 8. 6, how can I *e.* to see evil?
 Job 8. 15, hold I firm, but it shall not *e.*
 31. 23, I could not *e.*
 Ps. 9. 7, 102. 12; 104. 31, Lord shall *e.* for ever.
 5. 7, his anger *e.* a moment, weeping *e.* for a night.
 52. 1, goodness of God *e.* continually.
 72. 5, as long as sun and moon *e.*
 117, his name shall *e.* for ever.

Ps. 100. 5, his truth *e.* to all generations.
 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; 138. 8; Jer. 33. 11, his
 mercy *e.* for ever.
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his righteousness *e.* for ever.
 119. 160, every one of thy judgments *e.*
 135. 13, thy name, O Lord, *e.* for ever.
 145. 13, thy dominion *e.*
 Prov. 27. 24, doth *e.* to every generation.
 Ezek. 22. 14, can thy heart *e.*?
 Matt. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mark 13. 13, *e.* to the end.
 Mark 4. 17, so *e.* but for a time.
 John 6. 27, meat that *e.* unto life.
 Rom. 9. 22, God *e.* with much longsuffering.
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *e.* all things.
 2 Tim. 2. 3, *e.* hardness as good soldier.
 4. 3, they will not *e.* sound doctrine.
 5, watch, *e.* afflictions.
 Heb. 10. 34, in heaven a better and *e.* substance.
 12. 7, if ye *e.* chastening.
 James 1. 12, blessed is man that *e.* temptation.
 5. 11, we count them happy who *e.*
 1 Pet. 1. 25, the word of the Lord *e.* for ever.
 2. 19, if a man for conscience *e.* grief.
 See Heb. 10. 32; 11. 27; 12. 2, 3.
ENEMY. Ex. 23. 22, I will be *e.* to thine *e.*
 Deut. 32. 31, our *e.* themselves being judges.
 Josh. 7. 12, Israel turned backs before *e.*
 Judg. 5. 31, so let all thy *e.* perish.
 1 Sam. 24. 19, if man find *e.*, will he let him go?
 1 Kin. 21. 20, hast thou found me, O mine *e.*?
 Job 13. 24, wherefore holdest thou me for *e.*?
 Ps. 8. 2, still the *e.* and avenger.
 23. 5, in presence of mine *e.*
 38. 19, mine *e.* are lively.
 61. 3, a strong tower from the *e.*
 72. 9, his *e.* shall lick the dust.
 119. 98, wiser than mine *e.*
 127. 5, speak with *e.* in the gate.
 127. 31, I count them mine *e.*
 Prov. 16. 7, maketh his *e.* at peace.
 24. 17, rejoice not when *e.* faileth.
 25. 21; Rom. 12. 20, if *e.* hunger, give bread.
 27. 6, kisses of *e.* deceitful.
 Is. 9. 11, Lord shall join *e.* together.
 59. 19, when *e.* shall come in like a flood.
 63. 10, he was turned to be their *e.*
 Jer. 15. 11, will cause *e.* to entreat thee well.
 30. 14, wounded thee with wound of *e.*
 Mic. 7. 6, man's *e.* men of his own house.
 Matt. 5. 43, said, thou shalt hate thine *e.*
 44; Luke 6. 27, 35, I say, love your *e.*
 13. 25, 28, 39, his *e.* sowed tares.
 Luke 19. 43, thine *e.* shall cast a trench.
 Acts 13. 10, thou *e.* of all righteousness.
 Rom. 5. 10, if when *e.* we were reconciled.
 11. 28, concerning the gospel they are *e.*
 Gal. 4. 16, am I become your *e.*?
 Phil. 3. 18, the *e.* of the cross.
 Col. 1. 21, were *e.* in your mind.
 2 Thess. 3. 15, count him not as an *e.*
 James 4. 4, friend of the world is the *e.* of God.
 See Ps. 110. 1; Is. 62. 8; Jer. 15. 14; Heb. 10. 13.
ENGAGED. Jer. 30. 21.
ENGRAFTED. James 1. 21.
ENGRAVE. Ex. 23. 11; 35. 35; 38. 23; Zech. 3. 9;
 2 Cor. 3. 7.
ENJOIN. Job 36. 23; Philom. 8; Heb. 9. 20.
ENJOY. Lev. 26. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 21, land shall *e.* her
 sabbaths.
 Eccles. 2. 1, *e.* pleasure, this also is vanity.
 24; 3. 13; 5. 15, soul *e.* good.
 1 Tim. 6. 17, give up as things to *e.*
 See Num. 36. 8; Is. 65. 22; Heb. 11. 25.
ENLARGE. Deut. 12. 20, when the Lord shall *e.* thy
 border.
 Ps. 4. 1, thou hast *e.* me in distress.
 25. 17, troubles of heart *e.*
 119. 32, when thou shalt *e.* my heart.
 Is. 5. 14, hell hath *e.* herself.
 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13; 10. 15, our heart is *e.*
 See Is. 54. 2; Hab. 2. 5; Matt. 23. 5.
ENLIGHTEN. Ps. 19. 8; Eph. 1. 18; Heb. 6. 4.
ENMITY. Rom. 8. 7, carnal mind is *e.*
 Eph. 2. 15, 16, having abolished the *e.*
 James 4. 4, friendship of world *e.* with God.
 See Gen. 3. 15; Num. 35. 21; Luke 23. 12.
ENOUGH. Gen. 32. 11, I have *e.* my brother.
 45. 23, it is *e.* Joseph is alive.
 Ex. 38. 5, people bring more than *e.*
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Kin. 19. 4; 1 Chr. 21. 15; Mark 14. 41;
 Luke 22. 33, it is *e.*, stay thine hand.
 Prov. 29. 19, shall have poverty *e.*
 30. 15, four things say not, it is *e.*

Prov. 30. 16, fire saith not, it is *e*.
 Is. 56. 11, dogs which can never have *e*.
 Jer. 49. 9, will destroy till they have *e*.
 Hos. 4. 10, eat, and not have *e*.
 Obad. 5, stolen till they had *e*.
 Mal. 3. 18, room *e*. to receive it.
 Matt. 10. 25, *e*. for disciple.
 25. 9, lest there be not *e*.
 See Deut. 1. 6; 2 Chr. 31. 10; Hag. 1. 6; Luke 15. 17.
ENQUIRE. Ex. 18. 15, people come to me to *e*. of God.
 2 Sam. 16. 23, as if a man had *e*. of oracle.
 2 Kin. 3. 11, is there not a prophet to *e*?
 Ps. 78. 34, returned and *e*. early after God.
 Ezek. 14. 3, should I be *e*. of at all by them?
 20. 3. 31, I will not be *e*.
 36. 37, I will yet for this be *e*. of.
 Zeph. 1. 6, those that have not *e*. for.
 Matt. 10. 11, *e*. who in it is worthy.
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the prophets *e*.
 See Deut. 12. 30; Is. 1. 12; John 4. 52.
ENRICH. 1 Sam. 17. 25; Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 27. 33; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 1. 5.
ENSAMPLE. 1 Cor. 10. 11, happened to them for *e*.
 Phil. 3. 17, as ye have us for an *e*.
 2 Thess. 3. 9, to make ourselves an *e*.
 See 1 Thess. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 6.
ENSIGN. Ps. 74. 4; Is. 5. 26; 11. 10; 18. 3; 30. 17.
ENSNARED. Job 34. 30.
ENSUE. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
ENTANGLE. Ex. 14. 3; Matt. 22. 15; Gal. 5. 1.
ENTER. Ps. 100. 4, *e*. his gates with thanksgiving.
 119. 130, the *e*. of thy word giveth light.
 Is. 26. 2, righteous nation may *e*. in.
 20. *e*. thou into thy chambers.
 Ezek. 44. 5, mark well *e*. in of the house.
 Matt. 6. 6, prayest, *e*. into thy closet.
 7. 13; Luke 13. 24, *e*. in at strait gate.
 10. 11; Luke 10. 8, 10, what city ye *e*.
 18. 8; Mark 9. 43, better to *e*. into life.
 19. 17, if thou wilt *e*. into life, keep.
 25. 21, well done, *e*. into joy.
 Mark 8. 12; Luke 8. 32, we may *e*. into swine.
 14. 33; Luke 22. 46, lest ye *e*. into temptation.
 Luke 9. 34, feared as they *e*. cloud.
 13. 24, many will seek to *e*.
 John 3. 4, can he *e*.?
 4. 38, ye are *e*. into their labours.
 10. 1, 2, *e*. not by the door.
 Rom. 5. 12, sin *e*. into world.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have *e*. into heart of man.
 Heb. 3. 11, 18, shall not *e*. into rest.
 4. 10, he that is *e*. into rest.
 6. 20, forerunner is for us *e*.
 2 Pet. 1. 11, so an *e*. shall be ministered.
 See Ps. 143. 2; Prov. 17. 10; Matt. 15. 17.
ENTICE. Judg. 14. 15; 16. 5, *e*. husband, that he may declare.
 2 Chr. 18. 19, Lord said, who shall *e*. Ahab?
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners *e*. thee.
 1 Cor. 2. 4; Col. 2. 4, with *e*. words.
 See Job 31. 27; Prov. 16. 29; James 1. 14.
ENVY. James 1. 4.
ENTREAT. Matt. 22. 6; Luke 18. 32, *e*. them spitefully.
ENTRY. 1 Chr. 9. 19; Prov. 8. 3; Ezek. 8. 5; 40. 33.
ENVIRON. Josh. 7. 9.
ENVY. Job 5. 2, *e*. slayeth the silly one.
 Ps. 73. 3, I was *e*. at the foolish.
 Prov. 3. 31, *e*. not the oppressor.
 14. 30, *e*. is rottenness of the bones.
 23. 17, let not heart *e*. sinners.
 24. 1, 19, be not *e*. against evil men.
 27. 4, who is able to stand before *e*.?
 Eccles. 4. 4, for this a man is *e*.
 9. 6, their love, hatred, and *e*. is perished.
 Matt. 27. 18; Mark 15. 10, for *e*. they delivered.
 Acts 7. 9, patriarchs moved with *e*.
 13. 45; 17. 5, Jews filled with *e*.
 Rom. 1. 29, full of *e*. murder.
 13. 13, walk honestly, not in *e*.
 1 Cor. 3. 3, among you *e*. and strife.
 13. 4, charity *e*. not.
 9 Cor. 12. 20, I fear lest there be *e*.
 Gal. 5. 21, works of flesh are *e*. murders
 26, *e*. one another.
 Phil. 1. 13, preach Christ even of *e*.
 1 Tim. 6. 4, whereof cometh *e*.
 Tit. 3. 3, living in malice and *e*.
 James 4. 5, spirit in us lusteth to *e*.
 See Gen. 37. 14; Ps. 106. 16; Ezek. 31. 9; 35. 11.
EPISTLE. 2 Cor. 3. 1, nor need *e*. of commendation.
 2, ye are our *e*.
 3, to be the *e*. of Christ.

2 Thess. 2. 15; 3. 14, by word or *e*.
 2 Pet. 3. 16, as also in all his *e*.
 See Acts 15. 30; 23. 33; 2 Cor. 7. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 17.
EQUAL. Ps. 17. 2, eyes behold things that are *e*.
 55. 13, a man mine *e*. my guide.
 Prov. 26. 7, legs of lame not *e*.
 Is. 40. 25; 46. 5, to whom shall I be *e*.?
 Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 33. 17, 20, is not my way *e*.?
 Matt. 20. 12, hast made them *e*. to us.
 Luke 20. 36, are *e*. to angels.
 John 5. 18; Phil. 2. 6, *e*. with God.
 Col. 4. 1, give servants what is *e*.
 See Ex. 36. 22; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Gal. 1. 14.
EQUITY. Ps. 98. 9, judge the people with *e*.
 Prov. 1. 3, receive instruction of *e*.
 2. 9, understand judgment and *e*.
 17. 26, not good to strike princes for *e*.
 Eccles. 2. 21, a man whose labour is in *e*.
 See Is. 11. 4; 59. 14; Mic. 3. 9; Mal. 2. 6.
ERECTED. Gen. 33. 20.
ERR. Ps. 95. 10, people that do *e*. in their heart.
 119. 21, do *e*. from thy commandments.
 Is. 3. 12; 9. 16, lead thee cause to *e*.
 28. 7, they *e*. in vision.
 35. 8, wayfaring men shall not *e*.
 Matt. 22. 29; Mark 12. 24, *e*. not, knowing scriptures.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, have *e*. from the faith.
 21, have *e*. concerning the faith.
 James 1. 16, do not *e*. beloved brethren.
 5. 19, if any do *e*. from truth.
 See Is. 28. 7; 29. 24; Ezek. 45. 20.
ERRAND. Gen. 24. 33; Judg. 3. 19; 2 Kin. 9. 5.
ERROR. Ps. 19. 12, who can understand his *e*.?
 Eccles. 5. 6, neither say thou, it was an *e*.
 10. 5, evil which I have seen as an *e*.
 Matt. 27. 64, last *e*. worse than first.
 James 5. 20, converteth sinner from *e*.
 2 Pet. 3. 17, led away with *e*. of wicked.
 1 John 4. 6, the spirit of *e*.
 See Job 19. 4; Rom. 1. 27; Heb. 9. 7; Jude 11.
ESCAPE. Gen. 19. 17, *e*. for thy life, *e*. to mountain.
 1 Kin. 18. 40; 2 Kin. 9. 15, let none of them *e*.
 Est. 4. 13, think not thou shalt *e*. in king's house.
 Job 11. 20, wicked shall not *e*.
 19. 20, *e*. with skin of my teeth.
 Ps. 55. 8, I would hasten my *e*.
 Prov. 19. 5, speaketh lies shall not *e*.
 Eccles. 7. 26, whoso pleaseth God shall *e*.
 Is. 20. 6; Heb. 2. 3, how shall we *e*.?
 Ezek. 33. 21, one that had *e*. came to me.
 Amos 9. 1, he that *e*. shall not be delivered.
 Matt. 23. 33, how can ye *e*. damnation?
 Luke 21. 36, worthy to *e*.
 John 10. 39, he *e*. out of their hands.
 Acts 27. 44, they *e*. all safe to land.
 28. 4, he *e*. sea, yet vengeance.
 Heb. 11. 34, through faith *e*. edge of sword.
 12. 25, if they *e*. not who refused.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e*. corruption in the world.
 20, after they *e*. pollutions.
 See Deut. 25. 15; Ps. 124. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 13.
ESCHEW. Job 1. 1; 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 11.
ESPECIALLY. Gal. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 5. 8; Philom.
 16.
ESPOUSE. Cant. 3. 11; Jer. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 2.
ESPY. Gen. 42. 27; Josh. 14. 7; Jer. 48. 19; Ezek.
 20. 6.
ESTABLISH. Ps. 40. 2, and *e*. my goings.
 90. 17, *e*. work of our hands.
 Prov. 4. 26, let thy ways be *e*.
 12. 19, lip of truth *e*. for ever.
 16. 12, throne *e*. by righteousness.
 20. 18, every purpose *e*. by counsel.
 24. 3, by understanding is house *e*.
 24. 4, king by judgment *e*. the land.
 Is. 7. 9, if ye will not believe, ye shall not be *e*.
 16. 5, in mercy shall the throne be *e*.
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *e*. world by wisdom.
 Matt. 13. 18, two witnesses every word *e*.
 Rom. 3. 31, yea, we *e*. the law.
 10. 3, to *e*. their own righteousness.
 Heb. 13. 9, the heart be *e*. with grace.
 2 Pet. 1. 12, be *e*. in the present truth.
 See Amos 5. 15; Hab. 2. 12; Acts 16. 5.
ESTATE. Ps. 136. 23, remembered us in low *e*.
 Eccles. 1. 16, lo, I am come to great *e*.
 Mark 6. 21, Herod made supper to chief *e*.
 Rom. 12. 16, condescend to men of low *e*.
 Jude 6, angels kept not first *e*.
 See Ezek. 36. 11; Dan. 11. 7; Luke 1. 48.
ESTEEM. Deut. 32. 15, lightly *e*. rock of salvation.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, despise me shall be lightly *e*.
 18. 23, I am a poor man, and lightly *e*.

Job 23. 12, I have *e.* the words of his mouth.
 36. 19, will he *e.* thy riches?
 41. 27, he *e.* iron as straw.
 Ps. 119. 129, I *e.* all thy precepts.
 Is. 53. 4, did *e.* him smitten.
 Lam. 4. 2, *e.* as earthen pitchers.
 Luke 16. 15, highly *e.* among men.
 Rom. 14. 5, one man *e.* one day above another.
 14, that *e.* any thing unclean.
 Phil. 2. 3, let each *e.* other better.
 1 Thess. 5. 13, *e.* highly for work's sake.
 Heb. 11. 26, *e.* reproach greater riches.
See Prov. 17. 23; Is. 29. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 4.
ESTIMATE. Lev. 27. 14; 27. 2; Num. 18. 16.
ESTRANGED. Job 19. 13; Ps. 78. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 14. 5.
ETERNAL. Deut. 33. 27, the *e.* God is thy refuge.
 Is. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.* excellency.
 Matt. 19. 16; Mark 10. 17; Luke 10. 25; 18. 18, what shall I do that I may have *e.* life?
 25. 46, righteous into life *e.*
 Mark 3. 29, is in danger of *e.* damnation.
 10. 30, receive in world to come *e.* life.
 John 3. 15, believeth in him have *e.* life.
 4. 36, gathereth fruit unto life *e.*
 5. 39, scriptures, in them *e.* life.
 6. 54, drinketh my blood hath *e.* life.
 68, thou hast words of *e.* life.
 10. 28, give sheep *e.* life.
 12. 25, hateth life, shall keep it to life *e.*
 17. 2, give *e.* life to as many.
 3, this is life *e.*, that they might know thee.
 Acts 13. 48, many as were ordained to *e.* life.
 Rom. 2. 7, who seek for glory, *e.* life.
 5. 21, grace reign to *e.* life.
 6. 23, gift of God is *e.* life.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, an *e.* weight of glory.
 13, things not seen *e.*
 5. 1, house *e.* in the heavens.
 Eph. 3. 11, according to *e.* purpose.
 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19, lay hold on *e.* life.
 Tit. 1. 2; 3. 7, in hope of *e.* life.
 Heb. 5. 9, author of *e.* salvation.
 6. 2, doctrine of *e.* judgment.
 9. 15, promise of *e.* inheritance.
 1 Pet. 5. 10, called to *e.* glory by Christ.
 1 John 1. 2, *e.* life, which was with the Father.
 2. 25, this is the promise, even *e.* life.
 3. 15, no murderer hath *e.* life.
 5. 11, record, that God hath given to use *e.* life.
 13, know that ye have *e.* life.
 20, this is true God, and *e.* life.
 Jude 7, vengeance of *e.* fire.
See Rom. 1. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 2. 10; Jude 21.
ETERNITY. Is. 37. 16.
EVANGELIST. Acts 21. 8; Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 4. 5.
EVENING. 1 Sam. 14. 24, cursed that eateth till *e.*
 1 Kin. 17. 6, brought bread morning and *e.*
 Ps. 90. 6, in *e.* cut down and withereth.
 104. 23, goeth to his labour until the *e.*
 141. 2, prayer as the *e.* sacrifice.
 Eccles. 11. 6, in *e.* withhold not thine hand.
 Jer. 6. 4, shadows of *e.* stretched out.
 Hab. 1. 8; Zeph. 3. 3, *e.* wolves.
 Zech. 14. 7, at *e.* time shall be light.
 Matt. 14. 23, when *e.* was come, he was there alone.
 Luke 24. 29, abide, for it is toward *e.*
See Gen. 30. 16; Ps. 65. 8; Matt. 16. 2; Mark 14. 17.
EVENT. Eccles. 2. 14; 9. 2, 3.
EVER. Gen. 3. 22, lest he eat, and live for *e.*
 49. 13; 44. 32, let me bear blame for *e.*
 Ex. 14. 13, ye shall see them no more for *e.*
 Lev. 6. 13, fire *e.* burning on altar.
 Deut. 5. 29; 12. 28, be well with them for *e.*
 13. 16, a heap for *e.*
 32. 40, lift up hand and say, I live for *e.*
 Job 4. 7, who *e.* perished?
 Ps. 9. 7, Lord shall endure for *e.*
 12. 7, thou wilt preserve them for *e.*
 22. 26, your heart shall live for *e.*
 23. 6, dwell in house of the Lord for *e.*
 29. 10, Lord sitteth king for *e.*
 33. 11, counsel of Lord standeth for *e.*
 37. 26, he is *e.* merciful, and lendeth.
 43. 14, our God for *e.* and *e.*
 49. 9, that he should still live for *e.*
 51. 3, my sin is *e.* before me.
 52. 8, trust in mercy of God for *e.* and *e.*
 61. 4, will abide in tabernacle for *e.*
 73. 26, my strength and portion for *e.*
 74. 19, forget not congregation of poor for *e.*
 81. 15, their time should have endured for *e.*
 82. 7, they shall be destroyed for *e.*

Ps. 93. 5, holiness becometh thine house for *e.*
 102. 12, thou shalt endure for *e.*
 103. 9, not keep his anger for *e.*
 103. 8, remember his covenant for *e.*
 119. 89, for *e.* thy word is settled.
 132. 14, this is my rest for *e.*
 145. 6, Lord keepeth truth for *e.*
 10, Lord shall reign for *e.*
 Prov. 27. 24, whatsoever God doeth shall be for *e.*
 Eccles. 3. 14, whatsoever God doeth shall be for *e.*
 Is. 26. 4, trust in Lord for *e.*
 32. 17, assurance for *e.*
 34. 10; Rev. 14. 11; 19. 3, smoke shall go up for *e.*
 40. 8, word of God shall stand for *e.*
 57. 16, will not contend for *e.*
 Lam. 3. 31, Lord will not cast off for *e.*
 Matt. 6. 13, thine is the glory for *e.*
 21. 19; Mark 11. 14, no fruit grow on thee for *e.*
 John 8. 35, servant abideth not for *e.*
 12. 34, heard that Christ abideth for *e.*
 14. 16, Comforter abide for *e.*
 Rom. 9. 5, God blessed for *e.*
 1 Thess. 4. 17, so shall we be with the Lord.
 5. 15, *e.* follow good.
 2 Tim. 3. 7, *e.* learning.
 Heb. 7. 25, he *e.* liveth to make.
 13. 8, same yesterday, to day, and for *e.*
See Matt. 24. 21; Luke 15. 31; John 10. 8.
EVERLASTING. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an *e.* priesthood.
 Ps. 90. 2, from *e.* to *e.* thou art God.
 139. 24, lead me in way *e.*
 Prov. 8. 23, I was set up from *e.*
 10. 25, righteous is an *e.* foundation.
 Is. 9. 6, called thee Father.
 26. 4, in the Lord is *e.* strength.
 33. 14, with *e.* burnings.
 35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 7, *e.* joy.
 45. 17, with *e.* salvation.
 54. 8, with *e.* kindness.
 55. 13, for an *e.* sign.
 56. 5; 63. 12, an *e.* name.
 60. 19, 20, an *e.* light.
 Jer. 31. 3, with an *e.* love.
 Hab. 3. 6, the *e.* mountains.
 Matt. 18. 8; 25. 41, into *e.* fire.
 19. 29, inherit *e.* life.
 25. 46, into *e.* punishment.
 Luke 16. 9, into *e.* habitations.
 18. 30, in world to come *e.* life.
 John 3. 16, 36, believeth shall have *e.* life.
 4. 14, water springing up into *e.* life.
 5. 24, heareth my word hath *e.* life.
 6. 27, meet which endureth to *e.* life.
 40, seeth Son may have *e.* life.
 12. 50, his commandment is life *e.*
 Acts 13. 46, unworthy of *e.* life.
 Rom. 6. 22, free from sin, the end *e.* life.
 Gal. 6. 8, of Spirit reap life *e.*
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with *e.* destruction.
 2. 16, given us *e.* consolation.
 Jude 6, reserved in *e.* chains.
 Rev. 14. 6, having the *e.* gospel.
See Dan. 4. 3; 7. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
EVERMORE. Ps. 16. 11, pleasures for *e.*
 37. 27, do good and dwell for *e.*
 121. 8, preserve thy going out for *e.*
 133. 3, the blessing, life for *e.*
 John 6. 34, *e.* give us this bread.
 1 Thess. 5. 16, rejoice for *e.*
 Heb. 7. 23, consecrated for *e.*
 Rev. 1. 18, I am alive for *e.*
See 2 Kin. 17. 37; Ps. 77. 8; 106. 31.
EVERY. Gen. 4. 14, *e.* one that findeth me shall slay me.
 6. 5, *e.* imagination of heart evil.
 Lev. 19. 10, neither shalt gather *e.* grape.
 Deut. 4. 4, alive *e.* one of you this day.
 2 Kin. 18. 31, eat *e.* one of his fig tree.
 2 Chr. 30. 13, pardon *e.* one.
 Ps. 29. 9, *e.* one doth speak of glory.
 32. 6, for this shall *e.* one that is godly.
 68. 30, till *e.* one submit himself.
 119. 101, refrained from *e.* evil way.
 Prov. 2. 9, *e.* good path.
 7. 12, in *e.* corner.
 14. 15, simple believeth *e.* word.
 20. 3, *e.* fool will be meddling.
 30. 5, *e.* word of God is pure.
 Eccles. 10. 3, saith to *e.* one he is a fool.
 Jer. 51. 29, *e.* purpose of the Lord.
 Matt. 4. 4, by *e.* word that proceedeth.
 7. 8; Luke 11. 10, *e.* one that asketh.

Mark 1. 45, came from *e.* quarter.
 Luke 19. 26, to *e.* one which hath shall be given.
 Rom. 14. 11, *e.* knee bow, *e.* tongue confess.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, *e.* thought.
 Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9, far above *e.* name.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *e.* creature of God.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, *e.* one that nameth.
 21. *e.* good work.
 Heb. 12. 1, *e.* weight.
 James 1. 17, *e.* good and perfect gift.
 1 Pet. 2. 13, *e.* ordinance of man.
 1 John 4. 1, believe not *e.* spirit.
 7, *e.* one that loveth.
 Rev. 6. 11, robes given to *e.* one.
 See Gen. 27. 29; Acts 2. 38; 17. 27; 20. 31.
EVIDENCE. Jer. 32. 10; Heb. 11. 1.
EVIDENT. Gal. 3. 1, Christ hath been *e.* set forth.
 11, that no man is justified is *e.*
 Phil. 1. 23, an *e.* token of perdition.
 See Job 6. 23; Heb. 7. 14, 15.
EVIL. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, thoughts of heart only *e.*
 47. 9, few and *e.* have the days.
 Ex. 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, repented of
 the *e.*
 Deut. 28. 54, eye *e.* towards his brother.
 56, her eye *e.* towards husband.
 Job 2. 10, receive good, and not *e.*
 30. 26, looked for good, then *e.* came.
 Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; Prov. 3. 7, depart from *e.*
 35. 12; 109. 5, they rewarded me *e.*
 40. 12, innumerable *e.* have compassed.
 Prov. 14. 19, *e.* bow before the good.
 15. 3, beholding the *e.* and good.
 17. 13, whose rewardeth *e.* for good.
 Is. 1. 4, a seed of *e.*-doers.
 5. 20, that call *e.* good, and good *e.*
 7. 15, 16, refuse the *e.* and choose the good.
 Jer. 2. 13, have committed two *e.*
 19, know it is an *e.* thing and bitter.
 24. 3; 29. 17, *e.* figs, very *e.*
 42. 6, whether good or *e.*, we will obey.
 Matt. 5. 45, rise on *e.* and good.
 6. 34, sufficient unto the day is the *e.* thereof.
 7. 11; Luke 11. 13, if ye, being *e.*
 18, good tree cannot bring forth *e.*
 9. 4, wherefore think *e.* in your hearts?
 Mark 9. 39, lightly speak *e.* of me.
 Luke 6. 22, cast out your name as *e.*
 35, he is kind to the *e.*
 45, *e.* man bringeth forth *e.*
 John 3. 20, doeth *e.* hateth light.
 18. 23, if I have spoken *e.*
 Acts 23. 5, not speak *e.* of ruler.
 Rom. 7. 19, the *e.* I would not.
 12. 9, abhor that which is *e.*
 17, recompense to no man *e.* for *e.*
 21, overcome *e.* with good.
 1 Thess. 5. 22, appearance of *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the root of all *e.*
 2 Tim. 4. 18; James 3. 16, every *e.* work.
 Tit. 3. 2, speak *e.* of no man.
 James 3. 8, tongue an unruly *e.*
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not rendering *e.* for *e.*
 See Prov. 13. 21; Is. 45. 7; Eccles. 12. 1; Eph. 5. 15;
 6. 13.
EXACT. Deut. 15. 2, shall not *e.* it of neighbour.
 Neh. 5. 7, 10, 11, you *e.* usury.
 Job 31. 1, leave the *e.* of every debt.
 Job 11. 6, God *e.* of thee less.
 Luke 3. 13, *e.* no more than what is
 See Ps. 69. 22; Is. 55. 3; 60. 17.
EXALT. 1 Chr. 29. 11, *e.* as head above all.
 Ps. 12. 8, when vilest men are *e.*
 34. 3, let us of *e.* his name together.
 92. 10, my horn shall thou *e.*
 97. 9, *e.* far above all gods.
 Prov. 4. 8, *e.* her, and she shall promote thee.
 11. 11, by blessing of upright the city is *e.*
 14. 29, he that is hasty of spirit *e.* folly.
 34, righteousness *e.* a nation.
 17. 19, he that *e.* his gate.
 Is. 2. 2; Mic. 4. 1, mountain of Lord's house *e.*
 40. 4, every valley shall be *e.*
 Ezek. 21. 26, *e.* him that is low.
 Matt. 11. 23; Luke 10. 15, *e.* to heaven.
 23. 12; Luke 14. 11; 18. 14, *e.* himself shall be abased.
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *e.* himself.
 12. 7, *e.* above measure.
 Phil. 2. 9, God hath highly *e.* him.
 2 Thess. 2. 4, *e.* himself above all that is called.
 1 Pet. 5. 6, he may *e.* in due time.
 See Ex. 15. 2; Job 24. 24; Luke 1. 52; James 1. 9.
EXAMINE. Ps. 26. 2, *e.* me, O Lord.

Acts 4. 9, if we this day be *e.*
 22. 24, 29, *e.* by scourging.
 1 Cor. 11. 28, let a man *e.* himself.
 2 Cor. 13. 5, *e.* yourselves.
 See Ezra 10. 16; Acts 24. 8; 25. 26; 1 Cor. 9. 3.
EXAMPLE. John 13. 15, I have given you an *e.*
 1 Tim. 4. 12, be thou an *e.* of believers.
 1 Pet. 2. 21, Christ suffered, leaving an *e.*
 Jude 7, an *e.*, suffering vengeance.
 See Matt. 1. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb. 4. 11; 8. 5.
EXCEED. Matt. 5. 20, except righteousness *e.*
 2 Cor. 3. 9, ministration doth *e.* in glory.
 See 1 Sam. 20. 41; 2 Chr. 9. 6; Job 36. 9.
EXCEEDING. Gen. 15. 1, thy *e.* great reward.
 27. 34, an *e.* bitter cry.
 Num. 14. 7, land is *e.* good.
 1 Sam. 2. 3, so *e.* proud.
 Ps. 21. 6, *e.* glad with thy countenance.
 43. 4, God my *e.* joy.
 119. 96, commandment *e.* broad.
 Prov. 30. 24, four things *e.* wise.
 Jonah 1. 16, men feared the Lord *e.*
 4. 6, *e.* glad of the gourd.
 Matt. 2. 10, with *e.* great joy.
 4. 8, an *e.* high mountain.
 5. 12, rejoice and be *e.* glad.
 8. 28, possessed with devils, *e.* fierce.
 17. 23; 26. 22, they were *e.* sorry.
 19. 25, they were *e.* amazed.
 26. 38; Mark 14. 34, my soul is *e.* sorrowful.
 Mark 6. 26, king *e.* sorry.
 9. 3, raiment *e.* white.
 Luke 24. 8, Herod was *e.* glad.
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was *e.* fair.
 26. 11, being *e.* mad against them.
 Rom. 7. 13, sin might become *e.* sinful.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, *e.* weight of glory.
 7. 4, *e.* joyful in our tribulation.
 Gal. 1. 14, *e.* zealous of traditions.
 Eph. 1. 19, the *e.* greatness of his power.
 2. 7, the *e.* riches of his grace.
 3. 20, able to do *e.* abundantly.
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith groweth *e.*
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* great and precious promises.
 Jude 24, present you faultless with *e.* joy.
 See 1 Sam. 26. 21; Jonah 3. 3; Heb. 12. 21.
EXCEL. Gen. 49. 4, thou shalt not *e.*
 Prov. 31. 29, thou *e.* them all.
 Eccles. 2. 13, wisdom *e.* folly.
 2 Cor. 3. 10, the glory that *e.*
 See Ps. 103. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 12.
EXCELLENT. Ex. 15. 7, the greatness of thine *e.*
 Job 4. 21, doth not their *e.* go away?
 13. 11, shall not his *e.* make you afraid?
 Is. 60. 15, will make thee an eternal *e.*
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with *e.* of speech.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, that the *e.* of the power.
 Phil. 3. 8, less for the *e.* of Christ.
 See Gen. 49. 3; Ex. 15. 7; Eccles. 7. 12; Ezek. 24. 21.
EXCELLENT. Job 37. 23, *e.* in power.
 Ps. 8. 1, 9, how *e.* is thy name!
 16. 3, to the *e.*, in whom is my delight.
 36. 7, how *e.* thy lovingkindness!
 Prov. 8. 6; 22. 20, I will speak of *e.* things.
 12. 26, righteous more *e.* than neighbour.
 17. 7, *e.* speech becometh not a fool.
 27, of an *e.* spirit.
 Is. 12. 5, he hath done *e.* things.
 28. 29, is *e.* in working.
 Dan. 5. 12; 6. 3, *e.* spirit found in Daniel.
 Rom. 2. 18; Phil. 1. 10, things more *e.*
 1 Cor. 12. 31, a more *e.* way.
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the glory.
 See Cant. 5. 15; Luke 1. 3; Heb. 1. 4; 8. 6; 11. 4.
EXCEPT. Gen. 32. 26, *e.* thou bless me.
 Deut. 32. 30, *e.* their Rock had sold them.
 Ps. 127. 1, *e.* Lord build house.
 Amos 3. 3, *e.* they be agreed.
 Matt. 5. 20, *e.* your righteousness exceed.
 18. 3, *e.* ye be converted.
 24. 22; Mark 13. 20, *e.* days be shortened.
 Mark 7. 3, Pharisees *e.* they wash off.
 Luke 13. 3; Rev. 2. 5, 22, *e.* ye repent.
 John 3. 2, *e.* God be with him.
 3. 5, *e.* a man be born again.
 4. 48, *e.* ye see signs and wonders.
 20. 25, *e.* I see print of nails.
 Acts 26. 29, *e.* these bonds.
 Rom. 10. 15, how preach, *e.* they be sent?
 1 Cor. 15. 36, *e.* it die.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, *e.* he strive lawfully.
 See Rom. 7. 7; 1 Cor. 14. 5; 15. 27; 2 Thess. 2. 3.
EXCESS. Matt. 23. 23; Eph. 5. 15; 1 Pet. 4. 3. 4.

EXCHANGE. Matt. 16. 26; Mark 8. 37, in *e.* for his soul.
 25. 27, put money to *e.*
See Gen. 47. 17; Lev. 27. 10; Ezek. 43. 14.
EXCLUDE. Rom. 3. 27; Gal. 4. 17.
EXCUSE. Luke 14. 13; Rom. 1. 20; 2. 15; 2 Cor. 12. 19.
EXECERATION. Jer. 42. 13; 44. 12.
EXECUTE. Deut. 33. 21, he *e.* the justice of the Lord.
 1 Chr. 6. 10; 24. 2; Luke 1. 8, *e.* priest's office.
 Ps. 9. 16, Lord known by the judgment he *e.*
 103. 6, Lord *e.* righteousness and judgment.
 Jer. 5. 1, if any *e.* judgment, I will pardon.
 John 5. 27, authority to *e.* judgment.
 Rom. 13. 4, minister of God to *e.* wrath.
See Hos. 11. 9; Mic. 5. 15; Joel 2. 11.
EXERCISE. Ps. 131. 1, *e.* myself in things too high.
 Jer. 9. 24, *e.* lovingkindness.
 Matt. 20. 25; Mark 10. 42; Luke 22. 25, *e.* dominion.
 Acts 24. 16, I *e.* myself, to have a conscience.
 1 Tim. 4. 7, *e.* myself unto godliness.
 Heb. 5. 14, *e.* to discern good and evil.
 12. 11, to them which are *e.* thereby.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, heart *e.* with covetous practices.
See Eccles. 1. 13; 3. 10; Ezek. 22. 29; Rev. 13. 12.
EXHORT. Luke 3. 18, many things in his *e.*
 Acts 13. 15, any words of *e.*
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *e.*, on *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 2, these things *e.* and teach.
 Tit. 1. 9, may be able to *e.*
 2. 15, *e.* and rebuke with authority.
 Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25, *e.* one another daily.
 13. 22, suffer word of *e.*
See Acts 11. 23; 2 Cor. 9. 5; Tit. 2. 6, 9.
EXILE. 2 Sam. 15. 19; Is. 61. 14.
EXPECTATION. Ps. 9. 18, the *e.* of the poor.
 62. 5, my *e.* is from him.
 Prov. 10. 28; 11. 7, 23, *e.* of the wicked.
 Is. 20. 5, ashamed of their *e.*
 6, such is our *e.*
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* of the creature.
 Phil. 1. 20, my earnest *e.* and hope.
See Jer. 29. 11; Acts 4. 5; Heb. 10. 13.
EXPENSE. Josh. 23. 5; Judg. 11. 7; 2 Sam. 14. 14.
EXPERIENCE. Gen. 30. 27; Eccles. 1. 16; Rom. 5. 4.
EXPLOITS. Dan. 11. 28, 32.
EXPOUND. Judg. 14. 14, 19, could not *e.* riddle.
 Mark 4. 34, when they were alone, he *e.* all things.
 Luke 24. 27, *e.* the scriptures.
See Acts 11. 4; 15. 26; 28. 23.
EXPRESS. Heb. 1. 3.
EXPRESSLY. 1 Sam. 20. 21; Ezek. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
EXTEND. Ps. 16. 2; 109. 12; Is. 66. 12.
EXTINCT. Job 17. 1; Is. 43. 17.
EXTOL. Ps. 30. 1; 145. 1, I will *e.* thee.
 63. 4, *e.* him that rideth.
See Ps. 66. 17; Is. 52. 13; Dan. 4. 37.
EXTORTION. Ezek. 22. 12; Matt. 23. 25.
EXTORTIONER. Is. 109. 11, let *e.* catch all he hath.
 Is. 16. 4, the *e.* is at an end.
 1 Cor. 5. 11, if any man be an *e.*
See Luke 13. 11; 1 Cor. 5. 22; Job 35. 15.
EXTREME. Deut. 28. 22; Job 35. 15.
EYE. Gen. 3. 6, pleasant to the *e.*
 7, *e.* of both were opened.
 27. 1, his *e.* were dim.
 49. 12, his *e.* shall be red with wine.
 Num. 10. 31, be to us instead of *e.*
 16. 14, wilt thou put out *e.*?
 24. 3, 15, man whose *e.* are open said.
 Deut. 3. 27, lift up *e.*, behold with thine *e.*
 12. 8; Judg. 17. 6; 21. 25, right in own *e.*
 16. 19, gift blind *e.* of wise.
 28. 32, *e.* look, and fail with longing.
 32. 10, kept him as apple of *e.*
 34. 7, his *e.* was not dim.
 1 Kin. 1. 20, *e.* of all Israel upon thee.
 8. 29, 52; 2 Chr. 6. 20, 40, *e.* open towards this house.
 20. 6, whatsoever is pleasant in thine *e.*
 2 Kin. 6. 17, Lord opened *e.* of young man.
 20, open the *e.* of these men.
 2 Chr. 16. 9; Zech. 4. 10; *e.* of Lord run to and fro.
 24. 28, nor thine *e.* see all the evil.
 Job 7. 8; 20. 9, *e.* that hath seen me.
 11. 20, the *e.* of wicked shall fail.
 15. 12, what do thine *e.* wink at?
 19. 27, mine *e.* shall behold, and not another.
 28. 7, path vulture's *e.* hath not seen.
 10, his *e.* seeth every precious thing.
 29. 11, when the *e.* saw me.
 15, I was *e.* to the blind.
 31. 16, caused *e.* of widow to fail.
 Ps. 11. 4, his *e.* try children of men.
 15. 4, in whose *e.* a vile person.

Ps. 19. 8, enlightening the *e.*
 33. 18, *e.* of Lord on them that fear him.
 34. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12, *e.* of Lord on the righteous.
 36. 1, no fear of God before his *e.*
 69. 3; 119. 82, 123; Lam. 2. 11, mine *e.* fail.
 77. 4, holdst mine *e.* waking.
 116. 8, delivered mine *e.* from tears.
 119. 18, open mine *e.*
 132. 4, not give sleep to mine *e.*
 Prov. 10. 26, as smoke to the *e.*
 20. 12, the seeing *e.*
 22. 9, a bountiful *e.*
 23. 29, redness of *e.*
 27. 20, the *e.* of man never satisfied.
 30. 17, the *e.* that mocketh.
 Eccles. 1. 8, *e.* is not satisfied with seeing.
 2. 14, wise man's *e.* are in his head.
 6. 9, better sight of *e.* than wandering of desire.
 11. 7, for the *e.* to behold the sun.
 Is. 1. 16, I will hide mine *e.* from you.
 29. 10, the Lord hath closed *e.*
 33. 17, thine *e.* shall see the king in his beauty
 40. 26; Jer. 13. 20, lift up your *e.* on high.
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 2, have *e.* and see not.
 9. 1, mine *e.* a fountain of tears.
 13. 17, mine *e.* shall weep sore.
 14. 17, let mine *e.* run down with tears.
 24. 6, set mine *e.* upon them for good.
 Lam. 2. 18, let not apple of *e.* cease.
 Ezek. 24. 16, 25, the desire of thine *e.*
 Hab. 1. 13, of purer *e.* than to behold evil
 Matt. 5. 29, if right *e.* offend thee.
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
 18. 9; Mark 9. 47, to enter with one *e.*
 Mark 8. 18, having *e.*, see ye not?
 Luke 1. 2, from beginning were *e.*-witnesses.
 24. 16, their *e.* were holden.
 John 11. 37, could not this man, which opened *e.*
 Gal. 4. 15, have plucked out your *e.*
 Eph. 1. 18, the *e.* of your understanding.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, having *e.* full of adultery.
 1 John 2. 16, the lust of the *e.*
See Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 16. 2; 21. 2; Matt. 20. 33.

F.

FABLES. 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim. 4. 4; Tit. 1. 14;
 2 Pet. 1. 16.
FACE. Gen. 4. 14, from thy *f.* shall I be hid.
 32. 30, I have seen God *f.* to *f.*
 Ex. 33. 11, Lord spake to Moses *f.* to *f.*
 34. 29, skin of *f.* shone.
 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13, put veil on *f.*
 Lev. 19. 32, shall honour the *f.* of the old man.
 Deut. 25. 9, spit in his *f.*, saying.
 1 Sam. 5. 3, Dagon was fallen on his *f.*
 2 Kin. 4. 29, 31, lay staff on *f.* of child.
 11. 8, let us look one another in *f.*
 Ezra 9. 7; Dan. 9. 8, confusion of *f.*
 Neh. 8. 6, worshipped with *f.* to ground
 Job 1. 11; 2. 5, curse thee to thy *f.*
 4. 15, spirit passed before my *f.*
 13. 24; Ps. 44. 21; 83. 14, wherefore hidest thou thy *f.*?
 Ps. 13. 1, how long wilt thou hide thy *f.*?
 27. 9; 69. 17; 102. 2; 143. 7, hide not thy *f.*
 34. 5, *f.* not ashamed.
 59. 2, sins have hid his *f.* from you.
 84. 9, look upon *f.* of anointed.
 Prov. 27. 19, in water *f.* answereth to *f.*
 Eccles. 8. 1, wisdom maketh *f.* to shine.
 Is. 3. 15, ye grind *f.* of the poor.
 25. 8, wipe tears from off all *f.*
 50. 7, set my *f.* like flint.
 Jer. 2. 27, turned their back, and not *f.*
 5. 3, their *f.* harder than a rock.
 30. 6, all *f.* turned into paleness.
 Dan. 10. 6, *f.* as appearance of lightning.
 Hos. 5. 5, testified to his *f.*
 Matt. 6. 17, wash thy *f.*
 11. 10; Mark 1. 2; Luke 7. 27, messenger before *f.*
 16. 3; Luke 12. 56, discern *f.* of sky.
 17. 2, his *f.* did shine as sun.
 18. 10, angels behold *f.* of my Father.
 Luke 2. 31, before *f.* of all people.
 9. 51, 53, set his *f.* to Jerusalem.
 22. 64, struck him on *f.*
 1 Cor. 13. 12, then *f.* to *f.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, all, with open *f.*
 Gal. 1. 22, I was unknown by *f.*
 2. 11, withstood him to the *f.*
 James 1. 23, beholding *f.* in glass.
 Rev. 20. 11, from whose *f.* earth fled away.
See 1 Kin. 19. 13; Dan. 1. 10; Acts 6. 15; 20. 25.

FADE. Is. 1. 30, whose leaf *f.*
 21. 4, earth mourneth and *f.*, the world *f.*
 40. 7, the flower *f.*
 61. 6, all *f.* as a leaf.
 Jer. 8. 13, and the leaf shall *f.*
 Ezek. 47. 12, whose leaf shall not *f.*
 1 Pet. 1. 4; 5. 4, inheritance that *f.* not away.
 James 1. 11, rich man shall *f.* away.
See 2 Sam. 22. 46; Ps. 18. 45; Is. 23. 1.
FAIL. Gen. 47. 16, if money *f.*
 Deut. 28. 32, thine eyes shall *f.* with longing.
 Josh. 21. 45; 23. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 56, there *f.* not any good thing.
 1 Sam. 17. 32, let no man's heart *f.* him.
 1 Kin. 2. 4; 8. 25, shall not *f.* a man on throns.
 17. 14, neither shall cruse of oil *f.*
 Ezra 4. 22, take heed that ye *f.* not.
 Job 14. 11, as waters *f.* from sea.
 19. 14, my kinsfolk have *f.*
 Ps. 12. 1, the faithful *f.* among men.
 31. 10; 38. 10, my strength *f.* me.
 77. 8, doth his promise *f.*
 89. 33, nor suffer my faithfulness to *f.*
 142. 4, refuge *f.* me.
 Eccles. 10. 3, his wisdom *f.* him.
 12. 5, desire shall *f.*
 Is. 15. 6, the grass *f.*
 19. 5, waters shall *f.*
 31. 3, they shall all *f.* together.
 32. 6, cause drink of thirsty *f.*
 10, the vintage shall *f.*
 34. 16, no one of these shall *f.*
 38. 14, eyes *f.* with looking upward.
 41. 17, tongue *f.* for thirst.
 53. 15, truth *f.*
 Jer. 14. 6, their eyes did *f.*
 15. 18, as waters that *f.*
 48. 33, I caused wine to *f.*
 Lam. 3. 22, his compassions *f.* not.
 4. 17, our eyes as yet *f.*
 Ezek. 12. 22, every vision *f.*
 Amos 8. 4, make poor of land to *f.*
 Hab. 3. 17, labour of olive shall *f.*
 Luke 12. 33, treasure that *f.* not.
 16. 9, when ye *f.* they may receive you.
 17, one tittle of law *f.*
 21. 26, hearts *f.* them for fear.
 22. 32, that thy faith *f.* not.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity never *f.*
 Heb. 1. 12, thy years shall not *f.*
 11. 32, time would *f.* me to tell.
 12. 15, lest any man *f.* of grace of God.
See Deut. 31. 6; Ps. 40. 12; 143. 7; Is. 44. 12.
FAIN. Job 27. 22; Luke 15. 16.
FAINT. Gen. 25. 29, came from field, and he was *f.*
 45. 26, Jacob's heart *f.*
 Judg. 8. 4, *f.*, yet pursuing.
 Job 4. 6, now it is come, and thou *f.*
 Ps. 27. 13, I had *f.*, unless I had believed.
 107. 5, their soul *f.* in them.
 Prov. 24. 10, if thou *f.* in day of adversity.
 Is. 1. 5, whole heart *f.*
 10. 18, as when a standardbearer *f.*
 40. 28, Creator of earth *f.* not.
 29, giveth power to the *f.*
 30; Amos 8. 13, even youths shall *f.*
 31, walk, and not *f.*
 44. 12, he drinketh no water, and is *f.*
 Jer. 8. 18; Lam. 1. 22; 5. 17, my heart is *f.*
 Matt. 15. 32; Mark 8. 3, lest they *f.* by the way.
 Luke 18. 1, pray, and not to *f.*
 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16, as we have received mercy, we *f.* not.
 Gal. 6. 9; reap, if we *f.* not.
 Heb. 12. 3, wearied and *f.* in your minds.
 5, nor *f.* when thou art rebuked.
See Deut. 20. 8; Ps. 84. 2; 119. 81; Matt. 9. 36.
FAIR. Job 37. 22, *f.* weather out of the north.
 Ps. 45. 2, *f.* than children of men.
 Prov. 11. 22, a *f.* woman without discretion.
 26. 25, when he speaketh *f.*, believe not.
 Cant. 1. 8; 5. 9; 6. 1, thou *f.* among women.
 6. 10, *f.* as the moon.
 Is. 5. 9, houses great and *f.*
 Jer. 4. 30, in vain shalt thou make thyself *f.*
 12. 6, though they speak *f.* words.
 Dan. 1. 15, their countenances appeared *f.*
 Matt. 16. 2, it will be *f.* weather.
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was exceeding *f.*
 Rom. 16. 18, by *f.* speeches deceive.
See Gen. 6. 2; Is. 54. 11; Ezek. 27. 12.
FAITH. Deut. 32. 20, children in whom is no *f.*
 Matt. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Luke 12. 28, ye of little *f.*

Matt. 8. 10; Luke 7. 9, so great *f.*
 9. 2; Mark 2. 5; Luke 5. 20, seeing their *f.*
 22; Mark 5. 34; 10. 52; Luke 8. 48; 17. 19, thy *f.* hath made thee whole.
 23; according to your *f.*
 15. 23, great is thy *f.*
 17. 20, *f.* as a grain of mustard seed.
 21. 21, if ye have *f.*, ye shall not only do this.
 23. 23, omitted judgment, mercy, and *f.*
 Mark 4. 40, how is it ye have no *f.*?
 11. 22, have *f.* in God.
 Luke 7. 50, thy *f.* hath saved thee.
 8. 25, where is your *f.*?
 17. 5, increase our *f.*
 18. 8, shall he find *f.* on the earth?
 22. 32, that thy *f.* fail not.
 Acts 3. 16, the *f.* which is by him.
 6. 5; 11. 24, a man full of *f.*
 14. 9, perceiving he had *f.* to be healed.
 27, opened the door of *f.*
 15. 9, purifying their hearts by *f.*
 16. 5, established in the *f.*
 26. 18, sanctified by *f.*
 Rom. 1. 5, grace for obedience to *f.*
 17, revealed from *f.* to *f.*
 3. 27, boasting excluded by *f.*
 28; 5. 1; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 24, justified by *f.*
 4. 5, *f.* counted for righteousness.
 16, it is of *f.*, which is of the *f.* of Abraham.
 19. 20, being not weak in *f.*
 5. 2, we have access by *f.*
 10. 8, the word of *f.*, which we preach.
 17, *f.* cometh by hearing.
 12. 3, the measure of *f.*
 6, prophesy according to proportion of *f.*
 14. 1, weak in *f.* receive ye.
 22, hast thou *f.*?
 13, what is not of *f.* is sin.
 1 Cor. 2. 5, your *f.* should not stand in wisdom.
 13. 2, though I have all *f.*
 13, now abideth *f.*
 15. 14, and your *f.* is also vain.
 16. 13, stand fast in the *f.*
 2 Cor. 1. 24, not have dominion over *f.*
 4. 13, same spirit of *f.*
 5. 7, we walk by *f.*
 13. 5, examine whether ye be in the *f.*
 Gal. 2. 20, I live by the *f.* of Son of God.
 3. 2, by the hearing of *f.*
 12, law is not of *f.*
 23, before *f.* came.
 5. 6, *f.* which worketh by love.
 6. 10, the household of *f.*
 Eph. 3. 12, access by *f.* of him.
 17, dwell in your hearts by *f.*
 4. 5, one Lord, one *f.*
 13, in the unity of the *f.*
 6. 16, the shield of *f.*
 Phil. 1. 27, striving together for the *f.* of the gospel.
 Col. 1. 23, if ye continue in the *f.*
 2. 5, the stedfastness of your *f.*
 1 Thess. 1. 3; 2 Thess. 1. 11, your work of *f.*
 5. 8, the breastplate of *f.*
 2 Thess. 3. 2, all men have not *f.*
 1 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4, my own son in the *f.*
 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5, *f.* unfeigned.
 2. 15, if they continue in *f.*
 3. 13, great boldness in the *f.*
 4. 1, shall depart from the *f.*
 5. 8, he hath denied the *f.*
 6. 10, 21, erred from the *f.*
 12, fight the good fight of *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 8, reprobate concerning the *f.*
 4. 7, I have kept the *f.*
 Tit. 1. 1, the *f.* of God's elect.
 Heb. 4. 2, not being mixed with *f.*
 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *f.*
 12, through *f.* inherit the promises.
 10. 22, in full assurance of *f.*
 11. 1, *f.* is substance of things hoped for.
 4. 5, 7, 8, 9, etc., by *f.* Abel, etc.
 6, without *f.* it is impossible.
 13, these all died in *f.*
 33, through *f.* subdued kingdoms.
 39, a good report through *f.*
 12. 2, author and finisher of our *f.*
 13. 7, whose *f.* follow.
 James 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 7, the trying of your *f.*
 6, let them ask in *f.*
 2. 1, have not *f.* with respect of persons.
 5, rich in *f.*
 14, man say he hath *f.*, can *f.* save him?
 17, *f.* without works is dead.

James 2. 18, thou hast *f.*, and I have works.
 22. *f.* wrought w.th his works.
 5. 15, the prayer of *f.* shall save.
 1 Pet. 1. 9, the end of your *f.*
 5. 9, resist stedfast in the *f.*
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like precious *f.*
 5, add to your *f.* virtue.
 1 John 5. 4, overcome the world, even our *f.*
 Jude 3, earnestly contend for the *f.*
 20, your most holy *f.*
 Rev. 2. 13, hast not denied my *f.*
 19, I know thy works and *f.*
 13. 10, patience and *f.* of the saints.
 14. 12, they that keep the *f.* of Jesus.
 See Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 12; 1 Tim. 4. 6.
FAITHFUL. 2 Sam. 20. 19, one of them that are *f.* in Israel.
 Neh. 7. 2, a *f.* man, and feared God.
 9. 8, his heart *f.* before thee.
 13. 13, counted *f.* to distribute.
 Ps. 12. 1, the *f.* fail among men.
 89. 37, a *f.* witness in heaven.
 101. 6, the *f.* of the land.
 119. 6, commandments *f.*
 138, testimonies *f.*
 Prov. 11. 13, *f.* spirit concealth.
 13. 17, *f.* ambassador is health.
 14. 5; Is. 8. 2; Jer. 42. 5, a *f.* witness.
 20. 6, a *f.* man who can find?
 25. 13, as snow in harvest, so is a *f.* messenger.
 27. 6, *f.* are wounds of a friend.
 28. 20, *f.* man shall abound.
 Is. 1. 21, 26, *f.* city.
 Matt. 24. 45; Luke 12. 42, who is a *f.* and wise servant?
 25. 21, good and *f.* servant.
 23; Luke 19. 17, *f.* in a few things.
 Luke 16. 10, *f.* in least *f.* in much.
 Acts 16. 15, if ye have judged me *f.*
 1 Cor. 4. 2, required in stewards that a man be *f.*
 17, Timothy *f.* in the Lord.
 Gal. 3. 9, blessed with *f.* Abraham.
 Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a *f.* minister.
 1 Thess. 5. 24, *f.* is he that calleth you.
 2 Thess. 3. 3, Lord is *f.*, who shall establish you.
 1 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 11; Tit. 3. 8, a *f.* saying.
 3. 11, wives *f.* in all things.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, commit to *f.* men.
 13, yet he abideth *f.*
 Heb. 2. 17, a *f.* high priest.
 3. 2, *f.* to him that appointed him.
 10. 23; 11. 11, he is *f.* that promised.
 1 Pet. 4. 19, as unto a *f.* Creator.
 1 John 1. 9, he is *f.* and just to forgive.
 Rev. 2. 10, be thou *f.* unto death.
 13, my *f.* martyr.
 17. 14, called, and chosen, and *f.*
 21. 5; 22. 6, these words are true and *f.*
 See Deut. 7. 9; Dan. 6. 4; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14; 19. 11.
FAITHFULLY. 2 Chr. 19. 9; 34. 12; Jer. 23. 28; 3 John 5.
FAITHFULNESS. Ps. 5. 9, no *f.* in their mouths.
 36. 5, thy *f.* reacheth unto the clouds.
 40. 10; 88. 11, declared thy *f.*
 89. 33, nor suffer my *f.* to fail.
 92. 2, show forth thy *f.* every night.
 Is. 11. 5, the girdle of his reins.
 Lam. 3. 23, great is thy *f.*
 See 1 Sam. 26. 23; Ps. 119. 75; 143. 1.
FAITHLESS. Matt. 17. 17; Mark 9. 19; Luke 9. 41; John 20. 27.
FALL (*v.*). Prov. 16. 18, haughty spirit before a *f.*
 Matt. 7. 27, great was the *f.* of it.
 Luke 2. 34, set for the rise and *f.* of many.
 Rom. 11. 12, if the *f.* of them be the riches.
 See Jer. 49. 21; Ezek. 26. 15; 31. 16; 32. 10.
FALL (*v.*). Gen. 45. 24, see ye *f.* not out by the way.
 Lev. 25. 35, thy brother be *f.* in decay.
 1 Sam. 3. 19, let none of his words *f.*
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, 27, how are the mighty *f.*!
 3. 38, great man *f.* this day.
 24. 14; 1 Chr. 21. 13, *f.* into hands of God.
 2 Kin. 14. 10, why meddle that thou shouldst *f.*?
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, deep sleep *f.* on men.
 Ps. 5. 10, let them *f.* by their own counsels.
 7. 15, is *f.* into ditch.
 16. 6, lines *f.* in pleasant places.
 37. 24, though he *f.*, not utterly cast down.
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my feet from *f.*
 72. 11, kings shall *f.* down before him.
 91. 7, a thousand shall *f.* at thy side.
 Prov. 10. 8, 10, a prating fool shall *f.*
 11. 14, where no counsel is, the people *f.*
 28, he that trusteth in riches shall *f.*

Prov. 13. 17; 17. 20; 24. 16, *f.* into mischief.
 24. 16, just man *f.* seven times.
 17, rejoice not when thine enemy *f.*
 26. 27; Eccles. 10. 8, diggett a pit shall *f.* therein.
 Eccles. 4. 10, woe to him that is alone when he *f.*
 11. 3, where the tree *f.*, there it shall be.
 Is. 14. 12, how art thou *f.*!
 34. 4, as the leaf *f.* from the vine.
 40. 30, the young men shall utterly *f.*
 Jer. 48. 26; 50. 30, young men *f.* in her streets.
 Ezek. 34. 6, let no lot *f.* on it.
 Dan. 3. 5; 11. 26; Matt. 4. 9, *f.* down and worship.
 Hos. 10. 8; Luke 23. 30; Rev. 6. 16, say to hills, *f.* on us.
 Mic. 7. 8, when I *f.*
 Zech. 11. 2, the cedar is *f.*
 Matt. 10. 20, sparrow *f.* to ground.
 12. 11, *f.* into pit on sabbath day.
 15. 14; Luke 6. 39, both *f.* into the ditch.
 21. 44; Luke 20. 18, *f.* on this stone.
 24. 29; Mark 13. 23, stars *f.* from heaven.
 Luke 8. 13, in time of temptation *f.* away.
 10. 18, Satan as lightning *f.* from heaven.
 Rom. 14. 4, to his master he standeth or *f.*
 13, occasion to *f.*
 1 Cor. 10. 12, take heed lest he *f.*
 15. 6, 18, some are *f.* asleep.
 Gal. 5. 4, ye are *f.* from grace.
 1 Tim. 3. 6, *f.* into the condemnation.
 7, lest he *f.* into reproach.
 6. 9, rich *f.* into temptation.
 Heb. 4. 11, lest any *f.* after some example.
 6. 6, if they *f.* away.
 10. 31, to *f.* into hands of living God.
 James 1. 2, joy when ye *f.* into temptation.
 11; 1 Pet. 1. 24, flower thereof *f.*
 5. 12, lest ye *f.* into condemnation.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall never *f.*
 3. 17, lest ye *f.* from steadfastness.
 See Is. 21. 9; Lam. 5. 16; Rev. 14. 8; 18. 2.
FALLING. Job 4. 4; 2 Thes. 2. 3; Jude 24.
FALLOW. Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12.
FALSE. Ex. 20. 16; Deut. 5. 20; Matt. 19. 18, shalt not
 bear *f.* witness.
 23. 1, shalt not raise a *f.* report.
 2 Kin. 9. 12, it is *f.* tell us now.
 Ps. 119. 104, 128, I hate every *f.* way.
 120. 3, thou *f.* tongue.
 Prov. 6. 19; 12. 17; 14. 5; 19. 5; 21. 28; 25. 18, a *f.* witness.
 11. 1; 20. 23, a *f.* balance.
 Matt. 15. 19, out of heart proceed *f.* witness.
 24. 24; Mark 13. 22, *f.* Christs and *f.* prophets.
 26. 59, 60; Mark 14. 56, 57, *f.* witness against Christ.
 Mark 13. 22, *f.* prophets shall rise.
 Luke 19. 8, any thing by *f.* accusation.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, found *f.* witnesses of God.
 2 Cor. 11. 13, such are *f.* apostles.
 26, perils among *f.* brethren.
 2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 2. 3, *f.* accusers.
 See Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.
FALSEHOOD. Job 21. 34, in answers remaineth *f.*
 Ps. 7. 14, hath brought forth *f.*
 144. 8, 11, right hand of *f.*
 Is. 28. 15, under *f.* have we hid ourselves.
 57. 4, a seed of *f.*
 59. 13, words of *f.*
 Mic. 2. 11, walking in the spirit and *f.*
 See 2 Sam. 18. 13; Jer. 13. 25; Hos. 7. 1.
FALSELY. Lev. 6. 3, 5; 19. 12; Jer. 5. 2; 7. 9; Zech. 5. 4, swear *f.*
 Jer. 5. 31; 29. 9, prophets prophesy *f.*
 Matt. 5. 11, evil *f.*, for my sake.
 1 Tim. 6. 20, science *f.*, so called.
 See Jer. 43. 2; Luke 3. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 16.
FAME. Josh. 9. 9, we heard the *f.* of God.
 1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, *f.* of Solomon.
 Zeph. 3. 19, get them *f.* in every land.
 Matt. 4. 24; Mark 1. 28; Luke 4. 14, 37; 5. 15, *f.* of Jesus.
 9. 31, spread abroad his *f.*
 14. 1, Herod heard of the *f.*
 See Gen. 45. 15; Num. 14. 15; Job 23. 22; Is. 66. 19.
FAMILIAR. Job 19. 14; Ps. 41. 9; Jer. 29. 10.
FAMILY. Gen. 12. 3; 23. 14, in thee all *f.* be blessed.
 25. 10, return every man to his *f.*
 Deut. 29. 18, lest a *f.* turn away from God.
 1 Sam. 9. 21, my *f.* the least.
 18. 18, what is my father's *f.*?
 1 Chr. 4. 38, princes in their *f.*
 Ps. 68. 6, setteth the solitary in *f.*
 Jer. 3. 14, one of a city, and two of a *f.*
 10. 23, on *f.* that call not.

Jer. 31. 1, God of all the *f.* of Israel.
 Zech. 12. 12, every *f.* apart.
 Eph. 3. 15, whole *f.* in heaven and earth.
 See Num. 27. 4; Judg. 1. 25; Amos 3. 2.
FAMINE. 2 Sam. 21. 1, a *f.* in days of David.
 1 Kin. 8. 37; 2 Chr. 20. 9, if there be *f.*
 18. 2; 2 Kin. 6. 25, sore *f.* in Samaria.
 2 Kin. 8. 1, the Lord hath called for a *f.*
 Job 5. 20, in *f.* he shall redeem thee.
 22, at *f.* thou shalt laugh.
 Ps. 33. 19, to keep them alive in *f.*
 37. 19, in the days of *f.* shall be satisfied.
 Jer. 24. 10; 29. 17, will send *f.* among them.
 42. 16, *f.* shall follow close.
 Lam. 5. 10, black because of *f.*
 Ezek. 5. 16, evil arrows of *f.*
 36. 29, I will lay no *f.* upon you.
 Amos 8. 11, a *f.*, not of bread.
 Matt. 24. 7; Mark 13. 8; Luke 21. 11. *f.* in divers places.
 See Gen. 12. 10; 41. 27; 47. 13; Luke 15. 14; Rom. 8. 35.
FAMISH. Gen. 41. 55; Prov. 10. 3; Is. 5. 13; Zeph. 2. 11.
FAMOUS. Ruth 4. 11, 14; 1 Chr. 5. 24; Ps. 74. 5; Ezek. 23. 10.
FAN. Is. 30. 24; Jer. 15. 7; 51. 2; Matt. 3. 12.
FAR. Gen. 18. 25; 1 Sam. 20. 9, that be *f.* from thee.
 Deut. 12. 21; 14. 24, if place too *f.* from thee.
 Judg. 19. 11; Mark 6. 45; Luke 24. 23, day *f.* spent.
 1 Sam. 2. 30; 22. 15; 2 Sam. 20. 20; 23. 17, be it *f.* from me.
 Job 5. 4, children *f.* from safety.
 11. 14; 22. 23, put iniquity *f.* away.
 19. 13, put my brethren *f.* from me.
 34. 10, *f.* be it from God to do wickedness.
 Ps. 10. 5, thy judgments are *f.* out of sight.
 22. 11; 35. 22; 38. 21; 71. 12, be not *f.* from me.
 97. 9, *f.* above all gods.
 103. 12, *f.* as east from west.
 Prov. 31. 10, *f.* above rubies.
 Is. 43. 6; 60. 4, 9, sons from *f.*
 46. 12, *f.* from righteousness.
 57. 19, peace to him that is *f.* off.
 Amos 6. 3, put *f.* away evil day.
 Matt. 16. 22, be it *f.* from thee, Lord.
 Mark 12. 34, not *f.* from the kingdom.
 13. 34, as a man taking a *f.* journey.
 John 21. 8, they were not *f.* from land.
 Acts 17. 27, not *f.* from every one of us.
 Rom. 13. 12, the night is *f.* spent.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a *f.* more exceeding.
 Eph. 1. 21, *f.* above all principality.
 2. 13, *f.* off made nigh.
 4. 10, *f.* above all heavens.
 Phil. 1. 23, which is *f.* better.
 Heb. 7. 15, it is yet *f.* more evident.
 See Is. 33. 17; Matt. 15. 8; Mark 8. 3.
FARE. 1 Sam. 17. 18; Jonah 1. 3; Luke 16. 19.
FAREWELL. Luke 9. 61; Acts 18. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 11.
FARM. Matt. 22. 5.
FARTHING. Matt. 5. 26; 10. 29; Mark 12. 42; Luke 12. 6.
FASHION. Job 10. 8; Ps. 119. 73, thine hands have *f.* me.
 31. 15, did not one *f.* us?
 Ps. 33. 15, he *f.* hearts alike.
 139. 16, in continuance were *f.*
 Is. 45. 9, say to him that *f.* it.
 Mark 2. 12, never saw it on this *f.*
 Luke 9. 29, the *f.* of his countenance.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, the *f.* of this world passeth.
 Phil. 2. 8, found in *f.* as a man.
 See Gen. 6. 15; Ex. 32. 4; Ezek. 42. 11; James 1. 11.
FAST. 2 Sam. 12. 23, he is dead, wherefore should I *f.*?
 Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it stood *f.*
 65. 6, setteth *f.* the mountains.
 Is. 58. 3, why have we *f.*, and thou seest not?
 4, ye *f.* for strife.
 5, wilt thou call this *f.*?
 6, is not this the *f.* that I have chosen?
 Joel 1. 14, sanctify a *f.*
 Zech. 7. 5, did ye at all *f.* unto me?
 Matt. 6. 16, when ye *f.*, be not.
 18, appear not to *f.*
 Mark 2. 19, can children of bridechamber *f.*?
 Luke 13. 12, I *f.* twice in the week.
 See Jer. 14. 12; Matt. 4. 2; Acts 13. 2.
FASTEN. Eccles. 12. 11, as nails *f.* by the masters.
 Is. 22. 23, 25, I will *f.* him as a nail.
 Luke 4. 20, eyes of all were *f.* on him.
 Acts 11. 6, when I had *f.* mine eyes.
 See 1 Sam. 31. 10; Job 38. 6; Acts 3. 4; 28. 3.
FASTING. Ps. 35. 13, I humbled myself with *f.*
 109. 24, knees weak through *f.*

Jer. 36. 6, upon the *f.* day.
 Mark 8. 3, send them away *f.*
 1 Cor. 7. 5, give yourselves to *f.* and prayer.
 2 Cor. 6. 5, in stripes, in *f.*
 11. 27, in *f.* oft.
 See Dan. 6. 18; 9. 3; Matt. 17. 21; Mark 9. 29.
FAT. Gen. 45. 18, shall eat the *f.* of the land.
 49. 20, his bread shall be *f.*
 Deut. 32. 15, Jeshurun waxed *f.*, and kicked.
 Neh. 8. 10, eat the *f.*, and drink the sweet.
 9. 25, 35, took a *f.* land, and became *f.*
 Ps. 17. 10, inclosed in their own *f.*
 92. 14, shall be *f.* and flourishing.
 119. 70, heart *f.* as grease.
 Prov. 11. 25, liberal soul made *f.*
 13. 4, soul of diligent made *f.*
 15. 30, good report maketh the bones *f.*
 Is. 10. 16, among his *f.* ones leanness.
 25. 6, feast of *f.* things.
 Hab. 1. 16, by them their portion is *f.*
 See Gen. 41. 2; Num. 13. 20; Judg. 3. 17.
FATHER. Gen. 15. 15, go to thy *f.* in peace.
 17. 4; Rom. 4. 17, a *f.* of nations.
 Ex. 15. 2, he is my *f.* God, I will exalt him.
 20. 5; Num. 14. 18, iniquity of *f.* upon children.
 21. 13, he that smiteth his *f.*
 17; Lev. 20. 9, he that curseth his *f.*
 Judg. 17. 10; 13. 19, be to me a *f.* and a priest.
 1 Sam. 10. 12, who is their *f.*?
 2 Sam. 10. 2; 1 Chr. 19. 2, as his *f.* shewed kindness.
 1 Kin. 19. 4, no better than my *f.*
 2 Kin. 2. 12; 13. 14, Elisha cried, my *f.*, my *f.*
 6. 21, my *f.*, shall I smite thee?
 1 Chr. 28. 9, know thou the God of thy *f.*
 2 Chr. 32. 13, what I and my *f.* have done.
 Ezra 7. 27, blessed be the Lord God of our *f.*
 Job 29. 16, I was a *f.* to the poor.
 31. 18, brought up with me as with a *f.*
 Ps. 28, hath the rain a *f.*?
 38. 27, 10, when my *f.* and mother forsake me.
 39. 12, as all my *f.* were.
 68. 5, *f.* of fatherless.
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, your *f.* tempted me.
 103. 13, as a *f.* pitieth his children.
 Prov. 4. 1, the instruction of a *f.*
 3, I was my *f.* son.
 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a glad *f.*
 17. 21, the *f.* of a fool hath no joy.
 25; 19. 13, foolish son grief to his *f.*
 Is. 9. 6, the everlasting *f.*
 49. 23, kings shall be thy nursing *f.*
 63. 16; 64. 8, doubtless thou art our *f.*
 Jer. 3. 4, wilt thou not cry, my *f.*?
 31. 9, I am a *f.* to Israel.
 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *f.* have eaten sour grapes.
 Ezek. 18. 4, as the soul of the *f.*
 27. 7, set light by *f.* and mother.
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *f.*, where is mine honour?
 2. 10, have we not all one *f.*?
 Matt. 5. 16, 45, 48, your *F.* in heaven.
 6. 8, 32; Luke 12. 30, your *F.* knoweth.
 9; Luke 11. 2, our *F.* which art in heaven.
 7. 21; 12. 50, the will of my *F.*
 8. 21; Luke 9. 59, to go and bury my *f.*
 10. 21, *f.* deliver up the child.
 37, he that loveth *f.* or mother.
 18. 10, behold the face of my *F.*
 14, not the will of your *F.*
 23. 9, call no man *f.* on earth.
 25. 34, ye blessed of my *F.*
 Mark 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6, Abba *F.*
 Luke 2. 49, about my *F.* business.
 6. 36, as your *F.* is merciful.
 11. 11, of any that is a *f.*
 12. 32, it is your *F.* good pleasure.
 15. 21, *f.*, I have sinned.
 16. 27, send him to my *f.* house.
 22. 45, *F.*, if thou be willing.
 23. 34, *F.* forgive them.
 46, *F.*, into thy hands.
 John 1. 14, as of the only begotten of the *F.*
 5. 21, as the *F.* raiseth up the dead.
 22, the *F.* judgeth no man.
 23, even as they honour the *F.*
 37; 8. 16; 12. 49; 14. 24, the *F.* which hath sent me.
 6. 37, all the *F.* giveth me.
 46; 14. 8, 9, hath seen the *F.*
 8. 41, we have one *F.*, even God.
 44, devil is a liar, and the *f.* of it.
 49, I honour my *F.*
 10. 15, as the *F.* knoweth me.
 29, my *F.* is greater than all.
 12. 27, *F.*, save me from this hour.

- John 12. 28, *F.*, glorify thy name.
 13. 1, should depart unto the *F.*
 14. 6, no man cometh to the *F.*, but by me.
 15; 16. 26, I will pray the *F.*
 28, I am come from the *F.*
 15. 1, my *F.* is the husbandman.
 16, whatsoever ye ask of the *F.*
 16. 16, because I go to the *F.*
 32, the *F.* is with me.
 17. 1, *F.*, the hour is come.
 20. 17, I ascend to my *F.* and your *F.*
 Acts 24. 14, so worship I the God of my *f.*
 Rom. 4. 11, the *f.* of all that believe.
 1 Cor. 4. 15, yet have we not many *f.*
 2 Cor. 1. 3, *F.*, of mercies, God of all comfort.
 Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the traditions of my *f.*
 4. 2, the time appointed of the *f.*
 Eph. 4. 6, one God and *F.* of all.
 6. 4, *f.*, provoke not your children.
 Phil. 2. 11, to the glory of the *F.*
 22, as a son with the *f.*
 Col. 1. 19, it pleased the *F.* that in him.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, entreat him as a *f.*
 Heb. 1. 5, I will be to him a *F.*
 7. 3, without *f.*, without mother.
 12. 9, the *F.* of spirits.
 James 1. 17, the *F.* of lights.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since the *f.* fell asleep.
 1 John 1. 3, fellowship with the *F.*
 2. 1, an advocate with the *F.*
 13, I write unto you, *f.*
 15, the love of the *F.* is not in him.
 23, hath not the *F.*
 3. 1, what manner of love the *F.* hath.
 5. 7, the *F.*, the Word, and Holy Ghost.
 See John 5. 26; Acts 1. 4; 15. 10; Rom. 4. 16.
FATHERLESS. Ps. 10. 14, the helper of the *f.*
 Prov. 23. 10, the fleets of the *f.*
 Isa. 1. 23, they judge not the *f.*
 10. 2, that they may rob the *f.*
 Jer. 49. 11, leave thy *f.* children.
 Hos. 14. 3, in thee the *f.* findeth mercy.
 Mal. 3. 5, against those that oppress *f.*
 James 1. 27, to visit the *f.* and widows.
 See Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 10. 18; 14. 29; 24. 17; Job 31. 17.
FATNESS. Ps. 36. 8, the *f.* of thine house.
 63. 5, as with marrow and *f.*
 63. 11, thy paths drop *f.*
 73. 7, eyes stand out with *f.*
 Isa. 55. 2, soul delight itself in *f.*
 See Gen. 27. 28; Judg. 9. 9; Rom. 11. 17.
FAULT. Gen. 41. 9, I remember my *f.* this day.
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from secret *f.*
 Dan. 6. 4, find no occasion or *f.* in him.
 Matt. 18. 15, tell him his *f.*
 Luke 23. 4; John 18. 35; 19. 4, 6, I find no *f.*
 Rom. 9. 19, why doth he yet find *f.*?
 Gal. 6. 1, overtaken in a *f.*
 James 5. 16, confess your *f.*
 Rev. 14. 5, are without *f.* before thrones.
 See Deut. 25. 2; 1 Sam. 29. 3; 2 Sam. 3. 8.
FAULTLESS. Heb. 8. 7; Jude 24.
FAULTY. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Hos. 10. 2.
FAVOUR. Gen. 39. 21, *f.* in the sight of the keeper.
 Ex. 3. 21; 11. 3; 12. 36, *f.* in sight of Egyptians.
 Deut. 33. 23, satisfied with *f.*
 Ps. 5. 12, with *f.* wilt thou compass him.
 30. 5, his *f.* is life.
 102. 13, the set time to *f.* her.
 14, *f.* the dust thereof.
 112. 5, a good man sheweth *f.*
 Prov. 13. 15, good understanding giveth *f.*
 14. 35; 19. 12, the king's *f.*
 18. 22, obtaineth *f.* of the Lord.
 31. 30, *f.* is deceitful.
 Luke 2. 52, increased in *f.* with God and man.
 Acts 2. 47, having *f.* with all people.
 See Prov. 8. 35; 12. 2; Eccles. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 9.
FAVOURABLE. Judg. 21. 22; Job 33. 26; Ps. 77. 7;
 85. 1.
FEAR (n.). Gen. 9. 2, the *f.* of you on every beast.
 20. 11, *f.* of God not in this place.
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25; 1 Chr. 14. 17, *f.* of thee on nations.
 Job 4. 6, is not this thy *f.*?
 15. 4, thou castest off *f.*
 39. 22, he mocketh at *f.*
 Ps. 5. 7, in thy *f.* will I worship.
 14. 5, there were they in great *f.*
 19. 3, *f.* of the Lord is clean.
 34. 11, I will teach you the *f.* of the Lord.
 36. 1; Rom. 3. 18, no *f.* of God before his eyes.
 53. 5, in *f.*, where no *f.* was.
 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *f.* beginning of wisdom.
 Prov. 1. 26, 27, mock when your *f.* cometh.
 3. 25, not afraid of sudden *f.*
 10. 27, *f.* of Lord prolongeth days.
 14. 26, in *f.* of Lord is strong confidence.
 27, *f.* of Lord a fountain of life.
 15. 16, better little with *f.* of Lord.
 19. 23, *f.* of Lord tendeth to life.
 23. 25, *f.* of man bringeth a snare.
 Eccles. 12. 5, when *f.* shall be in the way.
 Isa. 8. 12, neither fear ye their *f.*
 14. 3, Lord give thee rest from *f.*
 29. 13, *f.* toward me taught by men.
 Jer. 30. 5, a voice of *f.*, not of peace.
 32. 40, I will put my *f.* in their hearts.
 Mal. 1. 6, where is my *f.*?
 Matt. 14. 26, disciples cried for *f.*
 Luke 21. 26, hearts failing them for *f.*
 John 7. 13; 19. 38; 20. 19, for *f.* of the Jews.
 1 Cor. 2. 8, with you in weakness and *f.*
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what *f.*, what desire.
 Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12, with *f.* and trembling.
 Heb. 2. 15, *f.* of death.
 11. 7, Noah moved with *f.*
 12. 28, with reverence and godly *f.*
 Jude 12, feeding themselves without *f.*
 23, others save with *f.*
 See Ps. 2. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 5, 15; 1 Pet. 2. 18; 3. 2.
FEAR (v.). Gen. 22. 12, I know that thou *f.* God.
 42. 18, this do, and live, for I *f.* God.
 Ex. 1. 21, because they *f.* God.
 14. 13, *f.* not, stand still, and see.
 18. 21, able men, such as *f.* God.
 20. 20, *f.* not, God is come to prove.
 Deut. 4. 10, that they may learn to *f.*
 5. 29, O that they would *f.* me.
 28. 53, *f.* this glorious name.
 66, thou shalt *f.* day and night.
 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ps. 96. 3, before him all earth.
 Neh. 7. 2, he *f.* God above many.
 Job 1. 9, doth Job *f.* God for nought?
 11. 15, put iniquity away, thou shalt not *f.*
 Ps. 27. 1, whom shall I *f.*?
 3, my heart shall not *f.*
 31. 19, laid up for them that *f.* thee.
 34. 9, *f.* the Lord, ye his saints.
 56. 4; 118. 6, will not *f.* what flesh can do.
 66. 16, come, all ye that *f.* God.
 76. 7, thou art to be *f.*
 86. 11, unite my heart to *f.* thy name.
 115. 11, ye that *f.* the Lord, trust.
 119. 74, they that *f.* thee will be glad.
 Prov. 3. 7; 24. 21, *f.* the Lord, and depart.
 28. 14, happy is the man that *f.* always.
 31. 30, woman that *f.* the Lord.
 Eccles. 3. 14, that men should *f.* before him.
 8. 7, but *f.* thou God.
 9. 2, as he that *f.* an oath.
 12. 13, *f.* God, and keep his commandments.
 Isa. 8. 12, neither *f.* ye their fear.
 35. 4, to them of fearful heart, *f.* not.
 41. 10; 43. 5, *f.* thou not, I am with thee.
 14, *f.* not, thou worm Jacob.
 Jer. 5. 24, neither say they, let us *f.* the Lord.
 10. 7, who would not *f.* thee, King of nations?
 33. 9, they shall *f.* and tremble.
 Dan. 6. 26, that men *f.* before the God of Daniel.
 Zeph. 3. 7, I said, surely thou wilt *f.* me.
 Mal. 3. 16, they that *f.* the Lord spake.
 4. 2, to you that *f.* my name.
 Matt. 1. 20, *f.* not to take to thee.
 10. 28; Luke 12. 5, *f.* him who is able.
 14. 5; 21. 46, Herod *f.* the multitude.
 21. 26; Mark 11. 32; Luke 20. 19, we *f.* the people.
 Mark 4. 41, they *f.* exceedingly.
 5. 33, woman *f.* and trembling came.
 11. 18, scribes *f.* Jesus.
 Luke 9. 34, *f.* as they entered cloud.
 12. 32, *f.* not, little flock.
 18. 2, judge which *f.* not God.
 19. 21, I *f.* thee, because thou art.
 23. 40, dost not thou *f.* God?
 John 9. 22, because they *f.* the Jews.
 Acts 10. 22, just, and one that *f.* God.
 35, he that *f.* is accepted.
 13. 26, whosoever among you *f.* God.
 Rom. 8. 15, bondage again to *f.*
 11. 20, not highminded, but *f.*
 2 Cor. 11. 3; 12. 20, I *f.* lest.
 1 Tim. 5. 20, rebuke, that others may *f.*
 Heb. 5. 7, heard in that he *f.*
 13. 6, I will not *f.* what man.
 1 John 4. 18, that *f.* not perfect in love.
 See 1 Kin. 18. 12; Col. 3. 22; Heb. 4. 1.

FEARFUL. Ex. 15. 11, *f.* in praises.
 Ps. 139. 14, *f.* and wonderfully made.
 Is. 35. 4, to them of a *f.* heart.
 Matt. 8. 26; Mark 4. 40, why are ye *f.*?
 Heb. 10. 27, *f.* looking for of judgment.
f. thing to fall into the hands.
 See Deut. 20. 8; Judg. 7. 3; Luke 21. 11; Rev. 21. 8.
FEARFULNESS. Ps. 55. 5; Is. 21. 4; 33. 14.
FEAST. Job 1. 4, his sons went and *f.* in their houses.
 Ps. 35. 16, hypocritical mockers in *f.*
 Prov. 15. 15, merry heart continual *f.*
 Eccles. 7. 2; Jer. 16. 8, the house of *f.*
 10. 19, *f.* is made for laughter.
 Is. 1. 14, your appointed *f.* my soul hateth.
 Amos 5. 21, I despise your *f.* days.
 8. 10, turn your *f.* into mourning.
 Matt. 23. 6; Mark 12. 39; Luke 20. 46, uppermost rooms at *f.*
 26. 5; Mark 14. 2, not on the *f.* day.
 Luke 2. 42, after the custom of the *f.*
 14. 13, when thou makest a *f.*
 John 7. 8, go ye up to this *f.*
 14, about the midst of the *f.*
 37, that great day of the *f.*
 13. 23, buy what we need against the *f.*
 Acts 18. 21, I must by all means keep this *f.*
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us keep the *f.*
 10. 27, if any bid you to a *f.*
 See Judg. 14. 10; Est. 9. 17; Mal. 2. 3; Jude 12.
FATHERS. Job 39. 13; Ps. 81. 4; Dan. 4. 33.
FED. Gen. 48. 15, who *f.* me all my life long.
 Ps. 37. 3, verily thou shalt be *f.*
 Ezek. 34. 8, shepherds *f.* themselves, not flock.
 Matt. 25. 37, hungry; and *f.* thee.
 1 Cor. 3. 2, I have *f.* you with milk.
 See Deut. 8. 3; Ps. 78. 72; 23. 16; Luke 16. 21.
FEED. Neh. 4. 2, what do these *f.* Jews?
 Job 4. 4; Is. 35. 3; Heb. 12. 12, strengthened the *f.* knees.
 Ps. 103. 37, not one *f.* person.
 Prov. 20. 26, conies a *f.* folk.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all hands shall be *f.*
 1 Thess. 5. 14, comfort the *f.*-minded.
 See Gen. 30. 42; Jer. 47. 3; 1 Cor. 12. 22.
FEED. Gen. 46. 32, trade hath been to *f.* cattle.
 1 Kin. 17. 4, commanded ravens to *f.* thee.
 22. 27, *f.* him with bread of affliction.
 Ps. 23. 9, *f.* them, and lift them up for ever.
 Prov. 15. 14, mouth *f.* on foolishness.
 30. 8, *f.* me with food convenient.
 Is. 5. 17, lambs shall *f.* after their manner.
 11. 7; 27. 10, cow and bear shall *f.*
 44. 20, he *f.* on ashes.
 61. 5, strangers shall *f.* your flocks.
 65. 23, the wolf and lamb shall *f.*
 Jer. 3. 15, pastors *f.* you with knowledge.
 6. 3, *f.* every one in his place.
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim *f.* on wind.
 Zech. 11. 4, *f.* the flock of the slaughter.
 Matt. 6. 26, your heavenly Father *f.* them.
 Luke 12. 24, sow not, yet God *f.* them.
 John 21. 15, 16, 17, *f.* my lambs.
 Rom. 12. 20, if enemy hunger, *f.* him.
 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* the flock of God.
 See Cant. 1. 7; Acts 20. 23; Rev. 7. 17.
FEEL. Gen. 27. 12, 21, my father will *f.* me.
 Acts 17. 27, if haply they might *f.* after.
 See Judg. 16. 26; Job 20. 20; Eccles. 8. 5.
FEELING. Eph. 4. 19, being past *f.*
 Heb. 4. 15, touched with *f.* of infirmities.
FEET. Gen. 49. 10, lawgiver from between his *f.*
 Dent. 2. 28, I will pass through on my *f.*
 Josh. 3. 15, *f.* of priests dipped in Jordan.
 14. 9, land whereon *f.* have trodden.
 Ruth 3. 14, she lay at his *f.*
 1 Sam. 2. 9, keep *f.* of his saints.
 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 35, my *f.* did not slip
 2 Kin. 6. 32, sound of his master's *f.*
 13. 21, dead man stood on his *f.*
 Neh. 9. 21, their *f.* swelled not.
 Job 29. 15, *f.* was I to the lame.
 Ps. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 27; Eph. 1. 22, all things under his *f.*
 22. 16, pierced my hands and my *f.*
 31. 8, set my *f.* in a large room.
 40. 2, my *f.* on a rock.
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my *f.* from falling.
 66. 9, suffered not our *f.* to be moved.
 73. 2, my *f.* were almost gone.
 115. 7, *f.* have they, but walk not.
 119. 105, a lamp to my *f.*
 122. 2, our *f.* shall stand within thy gates.

Prov. 1. 16; 6. 18; Is. 59. 7, *f.* run to evil.
 4. 26, ponder path of thy *f.*
 5. 8, her *f.* go down to death.
 6. 13, speaketh with his *f.*
 23, and his *f.* not be burnt.
 7. 11, her *f.* abide not in house.
 19. 2, he that hateth with his *f.*
 Cant. 5. 3, washed my *f.*, how shall I defile?
 7. 1; Is. 52. 7, how beautiful are *f.*
 Is. 3. 16, tinkling with *f.*
 6. 2, with twain he covered his *f.*
 23. 7, her own *f.* shall carry her.
 26. 6, the *f.* of the poor.
 49. 23; Matt. 10. 14; Mark 6. 11; Luke 9. 5; Acts 13. 51, dust of *f.*
 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, the *f.* of him that bringeth.
 66. 13, place of my *f.* glorious.
 Lam. 3. 34, crush under *f.* prisoners.
 Ezek. 2. 1, 2; 3. 24, stand upon thy *f.*
 24. 17, 23, shoes upon thy *f.*
 25. 6, stamped with thy *f.*
 32. 2, troublest waters with thy *f.*
 34. 13, 19, foul residue with *f.*
 Dan. 2. 33, 42, *f.* part iron and part clay.
 10. 6; Rev. 1. 15; 2. 18, *f.* like polished brass.
 Nah. 1. 3, clouds are the dust of his *f.*
 Zech. 14. 4, *f.* shall stand on Zion.
 Matt. 7. 6, trample them under *f.*
 18. 8, rather than having two *f.*
 28. 9, they held him by the *f.*
 Luke 1. 79, guide our *f.* into way of peace.
 7. 35, she kissed his *f.*, and anointed them.
 8. 35, sitting at the *f.* of Jesus.
 10. 39, Mary sat at Jesus' *f.*
 24. 39, 40, behold my hands and my *f.*
 John 11. 2; 12. 3, wiped *f.* with her hair.
 12. 3, anointed the *f.* of Jesus.
 13. 5, began to wash disciples' *f.*
 6, dost thou wash my *f.*?
 8, thou shalt never wash my *f.*
 10, needeth not save to wash his *f.*
 20. 12, one angel at head, other at *f.*
 Acts 3. 7, his *f.* received strength.
 4. 35, 37; 5. 2, laid at apostles' *f.*
 5. 9, *f.* of them that buried thy husband.
 14. 8, a man impotent in his *f.*
 21. 11, Agabus bound his own hands and *f.*
 22. 3, at *f.* of Gamaliel.
 Rom. 1. 15, *f.* swift to shed blood.
 10. 15, the *f.* of them that preach.
 16. 20, bruise Satan under your *f.*
 1 Cor. 12. 21, nor head to the *f.*, I have no need.
 Eph. 6. 15, your *f.* shod with preparation.
 Rev. 1. 17, I fell at his *f.* as dead.
 13. 2, *f.* as *f.* of a bear.
 19. 10; 22. 8, at his *f.* to worship.
 See 2 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Kin. 9. 35; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
FEIGN. 1 Sam. 21. 13, David *f.* himself mad.
 Ps. 17. 1, prayer not out of *f.* lips.
 Jer. 3. 10, turned to me *f.*
 Luke 20. 20, *f.* themselves just men.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 2; 1 Kin. 14. 5, 6; Neh. 6. 8.
FELL. Gen. 4. 5, his countenance *f.*
 Josh. 6. 20, the wall *f.* flat.
 1 Kin. 18. 38, fire of Lord *f.*, and consumed.
 2 Kin. 6. 5, as one was *f.*, a beam.
 Dan. 4. 31, then *f.*, a voice from heaven.
 Jonah 1. 7, lot *f.* on Jonah.
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 49, house *f.* not.
 Luke 8. 23, Jesus *f.* asleep.
 10. 30, 36, *f.* among thieves.
 13. 4, upon whom tower *f.*
 Acts 1. 25, from which Judas *f.*
 26, lot *f.* on Matthias.
 13. 36, *f.* on sleep.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers *f.* asleep.
 Rev. 16. 19, cities of the nations *f.*
 See Matt. 13. 4; Acts 10. 44; 19. 35; 20. 9.
FELLOW. Ex. 2. 13, wherewith smitest thou thy *f.*?
 1 Sam. 21. 15, this *f.* to play the madman.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the vain *f.*
 2 Kin. 9. 11, wherewith came this mad *f.*?
 Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, oil of gladness above thy *f.*
 Eccles. 4. 10, one shall lift up his *f.*
 Zech. 13. 7, the man that is my *f.*
 Matt. 11. 16, like children calling to their *f.*
 24. 49, begin to smite his *f.*-servants.
 26. 61, this *f.* said, I am able to destroy.
 71; Luke 22. 59, this *f.* was also with Jesus.
 Luke 23. 2, found this *f.* perverting.
 John 9. 29, as for this *f.*
 Acts 17. 5, lewd *f.* of the baser sort.
 22. 22, away with such a *f.*

- Acts 24. 5, this man a pestilent *f.*
 Eph. 2. 19, *f.*-citizens with the saints.
 3. 6, Gentiles *f.*-heirs.
 Phil. 4. 3; 1 Thess. 3. 2; Philem. 24, *f.*-labourers.
 3 John 8, *f.*-helpers to the truth.
 See Col. 4. 11; Philem. 2; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
- FELLOWSHIP.** Acts 2. 42, in doctrine and *f.*
 1 Cor. 1. 9, called to the *f.* of his Son.
 10-20, not have *f.* with devils.
 2 Cor. 6. 14, what *f.* hath righteousness?
 Eph. 3. 9, the *f.* of mystery.
 5. 11, have no *f.* with.
 Phil. 1. 5, your *f.* in the gospel.
 2. 1, if any *f.* of the Spirit.
 3. 10, the *f.* of his sufferings.
 1 John 1. 3, our *f.* is with the Father.
 7, we have *f.* one with another.
 See Lev. 6. 2; Ps. 94. 20; 2 Cor. 8. 4, 13, 14; Gal. 2. 9.
- FELT.** Ex. 10. 21; Prov. 23. 35; Mark 5. 29; Acts 28. 5.
- FEMALE.** Matt. 19. 4; Mark 10. 6, made them male and *f.*
 Gal. 3. 28, in Christ neither male nor *f.*
 See Gen. 7. 16; Lev. 3. 1; 27. 4; Deut. 4. 16.
- FENCE.** Job 10. 11; 19. 8; Ps. 62. 3; Is. 5. 2.
- FERVENT.** Acts 18. 25; Rom. 12. 11, *f.* in spirit.
 James 5. 16, *f.* prayer availeth much.
 1 Pet. 1. 22, with a pure heart *f.*
 2 Pet. 3. 10, 12, melt with *f.* heat.
 See 2 Cor. 7. 7; Col. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 8.
- FETCH.** Num. 20. 10, must we *f.* water?
 Job 36. 3, I will *f.* my knowledge from far.
 Is. 56. 12, I will *f.* wine.
 Acts 16. 37, come themselves and *f.* us out.
 See Deut. 19. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 3; Acts 28. 13.
- FETTERS.** Jude. 16. 21; Ps. 105. 18; 149. 8; Mark 5. 4; Luke 8. 29.
- FEW.** Gen. 29. 20, they seemed but a *f.* days.
 47. 9, *f.* and evil have the days of my life.
 1 Sam. 14. 6, to save by many or *f.*
 17. 28, with whom left those *f.* sheep?
 2 Kin. 4. 3, borrow not a *f.*
 Neh. 7. 4, city large, people *f.*
 Job 14. 1, man is of *f.* days.
 16. 22, when a *f.* years are come.
 Eccles. 5. 2, let thy words be *f.*
 Matt. 7. 14, *f.* there be that find it.
 9. 37; Luke 10. 2, the labourers are *f.*
 15. 34; Mark 8. 7, a *f.* little fishes.
 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, *f.* chosen.
 25. 21, faithful in a *f.* things.
 Mark 6. 5, laid hands on a *f.* sick folk.
 Luke 12. 48, beaten with *f.* stripes.
 13. 23, are there *f.* that be saved?
 Rev. 4. 4, a *f.* names even in Sardis.
 See Deut. 7. 7; Ps. 109. 8; Heb. 12. 10.
- FIELD.** Deut. 21. 1, if one be found slain in *f.*
 1 Sam. 22. 7, will he give every one of you *f.*?
 Prov. 24. 30, the *f.* of the slothful.
 Is. 5. 8, that lay *f.* to *f.*
 Matt. 13. 38, the *f.* is the world.
 44, treasure hid in a *f.*
 John 4. 35, look on the *f.*
 James 5. 4, labourers which reaped your *f.*
 See Matt. 6. 28; 27. 7; Acts 1. 19.
- FIERCE.** Gen. 49. 7, anger, for it was *f.*
 Deut. 28. 50, a nation of a *f.* countenance.
 Matt. 8. 28, exceeding *f.*
 Luke 23. 5, and they were more *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be incontinent, *f.*
 James 3. 4, driven of *f.* winds.
 2 Sam. 19. 43; Is. 33. 19; Dan. 8. 23.
- FIERY.** Deut. 33. 2, a *f.* law for them.
 Dan. 3. 6, a *f.* furnace.
 Eph. 6. 16, the *f.* darts of the wicked.
 Heb. 10. 27, judgment and *f.* indignation.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, concerning the *f.* trial.
 See Num. 21. 6; Deut. 8. 15; Is. 14. 29.
- FIG.** 1 Kin. 4. 25; Mic. 4. 4, dwell under his *f.* tree.
 2 Kin. 18. 31; Is. 36. 16, eat every one of his *f.* tree.
 Hab. 3. 17, although *f.* tree shall not blossom.
 Matt. 7. 16; Luke 6. 44, do men gather *f.* of thistles?
 Luke 21. 29, behold the *f.* tree.
 James 3. 12, can the *f.* tree bear olive berries?
 Rev. 6. 13, casteth untimely *f.*
 See Judg. 9. 10; Jer. 8. 13; Luke 13. 6; John 1. 48.
- FIGHT.** Ex. 14. 14; Deut. 1. 30; 3. 22; 20. 4, Lord *f.* for you.
 Josh. 23. 10, he it is that *f.* for you.
 1 Sam. 25. 23, *f.* the battles of the Lord.
 2 Kin. 10. 3, *f.* for your master's house.
 Neh. 4. 14, *f.* for your brethren, sons, and wives.
 Ps. 144. 1, teacheth my fingers to *f.*
- John 18. 35, then would my servants *f.*
 Acts 5. 39; 23. 9, *f.* against God.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, so *f.* 1.
 2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f.*
 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7, the good *f.*
 Heb. 10. 32, great *f.* of afflictions.
 11. 34, valiant in *f.*
 James 4. 1, wars and *f.* among you.
 2, ye *f.* and war.
 See Zech. 10. 5; 14. 14; Rev. 2. 16.
- FIGURE.** Deut. 4. 16; Rom. 5. 14; Heb. 9. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
- FILL.** Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Hab. 2. 14, earth *f.* with glory.
 Job 23. 4, *f.* my mouth with arguments.
 Ps. 81. 10, open mouth, I will *f.* it.
 104. 28, they are *f.* with good.
 Prov. 3. 10, barns *f.* with plenty.
 14. 14, *f.* with his own ways.
 30. 22, a fool when *f.* with meat.
 Is. 65. 20, who hath not *f.* his days.
 Matt. 5. 6; Luke 6. 21, they shall be *f.*
 Mark 7. 27, let the children first be *f.*
 Luke 1. 15; Acts 4. 8. 9. 17; 13. 9, *f.* with Holy Ghost.
 28, that my house may be *f.*
 John 16. 6, sorrow hath *f.* your heart.
 Acts 5. 28, ye have *f.* Jerusalem with your doctrine.
 14. 17, *f.* our hearts with fear and gladness.
 Rom. 1. 29, *f.* with all unrighteousness.
 15. 14, *f.* with all knowledge.
 Eph. 1. 23, him that *f.* all in all.
 3. 19, *f.* with fullness of God.
 5. 18, be *f.* with the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 11, *f.* with fruits of righteousness.
 Col. 1. 24, *f.* up what is behind.
 James 2. 16, be ye warmed and *f.*
 Rev. 15. 1, in them is *f.* up wrath of God.
 See Dan. 2. 35; Luke 2. 40; 15. 16; John 2. 7.
- FILTH.** Is. 4. 4, washed away the *f.* of Zion.
 1 Cor. 4. 13, as the *f.* of the world.
- FILTHINESS.** 2 Cor. 7. 1, cleanse from all *f.* of flesh.
 Eph. 3. 4, nor let *f.* be named.
 James 1. 21, lay apart all *f.*
 See Ezek. 22. 15; 48. 25.
- FILTHY.** Job 15. 16, how much more *f.* is man?
 Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, altogether become *f.*
 Is. 64. 6, as *f.* rags.
 Zech. 3. 3, clothed with *f.* garments.
 Col. 3. 8, put off *f.* communication.
 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* lucre.
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with *f.* conversation.
 Jude 8, *f.* dreamers.
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *f.*, let him be *f.*
- FINALLY.** 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 6. 10; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
- FIND.** Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will *f.* you out.
 Job 9. 7; Rom. 11. 33, things past *f.* out.
 23. 3, where I might see *f.* him.
 Prov. 4. 22, life to those that *f.* them.
 8. 17; Jer. 29. 13, seek me early shall *f.*
 35, whoso *f.* me, *f.* life.
 18. 22, *f.* a wife, *f.* a good thing.
 Eccles. 9. 10, thy hand *f.* to do, do it:
 11. 1, *f.* it after many days.
 Is. 58. 13, *f.* thine own pleasure.
 Jer. 6. 16; Matt. 11. 29, *f.* rest to your souls.
 Matt. 7. 7; Luke 11. 9, seek, and ye shall *f.*
 14, few there be that *f.* it.
 10. 39, lo, soeth his life shall *f.* it.
 22. 9, as many as ye shall *f.*
 Mark 11. 13, he might *f.* any thing thereon.
 13. 36, he *f.* you sleeping.
 Luke 15. 4, 8, till he *f.* it.
 18. 8, shall he *f.* faith on earth?
 John 1. 41, first *f.* his brother.
 Rom. 7. 21, *f.* a law that when I would.
 Heb. 4. 16, *f.* grace to help.
 See John 7. 34; 2 Tim. 1. 18; Rev. 9. 6.
- FINE.** Ps. 149. 10, more to be desired than *f.* gold.
 81. 16; 147. 14, *f.* of the wheat.
 Prov. 23. 12, as an ornament of *f.* gold.
 Lam. 4. 1, how is the *f.* gold changed!
 Mark 15. 46, Joseph brought *f.* linen.
 See Job 28. 1, 17; Luke 16. 19; Rev. 18. 12; 19. 8.
- FINGER.** Ex. 8. 19, this is the *f.* of God.
 31. 18; Deut. 9. 10, written with the *f.* of God.
 1 Kin. 12. 10; 2 Chr. 10. 10, little *f.* thicker.
 Prov. 7. 3, bind them on thy *f.*
 Is. 58. 9, the putting forth of the *f.*
 Dan. 5. 5, the *f.* of a man's hand.
 Matt. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, not move with *f.*

Luke 16. 24, the tip of his *f*.
 John 8. 6, with his *f*. wrote on ground.
 20. 25, put my *f*. into print of nails.
 27, reach hither thy *f*.
See Ps. 8. 3; Prov. 6. 13; Is. 2. 8; 59. 3.
FINISH. 1 Chr. 23. 20, till thou hast *f*.
 Neh. 6. 15, so the wall was *f*.
 Luke 14. 26, 23. 30, whether sufficient to *f*.
 John 4. 34, to do his will, and *f*. his work.
 5. 36, which the Father hath given me to *f*.
 17. 4, I have *f*. the work.
 19. 30, it is *f*.
 Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, that I might *f*. my course.
 2 Cor. 8. 6, *f*. in you the same grace.
 Heb. 12. 2, Jesus, author and *f*. of our faith.
 James 1. 15, sin, when it is *f*.
See Dan. 9. 24; Rev. 10. 7; 11. 7; 20. 5.
FIRE. Gen. 22. 7, behold the *f*. and the wood.
 Ex. 3. 2, bush burned with *f*.
 22. 6, he that kindled *f*. shall make restitution.
 Lev. 10. 2, *f*. from the Lord.
 18. 21; Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kin. 17. 17; 23. 10, pass through *f*.
 Judg. 15. 5, brands on *f*. and burnt corn.
 1 Kin. 13. 24, that answereth by *f*.
 19. 12, the Lord was not in the *f*.
 1 Chr. 21. 26, Lord answered him by *f*.
 Ps. 39. 3, musing, the *f*. burned.
 74. 7, they have cast *f*. into thy sanctuary.
 Prov. 6. 27, can a man take *f*.?
 26. 18, mad man who casteth *f*-brands.
 20, no wood, the *f*. goeth out.
 21, as wood is to *f*., so is a contentious man.
 19. 19, as the fuel of the *f*.
 24. 15, glorify the Lord in the *f*.
 42. 2, walkest through *f*. not be burned.
 44. 16, I have seen the *f*.
 64. 2, the melting-*f*. burneth.
 66. 15, the Lord will come with *f*.
 16, by *f*. will the Lord lead.
 24; Mark 9. 44, neither thy *f*. quenched.
 Jer. 20. 9, word as a *f*. in my bones.
 Ezek. 36. 5, in the *f*. of my jealousy.
 Dan. 3. 27, the *f*. had no power.
 Amos 4. 11, as a *f*-brand plucked out.
 Nah. 1. 6, fury poured out like *f*.
 Zech. 2. 5, a wall of *f*. round about.
 3. 2, a brand plucked out of the *f*.
 Mal. 3. 2, like a refiner's *f*.
 Matt. 3. 10; 17. 19; Luke 3. 9; John 15. 6, tree cast into *f*.
 3. 11; Luke 3. 16, baptize with *f*.
 13. 42, cast them into furnace of *f*.
 18. 8; 23. 41; Mark 9. 43, 46, everlasting *f*.
 Luke 9. 54, wilt thou that we command *f*.?
 12. 49, come to send *f*. on earth.
 17. 24, same day it rained *f*. and brimstone.
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues like as of *f*.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, revealed by *f*., and the *f*. shall try.
 15, saved, yet so as by *f*.
 2 Thess. 1. 8, in flaming *f*. taking vengeance.
 Heb. 1. 7, his ministers a flame of *f*.
 11. 34, quenched violence of *f*.
 James 3. 5, a little *f*. kindleth,
 6, the tongue is a *f*.
 1 Pet. 1. 7, gold tried with *f*.
 2 Pet. 3. 7, reserved unto *f*.
 12, heavens being on *f*.
 Jude 7, vengeance of eternal *f*.
 23, pulling them out of the *f*.
 Rev. 3. 13, buy gold tried in the *f*.
 20. 9, *f*. came down from God.
 10, devil cast into lake of *f*.
 14, death and hell cast into *f*.
 21. 8, the lake that burneth with *f*.
See Is. 33. 14; Jer. 23. 29; Heb. 12. 29.
FIRM. Josh. 3. 17; Job 41. 24; Ps. 73. 4; Heb. 3. 6.
FIRST. 1 Kin. 17. 13, make a little cake *f*.
 Ezra 3. 12; Hag. 2. 3, the glory of the *f*. house.
 Job 15. 7, art thou the *f*. man born?
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with *f*-fruits.
 18. 17, *f*. in his own cause.
 Is. 43. 27, thy *f*. father hath sinned.
 Matt. 3. 24, *f*. be reconciled.
 6. 33, seek ye *f*. the kingdom.
 7. 5, *f*. cast out the beam.
 12. 29; Mark 3. 27, except he bind strong man.
 45, last state of that man worse than *f*.
 17. 10, 11; Mark 9. 12, Elias must *f*. come.
 20. 10, when the *f*. came, they supposed.
 22. 38; Mark 12. 28, 29, 30, the *f*. commandment.
 Mark 4. 28, *f*. the blade.
 9. 35, if any desire to be *f*., same shall be last.

Mark 13. 10, gospel must *f*. be published
 Luke 14. 23, sitteth not down *f*.
 17. 25, but *f*. must he suffer many things.
 John 1. 41, *f*. findeth his brother Simon.
 5. 4, whosoever *f*. stepped in.
 6. 7, let him *f*. cast a stone.
 Acts 11. 26, called Christians *f*. at Antioch.
 Rom. 2. 9, 10, of the Jew *f*.
 8. 23, the *f*-fruits of the Spirit.
 29, *f*-born among many brethren.
 11. 16, if the *f*-fruit be holy.
 1 Cor. 12. 28, *f*. apostles, secondarily prophets.
 14. 30, let the *f*. hold peace.
 15. 20, 23, Christ the *f*-fruits.
 45, the *f*. man was made a living soul.
 46, not *f*. which is spiritual.
 47, *f*. man is of the earth.
 2 Cor. 8. 5, *f*. gave their own selves.
 12, if there be *f*. a willing mind.
 Eph. 6. 2, the *f*. commandment with promise.
 Col. 1. 15, 13, the *f*-born of every creature.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, dead in Christ shall rise *f*.
 2 Thess. 2. 3, a falling away *f*.
 1 Tim. 1. 16, that in me *f*.
 2. 13, Adam was *f*. formed.
 3. 10, let these *f*. be proved.
 5. 4, learn *f*. to show piety at home.
 12, cast off their *f*. faith.
 2 Tim. 4. 16, at my *f*. answer no man.
 Tit. 3. 10, after *f*. and second admonition.
 Heb. 5. 12, which be the *f*. principles.
 7. 27, *f*. for his own sins.
 10. 9, taketh away the *f*.
 James 3. 17, *f*. pure, then peaceable.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, if judgment *f*. begin at us.
 1 John 4. 19, because he *f*. loved us.
 Jude 6, kept not their *f*. estate.
 Rev. 2. 4, left thy *f*. love.
 5, do thy *f*. works.
 20. 5, this is the *f*. resurrection.
 21. 1, *f*. heaven and *f*. earth passed away.
See Ex. 4. 8; Num. 13. 13; John 12. 16.
FISH. Eccles. 9. 12, *f*. taken in an evil net.
 Hab. 1. 14, men as the *f*. of the sea.
 Matt. 7. 10, if he ask a *f*.
 14. 17; Mark 6. 38; Luke 9. 13, five loaves and two *f*.
 John 21. 3, Peter saith, I go a *f*.
 1 Cor. 15. 39, one flesh of beasts, another of *f*.
See Jer. 16. 16; Matt. 4. 19; Mark 1. 17; Luke 24. 42.
FIT. Job 34. 18, is it *f*. to say to a king?
 Luke 9. 62, is *f*. for the kingdom.
 14. 35, it is not *f*. for the dunghill.
 Col. 3. 18, submit, as it is *f*. in the Lord.
See Lev. 16. 21; Prov. 24. 27; Ezek. 15. 5; Rom. 9. 22.
FITLY. Prov. 25. 11; Eph. 2. 12; 4. 16.
FIXED. Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; 112. 7; Luke 16. 26.
FLAME. Gen. 3. 24, at garden of Eden a *f*. sword.
 Judg. 13. 20, angel ascended in *f*.
 Is. 5. 24, as the *f*. consumeth chaff.
 29. 6, a *f*. of devouring fire.
 43. 2, neither shall *f*. kindle.
 66. 15, rebuke with *f*. of fire.
 Ezek. 20. 47, the *f*. shall not be quenched.
 Luke 16. 24, tormented in this *f*.
See Ps. 29. 7; Heb. 1. 7; Rev. 1. 14; 2. 13.
FLATTER. Job 17. 5, he speaketh *f*. to his friends.
 32. 21, 22, give *f*. titles to man.
 Ps. 5. 9, they *f*. with their tongue.
 12. 2, *f*. lips and double heart.
 Prov. 20. 19, meddle not with him that *f*.
 26. 28, a *f*. mouth worketh ruin.
 1 Thess. 2. 5, neither used we *f*. words.
See Prov. 28. 23; 29. 5; Dan. 11. 21, 32, 34.
FLEE. Lev. 26. 17, 36, ye shall *f*. when none pursueth.
 Num. 10. 35, them that hate thee *f*. before thee.
 Neh. 6. 11, should such a man as I *f*.?
 Job 14. 2, he *f*. as a shadow.
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *f*.?
 Prov. 23. 1, the wicked *f*. when no man pursueth.
 17, he shall *f*. to the pit.
 Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, till shadows *f*. away.
 Is. 35. 10; 51. 11, sighing shall *f*. away.
 Matt. 3. 7; Luke 3. 7, to *f*. from wrath to come.
 10. 23, in one city, *f*. to another.
 24. 16; Mark 13. 14; Luke 21. 21, *f*. to mountains.
 24. 16; Mark 14. 50, forsook him and *f*.
 John 10. 5, not follow, but will *f*. from him.
 12. 13, the hiring *f*.
 1 Tim. 6. 11, *f*. these things.
 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f*. youthful lusts.
 James 4. 7, he will *f*. from you.
See 1 Cor. 6. 18; 10. 14; Rev. 12. 6, 14.

FLESH. Gen. 2. 24; Matt. 19. 5; Mark 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6.

16; Eph. 5. 31, one *f*.

6. 12, all *f*. had corrupted his way.

13, end of all *f*. is come.

7. 21, all *f*. died.

Ex. 16. 3, when we sat by the *f*. pots.

Lev. 17. 14, the life of all *f*. is the blood.

19. 28, cuttings in your *f*.

Num. 11. 33, while *f*. was between their teeth.

22. 16, 27. 16, God of spirits of all *f*.

1 Kin. 17. 6, bread and *f*. in morning and evening.

2 Chr. 32. 8, with him is an arm of *f*.

Neh. 5. 5, our *f*. is as the *f*. of our brethren.

Job 19. 26, in my *f*. shall I see God.

33. 21, his *f*. is consumed away.

Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my *f*. shall rest in hope.

65. 2, to thee shall all *f*. come.

78. 20, can he provide *f*. ?

Prov. 5. 11, mourn, when *f*. consumed.

11. 17, the cruel troubleth his own *f*.

23. 20, among riotous eaters of *f*.

Eccles. 4. 5, the fool eateth his own *f*.

12. 12, weakness of the *f*.

Is. 40. 5, all *f*. shall see it.

6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all *f*. is grass.

Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26, a heart of *f*.

Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, pour Spirit on all *f*.

Matt. 16. 17, *f*. and blood hath not revealed it.

24. 22; Mark 13. 20, there should no *f*. be saved.

26. 41; Mark 14. 38, spirit willing, *f*. weak.

Luke 24. 39, spirit hath not *f*. and bones.

John 1. 14, word made *f*., and dwelt.

6. 51, 54, 55, bread I give is my *f*.

52, can this man give us his *f*. ?

63, the *f*. profiteth nothing.

8. 15, ye judge after the *f*.

17. 2, power over all *f*.

Rom. 6. 19, because of the infirmity of your *f*.

8. 3, condemned sin in the *f*.

8, they that are in *f*. cannot please God.

9, not in the *f*. but the Spirit.

12. 13, to live after the *f*.

9. 3, kinsmen according to the *f*.

8, of whom as concerning the *f*.

13. 14, make not provision for the *f*.

1 Cor. 1. 29, that no *f*. should glory.

50. 9, all *f*. not the same *f*.

50. 9, and blood cannot inherit.

2 Cor. 12. 7, a thorn in the *f*.

1. 18, I conferred not with *f*. and blood.

2. 20, life I now live in the *f*.

5. 17, *f*. lusteth against the Spirit.

Eph. 2. 3, lusts of *f*. desires of *f*.

Phil. 3. 3, 4, no confidence in the *f*.

1 Tim. 3. 16, manifest in the *f*.

1 Pet. 3. 18, Christ put to death in *f*.

1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7, denieth that Christ is come in *f*.

Jude 8, dreamers defile the *f*.

23, hating garment spotted by *f*.

See John 1. 13; 3. 6; Gal. 5. 19; Heb. 2. 14.

FLESHLY. 2 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 3; Col. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 11.

FLIGHT. Is. 52. 12; Amos 2. 14; Matt. 24. 20; Heb.

11. 34.

FLINT. Deut. 32. 13; Is. 5. 28; 50. 7; Ezek. 3. 9.

FLOOD. Jerem. 13. 20, where is the *f*., thy beautiful *f*. ?

Ezek. 34. 31, the *f*. of my pasture are men.

Zech. 11. 7, the poor of the *f*.

Luke 12. 32, fear not, little *f*.

Acts 20. 28, take heed to the *f*.

29, not sparing the *f*.

1 Pet. 5. 2, feed the *f*. of God.

3, being ensamples to the *f*.

See Ezek. 36. 37; Mal. 1. 14; Matt. 26. 31.

FLOOD. Josh. 24. 2, on other side of the *f*.

Job 28. 11, he bindeth *f*. from overflowing.

Ps. 32. 6, in *f*. of great waters.

Cant. 8. 7, neither can *f*. drown love.

Is. 44. 3, *f*. upon the dry ground.

59. 19, enemy come in like a *f*.

Matt. 7. 25, the *f*. came, and the winds blew.

24. 38, in days before the *f*.

39; Luke 17. 27, knew not till *f*. came.

See Gen. 9. 11; Ps. 90. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 12. 15.

FLOOR. 1 Sam. 23. 1, they rob the threshing-*f*.

2 Sam. 24. 21, to buy the threshing-*f*. of thee.

Hos. 9. 1, loved a reward on every corn-*f*.

Mic. 4. 12, gather as sheaves into the *f*.

Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, purge his *f*.

See Deut. 15. 14; Dan. 2. 35; Joel 2. 24.

FLOURISH. Ps. 72. 7, in his days shall the right-
eous *f*.

Ps. 90. 6, in the morning it *f*.

92. 12, righteous shall *f*. like a palm tree.

103. 15, as flower so he *f*.

Prov. 11. 23, righteous shall *f*. as branch.

14. 11, tabernacle of upright *f*.

Eccles. 12. 5, when the almond tree shall *f*.

Cant. 6. 11; 7. 12, whether the vine *f*.

Ezek. 17. 24, have made dry tree to *f*.

Phil. 4. 10, your care of me hath *f*.

See Ps. 92. 14; Dan. 4. 4.

FLOW. Ps. 147. 18, wind to blow, and waters *f*.

Cant. 4. 16, that the spices may *f*. out.

Is. 2. 2, all nations shall *f*. unto it.

64. 1, 3, mountains *f*. at thy presence.

Jer. 31. 12, shall *f*. to the goodness of the Lord.

John 7. 38, shall *f*. living water.

See Job 20. 23; Is. 60. 5; Joel 3. 18; Mic. 4. 1.

FLOWER. 1 Sam. 2. 33, shall die in *f*. of age.

Job 14. 2, cometh forth as a *f*.

Cant. 2. 12, the *f*. appear on earth.

Is. 28. 1, 4, glorious beauty is a fading *f*.

40. 6, as the *f*. of the field.

7; Nah. 1. 4; James 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24, *f*. fadeth.

See Job 15. 33; Is. 18. 5; 1 Cor. 7. 36.

FLY. Job 5. 7, as sparks *f*. upward.

Ps. 55. 6, then would I *f*. away.

90. 10, and we *f*. away.

Prov. 23. 5, riches *f*. away.

Is. 60. 8, that *f*. as a cloud.

See Dan. 9. 21; Rev. 14. 6; 19. 17.

FOAM. Hos. 10. 7; Mark 9. 18; Luke 9. 39; Jude 13.

FOES. Ps. 27. 2; 30. 1; 89. 23; Matt. 10. 36; Acts

35.

FOLD. Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, *f*. of the hands to sleep.

Eccles. 4. 5, fool *f*. his hands and eyelids.

Hab. 3. 17, flock cut off from the *f*.

John 10. 16, one *f*. and one shepherd.

See Is. 13. 20; 65. 10; Nah. 1. 10.

FOLK. Prov. 30. 26; Jer. 51. 58; Mark 6. 5; Job

5. 3.

FOLLOW. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath *f*. me fully.

1 Kin. 18. 21, God, *f*. him.

Ps. 23. 6, goodness and mercy shall *f*. me.

63. 8, my soul *f*. hard after thee.

68. 25, the players *f*. after.

Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, that *f*. vain persons.

Is. 5. 11, that they may *f*. strong drink.

Hos. 6. 3, if we *f*. on to know the Lord.

Amos 7. 15, took me as I *f*. the flock.

Matt. 4. 19; 8. 22; 9. 9; 16. 24; 19. 21; Mark 2. 14;

8. 34; 10. 21; Luke 5. 27; 9. 23, 59; John 1. 43; 21. 22.

Jesus said, *f*. me.

8. 19; Luke 9. 57, 61, Master, I will *f*. thee.

Mark 10. 28; Luke 18. 28, we left all, and *f*. thee.

32, as they *f*. they were afraid.

Luke 22. 54, Peter *f*. afar off.

John 10. 27, my sheep hear my voice, and *f*. me.

13. 36, thou canst not *f*. me now.

Rom. 14. 19, *f*. things that make for peace.

1 Cor. 10. 4, the rock that *f*. them.

14. 1, *f*. after charity.

Phil. 3. 12, I *f*. after.

1 Thess. 5. 15, ever *f*. that which is good.

1 Tim. 5. 24, some men they *f*. after.

6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f*. righteousness.

Heb. 12. 14, *f*. peace with all men.

12. 7, whose faith

1 Pet. 1. 11, the glory that should *f*.

2. 21, that ye should *f*. his steps.

2 Pet. 2. 15, *f*. the way of Balaam.

Rev. 14. 4, they that *f*. the Lamb.

13, their works do *f*. them.

See Mark 9. 38; 1 Pet. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 16; Rev. 6. 8.

FOLLOWER. Eph. 5. 1, *f*. of God, as dear children.

Heb. 6. 12, *f*. of them who through faith.

FOLLY. 1 Sam. 25. 25, and *f*. is with him.

Job 4. 18, his angels he charged with *f*.

24. 12, yet God layeth not *f*. to them.

42. 8, lest I deal with you after your *f*.

Ps. 49. 13, this their way is their *f*.

85. 8, let them not turn again to *f*.

Prov. 13. 16, a fool layeth open his *f*.

14. 8, the *f*. of fools is deceitful.

18, the simple inherit *f*.

16. 22, instruction of fools is *f*.

17. 12, rather than a fool in his *f*.

26. 4, answer not a fool according to his *f*.

5, answer fool according to his *f*.

Eccles. 1. 17, to know wisdom and *f*.

2. 13, wisdom excelleth *f*.

7. 25, the wickedness of *f*.

10. 6, *f*. is set in great dignity.

2 Cor. 11. 1, bear with me a little in my *f*.

2 Tim. 3. 9, their *f.* shall be manifest.
 See Josh. 7. 15; Prov. 14. 24; Is. 9. 17.
FOOD. Gen. 3. 6, tree good for *f.*
 Ex. 2. 10, her *f.* shall not be diminished.
 Deut. 10. 18, in giving him *f.* and raiment.
 Job 23. 12, more than my necessary *f.*
 24. 5, wilderness yieldeth *f.*
 Ps. 78. 25, did eat angels' *f.*
 104. 14, bring forth *f.* out of the earth.
 136. 25, giveth *f.* to all flesh.
 Prov. 6. 3, gathereth her *f.* in harvest.
 13. 23, much *f.* in tillage of poor.
 30. 8, with *f.* convenient for me.
 31. 14, she bringeth her *f.* from far.
 2 Cor. 9. 10, minister bread for your *f.*
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having *f.* and raiment.
 James 2. 15, destitute of daily *f.*
 See Gen. 2. 9; 6. 21; 41. 35; Lev. 22. 7.
FOOL. 2 Sam. 3. 33, died Abner as a *f.* dieth?
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, *f.* said in his heart.
 75. 4, to *f.*, deal not foolishly.
 Prov. 1. 7, *f.* despise wisdom.
 3. 35, shame the promotion of *f.*
 10. 8, 10, a prating *f.* shall fall.
 21. *f.* die for want of wisdom.
 23, sport to a *f.* to do mischief.
 11. 29, the *f.* shall be servant to the wise.
 12. 15, way of *f.* right in own eyes.
 16. *f.* wrath presently known.
 13. 16, *f.* layeth open his folly.
 20, companion of *f.* shall be destroyed.
 14. 8, folly of *f.* is deceit.
 9. *f.* make a mock at sin.
 16, the *f.* rageth, and is confident.
 15. 2, mouth of *f.* poureth out foolishness:
 5. *f.* despiseth his father's instruction.
 16. 2, the instruction of *f.* is folly.
 17. 23, a *f.*, when he holdeth his peace, counted wise.
 20. 3, every *f.* will be meddling.
 29. 11, a *f.* uttereth all his mind.
 Eccles. 2. 14, *f.* walketh in darkness.
 16, how dieth wise man? as the *f.*
 19, who knoweth whether wise or a *f.*?
 5. 3, a *f.* voice is known by multitude of words.
 10. 14, a *f.* is full of words.
 Is. 35. 8, wayfaring men, though *f.*
 Jer. 17. 11, at his end he shall be a *f.*
 Hos. 9. 7, the prophet is a *f.*
 Matt. 5. 22, shall say, thou *f.*
 23. 17, ye *f.* and blind.
 Luke 12. 20, thou *f.*, this night.
 24. 25, O *f.*, and slow of heart.
 1 Cor. 3. 18, let him become a *f.*
 2 Cor. 11. 16, let no man think me a *f.*
 12. 11, I am a *f.* in glorying.
 Eph. 5. 13, walk not as *f.*, but as wise.
 See Prov. 10. 18; 19. 1; 28. 26; Eccles. 10. 3.
FOOLISH. Deut. 32. 6, O *f.* people.
 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chr. 21. 8, I have done very *f.*
 Job 2. 10, as one of the *f.* women.
 Ps. 73. 3, I was envious at the *f.*
 Prov. 9. 6, forsake the *f.*, and live.
 13, a *f.* woman is clamorous.
 14. 1, the *f.* plucketh it down.
 17. 25; 19. 13, a *f.* son is grief.
 Eccles. 7. 17, neither be thou *f.*
 Jer. 4. 22, my people are *f.*
 Matt. 7. 26, unto a *f.* man.
 Rom. 1. 21, their *f.* heart was darkened.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, hath not God made *f.*
 Gal. 3. 1, O *f.* Galatians.
 3. 3, are ye so *f.*?
 Eph. 5. 4, nor *f.* talking.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into *f.* lusts.
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *f.* questions avoid.
 Tit. 3. 3, we were sometimes *f.*
 1 Pet. 2. 15, ignorance of *f.* men.
 See Job 5. 3; Lam. 2. 14; Ezek. 13. 3.
FOOLISHNESS. Ps. 69. 5, thou knowest my *f.*
 Prov. 22. 15, *f.* is bound in heart of child.
 24. 9, thought of *f.* is sin.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to them that perish *f.*
 21, by the *f.* of preaching.
 23, Christ crucified, to Greeks *f.*
 25, the *f.* of God is wiser than men.
 2. 14, things of Spirit are *f.* to him.
 3. 19, wisdom of world *f.* with God.
 See 2 Sam. 15. 31; Prov. 27. 22.
FOOT. Gen. 41. 44, without thee no man lift *f.*
 Deut. 2. 5, not so much as *f.* breadth.
 11. 10, watered it with thy *f.*
 Ps. 38. 16, when my *f.* slippeth.
 91. 12. Matt. 4. 6; Luke 4. 11, dash *f.* against stone.

Ps. 94. 18, my *f.* slippeth, thy mercy.
 121. 3, not suffer *f.* to be moved.
 Prov. 3. 23, thy *f.* shall not stumble.
 25. 17, withdraw *f.* from neighbour's house.
 Eccles. 5. 1, keep thy *f.* when thou goest.
 Is. 1. 6, from sole of *f.* to head no soundness.
 Matt. 14. 13, people followed on *f.*
 18. 8; Mark 9. 45, if thy *f.* offend thee.
 1 Cor. 12. 15, if the *f.* say, because I am not.
 Heb. 10. 29, trodden under *f.*, the Son of God.
 See Jer. 12. 5; Matt. 5. 35; James 2. 3.
FORBADE. Matt. 3. 14; Mark 9. 38; Luke 9. 49.
FORBEAR. Ex. 23. 5, wouldest *f.* to help.
 2 Chr. 35. 21, *f.* from meddling with God.
 Neh. 9. 30, many years didst thou *f.* them.
 Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11, whether hear or *f.*
 1 Cor. 9. 6, power to *f.* working.
 Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 13, *f.* one another in love.
 6. 9, *f.* threatening.
 See Prov. 24. 11; Ezek. 3. 27; Zech. 11. 12.
FORBID. Num. 11. 28, Joshua said, *f.* them.
 Mark 9. 39; Luke 9. 50, *f.* him not.
 10. 14; Luke 18. 16, children, *f.* them not.
 Luke 6. 29, *f.* not to take coat.
 23. 2, *f.* to give tribute.
 Acts 10. 47, can any *f.* water?
 1 Cor. 14. 39, *f.* not to speak with tongues.
 1 Tim. 4. 3, *f.* to marry.
 See Acts 16. 6; 28. 31; 1 Thess. 2. 16.
FORCE. Deut. 34. 7, nor natural *f.* abated.
 Ezra 4. 23, made them cease by *f.*
 Matt. 11. 12, violent take it by *f.*
 John 6. 15, perceived they would take him by *f.*
 Heb. 9. 17, a testament is of *f.* after.
 See Deut. 20. 19; Prov. 30. 33; Amos 2. 14.
FORCIBLE. Job 6. 25.
FOREFATHERS. Jer. 11. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 3.
FOREHEAD. Ex. 28. 33, it shall always be on his *f.*
 1 Sam. 17. 49, smote Philistine in his *f.*
 Ezek. 3. 8, made thy *f.* strong.
 9. 4, set a mark on *f.* of them that sigh.
 Rev. 7. 3; 9. 4, sealed in their *f.*
 22. 4, his name shall be in their *f.*
 See Rev. 13. 16; 14. 1; 17. 5; 20. 4.
FOREIGNER. Ex. 12. 45; Deut. 15. 3; Eph. 2. 13.
FOREKNOW. Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
FOREMOST. Gen. 32. 17; 33. 2; 2 Sam. 18. 27.
FOREORDAINED. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
FORERUNNER. Heb. 6. 20.
FORESEE. Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; Gal. 3. 8.
FOREST. Ps. 50. 10, every beast of *f.* is mine.
 Is. 29. 17; 32. 15, field esteemed as *f.*
 Jer. 5. 6, lion out of *f.* shall slay them.
 26. 18; Mic. 3. 12, high places of the *f.*
 46. 23, they shall cut down her *f.*
 Amos 3. 4, will lion roar in the *f.*?
 See Ezek. 15. 6; 20. 46; Hos. 2. 12.
FORETELL. Mark 13. 23; Acts 3. 24; 2 Cor. 13. 2.
FOREWARN. Luke 12. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
FORGAT. Judg. 3. 7, they *f.* the Lord.
 Ps. 78. 11, they *f.* his works.
 106. 13, soon *f.* his works.
 Lam. 3. 17, I *f.* prosperity.
 See Gen. 40. 23; Hos. 2. 13.
FORGAVE. Matt. 18. 27, 32, and *f.* him the debt.
 Luke 7. 42, he frankly *f.* them both.
 43, he to whom he *f.* most.
 2 Cor. 2. 10, if I *f.* any thing.
 Col. 3. 13, even as Christ *f.* you.
 See Ps. 32. 5; 78. 38; 99. 8.
FORGE. Job 13. 4; Ps. 119. 69.
FORGET. Deut. 4. 9, lest thou *f.* things thine eyes
 have seen.
 23, lest ye *f.* the covenant.
 6. 12; 8. 11, beware lest thou *f.* the Lord.
 Job 8. 13, so are the paths of all that *f.* God.
 Ps. 9. 17, all nations that *f.* God.
 10. 12, *f.* not the humble.
 45. 10, *f.* thine own people.
 50. 22, consider, ye that *f.* God.
 78. 7, that they might not *f.* works of God.
 88. 12, in the land of *f.*
 102. 4, I *f.* to eat my bread.
 103. 2, *f.* not all his benefits.
 119. 16, I will not *f.* thy word.
 137. 5, if I *f.* thee, O Jerusalem.
 Prov. 2. 17, *f.* the covenant of her God.
 3. 1, *f.* not my law.
 31. 5, lest they drink, and *f.*
 7. let him drink and *f.* his poverty.
 Is. 49. 15, can a woman *f.*?
 51. 13, and *f.* the Lord thy Maker.
 63. 11, *f.* my holy mountain.

- Jer. 2. 32, maid *f.* her ornaments.
 23. 27, cause my people to *f.* my name.
 Amos 8. 7, I will never *f.* their works.
 Phil. 3. 13, *f.* those things which are behind.
 Heb. 6. 10, not unrighteous to *f.*
 13. 2, not *f.* to entertain.
 16, to communicate *f.* not.
 James 1. 24, *f.* what manner of man.
 See Gen. 41. 51; Lam. 5. 20; Hos. 4. 6.
FORGIVE. Ex. 32. 32, if thou wilt *f.* their sin.
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, *f.* iniquity, transgression.
 1 Kin. 8. 30, 39; 2 Chr. 6. 21, 30, hearest, *f.*
 2 Chr. 7. 14, then will I hear and *f.*
 Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, whose transgression is *f.*
 86. 5, good, and ready to *f.*
 103. 3, who *f.* all thine iniquities.
 Matt. 6. 12; Luke 11. 4, *f.* us, as we *f.*
 14, if ye *f.*
 15, if ye *f.* not.
 9. 6; Mark 2. 10; Luke 5. 24, power to *f.* sin.
 18. 21, how oft, and I *f.* him?
 35, if ye from your hearts *f.*
 Mark 2. 7, who can *f.* sins?
 11. 25, *f.* that your Father may *f.*
 26, not *f.*, Father will not *f.*
 Luke 6. 37, *f.*, and ye shall be *f.*
 7. 47, her sins, which are many, are *f.*
 49, who is this *f.* sins also?
 17. 3, 4, if brother repent, *f.* him.
 23. 34, Father *f.* them, they know not.
 Acts 8. 22, thought of heart *f.*
 2 Cor. 2. 7, ye ought rather to *f.*
 10, to whom ye *f.*, I *f.* also.
 12. 13, *f.* me this wrong.
 Eph. 4. 32, as God for Christ's sake hath *f.*
 Col. 2. 13, quickened, having *f.*
 1 John 1. 9, faithful and just to *f.*
 See Matt. 9. 2; 12. 31; Mark 3. 28; Luke 12. 10.
FORGIVENESS. Ps. 150. 4, *f.* with thee, that thou
 mayest be feared.
 Mark 3. 29, hath never *f.*
 Acts 5. 31, exalted to give *f.*
 Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, in whom we have *f.*
 See Dan. 9. 9; Acts 13. 38; 26. 18.
FORGOTTEN. Deut. 24. 19, and hast *f.* a sheaf.
 32. 18, *f.* God that formed thee.
 Ps. 9. 18, needy not always *f.*
 10. 11, said, God hath *f.*
 31. 12, *f.* as a dead man.
 42. 9, why hast thou *f.* me?
 44. 20, if we have *f.* name of our God.
 77. 9, hath God *f.* to be gracious?
 Eccles. 2. 16, in days to come all *f.*
 8. 10, wicked were *f.* in city.
 9. 5, the memory of them is *f.*
 Is. 17. 10, *f.* the God of thy salvation.
 44. 21, thou shalt not be *f.* of me.
 49. 14, my Lord hath *f.* me.
 65. 16, former troubles are *f.*
 Jer. 2. 32; 13. 25; 15. 15, my people have *f.*
 3. 21, *f.* the Lord their God.
 44. 9, *f.* the wickedness of your fathers.
 50. 6, *f.* their restingplace.
 Ezek. 22. 12; 23. 35, thou hast *f.* me.
 Matt. 16. 5; Mark 8. 14, *f.* to take bread.
 Luke 12. 6, not one *f.* before God.
 2 Pet. 1. 9, *f.* that he was purged.
 See Lam. 2. 6; Hos. 4. 6; 8. 14; 13. 6.
FORM (*n.*). Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without *f.*, and void.
 Job 4. 16, could not discern the *f.*
 Is. 52. 14, *f.* more than sons of men.
 Ezek. 10. 8, the *f.* of a man's hand.
 Dan. 3. 19, *f.* of visage changed.
 25, *f.* of fourth like Son of God.
 Mark 16. 12, appeared in another *f.*
 Rom. 2. 20, hast *f.* of knowledge and truth.
 Phil. 2. 6, being in the *f.* of God.
 7, the *f.* of a servant.
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *f.* of sound words.
 3. 5, having *f.* of godliness.
 See 1 Sam. 25. 14; Ezek. 43. 11; Rom. 6. 17.
FORM (*v.*). Deut. 32. 18, forgotten God that *f.* thee.
 2 Kin. 19. 25; Is. 37. 26, that I have *f.* it.
 Job 26. 5, dead things are *f.*
 13, hath *f.* crooked serpent.
 33. 6, I also am *f.* of clay.
 Ps. 90. 2, or ever thou hast *f.*
 94. 9, he that *f.* the eye.
 Prov. 26. 10, great God that *f.* all things.
 Is. 43. 1, he that *f.* thee, O Israel.
 7; 44. 21, I have *f.* him.
 10, before me was no God *f.*
 21, people have I *f.* for myself.
 Is. 44. 10, who hath *f.* a god?
 54. 17, no weapon *f.* against thee.
 Amos 7. 1, he *f.* grasshoppers.
 Rom. 9. 20, shall thing *f.* say.
 Gal. 4. 19, till Christ be *f.* in you.
 See Gen. 2. 7, 19; Ps. 93. 5; Jer. 1. 5.
FORMER. Ruth 4. 7, manner in *f.* time.
 Job 8. 8, enquire of the *f.* age.
 Ps. 89. 49, where are thy *f.* lovingkindnesses?
 Eccles. 1. 11, no remembrance of *f.* things.
 7. 10, *f.* days better than these.
 Is. 43. 18, remember not the *f.* things.
 46. 9, remember the *f.* things of old.
 48. 3, declared *f.* things from beginning.
 65. 7, measure their *f.* work.
 16, *f.* troubles are forgotten.
 Jer. 5. 24; Hos. 6. 3; Joel 2. 23, *f.* and latter rain.
 10. 16; 51. 19, the *f.* of all things.
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of *f.* house.
 Zech. 1. 4; 7. 7, 12, *f.* prophets have cried.
 8. 11, I will not be as in *f.* days.
 14. 8, half of them toward *f.* sea.
 Mal. 3. 4, pleasant as in *f.* years.
 Eph. 4. 22, concerning the *f.* conversation.
 Rev. 21. 4, for the *f.* things are passed away.
 See Gen. 40. 13; Dan. 11. 13; Act. 1. 1.
FORSAKE. Deut. 4. 31; 31. 6; 1 Chr. 23. 20, he will
 not *f.*
 12. 19, *f.* not the Levite.
 32. 15, he *f.* God which made him.
 Josh. 1. 5; Heb. 13. 5, I will not fail nor *f.*
 Judg. 9. 11, *f.* my sweetness and fruit.
 1 Chr. 28. 9, if thou *f.* him, he will cast thee off.
 2 Chr. 15. 2, if ye *f.* him, he will *f.* you.
 Neh. 10. 39, we will not *f.* house of our God.
 13. 11, why is house of God *f.*?
 Job 6. 14, he *f.* the fear of the Almighty.
 20. 19, oppressed and *f.* the poor.
 Ps. 22. 1; Matt. 27. 46; Mark 15. 34, why hast thou *f.*
 me?
 25. 27, yet have I not seen the righteous *f.*
 23, the Lord *f.* not his saints.
 118. 8, *f.* me not utterly.
 138. 8, *f.* not work of thine own hands.
 Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20, *f.* not law of thy mother.
 2. 17, *f.* the guide of her youth.
 4. 6, *f.* her not, and she shall preserve thee.
 27. 10, thy friend, and father's friend, *f.* not.
 Is. 6. 12, a great *f.* in the land.
 17. 9, as a *f.* bough.
 32. 14; Jer. 4. 29; Ezek. 36. 4, a *f.* city.
 54. 6, as a woman *f.*
 7, for a small moment *f.*
 62. 4, no more be termed *f.*
 12, a city not *f.*
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, *f.* fountain of living waters.
 Matt. 19. 27; Luke 5. 11, we have *f.* all.
 29, that hath *f.* houses.
 26. 56; Mark 14. 50, disciples *f.* him, and fled.
 Mark 1. 15, they *f.* their nets.
 Luke 14. 33, whose *f.* not all.
 2 Cor. 4. 9, persecuted, but not *f.*
 2 Tim. 4. 10, Demas hath *f.* me.
 16, all men *f.* me.
 Heb. 10. 25, not *f.* assembling of ourselves.
 11. 27, by faith Moses *f.* Egypt.
 See Ps. 71. 11; Jer. 5. 7; 22. 9; Ezek. 8. 12.
FORSEWEAR. Matt. 5. 33.
FORWARD. Jer. 7. 24, backward, and not *f.*
 Zech. 1. 15, helped *f.* the affliction.
 See 2 Cor. 8. 8; 9. 2; 3 John 6.
FOUL. Job 16. 16; Matt. 16. 3; Mark 9. 25 Rev.
 18. 2.
FOUND. Gen. 27. 20, *f.* it so quickly.
 37. 32, this have we *f.*
 44. 16, hath *f.* out iniquity.
 1 Kin. 20. 36, a lion *f.* him.
 21. 20, hast thou *f.* me?
 2 Kin. 22. 8, I *f.* book of the law.
 2 Chr. 12. 3, good things *f.* in thee.
 Job 23. 12, 13, where shall wisdom be *f.*?
 33. 24, I have *f.* a ransom.
 Ps. 32. 6, when thou mayest be *f.*
 36. 2, iniquity *f.* to be hateful.
 84. 3, sparrow hath *f.* an house.
 Prov. 25. 16, hast thou *f.* honey?
 Eccles. 7. 28, one among a thousand have I *f.*
 29, this only have I *f.*
 Cant. 3. 4, but I *f.* him whom my soul loveth.
 Is. 65. 1; Rom. 10. 20, *f.* of them that sought me not.
 Jer. 2. 26, thief ashamed when he is *f.*
 34, in thy skirts is *f.*
 41. 8, ten men were *f.*

- Ezek. 22. 30, I sought for a man, but *f.* none.
 Dan. 5. 27, weighed, and *f.* wanting.
 Mal. 2. 6, iniquity not *f.* in his lips.
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 48, it was *f.* on a rock.
 8. 10; Luke 7. 9, have not *f.* so great faith.
 13. 46, *f.* one pearl of great price.
 20. 6, *f.* others standing idle.
 21. 19; Mark 14. 40; Luke 22. 45, *f.* nothing thereon.
 Mark 7. 2, they *f.* fault.
 30, she *f.* the devil gone out.
 Luke 2. 46, they *f.* him in the temple.
 8. 35, they *f.* the man clothed.
 15. 5, 6, *f.* the sheep.
 9. *f.* the piece of money.
 24. 32, was lost, and is *f.*
 23. 14, I have *f.* no fault.
 24. 2, *f.* the stone rolled away.
 3. 23, *f.* not the body.
 John 1. 41, 45, we have *f.* the Messias.
 Acts 7. 11, our fathers *f.* no sustenance.
 9. 2, if he *f.* any of this way.
 17. 23, I *f.* an altar.
 Rom. 7. 10, I *f.* to be unto death.
 Gal. 2. 17, we ourselves also are *f.* sinners.
 Phil. 2. 8, *f.* in fashion as a man.
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch was not *f.*
 12. 17, he place of repentance.
 Rev. 3. 2, not *f.* thy works perfect.
 12. 8, nor was their place *f.* any more.
 16. 20, mountains were not *f.*
 See Gen. 6. 8; 2 Chr. 15. 4; 2 Cor. 5. 3; Phil. 3. 9.
FOUNDATION. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kin. 16. 34, lay the *f.* in his firstborn.
 Job 4. 19, them whose *f.* is in dust.
 Ps. 11. 3, if *f.* be destroyed.
 82. 5, all the *f.* of earth out of course.
 102. 25, of old laid *f.* of earth.
 137. 7, raise it even to the *f.*
 Prov. 10. 25, righteous an everlasting *f.*
 Is. 28. 16, I lay in Zion a *f.*
 58. 12, the *f.* of many generations.
 Luke 6. 48, laid the *f.* on a rock.
 49, without a *f.*
 Rom. 15. 20, on another man's *f.*
 1 Cor. 3. 10, I laid the *f.*
 11, other *f.* can no man lay.
 12, if any man build on this *f.*
 Eph. 2. 20, on the *f.* of the apostles and prophets.
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up for themselves a good *f.*
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the *f.* of God standeth sure.
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying the *f.* of repentance.
 11. 10, a city that hath *f.*
 Rev. 21. 14, the wall had twelve *f.*
FOUNTAIN. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, *f.* of great deep.
 Deut. 8. 7, a land of *f.*
 2 Chr. 32. 3, took counsel to stop *f.* of water.
 Ps. 36. 9, the *f.* of life.
 Prov. 5. 16, let thy *f.* be dispersed.
 8. 24, no *f.* abounding with water.
 13. 14, law of the wise a *f.* of life.
 14. 27, fear of the Lord a *f.* of life.
 25. 26, a troubled *f.* and corrupt spring.
 Eccles. 12. 6, pitcher broken at the *f.*
 Cant. 4. 12, a *f.* sealed.
 15, a *f.* of gardens.
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, forsaken *f.* of living waters.
 9. 1, eyes a *f.* of tears.
 Hos. 13. 15, his *f.* shall be dried up.
 Zech. 13. 1, in that day shall be a *f.* opened.
 James 3. 11, 12, doth a *f.* send forth.
 Rev. 7. 17, lead them to living *f.*
 14. 7, worship him that made *f.* of waters.
 21. 6, of the *f.* of life freely.
 See Jer. 6. 7; Joel 3. 18; Mark 5. 29.
FRAGMENTS. John 6. 12, 13, gather up *f.* that remain.
 See Matt. 14. 20; Mark 6. 43; 8. 19; Luke 9. 17.
FRAIL. Ps. 39. 4.
FRAME. Judg. 12. 6, he could not *f.* to pronounce.
 Ps. 94. 20, *f.* mischief by a law.
 103. 14, he knoweth our *f.*
 Is. 29. 16, shall thing *f.* say of him that *f.* it.
 Eph. 2. 21, building fitly *f.* together.
 See Ezek. 40. 2; Hos. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 3.
FRANKLY. Luke 7. 42.
FRAUD. Ps. 10. 7; James 5. 4.
FRAY. Deut. 28. 26; Jer. 7. 33; Zech. 1. 21.
FREE. Gen. 2. 16, of every tree thou mayest *f.* eat.
 Deut. 24. 5, shall be *f.* at home one year.
 Josh. 9. 23, there shall none of you be *f.*
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if people had eaten *f.*
 2 Chr. 29. 31, of *f.* heart offered.
 Ezra 2. 63, chief fathers offered *f.*
 7. 13, king and counsellors offered *f.* to God.
 Ps. 51. 12, with thy *f.* spirit.
 88. 5, *f.* among the dead.
 Is. 58. 6, let the oppressed go *f.*
 Hos. 14. 4, I will love them *f.*
 Matt. 10. 8, *f.* ye have received, *f.* give.
 17. 26, then are the children *f.*
 Mark 7. 11, if a man say Corban, he shall be *f.*
 John 8. 32, the truth shall make you *f.*
 33, how sayest thou, *f.* ye shall be *f.*?
 36, Son make you *f.*, *f.* ye shall be *f.* indeed.
 Acts 22. 28, I was *f.* born.
 Rom. 3. 24, justified *f.* by his grace.
 5. 15, the *f.* gift.
 6. 18, 22, being made *f.* from sin.
 20, servants of sin, *f.* from righteousness
 8. 2, *f.* from the law of sin and death.
 32, with him *f.* give us all things.
 1 Cor. 9. 1, am I not *f.*?
 19, though *f.* from all men.
 12. 13; Eph. 6. 8, whether bond or *f.*
 Gal. 3. 28; Col. 3. 11, there is neither bond nor *f.*
 5. 1, whosoever with Christ hath made us *f.*
 2 Thess. 3. 1, word have *f.* course.
 1 Pet. 2. 16, as *f.*, and not using liberty.
 Rev. 21. 6, give of fountain of life *f.*
 22. 17, let him take water of life *f.*
 See Ex. 21. 2; Deut. 15. 13; Jer. 34. 9; Gal. 4. 22.
FRESH. Num. 11. 8; Job 23. 20; 33. 25; James 3. 12.
FRET. Ps. 37. 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24. 19, *f.* not thyself.
 Prov. 19. 3, his heart *f.* against the Lord.
 See 1 Sam. 1. 6; Is. 8. 21; Ezek. 16. 43.
FRIEND. Ex. 33. 11, as a man to his *f.*
 2 Sam. 19. 6, loveth thine enemies, and hatest *f.*
 Job 6. 27, ye dig a pit for your *f.*
 42. 10, when he prayed for his *f.*
 Ps. 35. 14, as though he had been my *f.*
 41. 9, my familiar *f.* hath lifted.
 88. 18, lover and *f.* hast thou put far from me.
 Prov. 6. 1, if thou be surety for thy *f.*
 8, make sure thy *f.*
 14. 20, the rich hath many *f.*
 16. 28; 17. 9, whisper separateth chief *f.*
 17. 17, *f.* loveth at all times.
 18. 24, a *f.* that sticketh closer than a brother.
 19. 4, wealth maketh many *f.*
 27. 6, faithful are wounds of a *f.*
 10, thine own *f.* and father's *f.* forsake not.
 17, man sharpeneth countenance of his *f.*
 Cant. 5. 16, this is my *f.*
 Is. 41. 8, seed of Abraham my *f.*
 Jer. 20. 4, a terror to thy *f.*
 Mic. 7. 5, trust not in a *f.*
 Zech. 13. 6, wounded in house of my *f.*
 Matt. 11. 19; Luke 7. 34, a *f.* of publicans.
 20. 13, *f.* I do thee no wrong.
 22. 12, *f.* how earnest thou hither?
 26. 50, *f.* wherefore art thou come?
 Mark 5. 19, go home to thy *f.*
 Luke 11. 5, which of you shall have a *f.*
 8, though he give not because he is his *f.*
 14. 12, call not thy *f.*
 15. 6, 9, calleth his *f.* and neighbours.
 16. 9, *f.* of the mammon.
 John 11. 11, our *f.* Lazarus sleepeth.
 15. 13, lay down his life for his *f.*
 14, ye are my *f.*, if ye do whatsoever I command.
 15, not servants, but *f.*
 19. 12, thou art not Caesar's *f.*
 James 2. 23, Abraham was called the *f.* of God.
 4. 4, a *f.* of the world.
 See Prov. 22. 24; Luke 14. 10; 3 John 14.
FRWARD. Deut. 32. 20, a very *f.* generation.
 Prov. 2. 12, man that speaketh *f.* things.
 3. 32, the *f.* is abomination.
 4. 24, put away *f.* mouth.
 11. 20; 17. 20, of a *f.* heart.
 16. 28, a *f.* man soweth strife.
 21. 8, the way of man is *f.*
 22. 5, snares are in way of the *f.*
 See Prov. 10. 32; Is. 57. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 18.
FRUIT. Num. 13. 26, shewed them the *f.* of the land.
 Deut. 26. 2, take the first of all *f.*
 33. 14, precious *f.* brought forth.
 Ps. 107. 37, yield *f.* of increase.
 127. 3, the *f.* of the womb is his reward.
 Prov. 8. 19, my *f.* is better than gold.
 11. 30, *f.* of the righteous a tree of life.
 12. 14; 18. 20, satisfied by the *f.* of his mouth.
 Cant. 2. 3, his *f.* was sweet to my taste.
 4. 13, 16, orchard with pleasant *f.*
 Is. 3. 10; Mic. 7. 13, the *f.* of their doings.

- Is. 27. 6, fill face of the world with *f*.
 28. 4, the hasty *f*. before summer.
 57. 19, I create the *f*. of the lips.
 Jer. 17. 10; 21. 14; 32. 19, according to *f*. of doings.
 Hos. 10. 13, eaten the *f*. of lies.
 Amos 8. 1, basket of summer *f*.
 Mic. 6. 7, *f*. of body for sin of soul.
 Hab. 3. 17, neither shall *f*. be in vines.
 Hag. 1. 10, earth is stayed from her *f*.
 Matt. 3. 8; Luke 3. 8, *f*. meet for repentance.
 7. 16, 20, by their *f*. ye shall know them.
 12. 33, make tree good, and his *f*. good.
 13. 23, is he who beareth *f*.
 21. 19, let no *f*. grow on thee.
 34, when time of *f*. drew near.
 26. 29; Mark 14. 25, drink of *f*. of vine.
 Mark 4. 28, earth bringeth forth *f*. of herself.
 12. 2, receive the *f*. of the vineyard.
 Luke 13. 6, he sought *f*. thereon.
 7. 1, I come seeking *f*. on this fig tree.
 9. if it bear *f*., well.
 John 4. 36, *f*. to life eternal.
 15. 2, branch that beareth *f*.
 4, branch cannot bear *f*. of itself.
 8, that ye bear much *f*.
 16, ordained that ye should bring forth *f*.
 Rom. 1. 13, have some *f*. among you.
 6. 21, what *f*. had ye then.
 4. 1, bring forth *f*. unto God.
 2 Cor. 9. 10; Phil. 1. 11, the *f*. of righteousness.
 Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the *f*. of the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 22, this is the *f*. of my labour.
 4. 17, I desire *f*. that may abound.
 Col. 1. 6, the gospel bringeth forth *f*. in you.
 2 Tim. 2. 6, first partaker of the *f*.
 Heb. 12. 11, peaceable *f*. of righteousness.
 13. 15, the *f*. of our lips.
 James 3. 17, wisdom full of good *f*.
 5. 7, waiteth for the precious *f*.
 Jude 12, trees whose *f*. withereth, without *f*.
 Rev. 22. 2, yielded her *f*. every month.
 See Gen. 30. 2; Ps. 92. 14; Jer. 12. 2; Col. 1. 10.
FRUSTRATE. Ezra 4. 5; Is. 44. 26; Gal. 2. 21.
FUEL. Is. 9. 5; Ezek. 15. 4; 21. 32.
FULFIL. Ps. 20. 4, the Lord *f*. all thy counsel.
 5. *f*. all thy petitions.
 145. 19, he will *f*. the desire of them.
 Matt. 3. 15, to *f*. all righteousness.
 5. 17, not to destroy, but to *f*.
 18. 24, till all be *f*.
 Mark 13. 4, what the sign when these shall be *f*.?
 Luke 1. 20, my words shall be *f*. in season.
 21. 24, times of the Gentiles be *f*.
 22. 16, till it be *f*. in kingdom of God.
 John 3. 29; 17. 13, this my joy is *f*.
 Acts 13. 25, and as John *f*. his course.
 33. God hath *f*. the same unto us.
 Rom. 13. 10, love is the *f*. of the law.
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is *f*. in one word.
 6. 2, so *f*. the law of Christ.
 Eph. 2. 3, *f*. the desires of the flesh.
 Phil. 2. 2, *f*. ye my joy.
 Col. 4. 17, take heed thou *f*. the ministry.
 2 Thess. 1. 11, *f*. good pleasure of his will.
 James 2. 8, if ye *f*. the royal law.
 See Ex. 5. 13; 28. 26; Gal. 5. 16; Rev. 17. 17.
FULL. Lev. 19. 28, land became *f*. of wickedness.
 Deut. 6. 11, houses *f*. of good things.
 34. 9, Joshua was *f*. of spirit of wisdom.
 Ruth 1. 21, I went out *f*.
 2 Kin. 6. 17, mountain was *f*. of horses.
 1 Chr. 21. 22, 24, for the *f*. price.
 Job 5. 26, come to grave in *f*. age.
 11. 2, a man *f*. of talk.
 14. 1, *f*. of trouble.
 20. 11, *f*. of the sins of youth.
 21. 23, dieth in his *f*. strength.
 32. 18, I am *f*. of matter.
 Ps. 10. 7; Rom. 3. 14, mouth *f*. of cursing.
 65. 9, which is *f*. of water.
 74. 20, *f*. of habitations of cruelty.
 88. 3, soul *f*. of troubles.
 119. 64, earth is *f*. of thy mercy.
 127. 5, happy the man that hath his quiver *f*.
 Prov. 27. 4, the *f*. soul loatheth an honeycomb.
 20, hell and destruction are never *f*.
 30. 9, lest I be *f*. to deny thee.
 Eccles. 1. 7, yet the sea is not *f*.
 Hab. 3. 3, earth *f*. of his praise.
 Zech. 8. 5, streets *f*. of boys and girls.
 Matt. 6. 22; Luke 11. 36, *f*. of light.
 Luke 6. 25, woe unto you that are *f*.
 11. 39, *f*. of ravening.
 John 1. 14, *f*. of grace and truth.
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your joy might be *f*.
 Acts 6. 3; 7. 55; 11. 24, men *f*. of the Holy Ghost.
 9. 36, *f*. of good works.
 Rom. 15. 14, ye also are *f*. of goodness.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are *f*.
 Phil. 4. 12, I am instructed to be *f*.
 18, I am *f*.
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make *f*. proof of thy ministry.
 Heb. 5. 14, meat to them of *f*. age.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with joy unspeakable and *f*. of glory
 Rev. 15. 7, *f*. of the wrath of God.
 See Lev. 2. 14; 2 Kin. 4. 6; 10. 21; Amos 2. 13.
FULLY. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath followed me *f*.
 Eccles. 8. 11, heart is *f*. set to do evil.
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be *f*. persuaded.
 15. 19, I have *f*. preached the gospel.
 Rev. 14. 18, her grapes are *f*. ripe.
 See 1 Kin. 11. 6; Acts 2. 1; Rom. 4. 21.
FULNESS. Ps. 16. 11, *f*. of joy.
 John 1. 16, of his *f*. have we received.
 Rom. 11. 25, the *f*. of the Gentiles.
 Eph. 1. 23, the *f*. of him that filleth all in all.
 3. 19, filled with the *f*. of God.
 4. 13, the stature of the *f*. of Christ.
 Col. 1. 19, in him should all *f*. dwell.
 2. 9, the *f*. of the Godhead bodily.
 See Num. 18. 27; Ps. 96. 11; Rom. 11. 12.
FURNACE. Deut. 4. 20, Lord hath taken you out of *f*.
 Ps. 12. 6, an silver tried in a *f*.
 Is. 48. 10, in the *f*. of affliction.
 Matt. 13. 42, into a *f*. of fire.
 See Gen. 15. 17; 19. 28; 1 Kin. 8. 51.
FURNISH. Ps. 78. 19; Matt. 22. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 17.
FURROWS. Ps. 65. 10; 123. 3; Hos. 10. 4; 12. 11.
FURTHER. Ezra 8. 36, they *f*. the people.
 Job 38. 11, hitherto shalt thou come, but no *f*.
 Luke 24. 28, as though he would have gone *f*.
 Acts 4. 17, that it spread no *f*.
 2 Tim. 3. 9, they shall proceed no *f*.
 See Mark 5. 35; Phil. 1. 12, 23.
FURY. Gen. 27. 44, till thy brother's *f*. turn.
 Is. 27. 4, *f*. is not in me.
 63. 5, my *f*. upheld me.
 Jer. 21. 5, I will fight against thee in *f*.
 25. 13, the wine cup of this *f*.
 Ezek. 21. 17, I will cause my *f*. to rest.
 See Dan. 3. 13, 19; 8. 6; 9. 16; 11. 44.
FURIOUS. Prov. 22. 24, with a *f*. man thou shalt
 not go.
 29. 22, a *f*. man aboundeth in transgression.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord is *f*.
 See 2 Kin. 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 15; 23. 25.
 G.
GAIN. Job 22. 3, is it *g*. to him that thou makest.
 Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; Ezek. 22. 12, greedy of *g*.
 3. 14, the *g*. thereof better than gold.
 28. 8, by envy and unjust *g*.
 Ezek. 22. 13, *g*. at thy dishonest *g*.
 Dan. 11. 39, he shall divide the land for *g*.
 Mic. 4. 13, consecrate their *g*. to the Lord.
 Matt. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lk. 9. 25, if he *g*. the world.
 18. 15, thou hast *g*. thy brother.
 25. 17, 22, had all *g*. other two.
 Luke 19. 15, 18, had *g*. by trading.
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their *g*. was gone.
 19. 24, no small *g*. to the craftsmen.
 1 Cor. 9. 19, that I might *g*. the more.
 20, that I might *g*. the Jews.
 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, did I make a *g*. of you?
 Phil. 1. 21, to die is *g*.
 3. 7, *g*. to me, I counted loss.
 1 Tim. 6. 5, supposing that *g*. is godliness.
 6. godliness with contentment is great *g*.
 See Judg. 5. 19; Job 27. 8; James 4. 13.
GAINSAY. Luke 21. 15; Tit. 1. 9; Jude 11.
GALL. Ps. 69. 21; Lam. 3. 19; Matt. 27. 34; Acts 8. 23.
GAP. Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30.
GARDEN. Gen. 13. 10, as the *g*. of the Lord.
 Deut. 11. 10; 1 Kin. 21. 2, as a *g*. of herbs.
 Cant. 4. 12, a *g*. inclosed.
 16, blow upon my *g*.
 5. 1, I am come into my *g*.
 6. 2, 11, gone down into his *g*.
 Is. 1. 8, as a lodge in a *g*.
 30, as a *g*. that hath no water.
 51. 3, her desert like the *g*. of the Lord.
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, like a watered *g*.
 61. 11, as the *g*. causeth things sown to spring forth.
 Jer. 29. 5, plant *g*., and eat the fruit.
 Ezek. 28. 13, in Eden the *g*. of God.

Ezek. 31. 8, 9, cedars in *g.* of God.
 36. 35, is become like the *g.* of Eden.
 Joel 2. 3, land as the *g.* of Eden before them.
 John 18. 26, did not I see thee in the *g.*?
 19. 41, there was a *g.*, and in the *g.*
 See Gen. 2. 15; Amos 4. 9; 9. 14; John 29. 15.
GARMENT. Gen. 39. 12, he left his *g.*, and died.
 49. 11, washed his *g.* in wine.
 Josh. 7. 21, a goodly Babylonish *g.*
 9. 5, Gibeonites took old *g.*
 2 Kin. 5. 26, is it a time to receive *g.*?
 7. 15, all the way was full of *g.*
 Job 37. 17, how thy *g.* are warm.
 Ps. 22. 18, they part my *g.* among them.
 102. 26; Is. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, wax old as a *g.*
 104. 2, with light as with a *g.*
 6, coveredst it with the deep as with a *g.*
 109. 18, clothed himself with cursing as with his *g.*
 Prov. 20. 16, take his *g.* that is surety.
 25. 20, a *g.* in cold weather.
 30. 4, who hath bound the waters in a *g.*?
 Eccles. 9. 8, let thy *g.* be always white.
 Is. 52. 1, put on thy beautiful *g.*
 61. 3, *g.* of praise for spirit of heaviness.
 10, the *g.* of salvation.
 Joel 2. 13, rend your heart and not your *g.*
 Zech. 13. 4, a rough *g.* to deceive.
 Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21; Luke 5. 36, new cloth, old *g.*
 20. 14, 36; Mark 5. 27; Luke 8. 44, hem of *g.*
 21. 8; Mark 11. 3, spread *g.* in way.
 22. 11, wedding *g.*
 23. 5, enlarge borders of *g.*
 27. 35; Mark 15. 24, parted *g.*, casting lots.
 Mark 11. 7; Luke 19. 35, cast *g.* on colt.
 13. 16, not turn back again to take *g.*
 Luke 22. 36, let him sell his *g.*
 24. 4, in shining *g.*
 Acts 9. 39, showing the coats and *g.*
 James 5. 2, your *g.* are moth eaten.
 Jude 23, the *g.* spotted by the flesh.
 Rev. 3. 4, not defiled their *g.*
 16. 15, that watcheth, and keepeth his *g.*
GARNER. Ps. 144. 13; Joel 1. 17; Matt. 3. 12.
GARNISE. Job 26. 13; Matt. 12. 44; 23. 29.
GATE. Gen. 28. 17, the *g.* of heaven.
 Deut. 6. 9; 11. 20, write them on thy *g.*
 Ps. 118. 19, the *g.* of righteousness.
 Prov. 17. 13, exalteth *g.* seeketh destruction.
 31. 23, her husband known in the *g.*
 Is. 26. 2, open the *g.*, that righteous may enter.
 38. 10, the *g.* of the grave.
 45. 1, open the two-leaved *g.*
 60. 11, thy *g.* shall be open continually.
 18, walls Salvation, and *g.* Praise.
 Matt. 7. 13; Luke 13. 24, strait *g.*, wide *g.*
 16. 18, *g.* of hell shall not prevail.
 Heb. 13. 12, also suffered without the *g.*
 Rev. 21. 25, *g.* not shut at all by day.
 See Ps. 24. 7; Is. 28. 6; Nah. 2. 6.
FATHER. Gen. 41. 35, let them *g.* all the food.
 49. 10, to him shall *g.* of the people be.
 Ex. 16. 17, *g.*, some more, some less.
 Deut. 28. 38, carry much out, and *g.* little in.
 30. 3; Ezek. 36. 24, will *g.* thee from all nations.
 2 Sam. 14. 14, spilt, which cannot be *g.* up.
 Job 11. 10, if he *g.* together, who can hinder?
 Ps. 26. 9, *g.* not my soul with sinners.
 39. 6, knoweth not who shall *g.* them.
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant *g.* her food.
 10. 5, he that *g.* in summer.
 13. 11, he that *g.* by labour shall increase.
 Is. 27. 12, ye shall be *g.* one by one.
 40. 11, he shall *g.* the lambs.
 56. 8, yet will I *g.* others.
 62. 10, *g.* out the stones.
 Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, *g.* wheat into garner.
 6. 26, nor *g.* into barns.
 7. 16; Luke 6. 44, (O men *g.* grapes of thorns?
 12. 30; Luke 11. 23, he that *g.* not scattereth.
 13. 28, wilt thou we *g.* them up?
 29, lest while ye *g.* up the tares.
 41, shall *g.* out of his kingdom.
 23. 32, before him shall be *g.* all nations.
 John 6. 12, *g.* up fragments.
 15. 6, men *g.* them, and cast.
 1 Cor. 16. 2, that there be no *g.* when I come.
 2 Thess. 2. 1, by our *g.* together unto him.
 See Matt. 23. 37; John 4. 36; 11. 52.
GAVE. Gen. 3. 12, the woman *g.* me.
 Josh. 21. 44; 2 Chr. 15. 15; 20. 30, Lord *g.* them rest.
 1 Sam. 10. 9, *g.* to Saul another heart.
 Neh. 8. 8, they read, and *g.* the sense.
 Job 1. 21, the Lord *g.*

Ps. 21. 4, he asked life, and thou *g.* it.
 68. 11, the Lord *g.* the word.
 Eccles. 12. 7, to God who *g.* it.
 Amos 2. 12, ye *g.* the Nazaries wine.
 Matt. 21. 23; Mark 11. 28; Luke 20. 2, who *g.* thee
 this authority?
 25. 35, 42, ye *g.* me meat.
 Luke 15. 16, no man *g.* unto him.
 John 10. 29, my Father, who *g.* them.
 Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit *g.* them utterance.
 26. 10, I *g.* my voice against them.
 Rom. 2. 28, God *g.* them over.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, God *g.* the increase.
 Eph. 4. 8, *g.* gifts to men.
 11, he *g.* some apostles.
 See 2 Cor. 8. 5; Gal. 1. 4; Tit. 2. 14.
GAY. James 2. 3.
GAZE. Ex. 19. 21; Nah. 3. 6; Acts 1. 11; Heb. 10. 33.
GENERATION. Deut. 1. 35, not one of this evil *g.*
 32. 5, 20, a perverse and crooked *g.*
 Ps. 14. 5, God is in the *g.* of the righteous.
 22. 30, it shall be accounted for a *g.*
 102. 18, written for the *g.* to come.
 145. 4, one *g.* shall praise thy works.
 Prov. 27. 24, crown endure to every *g.*
 30. 11, there is a *g.* that curseth.
 Eccles. 1. 4, one *g.* passeth away.
 Is. 34. 10, from *g.* to *g.* it shall he waste.
 Joel 1. 3, children tell another *g.*
 Matt. 3. 7; 12. 34; 23. 33; Luke 3. 7, *g.* of vipers.
 12. 41, in judgment with this *g.*
 17. 17; Mark 9. 19; Luke 21. 32, perverse *g.*
 23. 36, shall come on this *g.*
 24. 34; Mark 13. 30; Luke 21. 32, this *g.* shall not
 pass.
 Luke 16. 8, are in their *g.* wiser.
 17. 25, rejected of this *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a chosen *g.*
 See Is. 53. 8; Dan. 4. 3; Matt. 1. 1; Luke 11. 30.
GENTILES. Matt. 10. 5, go not in way of the *G.*
 John 7. 35, to the dispersed among *G.*
 Acts 9. 15, bear my name before the *G.*
 13. 42, *G.* besought that these words.
 46, we turn to the *G.*
 18. 3, declaring conversion of the *G.*
 18. 6, from henceforth I will go to the *G.*
 Rom. 3. 29, is he not also of the *G.*?
 11. 11, salvation is come to the *G.*
 13, as the apostle of the *G.*
 1 Cor. 5. 1, not so much as named among *G.*
 Eph. 4. 17, walk not as other *G.*
 2 Tim. 1. 11, I am ordained a teacher of *G.*
 3 John 7, taking nothing of the *G.*
 See Rom. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 11. 2.
GENTLE. 1 Thess. 2. 7, we were *g.* among you.
 2 Tim. 2. 24, servant of Lord be *g.*
 Tit. 3. 2, *g.*, showing all meekness.
 James 3. 17, wisdom is pure and *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 18, not only to the good and *g.*
 See 2 Sam. 18. 5; 22. 36; Gal. 5. 22.
GETETH. Prov. 3. 13; 4. 7; 19. 8; Jer. 17. 11.
GIFT. Ex. 23. 8; Deut. 16. 19, a *g.* blindeth.
 2 Sam. 19. 42, hath he given us any *g.*?
 2 Chr. 19. 7, with the Lord no taking of *g.*
 Ps. 68. 18; Eph. 4. 8, *g.* for men.
 72. 10, kings of Sheba and Seba offer *g.*
 Prov. 6. 35, not content, though many *g.*
 15. 27, he that hateth *g.* shall live.
 17. 8, a *g.* is as a precious stone.
 18. 16, man's *g.* maketh room for him.
 21. 14, a *g.* in secret pacifieth anger.
 Eccles. 3. 13; 5. 19, enjoy good, it is God's *g.*
 7. 7, a *g.* destroyeth the heart.
 Is. 1. 23, every one loveth *g.*
 Matt. 5. 23, bring thy *g.* to the altar.
 24, leave thy *g.* before the altar.
 7. 11; Luke 11. 13, know how to give good *g.*
 Luke 21. 1, casting *g.* into treasury.
 John 4. 10, if thou knewest *g.* of God.
 Acts 8. 20, thought the *g.* of God may be purchased.
 Rom. 1. 11, some spiritual *g.*
 6. 15, free *g.*, *g.* by grace.
 6. 23, the *g.* of God is eternal life.
 11. 29, *g.* of God without repentance.
 12. 6, *g.* differing according to grace.
 1 Cor. 7. 7, his proper *g.* of God.
 12. 4, diversities of *g.*
 31, covet best *g.*
 14. 1, 12, desire spiritual *g.*
 2 Cor. 9. 15, unspeakable *g.*
 Eph. 2. 8, faith the *g.* of God.
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I desire a *g.*
 1 Tim. 4. 14, neglect not the *g.*

- 2 Tim. 1. 6, stir up the *g*.
 James 1. 17, good and perfect *g*.
See Num. 18. 23; Matt. 15. 5; Acts 2. 36; 1 Cor. 13. 2.
- GIRD.** 2 Sam. 22. 49; Ps. 18. 39, hast *g*. me with strength.
 Is. 45. 1, *g*. thee, though thou hast not.
 Joel 1. 13, *g*. yourselves, and lament.
 Eph. 6. 14, having your loins *g*.
See Prov. 31. 17; John 13. 4; 21. 18; Rev. 15. 6.
- GIRDLE.** Is. 11. 5; Matt. 3. 4; Mark 1. 6.
- GIRL.** Joel 3. 3; Zech. 8. 5.
- GIVE.** Gen. 28. 22, I will *g*. the tenth.
 Ex. 30. 15, rich shall not *g*. more, poor not *g*. less.
 Deut. 15. 10, thou shalt *g*. him thine heart.
 16. 17; Ezek. 46. 5, *g*. as he is able.
 1 Chr. 29. 14, of thine own have we *g*. thee.
 Ezra 9. 9, to *g*. us a reviving.
 Ps. 2. 8, I shall *g*. thee the heathen.
 6. 5, in the grave who shall *g*. thanks?
 29. 11, Lord will *g*. strength.
 37. 4, *g*. thee the desires of thy heart.
 21, the righteous sheweth mercy, and *g*.
 84. 11, Lord will *g*. grace and glory.
 109. 4, I *g*. myself unto prayer.
 Prov. 23. 26, *g*. me thine heart.
 Is. 55. 10, *g*. seed to the sower.
 Matt. 5. 42, *g*. to him that asketh.
 6. 11; Luke 11. 3, *g*. daily bread.
 7. 9, will he *g*. him a stone?
 10. 8, freely *g*.
 13. 11; Mark 4. 11, it is *g*. to you to know.
 16. 26; Mark 8. 37, *g*. in exchange.
 19. 21; Mark 10. 21, go sell, and *g*. to the poor.
 20. 23; Mark 10. 40, not mine to *g*.
 26. 9; Mark 14. 5, sold, and *g*. to the poor.
 Luke 6. 38, *g*., and it shall be *g*.
 John 4. 7, 10, *g*. me to drink.
 6. 37, all that the Father *g*. me.
 65, no man can come, except it were *g*. him.
 10. 28, I *g*. to them eternal life.
 13. 29, that he should *g*. something to poor.
 14. 27, not as the world *g*., *g*. I.
 Acts 3. 6, such as I have *g*. I thee.
 6. 4, we will *g*. ourselves to prayer.
 20. 35, more blessed to *g*.
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *g*., let him do it.
 19, rather *g*. place to wrath.
 1 Cor. 3. 7, God *g*. the increase.
 2 Cor. 9. 7, *g*. not grudgingly, a cheerful *g*.
 Phil. 4. 15, concerning *g*. and receiving.
 1 Tim. 4. 13, *g*. attendance to reading.
 15, *g*. thyself wholly to them.
 6. 17, who *g*. us richly.
 James 1. 5, that *g*. to all men liberally.
 4. 6, *g*. more grace, *g*. grace to humble.
 2 Pet. 1. 5, *g*. all diligence.
See Mark 12. 15; Luke 12. 48; John 3. 34.
- GLAD.** Ex. 4. 14, he will be *g*. in heart.
 Job 3. 22, *g*. when they can find the grave.
 Ps. 16. 9, therefore my heart is *g*.
 34. 2; 69. 32, humble shall hear, and be *g*.
 46. 4, make *g*. the city of God.
 104. 15, maketh *g*. the heart of man.
 122. 1, I was *g*. when they said.
 126. 3, whereof we are *g*.
 Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20, a wise son maketh a *g*. father.
 24. 17, let not thine heart be *g*.
 Lam. 1. 21, they are *g*. that thou hast done it.
 Luke 15. 32, make merry, and be *g*.
 John 8. 56, saw my day, and was *g*.
 11. 15, I am *g*. for your sakes.
 Acts 11. 23, when he had seen grace of God, was *g*.
See Mark 6. 20; 12. 37; Luke 1. 19; 8. 1.
- GLADNESS.** Num. 10. 10, in day of your *g*.
 Deut. 28. 47, servest not with *g*. of heart.
 Neh. 8. 17, there was very great *g*.
 Ps. 4. 7, thou hast put *g*. in my heart.
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, the oil of *g*.
 97. 11, *g*. is sown for the upright.
 Is. 35. 10; 51. 11, they shall obtain joy, and *g*.
 Acts 2. 46, did eat with *g*. of heart.
 12. 14, opened not for *g*.
 14. 17, filling our hearts with food and *g*.
See Ps. 100. 2; Prov. 10. 23; Is. 51. 3.
- GLEAM.** Lev. 19. 10; Jer. 6. 9; 49. 9.
- GLISTERING.** 1 Chr. 29. 2; Luke 9. 29.
- GLITTERING.** Deut. 32. 41; Job 20. 25; 39. 23; Nah. 3. 3.
- GLOOMINESS.** Joel 2. 2; Zeph. 1. 15.
- GLORIFY.** Lev. 10. 3, before all people I will be *g*.
 Ps. 50. 23, whose offereth praise *g*. me.
 86. 9, all nations shall *g*. thy name.
 12, I will *g*. thy name for evermore.
- Is. 24. 15, *g*. the Lord in the fire.
 60. 7, I will *g*. house of my glory.
 Ezek. 23. 22, I will be *g*. in midst of thes.
 Dan. 5. 23, God hath *g*. thou not *g*.
 Matt. 5. 16, *g*. your Father in heaven.
 15. 31, they *g*. God of Israel.
 Luke 4. 15, being *g*. of all.
 John 7. 39, because Jesus was not yet *g*.
 11. 4, that the Son of God might be *g*.
 12. 16, but when Jesus was *g*., they remembered.
 23. Father, *g*. thy name: I have both *g*.
 13. 32, God shall also *g*. him.
 15. 8, herein is my Father *g*.
 17. 1, *g*. thy Son.
 4, I have *g*. thee on earth.
 21. 19, by what death he should *g*. God.
 Rom. 1. 21, they *g*. him not as God.
 8. 17, suffer with him, that we may be *g*.
 30, them he also *g*.
 1 Cor. 6. 20, *g*. God in body and spirit.
 Gal. 1. 24, they *g*. God in me.
 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be *g*. in his saints.
 Heb. 5. 5, so Christ *g*. not himself.
See Is. 25. 5; Matt. 9. 8; 15. 21; Luke 7. 16.
- GLORIOUS.** Ex. 15. 11, *g*. in holiness.
 Deut. 28. 58; 1 Chr. 29. 13, this *g*. name.
 Ps. 45. 13, all *g*. within.
 66. 2, make his praise *g*.
 72. 19, blessed be his *g*. name.
 87. 3, *g*. things are spoken.
 Is. 11. 10, his rest shall be *g*.
 28. 1, whose *g*. beauty is a fading flower.
 60. 13, place of my feet *g*.
 63. 1, *g*. in his apparel.
 14, to make thyself a *g*. name.
 Jer. 17. 12, a *g*. high throne.
 Dan. 11. 16, 41, stand in the *g*. land.
 45, in the *g*. holy mountain.
 Luke 13. 17, rejoiced for *g*. things done.
 Rom. 8. 21, *g*. liberty of children of God.
 2 Cor. 3. 7, 8, ministration *g*.
 4. 4, light of *g*. gospel.
 Eph. 5. 27, a *g*. church.
 Phil. 3. 21, like to his *g*. body.
 1 Tim. 1. 11, the *g*. gospel of the blessed God.
 Tit. 2. 13, the *g*. appearing of the great God.
See Ex. 15. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 20; Is. 24. 23.
- GLORY.** Ex. 33. 18, shew me thy *g*.
 Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Is. 6. 3, earth filled with *g*.
 Ps. 8. 1, thy *g*. above the heavens.
 16. 9, my *g*. rejoiceth.
 24. 7, 10, the King of *g*.
 73. 24, afterward receive me to *g*.
 84. 11, will give grace and *g*.
 108. 1, will give praise with my *g*.
 145. 11, the *g*. of thy kingdom.
 Prov. 3. 35, the wise shall inherit *g*.
 17. 6, the *g*. of children are their fathers.
 20. 29, the *g*. of young men is their strength.
 25. 2, *g*. of God to conceal.
 27, for men to search their own *g*. is not *g*.
 Is. 10. 3, where will ye leave your *g*.?
 24. 16, even *g*. to the righteous.
 42. 8, my *g*. will I not give to another.
 43. 7, have created him for my *g*.
 60. 7, will glorify house of my *g*.
 Jer. 2. 11, my people have changed their *g*.
 Ezek. 20. 6, 15, the *g*. of all lands.
 31. 15, to whom art thou thus like in *g*.?
 Dan. 4. 37; 7. 14, God hath given power and *g*.
 Hos. 4. 7, change *g*. into shame.
 Hag. 2. 7, I will fill this house with *g*.
 Matt. 6. 2, that ye may have *g*. of men.
 29; Luke 12. 27, Solomon in all his *g*.
 16. 27; Mark 8. 38, in *g*. of his Father.
 19. 29; Luke 9. 26, Son of man sit in his *g*.
 24. 30; Mark 13. 26; Luke 21. 27, power and great *g*.
 Luke 2. 14; 19. 38, *g*. to God in the highest.
 9. 31, appeared in *g*., and spake of his decease.
 32, they saw his *g*.
 24. 26, to enter into his *g*.
 John 1. 14, we beheld his *g*.
 2. 11, thus did Jesus, and manifested his *g*.
 8. 50, I seek not mine own *g*.
 17. 5, the *g*. I had with thee.
 24, that they may behold my *g*.
 Acts 12. 23, he gave not God the *g*.
 Rom. 3. 23, come short of *g*. of God.
 8. 18, not worthy to be compared with *g*.
 11. 36; Gal. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 11, to whom be *g*.
 1 Cor. 2. 8, crucified the Lord of *g*.
 10. 31, do all to *g*. of God.

- 1 Cor. 11. 7, woman is the *g.* of the man.
 15, long hair, it is a *g.* to her.
 15. 40, *g.* of celestial, *g.* of terrestrial.
 43, raised in *g.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a glass the *g.*
 4. 17, eternal weight of *g.*
 Eph. 1. 17, the Father of *g.*
 3. 21, to him be *g.* in the church.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *g.* is in their shame.
 4. 19, according to his riches in *g.*
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the hope of *g.*
 3. 4, appear with him in *g.*
 2 Thess. 1. 9, the *g.* of his power.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, received up into *g.*
 Heb. 1. 3, the brightness of his *g.*
 2. 10, in bringing many sons to *g.*
 3. 3, this man was counted worthy of more;
 1 Pet. 1. 8, joy unspeakable and full of *g.*
 11, the *g.* that should follow.
 24, the *g.* of man as flower of grass.
 4. 14, the spirit of *g.* and of God.
 5. 10, called to eternal *g.*
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the excellent *g.*
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, worthy to receive *g.*
 7. 12, blessing, and *g.*, and wisdom.
 18. 1, earth lightened with his *g.*
 21. 23, *g.* of God did lighten it.
 See Luke 17. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 18; James 2. 1; Jude 25.
GLORYING. 1 Cor. 5. 6; 9. 15; 2 Cor. 7. 4; 12. 11.
GNASH. Matt. 8. 12; 13. 42; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30;
 Luke 13. 28, *g.* of teeth.
 Mark 9. 18, he foameth, and *g.* with his teeth.
 See Job 16. 9; Ps. 35. 16; Acts 7. 54.
GNAT. Matt. 23. 24.
GO. Gen. 32. 28, let me *g.*, for the day breaketh.
 Ex. 14. 15; Job 23. 8, *g.* forward.
 23. 23; 32. 34, angel shall *g.* before thee.
 33. 15, presence *g.* not with me.
 Ruth 1. 16, whither thou *g.*, I will *g.*
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *g.*?
 Prov. 22. 6, the way he should *g.*
 30. 23, three things which *g.* well.
 Matt. 5. 41, to *g.* a mile, *g.* twain.
 21. 30, I *g.*, sir; and went not.
 Luke 10. 37, *g.* and do likewise.
 John 14. 12, I *g.* to the Father.
 See Matt. 8. 9; Luke 7. 8; 1 Cor. 9. 7; Rev. 14. 4.
GOD. Gen. 5. 22; 6. 9, walked with *G.*
 18. 13, thou *G.* ceest me.
 22. 28, hath power with *G.*
 48. 21, I die, but *G.* shall be with you.
 Num. 23. 19, *G.* is not a man, that he should lie.
 23, what hath *G.* wrought?
 Deut. 3. 24, what *G.* is there that can do.
 33. 27, the eternal *G.* is thy refuge.
 1 Sam. 17. 46, may know there is a *G.* in Israel.
 1 Kin. 18. 21, if the Lord be *G.*, follow him.
 39, he is the *G.*, he is the *G.*
 Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth *G.* know?
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, hath said, there is no *G.*
 22. 1; Matt. 27. 46, my *G.*, my *G.*, why hast.
 56. 9, this I know, for *G.* is for me.
 86. 10; Is. 37. 16, thou art *G.* alone.
 Eccles. 5. 2, *G.* is in heaven.
 Is. 44. 8, is there a *G.* beside me?
 45. 22; 46. 9, I am *G.*, there is none else.
 Hos. 11. 9, I am *G.*, and not man.
 Amos 5. 27, whose name is the *G.* of hosts.
 Jonah 1. 6, arise, call upon thy *G.*
 Mic. 6. 8, walk humbly with thy *G.*
 Matt. 1. 23, *G.* with us.
 22. 32, *G.* is not *G.* of dead.
 Mark 12. 32, one *G.*, and none other.
 John 3. 33, that *G.* is true.
 4. 24, *G.* is a spirit.
 3. 3, come from *G.*, and went to *G.*
 20. 17, ascend to my *G.* and your *G.*
 Rom. 3. 4, let *G.* be true.
 8. 31, if *G.* be for us.
 1 Cor. 1. 9; 10. 13, *G.* is faithful.
 14. 45, that *G.* is in you.
 33, *G.* is not author of confusion.
 Gal. 3. 20, but *G.* is one.
 6. 7, *G.* is not mocked.
 2 Thess. 2. 4, above all that is called *G.*
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *G.* manifest in the flesh.
 Heb. 8. 10, I will be to them a *G.*
 11. 16, not ashamed to be called their *G.*
 12. 23, but ye are come to *G.*
 1 John 1. 5, *G.* is light.
 4. 8, 16, *G.* is love.
 12, no man hath seen *G.*
 5. 19, we know that we are of *G.*
 Rev. 21. 3, *G.* himself shall be with them.
 4, *G.* shall wipe away all tears.
 7, I will be his *G.*
 See Job 33. 12; 36. 5; Ps. 10. 4; 33. 12.
GOD (an idol). Gen. 31. 30, stolen my *g.*
 Ex. 32. 1, make us *g.*, which shall go before us.
 4, these be thy *g.*
 Judg. 5. 8, they chose new *g.*
 6. 31, if he be a *g.*, let him plead.
 10. 14, go and cry to the *g.* ye have chosen.
 17. 5, Micah had a house of *g.*
 18. 24, ye have taken away my *g.*
 2 Kin. 17. 29, every nation made *g.*
 33, they feared the Lord, and served own *g.*
 Is. 44. 13, maketh a *g.* and worshippeth it.
 45. 20, pray to a *g.* that cannot save.
 Jonah 1. 5, cried every man to his *g.*
 Acts 12. 22, the voice of a *g.*, not a man.
 14. 11, the *g.* are come down.
 1 Cor. 8. 5, there be *g.* many.
 See Ex. 12. 12; 20. 23; Jer. 2. 11; Dan. 3. 28.
GODDESS. 1 Kin. 11. 5; Acts 19. 27, 35, 37.
GODHEAD. Acts 17. 29; Rom. 1. 20; Col. 2. 9.
GODLINESS. 1 Tim. 3. 16, the mystery of *g.*
 4. 7, exercise thyself to *g.*
 8, *g.* is profitable.
 6. 3, doctrine according to *g.*
 5, supposing that gain is *g.*
 2 Tim. 3. 5, a form of *g.*
 Tit. 1. 1, the truth which is after *g.*
 2 Pet. 1. 3, pertain to life and *g.*
 6, and to patience *g.*
 3. 11, in all holy conversation and *g.*
 See 1 Tim. 2. 2, 10; 6. 6, 11.
GODLY. Ps. 12. 1, the *g.* man ceaseth.
 Mal. 2. 15, seek a *g.* seed.
 2 Cor. 1. 12, in *g.* sincerity.
 7. 9, 10, *g.* sorrow worketh repentance.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live *g.* in Christ.
 Tit. 2. 12, live *g.* in this world.
 Heb. 12. 28, reverence and *g.* fear.
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver the *g.*
 3 John 6, bring forward after a *g.* sort.
 See Ps. 4. 3; 32. 6; 2 Cor. 7. 9; 11. 2.
GOING. Josh. 23. 14, I am *g.* the way of all the earth.
 2 Sam. 5. 24; 1 Chr. 14. 15, sound of *g.* in trees.
 Job 33. 24, 29, from *g.* down to pit.
 Ps. 17. 5, hold up my *g.*
 40. 2, established my *g.*
 Prov. 5. 21, pondereth all his *g.*
 20. 24, man's *g.* are of the Lord.
 Dan. 6. 14, laboured till *g.* down of the sun.
 Mic. 5. 2, whose *g.* forth have been from of old.
 Matt. 26. 46, rise, let us be *g.*
 Rom. 10. 3, *g.* about to establish.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, *g.* before to judgment.
 See Prov. 7. 27; 14. 15; Is. 59. 8; Hos. 6. 3.
GOLD. Num. 31. 22, only *g.*, etc., that may abide fire.
 Deut. 8. 13, when thy *g.* is multiplied.
 17. 17, nor shall he greatly multiply *g.*
 1 Kin. 20. 3, silver and *g.* is mine.
 Job 28. 1, a vein for silver, a place for *g.*
 19, wisdom not valued with *g.*
 31. 24, if I made *g.* my hope.
 Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *g.*
 Prov. 25. 11, like apples of *g.*
 Is. 46. 6, they lavish *g.* out of the bag.
 60. 17, for brass I will bring *g.*
 Hag. 2. 8, the silver is mine, and the *g.* is mine.
 Zech. 13. 9, try them as *g.* is tried.
 Matt. 10. 9, provide neither *g.* nor silver.
 Acts 3. 6, silver and *g.* have I none.
 17. 29, not think Godhead like to *g.*
 20. 33, coveted no man's *g.*
 2 Tim. 2. 20, in great house not only vessels of *g.*
 James 2. 2, man with a *g.* ring
 5. 3, your *g.* is cankered.
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial more precious than of *g.*
 18, not redeemed with *g.*
 Rev. 21. 18, city was pure *g.*
 See Gen. 2. 11; Eccles. 12. 6; Is. 13. 12.
GONE. Deut. 23. 23, that which is *g.* out of thy lips.
 1 Kin. 20. 40, busy here and there, he was *g.*
 Ps. 42. 4, I had *g.* with the multitude.
 73. 2, my feet were almost *g.*
 77. 8, mercy clean *g.* for ever.
 103. 16, wind passeth, and it is *g.*
 109. 23, I am *g.* like the shadow.
 119. 176; Is. 63. 6, *g.* astray like sheep.
 Eccles. 8. 10, come and *g.* from place of the holy
 Jer. 15. 9, sun *g.* down while yet day.
 Matt. 12. 43; Luke 11. 24, spirit *g.* out.
 25. 8, lamps are *g.* out.

- Mark 5. 30; Luke 8. 46, virtue had *g.* out of him.
 John 12. 19, the world is *g.* after him.
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their gains *g.*
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all *g.* out of the way.
 Jude 11, *g.* in the way of Cam.
GOOD (a.) Gen. 14. 21, take the *g.* to thyself.
 24. 10, the *g.* of his master in his hand.
 50. 20, God meant it unto *g.*
 Neh. 5. 19; 13. 31, think upon me for *g.*
 Job 2. 10, shall we receive *g.*
 22. 21, thereby *g.* shall come.
 Ps. 4. 6, who will shew us any *g.*?
 14. 1; 53. 1; Rom. 3. 12, none doeth *g.*
 34. 12, loveth days that he may see *g.*
 39. 2, held my peace even from *g.*
 86. 17, a token for *g.*
 Prov. 3. 27, withhold not *g.*
 Eccles. 3. 12, I know there is no *g.* in there.
 5. 11, when *g.* increase.
 9. 18, destroyeth much *g.*
 Matt. 12. 29, Mark 3. 27, spoil his *g.*
 24. 47, ruler over all his *g.*
 25. 24, been *g.* for that man.
 Luke 6. 30, of him that taketh away thy *g.*
 12. 19, much *g.* laid up.
 15. 12, the portion of *g.*
 16. 1, accused that he had wasted his *g.*
 19. 8, half of my *g.* I give.
 Acts 10. 33, went about doing *g.*
 Rom. 8. 28, work together for *g.*
 13. 4, minister of God for *g.*
 1 Cor. 13. 3, bestow all my *g.* to feed.
 Heb. 10. 34, joyfully the spoiling of your *g.*
 1 John 3. 17, this world's *g.*
 Rev. 3. 17, rich, and increased with *g.*
 See Job 5. 27; 7. 1; Prov. 11. 17; 13. 21.
GOOD (adj.) Gen. 1. 4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31, God saw it was *g.*
 2. 18, not *g.* that man should be alone.
 27. 46, what *g.* shall my life do me?
 Deut. 2. 4; Josh. 23. 11, take *g.* heed.
 1 Sam. 2. 24, no *g.* report I hear.
 12. 23, I will teach you the *g.* way.
 25. 15, men were very *g.* to us.
 Ezra 7. 9; Neh. 2. 8, the *g.* hand of God on him
 Neh. 9. 20, thy *g.* spirit to instruct.
 Ps. 34. 8, taste and see that the Lord is *g.*
 41. 5, my heart is inditing a *g.* matter.
 112. 5, a *g.* man sheweth favour.
 119. 68, thou art *g.*, and doest *g.*
 145. 9, the Lord is *g.* to all.
 Prov. 12. 25, a *g.* word maketh the heart glad
 15. 23, in season, how *g.* is it!
 20. 18, with *g.* advice make war.
 22. 1, a *g.* name rather to be chosen.
 25. 25, *g.* news from a far country.
 Eccles. 6. 12, who knoweth what is *g.*?
 Is. 55. 2, eat ye that which is *g.*
 Lam. 3. 26, it is *g.* that a man hope.
 27, *g.* that a man bear yoke.
 Zech. 1. 13, answered with *g.* words.
 Matt. 5. 13, it is *g.* for nothing.
 7. 11; Luke 11. 13, how to give *g.* gifts.
 9. 22; Luke 8. 48, be of *g.* comfort.
 19. 16, what *g.* thing shall I do?
 17; Luke 13. 19, none *g.*, save one.
 20. 15, is thine eye evil because I am *g.*?
 25. 21, *g.* and faithful servant.
 Mark 9. 50; Luke 14. 34, salt is *g.*, but.
 Luke 1. 53, filled the hungry with *g.* things.
 6. 38, *g.* measure, pressed down.
 10. 42, chosen that *g.* part.
 12. 32, your Father's *g.* pleasure.
 16. 25, thou in thy lifetime receivest *g.* things.
 23. 50, Joseph was a *g.* man, and a just.
 John 1. 46, can any *g.* thing come out of Nazareth?
 2. 10, kept *g.* wine until now.
 7. 12, some said, he is a *g.* man.
 10. 11, I am the *g.* shepherd.
 33, for a *g.* work we stone thee not.
 Rom. 7. 12, the commandment holy, just, and *g.*
 18, in my flesh dwelleth no *g.* thing.
 12. 2, that *g.* and perfect will of God.
 14. 21, it is *g.* neither to eat.
 1 Cor. 7. 26, this is *g.* for the present.
 15. 33, corrupt *g.* manners.
 2 Cor. 9. 8, abound in every *g.* work.
 Gal. 6. 6, communicate in all *g.* things.
 Phil. 1. 6, hath begun a *g.* work.
 Col. 1. 10, fruitful in every *g.* work.
 1 Thess. 3. 15; 3 John 11, follow that which is *g.*
- 1 Thess. 5. 21, hold fast that which is *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 8, the law is *g.*
 3. 1, desireth a *g.* work.
 4. 4, every creature of God is *g.*
 2 Tim. 3. 3, despisers of
 Tit. 2. 7, a pattern in *g.* works.
 14, zealous of *g.* works.
 Heb. 6. 5, tasted the *g.* word of God.
 13. 9, *g.* thing that the heart be established
 James 1. 17, every *g.* gift.
 See 2 Thess. 2. 17; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8.
GOODLINESS. Is. 40. 6.
GOODLY. Gen. 49. 21, giveth *g.* words.
 Ex. 2. 2, a *g.* child.
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built *g.* houses.
 1 Sam. 9. 2, a choice young man, and a *g.*
 16. 12, ruddy, and *g.* to look to.
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a *g.* heritage.
 Zech. 11. 13, a *g.* price I was prized at.
 Matt. 13. 45, *g.* pearls.
 James 2. 2, a man in *g.* apparel.
 See 1 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kin. 20. 3; Luke 21. 5.
GOODNESS. Ex. 33. 19, make all my *g.* pass.
 34. 6, abundant in *g.* and truth.
 Ps. 16. 2, my *g.* extendeth not to thee.
 23. 6, *g.* and mercy shall follow.
 27. 13, believed to see the *g.* of the Lord.
 31. 19; Zech. 9. 17, how great is thy *g.*
 33. 5, earth full of thy *g.*
 65. 11, crownest the year with thy *g.*
 145. 7, the memory of thy *g.*
 Prov. 20. 6, proclaim every one his *g.*
 Hos. 6. 4, your *g.* is as a morning cloud.
 Rom. 2. 4, the riches of his *g.*
 11. 22, the *g.* and severity of God.
 See Neh. 9. 25; 1s. 63. 7; Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9.
GOSELP. Rom. 2. 7, according to my *g.*
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our *g.* be hid.
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, any other *g.*
 2. 7, the *g.* of uncircumcision, *g.* of circumcision.
 Col. 1. 23, the hope of the *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 11, *g.* of the blessed God.
 Rev. 14. 6, everlasting *g.*
 See Matt. 4. 23; Mark 16. 15; Acts 20. 24.
GOVERNMENT. Is. 9. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
GRACE. Ps. 45. 2, *g.* is poured into thy lips.
 Prov. 1. 9, an ornament of *g.*
 3. 22, life to thy soul, and *g.* to thy neck.
 34; James 4. 6, giveth *g.* to the lowly.
 Zech. 4. 7, crying, *g.*, *g.* unto it.
 12. 10, spirit of *g.* and supplications.
 John 1. 14, full of *g.* and truth.
 16, all received, and *g.* for *g.*
 17, *g.* and truth came by Jesus Christ.
 Acts 4. 33, great *g.* was upon them all.
 11. 23, when he had seen the *g.*
 14. 3, the word of his *g.*
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess. 1. 2; Phil. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Rev. 1. 4, *g.* and peace.
 3. 24, justified freely by his *g.*
 4. 4, not reckoned of *g.*, but of debt.
 5. 2, access into this *g.*
 17, abundance of *g.*
 20, where sin abounded, *g.* did much more abound.
 6. 14, 15, under *g.*
 11. 5, the election of *g.*
 2 Cor. 8. 9, know the *g.* of our Lord.
 9. 8, able to make all *g.* abound.
 12. 9, my *g.* is sufficient.
 Gal. 1. 6, 15, who called you by his *g.*
 5. 4, ye are fallen from *g.*
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by *g.* ye are saved.
 3. 8, to me is this *g.* given.
 4. 23, minister *g.* to hearers.
 6. 24, *g.* be with all that love our Lord.
 Col. 4. 6, let your speech be always *g.*
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good hope through *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; 2 John 3, *g.*, mercy, and peace.
 Heb. 4. 16, the throne of *g.*
 10. 29, despite to the Spirit of *g.*
 12. 28, *g.* to serve God acceptably.
 13. 9, heart established with *g.*
 James 1. 11, the *g.* of the fashion of it.
 4. 6, he giveth more *g.*
 1 Pet. 3. 7, heirs of *g.*
 5. 5, giveth *g.* to the humble.
 2 Pet. 3. 18, grow in *g.*
 Jude 4, turning *g.* of God into lasciviousness.
 See Acts 20. 24; 2 Cor. 6. 1; Gal. 2. 21.

GRACIOUS. Gen. 43. 29, God be *g.* to thee.

Ex. 22. 27, I will hear, for I am *g.*

33. 19, I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.*

Neh. 9. 17, 31, ready to pardon, *g.*, merciful.

Ps. 77. 9, hath God forgotten to be *g.*?

Prov. 11. 16, a *g.* woman retaineth honour.

Is. 30. 18, wait, that he may be *g.*

Amos 5. 15, may be the Lord will be *g.*

Jonah 4. 2, I know thou art a *g.* God.

Luke 4. 22, wondered at the *g.* words.

1 Pet. 2. 3, tasted that the Lord is *g.*

See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Chr. 30. 9; Hos. 14. 2.

GRAFT. Rom. 11. 17, 19, 23, 24.

GRAIN. Matt. 13. 31; 17. 20; Mark 4. 31; Luke 13. 19;

17. 6, *g.* of mustard seed.

See Amos 9. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 37.

GRANT. Ruth 1. 9, *g.* that you may find rest.

1 Chr. 4. 10, God *g.* him that which he requested.

Job 6. 8, *g.* the thing I long for.

Matt. 20. 21; Mark 10. 37, *g.* that my two sons.

Rev. 3. 21, will I *g.* to sit with me.

See Ps. 20. 4; 85. 7; Acts 4. 29.

GRAPE. Gen. 49. 11, washed clothes in the blood of *g.*

Deut. 32. 14, drink the blood of the *g.*

Cant. 2. 13, 15, vines with tender *g.*

Is. 5. 2, looked it should bring forth *g.*

17. 6; 24. 13, yet gleaning *g.*

Jer. 8. 13, there shall be no *g.*

31. 29, 30; Ezek. 18. 2, have eaten a sour *g.*

Amos 9. 13, treader of *g.* shall overtake.

See Lev. 19. 10; 25. 5; Luke 6. 44; Rev. 14. 18.

GRASS. Deut. 32. 2, as showery upon the *g.*

2 Kin. 19. 26; Ps. 129. 6, as *g.* on housetops.

72. 6, like rain upon mown *g.*

90. 5, like *g.* which growth up.

102. 4. 11, withered like *g.*

Is. 40. 15, days are as *g.*

Is. 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all flesh is *g.*

Mat. 6. 30; Luke 12. 23, if God so clothe the *g.*

See Prov. 27. 25; John 6. 10; Rev. 8. 7; 9. 4.

GRAVE (n.). Gen. 42. 38; 44. 31, with sorrow to the *g.*

Ex. 14. 11, no *g.* in Egypt.

Job 5. 26, come to *g.* in full age.

7. 9, he that goeth to the *g.*

14. 13, hide me in the *g.*

17. 1, the *g.* are ready for me.

13. if I wait, the *g.* is mine house.

33. 22, his soul draweth near to the *g.*

Ps. 6. 5, in *g.* who shall give thanks?

31. 17, let wicked be silent in the *g.*

49. 14, like sheep laid in the *g.*

15; Hos. 13. 14, the power of the *g.*

Eccles. 9. 10, no wisdom in the *g.*

Is. 38. 18, the *g.* cannot praise thee.

53. 9, made his *g.* with wicked.

Hos. 13. 14, O *g.*, I will be thy destruction.

John 5. 28, all in the *g.* shall hear.

11. 31, she goeth to the *g.*

1 Cor. 15. 55, O *g.*, where is thy victory?

See Matt. 27. 52; Luke 11. 44; Rev. 11. 9.

GRAVE (v.). Is. 49. 16, I have *g.* thee upon the palms.

Hab. 2. 18, that the maker hath *g.* it.

See Ex. 28. 9; 2 Chr. 2. 7; 3. 7.

GRAVE (adj.). 1 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 2. 2.

GRAVEL. Prov. 20. 17; Is. 48. 19; Lam. 3. 16.

GRAVITY. 1 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 2. 7.

GRAY. Ps. 71. 18; Prov. 20. 29; Hos. 7. 9.

GREAT. Gen. 12. 2; 18. 18; 46. 3, make a *g.* nation.

48. 19, he also shall be *g.*

Deut. 29. 24, the heat of his *g.* anger.

1 Sam. 12. 24, consider how *g.* things.

2 Kin. 5. 13, bid thee do some *g.* thing.

2 Chr. 2. 5, the house is *g.*, for *g.* is our God.

Neh. 6. 3, I am doing a *g.* work.

Job 32. 9, *g.* men are not always wise.

36. 18, a *g.* ransom.

Ps. 14. 5; 53. 5, there were they in *g.* fear.

19. 11, there is *g.* reward.

31. 19, how *g.* is thy goodness!

92. 5, how *g.* are thy works!

139. 17, how *g.* is the sum of them!

Prov. 18. 16, gift bringeth before *g.* men.

25. 6, stand not in place of *g.* men.

Matt. 5. 12, *g.* is your reward.

19, called *g.* in kingdom of heaven.

13. 46, pearl of *g.* price.

15. 23, *g.* is thy faith.

20. 26, whosoever will be *g.* among you.

22. 36, 33, the *g.* commandment.

Luke 10. 2, the harvest is *g.*

16. 26, a *g.* gulf fixed.

Acts 8. 9, giving out he was some *g.* one

19. 23, 34, *g.* is Diana.

1 Tim. 3. 16, *g.* is the mystery.

Heb. 2. 3, so *g.* salvation.

12. 1, so *g.* a cloud of witnesses.

James 3. 5, how *g.* a matter a little fire kindleth!

See Deut. 9. 7; Eccles. 2. 9; Rev. 7. 9.

GREAT. Gen. 4. 13, punishment *g.* than I can bear.

1 Chr. 11. 9; Est. 9. 4, waxed *g.* and *g.*

Hag. 2. 9, glory of latter house *g.*

Matt. 11. 11; Luke 7. 28, *g.* than he.

12. 6, one *g.* than the temple.

Mark 12. 31, no commandment *g.* than these.

John 1. 50; 5. 20; 14. 12, shalt see *g.* things.

4. 42; 8. 53, art thou *g.* than our father?

10. 29; 14. 28, my Father is *g.* than all.

13. 16; 15. 20, servant not *g.* than his lord.

15. 13, *g.* love hath no man.

1 Cor. 15. 6, the *g.* part remain.

Heb. 6. 13, he could swear by no *g.*

1 John 3. 20, God is *g.* than our hearts.

4. 4, *g.* is he in you than he in world.

3 John 4, no *g.* joy.

See Gen. 41. 40; 48. 19; Heb. 9. 11.

GREATEST. Matt. 13. 32, it is *g.* among herbs.

18. 1, 4, who is *g.* in kingdom?

Mark 9. 34; Luke 9. 46, disputed who should be *g.*

1 Cor. 13. 13, the *g.* of these is charity.

See Job 1. 3; Jer. 31. 34; Luke 22. 24.

GREATLY. 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chr. 21. 8, I have sinned *g.*

1 Kin. 18. 3, Obadiah feared the Lord *g.*

Ps. 28. 7, my heart *g.* rejoiceth.

47. 9, God is *g.* exalted.

89. 7, *g.* to be feared in the assembly.

116. 10, I was *g.* afflicted.

Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, thou art *g.* beloved.

Obad. 2, thou art *g.* despised.

Mark 12. 27, ye do *g.* err.

See Ps. 62. 2; Mark 9. 15; Acts 3. 11; 6. 7.

GREATNESS. 1 Chr. 29. 11, thine is the *g.*, power, and glory.

Ps. 145. 3, his *g.* is unsearchable.

Prov. 5. 23, in the *g.* of his folly.

Is. 63. 1, travelling in *g.* of strength.

Eph. 1. 19, the exceeding *g.* of his power.

See 2 Chr. 9. 6; Ps. 66. 3; 79. 11; 150. 2.

GREEDILY. Prov. 21. 26; Ezek. 22. 12.

GREEDINESS. Eph. 4. 19.

GREEDY. Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27, *g.* of gain.

Is. 56. 11, they are *g.* dogs.

See Ps. 17. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 3.

GREEN. Lev. 23. 14; Judg. 16. 7; Luke 23. 31.

GRIEF. 2 Chr. 6. 29, every one shall know his own *g.*

Job 6. 2, Oh that my *g.* were weighed!

Ps. 31. 10, life spent with *g.*

Eccles. 1. 18, in much wisdom is much *g.*

Is. 53. 3, acquainted with *g.*

Jer. 10. 19, this is a *g.*, and I must bear it.

See Jonah 4. 6; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 19.

GRIEVE. Gen. 6. 6, it *g.* him at his heart.

45. 5, be not *g.* that ye sold me.

1 Sam. 2. 33, the man shall be to *g.* thine heart.

Ps. 78. 40, they *g.* him in the desert.

95. 10, forty years was I *g.*

Lam. 3. 33, doth not willingly *g.*

Mark 3. 5, being *g.* for the hardness.

10. 22, he went away *g.*

John 21. 17, Peter was *g.*

Rom. 14. 15, brother *g.* with meat.

Eph. 4. 30, *g.* not the holy Spirit of God.

See Neh. 2. 10; 13. 8; Ps. 119. 158; 139. 21.

GRIEVOUS. Gen. 21. 11, thing was *g.* in Abraham's

sight.

50. 11, a *g.* mourning.

Ps. 10. 5, his ways are always *g.*

Prov. 15. 1, *g.* words stir up anger.

Is. 15. 4, his life shall be *g.*

Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19, thy wound is *g.*

Matt. 23. 4; Luke 11. 46, burdens *g.* to be borne.

Phi. 3. 1, to me is not *g.*

Heb. 12. 11, chastening *g.*

1 John 5. 3, commandments not *g.*

See Eccles. 2. 17; Jer. 16. 4; Acts 20. 29.

GRIND. Is. 3. 15, *g.* faces of the poor.

Lam. 5. 13, took young men to *g.*

Matt. 24. 44; Luke 20. 18, it will *g.* him to powder.

See Eccles. 12. 3; Matt. 24. 41; Luke 17. 35.

GROAN. Ex. 2. 24, God heard their *g.*

Job 24. 12, men *g.* from out the city.

Joel 1. 18, how do the beasts *g.*!

Rom. 8. 23, we ourselves *g.*

2 Cor. 5. 2, 4, in this we *g.*

See Job 23. 2; Ps. 6. 6; John 11. 33, 38.

GROPE. Deut. 23. 29; Job 5. 14; 12. 25; Is. 59. 10.

GROSS. Is. 60. 2; Jer. 13. 16; Matt. 13. 15; Acts 23. 27.

GROUND. Ex. 3. 5; Acts 7. 33, *holy g.*
 Job 5. 8, nor trouble spring out of the *g.*
 Is. 35. 7, parched *g.* become a pool.
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, break up fallow *g.*
 Matt. 13. 8; Luke 8. 8, good *g.*
 Mark 4. 16, stony *g.*
 Luke 13. 7, why cumbereth it the *g.*?
 14. 18, bought a piece of *g.*
 19. 44, lay thee even with the *g.*
 John 8. 6, he wrote on the *g.*
 See Zech. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 11; John 12. 24.
GROUNDEN. Eph. 3. 17; Col. 1. 23.
GROW. Gen. 48. 16, let them *g.* into a multitude.
 2 Sam. 23. 5, though he make it not to *g.*
 Ps. 92. 12, *g.* like a cedar.
 Is. 53. 2, he shall *g.* up before him.
 Hos. 14. 5, he shall *g.* as the lily.
 Mat. 4. 2, *g.* up as calves of the stall.
 Matt. 13. 30, let both *g.* together.
 Mark 4. 27, seed should *g.* up, he knoweth not.
 Acts 5. 24, wherunto this would *g.*
 Eph. 2. 21, *g.* unto an holy temple.
 4. 15, may *g.* up unto him.
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith *g.* exceedingly.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, that ye may *g.* thereby.
 2 Pet. 3. 18, *g.* in grace.
 See 2 Kin. 19. 26; Jer. 12. 2; Zech. 6. 12.
GRUDGE. Lev. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 9. 7; James 5. 9;
 1 Pet. 4. 9.
GUESTS. Zeph. 1. 7; Matt. 22. 10; Luke 19. 7.
GUIDE. Ps. 25. 9, meek will he *g.* in judgment.
 32. 8, I will *g.* thee with mine eye.
 43. 14, our *g.* even unto death.
 73. 24, *g.* me with thy counsel.
 Prov. 6. 7, having no *g.*, overseer, or ruler.
 Is. 58. 11, the Lord shall *g.* thee.
 Jer. 3. 4, the *g.* of my youth.
 Matt. 23. 16, 24, ye blind *g.*
 Luke 1. 79, *g.* our feet into the way of peace.
 John 16. 13, *g.* you into all truth.
 See Gen. 48. 14; Prov. 11. 3; 23. 19.
GUILE. Ps. 32. 2, in whose spirit is no *g.*
 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep lips from speaking *g.*
 John 1. 47, in Whom is no *g.*
 2 Cor. 12. 16, I caught you with *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 1, laying aside *g.*
 22, nor was *g.* found in his mouth.
 See Ex. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 2. 3; Rev. 14. 5.
GUILELESS. Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not aold him *g.*
 Josh. 2. 19, we will be *g.*
 2 Sam. 3. 28, are *g.* of blood.
 Matt. 12. 7, ye would not have condemned the *g.*
 See Num. 5. 31; 1 Sam. 26. 9; 1 Kin. 2. 9.
GUILTY. Gen. 42. 21, verily *g.* concerning our brother.
 Ex. 34. 7; Num 14. 18, by no means clear the *g.*
 Lev. 5. 3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be *g.*
 Rom. 3. 19, all the world *g.* before God.
 1 Cor. 11. 27, *g.* of the body and blood.
 James 2. 11, he is *g.* of all.
 See Num. 35. 27; Prov. 30. 10; Matt. 26. 66.
GULF. Luke 16. 26.
GUSH. 1 Kin. 18. 28; Ps. 73. 20; 105. 41; Jer. 9. 18.

H.

HABITATION. Ex. 15. 13, guided them to thy holy *h.*
 2 Chr. 6. 2, have built an house of *h.*
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the *h.*
 33. 14, from the place of his *h.*
 69. 25, let their *h.* be desolate.
 74. 20, full of *h.* of cruelty.
 89. 14, justice and judgment the *h.* of thy throne.
 107. 7, 36, a city of *h.*
 132. 13, the Lord desired it for his *h.*
 Prov. 3. 33, he blesseth the *h.* of the just.
 Is. 32. 18, dwell in a peaceable *h.*
 Jer. 21. 13, who shall enter into our *h.*?
 25. 37, the peaceable *h.* are cut down.
 Luke 16. 9, into everlasting *h.*
 Eph. 2. 22, an *h.* of God through the Spirit.
 Jude 6, angels which left their own *h.*
 See Prov. 8. 31; Acts 1. 20; 17. 26; Rev. 18. 2.
HAIL. Job 38. 22, the treasures of the *h.*
 Is. 23. 17, *h.* sweep away refuge of lies.
 See Ex. 9. 18; Josh 10. 11; Rev. 8. 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.
HAIR. Gen. 42. 33; 44. 29, bring down gray *h.* with sorrow.
 Judg. 20. 16, sling stones at *h.* breadth.
 Job 4. 15, the *h.* of my flesh stood up.
 Ps. 40. 12, more than the *h.* of my head.
 Matt. 3. 4; Mark 1. 6, raiment of camel's *h.*
 5. 36, make one *h.* white or black.
 10. 30, *h.* of head numbered.
 1 Cor. 11. 14, 15, long *h.*, it is a shame.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, broided *h.*
 1 Pet. 3. 3, plaiting the *h.*
 See 2 Sam. 14. 26; Hos. 7. 9; John 11. 2; Rev. 1. 14.
HALE. Luke 12. 58; Acts 8. 3.
HALLOW. Lev. 22. 32, I am the Lord which *h.* you.
 25. 10, shall *h.* the filiteth year.
 Num. 6. 10, every man's *h.* things.
 1 Kin. 9. 3, I have *h.* this house.
 Jer. 17. 22; 24. 27, but *h.* ye the sabbath day
 Ezek. 20. 20; 44. 24, and *h.* my sabbaths.
 Matt. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2, *h.* be thy name.
HALT. 1 Kin. 18. 21, how long *h.* ye?
 Ps. 36. 17, I am ready to *h.*
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars watched for my *h.*
 See Gen. 32. 31; Mic. 4. 6; Zeph. 3. 19.
HAND. Gen. 16. 12, *h.* against every man.
 24. 2; 47. 29, put thy *h.* under my thigh.
 27. 22, the *h.* are the *h.* of Esau.
 31. 29, in the power of my *h.* to do you hurt.
 Ex. 21. 24; Deut. 19. 21, *h.* for *h.*, foot for foot.
 32. 22, cover with my *h.* while I pass.
 Num. 11. 23; Is. 50. 1, Lord's *h.* waxed short.
 22. 29, would there were sword in mine *h.*
 Deut. 8. 17, my *h.* hath gotten this wealth.
 33. 2, from right *h.* went fiery law.
 Judg. 7. 2, saying, my own *h.* hath saved me.
 1 Sam. 5. 11, *h.* of God was heavy.
 6. 9, not his *h.* that smote us, but a chance.
 12. 3, of whose *h.* have I received any bribe?
 19. 5; 28. 21, put his life in his *h.*?
 23. 16, Jonathan strengthened his *h.* in God.
 26. 18, what evil is in mine *h.*?
 2 Sam. 14. 19, is not *h.* of Joab in this?
 24. 14, 1 Chr. 21. 15, let us fetch into *h.* of Lord.
 1 Kin. 18. 44, cloud like a man's *h.*
 2 Kin. 5. 11, strike his *h.* over the place.
 1 Chr. 12. 2, could use right *h.* and left.
 Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 8, good *h.* of God.
 10. 19, they gave their *h.* that they would.
 Neh. 2. 18, strengthened their *h.* for work.
 6. 5, with open letter in his *h.*
 Job 12. 10, in whose *h.* is the soul.
 19. 21, the *h.* of God hath touched me.
 40. 14, that thine own *h.* can save.
 Ps. 16. 11, at right *h.* pleasures for evermore.
 24. 4, clean *h.* and pure heart.
 63. 51, stretch out her *h.* unto God.
 90. 17, establish thou the work of our *h.*
 137. 5, let my right *h.* forget her cunning.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left *h.* riches and honour.
 6. 10; 24. 33, folding of *h.* to sleep.
 10. 4, that dealeth with slack *h.*
 11. 21; 16. 5, though *h.* join *h.*
 12. 24, *h.* of diligent shall bear rule.
 19. 24; 26. 15, slothful man hideth his *h.*
 22. 26, be not of them that strike *h.*
 Eccles. 2. 24, this I saw was from *h.* of God.
 9. 10, whatsoever thy *h.* findeth.
 11. 6, in evening withhold not thine *h.*
 Is. 1. 12, who hath required this at thy *h.*?
 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4; 14. 27, his *h.* stretched out still.
 14. 26, this is the *h.* that is stretched out.
 40. 12, measured waters in hollow of *h.*
 44. 5, subscribe with his *h.* to the Lord.
 53. 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his *h.*
 56. 2, keepeth his *h.* from evil.
 Jer. 23. 14, strengthen *h.* of evil doers.
 33. 13, shall pass under *h.* of him that telleth.
 Lam. 2. 4, with his right *h.* as adversary.
 4. 10, *h.* of pitiful women have sodden.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all *h.* shall be feeble.
 10. 2, fill *h.* with coals of fire.
 17. 18, lo, he had given his *h.*
 Dan. 4. 35, none can stay his *h.*
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out *h.* with scorn.
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both *h.* earnestly.
 Zeph. 3. 16, let not thine *h.* be slack.
 Zech. 13. 6, what are these wounds in thine *h.*?
 Matt. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7, kingdom of heaven at *h.*
 12; Luke 3. 17, whose fan is in his *h.*
 6. 3, let not left *h.* know.
 18. 8; Mark 9. 43, if thy *h.* or foot offend.
 26. 18, my time is at *h.*
 46; Mark 14. 42, he is at *h.* that doth betray.
 Mark 14. 62, sitting on right *h.* of power.
 16. 19, sat on right *h.* of God.
 Luke 9. 44, delivered into *h.* of men.
 John 10. 28, nor pluck out of my *h.*
 29, my Father's *h.*
 20. 27, reach hither thy *h.*
 Acts 20. 34, these *h.* have ministered.
 2 Cor. 5. 1, house not made with *h.*

Phil. 4. 5, moderation be known, the Lord is at *h*.
 1 Thess. 4. 11, work with your own *h*.
 2 Thess. 2. 2, the day of Christ is at *h*.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy *h*.
 Heb. 10. 31, the *h*. of living God.
 James 4. 8, cleanse your *h*.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, end of all things is at *h*.
 1 John 1. 1, our *h*. have handled of Word.
 See Is. 49. 16; Luke 9. 62; John 18. 22; Col. 2. 14.
HANDLE. Judg. 5. 14, that *h*. pen of the writer.
 Ps. 115. 7, hands, but they *h*. not.
 Prov. 16. 20, that *h*. a matter wisely.
 Jer. 2. 8, they that *h*. the law.
 Mark 12. 4, sent away shamefully *h*.
 Luke 24. 39, *h*. me, and see.
 2 Cor. 4. 2, not *h*. word deceitfully.
 Col. 2. 21, taste not, *h*. not.
 1 John 1. 1, have *h*. of Word of life.
 See Gen. 4. 21; 1 Chr. 12. 8; Ezek. 27. 29.
HANDMAID. Ps. 86. 16; 116. 16; Prov. 30. 23;
 Luke 1. 38.
HANG. Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13, he that is *h*. is
 accursed.
 Job 26. 7, *h*. the earth on nothing.
 Ps. 137. 2, we *h*. our harps upon the willows
 Matt. 18. 6; Mark 9. 42; Luke 17. 2, millstone *h*.
 about neck.
 22. 40, on these *h*. the law and the prophets.
 27. 5, went and *h*. himself.
 Heb. 12. 12, lift up the hands which *h*. down.
 See Gen. 40. 22; Est. 7. 10; Luke 23. 39.
HAPLY. 1 Sam. 14. 30; Mark 11. 13; Acts 5. 39; 17.
 27.
HAPPEN. 1 Sam. 6. 9, it was a chance that *h*.
 Prov. 12. 21, there shall no evil *h*. to the just.
 Is. 41. 22, let them shew us what shall *h*.
 Jer. 44. 23, therefore this evil is *h*.
 Mark 10. 32, to tell what should *h*.
 Luke 24. 14, talked of things that had *h*.
 Rom. 11. 23, blindness is *h*. to Israel.
 1 Cor. 10. 11, things *h*. for ensamples.
 Phil. 1. 12, things which *h*. to me.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, as though some strange thing *h*.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, it is *h*. according to proverb.
 See Eccles. 2. 14; 8. 14; 9. 11; Acts 3. 10.
HAPPY. Gen. 30. 13, *h*. am I.
 Deut. 33. 29, *h*. art thou.
 Job 5. 17, *h*. is the man whom God correcteth.
 Ps. 127. 5, *h*. is the man that hath quiver full.
 123. 2, *h*. shalt thou be.
 144. 15, *h*. is that people.
 Prov. 3. 13, 18, *h*. that findeth wisdom.
 14. 21, he that hath mercy, *h*. is he.
 28. 14, *h*. is the man that feareth alway.
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they *h*. that deal treacherously?
 Mal. 3. 15, now we call proud *h*.
 John 13. 17, if ye know, *h*. if ye do them.
 Rom. 14. 22, *h*. is he that condemneth not.
 James 5. 11, we count them *h*. that endure.
 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14, *h*. are ye.
 See Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 29. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 40.
HARD. Gen. 18. 14, is any thing too *h*. for the Lord?
 Deut. 1. 17; 17. 8, cause that is too *h*.
 15. 18, it shall not seem *h*. to thee.
 1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, prove with *h*. questions.
 Job 41. 24, *h*. as piece of nether millstone.
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of transgressors is *h*.
 18. 19, brother offended *h*. to be won.
 Jer. 32. 17, 27, there is nothing too *h*. for thee.
 Ezek. 5. 5, 6, to a people of *h*. language.
 Matt. 25. 24, thou art an *h*. man.
 John 6. 60, this is an *h*. saying.
 Acts 9. 5; 26. 14, *h*. to kick against the pricks.
 Heb. 5. 11, many things *h*. to be uttered.
 2 Pet. 3. 16, things *h*. to be understood.
 See Deut. 15. 18; 2 Kin. 2. 10; Mark 10. 24.
HARDEN. Ex. 4. 21; 7. 13; 14. 4, I will *h*. Pharaoh's
 heart.
 14. 17, *h*. hearts of Egyptians.
 Job 6. 10, I would *h*. myself in sorrow.
 9. 4, who hath *h*. himself against him?
 Prov. 21. 29, a wicked man *h*. his face.
 28. 14, he that *h*. his heart.
 29. 1, he, that being often reproved *h*. his neck.
 Is. 63. 17, why hast thou *h*. our heart?
 Mark 6. 52; 8. 17, their heart was *h*.
 John 12. 40, he hath *h*. their heart.
 Acts 19. 9, when divers were *h*.
 Rom. 9. 18, whom he will he *h*.
 Heb. 3. 13, lest any of you be *h*.
 See Deut. 15. 7; 2 Kin. 17. 14; Job 39. 16.
HARDLY. Gen. 16. 6; Matt. 19. 23; Mark 10. 23;
 Luke 18. 24.

HARDNESS. Mk. 3. 5, grieved for *h*. of their hearts.
 16. 14, upbraided them for *h*. of heart.
 2 Tim. 2. 3, endure *h*. as good soldier.
 See Job 38. 38; Matt. 19. 3; Mark 10. 5; Rom. 2. 5.
HARM. Lev. 5. 16, make amends for *h*.
 Num. 35. 23, nor sought his *h*.
 1 Sam. 26. 21, I will no more do thee *h*.
 2 Kin. 4. 41, no *h*. in the pot.
 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do prophets no *h*.
 Prov. 3. 30, if he have done thee no *h*.
 Acts 16. 25, do thyself no *h*.
 23. 5, he felt no *h*.
 1 Pet. 3. 13, who will *h*. you?
 See Gen. 31. 52; Jer. 39. 12; Acts 27. 21.
HARMLESS. Matt. 10. 16; Phil. 2. 15; Heb. 7. 26.
HARP. 1 Sam. 16. 16, cunning player on an *h*.
 Ps. 49. 4, dark sayings on the *h*.
 137. 2, hanged *h*. on the willows.
 Is. 5. 12, *h*. and viol are in their feasts.
 24. 8, joy of the *h*. ceaseth.
 1 Cor. 14. 7, whether pipe or *h*. except they give.
 Rev. 14. 2, harping with their *h*.
 See Gen. 4. 21; Ezek. 26. 13; Dan. 3. 5.
HARROW. 2 Sam. 12. 31; 1 Chr. 20. 3; Job 39. 10.
HART. Ps. 42. 1; Is. 35. 6.
HARVEST. Gen. 8. 22, *h*. shall not cease.
 Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22, the feast of *h*.
 Lev. 19. 19; 23. 16; Deut. 24. 19, when ye reap *h*.
 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not wheat *h*. to day?
 Job 5. 5, whose *h*. the hungry eateth up.
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant gathereth food in *h*.
 10. 5, he that sleepeth in *h*.
 25. 13, cold of snow in time of *h*.
 26. 1, as rain in *h*.
 Is. 9. 3, according to joy in *h*.
 16. 9, thy *h*. is fallen.
 13. 4, dew in heat of *h*.
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall eat up thine *h*.
 24, appointed weeks of *h*.
 8. 20, the *h*. is past, the summer ended.
 51. 33, the time of her *h*. shall come.
 Joel 3. 13; Rev. 14. 15, the *h*. is ripe.
 Matt. 9. 37, the *h*. is plenteous.
 38; Luke 10. 2, the Lord of the *h*.
 13. 30, in the time of *h*. I will say.
 Mark 4. 29, he putteth in sickle, because *h*. is come.
 Luke 10. 2, the *h*. truly is great.
 John 4. 35, the fields are white to *h*.
 See Josh. 3. 15; Is. 23. 3; Matt. 13. 39.
HASTE. Ex. 12. 11, shall eat it in *h*.
 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's business required *h*.
 Ps. 31. 22; 116. 11, I said in my *h*.
 Prov. 19. 2, he that *h*. with feet sinneth.
 28. 22, he that *h*. to be rich.
 Is. 51. 14, captive exile *h*.
 60. 22, will *h*. it in his time.
 Jer. 1. 12, I will *h*. my word.
 Zeph. 1. 14, day of the Lord *h*. greatly.
 2 See 2 Kin. 7. 15; Ps. 16. 4; 55. 8; Eccles. 1. 5.
HASTILY. Prov. 20. 21; 25. 8.
HASTY. Prov. 14. 29; 21. 5; 29. 20; Eccles. 5. 2; 7. 9.
HATE. Gen. 37. 4, 5, 8, Joseph yet he more.
 Lev. 19. 17, shall not *h*. thy brother.
 1 Kin. 22. 8; 2 Chr. 18. 7, yet one man, but I *h*. him.
 2 Chr. 19. 2, and love them that *h*. the Lord.
 Ps. 24. 21, they that *h*. righteous shall be desolate.
 97. 10, they that love the Lord, *h*. evil.
 139. 21, do not I *h*. them that *h*. thee?
 Prov. 1. 22, how long will ye *h*. knowledge?
 13. 24, he that spareth his rod, *h*. his son.
 14. 20, the poor is *h*. of his neighbour.
 15. 10, he that *h*. reproof shall die.
 27, he that *h*. gifts shall live.
 Eccles. 2. 17, I *h*. life.
 3. 8, a time to *h*.
 Is. 1. 14, your feasts my soul *h*.
 61. 8, I *h*. robbery for burnt offering.
 Amos 5. 15, *h*. the evil, and love the good.
 Mic. 3. 2, who *h*. the good, and love the evil.
 Zech. 8. 17, these are things that I *h*.
 Mal. 1. 3; Rom. 9. 13, I loved Jacob, and *h*. Esau.
 Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 27, do good to them that *h*. you.
 6. 24, either he will *h*. the one.
 10. 22; Mark 13. 13; Luke 21. 17, ye shall be *h*.
 24. 10, and shall *h*. one another.
 Luke 6. 22, blessed are ye when men shall *h*. you.
 14. 26, and *h*. not his father.
 John 3. 20, *h*. the light.
 7. 7, the world cannot *h*. you.
 12. 25, he that *h*. his life.
 13. 13; 1 John 13. 1, marvel not if world *h*. you.
 24, they have both seen and *h*.
 Eph. 5. 29, no man ever yet *h*. his own flesh.

1 John 2. 9, 11; 3. 15; 4. 20, *h.* his brother.
See Gen. 27. 41; Deut. 1. 27; Prov. 6. 16; Rev. 2. 6.
HATEFUL. Pa. 36. 2; Ezek. 23. 23; Tit. 3. 3.
HATERS. Pa. 81. 15; Rom. 1. 30.
HAUGHTY. 2 Sam. 22. 28, thine eyes are upon the *h.*
 Ps. 131. 1, my heart is not *h.*
 Prov. 16. 18, a *h.* spirit before a fall.
 21. 24, proud and *h.* scorner.
 Is. 10. 33, the *h.* shall be humbled.
 Zeph. 3. 11, no more be *h.* because.
See Is. 2. 11; 13. 11; 24. 8; Ezek. 16. 50.
HEAD. Gen. 3. 15, it shall bruise thy *h.*
 Josh. 2. 19, blood be on his *h.*
 Judg. 11. 9, shall I be your *h.*?
 2 Kin. 2. 8, take thy master from thy *h.* to day.
 4. 19, he said, My *h.* my *h.*
 Ps. 24. 7, 9, lift up your *h.*
 66. 12, caused men to ride over our *h.*
 110. 7, therefore shall he lift up the *h.*
 141. 5, oil, which shall not break my *h.*
 Prov. 10. 6, blessings on *h.* of the just.
 11. 26, on *h.* of him that selleth corn.
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, coals of fire on his *h.*
 Eccles. 2. 14, a wise man's eyes are in his *h.*
 Is. 1. 5, the whole *h.* is sick.
 15. 10; 51. 11, everlasting joy upon their *h.*
 58. 5, to bow down *h.* as bulrush.
 59. 17; Eph. 6. 17, helmet of salvation on *h.*
 Jer. 9. 1, Oh that my *h.* were waters.
 14. 3, 4, ashamed, and covered their *h.*
 Dan. 2. 38, thou art this *h.* of gold.
 Amos 2. 7, that pant after dust on *h.*
 9. 1, cut them in the *h.*
 Zech. 1. 21, no man did lift up his *h.*
 4. 7, the *h.*-stone with shoutings.
 Matt. 5. 36, neither swear by *h.*
 27. 29; Mark 15. 29, reviled, wagging their *h.*
 Luke 7. 46, my *h.* thou didst not anoint.
 21. 18, not hair of *h.* perish.
 23, then look up, and lift up your *h.*
 John 13. 9, also my hands and my *h.*
 1 Cor. 11. 3, the *h.* of every man is Christ.
 4. dishonoureth his *h.*
 10. woman to have power on her *h.*
 Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; Col. 1. 18, the *h.* of the church.
 5. 23, husband is *h.* of the wife.
 Col. 2. 19, not holding the *h.*
See Num. 6. 5; Josh. 7. 6; Acts 18. 6; Rev. 13. 1.
HEAL. Ex. 15. 26, I am the Lord that *h.* thee.
 Deut. 32. 39, I wound, I *h.*
 2 Kin. 2. 22, waters were *h.*
 20. 5, 8, I will *h.* thee.
 Ps. 6. 2, O Lord, *h.* me.
 41. 4, *h.* my soul, for I have sinned.
 103. 3, who *h.* all thy diseases.
 107. 20, sent his word, and *h.* them.
 Is. 6. 10, lest they convert and be *h.*
 53. 5, with his stripes we are *h.*
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, they have *h.* the hurt slightly.
 15. 18, wound refuseth to be *h.*
 17. 14, *h.* me, and I shall be *h.*
 Lam. 2. 13, who can *h.* thee?
 Hos. 5. 13, yet could he not *h.* thee.
 6. 1, he hath torn, and he will *h.* us.
 14. 4, I will *h.* their backslidings.
 Matt. 8. 7, I will come and *h.* him.
 8, speak, and my servant shall be *h.*
 10. 1, to *h.* all manner of sickness.
 8; Luke 9. 2; 10. 9, *h.* the sick.
 12. 10; Luke 14. 3, is it lawful to *h.* on sabbath?
 Mark 3. 2; Luke 6. 7, whether he would *h.* on sabbath day.
 Luke 4. 18, to *h.* brokenhearted.
 23, physician, *h.* thyself.
 5. 17, power of the Lord present to *h.*
 John 4. 47, that he would come and *h.*
 5. 13, he that was *h.* wist not.
 Acts 4. 14, beholding the man who was *h.*
 5. 16, they were *h.* every one.
 14. 9, he had faith to be *h.*
 Heb. 12. 13, let it rather be *h.*
 James 5. 16, pray that ye may be *h.*
 1 Pet. 2. 24, by whose stripes ye were *h.*
 Rev. 13. 3, his deadly wound was *h.*
See Eccles. 3. 3; Is. 3. 7; Matt. 4. 24; 14. 14.
HEALING. Jer. 14. 19, there is no *h.* for us.
 Nah. 3. 19, no *h.* of thy bruise.
 Mal. 4. 2, with *h.* in his wings.
 Matt. 4. 23, went about *h.* all.
 Luke 9. 11, that had need of *h.*
 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30, the gift of *h.*
 Rev. 22. 2, for the *h.* of the nations.
See Jer. 30. 13; Luke 9. 6; Acts 4. 22; 10. 38.

HEALTH. 2 Sam. 20. 9, art thou in *h.*, my brother?
 Ps. 42. 11; 43. 5, the *h.* of my countenance.
 67. 2, thy saving *h.*
 Prov. 3. 8, *h.* to thy navel.
 4. 22, they are *h.* to all their flesh.
 16. 24, *h.* to the bones.
 Is. 58. 8, thy *h.* shall spring forth.
 Jer. 8. 15, looked for a time of *h.*
 22, why is not *h.* recovered?
 3 John 2, mayest be in *h.*
See Gen. 43. 28; Jer. 30. 17; Acts 27. 34.
HEAP. Deut. 32. 23, *h.* mischiefs upon them.
 Job 16. 4, I could *h.* up words.
 27. 16, though he *h.* up silver.
 Ps. 39. 6, he *h.* up riches.
 Prov. 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, *h.* coals of fire.
 Ezek. 24. 10, *h.* on wood.
 Hab. 1. 10, they shall *h.* dust.
 Mic. 3. 12, Jerusalem shall become *h.*
 2 Tim. 4. 3, *h.* to themselves teachers.
 James 5. 3, ye have *h.* treasure for last days
See Judg. 15. 16; Neh. 4. 2; Eccles. 2. 26.
HEAR. Ex. 6. 12, how shall Pharaoh *h.* me?
 1 Sam. 15. 14, lowing of oxen which I *h.*
 1 Kin. 8. 42, they shall *h.* of thy great name.
 18. 26, O Baal, *h.* us.
 2 Kin. 18. 28; Is. 36. 13, *h.* words of the great king.
 1 Chr. 14. 15, when thou *h.* a sound of going.
 Neh. 8. 2, all that could *h.* with understanding.
 Job 31. 35, Oh that one would *h.* me!
 Ps. 4. 1; 39. 12; 54. 2; 84. 8; 102. 1; 143. 1; Dan. 9. 17,
h. my prayer.
 3; 17. 6; Zech. 10. 6, the Lord will *h.*
 10. 17, cause thine ear to *h.*
 49. 1, *h.* this, all ye people.
 59. 7, who, say they, doth *h.*?
 66. 18, if I rard iniquity, the Lord will not *h.* me.
 85. 8, I will *h.* what God the Lord will speak.
 102. 20, *h.* groaning of the prisoner.
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor *h.* not rebuke.
 18. 15, answereth a matter before he *h.*
 22. 17, *h.* the words of the wise.
 Eccles. 5. 1, more ready to *h.* than give.
 7. 5, better to *h.* rebuke of wise.
 12. 13, *h.* conclusion of the whole matter.
 Is. 1. 2, *h.*, O heavens, and give ear.
 15; Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 12; Ezek. 8. 18, make many
 prayers, I will not *h.*
 6. 9; Mark 4. 12, *h.*, but understand not.
 29. 18, shall deaf *h.* words of the book.
 33. 13, *h.*, ye that are afar off.
 34. 1, let the earth *h.*
 42. 20, opening ears, but he *h.* not.
 53. 3; John 5. 25, *h.*, and your soul shall live
 Ezek. 5. 2, he that *h.*, let him *h.*
 33. 31, they *h.* words, but will not do them.
 Matt. 7. 24; Luke 6. 47, whoso *h.* these sayings,
 11. 4, shew things ye do *h.* and see.
 5; Mark 7. 37; Luke 7. 22, the deaf *h.*
 13. 17; Luke 10. 24, *h.* those things which ye *h.*
 17. 5; Mark 9. 7, my beloved Son, *h.* him.
 18. 16, if he will not *h.* thee.
 Mark 4. 24; Luke 8. 18, take heed what ye *h.*
 Luke 9. 9, of whom I *h.* such things.
 10. 16, he that *h.* you, *h.* me.
 John 5. 25, dead shall *h.* voice of Son of God.
 30, as I *h.*, I judge.
 6. 60, who can *h.* it?
 8. 47, he that is of God *h.* God's words.
 9. 31, God *h.* not sinners.
 11. 42, I know thou *h.* me always.
 12. 47, if any man *h.* my words.
 14. 24, the word ye *h.* is not mine.
 Acts 2. 8, how *h.* we every man?
 13. 44, whole city came to *h.*
 Rom. 10. 14, *h.* without a preacher.
 1 Cor. 11. 18, I *h.* there be divisions.
 1 Tim. 4. 16, save thyself, and them that *h.*
 James 1. 19, swift to *h.*
 1 John 4. 5, the world *h.* them.
 6, he that knoweth God *h.* us.
 5. 15, we know that he *h.* us.
 Rev. 2. 7; 3. 6, 13, 22, let him *h.*
 3. 20, if any man *h.* my voice.
See Deut. 30. 17; 2 Kin. 19. 16; 2 Chr. 6. 21.
HEARD. Gen. 3. 8, they *h.* voice of the Lord.
 21. 17, God *h.* voice of the lad.
 45. 2, Joseph wept, and the Egyptians *h.*
 Ex. 3. 7, I have *h.* their cry.
 Num. 11. 1; 12. 2, the Lord *h.* it.
 Deut. 4. 12, only he *h.* a voice.
 1 Kin. 6. 7, nor any tool of iron *h.*
 10. 7; 2 Chr. 9. 6, exceedeth the fame I *h.*

2 Kin. 19. 25; Is. 37. 26, hast thou not *h.* long ago?
 Ezra 3. 13; Neh. 12. 43, the noise was *h.* afar off.
 Job 15. 8, hast thou *h.* the secret of God?
 26, I have *h.* many such things.
 19. 7, but I am not *h.*
 26. 14, how little a portion is *h.*?
 29. 11, when the ear *h.* me, it blessed me.
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath *h.* my supplication.
 10. 17, hast *h.* the desire of the humble.
 34. 4, I sought the Lord, and he *h.*
 38. 13, I was as a deaf man, and *h.* not.
 61. 5, thou hast *h.* my vows.
 81. 5, I, *h.* language I understood not.
 116. 1, I love the Lord, because he hath *h.*
 Cant. 2. 12, voice of turtle is *h.*
 Is. 40. 21. 28, have ye not *h.*?
 64. 4, not *h.* what he hath prepared.
 65. 19, weeping no more be *h.*
 66. 8, who hath *h.* such a thing?
 Jer. 7. 13, rising early, but ye *h.* not.
 8. 6, I *h.*, but they spake not aright.
 51. 46; Obad. 1, a rumour that shall be *h.*
 Dan. 12. 8, I *h.*, but understood not.
 Zech. 8. 23, we have *h.* God is with you.
 Mal. 3. 16, the Lord hearkened, and *h.* it.
 Mark. 6. 7, *h.* for much speaking.
 28. 65; Mark 14. 64, ye have *h.* the blasphemy.
 Luke 12. 3, shall be *h.* in the light.
 John 4. 42, we have *h.* him ourselves.
 8. 6, as though he *h.* them not.
 11. 41, I thank thee thou hast *h.* me.
 Acts 4. 4, many which *h.* believed.
 20, cannot but speak things we have *h.*
 16. 25, the prisoners *h.* them.
 22. 15, witness of what thou hast seen and *h.*
 Rom. 10. 14, of whom they have not *h.*
 18, have they not *h.*?
 1 Cor. 2. 9, eye hath not seen, nor ear *h.*
 2 Cor. 12. 4, *h.* unspeakable words.
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have *h.* him.
 Phil. 4. 9, things ye have *h.* and seen in me.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, things thou hast *h.* of me.
 Heb. 2. 3, confirmed by them that *h.*
 4. 2, with faith in them that *h.*
 7. 5, was *h.* in that he feared.
 1 John. 1. 2, that which we have *h.* and seen.
 Rev. 3. 3, remember how thou hast *h.*
 10. 4; 14. 2; 18. 4, *h.* a voice from heaven.
 See Jer. 31. 18; John 5. 37; Rev. 19. 6; 22. 8.
HEARER. Rom. 2. 13; Eph. 4. 29; James 1. 23.
HEARING. Deut. 31. 11, read this law in their *h.*
 2 Kin. 4. 31, neither voice nor *h.*
 Job 42. 5, by the *h.* of the ear.
 Prov. 20. 12, the *h.* ear.
 Eccles. 1. 8, nor ear filled with *h.*
 Amos 8. 11, a famine of *h.* the word.
 Matt. 13. 13, *h.*, they hear not.
 Acts 9. 7, *h.* a voice, but seeing no man.
 Rom. 10. 17, faith cometh by *h.*
 1 Cor. 12. 17, where were the *h.*?
 Heb. 5. 11, ye are dull of *h.*
 See Acts 28. 27; Gal. 3. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 8.
HEARKEN. Deut. 18. 15, unto him ye shall *h.*
 Josh. 1. 17, so will we *h.* unto thee.
 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *h.* than the fat of rams.
 Prov. 29. 12, if a ruler *h.* to lies.
 Is. 55. 2, *h.* diligently unto me.
 Dan. 9. 19, O Lord, *h.* and do.
 Mark 7. 14, *h.* to me, every one of you.
 See Ps. 103. 20; Prov. 1. 33; 12. 15; Acts 4. 19.
HEART. Ex. 23. 9, ye know the *h.* of a stranger.
 Deut. 11. 13; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Sam. 12. 20, 24, serve him
 with all your *h.*
 13. 3; 30. 6; Matt. 22. 37; Mark 12. 30, 33; Luke 10.
 27, love the Lord with all your *h.*
 Judg. 5. 16, great searchings of *h.*
 1 Sam. 10. 9, God gave him another *h.*
 16. 7, the Lord looketh on the *h.*
 1 Kin. 3. 9, 12, give an understanding *h.*
 4. 29, gave Solomon largeness of *h.*
 8. 17; 2 Chr. 6. 7, it was in the *h.* of David.
 14. 3, not perfect, as was *h.* of David.
 14. 8, followed me with all his *h.*
 1 Chr. 12. 33, not of double *h.*
 29. 17; Jer. 11. 29, I know thou triest the *h.*
 2 Chr. 31. 21, he did it with all his *h.*
 32. 25, his *h.* was lifted up.
 Neh. 2. 2, nothing else but sorrow of *h.*
 Job 23. 16, maketh my *h.* soft.
 29. 13, caused the widow's *h.* to sing.
 Ps. 10. 6; 11. 13; 14. 1; 53. 1, said in his *h.*
 19. 8, rejoicing the *h.*
 27. 3, my *h.* shall not fear.

Ps. 23. 7, my *h.* trusted in him.
 64. 6, the *h.* is deep.
 73. 7, more than *h.* could wish.
 78. 37, their *h.* was not right.
 97. 11, gladness sown for upright in *h.*
 119. 11, thy word have I hid in my *h.*
 80, let my *h.* be sound.
 139. 23, search me, and know my *h.*
 Prov. 4. 23, keep thy *h.* with all diligence.
 14. 10, the *h.* knoweth his own bitterness.
 21. 1, king's *h.* is in the hand of the Lord.
 23. 7, as he thinketh in his *h.*, so is he.
 25. 3, king's *h.* is unsearchable.
 20, songs to a heavy *h.*
 31. 11, *h.* of her husband doth trust.
 Eccles. 8. 5, wise man's *h.* discerneth.
 Is. 35. 4, say to them of fearful *h.*
 44. 20, a deceived *h.*
 57. 1; Jer. 12. 11, no man layeth it to *h.*
 15, revive *h.* of contrite.
 65. 14, sing for joy of *h.*
 Jer. 11. 20; 20. 12, thou triest the *h.*
 17. 9, the *h.* is deceitful above all things.
 20. 9, in mine *h.* as a burning fire.
 24. 7, I will give them a *h.* to know me.
 30. 21, that engaged his *h.* to approach.
 49. 18; Obad. 3, pride of *h.* deceived thee.
 Ezek. 11. 19, take stony *h.*
 18. 31, make you a new *h.*
 36. 26, will give you a *h.* of flesh.
 44. 7; Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in *h.*
 Dan. 1. 8, Daniel purposed in his *h.*
 Joel 2. 13, rend your *h.*
 Zech. 7. 12, made *h.* as adamant.
 Mal. 2. 2, if ye will not lay it to *h.*
 4. 6, turn *h.* of fathers to children.
 Matt. 5. 8, blessed are the pure in *h.*
 6. 21; Luke 12. 34, there will your *h.* be also.
 11. 29, meek and lowly in *h.*
 12. 34; Luke 6. 45, out of the abundance of the *h.*
 15. 19, out of the *h.* proceed evil thoughts.
 18. 35, if ye from your *h.* forgive not.
 Mark 2. 8, why reason ye in your *h.*?
 8. 17, have ye your *h.* yet hardened?
 10. 5; 16. 14, hardness of *h.*
 Luke 2. 19, 51, kept them in her *h.*
 21. 14, settle it in your *h.*
 24. 25, slow of *h.* to believe.
 32, did not our *h.* burn within us?
 John 14. 1. 27, let not your *h.* be troubled.
 Acts 5. 23; 7. 54, were cut to the *h.*
 11. 23, with purpose of *h.*
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *h.* man believeth.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have entered into *h.*
 2 Cor. 3. 3, in fleshy tables of the *h.*
 5. 12, glory in appearance, not in *h.*
 Eph. 3. 17, that Christ dwell in your *h.* by faith.
 5. 19, singing and making melody in your *h.*
 6. 6, doing will of God from the *h.*
 Phil. 4. 7, keep your *h.* and minds.
 Col. 3. 23, in singleness of *h.*
 2 Thess. 3. 5, direct your *h.* into love of God.
 Heb. 4. 12, discerner of intents of the *h.*
 10. 22, draw near with true *h.*
 13. 9, good that the *h.* be established.
 James 3. 14, if ye have strife in your *h.*
 4. 8, purify your *h.*
 1 Pet. 2. 4, the hidden man of the *h.*
 15, sanctify the Lord in your *h.*
 See Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; Col. 3. 15; 2 Pet. 1. 19.
HEARTH. Gen. 18. 6; Ps. 102. 3; Is. 30. 14; Jer. 36.
 22.
HEARTILY. Col. 3. 23.
HEAT. Deut. 29. 24, the *h.* of this great anger.
 Ps. 19. 6, nothing hid from *h.* thereof.
 Eccles. 4. 11, two together, then they have *h.*
 Is. 4. 6; 25. 4, a shadow from the *h.*
 18. 4, *h.* upon herbs, dew in *h.* of harvest.
 49. 10, neither shall *h.* smite them.
 Hos. 7. 4, as oven *h.* by the baker.
 Matt. 20. 12, burden and *h.* of the day.
 James 1. 11, sun no sooner risen with burning *h.*
 2 Pet. 3. 10, melt with fervent *h.*
 See Dan. 3. 19; Luke 12. 55; Acts 23. 3.
HEATH. Jer. 17. 6; 43. 6.
HEATHEN. Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the *h.* rage?
 8, give *h.* for inheritance.
 102. 15, the *h.* shall fear name of the Lord.
 Ezek. 36. 24, I will take you from among *h.*
 Zech. 8. 13, ye were a curse among the *h.*
 Matt. 6. 7, repetitions, as the *h.*
 18. 17, let him be as *h.* man.
 See 1 ev. 25. 44; Deut. 4. 21; Neh. 5. 8.

HEAVEN. Gen. 23. 17, the gate of *h.*
 Ex. 20. 22, have talked with you from *h.*
 Lev. 26. 19, make your *h.* as iron.
 Deut. 10. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 27; Ps. 115. 16, the *h.* and *a.* of heavens.
 33. 13, the precious things of *h.*
 2 Kin. 7. 2, if the Lord make windows in *h.*
 Job 15. 15, the *h.* are not clean in his sight.
 22. 12, is not God in the height of *h.*?
 Ps. 8. 3, when I looked thy *h.*
 14. 2; 53. 2, had looked down from *h.*
 73. 25, whom have I in *h.*?
 89. 6, who in *h.* can be compared to the Lord?
 119. 69, thy word is settled in *h.*
 Prov. 8. 27, when he prepared the *h.* I was there.
 25. 3, the *h.* for height.
 Eccles. 5. 2, for God is in *h.*
 Is. 13. 13; Hag. 2. 6, will shake the *h.*
 40. 12, meted out *h.* with the span.
 65. 17; Rev. 21. 1, new *h.* and new earth.
 Jer. 7. 18, make cakes to queen of *h.*
 23. 24, do not I fill *h.* and earth?
 31. 37, if *h.* can be measured.
 Ezek. 1. 1; Matt. 3. 16; Mark 1. 10, the *h.* were opened.
 32. 7, I will cover the *h.*
 Dan. 7. 13, with clouds of *h.*
 Hag. 1. 10, *h.* over you is stayed from dew.
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not open windows of *h.*
 Matt. 5. 18, till *h.* and earth pass.
 11. 23, exalted to *h.*
 24. 29; Mark 13. 25, the powers of *h.*
 Mark 13. 32, no, not the angels in *h.*
 Luke 15. 15, I have sinned against *h.*
 John 1. 31, ye shall see *h.* open.
 6. 31, 32, bread from *h.*
 Acts 4. 12, none other name under *h.*
 Rom. 1. 18, wrath of God revealed from *h.*
 2 Cor. 5. 1, eternal in the *h.*
 2. our house that is from *h.*
 Gal. 1. 8, though an angel from *h.* preach.
 Eph. 1. 10, gather in one things in *h.*
 3. 15, whole family in *h.*
 6. 9; Col. 4. 1, your master is in *h.*
 Phil. 3. 20, our conversation is in *h.*
 Heb. 12. 23, written in *h.*
 1 John 5. 7, three that bear record in *h.*
 Rev. 4. 1, door opened in *h.*
 2. throne set in *h.*
 8. 1, silence in *h.*
 12. 1, a great wonder in *h.*
 See 2 Cor. 12. 2; 1 Thess. 4. 16; 2 Thess. 1. 7.
 HEAVENLY. Luke 2. 13, multitude of the *h.* host.
 John 3. 12, I tell you of *h.* things.
 Acts 26. 19, the *h.* vision.
 1 Cor. 15. 48, as is the *h.*, such are they.
 Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10, in *h.* places.
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of the *h.* calling.
 8. 5; 9. 23, shadow of *h.* things.
 11. 16, an *h.* country.
 See 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 6. 4; 12. 22.
 HEAVINESS. Ps. 69. 20, I am full of *h.*
 Prov. 12. 25, *h.* in the heart maketh it stoop.
 14. 13, the end of that mirth is *h.*
 Is. 61. 3, garment of praise for spirit of *h.*
 James 4. 9, let your joy be turned to *h.*
 See Ezra 9. 5; Prov. 10. 1; Rom. 9. 2.
 HEAVY. Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *h.*
 1 Kin. 14. 6, sent with *h.* tidings.
 Neh. 5. 18, the bondage was *h.*
 Job 33. 7; Ps. 32. 4, hand *h.*
 Prov. 25. 20, songs to a *h.* heart.
 31. 6, wine to those of *h.* hearts.
 Is. 58. 6, to undo the *h.* burdens.
 Matt. 11. 28, all ye that are *h.* laden.
 23. 4, they bind *h.* burdens.
 26. 37, he began to be very *h.*
 43; Mark 14. 33, their eyes were *h.*
 See Prov. 27. 3; Is. 59. 1; Luke 9. 32.
 HEDGE. Job 3. 28, whom God hath *h.* in.
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful as an *h.* of thorns.
 Eccles. 10. 5, whose breaketh an *h.*
 Lam. 3. 7, he hath *h.* me about.
 Hos. 2. 6, I will *h.* up thy way.
 Mark 12. 1, he set a *h.* about it.
 Luke 14. 23, the highways and *h.*
 See Is. 5. 5; Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30; Nah. 3. 17.
 HEED. 2 Sam. 20. 10, took no *h.* to the sword.
 Ps. 119. 9, by taking *h.* thereto.
 Eccles. 12. 9, preacher gave good *h.*
 Is. 21. 7, hearkened diligently with much *h.*
 Jer. 18. 18, let us not give *h.*
 1 Tim. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 14, neither give *h.* to fables.
 4. 1, giving *h.* to seducing spirits.

Heb. 2. 1, give more earnest *h.*
 See Prov. 17. 4; Acts 3. 5; 8. 6.
 HEIGHT. Ps. 102. 19, from *h.* of his sanctuary.
 Prov. 25. 3, the heaven for *h.*
 Is. 7. 11, ask it either in the depth, or in the *h.* above.
 Eph. 3. 18, in the *h.* of the love of Christ.
 See Job 22. 12; Ps. 148. 1; Amos 2. 9.
 FEAR. 2 Sam. 14. 7, we will destroy the *h.*
 Prov. 30. 23, handmaid that is *h.* to her mistress.
 Matt. 21. 38; Mark 12. 7; Luke 20. 14, this is the *h.*
 Rom. 8. 17, *h.* of God, joint-heir with Christ.
 Gal. 3. 29, *h.* according to the promise.
 4. 7, an *h.* of God through Christ.
 Eph. 3. 6, Gentiles fellow-*h.*
 1 Th. 3. 7, *h.* according to hope of eternal life.
 Heb. 1. 14, who shall be *h.* of salvation.
 6. 17, the *h.* of promise.
 11. 7, *h.* of the righteousness.
 James 2. 5, *h.* of the kingdom.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, as *h.* together of the grace.
 See Jer. 49. 1; Mic. 1. 15; Rom. 4. 13.
 HELD. Deut. 32. 22, fire shall burn to lowest *h.*
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of *h.* compassed me.
 Job 11. 8, deeper than *h.*
 26. 6, *h.* is naked before him.
 Ps. 9. 17, wicked turned into *h.*
 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not leave soul in *h.*
 55. 15; let them go down quick into *h.*
 139. 8, if I make my bed in *h.*
 Prov. 5. 5, her steps take hold on *h.*
 7. 27, house is the way to *h.*
 9. 18, her guests are in the depths of *h.*
 15. 11, *h.* and destruction before the Lord.
 24. that he may depart from *h.* beneath.
 23. 14, deliver his soul from *h.*
 27. 20, *h.* and destruction are never full.
 Is. 14. 9, *h.* from beneath is moved.
 28. 15, 18, with *h.* are we at agreement.
 Ezek. 31. 16, when I cast him down to *h.*
 32. 21, shall speak out of the midst of *h.*
 Amos 9. 2, though they dig into *h.*
 Jonah 2. 2, out of the belly of *h.*
 Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth his desire as *h.*
 Matt. 5. 22, in danger of *h.* fire.
 29. 30, whole body cast into *h.*
 10. 28; Luke 12. 5, destroy soul and body in *h.*
 11. 23; Luke 10. 15, brought down to *h.*
 16. 18, gates of *h.* shall not prevail.
 18. 9; Mark 9. 47, having two eyes to be cast into *h.*
 23. 13, more the child of *h.*
 33, how can ye escape the damnation of *h.*?
 Luke 16. 23, in *h.* he lift up.
 Acts 2. 31, soul not left in *h.*
 James 3. 6, tongue set on fire of *h.*
 2 Pet. 2. 4, cast angels down to *h.*
 See Is. 5. 14; Rev. 1. 18; 6. 8; 20. 13.
 HELP. Gen. 2. 18, 20, an *h.* meet for him.
 Deut. 33. 29, the shield of thy *h.*
 2 Chr. 26. 15, he was marvellously *h.*
 Job 6. 13, is not my *h.* in me?
 Ps. 22. 11, for there is none to *h.*
 33. 20, he is our *h.* and our shield.
 42. 5, the *h.* of his countenance.
 46. 1, a very present *h.* in trouble.
 60. 11; 108. 15, vain is the *h.* of man.
 89. 19, laid *h.* on one that is mighty.
 121. 1, the hills, from whence cometh my *h.*
 124. 8, our *h.* is in the name of the Lord.
 Is. 10. 3, to whom will ye flee for *h.*?
 41. 6, they *h.* every one his neighbour.
 Hos. 13. 9, in me is thine *h.*
 Matt. 15. 25, Lord, *h.* me.
 Mark 9. 24, *h.* thou mine unbelief.
 Acts 21. 28, men of Israel, *h.*
 26. 22, having obtained *h.* of God.
 Heb. 4. 16, grace to *h.* in time of need.
 See Is. 31. 3; Rom. 8. 26; 2 Cor. 1. 24.
 HELPER. Heb. 13. 6.
 HEN. Matt. 23. 37, Luke 13. 34.
 HENCEFORTH. 2 Cor. 3. 15; Gal. 6. 17; 2 Tim. 4. 8.
 HERITAGE. Job 20. 29, *h.* appointed by God.
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a goodly *h.*
 61. 5, the *h.* of those that fear.
 127. 3, children are an *h.* of the Lord.
 Is. 54. 17, this is the *h.* of the servants.
 Mic. 7. 14, feed flock of thine *h.*
 1 Pet. 5. 3, lords over God's *h.*
 See Joel 2. 17; 3. 2; Mal. 1. 3.
 HID. 2 Kin. 4. 27, the Lord hath *h.* it from me.
 Job 3. 21, more than for *h.* treasures.
 Ps. 32. 5, mine iniquity have I not *h.*
 69. 5, my sins are not *h.*
 119. 11, thy word have I *h.* in mine heart.

Zeph. 2. 3, it may be ye shall be *h*.
 Matt. 10. 26; Mark 4. 22, there is nothing *h*.
 Luke 19. 42, now they are *h*. from thine eyes.
 1 Cor. 2. 7, even the *h*. wisdom.
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our gospel be *h*.
 Col. 3. 3, your life is *h*. with Christ.
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the *h*. man of the heart.
 Rev. 2. 17, to eat of the *h*. manna.
 See Gen. 3. 8; Matt. 5. 14; Mark 7. 24.
HIDE. Gen. 13. 17, shall I *h*. from Abraham.
 Job 14. 13, *h*. me in the grave.
 34. 29, when he *h*. his face.
 Ps. 10. 11, he *h*. his face.
 17. 8, *h*. me under the shadow of thy wings.
 27. 5, *h*. me in pavilion.
 31. 20, *h*. them in secret of thy presence.
 89. 46, how long wilt thou *h*. thyself.
 139. 12, darkness *h*. not from thee.
 Is. 1. 13, I will *h*. mine eyes from you.
 3. 9, they *h*. not their sin.
 26. 20, *h*. thyself for a little moment.
 32. 2, a man shall be as an *h*. place.
 45. 15, thou art a God that *h*. thyself.
 Ezek. 28. 3, no secret they can *h*. from thee.
 James 5. 20, *h*. a multitude of sins.
 Rev. 6. 16, *h*. us from the face of him.
 See Job 13. 24; Prov. 23. 25; Amos 9. 3.
HIGH. Job 11. 8, it is as *h*. as heaven.
 22. 12, behold stars, how *h*. they are!
 41. 34, he beholdeth all *h*. things.
 Ps. 62. 9, men of *h*. degree are a lie.
 68. 18, thou hast ascended on *h*.
 103. 11, as the heaven is *h*. above the earth.
 131. 1, in things too *h*. for me.
 138. 6, though the Lord be *h*.
 139. 6, it is *h*., I cannot attain unto it.
 Eccles. 12. 5, afraid of that which is *h*.
 Is. 32. 15, spirit poured on us from on *h*.
 33. 16, he shall dwell on *h*.
 35. 8, an *h*.-way shall be there.
 62. 10, cast up the *h*.-way.
 Jer. 49. 16, though thou make thy nest *h*.
 Matt. 22. 9; Luke 14. 23, go into the *h*.-ways.
 Luke 1. 78, dayspring from on *h*.
 24. 49, power from on *h*.
 Rom. 12. 16, mind not *h*. things.
 13. 11, it is *h*. time.
 Phil. 3. 14, for prize of the *h*. calling.
 See Is. 57. 15; 2 Cor. 10. 5.
HIGHER. Is. 55. 9, heavens *h*. than the earth.
 Luke 14. 10, friend, go up *h*.
 Heb. 7. 26, made *h*. than the heavens.
HILL. Gen. 49. 26, the everlasting *h*.
 Deut. 11. 11, a land of *h*. and valleys.
 Ps. 2. 6, set my king on holy *h*.
 15. 1, who shall dwell in thy holy *h*.?
 24. 3, who shall ascend the *h*. of the Lord?
 43. 3, bring me to thy holy *h*.
 50. 10, cattle on a thousand *h*.
 95. 4, strength of the *h*. is his.
 121. 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the *h*.
 Prov. 8. 25, before the *h*. was I brought forth.
 Is. 40. 12, weighed the *h*. in balance.
 Jer. 3. 23, salvation hoped for from the *h*.
 Hos. 10. 8; Luke 23. 30, to the *h*., fall on us.
 Matt. 5. 14, city set on an *h*.
 See Luke 4. 29; 9. 37; Acts 17. 22.
HINDER. Gen. 24. 56, *h*. me not.
 Job 9. 12; 11. 10, who can *h*. him?
 Luke 11. 52, then that were entering ye *h*.
 Acts 8. 36, what doth *h*. me to be baptized?
 1 Cor. 9. 12, lest we *h*. the gospel.
 Gal. 5. 7, who did *h*. you?
 1 Thess. 2. 18, but Satan *h*. us.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, that your prayers be not *h*.
 See Num. 22. 16; Neh. 4. 8; Is. 14. 6.
HIRE. Deut. 24. 15, thou shalt give him his *h*.
 Mic. 3. 11, priests teach for *h*.
 Matt. 20. 7, no man hath *h*. us.
 8. 9, give them their *h*.
 Mark 1. 20, in ship with *h*. servants.
 Luke 10. 7, labourer worthy of his *h*.
 15. 17, how many *h*. servants.
 James 5. 4, *h*. of labourers which is kept back.
 See Ex. 12. 45; Lev. 25. 40; Deut. 15. 18.
HIRELING. Job 7. 1, like the days of an *h*.
 2, as *h*. looketh for reward.
 14. 6, accomplish, as an *h*., his day.
 Mal. 3. 5, that oppress the *h*.
 See Is. 18. 14; 21. 16; John 13. 12.
HITHERTO. Josh. 17. 14, the Lord hath blessed
 me *h*.
 1 Sam. 7. 12, *h*. hath the Lord helped us.

Job 33. 11, *h*. shalt thou come.
 John 5. 17, my Father worketh *h*.
 16. 24, *h*. have ye asked nothing in my name.
 1 Cor. 3. 2, *h*. ye were not able to bear it.
 See Judg. 16. 13; 2 Sam. 15. 34; Is. 18. 2.
HOLARY. Job 41. 32.
HOLD. Gen. 21. 13, *h*. him in thine hand.
 Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not *h*. him guiltless.
 2 Kin. 7. 9, good tidings, and we *h*. our peace.
 Est. 4. 14, if thou altogether *h*. thy peace.
 Job 36. 8, *h*. in cords of affliction.
 Ps. 13. 35, thy right hand hath *h*. me up.
 71. 6, by thee have I been *h*.
 73. 23, thou hast *h*. me by my right hand.
 119. 117, *h*. me up, and I shall be safe.
 Prov. 11. 12, man of understanding *h*. his peace.
 17. 28, a fool, when he *h*. his peace.
 Is. 41. 13, the Lord will *h*. thy hand.
 62. 1, for Zion's sake will I not *h*. my peace.
 Jer. 4. 19, I cannot *h*. my peace.
 Amos 6. 10, *h*. thy tongue.
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, he will *h*. to the one.
 Mark 1. 25; Luke 4. 35, *h*. thy peace, come out.
 Rom. 1. 18, *h*. the truth in unrighteousness.
 1 Cor. 14. 30, let the first *h*. his peace.
 Phil. 2. 16, *h*. forth the word of life.
 29. *h*. such in reputation.
 Col. 2. 19, not *h*. the Head.
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *h*. fast that which is good.
 1 Tim. 1. 19, *h*. faith and good conscience.
 3. 9, *h*. the mystery of faith.
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *h*. fast form of sound words.
 Tit. 1. 9, *h*. fast the faithful word.
 Heb. 3. 14, *h*. beginning of confidence.
 4. 14; 10. 23, *h*. fast our profession.
 Rev. 2. 13, thou *h*. fast my name.
 25. *h*. fast till I come.
 3. 3, *h*. fast, and repent.
 11. *h*. that fast which thou hast.
 See Job 2. 3; Jer. 2. 13; 51. 30; Ezek. 19. 9.
HOLE. Is. 11. 8, child shall play on *h*. of the asp.
 51. 1, *h*. of pit whence ye are digged.
 Jer. 13. 4, hide in a *h*. of the rock.
 Ezek. 8. 7, a *h*. in the wall.
 Hag. 1. 6, a bag with *h*.
 Matt. 8. 20; Luke 9. 53, foxes have *h*.
 See Cant. 5. 4; Mic. 7. 17; Nah. 2. 12.
HOLIER. Is. 65. 5.
HOLIEREST. Heb. 9. 3, 10. 19.
HOLILY. 1 Thess. 2. 10.
HOLINESS. Ex. 15. 11, glorious in *h*.
 23. 36; 39. 30; Zech. 14. 20, *h*. to the Lord.
 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3,
 beauty of *h*.
 Ps. 30. 4; 97. 12, at remembrance of his *h*.
 47. 8, the throne of his *h*.
 60. 6; 103. 7, God hath spoken in his *h*.
 93. 5, *h*. becometh thine house.
 Is. 35. 8, the way of *h*.
 63. 15, habitation of thy *h*.
 Jer. 23. 9, the words of his *h*.
 Obad. 17, upon mount Zion there shall be *h*.
 Luke 1. 75, might serve him in *h*.
 Acts 3. 12, as though by our *h*.
 Rom. 1. 4, according to the spirit of *h*.
 6. 22, fruit unto *h*.
 2 Cor. 7. 1, perfecting *h*. in fear of God.
 Eph. 4. 24, created in righteousness and *h*.
 1 Thess. 3. 13, unblameable in *h*.
 4. 7, not called to uncleanness, but *h*.
 1 Tim. 2. 15, continue in faith and *h*.
 Tit. 2. 3, in behaviour as becometh *h*.
 Heb. 12. 10, partakers of his *h*.
 14. *h*., without which no man.
 See Ps. 89. 35; Is. 23. 18; Jer. 2. 3.
HOLLOW. Gen. 32. 25; Judg. 15. 19; Is. 40. 12.
HOLPEN. Ps. 86. 17; Is. 31. 3; Dan. 11. 34; Luke 1. 54.
HOLY. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, is *h*. ground.
 19. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 9, an *h*. nation.
 20. 8; 31. 14, sabbath day, to keep it *h*.
 Lev. 10. 10, difference between *h*. and unholy.
 20. 7, be ye *h*.
 Num. 16. 5, Lord will shew who is *h*.
 2 Kin. 4. 9, this is an *h*. man of God.
 Ezra 9. 2; Is. 6. 13, the *h*. seed.
 Ps. 20. 6, hear from his *h*. heaven.
 22. 3, thou art *h*. that inhabitest.
 86. 2, preserve my soul, for I am *h*.
 11. 1, his *h*. arm hath gotten victory.
 89. 9, worship at his *h*. hill.
 145. 17, the Lord is *h*. in all his works.
 Prov. 20. 25, who devoureth that which is *h*.
 Is. 6. 3; Rev. 4. 8, *h*., *h*., *h*. is the Lord.

- Is. 52. 10, make bare his *h.* arm.
 64. 10, thy *h.* cities are a wilderness.
 11, our *h.* and beautiful house.
 Ex. 22. 26, put no difference between *h.* and profane.
 Matt. 1. 18, 20, with child of the *H.* Ghost.
 3. 11; Mark 1. 8; Luke 3. 16; John 1. 33; Acts 1. 5, baptize with *H.* Ghost.
 7. 6, give not that which is *h.*
 12. 31; Mark 3. 28, blasphemy against *H.* Ghost.
 Mark 13. 11, not ye that speak, but *H.* Ghost.
 Luke 1. 15, shall be filled with the *H.* Ghost.
 35, that *h.* thing which shall be born of thee.
 3. 22, *H.* Ghost descended in bodily shape.
 4. 1, Jesus being full of the *H.* Ghost.
 12. 12, *H.* Ghost shall teach you.
 John 7. 39, the *H.* Ghost was not yet given.
 14. 26, the Comforter, which is the *H.* Ghost.
 17. 11, *h.* Father, keep those.
 20. 22, receive ye the *H.* Ghost.
 Acts 1. 8, after the *H.* Ghost is come.
 2. 4; 4. 31, all filled with *H.* Ghost.
 4. 27, 30, against thy *h.* child Jesus.
 5. 3, to lie to the *H.* Ghost.
 6. 3, look out men full of the *H.* Ghost.
 7. 51, ye do always resist the *H.* Ghost.
 8. 15, prayed that they might receive *H.* Ghost.
 9. 31, in comfort of the *H.* Ghost.
 10. 44, *H.* Ghost fell on all which heard.
 47, received *H.* Ghost as well as we.
 15. 8, giving them *H.* Ghost, as he did unto us.
 28, seemed good to the *H.* Ghost.
 16. 6, forbidden of the *H.* Ghost.
 19. 2, have ye received the *H.* Ghost?
 20. 28, *H.* Ghost hath made you overseers.
 Rom. 1. 2, promised in the *h.* scriptures.
 7. 12, commandment is *h.*, just, and good.
 9. 1, bearing witness in *H.* Ghost.
 11. 16, if firstfruit be *h.*, if root be *h.*
 12. 1, a living sacrifice, *h.*, acceptable to God.
 14. 17, joy in the *H.* Ghost.
 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 26; 1 Pet. 5. 14, with an *h.* kiss.
 1 Cor. 2. 13, words which the *H.* Ghost teacheth.
 3. 17, the temple of God is *h.*
 7. 14, now are they *h.*
 2 Cor. 13. 14, communion of the *H.* Ghost.
 Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27, be *h.* and without blame.
 2. 21, groweth to an *h.* temple in the Lord.
 Col. 1. 22, present you *h.* and unblameable.
 3. 12, elect of God, *h.* and beloved.
 1 Thess. 5. 27, all the *h.* brethren.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up *h.* hands.
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us by *h.* calling.
 Tit. 1. 8, bishop must be *h.*
 3. 5, the renewing of the *H.* Ghost.
 Heb. 3. 1, *h.* brethren, partakers.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *H.* Ghost sent down from heaven.
 15. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 11, *h.* in all conversation.
 2. 5, an *h.* priesthood.
 3. 5, the *h.* women, who trusted.
 2 Pet. 1. 18, with him in the *h.* mount.
 21. *h.* men moved by *H.* Ghost.
 Rev. 3. 7, saith he that is *h.*
 6. 10, O Lord, *h.* and true.
 20. 6, *h.* is he that hath part.
 21. 10, the *h.* Jerusalem.
 22. 11, he that is *h.*, let him be *h.*
 See 2 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 3. 2; Jude 20.
HOME. Ex. 9. 19, an shall not be brought *h.*
 Lev. 13. 9, whether born at *h.* or abroad.
 Deut. 24. 5, free at *h.* one year.
 Ruth 1. 21, the Lord hath brought me *h.* empty.
 2 Sam. 14. 13, fetch *h.* his banished.
 1 Kin. 13. 7, come *h.* with me.
 2 Kin. 14. 10; 2 Chr. 25. 19, tarry at *h.*
 1 Chr. 13. 12, bring ark of God *h.*
 Job 39. 12, he will bring *h.* thy seed.
 Ps. 68. 12, she that tarried at *h.*
 Eccles. 12. 5, man goeth to his long *h.*
 Lam. 1. 20, at *h.* there is as death.
 Hag. 1. 9, when ye brought it *h.*
 Mark 5. 19, go *h.* to thy friends.
 John 19. 27, took her to his own *h.*
 20. 10, went away to thy own *h.*
 1 Cor. 11. 34, let him eat at *h.*
 14. 35, ask their husbands at *h.*
 2 Cor. 5. 6, at *h.* in the body.
 1 Tim. 5. 4, shew piety at *h.*
 Tit. 2. 5, keepers at *h.*
 See Jer. 2. 14; Luke 9. 61; 15. 6.
HONEST. Luke 8. 15, an *h.* and good heart.
 Acts 6. 3, men of *h.* report.
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, provide things *h.*
 13. 13, let us walk *h.*, as in the day.
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *h.*
 1 Pet. 2. 12, conversation *h.* among Gentiles.
 See 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 13. 18.
HONOUR (n.). Num. 22. 17, I will promote thee to *h.*
 24. 11, hath kept thee back from *h.*
 2 Sam. 6. 22, of them shall I be had in *h.*
 1 Kin. 3. 13, also given thee riches and *h.*
 1 Chr. 29. 23, died full of riches and *h.*
 2 Chr. 1. 11, 12, thou hast not asked *h.*
 26. 18, neither shall it be for thy *h.*
 Est. 1. 20, the wives shall give their husbands *h.*
 Job 14. 21, his sons come to *h.*
 Ps. 7. 5, lay mine *h.* in the dust.
 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, crowned him with *h.*
 26. 8, place where thine *h.* dwelleth.
 49. 12, man being in *h.* abideth not.
 96. 6, *h.* and majesty are before him.
 119. 9, this *h.* have all his saints.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand riches and *h.*
 4. 5, she shall bring thee to *h.*
 5. 9, lest thou give their *h.* to others.
 14. 28, in multitude of people is king's *h.*
 20. 3, an *h.* to cease from strife.
 25. 2, the *h.* of kings to search out.
 26. 1, 5, *h.* is not seemly for a fool.
 31. 23, strength and *h.* are her clothing.
 Eccles. 6. 2, to whom God hath given *h.*
 Mal. 1. 6, where is mine *h.*?
 Matt. 13. 57; Mark 6. 4; John 4. 44, not without *h.*
 John 5. 41, I receive not *h.* from men.
 44, who receive *h.* one of another.
 Rom. 2. 7, in well doing seek for *h.*
 10. *h.* to every man that worketh good.
 12. 10, in *h.* preferring one another.
 13. 7, to whom *h.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by *h.* and dishonour.
 Col. 2. 23, not in any *h.* to satisfying.
 1 Thess. 4. 4, possess his vessel in *h.*
 1 Tim. 5. 17, elders worthy of double *h.*
 6. 1, count masters worthy of *h.*
 18, to whom be *h.* and power everlasting.
 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21, some to *h.*, some to dishonour.
 Heb. 3. 3, more *h.* than the house.
 5. 4, no man taketh this *h.* unto himself.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving *h.* to the wife.
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, thou art worthy to receive *h.*
 See Rev. 5. 13; 7. 12; 19. 1; 21. 24.
HONOUR (v.). Ex. 14. 4, I will be *h.* upon Pharaoh.
 20. 12; Deut. 5. 16; Matt. 15. 4; 19. 19; Mark 7. 10;
 10. 19; Luke 18. 20; Eph. 6. 2, *h.* thy father and mother.
 Lev. 19. 32, thou shalt *h.* the face of the old man.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, them that *h.* me I will *h.*
 15. 30, *h.* me now before elders.
 Est. 6. 6, the king delighteth to *h.*
 Ps. 15. 4, he *h.* them that fear the Lord.
 Prov. 3. 9, *h.* the Lord with thy substance.
 12. 9, better than he that *h.* himself.
 Mal. 1. 6, a son *h.* his father.
 Matt. 15. 8; Mark 7. 6, *h.* me with their lips.
 John 5. 23, *h.* the Son as they *h.* the Father.
 1 Tim. 5. 3, *h.* widows that are widows indeed.
 1 Pet. 2. 17, *h.* all men, *h.* the king.
 See Is. 29. 13; 58. 13; Acts 23. 10.
HONOURABLE. Ps. 45. 9, among thy *h.* women.
 Is. 3. 3, take away the *h.* man.
 9. 15, ancient and *h.* he is the head.
 42. 21, magnify the law, and make it *h.*
 See Luke 14. 8; 1 Cor. 4. 10; 12. 23; Heb. 13. 4.
HOPE (n.). Job 7. 6, my days are spent without *h.*
 8. 13, the hypocrite's *h.* shall perish.
 17. 15, where is now my *h.*?
 19. 10, my *h.* hath been removed.
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26; my flesh also shall rest in *h.*
 39. 7, my *h.* is in thee.
 119. 116, let me not be ashamed of my *h.*
 Prov. 13. 12, *h.* deferred maketh the heart sick.
 14. 32, hath *h.* in his death.
 26. 12; 29. 20, more *h.* of a fool.
 Eccles. 9. 4, to all the living there is *h.*
 Jer. 17. 7, the man whose *h.* the Lord is.
 31. 17, there is *h.* in thine end.
 Hos. 2. 15, for a door of *h.*
 Zech. 9. 12, ye prisoners of *h.*
 Acts 23. 20, for the *h.* of Israel I am bound.
 Rom. 4. 18, who against *h.* believed in *h.*
 8. 24, we are saved by *h.*
 12. 12, rejoicing in *h.*
 1 Cor. 13. 13, faith, *h.*, charity.
 15. 19, if in this life only we have *h.*

Eph. 1. 18, the *h.* of his calling.
 2. 12, having no *h.*, and without God.
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the *h.* of glory.
 1 Thess. 4. 13, even as others who have no *h.*
 5. 8, for an helmet, the *h.* of salvation.
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good *h.* through grace.
 Tit. 3. 7, the *h.* of eternal life.
 Heb. 6. 18, lay hold on *h.* set before us.
 19. *h.* as an anchor of the soul.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, begotten to a lively *h.*
 3. 15, a reason of the *h.* that is in you.
 See Lam. 3. 18; Col. 1. 5; 1 John 3. 3.
HOPE (*v.*). Ps. 22. 9, thou didst make *h.*
 31. 24, all ye that *h.* in the Lord.
 42. 5. 11; 43. 5, *h.* thou in God.
 71. 1, I will *h.* continually.
 Lam. 3. 26, good that a man both *h.* and wait.
 Rom. 8. 25, if we *h.* for that we see not.
 1 Pet. 1. 13, *h.* to the end.
 See Jer. 3. 23; Acts 24. 26; Heb. 11. 1.
HORRIBLE. Ps. 11. 6; 40. 2; Jer. 2. 12; Ezek.
 32. 10.
HOSPITALITY. Rom. 12. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8;
 1 Pet. 4. 9.
HOT. Ps. 39. 3; Prov. 6. 28; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 15.
HOUR. Matt. 10. 19; Luke 12. 12, shall be given you
 in that same *h.*
 20. 12, have wrought but one *h.*
 24. 36; Mark 13. 32, that *h.* knoweth no man.
 26. 40; Mark 14. 37, could ye not watch one *h.*?
 Luke 12. 39, what *h.* the thief would come.
 22. 53, but this is your *h.*
 John 5. 25; 16. 32, the *h.* is coming, and now is.
 11. 9, are there not twelve *h.* in the day?
 12. 27, save me from this *h.*
 Acts 3. 1, at the *h.* of prayer.
 Gal. 2. 5, give place, no, not for an *h.*
 Rev. 3. 10, the *h.* of temptation.
 See Acts 2. 15; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 15. 30; Rev. 3. 3.
HOUSE. Gen. 28. 17, none other but the *h.* of God.
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built goodly *h.*
 2 Kin. 20. 1; Is. 38. 1, set thine *h.* in order.
 15, what have they seen in thine *h.*?
 Neh. 13. 11, why is the *h.* of God forsaken?
 Job 30. 23, *h.* appointed for all living.
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the habitation of thy *h.*
 65. 4, satisfied with goodness of thy *h.*
 69. 9; John 2. 17, the zeal of thine *h.*
 64. 3, the sparrow hath found an *h.*
 42. 13, planted in the *h.* of the Lord.
 118. 26, blessed you out of the *h.* of the Lord.
 Prov. 2. 18, her *h.* inclineth to death.
 9. 1, wisdom hath builded her *h.*
 12. 7, the *h.* of the righteous shall stand.
 19. 13, *h.* and riches are inheritance.
 Eccles. 7. 2, *h.* of mourning, *h.* of feasting.
 12. 3, when the keepers of the *h.* shall tremble.
 Is. 3. 14, spoil of poor in your *h.*
 5. 8, woe unto them that join *h.* to *h.*
 64. 11, our holy and beautiful *h.* is burned.
 Hos. 9. 15, I will drive them out of mine *h.*
 Hag. 1. 4, and this *h.* lie waste.
 9, because of mine *h.* that is waste.
 Mal. 3. 10, that there may be meat in mine *h.*
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 48, beat upon that *h.*
 10. 12, when ye come into an *h.*
 12. 25; Mark 3. 25, *h.* divided cannot stand.
 23. 38, your *h.* is left desolate.
 24. 17; Mark 13. 15, to take any thing out of *h.*
 Luke 10. 7, go not from *h.* to *h.*
 14. 23, that my *h.* may be filled.
 18. 14, went down to his *h.* justified.
 John 12. 3, *h.* filled with odour.
 14. 2, in my Father's *h.* are many mansions.
 Acts 2. 46, breaking bread from *h.* to *h.*
 5. 42, in every *h.* ceased not to preach.
 10. 2; 16. 34; 18. 8, with all his *h.*
 20. 20, I taught you from *h.* to *h.*
 1 Cor. 11. 22, have ye not *h.* to eat in?
 2 Cor. 5. 1, *h.* not made with hands.
 Col. 4. 15, church in his *h.*
 1 Tim. 3. 4, 5, 12, ruleth well his own *h.*
 5. 8, especially for those of his own *h.*
 2 Tim. 2. 6, which creep into *h.*
 Tit. 1. 11, subvert whole *h.*
 See Matt. 9. 6; Luke 7. 44; 19. 5; Acts 3. 34.
HOUSEHOLD. Gen. 18. 19, command his *h.* after
 him.
 1 Sam. 27. 3; 2 Sam. 2. 3, every man with his *h.*
 2 Sam. 6. 20, returned to bless his *h.*
 Prov. 31. 27, looketh well to her *h.*
 Matt. 10. 36, a man's foes shall be of his own *h.*
 Gal. 6. 10, the *h.* of faith.

Eph. 2. 19, of the *h.* of God.
 See Gen. 31. 37; 47. 12; 2 Sam. 17. 23.
HUMBLE. Deut. 8. 2, to *h.* thee and prove thee.
 2 Chr. 33. 12, *h.* himself greatly.
 Ps. 9. 12; 10. 12, forgetteth not cry of the *h.*
 34. 2, the *h.* shall hear thereof.
 35. 13, I *h.* my soul with fasting.
 113. 6, *h.* himself to behold things in heaven.
 Prov. 16. 19, better be of *h.* spirit.
 Is. 57. 15, of contrite and *h.* spirit.
 Matt. 18. 4; 23. 12; Luke 14. 11; 18. 14, *h.* himself.
 Phil. 2. 8, he *h.* himself.
 James 4. 6, 5. 5, God giveth grace to the *h.*
 1 Pet. 5. 6, *h.* yourselves under mighty hand of God.
 See Is. 2. 11; 5. 15; Lam. 3. 20.
HUMBLY. 2 Sam. 16. 4; Mic. 6. 8.
HUMILITY. Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12, before honour is *h.*
 22. 4, by *h.* are riches.
 See Acts 20. 19; Col. 2. 18, 23; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
HUNGER. Deut. 8. 3, he suffered thee to *h.*
 Job 18. 12, his strength shall be *h.*-bitten.
 Ps. 34. 10, young lions do lack, and suffer *h.*
 Prov. 19. 15, an idle soul shall suffer *h.*
 Is. 49. 10, shall not *h.* nor thirst.
 Jer. 38. 9, he is like to die for *h.*
 Matt. 5. 6; Luke 6. 21, blessed are ye that *h.*
 Luke 6. 25, woe unto you that are full! for ye shall *h.*
 John 6. 35, he that cometh to me shall never *h.*
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy *h.*
 1 Cor. 4. 11, we both *h.* and thirst.
 11. 34, if any man *h.* let him eat at home.
 Rev. 7. 16, they shall *h.* no more.
 See Matt. 4. 2; 12. 1; 25. 35; Luke 15. 17.
HUNGRY. Job 22. 7, withholden bread from *h.*
 24. 10, they take away the sheaf from *h.*
 Ps. 50. 12, if I were *h.*, I would not tell thee.
 107. 5, *h.* and thirsty, their soul fainted.
 9, he filleth the *h.* soul with goodness.
 Prov. 27. 7, to the *h.* every bitter thing is sweet.
 Is. 23. 8, when a *h.* man dreameth.
 65. 13, my servants eat, but ye shall be *h.*
 Ezek. 18. 7, given his bread to the *h.*
 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is *h.*, and another drunken.
 Phil. 4. 12, I am instructed both to be full and to
 be *h.*
 See Prov. 6. 30; Is. 8. 21; 9. 20; Mark 11. 12.
HUNT. 1 Sam. 26. 20, as when one doth *h.* a partridge.
 Jer. 16. 16, *h.* them from every mountain.
 Ezek. 13. 18, *h.* souls of my people.
 Mic. 7. 2, they *h.* every man his brother.
 See Gen. 10. 9; 27. 5; 1 Sam. 24. 11.
HUNTING. Prov. 12. 27.
HURL. Num. 35. 20; 1 Chr. 12. 2; Job 27. 21.
HURT. Ps. 15. 4, that sweareth to his own *h.*
 Eccles. 8. 9, ruleth over another to his own *h.*
 Is. 11. 9, shall not *h.* nor destroy.
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, have healed *h.* slightly.
 8. 21, for the *h.* of my people.
 25. 6, provoke not, I will do no *h.*
 Dan. 3. 25, they have no *h.*
 6. 23, no manner of *h.* found upon him.
 Mark 16. 18, deadly thing, it shall not *h.*
 Luke 10. 19, nothing shall by any means *h.* you.
 Acts 18. 10, no man shall set on thee to *h.* thee.
 Rev. 6. 6, *h.* not the oil and the wine.
 See Rev. 7. 2; 9. 4; 11. 5.
HURTFUL. Ezra 4. 15; Ps. 144. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 9.
HUSBAND. Ex. 4. 25, a bloody *h.* art thou.
 Prov. 12. 4, virtuous wife a crown to her *h.*
 31. 11, 23, 28, her *h.* doth safely trust.
 Is. 54. 5, thy Maker is thy *h.*
 John 4. 16, go, call thy *h.*
 1 Cor. 7. 16, whether thou shalt save thy *h.*
 14. 35, let them as *h.* at home.
 Eph. 5. 22, wives, submit yourselves to your *h.*
 25; Col. 3. 19, *h.*, love your wives.
 1 Tim. 3. 12, the *h.* of one wife.
 Tit. 2. 4, teach young women to love their *h.*
 5, obedient to their own *h.*
 1 Pet. 3. 1, be in subjection to your *h.*
 7, ye *h.*, dwell with them.
 See Gen. 3. 6; Ruth 1. 11; Est. 1. 17, 20.
HYMN. Matt. 23. 30; Mark 14. 28; Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.
HYPOCRISY. Matt. 23. 28, within ye are full of *h.*
 Mark 12. 15, he, knowing their *h.*
 Luke 12. 1, leaven of Pharisees, which is *h.*
 James 3. 17, wisdom is pure, and without *h.*
 See Is. 32. 6; 1 Tim. 4. 2.
HYPOCRITE. Job 8. 13, the *h.* hope shall perish.
 20. 5, the joy of the *h.* but for a moment.
 36. 13, the *h.* in heart.
 Is. 9. 17, every one is an *h.*
 Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16, as the *h.* do.

Matt. 7. 5; Luke 6. 42; 13. 15, thou *h.*
15. 7; 16. 3; 22. 13; Mark 7. 6; Luke 12. 56, ye *h.*
23. 13; Luke 11. 44, we unto you, *h.*
24. 51, appoint his portion with the *h.*
See Job 13. 16; 27. 8; Prov. 11. 9.
HYPOCRITICAL. Ps. 35. 16; Isa. 10. 6.

I.

IDLE. Ex. 5. 8, 17, they be *i.*
Prov. 19. 15, an *i.* soul shall hunger.
31. 27, she eateth not bread of *i.*
Matt. 12. 36, every *i.* word men speak.
20. 3, 6, others standing *i.*
See Eccles. 10. 18; Ezek. 16. 49; 1 Tim. 5. 13.
IDOL. 1 Chr. 16. 26; Ps. 96. 3, all gods of the people
are *i.*
Is. 66. 3, as if he blessed an *i.*
Jer. 50. 38, they are mad upon their *i.*
Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is joined to *i.*
Acts 15. 20, abstain from pollutions of *i.*
1 Cor. 8. 4, we know an *i.* is nothing.
7, with conscience of the *i.*
1 Thess. 1. 9, ye turned to God from *i.*
1 John 5. 21, keep yourselves from *i.*
See Acts 17. 16; Gal. 5. 20; Col. 3. 5.
IGNORANCE. Acts 3. 17, through *i.* ye did it.
17. 30, the times of *i.* God winked at.
Eph. 4. 18, alienated through *i.*
1 Pet. 2. 15, put to silence *i.* of foolish men.
See Lev. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27; 5. 15; Num. 15. 4, and *i.*
IGNORANT. Ps. 73. 22, so foolish was I, and *i.*
Is. 63. 16, though Abraham be *i.* of us.
Acts 4. 13, perceived they were *i.* men.
Rom. 10. 3, being *i.* of God's righteousness.
1 Cor. 14. 33, if any man be *i.*, let him be *i.*
2 Cor. 2. 11, not *i.* of his devices.
Heb. 5. 2, can have compassion on the *i.*
2 Pet. 3. 5, they willingly are *i.*
See Num. 15. 23; Acts 17. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
IMAGINATION. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, *i.* of heart evil.
Deut. 29. 19; Jer. 23. 17, walk in *i.* of heart.
1 Chr. 28. 9, understandeth all the *i.* of thoughts.
Rom. 1. 21, vain in their *i.*
2 Cor. 10. 5, casting down *i.*
See Deut. 31. 21; Prov. 6. 13; Lam. 3. 60.
IMAGINE. Ps. 62. 3, how long will ye *i.* mischief?
Nah. 1. 9, what do ye *i.* against the Lord?
11, there is one that *i.* evil.
Zech. 7. 10; 8. 17, let none *i.* evil.
See Job 21. 27; Ps. 10. 2; 21. 11; Acts 4. 25.
IMMORTAL. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
IMMORTALITY. Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 53; 1 Tim. 6.
16; 2 Tim. 1. 10.
IMPART. Job 39. 17; Luke 3. 11; Rom. 1. 11; 1 Thess.
2. 8.
IMPEDIMENT. Mark 7. 32.
IMPENITENT. Rom. 2. 5.
IMPLACABLE. Rom. 1. 31.
IMPOSE. Ezra 7. 24; Heb. 9. 10.
IMPOSSIBLE. Matt. 19. 26; Mark 10. 27; Luke 13. 27,
with men it is *i.*
Luke 1. 37; 18. 27, with God nothing *i.*
See Matt. 17. 20; Luke 17. 1; Heb. 6. 4, 18; 11. 6.
IMPOTENT. John 5. 3; Acts 4. 9; 14. 8.
IMPOVERISH. Judg. 6. 6; Is. 40. 20; Jer. 5. 17.
IMPRISONMENT. Ezra 7. 26; 2 Cor. 6. 5; Heb. 11.
36.
IMPUDENT. Prov. 7. 13; Ezek. 2. 4; 3. 7.
IMPUTE. Lev. 17. 4, blood shall be *i.* to that man.
Ps. 32. 2; Rom. 4. 8, to whom Lord *i.* not iniquity.
Hab. 1. 11, *i.* his power to his god.
Rom. 5. 13, sin is not *i.* when there is no law.
1 Pet. 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2 Sam. 19. 19; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
INCLINE. Josh. 24. 23, *i.* your hearts to the Lord.
1 Kin. 8. 53, that he may *i.* hearts to keep law.
Ps. 40. 1; 116. 2, he *i.* unto me, and heard my cry.
119. 36, *i.* my heart to thy testimonies.
Jer. 7. 24; 11. 8; 17. 23; 34. 14, nor *i.* ear.
See Prov. 2. 13; Jer. 25. 4; 44. 5.
INCLOSED. Ps. 17. 10; 22. 18; Luke 5. 6.
INCONTINENT. 1 Cor. 7. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 3.
INCORRUPTIBLE. 1 Cor. 9. 23, an *i.* crown.
1 Pet. 1. 4, inheritance *i.*
23, born of *i.* seed.
See Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, 52, 53, 54.
INCREASE (n.). Lev. 25. 36, take no usury or *i.*
26. 4, the land shall yield her *i.*
Deut. 14. 22, 23, tithe all *i.*
Ps. 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, earth shall yield her *i.*
Prov. 13. 20, with the *i.* of his lips.
Eccles. 5. 10, not satisfied with *i.*
Is. 9. 7, *i.* of his government.

1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, God gave the *i.*
See Jer. 2. 3; Eph. 4. 16; Col. 2. 19.
INCREASE (v.). Job 8. 7, thy latter end shall greatly *i.*
Ps. 4. 7, that their corn and wine *i.*
62. 10, if riches *i.*, set not your heart upon them.
115. 14, Lord shall *i.* you more and more.
Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9, a wise man will *i.* learning.
11. 24, there is that scattereth, and yet *i.*
Eccles. 1. 18, he that *i.* knowledge *i.* sorrow.
Is. 9. 3, multiplied the nation, and not *i.* the joy.
40. 29, he *i.* strength.
Ezek. 36. 37, *i.* them with men like a flock.
Dan. 12. 4, knowledge shall be *i.*
Hos. 12. 1, he daily *i.* lies.
Hab. 2. 6, that *i.* that which is not his.
Luke 2. 52, Jesus *i.* in wisdom.
Acts 6. 7, word of God *i.*
16. 5, churches *i.* daily.
Rev. 3. 17, I am rich, and *i.* with goods.
See Eccles. 2. 9; 5. 11; Mark 4. 8; Col. 2. 19.
INCREDIBLE. Acts 26. 8.
INCURABLE. 2 Chr. 21. 18; Jer. 15. 18; Mic. 1. 9.
INDEED. 1 Kin. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 6. 13, will God *i.* dwell
on the earth?
1 Chr. 4. 10, bless me *i.*
Mark 11. 32, a prophet *i.*
Luke 24. 34, the Lord is risen *i.*
John 1. 47, an Israelite *i.*
6. 53, my flesh is meat *i.*, and my blood is drink *i.*
8. 36, ye shall be free *i.*
1 Tim. 5. 3, that are widows *i.*
See Gen. 37. 8; Is. 6. 9; Rom. 8. 7.
INDIGNATION. Ps. 78. 49, wrath, *i.*, and trouble.
Is. 26. 20, till the *i.* be overpast.
Nah. 1. 6, who can stand before his *i.*?
Matt. 20. 24, moved with *i.*
26. 8, they had *i.*
2 Cor. 7. 11, yea, what *i.*
Heb. 10. 27, fearful looking for of fiery *i.*
Rev. 14. 10, the cup of his *i.*
See Zech. 1. 12; Acts 5. 17; Rom. 2. 8.
INDITING. Ps. 45. 1.
INDUSTRIOUS. 1 Kin. 11. 23.
INEXCUSABLE. Rom. 2. 1.
INFANT. Job 3. 16; Is. 65. 20; Luke 18. 15.
INFIDEL. 2 Cor. 6. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 8.
INFIRMITY. Ps. 77. 10, this is mine *i.*
Prov. 18. 14, spirit of man will sustain his *i.*
Matt. 8. 17, himself took our *i.*
Rom. 6. 13, the *i.* of your flesh.
8. 26, the Spirit also helpeth our *i.*
15. 1, bear the *i.* of the weak.
2 Cor. 12. 5, 10, glory in mine *i.*
1 Tim. 5. 23, wine for thine often *i.*
Heb. 4. 15, touched with the feeling of our *i.*
See Luke 5. 15; 7. 21; John 5. 5; Heb. 5. 2.
INFLAME. Is. 5. 11; 57. 5.
INFLECTED. 2 Cor. 2. 6.
INFLUENCES. Job 38. 31.
INGRAFTED. James 1. 21.
INHABIT. Is. 57. 15. 65. 21; Amos 9. 14.
INHABITANT. Num. 13. 32, land eateth up *i.*
Judg. 5. 23, curse bitterly the *i.*
Is. 6. 11, cities wasted without *i.*
33. 24, *i.* shall not say, I am sick.
40. 22, the *i.* thereof are as grasshoppers.
Jer. 44. 22, land without an *i.*
See Jer. 2. 15; 4. 7; Zech. 8. 21.
INHERIT. Ex. 32. 13, they shall *i.* it for ever.
Ps. 25. 13, shall *i.* the earth.
37. 11, the meek shall *i.* the earth.
Prov. 14. 18, the simple *i.* folly.
Matt. 19. 29, shall *i.* everlasting life.
25. 34, *i.* kingdom prepared.
1 Cor. 10. 17; Luke 10. 25; 18. 18, *i.* eternal life.
1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; Gal. 5. 21, not *i.* the kingdom.
Heb. 12. 17, when he would have *i.* the blessing.
See Heb. 6. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 21. 7.
INHERITANCE. Ps. 16. 5, Lord is portion of mine *i.*
47. 4, shall choose our *i.* for us.
Prov. 20. 21, an *i.* may be gotten hastily.
Eccles. 7. 11, wisdom good with an *i.*
Mark 12. 7; Luke 20. 14, the *i.* shall be ours.
Luke 12. 13, that he divide the *i.* with me.
Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, an *i.* among the sanctified.
Eph. 1. 14, earnest of our *i.*
Heb. 9. 15, promise of eternal *i.*
See Eph. 5. 5; Col. 1. 12; Heb. 1. 4.
INIQUITY. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5. 9,
visiting the *i.* of the fathers.
34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *i.* and transgression.
Job 4. 8, they that plow *i.* reap the same.
13. 26, to possess the *i.* of my youth.

Job 34. 32, if I have done *i.*, I will do no more.
 Ps. 25. 11, pardon mine *i.*, for it is great.
 32. 5, mine *i.* have I not hid.
 39. 11, when thou dost correct man for *i.*
 51. 5, I was shapen in *i.*
 66. 18, if I regard *i.* in my heart.
 69. 27, add *i.* to their *i.*
 79. 8, remember not former *i.*
 90. 8, thou hast set our *i.*
 103. 3, who forgiveth all thine *i.*
 10, not rewarded according to *i.*
 107. 17, fools, because of *i.*, are afflicted.
 119. 3, they also do no *i.*
 130. 3, if thou shouldst mark *i.*
 Prov. 22. 8, he that soweth *i.* shall reap vanity.
 Is. 1. 4, a people laden with *i.*
 6. 7, thine *i.* is taken away.
 40. 2, her *i.* is pardoned.
 53. 5, he was bruised for our *i.*
 59. 2, your *i.* separated between you and God.
 Jer. 2. 25, your *i.* turned away these things.
 Ezek. 18. 30, repent, so *i.* shall not be your ruin.
 Hab. 1. 13, canst not look on *i.*
 Matt. 24. 12, because *i.* shall abound.
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with reward of *i.*
 8. 23, in the bond of *i.*
 Rom. 6. 19, servants to *i.* unto *i.*
 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of *i.*
 2 Tim. 2. 19, depart from *i.*
 James 3. 6, a world of *i.*
 See Ps. 36. 2; Jer. 31. 30; Ezek. 3. 18; 13. 26.
INJURIOUS. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
INK. Jer. 36. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13.
INN. Gen. 42. 27; Ex. 4. 24; Luke 2. 7; 10. 34.
INNOCENT. Job 4. 7, who ever perished, being *i.*?
 9. 23, laugh at trial of *i.*
 27. 17, the *i.* shall divide the silver.
 Ps. 19. 13, *i.* from the great transgression.
 Prov. 23. 20, he that maketh haste to be rich shall
 not be *i.*
 Jer. 2. 34; 13. 4, blood of the *i.*
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ex. 23. 7; Matt. 27. 24.
INNUMERABLE. Job 21. 33; Ps. 40. 12; Heb. 12. 22.
INORDINATE. Ezek. 23. 11; Col. 3. 5.
INQUISITION. Deut. 19. 18; Est. 2. 23; Ps. 9. 12.
INSCRIPTION. Acts 17. 23.
INSPIRATION. Job 32. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 16.
INSTANT. Rom. 12. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 2.
INSTRUCT. Neh. 9. 20, thy good spirit to *i.* them.
 Ps. 16. 7, my reins *i.* me in night season.
 32. 8, I will *i.* thee and teach thee.
 Is. 40. 14, who *i.* him?
 Matt. 13. 52, every scribe *i.* unto the kingdom.
 Phil. 4. 12, in all things I am *i.*
 See Prov. 21. 11; Acts 18. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 25.
INSTRUCTION. Ps. 50. 17, thou hatest *i.*
 Prov. 1. 7; 15. 5, fools despise *i.*
 4. 13, take fast hold of *i.*
 8. 33, hear *i.*, and be wise.
 12. 1, whose loveth *i.* loveth knowledge.
 16. 22, the *i.* of fools is folly.
 24. 32, I looked upon *i.*, and received *i.*
 2 Tim. 3. 16, profitable for *i.*
 See Jer. 17. 23; 35. 15; Zeph. 3. 7.
INSTRUMENT. Ps. 7. 13, hath prepared *i.* of death.
 Is. 41. 15, a new sharp threshing *i.*
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that can play on an *i.*
 Rom. 6. 13, members *i.* of unrighteousness.
 See Num. 35. 16; Ps. 68. 25; 150. 4.
INTEGRITY. Job 2. 3, he holdeth fast his *i.*
 31. 6, that God may know my *i.*
 Ps. 25. 21, let *i.* preserve me.
 26. 1, I walked in *i.*
 Prov. 11. 3, the *i.* of the upright.
 19. 1; 20. 7, that walketh in his *i.*
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ps. 7. 8; 41. 12; 73. 72.
INTENTS. Jer. 30. 24; Heb. 4. 12.
INTERCESSION. Is. 53. 12, made *i.* for transgressors.
 Rom. 8. 26, the Spirit itself maketh *i.*
 Heb. 7. 25, ever liveth to make *i.*
 See Jer. 18. 27; 18. 1; 1 Tim. 2. 1.
INTERCESSOR. Is. 59. 16.
INTERMEDDLE. Prov. 14. 10; 18. 1.
INTREAT. Ruth 1. 16, *i.* me not to leave thee.
 1 Sam. 2. 25, if a man sin, who shall *i.* for him?
 Ps. 119. 58, I *i.* thy favour.
 Is. 19. 22, he shall be *i.* of them.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, but *i.* him as a father.
 James 3. 17, wisdom is easy to be *i.*
 See Prov. 18. 23; Luke 15. 28.
INTRUDING. Col. 2. 18.
INVENTIONS. Ps. 106. 29; Prov. 8. 12; Eccles. 7. 29.
INVISIBLE. Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.

INWARD. Job 38. 36, wisdom in the *i.* parts.
 Ps. 51. 6, truth in the *i.* parts.
 64. 6, *i.* thought of every one is deep.
 Jer. 31. 33, I will put my law in their *i.* parts.
 Rom. 7. 22, delight in law of God after the *i.* man.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the *i.* man is renewed.
 See Ps. 62. 4; Matt. 7. 15; Rom. 2. 29.
ISSUES. Ps. 68. 20; Prov. 4. 23.
ITCHING. 2 Tim. 4. 3.

J.
JANGLING. 1 Tim. 1. 6.
JEALOUS. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15;
 Josh. 24. 19, I am a *j.* God.
 1 Kin. 19. 10, 14, I have been *j.* for the Lord.
 Ezek. 39. 25, will be *j.* for my holy name.
 2 Cor. 11. 2, I am *j.* over you.
 See Num. 5. 14; Joel 2. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 8. 2.
JEALOUSY. Deut. 32. 16; 1 Kin. 14. 22, they provoked
 him to *j.*
 Prov. 6. 34, *j.* is the rage of a man.
 Cant. 8. 6, *j.* is cruel as the grave.
 Ezek. 36. 5, in fire of *j.* have I spoken.
 1 Cor. 10. 22, do we provoke the Lord to *j.*?
 See Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Is. 42. 13.
JESTING. Eph. 5. 4.
JEWELS. Is. 61. 10; Mal. 3. 17.
JOIN. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5, hand *j.* in hand.
 Eccles. 9. 4, to him *j.* to living there is hope.
 Is. 5. 8, that *j.* house to house.
 Jer. 50. 5, let us *j.* ourselves to the Lord.
 Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is *j.* to idols.
 Matt. 19. 6; Mark 10. 9, what God hath *j.*
 Acts 5. 13, durst no man *j.* himself.
 1 Cor. 1. 10, perfectly *j.* in same mind.
 6. 17, *j.* to the Lord.
 Eph. 4. 16, whole body *j.* together.
 See Acts 8. 29; 9. 26; 18. 7; Eph. 5. 31.
JOINT. Gen. 32. 25; Ps. 22. 14; Prov. 23. 19, out of *j.*
 Eph. 4. 16, which every *j.* supplieth.
 Heb. 4. 12, dividing asunder of *j.* and marrow.
 See 1 Kin. 22. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Col. 2. 19.
JOURNEY (*n.*). 1 Kin. 18. 27, or he is in a *j.*
 Neh. 2. 6, for how long shall thy *j.* be?
 Matt. 10. 10; Mark 6. 8; Luke 9. 3, nor scrip for
 your *j.*
 John 4. 6, Jesus, wearied with his *j.*
JOURNEY (*v.*). Num. 10. 29, we are *j.* to the place.
 See Gen. 12. 9; 13. 11.
JOURNEYS. Num. 10. 23, thus were the *j.*
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in *j.* often.
JOY. Ezra 3. 13, not discern noise of *j.*
 Neh. 8. 10, *j.* of the Lord is your strength.
 Job 20. 5, the *j.* of the hypocrite is but a moment.
 29. 13, widow's heart sing for *j.*
 33. 23, he will see his face with *j.*
 41. 22, sorrow is turned into *j.*
 Ps. 16. 11, fullness of *j.*
 30. 5, *j.* cometh in the morning.
 48. 2, the *j.* of the whole earth.
 51. 12, restore the *j.* of thy salvation.
 126. 5, they that sow in tears shall reap in *j.*
 137. 6, prefer Jerusalem above my chief *j.*
 Prov. 14. 10, not intermeddle with his *j.*
 21. 15, it is *j.* to the just to do judgment.
 Eccles. 2. 10, I withhold not my heart from *j.*
 9. 7, eat thy bread with *j.*
 Is. 9. 3, not increased the *j.*
 12. 3, with *j.* draw water.
 24. 8, *j.* of the harp ceaseth.
 29. 19, meek shall increase their *j.*
 35. 2; 51. 11, with everlasting *j.*
 65. 14, my servants sing for *j.* of heart.
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was the *j.* of my heart.
 31. 13, will turn their mourning into *j.*
 49. 23, the city of my *j.*
 Lam. 2. 15, the *j.* of the whole earth.
 Matt. 13. 20; Luke 8. 13, with *j.* receiveth it.
 44. for *j.* goeth and selleth.
 25. 21, the *j.* of thy Lord.
 Luke 15. 7, *j.* in heaven over one sinner.
 10, there is *j.* in presence of angels.
 24. 4, they believed not for *j.*
 John 3. 29, this my *j.* is fulfilled.
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your *j.* might be full.
 Acts 8. 8, great *j.* in that city.
 20. 24, finish my course with *j.*
 2 Cor. 1. 24, helpers of your *j.*
 Phil. 2. 2, fulfil ye my *j.*
 Heb. 12. 2, for the *j.* that was set before him.
 James 1. 2, count it all *j.* when ye fall.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with *j.* unspeakable.

1 Pet. 4. 13, glad also with exceeding *j*.
 2 John 12, that our *j*, may be full.
 Jude 24, faultless, with exceeding *j*.
 See Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; Phil. 1. 4.
JOYFUL. Ps. 35. 9, my soul shall be *j*, in the Lord.
 63. 5, praise thee with *j*. lips.
 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 6, make a *j*. noise.
 Eccles. 7. 14, in day of prosperity be *j*.
 Is. 56. 7, *j*, in my house of prayer.
 See 2 Cor. 7. 4; Col. 1. 11; Heb. 10. 34.
JUDGE (v.) Gen. 18. 25; Ps. 94. 2, the *j*. of all the earth.
 Ps. 50. 6, God is *j*. himself.
 68. 5, *a j*. of the widows.
 Mic. 7. 3, the *j*. asketh a reward.
 Luke 12. 14, who made me *a j*. over you?
 18. 6, the unjust *j*.
 Acts 10. 42, the *j*. of quick and dead.
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the righteous *j*.
 Heb. 12. 23, to God the *j*. of all.
 James 5. 9, the *j*. standeth before the door.
 See 2 Sam. 15. 4; Matt. 5. 25; James 4. 11.
JUDGE (v.) Gen. 16. 5, Lord *j*. between me and thee.
 Deut. 32. 36; Ps. 7. 8, Lord *j*. the people.
 Ps. 58. 11, he is a God that *j*. in the earth.
 Is. 1. 17, *j*. the fatherless.
 Matt. 7. 1, *j*. not, that ye be not *j*.
 Luke 7. 43, thou hast rightly *j*.
 John 7. 24, *j*. righteous judgment.
 Rom. 14. 4, who art thou that *j*.?
 See John 16. 11; Rom. 2. 16; 3. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 1.
JUDGMENT? Deut. 1. 17, the *j*. is God's.
 Ps. 1. 5, shall not stand in the *j*.
 101. 1, I will sing of mercy and *j*.
 Prov. 29. 26, *j*. cometh from the Lord.
 Eccles. 11. 9; 12. 14, God will bring into *j*.
 Is. 28. 17, *j*. will I lay to the line.
 53. 8, taken from prison and from *j*.
 Jer. 5. 1, if there be any that executeth *j*.
 10. 24, correct with *j*., not in anger.
 Hos. 12. 6, keep mercy and *j*.
 Matt. 5. 21, in danger of the *j*.
 John 5. 22, Father committed all *j*. to the Son.
 9. 39, for *j*. I am come.
 16. 8, reprove the world of *j*.
 Acts 24. 25, reasoned of *j*. to Rome.
 Rom. 14. 10, we shall all stand before the *j*. seat.
 Heb. 9. 27, after this the *j*.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, *j*. must begin at house of God.
 See Matt. 12. 41; Heb. 10. 27; James 2. 13.
JUST. Job 9. 2, how should man be *j*. with God?
 Prov. 3. 33, God blesseth the habitation of the *j*.
 4. 18, path of *j*. as shining light.
 10. 7, memory of *j*. is blessed.
 Is. 26. 7, way of the *j*. is uprightness.
 Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 17; Gal. 3. 11; Heb. 10. 38, the *j*. shall live by faith.
 Matt. 5. 45, sendeth rain on *j*. and unjust.
 Luke 14. 14, recompensed at resurrection of *j*.
 15. 7, ninety and nine *j*. persons.
 Acts 21. 15, resurrection both of *j*. and unjust.
 Rom. 3. 26, that he might be *j*.
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *j*.
 Heb. 2. 2, *a j*. recompence of reward.
 12. 23, spirits of *j*. men made perfect.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, the *j*. for the unjust.
 See Job 34. 17; Acts 3. 14; Col. 4. 1.
JUSTICE. 2 Sam. 15. 4, I would do *j*.
 Ps. 89. 14, *j*. and judgment are the habitation.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes decree *j*.
 Is. 59. 4, none calleth for *j*.
 Jer. 23. 5, execute judgment and *j*. in the earth.
 50. 7, the habitation of *j*.
 See Job 8. 3; 36. 17; Is. 9. 7; 56. 1.
JUSTIFICATION. Rom. 4. 25; 5. 16, 18.
JUSTIFY. Job 11. 2, should a man full of talk be *j*.?
 25. 4, how then can man be *j*. with God?
 Ps. 51. 4, be *j*. when thou speakest.
 143. 2, in thy sight shall no man living be *j*.
 Is. 53. 23, which *j*. the wicked for reward.
 Matt. 11. 19; Luke 7. 35, wisdom is *j*. of her children.
 12. 37, by thy words thou shalt be *j*.
 Luke 10. 29, willing to *j*. himself.
 13. 14, *j*. rather than the other.
 Acts 13. 39, all that believe are *a j*.
 Rom. 3. 24; Tit. 3. 7, *j*. freely by his grace.
 5. 1, being *j*. by faith.
 9, being now *j*. by his blood.
 Gal. 2. 16, man is not *j*. by works of the law.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *j*. in the Spirit.
 See Is. 50. 8; Rom. 4. 5; 8. 33.
JUSTLY. Mic. 6. 8; Luke 23. 41; 1 Thess. 2. 10.

K.

KEEP. Gen. 18. 19, they shall *k*. the way of the Lord.
 Num. 6. 24, the Lord bless thee, and *k*. thee.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will *k*. the feet of his saints.
 25. 34, the Lord God hath *k*. me from hurting thee.
 Ps. 17. 8, *k*. me as the apple of the eye.
 34. 13, *k*. thy tongue from evil.
 91. 11, angels charge to *k*. thee in all thy ways.
 121. 3, he that *k*. thee will not slumber.
 127. 1, except the Lord *k*. the city.
 141. 3, *k*. the door of my lips.
 Prov. 4. 6, love wisdom, she shall *k*. thee.
 10. 1, my sayings in midst of thine heart.
 23. *k*. thy heart with all diligence.
 6. 20, my son, *k*. thy father's commandment.
 Eccles. 2. 6, a time to *k*.
 5. 1, *k*. thy foot when thou goest.
 12. 13, fear God, and *k*. his commandments.
 Is. 26. 3, thou wilt *k*. him in perfect peace.
 27. 3, I the Lord do *k*. it, I will *k*. it.
 Jer. 3. 5, 12, will he *k*. his anger?
 Hab. 2. 20, let the earth *k*. silence.
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *k*.
 Matt. 19. 17, if thou wilt enter life, *k*. the commandments.
 Luke 11. 28, blessed are they that *k*.
 19. 43, enemies shall *k*. thee in on every side.
 John 8. 51, 52, *k*. my sins.
 12. 25, he that hateth his life shall *k*. it.
 14. 23, if a man love me, he will *k*. my words.
 17. 11, holy Father, *k*. through thine own name.
 15, that thou shouldest *k*. them from the evil.
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the decrees to *k*.
 21. 25, *k*. from things offered to idols.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us *k*. the feast.
 9. 27, I *k*. under my body.
 Eph. 4. 3, *k*. the unity of the Spirit.
 Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God shall *k*. your hearts.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, *k*. thyself pure.
 6. 20, *k*. that which is committed.
 James 1. 27, *k*. himself unspotted.
 1 John 5. 21, *k*. yourselves from idols.
 Jude 21, *k*. yourselves in the love of God.
 24, him that is able to *k*. you from falling.
 Rev. 3. 10, I will *k*. thee from hour of temptation.
 22. 9, which *k*. the sayings of this book.
 See 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 19; Jude 8; Rev. 3. 8.
KEEPER. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *k*.
 Eccles. 12. 3, when *k*. of the house shall tremble.
 Cant. 1. 6, they made me *k*. of the vineyards.
 Tit. 2. 5, chaste, *k*. at home.
 See Gen. 4. 2, 9; Matt. 28. 4; Acts 5. 23; 16. 27.
KEY. Matt. 16. 19, the *k*. of kingdom of heaven.
 Luke 11. 52, ye have taken away *k*. of knowledge.
 Rev. 1. 18, the *k*. of hell and of death.
 See Is. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; 9. 1.
KICK. Deut. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 29; Acts 9. 5.
KILL. Num. 16. 13, to *k*. us in the wilderness.
 2 Kin. 5. 7, am I a God, to *k*.?
 7. 4, if they *k*. us, we shall but die.
 Eccles. 12. 3, a time to *k*.
 Matt. 10. 28; Luke 12. 4, fear not them that *k*. the body.
 Mark 3. 4, is it lawful to save life, or to *k*.?
 John 5. 18, the Jews sought the more to *k*. him.
 7. 19, why go ye about to *k*. me?
 8. 22, will he *k*. himself?
 Rom. 8. 36, for thy sake we are *k*. all the day.
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter *k*.
 6. 9, chastened, and not *k*.
 James 4. 2, ye *k*., and desire to have.
 5. 6, ye condemned and *k*. the just.
 See Matt. 23. 37; Mark 12. 5; Luke 22. 2.
KIND. 2 Chr. 10. 7, if thou be *k*. to this people.
 Matt. 17. 21; Mark 9. 29, this *k*. goeth not out.
 Luke 6. 35, *k*. to unthankful and evil.
 1 Cor. 13. 4, charity suffereth long, and is *k*.
 See Matt. 13. 47; Eph. 4. 32; James 3. 7.
KINDLE. Ps. 2. 12, his wrath is *k*. but a little.
 Prov. 26. 21, a contentious man to *k*. strife.
 Is. 50. 11, walk in sparks that ye have *k*.
 Hos. 11. 8, my repentings are *k*. together.
 Luke 12. 49, what will I, if it be already *k*.?
 James 3. 5, how great a matter a little fire *k*.
 See Job 19. 11; 32. 2; Ezek. 20. 48.
KINDLY. Gen. 24. 49; 50. 21; Ruth 1. 8; Rom. 12. 10.
KINDNESS. Ruth 3. 10, thou hast shewed more *k*.
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I will requite you this *k*.
 9. 1, 7, shew him *k*. for Jonathan's sake.
 Ps. 17. 7; 92. 2, thy marvellous loving-*k*.
 36. 7, how excellent is thy loving-*k*.!
 63. 3, thy loving-*k*. is better than life.

Pa. 117. 2; 119. 76, his merciful *k*.
 141. 5, let the righteous smite me, it shall be a *k*.
 Prov. 31. 26, in her tongue is the law of *k*.
 Is. 54. 8, with everlasting *k*.
 Jer. 2. 2, I remember the *k*. of thy youth.
 31. 3, with loving-*k*. have I drawn thee.
 Col. 3. 12, put on *k*., meekness.
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to godliness brotherly *k*.
 See Josh. 2. 12; Neh. 9. 17; Joel 2. 13; Jonah 4. 2.
KINDRED. Acts 3. 25; Rev. 1. 7; 5. 9; 7. 9.
KING. Num. 23. 21, the shout of a *k*. is among them.
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees went forth to anoint a *k*.
 17. 6, no *k*. in Israel.
 1 Sam. 9. 5, now make us a *k*.
 19, we will have a *k*.
 10. 24; 2 Sam. 16. 15, God save the *k*.
 Job 18. 14, bring him to the *k*. of terrors.
 34. 18, is it fit to say to a *k*.?
 Ps. 5. 2; 84. 3, my *k*. and my God.
 10. 16, the Lord is *k*. for ever.
 20. 9, let the *k*. hear us when we call.
 74. 12, God is my *k*. of old.
 102. 15, the *k*. of the earth shall fear.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me *k*. reign.
 22. 29, the diligent shall stand before *k*.
 31. 3, that which destroyeth *k*.
 4, it is not for *k*. to drink wine.
 Eccles. 2. 12, what can the man do that cometh after
 the *k*.?
 10. 16, woe to thee when thy *k*. is a child!
 20, curse not the *k*.
 Is. 32. 1, a *k*. shall reign in righteousness.
 33. 17, thine eyes shall see the *k*. in his beauty.
 49. 23, *k*. shall be thy nursing fathers.
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is an everlasting *k*.
 Matt. 22. 11, when the *k*. came in to see the guests.
 Luke 19. 33, blessed be the *k*. that cometh.
 25. 2, saying that he himself is Christ a *k*.
 John 6. 15, by force, to make him a *k*.
 13. 14, behold your *k*.!
 15, we have no *k*. but Cæsar.
 1 Tim. 1. 17, now to the *k*. eternal.
 6. 15, the *k*. of *k*., and Lord of lords.
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10, made us *k*. and priests unto God.
 15. 3, thou *k*. of saints.
 See Luke 10. 24; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 17.
KINGDOM. Ex. 19. 6, a *k*. of priests.
 1 Chr. 29. 11; Matt. 6. 13, thine is the *k*.
 Ps. 22. 28, the *k*. is the Lord's.
 103. 19, his *k*. ruleth over all.
 145. 12, the glorious majesty of his *k*.
 Is. 14. 16, is this the man that did shake *k*.?
 Dan. 4. 3, his *k*. is an everlasting *k*.
 Matt. 4. 23; 9. 35; 24. 14, gospel of the *k*.
 12. 12, children of the *k*. cast out.
 12. 25; Mark 3. 24; Luke 11. 17, *k*. divided against
 itself.
 13. 38, the good seed are the children of the *k*.
 24. 34, inherit the *k*.
 Luke 12. 32, Father's good pleasure to give you the *k*.
 22. 29, I appoint unto you a *k*.
 John 18. 36, my *k*. is not of this world.
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou restore the *k*. to Israel?
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have delivered up the *k*.
 Col. 1. 13, into the *k*. of his dear Son.
 2 Tim. 4. 18, to his heavenly *k*.
 James 2. 5, heirs of the *k*. he hath promised.
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance into everlasting *k*.
 See Rev. 1. 9; 11. 15; 16. 10; 17. 17.
KISS. Ps. 85. 10; Prov. 27. 6; Luke 7. 38; Rom. 16. 16.
KNEW. Gen. 28. 16, the Lord is in this place and I *k*.
 it not.
 Jer. 1. 5, before I formed thee I *k*. thee.
 Matt. 7. 23, I never *k*. you, depart.
 John 4. 10, if thou *k*. the gift of God.
 2 Cor. 5. 21, who *k*. no sin.
 See Gen. 3. 7; Deut. 34. 10; John 1. 10; Rom. 1. 21.
KNOW. 1 Sam. 3. 7, Samuel did not yet *k*. the Lord.
 1 Chr. 29. 9, *k*. thou the God of thy father.
 Job 5. 27, *k*. thou it for thy good.
 8. 9, we are but of yesterday, and *k*. nothing.
 13. 23, make me to *k*. my transgression.
 19. 25, I *k*. that my redeemer liveth.
 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth God *k*.?
 Ps. 39. 4, make me to *k*. mine end.
 46. 10, be still, and *k*. that I am God.
 56. 9, this I *k*., for God is for me.
 103. 14, he *k*. our frame.
 139. 23, *k*. my heart.
 Eccles. 9. 5, the living *k*. they shall die
 11. 9, *k*. that for all these things.
 Is. 1. 3, the ox *k*. his owner.
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is deceitful, who can *k*. it?

Jer. 31. 34; Heb. 8. 11, *k*. the Lord, for all shall *k*. me.
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, *k*. there hath been a prophet.
 Hos. 2. 20, thou shalt *k*. the Lord.
 7. 9, yet he *k*. it not.
 Matt. 6. 3, let not thy left hand *k*.
 13. 11; Mark 4. 11; Luke 8. 10, given to you to *k*.
 25. 12, I *k*. you not.
 Mark 1. 24; Luke 4. 34, I *k*. thee, who, thou art.
 Luke 19. 42, if thou hadst *k*.
 22. 57, 60, I *k*. him not.
 John 7. 17, he shall *k*. of the doctrine.
 10. 14, I *k*. my sheep, and am *k*. of mine.
 13. 7, *k*. not now, but shalt *k*. hereafter.
 17, if ye *k*. these things.
 35, by this shall all men *k*. ye are my disciples.
 Acts 1. 7, it is not for you to *k*.
 Rom. 8. 28, we *k*. that all things work.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, neither can he *k*. them.
 13. 9, 12, we *k*. in part.
 Eph. 3. 19, and to *k*. the love of Christ.
 2 Tim. 1. 12, I *k*. whom I have believed.
 3. 15, thou hast *k*. the scriptures.
 1 John 2. 4, he that saith, I *k*. him.
 3. 2, we *k*. that when he shall appear.
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, I *k*. thy works.
 See Matt. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 19; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 17.
KNOWLEDGE. 2 Chr. 1. 10, 11, 12, give me *k*.
 Job 21. 14, we desire not *k*. of thy ways.
 Ps. 94. 10, he that teacheth man *k*.
 139. 6, such *k*. is too wonderful.
 144. 3, that thou takest *k*. of him.
 Prov. 10. 14, wise men lay up *k*.
 14. 6, *k*. is easy to him that understandeth.
 17. 27, he that hath *k*. spareth words.
 24. 5, a man of *k*. increaseth strength.
 30. 9, nor have the *k*. of the holy.
 Eccles. 1. 18, increaseth *k*. increaseth sorrow.
 9. 10, nor *k*. in the grave.
 Is. 11. 2, the spirit of *k*.
 40. 14, who taught him *k*.?
 53. 11, by his *k*. justify many.
 Dan. 1. 17, God gave them *k*.
 12. 4, *k*. shall be increased.
 Hos. 4. 6, destroyed for lack of *k*.
 Hab. 2. 14, the earth shall be filled with the *k*.
 Luke 11. 52, taken away key of *k*.
 Acts 4. 13, took *k*. of them.
 24. 22, more perfect *k*. of that way.
 Rom. 10. 2, zeal of God, but not according to *k*.
 1 Cor. 8. 1, *k*. puffeth up.
 13. 8, *k*. shall vanish away.
 15. 34, some have not the *k*. of God.
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which passeth *k*.
 Phil. 3. 8, but loss for the *k*. of Christ.
 Col. 2. 3, treasures of wisdom and *k*.
 1 Tim. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 7, the *k*. of the truth.
 Heb. 10. 26, sin after we have received *k*.
 2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, to virtue *k*. and to *k*. temperance.
 3. 18, grow in grace and *k*.
 See Gen. 2. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 19. 2; Hos. 4. 1.

L.

LABOUR (n.). Ps. 90. 10, yet is their strength *l*. and
 sorrow.
 104. 23, goeth to his *l*. till evening.
 Prov. 13. 11, he that gathereth by *l*. shall increase.
 14. 23, in all *l*. there is profit.
 Eccles. 1. 8, all things are full of *l*.
 2. 22, what hath man of all his *l*.?
 6. 7, all the *l*. of man is for his mouth.
 John 4. 38, are entered into their *l*.
 1 Cor. 15. 58, your *l*. is not in vain.
 1 Thess. 1. 3; Heb. 6. 10, your *l*. of love.
 Rev. 2. 2, I know thy *l*. and patience.
 14. 13, rest from their *l*.
 See Gen. 31. 42; Is. 58. 3; 2 Cor. 6. 5; 11. 23.
LABOUR (v.). Ex. 20. 9; Deut. 5. 13, six days shalt
 thou *l*.
 Neh. 4. 21, so we *l*. in the work.
 Ps. 127. 1, they *l*. in vain.
 144. 14, our oxen may be strong to *l*.
 Prov. 16. 26, he that *l*. for himself.
 23. 4, *l*. not to be rich.
 Eccles. 4. 8, for whom do I *l*.?
 5. 12, the sleep of a *l*. man is sweet.
 Matt. 11. 28, all ye that *l*.
 John 6. 27, *l*. not for meat that perisheth.
 1 Cor. 3. 9, we are *l*. together with God.
 Eph. 4. 28, but rather *l*., working with his hands.
 1 Thess. 5. 12, which *l*. among you.
 1 Tim. 5. 17, they who *l*. in word and doctrine.
 See Matt. 9. 37; 20. 1; Luke 10. 2.

LACK. Matt. 19. 20; Luke 22. 35; Acts 4. 34.
LADEN. Is. 1. 4; Matt. 11. 23; 2 Tim. 3. 6.
LAMB. Is. 5. 17, the *l.* feed after thy manner.
 11. 6, the wolf shall dwell with the *l.*
 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, as *l.* to the slaughter.
 John 1. 29, 36, behold the *l.* of God.
 1 Pet. 1. 19, as of a *l.* without blemish.
 Rev. 5. 6; 13. 8, stood a *l.* slain.
 12. 11, by the blood of the *l.*
 22. 1, the throne of God and of the *l.*
See Is. 40. 11; Luke 10. 3; John 21. 15.
LAME. Job 29. 15; Prov. 26. 7; Is. 35. 6; Heb. 12. 13.
LAMENT. Matt. 11. 17; John 16. 20; Acts 8. 2.
LAMP. Ps. 119. 105; Prov. 13. 9; Is. 62. 1; Matt. 23. 1.
LAP. Judg. 7. 6; Prov. 16. 33.
LAST. Num. 23. 10, let my *l.* end be like his.
 Prov. 23. 32, at the *l.* it biteth like a serpent.
 Matt. 12. 45; Luke 11. 26, *l.* state of that man.
 19. 30; 20. 16; Mark 10. 31; Luke 13. 30, first shall be *l.*
 John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48, the *l.* day.
See Lam. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 1 John 2. 18.
LATTER. Job 19. 25; Prov. 19. 20; Hag. 2. 9.
LAUGH. Prov. 1. 26; Eccles. 3. 4; Luke 6. 21; Jam. 4. 9.
LAW. John 8. 34, all the words of the *l.*
 Ps. 37. 31, the *l.* of his God is in his heart.
 40. 8, thy *l.* is within my heart.
 119. 70, 77, 92, 174, I delight in thy *l.*
 97, 113, 163, 165, how I love thy *l.*
 Prov. 13. 14, the *l.* of the wise is a fountain of life.
 Is. 8. 20, to the *l.* and to the testimony.
 Mal. 2. 6, the *l.* of truth was in his mouth.
 Matt. 5. 17, not come to destroy the *l.*
 23. 23, the weightier matters of the *l.*
 John 7. 51, doth our *l.* judge any man.
 19. 7, we have a *l.*, and by our *l.*
 Rom. 2. 14, are a *l.* unto themselves.
 3. 20, by the deeds of the *l.*
 7. 12, the *l.* is holy.
 14, the *l.* is spiritual.
 16; 1 Thim. 1. 8, the *l.* is good.
 8. 3, what the *l.* could not do.
 Gal. 3. 24, the *l.* was our schoolmaster.
 5. 14, all the *l.* is fulfilled in one word.
 23, against such there is no *l.*
 6. 2, so fulfil the *l.* of Christ.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, the *l.* is not made for a righteous man.
 Heb. 7. 16, the *l.* of a carnal commandment.
 James 1. 25; 2. 12, perfect *l.* of liberty.
 2. 8, the royal *l.*
See Ps. 1. 2; 19. 7; Matt. 7. 12; Rom. 10. 4.
LAWFUL. Matt. 12. 2; John 5. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 12.
LAWLESS. 1 Tim. 1. 9.
LEAD. Deut. 4. 27; 28. 37, whither the Lord shall *l.* you.
 Ps. 23. 2, he *l.* me beside still waters.
 27. 11, *l.* me in a plain path.
 31. 3, *l.* me, and guide me.
 61. 2, *l.* me to the rock that is higher than *l.*
 139. 10, there shall thy hand *l.* me.
 24, *l.* me in the way everlasting.
 Prov. 6. 22, when thou goest, it shall *l.* thee.
 Is. 11. 6, a little child shall *l.* them.
 42. 16, I will *l.* them in paths not known.
 48. 17, I am the Lord which *l.* thee.
 Matt. 6. 13; Luke 11. 4, *l.* us not into temptation.
 15. 14; Luke 6. 39, if the blind *l.* the blind.
 Acts 13. 11, seeking some to *l.* him.
 1 Tim. 2. 2, we may *l.* a quiet life.
See John 10. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 6; Rev. 7. 17.
LEAF. Lev. 26. 36; Ps. 1. 3; Is. 64. 6; Matt. 21. 19.
LEAN. Prov. 3. 5; Amos 5. 19; Mic. 3. 11; John 13. 23;
 21. 20.
LEARN. Deut. 31. 13, *l.* to fear the Lord.
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, will increase *l.*
 22. 25, lest thou *l.* his ways.
 Is. 1. 17, *l.* to do well.
 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, neither shall they *l.* war.
 23. 11, 12, deliver to one that is *l.*
 John 6. 45, every one that hath *l.* of the Father.
 7. 15, having never *l.*
 Acts 7. 22, *l.* in all the wisdom of the Egyptians.
 26. 24, much *l.* doth make thee mad.
 Rom. 15. 4, written for our *l.*
 Eph. 4. 20, ye have not so *l.* Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 14, in the things thou hast *l.*
 Heb. 5. 8, though a Son, yet *l.* he obedience.
See Matt. 9. 13; 11. 29; Phil. 4. 11; Rev. 14. 3.
LEAST. Matt. 5. 19, one of these *l.* commandments.
 11. 11; Luke 7. 28, he that is *l.* in kingdom of heaven.
 25. 40, 45, done it to the *l.* of these.
 Luke 12. 26, not able to do that which is *l.*
 16. 10, faithful in that which is *l.*
 Eph. 3. 8, less than the *l.* of all saints.
See Gen. 32. 10; Jer. 31. 34; 1 Cor. 6. 4.

LEAVE. Gen. 2. 24; Matt. 19. 5; Mark 10. 7; Eph.
 5. 31, *l.* father and mother, and shall cleave.
 Ps. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not *l.* my soul in hell.
 27. 9; 119. 121, *l.* me not.
 Matt. 23. 23, and not to *l.* the other undone.
 John 14. 27, peace *l.* with you.
 Heb. 13. 5, I will never *l.* thee.
See Ruth 1. 16; Matt. 5. 24; John 16. 23.
LEES. Is. 25. 6; Jer. 48. 11; Zeph. 1. 12.
LEND. Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *l.* to many nations.
 Ps. 37. 26; 112. 5, ever merciful, and *l.*
 Prov. 19. 17, he that hath pity on poor *l.* to the Lord.
 22. 7, the borrower is servant to the *l.*
 Luke 6. 34, if ye *l.* to them of whom.
See 1 Sam. 1. 28; Is. 24. 2; Luke 11. 5.
LESS. Ex. 30. 15; Job 11. 6; Is. 40. 17.
LIARS. Ps. 116. 11; John 8. 44; Tit. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 2;
 21. 8.
LIBERAL. Prov. 11. 25; Is. 32. 5, 8; James 1. 5.
LIBERTY. Ps. 119. 45, I will walk at *l.*
 Is. 61. 1; Jer. 34. 8; Luke 4. 18, to proclaim *l.*
 Rom. 8. 21, the glorious *l.* of the children of God.
 2 Cor. 3. 17, where the Spirit is, there is *l.*
 Gal. 5. 1, stand fast in the *l.*
 James 1. 25; 2. 12, the law of *l.*
See Lev. 25. 10; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16.
LIFE. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 22, the breath of *l.*
 9; 3. 24; Rev. 2. 7, the tree of *l.*
 Deut. 30. 15; Jer. 21. 8, I have set before thee *l.*
 Josh. 2. 14, our *l.* for yours.
 1 Sam. 25. 29, bound up in the bundle of *l.*
 Ps. 16. 11, shew me the path of *l.*
 17. 14; Eccles. 9. 9, their portion in this *l.*
 26. 9, gather not my *l.* with bloody men.
 27. 1, the strength of my *l.*
 30. 5, in his favour is *l.*
 34. 12, what man is he that desireth *l.*?
 36. 9, the fountain of *l.*
 91. 16, with long *l.* will I satisfy him
 133. 3, even *l.* for evermore.
 Prov. 3. 22, so shall they be *l.* to thy soul.
 6. 35, whose sineth me findeth *l.*
 15. 24, the way of *l.* is above to the wise.
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 22, take no thought for your *l.*
 18. 8; 19. 17; Mark 9. 43, to enter into *l.*
 Luke 12. 15, a man's *l.* consisteth not.
 23, the *l.* is more than meat.
 John 1. 4, in him was *l.*
 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from death to *l.*
 26, as the Father hath *l.* in himself.
 40; 10. 10, will not come that ye might have *l.*
 6. 33, 47, 48, 54, the bread of *l.*
 10. 15, 17; 13. 37, I lay down my *l.*
 11. 25; 14. 6, the resurrection and the *l.*
 Rom. 6. 4, in newness of *l.*
 11. 15, *l.* from the dead.
 2 Cor. 2. 16, the savour of *l.* unto *l.*
 Gal. 2. 20, the *l.* that I now live.
 Eph. 4. 18, alienated from the *l.* of God.
 Col. 3. 3, your *l.* is hid.
 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, the promise of the *l.*
 2 Tim. 1. 10, brought *l.* to light by gospel.
 James 4. 14, what is your *l.*?
 1 John 1. 2, the *l.* was manifested.
 2. 16, the pride of *l.*
 5. 11, this *l.* is in his Son.
 Rev. 22. 1, 7, river of water of *l.*
See Matt. 10. 39; 20. 28; Acts 5. 20.
LIGHT. Ex. 10. 23, Israel had *l.* in their dwellings.
 Job 18. 5, the *l.* of the wicked.
 37. 21, men see not bright *l.* in clouds.
 Ps. 4. 6; 90. 3, the *l.* of thy countenance.
 27. 1, the Lord is my *l.*
 36. 9, in thy *l.* shall we see *l.*
 97. 11, *l.* is sown for the righteous.
 119. 105, a *l.* to my path.
 Eccles. 11. 7, the *l.* is sweet.
 Is. 5. 20, darkness for *l.*, and *l.* for darkness.
 30. 26, the *l.* of the moon as *l.* of sun.
 58. 9, we wait for *l.*
 60. 1, arise, shine, for thy *l.* is come.
 Zech. 14. 6, the *l.* shall not be clear.
 Matt. 5. 14; John 8. 12; 9. 5, the *l.* of the world.
 16, let your *l.* so shine.
 6. 22, the *l.* of the body is the eye.
 Luke 12. 35, your loins girded, and *l.* burning.
 16. 8, wiser than children of *l.*
 John 1. 9, that was the true *l.*
 3. 19, *l.* is come into the world.
 20, hatheth *l.*
 5. 35, burning and shining *l.*
 12. 35, yet a little while is the *l.* with you.

John 12. 36, while ye have *l.*, believe in the *l.*
 Acts 26. 18, turn from darkness to *l.*
 1 Cor. 4. 5, bring to *l.* hidden things.
 2 Cor. 4. 4, *l.* of the gospel.
 6, commanded *l.* to shine out of darkness.
 11. 14, an angel of *l.*
 Eph. 5. 8, now are ye *l.*, walk as children of *l.*
 14, Christ shall give thee *l.*
 1 Tim. 6. 16, in *l.* which no man can approach.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a *l.* shining in a dark place.
 1 John 1. 5, God is *l.*
 7, walk in the *l.*, as he is in the *l.*
 Rev. 22. 5, they need no candle, neither *l.* of the sun.
 See 2 Tim. 1. 10; Rev. 7. 16; 18. 23; 21. 23.
LIGHTNING. Ex. 19. 16; Matt. 24. 27; Luke 10. 18.
LIKENESS. Ps. 17. 15, when I awake, with thy *l.*
 Is. 40. 18, what *l.* will ye compare?
 Acts 14. 11, gods are come down in *l.* of men.
 Rom. 6. 5, *l.* of his death, *l.* of his resurrection.
 8. 3, in the *l.* of sinful flesh.
 Phil. 2. 7, was made in the *l.* of men.
 See Gen. 1. 26; 5. 1; Ex. 20. 4; Deut. 4. 16.
LIMIT. Ps. 78. 41; Ezek. 43. 12; Heb. 4. 7.
LINE. Ps. 16. 6; Is. 23. 10, 17; 34. 11; 2 Cor. 10. 16.
LINGER. Gen. 19. 15; 43. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 3.
LIP. 1 Sam. 1. 13, only her *l.* moved.
 Job 27. 4, my *l.* shall not speak wickedness.
 33. 3, my *l.* shall utter knowledge.
 Ps. 12. 2, 3, flattering *l.*
 4, our *l.* are our own.
 17. 1, goeth not out of feigned *l.*
 31. 18; 120. 2; Prov. 10. 18; 12. 22; 17. 7, lying *l.*
 Prov. 15. 7, the *l.* of the wise disperse knowledge.
 Eccles. 10. 12, the *l.* of a fool will swallow himself.
 Cant. 7. 9, causing *l.* of those asleep to speak.
 Is. 6. 5, a man of unclean *l.*
 Matt. 15. 8, this people honoureth me with their *l.*
 See Ps. 51. 15; 141. 3; Dan. 10. 16; Hab. 3. 16.
LITTLE. Ezra 9. 8, for a *l.* space, a *l.* reviving.
 Job 26. 14, how *l.* a portion is heard?
 Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, a *l.* lower than angels.
 37. 16, a *l.* that a righteous man hath.
 Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, a *l.* sleep.
 15. 16; 16. 8, better is a *l.* with fear of Lord.
 30. 24, four things *l.* on earth.
 Is. 28. 10, here a *l.*, and there a *l.*
 40. 15; Ezek. 16. 47, as a very *l.* thing.
 Hag. 1. 6, bring in *l.*
 Matt. 6. 30; 8. 28; 14. 31; 16. 3; Luke 12. 23, *l.* faith.
 10. 42; 18. 6; Mark 9. 42; Luke 17. 2, *l.* ones.
 Luke 7. 47, to whom *l.* is forgiven.
 19. 3, *l.* of stature.
 1 Cor. 5. 6; Gal. 5. 9, a *l.* leaven.
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise profiteth *l.*
 5. 23, use a *l.* wine.
 See John 7. 33; 14. 19; 16. 16; Rev. 3. 8; 6. 11.
LIVE. Gen. 17. 18, O that Ishmael might *l.* before thee!
 45. 3, doth my father yet *l.*?
 Lev. 18. 5; Neh. 9. 29; Ezek. 20. 11, if a man do, he shall *l.*
 Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4; Luke 4. 4, not *l.* by bread alone.
 Job 7. 16, I would not *l.* always.
 14. 14, shall he *l.* again?
 Ps. 118. 17, I shall not die, but *l.*
 Is. 38. 16, make me to *l.*
 55. 3, hear, and your soul shall *l.*
 Ezek. 3. 21; 18. 9; 33. 13, he shall surely *l.*
 16. 6, when thou wast in thy blood, *l.*
 Hos. 6. 2, we shall *l.* in his sight.
 Hab. 2. 4, the just shall *l.* by faith.
 Luke 10. 28, this do, and thou shalt *l.*
 John 11. 23, though he were dead, yet shall he *l.*
 19. 14, because *l.*, ye shall *l.* also.
 Acts 17. 23, in him we *l.* and move.
 Rom. 8. 12, *l.* after the flesh.
 14. 8, whether we *l.*, we *l.* unto the Lord.
 1 Cor. 9. 14, should *l.* of the gospel.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as dying, and, behold, we *l.*
 Gal. 2. 19, that I might *l.* unto God.
 5. 25, if we *l.* in the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 21, for me to *l.* is Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will *l.* godly.
 James 4. 13, if the Lord will, we shall *l.*
 Rev. 1. 18, I am he that *l.* and was dead.
 3. 1, a name that thou *l.*
 See Rom. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Rev. 20. 4.
LIVELY. Ex. 1. 19; Acts 7. 33; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2. 5.
LIVING. Gen. 2. 7, a *l.* soul.
 Job 28. 13; Ps. 27. 13; 32. 5; 116. 9, the land of the *l.*
 33. 30; Ps. 56. 13, light of *l.*
 Ps. 69. 28, the book of the *l.*
 Eccles. 7. 2, the *l.* will lay it to heart.

Eccles. 9. 5, the *l.* know they shall die.
 Cant. 4. 15; Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13; Zech. 14. 8; John 4. 10, *l.* water.
 Is. 38. 19, the *l.* shall praise thee.
 Lam. 3. 33, wherefore doth a *l.* man complain?
 Mark 12. 44, even all her *l.*
 Luke 8. 43, spent all her *l.*
 John 6. 51, I am the *l.* bread.
 Heb. 10. 20, a new and *l.* way.
 See Matt. 22. 32; Mark 12. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 43.
LOADETH. Ps. 68. 19.
LOAN. 1 Sam. 2. 20.
LOATHE. Num. 21. 5; Job 7. 16; Ezek. 6. 9; 20. 43; 36. 31.
LODGE. Ruth 1. 16; Is. 1. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
LOFTY. Ps. 131. 1; Is. 2. 11; 57. 15.
LONG. Job 3. 21, which *l.* for death.
 6. 8, that God would grant the thing I *l.* for!
 Ps. 63. 1, my flesh *l.* for thee in a dry land.
 84. 2, my soul *l.* for courts of the Lord.
 119. 174, I have *l.* for thy salvation.
 See Deut. 12. 20; 28. 32; 1 Sam. 23. 15; Phil. 1. 8.
LOOK. Gen. 19. 17, *l.* not behind thee.
 Num. 21. 8, when he *l.* on the serpent.
 Job 33. 27, he *l.* on men.
 Ps. 5. 3, and will *l.* up.
 34. 3, they *l.* to him, and were lightened.
 84. 9, *l.* upon the face of thine anointed.
 Is. 5. 7; 59. 11, he *l.* for judgment.
 17. 7, at that day shall a man *l.* to his Maker.
 45. 22, *l.* unto me, and be saved.
 63. 5, *l.*, and there was none to help.
 66. 2, to this man will I *l.*
 Jer. 8. 15; 14. 19, we *l.* for peace.
 39. 12, *l.* well to him.
 40. 4, come with me, and I will *l.* well to thee.
 Hag. 1. 9, ye *l.* for much.
 Matt. 11. 3; Luke 7. 19, do we *l.* for another?
 24. 50, in a day he *l.* not for.
 Luke 9. 62, no man *l.* back is fit for the kingdom.
 10. 32, a Levite came and *l.* on him.
 22. 61, the Lord turned, and *l.* on Peter.
 John 13. 22, disciples *l.* one on another.
 Acts 3. 4, 12, said, *l.* on us.
 6. 3, *l.* ye out seven men.
 2 Cor. 4. 18, we *l.* not at things seen.
 10. 7, *l.* upon things after outward appearance.
 Phil. 2. 4, *l.* not every man on his own things.
 Tit. 2. 13, *l.* for that blessed hope.
 Heb. 11. 10, he *l.* for a city.
 12. 2, *l.* unto Jesus.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, angels desire to *l.* into.
 2 John 8, *l.* to yourselves.
 See Prov. 14. 15; Matt. 5. 28; 2 Pet. 3. 12.
LOOSE. Job 38. 31, canst thou *l.* the bands of Orion?
 Ps. 102. 20, *l.* those appointed to death.
 116. 16, thou hast *l.* my bonds.
 Eccles. 12. 6, or ever the silver cord be *l.*
 Matt. 16. 19; 18. 18, *l.* on earth, be *l.* in heaven.
 John 11. 44, *l.* him, and let him go.
 Acts 2. 24, having *l.* the pains of death.
 1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *l.* from a wife?
 See Deut. 25. 9; Is. 45. 1; 51. 14; Luke 13. 12.
LORD. Ex. 34. 6, the *L.*, the *L.* God, merciful.
 Deut. 4. 35; 1 Kin. 18. 39, the *L.* is God.
 6. 4, the *L.* our God is one *L.*
 Ruth 2. 4; 2 Chr. 20. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 16, the *L.* be with you.
 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 21. 7, it is the *L.*
 Neh. 9. 6; Is. 37. 20, thou art *L.* alone.
 Ps. 33. 12, whose God is the *L.*
 100. 3, know that the *L.* he is God.
 118. 23, this is the *L.* doing.
 Zech. 14. 9, one *L.*, and his name one,
 Matt. 7. 21, not every one that saith *L.*, *L.*
 26. 22, *L.*, is it I?
 Mark 2. 28; Luke 6. 5, the *L.* of the sabbath.
 Luke 6. 46, why call ye me *L.*, *L.*?
 John 9. 36, who is he, *L.*?
 20. 25, we have seen the *L.*
 Acts 2. 36, both *L.* and Christ.
 9. 5; 26. 15, who art thou, *L.*?
 Eph. 4. 5, one *L.*
 See Rom. 10. 12; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15. 47; Rev. 11. 15.
LORDSHIP. Mark 10. 42; Luke 22. 25.
LOSE. Matt. 10. 39; 16. 25; Mark 8. 35; Luke 9. 24, shall *l.* it.
 16. 26; Mark 8. 36; Luke 9. 25, *l.* his own soul.
 John 6. 39, Father's will I should *l.* nothing.
 See Judg. 18. 25; Eccles. 3. 6; Luke 15. 4, 8.
LOSS. 1 Cor. 3. 15; Phil. 3. 7, 8.
LOST. Ps. 119. 176; Jer. 50. 6, like *l.* sheep.
 Ezek. 37. 11, our hope is *l.*

Matt. 10. 6; 15. 24, go to *l.* sheep of Israel.
 18. 11; Luke 19. 10, to save that which was *l.*
 John 6. 12, that nothing be *l.*
 17. 12, none of them is *l.*
 18. 9, have I *l.* none.
 See Lev. 6. 3; Deut. 22. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 3.
LOT. Ps. 16. 3, thou minnest my *l.*
 125. 3, not rest on the *l.* of the righteous.
 Prov. 1. 14, cast in thy *l.* among us.
 16. 33, *l.* is cast into the lap.
 18. 13, *l.* causeth contention to cease.
 Dan. 12. 13, stand in thy *l.*
 Acts 3. 21, neither part nor *l.* in this matter.
 See Num. 26. 55; Matt. 27. 35; Acts 1. 26.
LOUD. Ezra 3. 13; Prov. 7. 11; 27. 14; Luke 23. 27.
LOVE (n.). 2 Sam. 1. 26, wonderful, passing the *l.* of women.
 Prov. 10. 12, *l.* covereth all sins.
 15. 17, better a dinner of herbs where *l.* is.
 Cant. 2. 4, his banner over me was *l.*
 8. 6, *l.* is strong as death.
 Jer. 31. 3, loved thee with everlasting *l.*
 Hos. 11. 4, the bands of *l.*
 Matt. 24. 12, *l.* of many shall wax cold.
 John 5. 42, ye have not the *l.* of God in you.
 13. 35, if ye have *l.* one to another.
 15. 13, greater *l.* hath no man than this.
 Rom. 13. 10, *l.* worketh no ill.
 2 Cor. 5. 14, the *l.* of Christ constraineth us.
 13. 11, the God of *l.* shall be with you.
 Eph. 3. 19, the *l.* of Christ, which passeth.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the *l.* of money is the root of all evil.
 Heb. 13. 1, let brotherly *l.* continue.
 1 John 4. 7, *l.* is of God.
 8. 16, God is *l.*
 10, herein is *l.*, not that we loved God.
 18, there is no fear in *l.*
 Rev. 2. 4, thou hast left thy first *l.*
 See Gen. 29. 20; Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thess. 1. 3.
LOVE (v.). Lev. 19. 18; Matt. 19. 19; 22. 39; Mark 12. 31, thou shalt *l.* thy neighbour.
 Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; 19. 9; 30. 6; Matt. 22. 37; Mark 12. 30; Luke 10. 27, *l.* the Lord thy God.
 Ps. 18. 1, I will *l.* thee, O Lord, my strength.
 26. 8, *l.* the habitation of thy house.
 34. 12, what man is he that *l.* many days?
 69. 36, they that *l.* his name.
 97. 10, ye that *l.* the Lord.
 109. 17, as be *l.* cursing.
 122. 6, they shall prosper that *l.* thee.
 Prov. 8. 17, I *l.* them that *l.* me.
 17. 17, a friend *l.* at all times.
 Eccles. 3. 8, a time to *l.*
 Jer. 5. 31, my people *l.* to have it so.
 31. 3, I have *l.* thee with an everlasting love.
 Hos. 14. 4, I will *l.* them freely.
 Amos 5. 15, hate the evil, and *l.* the good.
 Mic. 6. 8, but to *l.* mercy, and walk humbly.
 Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 27, I say, *l.* your enemies.
 46, if ye *l.* them which *l.* you.
 Luke 7. 42, which will *l.* him most?
 John 11. 3, he whom thou *l.* is sick.
 15. 12, 17, that ye *l.* one another.
 21. 15, 16, 17, *l.* thou me?
 Rom. 13. 8, owe no man any thing, but to *l.*
 Eph. 6. 24, grace be with all them that *l.* our Lord.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not seen, ye *l.*
 2. 17, *l.* the brotherhood.
 1 John 4. 19, we *l.* him, because he first *l.* us.
 Rev. 3. 19, as many as *l.*, I rebuke.
 See Gen. 22. 2; John 14. 31; 1 John 4. 20, 21.
LOVELY. 2 Sam. 1. 23; Cant. 5. 16; Ezek. 33. 32; Phil. 4. 8.
LOVER. 1 Kin. 5. 1; Ps. 88. 18; 2 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 1. 8.
LOW. Ps. 136. 23; Rom. 12. 16; James 1. 9, 10.
LOWER. Ps. 8. 5; 63. 9; Eph. 4. 9; Heb. 2. 7.
LOWEST. Deut. 32. 22; Ps. 86. 13; Luke 14. 9.
LOWLINESS. Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 3.
LOWLY. Prov. 11. 2, with the *l.* is wisdom.
 Matt. 11. 29, I am meek and *l.*
 See Ps. 138. 6; Prov. 3. 34; 16. 19; Zech. 9. 9.
LUST. Deut. 12. 15, 20, 21; 14. 26, whatsoever thy soul *l.* after.
 Ps. 81. 12, gave them up to their own *l.*
 Rom. 7. 7, I had not known *l.*
 Gal. 5. 24, Christ's have crucified flesh with *l.*
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into hurtful *l.*
 Tit. 2. 12, denying worldly *l.*
 James 1. 14, when he is drawn of his own *l.*
 1 Pet. 2. 11, abstain from fleshly *l.*
 1 John 2. 16, the *l.* of the flesh.
 17, the world passeth away, and the *l.* thereof.

Jude 16, 18, walking after *l.*
 See Matt. 5. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Rev. 18. 14.
LYING. Ps. 31. 18, let the *l.* lips be put to silence.
 119. 163, I abhor *l.*, but thy law I love.
 Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *l.* tongue.
 12. 19, a *l.* tongue is but for a moment.
 Jer. 7. 4, trust not in *l.* words.
 Eph. 4. 25, putting away *l.*
 See 1 Kin. 22. 22; 2 Chr. 18. 21; Dan. 2. 9.
 M.
MAD. John 10. 20; Acts 26. 11, 24; 1 Cor. 14. 23.
MADE. Ex. 2. 14, who *m.* thee a prince over us?
 Ps. 118. 24, this is the day the Lord hath *m.*
 Prov. 16. 4, the Lord *m.* all things for himself.
 Eccles. 3. 11, he hath *m.* every thing beautiful.
 7. 29, God hath *m.* man upright.
 Is. 66. 2, all these things hath mine hand *m.*
 John 1. 3, all things were *m.* by him.
 5. 6, wilt thou be *m.* whole?
 2 Cor. 5. 21, he hath *m.* him to be sin for us.
 Eph. 2. 13, *m.* nigh by the blood of Christ.
 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, I was *m.* a minister.
 Col. 1. 20, having *m.* peace.
 Heb. 2. 17, to be *m.* like his brethren.
 See Ps. 95. 5; 149. 2; John 19. 7; Acts 17. 24.
MAGNIFY. Josh. 3. 7, this day will I begin to *m.* thee.
 Job 7. 17, what is man, that thou shouldst *m.* him?
 Ps. 34. 3; 40. 16; Luke 1. 46, *m.* the Lord.
 35. 26; 39. 16, that *m.* themselves.
 138. 2, thou hast *m.* thy word above all.
 Is. 42. 21, *m.* the law.
 Acts. 19. 17, the name of Jesus was *m.*
 Rom. 11. 13, I *m.* mine office.
 See Dan. 8. 25; 11. 36; Acts 5. 13; Phil. 1. 20.
MALL. 1 Sam. 17. 5.
MAINTAIN. 1 Kin. 8. 45; 49. 59; 2 Chr. 35. 39, *m.* their cause.
 Ps. 16. 5, thou *m.* my lot.
 Tit. 3. 8, 14, careful to *m.* good works.
 See Job 13. 15; Ps. 9. 4; 140. 12.
MAINTENANCE. Ezra 4. 14; Prov. 27. 27.
MAKER. Job 4. 17, shall a man be more pure than his *m.*?
 32. 2, my *m.* would soon take me away.
 35. 10, none saith, where is God my *m.*?
 36. 3, ascribe righteousness to my *m.*?
 Ps. 95. 6, kneel before the Lord our *m.*
 Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, reproacheth his *m.*
 22. 2, the Lord is *m.* of them all.
 Is. 45. 9, that striveth with his *m.*
 51. 13, forgettest the Lord thy *m.*
 54. 5, thy *m.* is thine husband.
 Heb. 11. 10, whose builder and *m.* is God.
 See Is. 1. 31; 17. 7; 22. 11; Hab. 2. 18.
MALICIOUSNESS. Rom. 1. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 16.
MAN. Gen. 3. 22, the *m.* is become as one of us.
 8. 21, for *m.* sake.
 Num. 23. 19, God is not a *m.*
 Neh. 6. 11, should such *m.* as I flee?
 Job 5. 7, *m.* is born to trouble.
 10. 4, seest thou as *m.* seeth?
 11. 12, vain *m.* would be wise.
 14. 1, *m.* that is born of a woman.
 15. 7, art thou the first *m.* that was born?
 25. 6, *m.* that is a worm.
 33. 12, God is greater than *m.*
 Ps. 10. 18, the *m.* of earth.
 49. 12, *m.* being in honour abideth not.
 49. 48, what *m.* is he that liveth.
 90. 3, thou turnest *m.* to destruction.
 104. 23, *m.* goeth forth to his labour.
 118. 6, I will not fear, what can *m.* do?
 Prov. 12. 2, a good *m.* obtaineth favour.
 Eccles. 6. 12, who knoweth what is good for *m.*?
 Is. 2. 22, cease ye from *m.*
 Jer. 10. 23, it is not in *m.* to direct his steps.
 Lam. 3. 1, I am the *m.* that hath seen affliction.
 Hos. 11. 9, I am God, and not *m.*
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, no *m.* can serve.
 8. 4; Mark 8. 26, 30; Luke 5. 14; 9. 21, tell no *m.*
 17. 8, they saw no *m.*
 John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 12, no *m.* hath seen God.
 19. 5, behold the *m.*!
 1 Cor. 2. 11, what *m.* knoweth things of a *m.*?
 11. 8, *m.* is not of the woman.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our outward *m.* perish.
 Phil. 2. 8, in fashion as a *m.*
 1 Tim. 2. 8, the *m.* Christ Jesus.
 See John 7. 46; 1 Cor. 15. 47; Eph. 4. 24.
MANIFEST. Mark 4. 22, nothing hid that shall not be *m.*

- John 2. 11, and *m.* forth his glory.
 11. 22, how is it thou wilt *m.* thyself?
 1 Cor. 4. 5, who will make *m.* the counsels of the hearts.
 2 Cor. 2. 14, maketh *m.* savour of knowledge.
 Gal. 5. 19, the works of the flesh are *m.*
 2 Thessa. 1. 5, a *m.* token of righteous judgment.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, God was *m.* in the flesh.
 5. 25, good works of some are *m.* beforehand.
 Heb. 4. 13, no creature that is not *m.*
 1 John 1. 2, the life was *m.*
 3. 5, he was *m.* to take away our sins.
 4. 9, in this was *m.* the love of God.
 See Rom. 8. 19; John 17. 6; 1 John 3. 10.
MANIFOLD. Ps. 104. 24, how *m.* are thy works!
 Eph. 3. 19, the *m.* wisdom of God.
 1 Pet. 1. 6, through *m.* temptations.
 4. 10, stewards of the *m.* grace of God.
 See Neh. 9. 19, 27; Amos 5. 12; Luke 13. 30.
MANNER. 2 Sam. 7. 19, is this the *m.* of man?
 Ps. 144. 13, all *m.* of store.
 Is. 5. 17, lambs shall feed after their *m.*
 Matt. 8. 27; Mark 4. 41; Luke 8. 25, what *m.* of man is this!
 12. 31, all *m.* of sin shall be forgiven.
 Acts 28. 4, my *m.* of life from my youth.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications corrupt good *m.*
 Heb. 10. 25, as the *m.* of some is.
 James 1. 24, forgetteth what *m.* of man.
 1 Pet. 1. 15, holy in all *m.* of conversation.
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what *m.* of persons ought ye to be?
 See Matt. 4. 23; 5. 11; Luke 9. 55; Rev. 22. 2.
MANTLE. 2 Kin. 2. 8; Job 1. 20; Ps. 109. 21.
MAR. Lev. 19. 27, nor *m.* the corners of thy beard.
 1 Sam. 6. 5, images that *m.* the land.
 Job 30. 13, they *m.* my path.
 Is. 52. 14, visage *m.* more than any man.
 Mark 2. 22, wine spilled, and bottles *m.*
 See Ruth 4. 6; 2 Kin. 3. 19; Jer. 13. 7; 18. 4.
MARK. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord set a *m.* on Cain.
 Job 22. 15, hast thou *m.* the old way?
 Ps. 37. 37, *m.* the perfect man.
 48. 13, *m.* well her bulwarks.
 130. 3, if thou shouldest *m.* iniquities.
 Jer. 2. 22, thine iniquity is *m.* before me.
 23. 18, who hath *m.* his word?
 Phil. 3. 14, I press toward the *m.* for the prize.
 17. *m.* them which walk so.
 See Luke 14. 7; Rom. 16. 17; Rev. 13. 16; 20. 4.
MARROW. Job 21. 24; Ps. 63. 5; Prov. 3. 8; Heb. 4. 12.
MARVEL. Matt. 8. 10; Mk. 6. 16; Lk. 7. 9, Jesus *m.*
 Mark 5. 20, all men did *m.*
 John 3. 7; 5. 28; 1 John 3. 13. *m.* not.
 See Eccles. 5. 8; John 7. 12; Gal. 1. 6.
MARVELLOUS. Job 5. 9, *m.* things without number.
 Ps. 17. 8, *m.* lovingkindness.
 113. 23; Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 11, *m.* in our eyes.
 John 9. 30, herein is a *m.* thing.
 1 Pet. 2. 9, into his *m.* light.
 See Ps. 105. 5; 139. 14; Dan. 11. 36; Mic. 7. 15.
MASTER. 2 Kin. 6. 32, sound of his *m.* feet behind him.
 Mat. 1. 6, if I be a *m.*, where is my fear?
 2. 12, the Lord will cut off the *m.* and the scholar.
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, no man can serve two *m.*
 10. 24; Luke 6. 40, disciple not above his *m.*
 25, enough for the disciple that he be as his *m.*
 17. 24, doth not your *m.* pay tribute?
 23. 8, 10, one is your *M.*, even Christ.
 26. 25, *M.* is it I?
 Mark 5. 35; Luke 8. 49, why troublest thou the *M.*?
 9. 5; Luke 9. 33, *M.*, it is good for us to be here.
 10. 17; Luke 10. 25, good *M.*, what shall I do?
 Luke 13. 25, when once the *m.* of the house is risen.
 John 3. 19, art thou a *m.* of Israel?
 11. 28, the *M.* is come, and calleth.
 13. 13, ye call me *M.*, and ye say well.
 Rom. 14. 4, to his own *m.* he standeth or falleth.
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise *m.*-builder.
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, be obedient to *m.*
 9. Col. 4. 1, *m.* do the same things to them.
 1 Tim. 6. 1, count their *m.* worthy of honour.
 2, that have believing *m.*
 James 3. 1, be not many *m.*
 See Gen. 24. 12; 39. 8; Prov. 25. 13; Eccles. 12. 11.
MASTERY. Ex. 32. 18; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 5.
MATTER. Ezra 10. 4, arise, for this *m.* belongeth to thee.
 Job 19. 28, the root of the *m.* is found in me.
 32. 13, I am full of *m.*
 Ps. 45. 1, my heart is inditing a good *m.*
 Prov. 16. 20, handleth a *m.* wisely.
 18. 13, answereth a *m.* before he heareth it.
 Eccl. 10. 20, that which hath wings shall tell the *m.*
 12. 13, conclusion of the whole *m.*
 Matt. 23. 23, the weightier *m.*
 Acts 18. 14, if it were a *m.* of wrong.
 1 Cor. 6. 2, to judge the smallest *m.*
 2 Cor. 9. 5, as a *m.* of bounty.
 James 3. 5, how great a *m.* a little fire kindleth!
 See Gen. 30. 15; Dan. 3. 16; Acts. 8. 21; 17. 32.
MAY. Matt. 9. 21; 26. 42; Acts. 8. 37.
MEAN. Ex. 12. 26; Josh. 4. 6, what *m.* ye by this service?
 Deut. 6. 20, what *m.* the testimonies?
 Prov. 22. 29, not stand before *m.* men.
 Is. 2. 9; 5. 15; 31. 8, the *m.* man.
 Ezek. 17. 12, know ye not what these things *m.*?
 Mark 9. 10, what the rising from the dead should *m.*
 Acts 21. 39, citizen of no *m.* city.
 See Acts 10. 17; 17. 20; 21. 13.
MEANS. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no *m.* clear guilty,
 Ps. 49. 7, none can by any *m.* redeem.
 Mal. 1. 9, this hath been by your *m.*
 Matt. 5. 26, shalt by no *m.* come out.
 Luke 10. 19, nothing shall by any *m.* hurt you.
 John 9. 21, by what *m.* he now seeth.
 1 Cor. 8. 9, lest by any *m.* this liberty.
 9. 22, that I might by all *m.* save some.
 Phil. 3. 11, by any *m.* attain.
 2 Thessa. 3. 16, give you peace always by all *m.*
 See Jer. 5. 31; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 2. 2.
MEASURE (*n.*). Deut. 25. 14; Prov. 20. 10, thou shalt not have divers *m.*
 Job 11. 9, the *m.* is longer than the earth.
 23. 25, he weigheth the waters by *m.*
 Ps. 39. 4, the *m.* of my days.
 Is. 40. 12, the dust of the earth is a *m.*
 Jer. 50. 11; 45. 23, I will correct thee in *m.*
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt drink water by *m.*
 Matt. 7. 2; Mark 4. 24; Luke 6. 33, with what *m.* ye mete.
 13. 33; Luke 13. 21, three *m.* of meal.
 23. 32, fill up *m.* of your fathers.
 Luke 6. 33, good *m.*, pressed down.
 John 3. 34, giveth not the Spirit by *m.*
 Rom. 12. 3, to every man the *m.* of faith.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, exalted above *m.*
 Eph. 4. 7, the *m.* of the gift of Christ.
 13, to the *m.* of the stature.
 16, in the *m.* of every part.
 Rev. 6. 6, a *m.* of wheat for a penny.
 21. 17, according to the *m.* of a man.
 See Ps. 80. 5; Is. 5. 14; Mic. 6. 10.
MEASURE (*v.*). Is. 40. 12, who hath *m.* the waters?
 65. 7, I will *m.* former work into bosom.
 Jer. 31. 37, if heaven can be *m.*
 33. 22; Hos. 1. 10, as the sand cannot be *m.*
 2 Cor. 10. 12, *m.* themselves by themselves.
 See Ezek. 40. 3; 42. 15; Zech. 2. 1.
MEAT. Gen. 27. 4, make me savoury *m.*
 1 Kin. 19. 8, went in strength of that *m.*
 Ps. 59. 15, wander up and down for *m.*
 69. 25, he sent them *m.* to the full.
 145. 15, *m.* in due season.
 Prov. 23. 3, dainties, for they are deceitful *m.*
 30. 22, a fool when filled with *m.*
 31. 15, she giveth *m.* to her household.
 Is. 65. 25, dust shall be the serpent's *m.*
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy *m.* shall be by weight.
 47. 12, fruit for *m.*
 Dan. 1. 8, not defile himself with king's *m.*
 Hab. 1. 16, because their *m.* is plenteous.
 3. 17, fields yield no *m.*
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes, that there may be *m.*
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 23, life more than *m.*
 10. 10, workman worthy of his *m.*
 19. 37; Mark 8. 8, of broken *m.*
 25. 33, ye gave me *m.*
 Luke 3. 11, he that hath *m.* let him do likewise.
 24. 41; John 21. 5, have ye any *m.*?
 John 4. 32, I have *m.* to eat.
 34, my *m.* is to do the will of him that sent me.
 6. 27, labour not for the *m.* that perisheth.
 Acts 2. 46, did eat *m.* with gladness.
 15. 29, abstain from *m.* offered to idols.
 Rom. 14. 15, destroy not him with thy *m.*
 17, kingdom of God is not *m.* and drink.
 20, for *m.* destroy not the work of God.
 1 Cor. 6. 13, *m.* for the belly.
 8. 13, if *m.* make my brother to offend.
 10. 3, the same spiritual *m.*
 1 Tim. 4. 3, to abstain from *m.*

- Heb. 5. 12, 14, not of strong *m*.
 12. 16, who for one morsel of *m*.
 See Gen. 1. 24; 9. 3; Matt. 3. 4; Col. 2. 16.
- MEDDLE.** 2 Kin. 14. 10; 2 Chr. 25. 19, why *m*. to thy hurt?
 Prov. 20. 3, every fool will be *m*.
 19. *m*. not with him that flattereth.
 26. 17, that *m*. with strife.
 See 2 Chr. 35. 21; Prov. 17. 14; 24. 21.
- MEDITATE.** Gen. 21. 63, Isaac went out to *m*.
 Josh. 1. 8, thou shalt *m*. therein.
 Ps. 1. 2, in his law doth he *m*.
 63. 6; 119. 148, *m*. in the night watches.
 77. 12; 143. 5, I will *m*. of thy works.
 Is. 33. 18, thine heart shall *m*. terror.
 Luke 21. 14, not to *m*. before.
 1 Tim. 4. 15, *m*. upon these things.
 See Ps. 19. 14; 104. 34; 119. 97, 99.
- MEET.** Num. 12. 3, Moses was very *m*.
 22. 26, the *m*. shall eat and be satisfied.
 25. 9, the *m*. will be guide.
 37. 11; Matt. 5. 5, the *m*. shall inherit the earth.
 149. 4, will beautify the *m*.
 Is. 29. 19, the *m*. shall increase their joy.
 • 61. 1, good tidings to the *m*.
 Matt. 11. 29, for I am *m*.
 1 Pet. 3. 4, a *m*. and quiet spirit.
 See Ps. 76. 9; 147. 6; Is. 11. 4; Matt. 21. 5.
- MEETNESS.** 2 Cor. 10. 1, by the *m*. of Christ.
 Gal. 6. 1, restore in the spirit of *m*.
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *m*.
 2 Tim. 2. 25, in *m*. instructing.
 Tit. 3. 2, showing *m*. to all men.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, give reason of hope in you with *m*.
 See Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 4. 2.
- MEET.** Prov. 11. 24, withholdeth more than is *m*.
 Matt. 15. 26, not to take the children's bread.
 25. 1, 6, to the bridegroom.
 1 Cor. 15. 9, not to be called an apostle.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, to the *m*. Lord in the air.
 See Prov. 22. 2; Amos 4. 12; Matt. 8. 34.
- MELODY.** Is. 23. 16; 31. 3; Amos 5. 23; Eph. 5. 19.
- MELT.** Ps. 46. 6, the earth *m*.
 97. 5, the hills *m*.
 107. 26, their soul *m*.
 147. 18, he sendeth out his word, and *m*. them.
 Is. 13. 7, every man's heart shall *m*.
 64. 2, as when the *m*. fire burneth.
 See Ex. 15. 15; Josh. 14. 8; Jer. 9. 7.
- MEMBER.** Ps. 139. 16, all my *m*. were written.
 Rom. 6. 13, 19, neither yield your *m*.
 12. 4, as we have many *m*.
 1 Cor. 6. 15, bodies *m*. of Christ.
 James 3. 5, the tongue is a little *m*.
 4. 1, lusts which war in your *m*.
 See Job 17. 7; Matt. 5. 29; Eph. 4. 25; 5. 30.
- MEMORY.** Ps. 109. 15; 145. 7; Prov. 10. 7; Eccles. 9. 5.
- MEN.** 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God dwell with *m*.?
 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13, quit yourselves like *m*.
 Ps. 9. 20, know themselves to be but *m*.
 82. 7, but ye shall die like *m*.
 Eccles. 12. 3, the strong *m*. shall bow themselves.
 Is. 31. 3, the Egyptians are *m*., and not God.
 46. 8, shew yourselves *m*.
 Gal. 1. 10, do I now persuade *m*.?
 1 Thess. 2. 4, do not as pleasing *m*. but God.
 See Ps. 116. 11; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 17.
- MEND.** 2 Chr. 40. 7; 34. 10; Matt. 4. 21; Mark 1. 19.
- MENTION.** Gen. 40. 2, make *m*. of me to Pharaoh.
 Ps. 71. 16, I will make *m*. of thy righteousness.
 Is. 12. 4, make *m*. that his name is exalted.
 63. 7, I will *m*. the lovingkindnesses of the Lord.
 Rom. 1. 9; Eph. 1. 16; 1 Thess. 1. 2, *m*. of you in my prayers.
 See Is. 62. 6; Ezek. 18. 22; 33. 16.
- MERCHANTISE.** Prov. 3. 14, *m*. of it better than *m*. of silver.
 Is. 23. 18, *m*. shall be holiness to the Lord.
 Matt. 22. 5, one to his farm, another to his *m*.
 John 2. 16, my father's house an house of *m*.
 2 Pet. 2. 3, make *m*. of you.
 See Deut. 21. 14; 24. 7; Ezek. 26. 12; Rev. 18. 11.
- MERCHANT.** Gen. 23. 16, current money with the *m*.
 Is. 23. 8, whose *m*. are princes.
 47. 15, even thy *m*. shall wander.
 Rev. 18. 3, 11, the *m*. of the earth.
 23, thy *m*. were great men of the earth.
 See Prov. 31. 24; Is. 23. 11; Matt. 13. 45.
- MERCIFUL.** Ps. 37. 26, ever *m*. and lendeth.
 67. 1, God be *m*. to us, and bless us.
 Prov. 11. 17, the *m*. doeth good to his own soul.
 Is. 57. 1, *m*. men are taken away.
- Jer. 3. 12, return, for I am *m*.
 Luke 6. 36, be ye *m*., as your Father is *m*.
 18. 13, God be *m*. to me a sinner.
 Heb. 2. 17, a *m*. High Priest.
 See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Sam. 24. 26; 1 Kin. 20. 31.
- MERCY.** Gen. 32. 10, not worthy the least of the *m*.
 Ex. 33. 19, will shew *m*. on whom I will shew *m*.
 34. 7; Dan. 9. 4, keeping *m*. for thousands.
 Num. 14. 18; Ps. 103. 11; 145. 8, long-suffering, and of great *m*.
 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41; 2 Chr. 5. 13; 7. 3, 6; Ezra 3. 11; Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; Jer. 33. 11, his *m*. endureth for ever.
 Ps. 23. 6, surely goodness and *m*. shall follow.
 25. 7, according to thy *m*. remember me.
 33. 22, let thy *m*. be upon us.
 52. 8, I trust in the *m*. of God.
 59. 10, the God of my *m*.
 66. 20, not turned his *m*. from me.
 77. 8, is his *m*. clean gone for ever?
 85. 10, *m*. and truth are met together.
 89. 2, *m*. shall be built up for ever.
 90. 14, satisfy us early with thy *m*.
 101. 1, I will sing of *m*.
 108. 4, thy *m*. is great above the heavens.
 115. 1, for thy *m*., and for thy truth's sake.
 119. 64, the earth is full of thy *m*.
 130. 7, with the Lord there is *m*.
 Prov. 3. 3, let not *m*. and truth forsake thee.
 14. 21, 31, he that hath *m*. on the poor.
 16. 6; 20. 28, *m*. and truth.
 Is. 54. 7, with great *m*. will I gather thee.
 Jer. 6. 23, they are cruel, and have no *m*.
 Lam. 3. 22, it is of the Lord's *m*.
 Hos. 4. 1, because there is no *m*. in the land.
 6. 6; Matt. 9. 13, I desired *m*., and not sacrifice.
 10. 12, sow in righteousness, reap in *m*.
 14. 3, in thee the fatherless find *m*.
 Mic. 6. 8, but to do justly, and love *m*.
 7. 18, he delighteth in *m*.
 Heb. 3. 2, in wrath remember *m*.
 Matt. 5. 7, the merciful shall obtain *m*.
 9. 27; 15. 22; 20. 30; Mark 10. 47, 48; 18. 38, 39, thou son of David have *m*. on me.
 Luke 10. 37, he that shewed *m*.
 Rom. 9. 15, 18, *m*. on whom I will have *m*.
 16, of God that sheweth *m*.
 12. 1, beseech you by the *m*. of God.
 8, he that sheweth *m*., with cheerfulness.
 2 Cor. 1. 3, the Father of *m*.
 Eph. 2. 4, God, who is rich in *m*.
 1 Tim. 1. 13, 16, I obtained *m*., because.
 2 Tim. 1. 18, that he may find *m*. in that day.
 Heb. 4. 16, obtain *m*., and find grace.
 James 2. 13, without *m*. that shewed no *m*.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, according to his abundant *m*.
 See Prov. 12. 10; Dan. 4. 27; 1 Tim. 1. 2.
- MERRY.** Gen. 43. 34, were *m*. with him.
 Judg. 16. 25, their hearts were *m*.
 Prov. 15. 13, *m*. heart maketh cheerful countenance.
 15. *m*. heart hath a continual feast.
 17. 22, *m*. heart doeth good like a medicine.
 Eccles. 8. 15, nothing better than to eat and be *m*.
 9. 7, drink thy wine with a *m*. heart.
 10. 19, wine maketh *m*.
 James 5. 13, is any *m*.?
 See Luke 12. 19; 15. 23; Rev. 11. 10.
- MESSANGER.** Job 33. 23; Prov. 25. 13; Is. 42. 19.
- METE.** Is. 40. 12; Matt. 7. 2; Mark 4. 24; Luke 6. 38.
- MIDDLE.** Ezek. 1. 16; Eph. 2. 14.
- MIDST.** Ps. 102. 24, in the *m*. of my days.
 Prov. 23. 34, lieth down in *m*. of the sea.
 Dan. 9. 27, in the *m*. of the week.
 Matt. 18. 2; Mark 9. 36, a little child in the *m*.
 20, there am I in the *m*.
 Luke 24. 36; John 20. 19, Jesus himself in the *m*.
 Phil. 2. 15, in the *m*. of a crooked nation.
 Rev. 2. 7, in the *m*. of the paradise of God.
 4. 6; 5. 6; 7. 17, in the *m*. of the throne.
 See Gen. 2. 9; Is. 12. 6; Hos. 11. 9.
- MIGHT.** Deut. 6. 5, love God with all thy *m*.
 8. 17, the *m*. of mine hand hath gotten.
 2 Sam. 6. 14, David danced with all his *m*.
 Eccles. 9. 10, do it with thy *m*.
 Is. 40. 29, to them that have no *m*.
 Jer. 9. 23, mighty man glory in his *m*.
 51. 30, their *m*. hath failed.
 Zech. 4. 6, not by *m*., nor by power.
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, strengthened with *m*.
 See Eph. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Rev. 7. 12.
- MIGHTILY.** Jonah 3. 8; Acts 18. 25; 19. 20; Col. 1. 29.
- MIGHTY.** Gen. 10. 9, he was a *m*. hunter.

Judg. 5. 23, to the help of the Lord against the *m*.
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, how are the *m*. fallen!
 Job 9. 4, wise in heart and *m*. in strength.
 Ps. 24. 8, strong and *m*. in battle.
 89. 13, thou hast a *m*. arm.
 19, help upon one that is *m*.
 93. 4, the *m*. waves of the sea.
 Is. 1. 24; 30. 29; 49. 26; 60. 16, the *m*. One of Israel.
 5. 15, *m*. to drink wine.
 63. 1, *m*. to save.
 Jer. 32. 19, *m*. in work.
 Amos 2. 14, neither shall *m*. deliver himself.
 Matt. 11. 20; 13. 54; 14. 2; Mark 6. 2, *m*. works.
 Luke 9. 43, the *m*. power of God.
 24. 19, prophet *m*. in deed and word.
 Acts 18. 24, *m*. in the scriptures.
 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *m*.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons *m*. through God.
 Eph. 1. 19, the working of his *m*. power.
 See Num. 14. 12; Eccles. 6. 10; Matt. 3. 11.
MILK. Gen. 49. 12, teeth white with *m*.
 Prov. 30. 33, churning of *m*.
 Is. 55. 1, buy wine and *m*.
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites were whiter than *m*.
 Ezek. 25. 4, shall eat thy fruit and drink thy *m*.
 Heb. 5. 12, 13, such as have need of *m*.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, the sincere *m*. of the word.
 See Judg. 4. 19; 5. 25; Job 21. 24; Joel 3. 18.
MIND (n.) Neh. 4. 6, the people had a *m*. to work.
 Job 23. 13, he is in one *m*. who can turn him?
 34. 38, could it be according to thy *m*?
 Ps. 31. 12, as a dead man out of *m*.
 Prov. 29. 11, a fool uttereth all his *m*.
 Is. 26. 3, whose *m*. is stayed on thee.
 Mark 5. 15; Luke 8. 35, sitting, in his right *m*.
 Luke 12. 29, neither be of doubtful *m*.
 Rom. 8. 7, the carnal *m*. is enmity against God.
 12. 16, be of the same *m*.
 14. 5, fully persuaded in his own *m*.
 2 Cor. 8. 12, if there be first a willing *m*.
 13. 11; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2, be of one *m*.
 Phil. 2. 3, in lowliness of *m*.
 5, let this *m*. be in you.
 4. 7, peace of God keep your *m*.
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of corrupt *m*.
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of sound *m*.
 Tit. 3. 1, put them in *m*. to be subject.
 1 Pet. 1. 13, the loins of your *m*.
 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your pure *m*.
 See Rom. 8. 6; 11. 20; 1 Thess. 5. 14; James 1. 8.
MINDFUL Rom. 8. 5; 12. 16; Phil. 3. 16, 19.
MINDFUL Ps. 8. 4; 111. 5; Is. 17. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 2.
MINGLE Lev. 19. 19; Is. 5. 22; Matt. 27. 34; Luke 13. 1.
MINISTER (n.) Ps. 103. 21, ye *m*. of his.
 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, his *m*. a flame of fire.
 Is. 61. 6, men shall call you the *m*. of God.
 Joel 1. 9, the Lord's *m*. mourn.
 Matt. 20. 26; Mark 10. 43, let him be your *m*.
 Rom. 13. 4, he is the *m*. of God to thee.
 2 Cor. 3. 6, able *m*. of new testament.
 Gal. 2. 17, is Christ the *m*. of sin?
 Eph. 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, whereof I was made a *m*.
 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a faithful *m*.
 1 Tim. 4. 6, a good *m*.
 See 2 Cor. 6. 4; 11. 23; 1 Thess. 3. 2.
MINISTER (v.) 1 Sam. 2. 11, the child did *m*. unto the Lord.
 1 Chr. 15. 2, chosen to *m*. for ever.
 Dan. 7. 10, thousands and thousands *m*. to him.
 Matt. 4. 11; Mark 1. 13, angels *m*. to him.
 20. 28; Mark 10. 45, not to be *m*. unto, but to *m*.
 Luke 8. 3, which *m*. to him of their substance.
 Acts 20. 34, these hands have *m*.
 See 2 Cor. 9. 10; Heb. 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
MINISTRATION Luke 1. 23; Acts 6. 1; 2 Cor. 3. 7; 9. 13.
MINISTRY Acts 6. 4, give ourselves to the *m*.
 2 Cor. 4. 1, seeing we have this *m*.
 5. 18, the *m*. of reconciliation.
 6. 3, that the *m*. be not blamed.
 Eph. 4. 12, for the work of the *m*.
 Col. 4. 17, take heed to the *m*.
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make full proof of thy *m*.
 See Acts 1. 17; 12. 25 Rom. 12. 7; Heb. 8. 6.
MINSTREL 2 Kin. 3. 15; Matt. 9. 23.
MIRACLE Judg. 6. 13, where be all his *m*.?
 Luke 9. 39, no man which shall do a *m*. in my name.
 Luke 23. 8, hoped to have seen some *m*.
 John 2. 11, this beginning of *m*.
 4. 54, this is the second *m*.
 10. 41, said, John did of God by *m*. and signs.
 Acts 2. 22, approved of God by *m*. and signs.

1 Cor. 12. 10, to another, the working of *m*.
 See Gal. 3. 5; Heb. 2. 4; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.
MIRTH Ps. 137. 3; Prov. 14. 13; Eccles. 2. 1; 7. 4; 8. 15.
MIRY Ps. 40. 2; Ezek. 47. 11; Dan. 2. 41.
MISCHIEF Job 15. 35; Ps. 7. 14; Is. 59. 4, they conceive *m*.
 Ps. 28. 3, *m*. is in their hearts.
 94. 20, frameth *m*. by a law.
 Prov. 10. 23, it is as sport to a fool to do *m*.
 11. 27, he that seeketh *m*.
 24. 2, lips talk of *m*.
 Ezek. 7. 26, *m*. shall come upon *m*.
 Acts 13. 19, O full of all subtlety and all *m*.
 See Prov. 24. 8; Eccles. 10. 13; Mic. 7. 3.
MISERABLE Job 16. 2; Matt. 21. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 19; Rev. 3. 17.
MISERY Prov. 31. 7, drink, and remember his *m*. no more.
 Eccles. 8. 6, the *m*. of man is great upon him.
 Lam. 1. 7, remembered in days of her *m*.
 James 5. 1, howl for your *m*. that shall come.
 See Judg. 10. 16; Job 3. 20; 11. 16; Rom. 3. 16.
MIXED Prov. 23. 30, they that seek *m*. wine.
 Is. 1. 22, thy wine *m*. with water.
 Heb. 4. 2, not being *m*. with faith.
 See Ex. 12. 38; Num. 11. 4; Neh. 13. 3.
MOCK Gen. 19. 14, he seemed as one that *m*.
 Num. 22. 29; Judg. 15. 10, 13, 15, thou hast *m*. me.
 1 Kin. 18. 27, at noon Elijah *m*. them.
 2 Chr. 36. 16, they *m*. the messengers of God.
 Prov. 1. 26, I will *m*. when your fear cometh.
 17. 5, whoso *m*. the poor.
 30. 17, the eye that *m*. at his father.
 Gal. 6. 7, God is not *m*.
 See 2 Kin. 2. 23; Matt. 2. 16; 27. 29; Mark 15. 20.
MOCKER Ps. 35. 16; Prov. 20. 1; Is. 28. 22; Jude 13.
MODERATION Phil. 4. 5.
MOISTURE Ps. 32. 4; Luke 8. 6.
MOLLIFIED Is. 1. 6.
MOMENT Num. 16. 21, 45, consume them in a *m*.
 Job 7. 18, try him every *m*.
 21. 13, and in a *m*. they go down.
 Ps. 30. 5, his anger endureth but a *m*.
 Is. 26. 10, hide thyself as it were a *m*.
 27. 3, I will water it every *m*.
 54. 7, for a small *m*. have I forsaken thee.
 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52, we shall all be changed, in a *m*.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, affliction, which is but for a *m*.
 See Ex. 35. 5; Ezek. 26. 15; 32. 10; Luke 4. 5.
MONEY 2 Kin. 5. 26, is it a time to receive *m*.?
 Eccles. 7. 12, *m*. is a defence.
 10. 19, *m*. answereth all things.
 Is. 52. 3, redeemed without *m*.
 55. 1, he that hath no *m*.
 2, wherefore do ye spend *m*.
 Matt. 17. 24; 22. 19, the tribute *m*.
 25. 18, hid his lord's *m*.
 Acts 8. 20, thy *m*. perish with thee.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the love of *m*.
 See Gen. 23. 9; Mark 6. 8; Luke 9. 3; Acts 4. 37.
MORROW Prov. 27. 1, boast not thyself of to *m*.
 Is. 22. 13; 1 Cor. 15. 32, for to *m*. we die.
 56. 12, to *m*. shall be as this day.
 Matt. 6. 34, take no thought for the *m*.
 James 4. 14, ye know not what shall be on the *m*.
 See Josh. 5. 12; 2 Kin. 7. 1; Prov. 3. 28.
MORSEL Job 31. 17; Ps. 147. 17; Prov. 17. 1; Heb. 12. 16.
MORTAL Job 4. 17, shall *m*. man be more just?
 Rom. 6. 12; 8. 11, in your *m*. body.
 1 Cor. 15. 53, 54, this *m*. must put on immortality.
 See Deut. 19. 11; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4.
MORTAR Prov. 27. 22; Ezek. 13. 11, 22, 23.
MORTIFY Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5.
NOTE Matt. 7. 3; Luke 6. 41.
MOTHER Judg. 5. 7; 2 Sam. 20. 19, a *m*. in Israel.
 1 Kin. 22. 52, Ahaziah walked in the way of his *m*.
 2 Chr. 22. 3, his *m*. was his counsellor.
 Job 17. 14, to the worm, thou art my *m*.
 Ps. 113. 9, a joyful *m*. of children.
 Is. 66. 13, as one whom his *m*. comforteth.
 Ezek. 16. 44, as is the *m*. so is her daughter.
 Matt. 12. 48; Mark 3. 33, who is my *m*.?
 John 2. 1; Acts 1. 14, the *m*. of Jesus.
 See Gen. 3. 20; 17. 16; Gal. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 5. 2.
MOULDY Josh. 9. 5, 12.
MOUNT Ex. 18. 5, the *m*. of God.
 Ps. 107. 26, they *m*. up to heaven.
 Is. 40. 31, *m*. with wings, as eagles.
 See Job 20. 6; 39. 27; Is. 27. 13.
MOURN Gen. 37. 35, down to the grave *m*.
 Prov. 5. 11, and thou *m*. at the last.

Is. 61. 2, to comfort all that *m*.
 Jer. 31. 13, I will turn their *m*. into joy.
 Matt. 5. 4, blessed are they that *m*.
 24. 30, then shall all the tribes of the earth *m*.
 Luke 6. 25, woe to you that laugh, for ye shall *m*.
See Neh. 8. 9; Zech. 7. 3; James 4. 9.
MOURNER. 2 Sam. 14. 2; Eccles. 12. 5; Hos. 9. 4.
MOURNFULLY. Mal. 3. 14.
MOUTH. Job 9. 20, mine own *m*. shall condemn me.
 40. 4, I will lay my hand on my *m*.
 Ps. 8. 2; Matt. 21. 16, out of the *m*. of babes.
 39. 1, I will keep my *m*. with a bridle.
 49. 3, my *m*. shall speak of wisdom.
 55. 21, words of his *m*. smoother than butter.
 110. 10, open thy *m*. wide.
 Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2, the *m*. of the foolish.
 13. 2, good by the fruit of his *m*.
 3. 21, 23, he that keepeth his *m*.
 Eccles. 6. 7, all labour of a man is for his *m*.
 12. 24, 13; Matt. 15. 8, this people draw near with *m*.
 Ezek. 33. 31, with their *m*. they shew much love.
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of truth was in his *m*.
 Matt. 12. 34; Luke 6. 45, the *m*. speaketh.
 13. 35, I will open my *m*. in parables.
 Luke 21. 15, I will give you a *m*. and wisdom.
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *m*. confession is made.
 Tit. 1. 11, whose *m*. must be stopped.
 James 3. 10, out of the same *m*. proceedeth.
See Lam. 3. 29; John 19. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
MOVE. Ps. 10. 6; 16. 8; 30. 6; 62. 2, I shall not be *m*.
 Matt. 21. 10; Acts 21. 30, all the city was *m*.
 John 5. 3, waiting for the *m*. of the water.
 Acts 17. 28, in him we live, and *m*.
 20. 24, none of these things *m*. me.
See Prov. 23. 31; 18. 7; 2 Pet. 1. 21.
MUCH. Ex. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 15, he that gathered *m*.
 Num. 16. 3, ye take too *m*. upon you.
 Luke 7. 47, for she loved *m*.
 12. 48, to whom *m*. is given.
 16. 10, faithful in *m*.
See Prov. 25. 16; Eccles. 5. 12; Jer. 2. 22.
MULTIPLY. Is. 9. 3, thou hast *m*. the nation, and not increased the joy.
 Jer. 3. 16, when ye be *m*. they shall say.
 Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, peace be *m*.
 Nah. 3. 16, thou hast *m*. thy merchants.
See Acts 6. 1; 7. 17; 9. 31; 12. 24.
MULTITUDE. Ex. 23. 2, *a m*. to do evil.
 Job 32. 7, *m*. of years should teach wisdom.
 Ps. 5. 7; 51. 1; 69. 13; 106. 7, in the *m*. of thy mercy.
 33. 16, no king saved by the *m*. of an host.
 94. 19, in the *m*. of my thoughts.
 Prov. 10. 19, in *m*. of words there wanteth not sin.
 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in the *m*. of counsellors.
 Eccles. 5. 3, through the *m*. of business.
 James 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 3, hide a *m*. of sins.
See Deut. 1. 10; Josh. 1. 4; Luke 2. 13.
MURMURINGS. Ex. 16. 7; Num. 14. 27; Phil. 2. 14.
MUSE. Ps. 39. 3; 143. 5; Luke 3. 15.
MUTTER. Is. 8. 19; 59. 3.
MUTUAL. Rom. 1. 12.
MYSTERY. Matt. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 2. 7; 15. 51; Eph. 5. 32.

N.

NAIL. Ezra 9. 8, give us a *n*. in his holy place.
 Is. 22. 23, fasten as a *n*. in sure place.
 John 20. 25, put finger into print of *n*.
 Col. 2. 14, *n*. it to his cross.
See Judg. 4. 21; Eccles. 12. 11; Dan. 4. 33.
NAKED. Ex. 32. 25, made *n*. to their shame.
 Job 1. 21, *n*. came I out, and *n*. shall I return.
 Matt. 25. 36, *n*. and ye clothed me.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, to this present hour we are *n*.
 2 Cor. 5. 3, we shall not be found *n*.
 Heb. 4. 13, all things are *n*. to eyes of him.
See John 21. 7; James 2. 15; Rev. 3. 17; 16. 15.
NAKEDNESS. Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 3. 18.
NAME (n.). Gen. 32. 29; Judg. 13. 18, wherefore dost thou ask after my *n*.?
 Ex. 3. 15, this is my *n*. for ever.
 23. 21, my *n*. is in him.
 Josh. 7. 9, what wilt thou do to thy great *n*.?
 2 Chr. 14. 11, in thy *n*. we go.
 Neh. 9. 10, so didst thou get thee a *n*.
 Job 18. 17, he shall have no *n*. in the street.
 Ps. 20. 1, the *n*. of God defend thee.
 5, in the *n*. of God set up banners.
 22. 22; Heb. 2. 12, I will declare thy *n*.
 48. 10, according to thy *n*. so is thy praise.
 69. 36, they that love his *n*.
 111. 9, holy and reverend is his *n*.

Ps. 115. 1, unto thy *n*. give glory.
 133. 2, thy word above all thy *n*.
 Prov. 10. 7, the *n*. of the wicked shall rot.
 13. 10, the *n*. of the Lord a strong tower.
 22. 1; Eccles. 7. 1, good *n*. rather to be chosen.
 Cant. 1. 3, thy *n*. is as ointment poured forth.
 Is. 42. 8, I am the Lord, that is my *n*.
 55. 13, it shall be to the Lord for a *n*.
 58. 5; 63. 12, an everlasting *n*.
 57. 15, whose *n*. is holy.
 62. 2, called by a new *n*.
 64. 7, there is none that calleth on thy *n*.
 Jer. 10. 6, thou art great, and thy *n*. is great.
 14. 14; 23. 25; 27. 15, prophesy lies in my *n*.
 44. 26, sworn by my great *n*.
 Zech. 10. 12, walk up and down in his *n*.
 14. 9, one Lord, and his *n*. one.
 Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we despised thy *n*.?
 4. 2, to you that fear my *n*.
 Matt. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2, hallowed be thy *n*.
 10. 22; 19. 29; Mark 13. 13; Luke 21. 12; John 15. 21;
 Acts 9. 16, for my *n*. sake.
 12. 21, in his *n*. shall the Gentiles trust.
 18. 5; Mark 9. 37; Luke 9. 48, receive in my *n*.
 20, gathered together in my *n*.
 24. 5; Mark 13. 6; Luke 21. 8, many shall come in my *n*.
 Mark 5. 9; Luke 8. 30, what is thy *n*.?
 9. 39, do a miracle in my *n*.
 Luke 10. 20, *n*. written in heaven.
 John 5. 43, if another shall come in his own *n*.
 14. 13; 15. 16; 16. 23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask in my *n*.
 Acts 3. 16, his *n*. through faith in his *n*.
 4. 12, none other *n*. under heaven.
 5. 28, that ye should not teach in this *n*.
 41, worthy to suffer for his *n*.
 Eph. 1. 21, far above every *n*.
 Phil. 2. 9, 10, a *n*. above every *n*.
 4. 3, whose *n*. are in the book of life.
 Col. 3. 17, do all in the *n*. of the Lord Jesus.
 Heb. 1. 4, obtained a more excellent *n*.
 James 2. 7, that worthy *n*.
 Rev. 2. 13, holdest fast my *n*.
 17, a *n*. written, which no man knoweth.
 3. 1, thou hast a *n*. that thou livest.
 4, a few *n*. in Sardis.
 13. 1, the *n*. of blasphemy.
 14. 1; 22. 4, Father's *n*. in their foreheads.
See Gen. 2. 20; Ex. 23. 9; Is. 45. 3; John 10. 3.
NAME (n.). Eccles. 6. 10, that which hath been is *n*. already.
 Is. 61. 6, ye shall be *n*. Priests of the Lord.
 Rom. 15. 20, not where Christ was *n*.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, every one that *n*. the name of Christ.
 1 Pet. 1. 16, 17, Is. 62. 2; Luke 2. 21; 6. 13.
NARROW. Is. 23. 20; 49. 9; Matt. 7. 14.
NATION. Gen. 10. 32, by those were the *n*. divided.
 20. 4, wilt thou slay a righteous *n*.?
 Num. 14. 12; Deut. 9. 11, I will make thee a greater *n*.
 2 Sam. 7. 23; 1 Chr. 17. 21, what *n*. like thy people?
 Ps. 33. 12, blessed is the *n*. whose God is the Lord.
 147. 20, he hath not dealt so with any *n*.
 Prov. 14. 34, righteousness exalteth a *n*.
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, *n*. shall not lift sword against *n*.
 18. 2, a *n*. scattered and peeled.
 26. 2, that the righteous *n*. may enter in.
 34. 1, come near, ye *n*. to hear.
 52. 15, so shall he sprinkle many *n*.
 Jer. 10. 7, O King of *n*.
 Zech. 2. 11, many *n*. shall be joined to the Lord.
 8. 22, strong *n*. shall seek the Lord.
 Matt. 24. 7; Mark 13. 8; Luke 21. 10, against *n*.
 Luke 7. 5, he loveth our *n*.
 21. 25, distress of *n*.
 John 11. 50, that the whole *n*. perish not.
 Acts 2. 5, devout men of every *n*.
 10. 35, in every *n*. he that feareth.
 Phil. 2. 15, crooked and perverse *n*.
 Rev. 5. 9, redeemed out of every *n*.
See Deut. 4. 27; 15. 6; Jer. 2. 11; 4. 2; 31. 10.
NATIVITY. Gen. 11. 23; Jer. 46. 16; Ezek. 21. 30; 23. 15.
NATURAL. Deut. 34. 7, nor his *n*. force abated.
 Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without *n*. affection.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, the *n*. man receiveth not.
See 1 Cor. 15. 44; Phil. 2. 20; James 1. 22.
NATURE. 1 Cor. 11. 14, doth not even *n*. itself teach?
 Eph. 2. 3, by *n*. children of wrath.
 Heb. 2. 16, the *n*. of angels.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, partakers of the divine *n*.
See Rom. 1. 26; 2. 14, 27; Gal. 2. 15; 4. 8.
NAUGHT. Prov. 20. 14, it is *n*. saith the buyer.
 Is. 49. 4, spent strength for *n*.

Is. 52. 3, ye have sold yourselves for *n*.
 Mal. 1. 10, shut the doors for *n*.
 Acts. 5. 38, if of men, it will come to *n*.
 See Deut. 15. 9; Job 1. 9; Rom. 14. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 23.
NAUGHTINESS. 1 Sam. 17. 28; Prov. 11. 6; James
 1. 21.
NAUGHTY. Prov. 6. 12; 17. 4; Jer. 24. 2.
NAY. Matt. 5. 37; 2 Cor. 1. 17, 18, 19; James 5. 12.
NEAR. Judg. 20. 34, knew not evil was *n*.
 Ps. 22. 11, trouble is *n*.
 148. 14, a people *n*. to him.
 Prov. 27. 10, better a neighbour that is *n*.
 Is. 50. 8, he is *n*. that justifieth.
 65. 6, call upon the Lord while he is *n*.
 Obad. 15; Zeph. 1. 14, the day of the Lord is *n*.
 Matt. 24. 33, it is *n*., even at the doors.
 Mark 13. 28, ye know that summer is *n*.
 See Ezek. 11. 3; 22. 5; Rom. 13. 11.
NECESSARY. Job 23. 12; Acts 15. 23; 28. 10; Tit. 3. 14.
NECESSITY. Rom. 12. 13, distributing to the *n*. of
 saints.
 1 Cor. 9. 16, *n*. is laid upon me.
 2 Cor. 9. 7; Philem. 14, give, not grudgingly, or of *n*.
 See Acts 20. 34; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16.
NECK. Prov. 3. 3; 6. 21, bind them about thy *n*.
 Matt. 18. 6; Mark 9. 42; Luke 17. 2, millstone about
 his *n*.
 Luke 15. 20; Acts 20. 37, fell on his *n*.
 Acts 15. 10, yoke on the *n*. of disciples.
 See Neh. 9. 29; Is. 3. 16; Lam. 5. 5; Rom. 16. 4.
NEED. 2 Chr. 20. 17, ye shall not *n*. to fight.
 Prov. 31. 11, he shall have no *n*. of spoil.
 Matt. 6. 8; Luke 12. 30, what things ye have *n*. of.
 9. 12; Mark 2. 17; Luke 5. 31, *n*. not a physician.
 14. 16, they *n*. not depart.
 21. 3; Mark 11. 3; Luke 19. 31, 34, the Lord hath *n*.
 of them.
 Luke 11. 8, as many as he *n*.
 Acts 2. 45; 4. 35, as every man had *n*.
 1 Cor. 12. 21, cannot say, I have no *n*. of thee.
 Phil. 4. 12, to abound and to suffer *n*.
 13. God shall supply all your *n*.
 2 Tim. 2. 15, that *n*. to be ashamed.
 Heb. 4. 16, grace to help in time of *n*.
 5. 12, ye have *n*. that one teach you.
 1 John 3. 17, seeth his brother have *n*.
 Rev. 3. 17, rich, and have *n*. of nothing.
 21. 23; 22. 5, city had no *n*. of the sun.
 See Deut. 15. 8; Luke 9. 11; John 2. 25; Acts 17. 25.
NEEDFUL. Luke 10. 42; Phil. 2. 14; James 2. 16.
NEEDY. Deut. 15. 11, thou shalt open thine hand to
 thy *n*.
 Job 24. 4, they turn the *n*. out of the way.
 Ps. 9. 18, the *n*. shall not away be forgotten.
 40. 17; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am poor and *n*.
 74. 21, let the poor and *n*. praise thy name.
 Prov. 31. 9, plead the cause of the poor and *n*.
 Is. 41. 17, when the *n*. seek water.
 See Ezek. 16. 49; 18. 12; 22. 29; Amos 8. 4, 6.
NEGLECT. Matt. 18. 17; Acts 6. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14; Heb.
 2. 3.
NEGLENT. 2 Chr. 29. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 12.
NEIGHBOUR. Prov. 3. 28, say not to thy *n*., go and
 come again.
 14. 20, the poor is hated even of his *n*.
 21. 10, his *n*. findeth no favour.
 Eccles. 4. 4, envied of his *n*.
 Jer. 22. 13, that useth his *n*. service without wages.
 Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his *n*. drink.
 Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, speak every man truth to his *n*.
 Luke 10. 29, who is my *n*.?
 14. 12, call not thy rich *n*.
 See Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 19. 13; Matt. 5. 43; Rom. 13. 10.
NEST. Num. 24. 21, thou utterest thy *n*. in a rock.
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle stirreth up her *n*.
 Job 29. 18, I shall die in my *n*.
 Ps. 84. 3, the swallow hath found a *n*.
 Matt. 8. 20; Luke 9. 58, birds of the air have *n*.
 See Prov. 27. 8; Is. 15. 2; Jer. 49. 16; Obad. 4; Hab.
 2. 9.
NET. Ps. 141. 10, let the wicked fall into their own *n*.
 Prov. 1. 17, in vain the *n*. is spread.
 Eccles. 9. 12, as fishes taken in an evil *n*.
 Hab. 1. 16, they sacrifice unto their *n*.
 Matt. 13. 47, kingdom of heaven like a *n*.
 Mark 1. 18, they forsook their *n*.
 Luke 5. 5, at thy word I will let down the *n*.
 See Matt. 4. 21; Mark 1. 16; John 21. 6.
NETHER. Deut. 24. 6; Job 41. 24.
NEVER. Lev. 6. 13, the fire shall *n*. go out.
 Job 3. 16, as infants which *n*. saw light.
 Ps. 10. 11, he will *n*. see it.
 15. 5; 30. 6, shall *n*. be moved.

Prov. 27. 20; 30. 15, *n*. satisfied.
 Is. 56. 11, which can *n*. have enough.
 Matt. 7. 23, I *n*. knew you.
 9. 33, it was *n*. so seen in Israel.
 26. 33, yet will I *n*. be offended.
 Mark 2. 12, we *n*. saw it on this fashion.
 3. 29, hath *n*. forgiveness.
 14. 21, if he had *n*. been born.
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall *n*. thirst.
 7. 46, *n*. man spake like this man.
 8. 51; 10. 23; 11. 26, shall *n*. see death.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity *n*. faileth.
 Heb. 13. 5, I will *n*. leave thee.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall *n*. fall.
 See Judg. 2. 1; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 33. 17; Dan. 2. 44.
NEW. Num. 16. 30, if the Lord make a *n*. thing.
 Ps. 33. 3; 40. 3; 96. 1; 98. 1; 144. 9; 149. 1; Is. 42. 10;
 Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3, a *n*. song.
 Eccles. 1. 9, no *n*. thing under the sun.
 Is. 65. 17; 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1, *n*. heavens and *n*. earth.
 Lam. 3. 23, *n*. every morning.
 Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21; Luke 5. 36, *n*. cloth to old
 garment.
 13. 52, things *n*. and old.
 Mark 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what *n*. doctrine is this?
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7, 8, a *n*. commandment.
 Acts 17. 21, to tell or hear some *n*. thing.
 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, a *n*. creature.
 Eph. 2. 15; 4. 24; Col. 3. 10, *n*. man.
 Heb. 10. 20, *n*. and living way.
 Rev. 2. 17; 3. 12, a *n*. name.
 21. 5, I make all things *n*.
 See Is. 24. 7; 43. 19; 65. 8; Acts 2. 13.
NEWLY. Deut. 32. 17; Judg. 7. 19.
NEWNESS. Rom. 6. 4; 7. 6.
NEWS. Prov. 25. 25.
NIGH. Num. 24. 17, but not *n*.
 Deut. 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the word is *n*. unto thee.
 Ps. 34. 13, *n*. to them of broken heart.
 145. 18, *n*. to all that call upon him.
 Eph. 2. 13, made *n*. by the blood of Christ.
 See Joel 2. 1; Luke 21. 20; Heb. 6. 8.
NIGHT. Ex. 12. 42, a *n*. to be much observed.
 Job 7. 4, when shall I arise, and the *n*. be gone?
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, songs in the *n*.
 Ps. 30. 5, weeping may endure for a *n*.
 91. 5, the terror by *n*.
 136. 9; Jer. 31. 35, moon and stars to rule by *n*.
 139. 11, the *n*. shall be light about me.
 Is. 21. 4, the *n*. of my pleasure.
 11, watchman, what of the *n*.?
 Luke 6. 12, he continued all *n*. in prayer.
 John 9. 4, the *n*. cometh, when no man can work.
 11. 10, walk in the *n*., he stumbleth.
 Rom. 13. 12, the *n*. is far spent.
 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, cometh as a thief in the *n*.
 Rev. 21. 25; 22. 5, no *n*. there.
 See Job 7. 3; Ps. 121. 6; Matt. 27. 64; John 3. 2.
NOBLE. Neh. 3. 5, the *n*. put not their neck.
 Job 23. 10, the *n*. held their peace.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee a *n*. vine.
 14. 3, their *n*. sent their little ones to the waters.
 Acts 17. 11, Bereans were more *n*.
 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *n*.
 See Num. 21. 13; Ps. 149. 8; Eccles. 10. 17.
NOISE. Ezra 3. 13, not discern *n*. of joy.
 Ps. 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 4; 100. 1, joyful *n*.
 Ezek. 1. 24; 43. 2, *n*. of great waters.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, pass away with great *n*.
 See Josh. 6. 27; Matt. 9. 23; Mark 2. 1; Acts 2. 6.
NOISOME. Ps. 91. 3; Ezek. 14. 21; Rev. 16. 2.
NOTHING. Deut. 2. 7; Neh. 9. 21, thou hast lacked *n*.
 2 Sam. 24. 24, neither offer of that which doth cost *n*.
 2 Chr. 14. 11, it is *n*. with thee to help.
 Neh. 8. 10, portions to them for whom *n*. is prepared.
 Job 8. 9, but of yesterday, and know *n*.
 Ps. 49. 17, he shall carry *n*. away.
 119. 165, *n*. shall offend them.
 Prov. 13. 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath *n*.
 7, there is that maketh himself rich, yet hath *n*.
 Lam. 1. 12, is it *n*. to you?
 Matt. 17. 20; Luke 1. 37, *n*. shall be impossible.
 21. 19; Mark 11. 13, *n*. but leaves.
 Luke 6. 35, hoping for *n*. again.
 7. 42, they had *n*. to pay.
 John 15. 5, without me ye can do *n*.
 1 Cor. 4. 4, I know *n*. by myself.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as having *n*.
 13. 8, we can do *n*. against the truth.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *n*. to be refused.
 6. 7, brought *n*. into this world, can carry *n*. out.
 See Phil. 4. 6; James 1. 4; 3 John 7.
NOUGHT. See NAUGHT.

NOURISH. Is. 1. 2, I have *n.* and brought up children.

1 Tim. 4. 6, *n.* in words of faith.

James 5. 5, have *n.* your hearts.
See Gen. 45. 11; 50. 2; Acts 12. 20; Col. 2. 19.

NOW. Job 4. 5, *n.* it is come upon thee.

Ps. 119. 67, but *n.* have I kept thy word.

Hos. 2. 7, then was it better than *n.*

Luke 14. 17, all things are *n.* ready.

John 13. 7, thou knowest not *n.*

16. 12, ye cannot bear them *n.*

1 Cor. 13. 12, *n.* I know in part.

Gal. 2. 20, the life I *n.* live.

1 Tim. 4. 8, the life that *n.* is.

1 Pet. 1. 8, though *n.* ye see him not.

1 John 3. 2, *n.* are we sons of God.

See Rom. 6. 22; Gal. 3. 3; Heb. 2. 8.

NUMBER (n.). Job 5. 9; 9. 10, marvellous things without *n.*

25. 3, is there any *n.* of his armies?

Ps. 139. 18, more in *n.* than the sand.

147. 4, he telleth the *n.* of the stars.

Acts 11. 21, a great *n.* believed.

16. 5, the churches increased in *n.* daily.

Rev. 13. 17, 18, the *n.* of his name.

See Deut. 7. 7; Hos. 1. 10; Rom. 9. 27.

NUMBER (v.). Gen. 41. 49, gathered corn till he left *n.*

2 Sam. 24. 2, 1 Chr. 21. 2, *n.* the people.

Ps. 90. 12, so teach us to *n.* our days.

Eccles. 1. 15, that which is wanting cannot be *n.*

Is. 53. 12; Mark 15. 28, he was *n.* with transgressors.

Matt. 10. 30; Luke 12. 7, hairs are all *n.*

Rev. 7. 9, multitude which no man could *n.*

See Ex. 30. 12; Job 14. 16; Ps. 40. 5; Acts 1. 17.

NURSE. Ex. 2. 7, 9; Is. 60. 4.

NURTURE. Eph. 6. 4.

O.

OBEEDIENCE. Rom. 5. 19, by the *o.* of one.

16. 26, the *o.* of faith.

Heb. 5. 8, yet learned he *o.*

See Rom. 16. 19; 2 Cor. 10. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 2.

OBDIENT. Ex. 24. 7, all will we do, and be *o.*

Prov. 25. 12, wise reprove upon an *o.* ear.

Is. 1. 19, if *o.* ye shall eat.

2 Cor. 2. 9, *o.* in all things.

Eph. 6. 5; Tit. 2. 9, be *o.* to your masters.

Phil. 2. 8, *o.* unto death.

1 Pet. 1. 14, as *o.* children.

See Num. 27. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 45; Tit. 2. 5.

OBEISANCE. Gen. 37. 7; 43. 28; 2 Sam. 15. 5.

OBEY. Deut. 11. 27, a blessing if ye *o.*

Josh. 24. 24, his voice will we *o.*

1 Sam. 15. 22, to *o.* is better than sacrifice.

Jer. 7. 23, *o.* my voice, and I will be your God.

Acts 5. 29, we ought to *o.* God rather than men.

Rom. 6. 16, his servants ye are to whom ye *o.*

Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20; *o.* your parents in the Lord

2 Thess. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 3. 7, that *o.* not the gospel.

Heb. 13. 17, *o.* them that have rule over you.

1 Pet. 1. 22, purified your souls in *o.* the truth.

See Ex. 5. 2; 23. 21; Dan. 9. 10; Matt. 8. 27.

OBJECT. Acts 24. 19.

OBSCURE. Prov. 20. 26.

OBSCURITY. Is. 29. 18; 58. 10; 59. 9.

OBSERVATION. Luke 17. 20.

OBSERVE. Gen. 37. 11, his father *o.* the saying.

Ps. 107. 43, whoso is wise, and will *o.* these things.

Prov. 23. 26, let thine eyes *o.* my ways.

Eccles. 11. 4, he that *o.* the wind.

Jonah 2. 8, that *o.* lying vanities.

Matt. 28. 20, teaching them to *o.* all things.

Mark 6. 20, Herod feared John, and *o.* him.

10. 20, all these have I *o.*

See Ex. 12. 42; 31. 16; Ezek. 20. 18; Gal. 4. 10.

OBSERVER. Deut. 16. 10.

OBSTINATE. Deut. 2. 30; Is. 48. 4.

OBTAIN. Prov. 8. 35, shall *o.* favour of the Lord.

Is. 35. 10; 51. 11, shall *o.* joy and gladness.

Luke 20. 35, worthy to *o.* that world.

Acts 26. 22, having *o.* help of God.

1 Cor. 9. 24, so run that ye may *o.*

1 Thess. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 10, to *o.* salvation.

1 Tim. 1. 13, I *o.* mercy.

Heb. 4. 16, *o.* mercy, and find grace to help.

9. 12, having *o.* eternal redemption.

1 Pet. 2. 10, which had not *o.* mercy, but now have *o.*

2 Pet. 1. 1, *o.* like precious faith.

See Dan. 11. 21; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 1. 17; 22. 23.

OCCASION. 2 Sam. 12. 14, great *o.* to enemies to blaspheme.

Dan. 6. 4, sought to find *o.*

Rom. 7. 8, sin, taking *o.* by the commandment.

14. 13, an *o.* to fall in his brother's way.

1 Tim. 5. 14, give none *o.* to the adversary.

See Gen. 43. 18; Ezra 7. 20; Ezek. 18. 3.

OCCUPATION. Gen. 46. 33; Jonah 1. 8; Acts 18.

19. 25.

OCCUPY. Ezek. 27. 9; Luke 19. 13.

ODOUR. John 12. 3; Phil. 4. 18; Rev. 5. 8.

OFFENCE. Eccles. 10. 4, yielding pacifist great *o.*

Is. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, a rock of *o.*

Matt. 16. 23, thou art an *o.* to me.

18. 7; Luke 17. 1, woe to the world because of *o.*

Acts 24. 16, conscience void of *o.*

Rom. 14. 20, that man who eateth with *o.*

1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3, give none *o.*

Phil. 1. 10; without *o.* till the day of Christ.

See 1 Sam. 25. 31; Rom. 5. 15; 16. 17; Gal. 5. 11.

OFFEND. Job 34. 31, I will not *o.* any more.

Ps. 119. 165, nothing shall *o.* them.

Prov. 18. 9, brother *o.* is harder to be won.

Matt. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mark 9. 47, if thine eye *o.* thee.

13. 41, gather all things that *o.*

57; Mark 6. 3, they were *o.* in him.

26. 38, though all shall be *o.* yet will I never be.

Rom. 14. 21, whereby thy brother is *o.*

James 2. 10, yet *o.* in one point.

See Gen. 20. 9; Jer. 37. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 29.

OFFENDER. 1 Kin. 1. 21; Is. 29. 21; Acts 25. 11.

OFFER. Judg. 5. 2, people willingly *o.* themselves.

Ps. 50. 23, whoso *o.* praise.

Matt. 5. 24, then come and *o.* thy gift.

Luke 6. 29, one cheek, *o.* also the other.

1 Cor. 8. 1. 4, 7; 10. 19, things *o.* to idols.

Phil. 2. 17, *o.* in the service of your faith.

2 Tim. 4. 6, now ready to be *o.*

Heb. 9. 28, Christ once *o.* to bear the sins of many.

See 2 Chr. 17. 16; Ezra 1. 6; 2. 68; Mal. 1. 8.

OFFICE. 1 Sam. 2. 38, put me into one of the

priests' *o.*

Rom. 11. 13, I magnify mine *o.*

1 Tim. 3. 1, the *o.* of a bishop.

Heb. 7. 5, the *o.* of the priesthood.

See Gen. 41. 13; Ps. 108. 8; Rom. 12. 4.

OFFSCOURING. Lem. 3. 45; 1 Cor. 4. 13.

OFFSPRING. Job 27. 14; Acts 17. 28; Rev. 22. 16.

OFTEN. Prov. 29. 1, being *o.* reproved.

Mal. 3. 16, spake *o.* one to another.

Matt. 23. 37; Luke 13. 34, how *o.* would I have gath-

ered.

1 Cor. 11. 26, as *o.* as ye eat.

1 Tim. 5. 23, thine *o.* infirmities.

See 2 Cor. 11. 26; Heb. 9. 25; 10. 11.

OIL. Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, with *o.* of gladness.

92. 10, be anointed with fresh *o.*

104. 15, *o.* to make his face to shine.

Is. 61. 3, *o.* of joy for mourning.

Matt. 25. 3, took no *o.* with them.

Luke 10. 34, pouring in *o.* and wine.

See Ex. 27. 20; Mic. 6. 7; Luke 7. 46.

OLD. Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, waxed not *o.*

Josh. 5. 11, did eat of the *o.* corn.

Ps. 37. 25, I have been young, and now am *o.*

71. 18, when I am *o.* forsake me not.

Prov. 22. 6, when he is *o.* he will not.

Is. 58. 12, build the *o.* waste places.

Jer. 6. 16, ask for the *o.* paths.

Luke 5. 39, he saith, the *o.* is better.

2 Cor. 5. 17, *o.* things are passed away.

2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the *o.* world.

1 John 2. 7, the *o.* commandment is the word.

Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that *o.* serpent.

See Job 22. 15; Ps. 77. 5; Matt. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 6.

OMITTED. Matt. 23. 23.

ONCE. Gen. 18. 32, yet but this *o.*

Num. 13. 30, let us go up at *o.*

Job 33. 14; Ps. 62. 11, speaketh *o.* yea twice.

Is. 66. 8, shall a nation be born at *o.*?

Heb. 6. 4, *o.* enlightened.

9. 27, *o.* to die.

See Rom. 6. 10; Heb. 10. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

ONE. Job 9. 3, *o.* of a thousand.

Eccles. 7. 27; Is. 27. 12, *o.* by *o.*

Mark 10. 21; Luke 18. 22, *o.* thing thou lackest.

Luke 10. 42, *o.* thing is needful.

John 9. 25, *o.* thing I know.

17. 11, 21, 22, that they may be *o.*

Gal. 3. 28, all *o.* in Christ.

Eph. 4. 5, *o.* Lord, *o.* faith, *o.* baptism.

See Deut. 6. 4; Mark 12. 32; 1 Tim. 2. 5.

OPEN. Num. 16. 30, if the earth *o.* her mouth.

Ps. 49. 4, I will *o.* my dark saying.

61. 15, *o.* thou my lips.

81. 10, *o.* thy mouth wide.

Ps. 104. 28; 145. 16, thou o. thine hand.
 119. 18, o. thou mine eyes.
 Prov. 31. 8, o. thy mouth for the dumb.
 Is. 22. 22, he shall o., and none shall shut.
 42. 7, to o. the blind eyes.
 60. 11, thy gates shall be o. continually.
 Ezek. 16. 63, never o. thy mouth.
 Mal. 3. 10, o. windows of heaven.
 Matt. 25. 11; Luke 13. 25, Lord o. to us.
 27. 52, graves were o.
 Mark 7. 34, that is, be o.
 Luke 24. 32, while he o. to us the scriptures.
 45, then o. he their understanding.
 Acts 1. 26, 18, to o. their eyes, and turn them.
 1 Cor. 16. 9, great door and effectual is o.
 Col. 4. 3, o. to us a door of utterance.
See Acts 18. 14; 2 Cor. 2. 12; Heb. 4. 13; Rev. 5. 2.

OPERATION. Ps. 23. 5; Is. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 12. 6; Col. 2. 12.

OPINION. 1 Kin. 19. 31; Job 32. 6.

OPPORTUNITY. Gal. 6. 10; Phil. 4. 10; Heb. 11. 15.

OPPOSE. Job 30. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 25.

OPPOSITIONS. 1 Tim. 6. 20.

OPPRESS. Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9, o. a stranger.
 Lev. 25. 14, 17, ye shall not o. one another.
 1 Sam. 12. 3, whom have I o.?
 Ps. 10. 18, that the man of earth may no more o.
 Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16, he that o. the poor.
 28. 3, a poor man that o. the poor.
 Jer. 7. 6, if ye o. not the stranger.
 Hos. 12. 7, he loveth to o.
 Zech. 7. 10, o. not the widow.
See Mal. 3. 5; Acts 7. 24; 10. 33; James 2. 6.

OPPRESSION. Deut. 26. 7, the Lord looked on our o.
 Ps. 62. 10, trust not in o.
 119. 134, deliver me from the o. of man.
 Eccles. 4. 1, I considered the o.
 7. 7, o. maketh a wise man mad.
 Is. 30. 12, ye trust in o.
See Is. 33. 15; Zech. 9. 8; 10. 4.

ORATOR. Is. 3. 3; Acts 24. 1.

ORDAIN. 1 Chr. 17. 9, I will o. a place for my people.
 Ps. 8. 2, hast thou o. strength.
 81. 5, this he o. in Joseph.
 132. 17, I have o. a lamp for mine anointed.
 Is. 26. 12, thou wilt o. peace for us.
 39. 33, Tophet is o. of old.
 Jer. 1. 9, I o. thee a prophet.
 Mark 3. 14, Jesus o. twelve.
 John 15. 16, have o. you, that ye should bring forth.
 Acts 1. 22, one be o. to be a witness.
 10. 42, o. of God to be the Judge.
 13. 48, o. to eternal life.
 14. 23; Tit. 1. 5, o. elders.
 16. 4, decrees that were o.
 17. 31, by that man whom he hath o.
 Rom. 13. 1, the powers that be are o. of God.
 Gal. 3. 19, the law was o. by angels.
 Eph. 2. 10, good works which God hath before o.
 Jude 4, of old o. to this condemnation.
See 1 Cor. 2. 7; 9. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 5. 1.

ORDER. Judg. 13. 12, how shall we o. the child?
 2 Kin. 20. 1; Is. 38. 1, set thine house in o.
 Job 10. 22, land without any o.
 23. 4, I would o. my cause.
 37. 19, we cannot o. our speech.
 Ps. 40. 5, they cannot be reckoned in o.
 50. 21, I will set them in o.
 23, to him that o. his conversation aright.
 110. 4; Heb. 5. 6; 6. 20; 7. 11, the o. of Melchise-dec.
 1 Cor. 14. 40, decently and in o.
See Ex. 37. 23; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 23.

ORDINANCE. Is. 58. 2; Rom. 13. 2, the o. of their God.
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have kept o.?
 Eph. 2. 15, commandments contained in o.
 Col. 2. 14, handwriting of o.
 Heb. 9. 10, in carnal o.
See Jer. 31. 36; Luke 1. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.

ORPHANS. Lam. 5. 3.

OUGHT. 1 Chr. 12. 32, to know what Israel o. to do.
 Matt. 23. 23; Luke 11. 42, these o. ye to have done.
 Luke 24. 26, o. not Christ to have suffered?
 John 4. 20, the place where men o. to worship.
 Acts 5. 29, we o. to obey God.
 Rom. 8. 26, what we should pray for as we o.
 Heb. 5. 12, when ye o. to be teachers.
 James 3. 10, these things o. not so to be.
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of persons o. ye to be?
See Rom. 12. 3; 15. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15.

OURS. Mark 12. 7; Luke 20. 14; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 14.

OUT. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will find you o.
 Ps. 82. 5, are o. of course.
 Prov. 4. 23, o. of it are the issues of life.
 Matt. 12. 34, 15. 19, o. of abundance of heart the mouth speaketh.
 2 Tim. 3. 11, o. of them all the Lord delivered me.
 4. 2, instant in season, o. of season.
See Gen. 2. 9, 23; 3. 19; John 15. 19; Acts 2. 5.

OUTCAST. Ps. 147. 2; Is. 11. 12; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17.

OUTGOINGS. Josh. 17. 18; Ps. 65. 8.

OUTRAGEOUS. Prov. 27. 4.

OUTRUN. John 20. 4.

OUTSIDE. Judg. 7. 11; Matt. 23. 25; Luke 11. 39.

OUTSTRETCHED. Deut. 26. 8; Jer. 21. 5; 27. 5.

OUTWARD. 1 Sam. 16. 7, looketh on o. appearance.
 Matt. 23. 27, appear beautiful o.
 Rom. 2. 28, not a Jew, which is one o.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our o. man perish.
See Matt. 23. 28; Rom. 2. 28; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

OVERCHARGE. Luke 21. 34; 2 Cor. 2. 5.

OVERCOME. Gen. 49. 19, he shall o. at last.
 Jer. 23. 9, like a man whom wine hath o.
 John 16. 33, I have o. the world.
 Rom. 12. 21, be not o. of evil, but o. evil.
 1 John 5. 4, 5, victory that o. the world.
 Rev. 2. 7, 12; 3. 12, 21, to him that o.
See Cant. 6. 15; 2 Pet. 2. 19; Rev. 12. 11.

OVERMUCH. Eccles. 7. 16; 2 Cor. 2. 7.

OVERPAST. Ps. 57. 1; Is. 26. 20.

OVERPLUS. Lev. 25. 27.

OVERSEER. Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 6. 7; Acts 20. 23.

OVERSHADOW. Matt. 17. 5; Mark 9. 7; Luke 1. 33; Acts 5. 15.

OVERSIGHT. Gen. 43. 12; Neh. 11. 16; 1 Pet. 6. 2.

OVERSPREAD. Gen. 9. 19; Dan. 9. 27.

OVERTAKE. Amos 9. 13, plowman shall o. the reaper.
 Gal. 6. 1, if a man be o. in a fault.
 1 Thess. 5. 4, day should o. you as a thief.
See Deut. 19. 6; Is. 59. 9; Jer. 42. 16.

OVERTHROW. Ex. 23. 24, utterly o. their gods.
 Job 19. 6, God hath o. me.
 Ps. 140. 4, purposed to o. my goings.
 Prov. 13. 6, wickedness o. the sinner.
 Jonah 3. 4, yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be o.
 Acts 5. 39, if it be of God, ye cannot o. it.
See Gen. 19. 21; Prov. 29. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 18.

OVERTURN. Job 9. 8; 12. 15; 28. 9; Ezek. 21. 27.

OVERWHELM. Job 42. 27, ye o. the fatherless.
 Ps. 61. 2, when my heart is o.
 77. 3; 142. 3; 143. 4, my spirit was o.
See Ps. 55. 5; 78. 53; 124. 4.

OVERWISE. Eccles. 7. 16.

OWE. Luke 16. 5, 7, how much o. thou?
 Rom. 13. 8, o. no man any thing.
See Matt. 18. 24, 28; Luke 7. 41; Phil. 18.

OWN. Num. 32. 42, called it after his o. name.
 1 Chr. 29. 14, of thine o. have we given thee.
 Ps. 12. 4, our lips are our o.
 67. 6, even our o. God shall bless us.
 Matt. 20. 15, do what I will with mine o.
 John 1. 11, to his o., and his o. received him not.
 13. 1, having loved his o.
 1 Cor. 6. 19, ye are not your o.
See Acts 5. 4; Phil. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Rev. 1. 5.

OWNER. Ex. 21. 23; 22. 11; Eccles. 5. 13; Is. 1. 3.

P.

PACIFY. Prov. 16. 14; 21. 14; Eccles. 10. 4; Ezek. 16. 63.

PAIN. Ps. 55. 4, my heart is sore p.
 116. 3, the p. of hell gat hold upon me.
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed the p. of death.
 Rom. 8. 22, creation travaileth in p.
 Rev. 21. 4, neither shall there be any more p.
See Ps. 73. 16; Jer. 4. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 27.

PAINTED. 2 Kin. 9. 30; Jer. 4. 30; 22. 14; Ezek. 23. 40.

PALACE. Ps. 48. 13, consider her p.
 122. 7, prosperity within thy p.
 144. 12, the similitude of a p.
 Jer. 9. 21, death is entered into our p.
 Luke 11. 21, a strong man keepeth his p.
 Phil. 1. 13, manifest in all the p.
See 1 Chr. 29. 1; Neh. 1. 1; 2. 8; Is. 25. 2.

PALE. Is. 29. 22; Jer. 30. 6; Rev. 6. 8.

PALM. Is. 49. 16; Matt. 26. 67; Mark 14. 65; Rev. 7. 9.

PANT. Ps. 38. 10; 42. 1; 119. 131; Amos 2. 7.

PARDON. Ex. 23. 21, he will not p.
 2 Kin. 5. 18, the Lord p. thy servant.
 2 Chr. 30. 18, the good Lord p. every one.

Neh. 9. 17, a God ready to *p.*
 Is. 55. 7, he will abundantly *p.*
See Jer. 23. 8; 50. 20; Lam. 3. 42; Mic. 7. 18.
PARENTS. Matt. 10. 21; Mark 13. 12, children rise up against *p.*
 Luke 18. 29, no man that hath left *p.*
 21. 16, ye shall be betrayed by *p.*
 John 9. 2, who did sin, this man, or his *p.*?
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, disobedient to *p.*
 2 Cor. 12. 14, not to lay up for *p.*, but *p.* for children.
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, children, obey your *p.*
See Luke 2. 27; 8. 56; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 23.
PART (n.). Josh. 23. 25, 27, ye have no *p.* in the Lord.
 Ps. 5. 9, their inward *p.* is very wickedness.
 51. 6, in hidden *p.* make me to know.
 118. 7, the Lord taketh my *p.*
 139. 9, dwell in the uttermost *p.*
 Mark 9. 40, he that is not against us is on our *p.*
 Luke 10. 42, that good *p.*
 John 13. 8, thou hast no *p.* with me.
 Acts 8. 21, neither *p.* nor lot.
 2 Cor. 6. 15, what *p.* hath he that believeth?
See Tit. 2. 8; Rev. 20. 6; 21. 8; 22. 19.
PART (v.). Ruth 1. 17, if ought but death *p.* thee and *p.* me.
 2 Sam. 14. 6, there was none to *p.* them.
 Ps. 22. 18, they *p.* my garments.
 Luke 24. 51, while he blessed them he was *p.*
 Acts 2. 45, *p.* them to all men.
See Matt. 27. 35; Mark 15. 24; Luke 23. 34; John 19. 24.
PARTAKE. Ps. 50. 18, hast been *p.* with adulterers.
 Rom. 15. 27, *p.* of their spiritual things.
 1 Cor. 9. 10, *p.* of his hope.
 13; 10. 18, *p.* with the altar.
 10. 17, *p.* of that one bread.
 21. *p.* of the Lord's table.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, neither be *p.* of other men's sins.
 Heb. 3. 1, *p.* of the heavenly calling.
 1 Pet. 4. 13, *p.* of Christ's sufferings.
 5. 1, a *p.* of the glory.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *p.* of the divine nature.
See Eph. 3. 6; Phil. 1. 7; Col. 1. 12; Rev. 18. 4.
PARTIAL. Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21; James 2. 4; 3. 17.
PARTICULAR. 1 Cor. 12. 27; Eph. 5. 33.
PARTITION. 1 Kin. 6. 21; Eph. 2. 14.
PARTNER. Prov. 29. 25; Luke 5. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 23.
PASS. Ex. 12. 13, when I see the blood I will *p.* over.
 15. 42, 2, when thou *p.* through waters.
 Matt. 26. 39; Mark 14. 36, let this cup *p.*
 Luke 16. 26, neither can they *p.* to us.
 1 Cor. 7. 31; 1 John 2. 17, fashion of this world *p.*
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which *p.* knowledge.
 Phil. 4. 7, which *p.* all understanding.
See Jer. 2. 6; Luke 18. 37; Rom. 5. 12; Rev. 21. 1.
PASSION. Acts 1. 3; 14. 15; James 5. 17.
PAST. Job 29. 2, as in months *p.*
 Eccles. 3. 15, God requireth that which is *p.*
 Cant. 2. 11, the winter is *p.*
 Jer. 8. 20, the harvest is *p.*
 Rom. 3. 25, of sins that are *p.*
 11. 33, ways *p.* finding out.
 2 Cor. 5. 17, old things *p.* away.
 Eph. 4. 19, being *p.* feeling.
See Eph. 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 10.
PASTOR. Jer. 3. 15; 17. 16; 23. 1; Eph. 4. 11.
PASTURE. Ps. 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.
PATE. Ps. 7. 16.
PATH. Job 28. 7, there is a *p.* which no fowl knoweth.
 Ps. 16. 11, shew me the *p.* of life.
 27. 11, lead me in a plain *p.*
 63. 11, thy *p.* drop fatness.
 77. 19, thy *p.* is in the great waters.
 119. 105, a light to my *p.*
 Prov. 4. 18, the *p.* of the just.
 Is. 3. 6; Mic. 4. 2, we will walk in his *p.*
 42. 16, in *p.* they have not known.
 58. 12, restorer of *p.* to dwell in.
 Jer. 6. 16, ask for the old *p.*
 Matt. 3. 3; Mark 1. 3; Luke 3. 4, make his *p.* straight.
See Ps. 139. 3; Prov. 3. 17; Lam. 3. 9; Heb. 12. 13.
PATIENCE. Matt. 18. 26, 29, have *p.* with me.
 Luke 8. 15, bring forth fruit with *p.*
 21. 19, in your *p.* possess ye your souls.
 Rom. 5. 3, tribulation worketh *p.*
 8. 25, with *p.* wait for it.
 15. 4, through *p.* and comfort.
 8. the God of *p.*
 2 Cor. 6. 4, as ministers of God in much *p.*
 Col. 1. 11, strengthened with all might to all *p.*
 1 Thess. 1. 3, your *p.* of hope.
 2 Thess. 1. 4, glory in you for your *p.*

1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *p.*
 Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, charity, *p.*
 Heb. 10. 36, ye have need of *p.*
 12. 1, run with *p.*
 James 1. 3, trying of your faith worketh *p.*
 4, let *p.* have her perfect work.
 5. 7, the husbandman hath long *p.*
 10, for an example of *p.*
 11, ye have heard of the *p.* of Job.
 2 Pet. 1. 6, add to temperance *p.*
 Rev. 2. 2, 19, I know thy *p.*
 3. 10, thou hast kept word of *p.*
 13. 10; 14. 12, here is the *p.* of saints.
See Eccles. 7. 8; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
PATIENTLY. Ps. 37. 7; 40. 1; Heb. 6. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
PATTERN. 1 Tim. 1. 16; Tit. 2. 7; Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.
PAVLION. Ps. 18. 11; 27. 5; 31. 20; Jer. 43. 10.
PAY. Ex. 22. 7, let him *p.* double.
 Num. 20. 19, water, I will *p.* for it.
 2 Kin. 4. 7, sell the oil, and *p.* thy debt.
 Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, will *p.* my vows.
 Prov. 22. 27, if thou hast nothing to *p.*
 Eccles. 5. 4, defer not to *p.* it.
 Matt. 18. 26, I will *p.* thee all.
 28. *p.* that thou owest.
 23. 23, ye *p.* tithe of mint.
See Ex. 21. 19; Matt. 17. 24; Rom. 13. 6; Heb. 7. 9.
PEACE. Gen. 41. 16, an answer of *p.*
 Num. 6. 26, the Lord give thee *p.*
 25. 12, my covenant of *p.*
 Deut. 20. 10, proclaim *p.* to it.
 23. 6, thou shalt not seek thy *p.*
 1 Sam. 25. 6; Luke 10. 5, *p.* be to this house.
 2 Kin. 9. 19, what hast thou to do with *p.*?
 31, had Zimri *p.*, who slew his master?
 Job 5. 23, beasts shall be at *p.* with thee.
 22. 21, acquaint thyself with him, and be at *p.*
 Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down in *p.*
 29. 11, the Lord will bless his people with *p.*
 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, seek *p.*, and pursue it.
 37. 37, the end of that man is *p.*
 85. 8, will speak *p.* to his people.
 122. 6, pray for *p.* of Jerusalem.
 Eccles. 3. 8, a time of *p.*
 Is. 26. 3, keep him in perfect *p.*
 32. 17, work of righteousness shall be *p.*
 43. 7, I make *p.*, and create evil.
 48. 18, thy *p.* as a river.
 22; 57. 21, no *p.* to the wicked.
 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that publisheth *p.*
 59. 8; Rom. 3. 17, the way of *p.* they know not.
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, saying *p.*, *p.*, when there is no *p.*
 8. 15; 14. 19, we looked for *p.*
 34. 5, thou shalt die in *p.*
 Ezek. 7. 25, they shall seek *p.*
 Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2. *p.* be multiplied.
 Hag. 2. 9, in this place will I give *p.*
 Matt. 10. 13, let your *p.* come upon it.
 34; Luke 12. 51, to send *p.* on earth.
 Mark 9. 50, have *p.* one with another.
 Luke 1. 73, to guide our feet in way of *p.*
 2. 14, on earth *p.*
 19. 42, things which belong to thy *p.*
 John 14. 27, *p.* I leave, my *p.* I give you.
 16. 33, that in me ye might have *p.*
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2, *p.* from God our Father.
 5. 1, we have *p.* with God.
 10. 15; Eph. 6. 15, the gospel of *p.*
 14. 19, follow after the things which make for *p.*
 15. 33; 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 4. 9; 1 Thess. 5. 23
 Heb. 13. 20, the God of *p.*
 1 Cor. 14. 33, author of *p.*
 2 Cor. 13. 11, live in *p.*
 Eph. 2. 14, he is our *p.*
 17. *p.* to you which were afar off.
 4. 3, in the bond of *p.*
 Phil. 4. 7, *p.* of God which passeth all understanding.
 Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess. 1. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 2;
 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; Philem. 3; 2 John 3, grace and *p.* from God.
 3. 15, let the *p.* of God rule in your hearts.
 1 Thess. 5. 13, be at *p.* among yourselves.
 2 Thess. 3. 16, Lord of *p.* give you *p.* always.
 2 Tim. 2. 22; Heb. 12. 14, follow *p.* with all men.
 Heb. 7. 2, king of *p.*
 James 2. 16, depart in *p.*
 3. 18, fruit of righteousness is sown in *p.*
 2 Pet. 3. 14, found of him in *p.*
See Matt. 5. 9; Luke 24. 36; John 20. 19; Gal. 6. 16.
PEACEABLE. Is. 32. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 12. 11;
 James 3. 17.

PEACEABLY. Gen. 37. 4; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Jer. 9. 8; Rom. 12. 15.
PEELED. Is. 18. 2; Ezek. 29. 18.
PEEP. Is. 8. 19; 10. 14.
PEN. Job 19. 24; Ps. 45. 1; Jer. 17. 1; 3 John 13.
PENCE. Matt. 13. 28; Mark 14. 5; Luke 7. 41; 10. 35.
PENURY. Prov. 14. 23; Luke 21. 4.
PEOPLE. Ex. 6. 7; Deut. 4. 20; 2 Sam. 7. 24; Jer. 13. 11, I will take you to me for a p.
 Lev. 20. 24, 26, separated from other p.
 Deut. 4. 33, did ever p. hear voice of God and live?
 33. 29, O p. saved by the Lord.
 2 Sam. 22. 44; Ps. 18. 43, a p. I knew not.
 Ps. 81. 11, my p. would not hearken.
 144. 15, happy is that p.
 Prov. 30. 25, the ants are a p. not strong.
 Is. 1. 4, a p. laden with iniquity.
 27. 11, a p. of no understanding.
 43. 4, I will give p. for thy life.
 8. blind p. that have eyes.
 Jer. 6. 22; 50. 41, a p. cometh from the north.
 Jonah 1. 8, of what p. art thou?
 Luke 1. 17, a p. prepared for the Lord.
 Tit. 2. 14, purify unto himself a peculiar p.
 See Matt. 1. 21; Rom. 11. 2; Heb. 11. 23.
PERCEIVE. Deut. 29. 4, a heart to p.
 Josh. 22. 31, we p. the Lord is among us.
 Job 8. 11, I p. him not.
 23. 8, I cannot p. him.
 Is. 6. 9, see indeed, but p. not.
 33. 19, deeper speech than thou canst p.
 64. 4, nor p. by the ear what God hath.
 Matt. 22. 13, Jesus p. their wickedness.
 Mark 8. 17, p. ye not yet?
 Luke 8. 46, I p. that virtue is gone out.
 John 4. 19, I p. thou art a prophet.
 Acts 10. 34, I p. God is no respecter of persons.
 1 John 3. 16, hereby p. we the love of God.
 See 1 Sam. 3. 8; Neh. 6. 12; Job 33. 14; Mark 12. 28.
PERFECT. Gen. 6. 9, Noah was p.
 17. 1, walk before me, and be thou p.
 Deut. 18. 13, thou shalt be p. with the Lord.
 32. 4, his work is p.
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, his way is p.
 Ps. 19. 7, law of the Lord is p.
 37. 37, mark the p. man.
 Prov. 4. 18, more and more to p. day.
 Ezek. 28. 15, thou wast p. in thy ways.
 Matt. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 13. 11, be ye p.
 19. 21, if thou wilt be p.
 John 17. 23, be made p. in one.
 Rom. 12. 2, that p. will of God.
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom among them that are p.
 2 Cor. 12. 9, strength made p. in weakness.
 Eph. 4. 13, unto a p. man.
 Phil. 3. 12, not as though I were already p.
 15, let us, as many as be p.
 Col. 1. 28, present every man p.
 4. 12, may stand p. and complete.
 2 Tim. 3. 17, that the man of God may be p.
 Heb. 2. 10, make p. through sufferings.
 11. 40, without us should not be made p.
 12. 23, spirits of just men made p.
 13. 21, make you p. in every good work.
 James 1. 4, patience-have her p. work.
 17, every good and p. gift.
 25, p. law of liberty.
 3. 2, the same is a p. man.
 1 John 4. 18, p. love casteth out fear.
 2 See Chr. 8. 16; Luke 6. 40; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 4. 12.
PERFECTION. Job 11. 7; Ps. 119. 96; 2 Cor. 13. 9;
 Heb. 6. 1.
PERFECTLY. Jer. 23. 20; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor. 1. 10.
PERFECTNESS. Col. 3. 14.
PERFORM. Ex. 19. 13, not able to p. it thyself alone.
 Est. 5. 6; 7. 2, to half of kingdom it shall be p.
 Job 5. 12, cannot p. their enterprise.
 Ps. 63. 1, unto thee shall the vow be p.
 119. 106, I have sworn, and I will p. it.
 Is. 9. 7, zeal of the Lord will p. this.
 44. 28, shall p. all my pleasure.
 Jer. 29. 10; 33. 14, I will p. my good word.
 Rom. 4. 21, able also to p.
 7. 18, how to p. that which is good I find not.
 Phil. 1. 6, p. it until day of Christ.
 See Job 23. 14; Ps. 57. 2; Jer. 35. 14; Matt. 5. 33.
PERFORMANCE. Luke 1. 45; 2 Cor. 8. 11.
PERIL. Lam. 5. 9; Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 26.
PERILOUS. 2 Tim. 3. 1.
PERISH. Num. 17. 12, we die, we p., we all p.
 Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian ready to p.
 Job 4. 7, who ever p., being innocent?
 29. 13, blessing of him that was ready to p.

Job 34. 15, all flesh shall p. together.
 Ps. 1. 6, way of ungodly shall p.
 37. 20, the wicked shall p.
 49. 12, like the beasts that p.
 80. 16, they p. at rebuke of thy countenance.
 102. 26, they shall p., but thou shalt endure.
 Prov. 11. 10; 28. 23, when the wicked p.
 29. 18, no vision, the people p.
 31. 6, strong drink to him that is ready to p.
 Is. 27. 13, they shall come that were ready to p.
 Jer. 7. 28, truth is p.
 Jonah 1. 6; 3. 9, God will think on us, that we p. not.
 14, let us not p. for this man's life.
 Matt. 8. 25; Luke 8. 24, save us, we p.
 18. 14, that one of these little ones should p.
 26. 52, shall p. with the sword.
 Mark 4. 35, carest thou not that we p.?
 Luke 13. 3, 5, ye shall all likewise p.
 15. 17, I p. with hunger.
 21. 18, there shall not an hair of your head p.
 John 6. 27, labour not for the meat which p.
 Acts 8. 20, thy money p. with thee.
 Col. 2. 22, which are to p. with the using.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not willing that any should p.
 See Ps. 2. 12; Jer. 6. 21; John 10. 28; Rom. 2. 12.
PERMISSION. 1 Cor. 7. 6.
PERMIT. 1 Cor. 14. 34; 16. 7; Heb. 6. 3.
PERPETUOUS. 2 Pet. 2. 2.
PERPETUAL. Ex. 31. 16, sabbath for a p. covenant.
 Lev. 25. 34, their p. possession.
 Ps. 9. 6, destructions are come to a p. end.
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, the p. desolations.
 Jer. 8. 5, a p. backsliding.
 15. 18, why is my pain p.?
 Hab. 3. 6, the p. hills.
 See Gen. 9. 12; Jer. 5. 22; 50. 5; 51. 39; Ezek. 46. 14.
PERPETUALLY. 1 Kin. 9. 3; 2 Chr. 7. 16; Amos 1. 11.
PERPLEXED. Luke 9. 7; 24. 4; 2 Cor. 4. 8.
PERPLEXITY. Is. 22. 5; Mic. 4. 4; Luke 21. 25.
PERSECUTE. Job 19. 24, why do ye p. me?
 Ps. 7. 1, save me from them that p. me.
 10. 2, the wicked doth p. the poor.
 71. 11, p. and take him, there is none to deliver.
 143. 3, the enemy hath p. my soul.
 Matt. 5. 11, 12, blessed are ye when men p. you.
 44, pray for them that p. you.
 John 15. 20, if they have p. me.
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, why p. thou me?
 22. 4, I p. this way unto death.
 26. 11, I p. them even to strange cities.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being p., we suffer it.
 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13, I p. the church of God.
 2 Cor. 4. 9, p., but not forsaken.
 Phil. 3. 6, concerning zeal, p. the church.
 See John 5. 16; Acts 7. 52; Rom. 12. 14; Gal. 1. 23;
 4. 29.
PERSECUTION. Matt. 13. 21; Mark 4. 17, when p.
 ariseth.
 2 Cor. 12. 16, take pleasure in p.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live godly shall suffer p.
 See Lam. 5. 5; Acts 8. 1; Gal. 6. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
PERSEVERANCE. Eph. 6. 18.
PERSON. Deut. 10. 17; 2 Sam. 14. 14, God, which re-
 gardeth not p.
 2 Sam. 17. 11, go to battle in thine own p.
 Ps. 15. 4; Is. 32. 5, 6, vile p.
 26. 4; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, with vain p.
 105. 37, not one feeble p.
 Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 14, regardeth not p. of men.
 2 Cor. 2. 10, forgive I it in the p. of Christ.
 Heb. 1. 3, the express image of his p.
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of p. ought ye to be?
 See Mal. 1. 6; Luke 15. 7; Heb. 12. 16; Jude 16.
PERSUADE. 1 Kin. 22. 20, who shall p. Ahab?
 Prov. 25. 15, by long forbearing is a prince p.
 Matt. 28. 14, we will p. him, and secure you.
 Acts 26. 28, almost thou p. me.
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be fully p.
 2 Cor. 5. 11, we p. men.
 Gal. 1. 10, do I now p. men or God?
 Heb. 6. 9, we are p. better things of you.
 See 2 Kin. 18. 32; 2 Chr. 18. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
PERTAINE. Rom. 15. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 3.
PERVERSE. Deut. 32. 5, a p. and crooked generation:
 Job 6. 30, cannot my taste discern p. things?
 Prov. 4. 24, p. lips put far from thee.
 12. 8, p. heart shall be despised.
 17. 20, p. tongue falleth into mischief.
 23. 33, thine heart shall utter p. things.
 Phil. 2. 15, in the midst of a p. nation.
 See Num. 23. 21; Is. 30. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 5.
PERVERT. Deut. 16. 19, a gift doth p. words.
 Job 8. 3, doth God p. judgment?

Prov. 10. 9, he that *p.* his ways shall be known.
 19. 3, the foolishness of man *p.* his way.
 Jer. 3. 21, they have *p.* their way.
 23. 36, ye have *p.* the words of God.
 Acts 13. 10, wilt thou not cease to *p.* right ways?
 Gal. 1. 7, would *p.* the gospel.
See Eccles. 5. 8; Mic. 5. 9; Luke 23. 2.
PESTILENCE. Ex. 5. 3; 9. 15; Jer. 42. 17; 44. 13.
PESTILENT. Acts 24. 5.
PETITION. 1 Sam. 1. 17, the God of Israel grant thee
 thy *p.*
 1 Kin. 2. 20, one small *p.*
 Est. 5. 6; 7. 2; 9. 12, what is thy *p.*?
 Dan. 6. 7, whosoever shall ask a *p.*
 13, maketh his *p.* three times a day.
See Est. 7. 3; Ps. 20. 5; 1 John 5. 15.
PHILOSOPHY. Col. 2. 8.
PICK. Prov. 30. 17.
PICTURES. Num. 33. 52; Prov. 25. 11; Is. 2. 16.
PIECE. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Prov. 6. 26; 23. 21, a *p.* of bread.
 15. 33, Samuel hewed Agag in *p.*
 Ps. 7. 2, rending in *p.* while none to deliver.
 50. 22, consider, lest I tear you in *p.*
 Jer. 23. 29, hammer that breaketh rock in *p.*
 Amos 4. 7, one *p.* was rained on.
 Zech. 11. 12, weighed for my price thirty *p.*
 13; Matt. 27. 6, 9, took thirty *p.* of silver.
See Luke 14. 18; Acts 19. 19; 23. 10; 27. 44.
PIERCE. 2 Kin. 18. 21; Is. 35. 6, into his hand and
p. it.
 Zech. 12. 10; John 19. 37, they shall look on me whom
 they have *p.*
 1 Tim. 6. 10, *p.* themselves with many sorrows.
See Is. 27. 1; Luke 2. 35; Heb. 4. 12; Rev. 1. 7.
PILE. Is. 30. 33; Ezek. 24. 9.
PILLAR. Job 9. 6; 26. 11, the *p.* thereof tremble.
 Prov. 9. 1, she hath hewn out her seven *p.*
 Gal. 2. 9, Cephas and John, who seemed to be *p.*
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the *p.* and ground of the truth.
 Rev. 3. 12, him that overcometh will I make a *p.*
See Is. 19. 19; Jer. 1. 18; Joel 2. 30; Rev. 10. 1.
PILLOW. Gen. 23. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 13; Ezek. 13. 18; Mark
 4. 35.
PILOTS. Ezek. 27. 8.
PIN. Judg. 16. 14; Ezek. 15. 3.
PINE. Lev. 26. 39; Lam. 4. 9; Is. 33. 12; Ezek. 24. 23.
PIPE. Is. 5. 12, the harp and *p.* are in their feasts.
 Matt. 11. 17; Luke 7. 32, we have *p.* unto you.
 1 Cor. 14. 7, how shall it be known what is *p.*?
 Rev. 18. 22, voice of *p.* shall be heard no more.
See 1 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Kin. 1. 40; Is. 30. 29.
PIT. Gen. 37. 20, cast him into some *p.*
 Ex. 21. 33, 34, if a man dig a *p.*
 Num. 16. 30, 33, go down quick into the *p.*
 Job 33. 24, deliver him from going down to the *p.*
 Ps. 28. 1; 143. 7, like them that go down into the *p.*
 40. 2, out of an horrible *p.*
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, a deep *p.*
 28. 10, shall fall into his own *p.*
 Is. 33. 17, the *p.* of corruption.
 Matt. 12. 11; Luke 14. 5, fall into a *p.* on sabbath.
PITCHER. Gen. 24. 14; Judg. 7. 16; Eccles. 12. 6;
 Lam. 4. 2.
PITIFUL. Lam. 4. 10; James 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
PITY. Deut. 7. 16; 13. 8; 19. 13, thine eye shall have
 no *p.*
 Job 19. 21, have *p.* on me, my friends.
 Ps. 69. 20, I looked for some to take *p.*
 Prov. 19. 17, he that hath *p.* on poor lendeth.
 28. 8, gather for him that will *p.* the poor.
 Is. 13. 18, they shall have no *p.* on fruit.
 63. 9, in his *p.* he redeemed them.
 Jer. 13. 14, I will not *p.* nor spare.
 Ezek. 16. 5, none eye *p.* thee.
 24. 21, I will profane what your soul *p.*
 Joel 2. 18, the Lord will *p.* his people.
 Zech. 11. 5, their own shepherds *p.* them not.
 Matt. 18. 33, as I had *p.* on thee.
See Ps. 103. 13; Jer. 5. 5; Lam. 2. 2; Jonah 4. 10.
PLACE. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 17, the *p.* whereon thou
 standest is holy.
 Judg. 18. 10, a *p.* where there is no want.
 2 Kin. 5. 11, strike his hand over the *p.*
 6. 1; Is. 49. 20, the *p.* is too strait for us.
 Ps. 26. 8, the *p.* where thine honour dwelleth.
 32. 7; 119. 114, thou art my hiding *p.*
 17. 10, thou shalt diligently consider his *p.*
 74. 20, the dark *p.* of the earth.
 90. 1, our dwelling *p.*
 Prov. 14. 26, his children have a *p.* of refuge.
 15. 3, the eyes of the Lord are in every *p.*
 Eccles. 3. 20, all go to one *p.*
 Is. 5. 8, lay field to field till there be no *p.*

Is. 60. 13, the *p.* of my feet.
 66. 1, where is the *p.* of my rest?
 Jer. 6. 3, they shall feed every one in his *p.*
 Mic. 1. 3, the Lord cometh out of his *p.*
 Zech. 10. 10, *p.* shall not be found for them.
 Mal. 1. 11, in every *p.* incense shall be offered.
 Matt. 28. 6; Mark 16. 6, see the *p.* where the Lord lay.
 Luke 10. 1, two and two into every *p.*
 14. 9, give this man *p.*
 John 8. 37, my word hath no *p.* in you.
 18. 2, Judas knew the *p.*
 Acts 2. 1, with one accord in one *p.*
 4. 31, the *p.* was shaken.
 Rom. 12. 19, rather give *p.* to wrath.
 Eph. 4. 27, neither give *p.* to the devil.
 Heb. 12. 17, found no *p.* of repentance.
 Rev. 20. 11, there was found no *p.* for them.
See Ps. 16. 6; Is. 40. 4; Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10.
PLAGUE. Lev. 26. 21, I will bring seven times more *p.*
 Deut. 28. 59, will make thy *p.* wonderful.
 29. 22, when they see the *p.* of that land.
 1 Kin. 8. 38, every man the *p.* of his own heart.
 Ps. 73. 5, neither are they *p.* like other men.
 91. 10, neither any *p.* come nigh thy dwelling.
 Hos. 13. 14, O death, I will be thy *p.*
 Rev. 18. 4, that ye receive not of her *p.*
 22. 18, shall add to him the *p.* written.
See Lev. 14. 35; Num. 8. 19; 16. 46; Mark 3. 10.
PLAIN. Gen. 25. 27, Jacob was a *p.* man.
 Ps. 27. 11, lead me in a *p.* path.
 Prov. 8. 9, they are *p.* to him that understandeth.
 15. 19, the way of the righteous is made *p.*
 Is. 40. 4, rough places *p.*
 Hab. 2. 2, write the vision, make it *p.*
See Gen. 13. 10; 19. 17; Is. 28. 25; Mark 7. 35.
PLAINLY. Deut. 27. 8, write the words very *p.*
 Is. 32. 4, stammerers shall speak *p.*
 John 10. 24, tell us *p.*
 16. 25, I shall shew you *p.* of the Father.
 29, now speaketh thou *p.*
See Ex. 21. 5; Ezra 4. 18; John 11. 14; 2 Cor. 3. 12.
PLAITING. 1 Pet. 3. 3.
PLANES. Is. 44. 13.
PLANT (n.). Job 14. 9, bring forth boughs like a *p.*
 Ps. 128. 3, children like olive *p.*
 144. 12, sons as *p.* grown up.
 Is. 5. 7; 17. 10, his pleasant *p.*
 16. 8, broken down principal *p.*
 53. 2, as a tender *p.*
 Ezek. 34. 29, a *p.* of renewing.
 Matt. 15. 13, every *p.* my Father hath not planted.
See Gen. 2. 5; 1 Chr. 4. 23; Jer. 43. 32.
PLANT (v.). Num. 24. 6, as trees which the Lord
 hath *p.*
 2 Sam. 7. 10; 1 Chr. 17. 9, I will *p.* them.
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a tree *p.*
 80. 15, the vineyard thy right hand hath *p.*
 92. 13, *p.* in the house of the Lord.
 94. 9, he that *p.* the ear.
 Jer. 2. 21, I had *p.* thee a noble vine.
 Ezek. 17. 10, being *p.* shall it prosper?
 Luke 17. 6, be thou *p.* in the sea.
 Rom. 6. 5, if we have been *p.* together.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, I have *p.*
See Matt. 21. 33; Mark 12. 1; Luke 20. 9.
PLATE. Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Jer. 10. 9.
PLATTED. Matt. 27. 29; Mark 15. 17; John 19. 2.
PLATTER. Matt. 23. 25; Luke 11. 39.
PLAY. Ex. 32. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 7, people rose up to *p.*
 1 Sam. 16. 17, a man that can *p.* well.
 2 Sam. 6. 21, I will *p.* before the Lord.
 10. 12, let us *p.* the men.
 Job 41. 5, wilt thou *p.* with him?
 Ps. 33. 3, *p.* skillfully with a loud noise.
 Is. 11. 8, the sucking child shall *p.*
 Ezek. 33. 32, can *p.* well on an instrument.
See 2 Sam. 2. 14; 1 Chr. 15. 29; Ps. 68. 25; Zech. 8. 5.
PLEA. Deut. 17. 8.
PLEAD. Judg. 6. 31, 32, will ye *p.* for Baal?
 Job 9. 19, who shall set me a time to *p.*?
 13. 19, who will *p.* with me?
 16. 21, that one might *p.* for a man.
 23. 6, will he *p.* against me with his great power?
 Is. 1. 17, *p.* for the widow.
 3. 13, the Lord standeth up to *p.*
 43. 26, let us *p.* together.
 59. 4, none *p.* for truth.
 Jer. 2. 9, I will yet *p.* with you.
 Lam. 3. 58, thou hast *p.* the causes of my soul.
 Joel 3. 2, I will *p.* with them for my people.
See 1 Sam. 25. 39; Job 13. 6; Is. 66. 16; Hos. 2. 2.
PLEASANT. Gen. 8. 6, *p.* to the eyes.
 2 Sam. 1. 22, were *p.* in their lives.

2 Sam. 1. 26, very *p.* hast thou been to me.
 Ps. 16. 6, lines fallen in *p.* places.
 106. 24, they despised the *p.* land.
 133. 1, how *p.* for brethren to dwell together.
 Prov. 1. 20, knowledge is *p.* to thy soul.
 15. 26, the words of the pure are *p.* words.
 16. 24, *p.* words are as honeycomb.
 Eccles. 11. 7, it is *p.* to behold the sun.
 Cant. 4. 13, 16; 7. 13, with *p.* fruits.
 Is. 64. 11, our *p.* things are laid waste.
 Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim a *p.* child?
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that hath a *p.* voice.
 Dan. 10. 3, I ate no *p.* bread.
 See Amos 5. 11; Mic. 2. 9; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 7. 14
PLEASANTNESS. Prov. 3. 17.
PLEASE. 1 Kin. 3. 10, the speech *p.* the Lord.
 Ps. 51. 19, then shalt thou be *p.* with sacrifices.
 115. 3; 135. 6; Jonah 1. 14, he hath done whatsoever
 he *p.*
 Prov. 16. 7, when a man's ways *p.* the Lord.
 Is. 2. 6, they *p.* themselves in children of strangers.
 53. 10, if *p.* the Lord to bruise him.
 55. 11, accomplish that which I *p.*
 Mic. 6. 7, will the Lord be *p.* with rams?
 Mal. 1. 8, offer it, will he be *p.* with thee?
 John 8. 29, I do always those things that *p.* him.
 Rom. 8. 8, they that are in the flesh cannot *p.* God.
 15. 1, to bear, and not to *p.* ourselves.
 3, even Christ *p.* not himself.
 1 Cor. 1. 21, it *p.* God by the foolishness of preaching.
 10. 33, as I *p.* men in all things.
 Gal. 1. 10, do I seek to *p.* men?
 Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, as men *p.*
 Heb. 11. 6, without faith it is impossible to *p.* God.
 See 1 Cor. 7. 32; Col. 1. 19; 1 Thess. 2. 4; 1 John 3. 22.
PLEASE. 1 Chr. 29. 17, hast *p.* in uprightness.
 Est. 1. 8, should do according to every man's *p.*
 Job 21. 21, what *p.* hath he in his house?
 23, another never eateth with *p.*
 22. 3, is it any *p.* to the Almighty?
 Ps. 16. 11, *p.* for evermore.
 35. 27, hath *p.* in the prosperity of his servants.
 51. 18, do good in thy good *p.*
 102. 14, thy servants take *p.* in her stones.
 103. 21, ye ministers of his, that do his *p.*
 111. 2, of all them that have *p.* therein.
 147. 11, taketh *p.* in them that fear him.
 149. 4, the Lord taketh *p.* in his people.
 Prov. 21. 17, he that loveth *p.* shall be a poor man.
 Eccles. 5. 4, he hath no *p.* in fools.
 12. 1, I have no *p.* in them.
 Is. 44. 28, Cyrus shall perform all *p.* my
 53. 10, the *p.* of the Lord shall prosper.
 58. 3, in the day of your fast ye find *p.*
 13, doing thy *p.* on my holy day.
 Jer. 22. 23; 48. 33; Hos. 8. 8, a vessel wherein is no *p.*
 Ezek. 18. 23; 33. 11, have I any *p.*?
 Mal. 1. 10, I have no *p.* in you, saith the Lord.
 Luke 8. 14, choked with *p.* of this life.
 12. 32, Father's good *p.*
 Eph. 1. 5, the good *p.* of his will.
 Phil. 2. 13, both to will and to do of his good *p.*
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she that liveth in *p.*
 2 Tim. 3. 4, lovers of *p.*
 Heb. 10. 38, my soul shall have no *p.* in him.
 11. 25, the *p.* of sin for a season.
 12. 10, chastened us after their own *p.*
 James 5. 5, ye have lived in *p.* on earth.
 Rev. 4. 11, for thy *p.* they were created.
 See Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 5. 4; Eccles. 2. 1; Tit. 3. 3; 2 Pet.
 2. 13.
PLENTEOUS. Ps. 86. 5; 103. 8, *p.* in mercy.
 130. 7, *p.* redemption.
 Hab. 1. 16, their portion is fat, and meat *p.*
 Matt. 9. 37, the harvest truly is *p.*
 See Gen. 41. 34; Deut. 28. 11; 30. 9; Prov. 21. 5; Is.
 30. 23.
PLENTIFUL. Ps. 31. 23; 68. 9; Jer. 2. 7; 49. 33; Luke
 12. 16.
PLENTY. Gen. 27. 28, *p.* of corn and wine.
 Job 22. 25, *p.* of silver.
 37. 23, *p.* of justice.
 Prov. 3. 10, barns filled with *p.*
 See 2 Chr. 31. 10; Prov. 28. 19; Jer. 44. 17; Joel 2. 26.
PLOW. Job 4. 8, they that *p.* iniquity reap the same.
 Prov. 20. 4, not *p.* by reason of cold.
 21. 4, the *p.* of the wicked is sin.
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat swords into *p.*-shares.
 28. 24, doth plowman *p.* all day to sow?
 Joel 3. 10, beat your *p.*-shares into swords.
 Amos 9. 13, the *p.*-man shall overtake the reaper.
 See Deut. 22. 10; 1 Sam. 14. 14; Job 1. 14; 1 Cor. 9.
 10.

PLUCK. Deut. 23. 23, mayest *p.* the ears with thy
 hand.
 2 Chr. 7. 20, then will I *p.* them up.
 Job 24. 9, they *p.* the fatherless from the breast.
 Ps. 25. 19, he shall *p.* my feet out of the net.
 74. 11, *p.* it out of thy bosom.
 Prov. 14. 1, the foolish *p.* it down with her hands.
 Eccles. 3. 2, a time to *p.* up.
 Is. 50. 6, my cheeks to them that *p.*
 Jer. 22. 24, yet would I *p.* thee thence.
 Amos 4. 11; Zech. 3. 2, a firebrand *p.* out.
 Matt. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mark 9. 47, offend thee, *p.* it out.
 12. 1; Mark 2. 23; Luke 6. 1, began to *p.* ears.
 John 10. 28, nor shall any *p.* out of my hand.
 See Gen. 8. 11; Luke 17. 6; Gal. 4. 15; Jude 12.
POINT. Jer. 17. 1, written with the *p.* of a diamond.
 Heb. 4. 15, in all *p.* tempted.
 James 2. 10, yet offend in one *p.*
 See Gen. 25. 32; Eccles. 5. 16; Mark 5. 23; John 4.
 47.
POLE. Num. 21. 8.
POLICY. Dan. 8. 25.
POLISHED. Ps. 144. 12; Is. 49. 2; Lam. 4. 7; Dan.
 10. 6.
POLL. 2 Sam. 14. 26; Ezek. 44. 20; Mic. 1. 16.
POMP. Is. 54. 14; 14. 11; Ezek. 7. 24; 30. 18; Acts 25.
 23.
PONDER. Prov. 4. 26, *p.* the path of thy feet.
 5. 6, lest thou shouldest *p.*
 21, the Lord *p.* all his goings.
 See Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Luke 2. 19.
POOL. Ps. 84. 6; Is. 35. 7; 41. 18; John 5. 2; 9. 7.
POOR. Ex. 30. 15, the *p.* shall not give less.
 Deut. 15. 11, the *p.* shall never cease.
 2 Kin. 24. 14, none remained, save *p.* sort.
 Job 24. 4, the *p.* of the earth hide.
 29. 16, I was a father to the *p.*
 Ps. 10. 14, the *p.* committeth himself to thee.
 34. 6, this *p.* man cried.
 40. 17; 69. 29; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am *p.*
 49. 2, rich and *p.* together.
 Prov. 10. 4, becometh *p.* that dealeth with slack
 hand.
 13. 23, much food is in the tillage of the *p.*
 18. 23, the *p.* useth entreaties.
 22. 2, rich and *p.* meet together.
 30. 9, lest I be *p.*, and steal.
 Is. 41. 17, when *p.* and needy seek water.
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the *p.*
 Zech. 11. 7, 11, I will feed even you, O *p.* of the flock.
 Matt. 5. 3, blessed are the *p.* in spirit.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as *p.*, yet making many rich
 8. 9, for your sakes he became *p.*
 See Lev. 27. 8; James 2. 2; Rev. 3. 17; 13. 16.
POPULOUS. Deut. 26. 5; Nah. 3. 8.
PORTRAIT. Gen. 31. 14, is there yet any *p.* for us?
 48. 22, one *p.* above thy brethren.
 Deut. 32. 9, the Lord's *p.* is his people.
 2 Kin. 2. 9, a double *p.* of thy spirit.
 Neh. 8. 10; Est. 9. 19, send *p.* to them.
 Job 20. 29, this is the *p.* of a wicked man.
 24. 18, their *p.* is cursed.
 26. 14; 27. 13, how little a *p.* is heard of him?
 31. 2, what *p.* of God is there from above?
 Ps. 11. 6, this shall be the *p.* of their cup.
 16. 5, the Lord is the *p.* of mine inheritance.
 17. 14, have their *p.* in this life.
 73. 26, God is my *p.*
 119. 57; 142. 5, thou art my *p.*, O Lord.
 Prov. 31. 15, giveth a *p.* to her maidens.
 Eccles. 2. 10, this was my *p.* of all my labour.
 3. 22; 5. 18; 9. 9, rejoice, for that is his *p.*
 5. 19, God hath given power to take *p.*
 9. 6, neither have they any more *p.* for ever.
 11. 2, give a *p.* to seven.
 Is. 53. 12, divide a *p.* with the great.
 61. 7, they shall rejoice in their *p.*
 Jer. 10. 16; 51. 19, *p.* of Jacob not like them.
 12. 10, my pleasant *p.* a wilderness.
 52. 34, every day a *p.*
 Dan. 1. 8, with *p.* of king's meat.
 Mic. 2. 4, he hath changed the *p.* of my people.
 Matt. 24. 51, appoint him *p.* with hypocrites.
 Luke 12. 42, their *p.* in due season.
 46, his *p.* with unbelievers.
 15. 12, the *p.* of goods that falleth.
 See Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 15; 11. 26.
POSSESS. Gen. 22. 17; 24. 60, thy seed shall *p.* the
 gate.
 Job 7. 3, made to *p.* months of vanity.
 13. 26, *p.* iniquities of my youth.
 Prov. 8. 22, the Lord *p.* me in beginning.
 Luke 18. 12, I give tithes of all I *p.*

Luke 21. 19, in patience *p.* your souls.
 See Luke 12. 15; Acts 4. 32; 1 Cor. 7. 30; 2 Cor. 6. 10.
POSSESSION. Gen. 17. 8; 48. 4, an everlasting *p.*
 Prov. 23. 10, good things in *p.*
 Eccles. 2. 7; Matt. 13. 22; Mark 10. 22, great *p.*
 Acts 2. 45, and sold their *p.*
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of purchased *p.*
 See Lev. 25. 10; 27. 16; 1 Kin. 21. 15.
POSSIBLE. Matt. 19. 26; Mark 10. 27, with God all things are *p.*
 24. 24; Mark 13. 22, if *p.* deceive the very elect.
 26. 39; Mark 14. 35, if *p.*, let this cup pass from me.
 Mark 9. 23, all things are *p.* to him that believeth.
 14. 36; Luke 18. 27, all things are *p.* to thee.
 Rom. 12. 18, if *p.*, live peaceably.
 See Acts 2. 24; 20. 16; Gal. 4. 15; Heb. 10. 4.
POST. Deut. 6. 9; Job 9. 25; Jer. 51. 31; Amos 9. 1.
POSTERITY. Gen. 48. 7; Ps. 49. 13; 109. 13; Dan. 11. 4.
POT. 2 Kin. 4. 2, not any thing save a *p.* of oil.
 40, there is death in the *p.*
 Job 41. 31, maketh the deep boil like a *p.*
 Zech. 14. 21, every *p.* shall be holiness.
 Mark 7. 4, the washing of cups and *p.*
 John 2. 6, six water-*p.*
 See Ex. 16. 33; Jer. 1. 13; John 4. 28; Heb. 9. 4.
POTENTATE. 1 Tim.-6. 15.
POUND. Luke 19. 13; John 12. 13.
POUR. Job 10. 10, hast thou not *p.* me out as milk?
 29. 6, rock *p.* out rivers of oil.
 30. 16, my soul is *p.* out upon me.
 Ps. 45. 2, grace is *p.* into thy lips.
 62. 8, *p.* out your heart before him.
 Prov. 1. 23; Is. 44. 3; Joel 2. 28, 29; Acts 2. 17, 18, I will *p.* out my spirit.
 Cant. 1. 3, as ointment *p.* forth.
 Is. 26. 16, *p.* out prayer which chastening.
 32. 15, till the spirit be *p.* on us.
 44. 3, I will *p.* water on him that is thirsty.
 53. 12, *p.* out his soul unto death.
 Jer. 7. 20; 42. 18, my fury shall be *p.* out.
 Lam. 2. 19, *p.* out thine heart like water.
 Nah. 1. 6, fury is *p.* out like fire.
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not *p.* out a blessing.
 Matt. 26. 7; Mark 14. 3, *p.* ointment on his head.
 John 2. 15, he *p.* out the changers' money.
 See 2 Sam. 23. 16; 2 Kin. 3. 11; Rev. 14. 10; 16. 1.
POURTRAY. Ezek. 4. 1; 8. 10; 23. 14.
POVERTY. Gen. 45. 11; Prov. 20. 13, lest thou come to *p.*
 Prov. 6. 11; 24. 34, thy *p.* come as one that travellest.
 10. 15, destruction of poor is *p.*
 11. 24, it tendeth to *p.*
 13. 18, *p.* to him that refuseth instruction.
 23. 19, shall have *p.* enough.
 30. 8, give me neither *p.* nor riches.
 31. 7, let him drink, and forget his *p.*
 See Prov. 23. 21; 2 Cor. 8. 2; Rev. 2. 9.
POWDER. Ex. 32. 20; 2 Kin. 23. 6; Matt. 21. 44.
POWER. Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 3, hast thou *p.* with God?
 Ex. 15. 6, glorious in *p.*
 Lev. 26. 19, the pride of your *p.*
 Deut. 8. 18, he giveth thee *p.* to get wealth.
 2 Sam. 22. 33, God is my strength and *p.*
 1 Chr. 29. 11; Matt. 6. 13, thine is the *p.* and glory.
 2 Chr. 25. 8, God hath *p.* to help.
 Job 26. 2, him that is without *p.*
 Ps. 49. 15, from the *p.* of the grave.
 65. 6, being girded with *p.*
 90. 11, who knoweth *p.* of thine anger?
 Prov. 3. 27, when it is in *p.* to do it.
 18. 21, in the *p.* of the tongue.
 Eccles. 5. 19; 6. 2, *p.* to eat thereof.
 Is. 40. 29, he giveth *p.* to the faint.
 Mic. 2. 8, full of *p.* by the spirit.
 Hab. 3. 4, the hiding of his *p.*
 Zech. 4. 6, not by might, nor by *p.*
 Matt. 9. 6; Mark 2. 10; Luke 5. 24, *p.* on earth to forgive.
 8, who had given such *p.* to men.
 24. 30; Luke 21. 27, coming in clouds with *p.*
 28. 18, all *p.* is given to me.
 Luke 1. 35, the *p.* of the Highest.
 4. 6, all this *p.* will I give thee.
 14, Jesus returned in the *p.* of the Spirit.
 32, his word was with *p.*
 5. 17, the *p.* of the Lord was present.
 9. 43, amazed at the mighty *p.* of God.
 12. 5, that hath *p.* to cast into hell.
 11, when they bring you unto magistrates and *p.*
 22. 53, your hour, and the *p.* of darkness.

Luke 21. 49, with *p.* from on high.
 John 1. 12, *p.* to become sons of God.
 10. 15, I have *p.* to lay it down.
 17. 2, *p.* over all flesh.
 19. 10, I have *p.* to crucify thee.
 Acts 1. 8, *p.* after the Holy Ghost is come.
 3. 12, as though by our own *p.*
 5. 4, was it not in thine own *p.*?
 8. 10, this man is the great *p.* of God.
 19, give me also this *p.*
 26. 18, from the *p.* of Satan unto God.
 Rom. 1. 20, his eternal *p.* and Godhead.
 9. 17, that I might shew my *p.* in thee.
 13. 2, whosoever resisteth the *p.*
 1 Cor. 15. 43, it is raised in *p.*
 Eph. 2. 2, prince of the *p.* of the air.
 3. 7, the effectual working of his *p.*
 Phil. 3. 10, the *p.* of his resurrection.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, from the glory of his *p.*
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of *p.* and love.
 3. 5, form of godliness, but denying the *p.*
 Heb. 2. 14, might destroy him that had *p.* of death.
 6. 5, the *p.* of the world to come.
 7. 16, the *p.* of an endless life.
 Rev. 2. 26, to him will I give *p.*
 4. 11, worthy to receive *p.*
 See Matt. 22. 29; Luke 22. 69; Rom. 1. 16.
POWERFUL. Ps. 29. 4; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Heb. 4. 12.
PRaise (n.). Ex. 15. 11, fearful in *p.*
 Deut. 10. 21, he is thy *p.* and thy God.
 Judg. 5. 3; Ps. 7. 17; 9. 2; 57. 7; 61. 8; 104. 33, I will sing *p.*
 Neh. 9. 5, above all blessing and *p.*
 Ps. 22. 3, O thou that inhabitest the *p.* of Israel.
 25, my *p.* shall be of thee.
 33. 1; 147. 1, *p.* is comely for the upright.
 34. 1, his *p.* shall continually be in my mouth.
 50. 23, whose offering *p.* glorifieth me.
 65. 1, *p.* waiteth for thee.
 66. 2, make his *p.* glorious.
 109. 1, O God of my *p.*
 148. 14, the *p.* of all his saints
 Prov. 27. 21, so is a man to his *p.*
 Is. 60. 13, call thy gates *P.*
 61. 3, garment of *p.*
 62. 7, a *p.* in the earth.
 Jer. 13. 11, that they might be to me for a *p.*
 49. 25, how is the city of *p.*
 Hab. 3. 3, the earth was full of his *p.*
 Zeph. 3. 20, a *p.* among all people.
 John 9. 24, give God the *p.*
 12. 43, the *p.* of men.
 Rom. 2. 29, whose *p.* is not of men.
 13. 3, thou shalt have *p.*
 1 Cor. 4. 3, every man have *p.* of God.
 2 Cor. 8. 13, whose *p.* is in the gospel.
 Eph. 1. 5, 12, *p.* of glory of his grace.
 Phil. 4. 8, if there be any *p.*
 Heb. 13. 15, offer sacrifice of *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 14, *p.* of them that do well.
 4. 11, to whom be *p.* and dominion.
 See 2 Chr. 29. 30; Acts 16. 25; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
PRaise (v.). Gen. 49. 8, whom thy brethren shall *p.*
 2 Sam. 14. 25, none to be so much *p.*
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the dust *p.* thee?
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, I shall yet *p.* him.
 45. 17, therefore shall the people *p.* thee.
 49. 18, men will *p.* thee when thou doest well.
 63. 3, my lips shall *p.* thee.
 67. 3, 5, let the people *p.* thee.
 71. 14, I will yet *p.* thee more and more.
 72. 15, daily shall he *p.* thee.
 76. 10, the wrath of man shall *p.* thee.
 88. 10, shall the dead arise and *p.* thee?
 107. 32, *p.* him in the assembly.
 115. 17, the dead *p.* not.
 119. 164, seven times a day do I *p.* thee.
 145. 4, one generation shall *p.* thy works.
 10, all thy works shall *p.* thee.
 Prov. 27. 2, let another *p.* thee.
 31. 31, her own works *p.* her in the gates.
 Is. 38. 19, the living shall *p.* thee.
 See Luke 2. 13; 24. 53; Acts 2. 47; 3. 8.
PRANCING. Judg. 5. 22; Nah. 3. 2.
PRATING. Prov. 10. 8; 3 John 10.
PRAY. Gen. 20. 7, a prophet, and shall *p.* for thee.
 1 Sam. 7. 5, I will *p.* for you to the Lord.
 12. 23, sin in ceasing to *p.* for you.
 2 Chr. 7. 14, if my people shall *p.*
 Ezra 6. 10, *p.* for the life of the king.
 Job 21. 15, what profit, if we *p.* to him?
 Ps. 5. 2, to thee will I *p.*
 55. 17, evening, morning, and at noon will I *p.*

- Ps. 122. 6, *p.* for the peace of Jerusalem.
 Is. 45. 20, *p.* to a god that cannot save.
 Jer. 7. 13; 11. 14; 14. 11, *p.* not for this people.
 37. 3; 42. 2, 20, *p.* now to the Lord for us.
 Zech. 7. 2, they sent men to *p.*
 Matt. 5. 44, *p.* for them which despitefully use you.
 6, 5, they love to *p.* standing in the synagogues.
 14. 23; Mark 6. 46; Luke 6. 12; 9. 28, apart to *p.*
 26. 35; Mark 14. 32, while I *p.* yonder.
 Mark 11. 25, and wher ye stand *p.*, forgive.
 Luke 11. 1, Lord, teach us to *p.*
 18. 1, men ought always to *p.*
 John 14. 16; 16. 26, I will *p.* the Father.
 17. 9, I *p.* for them, I *p.* not for the world.
 20, neither *p.* I for these alone.
 Acts 9. 11, behold he *p.*
 Rom. 8. 26, know not what we should *p.* for.
 1 Cor. 14. 15, I will *p.* with the spirit, and *p.* with understanding also.
 Eph. 6. 18, *p.* always with all prayer.
 1 Thess. 5. 17, *p.* without ceasing.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, that men *p.* every where.
 James 5. 13, is any afflicted? let him *p.*
 16, *p.* one for another.
 1 John 5. 16, I do not say he shall *p.* for it.
 See Luke 9. 29; 1 Cor. 11. 4; 14. 14; 1 Thess. 5. 25.
PRAYER. 2 Chr. 7. 15, ears shall be attent to the *p.*
 Job 15. 4, thou restrainest *p.*
 16. 17; Ps. 4. 1; 5. 3; 6. 9; 17. 1; 35. 13; 39. 12; 66. 19; Lam. 3. 8, my *p.*
 Ps. 65. 2, thou that hearest *p.*
 72. 15, *p.* shall be made continually.
 109. 4, I give myself to *p.*
 Prov. 15. 8, the *p.* of the upright.
 Is. 1. 15, when ye make many *p.*
 56. 7; Matt. 21. 13; Mark 11. 17; Luke 19. 46, house of *p.*
 Matt. 21. 22, whatsoever ye ask in *p.*, believing.
 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47, long *p.*
 Luke 6. 12, all night in *p.* to God.
 Acts 3. 1, the hour of *p.*
 6. 4, give ourselves continually to *p.*
 12. 5, *p.* was made without ceasing.
 16. 13, where *p.* was wont to be made.
 Phil. 4. 6, in every thing by *p.* and supplication.
 James 5. 15, the *p.* of faith shall save the sick.
 16, the effectual fervent *p.* of a righteous man.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, watch unto *p.*
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, the *p.* of the saints.
 See Ps. 72. 20; Dan. 9. 21; Rom. 12. 12; Col. 4. 2.
PREACH. Neh. 6. 7, appointed prophets to *p.* of thee.
 Is. 61. 1, to *p.* good tidings.
 Jonah 3. 2, *p.* the preaching I bid thee.
 Matt. 4. 17; 10. 7, Jesus began to *p.*
 11. 1, to *p.* in their cities.
 5, the poor have the gospel *p.*
 Mark 2. 2, he *p.* the word to them.
 16. 20, and *p.* every where.
 Luke 9. 60, go thou and *p.* the kingdom of God.
 Acts 8. 5, and *p.* Christ unto them.
 10. 36, *p.* peace by Jesus Christ.
 13. 33, through this man is *p.* forgiveness.
 17. 18, he *p.* Jesus and the resurrection.
 Rom. 2. 21, thou that *p.* a man should not steal.
 10. 15, how shall they *p.*, except they be sent?
 1 Cor. 1. 18, the *p.* of the cross is to them foolishness.
 21, by the foolishness of *p.*
 23, but we *p.* Christ crucified.
 9. 27, lest when I have *p.* to others:
 15. 11, so we *p.*, and so ye believed.
 14, then is our *p.* vain.
 2 Cor. 4. 5, we *p.* not ourselves.
 Phil. 1. 15, some *p.* Christ of envy and strife.
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *p.* the word; be instant.
 Heb. 4. 2, word *p.* did not profit.
 1 Pet. 3. 19, *p.* to spirits in prison.
 See Ps. 40. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 8; Eph. 2. 17.
PREACHER. Rom. 10. 14, how shall they hear without a *p.*?
 1 Tim. 2. 7, whereunto I am ordained a *p.*
 2 Pet. 2. 5, Noah, a *p.* of righteousness.
 See Eccles. 1. 1; 7. 27; 12. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 11.
PRECEPT. Neh. 9. 14, commanded them *p.*
 Is. 28. 10, 13, *p.* must be upon *p.*
 29. 13, taught by *p.* of men.
 Jer. 33. 18, ye have kept Jonadab's *p.*
 See Ps. 119. 4, etc.; Dan. 9. 5; Mk. 10. 5; Heb. 9. 19.
PRECIOUS. Deut. 33. 13, 14, 15, 16, *p.* things.
 1 Sam. 3. 1, the word was *p.* in those days.
 21. 21, my soul was *p.* in thine eyes.
 2 Kin. 1. 13, let my life be *p.*
 Ezra 8. 27, fine copper, *p.* as gold.
 Ps. 49. 8, the redemption of their soul is *p.*
 Ps. 72. 14, *p.* shall their blood be in his sight.
 116. 15, *p.* in sight of the Lord is death of saints.
 126. 6, bearing *p.* seed.
 133. 2, like *p.* ointment upon the head.
 139. 17, how *p.* are thy thoughts!
 Prov. 3. 15, wisdom more *p.* than rubies.
 Eccles. 7. 1, good name better than *p.* ointment.
 Is. 13. 12, I will make a man more *p.*
 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a *p.* corner stone.
 43. 4, since thou wast *p.* in my sight.
 Jer. 15. 19, take the *p.* from the vile.
 Lam. 4. 2, the *p.* sons of Zion.
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial of faith more *p.* than gold.
 19, the *p.* blood of Christ.
 2. 7, to you which believe he is *p.*
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like *p.* faith.
 4, great and *p.* promises.
 See Matt. 26. 7; Mark 14. 3; James 5. 7; Rev. 21. 11.
PREEMINENCE. Eccles. 3. 19; Col. 1. 18; 3 John 9.
PREFER. Ps. 137. 6; John 1. 15; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 21.
PREMEDITATE. Mark 13. 11.
PREPARATION. Prov. 16. 1, *p.* of the heart.
 Eph. 6. 15, feet shod with *p.* of gospel of peace.
 See Matt. 27. 62; Mk. 15. 42; Lk. 23. 54; John 19. 14.
PREPARE. 1 Sam. 7. 3, *p.* your hearts to the Lord.
 2 Chr. 20. 33, as yet the people had not *p.*
 Ps. 68. 10, thou hast *p.* of thy goodness.
 107. 36, that they may *p.* a city.
 Prov. 8. 27, when he *p.* the heavens I was there.
 Is. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; Matt. 3. 3; Mark 1. 2; Luke 1. 76, *p.* way of the Lord.
 62. 10, *p.* the way of the people.
 Amos 4. 12, *p.* to meet thy God.
 Jonah 1. 17, Lord had *p.* a great fish.
 Matt. 20. 23; Mark 10. 40, to them for whom it is *p.*
 John 14. 2, I go to *p.* a place for you.
 Rom. 9. 23, afore *p.* to glory.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, things God hath *p.*
 Heb. 10. 5, a body hast thou *p.* me.
 See 1 Chr. 22. 5; Ps. 23. 5; Rev. 21. 2.
PRESCRIBE. Ezra 7. 22; Is. 10. 1.
PRESENCE. Gen. 4. 18, Cain went out from the *p.* of the Lord.
 47. 15, why should we die in thy *p.*?
 Ex. 33. 15, if thy *p.* go not with me.
 Job 23. 15, I am troubled at his *p.*
 Ps. 16. 11, in thy *p.* is fulness of joy.
 17. 2, let my sentence come forth from thy *p.*
 31. 20, in the secret of thy *p.*
 51. 11, cast me not away from thy *p.*
 139. 7, whither shall I flee from thy *p.*?
 Prov. 14. 7, go from *p.* of a foolish man.
 Is. 63. 9, angel of his *p.* saved them.
 Jer. 23. 39; 52. 3, I will cast you out of my *p.*
 Jonah 1. 3, to flee from *p.* of the Lord.
 Zeph. 1. 7, hold thy peace at *p.* of the Lord.
 Luke 13. 26, we have eaten and drunk in thy *p.*
 Acts 3. 19, times of refreshing from the *p.*
 2 Cor. 10. 1, who in *p.* am base.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, destruction from the *p.* of the Lord.
 See Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 23. 5; Prov. 25. 6; Luke 15. 10.
PRESENT. 1 Sam. 10. 17, they brought him no *p.*
 Ps. 46. 1, a very *p.* help in trouble.
 John 14. 23, being yet *p.* with you.
 Acts 10. 33, all here *p.* before God.
 Rom. 7. 18, to will is *p.* with me.
 21, evil is *p.* with me.
 8. 13, sufferings of thy *p.* time.
 12. 1, *p.* your bodies a living sacrifice.
 1 Cor. 7. 26, good for the *p.* distress.
 2 Cor. 5. 8, to be *p.* with the Lord.
 9, whether *p.* or absent.
 Gal. 1. 4, deliver us from this *p.* world.
 Col. 1. 23, *p.* every man perfect.
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this *p.* world.
 Tit. 2. 12, live godly in this *p.* world:
 Heb. 12. 11, no chastening for *p.* seemeth joyous.
 2 Pet. 1. 12, established in the *p.* truth.
 Jude 24, able to *p.* you faultless.
 See Ps. 72. 10; Matt. 2. 11; Luke 2. 22.
PRESENTLY. Prov. 12. 16; Matt. 21. 19; 26. 53
PRESERVE. Gen. 32. 30, I have seen God, and my life is *p.*
 45. 5, did send me before you to *p.* life
 Job 29. 2, as in days when God *p.* me.
 Ps. 36. 6, thou *p.* man and beast.
 121. 7, the Lord shall *p.* thee from evil.
 5, shall *p.* thy going out and coming in.
 Prov. 2. 8, he *p.* the way of his saints
 11, discretion shall *p.* thee.
 20. 28, mercy and truth *p.* the king.
 Jer. 49. 11, I will *p.* them alive.

- Luke 17. 33, whosoever shall lose his life shall p. it
 See Neh. 9. 6; Is. 49. 6; Hos. 12. 13; Jude 1.
PRESS. Prov. 3. 10, p. burst with new wine.
 Amos 2. 13, I am p. under you, as a cart is p.
 Mark 3. 10, they p. on him to touch him.
 Luke 6. 33, good measure, p. down.
 16. 16, every man p. into it..
 Phil. 3. 14, I p. toward the mark.
 See Mark 2. 4; 5. 27; Luke 8. 19; 19. 3.
PRESUME. Deut. 14. 20; Est. 7. 5.
PRESUMPTUOUS. Num. 15. 30; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
PREVENT. Matt. 23. 14; Mark 12. 40; Phil. 1. 13.
PREVAILE. Gen. 32. 25; Hos. 12. 4, power with God,
 and hast p.
 Ex. 17. 11, when Moses held up his hand Israel p.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by strength shall no man p.
 Ps. 9. 19, let not man p.
 65. 3, iniquities p. against me.
 Eccles. 4. 12, if one p. against him.
 Matt. 16. 18, gates of hell shall not p.
 Acts 19. 20, mightily grew the word of God and p.
 See Job 14. 20; Jer. 20. 7; Lam. 1. 16; John 12. 19.
PREVENT. 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, snares of death
 p. me.
 Ps. 59. 10, God of my mercy shall p. me.
 69. 13, in the morning shall my prayer p. thee.
 119. 147, I p. the dawning of the morning.
 See Ps. 21. 3; 79. 8; Is. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 4. 15.
PREY. Is. 49. 24, shall the p. be taken from the
 mighty?
 Jer. 21. 9; 38. 2; 39. 18; 45. 5, his life shall be for a p.
 Ezek. 34. 22, my flock shall no more be a p.
 See Gen. 49. 9; Num. 14. 3; Neh. 4. 4; Amos 3. 4.
PRICE. Lev. 25. 52, the p. of his redemption.
 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chr. 21. 22, I will buy it at a p.
 Acts 5. 2, kept back part of the p.
 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23, bought with a p.
 1 Pet. 3. 4, meek spirit of great p.
 See Deut. 23. 18; Prov. 31. 10; Zech. 11. 12.
PRICKS. Num. 33. 55; Acts 9. 5; 26. 14.
PRIDE. Ps. 31. 20, hide them from p. of man.
 Prov. 8. 13, p. do I hate.
 14. 3, in mouth of foolish is rod of p.
 Is. 23. 1, woe to the crown of p.
 Jer. 49. 16, the p. of thine heart hath deceived thee.
 See Mark 7. 22; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 1 John 2. 16.
PRIEST. Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1, p. of most high
 God.
 Ex. 19. 6, a kingdom of p.
 1 Sam. 2. 35, I will raise up a faithful p.
 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 132. 16, p. clothed with salvation..
 13. 9, p. of them that are no gods.
 15. 3, without a teaching p.
 Is. 24. 2, as with the people, so with the p.
 28. 7, p. and prophet have erred.
 61. 6, shall be named the p. of the Lord
 Jer. 13. 13, will fill p. with uncleaness.
 Mic. 3. 11, the p. teach for hire.
 Mal. 2. 7, the p. lips should keep knowledge.
 Luke 17. 14, shew yourselves to the p.
 Acts 6. 7, p. were obedient to the faith.
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6, kings and p. to God.
 See Heb. 2. 17; 3. 1; 4. 15; 7. 26.
PRIESTHOOD. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an ever-
 lasting p.
 Num. 16. 10, seek ye the p. also.
 Heb. 7. 24, an unchangeable p.
 1 Pet. 2. 5, an holy p.
 9, ye are a royal p.
 See Num. 18. 1; Josh. 13. 7; Neh. 13. 29.
PRINCE. Gen. 32. 23, as a p. hast thou power.
 Ex. 2. 14; Num. 16. 13, who made thee a p. over us?
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 8, to set them among p.
 2 Sam. 3. 38, a p. fallen in Israel.
 Job 12. 21; Ps. 107. 40, poureth contempt on p.
 21. 28, where is the house of the p.?
 31. 37, as a p. would I go near him.
 Ps. 45. 16, make p. in all the earth.
 118. 9, than to put confidence in p.
 146. 3, put not your trust in p..
 Prov. 8. 15, by me p. decree justice.
 31. 4, nor for p. strong drink.
 Eccles. 10. 7, p. walking as servants.
 16, woe to thee when thy p. eat in the morning!
 17, blessed art thou when thy p. eat in due season.
 Is. 34. 12; 40. 23, all her p. shall be nothing.
 Hos. 3. 4, abide many days without a p.
 Matt. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mark 3. 22, by p. of devils.
 John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11, the p. of this world.
 Acts 3. 15, and killed the P. of life.
 5. 31, exalted to be a P. and Saviour.
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom of the p. of this world.
 8, which none of the p. of this world knew.
 Eph. 2. 2, the p. of the power of the air.
 See Is. 3. 4; Hos. 7. 5; Matt. 20. 25.
PRINCIPAL. Prov. 4. 7; Is. 28. 25; Acts 25. 23.
PRINCIPALITY. Eph. 6. 12, we wrestle against p.
 and powers.
 Tit. 3. 1, to be subject to p.
 See Rom. 8. 38; Eph. 1. 21; 3. 10; Col. 1. 16.
PRINCIPLES. Heb. 5. 12; 6. 1.
PRINT. Lev. 19. 28; Job 13. 27; 19. 23; John 20. 25.
PRISON. Ps. 142. 7, bring my soul out of p.
 Eccles. 4. 14, out of p. he cometh to reign.
 Is. 53. 8, taken from p. and from judgment.
 61. 1, opening of the p.
 Matt. 5. 35; Luke 12. 35, thou be cast into p.
 21. 1, John heard in the p.
 25. 38, 39, in p., and ye came unto me.
 Luke 22. 33, to go with thee to p. and to death.
 2 Cor. 11. 23, in p. more frequent.
 1 Pet. 3. 19, spirits in p.
 See Jer. 32. 2; 39. 14; Luke 3. 20; Acts 5. 18.
PRISONER. Ps. 79. 11; Zech. 9. 12; Matt. 27. 16;
 Eph. 3. 1.
PRIVATE. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
PRIVATELY. Matt. 24. 3; Mark 9. 28; Luke 10. 23;
 Gal. 2. 2.
PRIVILY. Matt. 1. 19; 2. 7; Acts 16. 37; Gal. 2. 4;
 2 Pet. 2. 1.
PRIZE. 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 14.
PROCEED. Gen. 24. 50, the thing p. from the Lord.
 Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4, the p. out of mouth of God.
 Job 40. 5, I will p. no further.
 Is. 29. 14, I will p. to do a marvellous work.
 51. 4, a law shall p. from me.
 Jer. 9. 3, they p. from evil to evil.
 Matt. 15. 18; Mark 7. 21, p. out of the mouth.
 John 8. 42, I p. forth from God.
 James 3. 10, p. blessing and cursing.
 See Luke 4. 22; John 15. 26; Eph. 4. 29; Rev. 22. 1.
PROCLAIM. Ex. 33. 19; 34. 5, I will p. the name of
 the Lord.
 Is. 61. 1, to p. liberty to captives.
 2, to p. acceptable year.
 62. 11, the Lord hath p., thy salvation cometh.
 Jer. 34. 15, in p. liberly every man to his neighbour.
 Luke 12. 3, p. upon the housetops.
 See Deut. 20. 10; Prov. 20. 6; Jer. 3. 12; Joel 3. 9.
PROCURE. Prov. 11. 27; Jer. 2. 17; 4. 13; 26. 19;
 33. 9.
PRODUCE. Is. 41. 21.
PROFANE. Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; 20. 3; 21. 6; 22.
 p. name of God.
 Jer. 23. 11, prophet and priest are p.
 Ezek. 22. 26, put no difference between holy and p.
 Matt. 12. 5, priests in temple p. sabbath.
 Acts 24. 6, hath gone about to p. temple.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for unholy and p.
 4. 7, rapine p. and old wives' fables.
 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, avoiding p. babblings.
 Heb. 12. 16, any p. person.
 See Ps. 89. 39; Jer. 23. 15; Mal. 1. 12; 2. 10.
PROFESS. Rom. 1. 22; 2 Cor. 9. 13; 1 Tim. 2. 10; 6. 12.
PROFIT (n.). Gen. 25. 32, what p. shall birthright do
 to me?
 37. 26, what p. if we slay?
 Job 21. 15, what p. if we pray?
 Prov. 14. 23, in all labour there is p.
 Eccles. 1. 3; 3. 9; 5. 16, what p. of labour?
 2. 11, there was no p. under the sun.
 5. 9, p. of the earth for all.
 7. 11, by wisdom there is p.
 Jer. 16. 19, things wherein is no p.
 Mal. 3. 14, what p. that we have kept?
 1 Cor. 10. 33, not seeking own p., but p. of many.
 2 Tim. 2. 14, about words to no p.
 Heb. 12. 10, he chasteneth us for our p.
 See Est. 3. 8; Ps. 30. 9; Is. 30. 5; 1 Tim. 4. 15.
PROFIT (v.). 1 Sam. 12. 21, vain things, which can-
 not p.
 Job 33. 27, I have sinned, and it p. not.
 34. 9, p. nothing to delight in God.
 Prov. 10. 2, treasures of wickedness p. nothing.
 11. 4, riches p. not in the day of wrath.
 Is. 30. 5, 6, people that could not p.
 48. 17, the Lord which teacheth thee to p.
 Jer. 2. 11, changed their glory for that which doth
 not p.
 23. 32, they shall not p. this people..
 Matt. 16. 26; Mark 8. 36, what is a man p.?
 1 Cor. 12. 7, given to every man to p. withal.
 Gal. 5. 2, Christ shall p. you nothing.
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise p. little.
 Heb. 4. 2, the word preached did not p.
 See Matt. 15. 5; Rom. 2. 25; 1 Cor. 13. 3; James 2. 14.

PROFITABLE. Job 22. 2, can a man be *p.* to God?

Eccles. 10. 10, wisdom is *p.* to direct.

Acts 20. 20, I kept back nothing *p.*

1 Tim. 4. 8, godliness is *p.* to all things.

2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture is *p.* for doctrine.

See Matt. 5. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 3. 8; Philem. 11.

PROLONG. Deut. 4. 26; 30. 18, ye shall not *p.* your days.

Job 6. 11, what is mine end, that I should *p.* my life?

Prov. 10. 27, the fear of the Lord *p.* days.

Eccles. 8. 12, though a sinner's days be *p.*

See Ps. 61. 6; Prov. 28. 2; Is. 13. 22; 53. 10.

PROMISE (n.). Num. 14. 34, ye shall know my breach of *p.*

1 Kin. 8. 56, hath not failed one word of his *p.*

Ps. 77. 8, doth his *p.* fail?

Luke 24. 49; Acts 1. 4, *p.* of Father.

Acts 2. 39, the *p.* is to you and your children.

26. 6, for hope of the *p.*

Rom. 4. 14, the *p.* made of none effect.

20, staggered not at the *p.*

9. 4, to whom pertain the *p.*

8; Gal. 4. 28, the children of the *p.*

2 Cor. 1. 20, *p.* of God in him are yea and Amen.

Gal. 3. 21, is the law against the *p.* of God?

1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, *p.* of the life that now is.

Heb. 6. 12, through faith and patience inherit the *p.*

9. 15; 10. 36, the *p.* of eternal inheritance.

11. 13, died, not having received the *p.*

2 Pet. 1. 1, great and precious *p.*

3. 4, where is the *p.* of his coming?

9, not slack concerning his *p.*

See Eph. 1. 13; 2. 12; 6. 2; Heb. 4. 1; 11. 9.

PROMISE (v.). Ex. 12. 25, will give you as he hath *p.*

Num. 14. 40, will go to the place the Lord *p.*

Deut. 1. 11; 15. 6, the Lord bless you, as he hath *p.*

9. 28, not able to bring to the land which he *p.*

19. 8; 27. 3, give the land he *p.* to give.

Joel. 23. 15, all good things come which the Lord *p.*

2 Kin. 8. 19; 2 Chr. 21. 7, he *p.* to give him a light.

Mark 14. 11, they *p.* to give him money.

Rom. 4. 21, what he *p.* he was able to perform.

Heb. 10. 23; 11. 11, he is faithful that *p.*

1 John 2. 25, he hath *p.* eternal life.

See 1 Kin. 8. 24; Neh. 9. 15; Ezek. 13. 22.

PROMOTE. Num. 22. 17; 24. 11; Prov. 4. 8.

PROMOTION. Ps. 75. 6; Prov. 3. 35.

PRONOUNCE. Judg. 12. 6; Jer. 34. 5.

PROOF. 2 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 24; 13. 3; Phil. 2. 22; 2 Tim. 4. 5.

PROPER. 1 Chr. 29. 3; 1 Cor. 7. 7; Heb. 11. 23.

PROPHECY. 1 Cor. 13. 8, whether *p.*, they shall fail.

1 Thess. 5. 20, despise not *p.*

2 Pet. 1. 19, sure word of *p.*

21, *p.* came not in old time.

Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, the words of this *p.*

See Neh. 6. 12; Prov. 31. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14.

PROPHESY. Num. 11. 25, they *p.*, and did not cease.

2 Chr. 18. 7, he never *p.* good to me.

Is. 30. 10, *p.* not to us right things.

Jer. 5. 31, prophets *p.* falsely.

Is. 14. 23, 25, prophets *p.* lies.

28. 9, the prophet which *p.* of peace.

Ezek. 37. 9, *p.* to the wind.

Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, your sons shall *p.*

Amos 3. 8, who can but *p.*?

7. 13, *p.* not again any more.

Mic. 2. 11, I will *p.* of wine.

Matt. 26. 68; Mark 14. 65; Luke 22. 64, *p.*, thou Christ.

Rom. 12. 6, let us *p.* according to the proportion.

1 Cor. 13. 9, we *p.* in part.

14. 39, covet to *p.*

See Amos 2. 12; 1 Cor. 11. 5; Rev. 10. 11; 11. 3.

PROPHET. Ex. 7. 1, Aaron shall be thy *p.*

Num. 11. 29, would all the Lord's people were *p.*!

12. 6, if there be a *p.* among you.

Deut. 13. 1, if there arise a *p.* or dreamer.

18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37, the Lord will raise up a *p.*

34. 10, there arose not a *p.* like Moses.

1 Sam. 10. 12; 19. 24, is Saul also among the *p.*?

1 Kin. 13. 11, there dwelt an old *p.* in Beth-el.

18. 22, I only remain a *p.*

22. 7; 2 Kin. 3. 11, is there not here a *p.* besides?

1 Kin. 16. 5, he shall know there is a *p.*

2 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do my *p.* no harm.

2 Chr. 20. 20, believe his *p.*, so shall ye prosper.

Ps. 74. 9, there is no more any *p.*

Is. 3. 2, the Lord taketh away the *p.*

Jer. 29. 26, mad, and maketh himself a *p.*

37. 19, where are now your *p.*?

Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, there hath been a *p.* among them.

Hos. 9. 7, the *p.* is a fool.

Amos 7. 14, I was no *p.*; nor *p.* son.

Zech. 1. 5, the *p.*, do they live for ever?

Matt. 7. 15, beware of false *p.*

10. 41, he that receiveth a *p.* in name of a *p.*

13. 57; Mark 6. 4; Luke 4. 24; John 4. 44, a *p.* not

without honour.

23. 29; Luke 11. 47, ye build the tombs of the *p.*

Luke 1. 76, be called the *p.* of the Highest.

7. 16, a great *p.* is risen.

28, not a greater *p.* than John.

39, this man, if he were a *p.*, would have known.

13. 33, it cannot be that a *p.* perish out of Jeru-

salem.

24. 19, Jesus, who was a *p.* mighty.

John 4. 19, I perceive thou art a *p.*

7. 40, of a truth this is the *p.*

52, out of Galilee ariseth no *p.*

Acts 26. 27, believest thou the *p.*?

1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *p.*?

14. 37, if any man think himself a *p.*

Eph. 2. 20, built on foundation of *p.*

4. 11, he gave some *p.*

1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the *p.* enquired.

Rev. 22. 9, I am of thy brethren the *p.*

See 1 Kin. 20. 35; Neh. 6. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 32.

PROPORTION. 1 Kin. 7. 36; Job 41. 12; Rom. 12. 6.

PROSPER. Gen. 24. 56, the Lord hath *p.* my way.

39. 4, the Lord made all Joseph did to *p.*

Num. 14. 41, transgress, but it shall not *p.*

Deut. 28. 29, thou shalt not *p.* in thy ways.

1 Chr. 22. 11, *p.* thou, and build the house.

2 Chr. 20, believe his prophets, so shall ye *p.*

26. 5, God made him to *p.*

Ezra 5. 8, this work *p.* in their hands.

Neh. 2. 20, the God of heaven will *p.* us.

Job 9. 4, who hardened himself, and *p.*

Pa. 1. 4, whatsoever he doeth shall *p.*

37. 7, fret not because of him who *p.*

73. 12, the ungodly, who *p.* in the world.

122. 6, they shall *p.* that love thee.

Prov. 28. 13, he that covereth sins shall not *p.*

Eccles. 11. 6, knowest not whether shall *p.*

Is. 53. 10, pleasure of the Lord shall *p.*

54. 17, no weapon against thee shall *p.*

55. 11, it shall *p.* in the thing.

Jer. 2. 37, thou shalt not *p.* in them.

12. 1, wherefore doth way of wicked *p.*?

22. 30, no man of his seed shall *p.*

Ezek. 17. 9, 10, shall it *p.*?

15, shall he *p.*, shall he escape?

1 Cor. 16. 2, lay by, as God hath *p.* him.

3 John 2, in health, even as thy soul *p.*

See Prov. 17. 8; Dan. 6. 28; 8. 12.

PROSPERITY. Deut. 23. 6, thou shalt not seek their

p.

1 Sam. 25. 6, say to him that liveth in *p.*

Job 15. 21, in *p.* the destroyer shall come.

Ps. 30. 6, in my *p.* I said, I shall never be moved.

73. 3, when I saw the *p.* of the wicked.

Prov. 1. 32, the *p.* of fools shall destroy them.

Eccles. 7. 14, in day of *p.* be joyful.

Jer. 22. 21, I spake to thee in thy *p.*

See 1 Kin. 10. 7; Job 38. 11; Ps. 35. 17; 122. 7.

PROSPEROUS. Gen. 39. 2, he was a *p.* man.

Josh. 1. 8, then thou shalt make thy way *p.*

Job 8. 6, make habitation of thy righteousness *p.*

Zech. 8. 12, the seed shall be *p.*

See Gen. 24. 21; Judg. 18. 5; 2 Chr. 7. 11; Rom. 1. 10.

PROTECTION. Deut. 32. 38.

PROTEST. Gen. 43. 3; Jer. 11. 7; Zech. 3. 6; 1 Cor.

15. 31.

PROUD. Job 38. 11, here shall thy *p.* waves be stayed.

40. 11, every one that is *p.*, and abase him.

Ps. 31. 23, rewardeth the *p.* doer.

40. 4, man that respecteth not the *p.*

94. 2, render a reward to the *p.*

101. 5, him that hath a *p.* heart will not I suffer.

123. 4, soul filled with contempt of the *p.*

138. 6, the *p.* he knoweth afar off.

Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *p.* look.

15. 25, the Lord will destroy the house of the *p.*

16. 5, *p.* in heart is abomination.

21. 4, a *p.* heart is sin.

Eccles. 7. 8, patient better than *p.* in spirit

Hab. 2. 5, he is a *p.* man.

Mal. 3. 15, we call the *p.* happy.

Luke 1. 51, scattered the *p.*

1 Tim. 6. 4, he is *p.*, knowing nothing.

James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God resisteth the *p.*

See Job 9. 13; 26. 12; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2.

PROUDLY. Ex. 18. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Neh. 9. 10; Is. 3.

5; Obad. 12.

PROVE. Ex. 15. 25, there he *p.* them.

- Judg. 6. 39, let me *p.* these but this once.
 1 Sam. 17. 39, I have not *p.* them.
 1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, she came to *p.* Solomon.
 Ps. 17. 3, thou hast *p.* mine heart.
 81. 7, I *p.* thee at the waters.
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, when your fathers *p.* me.
 Mal. 3. 10, *p.* me now herewith.
 Luke 14. 19, I go to *p.* them.
 2 Cor. 8. 23, whom we have oftentimes *p.* diligent.
 13. 5, *p.* your own selves.
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *p.* all things.
See Eccles. 2. 1; 7. 23; Dan. 1. 14; John 6. 5.
PROVERBES. Deut. 28. 37, a *p.* and a byword.
 Ps. 69. 11, I became a *p.* to them.
 Eccles. 12. 9, set in order many *p.*
 Ezek. 16. 44, every one that useth *p.*
 Luke 4. 23, will surely say this *p.*
 John 16. 29, speaketh plainly, and speaketh no *p.*
See Num. 21. 27; 1 Sam. 10. 12; Prov. 1. 6.
PROVIDE. Gen. 22. 8, God will *p.* himself a lamb.
 30. 39, when shall I *p.* for mine own house?
 Ps. 78. 20, can he *p.* flesh?
 Matt. 10. 9, *p.* neither gold nor silver.
 Luke 12. 20, whose shall those things be thou hast *p.*?
 33, *p.* bags that wax not old.
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, *p.* things honest.
 1 Tim. 5. 8, if any *p.* not for his own.
 Heb. 11. 40, having *p.* some better thing for us.
See Job. 38. 41; Prov. 6. 8; Acts 23. 24.
PROVIDENCE. Acts 2. 2.
PROVISION. Gen. 42. 25; 45. 21, *p.* for the way.
 Ps. 132. 15, I will abundantly bless her *p.*
 Rom. 13. 14, make not *p.* for the flesh.
See Josh. 9. 5; 1 Kin. 4. 7; 2 Kin. 6. 23.
PROVOCATION. Job 17. 2; Ps. 95. 8; Ezek. 20. 24.
PROVOKE. Ex. 23. 21, obey his voice, and *p.* him not.
 Num. 14. 11, how long will this people *p.* me?
 Deut. 31. 20, they *p.* me, and break my covenant.
 Job 12. 6, they that *p.* God are secure.
 Ps. 106. 7, they *p.* him at the sea.
 29, they *p.* him with their inventions.
 Luke 11. 53, began to urge, and *p.* him to speak.
 Rom. 10. 19; 11. 11, I will *p.* to jealousy.
 1 Cor. 13. 5, is not easily *p.*
 Gal. 5. 26, *p.* one another.
 Eph. 6. 4, *p.* not your children to wrath.
 Heb. 10. 24, to *p.* to love and good works.
See Prov. 20. 2; Isa. 65. 3; Jer. 7. 19; 44. 8.
PRUDENCE. 2 Chr. 2. 12; Prov. 8. 12; Eph. 1. 8.
PRUDENT. Prov. 12. 16, a *p.* man covereth shame.
 23, a *p.* man concealeth knowledge.
 14. 15, the *p.* man looketh well to his going.
 16. 21, wise in heart called *p.*
 19. 14, *p.* wife is from the Lord.
 22. 3; 27. 12, *p.* man foreseeth evil.
 Is. 5. 21, are *p.* in their own sight.
 Jer. 49. 7, is counsel perished from *p.*?
 Hos. 14. 9, who is *p.*?
 Matt. 11. 25; Luke 10. 21, hast hid things from *p.*
See Is. 52. 13; Amos 5. 13; Acts 13. 7.
PRUNE. Lev. 25. 3; Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3.
PUBLIC. Matt. 1. 19; Acts 18. 23; 20. 20.
PUBLISH. Deut. 32. 3, I will *p.* the name of the Lord.
 2 Sam. 1. 20, *p.* it not in Askelon.
 Ps. 68. 11, great was company that *p.* it.
 Is. 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that *p.* peace.
 Mark 1. 45; 5. 20, he began to *p.* it much.
 Luke 8. 39, *p.* throughout the whole city.
See Est. 1. 20; 3. 14; Jonah 3. 7; Mark 13. 10.
PUFFED. 1 Cor. 4. 6; 5. 2; 13. 4; Col. 2. 18.
PUFFETH. Ps. 10. 5; 12. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 1.
PULL. Lam. 3. 11, *p.* me in pieces.
 Amos 9. 15, shall no more be *p.* up.
 Zech. 7. 11, they *p.* away the shoulder.
 Matt. 7. 4; Luke 6. 42, *p.* mote out of thine eye.
 Luke 12. 15, will *p.* down barns.
 14. 5, will not *p.* him out on sabbath.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, to the *p.* down of strong holds.
 Jude 23, *p.* them out of the fire.
See Gen. 8. 9; Ezra 6. 11; Ps. 21. 4; Is. 22. 19.
PULPIT. Neh. 8. 4.
PURSE. 2 Sam. 17. 28; Dan. 1. 12.
PURISH. Ezra 9. 13, *p.* less than iniquities deserve.
 Prov. 17. 26, to *p.* the just is not good.
 Is. 13. 11, I will *p.* the world for their evil.
 26. 21, Lord cometh to *p.* inhabitants.
 Jer. 13. 21, what wilt thou say when he *p.*?
 Acts 26. 11, I *p.* them in every synagogue.
 2 Thess. 1. 9, *p.* with everlasting destruction.
 2 Pet. 2. 9, unto the day of judgment to be *p.*
See Lev. 26. 19; Prov. 21. 11; 22. 3; 27. 12.
PURISHMENT. Gen. 4. 13, my *p.* is greater than I
 can bear.
 Lev. 26. 41, accept the *p.* of their iniquity.
 1 Sam. 23. 10, no *p.* shall happen to thee.
 Lam. 3. 39, a man for the *p.* of his sins.
 4. 6, *p.* greater than *p.* of Sodom.
 22, the *p.* is accomplished.
 Ezek. 14. 10, shall bear *p.* of their iniquity.
 Matt. 25. 46, everlasting *p.*
 Heb. 10. 29, of how much sorer *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 14, the *p.* of evildoers.
See Prov. 19. 19; Amos 1. 3; 2. 1; 2 Cor. 2. 6.
PURCHASE. Ruth 4. 10, have I *p.* to be my wife.
 Ps. 74. 2, thy congregation, which thou hast *p.*
 Acts 1. 18, *p.* a field with reward of iniquity.
 8. 20, gift of God *p.* by money.
 20. 28, he hath *p.* with his own blood.
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of *p.* possession.
 1 Tim. 3. 13, *p.* to themselves a good degree.
See Gen. 49. 32; Ex. 15. 16; Lev. 25. 33; Jer. 32. 11.
PURSE. Deut. 32. 14, the *p.* blood of the grape.
 2 Sam. 22. 27; Ps. 18. 26, with *p.* shew thyself *p.*
 Job 4. 15, shall man be more *p.* than his maker?
 8. 6, if thou wert *p.* and upright.
 11. 4, my doctrine is *p.*
 16. 17, my prayer is *p.*
 25. 5, stars are not *p.* in his sight.
 Ps. 12. 6, the words of the Lord are *p.*
 19. 8, commandment of the Lord is *p.*
 119. 140, thy word is very *p.*
 Prov. 15. 26, words of the *p.* are pleasant.
 20. 9, who can say, I am *p.*?
 Mic. 6. 11, shall I count them *p.*?
 Zeph. 3. 9, I will turn to the people a *p.* language.
 Acts 20. 26, *p.* from blood of all men.
 Rom. 14. 20, all things indeed are *p.*
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *p.*
 1 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, in a *p.* conscience.
 5. 23, keep thyself *p.*
 Tit. 1. 15, to the *p.* all things are *p.*
 James 1. 27, *p.* religion.
 3. 17, first *p.*, then peaceable.
 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your *p.* minds.
 1 John 3. 3, even as he is *p.*
 Rev. 22. 1, a *p.* river of water of life.
See Ex. 25. 20; Ezra 6. 20; Mal. 1. 11.
PURLY. Is. 1. 23.
PURENESS. Job 22. 30; Prov. 22. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 6.
PURER. Lam. 4. 7; Hab. 1. 13.
PURGE. 2 Chr. 34. 8, when he had *p.* the land.
 Ps. 51. 7, *p.* me with hyssop.
 65. 3, transgressions, thou shalt *p.* them.
 Is. 1. 25, and purely *p.* away thy dross.
 6. 7, thy sin is *p.*
 22. 14, this iniquity shall not be *p.*
 Ezek. 24. 13, I have *p.* thee, and thou wast not *p.*
 Mal. 3. 3, *p.* them as gold.
 Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17, *p.* his floor.
 John 15. 2, he *p.* it, that it may bring forth.
 1 Cor. 5. 7, *p.* out the old leaven.
 2 Tim. 2. 21, if a man *p.* himself from these.
 Heb. 9. 14, *p.* your conscience.
 22, all things are *p.* with blood.
See Prov. 15. 6; Heb. 1. 3; 10. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 9.
PURIFY. Tit. 2. 14; James 4. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
PURITY. 1 Tim. 4. 12; 5. 2.
PURLOINING. Tit. 2. 10.
PURPOSE. Job 17. 11, my *p.* are broken off.
 Prov. 20. 18, every *p.* established by counsel.
 Is. 14. 27, the Lord hath *p.*, who shall disannul?
 46. 11, I have *p.* it, I will also do it.
 Matt. 26. 8, to what *p.* is this waste?
 Acts 11. 23, with *p.* of heart.
 Rom. 8. 28, the called according to his *p.*
 9. 11, that the *p.* of God might stand.
 Eph. 1. 11, according to the *p.*
 3. 11, eternal *p.* in Christ.
See 2 Cor. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 8.
PURSE. Prov. 1. 14; Matt. 10. 9; Mark 6. 8; Luke
 10. 4.
PURSUER. Lev. 26. 17; Prov. 28. 1, shall flee when
 none *p.*
 Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5, lest avenger *p.*
 Job 13. 25, wilt thou *p.* the stubble?
 30. 13, terrors *p.* my soul.
 Ps. 34. 14, seek peace, and *p.* it.
 Prov. 11. 19, he that *p.* evil *p.* it to his own death.
 13. 21, evil *p.* sinners.
 Jer. 48. 2, the sword shall *p.* thee.
See Ex. 15. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kin. 18. 27.
PUSH. Ex. 21. 29; 1 Kin. 22. 11; Job 30. 12.
PUT. Ex. 23. 1, *p.* not thine hand with the wicked.
 Lev. 25. 8; Deut. 32. 30, *p.* ten thousand to fight.
 Jer. 12. 3; 1 Sam. 28. 21, I *p.* my life in my hands.
 1 Sam. 2. 36, *p.* me into one of the priests' offices

1 Kin. 9. 3; 14. 21, to p. my name there.
 Eccles. 10. 10, must he p. to more strength.
 Is. 43. 26, p. me in remembrance.
 Matt. 19. 6; Mark 10. 9, let not man p. asund
 Matt. 10. 16, p. his hands on them, and blessed.
 Philom. 18, p. that on mine account.
 2 Pet. 1. 14, I must q. off this my tabernacle.
 See Luke 9. 62; John 13. 2; 1 Thess. 5. 8
PUTRIFYING. Is. 1. 6.

Q.

QUAKE. Joel 2. 10; Nah. 1. 5; Matt. 27. 51; Heb. 12. 21.
QUANTITY. Is. 22. 24.
QUARREL. Lev. 26. 25; 2 Kin. 5. 7; Mark 6. 19; Col. 3. 13.
QUARTER. Ex. 13. 7; Mark 1. 45; Rev. 20. 8.
QUENCH. Num. 11. 2, the fire was q.
 2 Sam. 21. 17, q. not the light of Israel.
 Cant. 8. 7, many waters cannot q. love.
 Is. 30. 10, shall not be q. night nor day.
 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20, smoking flax shall he not q.
 66. 24, neither shall their fire be q.
 Mark 9. 43, 48, fire that never shall be q.
 Eph. 6. 16, able to q. fiery darts.
 1 Thess. 5. 19, q. not the Spirit.
 Heb. 11. 34, q. violence of fire.
 See Ps. 104. 11; 118. 12; Ezek. 20. 47; Amos 5. 6.
QUESTION. 1 Kin. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, to prove him with q.
 Matt. 22. 46, neither durst ask him any more q.
 Mark 9. 16, what q. ye with them?
 11. 29, I will ask you one q.
 1 Cor. 10. 25, asking no q. for conscience sake.
 1 Tim. 1. 4, which minister q. rather.
 6. 4, dotting about q.
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, unlearned q. avoid.
 See Mark 1. 27; 9. 10; Acts 13. 15; 19. 40.
QUICK. Num. 16. 30; Ps. 55. 15, go down q.
 Is. 11. 3, of q. understanding.
 Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 5, Judge of q. and dead.
 Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is q. and powerful.
 See Lev. 13. 10, 24; Ps. 124. 3.
QUICKEN. Ps. 71. 20, thou shalt q. me again.
 80. 18, q. us, and we will call.
 119. 25, q. me according to thy word.
 37. q. me in thy way.
 50, thy word hath q. me.
 Rom. 8. 11, shall also q. your bodies.
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou sowest is not q.
 Eph. 2. 1, you hath he q.
 5; Col. 2. 13, q. us together with Christ.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, put to death in flesh, but q. by Spirit.
 See John 5. 21; 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 18.
QUICKLY. Ex. 32. 6; Deut. 9. 12, have turned aside q.
 Num. 15. 46, go q. to congregation.
 Josh. 10. 6, come q. and save us.
 Eccles. 4. 12, threefold cord not q. broken.
 Matt. 5. 25, agree with thine adversary q.
 Luke 14. 21, go q. into streets and lanes.
 John 13. 27, that thou doest, do q.
 Rev. 2. 5, 16, repent, else I will come q.
 3. 11; 22. 7, 12, I come q.
 22. 20, surely I come q.
 See Gen. 18. 6; 27. 20; Luke 16. 6; Acts 22. 18.
QUIET. Ps. 137. 30, then are they glad because q.
 131. 2, I have q. myself as a child.
 Eccles. 9. 17, words of wise men are heard in q.
 Is. 7. 4, be q., fear not.
 14. 7, the earth is at rest, and is q.
 32. 18, in q. resting places.
 33. 20, a q. habitation.
 Jer. 49. 28, sorrow on the sea, it cannot be q.
 Ezek. 16. 42, I will be q.
 Acts 19. 36, we ought to be q.
 1 Thess. 4. 11, study to be q.
 1 Tim. 2. 2, a q. and peaceable life.
 1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and q. spirit.
 See 2 Kin. 11. 20; 2 Chr. 14. 1; Job 3. 13; 21. 23.
QUIETLY. 2 Sam. 3. 27; Lam. 3. 26.
QUIETNESS. Job 34. 29, when he giveth q.
 Prov. 17. 1, better a dry morsel and q. than both.
 Eccles. 4. 6, better handful with q. than both.
 Is. 30. 15, in q. and confidence strength.
 32. 17, effect of righteousness q.
 See Judg. 8. 28; 1 Chr. 22. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 12.
QUIT. Ex. 21. 19; Josh. 2. 20; 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13.
QUITE. Gen. 31. 15; Job 6. 13; Hab. 3. 9.
QUIVER. Ps. 127. 3; Jer. 5. 16; Lam. 3. 13.

R.

RACE. Ps. 19. 5; Eccles. 9. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 24; Heb. 12. 1.
RAGE. 2 Kin. 5. 12, turned away in a r.
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the heathen r.?
 Prov. 14. 16, the fool r., and is confident.
 See Prov. 6. 34; 29. 9; Dan. 3. 13; Hos. 7. 16.
RAGGED. Is. 2. 21.
RAGING. Ps. 89. 9; Prov. 20. 1; Luke 8. 24; Jude 13.
RAGS. Prov. 23. 21; Is. 64. 6; Jer. 33. 11.
RAIMENT. Gen. 28. 20, if the Lord will give me r.
 Deut. 8. 4, thy r. waxed not old.
 24. 13, that he may sleep in his r.
 17, nor take a widow's r. to pledge.
 Job 27. 16, though he prepare r. as the clay.
 Is. 63. 3, I will stain all my r.
 Zech. 3. 4, I will clothe thee with r.
 Matt. 6. 25; Luke 12. 23, the body more than r.
 28, why take ye thought for r.?
 11. 8; Luke 7. 25, man clothed in soft r.
 17. 2; Mark 9. 3; Luke 9. 23, his r. was white as light.
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having food and r. let us be content.
 James 2. 2, poor man in vile r.
 Rev. 3. 18, buy white r.
 See Matt. 3. 4; Luke 10. 30; 23. 34; Acts 22. 20.
RAIN (v.). Lev. 26. 4; Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12, r. in due season.
 Deut. 11. 11, drinketh water of the r. of heaven.
 32. 2, my doctrine shall drop as the r.
 2 Sam. 23. 4, clear shining after r.
 1 Kin. 18. 41, sound of abundance of r.
 Ezra 10. 13, a time of much r.
 Job 5. 10, who giveth r. on earth.
 37. 6, to small r. and to great r.
 38. 23, hath the r. a father?
 Ps. 72. 6, like r. on mown grass.
 Prov. 25. 14, like clouds and wind without r.
 23, north wind driveth away r.
 26. 1, as r. in harvest.
 28. 3, that oppresseth the poor is like sweeping r.
 Eccles. 11. 3, if clouds be full of r.
 12. 2, nor clouds return after r.
 Cant. 2. 11, the r. is over and gone.
 Is. 4. 6, covert from storm and r.
 55. 10, as the r. cometh down.
 Ezek. 33. 22, I will r. an overflowing r.
 Hos. 6. 3, he shall come unto us as the r.
 5. 45, he sendeth r. on the just and unjust.
 7. 25, the r. descended, and floods came.
 See Jer. 5. 24; Acts 14. 17; 28. 2; Heb. 6. 7.
RAIN (v.). Ex. 16. 4, I will r. bread from heaven.
 Job 20. 23, God shall r. his fury on him.
 Ps. 11. 6, upon the wicked he shall r. snares.
 73. 24, 27, and r. down manna.
 Ezek. 22. 24, thou art the land not r. upon.
 Hos. 10. 12, till he come and r. righteousness.
 See Gen. 2. 5; 7. 4; Amos 4. 7; Rev. 11. 6.
RAINY. Prov. 27. 15.
RAISE. Deut. 13. 15; Acts 3. 22, will r. up a Prophet.
 Judg. 2. 16, 18, the Lord r. up judges.
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, he r. poor out of dust.
 Job 41. 25, when he r. himself, mighty are afraid.
 Ps. 145. 14; 146. 8, he r. those that be bowed down.
 Is. 45. 13, I have r. him in righteousness.
 Hos. 6. 2, in third day he will r. us up.
 Matt. 10. 8; 11. 5; Luke 7. 22, r. the dead.
 16. 21; 17. 23; Luke 9. 22, be r. the third day.
 John 2. 19, in three days I will r. it up.
 6. 39, 40, 44, I will r. him up at first day.
 Acts 2. 24, 32; 3. 15; 4. 10; 5. 30; 10. 40; 13. 30, 33, 34;
 17. 31; Rom. 10. 9; 1 Cor. 6. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 14; Gal. 1. 1;
 1 Eph. 1. 20, whom God hath r. up.
 26. 8, why incredible that God should r. the dead?
 Rom. 4. 25, r. again for our justification.
 6. 4, like as Christ was r. from the dead.
 8. 11, Spirit of him that r. up Jesus.
 1 Cor. 6. 14, and will also r. up us by his power.
 15. 15, r. up Christ, whom he r. not up.
 16, then is not Christ r.
 17, if Christ be not r.
 35, how are the dead r.?
 42, it is r. in glory, it is r. in power.
 2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God which r. the dead.
 4. 14, he shall r. us up also.
 Eph. 2. 6, and hath r. us up together.
 Heb. 11. 19, accounting God was able to r. him.
 35, women received dead r. to life.
 James 5. 15, and the Lord shall r. him up.
 See Luke 20. 37; John 5. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 8.
RAN. Ex. 9. 23; Num. 16. 47; Jer. 23. 21.
RANG. 1 Sam. 4. 5; 1 Kin. 1. 45.

RANKS. 1 Kin. 7. 4; Joel 2. 7; Mark 6. 40.
RANSOM. Ek. 21. 30, give for the *r.* of his life.
 30. 12, every man a *r.* for his soul.
 Job 33. 24, I have found a *r.*
 36. 18, a great *r.* cannot deliver.
 Ps. 49. 7, nor give a *r.* for him.
 Prov. 13. 8, the *r.* of a man's life are his riches.
 Is. 35. 10, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.
 43. 3, I gave Egypt for thy *r.*
 Hos. 13. 14, I will *r.* them from the grave.
 Matt. 20. 28; Mark 10. 45, to give his life a *r.*
 1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself a *r.* for all.
 See Prov. 6. 35; Is. 51. 10; Jer. 31. 11.
RARE. Dan. 2. 11.
RASE. Ps. 137. 7.
RASH. Eccles. 5. 2; Acts 19. 36.
RATHER. Job 7. 15; Jer. 8. 3, death *r.* than M's
 Pa. 64. 10, *r.* be a doorkeeper.
 Matt. 10. 6, go *r.* to lost sheep.
 23. *r.* fear him that is able.
 25. 9, go *r.* to them that sell.
 Mark 5. 26, but *r.* grew worse.
 Luke 15. 13, justified *r.* than the other.
 John 8. 19, loved darkness *r.* than light.
 Acts 5. 29, obey God *r.* than men.
 Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea *r.*, that is risen.
 12. 19, *r.* give place to wrath.
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not *r.* take wrong?
 Heb. 11. 25, choosing *r.* to suffer.
 12. 13, let it *r.* be healed.
 See Josh. 22. 24; 2 Kin. 5. 13; Phil. 1. 12.
RAVENING. Pa. 22. 13; Ezek. 22. 25; Matt. 7. 15.
RAVENOUS. Is. 35. 9; 46. 11; Ezek. 39. 4.
REACH. Gen. 11. 4; John 20. 27; 2 Cor. 10. 13.
READ. Deut. 17. 19, king shall *r.* therein all his
 life.
 Is. 34. 16, seek out of book of the Lord, and *r.*
 Matt. 12. 3; 19. 4; 21. 16; 23. 31; Mark 2. 23; 12. 10;
 Luke 6. 3, have ye not *r.*?
 Luke 4. 16, Jesus stood up to *r.*
 2 Cor. 3. 2, our epistle, known and *r.* of all men.
 1 Tim. 4. 13, give attendance to *r.*
 See Hab. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Rev. 1. 3; 5. 4.
READINESS. Acts 17. 11; 2 Cor. 8. 11; 10. 6.
READY. Num. 32. 17, we will go armed.
 Deut. 28. 5, a Syrian *r.* to perish.
 2 Sam. 13. 22, wherefore run, no tidings *r.*?
 Neh. 9. 17, thou art a God *r.* to pardon.
 Job 12. 5, *r.* to slip with his feet.
 17. 1, the graves are *r.* for me.
 29. 13, blessing of him *r.* to perish.
 Ps. 38. 17, I am *r.* to halt.
 45. 1, pen of a *r.* writer.
 86. 5, good, and *r.* to forgive.
 88. 15, *r.* to die from my youth.
 Prov. 24. 11, deliver those *r.* to be slain.
 31. 6, give strong drink to him *r.* to perish.
 Eccles. 5. 1, be more *r.* to hear.
 Is. 27. 13, shall come that were *r.* to perish.
 32. 4, stammerers *r.* to speak plainly.
 38. 20, the Lord was *r.* to save me.
 Dan. 3. 15, if ye be *r.* to fall down.
 Matt. 22. 4; Luke 14. 17, all things are *r.*
 8, the wedding is *r.*
 24. 44; Luke 12. 40, be ye also *r.*
 25. 10, they that were *r.* went in.
 Mark 14. 38, the spirit is *r.*
 Luke 22. 33, I am *r.* to go with thee.
 John 7. 6, your time is always *r.*
 Acts 21. 13, *r.* not to be bound only, but to die.
 Rom. 1. 15, I am *r.* to preach at Rome.
 2 Cor. 8. 19, declaration of your *r.* mind.
 9. 2, Achaia was *r.* a year ago.
 1 Tim. 6. 18, *r.* to distribute.
 2 Tim. 4. 6, *r.* to be offered.
 Tit. 3. 1, *r.* to every good work.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, *r.* to be revealed.
 3. 15, *r.* always to give an answer.
 5. 2, but of a *r.* mind.
 Rev. 3. 2, things that are *r.* to die.
 See Ex. 17. 4; 19. 11; Ezra 7. 6; Job 15. 23.
REAP. Lev. 25. 11, in jubile neither sow nor *r.*
 Eccles. 11. 4, he that regardeth clouds shall not *r.*
 Jer. 12. 13, sown wheat, but shall *r.* thorns.
 Hos. 8. 7, shall *r.* the whirlwind.
 10. 12, sow in righteousness, *r.* in mercy.
 Mic. 6. 15, shalt sow, but not *r.*
 Matt. 6. 26; Luke 12. 24, they sow not, neither *r.*
 25. 26; Luke 19. 21, *r.* where I sowed not.
 John 4. 38, *r.* whereon ye bestowed no labour.
 1 Cor. 9. 11, if we shall *r.* your carnal things.
 2 Cor. 9. 6, shall *r.* sparingly.
 Gal. 6. 7, that shall be also *r.*

James 5. 4, cries of them which *r.*
 See Is. 17. 5; John 4. 36, 37; Rev. 14. 15.
REASON (n.). Job 34. 11, I gave ear to your *r.*
 Prov. 16. 16, seven men that can render a *r.*
 Eccles. 7. 25, to search out the *r.* of things.
 Is. 41. 21, bring forth your strong *r.*
 1 Pet. 3. 15, a *r.* of the hope that is in you.
 See 1 Kin. 9. 15; Dan. 4. 36; Acts 6. 2.
REASON (v.). Job 9. 14, choose words to *r.* with you.
 13. 3, I desire to *r.* with God.
 15. 3, should he *r.* with unprofitable talk?
 Is. 1. 18, let us *r.* together.
 Matt. 16. 7; 21. 25; Mark 8. 16; 11. 31; Luke 20. 5,
 they *r.* among themselves.
 Luke 5. 22, what *r.* ye in your hearts?
 24. 15, while they *r.* Jesus drew near.
 Acts 24. 25, as he *r.* of righteousness.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 7; Mark 2. 6; 12. 28; Acts 23. 29.
REASONABLE. Rom. 12. 1.
REBEL. Num. 14. 9, only *r.* not against the Lord.
 Josh. 1. 13, whosoever doth *r.* he shall die.
 Neh. 2. 19, will ye *r.* against the king?
 Job 24. 13, that *r.* against the light.
 Pa. 105. 28, they *r.* not against his word.
 Is. 1. 2, have nourished children, and they *r.*
 63. 10, they *r.*, and vexed his holy Spirit.
 Lam. 3. 42, we have *r.*, thou hast not pardoned.
 Dan. 9. 9, though we have *r.* against him.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 14; Ezek. 2. 3; Hos. 7. 14; 13. 16.
REBELLION. 1 Sam. 15. 23, *r.* as the sin of witch-
 craft.
 Job 34. 37, he addeth *r.* to his sin.
 Prov. 17. 11, an evil man seeketh *r.*
 Jer. 28. 16, thou hast taught *r.*
 See Deut. 31. 27; Ezra 4. 19; Neh. 9. 17.
REBELLIOUS. Deut. 21. 18, 20, a stubborn and *r.* son.
 1 Sam. 20. 30, son of perverse *r.* woman.
 Pa. 66. 7, let not the *r.* exalt themselves.
 68. 6, the *r.* dwell in a dry land.
 Is. 1. 23, *r.*, companions of thieves.
 Jer. 5. 23, this people hath a *r.* heart.
 See Ezek. 2. 3; 3. 9; 12. 1; 17. 12; 24. 3.
REBELS. Num. 17. 10; 20. 10; Ezek. 20. 33.
REBUKE (n.). 2 Kin. 19. 3; Is. 57. 5, this is a day
 of *r.*
 Pa. 39. 11, when thou with *r.* dost correct.
 80. 16, perish at *r.* of thy countenance.
 104. 7, at thy *r.* they fled.
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor heareth not *r.*
 27. 5, open *r.* is better than secret love.
 Eccles. 7. 5, better to hear *r.* of wise.
 Is. 30. 17, thousand flee at *r.* of one.
 Jer. 15. 15, for thy sake I suffered *r.*
 Phil. 2. 15, without *r.*
 See Deut. 28. 20; Is. 25. 8; 50. 2.
REBUKE (v.). Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, *r.* me not in anger.
 Prov. 9. 7, he that *r.* a wicked man getteth a blot.
 8. *r.* a wise man, and he will love thee.
 23. 23, he that *r.* a man shall find favour.
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, he shall *r.* many nations.
 Zech. 3. 2; Jude 9, the Lord *r.* thee.
 Mal. 3. 11, I will *r.* the devourer for your sakes.
 Matt. 8. 26; Mark 4. 39; Luke 8. 24, he *r.* the wind.
 16. 22; Mark 8. 32, Peter began to *r.* him.
 Luke 4. 39, he *r.* the fever.
 17. 3, if thy brother trespass, *r.* him.
 19. 39, Master, *r.* thy disciples.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, *r.* not an elder.
 20, them that sin, *r.* before all.
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *r.*, exhort, with longsuffering.
 Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15, *r.* them sharply.
 Heb. 12. 5, nor faint when thou art *r.*
 See Ruth 2. 16; Neh. 5. 7; Amos 5. 10.
RECALL. Lam. 3. 21.
RECEIPT. Mark. 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; Luke 5. 27.
RECEIVE. 2 Kin. 5. 26, is it a time to *r.* money?
 Job 4. 12, mine ear *r.* a little.
 22. 32, *r.* the law from his mouth.
 Pa. 6. 9, the Lord will *r.* my prayer.
 45. 15, he shall *r.* me.
 68. 18, hast *r.* gifts for men.
 73. 24, afterwards *r.* me to glory.
 Prov. 2. 1, if thou wilt *r.* my words.
 Is. 40. 2, she hath *r.* double.
 Jer. 2. 30, your children *r.* no correction.
 Hos. 10. 6, Ephraim shall *r.* shame.
 14. 2, *r.* us graciously.
 Matt. 11. 5, the blind *r.* their sight.
 14, if ye will *r.* it, this is Elias.
 18. 5, whoso shall *r.* one such little child.
 19. 12, he that is able to *r.* it, let him *r.* it.
 21. 22, ask, believing, ye shall *r.*
 Mark 15. 23, but he *r.* it not.

Mark 16. 19; Acts 1. 9, he was *r.* up into heaven.
 Luke 16. 9, *r.* you into everlasting habitations.
 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, *r.* thy sight.
 John 1. 11, his own *r.* him not.
 12, to as many as *r.* him.
 3. 27, can *r.* nothing, except.
 5. 43, in his own name, him ye will *r.*
 44, which *r.* honour one of another.
 16. 24, ask, and ye shall *r.*
 20. 23, *r.* ye the Holy Ghost.
 Acts 7. 59, *r.* my spirit.
 8. 17, they *r.* the Holy Ghost.
 10. 43, shall *r.* remission of sins.
 19. 2, have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost?
 20. 24, which I have *r.* of the Lord.
 Rom. 5. 11, by whom we have *r.* atonement.
 14. 3, for God hath *r.* him.
 15. 7, *r.* ye one another.
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall *r.* his own reward.
 11. 23, I *r.* of the Lord that which I delivered.
 2 Cor. 4. 1, as we have *r.* mercy, ye faint not.
 5. 10, every one may *r.* things done in his body.
 7. 2, *r.* us; we have wronged no man.
 Phil. 2. 29, *r.* him in the Lord.
 4. 15, as concerning giving and *r.*
 Col. 2. 6, as ye have *r.* Christ.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *r.* up into glory.
 4. 4, if it be *r.* with thanksgiving.
 1 John 3. 22, whatsoever we ask, we *r.*
 See Ezek. 3. 10; Acts 20. 35; James 4. 3.
RECKON. Lev. 25. 50, he shall *r.* with him that bought him.
 Ps. 40. 5, thy thoughts cannot be *r.* up.
 Matt. 18. 24, when he had begun to *r.*
 25. 19, lord of servants cometh, and *r.* with them.
 Rom. 4. 4, reward is not *r.* of grace.
 6. 11, *r.* yourselves dead to sin.
 8. 18, I *r.* the sufferings of this present time.
 See 2 Kin. 22. 7; Is. 38. 13; Luke 22. 37.
RECOMMENDED. Acts 14. 26; 15. 40.
RECOMPENCE. Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *r.*
 Job 15. 33, vanity shall be his *r.*
 Is. 35. 4, God will come with a *r.*
 Hos. 9. 7, days of *r.* are come.
 Joel 3. 4, will ye render me a *r.*?
 Luke 14. 12, and a *r.* be made thee.
 2 Cor. 6. 13, for a *r.*, be ye also enlarged.
 Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, just *r.* of reward.
 See Prov. 12. 14; Is. 34. 8; Jer. 51. 56.
RECOMPENSE. Num. 5. 7, he shall *r.* his trespass.
 Ruth 2. 12, the Lord *r.* thy work.
 2 Sam. 19. 36, why should the king *r.* me?
 Job 34. 33, he will *r.* it, whether.
 Prov. 20. 22, say not, I will *r.* evil.
 Is. 65. 6, will *r.*, even *r.* into their bosom.
 Jer. 25. 14; Hos. 12. 2, will *r.* according to deeds.
 Luke 14. 14, for they cannot *r.* thee.
 Rom. 12. 17, *r.* to no man evil for evil.
 11. 35, it shall be *r.* to him again.
 See 2 Chr. 6. 23; Jer. 32. 18; Heb. 10. 30.
RECONCILE. 1 Sam. 23. 4, wherewith should he *r.* himself?
 Ezek. 45. 20, so shall ye *r.* the house.
 Matt. 5. 24, first be *r.* to thy brother.
 Rom. 5. 10, if when enemies we were *r.*
 Eph. 2. 16, that he might *r.* both.
 See Lev. 16. 20; Rom. 11. 15; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
RECORD. Ex. 20. 24, in places where I *r.* my name.
 Deut. 30. 19; 31. 28, I call heaven to *r.*
 Job 16. 19, my *r.* is on high.
 John 8. 13, thou bearest *r.* of thyself.
 Rom. 10. 2, I bear them *r.*
 Phil. 1. 8, God is my *r.* how greatly I long.
 1 John 5. 7, three that bear *r.*
 10, he believeth not the *r.*
 11, this is the *r.*, that God hath given.
 3 John 12, we bear *r.*, and our *r.* is true.
 See Acts 20. 26; John 1. 19; Rev. 1. 2.
RECOUNT. Nah. 2. 5, *r.* his worthies.
RECOVER. 2 Kin. 5. 3, the prophet would *r.* him.
 Ps. 33. 16, that I may *r.* strength.
 Is. 11. 11, to *r.* the remnant of his people.
 Hos. 2. 9, and I will *r.* my wool and flax.
 Mark 16. 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall *r.*
 Luke 4. 18, preach *r.* of sight to blind.
 See Is. 38. 16; Jer. 8. 22; 41. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
RED. Gen. 25. 30, *r.* pottage.
 49. 12, eyes *r.* with wine.
 2 Kin. 3. 22, water *r.* as blood.
 Ps. 75. 8, the wine is *r.*, it is full of mixture.
 Prov. 23. 31, look not on wine when it is *r.*
 Is. 1. 18, though your sins be *r.* like crimson.
 27. 2, a vineyard of *r.* wine.

Is. 63. 2, *r.* in thine apparel.
 Matt. 16. 2, fair weather, for the sky is *r.*
 See Lev. 13. 19; Num. 19. 2; Nah. 2. 3; Rev. 6. 4.
REDEEM. Gen. 48. 16, angel which *r.* me.
 Ex. 6. 6, I will *r.* you.
 15. 13, people whom thou hast *r.*
 Lev. 27. 23, no devoted thing shall be *r.*
 2 Sam. 4. 9, the Lord hath *r.* my soul.
 Neh. 5. 5, nor is it in our power to *r.* them.
 8, after our ability have *r.* Jews.
 Job 5. 20, in famine he shall *r.* thee.
 6. 23, to *r.* me from hand of mighty.
 Ps. 25. 22, *r.* Israel out of all his troubles.
 34. 22, the Lord *r.* the soul of his servants.
 44. 26, *r.* us for thy mercies' sake.
 49. 7, none can *r.* his brother.
 15. God will *r.* my soul from the grave.
 72. 14, he shall *r.* their soul from deceit.
 107. 2, let the *r.* of the Lord say so.
 130. 8, he shall *r.* Israel.
 Is. 1. 27, Zion shall be *r.* with judgment.
 35. 9, the *r.* shall walk there.
 44. 22, return, for I have *r.* thee.
 50. 2, is my hand shortened that it cannot *r.*?
 51. 11, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.
 52. 3, *r.* without money.
 63. 4, the year of my *r.* is come.
 Hos. 7. 13, though I *r.* them, they have spoken lies.
 13. 14, I will *r.* them from death.
 Luke 1. 68, hath visited and *r.* his people.
 24. 21, he who should have *r.* Israel.
 Gal. 3. 13, *r.* us from the curse of the law.
 4. 5, *r.* them that were under the law.
 Tit. 2. 14, that he might *r.* us from all iniquity.
 1 Pet. 1. 18, not *r.* with corruptible things.
 Rev. 5. 9, thou hast *r.* us by thy blood.
 See Num. 18. 15; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.
REDEEMER. Job 19. 25, I know that my *r.* liveth.
 Ps. 19. 14, O Lord, my strength, and my *r.*
 78. 35, God was their *r.*
 Prov. 23. 11, their *r.* is mighty.
 Is. 47. 4, as for our *r.*, the Lord of hosts is his name.
 49. 26; 60. 16, know that I am thy *r.*
 59. 20, the *r.* shall come to Zion.
 63. 16, thou art our *r.*
 See Is. 41. 14; 44. 6; 48. 17; 54. 5; Jer. 50. 34.
REDEMPTION. Lev. 25. 24, grant a *r.* for the land.
 Ps. 49. 8, the *r.* of their soul is precious.
 111. 9, he sent *r.* to his people.
 130. 7, plenteous *r.*
 Jer. 32. 7, the right of *r.* is thine.
 Luke 2. 38, that looked for *r.* in Jerusalem.
 21. 28, your *r.* draweth nigh.
 Rom. 8. 23, the *r.* of our body.
 Eph. 4. 30, sealed unto the day of *r.*
 See Num. 3. 49; Rom. 3. 24; 1 Cor. 1. 30; Heb. 9. 12.
REDOUND. 2 Cor. 4. 15, grace might *r.*
REFORMATION. Heb. 9. 10, until the time of *r.*
REFORMED. Lev. 26. 23, if ye will not be *r.*
REFRAIN. Gen. 45. 1, Joseph could not *r.* himself.
 Job 7. 11, I will not *r.* my mouth.
 29. 9, princes *r.* talking.
 Ps. 40. 9, I have not *r.* my lips.
 119. 101, *r.* my feet from every evil way.
 Prov. 1. 15, *r.* thy foot from their path.
 10. 19, he that *r.* his lips is wise.
 Acts 5. 38, *r.* from these men.
 See Gen. 43. 31; Is. 64. 12; Jer. 31. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 10.
REFRESH. Ex. 31. 17, he rested, and was *r.*
 Job 32. 20, I will speak that I may be *r.*
 Prov. 25. 13, he *r.* the soul of his masters.
 Acts 3. 19, times of *r.* shall come.
 1 Cor. 16. 18, they *r.* my spirit.
 See 1 Kin. 13. 7; Is. 23. 12; Rom. 15. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 13.
REFUSE (n.). 1 Sam. 15. 9; Lam. 3. 45; Amos 8. 6.
REFUSE (v.). Gen. 37. 35, Jacob *r.* to be comforted.
 Num. 22. 13, the Lord *r.* to give me leave.
 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on him, for I have *r.* him.
 Job 6. 7, things my soul *r.* to touch.
 Ps. 77. 2, my soul *r.* to be comforted.
 78. 10, they *r.* to walk in his law.
 118. 22, the stone which the builders *r.*
 Prov. 1. 24, I have called, and ye *r.*
 8. 33, be wise, and *r.* it not.
 10. 17, he that *r.* reproof.
 13. 18, shame to him that *r.* instruction.
 15. 32, he that *r.* instruction despiseth his soul.
 21. 25, his hands *r.* to labour.
 Is. 7. 15, 16, may know to *r.* the evil.
 Jer. 8. 5, they *r.* to return.
 9. 6, they *r.* to know me.
 15. 18, my wound *r.* to be healed.
 25. 28, if they *r.* to take the cup.

Jer. 38. 21, if thou *r.* to go forth.
 Zech. 7. 11, they *r.* to hearken.
 Acts 7. 35, this Moses whom they *r.*
 1 Tim. 4. 4, nothing to be *r.*
 7. *r.* profane and old wives' fables.
 5. 11, the younger widows *r.*
 Heb. 11. 24, Moses *r.* to be called.
 12. 25, *r.* not him that speaketh.
 * See Ex. 4. 23; 10. 3; 1 Kin. 20. 35; 2 Kin. 5. 16.
REGARD. Gen. 45. 20, *r.* not your stuff.
 Ex. 5. 9, let them not *r.* vain words.
 Deut. 10. 17, that *r.* not persons.
 1 Kin. 18. 29, neither voice, nor any that *r.*
 Job 4. 20, they perish without any *r.* it.
 34. 19, nor *r.* rich more than poor.
 39. 7, neither *r.* crying of the driver.
 Ps. 28. 5; Is. 5. 12, they *r.* not works of the Lord.
 66. 18, if I *r.* iniquity in my heart.
 102. 17, he will *r.* the prayer of the destitute.
 106. 44, he *r.* their affliction.
 Prov. 1. 24, and no man *r.*
 5. 2, that thou mayest *r.* discretion.
 6. 35, he will not *r.* any ransom.
 12. 10, *r.* the life of his beast.
 13. 18; 15. 5, he that *r.* reproof.
 Eccles. 11. 4, he that *r.* the clouds.
 Lam. 4. 16, the Lord will no more *r.* them.
 Dan. 11. 37, *r.* God of his fathers, nor *r.* any god.
 Mal. 1. 9, will he *r.* your persons?
 Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 14, *r.* not the person of men.
 Luke 18. 2, neither *r.* man.
 Rom. 14. 6, he that *r.* the day, *r.* it to the Lord.
 * See Deut. 28. 50; 2 Kin. 3. 14; Amos 5. 22; Phil. 2.
REGISTER. Ezra 2. 62; Neh. 7. 5, 64.
REHEARSE. Judg. 5. 11, *r.* the righteous acts.
 Acts 14. 27, they *r.* all God had done.
 * See Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 8. 21; 17. 31; Acts 11. 4.
REIGN. Gen. 37. 8, shalt thou indeed *r.* over us?
 Ex. 15. 18; Ps. 146. 10, the Lord shall *r.* for ever.
 Lev. 26. 17, they that hate you shall *r.* over you.
 Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *r.* over many nations.
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees said, *r.* thou over us.
 1 Sam. 11. 12, shall Saul *r.* over us?
 12. 12, nay, but a king shall *r.* over us.
 2 Sam. 16. 8, in whose stead thou hast *r.*
 Job 34. 30, that the hypocrite *r.* not.
 Ps. 47. 8, God *r.* over the heathen.
 93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1, the Lord *r.*
 Prov. 8. 15, by me kings *r.*
 20. 22, for a servant when he *r.*
 Eccles. 4. 14, out of prison he cometh to *r.*
 Is. 32. 1, a king shall *r.* in righteousness.
 52. 7, that saith unto Zion, Thy God *r.*!
 Jer. 22. 15, shalt thou *r.* because thou closest thyself
 in cedar?
 23. 5, a king shall *r.* and prosper.
 Mic. 4. 7, the Lord shall *r.* over them.
 Luke 19. 14, we will not have this man to *r.* over us.
 27. that would not I should *r.* over them.
 Rom. 5. 14, death *r.* from Adam to Moses.
 17, death *r.* by one.
 21, as sin hath *r.*, so might grace *r.*
 6. 12, let not sin *r.* in your bodies.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, ye have *r.* as kings without us.
 15. 25, for he must *r.*
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we suffer, we shall also *r.* with him.
 Rev. 5. 10, we also shall *r.* on the earth.
 11. 15, he shall *r.* for ever and ever.
 19. 6, the Lord God omnipotent *r.*
 * See Is. 24. 23; Luke 1. 33; Rev. 20. 4; 22. 5.
REINS. Job 16. 13, he cleaveth my *r.* asunder.
 19. 27, though my *r.* be consumed.
 Ps. 7. 9, God trieth the *r.*
 16. 7, my *r.* instruct me.
 26. 2, examine me, try my *r.*
 73. 21, thus I was pricked in my *r.*
 139. 13, thou hast possessed my *r.*
 Prov. 23. 16, my *r.* shall rejoice.
 Is. 11. 5, faithfulness the girdle of his *r.*
 Rev. 2. 29, I am he who searcheth the *r.*
 * See Jer. 11. 20; 12. 2; 17. 10; 20. 12; Lam. 3. 13.
REJECT. 1 Sam. 8. 7, they have not *r.* thee, but they
 have *r.* me.
 10. 19, ye have *r.* God who saved you.
 15. 23, because they have *r.* the word of the Lord.
 16. 1, I have *r.* him from being king.
 Is. 53. 3, despised and *r.* of men.
 Jer. 2. 37, the Lord hath *r.* thy confidence.
 7. 23, the Lord hath *r.* the generation.
 8. 9, they have *r.* the word of the Lord.
 14. 19, hast thou utterly *r.* Judah?
 Lam. 5. 22, thou hast utterly *r.* us.

Hos. 4. 6, because thou hast *r.* knowledge, I will *r.*
 thee.
 Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 10; Luke 20. 17, the stone which
 the builders *r.*
 Mark 7. 9, full well ye *r.* the commandment
 Luke 7. 30, the lawyers *r.* the counsel of God.
 17. 25, must first be *r.* of this generation.
 Tit. 3. 10, after admonition *r.*
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have inherited, he was *r.*
 * See Jer. 6. 19; Mark 6. 26; 8. 31; Luke 9. 22; John
 12. 48.
REJOICE. Deut. 12. 7, shall *r.* in all ye put your hand
 to.
 16. 14, thou shalt *r.* in thy feast.
 26. 11, thou shalt *r.* in every good thing.
 28. 63; 30. 9, the Lord will *r.* over you.
 30. 9, *r.* over thee for good, as he *r.* over thy fathers.
 1 Sam. 2. 1, because I *r.* in thy salvation.
 1 Chr. 16. 10, let the heart of them *r.* that seek the
 Lord.
 2 Chr. 6. 41, let thy saints *r.* in goodness.
 Job 21. 12, they *r.* at sound of the organ.
 31. 25, if I *r.* because my wealth was great.
 29, if I *r.* at destruction of him that hated me.
 39. 21, the horse *r.* in his strength.
 Ps. 2. 11, *r.* with trembling.
 5. 11, let all that trust in thee *r.*
 9. 14, I will *r.* in thy salvation.
 18. 5, *r.* as a strong man to run a race.
 33. 21, our heart shall *r.* in him.
 35. 15, in mine adversity they *r.*
 26, let them be ashamed that *r.* at my hurt.
 39. 16, hear me, lest they should *r.* over me.
 51. 8, that the bones thou hast broken may *r.*
 58. 10, the righteous shall *r.* when he seeth.
 63. 7, in the shadow of thy wings will I *r.*
 65. 3, let the righteous *r.*, yea, exceedingly *r.*
 68. 6, that thy people may *r.* in thee.
 89. 16, in thy name shall they *r.* all the day.
 96. 11, let the heavens *r.*
 97. 11, the Lord reigneth, let the earth *r.*
 104. 31, the Lord shall *r.* in his works.
 107. 42, the righteous shall see it and *r.*
 109. 28, let thy servant *r.*
 149. 2, let Israel *r.* in him that made him.
 Prov. 2. 14, who *r.* to do evil.
 5. 18, *r.* with the wife of thy youth.
 23. 15, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall *r.*
 24, the father of the righteous shall greatly *r.*
 25, she that bare thee shall *r.*
 24. 17, *r.* not when thine enemy falleth.
 29. 2, when the righteous are in authority people *r.*
 31. 25, she shall *r.* in time to come.
 Eccles. 2. 10, my heart *r.* in all my labour.
 2. 12, for a man to *r.* and do good.
 22; 5. 19, that a man should *r.* in his works.
 11. 9, *r.*, O young man, in thy youth.
 Is. 9. 3, as men *r.* when they divide the spoil.
 24. 8, none of them that *r.* endureth.
 29. 10, poor among men shall *r.*
 35. 1, the desert shall *r.*
 62. 5, as the bridegroom *r.* over the bride.
 64. 5, him that *r.* and worketh righteousness.
 65. 13, my servants shall *r.*, but ye.
 66. 14, when ye see this, your heart shall *r.*
 Jer. 11. 15, when thou doest evil, then thou *r.*
 32. 41, I will *r.* over them to do them good.
 51. 39, that they may *r.* and sleep.
 Ezek. 7. 12, let not buyer *r.*
 Amos 6. 13, which *r.* in a thing of nought.
 Mic. 7. 8, *r.* not against me.
 Hab. 3. 18, yet I will *r.* in the Lord.
 Matt. 18. 13, he *r.* more of that sheep.
 Luke 1. 14, many shall *r.* at his birth.
 6. 23, *r.* ye in that day, and leap for joy.
 10. 20, in this *r.* not, but rather *r.* because.
 21, in that hour Jesus *r.* in spirit.
 15. 6, 9, *r.* with me.
 John 5. 35, willing for a season to *r.* in his light.
 8. 56, Abraham *r.* to see my day.
 12. 28, if ye loved me, ye would *r.*
 16. 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall *r.*
 22, I will see you again, and your heart shall *r.*
 Rom. 5. 2, and *r.* in hope.
 12. 15, *r.* with them that do *r.*
 1 Cor. 7. 30, they that *r.* as though they *r.* not.
 13. 6, *r.* not in iniquity, but *r.* in the truth.
 Phil. 1. 18, I therein do *r.*, yea, and will *r.*
 2. 16, that I may *r.* in the day of Christ.
 3. 1, finally, brethren, *r.* in the Lord.
 4. 4, *r.* in the Lord always, and again I say, *r.*
 1 Thess. 5. 16, *r.* evermore.
 James 1. 9, let the brother of low degree *r.*

James 2. 13, mercy *r.* against judgment.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, *r.* with joy unspeakable.
 See 1 Kin. 1. 40; 5. 7; 2 Kin. 11. 14; 1 Chr. 29. 9.
REJOICING. Job 8. 21, till he fill thy lips with *r.*
 Ps. 107. 22, declare his works with *r.*
 118. 15, voice of *r.* is in tabernacles of the righteous.
 119. 111, they are the *r.* of my heart.
 126. 6, shall doubtless come again *r.*
 Prov. 8. 31, *r.* in the habitable part of his earth.
 Is. 65. 18, I create Jerusalem a *r.*
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was to me the *r.* of my heart.
 Zeph. 2. 15, this is the *r.* city.
 Acts 5. 41, *r.* that they were counted worthy.
 Rom. 12. 12, *r.* in hope.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as sorrowful, yet always *r.*
 1 Thess. 2. 19, what is our crown of *r.*?
 See Hab. 3. 14; Acts 8. 39; Gal. 6. 4; James 4. 16.
RELEASE. Est. 2. 18; Matt. 27. 17; Mark 15. 11;
 John 19. 10.
RELIEVE. Lev. 25. 35, then thou shalt *r.* him.
 Ps. 146. 9, he *r.* the fatherless and widow.
 Is. 1. 17, *r.* the oppressed.
 Lam. 1. 16, comforter that should *r.* my soul is far
 from me.
 See Acts 11. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 10, 16.
RELIGION. Acts 26. 5; Gal. 1. 13; James 1. 26, 27.
RELIGIOUS. Acts 13. 43; James 1. 26.
RELY. 2 Chr. 13. 18; 16. 7, 8.
REMAIN. Gen. 8. 22, while earth *r.*
 13. 10, they that *r.* tied to the mountain.
 Ex. 12. 10, let nothing of it *r.* until the morning.
 Josh. 13. 1, there *r.* yet much land to be possessed.
 1 Kin. 13. 22, I, even I only, *r.* a prophet.
 Job 21. 32, yet shall he *r.* in the tomb.
 Prov. 2. 21, the perfect shall *r.* in the land.
 Eccles. 2. 9, my wisdom *r.* with me.
 Jer. 17. 25, this city shall *r.* for ever.
 37. 10, there *r.* but wounded men.
 Lam. 2. 22, in day of anger *r.* until this day.
 Matt. 11. 23, would have *r.* until this day.
 John 6. 12, gather up the fragments that *r.*
 9. 41, ye say, we see, therefore your sin *r.*
 Acts 5. 4, whiles it *r.*, was it not thine own?
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the greater part *r.* to this present.
 1 Thess. 4. 15, we alive *r.* unto coming of the Lord.
 Heb. 4. 9, there *r.* a rest to the people of God.
 10. 26, there *r.* no more sacrifice for sins.
 Rev. 3. 2, things which *r.* that are ready to die.
 See Ps. 76. 10; Lam. 5. 19; John 1. 23; 1 John 3. 9.
REMEDY. 2 Chr. 35. 16; Prov. 6. 15; 20. 1.
REMEMBER. Gen. 40. 23, yet did not the butler *r.*
 41. 9, I do *r.* my faults this day.
 Ex. 13. 3, *r.* this day ye came out of Egypt.
 20. 8, *r.* the sabbath day.
 Num. 15. 39, *r.* all the commandments.
 Deut. 5. 15; 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18, 22, *r.* thou wast a
 servant.
 8. 2, *r.* all the way the Lord led thee.
 32. 7, *r.* the days of old.
 1 Chr. 16. 12, *r.* his marvellous works.
 Neh. 13. 14, *r.* me, O God, concerning this.
 Job 7. 7, O *r.* my life is wind.
 11. 16, *r.* it as waters that pass away.
 14. 13, appoint me a set time, and *r.* me.
 24. 20, the sinner shall be no more *r.*
 Ps. 9. 12, when he maketh inquisition he *r.*
 20. 7, we will *r.* the name of the Lord.
 25. 6, *r.* thy mercies, they have been ever of old.
 26. 1, not sins of my youth, *r.* me.
 63. 6, when I *r.* thee upon my bed.
 77. 3, I *r.* God, and was troubled.
 88. 39, he *r.* that they were but flesh.
 79. 8, *r.* not against us former iniquities.
 89. 47, *r.* how short my time is.
 105. 8, he hath *r.* his covenant for ever.
 119. 55, I have *r.* thy name in the night.
 136. 23, who *r.* us in our low estate.
 137. 1, we wept, when we *r.* Zion.
 Prov. 31. 7, drink, and *r.* his misery no more.
 Eccles. 5. 20, shall not much *r.* the days of his life.
 11. 8, let him *r.* the days of darkness.
 12. 1, *r.* now thy Creator.
 Cant. 1. 4, we will *r.* thy love.
 Is. 23. 16, sing many songs, that thou mayest be *r.*
 43. 18; 46. 9, ye not the former things.
 57. 11, thou hast not *r.* me.
 65. 17, the former heavens shall not be *r.*
 Jer. 31. 20, I do earnestly *r.* him still.
 51. 50, ye that have escaped *r.* the Lord.
 Lam. 1. 9, she *r.* not her last end.
 Ezek. 16. 61; 20. 43; 36. 31, then shalt thou *r.* thy ways.
 Amos. 1. 9, and *r.* not the brotherly covenant.
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath *r.* mercy.

Zech. 10. 9, they shall *r.* me in far countries
 Matt. 26. 75, Peter *r.* the word of Jesus.
 Luke 16. 25, son, *r.* that thou in thy lifetime.
 17. 32, *r.* Lot's wife.
 23. 42, Lord, *r.* me when thou comest.
 24. 8, and they *r.* his words.
 John 2. 22, when he was risen, they *r.*
 15. 20, *r.* the word that I said unto you.
 Acts 11. 16, then *r.* I the word of the Lord.
 20. 35, *r.* the words of the Lord Jesus.
 Gal. 2. 10, that we should *r.* the poor.
 Col. 4. 18, *r.* my bonds.
 1 Thess. 1. 3, *r.* your work of faith.
 Heb. 13. 3, *r.* them that are in bonds.
 7. 2, them that have the rule over you.
 Rev. 2. 5, *r.* from whence thou art fallen.
 3. 3, *r.* how thou hast received.
 See Ps. 88. 5; 103. 14; Matt. 5. 23; John 16. 21.
REMEMBRANCE. Num. 5. 15, bringing iniquity
 to *r.*
 2 Sam. 18. 18, no son to keep my name in *r.*
 1 Kin. 17. 18, art thou come to call my sin to *r.*?
 Job 18. 17, his *r.* shall perish.
 Ps. 6. 5, in death there is no *r.* of thee.
 30. 4; 97. 12, give thanks to *r.* of his holiness.
 77. 6, I call to *r.* my song in the night.
 112. 6, the righteous shall be in everlasting *r.*
 Eccles. 1. 11, there is no *r.* of former things;
 2. 16, no *r.* of wise more than the fool.
 Is. 43. 26, put me in *r.*
 57. 8, behind doors hast thou set up thy *r.*
 Lam. 3. 20, my soul hath them still in *r.*
 Ezek. 23. 19, calling to *r.* days of youth.
 Mal. 3. 16, a book of *r.*
 Luke 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this do in *r.* of me.
 John 14. 26, bring all things to your *r.*
 Acts 10. 31, thine alms are had in *r.*
 2 Tim. 1. 3, I have *r.* of thee in my prayers.
 2. 14, of these things put them in *r.*
 See Heb. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 1; Jude 5; Rev. 16. 19.
REMIT. John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r.*
REMNANT. Lev. 5. 13, the *r.* shall be the priest's.
 2 Kin. 19. 4; Is. 57. 4, lift up thy prayer for the *r.*
 Ezra 9. 8, grace shewed to leave us a *r.*
 Is. 1. 9, unless the Lord had left a *r.*
 11. 11, to recover the *r.* of his people.
 16. 14, the *r.* shall be very small and feeble.
 Jer. 44. 23, *r.* shall know whose words shall stand.
 Ezek. 6. 8, yet will I leave a *r.*
 Joel 2. 32, the *r.* whom the Lord shall call.
 See Mic. 2. 12; Hag. 1. 12; Rom. 11. 5; Rev. 11. 13.
REMOVE. Deut. 19. 14, shall not *r.* landmark.
 Job 9. 5, *r.* the mountains, and they know not.
 14. 18, the rock is *r.* out of his place.
 Ps. 36. 11, let not the hand of the wicked *r.* me.
 39. 10, *r.* thy stroke away from me.
 46. 2, not fear, though the earth be *r.*
 81. 6, I *r.* his shoulder from burden.
 103. 12, so far hath he *r.* our transgressions.
 119. 22, *r.* from me reproach.
 125. 1, as mount Zion, which cannot be *r.*
 Prov. 4. 27, *r.* thy foot from evil.
 10. 30, the righteous shall never be *r.*
 Eccles. 11. 10, *r.* sorrow from thy heart.
 Is. 13. 13, earth shall *r.* out of her place.
 24. 20, earth shall be *r.* like a cottage.
 29. 13, have *r.* their heart far from me.
 54. 10, the hills shall be *r.*
 Jer. 4. 1, return unto me, then shalt thou not *r.*
 Lam. 3. 17, thou hast *r.* my soul from peace.
 Matt. 17. 20, ye shall say, *r.* hence, and it shall *r.*
 Luke 22. 42, *r.* this cup from me.
 Gal. 1. 6, I marvel ye are so soon *r.*
 Rev. 2. 5, or else I will *r.* thy candlestick.
 See Job 19. 10; Eccles. 10. 9; Ezek. 12. 3; Heb. 12. 27.
REND. 1 Kin. 11. 11, I will *r.* the kingdom.
 Is. 64. 1, that thou wouldest *r.* the heavens.
 Hos. 13. 8, I will *r.* the calf of their heart.
 Joel 2. 13, *r.* your heart.
 Matt. 7. 6, lest they turn again and *r.* you.
 See Ps. 7. 2; Eccles. 3. 7; Jer. 4. 30; John 19. 24.
RENDER. Deut. 32. 41, *r.* vengeance.
 1 Sam. 26. 23, *r.* to every man his faithfulness.
 Job 33. 26, he will *r.* to man his righteousness.
 34. 11, the work of a man shall be *r.* to him.
 Ps. 28. 4, *r.* to them their desert.
 38. 20, they also that *r.* evil for good.
 79. 12, and *r.* to our neighbour sevenfold.
 94. 2, *r.* a reward to the proud.
 116. 17, what shall I *r.* to the Lord?
 Prov. 24. 12; Rom. 2. 6, *r.* to every man according.
 26. 16, wiser than seven men who can *r.* a reason.
 Hos. 14. 2, so will we *r.* the calves of our hips.

- Joel 3. 4, will ye *r.* me a recompence ?
 Zech. 9. 12, I will *r.* double.
 Matt. 21. 41, *r.* him the fruits in their seasons.
 22. 21; Mark 12. 17; Luke 20. 25, *r.* unto Caesar.
 Rom. 13. 7, *r.* to all their dues.
 1 Thess. 3. 9, what thanks can we *r.* ?
 5. 15, see that none *r.* evil for evil.
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not *r.* evil for evil, or railing.
See Num. 18. 9; Judg. 9. 56; Ps. 62. 12; Is. 65. 6.
RENEW. Job 10. 17, thou *r.* thy witnesses.
 23. 20, my bow was *r.* in my hand.
 Ps. 51. 10, and *r.* a right spirit within me.
 103. 5, thy youth is *r.* like the eagle's.
 104. 30, thou *r.* the face of the earth.
 Ja. 40. 31, they that wait on Lord shall *r.* strength.
 41. 1, let the people *r.* their strength.
 Lam. 5. 21, *r.* our days as of old.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the inward man is *r.* day by day.
 Eph. 4. 23, be *r.* in the spirit of your mind.
 Col. 3. 10, new man, which is *r.* in knowledge.
 Heb. 6. 6, if they fall away, to *r.* them again.
 2 Cor. Chr. 15. 8; Rom. 12. 2; Tit. 3. 5.
RENOUNCED. 2 Cor. 4. 2, have *r.* hidden things.
RENEWN. Gen. 6. 4; Num. 16. 2, men of *r.*
 Num. 1. 16, the *r.* of the congregation.
 Is. 14. 20, evildoers shall never be *r.*
 Ezek. 16. 14, thy *r.* went forth among the heathen.
 34. 29, a plant of *r.*
See Ezek. 23. 23; 26. 17; 39. 13; Dan. 9. 15.
RENT. Gen. 37. 33, Joseph is *r.* in pieces.
 Josh. 9. 4, bottles old and *r.*
 Judg. 14. 5, 6, *r.* lion as he would have *r.* a kid.
 1 Kin. 13. 3, the altar shall be *r.*
 Job 26. 8, the cloud is not *r.* under them.
 Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21, the *r.* is made worse.
 27. 51; Mark 15. 38; Luke 23. 45, the vail was *r.* in
 t'wain.
See 1 Sam. 15. 27; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Jer. 36. 24.
REPAID. Prov. 13. 21, to righteous good shall be *r.*
REPAIR. 2 Chr. 24. 5, gather money to *r.* the house.
 Is. 61. 4, they shall *r.* the waste cities.
 2 Kin. 12. 5; Ezra 9. 9; Neh. 3. 4; Is. 58. 12.
REPAY. Deut. 7. 10, he will *r.* him to his face.
 Luke 10. 35, when I come again, I will *r.* thee.
 Rom. 12. 19, vengeance is mine, I will *r.*
 Philen. 19, I have written it, I will *r.* it.
See Job 21. 31; 41. 11; Is. 59. 18.
REPEATETH. Prov. 17. 9, he that *r.* a matter.
REPENT. Gen. 6. 6, *r.* the Lord.
 Ex. 13. 17, lest the people *r.*
 12. 14, 2 Sam. 24. 16, 1 Chr. 21. 15; Jer. 26. 19, the
 Lord *r.* of the evil he thought to do.
 Num. 23. 19, neither son of man, that he should *r.*
 Deut. 32. 36, the Lord shall *r.* for his servants.
 1 Sam. 15. 29, will not *r.*, for he is not a man that he
 should *r.*
 Job 42. 6, I *r.* in dust and ashes.
 Ps. 90. 13, let it *r.* thee concerning thy servants.
 106. 45, the Lord *r.* according to his mercies.
 110. 4; Heb. 7. 21, Lord hath sworn, and will not *r.*
 Jer. 8. 6, no man *r.* of his wickedness.
 18. 8; 26. 13, if that nation turn, I will *r.*
 31. 19, after that I was turned, I *r.*
 Joel 2. 13, he is slow to anger, and *r.* him.
 Matt. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32, they *r.* at the preaching.
 21. 29, afterward he *r.* and went.
 27. 3, Judas *r.* himself.
 Luke 13. 3, except ye *r.*
 15. 7, joy over one sinner that *r.*
 17. 3, if thy brother *r.*, forgive him.
 Acts 8. 22, *r.* of this thy wickedness.
 Rev. 2. 21, space to *r.*, and she *r.* not.
See Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 16. 9.
REPENTANCE. Hos. 13. 14, *r.* shall be hid.
 Matt. 3. 8; Luke 3. 8; Acts 26. 20, fruits meet for *r.*
 Rom. 2. 4, the goodness of God leadeth thee to *r.*
 11. 29, gifts of God are without *r.*
 2 Cor. 7. 10, *r.* not to be repented of.
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *r.*
 6, to renew them again to *r.*
 12. 17, found no place of *r.*, though he sought it.
See Luke 13. 7; Acts 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 25; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
REPLENISH. Gen. 1. 28; 9. 1; Jer. 31. 25; Ezek.
 26. 2.
REPLEIST. Rom. 9. 20, that *r.* against God.
REPORT (*n.*). Gen. 37. 2, their evil *r.*
 Ex. 23. 1, thou shalt not raise a false *r.*
 Num. 13. 32, an evil *r.* of the land.
 1 Sam. 2. 24, it is no good *r.* I hear.
 1 Kin. 10. 6; 2 Chr. 9. 5, it was a true *r.* I heard.
 Prov. 15. 30, a good *r.* maketh the bones fat.
 Is. 28. 19, a vexation only to understand the *r.*
 53. 1, who hath believed our *r.* ?
 Acts 6. 3, men of honest *r.*
 10. 22, of good *r.* among the Jews.
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by evil *r.* and good *r.*
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are of good *r.*
 1 Tim. 3. 7, a bishop must have a good *r.*
See Deut. 2. 25; Heb. 11. 2, 39; 3 John 12.
REPORT (*v.*). Neh. 6. 6, it is *r.* among the heathen.
 Jer. 20. 10, *r.*, say they, and we will *r.* it.
 Matt. 28. 15, this saying is commonly *r.*
 Acts 16. 2, well *r.* of by the brethren.
 1 Cor. 14. 25, he will *r.* that God is in you.
See Ezek. 9. 11; Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 5. 10; 1 Pet.
 1. 12.
REPROACH (*n.*). Gen. 30. 23, hath taken away my *r.*
 34. 14, that were a *r.* to us.
 1 Sam. 11. 2, lay it for a *r.* upon all Israel.
 Neh. 2. 17, build, that we be no more a *r.*
 Ps. 15. 3, that taketh not up a *r.*
 22. 6, a *r.* of men.
 31. 11, I was a *r.* among mine enemies.
 44. 13; 79. 4; 89. 41, a *r.* to our neighbours.
 69. 9; Rom. 15. 3, the *r.* of them that reproached
 thee.
 78. 60, put them to a perpetual *r.*
 Prov. 6. 33, his *r.* shall not be wiped away.
 14. 34, sin is a *r.* to any people.
 18. 3, with ignominy cometh *r.*
 Is. 43. 28, I have given Israel to *r.*
 51. 7, fear not the *r.* of men.
 Jer. 23. 40, I will bring an everlasting *r.*
 31. 19, I did bear the *r.* of my youth.
 Lam. 3. 30, he is filled full with *r.*
 Ezek. 5. 14, I will make thee a *r.* among nations.
 15, Jerusalem shall be a *r.* and a taunt.
 Mic. 6. 16, ye shall bear the *r.* of my people.
 2 Cor. 11. 21, I speak as concerning *r.*
 12. 10, pleasure in *r.* for Christ's sake.
 1 Tim. 3. 7, good report, lest he fall into *r.*
 4. 10, we labour and suffer *r.*
 Heb. 11. 26, the *r.* of Christ greater riches.
 13. 17, without the camp, bearing his *r.*
See Ps. 69. 10; 119. 39; Jer. 6. 10; 20. 8; 24. 9.
REPROACH (*v.*). Num. 15. 30, *r.* the Lord.
 Ruth 2. 15, *r.* her not.
 2 Kin. 19. 22; Is. 37. 29, whom hast thou *r.* ?
 Job 19. 3, these ten times have ye *r.* me.
 27. 6, my heart shall not *r.* me.
 Ps. 42. 10, as with a sword mine enemies *r.* me.
 44. 16, the voice of him that *r.*
 74. 22, how the foolish man *r.* thee.
 119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer him that *r.* me.
 Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, oppresseth poor *r.* his Maker.
 Luke 6. 22, men shall *r.* you for my sake.
 1 Pet. 4. 14, if ye be *r.* for Christ's sake.
See Ps. 35. 12; 74. 15; 79. 12; 89. 51; Zeph. 2. 8.
REPROACHFULLY. Job 16. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
REPROVE. 1 Chr. 16. 21, *r.* kings for their sakes.
 Job 6. 25, what doth your arguing *r.* ?
 13. 10, he will *r.* you if ye accept.
 22. 4, will he *r.* thee for fear ?
 40. 2, he that *r.* God, let him answer it.
 Ps. 50. 8, I will not *r.* thee for thy burnt offerings.
 141. 5, let him *r.* me, it shall be excellent oil.
 Prov. 9. 8, *r.* not a scorner, lest he hate thee.
 15. 12, a scorner loveth not one that *r.*
 19. 25, *r.* one that hath understanding.
 29. 1, he that being often *r.*
 30. 6, lest he *r.* thee, and thou be found a liar.
 Is. 11. 4, *r.* with equity for the meek.
 Jer. 2. 19, thy backslidings shall *r.* thee.
 John 3. 20, lest his deeds should be *r.*
 16. 8, he will *r.* the world of sin.
See Luke 3. 19; Eph. 5. 11, 13; 2 Tim. 4. 2.
REPROVER. Prov. 25. 12; Ezek. 3. 26.
REPUTATION. Eccles. 10. 1, him that is in *r.* for wis-
 dom.
 Acts 5. 34, had in *r.* among the people.
 Phil. 2. 7, made himself of no *r.*
 29, hold such in *r.*
See Job 18. 3; Dan. 4. 35; Gal. 2. 2.
REQUEST. Judg. 8. 24, I would desire a *r.* of thee.
 Ezra 7. 6, the king granted all his *r.*
 Job 6. 8, oh that I might have my *r.*
 Ps. 21. 2, hast not withholden the *r.* of his lips.
 105. 15, he gave them their *r.*
 Phil. 1. 4, in every prayer making *r.* with joy.
 4. 6, let your *r.* be made known.
See 2 Sam. 14. 15; Neh. 2. 4; Est. 4. 8; 5. 3.
REQUIRED. 1 Kin. 19. 4, Elijah *r.* that he might
 die.
REQUIRE. Gen. 9. 5, your blood of your lives will
 I *r.*
 31. 39, of my hand didst thou *r.* it.

Deut. 10. 12; Mic. 6. 8, what doth the Lord *r.* ?
 Josh. 22. 23; 1 Sam. 20. 16, let the Lord himself *r.* it.
 Ruth 3. 11, I will do all thou *r.*
 1 Sam. 21. 8, the king's business *r.* haste.
 2 Sam. 3. 13, one thing I *r.* of thee.
 19. 38, whatsoever thou shalt *r.* I will do.
 2 Chr. 24. 22, the Lord look upon it, and *r.* it.
 Neh. 5. 12, we will restore, and *r.* nothing of them.
 Ps. 10. 13, he hath said, thou wilt not *r.* it.
 40. 6, sin offering hast thou not *r.*
 137. 3, they that wasted us *r.* of our mirth.
 Prov. 30. 7, two things have I *r.* of thee.
 Eccles. 3. 15, God *r.* that which is past.
 Is. 1. 12, who hath *r.* this at your hand ?
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 6, his blood will *r.* at thine hand.
 34. 10, I will *r.* my flock at their hand.
 Luke 11. 50, may be *r.* of this generation.
 12. 20, this night thy soul shall be *r.*
 43. of him shall much be *r.*
 19. 23, I might have *r.* mine own with usury.
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Jews *r.* a sign.
 4. 2, it is *r.* in stewards.
 See 2 Chr. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4; Neh. 5. 18; Est. 2. 15.
REQUIRE. Gen. 50. 15, Joseph will certainly *r.* us.
 Deut. 32. 6, do ye thus *r.* the Lord ?
 Judg. 1. 7, as I have done, so God hath *r.* me.
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I also will *r.* you this kindness.
 16. 12, it may be the Lord will *r.* good for this.
 1 Tim. 5. 4, learn to *r.* their parents.
 See Ps. 10. 14; 41. 10; Jer. 51. 56.
REWARD. Josh. 6. 9; Is. 52. 12; 53. 8.
ESCUE. Ps. 35. 17, *r.* my soul.
 Hos. 5. 14, none shall *r.* him.
 See Deut. 23. 21; 1 Sam. 14. 45; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 23.
RESEMBLANCE. Zech. 5. 6, this is their *r.*
RESEMBLE. Judg. 8. 13; Luke 13. 13.
RESERVE. Gen. 27. 36, hast thou not *r.* a blessing.
 Ruth 2. 18, gave her mother in law that she had *r.*
 Job 21. 30, the wicked is *r.* to day of destruction.
 38. 23, which I have *r.* against time of trouble.
 Jer. 3. 5, will he *r.* his anger for ever ?
 5. 24, he *r.* the appointed weeks of harvest.
 50. 20, I will pardon them whom I *r.*
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r.* wrath for his enemies.
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *r.* in heaven.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, to be *r.* unto judgment.
 3. 7, the heavens and earth are *r.* unto fire.
 See Num. 18. 9; Rom. 11. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Jude 6, 13.
RESIDUE. Ex. 10. 5, locusts shall eat the *r.*
 Is. 38. 10, I am deprived of the *r.* of my years.
 Jer. 15. 9, the *r.* of them will I deliver to the sword.
 Ezek. 9. 8, wilt thou destroy all the *r.* ?
 Zech. 8. 11, I will not be to the *r.* as in former days,
 Mal. 2. 15, yet had he the *r.* of the spirit.
 Acts 15. 17, that the *r.* might seek the Lord.
 See Neh. 11. 29; Jer. 8. 3; 29. 1; 39. 3.
RESIST. Zech. 3. 1, at his right hand to *r.*
 Matt. 5. 39, *r.* not evil.
 Luke 21. 15, your adversaries shall not be able to *r.*
 Rom. 9. 19, who hath *r.* his will ?
 13. 2, whoso *r.* the power, *r.* the ordinance of God.
 James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God *r.* the proud.
 7. *r.* the devil, and he will flee from you.
 1 Pet. 5. 9, whom *r.* stedfast in the faith.
 See Acts 6. 10; 7. 51; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Heb. 12. 4.
RESORT. Neh. 4. 20, *r.* hither to us.
 Ps. 71. 3, whereunto I may continually *r.*
 John 18. 2, Jesus ofttimes *r.* thither.
 See Mark 2. 13; 10. 1; John 18. 20; Acts 16. 13.
RESPECT (v.). Gen. 4. 4, the Lord had *r.* to Abel.
 Ex. 2. 25, God had *r.* unto them.
 1 Kin. 8. 28; 2 Chr. 6. 19, have *r.* unto their prayer.
 2 Chr. 19. 7; Rom. 2. 11; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25, there
 is no *r.* of persons with God.
 Acts 10. 20, have *r.* unto thy covenant.
 119. 15, I will have *r.* unto thy ways.
 138. 6, yet hath he *r.* unto the lowly.
 Prov. 24. 23; 28. 31, not good to have *r.* of persons.
 Is. 17. 7, his eyes shall have *r.* to the Holy One.
 22. 11, nor had *r.* to him that fashioned it.
 Phil. 4. 11, not that I speak in *r.* of want.
 See Heb. 11. 26; James 2. 1, 3, 9; 1 Pet. 1. 17.
RESPECT (v.). Lev. 19. 15, shall not *r.* person of poor.
 Deut. 1. 17, ye shall not *r.* persons in judgment.
 Job 37. 24, he *r.* not any that are wise of heart.
 See Num. 16. 15; 2 Sam. 14. 14; Ps. 40. 4; Lam. 4. 16.
RESPITE. Ex. 8. 15; 1 Sam. 11. 3.
REST (n.). Gen. 49. 15, Issachar saw that *r.* was good.
 Ex. 31. 15; 35. 2; Lev. 16. 31; 23. 3, 32; 25. 4, the sab-
 bath of *r.*
 33. 14, my presence shall go with thee, and I will
 give thee *r.*

Lev. 25. 5, a year of *r.* to the land.
 Deut. 12. 10, when he giveth you *r.* from enemies.
 Judg. 3. 30, the land had *r.* four score years.
 Ruth 3. 1, shall not I seek *r.* for thee ?
 1 Chr. 22. 9, a man of *r.*, and I will give him *r.*
 18, hath he not given you *r.* on every side ?
 24. 2, to build a house of *r.*
 Neh. 9. 28, after they had *r.* they did evil.
 Est. 9. 16, the Jews had *r.* from their enemies.
 Job 3. 17, there the weary be at *r.*
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy *r.* in safety.
 17. 16, when our *r.* together is in the dust.
 Ps. 55. 6, there would I fly away, and be at *r.*
 95. 11; Heb. 3. 11, not enter into my *r.*
 118. 7, return to thy *r.*, O my soul.
 132. 8, arise into thy *r.*
 14, this is my *r.* forever.
 Eccles. 2. 23, his heart taketh not *r.* in the night.
 Is. 11. 10, his *r.* shall be glorious.
 14. 7; Zech. 1. 11, earth is at *r.* and quiet.
 18. 4, I will take my *r.*
 30. 15, in returning and *r.* shall ye be saved.
 Jer. 6. 1, where is the place of my *r.* ?
 66. 16, ye shall find *r.* for your souls.
 Ezek. 33. 11, I will go to them that are at *r.*
 Mic. 2. 10, depart, this is not your *r.*
 Matt. 11. 23, I will give you *r.*
 23, ye shall find *r.* to your souls.
 12. 43; Luke 11. 24, seeking *r.*, and finding none.
 26. 45; Mark 14. 41, sleep on now, and take your *r.*
 John 11. 13, of taking *r.* in sleep.
 Acts 9. 31, then had the churches *r.*
 See Prov. 23. 17; Eccles. 6. 5; Dan. 4. 4; 2 Theas.
 1. 7.
REST (v.). Gen. 2. 2, he *r.* on the seventh day.
 Num. 11. 25, when the spirit *r.* upon them.
 2 Chr. 32. 8, people *r.* on the words.
 Job 3. 18, there the prisoners *r.* together.
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh shall *r.* in hope.
 37. 7, *r.* in the Lord.
 Eccles. 7. 9, anger *r.* in bosom of fools.
 Is. 11. 2, the spirit of the Lord shall *r.* upon him.
 28. 12, ye may cause the weary to *r.*
 57. 20, like the sea when it cannot *r.*
 62. 1, for Jerusalem's sake I will not *r.*
 63. 14, the Spirit of the Lord caused him to *r.*
 Jer. 47. 6, *r.*, and be still.
 Dan. 12. 13, thou shalt *r.*, and stand in thy lot.
 Mark 6. 31, come, and *r.* a while.
 2 Cor. 12. 9, that the power of Christ may *r.* on me.
 Rev. 4. 8, they *r.* not day and night
 6. 11, yet for a little season.
 14. 13, that they may *r.* from their labours.
 See Prov. 14. 33; Cant. 1. 7; Is. 32. 13; Luke 10. 6.
RESTORE. Ex. 22. 4, he shall *r.* double.
 Lev. 6. 4, he shall *r.* that he took away.
 Deut. 2. 2, things strayed thou shalt *r.* again.
 Ps. 23. 3, he *r.* my soul.
 51. 12, *r.* to me the joy of thy salvation.
 69. 4, *r.* that which I took not away.
 Is. 1. 26, I will *r.* thy judges as at the first.
 Jer. 27. 22, I will *r.* them to this place.
 30. 17, I will *r.* health to thee.
 Ezek. 33. 15, if the wicked *r.* the pledge.
 Matt. 17. 11; Mark 9. 12, Elias shall *r.* all things.
 Luke 19. 8, I *r.* him fourfold.
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou at this time *r.* the Kingdom ?
 Gal. 6. 1, such an one in meekness.
 See Ruth 4. 15; Is. 58. 12; Joel 2. 25; Mark 8. 25.
RESTRAIN. Gen. 11. 6, nothing will be *r.*
 Ex. 36. 6, people were *r.* from bringing.
 1 Sam. 3. 13, his sons made themselves vile, and he *r.*
 them not.
 Job 15. 4, thou *r.* prayer before God.
 8, dost thou *r.* wisdom to thyself ?
 Ps. 76. 10, the remainder of wrath shalt thou *r.*
 See Gen. 8. 2; Is. 63. 15; Ezek. 31. 15; Acts 14. 18.
RETAIN. Job 2. 9, dost thou still *r.* thine integrity ?
 Prov. 3. 18, happy is every one that *r.* her.
 4. 4, let thine heart *r.* my words.
 11. 16, a gracious woman *r.* honour.
 Eccles. 8. 8, no man hath power to *r.* the spirit.
 John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r.*, they are *r.*
 See Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 1. 28; Phil. 13.
RETIRE. Judg. 20. 39; 2 Sam. 11. 15; Jer. 4. 6.
RETURN. Gen. 3. 19, to dust shalt thou *r.*
 Ex. 14. 27, the sea, to his strength.
 Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful, let him *r.*
 Ruth 1. 16, entreat me not to leave thee, or to *r.*
 2 Sam. 12. 23, he shall not *r.* to me.
 2 Kin. 20. 10, let the shadow *r.* backward.
 Job 1. 21, naked shall I *r.* thither.
 7. 10, he shall *r.* no more.

Job 10. 21; 16. 22, I go whence I shall not *r*.
 15. 22, he believeth not he shall *r*. out of darkness.
 33. 25, he shall *r*. to the days of his youth.
Pa. 35. 13, my prayer *r*. into mine own bosom.
 73. 10, his people *r*. hither.
 90. 3, thou sayest, *r*. ye children of men.
 104. 29, they die, and *r*. to their dust.
 116. 7, *r*. to thy rest, O my soul.
Prov. 2. 19, none that go to her *r*. again.
 26. 11, as a dog *r*. to his vomit.
 27. he that rolleth a stone, it will *r*. upon him.
Eccles. 1. 7, whence rivers come, thither they *r*.
 5. 15, naked shall he *r*. to go as he came.
 12. 2, nor the clouds *r*. after the rain.
 7. dust *r*. to earth, and spirit *r*. to God.
Is. 21. 12, if ye will enquire, enquire ye; *r*. come.
 35. 10; 51. 11, the ransomed of the Lord shall *r*.
 44. 22, *r*. unto me, for I have redeemed thee.
 45. 23, the word is gone out, and shall not *r*.
 55. 11, it shall not *r*. to me void.
Jer. 4. 1, if thou wilt *r*. saith the Lord, *r*. unto me.
 15. 19, let them *r*. unto thee, but *r*. not thou.
 24. 7, they shall *r*. with their whole heart.
 34. 8, a great company shall *r*. thither.
 36. 3, *r*. every man from his evil way.
Ezek. 46. 9, he shall not *r*. by the way he came.
Hos. 2. 7, I will *r*. to my first husband.
 5. 15, I will *r*. to my place.
 7. 16, they *r*. but not to the most High.
 14. 7, they that dwell under his shadow shall *r*.
Amos 4. 6, yet have ye not *r*. to me.
Joel 2. 14, who knoweth if he will *r*. and repent?
Zech. 1. 16, I am *r*. to Jerusalem with mercies.
 8. 3, I am *r*. to Zion, and will dwell.
Mal. 3. 7, *r*. to me, and I will *r*. to you.
 18, then shall ye *r*. and discern.
Matt. 12. 44; **Luke** 11. 24, I will *r*. into my house.
 24. 18, neither let him in the field *r*. back.
Luke 9. 10, the apostles *r*. and told him all.
 10. 17, the seventy *r*. with joy.
 12. 36, when he will *r*. from the wedding.
 17. 18, not found that *r*. to give glory.
Acts 13. 34, now no more to *r*. to corruption.
Heb. 11. 15, might have had opportunity to have *r*.
 1 Pet. 2. 25, now *r*. to the Shepherd of your souls.
See Gen. 3. 4; **Ex.** 4. 18; **Lev.** 25. 10; **Is.** 55. 7.
REVEAL. **Act.** 29. 29, things *r*. belong to us and to our children.
 1 Sam. 3. 7, nor was the word of the Lord *r*. to him.
Job 20. 27, the heaven shall *r*. his iniquity.
Prov. 11. 13; 20. 10, a talebearer *r*. secrets.
Is. 22. 14, it was *r*. in mine ears.
 40. 5, the glory of the Lord shall be *r*.
 53. 1; **John** 12. 38, to whom is arm of the Lord *r*.?
 56. 1, my righteousness is near to be *r*.
Jer. 11. 20, unto thee have I *r*. my cause.
 23. 6, I will *r*. abundance of peace.
Dan. 2. 22, he *r*. deep and secret things.
 28, there is a God that *r*. secrets.
Amos 3. 7, he *r*. his secrets to the prophets.
Matt. 10. 26; **Luke** 12. 2, nothing covered that shall not be *r*.
 11. 25, hast *r*. them unto babes.
 16. 17, flesh and blood hath not *r*. it.
Luke 2. 35, that thoughts of many hearts may be *r*.
 17. 30, in day when Son of man is *r*.
Rom. 1. 17, righteousness of God is *r*.
 13, wrath of God is *r*. from heaven.
 8. 18, glory which shall be *r*. in us.
 1 Cor. 2. 10, God hath *r*. them by his Spirit.
 3. 13, it shall be *r*. by fire.
 14. 30, if any thing be *r*. to another.
Gal. 1. 16, to *r*. his Son in me.
 2 Thess. 1. 7, when the Lord Jesus shall be *r*.
 2. 3, man of sin be *r*.
 8, that wicked one be *r*.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, ready to be *r*. in the last time.
 4. 13, when his glory shall be *r*.
 5. 1, partaker of the glory that shall be *r*.
See Eph. 3. 5; **Phil.** 3. 15; 2 Thess. 2. 6.
REVELATION. **Rom.** 2. 5, *r*. of righteous judgment.
 16. 25, *r*. of the mystery.
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *r*.
 2 Cor. 12. 1, to visions and *r*.
See Gal. 2. 2; **1 Pet.** 1. 17; 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 13; **Rev.** 1. 1.
REVELLINGS. **Gal.** 5. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 3.
REVENGE. **Jer.** 15. 15, O Lord, *r*. me.
 20. 10, we shall take our *r*. on him.
Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r*., and is furious.
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what *r*. it wrought in you.
 10. 6, in readiness to *r*. all disobedience.
See Ps. 79. 10; **Ezek.** 25. 12; **Rom.** 13. 4.
REVENUE. **Prov.** 8. 19, my *r*. better than silver.

Prov. 16. 8, better than great *r*. without right.
Jer. 12. 13, ashamed of your *r*.
See Ezra 4. 13; **Prov.** 15. 6; **Is.** 23. 3; **Jer.** 12. 13.
REVERENCE. **Ps.** 89. 7; **Mat.** 21. 37; **Mark** 12. 6;
Heb. 12. 9.
REVEREND. **Ps.** 111. 9, holy and *r*. is his name.
REVERSE. **Num.** 23. 20; **Est.** 8. 5, 8.
REVILLE. **Is.** 51. 7, neither be afraid of their *r*.
Mark 15. 32, they that passed by *r*. him.
Mark 15. 32, they that were crucified *r*. him.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being *r*. we bless.
 1 Pet. 2. 23, when he was *r*. *r*. not again.
See Ex. 22. 28; **Matt.** 5. 11; **John** 9. 28; **Acts** 23. 4.
REVIVE. **Neh.** 4. 2, will they *r*. the stones?
Ps. 85. 6, wilt thou not *r*. us?
 138. 7, thou wilt *r*. me.
Is. 57. 15, to *r*. the spirit of the humble.
Hos. 6. 2, after two days will he *r*. us.
 14. 7, they shall *r*. as corn.
Hab. 3. 2, *r*. thy work in midst of years.
Rom. 7. 9, when the commandment came, sin *r*.
 14. 9, Christ both died, rose, and *r*.
See Gen. 45. 27; 2 **Kim.** 13. 21; **Ezra** 9. 8.
REVOLT. **Is.** 1. 5; 31. 6; 59. 13; **Jer.** 5. 23.
REWARD (*m.*). **Gen.** 15. 1, thy exceeding great *r*.
Num. 22. 7, *r*. of divination in their hand.
Deut. 10. 17, God who taketh not *r*.
Ruth 2. 12, full *r*. be given thee of the Lord.
 2 Sam. 4. 10, thought I would have given him a *r*.
Job 6. 22, did I say, give a *r*.?
 7. 2, as an hireling looketh for *r*.
Ps. 19. 11, in keeping them there is great *r*.
 58. 11, there is a *r*. for the righteous.
 91. 8, thou shalt see the *r*. of the wicked.
 127. 3, the fruit of the womb is his *r*.
Pro. 11. 18, to him that soweth righteousness a sure *r*.
 21. 14, a *r*. in the bosom.
 24. 20, no *r*. to the evil man.
Eccles. 4. 9, they have a good *r*. for labour.
 9. 5, neither have they any more a *r*.
Is. 1. 23, every one followeth after *r*.
 5. 23, justify the wicked for *r*.
 40. 10; 62. 11, his *r*. is with him.
Ezek. 16. 34, thou givest *r*. and no *r*. is given thee.
Dan. 5. 17, give thy *r*. to another.
Hos. 9. 1, thou hast loved a *r*.
Mic. 3. 11, the heads thereof judge for *r*.
 7. 3, the judge asketh for *r*.
Matt. 5. 12; **Luke** 6. 23, great is your *r*. in heaven.
 46, what *r*. have ye?
 6. 1, ye have no *r*. of your father.
 2. 5, 16, they have their *r*.
 10. 41, a prophet's *r*., a righteous man's *r*.
 42; **Mark** 9. 41, in no wise lose his *r*.
Luke 6. 35, do good, and your *r*. shall be great.
 23. 41, we receive the due *r*. of our deeds.
Acts 1. 18, purchased with the *r*. of iniquity.
Rom. 4. 4, the *r*. is not reckoned.
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall receive his own *r*.
 9. 18, what is my *r*. then?
Col. 2. 18, let no man beguile you of your *r*.
 3. 24, the *r*. of the inheritance.
 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is worthy of his *r*.
Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 25, recompence of *r*.
 2 Pet. 2. 13, the *r*. of unrighteousness.
See 2 John 8; **Jude** 11; **Rev.** 11. 18; 22. 12.
REWARD (*m.*). **Gen.** 44. 4, wherefore have ye *r*.?
Deut. 32. 41, I will *r*. them that hate me.
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou hast *r*. me good.
 2 Chr. 15. 7, be strong, and your work shall be *r*.
 20. 11, behold how they *r*. us.
Job 21. 19, he *r*. him, and he shall know it.
Ps. 31. 23, plentifully *r*. the proud doer.
 35. 12; 109. 5, they *r*. me evil for good.
 103. 10, nor *r*. us according to our iniquities.
 137. 8, happy is he that *r*. thee.
Prov. 17. 13, whose *r*. evil, evil shall not depart.
 25. 22, heap coals, and the Lord shall *r*. thee.
 26. 10, both *r*. the fool and *r*. transgressors.
Jer. 31. 16, thy work shall be *r*.
See 2 Sam. 22. 21; **Matt.** 6. 4; 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
RICH. **Gen.** 13. 2, Abram was very *r*.
 14. 23, lest thou shouldst say, I have made Abram *r*.
Ex. 30. 15, the *r*. shall not give more.
Josh. 22. 8, return with much *r*. to your tents.
Ruth 3. 10, followest not poor or *r*.
 1 Sam. 2. 7, the Lord maketh poor and maketh *r*.
 1 Kin. 3. 11; 2 Chr. 1. 11, neither hast asked *r*.
 13, I have given thee both *r*. and honour.
 10. 23; 2 Chr. 9. 22, Solomon exceeded all for *r*.
 1 Chr. 29. 12, both *r*. and honour come of thee.
Job 15. 29, he shall not be *r*.
 20. 15, he swallowed down *r*.

Job 27. 19, the *r.* man shall lie down, but not be gathered.
 36. 19, will he esteem thy *r.*?
 Ps. 37. 16, better than *r.* of many wicked.
 39. 6, he heapech up *r.*
 45. 12, the *r.* shall entreat thy favour.
 49. 16, be not afraid when one is made *r.*
 52. 7, trusted in abundance of *r.*
 62. 10, if *r.* increase, set not your heart upon them.
 73. 12, the ungodly increase in *r.*
 104. 24, the earth is full of thy *r.*
 112. 3, wealth and *r.* shall be in his house.
 Prov. 3. 16, in *r.* and honour are *r.* and honour
 6. 18, *r.* and honour are *r.*
 10. 4, hand of diligent maketh *r.*
 22, blessing of the Lord maketh *r.*
 11. 4, *r.* profit not in day of wrath.
 13. 7, poor, yet hath great *r.*
 18. 23, the *r.* answereth roughly.
 21. 17, he that loveth wine shall not be *r.*
 23. 5, *r.* make themselves wings.
 28. 11, the *r.* man is wise in his own conceit.
 30. 8, give me neither poverty nor *r.*
 Eccles. 5. 13, *r.* kept for owners to their hurt.
 10. 20, curse not *r.* in thy bedchamber.
 Is. 45. 3, I will give thee hidden *r.*
 53. 9, with the *r.* in his death.
 Jer. 9. 23, let not the *r.* man glory in his *r.*
 17. 11, getteth *r.*, and not by right.
 Ezek. 28. 5, heart lifted up because of *r.*
 Hos. 12. 6, Ephraim said, I am become *r.*
 Zech. 11. 5, blessed be the Lord, for I am *r.*
 Matt. 13. 22; Mark 4. 19; Luke 8. 14, deceitfulness of *r.*
 Mark 10. 23, hardly shall they that have *r.*
 12. 41, *r.* cast in much.
 Luke 1. 53, the *r.* he hath sent empty away.
 6. 24, woe to you that are *r.*, for ye have received.
 12. 21, not *r.* toward God.
 14. 12, call not thy *r.* neighbours.
 18. 23, sorrowful, for he was very *r.*
 Rom. 2. 4, the *r.* of his goodness.
 9. 23, make known the *r.* of his glory.
 10. 12, the Lord is *r.* to all that call.
 11. 12, fall of them the *r.* of the world.
 33, the depth of the *r.* of the wisdom.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are full, now ye are *r.*
 2 Cor. 6. 10, poor, yet making many *r.*
 8. 9, *r.*, yet for your sakes.
 Eph. 1. 7, redemption according to the *r.* of grace.
 2. 4, God, who is *r.* in mercy.
 7, that he might show the exceeding *r.* of grace.
 8, unsearchable *r.* of Christ.
 Phil. 4. 19, according to his *r.* in glory by Christ.
 Col. 1. 27, *r.* of the glory of this mystery.
 2. 2, the *r.* of the full assurance.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be *r.* fall into temptation.
 17, nor trust in uncertain *r.*
 18, do good, and be *r.* in good works.
 Heb. 11. 26, reproach of Christ greater *r.*
 James 1. 10, let *r.* rejoice in that he is made low.
 2. 5, hath not God chosen the poor *r.* in faith?
 5. 2, your *r.* are corrupted.
 Rev. 2. 9, but thou art *r.*
 3. 17, because thou sayest, I am *r.*
 18, buy of me gold, that thou mayest be *r.*
 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *r.*
 See Lev. 23. 47; James 1. 11; 2. 6; 5. 1; Rev. 6. 15.
RIDDANCE. Col. 3. 16; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
RIDDLE. Lev. 23. 22; Zeph. 1. 13.
RIDE. Judg. 14. 12; Ezek. 17. 2.
RIDE. Deut. 32. 15; *r.* on high places of the earth.
 32. 26, who *r.* upon the heaven.
 Judg. 5. 10, ye that *r.* on white asses.
 2 Kin. 4. 24, slack not thy *r.* for me.
 Job 30. 22, causest me to *r.* upon the wind.
 Ps. 45. 4, in thy majesty *r.* prosperously.
 68. 12, hast caused men to *r.* over our heads
 68. 4, 33, extol him that *r.* on the heavens.
 Is. 29. 1, the Lord *r.* on a swift cloud.
 See Hos. 14. 2; Amos 2. 15; Hab. 3. 8; Hag. 2. 22.
RIDER. Gen. 49. 1. Ex. 15. 1; Job 39. 13; Zech. 10. 5.
RIDDER. Ps. 121. 3, interest the *r.* thereof.
RIDDER. Gen. 49. 1, shall not Judge of all do *r.*?
 Deut. 6. 15; 12. 1, *r.* shalt do that is *r.*
 21. 17, the *r.* of the firstborn is his.
 2 Sam. 19. 22, what *r.* have I to cry to the king?
 Neh. 2. 2, *r.* have no *r.* in Jerusalem.
 Job 34. 6, should I lie against my *r.*?
 36. 6, he giveth *r.* to the poor.
 Ps. 9. 4, thou maintainest my *r.*
 17. 1, hear the *r.*, O Lord.
 140. 12, the Lord will maintain the *r.* of the poor.

Prov. 16. 8, great revenues without *r.*
 Jer. 17. 11, that getteth riches, and not by *r.*
 Ezek. 21. 27, till he come whose *r.* it is.
 See Amos 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Heb. 13. 10.
RIGHT (adj.). Gen. 24. 48, the Lord led me in *r.* way.
 Deut. 32. 4, God of truth, just and *r.* is he.
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will teach you the good and *r.* way.
 2 Sam. 15. 3, thy matters are good and *r.*
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *r.* judgments.
 Job 6. 23, how forcible are *r.* words!
 34. 23, he will not lay on man more than *r.*
 Ps. 19. 8, the statutes of the Lord are *r.*
 45. 6, the sceptre of thy kingdom is a *r.* sceptre.
 51. 10, renew a *r.* spirit within me.
 107. 7, he led them forth by the *r.* way.
 119. 75, thy judgments are *r.*
 Prov. 4. 11, I have led thee in *r.* paths.
 8. 6, the opening of my lips shall be *r.* things.
 12. 5, the thoughts of the righteous are *r.*
 15, the way of a fool is *r.* in his own eyes.
 14. 12; 16. 25, there is a way that seemeth *r.*
 21. 2, every way of man is *r.* in his own eyes.
 24. 26, kiss his lips that giveth a *r.* answer.
 Is. 30. 10, prophesy not *r.* things.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted wholly a *r.* seed.
 Ezek. 18. 5, if a man do that which is *r.*
 19; 21. 27; 33. 14, that which is lawful and *r.*
 Hos. 14. 9, the ways of the Lord are *r.*
 Amos 3. 10, they know not how to do *r.*
 Matt. 20. 4, whatsoever is *r.* I will give you.
 Mark 5. 15; Luke 8. 35, in his *r.* mind.
 Luke 10. 23, thou hast answered *r.*
 Eph. 6. 1, obey your parents, this is *r.*
 See Judg. 17. 6; Luke 12. 57; Acts 8. 21; 2 Pet. 2. 15.
RIGHTEOUS. Gen. 7. 1, these have I seen *r.* before.
 me.
 18. 23, wilt thou destroy *r.* with wicked?
 20. 4, wilt thou slay a *r.* nation?
 38. 26, she hath been more *r.* than I.
 Ex. 23. 13, the gift perverteth the words of the *r.*
 Num. 23. 10, let me die the death of the *r.*
 Deut. 25. 1; 2 Chr. 6. 23, they shall justify the *r.*
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou art more *r.* than I.
 1 Kin. 2. 32, two men more *r.* than he.
 Job 4. 7, where were the *r.* cut off?
 9. 15, though I were *r.*, yet would I not answer.
 15. 14, what is man, that he should be *r.*?
 17. 9, the *r.* shall hold on his way.
 22. 3, is it any pleasure that thou art *r.*?
 23. 7, there the *r.* might dispute with him
 34. 5, Job hath said, I am *r.*
 Ps. 1. 5, the congregation of the *r.*
 6, the Lord knoweth the way of the *r.*
 7. 9, the *r.* God trieth the hearts.
 11. 3, what can the *r.* do?
 34. 17, the *r.* cry, and the Lord heareth them.
 19, many are the afflictions of the *r.*
 37. 16, a little that a *r.* man hath.
 21, the *r.* sheweth mercy, and giveth.
 25, have not seen the *r.* forsaken.
 29, the *r.* shall inherit the land.
 30, the mouth of the *r.* speaketh wisdom.
 39, salvation of the *r.* is of the Lord.
 55. 22, never suffer the *r.* to be moved.
 58. 11, there is a reward for the *r.*
 69. 28, let them not be written with the *r.*
 92. 12, the *r.* shall flourish like the palm tree
 97. 11, light is sown for the *r.*
 112. 6, the *r.* shall be in everlasting remembrance.
 125. 3, rod of wicked shall not rest on lot of *r.*
 140. 13, the *r.* shall give thanks.
 141. 5, let the *r.* smite me.
 146. 8, the Lord loveth the *r.*
 Prov. 2. 7, he layeth up wisdom for the *r.*
 3. 32, his secret is with the *r.*
 10. 3, the Lord will not suffer the *r.* to famish.
 11, the mouth of *r.* is a well of life.
 16, labour of *r.* tendeth to life.
 21, lips of *r.* feed many.
 24, desire of the *r.* shall be granted.
 25, the *r.* is an everlasting foundation.
 28, hope of the *r.* shall be gladness.
 30, the *r.* shall never be removed.
 11. 8, the *r.* is delivered out of trouble.
 10, when it goeth well with the *r.*
 21, seed of the *r.* shall be delivered.
 12. 3, the root of the *r.* shall not be moved.
 5, thoughts of the *r.* are right.
 7, house of the *r.* shall stand.
 10, *r.* man regardeth the life of his beast.
 26, the *r.* is more excellent than his neighbour.
 13. 9, the light of the *r.* rejoiceth.
 21, to the *r.* good shall be repaid.

Prov. 13. 25, the *r.* eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
 14. 9, among the *r.* there is favour.
 32, the *r.* hath hope in his death.
 15. 6, in the house of the *r.* is much treasure.
 19, the way of the *r.* is made plain.
 28, the heart of the *r.* studieth to answer.
 29, he heareth the prayer of the *r.*
 16. 13, *r.* lips are the delight of kings.
 13. 10, the *r.* ruineth into it, and is safe.
 28. 1, the *r.* are bold as a lion.
 29. 2, when the *r.* are in authority people rejoice.
 Eccles. 7. 16, be not *r.* overmuch.
 9. 1, the *r.* and the wise are in the hand of God.
 2, one event to *r.* and wicked.
 Is. 3. 10, say to *r.*, it shall be well.
 24. 16, songs, even glory to the *r.*
 26. 2, that the *r.* nation may enter.
 41. 2, raised up a *r.* man from the east.
 53. 11, shall my *r.* servant justify.
 57. 1, *r.* perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart.
 60. 21, thy people shall be all *r.*
 Jer. 23. 5, raise unto David a *r.* branch.
 Ezek. 13. 22, with lies ye have made *r.* and.
 16. 52, thy sisters are more *r.* than thou.
 33. 12, the righteousness of the *r.* shall not.
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the *r.* for silver.
 Mal. 3. 18, discern between the *r.* and wicked.
 Matt. 9. 13; Mark 2. 17; Luke 5. 32, not come to call *r.*
 13. 17, many *r.* men have desired.
 43, then shall the *r.* shine forth.
 23. 23, outwardly appear *r.* to men.
 29, garnish the synagogues of the *r.*
 25. 46, the *r.* into life eternal.
 Luke 1. 6, they were both *r.* before God.
 18. 9, trusted they were *r.*, and despised others.
 47, certainly this was a *r.* man.
 John 7. 24, judge *r.* judgment.
 Rom. 3. 10, there is none *r.*, no not one.
 5. 7, scarcely for a *r.* man will one die.
 19, many be made *r.*
 2 Thess. 1. 6, it is a *r.* thing with God.
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the *r.* Judge.
 Heb. 11. 4, obtained witness that he was *r.*
 1 Pet. 3. 12, the eyes of the Lord are over the *r.*
 4. 18, if the *r.* scarcely be saved.
 2 Pet. 2. 8, Lot vexed his *r.* soul.
 1 John 2. 1, Jesus Christ the *r.*
 3. 7, *r.*, as he is *r.*
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *r.*, let him be *r.* still.
 See Ezek. 3. 20; Matt. 10. 41; 1 Tim. 1. 9; James 5. 16.
RIGHTEOUSLY. Deut. 1. 16; Prov. 21. 8, judge *r.*
 Ps. 67. 4; 96. 10, thou shalt judge the people *r.*
 Is. 33. 15, he that walketh *r.* shall dwell on high.
 See Jer. 11. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
RIGHTEOUSNESS. Gen. 30. 33, so shall my *r.* answer for me.
 Deut. 33. 19, offer sacrifices of *r.*
 1 Sam. 26. 23; Job 33. 26, render to every man his *r.*
 Job 6. 23, return again, my *r.* is in it.
 27. 6, my *r.* I hold fast.
 29. 14, I put on *r.*, and it clothed me.
 35. 2, thou saidst, my *r.* is more than God's.
 36. 3, I will ascribe my *r.* to my Maker.
 Ps. 4. 1, hear me, O God of my *r.*
 5, offer the sacrifices of *r.*
 9. 8, he shall judge the world in *r.*
 15. 2, he that worketh *r.* shall never be moved.
 17. 15, as for me, I will behold thy face in *r.*
 23. 3, leadeth me in paths of *r.*
 24. 5, and *r.* from the God of his salvation.
 40. 9, I have preached *r.*
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, thou lovest *r.*
 50. 6; 97. 6, heavens shall declare his *r.*
 72. 2, he shall judge thy people with *r.*
 85. 10, *r.* and peace have kissed each other.
 94. 15, judgment shall return unto *r.*
 97. 2, *r.* is the habitation of his throne.
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his *r.* endureth for ever.
 118. 19, open to me the gates of *r.*
 132. 9, let thy priests be clothed with *r.*
 Prov. 8. 18, durable riches and *r.* are with me.
 10. 2; 11. 4, but *r.* delivereth from death.
 11. 5, *r.* of the perfect shall direct his way.
 6. 7, of the upright shall deliver.
 49. 7, tendeth to life.
 32. 23, in the way of *r.* is life.
 34. 34, *r.* exalteth a nation.
 16. 8, better is a little with *r.*
 31, the throne is established by *r.*
 34, crown of glory, if found in way of *r.*
 Eccles. 7. 15, a just man that perisheth in his *r.*
 Is. 11. 5, *r.* the girdle of his loins.
 26. 10, yet will he not learn *r.*

Is. 32. 1, a king shall reign in *r.*
 17, the work of *r.* shall be peace, and the effect of.
 41. 10, uphold thee with the right hand of my *r.*
 46. 12, ye that are far from *r.*
 59. 16, his *r.* sustained him.
 62. 2, the Gentiles shall see thy *r.*
 64. 6, our *r.* are as filthy rags.
 Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16, this is his name; the Lord our *r.*
 33. 15, cause the branch of *r.* to grow.
 51. 10, the Lord hath brought forth our *r.*
 Ezek. 3. 20; 18. 21, when righteous turneth from *r.*
 14. 14, deliver but their own souls by their *r.*
 18. 20, the *r.* of the righteous shall be upon him.
 33. 13, if he trust to his own *r.*
 Dan. 4. 27, break off thy sins by *r.*
 9. 7, *r.* belongeth to thee.
 24, to bring in everlasting *r.*
 12. 3, they that turn many to *r.*
 Hos. 10. 12, till he rain *r.* upon you.
 Amos 5. 24, let *r.* run down as a stream.
 5. 12, turned fruit of *r.* into hemlock.
 Zeph. 2. 3, ye meek of the earth, seek *r.*
 Mal. 4. 2, shall the Sun of *r.* arise.
 Matt. 3. 15, to fulfil all *r.*
 5. 6, hunger and thirst after *r.*
 10, persecuted for *r.* sake.
 20, except your *r.* exceed the *r.*
 21. 32, John came to you in the way of *r.*
 Luke 1. 75, in *r.* before him.
 John 16. 8, reprove the world of *r.*
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh *r.*
 13. 10, thou enemy of all *r.*
 24. 25, as he reasoned of *r.*
 Rom. 1. 17; 3. 5; 10. 3, the *r.* of God.
 4. 6, to whom God imputeth *r.*
 11, seal of the *r.* of faith.
 5. 17, which receive the gift of *r.*
 13, by the *r.* of one.
 21, so might grace reign through *r.*
 6. 13, yield your members as instruments of *r.*
 20, ye were free from *r.*
 8. 10, the Spirit is life, because of *r.*
 9. 30, the *r.* which is of faith.
 10. 3, going about to establish their own *r.*
 4, Christ is the end of the law for *r.*
 10, with the heart man believeth unto *r.*
 14. 17, kingdom of God not meat and drink, but *r.*
 1 Cor. 1. 30, Christ is made unto us *r.*
 15. 34, awake to *r.*
 2 Cor. 5. 21, that we might be made the *r.*
 6. 7, the armour of *r.*
 14, what fellowship hath *r.* with unrighteousness?
 Gal. 2. 21, if *r.* come by the law.
 5. 5, we wait for the hope of *r.*
 Eph. 6. 14, the breastplate of *r.*
 Phil. 1. 11, filled with the fruits of *r.*
 3. 6, touching the *r.* in the law, blameless.
 9, not having mine own *r.*, but the *r.* of God.
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *r.*
 2 Tim. 3. 16, for instruction in *r.*
 4. 8, laid up for me a crown of *r.*
 Tit. 3. 5, not by works of *r.*
 Heb. 1. 8, a sceptre of *r.*
 5. 13, unskillful in the word of *r.*
 7. 2, by interpretation, King of *r.*
 11. 7, heir of the *r.* which is by faith.
 33, through faith wrought *r.*
 12. 11, the peaceable fruit of *r.*
 James 1. 20, wrath of man worketh not *r.* of God.
 3. 18, the fruit of *r.* is sown in peace.
 1 Pet. 2. 24, being dead to sins, should live unto *r.*
 2 Pet. 2. 5, a preacher of *r.*
 21, better not to have known way of *r.*
 3. 13, new earth, wherein dwelleth *r.*
 1 John 2. 29, every one that doeth *r.*
 See Is. 54. 14; 63. 1; Zech. 8. 8; Rev. 19. 8.
RIGHTLY. Gen. 27. 36; Luke 7. 43; 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
RIGHT. Ex. 1. 13, 14; Lev. 25. 43, 46, 53.
RINGLEADER. Acts 24. 5, a *r.* of the sect of the Nazarenes.
RIOT. Rom. 13. 13; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.
RIPE. Gen. 40. 10, brought forth *r.* grapes.
 Ex. 22. 29, offer the first of thy *r.* fruits.
 Num. 18. 13, whatsoever is first *r.* shall be thine.
 Joel 3. 13, put in the sickle, for the harvest is *r.*
 Mic. 7. 1, my soul desired the first *r.* fruit.
 Rev. 14. 5, time to reap, for harvest of earth is *r.*
 See Num. 13. 20; Jer. 24. 2; Hos. 9. 10; Nah. 3. 12.
RISE. Gen. 19. 2, ye shall *r.* up early.
 23, the sun was *r.* when Lot entered into Zoar.
 Num. 24. 17, a sceptre shall *r.* out of Israel.
 Job 2. 14, ye are *r.* up in your fathers' stead.
 Job 5. 7, commandeth the sun, and it *r.* not.

Job 14. 12, man lieth down, and *r.* not.
 24. 22, he *r.* up, and no man is sure of life.
 31. 14, what shall I do when God *r.* up?
 Ps. 27. 3, though *r.* would *r.* against me.
 119. 62, at midnight I will *r.* to give thanks.
 127. 2, it is vain to *r.* up early.
 Prov. 31. 15, she *r.* up while it is yet night.
 28, her children *r.* up and call her blessed.
 Eccles. 12. 4, he shall *r.* at the voice of the bird.
 Is. 33. 10, now will I *r.*, saith the Lord.
 58. 10, then shall thy light *r.* in obscurity.
 60. 1, the glory of the Lord is *r.* upon thee.
 Jer. 7. 13; 25. 3; 35. 14, I spake unto you, *r.* early.
 25; 24. 4; 26. 5; 29. 19; 35. 15; 44. 4, I sent my servants, *r.* early.
 11. 7, *r.* early and protesting.
 25. 27, fall and *r.* no more.
 Lam. 3. 63, sitting down and *r.* up; I am their music.
 Matt. 5. 45, maketh sun to *r.* on evil and good.
 17. 9; Mark 9. 9; until Son of man be *r.*
 20. 19; Mark 9. 31; 10. 34; Luke 18. 33; 24. 7, the third day he shall *r.* again.
 26-32; Mark 14. 28, after I am *r.* I will go before you.
 46. *r.*, let us be going.
 Mark 4. 27, should sleep, and *r.* night and day.
 9. 10, what the *r.* from the dead should mean.
 10. 49, *r.*, he calleth thee.
 Luke 2. 34, this child is set for the fall and *r.*
 11. 7, I cannot *r.* and give thee.
 22. 46, why sleep ye? *r.* and pray.
 23. 34, the Lord is *r.*, indeed.
 John 11. 23, thy brother shall *r.* again.
 Acts 10. 13, *r.*, Peter, kill and eat.
 26. 16, *r.*, and stand upon thy feet.
 23, the first that should *r.* from the dead.
 Rom. 8. 34, Christ that died, ye rather, that is *r.*
 1 Cor. 15. 17, if so be the dead *r.* not.
 20, but now is Christ *r.*
 Col. 3. 1, if ye then be *r.* with Christ.
 1 Thess. 4. 16, the dead in Christ shall *r.* first.
 See Prov. 30. 31; Is. 60. 3; Mark 16. 7; Col. 2. 12.
RIVERS. Num. 9. 3, according to all the *r.* of it.
 Ex. 7. 19; 8. 5, stretch out hand on their *r.*
 2 Sam. 17. 13, that city, and we will draw it into the *r.*
 2 Kin. 5. 12, are not *r.* of Damascus better?
 Job 20. 17, ye shall not see the *r.* of honey.
 28. 10, he cutteth out *r.* among rocks.
 29. 6, the rock poured out *r.* of oil.
 40. 23, he drinketh up *r.*, and hasteth not.
 Ps. 1. 3, a tree planted by the *r.*
 36. 8, the *r.* of thy pleasures.
 46. 4, there is a *r.*, the streams whereof make glad.
 65. 9, enricheth it with *r.* of God.
 107. 33, turneth *r.* into a wilderness.
 119. 136, *r.* of waters run down mine eyes.
 137. 1, by the *r.* of Babylon we sat.
 Eccles. 1. 7, all the *r.* run into the sea.
 Is. 32. 2, shall be as *r.* of water in a dry place.
 43. 2, through the *r.*, they shall not overflow.
 19, I will make *r.* in the desert.
 48. 18, then had thy peace been as a *r.*
 66. 12, I will extend peace like a *r.*
 Lam. 2. 18, let tears run down like *r.*
 Mic. 6. 7, be pleased with *r.* of living water.
 John 7. 38, shall flow *r.* of living water.
 Rev. 22. 1, a pure *r.* of water of life.
 See Gen. 41. 1; Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 47. 9; Mark 1. 5.
ROAD. 1 Sam. 27. 10, whither have ye made a *r.*?
ROAR. 1 Chr. 16. 32; Ps. 96. 11; 93. 7, let the sea *r.*
 Job 3. 24, my *r.* are poured out.
 Ps. 46. 3, will not fear, though waters *r.*
 105. 21, young lions *r.* after their prey.
 Prov. 19. 12; 20. 2, king's wrath is as the *r.* of a lion.
 Is. 59. 11, we *r.* all like bears.
 Jer. 6. 23, their voice *r.* like the sea.
 25. 30, the Lord shall *r.* from on high.
 Hos. 11. 10, he shall *r.* like a lion.
 Jos. 3. 16; Amos 1. 2, the Lord shall *r.* out of Zion.
 Amos 3. 4, will a lion *r.* when he hath no prey?
 See Ps. 22. 1; 32. 3; Zech. 11. 3; Rev. 10. 3.
ROARING. Prov. 28. 15, as a *r.* lion, so is a wicked ruler.
 Luke 21. 25, distress, the sea and waves *r.*
 1 Pet. 5. 8, the devil as a *r.* lion.
 See Ps. 22. 13; Is. 31. 4; Ezek. 22. 25; Zeph. 3. 3.
ROAST. Ex. 12. 9, eat not raw, but *r.* with fire.
 Prov. 12. 27, slothful man *r.* not that he took.
 Is. 44. 16, he *r.*, and is satisfied.
 See Deut. 16. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2 Chr. 35. 13.
ROB. Prov. 22. 22, *r.* not the poor.
 Is. 10. 2, that they may *r.* the fatherless.
 13, I have *r.* their treasures.
 42. 22, this is a people *r.* and spoiled.

Ezek. 33. 15, if he give again that he had *r.*
 Mal. 3. 8, ye have *r.* me.
 2 Cor. 11. 8, I *r.* other churches.
 See Judg. 9. 25; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Ps. 119. 61; Prov. 17. 12.
ROBBED. Job 12. 6, tabernacles of *r.* prosper.
 Is. 42. 24, who gave Israel to the *r.*?
 Jer. 7. 11, is this house become a den of *r.*?
 John 10. 1, the same is a thief and a *r.*
 8, all that came before me are *r.*
 Acts 19. 37, these men are neither *r.* of churches.
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *r.*
 See Ezek. 7. 22; 13. 10; Dan. 11. 14; Hos. 6. 9.
ROBBERY. Phil. 2. 6, thought it not *r.* to be equal.
 1 Sam. 24. 4, cut off skirt of Saul's *r.*
 Job 29. 14, my judgment was as a *r.*
 Is. 61. 10, covered me with the *r.* of righteousness.
 Luke 15. 22, bring forth the best *r.*
 20. 46, which desire to walk in long *r.*
 See Ex. 28. 4; Mic. 2. 8; Matt. 27. 28; Rev. 6. 11.
ROCK. Ex. 33. 2, I will put thee in a cleft of the *r.*
 Num. 20. 8, speak to the *r.* before their eyes.
 10, must we fetch you water out of this *r.*?
 23. 9, from the top of the *r.* I see him.
 24. 21, thou putteth thy nest in a *r.*
 Deut. 8. 15, who brought thee water out of the *r.*
 32. 4, he is the *r.*
 15, lightly esteemed the *r.* of his salvation.
 13, of the *r.* that begat thee.
 30, except their *r.* had sold them.
 31, their *r.* is not as our *r.*
 37, where is their *r.* in whom they trusted?
 1 Sam. 2. 2, neither is there any *r.* like our God.
 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 92. 15, the Lord is my *r.*
 3, the God of my *r.*
 32; Ps. 138. 31, who is a *r.* save our God?
 23. 3, the *r.* of Israel spake.
 1 Kin. 19. 11, strong wind brake in pieces the *r.*
 Job 14. 13, the *r.* is removed out of his place.
 19. 24, graven in the *r.* for ever.
 24. 8, embrace the *r.* for want of shelter.
 Ps. 27. 5; 40. 2, shall set me up upon a *r.*
 31. 2; 71. 3, thou art my *r.* and my fortress.
 61. 2, lead me to the *r.* that is higher than I.
 81. 16, with honey out of the *r.*
 Prov. 30. 26, yet make their houses in the *r.*
 Cant. 2. 14, thou art in the clefts of the *r.*
 Is. 8. 14, for a *r.* of offence.
 17. 10, not mindful of the *r.* of thy strength.
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great *r.*
 33. 15, defence shall be munitions of *r.*
 Jer. 5. 3, they made their faces harder than *r.*
 23. 29, hammer that breaketh the *r.* in pieces.
 Nah. 1. 8, the *r.* are thrown down by him.
 Matt. 7. 25; Luke 6. 43, it was founded upon a *r.*
 16. 18, upon this *r.* I will build my church
 27. 51, and the *r.* rent.
 Luke 8. 6, some fell upon a *r.*
 Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, I lay in Sion a *r.* of offence.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, spiritual *r.*, and that *r.* was Christ.
 Rev. 6. 16, said to the *r.*, fall on us.
 See Judg. 6. 20; 13. 19; 1 Sam. 13. 4; Prov. 30. 19.
ROD. Job 9. 34, let him take his *r.* from me.
 21. 9, neither is the *r.* of God upon them.
 Ps. 2. 9, break them with *r.* of iron.
 23. 4, thy *r.* and thy staff comfort me.
 Prov. 10. 13; 26. 3, *r.* for the back of fools.
 13. 24, he that spareth his *r.*
 22. 8, the *r.* of his anger shall fail.
 23. 13, thou shalt beat him with thy *r.*
 29. 15, the *r.* and reprover give wisdom.
 Is. 10. 15, as if the *r.* should shake itself.
 11. 1, shall come forth a *r.*
 Jer. 43. 17, how is the beautiful *r.* broken?
 Ezek. 20. 37, cause you to pass under the *r.*
 Mic. 6. 9, hear ye this *r.*, and who hath appointed it.
 2 Cor. 11. 25, thrice was I beaten with *r.*
 See Gen. 30. 17; 1 Sam. 14. 27; Rev. 2. 27; 11. 1.
RODE. 2 Sam. 18. 9; 2 Kin. 9. 25; Neh. 2. 12; Ps. 18. 10.
ROLL. Josh. 5. 9, I have *r.* away the reproach.
 Job 30. 14, they *r.* themselves on me.
 Is. 9. 5, with garments *r.* in blood.
 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14, the heavens shall be *r.* together.
 Mark 16. 3, who shall *r.* us away the stone?
 Luke 24. 3, they found the stone *r.* away.
 See Gen. 29. 8; Prov. 26. 27; Is. 17. 13; Matt. 27. 60.
ROOF. Gen. 19. 8, under the shadow of my *r.*
 Deut. 22. 8, make a battlement for thy *r.*
 Job 29. 19; Ps. 137. 6; Lam. 4. 4; Ezek. 3. 26, tongue cleaveth to *r.* of mouth.
 Matt. 8. 8; Luke 7. 6, I am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my *r.*
 Mark 2. 4, they uncovered the *r.*
 See Josh. 2. 6; Judg. 16. 27; 2 Sam. 11. 2; Jer. 19. 13.

ROOM. Gen. 24, 23, is there *r.* for us?
 26, 22, the Lord hath made *r.* for us.
 Ps. 31, 8, thou hast set my feet in a large *r.*
 80, 9, thou preparedst *r.* before it.
 Prov. 18, 16, a man's gift maketh *r.* for him.
 Mal. 3, 10, there shall not be *r.* enough.
 Matt. 23, 6; Mark 12, 39; Luke 20, 46, love upper-
 most *r.*
 Mark 2, 2, there was no *r.* to receive them.
 Luke 2, 7, no *r.* for them in the inn.
 12, 17, no *r.* to bestow my goods.
 14, 7, how they chose out the chief *r.*
 9, begin with shame to take the lowest *r.*
 22, it is done, and yet there is *r.*
 See Gen. 6, 14; 1 Kin. 8, 20; 19, 16; Mark 14, 15.
ROOT (n.). Deut. 29, 18, a *r.* that bareth gall.
 2 Kin. 19, 30, shall again take *r.* downward.
 Job 8, 3, I have seen the foolish taking *r.*
 8, 17, his *r.* are wrapped about the heap.
 14, 8, the *r.* thereof was old in the earth.
 18, 16, his *r.* shall be dried up.
 19, 28, the *r.* of the matter.
 29, 19, my *r.* was spread out by the waters.
 Prov. 12, 3, *r.* of righteous shall not be moved.
 12, *r.* of righteous yieldeth fruit.
 Is. 5, 24, their *r.* shall be rottenness.
 11, 1, a Branch shall grow out of huar.
 Rom. 15, 12, there shall be a *r.* of Jesse.
 27, 6; 37, 31, them that came of Jacob to take *r.*
 53, 2, as a *r.* out of a dry ground.
 Ezek. 31, 7, his *r.* was by great waters.
 Hos. 14, 5, cast forth his *r.* as Lebanon.
 Mal. 4, 1, shall leave them neither *r.* nor branch.
 Matt. 3, 10; Luke 3, 9, ax laid to cut of trees.
 19, 6; Mark 4, 6; Luke 8, 13, because they had no *r.*
 Mark 11, 20, fig tree dried up from the *r.*
 Rom. 11, 16, if the *r.* be holy.
 1 Tim. 6, 10, love of money is the *r.* of all evil.
 Heb. 12, 15, lest any *r.* of bitterness.
 Jude 12, twice dead, plucked up by the *r.*
 Rev. 22, 16, *r.* and offspring of David.
 See 2 Chr. 7, 20; Dan. 4, 15; 7, 8; 11, 7.
ROOT (v.). Deut. 29, 23, Lord *r.* them out.
 1 Kin. 14, 15, he shall *r.* up Israel.
 Job 18, 14, confidence shall be *r.* out.
 31, 8, let my offering be *r.* out.
 12, *r.* out all mine increase.
 Ps. 52, 5, *r.* thee out of the land of the living.
 Matt. 13, 29, lest ye *r.* up also the wheat.
 15, 13, hath not planted, shall be *r.* up.
 Eph. 3, 17, being *r.* and grounded in love.
 Col. 2, 7, *r.* and built up in him.
 See Prov. 2, 22; Jer. 1, 10; Zeph. 2, 4.
ROSE (n.). Cant. 2, 1; Is. 35, 1.
ROSE (v.). Gen. 32, 31, the sun *r.* upon him as he
 passed.
 Josh. 3, 16, waters *r.* up on an heap.
 Luke 16, 31, though one *r.* from the dead.
 Rom. 14, 9, to this end Christ both died and *r.*
 1 Cor. 15, 4, buried, and *r.* the third day.
 2 Cor. 5, 15, live to him who died and *r.*
 See Luke 24, 33; Acts 10, 41; 1 Thess. 4, 14; Rev. 10,
 3.
ROT. Num. 5, 21; Prov. 10, 7; Is. 40, 20.
ROTTEN. Job 41, 27; Jer. 38, 11; Joel 1, 17.
ROTTENNESS. Prov. 12, 4; 14, 30; Is. 5, 24.
ROUGH. Is. 27, 8, stayeth his *r.* wind.
 40, 4; Luke 3, 5, *r.* places made plain.
 Zech. 13, 4, wear a *r.* garment to deceive.
 See Deut. 21, 4; Jer. 51, 27; Dan. 8, 21.
ROUGHLY. Gen. 42, 7, Joseph spake *r.*
 Prov. 18, 23, the rich answereth *r.*
 See 1 Sam. 20, 10; 1 Kin. 12, 13; 2 Chr. 10, 13.
ROUND. Ex. 16, 14; Is. 3, 19; Luke 19, 43.
ROWED. Jonah 1, 13; Mark 6, 48; John 6, 19.
ROYAL. Gen. 49, 20, yield *r.* dainties.
 Est. 1, 7, *r.* wine in abundance.
 5, 1; 6, 8; 8, 15; Acts 12, 21, *r.* apparel.
 James 2, 8, fulfil the *r.* law.
 1 Pet. 2, 9, a *r.* priesthood.
 See 1 Chr. 29, 25; Is. 62, 3; Jer. 43, 10.
RUBIES. Job 28, 18; Prov. 8, 11; 31, 10.
RUDY. 1 Sam. 16, 12; Cant. 5, 10; Lam. 4, 7.
RUDE. 2 Cor. 11, 6, *r.* in speech.
RUDIMENTS. Col. 2, 8, 20, *r.* of the world.
RUIN. 2 Chr. 23, 23, they were the *r.* of him.
 Ps. 89, 40, hast brought his strong holds to *r.*
 Prov. 24, 22, who knoweth the *r.* of them both?
 26, 28, a flattering mouth worketh *r.*
 Ezek. 18, 30, so iniquity shall not be your *r.*
 21, 15, that their *r.* may be multiplied.
 Luke 6, 49, the *r.* of that house was great.
 See Is. 3, 8; Ezek. 38, 35; Amos 9, 11; Acts 15, 16.

RULE (n.). Est. 9, 1, Jews had *r.* over them.
 Prov. 17, 2, a wise servant shall have *r.*
 19, 10, servant to have *r.* over princes.
 25, 28, no *r.* over his own spirit.
 Is. 63, 19, thou never barest *r.* over them.
 1 Cor. 15, 24, when he shall have put down all *r.*
 Gal. 6, 16, as many as walk according to this *r.*
 Heb. 13, 7, 17, them that have the *r.* over you.
 See Eccles. 2, 19; Is. 44, 13; 2 Cor. 10, 13.
RULE (v.). Gen. 1, 16, to *r.* the day.
 3, 16, thy husband shall *r.* over thee.
 Judg. 8, 23, I will not *r.* over you.
 2 Sam. 23, 3, he that *r.* over men must be just.
 Ps. 68, 7, he *r.* by his power for ever.
 89, 9, thou *r.* the raging of the sea.
 163, 19, his kingdom *r.* over all.
 Prov. 16, 32, that *r.* his spirit.
 22, 7, rich *r.* over the poor.
 Eccles. 9, 17, him that *r.* among fools.
 Is. 3, 4, babes *r.* over them.
 32, 1, princes shall *r.* in judgment.
 49, 10, his arm shall *r.* for him.
 Ezek. 29, 15, shall no more *r.* over nations.
 Rom. 12, 8, he that *r.* with diligence.
 Col. 3, 15, peace of God *r.* in your hearts.
 1 Tim. 3, 4, one that *r.* well his own house.
 5, 17, elders that *r.* well.
 See Dan. 5, 21; Zech. 6, 13; Rev. 2, 27; 12, 5.
RULER. Num. 13, 2, every one a *r.* among them.
 Prov. 6, 7, the ant having no guide, overseer, or *r.*
 23, 1, when thou sittest to eat with a *r.*
 23, 15, a wicked *r.* over the poor.
 Is. 6, 6, be thou *r.*
 Mic. 5, 2, out of thee shall he come that is to be *r.*
 Matt. 21, 1, I will make thee *r.*
 John 7, 26, do the *r.* know that this is Christ?
 48, have any of the *r.* believed?
 Rom. 13, 3, *r.* are not a terror to good works.
 See Gen. 41, 43; Neh. 5, 7; Ps. 2, 2; Is. 1, 10.
RUMOUR. Jer. 49, 14, I have heard a *r.*
 Ezek. 7, 26, *r.* shall be upon *r.*
 Matt. 24, 6; Mark 13, 7, wars and *r.* of wars.
 See 2 Kin. 19, 7; Obad. 1; Luke 7, 17.
RUN. 2 Sam. 48, 27, the *r.* of the foremost is like.
 2 Chr. 16, 9, the eyes of the Lord *r.* to and fro.
 Ps. 19, 5, as a strong man to *r.* a race.
 23, 5, my cup *r.* over.
 147, 15, his word *r.* very swiftly.
 Cant. 1, 4, draw me, we will *r.* after thee.
 Is. 40, 31, they shall *r.*, and not be weary.
 55, 6, nations shall *r.* to thee.
 Jer. 12, 5, if thou hast *r.* with the footmen.
 51, 31, one post shall *r.* to meet another.
 Dan. 12, 4, many shall *r.* to and fro.
 Hab. 2, 2, that he may *r.* that readeth.
 Zech. 2, 4, *r.*, speak to this young man.
 Luke 6, 38, good measure, *r.* over.
 Rom. 9, 16, nor of him that *r.*
 1 Cor. 9, 24, they which *r.* in a race *r.* all.
 26, I therefore so *r.*
 Gal. 2, 2, lest I should *r.* or had *r.* in vain.
 5, 7, ye did *r.* well.
 Heb. 12, 1, let us *r.* with patience.
 1 Pet. 4, 4, that ye *r.* not to same excess.
 See Prov. 4, 12; Jer. 5, 1; Lam. 2, 18; Amos 8, 12.
RUSH (n.). Job 8, 11; Is. 9, 14; 19, 15; 35, 7.
RUSH (v.). Is. 17, 13; Jer. 8, 6; Ezek. 3, 12; Acts 2, 2.
RUST. Matt. 6, 19, 20; James 5, 3.
 S.
SABBATH. Lev. 25, 8, number seven *s.* of years.
 2 Kin. 4, 23, it is neither new moon nor *s.*
 2 Chr. 36, 21, as long as she lay desolate she kept *s.*
 Ezek. 46, 1, on the *s.* it shall be opened.
 Amos 8, 5, when will the *s.* be gone?
 Mark 2, 27, the *s.* was made for man.
 28; Luke 6, 5, the Son of man is Lord of the *s.*
 Luke 13, 15, doth not each one of you on a *s.* loose?
 See Is. 1, 13; Lgm. 1, 7; 2, 6; Matt. 23, 1; John 5, 13.
SACK. Gen. 42, 25, 43, 21; 44, 1, 11, 12; Josh. 9, 4.
SACRIFICE (n.). Gen. 31, 54, Jacob offered *s.*
 Ex. 5, 17, let us go and do *s.* to the Lord.
 Num. 25, 2, called people to the *s.* of their gods.
 1 Sam. 2, 29, wherefore kick ye at my *s.*?
 9, 13, he doth bless the *s.*
 15, 22, to obey is better than *s.*
 Ps. 4, 5, offer the *s.* of righteousness.
 6, 6, will I offer *s.* of joy.
 40, 6; 51, 16, *s.* thou didst not desire.
 51, 17, the *s.* of God are a broken spirit.
 118, 27, bind the *s.* with cords.
 Prov. 15, 8, *s.* of wicked an abomination.

Prov. 17. 1, than a house full of s. with strife.
 21. 3, to do justice is more acceptable than s.
 Eccles. 5. 1, the s. of fools.
 Is. 1. 11, to what purpose is the multitude of s. ?
 Jer. 6. 20, nor are your s. sweet unto me.
 33. 18, nor want a man to do s.
 Dan. 8. 11; 9. 27; 11. 31, daily s. taken away.
 Hos. 3. 4, many days without a s.
 6. 6; Matt. 9. 13; 12. 7, I desired mercy, and not s.
 Amos 4. 4, bring your s. every morning.
 Zeph. 1. 7, the Lord hath prepared a s.
 Mal. 1. 8, ye offer the blind for s.
 Mark 9. 49, every s. shall be salted.
 12. 33, to love the Lord is more than s.
 Luke 13. 1, whose blood Pilate mingled with their s.
 Acts 7. 42, have ye offered s. forty years ?
 14. 13, and would have done s.
 Rom. 12. 1, present your bodies a living s.
 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19, 28, offered in s. to idols.
 Eph. 5. 2, a s. to God for a sweet-smelling savour.
 Phil. 2. 17, upon the s. of your faith.
 4. 18, a s. acceptable, well pleasing.
 Heb. 9. 26, put away sin by s. of himself.
 10. 12, offered one s. for sins.
 26, there remaineth no more s. for sin.
 11. 4, a more excellent s.
 13. 15, let us offer the s. of praise.
 16, with such s. God is well pleased.
 1 Pet. 2. 5, to offer up spiritual s.
 See 2 Chr. 7. 1; Ezra 6. 10; Neh. 12. 43; Jonah 1. 16.
SACRIFICE (v.). Ex. 22. 20, he that s. to any god.
 Ezra 4. 2, we seek your God, and do s. to him.
 Neh. 4. 2, will they s. ?
 Ps. 34. 6, I will freely s. to thee.
 106. 37, let them s. their sons to devils.
 107. 27, let thy s. sacrifices of thanksgiving.
 Eccles. 9. 2, to him that s. and that s. not.
 Is. 65. 3, people that s. in gardens.
 Hos. 8. 13, they s., but the Lord accepteth not.
 Hab. 1. 16, they s. unto their net.
 1 Cor. 5. 7, Christ our passover is s. for us.
 10. 20, things the Gentiles s., they s. to devils.
 See Ex. 8. 26; Deut. 15. 21; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 15. 15.
SAD. 1 Kin. 21. 5, why is thy spirit so s. ?
 Eccles. 7. 3, by the s. of the countenance the heart is made better.
 Matt. 6. 16, be not of a s. countenance.
 Mark 10. 22, he was s. at that saying.
 Luke 24. 17, as ye walk, and are s.
 See Gen. 40. 6; 1 Sam. 1. 13; Neh. 2. 1; Ezek. 13. 22.
SADDLE. 2 Sam. 19. 26; 1 Kin. 13. 13.
SAFE. 2 Sam. 18. 29, is the young man Absalom s. ?
 Job 21. 9, their houses are s. from fear.
 Ps. 119. 117, hold me up, and I shall be s.
 Prov. 18. 10, the righteous runneth into it, and is s.
 29. 25, whose trusteth in the Lord shall be s.
 Ezek. 34. 27, they shall be s. in their land.
 Acts 27. 44, so they escaped all s. to land.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 11; Is. 5. 29; Luke 15. 27; Phil. 3. 4.
SAFEGUARD. 1 Sam. 22. 23, thou shalt be in s.
SAFELY. Ps. 78. 53, he led them on s.
 Prov. 1. 33, shall dwell s.
 3. 23, shalt thou walk s.
 31. 11, doth s. trust in her.
 Hos. 2. 18, I will make them to lie down s.
 See Is. 41. 3; Zech. 14. 11; Mark 14. 44; Acts 16. 23.
SAFETY. Job 3. 26, I was not in s.
 5. 4, his children are far from s.
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy rest in s.
 Prov. 11. 14; 24. 6, in the multitude of counsellors is s.
 21. 31, s. is of the Lord.
 1 Thess. 5. 3, when they say peace and s.
 See Job 24. 23; Ps. 12. 5; 33. 17; Is. 14. 30.
SAIL. Is. 33. 23; Ezek. 27. 7; Luke 8. 23; Acts 27. 9.
SAINTS. 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will keep the feet of his s.
 Job 5. 1, to which of the s. will thou turn ?
 15. 15, he putteth no trust in his s.
 Ps. 16. 3, but to the s. that are in the earth.
 40. 4, sing to the Lord, O ye s. of his.
 73. 28, the Lord forsaketh not his s.
 50. 5, gather my s. together.
 89. 5, the congregation of the s.
 7. to be feared in assembly of his s.
 97. 10, preserveth the souls of his s.
 116. 15, precious is the death of his s.
 132. 9, let thy s. shout for joy.
 149. 9, this honour have all his s.
 Dan. 7. 18, but the s. shall take the kingdom.
 8. 13, then I heard one s. speaking.
 Matt. 27. 52, many devils of s. arose.
 Acts 9. 13, how much evil he hath done to thy s.

Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, called to be s.
 8. 27, he maketh intercession for the s.
 12. 13, distributing to the necessity of s.
 16. 2, receive her as becometh s.
 1 Cor. 6. 1, dare any go to law, and not before s. ?
 2. the s. shall judge the world.
 16. 1, concerning collection for s.
 15. the ministry of s.
 Eph. 1. 13, his inheritance in the s.
 2. 19, fellow-citizens with the s.
 3. 8, less than the least of all s.
 4. 12, perfecting of the s.
 5. 3, not named among you, as becometh s.
 Col. 1. 12, the s. in light.
 1 Thess. 3. 13, at coming of our Lord with s.
 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be glorified in his s.
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have washed the s. feet.
 Jude 3, faith once delivered to the s.
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, 4, the prayers of the s.
 See Phil. 4. 21; Rev. 11. 18; 13. 7; 14. 12; 15. 3.
SAKE. Gen. 3. 17, cursed is the ground for thy s.
 8. 21, not curse ground any more for man's s.
 12. 13, be well with me for thy s.
 18. 26, I will spare for their s.
 30. 27, the Lord hath blessed me for thy s.
 Num. 11. 29, enviest thou for my s. ?
 Deut. 1. 37; 3. 26; 4. 21, angry with me for your s.
 2 Sam. 9. 1, shew kindness for Jonathan's s.
 18. 5, deal gently for my s.
 Neh. 9. 31, for thy great mercies' s.
 Ps. 6. 4; 31. 16, save me for thy mercies' s.
 23. 3, he leadeth me for his name's s.
 44. 22, for thy s. are we killed.
 105. 8, he saved them for his name's s.
 Matt. 5. 10, persecuted for righteousness' s.
 10. 18; Mark 13. 9; Luke 21. 12, for my s.
 24. 22; Mark 13. 20, for the elect's s.
 John 11. 15, I am glad for your s.
 13. 38, will thou lay down thy life for my s. ?
 Rom. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, for conscience s.
 Col. 1. 24, for his body's s., which is the church.
 1 Thess. 5. 13, for their work's s.
 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy stomach's s.
 Tit. 1. 11, for lucre's s.
 2 John 2, for the truth's s.
 See Rom. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 1 Thess. 3. 9.
SALUTATION. Mark 12. 38; Luke 1. 29; Col. 4. 18
 2 Thess. 3. 17.
SALUTE. 1 Sam. 10. 4; 2 Kin. 4. 29; Mark 15. 18.
SALVATION. Gen. 49. 18, I have waited for thy s.
 Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chr. 20. 17, see the s. of the Lord.
 15. 2, he is become my s.
 Dant. 32. 15, lightly esteemed the rock of his s.
 1 Sam. 11. 13; 19. 5, the Lord wrought s. in Israel.
 14. 45, Jonathan, who hath wrought this s.
 2 Sam. 22. 51, he is the tower of s. for his king.
 2 Chr. 16. 23, shew forth from day to day his s.
 2 Chr. 6. 41, let thy priests be clothed with s.
 Ps. 3. 8, s. belongeth to the Lord.
 9. 14, I will rejoice in thy s.
 14. 7, Oh that the s. of Israel were come !
 25. 3, thou art the God of my s.
 27. 1; 62. 6; Is. 12. 2, my light and my s.
 35. 3, say unto my soul, I am thy s.
 37. 39, the s. of the righteous is of the Lord.
 40. 10, I have declared thy faithfulness and s.
 50. 23, to him will I shew the s. of God.
 51. 12; 70. 4, restore the joy of thy s.
 68. 20, he that is our God, is the God of s.
 69. 13, hear me in the truth of thy s.
 29, let thy s. set me up on high.
 71. 15, my mouth shall shew forth thy s.
 74. 12, working s. in the midst of the earth.
 78. 22, they trusted not in his s.
 85. 9, his s. is nigh them that fear him.
 91. 16, will satisfy him, and shew him my s.
 96. 2, shew forth his s. from day to day.
 98. 3, all the ends of the earth have seen the s.
 116. 13, the cup of s.
 118. 14; Is. 12. 2, the Lord is become my s.
 119. 41, let thy s. come.
 81, my soul fainteth for thy s.
 123, mine eyes fail for thy s.
 155. s. is far from the wicked.
 174, I have longed for thy s.
 132. 16, I will clothe her priests with s.
 144. 10, that giveth s. unto kings.
 149. 4, beautify the meek with s.
 Is. 12. 3, the wells of s.
 26. 1, s. will God appoint for walls.
 33. 2, be thou our s. in time of trouble.
 45. 8, earth open, and let them bring forth s.
 17, saved with an everlasting s.

Is. 49. 8, in a day of s. have I helped thee.
 51. 5, my s. is gone forth.
 52. 7, feet of him that publisheth s.
 10, ends of the earth shall see s.
 56. 1, my s. is near to come.
 59. 11, we look for s., but it is far off.
 16, his arm brought s.
 17, an helmet of s. on his head.
 60. 18, call thy wails s.
 61. 10, the garments of s.
 62. 1, the s. thereof as a lamp.
 63. 5, mine own arm brought s.
 Jer. 3. 23, in vain is s. hoped for.
 Lam. 3. 26, wait for the s. of the Lord.
 Jonah 2. 9, s. is of the Lord.
 Hab. 3. 8, ride on thy chariots of s.
 18, I will joy in the God of my s.
 Zech. 9. 9, thy King, just, and having s.
 Luke 1. 69, an horn of s. for us.
 77, give knowledge of s. to his people.
 2. 30, mine eyes have seen thy s.
 3. 6, all flesh shall see the s. of God.
 19. 9, this day is s. come to this house.
 John 4. 22, s. is of the Jews.
 Acts 4. 12, neither is there s. in any other.
 13. 26, to you is the word of s. sent.
 16. 17, these men show to us the way of s.
 Rom. 1. 16, the power of God unto s.
 10. 10, confession is made to s.
 13. 11, now is our s. nearer.
 2 Cor. 1. 6, comforted, it is for your s.
 6. 2, the day of s.
 7. 10, sorrow worketh repentance to s.
 Eph. 1. 13, the gospel of your s.
 6. 17; 1 Thess. 5. 8, the helmet of s.
 Phil. 1. 19, this shall turn to my s.
 28, an evident token of s.
 2. 12, work out your own s.
 1 Thess. 5. 9, hath appointed us to obtain s.
 2 Thess. 2. 13, God hath chosen you to s.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, wise unto s.
 Tit. 2. 11, grace of God that bringeth s.
 Heb. 1. 14, for them who shall be heirs of s.
 2. 3, if we neglect so great s.
 10, the captain of their s.
 5. 9, author of eternal s.
 6. 9, things that accompany s.
 9. 23, without sin unto s.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, kept through faith unto s.
 9, end of faith, the s. of your souls.
 10, of which s. the prophets have enquired.
 2 Pet. 3. 15, long suffering of the Lord is s.
 Jude 3, of the common s.
 Rev. 7. 10, saying, s. to our God.
 See Job 13. 16; 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 36.
SAME. Job 4. 8, sow wickedness, reap the s.
 Ps. 102. 27; Heb. 1. 12, thou art the s.
 Matt. 5. 46, do not the publicans the s.?
 Acts 1. 11, this s. Jesus shall come.
 Rom. 10. 12, the s. Lord over all.
 12. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 4. 2, be of s. mind.
 Heb. 13. 8, s. yesterday, to day, and for ever.
 1 Cor. 10. 3; 12. 4; 15. 39; Eph. 4. 10.
SANCTIFY. Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 11. 13; Josh. 3.
 5; 7. 13; 1 Sam. 16. 5, s. yourselves.
 Is. 5. 16, God shall be s. in righteousness.
 13. 3, I have commanded my s. ones.
 29. 23, they shall s. the Holy One.
 66. 17, s. themselves in gardens.
 Jer. 1. 5, I s. and ordained thee a prophet.
 Ezek. 20. 41; 36. 23, I will be s. in you.
 28. 25; 39. 27; s. in them in sight of heathen.
 Joel 1. 14; 2. 15, s. ye a fast.
 John 10. 36, him whom the Father hath s.
 17. 17, s. them through thy truth.
 19, for their sakes I s. myself.
 Acts 20. 22; 26. 18, inheritance among s.
 Rom. 15. 16, being s. by the Holy Ghost.
 1 Cor. 1. 2, to them that are s.
 6. 11, but now ye are s.
 7. 14, husband is s. by the wife, and the wife is s.
 Eph. 5. 26, s. and cleanse the church.
 1 Thess. 5. 23, the very God of peace s. you.
 1 Tim. 4. 5, it is s. by the word of God.
 2 Tim. 2. 21, a vessel s. for the Master's use.
 Heb. 2. 11, he that s. and they who are s.
 10. 10, by the which will we are s.
 14, perfected for ever them that are s.
 13. 12, that he might s. the people.
 1 Pet. 3. 15, s. the Lord God in your hearts.
 Jude 1, to them that are s. by God the Father.
 See Gen. 2. 3; Ex. 13. 2; Job 1. 5; Matt. 23. 17.
SANCTUARY. Ex. 15. 17, plant them in the s.

Ex. 25. 8, let them make me a s.
 36. 1, 3, 4, work for the s.
 Num. 7. 9, service of s. belongeth to them.
 Neh. 10. 39, where are the vessels of the s.?
 Ps. 74. 7, they have cast fire into thy s.
 Is. 60. 13, beautify the place of my s.
 Lam. 2. 7, the Lord hath abhorred his s.
 See Dan. 8. 11; 9. 17; Heb. 8. 2; 9. 1.
SAND. Job 6. 3; Prov. 27. 3; Matt. 7. 26.
SANG. Ex. 15. 1; Neh. 12. 43; Job 38. 7.
SANK. Ex. 15. 5, they s. into the bottom.
SAP. Ps. 104. 16, trees full of s.
SAT. Judg. 20. 26, they s. before the Lord.
 Job 29. 25, I s. chief.
 Ps. 26. 4, have not s. with vain persons.
 Jer. 15. 17, I s. alone because of thy hand.
 Ezek. 3. 15, I s. where they s.
 Matt. 4. 16, the people who s. in darkness.
 Mark 16. 19, he s. on the right hand of God.
 Luke 7. 15, he that was dead s. up.
 10. 39, Mary s. at Jesus feet.
 John 4. 6, s. thus on the well.
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues s. upon each.
 See Ezra 10. 16; Neh. 1. 4; Ps. 137. 1; Rev. 4. 3.
SATAN. 1 Chr. 21. 1, s. provoked David.
 Ps. 109. 6, let s. stand at his right hand.
 Matt. 12. 26; Mark 3. 23; Luke 11. 18, if s. cast out s.
 16. 23; Mark 8. 33; Luke 4. 8, get behind me, s.
 Luke 10. 11, I beheld s. as lightning fall.
 Acts 5. 3, why hath s. filled thine heart?
 26. 18, turn them from the power of s.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, the messenger of s. to buffet me.
 2 Thess. 2. 9, after the working of s.
 1 Tim. 1. 20, whom I have delivered unto s.
 5. 15, already turned aside after s.
 See Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 14.
SATIATE. Jer. 31. 14, 25; 46. 10.
SATISFY. Job 33. 27, to s. the desolate.
 Ps. 17. 15, I shall be s. when I awake.
 22. 26, the meek shall eat and be s.
 36. 8, they shall be s. with fatness.
 37. 19, in days of famine be s.
 59. 15, and grudge if they be not s.
 63. 5, my soul shall be s.
 81. 16, with honey should I have s. thee.
 90. 14, s. us early with thy mercy.
 91. 16, with long life will I s. him.
 103. 5, who s. thy mouth with good.
 104. 13, the earth is s.
 105. 40, he s. them with bread from heaven.
 107. 9, he s. the longing soul.
 132. 15, I will s. her poor with bread.
 Prov. 6. 30, if he steal to s. his soul.
 12. 11, he that tilleth his land shall be s.
 14. 14, a good man shall be s. from himself.
 19. 23, he that hath it shall abide s.
 20. 12, open thine eyes, and thou shalt be s.
 30. 15, three things are never s.
 Eccles. 1. 8, the eye is not s. with seeing.
 4. 8, neither is his eye s. with riches.
 5. 10, shall not be s. with silver.
 9. 20; Mic. 6. 14, shall eat and not be s.
 Is. 11, travail of his soul, and be s.
 53. 10, if thou s. the afflicted soul.
 11, the Lord shall s. thy soul in drought.
 Jer. 31. 14, shall be s. with my goodness.
 Ezek. 16. 23, yet thou couldest not be s.
 Amos 4. 8, wandered to drink, but were not s.
 Hab. 2. 5, is as death, and cannot be s.
 See Ex. 15. 9; Deut. 14. 29; Job 19. 22; 27. 14.
SAVE. Gen. 45. 7, to s. your lives.
 47. 25, thou hast s. our lives.
 Deut. 28. 29, spoiled, and no man shall s. thee.
 Josh. 20. 9, people, s. by the Lord.
 Josh. 10. 6, come up quickly, and s. us.
 Judg. 6. 15, wherewith shall I s. Israel?
 1 Sam. 4. 3, the ark may s. us.
 10. 27, how shall this man s. us?
 11. 3, if there be no man to s. us, we will come.
 14. 6, no restraint to s. by many or by few.
 2 Sam. 19. 9, the king s. us, and now he fled.
 2 Kin. 6. 10, s. himself there, not once nor twice.
 Job 2. 6, in thine hand, but s. his life.
 22. 29, he shall s. the humble.
 26. 2, how s. thou?
 Ps. 7. 10, God, who s. the upright.
 20. 6, the Lord s. his anointed.
 34. 13, he s. such as be of a contrite spirit.
 44. 3, neither did they own arm s. them.
 60. 5, s. with thy right hand I s. the needy.
 72. 4, he shall s. the children of the needy.
 80. 3; Prov. 25. 13; Jer. 17. 14; Matt. 10. 22; 24. 13;

Mark 13. 13. 16. 16; John 10. 9: Acts 2. 21; 16. 31;
 Rom. 5. 9; 9. 27; 10. 9; 11. 26, shall be s.
 Ps. 86. 2, s. thy servant that trusteth in thee.
 109. 31, s. him from those that condemn.
 118. 25, s. now, I beseech thee; send now prosperity.
 119. 94, s. me, for I have sought thy precepts.
 146. s. me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
 138. 7, thy right hand shall s. me.
 Prov. 20. 22, wait on the Lord, and he shall s. thee.
 Is. 35. 4, your God will come and s. you.
 43. 12, I have declared, and have s.
 45. 20, pray to a god that cannot s.
 22, look unto me, and be ye s.
 47. 15, they shall wander, none shall s.
 49. 25, I will s. thy children.
 59. 1, Lord's hand not shortened, that it cannot s.
 63. 1, mighty to s.
 Jer. 2. 28, let them arise, if they can s.
 8. 20, the summer is ended, and we are not s.
 11. 12, but they shall not s.
 14. 9, as a mighty man that cannot s.
 15. 20; 30. 11; 42. 11; 46. 27, I am with thee to s.
 thee.
 17. 14, s. me, and I shall be s.
 30. 10, I will s. thee from afar.
 48. 6, flee, s. your lives.
 Lam. 4. 17, a nation that could not s. us.
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn wicked, to s. his life.
 34. 22, therefore will I s. my flock.
 Hos. 1. 7, I will s. them by the Lord.
 13. 10, is there any other that may s. thee?
 Hab. 1. 2, cry to thee, and thou wilt not s.
 Zeph. 3. 17, he will s.
 Matt. 1. 21, s. his people from their sins.
 16. 25; Mark 8. 35; Luke 9. 24, will s. his life.
 18. 11; Luke 19. 10, to seek and to s. that which was
 lost.
 19. 25; Mark 10. 26; Luke 18. 26, who then can
 s. s?
 27. 40; Mark 15. 30, s. thyself.
 42; Mark 15. 31, he s. others, himself he cannot s.
 Mark 3. 4; Luke 6. 9, is it lawful to s.?
 Luke 7. 50; 18. 42, thy faith hath s. thee.
 8. 12, lest they should believe and be s.
 9. 56, not to destroy, but to s.
 13. 23, are there few that be s.?
 23. 35, let him s. himself.
 39, if thou be Christ, s. thyself and us.
 John 3. 17, that the world might be s.
 5. 34, these things I say that ye might be s.
 12. 47, I came not to judge, but to s.
 Acts 2. 47, such as should be s.
 4. 12, none other name whereby we must be s.
 15. 1, except ye be circumcised ye cannot be s.
 16. 30, what must I do to be s.?
 27. 43, the centurion, willing to s. Paul.
 Rom. 8. 24, we are s. by hope.
 10. 1, my prayer is that they might be s.
 11. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 22, if I might s. some.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to us who are s.
 21, by foolishness of preaching to s. some.
 3. 15, s., yet so as by fire.
 5. 5, that the spirit may be s.
 7. 16, shalt s. thy husband.
 2 Cor. 2. 15, savour in them that are s.
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by grace ye are s.
 1 Tim. 1. 15, came to s. sinners.
 2. 4, who will have all men to be s.
 4. 16, thou shalt s. thyself and them.
 Heb. 5. 7, able to s. him from death.
 7. 25, able to s. to the uttermost.
 10. 39, believe to the s. of the soul.
 11. 7, an ark to the s. of his house.
 James 1. 21, word which is able to s. your souls.
 2. 14, can faith s. him?
 4. 12, able to s. and destroy.
 5. 15, the prayer of faith shall s. the sick.
 20, shall s. a soul from death.
 1 Pet. 3. 20, souls were s. by water.
 4. 18, if the righteous scarcely be s.
 Jude 23, others s. with fear.
 See Matt. 14. 30; John 12. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
SAVE (except). 2 Sam. 22. 32, who is God s. the Lord?
 1 Sam. 11. 27, nor knoweth any s. the Son.
 13. 57, s. in his own country.
 17. 8; Mark 9. 8, s. Jesus only.
 Luke 17. 18, s. this stranger.
 13. 19, none good s. one.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, forty stripes s. one.
 Gal. 6. 14, glory s. in the cross.
 See Mark 5. 37; Luke 4. 26; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 17.
SAVIOUR. 2 Sam. 22. 3, my refuge, my s.
 2 Kin. 13. 5, the Lord gave Israel a s.

Ps. 106. 21, they forgot God their s.
 Is. 19. 20, he shall send them a s.
 45. 21, a just God and a S.
 49. 26, all shall know I am thy S.
 63. 8, so he was their S.
 Eph. 5. 23, Christ is the s. of the body.
 1 Tim. 4. 10, who is the S. of all men.
 Tit. 2. 10, adorn doctrine of God our S.
 13, glorious appearing of our S.
 Jude 25, the only wise God our S.
 See Neh. 9. 27; Obad. 21; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31.
SAVOUR. Gen. 8. 21, the Lord smelled a sweet s.
 Ex. 5. 21, have made our s. to be abhorred.
 Cant. 1. 3, s. of thy good ointment.
 Joel 2. 20, his ill s. shall come up.
 Matt. 5. 13; Luke 14. 34, if salt have lost his s.
 See Eccles. 10. 1; Ezek. 6. 13; 20. 41; Eph. 5. 2.
SAVOUREST. Matt. 16. 23; Mark 8. 36.
SAVOURY. Gen. 27. 4, 7, 14, 31.
SAW. Gen. 22. 4, Abraham s. the place.
 26. 23, we s. the Lord was with thee.
 Ex. 10. 23, they s. not one another.
 24. 10, they s. the God of Israel.
 2 Chr. 25. 21, they s. one another in the face.
 Job 29. 11, when the eye s. me.
 Ps. 77. 16, the waters s. thee.
 Eccles. 2. 24, this I s., it was from hand of God.
 Cant. 3. 3, s. ye him whom my soul loveth?
 Matt. 12. 22, both spake and s.
 17. 8, they s. no man.
 Mark 8. 23, if he s. ought.
 John 1. 43, under the fig tree I s. thee.
 8. 56, Abraham s. my day.
 20. 20, glad when they s. the Lord.
 See 1 Sam. 19. 5; Ps. 50. 18; Is. 59. 16.
SAW. Ex. 3. 13, what shall I s. to them?
 4. 12, teach thee what thou shalt s.
 Num. 22. 13, know what the Lord will s.
 Judg. 13. 24, what is this ye s. to me?
 Ezra 9. 10, what shall we s. after this?
 Matt. 3. 9, think not to s. within yourselves.
 7. 22, many will s. in that day.
 16. 13; Mark 8. 27, whom do men s. that I am?
 23. 3, they s., and do not.
 Luke 7. 40, I have somewhat to s. to thee.
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man can s. that Jesus.
 See Luke 7. 7; John 4. 20; 8. 26; 16. 12.
SAYING. Deut. 1. 23, the s. pleased me well.
 1 Kin. 2. 33, the s. is good.
 Ps. 49. 4, my dark s. upon the harp.
 78. 2, utter dark s. of old.
 Prov. 1. 6, the dark s. of the wise.
 Matt. 28. 15, this s. is commonly reported.
 Luke 2. 51, kept all these s. in her heart.
 John 4. 37, herein is that s. true.
 6. 60, an hard s., who can hear it?
 See John 21. 23; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 15.
SCANT. Mic. 6. 10, s. measure.
SCARCE. Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18.
SCARCELY. Rom. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 18.
SCARCENESS. Deut. 8. 9, bread without s.
SCAREST. Job 7. 14, thou s. me with dreams.
SCATTER. Gen. 11. 4, lest we be s. abroad.
 Lev. 26. 33, I will s. you among the heathen.
 Num. 10. 35; Ps. 68. 1, let thine enemies be s.
 Job 18. 15, brimstone shall be s. on his habitation.
 37. 11, he s. his bright cloud.
 38. 24, which s. the east wind.
 Ps. 68. 30, s. thou the people that delight in war.
 92. 9, the workers of iniquity shall be s.
 147. 16, he s. the hoar frost.
 Prov. 11. 24, there is that s., and yet increaseth.
 20. 8, a king s. evil with his eyes.
 26, a wise king s. the wicked.
 Jer. 10. 21, all their flocks shall be s.
 23. 1, woe to pastors that s. the sheep.
 50. 17, Israel is a s. sheep.
 Zech. 13. 7; Matt. 26. 31; Mark 14. 27, sheep shall
 be s.
 Matt. 9. 36, s. as sheep having no shepherd.
 12. 30; Luke 11. 23, he that gathereth not s.
 See John 11. 52; 16. 32; Acts 8. 1; James 1. 1.
SCENT. Job 14. 9; Jer. 48. 11; Hos. 14. 7.
SCHOLAR. 1 Chr. 25. 8; Mal. 2. 12.
SCIENCE. Dan. 1. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 20.
SCOFF. Hab. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 3.
SCORCH. Matt. 13. 6; Mark 4. 6; Rev. 16. 8.
SCORN. Est. 3. 6; Job 16. 20; Ps. 44. 13; 79. 4.
SCORNER. Prov. 9. 8, reprove not a s.
 13. 1, a s. heareth not rebuke.
 19. 25, smite a s.
 28, an ungodly witness s. judgment.
 29, judgments are prepared for s.

- Prov. 21. 11, when *s.* is punished, the simple is made wise.
 24. 9, the *s.* is an abomination.
 Is. 29. 20, the *s.* is consumed.
 Hos. 7. 5, he stretched out his hands with *s.*
 See Ps. 1. 1; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 12.
- SCOURGE.** Job 5. 21, the *s.* of the tongue.
 9. 23, if the *s.* slay suddenly.
 Is. 28. 13, the overflowing *s.*
 Matt. 10. 17; 23. 34, they will *s.* you.
 John 2. 15, *s.* of small cords.
 Acts 22. 23, is it lawful to *s.* a Roman?
 Heb. 12. 6, the Lord *s.* every son whom he receiveth.
 See Josh. 23. 13; Is. 10. 26; Matt. 27. 26; John 19. 1.
- SCRAPE.** Lev. 14. 41; Job 2. 8; Ezek. 26. 4.
- SCRIBE.** 1 Chr. 27. 32, a wise man and a *s.*
 Is. 33. 18, where is the *s.*?
 Jer. 8. 8, the pen of the *s.* is in vain.
 Matt. 5. 20, exceed the righteousness of the *s.*
 7. 29, as having authority, and not as the *s.*
 13. 52, every *s.* instructed unto the kingdom.
 Mark 12. 33; Luke 20. 46, beware of the *s.*
 See Ezra 4. 8; 7. 6; Neh. 8. 4; Matt. 8. 19.
- SCRIP.** 1 Sam. 17. 40; Matt. 10. 10; Luke 10. 4; 22. 35.
- SEARCH (n.).** Ps. 64. 6; 77. 6; Jer. 2. 34.
- SEARCH (v.).** Num. 13. 2, that they may *s.* the land.
 1 Chr. 23. 9, the Lord *s.* all hearts.
 Job 11. 7, canst thou by *s.* find out God?
 13. 9, is it good that he should *s.* you out?
 28. 27, he prepared it, and *s.* it out.
 29. 16, the cause I knew not I *s.* out.
 32. 11, I waited whilst ye *s.* out what to say.
 36. 26, can the number of his years be *s.* out?
 Ps. 44. 21, shall not God *s.* this out?
 139. 1, thou hast *s.* me and known me.
 23. *s.* me and know my heart.
 Prov. 25. 2, the honour of kings to *s.* out a matter.
 27, for men to *s.* out their own glory.
 Eccles. 1. 13; 7. 25, I gave my heart to *s.* wisdom.
 Is. 40. 28, there is no *s.* of his understanding.
 Jer. 17. 10, I the Lord *s.* the heart.
 29. 13, when ye *s.* for me with all your heart.
 31. 37, the foundations of the earth *s.* out.
 Lam. 3. 40, let us *s.* our ways, and turn.
 Ezek. 34. 6, none did *s.* or seek after them.
 8, neither did my shepherds *s.* for my flock.
 11, I will *s.* my sheep.
 Amos 9. 3, I will *s.* and take them out thence.
 Zeph. 1. 12, I will *s.* Jerusalem with candles.
 John 5. 39; Acts 17. 11, *s.* the scriptures.
 Rom. 8. 27, he that *s.* hearts knoweth my mind
 1 Cor. 2. 10, the Spirit *s.* all things.
 1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation prophets *s.* diligently.
 See Job 10. 6; 28. 3; Prov. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
- SEARED.** 1 Tim. 4. 2, conscience *s.*
- SEASON.** Gen. 1. 14, for signs, and *s.*, and days.
 Deut. 28. 12, give rain in his *s.*
 2 Chr. 15. 3, for a long *s.* without the true God.
 Job 5. 26, as a shock of corn in his *s.*
 Ps. 1. 3, that bringeth forth fruit in his *s.*
 22. 2, I cry in the night *s.*
 104. 19, appointed the moon for *s.*
 Prov. 13. 23, word spoken in due *s.*
 Eccles. 3. 1, to every thing a *s.* and a time.
 Is. 50. 4, know how to speak a word in *s.*
 Jer. 5. 24, former and latter rain in his *s.*
 23. 20, day and night in their *s.*
 Ezek. 34. 26, cause shower to come down in their *s.*
 Dan. 2. 21, changeth the times and *s.*
 7. 12, lives prolonged for a *s.*
 Hos. 2. 9, take away my wine in *s.*
 Matt. 21. 41, render the fruits in their *s.*
 Luke 1. 20, my words shall be fulfilled in their *s.*
 20. 10, at the *s.* he sent servant.
 23. 8, desirous to see him of a long *s.*
 John 5. 4, angel went down at certain *s.*
 35, willing for a *s.* to rejoice.
 Acts 1. 7, not for you to know times and *s.*
 13. 11, not seeing the sun for a *s.*
 24. 25, a convenient *s.*
 2 Tim. 4. 2, be instant in *s.*
 Heb. 11. 25, pleasures of sin for a *s.*
 See 1 Thess. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 6. 11; 20. 3.
- SEAT.** 1 Sam. 20. 18, thy *s.* will be empty.
 Job 23. 3, that I might come even to his *s.*
 29. 7, when I prepared my *s.* in the street.
 Ps. 1. 1, the *s.* of the scornful.
 Amos 6. 3, cause of violence to come near.
 Matt. 21. 12, *s.* of them that sold doves.
 23. 2, scribes sit in Moses' *s.*
 6; Mark 12. 39, chief *s.* in synagogues.
 See Ezek. 8. 3; 23. 2; Luke 1. 52; Rev. 2. 13; 4. 4.
- SECRET (n.).** Gen. 49. 6, come not into their *s.*
 Job 11. 6, the *s.* of wisdom.
 15. 8, hast thou heard the *s.* of God?
 29. 4, the *s.* of God was upon my tabernacle.
 Ps. 25. 14, *s.* of Lord is with them that fear him.
 27. 5, in *s.* of his tabernacle will he hide.
 139. 15, when I was made in *s.*
 Prov. 3. 32, his *s.* is with the righteous.
 9. 17, bread eaten in *s.*
 21. 14, a gift in *s.* pacifieth anger.
 Is. 45. 19; 48. 16, I have not spoken in *s.*
 Matt. 6. 4, thy Father who seeth in *s.*
 6, pray to thy Father who is in *s.*
 23. 26, he is in the *s.* chambers.
 John 18. 20, in *s.* have I said nothing.
 See Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19; Dan. 2. 15; 4. 9.
- SECRET (adj.).** Deut. 29. 23, things belong to God.
 Judg. 3. 19, I have a *s.* errand.
 13. 18, my name, seeing it is *s.*
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from *s.* faults.
 90. 8, our *s.* sins.
 Prov. 27. 5, open rebuke better than *s.* love.
 See Cant. 2. 13; Is. 45. 3; Jer. 13. 17.
- SECRETLY.** Gen. 31. 27, flee away *s.*
 Deut. 13. 6, entice thee *s.*, saying.
 1 Sam. 18. 22, commune with David *s.*
 23. 9, Saul *s.* practised mischief.
 2 Sam. 12. 12, for thou didst it *s.*
 Job 4. 12, a thing was *s.* brought to me.
 13. 10, if you *s.* accept persons.
 31. 27, my heart hath been *s.* enticed.
 Ps. 10. 9, he lieth in wait *s.*
 31. 20, keep them *s.* from the strife.
 John 11. 23, she called her sister *s.*
 19. 33, *s.* for fear of the Jews.
 See Deut. 27. 21; Lev. 28. 57; 2 Kin. 17. 9.
- SECT.** Acts 5. 17; 15. 5; 24. 5; 26. 5; 28. 22.
- SECURE.** Job 11. 18; 12. 6; Matt. 28. 14.
- SECURELY.** Prov. 3. 23; Mic. 2. 8.
- SEDUCE.** Mark 13. 22, shew signs, to *s.*
 1 John 2. 26, concerning them that *s.* you.
 Rev. 2. 20, to *s.* my servants.
 See Prov. 12. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
- SEE.** Gen. 11. 5, came down to *s.* the city.
 44. 23, you shall *s.* my face no more.
 45. 28, I will go and *s.* him before I die.
 Ex. 12. 13, when I *s.* the blood.
 14. 13, *s.* the salvation of the Lord.
 32. 20, there shall no man *s.* me, and live.
 Deut. 3. 25, let me *s.* the good land.
 34. 4, I have caused thee to *s.* it.
 2 Kin. 6. 17, open his eyes, that he may *s.*
 10. 16, *s.* my zeal for the Lord.
 Job 7. 7, mine eye shall no more *s.* good.
 19. 26, yet in my flesh shall I *s.* God.
 Ps. 27. 13, believed to *s.* the goodness.
 66. 5, come and *s.* the works of God.
 94. 9, he that formed the eye, shall he not *s.*?
 Is. 6. 10, lest they *s.* with their eyes.
 32. 3, eyes of them that *s.* not be dim.
 33. 17, shall *s.* the king in his beauty.
 40. 5, all flesh shall *s.* it together.
 52. 8, they shall *s.* eye to eye.
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 12, eyes, and *s.* not.
 Matt. 5. 8, they shall *s.* God.
 12. 38, we would *s.* a sign.
 13. 14; Mark 4. 12; Acts 23. 26, *s.* ye shall *s.*
 27. 4, *s.* thou to that.
 28. 6, *s.* the place where the Lord lay.
 Mark 8. 18, having eyes, *s.* ye not?
 Luke 17. 23, *s.* here, or *s.* there.
 John 1. 39; 11. 34; Rev. 6. 1, come and *s.*
 50, thou shalt *s.* greater things.
 9. 25, I was blind, now I *s.*
 39, that they who *s.* not might *s.*
 Heb. 2. 9, but we *s.* Jesus.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, though now we *s.* him not.
 1 John 3. 2, we shall *s.* him as he is.
 See Matt. 27. 24; John 1. 51.
- SEED.** Gen. 3. 15, enmity between thy *s.*
 47. 19, give us *s.*
 Ex. 16. 31, manna like coriander *s.*
 Lev. 19. 13, thou shalt not sow mingled *s.*
 26. 16, ye shall sow your *s.* in vain.
 Num. 20. 5, it is no place of *s.*
 Deut. 1. 8, to give it to their *s.* after them.
 11. 10, not as Egypt, where thou sowdest *s.*
 14. 22, tithe all the increase of your *s.*
 28. 33, thou shalt carry much *s.* into field.
 Ps. 126. 6, bearing precious *s.*
 Eccles. 11. 6, in the morning sow thy *s.*
 Is. 5. 10, the *s.* of an homer shall yield.
 17. 11, in morning make thy *s.* to flourish.

Is. 55. 10, give s. to the sower.

Jer. 2. 21, the s. which the Lord hath blessed.

Joel 1. 17, the s. is rotten.

Amos 9. 13, overtake him that soweth s.

Hag. 2. 19, is the s. yet in the barn?

Zech. 8. 12, the s. shall be prosperous.

Mal. 2. 15, that he might seek a godly s.

See Matt. 13. 19; Luke 8. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 22.

SEEK. Gen. 37. 15, what s. thou?

Num. 15. 39, that ye s. not after your own heart.

16. 10, s. ye the priesthood also?

Deut. 4. 29, if thou s. him with all thy heart.

12. 5, even to his habitation shall ye s. and come.

23. 6: Ezra 9. 12, thou shalt not s. their peace.

Ruth 3. 1, shall I not s. rest for thee?

1 Chr. 28. 9; 2 Chr. 15. 2, if thou s. him, he will be found.

2 Chr. 19. 3, hast prepared thine heart to s. God.

34. 3, Josiah began to s. after God.

Ezra 4. 2, we s. your God, as ye do.

Neh. 2. 10, to s. the welfare of Israel.

Job 5. 8, I would s. unto God.

8. 5, unto God betimes.

20. 10, children shall s. to please the poor.

39. 29, from thence she s. the prey.

Ps. 9. 10, hast not forsaken them that s. thee.

10. 4, the wicked will not s. after God.

15. 3, out his wickedness till thou find none.

14. 2: 53. 2, if there were any that did s. God.

24. 6, generation of them that s. him.

27. 4, one thing have I desired, that will I s. after.

8. 5, ye my face; thy face will I s.

34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, s. peace and pursue it.

63. 1, early will I s. thee.

69. 32, your heart shall live that s. God.

83. 16, that they may s. thy name.

122. 9, I will s. thy good.

Prov. 1. 23, they shall s. me, but not find me.

8. 17, those that s. me early shall find me.

11. 27, that diligently s. good.

21. 6, of them that s. death.

23. 30, they that go to s. mixed wine.

25. 1, I will s. it yet again.

Eccles. 1. 13; 7. 25, gave my heart to s. wisdom.

Cant. 3. 2, I will s. him whom my soul loveth.

Is. 1. 17, learn to do well, s. judgment.

8. 19, should not a people s. unto their God?

19. 3, they shall s. to charmers.

34. 16, s. ye out of the book of the Lord.

41. 17, when the needy s. water.

45. 19, I said not, s. ye my face in vain.

Jer. 5. 1, any that s. the truth.

29. 13, ye shall s. me, and find when ye search.

30. 17, Zion, whom no man s. after.

38. 4, this man s. not welfare of people.

Lam. 3. 25, the Lord is good to the soul that s. him.

Ezek. 7. 25, they shall s. peace.

34. 16, I will s. that which was lost.

Dan. 9. 3, I set my face to s. by prayer.

Amos 5. 4, s. ye me, and ye shall live.

Zeph. 2. 3, s. ye the Lord, all ye meek.

Mal. 2. 7, they should s. the law at his mouth.

Matt. 6. 32, after these things do the Gentiles s.

33; Luke 12. 31, s. ye first the kingdom of God.

7. 7: Luke 11. 9, s., and ye shall find.

12. 39: 16. 4, adulterous generation s. a sign.

28. 5; Mark 16. 6, I know that ye s. Jesus.

Mark 1. 37, all men s. for thee.

8. 11, s. of him a sign from heaven.

Luke 13. 7, I come s. fruit.

24, many will s. to enter in.

15. 8, doth she not s. diligently?

19. 10, is come to s. and to save.

24. 6, why s. ye the living among the dead?

John 1. 38, what s. ye?

4. 23, the Father s. such to worship him.

7. 25, is not this he whom they s. to kill?

34, ye shall s. me, and shall not find me.

18. 5, if ye s. me, let these go their way.

20. 15, woman, whom s. thou?

Rom. 3. 11, there is none that s. after God.

1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. after wisdom.

10. 24, let no man s. his own.

13. 5, charity s. not her own.

2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not your's, but you.

Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things.

Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above.

Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them that s. him.

14, declare plainly that they s. a country.

13. 14, but we s. one to come.

1 Pet. 5. 8, s. whom he may devour.

Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. death.

See Jer. 45. 5; Matt. 13. 45; John 6. 24; 1 Cor. 10. 33.

SEEM. Gen. 19. 14, he s. as one that mocked.

29. 20, they s. to him but a few days.

Num. 16. 8, s. it but a small thing?

Prov. 14. 12, there is a way that s. right.

Luke 8. 18, taken that which he s. to have.

24. 11, words s. as idle tales.

1 Cor. 3. 18, if any s. to be wise.

11. 16, if any man s. to be contentious.

Heb. 4. 1, lest any s. to come short.

12. 11, now no chastening s. to be joyous.

See Gen. 27. 12; Eccles. 9. 13; Acts 17. 19; Gal. 2. 6.

SEEMLY. Prov. 19. 10; 26. 1.

SEEN. Gen. 32. 30, I have s. God face to face.

Ex. 14. 13, Egyptians whom ye have s. to day.

Judg. 6. 22, because I have s. an angel.

2 Kin. 20. 15, what have they s.?

Job 13. 1, mine eye hath s. all this.

23. 7, a path the vulture's eye hath not s.

Ps. 37. 25, yet have I not s. the righteous forsaken.

90. 15, years wherein we have s. evil.

Eccles. 6. 5, he hath not s. the sun.

Is. 9. 2, have s. a great light.

64. 4; 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither hath eye s.

66. 8, who hath s. such things?

Matt. 6. 1; 23. 5, to be s. of men.

9. 33, never so s. in Israel.

Mark 9. 1, till they have s. the kingdom of God.

Luke 5. 26, we have s. strange things to day.

John 1. 18, no man hath s. God.

8. 57, hast thou s. Abraham?

14. 9, he that hath s. me, hath s. the Father.

Acts 11. 23, when he had s. the grace of God.

1 Cor. 9. 1, have I not s. Jesus Christ?

1 Tim. 6. 16, whom no man hath s., nor can see.

Heb. 11. 1, evidence of things not s.

1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not s., ye love.

See John 5. 37; 9. 37; 15. 24; 20. 29; Rom. 1. 20.

SEETHE. Ex. 23. 19; 2 Kin. 4. 38; Ezek. 34. 5.

SEIZE. Job 3. 6; Ps. 55. 15; Jer. 49. 24; Matt. 21. 38.

SELF. Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.

SELL. Gen. 25. 31, s. me thy birthright.

37. 27, come, let us s. him.

1 Kin. 21. 25, Ahab did s. himself to work wickedness.

Neh. 5. 8, will ye even s. your brethren?

Prov. 23. 23, buy the truth, and s. it not.

Joel 3. 3, I will s. your sons and daughters.

Amos 8. 5, that we may s. corn.

6, and s. the refuse of the wheat.

Matt. 19. 21; Mark 10. 21; Luke 12. 33; 13. 22, s. that thou hast.

Luke 22. 36, let him s. his garment.

James 4. 13, we will buy and s., and get gain.

See Ps. 44. 12; Prov. 11. 26; 31. 24; Matt. 13. 44.

SELLER. Is. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12, 13; Acts 16. 14.

SEND. Gen. 24. 7, God shall s. his angel.

12, s. me good speed this day.

Ex. 4. 13, s. by hand of him whom thou wilt s.

2 Chr. 7. 13; Ezek. 14. 9, if I s. pestilence.

Ps. 20. 2, s. thee help from the sanctuary.

43. 3, s. out thy light and truth.

118. 25, s. now prosperity.

Is. 6. 8, whom shall I s. s. me.

Matt. 9. 35; Luke 10. 2, s. labourers.

12. 20, till he s. forth judgment.

15. 23, s. her away, for she crieth after us.

Mark 3. 14, that he might s. them to preach.

John 14. 26, when the Father will s. in my name.

17. 8, believed that thou didst s. me.

Rom. 8. 3, God s. his Son in likeness.

See Luke 10. 3; 24. 49; John 20. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 11.

SENSUAL. James 3. 15; Jude 19.

SENT. Gen. 45. 5, God s. me.

Judg. 6. 14, have not I s. thee?

Ps. 77. 17, the skies s. out a sound.

105. 19, he s. leanness into their soul.

107. 20, he s. his word, and healed them.

Jer. 23. 21, I have not s. these prophets.

Matt. 15. 24, I am not s. but to lost sheep.

John 4. 34, the will of him that s. me.

9. 4, work the works of him that s. me.

17. 3, like to know him whom thou hast s.

Acts 10. 25, as soon as I was s. for.

Rom. 10. 15, how shall they preach, except they be s.?

See Is. 61. 1; John 1. 6; 3. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 12.

SENTENCE. Ps. 17. 2, let my s. come forth.

Prov. 16. 10, a divine s. in the lips of the king.

Eccles. 8. 11, because s. is not executed speedily.

2 Cor. 1. 9, of death in ourselves.

See Deut. 17. 9; Jer. 4. 12; Dan. 5. 12; 8. 23.

SEPARATE. Gen. 13. 9, s. thyself from me.

Deut. 19. 2, thou shalt s. three cities.

- Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9, a whisperer *s.* chief friends.
 19. 4, the poor is *s.* from his neighbour.
 Matt. 25. 32, he shall *s.* them.
 Rom. 8. 35, who shall *s.* us from love of God?
 2 Cor. 6. 17, be ye *s.*
 Heb. 7. 26, *s.* from sinners.
See Num. 6. 2; Ezra 10. 11; Is. 56. 3; 59. 2.
SEPARATION. Num. 6. 8; 19. 9; 1. 23; Ezek. 42. 20.
SERPENT. Gen. 3. 1, the *s.* was more subtil.
 49. 17, Dan shall be *s.* by the way.
 Job 26. 13, his hand formed the crooked *s.*
 Ps. 58. 4, like the poison of a *s.*
 140. 3, sharpened their tongues like a *s.*
 Prov. 23. 32, at last it biteth like a *s.*
 Eccles. 10. 8, brekneth a hedge, a *s.* shall bite him.
 11. 5, will bite without enchantment.
 Is. 27. 1, the Lord shall punish the *s.*
 65. 25, dust shall be the *s.* meat.
 Jer. 8. 17, I will send *s.* among you.
 Amos 9. 3, I will command the *s.*
 Mic. 7. 17, they shall lick dust like a *s.*
 Matt. 7. 10; Luke 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*
 10. 16, be ye wise as *s.*
 23. 33, ye *s.*, how can ye escape?
 Mark 16. 18, they shall take up *s.*
 John 3. 14, as Moses lifted up the *s.*
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that old *s.*, called the Devil.
See Ex. 4. 3; Num. 21. 8; 2 Kin. 18. 4; James 3. 7.
SERVANT. Gen. 9. 23, a *s.* of *s.* shall he be.
 Job 3. 19, the *s.* is free.
 7. 2, as a *s.* desireth the shadow.
 Ps. 116. 15; 119. 125; 143. 12, I am thy *s.*
 Prov. 22. 7, the borrower is *s.* to the lender.
 22. 19, a *s.* will not be corrected with words.
 Is. 24. 2, as with *s.*, so with master.
 Matt. 10. 25, enough for *s.* to be as his lord.
 23. 21, good and faithful *s.*
 Luke 12. 47, that *s.* which knew his lord's will.
 17. 10, unprofitable *s.*
 John 8. 35, the *s.* abideth not in house for ever.
 15. 15, the *s.* knoweth not what his lord doeth.
 1 Cor. 7. 21, art thou called, being a *s.*?
 23, be not ye the *s.* of men.
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 13, *s.*, be obedient.
See Rom. 6. 16; Col. 4. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Rev. 22. 3.
SERVE. Gen. 25. 23, elder shall *s.* the younger.
 Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13; 13. 4; Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14;
 1 Sam. 7. 3; 12. 14, thou shalt fear the Lord, and *s.*
 him.
 Josh. 24. 15, choose ye whom ye will *s.*
 1 Chr. 28. 9, *s.* him with a perfect heart.
 Job 21. 15, what is the Almighty, that we should *s.*
 him?
 Ps. 22. 30, a seed shall *s.* him.
 72. 11, all nations shall *s.* him.
 Is. 43. 23, I have not caused thee to *s.*
 21, thou hast made me to *s.* with thy sins.
 Jer. 5. 19, so shall ye *s.* strangers.
 Dan. 6. 16, thy God whom thou *s.* will deliver.
 Zeph. 3. 9, to *s.* him with one consent.
 Mal. 3. 17, spareth his son that *s.* him.
 18, between him that *s.* God and him that.
 Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 13, no man can *s.* two masters.
 Luke 10. 40, hath left me to *s.* alone.
 15. 29, these many years do I *s.* thee.
 John 12. 26, if any man *s.* me, let him follow me.
 Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and *s.* tables.
 Rom. 6. 6, henceforth we should not *s.* sin.
 Gal. 5. 13, by love *s.* one another.
 Col. 3. 24, for ye *s.* the Lord Christ.
 1 Thess. 1. 9, turned from idols to *s.* living God.
 Rev. 7. 15, they *s.* him day and night.
See Luke 22. 27; Acts 13. 36; Heb. 9. 14; 12. 28.
SERVICE. Ex. 12. 26, what mean ye by this *s.*?
 1 Chr. 29. 5, who is willing to consecrate his *s.*?
 John 16. 2, will think he doeth God *s.*
 Rom. 12. 1, your reasonable *s.*
 Eph. 6. 7, doing *s.* as to the Lord.
 Phil. 2. 30, to supply your lack of *s.*
See Ezra 6. 18; Ps. 104. 14; Jer. 22. 13.
SET. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord *s.* a mark on Cain.
 9. 13, I do *s.* my bow in the cloud.
 Deut. 1. 8, I have *s.* the land before thee.
 Job 33. 5, *s.* thy words in order.
 Ps. 16. 8, I have *s.* the Lord before me.
 20. 5, we will *s.* up our banners.
 91. 14, he hath *s.* his love upon me.
 Eccles. 7. 14, hath *s.* the one against the other.
 Cant. 8. 6, *s.* me as a seal upon thine heart.
 Matt. 5. 14, a city *s.* on a hill.
 Acts 18. 10, no man shall *s.* on thee.
 Heb. 6. 18, the hope *s.* before us.
See Ps. 75. 7; 107. 41; Eph. 1. 20; Col. 3. 2.
- SETTLE.** Zeph. 1. 12; Luke 21. 14; Col. 1. 23.
SEVER. Lev. 20. 26; Ezek. 39. 14; Matt. 13. 49.
SEW. Gen. 3. 7; Job 14. 17; Eccles. 3. 7; Mark 2. 21.
SHADE. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *s.*
SHADOW. Gen. 19. 8, the *s.* of my roof.
 Job 7. 2, as a servant earnestly desireth the *s.*
 14. 2, he fleeth as a *s.*, and continueth not.
 17. 7, all my members are as a *s.*
 Ps. 91. 1, under the *s.* of the Almighty.
 102. 11, my days are like a *s.*
 144. 4; Eccles. 8. 13, his days are as a *s.*
 Eccles. 6. 12, his vain life which he spendeth as a *s.*
 Cant. 2. 3, under his *s.* with great delight.
 17; 4. 6, till the *s.* flee away.
 Is. 4. 6, for a *s.* in the daytime.
 25. 4, a *s.* from the heat.
 32. 2, as the *s.* of a great rock.
 49. 2; 51. 16, in the *s.* of his hand.
 Jer. 6. 4, the *s.* of evening are stretched out.
 Lam. 4. 20, under his *s.* we shall live.
 Hos. 14. 7, they that dwell under his *s.* shall return.
 Acts 5. 15, the *s.* of Peter might overshadow.
 James 1. 17, with whom is no *s.* of turning.
See Judg. 9. 15, 36; Is. 38. 8; Jonah 4. 5.
SHAFT. Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Is. 49. 2.
SHAKE. Judg. 16. 20, I will *s.* myself.
 Ps. 29. 8, the voice of the Lord *s.* the wilderness.
 72. 16, the fruit thereof shall *s.* like Lebanon.
 Is. 2. 19, when he ariseth to *s.* the earth.
 13. 13; Joel 3. 16; Hag. 2. 6, 21, I will *s.* the heavens.
 52. 2, *s.* thyself from the dust.
 Hag. 2. 7, I will *s.* all nations.
 Matt. 11. 7; Luke 7. 24, a reed *s.* with the wind.
 Luke 6. 35, good measure, *s.* together.
 2 Thess. 2. 2, be not soon *s.* in mind.
 Heb. 12. 26, I *s.* not the earth only.
 27, things which cannot be *s.*
See Job 9. 6; Ezek. 37. 7; Matt. 24. 29.
SHAME. Ps. 4. 2, turn my glory into *s.*
 40. 14; 83. 17, let them be put to *s.*
 Prov. 10. 5; 17. 2, a son that causeth *s.*
 Is. 61. 7, for your *s.* ye shall have double.
 Jer. 51. 51, *s.* hath covered our faces.
 Ezek. 16. 32, bear thine own *s.*
 Dan. 12. 2, awake, some to *s.*
 Zeph. 3. 5, the unjust knoweth no *s.*
 Luke 14. 9, with *s.* to take lowest room.
 Acts 5. 41, worthy to suffer *s.*
 1 Cor. 6. 5; 15. 34, I speak this to your *s.*
 Eph. 5. 12, a *s.* even to speak of those things.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose glory is in their *s.*
 Heb. 6. 6, put him to an open *s.*
 12. 2, despising the *s.*
See 1 Cor. 11. 6; 14. 35; 1 Thess. 2. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
SHAPE. Luke 3. 22; John 5. 37; Rev. 9. 7.
SHARP. 1 Sam. 13. 20, to *s.* every man his share.
 21, a file to *s.* the goads.
 Ps. 52. 2, tongue like a *s.* razor.
 140. 3, they *s.* their tongues like a serpent.
 Prov. 25. 16, false witness is *s.* arrow.
 27. 17, iron *s.* iron, so a man *s.* his friend.
 Is. 41. 15, a *s.* threshing instrument.
 Acts 15. 39, the contention was so *s.*
 Heb. 4. 12, *s.* than any sword.
See Mic. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 13. 10; Rev. 1. 16; 14. 14.
SHEAF. Deut. 24. 19; Ruth 2. 7; Ps. 126. 6; 129. 7.
SHEARERS. Gen. 38. 12; 1 Sam. 25. 7; Is. 53. 7.
SHEATH. 1 Sam. 17. 31; 1 Chr. 21. 27; Ezek. 21. 3.
SHED. Gen. 9. 6, by man shall his blood be *s.*
 Matt. 26. 28, is *s.* for many for remission of sins.
 Rom. 5. 5, love of God *s.* in our hearts.
 Tit. 3. 6, which he *s.* on us abundantly.
 Heb. 9. 22, without *s.* of blood is no remission.
See Ezek. 18. 10; 22. 3; Acts 2. 33.
SHEEP. Gen. 4. 2, Abel was a keeper of *s.*
 Num. 27. 17; 1 Kin. 22. 17; 2 Chr. 18. 16; Matt. 9. 36;
 Mark 6. 34, as *s.* which have no shepherd.
 1 Sam. 15. 14, what meaneth this bleating of *s.*?
 Ps. 49. 14, like *s.* they are laid in the grave.
 95. 7; 100. 3, we are the *s.* of his hand.
 Is. 53. 6, all we like *s.* have gone astray.
 Jer. 12. 3, pull them out like *s.* for slaughter.
 Ezek. 34. 6, my *s.* wandered.
 Matt. 7. 15, false prophets in *s.* clothing.
 10. 6, go rather to lost *s.*
 12. 12, how much is a man better than a *s.*?
 John 10. 2, that entereth by door is shepherd of *s.*
 11, the good shepherd giveth his life for the *s.*
 21. 16, feed my *s.*
See Matt. 10. 16; 12. 11; 18. 12; 25. 32; Heb. 13. 20.
SHEET. Judg. 14. 12; Acts 10. 11; 11. 5.
SHELTER. Job 24. 8; Ps. 61. 3.

SHEPHERD. Gen. 46. 34, *s.* abomination to Egyptians.

Ps. 23. 1, the Lord is my *s.*

Is. 13. 20, nor shall *s.* make their fold there.

40. 11, he shall feed his flock like a *s.*

56. 11, they are *s.* that cannot understand.

Jer. 23. 4, I will set *s.* over them who shall feed.

50. 6, their *s.* have caused them to go astray.

Amos 3. 12, as the *s.* taketh out of the mouth.

Zech. 11. 17, woe to the idol *s.*

John 10. 14, I am the good *s.*

See Zech. 11. 3; Luke 2. 8; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4.

SHIELD. Judg. 5. 8, was there a *s.* seen?

Ps. 5. 12, compass him with a *s.*

33. 20; 59. 11; 84. 9, the Lord is our *s.*

84. 11, a sun and *s.*

Is. 21. 5, anoint the *s.*

Eph. 6. 16, taking the *s.* of faith.

See Prov. 30. 5; Jer. 51. 11; Ezek. 23. 24; 39. 9.

SHINE. Job 22. 28, the light shall *s.* upon thy ways.

29. 3, when his candle *s.* upon my head.

Ps. 104. 15, oil to make his face *s.*

139. 12, the night *s.* as the day.

Prov. 4. 18, light that *s.* more and more.

Is. 9. 2, upon them hath the light *s.*

60. 1, arise, *s.*, for thy light is come.

Dan. 12. 3, wise shall *s.* as the brightness.

Matt. 5. 16, let your light so *s.*

13. 43, the righteous *s.* as the sun.

2 Cor. 4. 6, God, who commanded the light to *s.*

See John 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 2. 8; Rev. 1. 16.

SHOCK. Judg. 15. 5; Job 5. 26.

SHOOT. Mark 6. 9; Eph. 6. 15.

SHOOT. Ps. 22. 7, they *s.* out the lip.

64. 3, to *s.* their arrows, even bitter words.

144. 6, *s.* out thine arrows, and destroy them,

See 1 Chr. 12. 2; Mark 4. 32; Luke 21. 30.

SHORT. Job 17. 12, the light is *s.*

20. 5, triumphing of wicked is *s.*

Ps. 89. 47, remember how *s.* my time is.

Rom. 3. 23, come *s.* of the glory of God.

1 Cor. 7. 23, the time is *s.*

See Num. 11. 23; Is. 50. 2; 59. 1; Matt. 24. 22.

SHORTER. Is. 23. 20, the bed is *s.*

SHORTLY. Gen. 41. 32; Ezek. 7. 8; Rom. 16. 20.

SHOUT. Ps. 47. 5, God is come up with a *s.*

Lam. 3. 8, when I *s.* he shutteth out my prayer.

1 Thess. 4. 16, shall descend with a *s.*

See Num. 23. 21; 1 Sam. 4. 5; Is. 12. 6.

SHOWER. Ps. 65. 10, makest it soft with *s.*

72. 6, like *s.* that water the earth.

Ezek. 34. 26, will cause *s.* to come in season.

See Deut. 32. 2; Job 24. 8; Jer. 3. 3; 14. 22.

SHUN. Acts 20. 27; 2 Tim. 2. 16.

SHUT. Gen. 7. 16, the Lord *s.* him in.

Is. 22. 22, he shall open, and none shall *s.*

60. 11, thy gates shall not be *s.* day nor night.

Jer. 36. 5, I am *s.* up, I cannot go to house of the

Lord.

Lam. 3. 8, he *s.* out my prayer.

See Gal. 3. 23; 1 John 3. 17; Rev. 3. 7; 20. 3.

SICK. Prov. 13. 12, maketh the heart *s.*

23. 35, stricken me, and I was not *s.*

Cant. 2. 5, I am *s.* of love.

Is. 1. 5, the whole head is *s.*

Hos. 7. 5, made him *s.* with bottles of wine.

Matt. 8. 14, wife's mother *s.*

James 5. 14, is any *s.*? call elders of the church.

15, prayer of faith shall save the *s.*

SICKNESS. Ps. 41. 3; Eccles. 5. 17; Matt. 8. 17.

SIFT. Is. 30. 23; Amos 9. 9; Luke 22. 31.

SIGHT. Ex. 3. 3, this great *s.*

Deut. 28. 34, for *s.* of thine eyes.

Eccles. 6. 9, better is *s.* of eyes.

Matt. 11. 5; 20. 34; Luke 7. 21, blind receive *s.*

26; Luke 10. 21, it seemed good in thy *s.*

21. 18, 42; Acts 22. 13, receive thy *s.*

Rom. 12. 17, things honest *s.* of all men.

2 Cor. 5. 7, walk by faith, not by *s.*

See Eccles. 11. 9; Is. 43. 4; Dan. 4. 11; Heb. 4. 13.

SIGN. Is. 7. 11, ask thee a *s.* of the Lord.

55. 13, for an everlasting *s.*

Ezek. 12. 6, I have set thee for a *s.*

Dan. 4. 3, how great are his *s.*?

Matt. 16. 3, *s.* of the times.

Mark 16. 20, with *s.* following.

Luke 2. 34, for a *s.* which shall be spoken against.

John 4. 48, except ye see *s.*

Acts 2. 22, man approved of God by *s.*

4. 30, that *s.* may be done by the name.

See Rom. 4. 11; 15. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 22; Rev. 15. 1.

SIGNIFY. John 12. 33; Heb. 9. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 11.

SILENCE. Matt. 22. 34; 1 Tim. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 15.

SILENT. 1 Sam. 2. 9, *s.* in darkness.

Ps. 28. 1, be not *s.* to me.

31. 17, let the wicked be *s.* in the grave.

Zech. 2. 13, be *s.*, all flesh, before the Lord.

See Ps. 22. 2; 30. 12; Is. 47. 5; Jer. 8. 14.

SILLY. Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 6.

SILVER. 1 Kin. 10. 27, king made *s.* as stones.

Job 22. 25, thou shalt have plenty of *s.*

Ps. 12. 6; 66. 10, as *s.* is tried.

Prov. 8. 10, receive instruction, and not *s.*

Eccles. 5. 10, he that loveth *s.* shall not be satisfied.

Is. 1. 22, thy *s.* is become dross.

Jer. 6. 30, as a refiner and purifier of *s.*

Mal. 3. 3, sit as a refiner and purifier of *s.*

See Gen. 44. 2; Eccles. 12. 6; Matt. 27. 6; Acts 19. 24.

SIMILITUDE. Num. 12. 8, the *s.* of the Lord.

Deut. 4. 12, saw no *s.*

Ps. 144. 12, after the *s.* of a palace.

Rom. 5. 14, after the *s.* of Adam's transgression.

James 3. 9, made after the *s.* of God.

See Hos. 12. 10; Dan. 10. 16; Heb. 7. 13.

SIMPLE. Ps. 19. 7, making wise the *s.*

116. 6, the Lord preserveth the *s.*

119. 130, it giveth understanding to the *s.*

Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; the *s.* pass on, and are punished.

Rom. 16. 18, deceive the hearts of the *s.*

See Prov. 7. 7; 8. 5; 9. 4; 14. 15; 19. 25.

SIN (n.). Gen. 4. 7, lieth at the door.

Num. 27. 3, died in his own *s.*

Deut. 24. 16; 2 Kin. 14. 6; 2 Chr. 25. 4, put to death

for his own *s.*

Job 10. 6, thou searchest after my *s.*

Ps. 19. 13, from presumptuous *s.*

25. 7, remember not *s.* of my youth.

35. 1, blessed is he whose *s.* is covered.

38. 18, I will be sorry for my *s.*

61. 3, my *s.* is ever before me.

90. 8, our secret *s.*

103. 10, hath not dealt with us according to our *s.*

Prov. 5. 22, holden with cords of *s.*

10. 19, in multitude of words there wanteth not *s.*

14. 9, fools make a mock at *s.*

34. *s.* is a reproach to any people.

Is. 30. 1, to add *s.* to *s.*

43. 25; 44. 22, not remember *s.*

53. 10, offering for *s.*

12, bare the *s.* of many.

Jer. 51. 5, land filled with *s.*

Ezek. 33. 16, none of his *s.* shall be mentioned.

Hos. 4. 8, they eat up *s.* of my people.

Mic. 6. 7, fruit of my body for *s.* of my soul.

Matt. 12. 31, all manner of *s.* shall be forgiven.

John 1. 29, the *s.* of the world.

8. 7, he that is without *s.*

16. 8, will reprove the world of *s.*

19. 11, hath the greater *s.*

Acts 7. 60, lay not this *s.* to their charge.

22. 16, wash away thy *s.*

Rom. 5. 20, where *s.* abounded.

6. 1, shall we continue in *s.*?

7. 7, I had not known *s.*

14. 23, whatsoever is not of faith is *s.*

2 Cor. 5. 21, made him to be *s.* for us.

2 Thess. 2. 3, that man of *s.*

1 Pet. 2. 24, his own self bare our *s.*

See 1 John 1. 8; 3. 4; 4. 10; 5. 16; Rev. 1. 5.

SIN (v.). Gen. 42. 22, do not *s.* against the child.

Ex. 9. 27; 10. 16; Num. 22. 34; Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 15.

26. 21; 2 Sam. 12. 13; Job 7. 20; Ps. 41. 4; Matt.

27. 4; Luke 15. 18, I have *s.*

Job 10. 14, if I *s.*, thou markest me.

Ps. 4. 4, stand in awe, and *s.* not.

39. 1, that I *s.* not with my tongue.

Prov. 8. 36, he that *s.* against me.

Is. 43. 27, thy first father hath *s.*

Ezek. 18. 4, the soul that *s.*, it shall die.

Hos. 13. 2, now they *s.* more and more.

Matt. 13. 21, how oft shall my brother *s.*?

John 5. 14; 8. 11, *s.* no more.

Rom. 6. 15, shall we *s.*, because.

1 Cor. 15. 34, awake to righteousness, and *s.* not.

Eph. 4. 26, be ye angry, and *s.* not.

1 John 3. 9, he cannot *s.*, because born of God.

See Num. 15. 28; Job 1. 5, 22; Rom. 3. 23.

SINCERE. Phil. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 2.

SINCERITY. Josh. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 5. 8; Eph. 6. 24.

SINFUL. Luke 5. 8; 24. 7; Rom. 7. 13; 8. 3.

SINGING. Ps. 100. 2; 126. 2; Cant. 2. 12; Eph. 5. 19.

SINGLE. Matt. 6. 22; Luke 11. 34.

SINGLENESS. Acts 2. 46; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22.

SINNER. Gen. 13. 13, men of Sodom *s.* exceedingly.

- Pa. 1. 1, standeth not in way of s.
 25. 8, teach s. in the way.
 26. 9, gather not my soul with s.
 51. 13. s. shall be converted.
 Prov. 1. 10, if s. entice thee:
 13. 21, evil pursueth s.
 Eccles. 9. 18, one s. destroyeth much good.
 Is. 33. 14, the s. in Zion are afraid.
 Matt. 9. 11; Mark 2. 16; Luke 5. 30; 15. 2, eat with s.
 13; Mark 2. 17; Luke 5. 32, calls s. to repentance.
 11. 19; Luke 7. 34, a friend of s.
 Luke 7. 37, woman who was a s.
 13. 2, suppose ye these were s. above all?
 15. 7, 10, joy over one s.
 18. 13, be merciful to me a s.
 John 9. 16, how can a man that is a s. do such?
 25, whether he be a s., I know not.
 Rom. 5. 8, while we were yet s.
 19, many were made s.
 Heb. 7. 26, separate from s.
 See James 4. 8; 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 18; Jude 15.
SISTER. Job 17. 14; Prov. 7. 4; Matt. 12. 50; 1 Tim. 5. 2.
SIT. 2 Kin. 7. 3, why s. we here till we die?
 Ps. 69. 12, they that s. in the gate.
 107. 10, such as s. in darkness.
 Is. 30. 7, their strength is to s. still.
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we s. still?
 Ezek. 33. 31, they s. before thee as thy people.
 Mic. 4. 4, they s. every man under his vine.
 Mal. 3. 3, he shall s. as a refiner.
 Matt. 20. 23; Mark 10. 37, to s. on my right hand.
 See Prov. 23. 1; Lam. 3. 63; Acts 2. 2.
SITUATION. 2 Kin. 2. 19; Ps. 48. 2.
SKILFUL. 1 Chr. 28. 21; Ps. 33. 3; Ezek. 21. 31; Dan. 1. 4.
SKILL. 2 Chr. 2. 7; Eccles. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 17; 9. 22.
SKIN. Ex. 34. 29, wist not that s. of his face shone.
 Job 2. 4, s. for s.
 10. 11, thou hast clothed me with s. and flesh.
 19. 26, though after my s. worms destroy.
 Jer. 13. 26, can the Ethiopian change his s.?
 Ezek. 37. 6, I will cover you with s.
 Heb. 11. 37, wandered in sheep-s.
 See Gen. 3. 21; 27. 16; Ps. 102. 5; Mic. 3. 2; Mark 1. 6.
SKIP. Ps. 29. 6; 114. 4; Jer. 48. 27.
SKIRT. Ps. 133. 2; Jer. 2. 34; Zech. 8. 23.
SLACK. Deut. 7. 10; Prov. 10. 4; Zeph. 3. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
SLAIN. Gen. 4. 23, I have s. a man.
 Prov. 7. 26, strong men have been s. by her.
 22. 13, the slothful man saith, I shall be s.
 24. 11, deliver those ready to be s.
 Is. 22. 2, thy s. men are not s. with sword.
 26. 12, earth shall no more cover her s.
 66. 16, the s. of the Lord shall be many.
 Jer. 9. 1, weep for the s. of my people.
 Lam. 4. 9, s. with sword better than s. with hunger.
 Ezek. 37. 9, breathe upon these s.
 Eph. 2. 16, having s. the enmity.
 Rev. 5. 6, a Lamb as it had been s.
 See 1 Sam. 18. 7; 22. 21; Luke 9. 22; Heb. 11. 37.
SLAUGHTER. Ps. 44. 22, as sheep for the s.
 Is. 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, brought as a lamb to the s.
 Jer. 7. 32; 19. 6, valley of s.
 Ezek. 9. 2, every man a s. weapon.
 See Hos. 5. 2; Zech. 11. 4; Acts 9. 1; James 5. 5.
SLAVE. Jer. 2. 14; Rev. 18. 13.
SLAY. Gen. 13. 25, far from thee to s. the righteous.
 Job 9. 23, if the scourge s. suddenly.
 13. 15, though he s. me.
 See Gen. 4. 15; Ex. 21. 14; Neh. 4. 11; Luke 11. 49; 19. 27.
SLEEP (v.). 1 Sam. 26. 12, deep s. from God.
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, when deep s. falleth.
 Ps. 13. 3, lest I sleep the s. of death.
 127. 2, giveth his beloved s.
 Prov. 3. 24, thy s. shall be sweet.
 6. 10; 24. 33, yet a little s.
 20. 13, love not s., lest thou come to poverty.
 Eccles. 5. 12, the s. of a labouring man is sweet.
 Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual s.
 Luke 9. 32, heavy with s.
 John 11. 13, of taking rest in s.
 Rom. 13. 11, high time to awake out of s.
 See Dan. 2. 1; 6. 18; 8. 13; Acts 16. 27; 20. 9.
SLEEP (v.). Ex. 22. 27, raiment, wherein shall he s.?
 Job 7. 21, now shall I s. in the dust.
 Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down and s.
 121. 4, shall neither slumber nor s.
 Prov. 4. 16, they s. not, except they have done.
 6. 22, when thou s., it shall keep thee.
 Prov. 10. 5, he that s. in harvest is a son that causeth shame.
 Cant. 5. 2, I a., but my heart waketh.
 Dan. 12. 2, many that s. the dust.
 Matt. 9. 24; Mark 8. 39; Luke 8. 52, not dead, but s.
 13. 25, while men s., the enemy separated.
 26. 49; Mark 14. 41, s. on now.
 Mark 13. 36, coming suddenly he find you s.
 Luke 22. 46, why s. ye? Rise and pray.
 John 11. 11, our friend Lazarus s.
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this cause many s.
 15. 51, we shall not all s.
 Eph. 5. 14, awake thou that s.
 1 Thess. 4. 14, them which s. in Jesus.
 5. 6, let us not s., as do others.
 7, they that s. in the night.
 10, that whether we wake or s.
 See Gen. 28. 11; 1 Kin. 18. 27; Acts 12. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 20.
SLEIGHT. Eph. 4. 14, the s. of men.
SLEW. Judg. 9. 54, a woman s. him.
 1 Sam. 17. 36, s. both the lion and the bear.
 29. 5, Saul hath s. his thousands.
 2 Kin. 10. 9, who s. these?
 Ps. 78. 34, when he s. them, then they sought him.
 Is. 66. 3, he that killeth an ox is as if he s. a man.
 Dan. 5. 19, whom he would he s.
 Matt. 23. 35, whom ye s. between temple and altar.
 Acts 5. 30; 10. 39, whom ye s. and hanged on a tree.
 22. 20, keep the raiment of them that s. him.
 Rom. 7. 11, sin, by the commandment, s. me.
 See Gen. 4. 8; Ex. 2. 12; 13. 15; Neh. 9. 26; Lam. 2. 4.
SLIDE. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 26. 1; 37. 31; Hos. 4. 16.
SLIGHTLY. Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, healed hurt s.
SLIME. Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10; Ex. 2. 3.
SLIP. 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my feet did not s.
 Job 12. 5, he that is ready to s.
 Ps. 17. 5, that my footsteps s. not.
 38. 16, when my foot s., they magnify themselves.
 73. 2, my steps had well nigh s.
 Heb. 2. 1, lest we should let them s.
 See Deut. 19. 5; 1 Sam. 19. 10; Ps. 94. 18.
SLIPPERY. Ps. 35. 6; 73. 18; Jer. 23. 12.
SLOTHFUL. Judg. 18. 9, be not s. to possess.
 Matt. 25. 26, thou s. servant.
 Rom. 12. 11, not s. in business.
 Heb. 6. 12, that ye be not s.
 See Prov. 18. 9; 19. 24; 24. 30; Eccles. 10. 18.
SLOW. Ex. 4. 10, I am s. of speech.
 Neh. 9. 17, a God s. to anger.
 Prov. 14. 29, s. to wrath is of great understanding.
 Luke 24. 25, s. of heart.
 See Acts 27. 7; Tit. 1. 12; James 1. 19.
SLUMBER. Ps. 121. 3, that keepeth thee will not s.
 Prov. 6. 4, give not s. to thine eyelids.
 10; 24. 33, a little more s.
 Is. 5. 27, none shall s. among them.
 56. 10, loving to s.
 Nah. 3. 18, thy shepherds s.
 Rom. 11. 8, hath given them the spirit of s.
 See Job 33. 15; Matt. 25. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 3.
SMALL. Ex. 16. 14, s. round thing, s. as hoar frost.
 18. 22, every s. matter they shall judge.
 Num. 16. 9, s. thing that God hath separated.
 13, a s. thing that thou hast brought us.
 Deut. 9. 21, I ground the calf s., even as s. as dust.
 32. 2, doctrine distil as s. rain.
 2 Sam. 7. 19; 1 Chr. 17. 17, yet a s. thing in thy sight.
 1 Kin. 2. 20, one s. petition of thee.
 2 Kin. 19. 26, inhabitants of s. power.
 Job 8. 7, thy beginning was s.
 15. 11, are consolations of God s.?
 36. 27, he maketh s. the drops of water.
 Ps. 119. 141, I am s.
 Prov. 24. 10, thy strength is s.
 Is. 7. 13, is it a s. thing to weary men?
 16. 14, remnant very s. and feeble.
 40. 15, nations as the s. dust.
 54. 7, for a moment.
 60. 22, a s. one shall become a strong nation.
 Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee s. among the heath n.
 Dan. 11. 23, strong with a s. people.
 Amos 7. 2, by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is s.
 Zech. 4. 10, the day of s. things.
 Mark 8. 7; John 6. 9, a few s. fishes.
 Acts 12. 18; 19. 23, no s. stir.
 15. 2, had no s. dissension.
 James 3. 4, turned with very s. helm.
 See Jer. 44. 28; Ezek. 34. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 2.
SMART. Prov. 11. 15, shall s. for it.
SMELL. Gen. 27. 27, as s. of field which the Lord hath blessed.

Deut. 4. 28, gods that neither see nor s.
 Job 39. 25, he s. the battle.
 Ps. 45. 8, thy garments s. of myrrh.
 115. 6, noses have thee, but they s. not.
 Is. 3. 24, instead of sweet s.
 Dan. 3. 27, nor the s. of fire.
 1 Cor. 12. 17, hearing, where were the s. ?
 Eph. 5. 2, sacrifice for sweet-s. savour.
 Phil. 4. 18, an odour of a sweet s.
 See Cant. 1. 12; 2. 13; 4. 10; 7. 8; Amos 5. 21.
SMITE. Ex. 2. 13, wherfore s. thou ?
 21. 12, he that s. a. mar.
 1 Sam. 26. 8, I will not s. him the second time.
 2 Kin. 6. 18, s. this people with blindness.
 21, shall I s. them ?
 Ps. 121. 6, the sun shall not s. thee by day.
 141. 5, let the righteous s. me.
 Prov. 19. 25, s. a scorner.
 Is. 10. 24, he shall s. thee with a rod.
 49. 10, neither shall heat s. thee.
 50. 6, gave my back to the s.
 58. 4, to s. with the fist of wickedness.
 Jer. 18. 18, let us s. him with the tongue.
 Lam. 3. 30, giveth his cheek to him that s.
 Ezek. 7. 9, know that I am the Lord that s.
 21. 14, prophesy, and s. thine hands together.
 Nah. 2. 10, the knee s. together.
 Zech. 13. 7, awake, O sword, and s. the shepherd.
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I s. the earth with a curse.
 Matt. 5. 39, s. thee on the right cheek.
 24. 49, shall begin to s. his fellow-servants.
 Luke 22. 49, shall we s. with sword ?
 John 18. 23, why s. thou me ?
 See Luke 6. 29; Acts 23. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 20; Rev. 11. 6.
SMITH. 1 Sam. 13. 19; Is. 44. 12; Jer. 21. 1.
SMITTEN. Num. 22. 28, that thou hast s.
 Deut. 28. 25, cause thee to be s.
 1 Sam. 4. 3, why hath the Lord s. us ?
 2 Kin. 13. 19, thou shouldst have s. five or six times.
 Ps. 3. 7, thou hast s. all mine enemies.
 102. 4, my heart is s.
 Is. 24. 12, the gate is s. with destruction.
 53. 4, s. of God.
 Jer. 2. 30, in vain have I s. your children.
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath s., and he will bind.
 Amos 4. 9, I have s. you.
 See Job 16. 10; Ezek. 22. 13; Acts 23. 3.
SMOKE. Gen. 19. 28, as the s. of a furnace.
 Deut. 29. 20, the anger of the Lord shall s.
 Ps. 37. 20, wicked consume into s.
 68. 2, as s. is driven away.
 74. 1, why doth thy anger s. ?
 102. 3, my days are consumed like s.
 104. 32; 144. 5, he toucheth the hills, and they s.
 119. 83, like a bottle in the s.
 Prov. 10. 26, as s. to the eyes.
 Is. 6. 4, the house was filled with s.
 34. 10, the s. thereof shall go up for ever.
 51. 6, the heavens shall vanish like s.
 65. 5, these are a s. in my nose.
 Hos. 13. 3, as the s. out of a chimney.
 See Rev. 9. 2; 14. 11; 15. 8; 18. 9; 19. 3.
SMOKING. Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 20. 18; Is. 42. 3; Matt. 12. 20.
SMOOTH. Gen. 27. 11, I am a s. man.
 1 Sam. 17. 40; Is. 57. 6, five s. stones.
 Is. 30. 10, speak unto us s. things.
 Luke 3. 5, rough ways shall be made s.
 See Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 5. 3; Is. 41. 7.
SMOTE. Num. 20. 11, Moses s. the rock twice.
 Judg. 15. 8, Samson s. them hip and thigh.
 1 Sam. 24. 5, David's heart s. him.
 Is. 60. 10, in my wrath I s. thee.
 Jer. 31. 19, I s. upon my thigh.
 Hag. 2. 17, I s. you with blasting and mildew.
 Matt. 26. 68; Luke 22. 64, who is he that s. thee ?
 Luke 13. 18, s. upon his breast.
 Acts 12. 23, immediately angel s. him.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 7; Dan. 2. 34; Matt. 27. 30.
SNARE. Ex. 10. 7, this man be a s. unto us.
 Deut. 7. 25, nor take silver of idols, lest thou be s.
 12. 30, take heed that thou be not s. by them.
 Josh. 23. 13, they shall be s. unto you.
 Judg. 8. 27, which thing became a s. to Gideon.
 1 Sam. 18. 21, that she may be a s.
 28. 9, wherfore layest thou a s. for my life ?
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, the s. of death prevented me.
 Job 18. 8, he walketh on a s.
 22. 10, s. are round about thee.
 Ps. 11. 6, on the wicked he shall rain s.
 38. 12, they lay s. for me.
 64. 5, commune of laying s. privily.
 69. 22, let their table become a s.
 91. 3, deliver thee from s. of fowler.

Ps. 124. 7, the s. is broken.
 Prov. 6. 2; 12. 13, s. with words of thy mouth.
 7. 23, as a bird hasteth to the s.
 13. 14; 14. 27, the s. of death.
 18. 7, a fool's lips are the s. of his soul.
 22. 25, learn his ways, and get a s. to thy soul.
 29. 8, bring city into s.
 25, fear of man bringeth a s.
 Eccles. 9. 12, s. in an evil time.
 Is. 24. 17; Jer. 49. 43, the s. are upon thee.
 Lam. 3. 47, fear and a s. is come upon us.
 Ezek. 12. 13, he shall be taken in my s.
 Hos. 9. 8, the prophet is a s.
 Amos 3. 5, can a bird fall in a s. ?
 Luke 21. 35, as a s. shall it come.
 1 Tim. 3. 7, lest he fall into the s.
 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into a s.
 2 Tim. 2. 26, recover out of the s. of the devil.
 See Ex. 23. 33; Deut. 7. 16; Judg. 2. 3; Eccles. 7. 26.
SNATCH. Is. 9. 20, shall s. and be hungry.
SNOW. Ex. 8. 6; Num. 12. 10; 2 Kin. 5. 27, leprous as s.
 2 Sam. 23. 26, slew lion in time of s.
 Job 6. 16, wherein the s. is hid.
 9. 30, wash myself in s. water.
 24. 19, drought and heat consume the s. waters.
 37. 6, saith to s., be thou on the earth.
 33. 22, the treasures of the s.
 Ps. 51. 7, I shall be whiter than s.
 147. 16, he giveth s. like wool.
 Prov. 25. 13, cold of s. in harvest.
 26. 1, as s. in summer.
 31. 21, she is not afraid of the s.
 Is. 1. 18, your sins shall be white as s.
 55. 10, as the s. from heaven returneth not.
 Jer. 18. 14, will a man leave the s. of Lebanon ?
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites purer than s.
 Dan. 7. 9; Matt. 28. 3; Mark 9. 3, garment white as s.
 See Ps. 68. 14; 148. 8; Rev. 1. 14.
SNUFFED. Jer. 14. 6; Mal. 1. 13.
SOAKED. Is. 34. 7, land s. with blood.
SOAP. Jer. 2. 22; Mal. 3. 2.
SOBER. 2 Cor. 5. 13, s. for your cause.
 1 Thess. 5. 6, let us watch and be s.
 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8, a bishop must be s.
 Tit. 2. 2, aged men be s.
 4, teach young women to be s.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, be ye therefore s., and watch.
 See Acts 26. 25; Rom. 12. 3; Tit. 2. 6.
SODDEN. Ex. 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15; Lam. 4. 10.
SOFT. Job 23. 16, God maketh my heart s.
 41. 3, will he speak s. words ?
 Ps. 65. 10, thou makest it s. with showers.
 Prov. 15. 1, a s. answer turneth away wrath.
 25. 15, a s. tongue breaketh the bow.
 See Ps. 55. 21; Matt. 11. 8; Luke 7. 25.
SOFTLY. Gen. 33. 14; Judg. 4. 21; 1 Kin. 21. 27; Is. 33. 15.
SOIL. Ezek. 17. 8, planted in a good s.
SOJOURN. Gen. 19. 9, this fellow came in to s.
 25. 3, s. in this land, and I will be with thee.
 47. 4, to s. in the land are we come.
 Deut. 26. 5, s. with a few, and became a nation.
 Judg. 17. 9, I go to s. where I may find place.
 2 Kin. 8. 1, s. wheresoever thou canst s.
 Ps. 120. 5, woe is me, that I s.
 Is. 23. 7, feet carry her afar off to s.
 Jer. 42. 22, die in place whither ye desire to s.
 Lam. 4. 15, they shall no more s. there.
 Heb. 11. 9, by faith he s. in land of promise.
 1 Pet. 1. 17, pass the time of your s. here in fear.
SOJOURNER. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12.
SOLD. Gen. 31. 15, our father hath s. us.
 45. 4, whom ye s. into Egypt.
 Lev. 25. 23, the land shall not be s. for ever.
 42, shall not be s. as bondmen.
 27. 23, no devoted thing shall be s.
 Deut. 15. 12, if thy brother be s. unto thee.
 32. 30, except thy Rock had s. them.
 1 Kin. 21. 20, thou hast s. thyself to work evil.
 Neh. 5. 8, or shall they be s. unto us ?
 Est. 7. 4, for we are s. to be slain.
 Is. 50. 1, have ye s. yourselves ?
 52. 3, ye have s. yourselves for nought.
 Lam. 5. 4, our wood is s. unto us.
 Joel 3. 7, they have s. a girl for wine.
 Amos 2. 6, they s. the righteous for silver.
 Matt. 10. 29, are not two sparrows s. for a farthing ?
 13. 46, went and s. all that he had.
 18. 25, his lord commanded him to be s.
 21. 12; Mark 11. 15, cast out them that s.
 26. 9; Mark 14. 5, might have been s. for much.
 Luke 17. 28, they bought, they s., they planted.
 Acts 2. 45, and s. their possessions.

- Rom. 7. 14, *s.* under sin.
 1 Cor. 10. 25, whatsoever *s.* in the shambles.
See Luke 12. 43; John 12. 5; Acts 5. 1; Heb. 12. 16.
- SOLDIER.** Ezra 8. 22, ashamed to require *s.*
 Matt. 8. 9; Luke 7. 8, having *s.* under me.
 Luke 3. 14, *s.* demanded, what shall we do?
 Acts 10. 7, a devout *s.*
 2 Tim. 2. 3, as a good *s.* of Jesus Christ.
See 2 Chr. 25. 13; Is. 15. 4; Acts 27. 31.
- SOLE.** Gen. 8. 9, dove found no rest for *s.* of her foot.
 2 Sam. 14. 25; Is. 1. 6, from *s.* of foot to crown.
See Deut. 28. 35, 56, 65; Josh. 1. 3; Job 2. 7.
- SOLEMN.** Ps. 92. 3, sing praise with *s.* sound.
See Num. 19. 10; Is. 1. 13; Lam. 2. 22; Hos. 9. 8.
- SOLEMNITY.** Is. 30. 29, when a holy *s.* is kept.
See Deut. 31. 19; Is. 33. 20; Ezek. 45. 17; 46. 11.
- SOLEMNLY.** Gen. 43. 3; 1 Sam. 8. 9.
- SOLITARY.** Ps. 88. 6, God setteth the *s.* in families.
 107. 4, wandered in a *s.* way.
 Is. 35. 1, the wilderness and *s.* place shall be glad.
See Job 3. 7; 30. 3; Lam. 1. 1; Mic. 7. 11; Mark 1. 35.
- SOME.** Gen. 27. 20, *s.* evil beast.
 Ex. 16. 17, and gathered, *s.* more, *s.* less.
 1 Kin. 13. 13, found *s.* good thing.
 Ps. 20. 7, *s.* trust in chariots.
 69. 20, I looked for *s.* to take pity.
 Dan. 12. 2, *s.* to life, and *s.* to shame.
 Matt. 16. 14; Mark 8. 28; Luke 9. 19, *s.* say thou art
 John the Baptist.
 28. 17, *s.* doubted.
 John 6. 64, *s.* of you that believe not.
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, *s.* cried one thing, *s.* another.
 Rom. 3. 3, what if *s.* did not believe?
 5. 7, *s.* would even dare to die
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were *s.* of you.
 15. 34, *s.* have not knowledge.
 Eph. 4. 11, *s.* propheta, evangelista.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, *s.* men's sins are open.
 Heb. 10. 25, as the manner of *s.* is.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as *s.* men count darkness.
See 1 Tim. 1. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 18; Jude 22.
- SOMEBODY.** Luke 8. 46; Acts 5. 36.
- SOMETIMES.** Eph. 2. 13, *s.* far off.
 5. 8, ye were *s.* darkness.
 Col. 1. 21, *s.* alienated.
See Col. 3. 7; Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
- SOMEWHAT.** 1 Kin. 2. 14; Gal. 2. 6; Rev. 2. 4.
- SON.** Gen. 6. 2; Job 1. 6; 2. 1; 28. 7; John 1. 12; Phil.
 2. 15; 1 John 3. 1, *s.* of God.
 Job 14. 21, his *s.* come to honour.
 Ps. 2. 12, kiss the *s.*, lest he be angry.
 86. 16, save *s.* of thine handmaid.
 116. 16, I am the *s.* of thine handmaid.
 Prov. 10. 1; 13. 1; 15. 20; 17. 2; 19. 26, a wise *s.*
 17. 25; 23. 12, a foolish *s.*
 31. 2, *s.* of my womb, *s.* of my vows.
 Is. 9. 6, unto us *s.* is given.
 14. 12, *s.* of the morning.
 Jer. 35. 5, *s.* of the Rechabites.
 Ezek. 20. 31; 23. 37, *s.* pass through fire.
 Hos. 1. 10, the *s.* of the living God.
 Mal. 3. 17, as a man spareth his *s.*
 Matt. 11. 27, no man knoweth the *S.*
 13. 55; Mark 6. 3; Luke 4. 22, the carpenter's *s.*
 17. 5, this is my beloved *S.*
 22. 42, Christ, whose *s.* is he?
 Luke 1. 12, only *s.* of his mother.
 10. 6, if the *s.* of peace.
 19. 9, he also is *s.* of Abraham.
 John 1. 18; 3. 18, only begotten *S.*
 5. 21, the *S.* quickeneth whom he will.
 8. 35, the *S.* abideth ever.
 36, if the *S.* make you free.
 17. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 3, the *s.* of perdition.
 Acts 4. 36, *s.* of consolation.
 Rom. 1. 9, serve in the gospel of his *S.*
 8. 3, God sending his own *S.*
 29, conformed to the image of his *S.*
 32, spared not his own *S.*
 1 Cor. 4. 14, as my beloved *S.* I warn you.
 Gal. 4. 5, the adoption of *s.*
 7, if a *s.*, then an heir.
 Col. 1. 13, the kingdom of his dear *S.*
 Heb. 2. 10, bringing many *s.* to glory.
 3. 8, though he were *s.*, yet learned he obedience.
 11. 24, refused to be called *s.*
 12. 6, scourgeth every *s.*
 1 John 2. 22, antichrist denieth the *S.*
 5. 12, he that hath the *S.* hath life.
See 1 John 1. 7; 4. 9; 5. 10, 11; Rev. 21. 7.
- SONGS.** Job 30. 9, now I am their *s.*
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, who giveth *s.* in the night.
 Ps. 32. 7, with *s.* of deliverance.
- Ps. 33. 3; Is. 42. 10, sing unto him a new *s.*
 40. 3, he hath put a new *s.* in my mouth.
 69. 12, I was the *s.* of drunkards.
 119. 54, my *s.* in house of my pilgrimage.
 137. 4, the Lord's *s.* in a strange land.
 Prov. 23. 20, that singeth *s.* to an heavy heart.
 Is. 23. 16, sing many *s.*
 35. 10, the ransomed shall come with *s.*
 Ezek. 33. 32, as a very lovely *s.*
 Amos 8. 3, *s.* of the temple.
 Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16, in psalms and spiritual *s.*?
See Cant. 1. 1; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3; 15. 3.
- SOON.** Ex. 2. 18, how is it ye are come so *s.*?
 Job 32. 22, my Maker would *s.* take me away.
 Ps. 37. 2, shall *s.* be cut down.
 38. 3, go astray as *s.* as born.
 68. 31, Ethiopia shall *s.* stretch out her hands.
 90. 10, it is *s.* cut off.
 106. 13, they *s.* forgot his works.
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is *s.* angry.
See Matt. 21. 53; Gal. 1. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 7.
- SORE.** 2 Chr. 6. 29; Is. 1. 6; Luke 16. 20.
- SORROW.** Gen. 3. 16, multiply thy *s.*
 42. 28, with *s.* to the grave.
 Job 6. 10, I would harden myself in *s.*
 21. 17, God distributeth *s.* in his anger.
 41. 22, *s.* is turned into joy.
 Ps. 13. 2, having *s.* in my heart daily.
 90. 10, yet is their strength labour and *s.*
 116. 3, I found trouble and *s.*
 127. 2, to eat the bread of *s.*
 Prov. 10. 22, maketh rich, addeth no *s.*
 23. 29, who hath *s.*?
 Eccles. 2. 23, all his days are *s.*
 1. 3, *s.* is better than laughter.
 11. 10, remove *s.* from thy heart.
 Is. 17. 11, day of desperate *s.*
 25. 10; 51. 11, *s.* and sighing shall flee away.
 53. 3, a man of *s.*
 Jer. 30. 15, thy *s.* is incurable.
 49. 23, there is *s.* on the sea.
 Lam. 1. 12, any *s.* like unto my *s.*
 Matt. 24. 8; Mark 13. 8, beginning of *s.*
 Luke 22. 45, sleeping for *s.*
 John 16. 6, *s.* hath filled your heart.
 2 Cor. 2. 7, with overmuch *s.*
 7. 10, godly *s.* worketh repentance.
 1 Thess. 4. 13, *s.* not as others.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, pierced with many *s.*
See Prov. 15. 18; Hos. 8. 10; Rev. 21. 4.
- SORROWFUL.** 1 Sam. 1. 18, woman of a *s.* spirit.
 Ps. 69. 29, I am poor and *s.*
 Prov. 14. 13, even in laughter the heart is *s.*
 Jer. 51. 25, replenished every *s.* soul.
 Zeph. 3. 18, I will gather them that are *s.*
 Matt. 19. 22; Luke 18. 22, went away *s.*
 26. 37, he began to be *s.*
 38; Mark 14. 34, my soul is exceeding *s.*
 John 16. 20, ye shall be *s.*
See Job 6. 7; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Phil. 2. 28.
- SORRY.** Ps. 38. 18, I will be *s.* for my sin.
 Is. 51. 19, who shall be *s.* for thee?
See 1 Sam. 22. 8; Neh. 8. 10; Matt. 14. 9.
- SORT.** Gen. 6. 19, two of every *s.*
 1 Chr. 29. 14, to offer after this *s.*
 Dan. 3. 29, deliver after this *s.*
 Acts 17. 8, fellows of the baser *s.*
 2 Cor. 7. 11; 3 John 6, after a godly *s.*
 2 Tim. 3. 6, of this *s.* are they.
 Jer. 51. 22, 11; Eccles. 2. 8; Ezek. 27. 24; 38. 4.
- SOTTISH.** Jer. 4. 22, they are *s.* children.
- SOUGHT.** Gen. 43. 30, he *s.* where to weep.
 Ex. 4. 24, the Lord *s.* to kill him.
 1 Sam. 13. 14, the Lord hath *s.* him a man.
 1 Chr. 15. 13, we *s.* him not after due order.
 2 Chr. 15. 4, when they *s.* him he was found.
 15, they *s.* him with their whole desire.
 16. 12, in his disease he *s.* not the Lord.
 26. 5, as long as he *s.* the Lord.
 Ps. 34. 4; 77. 2, I *s.* the Lord, and he heard me.
 111. 2, *s.* out of all that have pleasure.
 Eccles. 7. 29, *s.* out many inventions.
 12. 10, the preacher *s.* to find acceptable words.
 Is. 62. 12, shalt be called, *S.* out.
 65. 1, *s.* of them that asked not.
 Jer. 10. 21, pastors have not *s.* the Lord.
 Lam. 1. 19, they *s.* meat to relieve their souls.
 Ezek. 22. 30, I *s.* for a man among them.
 34. 4, neither have ye *s.* that which was lost.
 Luke 11. 16, *s.* of him a sign.
 13. 6, he *s.* fruit thereon.
 19. 3, *s.* to see Jesus.
 Rom. 9. 32, *s.* it not by faith.

Heb. 12. 17, though he s. it carefully with tears.
 See Cent. 3. 1; Luke 2. 44; 1 Thess. 2. 6.
SOUL. Gen. 2. 7, a living s.
 Ex. 30. 12, a ransom for his s.
 Deut. 11. 13, serve with all your s.
 13. 6, thy friend, which is as thine own s.
 30. 2; Matt. 22. 37, obey with all thy s.
 Judg. 10. 16, his s. was grieved.
 1 Sam. 18. 1; 20. 17, loved him as his own s.
 1 Kin. 8. 48, return with all their s.
 1 Chr. 22. 19, set your s. to seek the Lord.
 Job 3. 20, life to the bitter in s.
 12. 10, in whose hand is the s.
 16. 4, if your s. were in my s. stead.
 23. 13, what his s. desireth, even that he doeth.
 31. 30, wishing a curse to his s.
 33. 22, his s. draweth near to the grave.
 Ps. 33. 19, to deliver their s. from death.
 34. 22, redeemeth the s. of his servants.
 49. 8, the redemption of their s. is precious.
 62. 1, my s. waiteth upon God.
 63. 1, my s. thirsteth for thee.
 74. 19, the s. of thy turtle dove.
 103. 1; 104. 1, bless the Lord, O my s.
 116. 7, return to thy rest, O my s.
 6, thou hast delivered my s. from death.
 119. 175, let my s. live.
 142. 4, no man cared for my s.
 Prov. 11. 25, the liberal s. shall be made fat.
 19. 2, s. without knowledge.
 25. 25, cold waters to thirsty s.
 Is. 55. 3, hear, and your s. shall live.
 58. 10, if thou wilt satisfy the afflicted s.
 Jer. 20. 13, he hath delivered the s. of the poor.
 31. 12, their s. shall be as a watered garden.
 Ezek. 18. 4, all s. are mine.
 22. 25, they have devoured s.
 Hab. 2. 10, thou hast sinned against thy s.
 Matt. 10. 25, to destroy both s. and body.
 16. 26; Mark 8. 36, lose his own s.
 26. 38; Mark 14. 34, my s. is exceeding sorrowful.
 Luke 21. 19, in your patience possess ye your s.
 Acts 4. 32, of one heart and s.
 Rom. 13. 1, let every s. be subject.
 1 Thess. 5. 23, that your s. and body be preserved.
 Heb. 6. 19, an anchor of the s.
 13. 17, they watch for your s.
 James 5. 20, shall save a s. from death.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, which war against the s.
 4. 19, commit keeping of s. to him.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling unstable s.
 3 John 2, even as thy s. prospereth.
 See Prov. 3. 22; Ezek. 3. 19; Acts 15. 24.
SOUND (*n.*). Lev. 26. 38, the s. of a shaken leaf.
 1 Kin. 18. 41, s. of abundance of rain.
 Job 15. 21, a dreadful s. in his ears.
 Ps. 89. 15, that know the joyful s.
 92. 3, harp with a solemn s.
 Eccles. 12. 4, s. of grinding is low.
 Jer. 50. 22, s. of battle in the land.
 51. 54, s. of a cry cometh.
 Ezek. 33. 5, he heard s., and took not warning.
 John 3. 8, thou hearest the s., but canst not tell.
 Acts 2. 2, suddenly a s. from heaven.
 Rom. 10. 18, their s. went into all the earth.
 1 Cor. 14. 8, an uncertain s.
 See 2 Kin. 6. 32; Rev. 1. 15; 9. 9; 18. 22.
SOUND (*adj.*). Prov. 2. 7; 3. 21; 8. 14, s. wisdom.
 14. 30, a s. heart is life of the flesh.
 1 Tim. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Tit. 1. 9; 2. 1, s. doctrine.
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of a s. mind.
 13, form of s. words.
 See Ps. 119. 80; Luke 15. 27; Tit. 2. 2, 8.
SOUND (*v.*). Ex. 19. 19, trumpet s. long.
 Joel 2. 1, s. an alarm in holy mountain.
 Matt. 2. 2, do not s. a trumpet before thee.
 1 Thess. 5. 8, from you s. out word of the Lord.
 See Neh. 4. 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1; 15. 52; Rev. 8. 7.
SOUR. Is. 18. 5; Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2; Hos. 4. 13.
SOW. Job 4. 8, they that s. wickedness.
 Ps. 97. 11, light is s. for the righteous.
 126. 5, s. in tears.
 Prov. 6. 19, he that s. discord.
 Eccles. 11. 4, he that observeth the wind shall not s.
 6, in morning s. thy seed.
 Is. 32. 20, that s. beside all waters.
 Jer. 4. 3, s. not among thorns.
 12. 13, they have s. wheat, but shall reap thorns.
 Hos. 10. 12, s. in righteousness, reap in mercy.
 Nah. 1. 14, that no more of thy name be s.
 Hag. 1. 6, ye have s. much, and bring in little.
 Matt. 6. 26, they s. not.
 13. 3; Mark 4. 3; Luke 8. 5, sower went forth to s.

Matt. 13. 37, he that s. good seed.
 John 4. 36, both he that s. and he that reapeth.
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou s. is not quickened.
 2 Cor. 9. 6, he which s. sparingly.
 Gal. 6. 7, whatsoever a man s., that shall he reap.
 See Lev. 26. 5; Deut. 11. 10; Jer. 2. 2; James 3. 18.
SOWER. Is. 55. 10; Jer. 50. 16; 2 Cor. 9. 10.
SPAKE. Ps. 39. 3, then s. I with my tongue
 106. 33, he s. unadvisedly with his lips.
 Mal. 3. 16, s. often one to another.
 John 7. 46, never man s. like this man.
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I s. as a child.
 Heb. 12. 25, refused him that s. on earth.
 2 Pet. 1. 21, holy men s. as they were moved.
 See Gen. 35. 15; John 9. 29; Heb. 1. 1.
SPAN. Is. 40. 12; 48. 13; Lam. 2. 20.
SPARE. Gen. 18. 26, I will s. for their sakes.
 Neh. 13. 22, s. me according to thy mercy.
 Ps. 39. 13, s. me, that I may recover strength.
 Prov. 13. 24, he that s. the rod.
 19. 18, let not thy soul s. for his crying.
 Joel 2. 17, s. thy people.
 Mal. 3. 17, I will s. them as a man s.
 Luke 15. 17, bread enough and to s.
 Rom. 8. 32, s. not his own Son.
 11. 21, if God s. not the natural branches,
 2 Pet. 2. 4, if God s. not the angels.
 See Prov. 17. 27; 21. 26; Is. 54. 2; 58. 1.
SPARK. Job 5. 7; 18. 5; Is. 1. 31; 50. 11.
SPEAK. Gen. 18. 37, to s. to God.
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can s. well.
 33. 11, spake to Moses as a man s. to his friend.
 Num. 20. 8, s. to the rock.
 1 Sam. 25. 17, a man cannot s. to him.
 Job 11. 5, oh that God would s. against thee.
 13. 7, will ye s. wickedly for God?
 32. 7, days should s.
 33. 14, God s. once, ye, twice.
 37. 20, if a man s. he shall be swallowed up.
 Ps. 85. 8, I will hear what the Lord will s.
 Prov. 23. 9, s. not in the ears of a fool.
 Cant. 7. 9, causing lips of those asleep to s.
 Is. 19. 18, shall s. language of Canaan.
 63. 1, I that s. in righteousness.
 65. 24, while they are yet s., I will hear.
 Jer. 28. 9, I will not s. any more in his name.
 Hab. 2. 3, at the end it shall s.
 Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, s. every man the truth.
 Matt. 8. 8, s. the word only, and my servant.
 10. 19; Mark 13. 11, how or what ye shall s.
 12. 34; Luke 6. 45, of abundance of heart mouth s.
 35, every idle word that man shall s.
 36, every s. can lightly s. evil of me.
 Luke 6. 26, when all men s. well of you.
 John 3. 11, we s. that we do know.
 Acts 4. 17, that they s. to no man in this name,
 20, we cannot but s.
 28. 25, I s. words of truth and soberness.
 1 Cor. 1. 10, that ye all s. the same thing.
 14. 28, let him s. to himself and to God.
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we believe, and therefore s.
 Eph. 4. 15, s. the truth in love.
 Heb. 11. 4, he being d-ad yet s.
 12. 24, that s. better things than that of Abel.
 James 1. 19, slow to s.
 See 1 Cor. 14. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 12.
SPEAR. 1 Sam. 13. 22, nor s. with any but Saul.
 17. 45, thou comest to me with a s.
 Ps. 46. 9, he cutteth the s. in sunder.
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat s. into pruninghooks.
 See Job 41. 29; Jer. 6. 23; Hab. 3. 11; John 19. 34.
SPECIAL. Deut. 7. 6; Acts 19. 11.
SPECTACLE. 1 Cor. 4. 9, made as s. to the world.
SPEECH. Gen. 11. 1, earth was of one s.
 Ex. 4. 10, I am slow of s.
 Num. 12. 8, not in dark s.
 Deut. 32. 2, my s. shall distil as dew.
 1 Kin. 2. 10, Solomon's s. pleased the Lord.
 Job 6. 26, the s. of one that is desperate.
 15. 3, or with s. wherewith he can do no good.
 Ps. 19. 2, day unto day uttereth s.
 3, there is no s. where their voice is not heard.
 Prov. 17. 7, excellent s. becometh not a fool.
 Cant. 4. 3, thy s. is comely.
 Is. 33. 19, of deeper s. than thou canst perceive.
 Matt. 26. 73, thy s. bewrayeth thee.
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with excellency of s.
 4. 19, not the s., but the power.
 2 Cor. 3. 12, we use great plainness of s.
 10. 10, his s. is contemptible.
 Col. 4. 6, let your s. be always with grace.
 Tit. 2. 8, sound s., that cannot be condemned.
 See Ezek. 3. 5; Rom. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 6.

SPEECHLESS. Matt. 22. 12; Luke 1. 22; Acts 9. 7.

SPEED. Gen. 24. 12, send me good s.

2 John 10, receive him not, neither bid him God s.

See Ezra 6. 12; Is. 3. 26; Acts 17. 15.

SPEEDILY. Ps. 31. 2, deliver me s.

69. 17; 143. 7, hear me s.

79. 8, let thy mercies s. prevent us.

102. 2, when I call, answer me s.

Eccles. 8. 11, because sentence is not executed s.

Is. 58. 8, thy health shall spring forth s.

Zech. 8. 21, let us go s. to pray.

Luke 18. 8, he will avenge them s.

Send 1 Sam. 27. 1; Ezra 6. 13; 7. 17; Joel 3. 4.

SPEND. Job 21. 13, they s. their days in wealth.

36. 11, they s. their days in prosperity.

Ps. 90. 9, we s. our years as a tale that is told.

Is. 55. 2, why s. money for that which is not bread?

2 Cor. 12. 15, very gladly s. and be spent for you.

See Prov. 21. 29; Eccles. 6. 12; Luke 10. 34.

SPENT. Gen. 21. 15, water was s. in the bottle.

Job 7. 6, days s. without hope.

Ps. 31. 10, my life is s. with grief.

Is. 49. 4, I have s. my strength for nought.

Acts 17. 21, s. their time to tell some new thing.

See Mark 6. 35; Luke 14. 1; 24. 29; Rom. 13. 12.

SPILT. 2 Sam. 11. 14, as water s.

SPIN. Ex. 35. 26; Matt. 6. 28; Luke 12. 27.

SPIRIT. Gen. 6. 3, my s. shall not always strive.

Ex. 35. 21, every one whom his s. made willing.

Num. 11. 17, take of the s. that is on thee.

14. 24, he had another s. with him.

16. 22; 27. 16, the God of the s. of all flesh.

27. 18, a man in whom is the s.

Josh. 5. 1, nor was there any more s. in them.

1 Kin. 22. 21; 2 Chr. 18. 26, there came forth a s.

2 Kin. 2. 9, let a double portion of thy s. be upon me.

Neh. 9. 20, thou gavest thy good s. to instruct.

Job 4. 15, a s. passed before my face.

15. 13, thou turnest thy s. against God.

26. 4, whose s. came from thee?

32. 8, there is a s. in man.

Ps. 31. 5; Luke 23. 46, into thine hand I commit my s.

32. 2, in whose s. there is no guile.

51. 10, renew a right s. within me.

78. 5, whose s. was not stedfast.

104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, who maketh his angels s.

106. 33, they provoked his s.

129. 7, whither shall I go from thy s.?

Prov. 16. 2, the Lord weigheth the s.

18, an haughty s. goeth before a fall.

29. 23; Is. 57. 15, an humble s.

Eccles. 3. 21, who knoweth s. of man, and s. of beast?

7. 8, the patient in s. better than the proud.

8. 8, no man hath power over s. to retain s.

11. 5, the way of the s.

12. 7, the s. shall return to God.

Is. 4. 4; 28. 6, s. of judgment.

11. 2; Eph. 1. 17, the s. of wisdom.

34. 16, his s. it hath gathered them.

42. 1, I have put my s. upon him.

57. 16, the s. should fail before me.

61. 1; Luke 4. 18, the s. of the Lord is upon me.

Ezek. 3. 14; 8. 3; 11. 1, I went in the heat of my s.

11. 19; 18. 31; 36. 26, a new s.

Mic. 2. 11, a man walking in the s. and falsehood.

Matt. 14. 26; Mark 6. 49, it is a s.

26. 41; Mark 14. 38, the s. is willing.

Mark 1. 10; John 1. 32, the S. descending on him.

8. 12, sighed deeply in his s.

Luke 1. 17, go before him in s. and power of Elias.

2. 27, came by the S. into the temple.

8. 55, her s. came again.

9. 55, ye know not what manner of s.

10. 21, Jesus rejoiced in s.

24. 39, a s. hath not flesh and bones.

John 3. 34, God giveth not the S. by measure.

4. 24, God is a S., worship him in s. and in truth.

6. 63, it is the s. that quickeneth.

14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13; 1 John 4. 6, S. of truth.

Acts 2. 4, began to speak as the S. gave utterance.

6. 10, not able to resist the wisdom and s.

17. 16, his s. was stirred within him.

23. 8, say that there is neither angel nor s.

Rom. 8. 1, walk not after the flesh, but after the S.

2, the law of the S. of life.

11, the S. of him that raised up Jesus.

16, the S. itself beareth witness.

26, the S. maketh intercession.

12. 11, fervent in s.

1 Cor. 2. 4, in demonstration of the S.

10, the S. searcheth all things.

4. 21; Gal. 6. 1, in the s. of meekness.

1 Cor. 6. 17, he that is joined to the Lord is one s.

20, glorify God in body and s.

12. 4, diversities of gifts, but the same S.

10, to another discerning of s.

14. 2, in the s. he speaketh mysteries.

15. 45, the last Adam a quickening s.

2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter killeth, but the s. giveth life.

17, where the S. of the Lord is, there is liberty.

Gal. 3. 3, having begun in the S.

5. 16, walk in the S.

22; Eph. 5. 9, the fruit of the S.

25, if we live in the S., let us walk in the S.

6. 8, he that soweth to the S. shall of the S. reap.

Eph. 2. 2, the s. that worketh in children of disobedience.

18, access by one S.

22, habitation of God through the S.

3. 16, strengthened by his S. in inner man.

4. 3, the unity of the S.

4. one body and one S.

26, renewed in s. of your mind.

30, grieve not the holy S. of God.

5. 18, be filled with the S.

6. 17, take sword of the S.

Phil. 1. 27, stand fast in one s.

1. 1, if any fellowship of the S.

Col. 1. 2, your love in the s.

2. 3, absent in flesh, yet with you in the s.

1 Thess. 5. 19, quench not the S.

2 Thess. 2. 13, chosen through sanctification of the S.

1 Tim. 3. 16, justified in the S.

4. 1, giving heed to seducing s.

12, be thou an example in s.

2 Tim. 4. 22, the Lord Jesus be with thy s.

Heb. 1. 14, ministering s.

4. 12, dividing a manner of soul and s.

9. 14, who through the eternal S.

12. 9, in subjection to the Father of s.

23, to s. of just men made perfect.

James 2. 26, the body without the s. is dead.

4. 5, the s. lusteth to envy.

1 Pet. 1. 2, through sanctification of the S.

4. 3, ornament of a meek and quiet s.

18, but quickened by the S.

19, preached to s. in prison.

4. 6, live according to God in the s.

1 John 3. 24, by the S. he hath given us.

4. 1, believe not every s., but try the s.

2, hereby know ye the S. of God.

3, every s. that confesseth not.

5. 6, it is the S. that beareth witness.

8, the s., the water, and the blood.

Jude 19, sensual, having not the S.

Rev. 1. 10, I was in the S. on the Lord's day.

2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22, hear what the S. saith.

4. 2, I was in the s., and behold.

11. 11, the S. of life from God entered.

14. 13, blessed are the dead; yea, saith the S.

22. 17, the S. and the bride say, Come.

See Matt. 8. 16; John 3. 5; Acts 7. 59; Rom. 7. 6.

SPIRITUAL. Hos. 9. 7, the s. man is mad.

Rom. 1. 11, impart some s. gift.

7. 14, the law is s.

15. 27, partakers of their s. things.

1 Cor. 2. 13, comparing a. things with s.

15, he that is s. judgeth all things.

3. 1, not speak unto you as unto s.

10. 3, all eat the same s. meat.

12. 1; 14. 1, concerning s. gifts.

15. 44, it is raised a s. body.

46, that was not first which is s.

Gal. 6. 1, ye which are s., restore such an one.

Eph. 5. 19, in psalms and hymns and s. songs.

6. 12, s. wickedness in high places.

1 Pet. 2. 5, a s. house to offer s. sacrifices.

See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 1. 9; 3. 16.

SPIRITUALLY. Rom. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 2. 14; Rev. 11. 8.

SPIE. Ps. 10. 14, thou beholdest mischief and s.

SPOIL (s.). Judg. 3. 50, necks of them that take s.

1 Sam. 14. 32, people flew upon the s.

2 Cor. 15. 11, offered to the Lord of the s.

20. 25, three days gathering the s.

23. 15, with the s. they clothed the naked.

Est. 3. 13; 8. 11, take the s. of them for a prey.

9. 10, on the s. laid they not their hand.

Job 29. 17, I plucked the s. out of his teeth.

Ps. 119. 162, rejoice as one that findeth great s.

Prov. 16. 19, than to divide s. with the proud.

31. 11, he shall have no need of s.

Is. 3. 14, the s. of the poor is in your houses.

42. 24, who gave Jacob for a s.

53. 12, divide the s. with the strong.

See Is. 9. 3; Ezek. 7. 21; 38. 13; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 14. 1.

SPOIL (*v.*). Ex. 3. 22, ye shall *s.* the Egyptians.

Ps. 76. 5, the stouthearted are *s.*

Cant. 2. 15, the little foxes that *s.* the vines.

Is. 33. 1, woe to thee that *s.*, and thou wast not *s.* !

42. 22, this is a people robbed and *s.*

Jer. 4. 30, when *s.*, what wilt thou do?

Hab. 2. 8, thou hast *s.* many nations.

Zech. 11. 2, howl because the mighty are *s.*

Col. 2. 15, having *s.* principalities.

See Ps. 35. 10; Is. 22. 4; Col. 2. 8; Heb. 10. 34.

SPOKEN. Num. 23. 19, hath he *s.*, and shall he not make it good?

1 Sam. 1. 16, out of my grief have I *s.*

1 Kin. 18. 24, the people said, It is well *s.*

2 Kin. 4. 13, wouldest thou be *s.* for to the king?

Ps. 62. 11, God hath *s.* once.

66. 14, my mouth hath *s.* when in trouble.

87. 3, glorious things are *s.* of thee.

Prov. 15. 23, a word *s.* in due season.

25. 11, a word fitly *s.* is like.

Eccles. 7. 21, take no heed to all words *s.*

Is. 48. 15, I, even I, have *s.*

Mal. 3. 13, what have we *s.* so much against?

Mark 14. 9, shall be *s.* of for a memorial.

Luke 2. 34, for a sign which shall be *s.* against.

Acts 19. 36, these things cannot be *s.* against.

Rom. 1. 8, your faith is *s.* of.

14. 16, let not your good be evil *s.* of.

Heb. 2. 2, the words *s.* by angels.

See Heb. 13. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 3. 2.

SPOKESMAN. Ex. 4. 16, he shall be thy *s.*

SPORT. Gen. 26. 8; Is. 57. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

SPOT. Num. 28. 3; 9. 11; 29. 17, lambs without *s.*

Deut. 32. 5, their *s.* is not the *s.* of his children.

Jer. 13. 15, lift up thy face without *s.*

Job. 11. 23, or the leopard his *s.*?

Eph. 5. 27, glorious church, not having *s.*

1 Tim. 6. 14, commandment without *s.*

Heb. 9. 14, offered himself without *s.*

1 Pet. 1. 19, lamb without blemish or *s.*

2 Pet. 3. 14, that ye may be found without *s.*

Jude 12, these are *s.* in your feasts.

See Cant. 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 23.

SPOUSE. Cant. 4. 8; 5. 1; Hos. 4. 13.

SPRANG. Mark 4. 8; Acts 16. 29; Heb. 7. 14; 11. 12.

SPREAD. Deut. 32. 11, eagle *s.* abroad her wings.

2 Kin. 19. 14; Is. 37. 14, *s.* letter before the Lord.

Job 9. 8, God who alone *s.* out the heavens.

26. 9, he *s.* his cloud upon it.

29. 19, my root was *s.* out by waters.

36. 30, he *s.* his light upon it.

37. 18, hast thou with him *s.* out the sky?

Ps. 105. 39, he *s.* a cloud for a covering.

140. 5, they have *s.* a net by the wayside.

Is. 1. 15, when ye *s.* forth your hands I will hide.

33. 23, they could not *s.* the sail.

65. 2, *s.* out hands to a rebellious people.

Jer. 8. 2, they shall *s.* them before the sun.

Ezek. 26. 14, a place to *s.* nets upon.

Matt. 21. 8; Mark 11. 8; Luke 13. 36, *s.* garments.

Acts 4. 17, but that it *s.* no further.

See Judg. 8. 25; 1 Kin. 8. 54; Ezra 9. 5.

SPRIGS. Is. 18. 5; Ezek. 17. 6.

SPRING. Num. 21. 17, *s.* up, O well.

1 Sam. 9. 26, about the *s.* of the day.

Job 5. 6, neither doth trouble *s.* out of the ground.

38. 16, hast thou entered into the *s.* of the sea?

Ps. 87. 7, all my *s.* are in thee.

104. 10, he sendeth the *s.* into valleys.

107. 33, he turneth water-*s.* into dry ground.

35. turneth dry ground into water-*s.*

Prov. 25. 26, a troubled fountain, and a corrupt *s.*

Is. 42. 9, before they *s.* forth I tell you.

43. 19, a new thing, now it shall *s.* forth.

45. 8, let righteousness *s.* up together.

53. 8, thine health shall *s.* forth.

11, shall be like a *s.* of water.

Mark 4. 27, seed should *s.* he knoweth not how.

See Joel 2. 22; John 4. 14; Heb. 12. 13.

SPRINKLE. Job 2. 12; Is. 53. 15; Ezek. 36. 25.

SPROUT. Job 14. 7, a tree will *s.* again.

SPUNGE. Matt. 27. 48; Mark 15. 36; John 19. 29.

SPY. Num. 13. 16; Josh. 2. 1; Gal. 2. 4.

STABILITY. Is. 33. 6, the *s.* of thy times.

STABLE. 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ezek. 25. 5.

STAFF. Gen. 32. 10, with my *s.* I passed over.

Ex. 12. 11, eat it with *s.* in hand.

Num. 13. 23, bare grapes between two on a *s.*

Judg. 6. 21, the angel put forth end of his *s.*

2 Sam. 3. 29, not fail one that leaneth on a *s.*

2 Kin. 4. 29, lay my *s.* on face of the child.

18. 21; Is. 36. 6, thou trustest on *s.*

Ps. 23. 4, thy rod and *s.* comfort me.

Is. 3. 1, the stay and *s.*, the whole stay of bread.

9. 4, thou hast broken the *s.* of his shoulder.

10. 5, the *s.* in their hand is mine indignation.

15, as if the *s.* should lift up itself.

14. 5, the Lord hath broken the *s.* of the wicked.

Jer. 48. 17, how is the strong *s.* broken?

Zech. 11. 10, took my *s.*, even Beauty.

Mark 6. 8, take nothing, save *s.* only.

Heb. 11. 21, leaning on the top of his *s.*

See Ex. 21. 19; Num. 22. 27; Is. 28. 27.

STAGGER. Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, *s.* like a drunken man.

Is. 29. 9, they *s.*, but not with strong drink.

See Is. 19. 14; Rom. 4. 20.

STAIN. Job 3. 5; Is. 23. 9; 63. 3.

STAIRS. 1 Kin. 6. 8; Neh. 9. 4; Cant. 2. 14.

STAKES. Is. 33. 20; 54. 2.

STALK. Gen. 41. 5; Josh. 2. 6; Hos. 8. 7.

STALL. Prov. 15. 17; Hab. 3. 17; Mal. 4. 2.

STAMMERING. Is. 28. 11; 32. 4; 33. 19.

STAMP. Deut. 9. 21; 2 Sam. 22. 43; Jer. 47. 3.

STAND. Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chr. 20. 17, *s.* still, and see.

Deut. 29. 10, this day all of you before the Lord.

1 Sam. 9. 27, *s.* thou still a while.

1 Kin. 8. 11; 2 Chr. 5. 14, priests could not *s.* to minister.

17. 1; 18. 15; 2 Kin. 3. 14; 5. 16, the Lord before whom

s.

2 Kin. 10. 4, two kings stood not, how then shall we *s.*?

2 Chr. 34. 32, caused all present to *s.* to it.

Est. 8. 11, to *s.* for their life.

Job 8. 15, he shall lean on his house, but it shall not *s.*

19. 25, he shall *s.* at the latter day.

Ps. 1. 1, nor *s.* in the way of sinners.

5, the ungodly shall not *s.* in judgment.

4. 4, *s.* in awe, and sin not.

10. 1, why *s.* thou afar off?

24. 3, who shall *s.* in his holy place?

33. 11, the counsel of the Lord *s.* for ever.

35. 2, *s.* up for my help.

76. 7, who may *s.* in thy sight?

94. 16, who will *s.* up for me?

109. 31, shall *s.* at right hand of the poor.

122. 2, our feet shall *s.* within thy gates.

120. 3, if thou, Lord, mark iniquities, who shall *s.*?

147. 17, who can *s.* before his cold?

Prov. 22. 29, shall *s.* before kings.

Eccl. 4. 4, who is able to *s.* before envy?

Eccles. 8. 3, *s.* not in an evil thing.

Is. 7. 7; 8. 10, thus saith the Lord, It shall not *s.*

21. 8, *s.* continually on watchtower.

28. 18, your agreement with hell shall not *s.*

40. 8, the word of God shall *s.* for ever.

65. 5, *s.* by thyself, I am holier than thou.

Jer. 6. 16, *s.* ye in the ways, ask for the old paths.

35. 1, shall not wait a man to *s.* before me.

Dan. 11. 15, he shall *s.* in the glorious land.

12. 13, and shall *s.* in thy lot.

Mic. 5. 4, he shall *s.* and feed in strength.

Nah. 2. 8, *s.*, *s.*, shall they cry.

Zech. 3. 1, Satan *s.* at his right hand.

Mal. 3. 2, who shall *s.* when he appeareth?

Matt. 12. 25; Mark 3. 24, 25; Luke 11. 14, house di-

vided shall not *s.*

16. 28; Luke 9. 27, there be some *s.* here.

20. 3, others *s.* idle in the marketplace.

Rom. 5. 2, this grace wherein we *s.*

14. 4, God is able to make him *s.*

1 Cor. 2. 5, faith should not *s.* in wisdom.

16. 13, *s.* fast in the faith.

Gal. 4. 20, I *s.* in doubt of you.

5. 1, *s.* fast in the liberty.

Eph. 6. 13, having done all, to *s.*

Phil. 1. 27, *s.* fast in one spirit.

4. 1; 1 Thess. 3. 8, *s.* fast in the Lord.

1 Thess. 3. 8, we live, if ye *s.* fast.

2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God *s.* sure.

James 5. 9, the judge *s.* before the door.

Rev. 3. 20, I *s.* at the door, and knock.

6. 17, is come, and who shall be able to *s.*?

20. 12, the dead, small and great, *s.* before God.

See Rom. 14. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Rev. 15. 2.

STANDARD. Is. 10. 18, as when *s.*-bearer fainteth.

49. 22, I will set up my *s.* to the people.

59. 19, Spirit of the Lord shall lift up *s.* against.

62. 10, go through, lift up a *s.*

Jer. 4. 6; 50. 2; 51. 12, set up a *s.*

See Num. 1. 52; 2. 3; 10. 14.

STATE. Ps. 39. 5; Matt. 12. 45; Luke 11. 26.

STATURE. Num. 13. 32, men of great *s.*

1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on height of his *s.*

Is. 10. 33, high ones of *s.* hewn down.

Is. 45. 14, men of s. shall come.
 Matt. 6. 27; Luke 12. 25, not add to s.
 Luke 2. 52, Jesus increased in s.
 19. 3, little of s.
 Eph. 4. 13, s. of the fulness of Christ.
 See 2 Sam. 21. 20; Cant. 7. 7; Ezek. 17. 6; 31. 3.
STATUTE. Ex. 15. 16, the s. of God.
 Lev. 3. 17; 16. 34; 24. 9, a perpetual s.
 2 Kin. 17. 8, s. of the heathen.
 Neh. 9. 14, s. and laws.
 Ps. 19. 8, the s. of the Lord are right
 50. 16, to declare my s.
 Ezek. 5. 6, hath changed my s.
 20. 25, s. that were not good.
 33. 15, walk in the s. of life.
 Zech. 1. 6, my s., did they not take hold?
 See Ps. 18. 22; 105. 45; 119. 12, etc.; Ezek. 13. 19.
STAVES. Num. 21. 13, nobles digged with s.
 1 Sam. 17. 43, am I a dog, that thou comest with s.?
 Hab. 3. 14, strike through with his s.
 Zech. 11. 7, took unto me two s.
 Matt. 10. 10; Luke 9. 3, neither two coats, nor s.
 See Matt. 26. 47; Mark 14. 43; Luke 22. 52.
STAY (n.). 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 15, the Lord was
 my s.
 Is. 3. 1, take away the s. and staff.
 See Lev. 13. 5; 1 Kin. 10. 19; Is. 19. 13.
STAY (v.). Gen. 19. 17, neither s. in plain
 Ex. 9. 28, ye shall s. no longer.
 Num. 16. 48; 25. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 35; 1 Chr. 21. 22; Ps.
 106. 30, the plague was s.
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, s. now thine hand.
 Job 37. 4, he will not s. them.
 38. 11, here shall thy proud waves be s.
 37, who can s. the battles of heaven?
 Prov. 23. 17, let no man s. him.
 Is. 26. 3, whose mind is s. on thee.
 27. 8, he s. his rough wind.
 29. 9, s. yourselves, and woe.
 30. 12, ye trust in oppression, and s. thereon.
 50. 10, trust in name of the Lord, and s. on his God.
 Dan. 4. 35, none can s. his hand.
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is s., earth is s.
 See Josh. 10. 13; 1 Sam. 24. 7; Jer. 4. 6; 20. 9.
STEAD. Ex. 4. 16, be to him in s. of God.
 Num. 10. 31, be to us in s. of eyes.
 32. 14, risen in your fathers' s.
 Job 16. 4, if your soul were in my soul's s.
 31. 40, thistles grow in s. of wheat.
 34. 24, he shall set others in their s.
 Ps. 45. 16, in s. of fathers shall be children.
 Prov. 11. 8, the wicked cometh in his s.
 Is. 3. 24, in s. of girdle a rent.
 55. 13, s. of the thorn shall come up the fir tree.
 2 Cor. 5. 20, we pray you in Christ's s.
 See Gen. 30. 2; 2 Kin. 17. 24; 1 Chr. 5. 22.
STEADY. Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were s. away?
STEAL. Gen. 31. 27, wherefore didst thou s. away?
 44. 8, how thin should we s. silver or gold?
 Prov. 6. 30, if he s. to satisfy his soul.
 9. 9, lest I be poor, and s.
 Jer. 23. 30, prophets that s. my words.
 Matt. 6. 19, thieves break through and s.
 John 10. 10, thief cometh not, but to s.
 See Hos. 4. 2; Matt. 27. 65; Rom. 2. 21.
STEALTH. 2 Sam. 19. 3, by s. into city.
STEDFAST. Ps. 78. 8, not s. with God.
 Dan. 6. 26, living God, and s. for ever.
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by angels was s.
 3. 14, hold our confidence s. to end.
 6. 19, hope as anchor, sure and s.
 1 Pet. 5. 9, resist s. in the faith.
 See Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17.
STEEL. 2 Sam. 22. 35; Job 20. 21; Jer. 15. 12.
STEEP. Ezek. 33. 20; Mic. 1. 4; Matt. 8. 32.
STEP. 1 Sam. 20. 3, but s. between me and death.
 Job 14. 16, thou numberest my s.
 23. 11, my foot hath held his s.
 29. 6, I washed my s. with butter.
 31. 4, doth not he count my s.?
 7. if my s. hath turned out of the way.
 Ps. 37. 23, the s. of a good man are ordered.
 31, none of his s. shall slide.
 44. 18, nor have our s. declined.
 56. 6, they mark my s.
 73. 2, my s. had well nigh slipped
 85. 13, set us in the way of his s.
 119. 133, order my s. in thy word.
 Prov. 4. 12, thy s. shall not be straitened.
 5. 5, her s. take hold on hell.
 16. 9, the Lord directeth his s.
 Is. 26. 6, the s. of the needy shall tread it down.
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to direct his s.

Rom. 4. 12, walk in s. of that faith.
 2 Cor. 12. 18, walked we not in same s.?
 1 Pet. 2. 21, that ye should follow his s.
 See Ex. 20. 26; 2 Sam. 22. 37; Lam. 4. 18; Ezek. 40. 22.
STEWARD. 1 Kin. 16. 9, drunk in house of his s.
 Luke 12. 42, that faithful and wise s.
 See Gen. 15. 2; Luke 8. 3; 1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
STICK. Num. 15. 32, gathered s. on sabbath.
 1 Kin. 17. 12, I am gathering two s.
 Job 31. 21, his bones s. out.
 Ps. 38. 2, thine arrows s. fast in me.
 Prov. 18. 24, a friend that s. closer than a brother.
 Ezek. 37. 16, take s., and write on it.
 See 2 Kin. 6. 4; Lam. 4. 8; Ezek. 29. 4.
STIFF. Ex. 32. 9; 33. 3; 34. 9; Deut. 9. 6, 13; 10. 16,
 s.-necked people.
 Ps. 73. 5, speak not with s. neck.
 Jer. 17. 23, obeyed not, but made their neck s.
 Ezek. 2. 4, impudent and s.-hearted.
 Acts 7. 51, ye s.-necked, ye do always resist.
 See Deut. 31. 27; 2 Chr. 30. 8; 36. 13.
STILL. Ex. 15. 16, as s. as a stone.
 Num. 14. 38, Joshua and Caleb lived s.
 Josh. 24. 10, Balaam blessed you s.
 Judg. 18. 9, the land is good, and are ye s.?
 2 Sam. 14. 32, good to have been there s.
 2 Kin. 7. 4, if we sit s. here, we die also.
 2 Chr. 22. 9, no power to keep s. the kingdom.
 Job 2. 9, dost thou s. retain thine integrity?
 Ps. 4. 4, commune with thine heart, and be s.
 8. 2, s. the enemy and avenger.
 23. 2, beside the s. waters.
 46. 10, be s., and know that I am God.
 76. 8, earth feared, and was s.
 83. 1, hold not thy peace, and be not s., O God.
 84. 4, they will be s. praising thee.
 107. 29, so that the waves thereof are s.
 137. 8, when I awake, I am s. with thee.
 Eccles. 12. 9, he s. taught knowledge.
 Is. 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4, his hand is stretched out s.
 30. 7, their strength is to sit s.
 42. 14, I have been s., and refrained.
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we sit s.?
 31. 20, I do earnestly remember him s.
 Zech. 11. 16, nor feed that that standeth s.
 Mark 4. 34, arose, and said, Peace, be s.
 Rev. 22. 11, unjust s., filthy s., holy s.
 See Num. 13. 30; Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9; 92. 14.
STING. Prov. 24. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 9. 10.
STIR. Num. 24. 9, who shall s. him up?
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle s. up her nest.
 1 Sam. 22. 8, my son hath s. up my servant.
 26. 19, if the Lord have s. thee up.
 1 Kin. 11. 14, the Lord s. up an adversary.
 1 Chr. 5. 26; 2 Chr. 36. 22; Hag. 1. 14, God s. up the
 spirit.
 Job 17. 8, the innocent shall s. up himself.
 41. 10, none dare s. him up.
 Ps. 35. 23, s. up thyself.
 39. 2, my sorrow was s.
 Prov. 10. 12, hatred s. up stripes.
 15. 13; 20. 22, a wrathful man s. up strife.
 Is. 10. 26, the Lord shall s. up a scourge.
 14. 9, hell from beneath s. up the dead.
 64. 7, none s. up himself to take hold.
 Luke 23. 5, he s. up the people.
 Acts 17. 16, his spirit was s. in him.
 19. 23, no small s. about that way.
 2 Tim. 1. 6, s. up gift of God in thee.
 2 Pet. 1. 13, I think it meet to s. you up.
 See Cant. 7. 7; 3. 5; 8. 4; Is. 22. 2; Acts 12. 18.
STOCK. Job 14. 8, though the s. thereof die.
 Is. 40. 24, their s. shall not take root.
 44. 19, shall I fall down to the s. of a tree?
 Hos. 4. 12, my people ask counsel at their s.
 Nah. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 33, a gazing-s.
 Acts 13. 26, children of the s. of Abraham.
 See Jer. 2. 27; 10. 8; 20. 2; Phil. 3. 5.
STONE. 2 Sam. 15. 6, Absalom s. the hearts.
 Eph. 4. 23, let him that s. steal no more.
 See Gen. 31. 20; 2 Kin. 11. 2; 2 Chr. 22. 11; Matt. 28. 13.
STOLEN. Josh. 7. 11, they have s., and dissembled.
 2 Sam. 21. 12, men had s. the bones of Saul.
 Prov. 9. 17, s. waters are sweet.
 Obad. 5, s. till they had enough.
 See Gen. 30. 33; 31. 19; Ex. 22. 7; 2 Sam. 19. 41.
STOMACH. 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy s. sake.
STONE. Gen. 11. 3, they had brick for s.
 28. 18, 22; 31. 43; 35. 14, set up a s. for a pillar.
 Deut. 8. 9, a land whose s. are iron.
 Josh. 24. 27, this s. shall be a witness.
 2 Sam. 17. 13, till there be not one small s. found
 there.

2 Kin. 3. 25, cast every man his s.
 Job 5. 23, in league with s. of the field.
 6. 12, is my strength the strength of s. ?
 14. 19, the waters wear the s.
 28. 3, he searcheth out the s. of darkness.
 41. 24, his heart is as firm as s.
 Ps. 61. 12; Mark 4. 6; Luke 4. 11, lest thou dash thy foot against s.
 118. 27; Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 10, the s. which the builders refused is become the head s.
 Prov. 27. 3, a s. is heavy, a fool's wrath heavier.
 Is. 54. 11, I will lay thy s. with fair colours.
 167. 17, bring for s. iron.
 62. 10, gather out the s.
 Jer. 2. 27, and to a s., thou hast brought me forth.
 Dan. 2. 34, a s. was cut out of the mountain.
 Hab. 2. 11, the s. shall cry out of the wall.
 19, that saith to the dumb s., arise.
 Hag. 2. 15, before s. was laid upon s.
 Zech. 3. 9, upon one s. shall be seven eyes.
 4. 7, bring forth the head-s. thereof.
 7. 12, they made their hearts as s.
 Matt. 7. 9; Luke 11. 11, will he give him a s. ?
 21. 44; Luke 20. 18, whosoever shall fall on this s.
 24. 2; Mark 13. 2; Luke 19. 44; 21. 6, not one s. upon another.
 Mark 13. 1, see what manner of s. are here !
 16. 4; Luke 24. 2, found s. rolled away.
 Luke 4. 3, command this s. that it be made bread.
 John 1. 42, Cephas, by interpretation a s.
 8. 7, first cast a s.
 11. 39, take ye away the s.
 Acts 17. 29, that the Godhead is like to s.
 1 Pet. 2. 5, as lively s., are built up.
 1st 1 Sam. 30. 6; 1 Cor. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 3; Rev. 2.

STONY. Ps. 141. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26; Matt. 13. 5.
STOOD. Gen. 18. 22, s. yet before the Lord.
 Num. 14. 19, s. behind them.
 Josh. 3. 16, waters s. upon an heap.
 2 Kin. 23. 3, all the people s. to the covenant.
 Est. 9. 16, Jews s. for their lives.
 Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it s. fast.
 Luke 24. 36, Jesus himself s. in the midst.
 2 Tim. 4. 16, no man s. with me.
 See Gen. 23. 3; Job 29. 8; Ezek. 37. 10; Rev. 7. 11.
STOOP. Gen. 49. 9, Judah s. down.
 Prov. 12. 25, heaviness maketh the heart s.
 John 8. 6, s. down, and wrote on the ground.
 See 2 Chr. 36. 17; Job 9. 13; Mark 1. 7; John 20. 11.
STOP. Gen. 8. 2, windows of heaven were s.
 1 Kin. 18. 44, that the rain s. thee not.
 Ps. 107. 42, iniquity shall s. her mouth.
 Zech. 7. 11, refused, and s. their ears.
 Acts 7. 57, s. their ears, and ran upon him.
 Rom. 3. 19, that every mouth may be s.
 Tit. 1. 11, whose mouths must be s.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith s. mouths of lions.
 See Gen. 26. 15; Job 5. 16; Ps. 53. 4; Prov. 21. 13.
STORE. Lev. 25. 22; 26. 10, eat of the old s.
 Deut. 23. 5, blessed be thy basket and s.
 2 Kin. 20. 17, thy fathers have laid up in s.
 Ps. 144. 13, affording all manner of s.
 Nah. 2. 9, none end of the s. and glory
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes into s.-house.
 Luke 12. 24, neither have s.-house nor barn.
 1 Cor. 16. 2, every one lay by him in s.
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up in s. a good foundation.
 2 Pet. 3. 7, by same word are kept in s.
 See 1 Kin. 10. 10; 1 Chr. 29. 16; Ps. 33. 7.
STORM. Ps. 55. 8, escape from windy s.
 83. 15, make them afraid with thy s.
 107. 29, he maketh the s. a calm.
 Is. 4. 6; 25. 4, a covert from s.
 28. 2, as a destroying s.
 Ezek. 38. 9, shalt ascend and come like a s.
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his way in the s.
 See Job 21. 18; 27. 21; Mark 4. 37; Luke 8. 23.
STORMY. Ps. 107. 25; 148. 8; Ezek. 13. 11.
STORY. 2 Chr. 13. 22; 24. 27.
STOUT. Dan. 7. 20, whose look was more s.
 Mal. 3. 13, words have been s. against me.
 See Ps. 76. 5; Is. 9. 9; 10. 12; 46. 12.
STRAIGHT. Ps. 5. 8, make thy way s.
 Prov. 4. 23, let thine eyelids look s. before thee.
 Eccles. 1. 15; 7. 13, crooked cannot be made s.
 Is. 40. 3, make s. a highway.
 4; 42. 16; 45. 2; Luke 3. 5, crooked shall be made s.
 Jer. 31. 9, cause them to walk in s. way.
 Matt. 3. 3; Mark 1. 3; Luke 3. 4; John 1. 23, make his paths s.
 Luke 13. 13, she was made s.
 Acts 9. 11, street which is called S.

Heb. 12. 13, make s. paths for your feet.
 See Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 6. 12; Ezek. 1. 7; 10. 22.
STRAIGHTWAY. Prov. 7. 22, he goeth after her s.
 Matt. 4. 20; Mark 1. 18, they s. left their nets.
 James 1. 24, s. forgetteth what manner of man.
 See Luke 14. 5; John 13. 32; Acts 9. 20; 16. 33.
STRAIN. Matt. 23. 24, s. till it a gnat.
STRAIT. 2 Sam. 24. 14, I am in a great s.
 Job 20. 22, he shall be in s.
 Is. 49. 20, the place is too s. for me, give place.
 Mic. 2. 7, is spirit of the Lord s. ?
 Matt. 7. 13; Luke 13. 24, enter in at the s. gate.
 Luke 12. 50, how am I s. till it be accomplished !
 2 Cor. 6. 12, ye are not s. in us.
 Phil. 1. 23, I am in a s. betwixt two.
 See 2 Kin. 6. 1; Job 18. 7; 37. 10; Jer. 19. 9.
STRAITLY. Gen. 43. 7; Josh. 6. 1; Acts 4. 17.
STRAITNESS. Deut. 28. 53; Job 36. 18.
STRANGE. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph made himself s.
 Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3; Ps. 137. 4, in a s. land.
 Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4; 26. 61, offered s. fire.
 Job 19. 17, my breath is s. to my wife.
 31. 3, a s. punishment to workers.
 Prov. 21. 8, the way of man is froward and s.
 Is. 23. 21, his s. work, his s. act.
 Ezek. 3. 5, not sent to people of a s. speech.
 Zeph. 1. 8, clothed with s. apparel.
 Luke 5. 26, we have seen s. things to day.
 Acts 17. 20, thou bringest s. things to our ears.
 26. 11, persecuted them even to s. cities.
 Heb. 13. 9, carried about with s. doctrines.
 1 Pet. 4. 4, they think it s. ye run not.
 12, not s. concerning the fiery trial.
 See Judg. 11. 2; Ezra 10. 2; Prov. 2. 16; Jer. 8. 19.
STRANGER. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12, I am a s. with you.
 Ex. 23. 9, ye know the heart of a s.
 1 Chr. 29. 15, we are s., as were all our fathers.
 Job 15. 19, no s. passed among them.
 31. 32, the s. did not lodge in the street.
 Ps. 54. 3, for s. are risen up against me.
 106. 11, let the s. spoil his labour.
 146. 9, the Lord preserveth the s.
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee even from the s.
 5. 10, lest s. be filled with thy wealth.
 17, let them be thine own, not s. with thee.
 6. 1, stricken thy hand with a s.
 7. 5, from the s. which flattereth.
 11. 15, he that is surety for a s. shall smart.
 14. 10, a s. doth not intermeddle.
 20. 16; 27. 13, garment that is surety for a s.
 27. 2, let a s. praise thee.
 Is. 1. 7, your land, s. devour it.
 2. 6, please themselves in children of s.
 14. 1, the s. shall be joined with them.
 56. 3, neither let the son of the s. speak.
 Jer. 14. 8, why be as a s. in the land ?
 Ezek. 23. 10, thou shalt die by the hand of s.
 Hos. 7. 9, s. have devoured his strength.
 Matt. 25. 35, I was a s., and ye took me in.
 Luke 17. 13, that returned, save this s.
 Eph. 2. 12, s. from the covenant.
 19, no more s., but fellowcitizens.
 Heb. 11. 13, confessed they were s.
 13. 2, be not forgetful to entertain s.
 See Matt. 17. 25; John 10. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
STRANGLER. Nah. 2. 12, Acts 15. 20; 21. 25.
STREAM. Ps. 124. 4; Is. 35. 6; 66. 12; Amos 5. 24.
STREET. Prov. 1. 20; Luke 14. 21; Rev. 21. 21; 22. 2.
STRENGTH. Ex. 15. 2; 2 Sam. 22. 33; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 7;
 118. 14; Is. 12. 2, the Lord is my s.
 Judg. 5. 21, thou hast trodden down s.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by s. shall no man prevail.
 15. 29, the S. of Israel will not lie.
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of s., lo, he is strong.
 12. 13, with him is wisdom and s.
 Ps. 18. 32, girded me with s.
 27. 1, the Lord is the s. of my life.
 29. 11, the Lord will give s. to his people.
 33. 16, mighty not delivered by much s.
 39. 13, spare me, that I may recover s.
 46. 1; 81. 1, God is our refuge and s.
 68. 34, ascribe s. to God, his s. is in the clouds.
 35, God giveth s. and power.
 73. 26, God is the s. of my heart.
 84. 5, the man whose s. is in thee.
 7, they go from s. to s.
 96. 6, s. and beauty are in his sanctuary.
 138. 3, strengthenedst me with s. in my soul.
 Prov. 10. 29, the way of the Lord is s.
 Eccles. 9. 16, wisdom is better than s.
 10. 17, princes eat for s.
 Is. 25. 4, a s. to the poor, a s. to the needy.

- Is. 40. 29, he increaseth s.
 51. 9, awake, put on s.
 Hag. 2. 22, I will destroy the s. of the kingdoms.
 Luke 1. 51, he hath shewed s. with his arm.
 Rom. 5. 6, when ye were without s.
 1 Cor. 15. 56, the s. of sin is the law.
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast a little s.
 See Job 21. 24; Prov. 20. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 9.
- STRENGTHEN.** Job 15. 25, he s. himself against.
 Ps. 20. 2, s. thee out of Zion.
 104. 15, bread which s. man's heart
 Eccles. 7. 19, wisdom s. the wise.
 Is. 35. 3, ye the weak hands.
 Luke 22. 32, when converted, s. thy brethren.
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, to be s. with might.
 Phil. 4. 13, all things through Christ who s. me.
 See Luke 22. 43; 1 Pet. 5. 10; Rev. 3. 2.
- STRETCH.** Ps. 68. 31, s. out her hands to God.
 Is. 23. 20, shorter than a man can s. himself.
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he s. out her hands to the heavens.
 Ezek. 16. 27, I have s. out my hand over thee.
 Matt. 12. 13, s. forth thine hand.
 See Ps. 104. 2; Prov. 1. 24; Rom. 10. 21; 2 Cor. 10. 14.
- STRIKE.** Job 17. 3; Prov. 22. 20, s. hands.
 Ps. 110. 5, shall s. through kings.
 Prov. 7. 23, till a dart s. through his liver.
 See Prov. 24. 35; Is. 1. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7.
- STRIVE.** Gen. 6. 3, shall not always s.
 Prov. 3. 30, s. not without cause.
 Luke 13. 24, s. to enter in at strait gate.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, if a man s. for mastery.
 24, the servant of the Lord must not s.
 See Is. 45. 9; Jer. 50. 24; Matt. 12. 19; Heb. 12. 4.
- STRONG.** 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Kin. 2. 12; 2 Chr. 15. 7; Is. 33.
 4; Dan. 10. 19, be s.
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of strength, lo, he is s.
 Ps. 19. 5, as a s. man to run a race.
 24. 8, the Lord is s.
 31. 2, be thou my s. rock.
 71. 7, thou art my s. refuge.
 Prov. 10. 15, the rich man's wealth is his s. city.
 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a s. tower.
 Eccles. 9. 11, the battle is not to the s.
 Is. 40. 26, for that he is s. in power.
 Matt. 12. 29, first bind the s. man.
 Rom. 4. 20, s. in faith.
 1 Cor. 4. 10, we are weak, ye are s.
 2 Thess. 2. 11, s. delusion.
 Heb. 5. 12, of milk, and not of s. meat.
 6. 18, we have a s. consolation.
 See Prov. 14. 26; Joel 3. 10; Rom. 15. 1; Rev. 5. 2.
- STUBBLE.** Ps. 83. 13, make them s.
 Is. 33. 11, conceive chaff, bring forth s.
 41. 2, as driven s.
 Jer. 13. 24, I will scatter them as s.
 See Joel 2. 5; Nah. 1. 10; Mal. 4. 1; 1 Cor. 3. 12.
- STUDY.** 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
- STUMBLE.** Prov. 4. 19, know not at what they s.
 Is. 28. 7, they s. in judgment.
 59. 10, we s. at noonday.
 Jer. 46. 6; Dan. 11. 19, s. and fall.
 Mal. 2. 8, have caused many to s.
 1 Pet. 2. 8, that s. at the word.
 See John 11. 9; Rom. 9. 32; 11. 11; 14. 21.
- SUBDUE.** Ps. 47. 3, he shall s. the people.
 Mic. 7. 19, he will s. our iniquities.
 Phil. 3. 21, able to s. all things.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith s. kingdoms.
 See Dan. 2. 40; Zech. 9. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 28.
- SUBJECT.** Luke 10. 17, devils are s. unto us.
 Rom. 8. 7, not s. to law of God.
 20, creature s. to vanity.
 13. 1, s. to the higher powers.
 1 Cor. 14. 32, spirits of prophets s. to prophets.
 15. 28, then shall the Son also be s. to him.
 Eph. 5. 24, as the church is s. to Christ.
 Heb. 2. 15, all their lifetime s. to bondage.
 James 5. 17, a man s. to like passions.
 1 Pet. 2. 18, servants be s. to your masters.
 3. 22, angels and powers s. to him.
 5. 5, all of you be s. one to another.
 See Luke 2. 51; Col. 2. 20; Tit. 3. 1.
- SUBMIT.** 2 Sam. 22. 45, s. themselves.
 Ps. 68. 30, till every one s. himself.
 Eph. 5. 22, wives, s. yourselves.
 James 4. 7, s. yourselves to God.
 1 Pet. 2. 13, s. yourselves to every ordinance of man.
 See Rom. 10. 3; Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17.
- SUBSCRIBE.** Is. 44. 5; Jer. 32. 44.
- SUBSTANCE.** Gen. 13. 6, their s. was great.
 Deut. 33. 11, bless his s.
 Job 30. 22, thou dissolvest my s.
 Ps. 17. 14, they leave their s. to babes.
- Ps. 139. 15, my s. was not hid from thee.
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with thy s.
 28. 8, he that by usury increaseth his s.
 Cant. 6. 7, give all his s. for love.
 Jer. 15. 13; 17. 3, thy s. will I give to spoil.
 Hos. 12. 8, I have found me out s.
 Mic. 4. 13, I will consecrate their s.
 Luke 8. 3, ministered to him of their s.
 15. 13, wasted his s.
 Heb. 10. 34, a better s.
 11. 1, the s. of things hoped for.
 See Prov. 1. 13; 6. 31; 8. 21; 12. 27; 29. 3.
- SUBTIL.** Gen. 3. 1; 2 Sam. 13. 3; Prov. 7. 10.
- SUBTILTY.** Gen. 27. 35; Matt. 26. 4; Acts 13. 10.
- SUBVERT.** Lam. 3. 36; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 1. 11; 3. 11.
- SUCCESS.** Josh. 1. 8, have good s.
- SUCK.** Deut. 32. 13, s. honey out of rock.
 33. 19, s. abundance of the seas.
 Job 20. 16, s. poison of asps.
 Is. 60. 16, s. the milk of the Gentiles.
 See Matt. 24. 19; Mark 13. 17; Luke 21. 23; 23. 29.
- SUDDEN.** Job 22. 10; Prov. 3. 25; 1 Thess. 5. 3.
- SUDDENLY.** Prov. 29. 1, be s. destroyed.
 Eccles. 9. 12, when it falleth s.
 Mal. 3. 1, shall s. come to his temple.
 Mark 13. 36, lest coming s. he find you sleeping.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, lay hands s. on no man.
- SUFFER.** Job 21. 3, s. me that I may speak.
 Ps. 55. 22, never s. righteous to be moved.
 89. 33, nor s. my faithfulness to fail.
 Prov. 19. 15, the idle soul shall s. hunger.
 Eccles. 5. 12, not s. him to sleep.
 Matt. 3. 15, s. it to be so now.
 8. 21; Luke 9. 59, s. me first to bury my father.
 16. 21; 17. 12; Mark 8. 31; Luke 9. 22, s. many things.
 19. 14; Mark 10. 14; Luke 18. 16, s. little children.
 26. 13, neither s. ye them that are entering to go in.
 Luke 31. 46; Acts 3. 18, behoved Christ to s.
 Rom. 8. 17, if we s. with him.
 1 Cor. 3. 15, he shall s. loss.
 10. 13, will not s. you to be tempted.
 12. 28, whether one member s. all s. with it.
 Gal. 6. 12, lest they should s. persecution.
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we s., we shall also reign.
 3. 12, shall s. persecution.
 Heb. 13. 3, remember them who s.
 1 Pet. 2. 21, s. for us, leaving an example.
 4. 1, he that hath s. in the flesh.
 See Gal. 3. 4; Phil. 3. 8; Heb. 2. 18; 5. 8.
- SUFFICIENCY.** Job 20. 22; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 9. 8.
- SUFFICIENT.** Is. 40. 16, not s. to burn.
 Matt. 6. 34, s. for the day is the evil.
 2 Cor. 2. 16, who is s. for these things?
 See Deut. 15. 8; John 6. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 12. 9.
- SUM.** Ps. 139. 17; Acts 22. 28; Heb. 8. 1.
- SUMMER.** Gen. 8. 22; Ps. 74. 17, s. and winter.
 Prov. 6. 8; 30. 25, provideth meat in s.
 10. 5, he that gathereth in s. is a wise son.
 26. 1, as snow in s.
 Jer. 8. 20, the s. is ended.
 Matt. 24. 32; Mark 13. 28, ye know s. is high.
 See Dan. 2. 35; Zech. 14. 8; Luke 21. 30.
- SUMPTUOUSLY.** Luke 16. 19, fared s. every day.
- SUN.** Josh. 10. 12, s., stand thou still.
 Judg. 5. 31, as the s. in his might.
 Job 8. 16, hypocrite is green before the s.
 Ps. 58. 8, that they may not see the s.
 64. 11, a s. and shield.
 121. 6, the s. shall not smite thee.
 Eccles. 1. 9, no new thing under the s.
 11. 7, a pleasant thing it is to behold the s.
 12. 2, while the s. or stars be not darkened.
 Cant. 1. 6, because the s. hath looked upon me.
 6. 10, clear as the s.
 Jer. 15. 9, her s. is gone down while yet day.
 Joel 2. 10; 3. 15, the s. be darkened.
 Mal. 4. 2, the s. of righteousness.
 Matt. 5. 43, maketh his s. to rise on evil.
 13. 43, then shall righteous shine as s.
 Eph. 4. 26, let not s. go down on your wrath.
 See 1 Cor. 15. 41; James 1. 11; Rev. 7. 16; 21. 23.
- SUPERFLUITY.** James 1. 21, s. of naughtiness.
- SUPPLICATION.** 1 Kin. 9. 3, I have heard thy s.
 Job 9. 15, I would make s. to my judge.
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath heard my s.
 Dan. 9. 3, to seek by prayer and s.
 Zech. 12. 10, spirit of grace and s.
 Eph. 6. 18, with all prayer and s.
 1 Tim. 2. 1, that s. be made for all men.
 See Ps. 28. 6; 31. 22; Phil. 4. 6; Heb. 5. 7.
- SUPPLY.** Phil. 1. 19; 2. 30; 4. 19.
- SUPPORT.** Acts 20. 35; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
- SUPREME.** 1 Pet. 2. 13, to the king as s.

SURE. Num. 32. 23, be s. your sin will find you out.

Job 24. 22, no man is s. of life.

Prov. 6. 3, make s. thy friend.

Is. 55. 3; Acts 13. 34, the s. mercies of David.

2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God standeth s.

See Is. 33. 16; Heb. 6. 19; 2 Pet. 1. 10, 19.

SURFEITING. Luke 21. 34, overcharged with s.

SURPRISED. Is. 33. 14; Jer. 48. 41; 51. 41.

SUSTAIN. Ps. 3. 5; 55. 22; Prov. 18. 14; Is. 59. 16.

SWEAR. Ps. 15. 4, that s. to his hurt.

Eccles. 9. 2, he that s., as he that feareth an oath.

Is. 45. 23, to me every tongue shall s.

65. 16, shall s. by the God of truth.

Jer. 4. 2, s., the Lord liveth, in truth.

23. 10, because of s. the land mourneth.

Hos. 4. 2, by s., and lying, they break out.

10. 4, s. falsely in making a covenant.

Zech. 5. 3, every one that s. shall be cut off.

Mal. 3. 5, a witness against false s.

See Zeph. 1. 5; Matt. 26. 74; Heb. 6. 1.

SWEAT. Gen. 3. 19; Ezek. 44. 18; Luke 22. 44.

SWEET. Job 20. 12, though wickedness be s.

Ps. 55. 14, we took s. counsel together.

104. 34, my meditation of him shall be s.

Prov. 3. 24, thy sleep shall be s.

9. 17, stolen waters are s.

13. 19, desire accomplished is s.

16. 24, pleasant words are s.

27. 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is s.

Eccles. 5. 12, sleep of labouring man is s.

11. 7, truly the light is s.

Cant. 2. 3, his fruit was s. to my taste.

Is. 5. 20, put bitter for s., and s. for bitter.

23. 16, make s. melody.

James 3. 11, at same place s. water and bitter.

See Judg. 14. 18; Mic. 6. 15; Mark 16. 1.

SWELLING. Jer. 12. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 18; Jude 16.

SWIFT. Eccles. 9. 11, the race is not to the s.

Amos 2. 15, the s. of foot shall not deliver.

Rom. 3. 15, feet s. to shed blood.

See Job 7. 6; 9. 25; Jer. 46. 6; Mal. 3. 5.

SWIM. 2 Kin. 6. 6, iron did s.

Ezek. 47. 5, waters to s. in.

See Ps. 6. 6; Is. 25. 11; Ezek. 32. 6; Acts 27. 42.

SWOLLEN. Acts 28. 6, when he should have s.

SWOON. Lam. 2. 11, children s. in the streets.

SWORD. Ps. 57. 4, their tongue a sharp s.

Is. 2. 4, nation shall not lift up s.

Ezek. 7. 15, the s. is without, pestilence within.

Matt. 10. 34, not to send peace, but a s.

Luke 2. 35, a s. shall pierce thy own soul.

Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the s. in vain.

Eph. 6. 17, the s. of the Spirit.

Heb. 4. 12, sharper than twoedged s.

Rev. 1. 16; 19. 15, out of his mouth a sharp s.

13. 10, that killeth with s. must be killed with s.

See Is. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3; Luke 22. 38.

T.

TABERNACLE. Ps. 15. 1, abide in thy t.

27. 5, in secret of his t. shall he hide me.

84. 1, how amiable are thy t.!

Is. 33. 20, a t. that shall not be taken down.

See Job 5. 24; Prov. 14. 11; 2 Cor. 5. 1.

TABLE. Ps. 23. 5, thou preparest a t.

69. 22, let their t. become a snare.

78. 19, can God furnish a t. in the wilderness?

128. 3, like olive plants about thy t.

Prov. 9. 2, wisdom hath furnished her t.

Matt. 15. 27; Mark 7. 28, from their masters' t.

Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and serve

2 Cor. 3. 3, fleshy t. of the heart.

See Prov. 3. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Mal. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21.

TAKE. Ex. 6. 7, I will t. you to me for a people.

34. 9, t. us for thine inheritance.

Judg. 19. 30, t. advice, and speak your minds.

2 Kin. 19. 30; Is. 37. 31, shall yet t. root.

Job 23. 10, he knoweth the way that I t.

Ps. 51. 11, t. not thy holy spirit from me.

116. 13, I will t. the cup of salvation.

Cant. 2. 15, t. us the foxes, the little foxes.

Is. 33. 23, the lame t. the prey.

Hos. 14. 2, t. with you words.

Amos 9. 2, thence shall mine hand t. them.

Matt. 6. 25, 28, 31, 34; 10. 19; Mark 13. 11; Luke 12.

11, 22, 26, t. no thought.

11. 29, t. my yoke.

16. 5; Mark 8. 14, forgotten to t. bread.

18. 16, then t. with thee one or two more.

20. 14, t. that thing is, and go thy way.

26. 26; Mark 14. 22; 1 Cor. 11. 24, t., eat; this is my

body.

Luke 6. 29, forbid him not to t. thy coat-also.

12. 19, soul, t. thine ease.

John 16. 15, he shall t. of mine.

1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather t. wrong?

1 Tim. 3. 5, how shall he t. care of the church?

1 Pet. 2. 20, if ye t. it patiently.

Rev. 3. 11, that no man t. thy crown.

See John 1. 29; 10. 18; 1 Cor. 10. 13; Rev. 22. 19.

TALE. Ps. 90. 9; Luke 24. 11.

TALK. Deut. 5. 24, God doth t. with man.

6. 7, t. of them when thou sittest.

Job 11. 2, a man full of t.

13. 7, will ye t. deceitfully for him?

15. 3, reason with unprofitable t.

Ps. 71. 24, t. of thy righteousness.

145. 11, t. of thy power.

Prov. 6. 22, it shall t. with thee.

Jer. 12. 1, let me t. with thee of thy judgments.

Ezek. 3. 22, arise, and I will t. with thee there.

Matt. 22. 15, they might entangle him in his t.

Luke 24. 32, while he t. with us by the way.

John 9. 37, it is he that t. with thee.

See Prov. 14. 23; John 14. 30; Eph. 5. 4.

TALL. Deut. 1. 28; 2. 10; 2 Kin. 19. 23.

TAME. Mark 5. 4; James 3. 7, 8.

TARE. 2 Sam. 13. 31; 2 Kin. 2. 24; Mark 9. 20.

TARRY. Gen. 27. 44, and t. a few days.

Ex. 12. 39, were thrust out, and could not t.

2 Kin. 7. 9, if we t. till morning light.

9. 3, flee, and t. not.

Ps. 68. 12, she that t. at home divided the spoil.

101. 7, he that telleth lies shall not t. in my sight.

Prov. 23. 34, they that t. long at the wine.

Is. 46. 13, my salvation shall not t.

Jer. 14. 8, that turneth aside to t. for a night.

Hab. 2. 3, though it t., wait for it.

Matt. 25. 5, while the bridegroom t.

26. 38; Mark 14. 34, t. here and watch.

Luke 24. 29, he went in to t. with them.

49, t. ye in city of Jerusalem till ended.

John 21. 22, if I will that he t.

Acts 22. 16, why t. thou? arise, and be baptized.

1 Cor. 11. 33, t. one for another.

Heb. 10. 37, will come, and will not t.

See 1 Sam. 30. 24; Mic. 5. 7; John 3. 22.

TASTE. Num. 11. 8, the t. of it as t. of fresh oil.

Job 6. 6, is any t. in white of egg?

12. 11, doth not the mouth t. his meat?

34. 3, trieth words as mouth t. meat.

Ps. 34. 8, t. and see that the Lord is good.

119. 103, how sweet are thy words to my t.

Jer. 48. 11, his t. remained in him.

Matt. 16. 28; Mark 9. 1; Luke 9. 27, some, which,

shall not t. death.

Luke 14. 24, none bidden shall t. of my supper.

John 8. 52, keep my saying, shall never t. of death.

Col. 2. 21, touch not, t. not.

Heb. 2. 9, t. death for every man.

6. 4, and have t. of the heavenly gift.

1 Pet. 2. 3, have t. that the Lord is gracious.

See 1 Sam. 14. 43; 2 Sam. 19. 35; Matt. 27. 34.

TATTLEERS. 1 Tim. 5. 13, t. and busybodies.

TAUGHT. Judg. 8. 16, he t. the men of Succoth.

2 Chr. 6. 27, thou hast t. them the good way.

23. 13, such as t. to sing praise.

Ps. 71. 17; 119. 102, thou hast t. me.

Prov. 4. 4, he t. me also, and said.

11, I have t. thee in way of wisdom.

Eccles. 12. 9, he still t. the people knowledge.

Is. 29. 13, their fear is t. by precept of men.

54. 13, all thy children shall be t. of God.

Jer. 12. 16, as they t. my people to swear by Baal.

32. 33, t. them, rising up early.

Zech. 13. 5, t. me to keep cattle.

Matt. 7. 29; Mark 1. 22, t. as one having authority.

28. 15, and did as they were t.

Luke 13. 26, thou hast t. in our streets.

John 6. 45, they shall be all t. of God.

8. 28, as my Father hath t. me.

Gal. 1. 12, nor was I t. by, except by revelation.

6. 6, let him that is t. in the word.

Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have been t. by him.

2 Thess. 2. 15, the traditions ye have been t.

See Col. 2. 7; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Tit. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 27.

TAUNT. Jer. 24. 9; Ezek. 5. 15; Hab. 2. 6.

TEACH. Ex. 4. 15, I will t. you.

Deut. 4. 10, that they may t. their children.

6. 7; 11. 19, t. them diligently.

Judg. 13. 8, t. us what we shall do to the child.

1 Sam. 12. 23, I will t. you the good way.

2 Sam. 1. 18, bade them t. use of the bow.

2 Chr. 15. 3, without a t. priest.

Job 6. 24, t. me, and I will hold my tongue.

- Job 8. 10, thy fathers, shall not they *t.* thee?
 12. 7, ask the beasts, and they shall *t.* thee.
 31. 32, that which I see not *t.* thou me.
 36. 22, God exalteth, who *t.* like him?
PA. 25. 4, *t.* me thy paths.
 8, he will *t.* sinners in the way.
 27. 11; 86. 11, *t.* me thy way, and lead me.
 34. 11, I will *t.* you the fear of the Lord.
 51. 13, then will I *t.* transgressors.
 90. 12, so *t.* us to number our days.
 94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou *t.*
 Prov. 6. 13, the wicked man *t.* with his fingers.
 Is. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will *t.* us of his ways.
 28. 9, whom shall he *t.* knowledge?
 26, God doth *t.* him discretion.
 48. 17, I am thy God which *t.* thee to profit.
 Jer. 9. 20, and *t.* your daughters wailing.
 Ezek. 44. 23, *t.* my people the difference.
 1. 3, 11, priests *t.* for hire.
 Matt. 28. 18, *t.* all nations.
 Luke 11. 1, *t.* us to pray.
 12. 12, the Holy Ghost shall *t.* you.
 John 8. 24, dost thou *t.* us?
 14. 26, shall *t.* you all things.
 Acts 5. 42, they ceased not to *t.* and preach.
 Rom. 12. 7, he that *t.*, on *t.*
 1 Cor. 4. 17, as I *t.* every where.
 11. 14, doth not even nature *t.* you?
 14. 19, that by my voice I might *t.* others.
 Col. 1. 28, *t.* every man in all wisdom.
 3. 16, *t.* and admonishing one another.
1 TIM. 1. 3, charge some that they *t.* no other.
 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *t.*
 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24, apt to *t.*
 4. 11, these things command and *t.*
 6. 2, these thing *t.* and exhort.
2 TIM. 2. 2, faithful men, able to *t.*
 Tit. 1. 11, *t.* things they ought not.
 2. 4, *t.* young women to be sober.
 12. *t.* us, that denying ungodliness.
 Heb. 5. 12, ye have need that one *t.* you again.
See Matt. 22. 16; Mark 6. 34; 12. 14; Rev. 2. 20.
TEACHER. 1 Chr. 29. 8, as well *t.* as scholar.
 Ps. 119. 99, more understanding than all my *t.*
 Prov. 5. 13, have not obeyed the voice of my *t.*
 Is. 30. 20, thine eyes shall see thy *t.*
 Hab. 2. 15, a *t.* of lies.
 John 3. 2, a *t.* come from God.
 Rom. 2. 20, thou art a *t.* of babes.
 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *t.*?
 Eph. 4. 11, evangelists, pastors, and *t.*
 1 Tim. 1. 7, desiring to be *t.* of the law.
 Tit. 2. 3, aged women, *t.* of good things.
See 1 Tim. 2. 7; 2 Tim. 1. 11; Heb. 5. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
TEAR. Job 16. 9, he *t.* me in his wrath.
 18. 4, he *t.* himself in his anger.
 Ps. 7. 2, lest he *t.* my soul!
 35. 15, they did *t.* me, and ceased not.
 59. 22, lest I *t.* you in pieces.
 Hos. 6. 14, I will *t.* and go away.
See Mic. 8. 8; Zech. 11. 38. 5; Mark 9. 18; Luke 9. 39.
TEARS. 2 Kin. 20. 5; Is. 38. 5, I have seen thy *t.*
 Job 16. 20, mine eyes poureth out *t.*
 Ps. 6. 6, I water my couch with *t.*
 39. 12, hold not thy peace at my *t.*
 42. 3, *t.* have been my meat.
 56. 8, put thou my *t.* into thy bottle.
 80. 5, the bread of *t.*, and *t.* to drink.
 116. 8, thou hast delivered mine eyes from *t.*
 126. 5, they that sow in *t.*
 Is. 16. 9, I will water thee with my *t.*
 25. 8, will wipe away *t.*
 Jer. 9. 1, oh that mine eyes were a fountain of *t.*!
 13. 17; 14. 17, mine eyes run down with *t.*
 31. 16, refrain thine eyes from *t.*
 Lam. 1. 2, her *t.* are on her cheeks.
 2. 11, mine eyes do fail with *t.*
 Ezek. 24. 16, neither shall thy *t.* run down.
 Mal. 2. 13, covering the altar with *t.*
 Luke 7. 38, to wash his feet with her *t.*
 Acts 20. 19, serving the Lord with many *t.*
 31, ceased not to warn with *t.*
 2 Tim. 1. 4, being mindful of thy *t.*
See 2 Cor. 2. 4; Heb. 5. 7; 12. 17; Rev. 7. 17.
TEDEOUS. Acts 24. 4, that I be not further *t.*
TEETH. Gen. 49. 12, *t.* white with milk.
 Num. 11. 33, flesh yet between their *t.*
 Job 19. 20, escaped with the skin of my *t.*
 Prov. 10. 26, as vinegar to the *t.*
 Is. 41. 15, an instrument having *t.*
 Jer. 31. 23; Ezek. 18. 2, set on edge.
 Amos 4. 6, cleanness of *t.*
See Mic. 3. 5; Zech. 9. 7; Matt. 27. 44; Rev. 9. 8.
- TELL.** Gen. 15. 5, *t.* the stars.
 32. 29, *t.* me thy name.
 2 Sam. 1. 20, *t.* it not in Gath.
 Ps. 48. 12, *t.* the towers thereof.
 50. 12, if I were hungry, I would not *t.* thee.
 Eccles. 6. 12; 10. 14, who can *t.* what shall be after?
 10. 26, that which hath wings shall *t.*
 Jonah 3. 9, who can *t.* if God will turn?
 Matt. 18. 15, *t.* him his fault.
 17. 4, it unto the church.
 21. 27; Mark 11. 33; Luke 20. 8, neither *t.* I you.
 Mark 5. 19, *t.* how great things.
 11. 33; Luke 20. 7, we cannot *t.*
 Luke 13. 32, *t.* that fox.
 John 3. 8, canst not *t.* whence.
 12, if I *t.* you of heavenly things.
 4. 25, he will *t.* us all things.
 19. 34, did others *t.* it thee of me?
 Acts 15. 21, either to *t.* or hear some new thing.
See 2 Cor. 8. 18; 19. 12; Matt. 28. 7; 2 Cor. 12. 2.
TEMPER. Ex. 29. 2; 30. 35; Ezek. 46. 14; 1 Cor. 12. 24.
TEMPEST. Job 9. 17, breaketh me with a *t.*
 Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall rain a *t.*
 58. 8, hasten from windy storm and *t.*
 Is. 32. 2, a covert from the *t.*
 Heb. 12. 18, not come to darkness and *t.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds carried with a *t.*
TEMPESTUOUS. Ps. 50. 3; Jonah 1. 11; Acts 27. 14.
TEMPLE. 2 Sam. 22. 7, hear my voice out of his *t.*
 Neh. 6. 16, hid ourselves in the *t.*
 Ps. 27. 4, to enquire in his *t.*
 29. 9, in his *t.* doth every one speak of his glory.
 Is. 6. 1, his train filled the *t.*
 Amos 8. 3, songs of the *t.* shall be howlings.
 Mal. 3. 1, the Lord shall suddenly come to his *t.*
 Matt. 12. 6, one greater than the *t.*
 John 2. 19, destroy this *t.*
 1 Cor. 3. 16; 19. 1; 2 Cor. 6. 16, ye are the *t.* of God.
See Hos. 8. 14; Rev. 7. 15; 11. 19; 21. 22.
TEMPORAL. 2 Cor. 4. 18, things seen are *t.*
TEMPT. Gen. 22. 1, God did *t.* Abraham.
 Ex. 17. 2, wherefore do ye *t.* the Lord?
 Num. 14. 22, have *t.* me these ten times.
 Deut. 6. 16; Matt. 4. 7; Luke 4. 12, ye shall not *t.* the Lord your God.
 Ps. 78. 13, they *t.* God in their heart.
 Is. 7. 12, I will not ask, neither *t.* the Lord.
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *t.* God are delivered.
 Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 15; Luke 20. 23, why *t.* ye me?
 Luke 10. 25, a lawyer, *t.* him.
 Acts 5. 9, agreed together to *t.* the Spirit.
 15. 10, why *t.* ye God to put a yoke?
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will not suffer you to be *t.*
 Gal. 6. 1, considering thyself, lest thou be *t.*
 Heb. 2. 18, hath suffered, being *t.*
 4. 15, in all points *t.* like as we are.
 James 1. 13, cannot be *t.*, neither *t.* he any man.
See Matt. 4. 1; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4. 2; John 8. 6.
TEMPTATION. Matt. 6. 13, lead us not into *t.*
 26. 41; Mark 14. 38; Luke 22. 46, lest ye enter into *t.*
 Luke 8. 13, in time of *t.* fall away.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, there hath no *t.* taken you.
 Gal. 4. 14, my *t.* in flesh ye despised not.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into *t.*
 James 1. 2, when ye fall into divers *t.*
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver out of *t.*
See Luke 11. 4; Acts 20. 19; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 3. 10.
TEND. Prov. 11. 19; 14. 23; 19. 23; 21. 5.
TENDER. Deut. 28. 54, man that is *t.*
 32. 2, distil as small rain on *t.* herb.
 2 Kin. 22. 19; 2 Chr. 34. 27, thy heart was *t.*
 Job 14. 7, the *t.* branch will not cease.
 Prov. 4. 3, *t.* in sight of my mother.
 Cant. 2. 13, 15; 7. 12, vines with *t.* grapes.
 Is. 47. 1, no more be called *t.*
 53. 2, grow up before him as a *t.* plant.
 Dan. 1. 9, God brought Daniel into *t.* love.
 Luke 1. 73, through the *t.* mercy of our God.
 Eph. 4. 32, be kind and *t.*-hearted.
 James 5. 11, the Lord is pitiful, and of *t.* mercy
See 1 Chr. 22. 5; Ezek. 17. 22; Mark 13. 28.
TENOR. Gen. 43. 7; Ex. 34. 27.
TENT. Num. 24. 5, how goodly are thy *t.*!
 1 Sam. 4. 10; 2 Sam. 13. 17, fled every man to his *t.*
 1 Kin. 12. 16, to your *t.*, O Israel.
 Ps. 84. 10, than to dwell in *t.* of wickedness.
 Is. 38. 12, removed as a shepherd's *t.*
 54. 2, enlarge the place of thy *t.*
 Jer. 10. 20, there is none to stretch forth my *t.*
 Acts 3. 3, by occupation they were *t.*-makers.
See Is. 40. 22; Jer. 4. 20; 35. 7; Zech. 12. 7.
TENTH. Gen. 23. 22; Lev. 27. 32; Is. 6. 13.

TERRIBLE. Ex. 34. 10, a *t.* thing I will do.

Deut. 1. 19; 8. 15, that *t.* wilderness.
7. 21; 10. 17; Neh. 1. 5; 4. 14; 9. 32, a mighty God

and *t.*

10. 21, hath done for thee *t.* things.

Judg. 13. 6, like an angel of God, very *t.*

Job 37. 22, with God is *t.* majesty.

Ps. 20. 2, the glory of his nostrils is *t.*

Ps. 45. 4, thy right hand shall teach thee *t.* things.

65. 5, by *t.* things in righteousness.

66. 3, say unto God, How *t.* art thou!

5. *t.* in his doing.

68. 35, *t.* out of thy holy places.

76. 12, he is *t.* to the kings of the earth.

99. 3, thy great and *t.* name.

145. 6, the might of thy *t.* acts.

Cant. 6. 4, *t.* as an army with banners.

Is. 25. 4, blast of the *t.* ones.

Is. 3. 7, when thou didst *t.* things.

Jer. 15. 21, redeem thee out of hand of the *t.*

Joel 2. 11, the day of the Lord is very *t.*

Leb. 12. 21, so *t.* was the sight.

See Lam. 5. 10; Ezek. 1. 22; 23. 7; Dan. 7. 7.

TERRIBLENESS. Deut. 26. 8; 1 Chr. 17. 21; Jer. 49.

16.

TERRIBLY. Is. 2. 13, 21; Nah. 2. 3.

TERRIFY. Job 9. 34, let not his fear *t.*

Luke 21. 9, when ye shall hear of wars, be not *t.*

24. 37, they were *t.* and affrighted.

Phil. 1. 29, in nothing *t.* by adversaries.

See Job 7. 14; 2 Cor. 10. 9.

TERROR. Gen. 35. 5; Job 6. 4, the *t.* of God.

Deut. 32. 25, the sword without and *t.* within.

Josh. 2. 9, your *t.* is fallen upon us.

Job 18. 11, *t.* shall make him afraid.

24. 17, in the *t.* of the shadow of death.

31. 23, destruction was a *t.* to me.

33. 7, my *t.* shall not make thee afraid.

Ps. 55. 4, the *t.* of death are fallen upon me.

73. 19, utterly consumed with *t.*

91. 5, afraid for the *t.* by night.

Jer. 17. 17, be not a *t.* to me.

20. 4, a *t.* to thyself.

Ezek. 28. 21; 27. 36; 28. 19, I will make thee a *t.*

Rom. 13. 3, rulers are not *t.* to good works.

2 Cor. 5. 11, knowing the *t.* of the Lord.

See Jer. 15. 8; Lam. 2. 22; Ezek. 21. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 14.

TESTIFY. Num. 35. 30, one witness shall not *t.*

Deut. 31. 21, this song shall *t.* against them.

Ruth 1. 21, seeing the Lord hath *t.* against me.

2 Sam. 1. 16, thy mouth hath *t.* against thee.

Neh. 9. 30, *t.* against them by thy spirit.

Job 15. 6, thine own lips *t.* against thee.

Is. 59. 12, our sins *t.* against us.

Hos. 5. 5; 7. 10, the pride of Israel doth *t.*

Mic. 6. 3, what have I done? *t.* against me.

Luke 16. 28, send Lazarus, that he may *t.*

John 2. 25, needed not that any should *t.*

2. 32, seen and heard, that he *t.*

6. 39, they *t.* of me.

7. 7, because *t.* of it.

15. 26, he shall *t.* of me.

Acts 23. 14, as thou hast *t.* in Jerusalem.

1 Tim. 2. 8, gave himself to be *t.* in due time.

1 Pet. 1. 11, it *t.* beforehand the sufferings.

1 John 4. 14, we have seen and do *t.*

See 1 Cor. 15. 15; 1 Thess. 4. 6; Rev. 22. 16.

TESTIMONY. 2 Kin. 17. 15, rejected his *t.*

Ps. 93. 5, thy *t.* are sure.

119. 22, I have kept thy *t.*

24, thy *t.* are my delight.

46, I will speak of thy *t.*

59, I turned my feet to thy *t.*

119, I love thy *t.*

129, thy *t.* are wonderful.

Is. 8. 16, bind up the *t.*

20, to the law and to the *t.*

Matt. 10. 18; Mark 13. 9, for a *t.* against them.

Luke 21. 13, it shall turn to you for a *t.*

John 3. 32, no man receiveth his *t.*

21. 24, we know that his *t.* is true.

Acts 14. 3, *t.* to the word of his grace.

1 Cor. 2. 1, declaring the *t.* of God.

2 Tim. 1. 8, be not ashamed of the *t.*

Heb. 11. 5, Enoch had this *t.*

See Rev. 1. 2; 6. 9; 11. 7; 12. 11; 19. 10.

THANK. Matt. 11. 25; Luke 10. 21; 19. 11; John 11.

41, I *t.* thee.

Acts 28. 15, *t.* God, and took courage.

1 Cor. 1. 4, I *t.* God on your behalf.

2 Thess. 1. 3, we are bound to *t.* God.

1 Tim. 1. 12, I *t.* Jesus Christ.

See 1 Chr. 23. 30; Dan. 2. 23; Rom. 6. 17.

THANKS. Neh. 12. 31, companies that gave *t.*

Matt. 26. 27; Luke 22. 17, took the cup, and gave *t.*

Luke 2. 38, Anna gave *t.* to the Lord.

Rom. 14. 6, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth *t.*

1 Cor. 15. 57, *t.* be to God, who giveth us the victory.

Eph. 5. 20, giving *t.* always for all things.

1 Thess. 3. 9, what *t.* can we render?

Rev. 4. 9, give *t.* to him that sat on the throne.

See 2 Cor. 1. 11; 2. 14; 8. 16; 9. 15; Heb. 13. 15.

THANKSGIVING. Ps. 26. 7, the voice of *t.*

95. 2, come before his face with *t.*

Is. 51. 3, *t.* and melody shall be found therein.

Amos 4. 5, offer a sacrifice of *t.*

Phil. 4. 6, with *t.* let your requests be made.

Col. 4. 2, watch in the same with *t.*

1 Tim. 4. 3, to be received with *t.*

See Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 15; 9. 11.

THAT. Gen. 18. 25, *t.* be far from thee.

Nat. 24. 13; 1 Kin. 22. 14, will I speak.

Job 23. 13, even *t.* he doeth.

Ps. 27. 4, *t.* will I seek after.

Zech. 11. 9, *t.* dieth, let it die.

Matt. 10. 15; Mark 6. 11, than for *t.* city.

13. 12; 25. 29; Mark 4. 25, *t.* he hath.

John 1. 8, he was not *t.* light.

5. 12, what man is *t.* which said?

13. 27, *t.* thou doest, do quickly.

21. 22, what is *t.* to thee?

Rom. 7. 19, the evil which I would not, *t.* I do.

James 4. 15, we shall live, and do this or *t.*

See Mark 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 23; 2 Cor. 8. 12; Philem.

18.

THEN. Gen. 4. 26, *t.* began men to call.

Josh. 14. 12, if the Lord be with me, *t.* I shall be able.

Ps. 27. 10, *t.* the Lord will take me up.

55. 12, *t.* I could have borne it.

Is. 58. 8, *t.* shall thy light break forth.

Ezek. 39. 28, *t.* shall they know.

Matt. 5. 24, *t.* come and offer thy gift.

19. 25; Mark 10. 26, who *t.* can be saved?

24. 14, *t.* shall the end come.

2 Cor. 12. 10, I am *t.* strong.

See 1 Cor. 4. 5; 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 3; 2 Thess. 2. 8.

THESE. Ex. 32. 4, *t.* be thy gods, O Israel.

Eccles. 10. 10, former days better than *t.*

Is. 60. 8, who are *t.* that fly?

Matt. 5. 37, whatsoever is more than *t.*

23. 23, *t.* ought ye to have done.

25. 40, one of the least of *t.*

John 17. 20, neither pray I for *t.* alone.

21. 15, lovest thou me more than *t.*?

See Job 26. 13; Ps. 73. 12; Jer. 7. 4.

THICK. Deut. 32. 15, thou art grown *t.*

2 Sam. 18. 9, the mule went under the *t.* boughs.

Ps. 74. 5, lifted up axes on the *t.* trees.

Ezek. 31. 3, top was among *t.* boughs.

Hab. 2. 6, I doth himself with *t.* clay.

See 1 Kin. 12. 10; 2 Chr. 10. 10; Neh. 8. 15; Job 15.

26.

THICKET. Gen. 22. 13; Is. 9. 18; Jer. 4. 7, 29.

THIEF. Ps. 50. 18, when thou sawest a *t.*

Jer. 2. 26, as the *t.* is ashamed.

Joel 2. 9, enter at windows like a *t.*

Luke 12. 33, where no *t.* approacheth.

John 10. 1, the same is a *t.* and a robber.

1 Pet. 4. 15, let none suffer as a *t.*

See Prov. 6. 30; 29. 24; Matt. 24. 43.

THIEVES. Is. 1. 23; Luke 10. 30; John 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6.

10.

THIGH. Gen. 24. 2; 47. 29, put hand under *t.*

32. 25, touched hollow of Jacob's *t.*

Judg. 15. 8, smote them hip and *t.*

Cant. 3. 8, every man hath sword on his *t.*

See Ps. 45. 3; Jer. 31. 19; Ezek. 21. 12; Rev. 19. 16.

THINE. Gen. 31. 32, discern what is *t.*

1 Sam. 15. 28, to a neighbour of *t.*

1 Kin. 20. 4, I am *t.*, and all I have.

1 Chr. 29. 11, *t.* is the greatness.

Ps. 74. 16, the day is *t.*, the night also is *t.*

119. 94, I am *t.*, save me.

Is. 63. 19, we are *t.*

Matt. 20. 14, take that is *t.*

Luke 4. 7, worship me, all shall be *t.*

22. 42, not my will, but *t.* be done.

John 17. 6, *t.* they were, and thou gavest them me.

10, all mine are *t.*, and *t.* are mine.

See Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 17. 19; 1 Chr. 12. 13; Luke 15.

31.

THING. Gen. 21. 11, the *t.* was very grievous.

Ex. 18. 17, the *t.* thou doest is not good.

2 Sam. 13. 33, let not my lord take the *t.* to heart.

- 2 Kin. 2. 10, thou hast asked a hard *t*.
 Eccles. 1. 9, the *t*. that hath been.
 Is. 7. 13, is it a small *t*. to weary?
 41. 12, as a *t*. of nought.
 43. 19; Jer. 31. 22, a new *t*.
 Mark 1. 27, what *t*. is this?
 John 5. 14, lest a worse *t*. come unto thee.
 Phil. 3. 16, let us mind the same *t*.
 See Heb. 10. 29; 1 Pet. 4. 12; 1 John 2. 8.
- THINK.** Gen. 40. 14, but *t*. on me when it shall be well.
 Neh. 5. 19, *t*. on me, O my God, for good.
 Job 40. 17, I am poor, yet the Lord *t*. on me.
 Prov. 23. 7, as he *t*. in his heart, so is he.
 Is. 10. 7, nor doth his heart *t*. so.
 Jonah 1. 6, if God will *t*. upon us.
 Matt. 3. 9, *t*. not to say within yourselves.
 6. 7, *t*. they shall be heard.
 9. 4, why *t*. ye evil in your hearts?
 17. 23; 22. 17, what *t*. thou?
 22. 42; 25. 66; Mark 14. 64, what *t*. ye of Christ?
 Rom. 12. 3, more highly than he ought to *t*.
 1 Cor. 10. 12, that *t*. he standeth.
 2 Cor. 3. 5, to *t*. any thing as of ourselves.
 Gal. 6. 3, if a man *t*. himself to be something.
 Eph. 3. 20, able to do above all we ask or *t*.
 Phil. 4. 8, *t*. on these things.
 James 1. 7, let not that man *t*. he shall receive.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, *t*. it not strange.
 See Job 35. 2; Jer. 29. 11; Ezek. 39. 10; Luke 10. 35.
- THIRST** (n.). Ex. 17. 3, to kill us with *t*.
 Deut. 29. 19, to add drunkenness to *t*.
 Judg. 15. 18, now I shall die for *t*.
 2 Chr. 32. 11, doth persuade you to die by *t*.
 Ps. 69. 21, in my *t*. they gave me vinegar.
 Is. 41. 17, when their tongue faileth for *t*.
 Amos 8. 11, not a *t*. for water, but of hearing.
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in hunger and *t*. often.
 See Deut. 23. 48; Job 24. 11; Ps. 104. 11.
- THIRST** (v.). Ps. 42. 2; 63. 1; 143. 6, my soul *t*. for God.
 Is. 49. 10; Rev. 7. 16, shall not hunger nor *t*.
 55. 1, every one that *t*.
 Matt. 5. 6, after righteousness.
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall never *t*.
 7. 37, if any man *t*., let him come unto me.
 19. 28, *t*.
 See Ex. 17. 3; Is. 48. 21; Rom. 12. 20; 1 Cor. 4. 11.
- THIRSTY.** Ps. 63. 1; 143. 6, in a *t*. land.
 107. 5, hungry and *t*., their soul fainted.
 Prov. 25. 25, as cold waters to a *t*. soul.
 Is. 21. 14, brought water to him that was *t*.
 23. 8, as when a *t*. man dreameth.
 44. 3, pour water on him that is *t*.
 65. 13, but ye shall be *t*.
 See Judg. 4. 19; Is. 32. 6; Ezek. 19. 13; Matt. 25. 35.
- THISTLE.** Gen. 3. 18, thorns and *t*. shall it bring forth.
 Job 31. 40, let *t*. grow instead of wheat.
 Matt. 7. 16, do men gather figs of *t*?
 See 2 Kin. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 25. 18; Hos. 10. 8.
- THORN.** Num. 32. 55; Judg. 2. 3, *t*. in your sides.
 Ps. 118. 12, quenched as the fire of *t*.
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful man is as an hedge of *t*.
 24. 31, it was all grown over with *t*.
 26. 9, as a *t*. goeth into hand of drunkard.
 Eccles. 7. 6, crackling of *t*. under a pot.
 Cant. 2. 2, as the lily among *t*.
 Is. 33. 12, as *t*. cut up shall they be burned.
 34. 13, and *t*. shall come up in her palaces.
 55. 13, instead of the *t*. shall come up the fir tree.
 Jer. 4. 3, sow not among *t*.
 12. 13, but shall reap *t*.
 Hos. 2. 6, I will hedge up thy way with *t*.
 9. 6, *t*. shall be in their tabernacles.
 10. 8, the *t*. shall come up on their altars.
 Mic. 7. 4, the most upright is sharper than *t*. hedge.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a *t*. in the flesh.
 See Matt. 13. 7; 27. 29; Mark 15. 17; John 19. 2.
- THOUGHT** (n.). 1 Chr. 28. 9, the Lord understandeth the *t*.
 Job 4. 13, in *t*. from the visions of the night.
 12. 5, despaired in *t*. of him that is at ease.
 42. 2, no *t*. can be withholden from thee.
 Ps. 10. 4, God is not in all his *t*.
 55. 3, thy *t*. cannot be reckoned.
 92. 5, thy *t*. are very deep.
 94. 11, the Lord knoweth the *t*. of man.
 19, in the multitude of my *t*.
 139. 2, thou understandest my *t*. afar off.
 17, how precious are thy *t*. to me!
 23, try me, and know my *t*.
 Prov. 12. 5, the *t*. of the righteous are right.
- Prov. 16. 3, thy *t*. shall be established.
 24. 9, the *t*. of foolishness is sin.
 Is. 55. 7, and the unrighteous man his *t*.
 8, my *t*. are not your *t*.
 9, so are my *t*. higher than your *t*.
 Mic. 4. 12, they know not the *t*. of the Lord.
 Matt. 6. 25, 33, 34; 10. 19; Mark 13. 11; Luke 12. 11, 22, take no *t*.
 9. 4; 12. 25; Luke 5. 22; 6. 8; 9. 47; 11. 17, Jesus knowing their *t*.
 15. 19; Mark 7. 21, out of the heart proceed evil *t*.
 Luke 2. 35, the *t*. of many hearts may be revealed.
 24. 38, why do *t*. arise in your hearts?
 Acts 8. 22, if the *t*. of thine heart may be forgiven.
 1 Cor. 3. 20, the Lord knoweth the *t*. of the wise.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into captivity every *t*.
 Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is a discernor of the *t*.
 James 2. 4, ye are become judges of evil *t*.
 See Gen. 6. 5; Jer. 4. 14; 24. 20; Amos 4. 13.
- THOUGHT** (v.). Gen. 48. 11, I had not *t*. to see thy face.
 Num. 24. 11, *t*. to promote thee.
 Deut. 19. 19, do him as he *t*. to have done.
 2 Kin. 5. 11, *t*., he will surely come out.
 Neh. 6. 2, they *t*. to do me mischief.
 Ps. 48. 9, we have *t*. of thy lovingkindness.
 50. 21, thou *t*. I was such an one as thyself.
 73. 16, when I *t*. to know this.
 119. 59, *t*. on my ways.
 Prov. 30. 32, if thou hast *t*. evil.
 Is. 14. 24, as I have *t*., so shall it come.
 Jer. 18. 8, I will repent of the evil I *t*. to do.
 Zech. 8. 14, as I *t*. to punish you.
 15. 1, *t*. to do well.
 Mal. 3. 16, for them that *t*. on his name.
 Matt. 1. 20, but while he *t*. on these things.
 Mark 14. 72, when he *t*. thereon, he wept.
 Luke 12. 17, he *t*. within himself, what shall I do?
 19. 11, *t*. the kingdom of God should appear.
 John 11. 13, they *t*. he had spoken of taking of rest.
 Acts 10. 17, while Peter *t*. on the vision.
 26. 8, why should it be a thing incredible?
 1 Cor. 13. 11, *t*. as a child.
 Phil. 2. 6, *t*. it not robbery to be equal with God.
 See Gen. 20. 11; 30. 26; 1 Sam. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 29.
- THREAD.** Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 2. 19; Judg. 16. 9.
- THREATEN.** Acts 4. 17; 9. 1; Eph. 6. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
- THREEFOLD.** Eccles. 4. 12, a *t*. cord.
- THRESH.** Is. 41. 15, thou shalt *t*. the mountains.
 Jer. 51. 33, it is time to *t*. her.
 Mic. 4. 13, arise and *t*.
 Hab. 3. 12, thou didst *t*. the heathen.
 1 Cor. 9. 10, *t*. in hope.
 See Lev. 26. 5; 1 Chr. 21. 20; Is. 21. 10; 23. 29.
- THREW.** 2 Kin. 9. 33; Mark 12. 42; Luke 9. 42; Acts 22. 23.
- THROAT.** Ps. 5. 9; 115. 7; Prov. 23. 2; Matt. 18. 23.
- THRONE.** Ps. 11. 4, the Lord's *t*. is in heaven.
 94. 20, shall *t*. of iniquity have fellowship with thee?
 122. 5, there are set *t*. of judgment.
 Prov. 20. 28, his *t*. is upholden by mercy.
 Is. 66. 1; Acts 7. 49, heaven is my *t*.
 Jer. 17. 12, a glorious high *t*. from the beginning.
 Dan. 7. 9, his *t*. was like the fiery flame.
 Matt. 19. 23; 25. 31, the Son of man shall sit in the *t*.
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be *t*.
 Heb. 4. 16, the *t*. of grace.
 Rev. 3. 21, to him will I grant to sit on my *t*.
 4. 2, a *t*. was set in heaven.
 See Rev. 6. 16; 7. 9; 14. 3; 19. 4; 20. 11; 22. 1.
- THROW.** Mark 3. 9; 5. 31; Luke 8. 42, 45.
- THROW.** Mic. 5. 11; Mal. 1. 4; Matt. 24. 2.
- THRUST.** Job 32. 13, God *t*. him down, not man.
 Joel 2. 8, neither shall one *t*. another.
 Luke 10. 15, shall be *t*. down to hell.
 13. 28, and you yourselves *t*. out.
 John 20. 25, and *t*. my hand into his side.
 Rev. 14. 15, *t*. in thy sickle.
 See Ex. 11. 1; 1 Sam. 31. 4; Ezek. 34. 21.
- TINGES.** Ps. 112. 7, afraid of evil *t*.
 Jer. 20. 15, cursed be the man who brought *t*.
 Dan. 11. 44, *t*. out of the east.
 Luke 1. 19; 2. 10; 8. 1; Acts 13. 32; Rom. 10. 15, glad *t*.
 See Ex. 33. 4; 1 Kin. 14. 6; Jer. 49. 23.
- TILL.** Gen. 2. 5; Prov. 12. 11; 23. 19; Ezek. 36. 9.
- TILLAGE.** 1 Chr. 27. 25; Neh. 10. 37; Prov. 13. 23.
- TIME.** Gen. 47. 29, the *t*. drew nigh.
 Job 22. 16, cut down out of *t*.
 33. 23, reserved against the *t*. of trouble.
 Ps. 32. 6, in a *t*. when thou mayest be found.
 37. 19, not ashamed in the evil *t*.
 41. 1, deliver him in *t*. of trouble.

Ps. 56. 3, what *t*. I am afraid.
 69. 13; Is. 49. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 2, acceptable *t*.
 89. 47, remember how short my *t*. is.
 Eccles. 3. 1, there is a *t*. to every purpose.
 9. 11, *t*. and chance happeneth to all.
 Is. 60. 22, I will hasten it in his *t*.
 Jer. 46. 21, the *t*. of their visitation.
 Ezek. 16. 8, thy *t*. was the *t*. of love.
 Dan. 7. 25, a *t*. and *t*. and the dividing of *t*.
 Hos. 10. 12, it is *t*. to seek the Lord.
 Mal. 3. 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the *t*.
 Matt. 16. 3, the signs of the *t*.
 Luke 19. 44, the *t*. of thy visitation.
 Acts 3. 19, the *t*. of refreshing.
 21, the *t*. of restitution.
 Rom. 13. 11, it is high *t*. to awake.
 1 Cor. 7. 29, the *t*. is short.
 Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5, redeeming the *t*.
 Heb. 4. 16, help in *t*. of need.
 1 Pet. 1. 11, what manner of *t*.
 Rev. 1. 3, the *t*. is at hand.
 10. 6, *t*. no longer.
 See Prov. 17. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
TINGLE. 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kin. 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3.
TINKLING. Is. 3. 16, 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1.
TOGETHER. Prov. 22. 2, meet *t*.
 Amos 3. 3, can two walk *t*.?
 Matt. 18. 20, where two or three are gathered *t*.
 Rom. 8. 23, work *t*. for good.
 1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up *t*.
 See Matt. 19. 6; Eph. 2. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 1.
TOIL. Gen. 5. 29; 41. 51; Matt. 6. 23; Luke 12. 27.
TOLERABLE. Matt. 10. 15; 11. 24; Mark 6. 11; Luke 10. 12.
TONGUE. Job 5. 21, hid from scourge of the *t*.
 20. 12, hide wickedness under his *t*.
 Ps. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep thy *t*. from evil.
 Prov. 10. 20, *t*. of the just as choice silver.
 12. 18; 31. 26, *t*. of the wise is health.
 19, the lying *t*. is but for a moment.
 15. 4, a wholesome *t*. is a tree of life.
 13. 21, death and life are in the power of the *t*.
 21. 23, whose keepeth his *t*. keepeth his soul.
 25. 15, a soft *t*. breaketh the bone.
 Is. 30. 27, his *t*. as a devouring fire.
 50. 4, hath given me the *t*. of the learned.
 Jer. 9. 5, taught their *t*. to speak lies.
 18. 18, let us smite him with the *t*.
 Mark 7. 35, his *t*. was loosed.
 James 1. 26, and bridleth not his *t*.
 3. 5, the *t*. is a little member.
 6, the *t*. is a fire.
 8, the *t*. can no man tame.
 1 John 3. 18, nor let us love in *t*.
 See Ps. 45. 1; Luke 16. 24; Rom. 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11.
TOOL. Ex. 20. 25; 32. 4; Deut. 27. 5; 1 Kin. 6. 7.
TOOTH. Ex. 21. 24; Prov. 25. 19; Matt. 5. 33.
TORCHES. Nah. 2. 3; Zech. 12. 6; John 18. 3.
TORMENT. Matt. 8. 28, to *t*. us before the time.
 Luke 16. 23, being in *t*.
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute, afflicted, *t*.
 1 John 4. 18, fear hath *t*.
 Rev. 9. 5, *t*. as *t*. of a scorpion.
 14. 11, the smoke of their *t*.
 See Matt. 4. 24; Mark 5. 7; Luke 8. 23.
TORN. Gen. 44. 28, surely he is *t*. in pieces.
 Ezek. 4. 14, have not eaten of that which is *t*.
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath *t*. and he will heal us.
 See Is. 5. 25; Mal. 1. 13; Mark 1. 26.
TOSS. Ps. 109. 23, I am *t*. up and down.
 Is. 22. 18, he will *t*. thee like a ball.
 54. 11, afflicted, *t*. with tempest.
 Eph. 4. 14, no more children, *t*. to and fro.
 See Matt. 14. 24; Acts 27. 18; James 1. 6.
TOUCH. Gen. 3. 3, nor *t*. it, lest ye die.
 1 Sam. 10. 26, a band whose hearts God had *t*.
 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, *t*. not mine anointed.
 Job 5. 19, there shall no evil *t*. thee.
 6. 7, things my soul refused to *t*.
 Is. 6. 7, lo, this hath *t*. thy lips.
 Jer. 1. 9, the Lord *t*. my mouth.
 Zech. 2. 8, he that *t*. you *t*. the apple of his eye.
 Matt. 9. 21; Mark 5. 23, if I may but *t*. his garment.
 Mark 10. 13; Luke 18. 15, children, that he should *t*. them.
 John 20. 17, *t*. me not.
 2 Cor. 6. 17, *t*. not the unclean thing.
 Col. 2. 21, *t*. not, taste not.
 See Job 19. 21; Luke 7. 14; 11. 46; 1 Cor. 7. 1.
POWER. 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 144. 2, my high *t*.
 Ps. 61. 3, a strong *t*. from the enemy.
 Prov. 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a strong *t*.

Is. 33. 13, where is he that counted the *t*.?
 See Is. 2. 15; 5. 2; Mic. 4. 8; Matt. 21. 33.
TRAFFICK. Gen. 42. 34; 1 Kin. 10. 15; Ezek. 17. 4.
TRAIN. 1 Kin. 10. 2; Prov. 22. 6; Is. 6. 1.
TRAITOR. Luke 6. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 4.
TRAMPLE. Ps. 91. 13; Is. 63. 3; Matt. 7. 6.
TRANQUILITY. Dan. 4. 27, lengthening of thy *t*.
TRANSFORM. Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 13, 14, 15.
TRANSGRESS. Num. 14. 41, wherefore do ye *t*.?
 1 Sam. 2. 24, make the Lord's people to *t*.
 Neh. 1. 8, if ye *t*. I will scatter you abroad.
 Ps. 17. 3, my mouth shall not *t*.
 Prov. 28. 21, for a piece of bread that man will *t*.
 Jer. 2. 8, the pastors *t*.
 3. 13, only acknowledge that thou hast *t*.
 Hab. 2. 5, he *t*. by wine.
 See Matt. 15. 2; Rom. 2. 27; 1 John 3. 4; 2 John 9.
TRANSGRESSION. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *t*.
 1 Chr. 10. 13, Saul died for his *t*.
 Ezra 10. 6, he mourned because of their *t*.
 Job 7. 21, why dost thou not pardon my *t*.?
 13. 23, make me to know my *t*.
 14. 17, my *t*. is sealed up.
 31. 33, if I covered my *t*.
 Ps. 19. 13, innocent from the great *t*.
 25. 7, remember not my *t*.
 32. 1, blessed is he whose *t*. is forgiven.
 51. 1, blot out all my *t*.
 65. 3, as for our *t*. thou shalt purge them.
 107. 17, fools because of their *t*. are afflicted.
 Prov. 17. 9, he that covereth a *t*.
 Is. 43. 25; 44. 22, blot out thy *t*.
 53. 5, he was wounded for our *t*.
 8, for the *t*. of my people was he smitten.
 53. 1, shew my people their *t*.
 Ezek. 18. 22, his *t*. shall not be mentioned.
 Mic. 1. 5, what is the *t*. of Jacob?
 See Rom. 4. 15; 5. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 14; Heb. 2. 2.
TRANSGRESSOR. Ps. 51. 13, teach *t*. thy ways.
 59. 5, be not merciful to any wicked *t*.
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of *t*. is hard.
 21. 15, the *t*. shall be ransom for the upright.
 Is. 48. 8, thou wast called a *t*. from the womb.
 53. 12; Mark 15. 28; Luke 22. 37, numbered with the *t*.
 See Dan. 8. 23; Hos. 14. 9; Gal. 2. 18.
TRANSLATE. 2 Sam. 3. 10; Col. 1. 13; Heb. 11. 5.
TRAP. Job 18. 10; Ps. 69. 22; Jer. 5. 26; Rom. 11. 9.
TRAVAIL. Ps. 7. 14, he *t*. with iniquity.
 Is. 23. 4, I *t*. not.
 53. 11, the *t*. of his soul.
 Rom. 8. 22, the whole creation *t*. in pain.
 Gal. 4. 19, my children, of whom I *t*.
 See Job 15. 20; Is. 3. 8; Mic. 5. 3; Rev. 12. 2.
TRAVEL. Eccles. 1. 13; 2. 23; 1 Thess. 2. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 8.
TRAVELLER. Judg. 5. 6; 2 Sam. 12. 4; Job 31. 32.
TREACHEROUS. Is. 21. 2; Jer. 9. 2; Zeph. 3. 4.
TREACHEROUSLY. Is. 33. 1, thou dealest *t*.
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they happy that deal *t*.?
 Lam. 1. 2, her friends have dealt *t*. with her.
 See Hos. 5. 7; 6. 7; Mal. 2. 10, 15.
TREAD. Deut. 11. 24, whereon soles of feet *t*.
 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, not muzzle the ox when he *t*.
 Ps. 7. 5, let him *t*. down my life.
 44. 5, through thy name will we *t*. them under.
 69. 12; 103. 13, shall *t*. down our enemies.
 91. 13, thou shalt *t*. upon lion and adder.
 Is. 10. 6, to *t*. them down like mire.
 16. 10, shall *t*. out no wine.
 63. 3, I will *t*. them in mine anger.
 Jer. 48. 33, none shall *t*. with shouting.
 Ezek. 34. 18, but ye must *t*. the residue.
 Hos. 10. 11, loveth to *t*. out corn.
 Mal. 4. 3, ye shall *t*. down the wicked.
 See Job 9. 8; Is. 41. 25; 63. 2; Rev. 19. 15.
TREASURE. Gen. 43. 23, God hath given you *t*.
 Ex. 19. 5; Ps. 135. 4, a peculiar *t*. to me.
 Deut. 32. 12, open to thee his good *t*.
 Job 3. 21; Ps. 17. 14; Prov. 2. 4, for hid.
 38. 22, the *t*. of the snow.
 Prov. 8. 21, I will fill *t*. of those that love me.
 10. 2, *t*. of wickedness profiteth nothing.
 15. 16, than great *t*. and trouble therewith.
 21. 20, there is a *t*. to be desired.
 Eccles. 2. 8, I gathered the peculiar *t*. of kings.
 Is. 2. 7, neither is there any end of their *t*.
 45. 3, I will give thee the *t*. of darkness.
 Jer. 41. 8, slay us not, for we have *t*.
 51. 13, waters abundant in *t*.
 Dan. 11. 43, power over the *t*. of gold.

Mic. 6. 10, the *t.* of wickedness.
 Matt. 6. 21; Luke 12. 34, where your *t.* is.
 12. 35, out of the good *t.* of the heart.
 13. 44, like unto *t.* hid in a field.
 52, out of his *t.* things new and old.
 19. 21; Mark 10. 21; Luke 13. 23, *t.* in heaven.
 1. 10, 12. 21, that layeth up *t.* for himself.
 Col. 2. 3, in whom are hid *t.* of wisdom.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, we have this *t.* in earthen vessels.
 Heb. 11. 26, greater riches than the *t.* in Egypt.
 James 5. 3, ye have heaped *t.*
See Deut. 32. 34; 33. 19; Is. 33. 6; Matt. 2. 11.
TREASURER. Neh. 13. 13; Is. 22. 15; Dan. 3. 2.
TREASURY. Josh. 6. 19; Jer. 38. 11; Matt. 27. 6.
TREE. Deut. 20. 19, the *t.* is man's life.
 Job 14. 7, there is hope of a *t.*
 Job 20, wickedness shall be broken as a *t.*
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a *t.* planted.
 104. 16, the *t.* of the Lord are full of sap.
 Eccles. 1. 3, where the *t.* falleth.
 Is. 56. 3, I am a dry *t.*
 61. 3, called *t.* of righteousness.
 Ezek. 15. 2, what is the vine *t.* more than any *t.*?
 31. 9, all the *t.* of Eden envied him.
See Mark 8. 24; Luke 21. 29; Jude 12; Rev. 7. 3.
TREMBLE. Deut. 2. 25, the nations shall *t.*
 Judg. 5. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 8; Ps. 15. 7; 77. 18; 97. 4, the earth *t.*
 Ezra 9. 4, then assembled to me every one that *t.*
 Job 9. 6, the pillars thereof *t.*
 26. 11, the pillars of heaven *t.*
 Ps. 2. 11, rejoice with *t.*
 69. 2, thou hast made earth to *t.*
 99. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the people *t.*
 104. 33, he looketh on the earth, and it *t.*
 Eccles. 12. 3, the keepers of the house shall *t.*
 Is. 34. 16, is this the man that made earth *t.*?
 64. 2, that the nations may *t.* at thy presence.
 66. 5, ye that *t.* at his word.
 Jer. 5. 22, will ye not *t.* at my presence?
 33. 9, they shall *t.* for all the goodness.
 Amos 8. 8, shall not the land *t.* for this?
 Acts 24. 25, Felix *t.*
 James 2. 19, devils also believe, and *t.*
See Acts 9. 6; 16. 29; 1 Cor. 2. 3; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12.
TRENCH. 1 Sam. 17. 20; 26. 5; 1 Kin. 18. 32; Luke 19. 43.
TRESPASS. Gen. 31. 36, what is my *t.*?
 50. 17, we pray thee forgive the *t.*
 Ezra 9. 2, rulers have been chief in this *t.*
 Ps. 68. 21, goeth on still in his *t.*
 Matt. 6. 14, if ye forgive men their *t.*
 18. 15, if thy brother *t.*, tell him his fault.
 Luke 17. 3, if thy brother *t.* against thee.
 2 Cor. 5. 19, not imputing their *t.*
 Eph. 2. 1, dead in *t.* and sins.
 Col. 2. 13, having forgiven you all *t.*
See Num. 5. 6; 1 Kin. 8. 31; Ezek. 17. 20; 18. 24.
TRIAL. Job 9. 23, the *t.* of the innocent.
 2 Cor. 8. 2, a great *t.* of affliction.
See Ezek. 21. 13; Heb. 11. 36; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.
TRIBES. Ps. 105. 37, not one feeble among their *t.*
 122. 4, whether the *t.* go up.
 Is. 19. 13, they that are the stay of the *t.*
 49. 6, n. r. servant to raise up the *t.*
 Hab. 3. 9, according to oaths of the *t.*
 Matt. 24. 30, then shall all *t.* of the earth mourn.
See Num. 24. 2; Deut. 1. 13; 12. 3; 15. 5.
TRIBUTATION. Deut. 4. 30, when thou art in *t.*
 Judg. 10. 14, let them deliver you in *t.*
 Matt. 13. 21, when *t.* ariseth.
 24. 21, then shall be great *t.*
 John 16. 33, in the world ye shall have *t.*
 Acts 14. 22, through much *t.*
 Rom. 5. 3, we glory in *t.* also.
 12. 12, patient in *t.*
See 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 4; Eph. 3. 13; Rev. 7. 14.
TRIBUTARY. Deut. 20. 11; Judg. 1. 30; Lam. 1. 1.
TRIBUTE. Gen. 49. 15, a servant to *t.*
 Num. 31. 37, the Lord's *t.*
 Deut. 16. 10, *t.* of freewill offering.
 Ezra 7. 24, not lawful to impose *t.*
 Neh. 5. 4, borrowed money for king's *t.*
 Prov. 12. 24, the slothful shall be under *t.*
See Matt. 17. 24; 22. 17; Luke 23. 2.
TRIM. 2 Sam. 19. 24; Jer. 2. 33; Matt. 25. 7.
TRIMPH. Ex. 15. 1, he hath *t.* gloriously.
 Ps. 25. 2, let not mine enemies *t.*
 92. 4, I will *t.* in the works of thy hands.
 2 Cor. 2. 14, which always causeth us to *t.*
 Col. 2. 15, a show of them openly, *t.* over them.
See 2 Sam. 1. 20; Job 20. 5; Ps. 47. 1.

TRODDEN. Job 22. 15, the old way which wicked men have *t.*
 Ps. 119. 113, thou hast *t.* down all that err.
 Is. 5. 5, the vineyard shall be *t.* down.
 63. 3, I have *t.* the winepress alone.
 Mic. 7. 10, now shall she be *t.* as mire.
 Matt. 5. 13, salt to be *t.* under foot.
 Luke 21. 24, Jerusalem shall be *t.* down.
 Heb. 10. 29, hath *t.* under foot the Son of God.
See Deut. 1. 36; Judg. 5. 21; Is. 18. 2.
TROPE. 2 Kin. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 25. 18; Luke 12. 1.
TROOP. 2 Sam. 22. 39; Ps. 18. 29; Hos. 7. 1.
TROUBLE (*v.*) Deut. 31. 17, many *t.* shall befall
 1 Chr. 22. 14, in my *t.* I prepared for the house.
 Neh. 9. 32, let not the *t.* seem little.
 Job 3. 26, yet *t.* came.
 5. 8, neither doth *t.* spring out of the ground.
 7, man is born to *t.*
 19, shall deliver thee in six *t.*
 14. 1, of few days, and full of *t.*
 30. 25, weep for him that was in *t.*
 34. 29, he giveth quietness, who can make *t.*?
 38. 24, I have reserved against the time of *t.*
 Ps. 9. 9, a refuge in time of *t.*
 22. 11, for *t.* is near.
 25. 17, the *t.* of mine heart are enlarged.
 22, redeem Israel out of all his *t.*
 27. 5, in time of *t.* he shall hide me.
 45. 1, a very present help in *t.*
 73. 5, they are not in *t.* as other men.
 88. 3, my soul is full of *t.*
 119. 143, *t.* and anguish have taken hold on me.
 138. 7, though I walk in the midst of *t.*
 Is. 17. 14, at eveningtide *t.*
 30. 6, into the land of *t.* they will carry riches.
 65. 14, because former *t.* are forgotten.
 25, they shall not bring forth for *t.*
 Jer. 2. 27, in time of *t.* they will say, save us.
 8. 15, we looked for health, and behold *t.*
 1 Cor. 7. 25, such shall have *t.* in the flesh.
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to comfort them in *t.*
See Prov. 15. 6; 25. 19; Jer. 11. 12; 30. 7; Lam. 1. 21.
TROUBLE (*v.*) Josh. 7. 25, why hast thou *t.* us?
 1 Kin. 18. 17, art thou he that *t.* Israel?
 18, I have not *t.* Israel, but thou.
 Job 4. 5, now it toucheth thee, and thou art *t.*
 Ps. 3. 1, how are they increased that *t.* me!
 77. 4, I am so *t.* that I cannot speak.
 Prov. 25. 26, is as a *t.* fountain.
 Is. 57. 20, the wicked are like the *t.* sea.
 Dan. 5. 10, let not thy thoughts *t.* thee.
 11. 44, tidings out of the north shall *t.* him.
 Matt. 24. 6, see that ye be not *t.*
 26. 10; Mark 14. 6, why *t.* ye the woman?
 John 5. 4, an angel *t.* the water.
 11. 33; 12. 27; 13. 21, Jesus groaned, and was *t.*
 2 Cor. 4. 8; 7. 5, we are *t.* on every side.
 Gal. 1. 7, be some that *t.* you.
 6. 17, let no man *t.* me.
See 2 Thess. 1. 7; 2; Heb. 12. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 14.
TROUBLING. Job 3. 17; John 5. 4.
TRUE. 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be *t.*-breakers.
TRUE. Gen. 42. 11, we are *t.* men.
 1 Kin. 22. 16, tell me nothing but that which is *t.*
 2 Chr. 15. 3, Israel hath been without the *t.* God.
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *t.* laws.
 Ps. 119. 160, thy word is *t.* from the beginning.
 Prov. 14. 25, a *t.* witness delivereth souls.
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is the *t.* God.
 Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 14, we know that thou art *t.*
 Luke 16. 11, the *t.* riches.
 John 1. 9, that was the *t.* light.
 4. 23, when the *t.* worshippers.
 5. 31, if I bear witness of myself, my witness is not *t.*
 6. 32, the *t.* bread.
 10. 41, all things that John spake were *t.*
 15. 1, I am the *t.* vine.
 17. 3; 1 John 4. 20, to know thee the only *t.* God.
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as deceivers, and yet *t.*
 Eph. 4. 24, created in *t.* holiness.
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *t.*
 Heb. 10. 22, draw near with a *t.* heart.
See Rev. 3. 7; 6. 10; 15. 3; 16. 7; 19. 9, 11; 21. 5.
TRUST. Job 13. 15, though he slay me, yet will I *t.*
 39. 11, wilt thou *t.* him, because his strength is great?
 Ps. 25. 2; 31. 6; 55. 23; 56. 3; 143. 8, I *t.* in thee.
 37. 3; 40. 3; 62. 8; 115. 9; Prov. 3. 5; Is. 26. 4, *t.* in the Lord.
 118. 8, better to *t.* in the Lord.
 144. 2, he in whom I *t.*
 Prov. 28. 26, he that *t.* in his own heart is a fool.
 Is. 50. 12, let him *t.* in the name of the Lord.

Jer. 49. 11, let thy widows *t.* in me.
 Mic. 7. 5, *t.* ye not in a friend.
 Nah. 1. 7, the Lord knoweth them that *t.* in him.
 Matt. 27. 43, he *t.* in God, let him deliver him.
 Luke 18. 9, certain which *t.* in themselves.
 See Jer. 17. 5; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 10.

TRUTH. Deut. 32. 4, a God of *t.*
 Ps. 15. 2, speaketh the *t.* in his heart.
 51. 6, desirest *t.* in the inward parts.
 91. 4, his *t.* shall be thy shield.
 117. 2, *t.* endureth for ever.
 119. 39, I have chosen the way of *t.*
 Prov. 23. 23, buy the *t.*
 Is. 59. 14, *t.* is fallen in the streets.
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not valiant for the *t.*
 Zech. 8. 16, speak every man *t.* to his neighbour.
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of *t.* was in his mouth.
 John 1. 14, full of grace and *t.*
 8. 32, know the *t.*, and the *t.* shall make you free.
 14. 6, I am the way, the *t.*, and the life.
 16. 13, Spirit of *t.* will guide you into all *t.*
 18. 38, what is *t.*?
 Rom. 1. 18, who hold the *t.* in unrighteousness.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, unleavened bread of sincerity and *t.*
 2 Cor. 13. 8, can do nothing against *t.*, but for the *t.*
 Eph. 4. 15, speaking the *t.* in love.
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the pillar and ground of *t.*
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly dividing the word of *t.*
 James 5. 19, if any err from the *t.*
 See 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Tim. 3. 7; 1 John 3. 19; 5. 6.

TRY. 2 Chr. 32. 31, God left him, to *t.* him.
 Job 23. 10, when he hath *t.* me.
 Ps. 26. 2, *t.* my reins and my heart.
 Jer. 9. 7; Zech. 13. 9, I will melt them and *t.* them.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, shall *t.* every man's work.
 James 1. 12, when *t.* he shall receive the crown.
 1 John 4. 1, *t.* the spirits.
 See Prov. 17. 3; Is. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 18.

TURN. Job 23. 13, who can *t.* him?
 Ps. 7. 12, if he *t.* not, he will whet his sword.
 Prov. 1. 23, *t.* at my reproof.
 Jer. 31. 18; Lam. 5. 21, *t.* thou me, and I shall be *t.*
 Ezek. 14. 6; 18. 30; 33. 9; Hos. 12. 6; Joel 2. 12, repent, and *t.*
 Zech. 9. 12, *t.* you to the strong hold, ye prisoners.
 Is. 59. 1, *t.* the other also.
 Acts 26. 18, to *t.* them from darkness to light.
 2 Tim. 3. 5, from such *t.* away.
 See Prov. 21. 1; 26. 14; Hos. 7. 8; Luke 22. 61; James 1. 17.

TWAIN. Is. 6. 2; Matt. 5. 41; 19. 5; Eph. 2. 15.
TWICE. Job 33. 14; Mark 14. 30; Luke 18. 12; Jude 12.

TWINKLING. 1 Cor. 15. 52, in the *t.* of an eye.

U.

UNADVISEDLY. Ps. 106. 33, he spake *u.*
UNAWARES. Luke 21. 34; Gal. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 2; Jude 4.
UNBELIEF. Mark 9. 24, help thou mine *u.*
 Rom. 3. 3, shall *u.* make faith without effect?
 11. 32, concluded all in *u.*
 Heb. 3. 12, evil heart of *u.*
 See Matt. 13. 58; Mark 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13; Heb. 4. 11.
UNBLAMEABLE. Col. 1. 22; 1 Thess. 3. 13.
UNCERTAIN. 1 Cor. 9. 26; 14. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
UNCLEAN. Acts 10. 23; Rom. 14. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 17.
UNCLOTHED. 2 Cor. 5. 4, not that we would be *u.*
UNCORRUPT. Tit. 2. 7, in doctrine shewing *u.*
UNCTION. 1 John 2. 20, *u.* from the Holy One.
UNDEFILED. Ps. 119. 1, blessed are the *u.*
 James 1. 27, pure religion and *u.*
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *u.*
 See Cant. 5. 2; 6. 9; Heb. 7. 13. 4.
UNDER. Rom. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 3. 10.
UNDERSTAND. Ps. 19. 12, who can *u.* his errors?
 73. 17, then *u.* I their end.
 119. 100, I *u.* more than the ancients.
 139. 2, thou *u.* my thought afar off.
 Prov. 8. 9, all plain to him that *u.*
 20. 24, how can a man *u.* his own way?
 29. 19, though he *u.* he will not answer.
 Is. 6. 9, hear ye indeed, but *u.* not.
 28. 19, a vexation only to *u.* the report.
 Jer. 9. 24, let him glory in this, that he *u.* me.
 Dan. 10. 12, thou didst set thine heart to *u.*
 12. 10, the wicked shall not *u.*, the wise shall *u.*
 Hos. 14. 9, who is wise, and he shall *u.* these things?
 Matt. 13. 51, have ye *u.* all these things?
 24. 15, whose readeth, let him *u.*
 Luke 24. 45, that they might *u.* the scriptures.
 John 8. 43, why do ye not *u.* my speech?

Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *u.*
 15. 21, they that have not heard shall *u.*
 1 Cor. 13. 2, though I *u.* all mysteries.
 11, I *u.* as a child.
 See 1 Cor. 14. 2; Heb. 11. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 12; 3. 16.

UNDERSTANDING. Ex. 31. 3; Deut. 4. 6, wisdom and *u.*
 1 Kin. 3. 11, hast asked for thyself *u.*
 4. 29, gave Solomon wisdom and *u.*
 7. 14, filled with wisdom and *u.*
 1 Chr. 12. 32, men that had *u.* of the times.
 2 Chr. 26. 5, had *u.* in visions.
 Job 12. 13, he hath counsel and *u.*
 20, he taketh away the *u.* of the aged.
 17. 4, thou hast hid their heart from *u.*
 28. 12, where is the place of *u.*?
 32. 8, the Almighty giveth them *u.*
 38. 36, who hath given *u.* to the heart?
 39. 17, neither imparted to her *u.*
 Ps. 47. 7, sing ye praises with *u.*
 49. 3, the meditation of my heart shall be of *u.*
 119. 34, 73, 125, 144, 169, give me *u.*
 99, I have more *u.* than my teachers.
 104, through thy precepts I get *u.*
 147. 5, his *u.* is infinite.
 Prov. 2. 4, apply thine heart to *u.*
 11, *u.* shall keep thee.
 3. 5, lean not to thine own *u.*
 19, by *u.* hath he established the heavens.
 4. 5, 7, get wisdom, get *u.*
 8. 1, doth not *u.* put forth her voice?
 9. 6, go in the way of *u.*
 10, the knowledge of the holy is *u.*
 14. 29, he that is slow to wrath is of great *u.*
 16. 22, *u.* is a wellspring of life.
 17. 24, wisdom is before him that hath *u.*
 19. 8, he that keepeth *u.* shall find good.
 21. 30, there is no *u.* against the Lord.
 24. 3, by *u.* an house is established.
 30. 2, have not the *u.* of a man.
 Eccles. 9. 11, nor yet riches to men of *u.*
 Is. 11. 2, the spirit of *u.* shall rest on him.
 27. 11, it is a people of no *u.*
 29. 14, the *u.* of prudent men shall be hid.
 40. 14, who shewed him the way of *u.*?
 28, there is no searching of his *u.*
 Jer. 3. 15, pastors shall feed you with *u.*
 Ezek. 28. 4, with thy *u.* thou hast gotten riches.
 Dan. 4. 34, mine *u.* returned.
 Matt. 15. 16; Mark 7. 18, are ye also without *u.*?
 Mark 12. 33, to love him with all the *u.*
 Luke 2. 47, astonished at his *u.*
 24. 45, then opened he their *u.*
 1 Cor. 1. 19, bring to nothing *u.* of prudent.
 14. 15, I will pray with the *u.* also.
 20, be not children in *u.*
 Eph. 4. 18, having the *u.* darkened.
 Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God, which passeth all *u.*
 See Col. 1. 9; 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 7; 1 John 5. 20.

UNDERTAKE. Is. 38. 14, *u.* for me.
UNDONE. Josh. 11. 15; Is. 6. 5; Matt. 23. 23; 1 Cor. 11. 42.
UNEQUAL. Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 2 Cor. 6. 14.
UNFAITHFUL. Ps. 78. 57; Prov. 25. 19.
UNEINGED. 2 Cor. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
UNFRUITFUL. Matt. 13. 22; Eph. 5. 11; Tit. 3. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 8.
UNGODLINESS. Rom. 1. 18; 11. 26; 2 Tim. 2. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 12.
UNGODLY. 2 Chr. 19. 2, shouldst thou help the *u.*?
 Job 16. 11, God hath delivered me to the *u.*
 Ps. 1. 1, the counsel of the *u.*
 6, the way of the *u.* shall perish.
 43. 1, plead my cause against an *u.* nation.
 Prov. 16. 27, an *u.* man diggeth up evil.
 Rom. 5. 6, Christ died for the *u.*
 1 Pet. 4. 18, where shall the *u.* appear?
 2 Pet. 3. 7, perdition of *u.* men.
 See Rom. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Jude 15.
UNHOLY. Lev. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Heb. 10. 29.
UNITE. Gen. 49. 6; Ps. 86. 11.
UNITY. Ps. 133. 1; Eph. 4. 3, 13.
UNJUST. Ps. 43. 1; Prov. 11. 7; 29. 27, *u.* man.
 Prov. 28. 8, he that by *u.* gain.
 Zeph. 3. 5, the *u.* knoweth no shame.
 Matt. 5. 45, he sendeth rain on the just and *u.*
 Luke 18. 6, hear what the *u.* judge saith.
 11, not as other men, *u.*
 Acts 24. 15, a resurrection both of the just and *u.*
 1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the *u.*
 1 Pet. 3. 18, suffered, the just for the *u.*

- Rev. 22. 11, he that is *u.*, let him be *u.* still.
 See Ps. 82. 2; Is. 26. 10; Luke 16. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 9.
- UNKNOWN.** Acts 17. 23; 1 Cor. 14. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 9;
 Gal. 1. 22.
- UNLAWFUL.** Acts 10. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 8.
- UNEARNED.** Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 23;
 2 Pet. 5. 16.
- UNFOLD.** Deut. 32. 18, thou art *u.*
- UNMOVABLE.** Acts 27. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 53.
- IMPERFECT.** Ps. 139. 16, yet being *u.*
- UNPREPARED.** 2 Cor. 9. 4, find you *u.*
- UNPROFITABLE.** Job 15. 3, *u.* talk.
 Matt. 25. 30; Luke 10. *u.* servant.
 See Rom. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 9; Phil. 11; Heb. 7. 13;
 13. 17.
- UNPUNISHED.** Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5; 17. 5; 19. 5; Jer.
 25. 23; 49. 12, shall not be *u.*
 See Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28.
- UNQUENCHABLE.** Matt. 3. 12; Luke 3. 17.
- UNREASONABLE.** Acts 25. 27; 2 Thes. 3. 2.
- UNREPROVEABLE.** Col. 1. 22, *u.* in his sight.
- UNRIGHTEOUS.** Ex. 23. 1, an *u.* witness.
 Is. 10. 1, decree *u.* decrees.
 53. 7, let the *u.* man forsake his thoughts.
 Rom. 3. 5, is God *u.*?
 Heb. 6. 10, God is not *u.* to forget your work.
 See Deut. 25. 16; Ps. 71. 4; Luke 16. 11; 1 Cor. 6. 9.
- UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.** Luke 16. 9, mammon of *u.*
 Rom. 1. 18, hold the truth in *u.*
 2. 8, to them that obey *u.*
 3. 5, if our *u.* commend righteousness.
 6. 13, instruments of *u.*
 9. 14, is there *u.* with God?
 2 Cor. 8. 14, what fellowship with *u.*?
 2 Thes. 2. 12, had pleasure in *u.*
 2 Pet. 2. 13, receive the reward of *u.*
 1 John 1. 9, cleanse us from all *u.*
 5. 17, all *u.* is sin.
 See Lev. 19. 15; Ps. 92. 15; Jer. 22. 13; John 7. 13.
- UNRULY.** 1 Thes. 5. 14; Tit. 1. 6; James 3. 8.
- UNSAVOURY.** Job 6. 6, can that which is *u.* be eaten?
- UNSEARABLE.** Job 5. 9; Ps. 145. 3; Rom. 11. 33;
 Eph. 3. 8.
- UNSEEMLY.** Rom. 1. 27; 1 Cor. 13. 5.
- UNSKILFUL.** Heb. 5. 13, is *u.* in the word.
- UNSPEAKABLE.** 2 Cor. 9. 15; 12. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 8.
- UNSPOTTED.** James 1. 27, *u.* from the world.
- UNSTABLE.** Gen. 49. 4; James 1. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 14.
- UNTHANKFUL.** Luke 6. 35; 2 Tim. 2. 2.
- UNWASHEN.** Matt. 15. 20; Mark 7. 2, 5.
- UNWISE.** Deut. 32. 6; Hos. 13. 13; Rom. 1. 14; Eph.
 5. 17.
- UNWORTHY.** Acts 13. 46; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 11. 27.
- UPBraid.** Matt. 11. 20; Mark 16. 14; James 1. 5.
- UPHOLD.** Ps. 51. 12, *u.* me with thy free spirit.
 54. 4, with them that *u.* my soul.
 119. 118, *u.* me according to thy word.
 145. 14, the Lord *u.* all that fall.
 Is. 41. 10, I will *u.* thee with right hand.
 42. 1, my servant, whom I *u.*
 63. 5, wondered there was none to *u.*
 Heb. 1. 3, *u.* all things by the word of his power.
 See Ps. 37. 17; 41. 12; 63. 8; Prov. 20. 28.
- UPPERMOST.** Matt. 23. 6; Mark 12. 39; Luke 11. 43.
- UPRIGHT.** Job 12. 4, the *u.* man is laughed to scorn.
 17. 8, *u.* men shall be astonished.
 Ps. 19. 13, then shall I be *u.*
 25. 3; 92. 15, good and *u.* is the Lord.
 37. 14, such as be of *u.* conversation.
 49. 14, the *u.* shall have dominion.
 111. 1, the assembly of the *u.*
 112. 4, to the *u.* ariseth light.
 125. 4, that are *u.* in their hearts.
 Prov. 2. 21, the *u.* shall dwell in the land.
 11. 3, the integrity of the *u.*
 20, such as are *u.* in their way.
 14. 11, the tabernacle of the *u.*
 15. 8, the prayer of the *u.* is his delight.
 28. 10, the *u.* shall have good things.
 Eccles. 7. 29, God hath made man *u.*
 Cant. 1. 4, the *u.* love thee.
 See Is. 26. 7; Jer. 10. 5; Mic. 7. 2; Hab. 2. 4.
- UPRIGHTLY.** Ps. 58. 1; 75. 2, do ye judge *u.*?
 84. 11, withhold no good from them that walk *u.*
 Prov. 10. 9; 15. 21; 28. 18, he that walketh *u.*
 15. 33, 15, he that speaketh *u.*
 See Ps. 15. 2; Amos 5. 19; Mic. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 14.
- UPRIGHTNESS.** 1 Kin. 3. 6, in *u.* of heart.
 1 Chr. 29. 17, thou hast pleasure in *u.*
 Job 4. 6, the *u.* of thy ways.
 33. 23, to shew unto man his *u.*
 Ps. 25. 21, let *u.* preserve me.
 143. 10, lead me into the land of *u.*
- Prov. 2. 13, who leave the paths of *u.*
 See Ps. 111. 8; Prov. 14. 2; 28. 6; Is. 26. 7, 10.
- UPROAR.** Matt. 26. 5; Mark 14. 2; Acts 17. 5; 21. 31.
- UPWARD.** Job 5. 7; Eccles. 3. 21; Is. 33. 14.
- URGENT.** Gen. 33. 11; 2 Kin. 2. 17; Luke 11. 53.
- URGENT.** Ex. 12. 33; Dan. 3. 22.
- USE.** Matt. 6. 7, *u.* not vain repetitions.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, they that *u.* this world.
 Gal. 5. 13, *u.* not liberty for an occasion.
 1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man *u.* it lawfully.
 See Ps. 119. 132; 1 Cor. 9. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 23.
- USURP.** 1 Tim. 3. 12, I suffer not a woman to *u.*
- UTTER.** Ps. 75. 2, I will *u.* dark sayings.
 119. 2, who can *u.* the mighty acts?
 119. 171, my lips shall *u.* praise.
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom *u.* her voice.
 23. 33, thine heart shall *u.* perverse things.
 29. 11, a fool *u.* all his mind.
 Eccles. 5. 2, let not thine heart be hasty to *u.*
 Rom. 8. 26, which cannot be *u.*
 2 Cor. 12. 4, not lawful for a man to *u.*
 Heb. 5. 11, many things hard to be *u.*
 See Job 33. 3; Is. 48. 20; Joel 2. 11; Matt. 13. 35.
- UTTERANCE.** Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit gave *u.*
 See 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 7; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 4. 3.
- UTTERLY.** Ps. 119. 8, forsake me not *u.*
 Jer. 24. 39, I will *u.* forget you.
 Zeph. 1. 2, I will *u.* consume all things.
 2 Pet. 2. 12, these shall *u.* perish.
 See Deut. 7. 2; Neh. 9. 31; Is. 40. 30; Rev. 19. 8.
- UTTERMOST.** Matt. 5. 28; 1 Thes. 2. 16; Heb. 7. 25.

V.

- VAGABOND.** Ps. 109. 10; Acts 19. 13.
- VAIL.** Matt. 27. 41; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Heb. 6. 19.
- VAIN.** Ex. 5. 9, not regard *v.* words.
 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, not take name of the Lord in *v.*
 Deut. 32. 47, it is not a *v.* thing for you.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the *v.* fellows.
 2 Kin. 18. 20; Is. 36. 5, they are but *v.* words.
 Job 11. 12, *v.* man would be wise.
 16. 3, shall *v.* words have an end?
 21. 34, how then comfort ye me in *v.*?
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, the people imagine a *v.* thing.
 26. 4, I have not sat with *v.* persons.
 33. 17, an horse is a *v.* thing for safety.
 89. 6, every man walketh in a *v.* shew.
 60. 11; 108. 12, *v.* is the help of man.
 89. 47, wherefore hast thou made men in *v.*?
 127. 1, labour in *v.*, the watchman waketh in *v.*
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, followeth *v.* persons.
 31. 30, beauty is *v.*
 Eccles. 6. 12, all the days of his *v.* life.
 Is. 1. 13, bring no more *v.* oblations.
 45. 15, he created it not in a *v.*
 19, I said not, seek ye me in *v.*
 49. 4; 65. 23, laboured in *v.*
 Jer. 3. 23, in *v.* is salvation hoped for.
 10. 3, the customs of the people are *v.*
 46. 11, in *v.* shalt thou use medicines.
 Mal. 3. 14, ye have said, it is *v.* to serve God.
 Matt. 6. 7, use not *v.* repetitions.
 15. 9; Mark 7. 7, in *v.* do they worship me.
 Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the sword in *v.*
 1 Cor. 15. 2, unless ye have believed in *v.*
 2 Cor. 6. 1, receive not the grace of God in *v.*
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should run in *v.*
 Tit. 1. 10, unruly and *v.* talkers.
 James 1. 26, this man's religion is *v.*
 1 Pet. 1. 13, redeemed from *v.* conversation.
 See Prov. 1. 17; Rom. 1. 21; Gal. 5. 26; Phil. 2. 3.
- VALIANT.** 1 Sam. 15. 17, be *v.* for me.
 1 Kin. 1. 42, for thou art a *v.* man.
 Is. 10. 13, put down the inhabitants like a *v.* man.
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not *v.* for truth.
 Heb. 11. 34, waxed *v.* in fight.
 See Ps. 60. 12; 118. 15; Is. 33. 7; Nah. 2. 3.
- VALUE.** Job 13. 4, physicians of no *v.*
 Matt. 10. 31; Luke 12. 7, of more *v.*
 See Lev. 27. 16; Job 28. 16; Matt. 27. 9.
- VANISH.** Is. 51. 6; 1 Cor. 13. 8; Heb. 3. 13.
- VANITY.** Job 7. 3, to possess mouths of *v.*
 15. 31, *v.* shall be his recompence.
 35. 13, God will not hear *v.*
 Ps. 12. 2, speak *v.* every one with his neighbour.
 39. 5, every man at his best state is *v.*
 62. 9, are *v.*, lighter than *v.*
 144. 4, man is like to *v.*
 Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by *v.*
 30. 8, remove from me *v.*
 Eccles. 6. 11, many things increase *v.*
 11. 10, childhood and youth are *v.*

Is. 30: 28, with the sieve of *v*.
 Jer. 18: 15, they have burned incense to *v*.
 Hab. 2: 13, the people shall weary themselves for *v*.
 Rom. 8: 20, the creature was made subject to *v*.
 Eph. 4: 17, walk in *v*. of mind.
 2 Pet. 2: 18, great swelling words of *v*.
See Eccles. 1: 2; Jer. 10: 3; 14: 22; Acts 14: 15.
VARIABLENESS. James 1: 17, with whom is no *v*.
VARIANCE. Matt. 10: 35; Gal. 5: 20.
VAUNT. Judg. 7: 2; 1 Cor. 13: 4.
VEHEMENT. Cant. 8: 6; Mark 14: 31; 2 Cor. 7: 11.
VENGEANCE. Deut. 32: 35, to me belongeth *v*.
 Prov. 6: 34; Is. 34: 8; 61: 2; Jer. 51: 6, the day of *v*.
 Is. 59: 17, garments of *v*. for clothing.
 Acts 23: 4, whom *v*. suffereth not to live.
 Jude 1, the *v*. of eternal fire.
See Mic. 5: 15; Nah. 1: 2; Luke 21: 22; Rom. 12: 19.
VERILY. Gen. 42: 21; Ps. 58: 11; 73: 13; Mark 9: 12.
VERITY. Ps. 111: 7; 1 Tim. 2: 7.
VESSEL. 2 Kin. 4: 6, there is not a *v*. more.
 Ps. 31: 12, I am like a potter's *v*.
 Is. 66: 20, bring an offering in a clean *v*.
 Jer. 22: 23, a *v*. wherein is no pleasure.
 25: 34, fall like a pleasant *v*.
 Matt. 13: 48, gathered the good into *v*.
 25: 4, the wise took oil in their *v*.
 Acts 9: 15, he is a chosen *v*. unto me.
 Rom. 9: 22, the *v*. of wrath.
 23, the *v*. of mercy.
 1 Thess. 4: 4, to possess his *v*. in sanctification.
 2 Tim. 2: 21, he shall be a *v*. to honour.
 1 Pet. 3: 7, giving honour to the wife, as to weaker *v*.
See Is. 52: 11; 65: 4; Jer. 14: 3; Mark 11: 16.
VESTRY. 2 Kin. 10: 22, him that was over the *v*.
VESTURE. Gen. 41: 42; Ps. 23: 13; 102: 26; Matt. 27: 55; Heb. 1: 12; Rev. 19: 13.
VEY. Ex. 22: 21; Lev. 19: 33, not *v*. a stranger.
 Num. 32: 55, those ye let remain sell *v*. you.
 2 Sam. 12: 15, how will he *v*. himself?
 Job 19: 2, how long will ye *v*. my soul?
 Is. 11: 13, Judah shall not *v*. Ephraim.
 Ezek. 32: 9, I will *v*. the hearts of many.
 Matt. 15: 22, my daughter is grievously *v*.
 2 Pet. 2: 8, *v*. his righteous soul.
See Lev. 18: 13; Judg. 16: 16; Is. 63: 10; Hab. 2: 7.
VEXTATION. Eccles. 1: 14; 2: 22; Is. 9: 1; 28: 19; 65: 14.
VICTORY. 2 Sam. 19: 2, *v*. was turned to mourning.
 1 Chr. 29: 11, thine is the *v*.
 Ps. 98: 1, hath gotten him the *v*.
 Matt. 12: 20, send forth judgment unto *v*.
 1 John 5: 4, this is the *v*. even our faith
See Is. 25: 8; 1 Cor. 15: 54, 55, 57.
VICTUALS. Ex. 12: 39, neither had they prepared *v*.
 Josh. 9: 14, the men took of their *v*.
 Neh. 10: 31, bring *v*. on the sabbath.
 13: 15, in the day wherein they sold *v*.
 Matt. 14: 15; Luke 9: 12, into villages to buy *v*.
See Gen. 14: 11; Judg. 17: 10; 1 Sam. 22: 10.
VIEW. Josh. 2: 7; 2: 2; 2 Kin. 2: 7; Neh. 2: 13.
VIGILANT. 1 Tim. 3: 2; 1 Pet. 5: 8.
VILE. 1 Sam. 3: 13, made themselves *v*.
 Job 18: 3, wherefore are we reputed *v*.?
 40: 4, I am *v*. what shall I answer thee?
 Ps. 15: 4; Is. 32: 5; Dan. 11: 21, a *v*. person.
 Jer. 15: 19, take the precious from the *v*.
 Lam. 1: 11, see, O Lord, for I am become *v*.
 Nah. 3: 6, I will make thee *v*.
 Rom. 1: 26, gave them up to *v*. affections.
 Phil. 3: 21, shall change our *v*. body.
 James 2: 2, a poor man in *v*. raiment.
See 2 Sam. 1: 21; Job 30: 8; Ps. 12: 8; Nah. 1: 14.
VILLANY. Is. 32: 6; Jer. 29: 23.
VINE. Deut. 32: 32, their *v*. is of the *v*. of Sodom.
 Judg. 13: 14, not eat any thing that cometh of the *v*.
 1 Kin. 4: 25, dwell every man under his *v*.
 2 Kin. 18: 31, Is. 38: 16, eat every man of his own *v*.
 Ps. 80: 8, a *v*. out of Egypt.
 123: 3, thy wife as a fruitful *v*.
 Is. 24: 7, the new wine mourneth, the *v*. languisheth.
 Hos. 10: 1, Israel is an empty *v*.
 Mic. 4: 4, they shall sit every man under his *v*.
 Matt. 26: 29; Mark 14: 25; Luke 22: 18, this fruit of the *v*.
 John 15: 1, I am the true *v*.
See Deut. 8: 8; Cant. 2: 15; Joel 1: 7; Hab. 3: 17.
VINTAGE. Job 24: 6; Is. 16: 10; 32: 10; Mic. 7: 1.
VIOL. Is. 5: 12; 14: 11; Amos 5: 23; 6: 5.
VIOLENCE. Gen. 6: 11, earth was filled with *v*.
 Ps. 11: 5, him that loveth *v*.
 55: 9, I have seen *v*. in the city.
 58: 2, weigh the *v*. of your hands.
 72: 14, redeem their soul from *v*.

Ps. 73: 6, *v*. covereth them as a garment.
 Prov. 4: 17, they drink the wine of *v*.
 10: 6, *v*. covereth the mouth of the wicked.
 Is. 53: 9, because he had done no *v*.
 60: 18, *v*. shall no more be heard.
 Ezek. 8: 17; 28: 16, they have filled the land with *v*.
 Amos 3: 10, store up *v*. in their palaces.
 Hab. 1: 3, *v*. is before me.
 Mal. 2: 16, one covereth *v*. with his garment.
 Matt. 11: 12, the kingdom of heaven suffereth *v*.
 Luke 3: 14, do *v*. to no man.
See Mic. 2: 2; 6: 12; Zeph. 1: 9; Heb. 11: 34.
VIOLENT. Ps. 7: 16, his *v*. dealing.
 18: 48; 140: 1; Prov. 16: 29, the *v*. man.
See 2 Sam. 22: 49; Eccles. 5: 8; Matt. 11: 12.
VIOLENTLY. Is. 22: 13; Matt. 8: 32; Mark 5: 13.
VIRGIN. Is. 23: 12; 47: 1; 62: 5; Jer. 14: 17.
VIRTUE. Mark 5: 30; Luke 6: 19; 8: 46; Phil. 4: 8.
VIRTUOUS. Ruth 3: 11; Prov. 12: 4; 31: 10, 29.
VISAGE. Is. 52: 14; Lam. 4: 8; Dan. 3: 29.
VISION. Job 20: 8, as a *v*. of the night.
 Prov. 29: 18, where there is no *v*., the people perish.
 Is. 23: 1, the valley of *v*.
 23: 7, they err in *v*.
 Lam. 2: 9, prophets find no *v*. from the Lord
 Hos. 12: 10, I have multiplied *v*.
 Joel 3: 23; Acts 2: 17, young men shall see *v*.
 Zech. 13: 4, ashamed every one of his *v*.
 Matt. 17: 9, tell the *v*. to no man.
 Luke 24: 23, they had seen a *v*. of angels.
 Acts 26: 19, not disobedient to heavenly *v*.
See Job 4: 13; Ezek. 1: 1; 8: 3; Mic. 3: 6.
VISIT. Gen. 50: 24; Ex. 13: 19, God will *v*. you.
 Ex. 20: 5; 34: 7; Num. 14: 18; Deut. 5: 9, *v*. the iniquity of the fathers.
 32: 34, when I *v*., I will *v*. their sin upon them.
 Ruth 1: 6, how the Lord had *v*. his people.
 Job 5: 14, thou shalt *v*. thy habitation.
 7: 13, shall deliver *v*. him every morning.
 Ps. 4: 4; Heb. 2: 2, the son of man, that thou *v*. him.
 106: 4, *v*. me with thy salvation.
 Jer. 5: 9; 19: 9, shall I not *v*. for these things?
 29: 10, I will *v*., and perform my good word.
 Ezek. 33: 8, after many days thou shalt be *v*.
 Matt. 25: 36, I was sick, and ye *v*. me.
 Acts 15: 14, how God did *v*. the Gentiles.
 James 1: 27, to *v*. the fatherless and widows.
See Job 31: 14; Luke 1: 63, 73; 7: 16.
VISITATION. Job 10: 12, thy *v*. hath preserved.
 Is. 10: 3; 1 Pet. 2: 12, in the day of *v*.
 Jer. 8: 12; 10: 15; 46: 21; 50: 27; Luke 19: 44, in the time of *v*.
See Num. 16: 29; Jer. 11: 23; Hos. 9: 7.
VOCATION. Eph. 4: 1, worthy of the *v*.
VOICE. Gen. 4: 10, *v*. of thy brother's blood.
 27: 22, the *v*. is Jacob's *v*.
 Ex. 23: 21, obey his *v*., provoke him not.
 24: 3, all the people answered with one *v*.
 25: 18, it is not the *v*. of them that shout.
 Deut. 4: 35, did ever people hear *v*. of God, and live?
 Josh. 6: 10, nor make any noise with thy *v*.
 1 Sam. 24: 16; 26: 17, is this thy *v*.?
 1 Kin. 19: 12, after the fire, a still small *v*.
 2 Kin. 4: 31, there was neither *v*. nor hearing.
 Job 3: 7, let no joyful *v*. come therein.
 30: 31, into the *v*. of them that weep.
 37: 4, a *v*. roareth.
 40: 9, canst thou thunder with a *v*. like him?
 Ps. 5: 3, my *v*. shalt thou hear in the morning.
 31: 22; 86: 6, the *v*. of my supplications.
 42: 4, with the *v*. of joy.
 95: 7, to day, if ye will hear his *v*.
 103: 20, the *v*. of his word.
 Prov. 1: 23, wisdom uttereth her *v*. in the streets.
 5: 13, not obeyed the *v*. of my teachers.
 8: 1, doth not understanding put forth her *v*.?
 4: 1, my *v*. is to the sons of man.
 Eccles. 5: 3, a fool's *v*. is known.
 12: 4, rise up at the *v*. of my bed.
 Cant. 2: 8; 5: 2, the *v*. of the beloved.
 12, the *v*. of the turtle is heard.
 14, sweet is thy *v*.
 Is. 13: 2, exalt the *v*. unto them.
 40: 3; Matt. 3: 3; Mark 1: 3; Luke 3: 4, *v*. of him that crieth.
 6, the *v*. said, cry.
 48: 20, with a *v*. of singing.
 52: 8, with the *v*. together shall they sing.
 65: 19, the *v*. of weeping shall be no more heard.
 66: 6, a *v*. of noise, a *v*. from the temple.
 Jer. 7: 34, the *v*. of mirth, and the *v*. of gladness.
 30: 19, the *v*. of them that make merry.
 48: 3, a *v*. of crying shall be.

Ezek. 22, 42, a *v.* of a multitude at ease.
 32, one that hath a pleasant *v.*
 43, 2, *v.* like a noise of many waters.
 Nah. 2, 7, lead her as with the *v.* of doves.
 Matt. 12, 19, neither shall any man hear his *v.*
 Luke 23, 28, *v.* of them and chief priests prevailed.
 John 5, 25, the dead shall hear the *v.* of Son of God.
 10, 4, the sheep follow, for they know his *v.*
 5, they know not the *v.* of strangers.
 12, 30, this *v.* came not because of me.
 18, 37, every one that is of the truth heareth my *v.*
 Acts 12, 14, and when she knew Peter's *v.*
 26, 10, I gave my *v.* against them.
 1 Cor. 14, 10, there are so many *v.* in the world.
 19, that by my *v.* I might touch others.
 Gal. 4, 20, I desire now to change my *v.*
 1 Thess. 4, 16, descend with *v.* of archangel.
 2 Pet. 2, 18, the dumbness speaking with man's *v.*
 Rev. 3, 20, if any man hear my *v.*
 4, 5, out of the throne proceeded *v.*
 See Gen. 3, 17; Ps. 58, 5; John 3, 29; Acts 12, 22.
VOID. Gen. 1, 2; Jer. 4, 2, without form, and *v.*
 Deut. 32, 28, a people *v.* of counsel.
 Ps. 89, 39, made *v.* the covenant.
 119, 126, they have made *v.* thy law.
 Prov. 11, 12, *v.* of wisdom.
 Is. 55, 11, my word shall not return to me *v.*
 Jer. 19, 7, make *v.* the counsel of Judah.
 Nah. 2, 10, empty, *v.*, and waste.
 Acts 24, 16, a conscience *v.* of offence.
 See Num. 30, 12; Rom. 3, 21; 4, 14.
VOLUME. Ps. 48, 7; Heb. 10, 7.
VOLUNTARY. Lev. 1, 3; 7, 10; Ezek. 46, 12; Col. 2, 18.
VOMIT. Job 20, 15; Prov. 26, 11; 2 Pet. 2, 22.
VOW (v.). Gen. 28, 20; 31, 13, Jacob vowed *v.*
 Num. 23, 39, these ye shall do beside your *v.*
 Deut. 12, 6, thither bring your *v.*
 Judg. 11, 30, Jephthah vowed a *v.*, and said,
 38, her father did by her according to his *v.*
 1 Sam. 1, 21, Elkanah went up to offer his *v.*
 Job 22, 27, thou shalt pay thy *v.*
 Ps. 22, 25; 66, 13; 116, 14, I will pay my *v.*
 50, 14, pay thy *v.* unto the most High.
 56, 12, thy *v.* are upon me, O God.
 61, 5, for thou hast heard my *v.*
 8, that I may daily perform my *v.*
 65, 1, to thee shall the *v.* be performed.
 Prov. 7, 14, this day have I paid my *v.*
 20, 25, after *v.* to make enquiry.
 31, 2, the son of my *v.*
 Eccles. 5, 4, when thou vowest a *v.*, defer not to pay.
 Is. 19, 21, they shall vow a *v.* unto the Lord.
 Jonah 1, 10, feared the Lord, and made *v.*
 Acts 18, 18, shorn his head, for he had a *v.*
 21, 23, four men which have a *v.* on them.
 See 2 Sam. 13, 7; Jer. 44, 25; Nah. 1, 15.
VOW (v.). Deut. 23, 22, if thou forbear to *v.*, no sin.
 Ps. 76, 11, *v.*, and pay to the Lord your God.
 132, 2, and *v.* to the mighty God.
 See Num. 21, 2; Eccles. 5, 5; Jonah 2, 9.

W.

WAG. Jer. 18, 16; Lam. 2, 15; Zeph. 2, 15.
WAGES. Gen. 29, 15, what shall thy *w.* be?
 30, 28, appoint me thy *w.*
 31, 7, changed my *w.* ten times.
 Ex. 2, 9, nurse this child, I will give *w.*
 Jer. 22, 13, usest service without *w.*
 Hag. 1, 6, earnest to put in bag with holes.
 Luke 3, 14, be content with your *w.*
 John 4, 36, he that reapeth receiveth *w.*
 Rom. 6, 23, the *w.* of sin is death.
 2 Pet. 2, 15, the *w.* of unrighteousness.
 See Ezek. 29, 18; Mal. 3, 5; 2 Cor. 11, 8.
WAGONS. Gen. 45, 19; Num. 7, 7; Ezek. 23, 24.
WAIL. Ezek. 32, 18, *w.* for the multitude.
 Amos 5, 16, *w.* shall be in all streets.
 Mic. 1, 8, therefore I will *w.* and howl.
 Matt. 13, 42, there shall be *w.* and gnashing.
 Mark 5, 38, he seeth them that *w.* greatly.
 Rev. 1, 7, all kindreds of the earth shall *w.*
 18, 15, the merchants shall stand afar off *w.*
 See Est. 4, 3; Jer. 9, 10, 19, 20; Ezek. 7, 11.
WAIT. Gen. 49, 18, I have *w.* for thy salvation.
 Num. 35, 20; Jer. 9, 8, by laying of *w.*
 2 Kin. 6, 33, should I *w.* for the Lord any longer.
 Job 14, 14, I will *w.* till my change come.
 15, 22, he is *w.* for of the sword.
 17, 13, if I *w.*, the grave is my house.
 29, 21, to me men *w.*, and kept silence.
 23, they *w.* for me as for rain.

Job 30, 26, when I *w.* for light, darkness came.
 Ps. 23, 3; 69, 6, let none that *w.* be ashamed.
 77, 14; 37, 34; Prov. 20, 22, *w.* on the Lord.
 33, 20, our soul *w.* for the Lord.
 37, 7, *w.* patiently.
 52, 9, I will *w.* on thy name.
 62, 1; 130, 6, my soul *w.* upon God.
 5, *w.* only on God.
 65, 1, praise *w.* for thee in Zion.
 69, 3, mine eyes fail while I *w.* for God.
 104, 37, these all *w.* upon thee.
 106, 13, they *w.* not for counsel.
 123, 2, so our eyes *w.* on the Lord.
 Prov. 27, 13, he that *w.* on his master.
 Is. 20, 18, the Lord *w.* to be gracious.
 40, 31, they that *w.* on the Lord shall renew.
 42, 4, the isles shall *w.* for his law.
 54, 9, we *w.* for light.
 54, 4, prepared for him that *w.* for him.
 Lam. 3, 26, good that a man hope and quietly *w.*
 Dan. 12, 12, blessed is he that *w.*, and cometh to the days.
 Hab. 2, 3, though the vision tarry, *w.* on it.
 Zech. 11, 11, the poor of the flock that *w.* upon me.
 Mark 15, 43, who also *w.* for the kingdom of God.
 Luke 2, 25, *w.* for the consolation of Israel.
 12, 36, like unto men that *w.* for their Lord.
 Acts 1, 4, but *w.* for promise of the Father.
 Rom. 8, 13, groan, *w.* for the adoption.
 12, then do we with patience *w.* for it.
 12, 7, let us *w.* on our ministering.
 1 Cor. 9, 13, they which *w.* at the altar are partakers.
 Gal. 5, 5, we *w.* for the hope.
 1 Thess. 1, 10, to *w.* for his Son from heaven.
 See Num. 3, 10; Neh. 12, 44; Is. 8, 17.
WAKE. Ps. 139, 18, when I *w.* I am still with thee.
 Jer. 51, 38, sleep a perpetual sleep, and not *w.*
 Joel 3, 9, prepare war, *w.* upon the mighty men.
 Zech. 4, 1, the angel came again, and *w.* me.
 1 Thess. 5, 10, whether we *w.* or sleep.
 See Ps. 77, 4; 137, 1; Cant. 5, 2; Is. 50, 4.
WALK. Gen. 17, 1, *w.* before me, and be perfect.
 24, 40, the Lord before whom I *w.*
 48, 16, before whom my fathers did *w.*
 Ex. 16, 4, whether they will *w.* in my law.
 18, 20, the way wherein they must *w.*
 Lev. 26, 12, I will *w.* among you.
 Deut. 23, 14, God *w.* in midst of the camp.
 Judg. 5, 10, speak, ye that *w.* by the way.
 2 Sam. 2, 24, Abner and his men *w.* all that night.
 Job 18, 8, he *w.* on a snare.
 22, 14, he *w.* in the circuit of heaven.
 23, 9, when by his light I *w.* through darkness.
 Ps. 23, 4, though I *w.* through the valley of the shadow
 26, 11, *w.* for me, I will *w.* in mine integrity.
 48, 12, *w.* about Zion, and go round about her.
 55, 14, we *w.* to house of God in company.
 56, 13, that I may *w.* before God in the light of the living.
 84, 11, from them that *w.* uprightly.
 91, 6, the pestilence that *w.* in darkness.
 104, 3, who *w.* upon wings of the wind.
 116, 9, I will *w.* before the Lord.
 119, 45, I will *w.* at liberty.
 137, 7, though I *w.* in the midst of trouble.
 Prov. 10, 9; 28, 18, he that *w.* uprightly *w.* surely.
 13, 20, he that *w.* with wise men shall be wise.
 19, 1; 28, 6, better is the poor that *w.* in integrity.
 26, 26, whoso *w.* wisely shall be delivered.
 Eccles. 2, 14, the fool *w.* in darkness.
 Is. 2, 5, let us *w.* in the light of the Lord
 9, 2, the people that *w.* in darkness.
 20, 3, as my servant bath *w.* naked and barefoot.
 30, 21, a voice saying, This is the way, *w.* in it.
 35, 9, the redeemed shall *w.* there.
 50, 10, that *w.* in darkness, and hath no light.
 11, *w.* in the light of your fire.
 Jer. 6, 16, ask where is the good way, and *w.* therein.
 10, 23, it is not in man that *w.* to direct his steps.
 Ezek. 28, 14, hast *w.* in midst of stones of fire.
 Dan. 4, 37, those that *w.* in pride.
 Hos. 14, 9, the just shall *w.* in them.
 Amos 3, 3, can two *w.* together?
 Mic. 6, 8, to *w.* humbly with thy God.
 Nah. 2, 11, where the lion *w.*
 Zech. 1, 11, we have *w.* to and fro through the earth.
 Mal. 3, 14, what profit that we have *w.* mournfully?
 Matt. 9, 9; Mark 2, 9; Luke 5, 23; John 5, 8, 11, 12:
 Acts 3, 6, arise, and *w.*
 12, 43; Luke 11, 24, *w.* through dry places.
 14, 29, he *w.* on the water.
 Mark 16, 12, he appeared to two of them, as they *w.*

- Luke 13. 33, I must *w.* to day and to morrow.
 John 8. 12, shall not *w.* in darkness.
 11. 9, if any man *w.* in the day.
 Rom. 4. 12, who *w.* in steps of that faith.
 6. 4, *w.* in newness of life.
 8. 1, who *w.* not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.
 2 Cor. 5. 7, we *w.* by faith.
 Gal. 3. 16, as many *w.* according to this rule.
 Eph. 2. 2; Col. 3. 7, in time past ye *w.*
 10, ordained that we should *w.* in them.
 4. 1, *w.* worthy of the vocation.
 17, that ye *w.* not as other Gentiles.
 5. 15, *w.* circumspectly.
 Phil. 3. 17, mark them which *w.*
 18, many *w.*, of whom I told you.
 Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, that ye might *w.* worthy of the Lord.
 1 Thess. 4. 1, how ye ought to *w.*
 12, ye may *w.* honestly.
 2 Thess. 3. 6, from every brother that *w.* disorderly.
 1 Pet. 4. 3, when we *w.* in lasciviousness.
 5. 8, *w.* about, seeking whom he may devour.
 1 John 1. 7, if we *w.* in the light.
 2. 6, to *w.*, even as he *w.*
 See Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 2; Phil. 3. 16.
WALKING. Deut. 2. 7, the Lord knoweth thy *w.*
 Job 31. 26, the moon *w.* in brightness.
 Dan. 3. 25, four men loose, *w.* in the fire.
 Matt. 14. 25, Jesus went to them, *w.* on the sea.
 Mark 8. 24, I see men as trees, *w.*
 Acts 9. 31, *w.* in the fear of the Lord.
 See Isa. 3. 16; 2 Cor. 4. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 3; Jude 16.
WALL. Gen. 49. 22, branches run over the *w.*
 Ex. 14. 22, the waters were a *w.* to them.
 Num. 22. 24, a *w.* being on this side, a *w.* on that.
 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29, have I leaped over a *w.*
 2 Kin. 20. 2; Isa. 36. 11, turned his face to the *w.*
 Ezra 5. 3, who commanded you to make this *w.*?
 Neh. 4. 6, so built we the *w.*
 Ps. 62. 3, a bowing *w.* shall ye be.
 122. 7, peace be within thy *w.*
 Prov. 24. 31, the *w.* whereof was broken down.
 25. 23, like a city without *w.*
 Isa. 26. 1, salvation will God appoint for *w.*
 59. 19, we grope for the *w.*
 60. 13, thou shalt call thy *w.* Salvation.
 Ezek. 8. 7, a hole in the *w.*
 Dan. 5. 6, fingers wrote on the *w.*
 Amos 5. 19, leaned hand on *w.*, and serpent bit him.
 Hab. 2. 11, the stone shall cry out of the *w.*
 Acts 23. 2, thou whitest *w.*
 Eph. 2. 14, the middle *w.* of partition.
 See Ezek. 38. 11; Zech. 2. 4; Acts 9. 25; Rev. 21. 14.
WALLOW. Jer. 6. 26; 25. 34, *w.* in ashes.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, washed, to her *w.* in the mire.
 2 Sam. 20. 12; Ezek. 27. 30.
WANDER. Num. 14. 33, your children shall *w.*
 Deut. 27. 18, cursed be he that maketh blind to *w.*
 Job 12. 24, he causeth them to *w.*
 15. 25, he *w.* abroad for bread.
 38. 41, young ravens *w.* for lack of meat.
 Ps. 55. 7, then would I *w.* far off.
 59. 15, let them *w.* up and down.
 109. 10, let me not *w.* from thy commandments.
 Prov. 21. 8, as a bird that *w.* from nest.
 Is. 18. 3, bewray not him that *w.*
 47. 15, *w.* every one to his quarter.
 Jer. 14. 10, thus have they loved to *w.*
 Lam. 4. 14, they have *w.* as blind men.
 Ezek. 34. 6, my sheep *w.* through mountains.
 Amos 4. 8, two cities *w.* to one city to drink.
 See Hos. 9. 17; 1 Tim. 5. 13; Heb. 11. 37; Jude 13.
WANT (*v.*). Deut. 28. 48, thou shalt serve in *w.*
 Judg. 18. 10, a place where there is no *w.*
 19. 20, let all thy *w.* lie on me.
 Job 24. 8, they embrace the rock for *w.*
 31. 19, if I have seen any perish for *w.*
 Ps. 34. 9, there is no *w.* to them that fear him.
 Amos 4. 6, I have given you *w.* of bread.
 Mark 12. 44, she of her *w.* cast in all.
 Luke 15. 14, he began to be in *w.*
 Phil. 2. 25, that ministered to my *w.*
 See Prov. 6. 11; Lam. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Phil. 4. 11.
WANT (*v.*). Ps. 23. 1, I shall not *w.*
 34. 10, shall not *w.* any good thing.
 Prov. 9. 4, for him that *w.* understanding.
 10. 13, in multitude of words there *w.* not sin,
 13. 25, the belly of the wicked shall *w.*
 Eccles. 6. 2, he *w.* nothing for his soul.
 Is. 54. 16, none shall *w.* her mate.
 Jer. 44. 18, we have *w.* all things.
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may *w.* bread and water.
 John 2. 3, when they *w.* wine.
 2 Cor. 11. 9, when I *w.*, I was chargeable to no man.
 See Eccles. 1. 15; Dan. 5. 27; Tit. 1. 5; James 1. 4.
WANTON. Isa. 3. 16; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 11; James 5. 5.
WAR (*v.*). Ex. 32. 17, there is a noise of *w.*
 Num. 32. 6, shall your brethren go to *w.* and shall ye sit here?
 Deut. 24. 5, taken a wife, he shall not go out to *w.*
 Judg. 5. 8, then was *w.* in the gates.
 1 Chr. 5. 22, many slain, because the *w.* was of God.
 Job 10. 17, changes and *w.* are against me.
 38. 23, reserved against the day of *w.*
 Ps. 27. 3, though *w.* should rise against me.
 46. 9, he maketh *w.* to cease.
 55. 21, *w.* was in his heart.
 63. 30, scatter the people that delight in *w.*
 Prov. 20. 13, with good advice make *w.*
 Eccles. 3. 8, a time of *w.*
 8. 8, no discharge in that *w.*
 Is. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, nor learn *w.* any more.
 Jer. 42. 14, to Egypt, where we shall see no *w.*
 Mic. 2. 8, as men averse from *w.*
 Matt. 24. 6; Mark 13. 7; Luke 21. 9, *w.* and rumours of *w.*
 Luke 14. 31, what king, going to make *w.*
 James 4. 1, from whence come *w.*?
 Rev. 12. 7, there was *w.* in heaven.
 See Eccles. 9. 13; Ezek. 32. 27; Dan. 7. 21; 9. 26.
WAR (*v.*). 2 Sam. 22. 35; Ps. 18. 34; 144. 1, teacheth my hands to *w.*
 2 Chr. 6. 34, if thy people go to *w.*
 Is. 41. 12, they that *w.* against thee.
 2 Cor. 10. 3, we do not *w.* after the flesh.
 1 Tim. 1. 18, *w.* a good warfare.
 2 Tim. 2. 4, no man that *w.* entangleth himself.
 James 4. 1, lusts that *w.* in your members.
 2, ye fight and *w.*, yet ye have not.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, from lusts which *w.* against the soul.
 See 1 Kin. 14. 19; Is. 37. 8; Rom. 7. 23.
WARDROBE. 2 Kin. 23. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 22.
WARE. Matt. 24. 50; Luke 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 15.
WARFARE. Is. 49. 2, that her *w.* is accomplished.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, the weapons of our *w.* are not carnal.
 See 1 Sam. 28. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 18.
WARM. Eccles. 4. 11, how can one be *w.* alone?
 Is. 47. 14, there shall not be a coal to *w.* at.
 Hag. 1. 6, ye clothe you, but there is none *w.*
 Mark 14. 32; John 13. 18, Peter *w.* himself.
 James 2. 16, be ye *w.* and filled.
 2 Kin. 4. 34; Job 37. 17; 39. 14; Is. 44. 15.
WARN. Ezek. 3. 18; Acts 20. 31; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
WASH. 2 Kin. 5. 10, go, *w.* in Jordan.
 12, may I not *w.* in them, and be clean?
 Job 9. 30, if I *w.* myself with snow water.
 14. 19, thou *w.* away things which grow.
 29. 6, when I *w.* my steps with butter.
 Ps. 26. 6; 73. 13, I will *w.* my hands in innocency.
 51. 2, *w.* me thoroughly from mine iniquity.
 7, *w.* me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
 Prov. 30. 12, a generation not *w.*
 Cant. 5. 12, his eyes are *w.* with milk.
 Is. 1. 16, *w.* you, make you clean.
 Jer. 2. 22, though thou *w.* thee with nitre.
 4. 14, thy heart.
 Ezek. 16. 4, nor wast *w.* in water to supple thee.
 Matt. 6. 17, when thou fastest, *w.* thy face.
 27. 24, took water, and *w.* his hands.
 Mark 7. 3, except they *w.* oil, eat not.
 Luke 7. 33, began to *w.* his feet with tears.
 44, she bath *w.* my feet with her tears.
 John 9. 7, go, *w.* in the pool of Siloam.
 Acts 16. 33, he *w.* their stripes.
 22. 16, *w.* away thy sins.
 1 Cor. 6. 11, but ye are *w.*
 Heb. 10. 22, having our bodies *w.* with pure water.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, the sow that was *w.*
 Rev. 1. 5, that *w.* us from our sins.
 7. 14, have *w.* their robes.
 See Neh. 4. 23; Eph. 5. 26; Tit. 3. 5; Heb. 9. 10.
WASTE. Deut. 32. 10; Job 30. 3, in the *w.* wilder-ness.
 1 Kin. 17. 14, the barrel of meal shall not *w.*
 Ps. 80. 13, the bar of out of the wood doth *w.* it.
 91. 6, nor for the destruction that *w.* at noonday.
 Is. 24. 1, the Lord maketh the earth *w.*
 61. 4, they shall build the old *w.*
 Joel 1. 10, the field is *w.*, the corn is *w.*
 See Prov. 18. 9; Is. 59. 7; Matt. 26. 8; Mark 14. 4.
WATCH (*v.*). Ps. 90. 4, as a *w.* in the night.
 119. 148, mine eyes prevent the night *w.*
 Jer. 51. 12, make the *w.* strong.
 Hab. 2. 1, I will stand upon my *w.*
 See Matt. 14. 25; 24. 43; 27. 65; Luke 2. 8.

WATCH (v.). Gen. 31. 49, the Lord *w.* between me and thee.

Job 14. 16, dost thou not *w.* over my sin?

Ps. 37. 32, the wicked *w.* the righteous.

102. 7. I *w.*, and am as a sparrow.

130. 6, more than they that *w.* for morning.

136. 20, all that *w.* for iniquity are cut off.

Jer. 29. 10, my familiars *w.* for my healing.

31. 25, so will I *w.* over them, to build.

44. 27, I will *w.* over them for evil.

Ezek. 1. 6, the end is come, it *w.* for thee.

Hab. 2. 1, I will *w.* to see what he will say.

Matt. 24. 42; 25. 13; Mark 13. 35; Luke 21. 36; Acts

20. 31, *w.* therefore.

26. 41; Mark 13. 32; 14. 28, *w.* and pray.

1 Thess. 5. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 7, let us *w.* and be sober.

Heb. 13. 17, for they *w.* for your souls.

See 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Tim. 4. 5; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.

WATER (n.). Gen. 26. 20, the *w.* is ours.

49. 4, unstable as *w.*

Deut. 8. 7, a land of brooks of *w.*

11. 1, the land drinketh *w.* of rain of heaven.

Josh. 7. 5, their hearts melted, and became as *w.*

2 Sam. 14. 14, as *w.* spilt on the ground.

1 Kin. 13. 22, eat no bread, and drink no *w.*

22. 27; 2 Chr. 18. 26, *w.* of affliction.

2 Kin. 3. 11, who poured *w.* on Eliphaz's hands.

24. 26, brought *w.* into the city.

Neh. 9. 11, Gilead, as a stone into mighty *w.*

Job 8. 11, can the flower without *w.*?

14. 9, through the sweat of *w.* it will bud.

19. the *w.* wear the stones.

15. 16, who drinketh iniquity like *w.*

22. 7, thou hast not given *w.* to the weary to drink.

26. 8, he bindeth up the *w.* in his thick clouds.

38. 30, the *w.* are hid as with a stone.

Ps. 22. 14, I am poured out like *w.*

23. 2, beside the still *w.*

33. 7, he gathereth the *w.* of the sea.

46. 3, though the *w.* roar and be troubled.

63. 1, a dry and thirsty land, where no *w.* is.

73. 10, *w.* of a full cup are wrung out to them.

77. 16, the *w.* saw thee.

79. 3, their blood have they shed like *w.*

124. 4, then the *w.* had overwhelmed us.

145. 4, praise him, ye *w.* above the heavens.

Prov. 3. 13, drink *w.* out of thine own cistern.

9. 17, stolen *w.* are sweet.

20. 5, counsel is like deep *w.*

25. 25, as cold *w.* to a thirsty soul.

27. 19, as in *w.* face answereth to face.

30. 4, who hath bound the *w.* in a garment?

Eccles. 11. 1, cast thy bread upon the *w.*

Cant. 4. 15; John 7. 38, well of living *w.*

8. 7, many *w.* cannot quench love.

Is. 1. 22, thy wine is mixed with *w.*

3. 1, take away the whole stay of *w.*

11. 9; Hab. 2. 14, as the *w.* cover the seas.

19. 5, the *w.* shall fall from the sea.

28. 17, *w.* shall overflow the hiding place.

32. 20, blessed are ye that sow beside all *w.*

33. 16, his *w.* shall be sure.

35. 6, in the wilderness shall *w.* break out.

41. 17, when the poor seek *w.*

43. 2, when thou passest through the *w.*

16, a path in the mighty *w.*

20, I give *w.* in the wilderness.

44. 3, I will pour *w.* on him that is thirsty.

55. 1, come ye to the *w.*

57. 20, whose *w.* cast up mire and dirt.

Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, the fountain of living *w.*

9. 1, Oh that my head were *w.*!

14. 3, their nobles sent little ones to the *w.*

47. 2, behold, *w.* rise up out of the north.

Ezek. 4. 17, that they may want bread and *w.*

7. 17; 21. 7, be weak as *w.*

31. 4, the *w.* made him great.

36. 25, then will I sprinkle clean *w.* upon you.

Amos 8. 11, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for *w.*

Matt. 3. 11; Mark 1. 8; Luke 3. 16; John 1. 26; Acts

1. 5; 11. 16, baptize you with *w.*

10. 42; Mark 9. 41, whose giveth a cup of cold *w.*

14. 28, bid me come to thee on the *w.*

27. 24, Pilate took *w.* and washed.

Luke 8. 23, ship filled with *w.*

24. and rebuked the raging of the *w.*

John 6. 24, dip the tip of his finger in *w.*

John 3. 5, except a man be born of *w.*

23, there was much *w.* there.

4. 15, give me this *w.*

5. 3, waiting for moving of the *w.*

19. 34, forthwith came out blood and *w.*

Acts 10. 47, can any forbid *w.*?

2 Cor. 11. 20, in perils of *w.*

Eph. 5. 26, cleanse it with washing of *w.*

1 Pet. 3. 29, eight souls were saved by *w.*

2 Pet. 2. 17, wells without *w.*

1 John 5. 6, this is he that came by *w.*

Rev. 22. 17, let him take the *w.* of life freely.

See Ps. 24. 3; Jer. 31. 13; Ezek. 32. 2; 41. 1.

WATER (n.). Gen. 2. 6, mist that *w.* face of ground.

14. 10, the plan was well *w.*

Deut. 11. 10, *w.* it with thy foot, as a garden.

Ps. 6. 6, I set my couch with tears.

72. 6, as showers that *w.* the earth.

Isa. 13. 24, he that *w.* the hills from his chambers.

Prov. 11. 25, he that *w.*, shall be *w.*

Is. 16. 9, I will *w.* thee with my tears.

27. 3, I will *w.* it every moment.

55. 10, returneth not, but *w.* the earth.

58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, thou shalt be like a *w.* garden.

Ezek. 32. 6, I will also *w.* with thy blood.

1 Cor. 3. 6, Apollus *w.*, but God gave the increase.

See Ps. 69. 9; Ezek. 17. 7; Joel 3. 18.

WAVES. Ps. 42. 7, all thy *w.* are risen over me.

Is. 7. 25; 59. 9; 107. 24, stillth noise of *w.*

93. 4, the Lord is mightier than mighty *w.*

Is. 48. 18, thy righteousness as the *w.* of the sea.

Jer. 6. 22, though the *w.* toss.

Zech. 10. 11, shall smite the *w.* in the sea.

Jude 14, raging *w.* of the sea.

See Matt. 8. 24; 14. 24; Mark 4. 35; Acts 27. 41.

WAX (v.). Ps. 22. 14; 108. 24, *w.* 5; Mic. 1. 4.

WAX (n.). Ex. 22. 24; 22. 16, my wrath shall *w.* hot.

Num. 11. 23, is the Lord's hand as short?

Deut. 8. 4; 28. 54; Neh. 9. 21, raiment *w.* not old.

32. 15, Joshua *w.* fat, and kicked.

Ps. 102. 26; 136. 30; 91. 6; Heb. 1. 11, shall *w.* as

as doth a garment.

Matt. 24. 12, the love of many shall *w.* cold.

Luke 12. 53, baze which *w.* not old.

See Matt. 13. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 13.

WAY. Gen. 6. 12, all flesh had corrupted his *w.*

24. 20, if God will keep me in this *w.*

56, seeing the Lord hath prospered my *w.*

Num. 22. 32, thy *w.* is perverse.

Deut. 3. 6; 26. 17; 28. 9; 30. 16; 1 Kin. 2. 3; Ps. 119.

3; 128. 1; Is. 42. 24, walk in his *w.*

Josh. 24. 14; 1 Kin. 2. 2, the *w.* of all the earth.

1 Sam. 12. 23, teach you the good and right *w.*

2 Sam. 12. 31; Ps. 18. 30, as for God, his *w.* is perfect.

2 Kin. 7. 13, all the *w.* was full of garments.

2 Chr. 6. 27, when thou hast taught them the good *w.*

Ezra 8. 21, to each of him a right *w.*

Job 3. 23, to a man whose *w.* is hid.

12. 24; Ps. 107. 40, to wander where there is no *w.*

18. 22, I go the *w.* whence I shall not return.

19. 8, fenced up my *w.*

22. 13, hast thou marked the old *w.*?

23. 10, he knoweth the *w.* that I take.

24. 13, they know not the *w.* of the light.

31. 4, deth not he see my *w.*?

36. 19, where is the *w.* where light dwelleth?

Ps. 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the *w.* of the righteous.

2. 12, lest ye perish from the *w.*

25. 9, the meek will he teach his *w.*

27. 11; 86. 11, teach me thy *w.*

36. 4, in a *w.* that is not good.

37. 5, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord,

39. 1, I will take heed to my *w.*

49. 13, this their *w.* is their folly.

67. 2, that thy *w.* may be known.

78. 50, he made a *w.* to his anger.

95. 10; Heb. 3. 10, they have not known my *w.*

101. 2, behave wisely in a perfect *w.*

119. 5, O that my *w.* were directed.

30, I have chosen the *w.* of truth.

59, I thought on my *w.*

108, all my *w.* are before thee.

130. 24, lead me in the *w.* everlasting.

Prov. 2. 8, he preserveth the *w.* of his saints.

3. 6, in all thy *w.* acknowledge him.

17, her *w.* are *w.* of pleasantness.

5. 21, the *w.* of man are before the Lord.

6. 6, consider her *w.*, and be wise.

23. 15; Jer. 21. 5, the *w.* of life.

12. 15, the *w.* of a fool is right in his own eyes.

15. 19, the *w.* of the slothful man.

16. 7, when a man's *w.* please the Lord.

22. 6, train up a child in the *w.*

23. 19, guide thy heart in the *w.*

26, let thine eyes observe my *w.*

26. 13, there is a lion in the *w.*

Eccles. 11. 5, the *w.* of the spirit.

12. 5, fears shall be in the *w.*

Is. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will teach us of his *w.*

- Is. 30. 21, this is the *w.*, walk ye in it.
 35. 8, and a *w.*, called the *w.* of holiness.
 40. 27, my *w.* is hid from the Lord.
 42. 16, the blind by a *w.* they knew not.
 24, they would not walk in his *w.*
 45. 13, I will direct all his *w.*
 55. 8, neither are your *w.* my *w.*
 58. 2, they delight to know my *w.*
 59. 2, where is the good *w.*?
 Jer. 6. 16, where is every man according to his *w.*
 17. 19; 22. 19, every man according to his *w.*
 18. 11, make your *w.* and doings good.
 32. 39, I will give them one heart and one *w.*
 50. 3, they shall ask the *w.* to Zion.
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn the wicked from his *w.*
 18. 29, are not my *w.* equal? are not your *w.* unequal?
 Joel 2. 7, march every one on his *w.*
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his *w.* in the whirlwind.
 Hag. 1. 5, consider your *w.*
 Mal. 3. 1, he shall prepare the *w.* before me.
 Matt. 7. 13, broad is the *w.* that leadeth.
 10. 5, go not into *w.* of Gentiles.
 22. 16; Mark 12. 14; Luke 20. 21, teachest the *w.* of God.
 Mark 8. 3, they will faint by the *w.*
 11. 8; Matt. 21. 8; Luke 19. 36, spread garments in the *w.*
 Luke 15. 20, when he was yet a great *w.* off.
 19. 4, he was to pass that *w.*
 John 10. 1, but climbeth up some other *w.*
 14. 4, and the *w.* ye know.
 6. I am the *w.*, the truth, and the life.
 Acts 9. 2, if he found any of this *w.*
 27, how he had seen the Lord in the *w.*
 16. 17, which shew unto us the *w.* of salvation.
 18. 26, expounded the *w.* of God more perfectly.
 19. 23, so small stir about that *w.*
 24. 14, after the *w.* which they call heresy.
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all gone out of the *w.*
 11. 33, his *w.* are past finding out.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will make a *w.* to escape.
 12. 31, a more excellent *w.*
 Col. 2. 14, took handwriting out of the *w.*
 Heb. 5. 2, compassion on them out of the *w.*
 9. 8, the *w.* into the holiest.
 10. 24, by a new and living *w.*
 James 1. 8, unstable in all his *w.*
 5. 20, the sinner from error of his *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 2, many shall follow their pernicious *w.*
 13, which have forsaken the right *w.*
 21, better not to have known *w.* of righteousness.
 Jude 11, they have gone in the *w.* of Cain.
 See Hos. 2. 6; Luke 10. 31; Rev. 15. 3.
WEAK. Judg. 16. 7, *w.* as other men.
 2 Sam. 3. 1, Saul's house waxed *w.* and *w.*
 2 Chr. 15. 7, let not your hands be *w.*
 Job 4. 3, thou hast strengthened the *w.* hands.
 Ps. 6. 2, I am *w.*
 15. 14. 10, art thou also become *w.* as we?
 35. 3, strengthen ye the *w.* hands.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, shall be *w.* as water.
 16. 30, how *w.* is thy heart!
 Joel 3. 10, let the *w.* say, I am strong.
 Matt. 26. 41; Mark 14. 33, but the flesh is *w.*
 Acts 20. 33, ye ought to support the *w.*
 Rom. 4. 11, being not *w.* in faith.
 8. 3, for the law was *w.*
 1 Cor. 1. 27, *w.* things to confound the mighty.
 11. 30, for this cause many are *w.*
 2 Cor. 10. 10, his bodily presence is *w.*
 11. 29, who is *w.*, and I am not *w.*?
 12. 10, when I am *w.*, then am I strong.
 Gal. 4. 9, turn again to *w.* elements.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife, as *w.* vessel.
 See Job 12. 21; Jer. 33. 4; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
WEAKNESS. 1 Cor. 1. 25, the *w.* of God.
 2. 3, I was with you in *w.*
 5. 43, it is sown in *w.*, raised in power.
 See 2 Cor. 12. 9; 13. 4; Heb. 7. 18; 11. 34.
WEALTH. Deut. 8. 13, Lord giveth power to get *w.*
 1 Sam. 2. 32, thou shalt see an enemy in all the *w.*
 2 Chr. 1. 11, thou hast not asked *w.*
 Est. 10. 3, seeking the *w.* of his people.
 Job 21. 13, they spend their days in *w.*
 31. 25, if I rejoiced because my *w.* was great.
 Ps. 44. 12, dost not increase *w.* by price.
 49. 6, they that trust in *w.*
 10, wise men die, and leave *w.* to others.
 112. 3, *w.* and riches shall be in his house.
 Prov. 5. 10, lest strangers be filled with thy *w.*
 10. 15; 18. 11, the rich man's *w.* is his strong city.
 13. 11, *w.* gotten by vanity.
 19. 4, *w.* maketh many friends.
 Acts 19. 25, by this craft we have our *w.*
 1 Cor. 10. 24, seek every man another's *w.*
 See Deut. 8. 17; Ruth 2. 1; Ezra 9. 12; Zech. 14. 14.
WEALTHY. Ps. 66. 12; Jer. 49. 31.
WEANED. 1 Sam. 1. 22; Ps. 131. 2; Is. 11. 8; 28. 9.
WEAPON. Neh. 4. 17, with the other hand held a *w.*
 Is. 13. 5; Jer. 50. 25, the *w.* of his indignation.
 54. 17, no *w.* formed against thee shall prosper.
 Jer. 22. 7, every one with his *w.*
 Ezek. 9. 1, with destroying *w.* in his hand.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, the *w.* of our warfare.
 See Job 20. 24; Ezek. 39. 9; John 18. 3.
WEAR. Job 14. 19, the waters *w.* the stones.
 Is. 4. 1, we will *w.* our own apparel.
 Zech. 13. 4, nor shall they *w.* a rough garment.
 Matt. 11. 8, that *w.* soft clothing.
 See Deut. 22. 5; Est. 6. 8; Luke 9. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
WEARINESS. Eccles. 12. 12; Mal. 1. 13; 2 Cor. 11. 27.
WEARY. Gen. 27. 46, I am *w.* of my life.
 2 Sam. 23. 10, he smote till his hand was *w.*
 Job 3. 17, and the *w.* be at rest.
 10. 1, my soul is *w.*
 16. 7, now he hath made me *w.*
 22. 7, thou hast not given water to the *w.*
 Ps. 6. 6, I am *w.* with groaning.
 Ps. 3. 11, be not *w.* of the Lord's correction.
 25. 17, lest he be *w.* of thee.
 Is. 5. 27, none shall be *w.* among them.
 7. 13, will ye *w.* my God also?
 23. 12, cause the *w.* to rest.
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great rock in *w.* land.
 40. 28, God fainteth not, neither is *w.*
 31, they shall run, and not be *w.*
 43. 22, thou hast been *w.* of me.
 46. 1, a burden to the *w.* beast.
 50. 4, a word in season to him that is *w.*
 Jer. 6. 11, I am *w.* with holding in.
 15. 6, I am *w.* with repenting.
 20. 9, I was *w.* with forbearing.
 31. 25, I have satiated the *w.* soul.
 Luke 18. 5, lest she *w.* me.
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, be not *w.* in well doing.
 See Judg. 4. 21; Ps. 68. 9; 69. 3; Hab. 2. 13.
WEARY (w.). Is. 43. 24, thou hast *w.* me.
 47. 13, *w.* in the multitude of counsels.
 57. 10, in the greatness of thy way.
 Jer. 12. 5, with footmen, and they *w.* thee.
 Ezek. 24. 12, she hath *w.* herself with lies.
 Mic. 6. 3, wherein have I *w.* thee?
 John 4. 6, being *w.*, sat thus on the well.
 Heb. 12. 3, lest ye be *w.* and faint.
 See Eccles. 10. 15; Jer. 4. 31; Mal. 2. 17.
WEATHER. Job 37. 22; Prov. 25. 20; Matt. 16. 2.
WEB. Judg. 16. 13; Job 8. 14; Is. 59. 5.
WEDGE. Josh. 7. 21; Is. 13. 12.
WEEK. Gen. 29. 27, fulfil her *w.*
 Jer. 5. 24, the appointed *w.* of harvest.
 Dan. 9. 27, in the midst of the *w.*
 Matt. 28. 1; Mark 16. 2, 9; Luke 24. 1; John 20. 1, 19;
 Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2, the first day of the *w.*
 See Num. 28. 26; Dan. 10. 2; Luke 18. 12.
WEEP. Gen. 43. 30, he sought where to *w.*
 1 Sam. 1. 8; John 20. 13, why *w.* thou?
 11. 5, what alleluia the people that they *w.*?
 30. 4, no more power to *w.*
 Neh. 8. 9, mourn not, nor *w.*
 Job 27. 15, his widows shall not *w.*
 30. 25, did not I *w.* for him?
 Eccles. 3. 4, a time to *w.*
 Is. 15. 2, he is gone up to *w.*
 22. 4, I will *w.* bitterly.
 30. 19, thou shalt *w.* no more.
 Jer. 9. 1, that I might *w.* day and night.
 22. 10, *w.* ye not for the dead.
 Joel 1. 5, awake, ye drunkards, and *w.*
 Mark 5. 39, why make ye this ado, and *w.*?
 Luke 6. 21, blessed are ye that *w.* now.
 7. 13; 8. 52; Rev. 5. 5, *w.* not.
 23. 28, *w.* not for me, but *w.* for yourselves.
 John 11. 31, she goeth to the grave to *w.* there.
 Acts 21. 13, what mean ye to *w.*?
 Rom. 12. 15, and *w.* with them that *w.*
 See John 16. 20; 1 Cor. 7. 30; James 4. 9; 5. 1.
WEEPING. 2 Sam. 15. 30, *w.* as they went.
 Ezra 8. 13, could not discern noise of joy from *w.*
 Job 16. 16, my face is foul with *w.*
 Ps. 6. 8, the Lord hath heard the voice of my *w.*
 30. 5, *w.* may endure for a night.
 102. 9, I have mingled my drink with *w.*
 Is. 65. 19, the voice of *w.* be no more heard.
 Jer. 31. 16, restrain thy voice from *w.*
 48. 5, continual *w.* shall go up.
 Joel 2. 12, turn to me with fasting and *w.*

- Matt. 8. 12, 22. 13; 24. 51; 28. 39; Luke 13. 23, *u.* and gnawing of teeth.
 Luke 7. 38, stood at his feet behind him *u.*
 John 11. 33, when Jesus saw her *u.*
 20. 11, Mary stood without at sepulchre *u.*
 Phil. 3. 18, now tell you even *u.*
 See Num. 25. 6; Jer. 31. 18; Mal. 2. 13; Matt. 2. 19; Acts 4. 39.
- WEIGH.** 2 Sam. 14. 26, *u.* the hair of his head.
 Job 6. 2, oh that my grief were *u.*!
 31. 6, let me be *u.* in an even balance.
 Is. 26. 7, thou dost *u.* the path of the just.
 40. 12, who hath *u.* the mountains?
 Dan. 5. 27, thou art *u.* in the balances.
 See Job 28. 25; Prov. 16. 2; Zech. 11. 12.
- WEIGHT.** Lev. 26. 28, deliver your bread by *u.*
 28. 25, to make the *u.* for the winds.
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy meat shall be by *u.*
 16, they shall eat bread by *u.*
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a more exceeding *u.* of glory.
 Heb. 12. 1, lay aside every *u.*
 See Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11.
- WEIGHTY.** Prov. 27. 3; Matt. 25. 23; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
- WELFARE.** Neh. 2. 10, to seek *u.* of Israel.
 Job 30. 15, my *u.* passeth away.
 Ps. 69. 22, which should have been for their *u.*
 Jer. 39. 4, seeketh not the *u.* of this people.
 See Gen. 43. 27; Ex. 18. 7; 1 Chr. 18. 10.
- WELL (a.).** Num. 21. 17, spring up, O *u.*
 Deut. 6. 11, and *u.* which thou diggedst not.
 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chr. 11. 17, water of the *u.* of Beth-lehem.
 Ps. 84. 6, through valley of Baca make it a *u.*
 Prov. 5. 15, waters out of thine own *u.*
 10. 11, a *u.* of life.
 Cant. 4. 15; John 4. 14, *u.* of living waters.
 Is. 12. 3, the *u.* of salvation.
 John 4. 6, sat thus on the *u.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, *u.* without water.
 See Gen. 21. 19; 49. 22; 2 Sam. 17. 18.
- WELL (adv.).** Gen. 4. 7, if thou doest *u.*
 12. 12, *u.* with me for thy sake.
 29. 6, is he *u.*? And they said, he is *u.*
 40. 14, think on me when it shall be *u.* with thee.
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can speak *u.*
 Num. 11. 18, it was *u.* with us in Egypt.
 Deut. 4. 40; 5. 16; 6. 3; 12. 25; 19. 13; 22. 7; Ruth 3. 1;
 Eph. 6. 3, that it may go *u.* with thee.
 1 Sam. 20. 7, if he say thus, It is *u.*
 2 Kin. 4. 26, is it *u.* with thee? is it *u.*?
 2 Chr. 12. 12, in Judah things went *u.*
 Ps. 49. 19, when thou doest *u.* to thyself.
 Prov. 11. 10, when it goeth *u.* with the righteous.
 14. 15, looketh *u.* with the righteous.
 30. 23, three things which go *u.*
 Eccles. 8. 12, it shall be *u.* with them that fear God.
 Is. 3. 10, say to the righteous, that it shall be *u.*
 Ezek. 33. 32, one that can play *u.*
 Jonah 4. 4, doest thou *u.* to be angry?
 Matt. 25. 21; Luke 19. 17, *u.* done.
 Mark 7. 37, he hath done all things *u.*
 Luke 6. 26, when all men speak *u.* of you.
 Gal. 5. 7, ye did run *u.*
 See Phil. 4. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 5; 5. 17; Tit. 2. 9.
- WENT.** Gen. 4. 16, Cain *u.* out from the presence.
 Deut. 1. 31, in all the way *u.*
 2 Kin. 5. 26, *u.* not my heart with thee?
 Ps. 42. 4, I *u.* with them to the house of God.
 106. 32, it *u.* ill with Moses.
 Matt. 21. 30, I go, sir, and *u.* not.
 Luke 17. 14, as they *u.* they were cleansed.
 18. 10, two men *u.* up into the temple to pray.
 See Matt. 11. 7; 20. 1; Luke 6. 19; John 8. 9.
- WEPT.** 2 Kin. 8. 11, the man of God *u.*
 Ezra 10. 1; Neh. 8. 9, the people *u.* very sore.
 Neh. 1. 4, I *u.* before God.
 Luke 7. 32, *u.* mourned, and ye have not *u.*
 19. 41, beheld the city, and *u.* over it.
 John 11. 35, Jesus *u.*
 1 Cor. 7. 30, that weep as though they *u.* not.
 2 Sam. 12. 22; Ps. 69. 10; 137. 1; Rev. 5. 4.
- WET.** Job 24. 8; Dan. 4. 15; 5. 21.
- WHAT.** Ex. 16. 15, they wist not *u.* it was.
 2 Sam. 16. 10, *u.* have I to do with you?
 Ezra 9. 10, *u.* shall we say after this?
 Job 7. 17; 15. 14; Ps. 8. 4; 144. 3, *u.* is man?
 Is. 38. 16; John 12. 27, *u.* shall I say?
 Hos. 6. 4, *u.* shall I do unto thee?
 Matt. 5. 47, *u.* do ye more than others?
 Mark 14. 36, not *u.* I will, but *u.* thou wilt.
 John 21. 22, *u.* is that to thee?
 See Acts 9. 6; 10. 4; 16. 30; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
- WHATSOEVER.** Ps. 1. 3, *u.* he doeth shall prosper.
- Eccles. 3. 14, *u.* God doeth shall be for ever.
 Matt. 5. 37, *u.* is more than these cometh of evil.
 7. 12, *u.* ye would that men should do to you.
 20. 4, *u.* is right I will give you.
 Phil. 4. 8, *u.* things are true.
 See John 15. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 31.
- WHEAT.** 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not *u.* harvest to day?
 Job 31. 40, let thistles grow instead of *u.*
 Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14, the finest of the *u.*
 Jer. 12. 13, they have sown *u.*, but reap thorns.
 23. 23, what is the chaff to the *u.*?
 Matt. 3. 12, gather his *u.* into the garner.
 Luke 22. 31, that he may sift you as *u.*
 See John 12. 24, Acts 27. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
- WHEEL.** Ex. 14. 25, took off their chariot *u.*
 Judg. 5. 28, why tarry the *u.*?
 Ps. 83. 13, make them like a *u.*
 Prov. 26. 26, a wise king bringeth the *u.* over them.
 Eccles. 12. 6, or the *u.* broken at the cistern.
 Is. 28. 29, nor break it with the *u.* of his cart.
 Nah. 3. 2, the noise of the rattling of the *u.*
 See Is. 5. 28; Jer. 15. 3; 47. 3; Ezek. 1. 16.
- WHELP.** 2 Sam. 17. 9; Prov. 17. 12; Hos. 13. 8.
- WHEN.** 1 Sam. 3. 12, *u.* I begin, I will also.
 1 Kin. 8. 30, *u.* thou hearest, forgive.
 Ps. 94. 8, *u.* will ye be wise?
 Eccles. 8. 7, who can tell him *u.* it shall be?
 Matt. 24. 3; Mark 13. 4; Luke 21. 7, *u.* shall th things be?
 See Deut. 6. 7; John 4. 25; 16. 8; 1 John 2. 23.
- WHENCE.** Gen. 42. 7; Josh. 9. 8, *u.* come ye?
 Job 10. 21, *u.* I shall not return.
 Is. 51. 1, look unto the rock *u.* ye are hewn.
 James 4. 1, from *u.* come wars?
 Rev. 1. 14, *u.* came they?
 See Matt. 13. 34; John 1. 49; 7. 28; 9. 29.
- WHERE.** Gen. 3. 9, *u.* art thou?
 Ex. 2. 30; 2 Sam. 9. 4; Job 14. 10, *u.* is he?
 Job 9. 24, if rock, *u.*—and who is he?
 Ps. 42. 3, *u.* is thy God?
 Jer. 2. 6, *u.* is the Lord?
 Zech. 1. 5, your fathers, *u.* are they?
 See Is. 49. 21; Hos. 1. 10; Luke 17. 37.
- WHEREBY.** Luke 1. 18, *u.* shall I know this?
 Acts 4. 12, none other name *u.* we must be saved.
 Rom. 8. 15, the spirit of adoption, *u.* we cry.
 See Jer. 33. 8; Ezek. 18. 31; 39. 26; Eph. 4. 30.
- WHEREFORE.** 2 Sam. 12. 23, *u.* should I fast?
 Matt. 14. 31, *u.* didst thou doubt?
 26. 50, *u.* art thou come?
 See 2 Sam. 16. 10; Matt. 2. 15; Acts 10. 21.
- WHERTO.** Is. 55. 11; Phil. 3. 16.
- WHEREWITH.** Judg. 6. 5, *u.* shall I save Israel?
 Ps. 119. 42, so shall I have *u.* to answer.
 Mic. 6. 6, *u.* shall I come before the Lord?
 See 2 Sam. 5. 13; Mark 9. 5; John 17. 26; Eph. 2. 4.
- WHET.** Deut. 32. 41, *u.* 7. 12; 64. 3; Eccles. 10. 10.
- WHETHER.** Matt. 21. 31, *u.* of them did the will.
 23. 17, *u.* is greater, the gold or the temple?
 Rom. 14. 8, *u.* we live or die.
 2 Cor. 12. 2, *u.* in the body, or out of the body.
 See 1 Kin. 20. 18; Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11; 1 John 4. 1.
- WHILE.** 2 Chr. 15. 2, with you, *u.* ye be with him.
 Ps. 49. 18, *u.* he lived he blessed his soul.
 Is. 55. 6, *u.* he may be found.
 Jer. 15. 9, her sun is gone down *u.* it was yet day.
 Luke 18. 4, he would not for a *u.*
 24. 44, *u.* I was yet with you.
 John 9. 4, work *u.* it is day.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she is dead *u.* she liveth.
 See 1 Sam. 9. 27; 2 Sam. 7. 1; Acts 20. 11.
- WHIP.** 1 Kin. 12. 11; Prov. 26. 3; Nah. 3. 2.
- WHIT.** 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 7. 23; 13. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 3.
- WHITE.** Gen. 49. 12, his teeth shall be *u.* with milk.
 Num. 12. 10, leprous, *u.* as snow.
 Job 6. 6, is there any taste in the *u.* of an egg?
 Eccles. 9. 8, let thy garments be always *u.*
 Cant. 5. 10, my beloved is *u.* and ruddy.
 Is. 1. 18, they shall be *u.* as snow.
 Matt. 5. 36, thou canst not make one hair *u.* or black.
 John 4. 35, *u.* already to harvest.
 Rev. 2. 17, a *u.* stone.
 3. 4, walk with me in *u.*
 See Dan. 11. 35; 12. 10; Matt. 17. 2; 28. 3.
- WHITED.** Matt. 23. 27; Acts 23. 3.
- WHITER.** Ps. 51. 7; Lam. 4. 7.
- WHITHER.** 2 Kin. 5. 25; Cant. 6. 1; Heb. 11. 8.
- WHOLE.** 2 Sam. 1. 9, my life is yet *u.* in me.
 Eccles. 12. 13, this is the *u.* duty of man.
 Jer. 19. 11, a vessel that cannot be made *u.*
 Ezek. 15. 5, when *u.* it was meet for no work.
 Matt. 5. 29, not that thy *u.* body be cast into hell.
 9. 12; Mark 2. 17, the *u.* need not a physician.

- Matt. 13. 33; Luke 13. 21, till the *w.* was leavened.
 16. 26; Mark 8. 36; Luke 9. 25, gain the *w.* world.
 John 11. 50, expedient that of the *w.* nation perish not.
 1 Cor. 12. 17, if the *w.* body were an eye.
 1 Thess. 5. 23, I pray God your *w.* spirit.
 James 2. 10, keep the *w.* law.
 1 John 2. 2, for the sins of the *w.* world.
 5. 19, the *w.* world lieth in wickedness.
 See Matt. 15. 31; John 8. 6; 7. 23; Acts 9. 34.
- WHOLESONE.** Prov. 15. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 3.
WHOLLY. Job 21. 23, dieth, being *w.* at ease.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee *w.* a right seed.
 46. 25, not *w.* unpunished.
 Acts 17. 16, the city *w.* given to idolatry.
 1 Thess. 5. 23, sanctify you *w.*
 1 Tim. 4. 15, give thyself *w.* to them.
 See Lev. 19. 9; Deut. 1. 36; Josh. 14. 8.
- WHOMSOEVER.** Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32, to *w.* he will.
 Matt. 11. 27, to *w.* the Son will reveal him.
 21. 44; Luke 20. 18, on *w.* it shall fall.
 Luke 4. 6, to *w.* I will, I give it.
 12. 48, to *w.* much is given.
 See Gen. 31. 32; Judg. 11. 24; Acts 8. 19.
- WHOSE.** Gen. 32. 17, *w.* art thou? *w.* are these?
 Jer. 44. 28, shall know *w.* words shall stand.
 Matt. 22. 20; Mark 12. 16; Luke 20. 5, is this
 image?
 Luke 12. 20, then *w.* shall these things be?
 Acts 27. 23, *w.* I am, and whom I serve.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Dan. 5. 23; John 20. 23.
- WHOSOEVER.** 1 Cor. 11. 27, *w.* shall eat this bread.
 Gal. 5. 10, bear his judgment, *w.* he be.
 Rev. 22. 17, *w.* will, let him take.
 See Matt. 11. 6; 13. 12; Luke 8. 18; Rom. 2. 1.
- WHY.** 1 Sam. 2. 23, *w.* do ye such things?
 Jer. 8. 14, *w.* do ye sit still?
 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, *w.* will ye die?
 Matt. 21. 25; Mark 11. 31; Luke 20. 5, *w.* did ye not
 believe?
 Mark 5. 39, *w.* make ye this ado?
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, *w.* persecutest thou me?
 Rom. 9. 19, *w.* doth he yet find fault?
 20, *w.* hast thou made me thus?
 See 2 Chr. 25. 16; Luke 2. 48; John 7. 45; 10. 20.
- WICKED.** Gen. 18. 23, destroy righteous with *w.*
 Deut. 15. 9, a thought in thy *w.* heart.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, the *w.* shall be silent.
 Job 3. 17, there the *w.* cease from troubling.
 8. 22, dwelling place of the *w.* shall come to nought.
 9. 29; 10. 15, if I be *w.*, why labour I in vain?
 21. 7, wherefore do the *w.* live?
 30. 9, the *w.* is reserved to destruction.
 Ps. 7. 9, let the wickedness of the *w.* come to an end.
 11. God is angry with the *w.*
 9. 17, the *w.* shall be turned into hell.
 10. 4, the *w.* will not seek God.
 11. 2, the *w.* bend their bow.
 12, upon the *w.* he shall rain snares.
 25. 8, the *w.* walk on every side.
 26. 5, I will not sit with the *w.*
 34. 21, evil shall slay the *w.*
 37. 21, the *w.* borroweth, and payeth not.
 32, the *w.* watcheth the righteous.
 35, I have seen the *w.* in great power.
 58. 3, the *w.* are estranged from the womb.
 68. 2, so let the *w.* perish.
 94. 3, how long shall the *w.* triumph?
 139. 24, see if there be any *w.* way in me.
 145. 20, all the *w.* will he destroy.
 Prov. 11. 5, the *w.* shall fall by his own wickedness.
 14. 32, the *w.* is driven away.
 28. 1, the *w.* flee when no man pursueth.
 Eccles. 7. 17, be not overmuch *w.*
 8. 10, I saw the *w.* buried.
 Is. 13. 11, I will punish the *w.*
 53. 9, he made his grave with the *w.*
 55. 7, let the *w.* forsake his way.
 57. 20, the *w.* are like the troubled sea.
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is desperately *w.*
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, to warn the *w.*
 11. 2, these men give *w.* counsel.
 18. 23, have I any pleasure that the *w.* should die?
 33. 15, if the *w.* restore the pledge.
 Dan. 12. 10, the *w.* shall do wickedly.
 Mic. 6. 11, with *w.* balances.
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord will not at all acquit the *w.*
 Matt. 12. 45; Luke 11. 26, more *w.* than himself.
 13. 49, sever the *w.* from the just.
 18. 32; 25. 26; Luke 19. 22, thou *w.* servant.
 Acts 2. 23, and by *w.* hands have crucified and slain.
 1 Cor. 5. 13, put away that *w.* person.
 Eph. 6. 16, the fiery darts of the *w.*
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by *w.* works.
- 2 Thess. 2. 8, then shall that *w.* be revealed.
 See Eccles. 9. 2; Is. 48. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 7; 3. 17.
- WICKEDLY.** Job 13. 7, will you speak *w.* for God?
 34. 12, God will not do *w.*
 Ps. 73. 8; 139. 20, they speak *w.*
 Dan. 12. 10, the wicked shall do *w.*
 Mal. 4. 1, all that do *w.*
 See 2 Chr. 6. 37; 22. 3; Neh. 9. 33; Ps. 106. 6.
- WICKEDNESS.** Gen. 39. 9, this great *w.*
 Judg. 20. 3, how was this *w.*?
 1 Sam. 24. 13, *w.* proceedeth from the wicked.
 1 Kin. 21. 25, sold himself to work *w.*
 Job 4. 8, they that sow *w.*, reap the same.
 22. 5, is not thy *w.* great?
 35. 8, thy *w.* may hurt a man.
 Ps. 7. 9, let the *w.* of the wicked come to an end.
 55. 11, *w.* is in the midst thereof.
 15, *w.* is in their dwellings.
 58. 2, in heart ye work *w.*
 84. 10, the tents of *w.*
 Prov. 4. 17, they eat the bread of *w.*
 8. 7, *w.* is an abomination to my lips.
 11. 5, the wicked shall fall by his own *w.*
 13. 6, *w.* overthroweth the sinner.
 26. 26, his *w.* shall be shewed.
 Eccles. 7. 25, the *w.* of folly.
 Is. 9. 18, *w.* burneth as the fire.
 47. 10, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*
 Jer. 2. 19, thine own *w.* shall correct thee.
 6. 7, she casteth out her *w.*
 8. 6, no man repeated of his *w.*
 44. 9, have you forgot the *w.* of your kings?
 Ezek. 3. 19, if he turn not from his *w.*
 7. 11, violence is risen up into a rod of *w.*
 31. 11, I have driven him out for his *w.*
 33. 12, in the day he turneth from his *w.*
 Hos. 9. 15, for the *w.* of their doings.
 10. 13, ye have plowed *w.*
 Mic. 6. 10, are treasures of *w.* in house.
 Zech. 5. 8, he said, this is *w.*
 Mal. 1. 4, the border of *w.*
 3. 15, they that work *w.* are set up.
 Mark 7. 21, out of the heart proceed *w.*
 Luke 11. 39, your inward part is full of *w.*
 Rom. 1. 29, being filled with all *w.*
 1 Cor. 5. 8, nor with the leaven of *w.*
 Eph. 6. 12, spiritual *w.* in high places.
 1 John 5. 19, the whole world lieth in *w.*
 See Gen. 6. 5; Ps. 94. 23; Prov. 21. 12; Jer. 23. 11.
- WIDE.** Ps. 35. 21, they opened their mouth *w.*
 104. 23, this great and *w.* sea.
 Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24; Jer. 22. 14, a *w.* house.
 Matt. 7. 13, *w.* is the gate that leadeth to destruction.
 See Deut. 15. 8; Ps. 81. 10; Nah. 3. 13.
- WIFE.** Prov. 5. 18; Eccles. 9. 9, the *w.* of thy youth.
 18. 22, whose findeth a *w.* findeth a good thing.
 19. 14, a prudent *w.* is from the Lord.
 Luke 14. 20, I have married a *w.*
 17. 32, remember Lot's *w.*
 1 Cor. 7. 14, the unbelieving *w.* is sanctified.
 Eph. 5. 23, the husband is the head of the *w.*
 Rev. 21. 9, the bride, the Lamb's *w.*
 See 1 Tim. 3. 2; 5. 9; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 7.
- WILES.** Num. 25. 18; Eph. 6. 11.
- WILFULLY.** Heb. 10. 26, if we sin *w.*
WILL. Matt. 8. 3; Mark 1. 41; Luke 5. 13, I *w.*,
 thou clean.
 18. 14, not the *w.* of your Father.
 26. 39, not as I *w.*, but as thou wilt.
 Mark 3. 35, whosoever shall do the *w.* of God.
 John 1. 13, born not of the *w.* of the flesh.
 4. 34, to do the *w.* of him that sent me.
 Acts 21. 14, the *w.* of the Lord be done.
 Rom. 7. 18, to *w.* is present with me.
 Phil. 2. 13, both to *w.* and to do.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, I *w.* that men pray every where.
 Rev. 22. 17, whosoever *w.*, let him take.
 See Rom. 9. 16; Eph. 1. 11; Heb. 2. 4; James 1. 13.
- WILLING.** Ex. 35. 5, a *w.* heart.
 1 Chr. 29. 9, serve God with a *w.* mind.
 29. 5, who is *w.* to consecrate his service?
 Ps. 110. 3, *w.* in the day of thy power.
 Matt. 26. 41, the spirit is *w.*
 2 Cor. 5. 8, *w.* rather to be absent.
 8. 12, if there be first a *w.* mind.
 1 Tim. 6. 18, *w.* to communicate.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not *w.* that any should perish.
 See Luke 22. 42; John 5. 35; Phil. 14. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
- WIN.** 2 Chr. 32. 41; Prov. 11. 30; Phil. 3. 8.
- WIND.** Job 6. 26, reprove speeches which are as *w.*
 7. 7, remember that my life is *w.*
 Prov. 11. 29, he shall inherit *w.*
 25. 23, the north *w.* driveth away rain.

Prov. 30. 4, gathered the *w.* in his flats.
 Eccles. 11. 4, he that observeth the *w.*
 Is. 26. 18, we have brought forth *w.*
 27. 8, he stayeth his rough *w.*
 Ezek. 37. 9, prophesy to the *w.*
 108. 8, 7, they have sown *w.*
 104. 13, he that createth the *w.*
 104. 15, 7, a reed shaken with the *w.*
 John 3. 8, the *w.*, bloweth where it listeth.
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about with every *w.* of doctrine.
 See Acts 2. 2; James 1. 6; Jude 12.
WINDOWS. Gen. 7. 11; Eccles. 12. 3; Jer. 9. 21; Mal. 3. 10.
WINGS. Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 57. 1; 61. 4; 68. 13; 91. 4, the shadow of thy *w.*
 18. 10; 104. 3, on the *w.* of the wind.
 55. 6, Oh that I had *w.* like a dove!
 139. 9, the *w.* of the morning.
 Prov. 23. 5, riches make themselves *w.*
 Mal. 4. 2, with healing in his *w.*
 See Ezek. 1. 6; Zech. 8. 9; Matt. 23. 37; Luke 13. 34.
WINK. Job 15. 12; Ps. 35. 19; Prov. 6. 13; 10. 10; Acts 17. 30.
WINTER. Gen. 8. 22; Cant. 2. 11; Matt. 24. 20; Mark 13. 18.
WIFE. 2 Kin. 21. 13; Is. 25. 8; Luke 7. 38; John 13. 5.
WISDOM. Job 4. 21, they die without *w.*
 42. 2, *w.* shall die with you.
 Prov. 4. 7, *w.* is the principal thing.
 16. 16, better to get *w.* than gold.
 19. 8, he that getteth *w.* loveth his own soul.
 23. 4, cease from thine own *w.*
 Eccles. 1. 18, in much *w.* is much grief.
 Is. 10. 13, by my *w.* I have done it.
 29. 14, the *w.* of their wise men shall perish.
 Jer. 8. 9, they have rejected the word of the Lord; what *w.* is in them?
 Mic. 6. 9, the man of *w.* shall see thy name.
 Matt. 11. 19, *w.* is justified of her children.
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with *w.* of words.
 24, Christ the *w.* of God.
 30, who of God is made unto us *w.*
 2. 6, we speak *w.* among them that are perfect.
 3. 19, the *w.* of this world is foolishness with God.
 2 Cor. 1. 12, not with fleshly *w.*
 Col. 1. 9, that ye might be filled with all *w.*
 4. 3, walk in *w.* toward them.
 James 1. 5, if any lack *w.*
 3. 17, the *w.* from above is pure.
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *w.*
 13. 18, here is *w.*
 See Eccles. 1. 16; Rom. 11. 33; Col. 2. 3; 3. 16.
WISE. Gen. 3. 6, to make one *w.*
 Ex. 23. 8, the gift blindness the *w.*
 Deut. 4. 6, this nation is a *w.* people.
 32. 29, O that they were *w.*!
 1 Kin. 3. 12, I have given thee a *w.* heart.
 Job 9. 4, he is *w.* in heart.
 11. 12, vain man would be *w.*
 22. 2, he that is *w.* may be profitable.
 32. 9, great men are not always *w.*
 Ps. 2. 10, be *w.* now, O ye kings.
 19. 7, making *w.* the simple.
 36. 3, he hath left off to be *w.*
 94. 8, when will ye be *w.*?
 107. 43, whose is *w.*, and will observe.
 Prov. 1. 5, a *w.* man shall attain *w.* counsels.
 3. 7, be not *w.* in thine own eyes.
 6. 8, 33; 23. 19; 27. 11, be *w.*
 9. 12, thou shalt be *w.* for thyself.
 11. 30, he that winneth souls is *w.*
 16. 21, the *w.* in heart shall be called prudent.
 20. 26, a *w.* king scattereth the wicked.
 Eccles. 7. 23, I said, I will be *w.*
 1. 1, the *w.* are in the hands of God.
 12. 11, the words of the *w.* are as goods.
 s. 19. 11, I am the son of the *w.*
 Jan. 12. 3, they that be *w.* shall shine.
 Matt. 10. 16, be *w.* as serpents.
 11. 25, thou hast hid these things from the *w.*
 Rom. 1. 14, I am debtor to the *w.*
 12. 16, be not *w.* in your own conceits.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *w.*?
 4. 10, ye are *w.* in Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, *w.* unto salvation.
 See Is. 5. 21; Jer. 4. 22; Matt. 23. 2.
WISELY. Is. 58. 5, charmers, charming never so *w.*
 101. 2, I will behave myself *w.*
 Prov. 16. 20, that handleth a matter *w.*
 See Prov. 21. 12; 28. 26; Eccles. 7. 10; Luke 16. 8.
WISER. 1 Kin. 4. 31; Luke 16. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 25.
WISHER. Ps. 73. 7, more than heart could *w.*
 Rom. 9. 3, I could *w.* myself accursed.

3 John 2. 1 *w.* above all things.
 See Job 33. 6; Jonah 4. 8; 2 Cor. 13. 9.
WITHDRAW. Job 9. 13; Prov. 25. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 6.
WITHER. Ps. 1. 3, his leaf shall not *w.*
 37. 2, they shall *w.* as the green herb.
 129. 6; Is. 40. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 24, the grass *w.*
 Matt. 21. 19; Mark 11. 21, the fig tree *w.* away.
 Jude 12, trees whose fruit *w.*
 See Joel 1. 12; John 15. 6; James 1. 11.
WITHHOLD. Ps. 40. 11, *w.* not thy mercies.
 84. 11, no good thing will he *w.*
 Prov. 3. 27, *w.* not good from them to whom it is due.
 23. 13, *w.* not correction.
 Eccles. 11. 6, *w.* not thy hand.
 Jer. 5. 25, your sins have *w.* good things.
 See Job 22. 7; 42. 2; Ezek. 18. 16; Joel 1. 13.
WITHIN. Matt. 23. 26, cleanse first what is *w.*
 Mark 7. 21, from *w.* proceed evil thoughts.
 2 Cor. 7. 5, *w.* were fears.
 See Ps. 45. 13; Matt. 3. 9; Luke 12. 17; 16. 3.
WITHOUT. Gen. 24. 31, wherefore standest thou *w.*?
 2 Chr. 15. 3, for a long season *w.* the true God.
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom crieth *w.*
 Is. 52. 3; 55. 1, *w.* money.
 Jer. 33. 10, *w.* man, *w.* beast, *w.* inhabitant.
 Hos. 3. 4, Israel *w.* king, *w.* prince, *w.* sacrifice.
 Eph. 2. 12, *w.* God in the world.
 Col. 4. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 7, them that are *w.*
 Heb. 13. 12, Jesus suffered *w.* the gate.
 Rev. 22. 15, for *w.* are dogs, *w.* men.
 See Prov. 12. 13; Matt. 26. 29; Luke 11. 40.
WITHSTAND. Eccles. 4. 12, two shall *w.* him.
 Acts 11. 17, what was I that I could *w.* God?
 Eph. 6. 13, able to *w.* in evil day.
 See Num. 22. 32; 2 Chr. 20. 6; Est. 9. 2.
WITNESS (n.). Gen. 31. 50, God is *w.* betwixt.
 Josh. 24. 27, this stone shall be a *w.*
 Job 16. 19, my *w.* is in heaven.
 Ps. 89. 37, as a faithful *w.* in heaven.
 Prov. 14. 5, a faithful *w.* will not lie.
 Is. 55. 4, I have given him for a *w.* to the people.
 Jer. 42. 5, the Lord be a true and faithful *w.*
 Matt. 24. 14, for a *w.* to all nations.
 John 1. 7, the same came for a *w.*
 3. 11, ye receive not our *w.*
 3. 36, I have greater *w.* than that of John.
 Acts 14. 17, he left not himself without *w.*
 Rom. 2. 15, conscience also bearing them *w.*
 1 John 5. 9, the *w.* of God is greater.
 10, hath the *w.* in himself.
 See Is. 43. 10; Luke 24. 48; Acts 1. 8; 13. 31.
WITNESS (v.). Deut. 4. 26, heaven and earth to *w.*
 Is. 3. 9, their countenance doth *w.* against them.
 Acts 20. 23, the Holy Ghost *w.* in every city.
 Rom. 3. 21, being *w.* by the law and prophets.
 1 Tim. 6. 13, before Pilate *w.* a good confession.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Matt. 26. 62; 27. 13; Mark 14. 60.
WITS. Ps. 107. 27, are at their *w.* end.
WITTY. Prov. 8. 12, knowledge of *w.* inventions.
WOEFUL. Jer. 17. 16, the *w.* day.
WOMAN. Judg. 9. 54, a *w.* slew him.
 Ps. 48. 6; Is. 13. 8; 21. 3; 26. 17; Jer. 4. 31; 6. 24; 19. 21, 22, 23; 30. 6; 31. 8; 48. 41; 49. 22, 24; 50. 43, pain as of a *w.* in travail.
 Prov. 6. 24, to keep thee from the evil *w.*
 9. 13, a foolish *w.* is clamorous.
 12. 4; 31. 10, a virtuous *w.*
 14. 1, every *w.* as *w.* beareth her house.
 21. 9, with brawling *w.* in wide house.
 Eccles. 1. 23, a *w.* among all those have I not found.
 Is. 54. 6, as a *w.* forsaken.
 Jer. 31. 22, a *w.* shall compass a man.
 Matt. 5. 28, whose looketh on a *w.*
 15. 28, O *w.*, great is thy faith.
 22. 27; Mark 12. 22; Luke 20. 32, the *w.* died also.
 26. 10, why trouble ye the *w.*?
 13, there shall this, that this *w.* hath done, be told.
 John 2. 4, *w.*, what have I to do with thee?
 8. 3, a *w.* taken in adultery.
 19. 28, *w.*, behold thy son.
 Acts 9. 36, this *w.* was full of good works.
 Rom. 1. 27, the natural use of the *w.*
 1 Cor. 7. 1, it is good for a man not to touch a *w.*
 11. 7, the *w.* is the glory of the man.
 Gal. 4. 4, God sent forth his Son, made of a *w.*
 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a *w.* to teach.
 14, the *w.* being deceived.
 See Is. 49. 15; Luke 7. 39; 13. 16; Rev. 12. 1.
WOMB. Gen. 49. 25, blessings of the *w.*
 1 Sam. 1. 5, the Lord had shut up her *w.*
 Ps. 22. 9, took me out of the *w.*
 10, cast upon thee from the *w.*
 127. 3, the fruit of the *w.* is his reward.

Ps. 139. 13, thou hast covered me in my mother's *w.*
 Eccles. 11. 5, how bones grow in the *w.*
 Is. 44. 2; 49. 5, the Lord formed thee from the *w.*
 48. 8, a transgressor from the *w.*
 49. 15, compassion on son of her *w.*
 Hos. 9. 14, give them miscarrying *w.*
 Luke 1. 42, blessed is the fruit of thy *w.*
 11. 27; blessed is the *w.* that bare thee.
 23. 29, blessed are the *w.* that never bare.
 See Job 3. 11; 24. 20; 31. 15; Prov. 30. 16.

WOMEN. Judg. 5. 24, blessed above *w.*
 1 Sam. 18. 7, the *w.* answered one another.
 2 Sam. 1. 26, passing the love of *w.*
 Ps. 45. 9, among thy honourable *w.*
 Prov. 31. 3, give not thy strength to *w.*
 Lam. 4. 10, the pitiful *w.* have soddened their children.
 Matt. 11. 11; Luke 7. 28, among them born of *w.*
 24. 41; Luke 17. 35, two *w.* grinding at the mill.
 Luke 1. 28, blessed art thou among *w.*
 1 Cor. 14. 34, let your *w.* keep silence.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, *w.* adorn themselves.
 11. let the *w.* learn in silence.
 5. 14, that the younger *w.* marry.
 2 Tim. 3. 6, lead captive silly *w.*
 Tit. 2. 3, aged *w.* in behaviour as becometh holiness.
 Heb. 11. 35, *w.* received their dead.
 See Acts 16. 13; 17. 4; Phil. 4. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 5.

WONDER (n.). Ps. 71. 7, as a *w.* unto many.
 77. 14, thou art the God that doest *w.*
 88. 12, shall thy *w.* be known in the dark?
 96. 3, declare his *w.* among all people.
 107. 24, his *w.* in the deep.
 Is. 20. 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a *w.*
 29. 14, I will do a marvellous work and a *w.*
 Joel 2. 30; Acts 2. 19, I will shew *w.* in heaven.
 John 4. 48, except ye see signs and *w.*
 Acts 4. 30, that *w.* may be done by the name.
 See Rom. 15. 19; 2 Cor. 12. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 9.

WONDER (v.). Is. 29. 9, stay yourselves, and *w.*
 69. 16, he *w.* there was none intercessor.
 65. 1, *w.* there was none to uphold.
 Heb. 1. 5, regard, and *w.* marvellously.
 Zech. 3. 8, they are *w.* at.
 Luke 4. 22, all *w.* at the gracious words.
 See Acts 3. 11; 8. 13; 13. 41; Rev. 13. 3; 17. 6.

WONDERFUL. 2 Sam. 1. 26, thy love was *w.*
 Job 42. 3, things too *w.* for me.
 Ps. 139. 6, such knowledge is too *w.* for me.
 Is. 9. 6, his name shall be called *W.*
 28. 29, who is *w.* in counsel.
 See Deut. 28. 59; Jer. 5. 30; Matt. 21. 15.

WONDERFULLY. Ps. 139. 14; Lam. 1. 9; Dan. 8. 24.

WONDROUS. 1 Chr. 16. 9; Job 37. 14; Ps. 26. 7;
 75. 1; 78. 32; 105. 2; 106. 22; 119. 27; 145. 5; Jer.
 21. 2, *w.* works.
 Ps. 72. 18; 86. 10; 119. 18, *w.* things.

WONT. Exod. 21. 29, if the ox were *w.* to push
 Matt. 27. 15, the governor was *w.* to release.
 Mark 10. 1, as he was *w.*, he taught them.
 Luke 12. 39, he went, as he was *w.*
 Acts 16. 13, where prayer was *w.* to be made.
 See Num. 22. 30; 2 Sam. 20. 13; Dan. 3. 19.

WOOD. Gen. 22. 7, behold the fire and the *w.*
 2 Sam. 21. 11; Josh. 9. 21; Jer. 46. 22, hewer of *w.*
 2 Sam. 18. 8, the *w.* devoured more people.
 Ps. 141. 7, as one cleaveth *w.*
 Prov. 26. 20, where no *w.* is, the fire goeth out.
 See Jer. 7. 18; Hag. 1. 8; 1 Cor. 3. 12.

WOOL. Ps. 147. 16, he giveth snow like *w.*
 Is. 1. 18, thy sins shall be as *w.*
 Dan. 7. 9; Rev. 1. 14, hair like *w.*
 See Prov. 31. 13; Ezek. 34. 3; 44. 17; Hos. 9. 1.

WORD. Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4, every *w.* of God.
 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the *w.* is very high.
 Job 12. 11, doth not the ear try a *w.*?
 35. 16, he multiplieth *w.*
 38. 2, by *w.* without knowledge.
 Ps. 19. 14, let the *w.* of my mouth be acceptable.
 68. 11, the Lord gave the *w.*
 119. 43, 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15;
 James 1. 18, the *w.* of truth.
 Prov. 15. 23, a *w.* spoken in due season.
 25. 11, a *w.* fitly spoken.
 Is. 29. 21, an offender for a *w.*
 30. 21, thine ears shall hear a *w.* behind thee.
 50. 4, how to speak a *w.* in season.
 Jer. 5. 13, the *w.* is not in them.
 18. 18, nor shall the *w.* perish.
 44. 28, know whose *w.* shall stand.
 Hos. 14. 2, take with you *w.*
 Matt. 8. 8, speak the *w.* only.
 12. 36, every idle *w.* that men shall speak.
 18. 16, that every *w.* may be established.

Matt. 24. 35, my *w.* shall not pass away.
 Mark 4. 14, the sower soweth the *w.*
 8. 38; Luke 9. 26, ashamed of my *w.*
 Luke 4. 22, gracious *w.* which proceeded.
 36, amazed, saying, what a *w.* is this!
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in deed and *w.*
 John 6. 63, the *w.* I speak are life.
 68, thou hast the *w.* of eternal life.
 12. 43, the *w.* I have spoken shall judge him.
 14. 24, the *w.* ye hear is not mine.
 17. 5, I have given them the *w.* thou gavest me.
 Acts 13. 15, any *w.* of exhortation.
 20. 35, remember the *w.* of the Lord Jesus.
 26. 23, the *w.* of truth and soberness.

WORK. 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with wisdom of *w.*
 4. 20, not in *w.*, but in power.
 14. 9, except ye utter *w.* easy to be understood.
 2 Cor. 1. 18, our *w.* was not yea and nay.
 5. 19, the *w.* of reconciliation.
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is fulfilled in one *w.*
 6. 6, him that is taught in the *w.*
 Eph. 5. 6, deceive you with vain *w.*
 Phil. 2. 16, holding forth the *w.* of life.
 Col. 3. 16, let the *w.* of Christ dwell in you.
 1 Thess. 1. 15, the gospel came not in *w.* only.
 4. 18, comfort one another with these *w.*
 1 Tim. 4. 6, nourished in *w.* of faith.
 5. 17, labour in the *w.* and doctrine.
 2 Tim. 2. 14, strive not about *w.*
 4. 2, preach the *w.*
 Tit. 1. 3, in due times manifested his *w.*
 9, holding fast the faithful *w.*
 Heb. 1. 3, by the *w.* of his power.
 2. 2, if the *w.* spoken by angels was stedfast.
 4. 2, the *w.* preached did not profit.
 12, the *w.* of God is quick and powerful.
 5. 13, is unskilful in the *w.*
 6. 5, and have tasted the good *w.* of God.
 7. 28, the *w.* of the oath.
 11. 3, the worlds were framed by the *w.* of God.
 13. 7, who have spoken to you the *w.*
 James 1. 21, the engrafted *w.*
 22, be ye doers of the *w.*
 23, if any be a hearer of the *w.*
 3. 2, if any man offend not in *w.*
 1 Pet. 1. 23, being born again by the *w.*
 25, this is the *w.* which is preached.
 2. 2, the sincere milk of the *w.*
 8, them that stumble at the *w.*
 3. 1, if any obey not the *w.*, they may without the *w.*
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a more sure *w.* of prophecy.
 3. 2, the *w.* spoken by the prophets.
 5, by the *w.* of God the heavens were of old.
 7, the heavens by the same *w.* are kept in store.
 1 John 1. 1, hands have handled, of *W.* of life.
 2. 5, whose keepeth his *w.*, in him is the love.
 3. 18, let us not love in *w.*
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast kept my *w.*
 10, the *w.* of my patience.
 6. 9, that were slain for the *w.*
 22. 19, if any take away from the *w.* of this prophecy.
 See Is. 8. 20; Jer. 20. 9; Mic. 2. 7; Rev. 21. 5.

WORK (n.). Gen. 2. 2, God ended his *w.*
 5. 29, shall comfort us concerning our *w.*
 Ex. 20. 9; 23. 12; Deut. 5. 13, six days thou shalt do
 all thy *w.*
 35. 2, six days shall *w.* be done.
 Deut. 3. 24, what God can do according to thy *w.*
 4. 28; 27. 15; 2 Kin. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 32. 19; Ps. 111
 135. 15, the *w.* of men's hands.
 1 Chr. 16. 37, as every day's *w.* required.
 2 Chr. 31. 21, in every *w.* he began he did it.
 34. 12, the men did the *w.* faithfully.
 Ezra 5. 8, this *w.* goeth fast on.
 6. 7, let the *w.* alone.
 Neh. 3. 5, their nobles put not their necks to th
 6. 3, why should the *w.* cease?
 16, they perceived this *w.* was of God.
 Job 1. 10, thou hast blessed the *w.* of his hands.
 10. 3; 14. 15; Ps. 143. 5, the *w.* of thine hands.
 34. 11, the *w.* of a man shall he render unto him
 Ps. 6. 3, the *w.* of thy fingers.
 19. 1, his handy-*w.*
 33. 4, all his *w.* are done in truth.
 40. 5; 78. 4; 107. 8; 111. 4; Matt. 7. 22; Acts
 wonderful *w.*
 90. 17, establish thou the *w.* of our hands.
 101. 3, I hate the *w.* of them that turn aside
 104. 23, man goeth forth to his *w.*
 111. 2, the *w.* of the Lord are great.
 141. 4, to practise wicked *w.*
 Prov. 16. 3, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
 20. 11, whether his *w.* be pure.

Prov. 24. 12; Matt. 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14, to every man according to his w.
 31. 31, let her own w. praise her.
 Eccles. 1. 14, I have seen all the w. that are done.
 3. 17, there is a time for every w.
 5. 6, wherefore should God destroy the w.?
 8. 9, I applied my heart to every w.
 10. 1, their w. are in the hand of God.
 12. 1, w. accepteth thy w.
 13. 1, w. in the grave.
 14. 1, shall bring every w. into judgment.
 15. 1, Jer. 1. 16; 10. 3, 9, 13; 51. 18, they w. of their own hands.
 16. 1, w. hasten his w.
 17. 1, when the Lord hath performed his whole w.
 18. 1, thou hast wrought all our w. in us.
 19. 1, to his w. is strange to w.
 20. 1, their w. are in the dark.
 21. 1, any w. is with my God.
 22. 1, I know their w. and their thoughts.
 23. 1, 32. 19, great in counsel, and mighty in w.
 24. 1, thou hast trusted in thy w.
 25. 1, Amos 8. 7, I will never forget any of their w.
 26. 1, Hab. 1. 5, I will work a w. in your days.
 27. 1, Matt. 23. 3, do not ye after their w.
 28. 1, all their w. they do to be seen of men.
 29. 1, Mark 6. 5, he could there do no mighty w.
 30. 1, John 5. 20, greater w. than these.
 31. 1, 6. 28, that we might work the w. of God.
 32. 1, 29, this is the w. of God, that ye believe.
 33. 1, 7. 21, I have done one w., and ye all marvel.
 34. 1, 8. 3, that the w. of God should be made manifest.
 35. 1, 10. 25, the w. I do in my Father's name.
 36. 1, 32, for which of these w. do ye stone me?
 37. 1, 14. 12, the w. I do shall be do, and greater w.
 38. 1, 17. 4, I have finished the w.
 39. 1, Acts 3. 23, if this w. be if men, it will come to nought.
 40. 1, 16. 38, who went not with them to the w.
 41. 1, Rom. 3. 27, by what law? of w.?
 42. 1, 4. 6, imputeth righteousness without w.
 43. 1, 9. 11, not of w., but of him that calleth.
 44. 1, 11. 6, grace, otherwise w. is no more w.
 45. 1, 13. 12, let us therefore cast off the w. of darkness.
 46. 1, 14. 20, for meat destroy not the w. of God.
 47. 1, 1 Cor. 3. 13, every man's w. shall be made manifest.
 48. 1, 9. 1, are not ye my w. in the Lord?
 49. 1, Gal. 2. 16, by w. of the law shall no flesh be justified.
 50. 1, 6. 4, let every man prove his own w.
 51. 1, Eph. 2. 9, not of w., lest any man should boast.
 52. 1, 4. 12, the w. of the ministry.
 53. 1, 5. 11, the unfruitful w. of darkness.
 54. 1, Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by wicked w.
 55. 1, 1 Thess. 5. 13, esteem them in love for their w. make.
 56. 1, 2 Thess. 2. 17, in every good word and w.
 57. 1, 2 Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 5, saved us, not according to our w.
 58. 1, 4. 5, do the w. of an evangelist.
 59. 1, Tit. 1. 16, in w. they deny him.
 60. 1, Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from dead w.
 61. 1, James 1. 4, let patience have her perfect w.
 62. 1, 2. 14, if he have not w., can faith save him?
 63. 1, 17, faith, if it hath not w., is dead, being alone
 64. 1, 18, shew me thy faith without thy w.
 65. 1, 21, was not Abraham justified by w.?
 66. 1, 22, by w. was faith made perfect.
 67. 1, 2 Pet. 3. 10, earth and w. therein shall be burnt up.
 68. 1, 1 John 3. 8, destroy the w. of the devil.
 69. 1, Rom. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, 15, I know thy w.
 70. 1, 4. 2, I have not found thy w. perfect.
 71. 1, 4. 13, and their w. do follow them.
 72. 1, Gal. 5. 19; 2 Thess. 1. 11; Rev. 18. 6; 20. 12.
 73. 1, (w.). 1 Sam. 14. 6, the Lord will w. for us.
 74. 1, Gen. 21. 20, sold thyself to w. evil.
 75. 1, Ex. 4. 6, the people had a mind to the w.
 76. 1, Ps. 9. 9, on the left hand, where he doth w.
 77. 1, 23, all these things w. God with man.
 78. 1, 2. 2, in heart ye w. wickedness.
 79. 1, 3. 7, he that w. deceit.
 80. 1, 126, it is time for thee to w.
 81. 1, Ps. 13. 13, I will w., and who shall let it?
 82. 1, Ec. 2. 1, woe to them that w. evil.
 83. 1, Ec. 2. 4, w., for I am with you.
 84. 1, J. 3. 15, they that w. wickedness are set up.
 85. 1, Mt. 21. 23, son, go w. to day in my vineyard.
 86. 1, Mk. 16. 20, the Lord w. with them.
 87. 1, John 5. 17, my Father w. hitherto, and I w.
 88. 1, 6. 28, that we might w. the works of God.
 89. 1, 30, what dost thou w.?
 90. 1, 9. 4, the night cometh, when no man can w.
 91. 1, Acts 10. 35, he that w. righteousness is accepted.
 92. 1, Rom. 4. 15, the law w. wrath.
 93. 1, 5. 3, tribulation w. patience.
 94. 1, 8. 28, all things w. together for good.

1 Cor. 4. 12, and labour, w. with our own hands.
 12. 6, it is same God which w. all in all.
 2 Cor. 4. 12, death w. in us.
 17. 1, w. for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.
 Gal. 5. 6, faith which w. by love.
 Eph. 1. 11, who w. all things after the counsel.
 2. 2, the spirit that now w.
 3. 20, the power that w. in us.
 4. 28, w. with his hands the thing that is good.
 Phil. 2. 12, w. out your own salvation.
 1 Thess. 4. 11, w. with your own hands.
 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of iniquity doth w.
 3. 10, if any would not w., neither should he eat.
 James 1. 3, the trying of your faith w. patience.
 See Ezek. 48. 1; Prov. 11. 19; 31. 13; Eccles. 3. 9.
WORKMAN. Hos. 6. 6; Eph. 2. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 13.
WORLD. Job 18. 18, chased out of the w.
 24. 13, who hath disposed the whole w.?
 37. 12, on the face of the w.
 Ps. 11. 14, from men of the w.
 50. 12, the w. is mine.
 73. 12, the ungodly, who prosper in the w.
 77. 18; 97. 4, lightnings lightened the w.
 93. 1, the w. also is established.
 Eccles. 3. 11, he hath set the w. in their heart.
 Is. 14. 21, nor fill the face of the w. with cities.
 24. 4, the w. languisheth.
 34. 1, let the w. hear.
 Matt. 4. 8; Luke 4. 5, all the kingdoms of the w.
 5. 14, the light of the w.
 13. 22; Mark 4. 18, the cares of this w. choke.
 38, the field in the w.
 40, in the end of the w.
 16. 26; Mark 3. 35; Luke 9. 25, gain the whole w.
 18. 7, woe to the w. because of offences.
 Mark 10. 39; Luke 13. 30; Heb. 2. 5; 6. 5, in the w.
 to come.
 Luke 1. 70; Acts 3. 21, since the w. began.
 2. 1, all the w. should be taxed.
 16. 8; 20. 34, children of this w.
 20. 35, worthy to obtain that w.
 John 1. 16, he was in the w.
 29, which taketh away the sin of the w.
 2. 18, God so loved the w.
 4. 42; 1 John 4. 14, the Saviour of the w.
 6. 33, he that giveth life unto the w.
 7. 4, shew thyself to the w.
 7. 1, the w. cannot hate you.
 8. 12; 9. 5, I am the light of the w.
 12. 19, the w. is gone after him.
 31, now is the judgment of this w.
 47, not to judge the w., but to save the w.
 13. 1, depart out of this w.
 14. 17, whom the w. cannot receive.
 22, manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the w.
 27, not as the w. giveth, give I unto you.
 30, the prince of this w. cometh.
 35. 19; 1 John 2. 14, if the w. hate you.
 18, the w. would love his own.
 16. 33, in the w. ye shall have tribulation.
 17. 9, I pray not for the w.
 16, they are not of the w.
 21, that the w. may believe.
 21. 25, the w. could not contain the books.
 Acts 17. 6, turned the w. upside down.
 Rom. 3. 19, that all the w. may become guilty.
 12. 2, be not conformed to this w.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the disputer of this w.?
 2. 6, the wisdom of this w.
 7. 31, they that use this w. as not abusing it.
 2 Cor. 4. 4, the god of this w. hath blinded.
 Gal. 1. 4, this present evil w.
 6. 14, the w. is crucified unto me.
 Eph. 2. 2, according to the course of this w.
 12, without God in the w.
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we brought nothing into this w.
 17, them that are rich in this w.
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this present w.
 Heb. 11. 38, of whom the w. was not worthy.
 James 1. 27, unspotted from the w.
 3. 6, the tongue is a w. of iniquity.
 4. 4, the friendship of the w.
 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the old w.
 3. 6, the w. that then was.
 1 John 2. 15, love not the w.
 3. 1, the w. knoweth us not.
 5. 19, the whole w. lieth in wickedness.
 See 2 Sam. 22. 16; 1 Chr. 16. 30; Prov. 8. 26.
WORLDLY. Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 9. 1.
WORM. Job 7. 5, my flesh is clothed with w.
 17. 14, I said to the w., thou art my mother.
 19. 26, though w. destroy this body.
 21. 26, shall lie down, and w. shall cover them.

Job 24. 20, the *w.* shall feed sweetly on him.
 Jer. 6. man, that is a *w.*
 Ps. 22. 6, I am a *w.*, and no man.
 Is. 14. 11, the *w.* is spread under thee.
 41. 14, fear not, thou *w.* Jacob.
 66. 24; Mark 9. 44, 46, 48, their *w.* shall not die.
 See Jonah 4. 7; Mic. 7. 17; Acts 12. 23.
WORMWOOD. Jer. 9. 15; 23. 15; Amos 5. 7.
VORSE. Matt. 9. 16; Mark 2. 21, the rent is made *w.*
 12. 45; 27. 64; Luke 11. 26, last state *w.* than first.
 Mark 5. 26, nothing bettered, but grew *w.*
 John 5. 14, lest a *w.* thing come unto thee.
 1 Cor. 11. 17, not for the better, but for the *w.*
 1 Tim. 5. 8, he is *w.* than an infidel.
 2 Tim. 3. 13, shall wax *w.* and *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 20, the latter end is *w.* with them.
 See Jer. 7. 26; 16. 12; Dan. 1. 10; John 2. 10.
VORSHIP. Ps. 95. 6, let us *w.* and bow down.
 97. 7, *w.* him, all ye gods.
 99. 5, *w.* at his footstool.
 Is. 27. 13, shall *w.* the Lord in the holy mount.
 Jer. 44. 19, did we *w.* her without our men?
 Zeph. 1. 5, them that *w.* the host of heaven.
 Matt. 4. 9; Luke 4. 7, fall down and *w.* me.
 15. 9, in vain they do *w.* me.
 John 4. 20, our fathers *w.* in this mountain.
 22. ye *w.* ye know not what.
 12. 29, Greeks came to *w.*
 Acts 17. 23, whom ye ignorantly *w.*
 24. 14, so *w.* I the God of my fathers.
 Rom. 1. 25, *w.* the creature more than the Creator.
 1 Cor. 14. 25, so falling down he will *w.* God.
 See Col. 2. 18; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 4. 10; 9. 20.
WORTH. Job 24. 25; Prov. 10. 20; Ezek. 30. 2.
WORTHY. Gen. 32. 10, I am not *w.* of the least.
 1 Sam. 26. 16, ye are *w.* to die.
 1 Kin. 1. 52, if he shew himself a *w.* man.
 Matt. 3. 11, whose shoes I am not *w.* to bear.
 8. 3; Luke 7. 6, I am not *w.* that thou shouldst come.
 10. 10, the workman is *w.* of his meat.
 37, loveth father or mother more than me is not *w.*
 22. 8, they which were hidden were not *w.*
 Mark 1. 7; Luke 3. 16; John 1. 27, not *w.* to unloose.
 Luke 3. 8, fruits *w.* of repentance.
 7. 4, that he was *w.* for whom he should do this.
 10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is *w.* of his hire.
 12. 48, things *w.* of stripes.
 15. 19, no more *w.* to be called thy son.
 20. 35, *w.* to obtain that world.
 Acts 24. 2, very *w.* deeds are done.
 Rom. 8. 18, not *w.* to be compared with the glory.
 Eph. 4. 1; Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, walk *w.*
 Heb. 11. 38, of whom the world was not *w.*
 James 2. 7, that *w.* name.
 Rev. 3. 4, for they are *w.*
 See Nah. 2. 5; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 2; 16. 6.
WOULD. Num. 22. 29, I *w.* there were a sword.
 Ps. 61. 11, Israel *w.* none of me.
 Prov. 1. 23, ye *w.* none of my reproof.
 30, they *w.* none of my counsel.
 Dan. 5. 19, whom he *w.* slew.
 Matt. 7. 12; Luke 6. 34, whatsoever ye *w.* that men.
 Mark 3. 13, and called unto him whom he *w.*
 Rom. 7. 15, what I *w.*, that do I not.
 1 Cor. 7. 7, I *w.*, that all men were even as I.
 Rev. 3. 15, I *w.* thou wert cold or hot.
 See Num. 11. 29; Acts 26. 29; Gal. 5. 17.
FOUND (n.). Ex. 21. 25, give *w.* for *w.*
 Job 34. 6, my *w.* is incurable.
 Ps. 147. 3, he bindeth up their *w.*
 Prov. 23. 29, who hath *w.* without cause?
 27. 6, faithful are the *w.* of a friend.
 Is. 1. 6, but *w.* and bruises.
 Jer. 15. 18, why is my *w.* incurable?
 20. 17, I will heal thee of thy *w.*
 Zech. 13. 6, what are these *w.* in thy hands?
 Luke 10. 34, bound up his *w.*
 See Prov. 6. 33; 20. 30; Hos. 5. 13; Rev. 13. 3.
OUND (v.). Deut. 32. 39, I *w.*, and I heal.
 Kin. 22. 4; 2 Chr. 19. 33, carry me out, for I am *w.*
 5. 15, he *w.*, and his hands make whole.
 2. 17, suddenly shall they be *w.*
 2. 17, my heart is *w.* within me.
 1 Cor. 7. 26, she hath cast down many *w.*
 18. 14, a *w.* spirit who can bear?
 Is. 53. 3, he was *w.* for our transgressions.
 Jer. 37. 10, there remained but *w.* men.
 See Gen. 4. 23; Mark 12. 4; Luke 10. 30; Acts 19. 16.
WRAP. Is. 28. 20; Mic. 7. 3; John 20. 7.
WRATH. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *w.*
 Deut. 32. 27, were it not I feared the *w.* of the ene-
 my.

Job 21. 30; Prov. 11. 4; Zeph. 1. 15; Rom. 2. 5; Rev.
 6. 17, the day of *w.*
 36. 18, because there is *w.*, beware.
 Ps. 76. 10, the *w.* of man shall praise thee.
 90. 7, by thy *w.* are we troubled.
 Prov. 16. 14, *w.* of a king is as messengers of death.
 19. 19, a man of great *w.* shall suffer.
 27. 3, a fool's *w.* is heavier.
 4. *w.* is cruel, and anger outrageous.
 Eccles. 15. 17, much *w.* with his sickness.
 Is. 13. 9, the day of the Lord cometh with *w.*
 54. 8, in a little *w.* I hid my face.
 Nah. 1. 2, he reserveth *w.* for his enemies.
 Hab. 3. 2, in *w.* remember mercy.
 Matt. 3. 7; Luke 3. 7, from the *w.* to come.
 Rom. 2. 5, *w.* against the day of *w.*
 Eph. 6. 4, provoke not your children to *w.*
 1 Thess. 5. 9, God hath not appointed us to *w.*
 1 Tim. 2. 3, lifting up holy hands, without *w.*
 See James 1. 19; Rev. 6. 16; 12. 12; 14. 8.
WRATHFUL. Ps. 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18.
WREST. Ex. 23. 2; Deut. 16. 19; Ps. 56. 5; 2 Pet. 3.
 16.
WRESTLE. Gen. 32. 24; Eph. 6. 12.
WRETCHED. Num. 11. 15; Rom. 7. 24; Rev. 3. 17.
WRING. Judg. 6. 38; Ps. 75. 8; Prov. 30. 33.
WRINKLE. Job 16. 8; Eph. 5. 27.
WRITE. Prov. 3. 3; 7. 3, *w.* on table of thy heart.
 Is. 10. 1, *w.* grievousness which they have prescribed.
 19, few, that a child may *w.* them.
 Jer. 22. 30, *w.* ye this man childless.
 31. 33; Heb. 8. 10, I will *w.* it in their hearts.
 Hab. 2. 2, *w.* the vision, make it plain.
 See Job 13. 26; Ps. 87. 6; Rev. 3. 12.
WRITING. Ex. 32. 16; John 5. 47; Col. 2. 14.
WRITTEN. Job 19. 23, Oh that my words were *w.*
 Ps. 69. 28, let them not be *w.* with the righteous.
 Ezek. 2. 10, roll was *w.* within and without.
 Luke 10. 20, because your names are *w.* in heaven.
 John 19. 22, what I have *w.* I have *w.*
 1 Cor. 10. 11, *w.* for our admonition.
 2 Cor. 3. 2, ye are our epistle *w.* in our hearts.
 See Is. 4. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 8.
WRONG. Ex. 2. 13, to him that did the *w.*
 1 Chr. 12. 17, there is no *w.* in mine hands.
 Job 19. 7, I cry out of *w.*, but am not heard.
 Jer. 22. 3, do no *w.*
 Matt. 20. 13, friend, I do thee no *w.*
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather take *w.*?
 2 Cor. 12. 13, forgive me this *w.*
 Col. 3. 25, he that doeth *w.* shall receive.
 Philm. 18, if he hath *w.* thee.
 See Prov. 8. 36; Acts 25. 10; 2 Cor. 7. 2.
WRONGFULLY. Job 21. 27; Ezek. 22. 23; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
WROTE. Dan. 5. 5; John 8. 6; 19. 19; 2 John 5.
WROTH. Gen. 4. 6, why art thou *w.*?
 Deut. 1. 34; 3. 26; 9. 19; 2 Sam. 22. 8; 2 Chr. 28. 9;
 Ps. 18. 7; 78. 21, heard your words, and was *w.*
 2 Kin. 5. 11, but Naaman was *w.*, and went away.
 Ps. 89. 38, thou hast been *w.* with thine anointed.
 Is. 47. 6, I was *w.* with my people.
 54. 9, I have sworn I would not be *w.*
 57. 16, neither will I be always *w.*
 64. 9, be not *w.* very sore.
 Matt. 18. 34, his lord was *w.*, and delivered.
 See Num. 16. 22; Is. 28. 21; Matt. 2. 16.
WROUGHT. Num. 23. 23, what hath God *w.*?
 1 Sam. 6. 6, when God had *w.* wonderfully.
 14. 45, Jonathan hath *w.* with God this day.
 Neh. 4. 17, with one of his hands *w.* in the work.
 6. 16, this work was *w.* of our God.
 Job 12. 9, the hand of the Lord hath *w.* this.
 36. 23, who can say, thou hast *w.* iniquity?
 Ps. 31. 19, hast *w.* for them that trust in thee.
 68. 23, strengthen that which thou hast *w.* for us.
 139. 15, curiously *w.* in lowest parts of the earth.
 Eccles. 2. 11, I looked on all my hands had *w.*
 Is. 26. 12, which thou hast *w.* all our works in us.
 41. 4, who hath *w.* and done it?
 Jer. 18. 3, he *w.* a work on the wheels.
 Ezek. 20. 9, I *w.* for my name's sake.
 Dan. 4. 2, the wonders God hath *w.* toward me.
 Matt. 20. 12, these last have *w.* but one hour.
 28. 10; Mark 14. 6, she hath *w.* a good work on me.
 John 3. 21, manifest that they are *w.* in God.
 Acts 15. 12, what wonders God had *w.*
 18. 3, he abode with them, and *w.*
 19. 11, God *w.* special miracles by hands of Paul.
 Rom. 7. 8, *w.* in me all manner of concupiscence.
 15. 18, things which Christ hath not *w.*
 2 Cor. 5. 5, he that hath *w.* us for the selfsame thing.
 7. 11, what carefulness it *w.* in you.
 12. 12, the signs of an apostle were *w.*

Gal. 2. 8, he that *w.* effectually in Peter.
 Eph. 1. 20, which he *w.* in Christ.
 2 Thess. 3. 8, but we *w.* with labour.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *w.* righteousness.
 James 2. 22, faith *w.* with his works.
 1 Pet. 4. 3, to have *w.* the will of the Gentiles.
 2 John 8, lose not those things we have *w.*
 Rev. 19. 20, the false prophet that *w.* miracles.
 See Ex. 36. 4; 2 Sam. 16. 13; 1 Kin. 16. 25.
WRUNG. Lev. 1. 15; Ps. 73. 10; Is. 51. 17.

Y.

YARN. 1 Kin. 10. 28; 2 Chr. 1. 16.
YE. 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 3. 2; Gal. 6. 1.
YEA. Matt. 5. 37; James 5. 12, let your communication be *y.*
 2 Cor. 1. 17, there should be *y.* *y.* and may nay.
 2 Cor. 1. 18; Phil. 3. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 12.
YEAR. Gen. 1. 14, for seasons, days, and *y.*
 47. 9, few and evil have the *y.* of my life been.
 Ex. 13. 10, keep this ordinance from *y.* to *y.*
 23. 29, I will not drive them out in one *y.*
 Lev. 18. 34, make atonement once a *y.*
 25. 5, it is a *y.* of rest.
 Num. 14. 34, each day for a *y.* shall ye bear.
 Deut. 14. 22, thou shalt tithe the increase *y.* by *y.*
 16. 9, the *y.* of release is at hand.
 26. 12, the third *y.*, which is the *y.* of tithing.
 32. 7, consider the *y.* of many generations.
 Judg. 11. 40, to lament four days in a *y.*
 1 Sam. 2. 19, brought a coat from *y.* to *y.*
 7. 16, went from *y.* to *y.* in circuit.
 2 Sam. 14. 26, every *y.* he polled it.
 1 Kin. 17. 1, there shall not be dew nor rain these *y.*
 2 Chr. 14. 6, the land had rest, no war in those *y.*
 Job 10. 5, are thy *y.* as man's days?
 15. 20, the number of *y.* is hidden.
 16. 22, when a few *y.* are come.
 32. 7, multitude of *y.* should teach wisdom.
 36. 11, they shall spend their *y.* in pleasures.
 26, nor can the number of his *y.* be searched out.
 Ps. 31. 10, my *y.* are spent with sighing.
 61. 6, prolong his *y.* as many generations.
 65. 11, thou crownest the *y.* with thy goodness.
 77. 5, the *y.* of ancient times.
 10, I will remember the *y.* of the right hand
 78. 33, their *y.* did he consume in trouble.
 90. 4, a thousand *y.* in thy sight.
 9, we spend our *y.* as a tale that is told.
 16, the days of our *y.* are threescore years and ten.
 102. 24, thy *y.* are throughout all generations.
 27, thy *y.* shall have no end.
 Prov. 4. 10, the *y.* of thy life shall be many.
 5. 9, lest thou give thy *y.* to the cruel.
 10. 27, the *y.* of the wicked shall be shortened.
 Eccles. 12. 1, nor shall *y.* draw nigh.
 Is. 21. 16, according to the *y.* of an hireling.
 21. 1, add ye *y.* to *y.*
 38. 15, go softly all my *y.*
 61. 2; Luke 4. 19, the acceptable *y.* of the Lord.
 63. 4, the *y.* of my redeemed is come.
 Jer. 11. 23; 23. 12; 48. 44, the *y.* of their visitation.
 17. 8, shall not be careful in *y.* of drought.
 28. 16, this *y.* thou shalt die.
 51. 46, a rumour shall come in one *y.*
 Ezek. 4. 5, I have laid on thee the *y.* of their iniquity.
 22. 4, thou art come even unto thy *y.*
 38. 8, in latter *y.* thou shalt come.
 46. 17, it shall be his to the *y.* of liberty.
 Dan. 11. 6, in the end of *y.* they shall join.
 Joel 2. 2, to the *y.* of many generations.
 Mic. 6. 8, shall I come with calves of a *y.* old?
 Hab. 3. 2, revive thy work in the midst of the *y.*
 Mal. 3. 4, the offering be pleasant, as in former *y.*
 Luke 13. 8, let it alone this *y.* also.
 Gal. 4. 10, ye observe days and *y.*
 Rev. 20. 2, Satan bound for a thousand *y.*
 See Zech. 14. 16; James 4. 13; Rev. 9. 15.
YEARLY. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 20. 6; Est. 9. 21.
YEARN. Gen. 43. 50; 1 Kin. 3. 26.
YELL. Jer. 2. 15; 51. 38.
YESTERDAY. Job 8. 9; Ps. 90. 4; Heb. 13. 8.
YET. Gen. 40. 23, *y.* did not the butler remember.
 Ex. 10. 7, knowest thou not *y.*?
 Deut. 9. 29, *y.* they are thy people.
 12. 9, *y.* are not as *y.* come.
 Judg. 7. 4, the people are *y.* too many.
 1 Kin. 19. 18, *y.* I have left me.
 2 Kin. 13. 23, nor cast them from his presence as *y.*
 Ezra 3. 6, the foundation was not *y.* laid.
 Job 1. 16, while he was *y.* speaking.
 13. 15, though he slay me, *y.* will I trust in him.

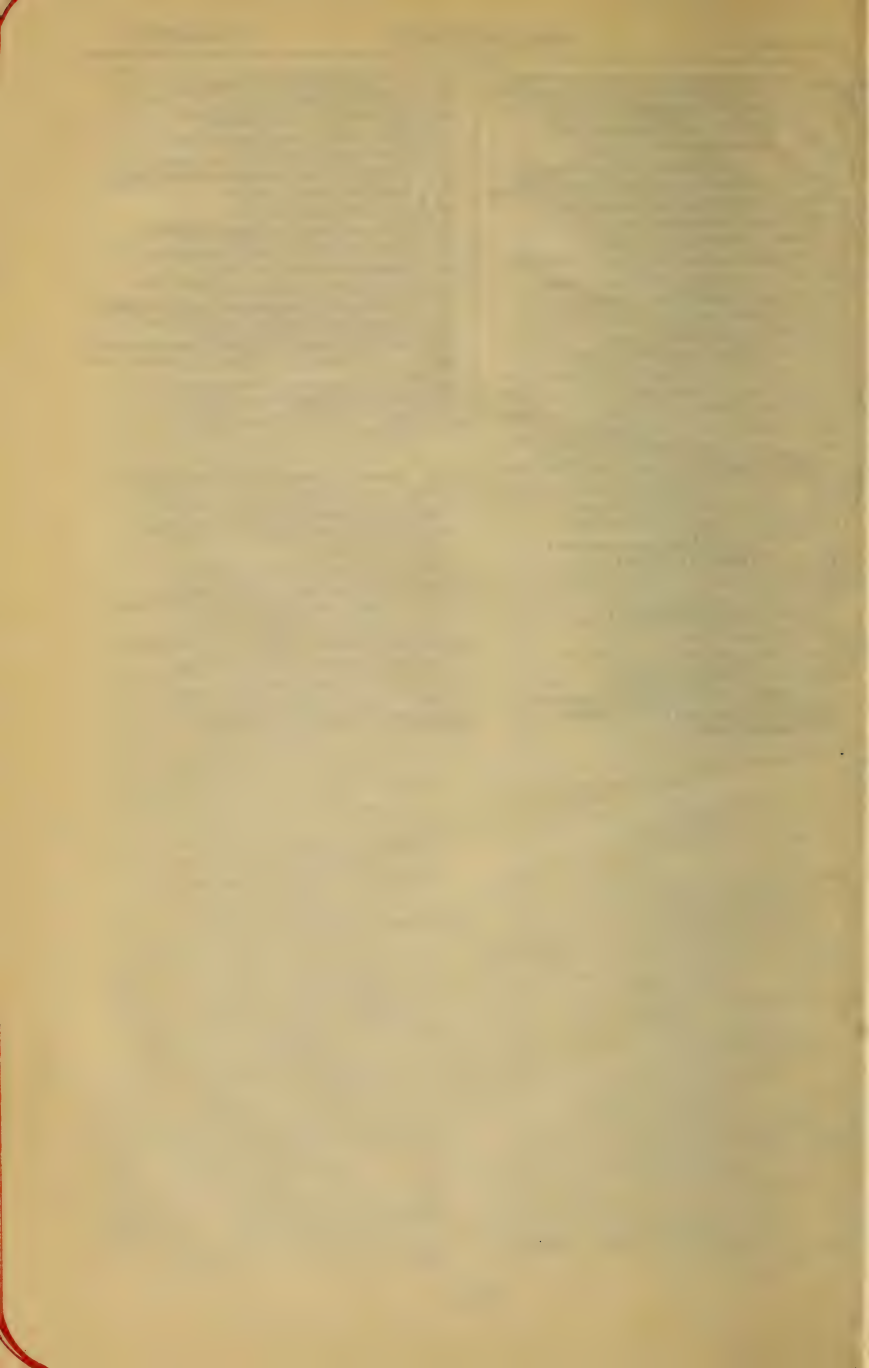
Job 29. 5, when the Almighty was *y.* with me.
 Ps. 2. 6, *y.* have I set my king.
 Eccles. 4. 3, he which hath not *y.* been.
 Is. 28. 4, while it is *y.* in his hand.
 49. 15, *y.* will I not forget.
 Jer. 2. 9, I will *y.* plead with you.
 23. 21, *y.* they ran.
 Ezek. 11. 16, *y.* will I be to them.
 36. 37, I will *y.* for this that be enquired of.
 Dan. 11. 35, it is *y.* for a time appointed.
 Hos. 7. 9, *y.* he knoweth not.
 Amos 6. 10, is there *y.* any with thee?
 Jonah 3. 4, *y.* forty days.
 Hab. 3. 18, *y.* I will rejoice.
 Matt. 13. 1, do not *y.* *y.* understand?
 19. 20, what lack I *y.*?
 24. 6; Mark 13. 7, the end is not *y.*
 Mark 11. 13, the time of figs was not *y.*
 Luke 24. 41, while I was *y.* with you.
 John 2. 4; 7. 6; 8. 20, hour is not *y.* come.
 11. 25, though dead, *y.* shall he live.
 Rom. 5. 6, *y.* without strength.
 8. 24, why doth he *y.* hope for?
 1 Cor. 3. 15, *y.* so as by fire.
 15. 17, ye are *y.* in your sins.
 Gal. 2. 20, *y.* not I, but Christ.
 Heb. 4. 15, without sin.
 1 John 8. 12, it doth not *y.* appear.
 See Acts 5. 16; Rom. 9. 19; 1 Cor. 3. 3.
YIELD. Gen. 4. 12, not henceforth *y.* strength.
 Lev. 19. 24, that it may *y.* the increase.
 26. 4; Ps. 67. 6, the land shall *y.* her increase.
 Num. 17. 8, the rod *y.* almonds.
 2 Chr. 30. 8, *y.* yourselves to the Lord.
 Neh. 9. 37, it *y.* much increase to the kings.
 Ps. 107. 37, plant vineyards, which may *y.* fruits.
 Prov. 7. 21, she caused him to *y.*
 Eccles. 10. 4, *y.* pacifieth great offences.
 Hos. 8. 7, if it *y.*, the strangers shall swallow it up.
 Joel 2. 22, the fig tree and vine do *y.* their strength.
 Hab. 3. 17, though fields shall *y.* no meat.
 Matt. 27. 50, cried again, and *y.* up the ghost.
 Acts 23. 21, do not thou *y.* to them.
 Rom. 6. 13, nor *y.* your members, *y.* yourselves to God.
 16, to whom *y.* yourselves servants.
 Heb. 12. 11, *y.* the peaceable fruits of righteousness.
 See Gen. 1. 29; Is. 5. 10; Dan. 3. 28.
YOKE. Gen. 27. 40, thou shalt break his *y.*
 Lev. 26. 13, I have broken the bands of your *y.*
 Num. 19. 2; 1 Sam. 6. 7, on which never came *y.*
 Deut. 28. 48, he shall put a *y.* on thy neck.
 1 Kin. 12. 4, thy father made our *y.* grievous.
 Is. 9. 4; 10. 27; 14. 25, thou hast broken the *y.* of his burden.
 58. 6, that ye break every *y.*
 Jer. 2. 20, of old time I have broken thy *y.*
 27. 2; 28. 13, make thee bonds and *y.*
 31. 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the *y.*
 Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the *y.* in youth.
 Matt. 11. 29, take my *y.* upon you.
 30, for my *y.* is easy.
 Acts 15. 10, to put a *y.* on the neck of the disciples.
 2 Cor. 6. 14, not unequally *y.* with unbelievers.
 Gal. 5. 1, entangled with the *y.* of bondage.
 Phil. 4. 3, I entreat thee also, true *y.*-fellow.
 1 Tim. 6. 1, as many servants as are under the *y.*
 See Job 1. 3; 42. 12; Lam. 1. 14; Luke 14. 19.
YONDER. Gen. 22. 5; Num. 23. 15; Matt. 17. 20.
YOU. Gen. 48. 21, God shall be with *y.*
 Ruth 2. 4, the Lord be with *y.*
 2 Chr. 22. 13, is not the Lord with *y.*?
 2 Chr. 15. 2, the Lord is with *y.*, while ye be with him.
 Jer. 18. 6, cannot I do with *y.*?
 42. 11; Hag. 1. 13; 2. 4, for I am with *y.*
 Zech. 8. 23, we will go with *y.*, God is with *y.*
 Matt. 7. 12; Luke 6. 21, that men should do to *y.*
 28. 20, I am with *y.* always.
 Luke 10. 16, he that heareth *y.*, heareth me.
 13. 28, and *y.* yourselves thrust out.
 Acts 13. 46, seeing ye put it from *y.*
 Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 16. 23; Phil. 4. 23; Col. 4. 18;
 1 Thess. 5. 28; 2 Thess. 3. 18; 2 Tim. 4. 15; Tit. 3. 15;
 Heb. 13. 25; 2 John 3; Rev. 22. 21, grace be with *y.*
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were some of *y.*
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I seek not yours, but *y.*
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *y.* hath he quickened.
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in *y.*
 4. 9, a brother, who is one of *y.*
 1 Thess. 5. 12, know them that are over *y.*
 1 John 4. 4, greater is he that is in *y.*
 See Hag. 1. 4; Mal. 2. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 13; Phil. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 7.

YOUNG. Ex. 23. 26, there shall nothing cast their *y*.
 Lev. 22. 28, ye shall not kill it and her *y*. in one day.
 Deut. 22. 6, thou shalt not take the dam with the *y*.
 28. 3, which will not shew favour to the *y*.
 57, her eyes shall be evil toward her *y*. one.
 32. 11, as an eagle fluttereth over her *y*.
 1 Chr. 22. 5; 29. 1, Solomon my son is *y*.
 2 Chr. 13. 7, when Rehoboam was *y*. and tender.
 34. 3, while he was yet *y*., he began to seek God.
 Job 33. 41, when his *y*. ones cry to God, they wander.
 39. 16, the ostrich is hardened against her *y*.
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been *y*., and now am old.
 78. 71, from following ewes great with *y*.
 84. 3, a nest where she may lay her *y*.
 147. 9, he giveth food to the *y*. ravens which cry.
 Prov. 30. 17, the *y*. eagles shall eat it.
 Cant. 2. 9; 8. 14, my beloved is like a *y*. hart.
 Is. 11. 7, their *y*. shall lie down together.
 40. 11, and gently lead those that are with *y*.
 Jer. 31. 12, flow together for *y*. of the flock.
 Ezek. 17. 4, cropped off his *y*. twigs.
 John 21. 18, when *y*. thou girdedst thyself.
 Tit. 2. 4, teach the *y*. women to be sober.
 See Gen. 33. 13; Is. 30. 6; Mark 7. 25; John 12. 14.
YOUNGER. Gen. 25. 23, the elder shall serve the *y*.
 Job 30. 1, they that are *y*. have me in derision.
 Luke 22. 26, he that is greatest, let him be as the *y*.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, intreat the *y*. men as brethren.
 1 Pet. 5. 5, ye *y*., submit yourselves to the elder.
 See Gen. 29. 18; Luke 15. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 2, 11.
YOUNGEST. Gen. 42. 13; Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kin. 16. 34.
YOURS. 2 Chr. 20. 15; Luke 6. 20; 1 Cor. 3. 21.
YOUTH. Gen. 8. 21, imagination is evil from *y*.
 46. 34, about cattle from our *y*. till now.
 1 Sam. 17. 33, he a man of war from his *y*.
 55, whose son is this *y*.?
 2 Sam. 19. 7, evil that befell thee from thy *y*.
 1 Kin. 18. 12, I fear the Lord from my *y*.
 Job 13. 26, to possess the iniquities of my *y*.
 20. 11, his bones are full of the sin of his *y*.
 29. 4, as in days of my *y*.
 30. 12, on my right hand rise the *y*.
 33. 25, he shall return to the days of his *y*.
 36. 14, hypocrites die in *y*.
 Ps. 25. 7, remember not the sins of my *y*.
 71. 5, thou art my trust from my *y*.
 17, thou hast taught me from my *y*.
 88. 15, ready to die from my *y*. up.
 89. 45, the days of his *y*. hast thou shortened.
 103. 5, thy *y*. is renewed like the eagle's.
 110. 3, the dew of thy *y*.

Ps. 127. 4, the children of thy *y*.
 129. 1, they have afflicted me from my *y*.
 144. 12, as plants grown up in *y*.
 Prov. 2. 17, forsaketh the guide of her *y*.
 5. 13, rejoice with the wife of thy *y*.
 Eccles. 11. 9, rejoice, young man, in thy *y*.
 10, childhood and *y*. are vanity.
 12. 1, remember now thy Creator in days of *y*.
 Is. 47. 12, wherein thou hast laboured from thy *y*.
 54. 4, forget the shame of thy *y*.
 Jer. 2. 2, the kindness of thy *y*.
 3. 4, thou art the guide of my *y*.
 22. 21, this hath been thy manner from thy *y*.
 31. 19, bear the reproach of my *y*.
 32. 30, have done evil before me from their *y*.
 48. 11, hath been at ease from his *y*.
 Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the yoke in his *y*.
 Ezek. 4. 14, soul not polluted from *y*.
 16. 22, thou hast not remembered the days of thy *y*.
 Hos. 2. 15, she shall sing as in the days of her *y*.
 Joel 1. 8, lament for husband of her *y*.
 Zech. 13. 5, man taught me to keep cattle from my *y*.
 Matt. 19. 20; Luke 18. 21, have kept
 from my *y*.
 Acts 28. 4, my manner of life from my *y*.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man despise thy *y*.
 See Prov. 7. 7; Is. 40. 30; Jer. 3. 24, 25.
YOUTHFUL. 2 Tim. 2. 22, flee *y*. lusts.

Z.

ZEAL. 2 Sam. 21. 2, sought to slay them in his *z*.
 2 Kin. 10. 16, come and see my *z*. for the Lord.
 Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17, the *z*. of thine house.
 119. 139, my *z*. hath consumed me.
 Is. 9. 7, the *z*. of the Lord will perform this.
 59. 17, clad with *z*. as a cloke.
 63. 15, where is thy *z*.?
 Ezek. 5. 13, I have spoken it in my *z*.
 Rom. 10. 2, they have a *z*. of God.
 2 Cor. 9. 2, your *z*. hath provoked many.
 Phil. 3. 6, concerning *z*., persecuting the church.
 Col. 4. 13, he hath a great *z*. for you.
 See 2 Kin. 19. 31; Is. 37. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.
ZEALOUS. Num. 25. 11, he was *z*. for my sake.
 Acts 21. 20, they are all *z*. of the law.
 1 Cor. 14. 12, as ye are *z*. of spiritual gifts.
 Tit. 2. 14, *z*. of good works.
 Rev. 3. 19, be *z*. therefore, and repent.
 See Num. 25. 13; Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14.
ZEALOUSLY. Gal. 4. 17. *z*. affected.



THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

List of Maps.

MAP

1. THE DISTRIBUTION OF THE POSTERITY OF NOAH (Gen. 10.)
2. THE LAND OF CANAAN.
3. THE PENINSULA OF SINAI, AND ADJACENT LANDS.
4. CANAAN AS DIVIDED AMONG THE TRIBES.
5. THE DOMINIONS OF DAVID AND SOLOMON.
6. THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.
7. ASSYRIA AND THE ADJACENT LANDS, TO illustrate the Captivities of Israel and Judah.

MAP

8. BABYLONIAN EMPIRE.
9. PERSIAN "
10. GREECIAN "
11. ROMAN "
12. THE ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.
13. PALESTINE IN THE TIME OF OUR LORD.
14. THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL.
15. THE TEMPLE, REBUILT HEROD.

List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF THE
PLACES ON THE MAPS.

NOTE.—Figures preceding a hyphen denote the numbers of the Maps; the figure or figures and letter following the same hyphen indicate the space on such Maps; thus, Ai (2, 3-7 G; 12-7 B) appears on Maps Nos. 2 and 3 in the space 7 G, and on Map No. 12 in the space 7 B.

The names of places at present unidentified, also classical and modern names, are omitted from the Index.

Abana, or Abanah, river	6-8 E	Almon	12-7 C
Abarim, mountains of	3, 4-7 G	Almon-diblathaim	4-7 G
Abdon	4, 6-7 E	Altar repaired by Elijah (1 Kin. 18. 30)	6-7 F
Abel, Abel-maim, Abel of Beth-maachah, also Abel-beth-maachah =		Alush	3-5 K
Abel-beth-maachah	5, 6-7 E	Amalekites	2-7 G; 3-5 I
Abel-meholah	5, 6-7 F	Amathis = Hamath	5-8 C
Abel-shittim	3-7 G	Ammon	2, 4, 5, 6-8 G
Abilene	13-7 E; 14-11 E	Amor of No. also called No	1-7 E
Abimael	1-9 F	Amorites	2, 3-7 G; 3, 4-8 G
Accad	1-8 D; 7-12 E	Amphipolis	14-8 O
Accaron = Ekron	6-6 G	Anaharath	4-7 F
Accho, Acco	6-7 F	Ananini	1-6 D
Aceldana, or Akeldama	13-8 H	Ananiah	12-6 C
Achaia	11, 14-8 D	Anathoth	4, 6-7 G; 12-7 C
Achaia (Rom. 16. 5), read Asia	14-9 D	Anem = Engannim	4, 6-7 F
Achmetha, or Ecbatana	7, 9-13 E	Aner = Taanach	4, 5, 6-7 F
Achor, the valley of	6-7 G	Anti-Libanus	6-7 E
Achzib (Judah)	4-6 G	Antioch (in Syria)	7, 10, 14-11 D
Achzib (Asher)	4, 6-7 E	Antioch (in Pisidia)	14-10 D
Adadah	4-7 G	Antiochia = Antioch	7, 10, 14-11 D
Adam	4-7 F	Antipatris	13-6 F; 14-10 E
Adamah	4-7 F	Aphek (1 Sam. 4. 1) = Kustul	12-5 C
Adami-nekeb = Nekeb	4-7 F	Aphek (1 Sam. 29. 1)	6-7 F
Adida = Hadid	6-6 G	Aphek (E. of Sea of Chinnereth)	6-7 F
Adithaim = Hadid	6-6 G	Apollonia	14-8 C
Adora = Adoraim	6-7 G	Appii Forum, or The Market of Appius	14-6 C
Adramyttium	14-9 D	Ar of Moab	3, 4, 6-7 G
Adria	14-7 D	Arab	4, 6-7 G
Adullam	2, 4, 5, 6-6 G	Arabah, the deep valley running north and south of the Salt Sea	4-7 G
Adumim	4-7 G	Arabah (Deut. 2. 8, R. V.)	3-7 I
Enon = Enon	13-7 F	Arabah, Sea of the	4, 5-7 G
Ahava = Ava	7-12 E	Arabia	3-6 I; 9, 11, 14-11 F
Ahlab (?)	6-7 E	Arad	3, 4, 6-7 G
Ai (Benj.), also called Aiath, Aija 2, 3-7 G; 12-7 B	4, 6-7 G	Aradus	7, 14-11 E
Aijalon, or Aijalon (Dan)	6-7 F	Aram (= Syria)	1-7 D; 6-9 D; 7-11 E
Aijalon (Zebulun)	4, 5-7 E	Aram-naharaim, or Mesopotamia	7-12 D
Ain (Num. 34. 11)	13-8 H	Ararat, land of = Armenia	7-12 D
Akeldama	4, 6-7 H	Ararat, Mount	1-8 D; 7-12 D
Akrabbim, ascent of	6-7 F	Ararath = Ararat	7-13 D
Alema	12-7 C	Arba, or Arbah = Hebron	4-7 G
Alemeth, or Alleneth	10, 14-9 E	Arbela	6-7 F
Alexandria	12-7 C	Arbite = native of Arab	6-7 G
Alemeth = Alemeth		Archevites, the inhabitants of Erech	7-13 E
Allon-bachuth, or		Argob	4, 6, 6-8 E; 7-11 E
Allon-bacuth = Ataroth	12-6 B	Ariel = Mount Zion	13-8 G
Almodad	1-8 F	Arimathea (?)	13-7 C

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Armageddon, or Har-Magedon, <i>see</i> Megiddo	6-7 F	Berea (Aleppo)	7, 14-14 D
Armenia, or Ararat	7, 8, 9, 10, 11-12 D	Berea, or Berœa (Macedonia)	14-8 O
Arnon, river, or valley of	3, 4, 5-7 G; 7-11 E	Bered	2-6 G
Aroer (Reuben)	3, 6-7 G	Beroth = Beeroth	12-6 B
Aroer (Judah)	6-6 G	Berothah = Beerothai (?)	5-8 D
Arpachshad, or Arphaxad (?)	1-8 D	Besor, the brook	6-6 G
Arpad	7-11 D	Beten	4-7 F
Artumah	6-7 F	Bethabara, or Bethany	13-7 F
Arvad	5-7 D; 7-11 E	Beth-anath	6-7 E
Ascalon = Ashkelon	6-6 G	Beth-anoth	12-5 F
Aser (Naphtali) = Hazor	6-7 F	Bethany	12-6 C; 13-7 G
Aser, or Asher (Luke 2. 34)	4-7 F	Beth-aram = Beth-haran	4-7 G
Ashchenaz = Ashkenaz	1-7 C	Beth-arbel = Arbela	6-7 F
Ashdod	4, 6-6 G	Beth-aven = Beth-el	12-6 A
Ashdodites, or Ashdothites, of Ashdod	4-6 G	Beth-azmaveth = Azmaveth	12-7 B
Ashdodth-pisgah = the slopes of Pisgah	4-7 G	Beth-baal-meon = Baal-meon	4-7 G
Asher, allotment of	4-7 E	Beth-birei, or Beth-biri	6-6 G
Ashkelon	4, 6, 6-6 G	Beth-car	12-5 C
Ashkenaz	1-7 C	Beth-dagon (Asher)	4-7 F
Ashnah	12-4 D	Beth-dagon, at Azotus	13-6 G
Ashtaroth	4-8 F	Beth-dibiathaim = Almon-dibiathaim	4-7 G
Ashteroth-karnaim	2, 4-8 F	Beth-el (Ephraim)	2, 4, 6-7 G; 12-6 A
Asia (Roman Province)	11, 14-9 D	Beth-emek	4-7 F
Askalon = Ashkelon	4, 5, 6-6 G	Bether	12-6 D
Asshur (= Assyria)	1-8 D; 8-12 D	Beth-gader = Gedor	12-5 E
Assos	14-9 D	Beth-gamul	6-7 G
Assur = Assyria	7-12 D	Beth-gilgal = Gilgal	6-7 G
Assyria	1-8 D; 7, 8-12 D	Beth-haccerem, or Beth-haccherem	12-6 E
Assyrian Empire	8-12 D	Beth-haram = Beth-haran	4-7 G
Astaroth = Ashtaroth	4-8 F	Beth-hogla = Beth-hoglah	4-7 G
Ataroth (?)	12-6 B	Beth-horon, the upper	4, 5, 6-7 G; 12-5 B
Ataroth-adar, or Ataroth-addar	4-7 G; 12-4 B	Beth-horon, the nether	12-5 B
Athens	14-8 D	Beth-jeshimoth	3, 6-7 G
Attalia	14-10 D	Beth-jesimoth, or Beth-jeshimoth	3-7 G
Ava, or Avva	7-12 E	Beth-lebath = Lebath	4-6 G
Aven = Bethel	12-6 A	Beth-lehem (Judah)	2, 4, 5, 6, 13-7 G; 12-6 D
Aven (Egypt)	3-3 H	Beth-lehem (Zebulun)	6-7 F
Aven, plain of, possibly the Valley of Lebanon	4-7 E	Beth-lehem Ephraim = Beth-lehem	12-6 D
Avin, Avims, or Avvim	2-6 G	Beth-lomon = Beth-lehem	12-6 D
Avites, or Avvim (Josh. 13. 3)	2-6 G	Beth-maacab, or Beth-maacah, <i>see</i> Abel	5-7 E
Avites, or Avvites (2 Kin. 17. 31) = the people of Ava	7-12 E	Beth-marcaboth	6-6 G
Azekah	6-7 G	Beth-meon = Baal-meon	4, 6-7 G
Azmaveth	12-7 B	Beth-nimrah	4, 6-7 G
Aznath-tabor = Tabor	4-7 F	Bethoron = Beth-horon	12-5 B
Azotus	13-6 G	Beth-palet, Beth-pelet, or Beth-phelet	6-6 G
Azzah, or Gaza (Philistia)	4, 6-6 G	Beth-peor = Peor	4-7 G
		Bethphage (?)	12-6 C
		Beth-phelet	6-6 G
		Beth-rehob (Judg. 18. 28)	6-7 E
		Bethsaida	13-7 F
		Beth-samos = Azmaveth	12-7 B
Baalah, Mt. Baalah, <i>also</i> Baale of Judah = Kirjath-jearim	12-5 C	Bethshan = Beth-shean	6-7 F
Baalah (Simeon) = Bilhah	5-6 G	Beth-shan = Beth-shean	6-7 F
Baal-gad (?)	4-7 E	Beth-shean	4, 5, 6-7 F
Baal-hazor	5, 6-7 G	Beth-shemesh (Judah)	4, 5, 6-6 G
Baal-hermon = Mt. Hermon	6-7 E	Beth-shemesh (Naphtali)	4-7 F
Baal-meon	4, 6-7 G	Beth-shemesh (Issachar)	4-7 F
Baal-shalisha, or Baal-shalishah	6-7 F	Beth-shemesh (Egypt)	3-3 H
Baal-tamar	12-6 B	Beth-shittah	6-7 F
Baal-zephon	3-4 H	Bethsura = Beth-zur	4-7 G
Babel (Babylon)	1-8 D; 7-12 E	Beth-tappuah	4-7 G
Babylon	7, 8, 10-12 F	Beth-zur	4-7 G; 12-5 E
Babylonian Empire	Map No 8	Betolius = Beth-el	12-6 A
Bahurim	12-7 C	Bezek (Judg. 1. 4. 5)	6-6 G
Balah (Simeon) = Bilhah	5-6 G	Bezek (1 Sam. 11. 8)	6-7 F
Bamoth	3, 4-7 G	Bezer	4, 6-7 G
Bamoth-baal = Bamoth	4-7 G	Bileam = Ibleam	6-7 F
Bashan	4, 5, 6-8 F; 7-11 E	Bilhah	5-6 G
Bashan-havoth-jair, or Havvoth-jair (i.e. the towns of Jair) in Bashan	4-8 F	Bithynia	9, 10, 11, 14-10 G
Bathzacharias	12-5 D	Boscath, or Bozkath	6-6 G
Beer-lahai-roi	3-6 H	Bosor (?)	6-8 F
Beeroth (Benjamin)	5-7 G; 12-6 B	Bosora	7-11 E
Beer-sheba	2, 3, 4, 5, 6-6 G	Bozez (1 Sam. 14. 4)	12-7 B
Beesh-terah, or Be-eshterah = Ashtaroth	4-8 F	Bozkath	6-6 G
Bela = Zoar	4-7 G	Bozrah (Edom)	3, 6-7 H
Bene-berak	4-6 F	Bozrah (Moab) = L. zer	6-7 G
Benjamin, allotment of	4-7 G		
Beon = Baal-meon	4-7 G	Cabul (Asher)	5, 6-7 F
Berachah, or Beracah, the valley of	12-5 E	Cades = Kadesh	6-7 E
Berea, <i>also</i> Beroth, <i>see</i> Beeroth	12-6 B	Cades-barne = Kadesh-barnea	3-7 H
		Casarea	13-6 F; 14-10 K

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Cæsarea Philippi	13-7 E	Dan, city	2, 4, 5, 6, 13-7 E
Cain, or Kain	4-7 G	Dan-jaan = Dan	6-7 E
Calah	1-8 D; 7-12 D	Daphne	14-11 D
Caleb-ephraiah, or Caleb-ephraiah = Beth-lehem	6-7 G	David, city of = Zion	13-8 G
Calneh	1-8 D; 7-13 E	Debir (Judah)	4, 6-6 G
Calno = Calneh	1-8 D	Decapolis	13-7 F
Calvary, or The Skull	13-8 G; 12-6 C	Dedan (Cushite)	1-9 E
Cana	13-7 F	Derbe	14-10 D
Canaan, the land of	Map 2; 3-6 G	Diblah, or Diblah	6-7 E
Canaanites	2-6 G	Diblahaim = Almon-diblahaim	4-7 G
Canneh = Calneh	1-8 D	Dibon, E. of Jordan	3, 6-7 G
Capernaum (?)	13-7 F	Dibon (Judah)	6-7 G
Caphira = Chephira	12-5 C	Dibon-gad = Dibon E. of Jordan	3-7 G
Caphtor (Jer. 47. 4)	1-6 D; or 3-3 G	Diklah	1-8 F
Caphtorim (?)	1-6 D; 1-7 D	Dimnah	4-7 F
Caphtorim (Deut. 2. 23)	3-6 G	Dimon = Dibon (?)	3-7 G
Cappadocia	9, 10, 11, 14-11 D	Dimonah = Dibon of Judah	6-7 G
Carchemish	7, 8-11 D	Dizahab, or Di-zahab	3-6 K
Caria	9, 10, 14-9 D	Docus	13-7 G
Carmel, Mount	4-6 F; 7-10 E	Dodanim	1-6 D
Carmel (Judah)	6-7 G	Dophkah	3-5 K
Carnaim, Carnion, <i>see</i> Ashteroth-Karnaim	4-8 F	Dor	4, 6-6 F
Cashum	1-7 D	Dora	13-6 F
Cauda = Claudia	14-8 E	Dothaim = Dothan	2, 4, 6-7 B
Cedron, or Kidron, the brook	12-6 C	Dura, plain of	7-13 B
Celosyria (Coele-Syria)	9, 10-11 E; 13-7 E	East Sea, or Eastern Sea = the Salt Sea	6-7 G
Cenchrea or Cenchree	14-8 D	Ebal, Mount	4-7 F
Cæsarea	13-6 F; 14-10 E	Eben-ezer	12-6 G
Cæsarea Philippi	13-7 E	Ebron, or Hebron = Abdon	4-7 E
Chaldea	7-13 E	Ecbatana (northern)	7-13 D
Champaign, the = the Arabah	4-7 G	Ecbatana (southern)	7, 9-13 E
Chanaan = Canaan	3-6 G	Edar, or Eder = Gedor	4-7 G
Charashim, valley of, or Ge-harashim	12-4 B	Edom	3, 4, 5, 6-7 H; 7-11 E
Charchamis, <i>also</i>	7, 8-11 D	Edrei (Bashan)	4-8 F
Charchemish = Carchemish	7, 8-11 D	Eglaim (?)	6-7 G
Charran, or Haran	7-11 D	Eglon	4-6 G
Chephirah	12-5 C	Egypt	1-7 E; 3-3 I; 9, 10-10 F; 8, 14-10 E
Chesalon	12-4 C	Egypt, river, stream, or brook of	3, 5-5 H
Chesulloth	4-7 F	Egypt, the streams of = mouths of the Nile	3-3 G
Chetitim (Apoc.) = Macedonia	14-8 D	Ekron	3, 4, 5, 6-6 G
Chazib = Achzib	4-7 G	Elah, vale or valley of	6-6 G
Chinnereth, Sea of	4, 5, 6-7 F	Elam	1-8 D; 7, 8-13 E
<i>also called</i> Chinneroth	14-9 D	Elath	3-7 I
Chios	4-7 F	El-beth-el, or Beth-el	2-7 G; 12-6 A
Chisloth-tabor = Chesulloth	5-5 C	Elealeh	6-7 G
Chittim, or Kittim = Cyprus	13-7 F	Eleutherus, river	5-8 D; 14-11 E
Chorazin	12-5 E	Elijah's Altar	6-7 F
Chozeba, or Cozeba	5-8 D	Elim (?)	3-4 I
Chun, or Cun = Berothai	9, 10, 11, 14-10 D	Elisha, spring healed by, <i>see</i> fountain near Jericho	6-7 G
Cilicia	6-7 F	Elishah	1-6 D
Cinneroth, or Chinneroth (1 Kin. 15. 20) = the plain west of the Sea of Chinnereth	12-6 B	Ellasar	7-13 E
Cirama = Ramah	13-8 G	Elon-beth-hanan	12-5 B
City of David = Zion (1 Kin. 8. 1; 9. 24)	6-7 G	Elloth	5-7 I
City of Palm Trees = Jericho	14-8 E	Eltekeh or Elteke	12-4 B
Clauda, or Cauda	14-9 D	Eltekon	4-7 G
Cnidus	14-9 D	Elynais	7-13 E
Colosse, or Colossæ	14-9 D	Emims, or Emin	2-7 G
Coos, or Cos	14-8 D	Eminaus (<i>Khamaseh</i>)	12-5 D
Corinth	14-9 D	Enmaus (<i>El Kubeibeh</i>)	12-5 B
Cos = Coos	12-5 E	En-dor	5, 6-7 F
Cozeba, or Chozeba	12-4 B	En-eglaim = Eglaim	6-7 G
Craftsmen, the valley of, or Geharashim <i>also called</i> the valley of Charashim	10, 11, 14-8 D	En-gaddi = En-gedi	6-7 G
Crete	5-8 D	En-ganaim (Issachar)	4, 6-7 F
Cun (?)	1-7 F	En-gedi	3, 6-7 G
Cush, or Ethiopia	1-8 G	En-hazor	4-7 F
Cush, or Ethiopia (Gen. 2. 13; <i>also called</i> Cuthah)	7-12 E	En-mishpat = Kadesh-barnea	3-7 H
Cyamon = Jokneam	4-7 F	En-rogl	13-8 G
Cyprus	8, 11, 14-10 D	En-shemesh	12-7 C
Cyrene	14-8 E	Ephesus	14-9 D
Dabareh, or Daberrath	6-7 F	Ephraim, allotment of	4-7 F
Dabbasheth, or Dabbesheth	4-7 F	Ephraim, city	12-7 A; 5, 13-7 G
Daberrath	6-7 F	Ephraim, Mount, or hill country of	6-7 F; 12-6 A
Damascus	2, 4, 5, 6, 13-8 E; 7, 14-11 E	Ephraim, or Ephron (2 Chr. 13. 19) = Ophrah	12-7 A
Dan, allotments of	4-6 G; 4-7 E	Ephratah, or Ephraiah = Beth-lehem	4-7 G
		Ephrath = Beth-lehem	2-7 G
		Ephron = Ophrah	12-7 A
		Erech	1-8 J; 7-13 E

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Esau, the Mount of = Mount Seir	3-7 H	Golgotha = Calvary	12-6 C; 13-8 G
Esdraelon = Esdraclon	13-7 F	Gomer	1-7 C
Esdraelon = Esdraclon	13-7 F	Gortyna	14-8 D
Esebon (= Heshbon)	13-7 G	Goshen (Egypt)	3-3 H
Eshcol, valley of	3-7 G	Gozan	7-12 D
Eshtaol	6-7 G	Great Sea	3-G; 4, 5, 6-6 F
Eshtemoa	4, 6-7 G	Grecia, or Greece	9, 10, 14-8 D
Eshtemoah = Eshtemoa	4-7 G	Gudgodah (?)	3-7 H
Etam (Judah)	12-6 D	Habor	7-12 D
Etam (Simeon)	6-6 G	Hachilah, hill of	0-7 G
Etam, the rock	6-7 C; 12-4 D	Hadad-rimmon	6-7 F
Etham, wilderness of (Num. 33. 8) called the wilderness of Shur (Ex. 16. 22)	3-4 H	Hadashah	4-6 G
Etham (?)	3-4 H	Hadid	6-6 G
Ethiopia, or Cush	1-7 F; 9, 10-10 H	Hadoram	1-8 F
Ethiopia, or Cush (Gen. 2. 13)	1-8 C	Hai, or Ai	2-7 G
Eph-kazin	4-7 F	Halah (?)	7-12 D
Euphrates, river	1-7 D; 5-10 C; 7, 8, 9-12 E	Halak, Mount (?)	5-7 H
Ezion-gaber = Ezion-geber	3, 5-6 I; 7-10 F	Hathul	4-7 G; 12-5 F
Fair Havens	14-8 E	Hali	4-7 E
Gaash, hill of	4-7 F	Ham, city	2-7 G
Gaba = Geba	12-7 B	Ham, the land of = Egypt (Ps. 105. 23)	3-3 H
Gabdes = Geba	12-7 B	Hamath	5-8 C; 7-11 D
Gad, allotment of	4-7 F	also called Hamath the Great	
Gadara (?)	13-7 F	Hamath, the land of	5-8 D; 7-11 E
Galaad = Gilead	4-7 F	Hamath, the entering in of (= the pass on the watershed of the Leontes and Orontes)	5-8 D
Galatia	11, 14-10 D	Hamath-zobah (?)	7-11 D
Galeed (?)	2-7 F	Hammath = Hammoth-dor	4-7 F
Galgala = Gilgal	6-7 F	Hammon (Asher)	4-7 E
Galilee	5, 6, 13-7 F; 7, 14-11 E	Hammon (Naphtali)	6-7 F
Galilee, Sea of	13-7 F	Hammoth-dor	4-7 F
Gallim (?)	12-6 B	Hanes	3-4 H
Garden-house = En gannim	6-7 F	Hannathon	4-7 F
Garizim = Gerizim	6-7 F	Haphraim, or Hapharaim	4-7 F
Gath	4, 5, 6-6 G	Hara	7-11 D
Gath-hepher, or Gittah-hepner	6-7 F	Harar	1-7 D; 7-11 D
Gath-rimmon (Manasseh) = Ibleam	6-7 F	Hareth, or Hereth	6-7 G; 12-4 E
Gaza	2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 13-6 G; 7, 14-10 E	Har-Magedon, a hill near Megiddo	6-7 F
Gazara = Gezer	6-6 G	Haroshieth	6-7 F
Gazer, Gazera = Gezer	6-6 G	Hauran	6-8 F
Geba (Benjamin)	4-7 G; 12-7 B	Havilah (Armenia)	1-8 C
Gebal	2, 5-7 D; 7-11 E	Havilah (Arabia)	1-8 F
Gebal (Ps. 83. 7)	5, 6-7 H; 7-11 E	Havilah (Cush)	1-8 F
Geder = Gedor (Judah)	4-7 G; 12-5 E	Havilah (west of Edom)	6-6 H
Gederah	12-6 B	Havoth-jair, or Havroth-jair	4, 5, 6-8 F
Ge-harashim, or the valley of Charashim	12-4 B	Hazar-enan, Hazar-enon (?)	5-8 E
Geliloth, probably Gilgal	4-7 G	Hazarmaveth	1-8 F
Gennesar, water of, also		Hazar-shual (?)	6-6 G
Gennesaret, lake of = Sea of Galilee	13-7 F	Hazar-susah	4-6 G
Geon = Gihon	1-8 D	Hazar-susim	6-6 G
Gerar (?)	2, 4-6 G	Hazazon-tamar = En-gedi	2, 3, 6-7 G
Gerizim, Mount	4, 6-7 F	Hazeroth	3-6 K
Gesem = Goshen	3-3 H	Hazezon-tamar, or Hazazon-tamar	2-7 G
Geshur	4, 5, 6-8 E	Hazor (Naphtali)	4, 5, 6-7 E
Geshurites	2-8 E	Hazor (Neh. 11. 33)	12-6 C
Gether	1-7 D; 2-8 E	Hebron (Judah)	2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 13-7 G; 7-11 E
Gethsemane	13-6 C; 13-8 G	Hebron, or Elbron (Asher) = Abdon	6-7 E
Gezer (?)	4, 5, 6-6 G	Helbon	5-8 E
Gibbar = Gibeon	6-7 G	Heleph	4-7 F
Gibbethon (?)	4-6 F	Helkath	4-7 F
Gibeah (Benjamin)	12-6 C	Hemath, or Hamath, the entering in of	5-8 D
Gibeath (Josh. 18. 28)	12-5 C	Hena = Anatho	7-12 E
Gibeon (Benjamin)	2, 3, 4, 5, 6-7 G; 12-6 B	Hepher (?)	12-4 E
Giblites, or Gebalites, of Gebal	5-7 D	Heres = Timnath-heres	6-7 F
Gihon, river (?)	1-8 D	Hermion, Mount	4, 5, 6, 13-7 E; 7, 14-11 E
Gilboa, Mount	5, 6-7 F	Hermionites, or Hermions = the range of Hermion	6-7 E
Gilead, Mount (Judg. 7. 3), probably Mount Gilboa	6-7 F	Heshbon	3, 4, 6-7 G
Gilead, the land of, also called Mount	2, 4-7 F; 7-11 E	Heth, the children of = Hittites	2-7 G
Gilead	2, 4-7 F; 7-11 E	Heshlon, the way of (?)	5-7 D
Gilgal (Benjamin)	3, 4, 5, 6-7 G	Hiddekel, river	1-8 D; 7-12 D
Gilgal (Ephraim)	6-7 F	Hierapolis	14-9 D
Gilgal (near River Kanah)	6-6 F	Hilen (?)	6-6 G
Giloh	5, 6-7 C; 12-4 E	Hinnom, valley of	13-8 H
Gimzo	6-6 G	Hittites	2-7 G; 7-11 D
Girgashites	2-7 F	Hivites	2, 5-7 E; 2-7 G
Gittah-hepher = Gath-hepher	6-7 F	Hobah	2, 4-8 E
Gob = Gezer	6-6 G	Holon (Judah) = Hilen	6-6 G
Golan	4, 6-7 F	Holy City (Neh. 11. 1) = Jerusalem	13-8 G

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Holy Land (Zech. 2. 12) = Palestine, Map 13.		Jokmeam (1 Chr. 6. 68)	6-7 G
Hor, Mount (near Petra).	3, 5-7 H; 7-11 E	Jokneam (Zebulun)	4-7 F
Hor, Mount (Numb. 34. 7)	5-7 D	Joktan	1-8 F
Horeb	3-5 K	Joktheel = Sela	3, 5-7 H
Horem.	4-7 E	Joppa	3, 5, 6, 13-6 F; 7, 14-10 E
Hor-hagidgad, or Hor-haggidgad =		Joppe = Joppa	13-6 F
Gudgodah	3-7 H	Jordan, plain of	2, 4, 6-7 G
Hori, Horims, Horite = Horites	2-7 G	Jordan, river	2, 5, 6, 13-7 F; 7, 14-11 E
Hormah (?)	3-7 H	Juda = Judæa	13-7 G
Hosah	4-7 E	Judah, allotment of	4-7 G
Hukkok	4-7 F	Judah, kingdom of	6-7 G; 7-11 E
Hukok	6-7 F	Judah, wilderness of	6-7 G
Hul	1-7 D; 2-7 E	Judah, the city of = Zion	12-6 C
Huzzab	7-12 D	Judæa	13-7 G; 14-11 E
Ibleam (?)	6-7 F	Judæa, the wilderness of	13-7 G
Iccidium	14-10 D	Judæa (Luke 21. 21) = Jerusalem	13-7 G
Idalah	4-7 F	Jutah, or Juttah	4-7 G
Idumæa	13-7 G; 14-11 E	Kades = Kadesh (near Mt. Seir)	3-7 H
Idumea = Edom	7-11 E	Kadesh (Num. 20. 14, 16) = Kadesh-barnea	3-7 H
Iim, or Iyim (Moab) = Ije-abarim.	3-7 H	Kadesh, wilderness of (Ps. 29. 8) = the wilderness of Zin (Num. 33. 30)	3-7 H
Ije-abarim, or Iye-abarim, also called Iim or Iyim (?)	3-7 H	Kain, or Cain	4-7 G
Ijon	6-7 E	Kanah	4-7 E
Illyricum	11-7 C	Kanah, river or brook	4-7 F
India	9, 10-17 F	Kartah	4-7 F
Iron	4-7 E	Kattath (?)	4-7 F
Irpeel	12-6 B	Kedesh (Issachar)	6-7 F
Ir-shemesh = Beth-shemesh	4-6 G	Kedesh (Judah) = Kadesh-barnea	3-7 H
Ish-tob, or men of Tob	6-7 F	Kedesh (Naphtali)	4, 6-7 E
Israel, kingdom of	6-7 F; 7-11 E	Keilah	4, 5, 6-7 G
Israel, mountain or mountains of = Mount Ephraim	6-7 F	Kenath	5-8 F
Issachar, allotment of	4-7 F	Kerioth (Judah), or Kerioth-hezron	4, 13-7 G
Italy	14-6 C	Kerioth (Moab) = Kiriathaim	6-7 G
Ithlah = Jethlah	4-7 G	Kibzaim (?)	4-7 G
Ittah-kazin, or Eth-kazin	4-7 F	Kidron, the brook	12-6 C
Ituræa	13-8 E	King's garden (2 Kin. 25. 4)	13-8 G
Ivah, or Ivvah = Ava	7-12 E	King's pool (Neh. 2. 14), En-rogel	13-8 G
Iyim, or Iim = Ije-abarim	3-7 H	Kir (?)	7-13 E
Jaazer, or Jazer	4-7 G	Kir-haraseth, or Kir-hareseth also called Kir-harash, Kir-heres and	
Jabbok, river	2, 4, 5-7 F	Kir of Moab	3, 6-7 G
Jabesh = Jabesh-gilead	5-7 F	Kiriathaim	2, 4, 6-7 G
Jabneel (Judah)	4-6 G	Kiriath-arba = Hebron	4, 6-7 G
Jabneh	6-6 G	Kiriath-arim, Kiriath-baal, also Kiriathbairus = Kiriath-jearim	12-5 C
Jacob's Well	13-7 F	Kiriath-jearim = Kiriath-jearim	12-5 C
Jahaz (?)	6-7 G	Kiriath-sannah, also Kiriath-sepher = Debir	4, 6-6 G
Jahaza, Jahazah, also Jahzah = Jahaz	6-7 G	Kiriath, or Kerioth = Kiriathaim	6-7 G
Jair, towns of = Havvoth-jair	6-8 F	Kirjath-jearim	12-5 C
Jamnia = Jabneh	6-6 G	Kirjathaim (Reuben) = Kiriathaim	4-7 G
Janoah (2 Kin. 15. 29)	6-7 F	Kirjath-arba, or Kiriath-arba = Hebron	2, 4, 6-7 G
Janohah, or Janoah (Ephraim)	4-7 F	Kirjath-arim, also Kirjath-baal = Kirjath-jearim	12-5 C
Japho, or Joppa	4-6 F	Kirjath-sannah = Debir	4-6 G
Jarmuth (Judah)	6-6 G	Kirjath-sepher = Debir	4, 6-6 G
Jarmuth (Issachar)	4-7 F	Kishion, or Kishon	4-7 F
Jattir	6-7 G	Kishon, or Kison, river	6-7 F
Javan	1-6 D	Kitron	6-7 F
Jazar = Jazer	4, 6, 6-7 G	Kittim (Cyprus)	1-7 D
Jebus, Jebusi, or Jebusite = Jerusalem	4, 6-7 G	Lachish	4, 6-6 G
Jebusites	2-7 G	Lahman	4-6 G
Jegar-sahadutha = Galced	2-7 F	Laish (Dan)	6-7 E
Jehud	4-6 F	Laodicea	14-9 D
Jemnaan (?) = Jabneh	6-6 G	Lasea	14-8 D
Jerah	1-9 F	Lasha (?)	2, 4-7 G
Jericho, also called Jërechus	3, 4, 5, 6, 13-7 G	Lasharon, or Lassharon	4-7 F
Jericho, fountain or spring of (2 Kin. 2. 21)	6-7 G	Lebanon, Mount	4, 5, 6-7 E; 7-11 E
Jerusalem	3, 4, 5, 6, 13-7 G; 12-6 C; 7, 8, 9, 14-11 E	Lebanon, Mount (Judg. 3. 3), also called Lebanon toward the Sunriseing (Josh. 13. 5) = Anti-Libanus	6-7 E
Jeshanah	6-7 G	Lebanon, valley of	4-7 F
Jeshimon, or the desert	4, 6-7 G	Lebaoth	4-6 G
Jeshua	6-6 G	Lebonah	6-7 F
Jethlah, or Ithlah	4-7 G; 12-4 C	Lebahim	1-6 D
Jewry = Judæa	13-7 G	Leshem = Dan	4-7 E
Jezreel (Issachar)	4, 5, 6-7 F; 7-11 E	Libanus, Mount	6-7 E
Jezreel (Judah)	6-7 G		
Jezreel, valley of	4-7 F		
Jobab	1-9 F		
Jogbehah	4, 6-7 F		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Libya, or Put	1-6 D; 11, 14-8 E	Mizpah, or Mizpeh, the land of = the valley of Mizpeh	6-7 E
Lod	6-6 G	Mizpeh, also called Mizpeh of Gilead	6-7 F
Lubim, Lubims = Lehabim	1-6 D	Mizpeh (Benjamin)	12-6 C
Lud	1-6 D	Mizpeh of Moab	6-7 G
Ludim	1-6 D	Mizraim = Egypt	1-7 E
Luhith (?)	6-7 G	Moab	2, 3, 4, 5, 6-7 G; 7-11 E
Luz (Bethel)	4-7 G	Moladah (?)	4, 6-7 G
Luz (Judg. 1. 26).	6-7 E	Moreh, hill of	6-7 F
Lycania	14-10 D	Moresheth-gath, probably Mareslah	6-6 G
Lydda	13-6 G	Moriah, Mount	13-8 G
Lydia (1 Macc. 8. 8)	9, 10, 14-9 D	Mosera, Moserah, also Moseroth = Mount Hor	3-7 H
Lydia, or Lud (Ezek. 30. 5)	1-6 D	Mozah	12-5 C
Lydians, or Ludim (Jer. 46. 9).	1-6 D	Myra	14-10 D
Lystra	14-10 D	Mysia	9, 10, 14-9 D
Maacah, Maachah	5-8 E; 7-11 E	Naarah, or Naarath	4-7 G
Maaleh-acrabim, or the ascent of Akrabim	4-7 H	Naaran	6-7 G
Maarath	12-5 E	Naarath, or Naarah	4-7 G
Maalon = Michmash	12-7 E	Nabalal, Nahallal, or Nahalol	6-7 F
Macedonia	10, 11, 14-8 C	Nahalal (?)	3-7 G
Maehmas = Michmash	12-7 B	Nain	13-7 F
Machpelah, at Hebron	4-7 G	Naphtali, allotment of	4-7 E
Madai	1-8 D	Naphtuhim	1-7 E
Madian = Midian	1-7 E	Nasor = Hazor	4, 6-7 F
Madinannah = Beth-marcaboth	6-6 G	Nazareth	13-7 F
Magadan, or Magdala	13-7 F	Neah (?)	4-7 F
Magiddo = Megiddo	6-7 F	Neapolis	14-8 C
Magog	1-8 C	Nebatath	5, 7 H; 7-11 E
Mahanaim (?)	5-7 F	Neballat (?)	6-6 G; 12-6 F
Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses	4-7 F	Nebo, Mount	3, 4, 6-7 C
Manassites = Manasseh	4-7 F	Neiel	4-7 I
Maon	5, 6-7 G	Nekeb (?)	4-7 I
Marah	3-4 I	Nephthali, Nephthalim, also Nephthalim = Naphtali	4-7 I
Marisa = Mareslah	6-6 G	Nephthali	12-6 G
Mash	1-7 D	Nephtoth	12-6 I
Mashal	6-7 F	Netophah (?)	4-6 G
Maspha (Benjamin) = Mizpeh	12-6 C	Nezib	12-6 H
Maspha (Gilead) = Mizpeh	6-7 F	Nibshan (?)	14-8 H
Mattanah (?)	3-7 G	Nicopolis	14-8 H
Mazor = Egypt	3-3 H	Nile, river	1-7 E; 3-8 K; 5-10 G; 14-10 H
Mearah	4, 5-7 E	Nimrah, see Beth-nimrah	4-7 F
Medaba = Medeba	6-7 G	Nimrim (?)	6-7 G
Media	7, 8, 9, 10-13 D	Nimrod, the land of	1-8 D
Median Empire	9-13 D	Nineve, Nineveh	1-8 D; 7, 8-12 D
Megiddon = Megiddo	6-7 F	No, or No-amon	1-7 J
Mejarkon	4-6 F	Nob	12-6 G
Melita	14-8 D	Nobah = Kenath	5-8 F
Memphis	3-3 I; 14-10 F	Noph	2-3 I
Mephaath (?)	4-6-7 G	Obal	1-8 F
Meribah (in the wilderness of Zin), Meribah Kadesh, Meribah of Kadesh, Meribah-kadesh, also Meriboth-kadesh = Kadesh-barnea	3-7 H	Oboth (?)	2-7 H
Merom, the waters of	4-7 E	Ocra = Accho	6-7 F
Meronoth (?)	12-5 E	Odollam = Adullam	6-6 G
Meroz	4-7 F	Olivet, or Mount of Olives	12-8 C; 13-8 G
Mesech, or Meshech (Japhetic)	1-8 C	On	1-7 D; 3-3 H
Mesha	1-8 E	Ono, also called Onus	6-6 F
Meshech (Shemite) = Mash	1-7 D	Opbel	3-8 G
Mesopotamia	7, 11-12 D	Ophir (?)	1-8 F; 8-12 I
Netheg-ammah = Gath	6-6 G	Ophrah (Benjamin)	4-7 C; 12-7 A
Michmas = Michmash	12-7 B	Ophrah (Manasseh)	6-7 F
Midian	1-7 E	Oreb, or Horeb, Mount	3-5 K
Midianites	3-6 K	Padan, Paddan, also Paddan-aram = Padan-aram	1-8 D
Migdal-el	4-7 E	Palestina, Palestine, Philistia = land of the Philistines	6-8 G
Migdal-gad	4-6 G	Pamphylia	14-10 D
Migdol (?)	3-4 H	Paphos	14-10 E
Migron	12-7 B	Parah	4-7 G
Miletum, or Miletus	14-9 D	Paran, wilderness-of	1-7 E; 3, 5-6 H; 7-10 E
Millo (?)	13-8 G	Parthia	1-9 D; 9, 10, 11-14 D
Minni	7-12 D	Patara	13-0 D
Minnith (?)	6-7 G	Pathros	1-7 E
Misgab, possibly Mizpeh of Moab	6-7 G	Pathrusim	1-7 F
Misheal = Mishal	4-7 F	Patmos	14-9 I
Misrephoth-maim	4-7 E	Peniel = Penuel	2, 4, 6-7 F
Mitylene	14-9 D	Peor (?)	4-7 G
Mizpah (in Gilead) = Mizpeh	6-7 F	Perga	14-10 D
Mizpah (Benjamin) = Mizpeh	12-6 C	Pergamos, or Pergamum	14-9 D

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Perizzites	2-7 F	Riphath	1-6 O
Persepolis	1-9 E; 7, 9-14 F	Rithmah (?)	3-7 H
Persia	1-9 D; 7, 9, 10-14 F	River, brook, or stream of Egypt	5-5 H
Pethor	7-11 D	River, or flood of Egypt (Amos 9. 5) = Nile	3-3 K; 14-10 E
Petra, or Seia	3-7 H	Rome	11, 14-6 C
Pharpar, river (?)	6-8 E	Sabeans of Arabia (Job 1. 15; Joel 3. 8) = Sheba	1-8 F
Phenice, Phenicia, or Phœnicia	13-7 E; 9, 10, 14-11 E	Sabeans of Ethiopia (Is. 45. 14), <i>sec</i> Seba	1-7 F
Phenice, or Phoenix (Crete)	14-8 D	Sabta, or Sabtah	1-7 F
Pheresites, <i>also</i>	2-7 F	Salamis	14-10 D
Pherezites, <i>see</i> Perizzites	2-7 F	Salcah, or Salchah = Salecah	5-8 F
Philadelphia	14-9 D	Salem = Jerusalem	12-6 C
Philippi	14-8 C	Salmane, cape	14-9 D
Philistia = land of Philistines	6-6 G	Salt Sea	2, 3, 4, 6-7 G; 7-11 E
Philistim = Philistines	1-7 D; 2, 4, 6-6 G	Salt, valley of	4, 6-7 G
Philistines, sea of the	3-6 G	Samaria	6, 13-7 F; 7, 14-11 E
Pishon = Pison	1-8 C	Samaria, district of	13-7 F
Phœnicia	13-7 E	Samos	14-9 D
Phoenix, or Phenice	14-8 D	Samothracia, or Samothrace	14-9 C
Phrygia	9, 10, 14-10 D	Sansannah = Hazar-susah	4-6 G
Phud = Put	1-5 D	Saphir, or Shaphir	6-6 G
Pi-beseth	3-3 H	Sardis	14-9 D
Pi-hahiroth	3-4 H	Sarepta, or Zarephath	13-7 E
Pirathon	6-7 F	Sarid	4-7 F
Pisgah	4-7 G	Saron, or Sharon	6-6 F
Pisidia	14-9 D	Seythia	9, 11-12 B
Pison, or Pishon, river	1-8 C	Scythopolis	13-7 F
Pithom	3-4 H	Sea of the Arabah, the Salt Sea	4-7 G
Plain, or Arabah (Deut. 2. 8)	3-7 I	Sea of Chinnereth	4-7 F
Pontus	9, 10, 11, 14-11 C	Sea of Galilee, <i>also called</i> Sea of Tiberias	13-7 F
Potter's field = Akeldama	13-8 H	Sea, the East, the Eastern Sea, the Sodomitic Sea = Sea of the Plain	6-7 G
Prison of St. John	13-7 G	Sea, the Great, <i>also called</i> the Western Sea, the uttermost sea, the hinder sea 7-10 E; 3-6 G; 4, 5, 6, 13-6 F;	14-8 E
Ptolemais	13-7 F; 14-11 E	Sea (Nab. 3. 8) = R. Nile	1-7 F
Pul = Put	1-5 D	Seba	1-7 F
Punon (?)	3-7 I	Seir, Mount (= Edom)	3-7 H
Put, or Phut	1-5 D	Sela, Selah, or Petra	3, 5-7 H; 7-11 E
Puteoli	14-6 C	Seleucia	10, 14-11 D
Quicksands, the, or Syrtis	14-7 E	Seneh (1 Sam. 14. 4)	12-7 B
Raamah	1-9 E	Seuir	6-7 E
Raameses = Rameses	3-3 H	Sephar, Mount	1-9 F
Rabbah, Rabbath (Ammon) 3, 4, 5, 6-7 G;	7-11 E	Sepharvaim	7-12 E
Rabbah (Josh. 15. 60)	12-5 D	Seveneh, or Syene	9-10 G
Rabbith	4-7 F	Shaaraim (Simeon)	6-6 G
Rachel's tomb	12-6 D	Shalem (?)	4-7 F
Rahab (= Egypt)	3-2 H	Shamir (Ephraim)	6-7 F
Rakkath	4-7 F	Shamir (Judah)	4-6 G
Rakkon (?)	4-6 F	Sharon, "the plain" (N. of Joppa)	6-6 F
Ramah (Asher)	4-7 E	Sharuhén	4-6 G
Rama, or Ramah (Benj.)	6-7 G; 12-6 B	Sheba (Gen. 10. 28)	1-8 F
Ramah (Gad) = Ramoth-gilead	6-7 F	Sheba (Gen. 25. 3)	1-8 E
Ramah (Naphtali)	4-7 F	Sheba, or Beer-sheba	4-6 G
Ramah (Samuel's city) = Ramathaim-zophim, <i>also called</i> Ramathem	12-6 B	Shebah, or Shibath = Beer-sheba	2-6 G
Ramath-mizpeh = Ramoth	4-7 F	Shechem	2, 4, 5, 6-7 F; 7-11 E
Ramesse = Rameses	3-3 H	Shelah, pool of = Pool of Siloam	12-6 C
Ramoth (Gad)	4-7 F	Sheleph	1-8 F
Ramoth (Issachar)	6-7 F	Shen	12-6 C
Ramoth-gilead (?)	5, 6-7 F	Shenir, or Senir (= Mount Hermon)	6-7 E
Red Sea	3-4 I; 3, 5-6 I	Shihor, or Sihor (Is. 23. 3; Jer. 2. 18) = Nile	3-2 K
Rehob (Asher)	4, 6-7 E	Shihor (1 Chr. 13. 5) = the brook of Egypt 5-5 H	5-5 H
Rehob (= Beth-rehob)	4, 5, 6-7 E	Shihor-libnath (river)	4-7 F
Rehoboth (a well)	2, 4-6 G	Shillim = Sharuhén	4-6 G
Rehoboth, by the river	1-8 D	Shiloah, the waters of = Pool of Siloam	12-6 C
Rehoboth-Ir = the suburbs of Nimereh	1-8 D	Shiloh	2, 4, 5, 6-7 F
Rekem	12-6 C	Shinar	1-8 D; 7-13 E
Remeth = Jarmuth	4-7 F	Shittim	4-7 G
Remmon, or Rimmon (Simeon)	6-6 G	Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco = Soco	6-6 G
Remmon, or Rimmono (Zebulun)	6-7 F	Shunem	5, 6-7 F
Rephaim, vale or valley of	12-6 C	Shur, the wilderness of	1-7 D; 3-5 H; 7-10 E
Rephidim	3-5 K	Shushan	7, 9-13 E
Resen (?)	1-8 D; 7-12 D	Sibraim (?)	5-8 E
Reuben, allotment of	4-7 G	Sichem = Shechem	4-7 F
Rezeph	5-10 C; 7-11 D	Sidon, or Zidon	13-7 E; 14-11 E
Rhegium	14-7 D	Sidonians, or Zidonians	4, 6-7 E
Rhodes, Rhodus	14-9 D	Sihor, or the Shihor (Josh. 13. 3) = the brook of Egypt	5-5 H
Riblah (Numb. 34. 11)	4, 5-7 E		
Riblah in the land of Hamath	6-8 D; 7-11 E		
Rimmon (Simeon)	6-6 G		
Rimmon, or Rimmono (Zebulun)	6-7 F		
Rimmon, the rock (Benjamin)	12-7 A; 6-7 G		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Sihor, or Shihor (Is. 23. 3; Jer. 2. 18) = the Nile	3-2 K	Tob (?)	6-7 F
Siloah, or Siloam, pool of	13-8 H	Togarnah (= Arinenia)	1-8 D
Simeon, allotment of	4-6 G	Tophel (?)	3, 4-7 H
Sin (in Egypt)	3-4 G	Trachonitis	13-8 E; 14-11 E
Sin, wilderness of	3-5 K	Tripolis	7, 14-11 E
Sina, or Sinai, Mount	3-6 K	Troas	14-9 D
Snites	2-7 D	Trogyllium	14-9 D
Sion = Zion	13-8 G	Tubal	1-7 C
Sion, or Zion, Mount = Mount Moriah	13-8 G	Tyros = Tyre	4, 5, 6, 13-7 E; 7, 10, 11, 14-11 E
Sion, Mount (Deut. 4. 48) = Hermon	4-7 E	Ulai, river	7-13 E
Sion, the land of (2 Esdr. 14. 31) = Canaan, see Map 4.		Ummah	4-7 E
Sirah, the well of	6-7 G	Uphaz, possibly Ophir	8-13 I
Sirlon = Mount Hermon	4, 6-7 E	Ur of the Chaldees	1-8 D; 7-13 E
Smyrna	14-9 D	Uz	1-7 D; 7-11 E
Socho, Sochoh = Socoh	6-6 G	Uzal	1-8 F
Socoh (in the lowland of Judah)	4-6 G	Water of Jericho = Docus	13-7 G
Socoh (hill country of Judah)	4-7 G	Waters of Merom	4-7 E
Sodomitis Sea = the Salt Sea	6-7 G	Wilderness of Paran	3, 5-6 H
Solomon's pools	12-5 D	Wilderness of Judah	6-7 G
Solomon's porch, see Plate 15.		Wilderness of Judaea	13-7 G
Sorek, valley of	6-6 G	Wilderness of Shur	3-6 H
Spain	11-3 D	Wilderness of Sin	3-6 K
Sparta	14-8 D	Wilderness of Zin	4-7 H
Stream or brook of Egypt	5-6 H	Year (i.e. Nile)	1-7 E
Succoth (Gad)	4, 6-7 F	Zaanan	6-6 G
Succoth (Egypt)	3-4 H	Zabulon = Zebulun	4-7 F
Susa	7-13 E	Zalmolah (?)	3-7 I
Sychar	13-7 F	Zamzumminis, or Zamzummin	3-8 G
Sychem, or Shechem	13-7 F	Zanoah (lowland of Judah)	4-6 G
Syene, or Seveneh	1-7 E	Zanoah (Josh. 15. 56)	4-6 G
Syracuse	11, 14-7 D	Zaphon (?)	4-7 F
Syria, or Aram 4, 5, 6, 13-8 E; 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14-11 E		Zareah, or Zorah	6-6 G
Syria, kingdom of	10-11 E	Zared, or Zered, the valley of	3, 4-7 G
Syrtis = the quicksands	14-7 E	Zarephath	6-7 E; 7-11 E
Taanach	4, 5, 6-7 F	Zaretan, or Zareth-an (Josh. 3. 16)	4-7 F
Taanath-shiloh	4-7 F	Zareth-shahar, Zereh-shahar	4-7 G
Tabor, Mount	6, 13-7 F	Zartanah, or Zareth-an (1 Kin. 4. 12)	5-7 E
Tabor = Chesulloth	4-7 F	Zarthan, or Zareth-an = Zaretan	4-7 E
Tadmor (2 Chr. 8. 4)	6-10 D; 7-11 E	Zebulun, allotment of	4-7 F
Tadmor (1 Kin. 9. 18) = Tamar	6-7 G	Zedad, the entering in of (Ezek. 47. 15), possibly the same pass as the entering in of Hamath (Ezek. 48. 1)	5-8 D
Tahapanes = Tahpanhes	3-4 H	Zelzah (?)	12-6 D
Tamar (?)	4, 5, 6-7 G	Zemairai	4-7 G
Tanach, or Taanach	4-7 F	Zenan (?)	4-6 G
Tanis	3-3 G	Zephath (?)	4-7 H
Taphnes = Tahpanhes	3-4 H	Zered, brook	3, 4-7 G
Taphon = Beth-tappuah	4-7 G	Zereda, or Zeredah (1 Kin. 11. 26)	12-6 A
Tappuah (Manasseh), possibly Tiphshah	6-7 F	Zeredah, Zeredathah = Zaretan	4-7 F
Tarshish (?)	1-7 D; 8-10 D	Zereth-shabar = Zareth-shahar	4-7 G
Tarsus	14-10 D	Ziddim (?) Hattin	13-7 F
Taverns, The Three	13-6 C	Zidon	2, 4, 5, 6-7 E; 7-11 E
Tebaphnehes = Tahpanhes	3-4 H	Zidonians	4, 6-7 E
Tekoa, or Tekoa	5, 6-7 G; 12-6 E	Ziklag, on the border of Philistia (Neh. 11. 28)	4, 5, 6-6 G
Temple at Jerusalem, see Plate 15.		Zin, desert, or wilderness of	3, 4-7 H
Thamnatha = Timnah	4-6 G	Zion, the city of David, distinguished from Mt. Moriah (1 Kin. 8. 1)	13-8 G
Tharshish = Tarshish	1-7 D	Zion, the height of (Jer. 31. 12), also called the mount Zion (Is. 18. 7) = Mt. Moriah	13-8 G
Thebez	5, 6-7 F	Zion (Is. 2. 3; 52. 1) = Jerusalem	13-8 G
Thecoe = Tekoa	6-7 G	Zion (Ps. 78. 68) = the tribe of Judah	4-7 G
Theras = Ava	7-12 E	Zion, the mountains of (Ps. 133. 3, R. V.) = Mt. Hermon, also called Mt. Sion (Deut. 4. 45)	6-7 F
Thessalonica	14-8 C	Zior	12-5 F
Thimnathah, or Timnah	4-6 G	Ziph (hill country of Judah)	4, 5, 6-7 G
Thisbe (?)	6-7 E	Ziz, the cliff, or ascent of	6-7 G
Thracia	11, 14-9 C	Zoan	3-3 G
Three Taverns	14-6 C	Zoar (?)	2, 4-7 G
Thyatira	14-9 D	Zoba, or Zobah	5-9 D; 7-11 E
Tiberias	13-7 F	Zohaleth, stone of	13-8 G
Tiberias, Sea of = Sea of Galilee	13-7 F	Zorah, also called Zoreah	4, 6-6 G
Tigris, river	1-8 D; 7, 8, 9-12 D	Zuzims, or Zuzim, probably Zamzummin	3-8 G
Timnah	2, 4-6 G		
Timnath = Timnah	4-6 G		
Timnath-heres	6-7 F		
Timnath-serah	4-7 F		
Tiphshah (1 Kin. 4. 24)	5-10 C; 7-11 D		
Tiphshah (2 Kin. 15. 16)	6-7 F		
Tiras	1-6 C		
Tirzah	4, 6-7 F		

G r e a t S e a

The
PENINSULA OF SINAI
and adjacent lands
to illustrate the
Migration of the Israelites
from
EGYPT TO CANAAN

English Miles



CANAAN

as divided among
THE TRIBES

Scale of English Miles

10 5 0 10 20

Cities given to
Priests & Levites
thus ...Deir
Cities of Refuge
thus. HEBRON



Reference to Tribes

- | | |
|------------|------------|
| 1 ASHER | 7 JUDAH |
| 2 BENJAMIN | 8 MANASSEH |
| 3 DAN | 9 NAPHTALI |
| 4 EPHRAIM | 10 REUBEN |
| 5 GAD | 11 SIMEON |
| 6 ISSACHAR | 12 ZEBULON |



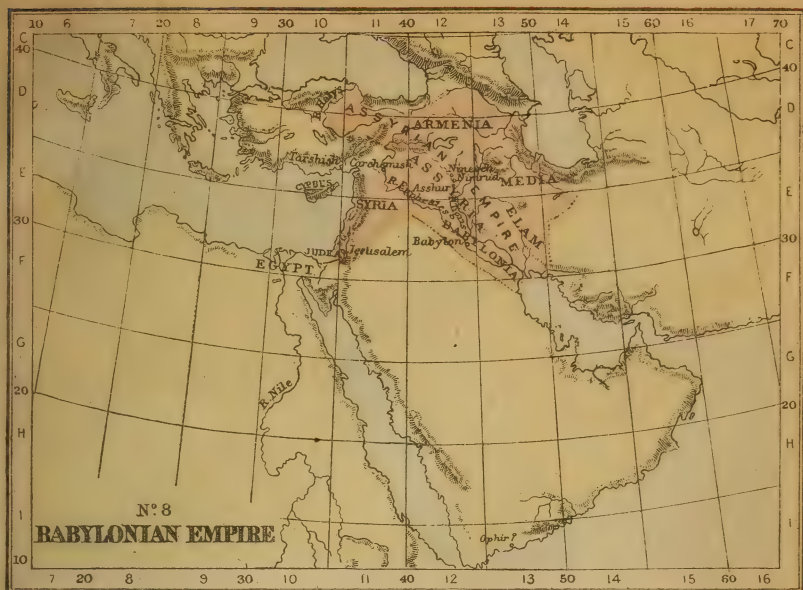
THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH & ISRAEL

Scale of English Miles

10 5 0 10 20

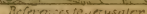








English Miles



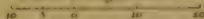
Z. Zion (Upper City)	C. Calvary*
A. Acra (Lower City)	G. Gethsemane
M. Moriah (Temple)	P. Pool of Siloam
B. Bezetha (New City)	L. Lower Pool of Gihon

Wldy. Note: course generally dry in summer

PALESTINE

in the time of
OUR LORD

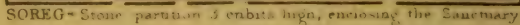
Scale of English Miles



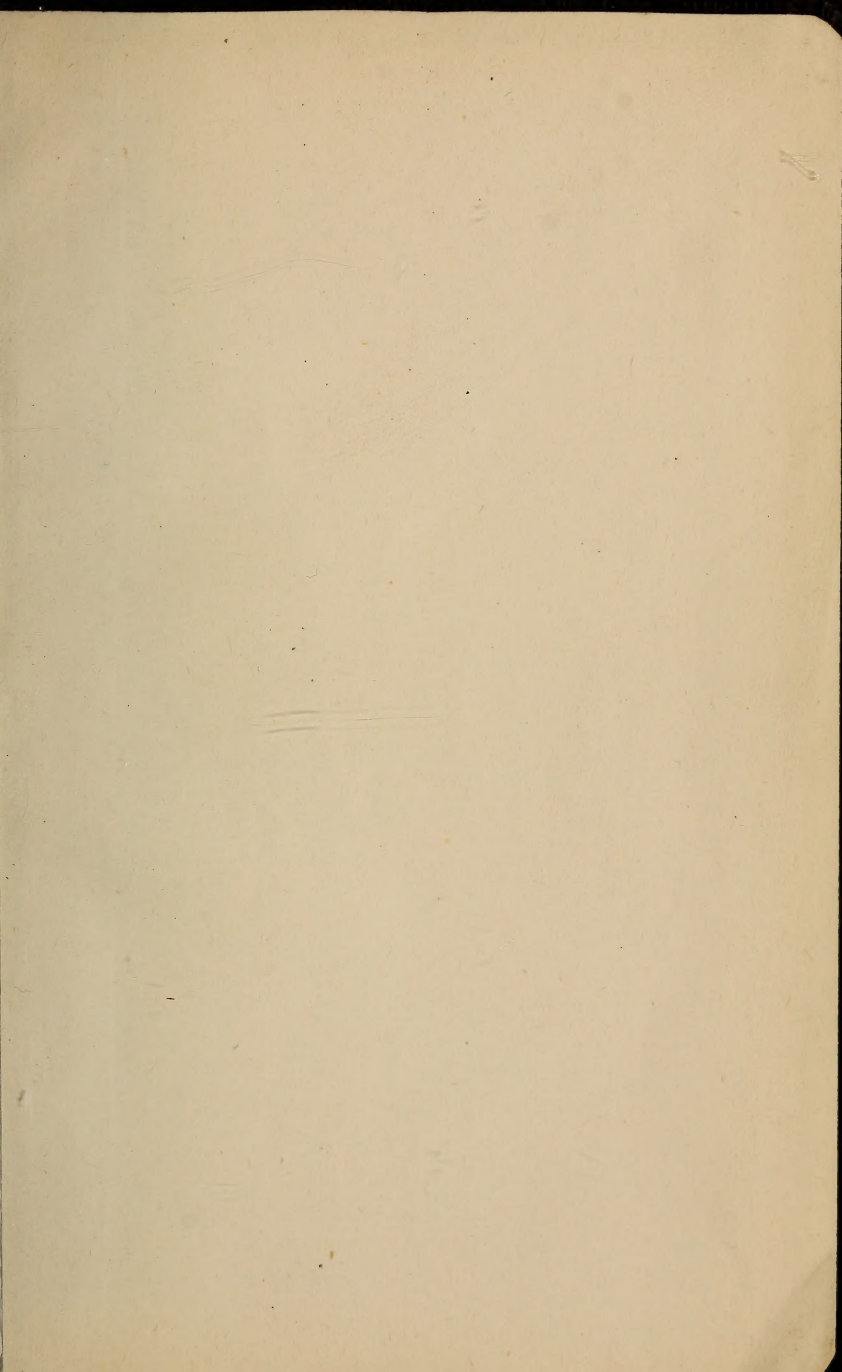
THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL



The supposed routes are indicated by lines thus: 1st Journey — 2nd — 3rd —
Voyage to Rome
The names of places mentioned subsequent to those as visited by St Paul are expressed thus: ROME



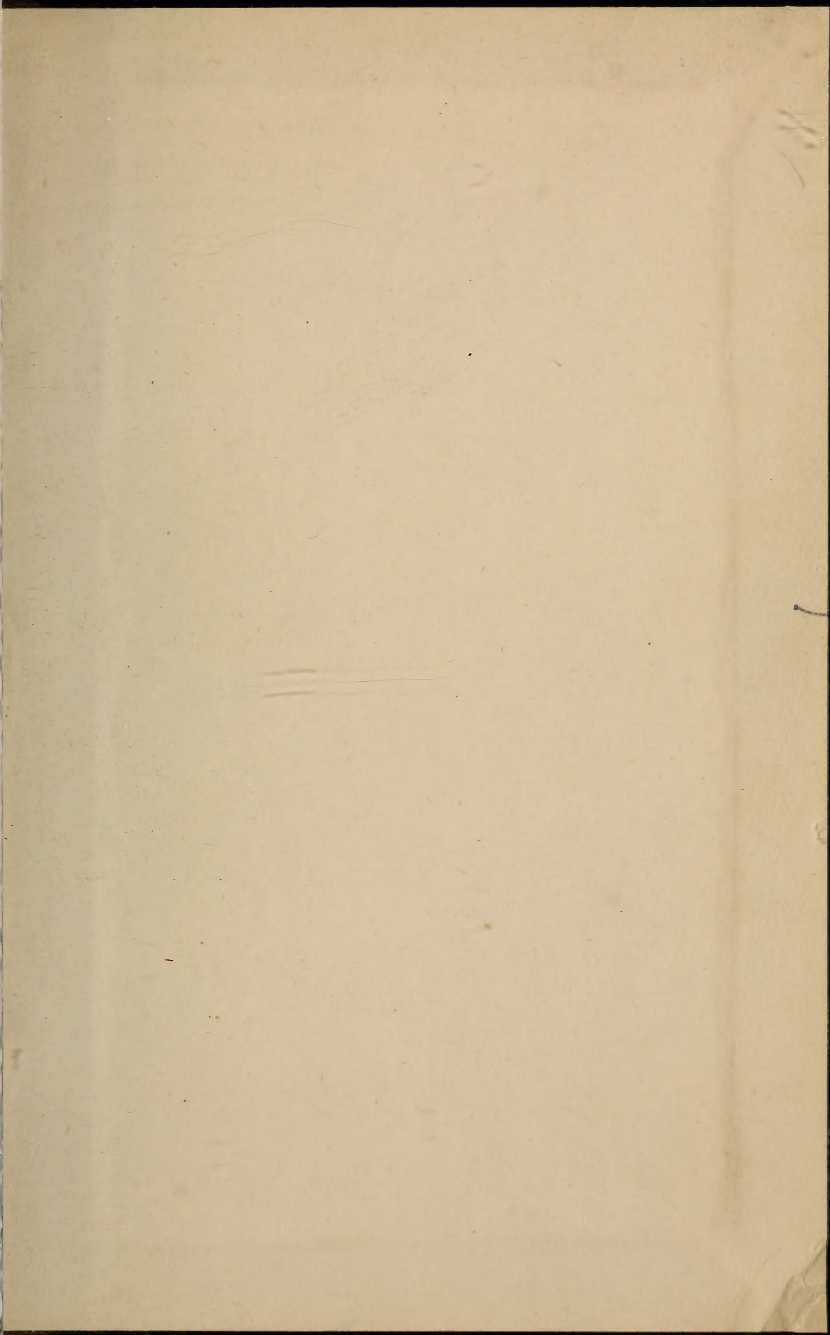
- LEJe22



Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process.
Neutralizing agent: Magnesium Oxide
Treatment Date: May 2005

Preservation Technologies
A WORLD LEADER IN PAPER PRESERVATION

111 Thomson Park Drive
Cranberry Township, PA 16066
(724) 779-2111



LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 014 166 939 4

